

ahcaue bhurarshkngsny kayarngkngnhng
myaykyekiu hpnsngtayarmueat.
myaykyesnyasngsdarnmrhi lwtlpl
harhpyhceat. nknellarararkiu mha-
yarngmiukhpuanlwhm bhurarshkngat
winyarnytaysny raymyknharpyngpa-
yarmhar lhuprhartaysarmueat. bhu-
rarshkngklny lnghpyhchcayhu amintayarri
alnghpyhclayeat. htiaulngkayarngsnykiu
bhurarshkngmyng alngnhng mhayarng-
miukkiuphngkharhkwelhtartayarmueat.
alngkiu nayhuusayaramnyhpyngng mha-
yarngmiukkiu nynyhuusayaramnyhpyngng
hkayarwayarsmut tayarmuu nyuenhg
nannksny phtmnayrkphychlayeat. thpnbu-
rarshkngk rayaly miughmyknharkykph-
hchcay raynhngrayhkyngkhayarnhchayhu
amintayarrhishpyng miughmyknharkykkiu
bhurarshkng hpnsngtayarmuu miughmykn-
harkykaayarkhrhisayarraynhng miughmykn-
harkykapayarrhisayarraykiu piunghkya-
tarmuusnyatiungphychlayeat. miugh-
myknharkykkiulny miughkayarngknghuusa-
yaramnyhpyng bhurarshkngkhayarwayar
smuttayar muu nyuenhg nannksny du-
tiynayrkphychlayeat. thpnbhurarshkngk
miughkayarngknggaayarkhrisayar ray-
hcuwayhchay kunpayarhchayhu amintayar
rhishnyatiung phychlayeat. kunkiumyayhu-
usayar amnyhpyngng rayhcuwayrarkiu png-
lyhuusayaramnyhpyngng bhurarshkngk hka-
yarwayarsmuttayarmuu htiaumhuararka-
yarngsnykiu bhurarshkngmyngtayarmueat.
thpn bhurarshkngk myaysny mykpngkiung
hpcarsekiu hpyhchcaysayar hpcarpngkiung
myaypayar mhar myiuhcayparlyk shc-
semyiukiung hpyhchcaysayar shcpngkiung
payarkhchayhu amintayarrhisny atiung
phychlayeat. myaysny mykpngkiung
hpcarsemyiukiung hpyhchcaysayar hpcarp-
ngkiung mimi myiuhcayparlyk shcsemyi-
kiu hpyhchcaysayar shcpngkiung pa-
yarkhchayeat. htiaumhuararkayarngsnykiu
bhurarshkngmyngtayarmuu nyuenhg
nannksny ttiynayrk phychlayeat. th-
pnbhurarshkngk naynhngnynykiu pi-
ungkhayarhchayhkyngngghar miughka-
yarngkngmyknharkyk alngaim tnyhchay
nimitlkhknar hkyinhkysayarahkyin nayrk
apiungahkyar nhhcapiungahkyarbhiihpy-
hchcay. miughkayarngkng myknharkyktny
myaykyelnggherar alngaimhpyhchcayhu
amintayarrhi snyatiungphychlayeat. htiusi-
bhurarshkngsny alngaimkye nhhcuan-
nyhuusayar naykiauphchursayar akyetluan
nynykiu auphchursayar angytluannhngtkw
kyymyartiukiung hpnsngtayarmuupyely-
hng myaykye lngchayhkyngnggharng
naynhngnynykiu auphciu alngnhngmha-
yarngmiukkiu piungkhayarhchayhkyngngghar
ng miughkayarngkng myknharkyk bhu-

rarshkng htartayarmueat. htiaumhuarar
kayarngsnykiu bhurar shkngmyngta-
yarmuu nyuenhg nannksny hctutht-
nayrk hpyhclayeat. thpnbhurarshkngk
askrhng lhuprharttsayar tirhcsarn-
tiukiung raysnymyarpyarhchwar mwaybhwar
hchay. ngghtiulny myaypayar miughka-
yarngkngmyknharkykpyngwpyanhchayhu
amintayarrhieat. htiusiulnyhngraysny
tirhcsarnamiyualiuk myarpyarhchwar
mwayswar ngarkyeahchrhisayar askrhng
lhuprharttsayar tirhcsarnapayarngtiukiung
pyantksayar ngghkmyiupayarngtiukiung
bhurarshkngghpn sng htiaumuuararka-
yarngsnykiu myngtayarmueat. bhu-
rarshkngklny myarpyarhchwar mwayb-
hwarckylayar. pnglyraymyarkiu pyny-
hchayckylayar. ngghtiulny myaypayar
myarpyarhchaystnyhu htitiutirhcsarnitiukiung ka-
yarngkyepaytayarmuu nyuenhngnannksny
puhcmnayrkphychlayeat. thpnbu-
rarshkngk myaysny askrhngsayarsttwarmy-
iutnyhuusayar saryntiukiung twarttsayar
tirhcsarnitiukiung sarrellmyiutiukiung
mwaybhwarhchayhuamintayarrhisnyatiung
hpyhclayeat. htiusiubhurarshkngsny
sarrellmyiut sarynymyiu myaypayarmhar
twarttsayar tirhcsarnmyiu apayarng
tiukiung hpnsng htiaumhuararkayarngsnykiu
myngtayarmueat. thpnbhurarshkngk
ngartiupuansndarnnhnganye tsndntny
luukiung hpnsngkyhciu. suusny pnglyngar-
tiukiung miughkayarngkngngghktiukiung
saryntiukiung myaytpyngluanngghkw
myaypayarmhar twarttsayar tirhcsar-
napayarngtiukiung auphchuihchayhu am-
intayarrhieat. htiusiubhurarshkngsny
mimipuanndnnhnganye luukiuhpnsngta-
yarmueat. bhurarshkngat puansndarn
tayarnhnganye luuyayarkyar luumin-
mkiuhpnsngpyelyhng ahkyngtiut myarp-
yarhchwarwaybhwarckylayar. myaykyekiu
pynyhchay niungckylayar. pnglyngar-
tiukiung miughkayarngkngngghktiukiung
askrhng myaypayarmhar lhuprharttsa-
yar tirhcsarnapayarngtiukiung auph-
chuickylayarhumintayarmuu suutiukiunga-
yarngkyepaytayarmueat. bhurarshkngklny
kynyrhulayar. myaytpyngluan hpcarsekiu
hpyhchcaysayar hpcarpngamyiumyitiukiung
ng myiuhcaykiuhpyhchcaysayar asenhg-
pynyhcuansayar shcpng amyiumyitiukiung
sngtiuhcarhcarbhiiu ngarpayeat. myaysar
miughkayarngkngghk askrhngmyaypa-
yarmhar twarttsayar tirhcsarnmyiupa-
yarngtiuhcarhcarbhiiu mykpngamyiumy-
itiukiung ngarpaymynyhu mintayarmuus-
nyatiungphychlayeat. bhurarshkngsny
mimihpnsngsmyhsayarartiukiung kynyrhu-
lyhng alwnkayarngsnykiu myngtayarmuu
nyuenhg nannksny shtmnayrkphychlayeat.

htiusiu kayarngkngmyaykyenhngtkw
 hkpsimsayar tnsartiusny pyehce-
 lykrhkiyeat. sttmnayrkayarklyhng bhu-
 rarshkngsny hpnsngsayaramhukiu lkhsctta-
 yarmuuhkellpyesny hpyhc hpnsngsmyhsayar
 amuuarartiusny pyehcepyemh htiiusttm-
 nay ngyimwphcwarnaytayarmueat.
 htiiusttmnaykiu bhurarshkngsny ka-
 yarngkyepay snrhngchcaytayarmueat.
 akayayarmmuukar hpnsngpyupngta-
 yarmuusayar htiiuamuuaraluanhcuant-
 iusny pyehcesayarkyayarng htiiunayrk
 ngyimwphcwarnay tayarmueat. iakya-
 yarngararkar htarwrarhngbhurarshkngsny
 kayarngkngnhngmyaykyekiu hpnsng-
 tayarmuu sayarnay hpnsngrarkarika-
 yarngkngnhngmyaykyeeat muulathtupti-
 paytny. myay lyarpyiupngmpayarkmhe
 lyar hcparpngmkypewarmhe apngrhis-
 myhtiikiuhpnsngtayarmueat. htiiuahkar
 htarwrarhngbhurarshkngsny myaypayar
 miughkiurwarhchcaytayarmmuusay. myaylup-
 sayar luulny mrhisaysnyhpyhc myaymhahk-
 iuangwayhtwkshpyng myaytpyngluankiu
 hciuhcaylayeat. htiiunayark htarwrarhngb-
 hurarshkngsny myaymhunhpyng luukiu
 hpnsng suueatnharhkayarnghetellsiu ji-
 waskkiu mhuttayarmuulyhng luusny
 askrhngsayar sttwarhpyhclayeat. htar-
 wrarhng bhurarshkngsnylny arhaymyknhar
 edngarpuyarnykiu hciukpyiupelyhng
 hpnsngtayarmuusayarlukiu htiiuuyarny
 nayrarhkytayarmueat. htiiumyayhtellk
 asnglh hcarbhwkyayarngsayar apngamy-
 iumyikiu htarwrarhngbhurarshkng pa-
 yarkhchcaytayarmueat. htiiuuyarnyaly
 askpnglnyrhieat. kayarngmkayarngkiu
 sikywmrarapng lnyrhieat. htiiuuyarnykiu
 hciuhcayliuysayarnghar myhctmyhcsny
 edngarphtellkhcehtwkshpyng uyyarnypyn-
 gmhar layhpyarkwell myhcmayswyhpyh-
 clayeat. phtmmhyckar hpirunamnyrhieat.
 htiiumyhsny rhwayrhisayar harwilpyny-
 nar trhayarkluankiu hceswar layeat.
 htiiupynymhhpyhcsayarrhwaynsy kayarngl-
 heat. bdhaylshchcaynhng rhhankayarkl-
 nyrhieat. dutyimhyckar gihunamnyrhieat.
 htiiumyngsny kurhpyyny nar trhayarkluankiu
 hceswarlayeat. ttiymhyckar hidkaylam-
 nyrhieat. htiiumyhsny aarrhuritiung
 arhaysiu hceswarlayeat. hctuthtmyckar
 uhprtamnyrhieat. htiiuahkar htarwrarhngb-
 hurarshkngsny luukiuyu ednguyayarnykiu
 pyuhcuhcayarngrhayarkhchaykyngnhar
 htartayarmueat. htarwrarhngbhu-
 rarshkngklny kayarngmkayarngkiu sikywm-
 rarapngmhtpar htiiuuyarny rhismyhsayar
 apngtiueatasekiu sngsny hcarsayarahk-
 wngrhieat. htiiuapngeat asekiuar mhcar.
 hcarsayarnaytwng eknamhnsayrmnyhu
 luukiu pnyk htartayarmueat. htar-

warhngbhurarshkngklny yayarkyarsny
 tyayarktymnaykayarn suunhngtayarsayar
 ahtayarkamkiu suubhiungarlpuemnyhu
 akyanrhitayarmueat. htarwrarhngb-
 hurarshkngsny myaytirhcsarntiunhng
 miughkayarngkngnhgkapayarngtiuki
 myayhpyngpnsng tayarmuupelyhng
 luusny abhysiuhkayarwayarsmutmnykiu
 sihyngnngnar luurhirsarsiu sayarngkell-
 tayarmueat. luusny lny askrhngsa-
 yar sttwarapayarngtiuki hkyarwayar
 smutsnyatiung narmnyaseaserhkiyeat.
 htiiusuluusny sarynyapayarngtiukiung
 miughkayarngkng nhgkapayarngtiukiung
 miughkayarnng kngnhgkapayarngtiukiung
 sarrellapayarngtiukiung amnypaymhny-
 layeat. siusayarnly luunhngtayar sayar
 ahtayarkam mpayarmrhisay htiiuahkar
 htarwrarhngbhurarshkngsny luukiu kyesa-
 yaraiphkyngnhpyng aiphchcaytayarmuu
 luusny aippyayarchny nanriuthkyayarnkiu bhu-
 rarshknghtutpyelyhng htiiuariuahcasarakiu
 hcayhchpchcaytayarmueat. htarwrarhngb-
 hurarshkngsny luuhtellkhtutsayar nanri-
 uhpyng luuminmkiiuhpnsngluurhirsarsiu
 sayarngkell tayarmueat. luukly yku
 isuusnyngarariuhetellkariu ngarasarhtellk
 asarhpyhceat. luuhtellk htutsayar kya-
 yarng suukiuluuminmhu hkayarwayarap-
 snyhu siulayeat. htiiakyayarnghcayayarn
 yayarkyarsny kiuyimbhkiu hcwn ki-
 uyhkngpwnmhewellshpyng htiiusuutiusny
 tsartkiuytny hpyhclrimmny. htiiusuul-
 ngmyarnhhuuetiusny awtmwbtbell nay
 rhkkyayarkhkyngnhngknglwtkyeat.

3

mywaysny htarwrarhngbhurarshkng hpn-
 sngtayarmuusayar myaytirhcsarnskartiuhk
 limmarsny hpyhc minmaar sngtiusny
 uyyarnyrhismyhsayarapngtiueat asekiu
 mhcarrhu eknhngchc bburar shkngmint-
 a-yarmuuslayarnhu mayeat. minmklny ngar-
 tiusny uyyarnyrhismyhsayar apngtiueat asekiu
 mhcarrsayar ahkwngrhieat. uyyarnyalyrhisayar
 apngeatasekiuar sngtiusny mkiungmh-
 carpell naykylayar siumhut saymnyhu
 bhurarshkng amintayarrhisnyhu mywayaar-
 siueat. mywayklny sngtiusny eknamhn
 sayrmnymhut akayayarmmuukar htiiuaseki-
 uhcarsayarnay sngtiusny mykhcipwngnglyk
 kayarngmkayarngkiu si bhurarshkngkellsiu
 hpyhcky ltansnykiu bhurarshkngsita-
 yarmuusnyhu minmaarsieat. htiiuapngsny
 hcarbhwkyayarnghkyng asnglnylhkyng
 pnyartipwarhchayliuysayarnghar nhcsk
 hpwysayar apngphychhkyngkiu minmsny
 mynglyhng asekiu yuuhcareat. mimiuhkng-
 pwnaarlny pay suusnylny hcareat. htiiu-
 unhcheyarktiusny mykhcipwngng mimitiu
 awtahkynyhcnryhisnykiu simynglyhng mim-
 itiu wtrnhpiu sngbhayarshpnpngarwktiuki

hkyuphpc hkarhcnkykiulupkyeat. nayasayarahkvyintwng htiuuayarny htarwrarhngbhurarshkng kywtayarmuusaarasankiu lulngmyartiusny kyarlyhng ahtantayarmh lwthkyngngghar uyyarnyapng tiutwng punkwylk naykyeat. htarwrarhng bhurarshkngklny sngsny abhymharrhisnnyhu luukihkayartayarmueat. luuklny uyyarnykyuytayareat asankiu kywntayarkyarlyhng awtahkynhcnryhisarykayarnng kyayarkpunlyknaparsnyhu lyhayarklayeat. bhurarshkngklny sng awtahkynhcnryhisnykiu sngaarabhysuupayarsny. mhcarrrhu ngarpnytsayar apngeatasekiu hcarpyelayarhu maytayarmueat. luuklny kywntayar appaytayarmuusaayar minmsny htiupngeatasekiupay kywntayarkharmiparsnyhu lyhayarklayeat. htarwrarhngbhurarshkngklny sngsny abhysiuypyuesnyhu minmaarmaytayarmuulyhng minmk mywaysny kywntayarmkiu lhnycar kywntayarmsnyharmiparpyehu lyhayarklayeat. htarwrarhngbhurarshkngsny mywaykiuhkayarsngsny iamhuki u pyusayarkyayarnng sarynsyarrell apayarnngtiutk kynhkyngkiu hkanreat. sngsny wmhpyng swar myaymhunkiu tskluanhcarrmny. sngnhngminmkiong sngatamyuanwynhng minmeat amyanwykiung ngarsnyrnngyuihpwellhcamny. suusny sngeahkayarkgiu kyitlimny sngsny suueat hpnayarkgiu kyitlimnyhu mintayarmueat. minmkulu ngkiuywnsayarnghkyng waydnarkiu ngarlwnmyarpyarhcarrmny. pngphcwar waydnarkiu hkansarbhwarrmny. kiuyhkgpwneat aliusiuliu suueatauphchiuhkyngkiulu hkanrmnyhu min tayarmueat. yayararkyarkiu htiupngeatasekiu mhcarrrhu ngarpnytsayarnly sngsnymyareat hckarkiu narhtayarnng hcarmsayarkyayarnng myaysny sngeatatwk kynhkyngkiu hkanlykrhieat. myayeatasekiu tskptluanpgnhcwar hcarrmny. suupngamiyumiutiukiulny sngahpiu myaypayarkhcamny. lyhpyhcsayar hngsehngwrwtiuki u sng hcarrmny. snghtwkrarmyaysiumpynmhietuungayarnng sngat myknharmhkywayhtwklyk ahcarkiuhcarrmny. akyayarnngmuukar sngsny myaymhunhpyhc myaymhunsu pynrmnyhu mintayarmueat. htiuahkarlusny mimimyarkiu ewamnyhpyng mhnlylayeat. akyayarnngmuukar suusny askrhng sayar suuapayarnngtiueat amihpyhcsny. htarwrarhngbhurarshkngsnylny lulng myarti sarrayhpyng ptluankiulup wthkyuanhchayayar muueat. htarwrarhngbhurarshkngklny lusny ngartiutwng tparparkellsihpyhc kayarnngkayarnng sittat. yhkumhar suusny htarwraskkiu rhkyngngghar lkkiusnylk askpngeatasekiu yuu mhcarsnghu mintayarmueat. lusny mimihitwksayar myayluprmnyakayarnng htarwrarhngbhurarshkngsny edng uyyarnyhtellk lwthliuk

tayarmueat. htiusiuluuki u nhnghtutpyelyhng askpnglmkiu hcayarngrharyarkhchayhkyngngghar mehcnglnknhngtkw hkayrubimtiuki u yuyarnyarthaybhk htartayarmueat.

4

htiunayark luuaardansny myarewnhngsksanshpyng ewsny ptisndhayhcwellyuu karinkiu bhwarmyng lyhng htarwrbbhurareat luukiu ngarrpyehusilulayeat. thpsuunye aarbaylaykiu bhwarmynglayeat. aarbaylkar siuhtinhpyhceat. karinkarlylup sayarsuuhpyhceat. ahkyinhcaysayarahkar karinsny htarwrbbhurarhtan puujayarskkarbhiiu myayasekiu sayarnghkelleat. aarbaylsnylny mimisiuhcutwng auebhwarsayar sarahkiunhng siuseukiasayarnghkelleat. htarwr bhurarsny aarbaylnhng suueatpuujayarskkarkiu pmarn pyutayarmueat. karinnhngsuueat puujayarskkarkiu pmarn pyutayarmmuu htiukyayarnng karinsny alwnhcitsiu myknharpyklayeat. htarwrbbhurarklny sngsny abhykyayarnng hcitsiusny. abhykyayarnng myknharpyk sngny. sngsny kayarnngmwnhcwar pyulupahkwngmrlayar. kayarnngmwnhcwar mpyulyhng apyhchpyaysayar yj kayarnngsnytanhkarnarmhar wplykrhieat. suusny sngat aliusiuliu sngsny suukiu auphchiureathu karinkiumintayarmueat. karinklny lysiu swarkykunaanhu nyea aarbaylkiuhkayark lysiurayarksayarahkar nye aarbaylkiurnbhkpyu stlayeat. htarwrbbhurarklny sngnye aarbaylsny abhyhmarrhisnnyhu karinkiu maytayarmuulyhng akywnupmsipar. akywnupsny nyeki u hcayarnngsayar suuhpyhpcarslayarhu lyhayarksueat. bhurarshkngklny sngsny abhysiu pyupesny. sngnyeaswayeatasansny myayhtellk ngarkiu aayarhhclykrhisnytkar. siuhpyhcsngnyeeat aswaykiu hkanysuuhkyngngghar mimiphckiuupwngsayar myaykyeat kynhkyngkiu sngsny hkanrsayarkyayarnng yhkumhhe myaylupsayarahkar ptkiatlung aseanhankiu mrr. myaykyepayarmh pyaysarsayaru arprplyrsayarsu hpyhcrimnyhu mintayarmueat. karinklny akywnupapyhcsny mhpyayniungaayarnng kyparsayar. akywnupkiu myaykyepynghm nyaynhnghtuttayarmuupye myknhartayarkiulny mmyng. myaykyepayarmhar pyaysarsayarsu arprplyrsayar suuhpyhpcarmny. twaysmyhsayar suutiusny akywnupkiu stparlimny hu htarwrbbhurarkiu lyhayarksueat. htarwrbbhurarklny siuhpyhc karinkiu stsayarsuumsnytkar hkunhcsayarayphcdnkku hkanrlimnyhu mintayarmuupelyhng karinkiu twaysayarsu thcuantayarkmyh mshchayhkyngngghar htarwrbbhursny suu amhtpaytayarmueat.

karinsny htarwrbbhurarhtantayarmh htwk-
 swar edngpyny arhay nayardpynytwng
 naylayeat. htiuahkarkarinsny mimim-
 yarnhng sksanshpyng suusny ptisndhay-
 hcwellyu sarenayarkkiu bhwarmynglayeat.
 karinsnylny myiukiutnymimisareat am-
 nyaliuk htiummyukiu enayarkmyiuhu
 smutlayeat. enayarksarkar ird irdsarkar
 mhuyayl mhuyaysarkar msurhl msurhl
 sarkar larmktny. larmksny aardnhngjil
 amnyrhisayar minmhchayarknhng
 aimhtayarngbhkpyu aardsny saryarbkliuh-
 warmynglayeat. htiusarkar tellnaysayarsuu
 siunwarhcsnytiukiu mwaysayar suutiueat
 abhsrar hpyhclaystny. yublamnyrhisayar
 nyemuukar hcayarnngmyiu nhellhkrarmy-
 iutiukiu temhutttsayarsuu apayarngtiueat
 abhsrarhpyhclaystny. jilsnylny sartublka-
 rinkiu bhwarmynglayeat. suusny pntnysmar
 pnpellsmar a payarngtiueatsrarhpyhclayeat.
 tublkarineatnhmkar naysmamnyrhieat.
 larmkkly aardnhngjil ngarpyayarsankiu
 mhtkylayar. larmkmartiu ngarhckarkiu
 narhtayarngkylayar. ngarkiuthiukiuksayar
 luutyayarknyhuusayar ngarkiunyhnyell-
 sayarlupuyiutyayarkkiu ngarstkhellpye.
 karinsny hkunhcssayaratrakiurlyhng
 akylarmksny ashkunhchsy hkunhcssayar
 trarkiu rlimmnyhu mimimiyartiukiupya-
 yarsiuat. aardansnylny mimimiyarnhng
 thpnsksanpylnyng myarsny sarkiu bh-
 warmyng rhayshuusayar amnyhpyng
 mhnylayeat. akyayarnngmuukar karinst-
 sayar aarbaylikiuhcar tparsayarnwykiu
 akywnup abhiu bhurarshkng hknhtarta-
 yarmuupyeu siustny. rhayssnylny sarkiu
 enuthuusayar amnyhpyng mhnylayeat.
 htiukarl htarwrbbhureat narhtayarkiu
 amhepyu kiukwyhc pyukylayeat

5

aardaneatsarhcnymyayhck hcarrnghu-
 muukar luukiu hpnsngtayarmuusayar karl
 mimipuansndarnnhng anye bhurarshkng
 hpnsngtayarmuueat. luuyayarkyarluumin-
 mkiu hpnsng kayarngkyepaytayarmuueat.
 hpnsngsayarnaylny suutiukiu aardanamnyh-
 pyng mhnytayarmuueat. aardansny asktrar-
 suansyrhisayar mimi puansndarnnhnganye
 sndarntnysarkiumyng rhays amnyhpyng
 mhnylayeat. rhayskiu bhwarmyngsayarna-
 yark aardansny anhhcrhhcrar askrhng
 sarsmemyarkiumynglayeat. aardansny
 asknhhccpayarnng kiurarsuansy hcaysayar
 saylayeat. rhayssny asktrarngarnhhcrhisa-
 yar sarenutkiu mynglayeat. enutbhwarmyn-
 gsayarnayark rhayssny anhhc rhhcrarhkun-
 hhcnhhccaskrhng sarsmemyarkiu mynglay-
 eat. rhaylsny asknhhccpayarnngkiurar tsyn-
 hhcnhhccaysayar saylayeat. enutsny
 askkiusyrhisayar sar karinnkiu mynglayeat.
 karinnbhwarmyngsayarnayark enutsny an-

hchrrhcrartsyngarnhhccaskrhng sarsmemyar
 kiu mynglayeat. enutsny asknhhccpa-
 yarnngkiurarnghhcc hcaysayarsaylayeat.
 karinsny askhkunhchsyrhisayar sarmhar-
 laylkiu mynglayeat. mharlaylbbwarmyn-
 gsayarnayark karinsny anhhcrhhcrar-
 laysyaskrhng sarsme myarkiu mynglayeat.
 karinsny asknhhccpayarnngkiurar tsyhcaysa-
 yar saylayeat. mharlaylsny askhkyayarksyn-
 garnhhc rhisayar saryarrkiiu mynglayeat.
 yarrkbwarmyngsayarnayark mharlaylsny
 anhhcrhhccrarsuansyaskrhng sarsmemyarkiu
 mynglayeat. mharlaylsny asknhhccpa-
 yarngrhcrar kiusyngarnhhccaysayar
 saylayeat yarrksny asktrarhkyayarksyn-
 hhcnhhc rhisayar sarnayarkkiuumynglayeat.
 enayarkbbwarmyngsayarnayark yarrksny
 anhhcrhhcrar askrhng sarsmemyarkiu
 mynglayeat. yarrksny asknhhccpa-
 yarnngkiurar hkyayarksynhhcnhhccaysayar
 saylayeat. enayarksny askhkyayarksyn-
 garnhhc rhisayar sarmsurhlkiu mynglayeat.
 msurhlbbwarmyngsayarnayark enayarksny
 anhhcsuanrarptluan bhurarshkngnhn-
 gatuswarlar sarsmemyarkiu mynglayeat.
 enayarkasknhhccpayarnngsuanrar hkyayarksy
 ngarnhhctny enayarksny bhurarshkngnhn-
 gatu swarlareat. nayarkthpn suusnymrhi
 akyayarnngmuukar bhurar shkng simyu-
 utayarmuusayarkyayarnngtny. msurhl
 asktrarhhchsyhkunhcnhhc rhisayar sar
 larmkkiiu mynglayeat. larmkbwarmyn-
 gsayarnayark msurhlshny anhhckunhhcrar
 rhhcsynhhcnhhccaskrhng sarsme myarkiu
 mynglayeat. msurhlshny asknhhccpayarnngkiu-
 rar hkyayark sykiunhhchccaysayar saylayeat.
 larmksny asktrarhhcsynhhcnhhc rhisayar
 sarkiu myng isusnykar htarwrbbhurarky-
 intayarmuusayar myaylup pngpnhcwar
 hkanrsayarnngartiuar sksarhccaysayarsu-
 uhpyhclimimnyhuu suukiunayare huusayar
 amnyhpyng mhnylayeat. nayarebhwarmyn-
 gsayarnayark larmksny anhhcngarrark-
 iusyngarnhhccaskrhng sarsmemyar kiu
 mynglayeat. larmksny asknhhccpayarnng
 hkunhhcrar hkunhchsy hkunhcnhhc hcaysa-
 yarsaylayeat. nayaresny askngarrarrhieat.
 nayare sarkar rhaym harm yarhpktny.

6

myaykyemyknharpayarmharluutiusny
 myarpyar smemyarkiu lnny rkysayarhakr
 bhurarshkngsartiusny luusmetiu lhky-
 yarnngkiuumyng kiuyhcitrhisnyatiung
 hcuanbhkkyeat. htarwrbbhurarklny ngar-
 winyarnngsny luutiutwng ahcnysuanmr.
 akyayarnngmuukar luutiusny asarhpyhceat.
 sueeataskt nsnylny anhhcrarnhhchsyh-
 pyhchcayhu mintayarmuueat. htiukarl
 myaykyepayarmhar kiuykyemarsayar
 suuahkiurihikyeat. htiunayarklny bhu-
 rarshkngsartiusny luusmetiunhng

ksan rsayarsartiusny aarkyesayarsuu
rhaykarlmhck kyayarchayarsayarsuu hpy-
hckyeat. myaykyepayarmhar luuapyhckye
suueat hcitnhluanakyanahcnyrhismyhtiusny
ahcnympyt siunyhck hkyngskskrhikya-
yarnγκkui bhurarshkng simyngtayarmu-
lyhng myaykyepayarmhar luukiu hpsng-
tayarmuusnykiu nayarktr nhluantayarpu-
upnlyk rhitayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurarshkny
ngarhpsnngsayar luukiung luumhck sarm-
yar twarttsayar tirhcsarnmyar miughka-
yarnγκngnghkmyartiukiung myaykyemykn-
harmhar ngarsutsgpyrhngmny. suutiuki-
u hpsnngsayar kyayarnng ngarnayarngtrsn-
yhu mintayarmuueat. nayaremuukar htarwrbbhu-
rarhcittayarnhng twaysayarsuuhpyhcs-
tny. nayareatht uppttiuumuukar nayaresny
hpyayarnngmtsayarsuu mimiomyiu hcu-
anngsayarsuuhpyhceat. bhurarshkngnh-
gatuuswarlareat. nayaresny rhaym harm
yarhpktnyhuusayar sarsuanayarkkiu myn-
glayeat. htiuahkar myaykyesny bhurarshk-
ngyarmhar puphpclykrhieat. myaykyesny
adhmmamhunhng pynyhcuanelayeat. bhu-
rarshkngsny myaykyekiukynyruhसारhkar
puphpclykrhisnykiu myngtayarmuueat.
akyayarngmukar myaykyepayarmhar
luuapayarngtiusny hpayarkpynhkyngsiu
rayarkkypye. htiuahkar bhurarshkngsny
nayareaar mintayarmuusnykar sttwar-
payarngtiueat asuansny ngarmykmha-
yarktwng payarlarpye. suutiukyayarnng
myaykyesny adhmamhunhngpynyhcuanel-
layeat. akyhcnghck myaykyenng tkw
suutiukiung ngarhpyksemny. gayarhprsh-
sarhpyng sngbhayarkiu kiuybhiu tnylupla-
yar. ahtellny ahknmyarkiu luplayar. atwng
pyng ptlnykiu htngruuhcaynhngsutlayar.
luprmnyupan huumuukar sngbhayaral-
yaratayarngsuanrar ananatayarnngarsy
amyng atayarngsuansyrhihcayrmny. apa-
yarsnyamiukiuluprmny. htiuamiu apa-
yarylhykyk htupaupananttayarnγκyky rhih-
cayrmny. sngbhayarnantbhklny tanhkarkiu
luprmny. aayarksng alysnng apayarsnghuu
suansngkiulny rhihcayrmny. askrhngsayar
sttwar apayarngtiukiung kayarnγκngaa-
yarkmh ngarkiuytiung pyrhngkyngnghar
myaykyekiuraylwmmiuhcayshpyng myay-
payarmhar rhismyhtiusny saykymny.
sngmuukar ngarptinyarnykiu ngartnyh-
caymny. sngsny sar myar hkywaymm-
yarnhngtkw sngbhayar htellsiu wngmny.
askrhngsayar tirhcsarnmyiumyiuhtellk
ahteama hcuantiukiuyuu sngnhngatuu ask
hkymsarhcayhkyngnghar sngbhayarhtellsiu
swngmny. nghklnyamyiualik sarlny
amyiualik twartksayar tirhcsarnapa-
yarnnglny amyiualik ahteama hcuantiusny
askhkymsar hcayhkyngnghar snghtan-
siu larkylimny. kiuyhcarhcrarabhiu
tirhcsarntiuhcarhcrarabhiu hcarapsayar
ahcaramyiumyiu kiuy siuhtararmnyhu

bhurarshkng mharhtartayarmuueat.
mharhtartayarmuusnyatiunglny nayare
pyulayeat.

7

htiunayark htarwrbbhurarshkngsny na-
yarekiu thpn mintayarmuupynykar
ikarlamiyutwng sngsny ngarrhay hpya-
yarnngmtkyayarnγκkui ngarsimynsny hpyhc
sngataimsuuaimsarapayarngtiunhngtkw
sngbhayarhtellsiu wngkylayar. myaykye-
payarmhar tirhcsarnmyiumpykskny
hcayhkyngnghar hcngkyysayar sarmyiu
tmyiutmyiutwng ahteamhkuhchcu-
an hce mhcnngkyysayar sarmyiu tmyiu
tmyiutwnglny ahtemnhhcuahnce mi-
ughkayarnγκngnghk tmyiumyiuwnglny
ahteamhkuhchcuahnce asetiukiung simy-
urmny. akyayarngmukar ynamhhc
hkuhcrhckaylyhng arklaysptluan
myaykyepayarsiu miugh rwarhcaymny.
ngarhpsnngsayar sttwarapayarngtiukiung
myaykyemyknharpayarmhar ngarpyrhngm-
nyhu htarwrbbhurar mharhtartayarmuueat.
mharhtartayarmuusnyatiunglny nayare
pyulayeat. myaykyekiuraylwmmiua-
yarahkar nayaresny askhkyayarkrar-
hristny. raylwmmiuhkyngbhaykyayarnng
nayaresny mimi sar myar hkywaym-
myarnhngtkw sngbhayarhtellsiu wng
bhurarshkng mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
hcngkyysayarsar mhcnngkyysayarsar nghk-
myarnhng myaypayarmhar twarttsayar
tirhcsarnmyarahhtellk ahteama hcu-
antiusny nayarenngatuu sngbhayarhtellsiu
wngkyeat. hkuhcrhckcaysayarahkar lwmmi-
uapsayar raysny myaypayar payarlareat.
nayareaskhkyayarkrarhcaysayarnhhc
dutiyl syhkunhcrknaytwng kyechwarsa-
yar knellrar raypayarkraytwngtiueat
aseatarrhismyhiu pyrhng miughka-
yarnγκngpywnpmyarkiu hpwngshpyng
arklaysptluanmyaykyepayarmhar mi-
ughrwarlayeat. htiunayarktwng nayarenhng
mimimiyarmhhc rhaym harm yarhpkt-
nyhuusayar nayaresarsuanayark hky-
waymsuanayarktiusny sngbhayarhtellsiu
wngkyeat. sarrellmyiu sarynymyiu myay-
payarmhar twarttsayar tirhcsarnmyiu
pyantksayar kyngghkmyiu askrhngsayar
tirhcsarnmyiumyiu apayarngtiuahtellk
ahteama hcuantiusny nayarenhng atuu
sngbhayarhtellsiu wngkylayeat. hti-
siunayarekiu bhurarshkngmharhtart-
ayarmuusnyatiungwngsayartirhcsarn-
tiusny hkspsimsayar tirhcsarn-
tiuahtellk ahteama hcuantiukwngkyeat.
htarwrbbhurarshknylny nayarekiu
ahtellmhar pithtartayarmuueat.
raylwmmiuhkyngsny arklaysptluan
myaykyepayarmhar ahcnyatiung tiutk
sngbhayarkiu myaymhkhwarlyk sayarn-
gyulayeat. thpnraysnyarkye myaykyepa-

yarmhar alwntiutkshpyng sngbhayarsny
 raymyknharpayar myayarlyknaylayeat.
 nayarkthpnraysny myaykyepayarmhar alwn
 aarkyeshpyng miughkayarngkngaayark
 rhismyhsayar tayarngkyepayarngtiusny
 myupkyeat. raymyupsayartayarngtiu
 ahtk lwhmttsayar raysny syngartayarn-
 grhistny. myaypayarmhar lhupharattsayar
 tirhcsarnmyiutnyhuusayar nghk saryny
 sarrell myaypayarmhar twarttsayar tirh-
 sarnapayarngtiunhg luapayarngtiusny
 saykykuneat. askrhulyk kunpayarmhar rhi-
 laysmyhtiisny saykykuneat. myaymyknhar-
 payar rhisayarluuhpyhchcay sarhpyhchcay
 twarttsayar ararhpyhchcay miughka-
 yarngkngnghk hpyhchcay askrhngsayar
 ararrhirhismyhtiukiui myaykyepayark
 pyrhngtayarmuu pykhcekwyppayarkhky-
 nsiu rayarkkykuneat. nayaremhc
 nayarenhngatuu sngbhayarhtellrhisayar
 suutiusarknykwyngkylayeat. raysnylny
 myaykyepayarmhar rkpayarng trarn-
 garsyptluan aarkyehcwar tnylayeat.

8

bhurarshkngsny nayaremhhc askrhng
 smyhsayarsttwar nayarenhngatuu sngbha-
 yarhtellrhisayar tirhcsarnapayarngtiukiui
 aayarkmay myaykyepayarmhar laylarhchay-
 tayarumuushpyng rayngyimlayeat. nknell-
 raypayarkraytwngmyar miughkayarngkng
 pywnmyarkui siupit miughkiu hcellhchay-
 tayarumuueat. raysnylny myaypayarmhar
 ahcnayatiung hceswar arktraringarsyhchaysa-
 yarahkaryutlyayar layeat. sttml syhkun-
 hercknayatwng sngbhayarsny aarrtarn-
 nyrhisayar tayarngpayarmhar tnglayeat.
 dsmltiungaayarng raysny ahcnympt
 yutlyayar htiuslntkrnaytwng tayarnghtip
 tiusny payarkyeat. htiaurklayisykarylhg
 nayaresny sngbhayarhtell luhpkellsayar
 pytngpayarkkiuhpwng kye tkayarngkiu
 lwhtlayeat. htiukyeasny myaypayarmhar
 raymknmhkyayark mhetlungaayarng
 swarlarlyk naylayeat. thpn myaymyknhar-
 payarmhar raykunsny mkunsnykiu sihkyn-
 ghngar hkyiutkayarngkiu lwhtpylnayeat.
 myaytpyngluan rayrhisaysayarkayarng
 hkyiusny hkyayhpyngngng amayarhpyay-
 hcrarkiu mtwayshpyng nayarerhirar
 sngbhayarsiupynlarlayeat. nayaresnylny
 lkkiusn hkyiukiunguuyupelyhg mim-
 inayrar sngbhayar htellsiuswnglayeat.
 thpnhkunhercknaypyemh htiuhkyiukiui
 sngbhayarhtellk lwhtpyneat. nyueahkyin
 hkyiusny nayarehtansiu pynlar mimisiyu-
 usayar sanlwngrwkkiiu miminhutsehpyng
 sayarngkhell sayarkayarng myaykyepa-
 yarmhar raykunkayayarkkiu nayaresilayeat.
 thpn hkunhercknaypyemh htiuhkyiukiui lwht-
 pyneat. nayarkthpn hkyiusny mpynmllar-
 nayeat. anhhchkyayarkrart hku phtmlsntrk-

naytwng myaykyepayarmhar rayhknkhya-
 yarksnyrhisayar nayaresny sngbhayarmiukiui
 pyhpyk kynyrhusayarahkar myaymykn-
 harswayhkyayarkhchrhisnykiu myngeat.
 dutiyl nhhcsykhkunhercknaytwng myaykye
 swayhkyayarklayeat. bhurarshkngklny
 sngsny sarmyar hkywaymtiunhngtkw sngb-
 hayarhtellk htwksnglayar. bhurarshkngklny
 sngsny sarmyar hkywaymtiunhngtkw
 sngbhayarhtellk htwksnglayar. snghtan-
 mhar askrhngsayar tirhcsarn nghkmyar
 sarmyar myaypayar twarttsayartirhcsarn-
 myar tiusny myaypayarmharsarkiumway
 alwn tiupwamyarpyarmnyakayarng
 htiiutirhcsarnrhismyhtiukiui kiunhngatuu
 htutsayarnglayarhu nayarekiu mint-
 yarmuueat. htiauhkarnayaremhhc sar myar
 hkywaymtiusny htwksngkyeat. sarmyar
 twarttsayartirhcsarnmyar nghkmyar myay-
 payarmhar lhupharattsmyhsayar amyiumyiu
 apayarngtiusnylny sngbhayarhtellk htwk-
 sngkyeat. nayaresnylny htarwrbhurarbhiiu
 yjpllngkiu tnypyemh hcngkyysayarsar
 hcngkyysayar nghkamiumyiuhtellkyuu
 yjpllngpayarmhar merhiusayar yjkiu
 puujayarlaveat. htarwrbhurarsnylny
 mwahykyiungsayar anankiu hkanyyu
 ngarsny nayarkthpnluutiatwkw myaykyekiui
 mkyin. akyayarngmuuak luutiusny
 ngysayararwymh hc hcihtlluanakyanahcny-
 siukyeat. ngarsny yhkuthkar pyupyeskellsiu
 askrhngsayarararrhismyhtiukiui nayarkthpn
 dnmhkt. myaykyimkunmhetiungaayarng
 myiuhcaykyellrsayar karl aseanhankiu
 simrsayarkarl hkymseyar karl puusa-
 yarkarl nwaykarl sayarngkarl mpytrhu
 amintayarrhieat.

9

bhurarshkngsnylny nayarenhng su-
 ueatsar tiukiukayarngkyepaytayarumu
 sngtiusnymyarpyarhchwar mwaybhwarlyk
 myaykyepynyhchaykylayar. myaytirhcsarn
 miughkayarngkngnghkahchrhisayar myapa-
 yarmhar lhupharattsmynhngng pnglyngara-
 payarngtiusny sngtiurhaymharkayarkrwan
 tunlhuphkyngsbbhayarhikylimny. htii-
 utirhcsarntiukiui sngtiu lkngar apeat.
 askrhng lhupharattsmysny asearwkkellsiu
 sngtiuhcarhcarbhiiu hpyhermny. hkp-
 sim sayararartiukiui sngtiu ngarappayeat.
 siusayarlny asktynhuusayar aswaynhngtkw
 asarkiu mhcarr. aky sngtiuashtnyhuusayar
 sngtiu aswaykiu ngartayarngmny. luu
 tirhcsarnapayarng tiu ngartayarngmny.
 hkpsimsayar luutiueat nyeahckiu lu-
 ueataskkiu ngartayarngmny. akyngsuusny
 luueataswaykuiswneat. htiusuueataswaykiu
 luulkhpyng swnmny. akyayarngmuuak
 bhurarshkngsny mimipuanandsarnhnganye
 luukiui hpnsngtayarmuueat. sngtiusny sark-
 iubhwarmyarpayarkylayar. myaypayarmhar

alwnmwaybhwar myarpyarkylayarhu
 mintayarmueat. thpnbhurarshkngsny
 nayarenhng suueatsar tiukiu mintayarmu-
 nykar sngtiunhngng nayarkhpyhcltansa-
 yar amyuanwynhngng sngtiutnmmha-
 raskrhngsayar tirhcsarntnyhuusayar nghk
 saryny sarrellrhismyh sngbhayarhtellk
 htwsngsmyhmhhc myaytirhcsarnapa-
 yarngtiunhngng ngarsnykiuytiung pti-
 yarnpyueat. sngtiunhng ngarpyusayar
 pitinyarnyhumuukar raylwhmmiuhkyn-
 gaarhpyng hkpsimsayar sttwartiusny
 nayarktphn msuanrky. myaykyeki
 hpyksebbhiur nayarktphn raylwhmmi-
 uhkyng mhrir. htiuntpar ngartbhk
 sngtiunhng sngtiutnmmhar askrhngsmyh-
 sayar tirhcsarntiu tbhk sarmyay ahc-
 nyaskmpty ngarpyusayar ptiyarnyeat
 lkhknr sksayhuumuukar ngareat sktankiu
 miughtim ngarhtareat. htiusktsansny
 myaykyenhng ngarpyusayar ptiyarnyeat
 sksayhpyhclimmny. ngarsny miughkiu
 auanhcaysayarahrk miughtim sktansny
 htnggharlimmny. htiuahkarngartbhk
 sngtiunhng askrhng sayarsttwar tirh-
 sarnrhismyhtiuh tbhkhisayar ngareat
 ptiyarnykiungar aayarkmayshpyng hkp-
 simsayar sttwar tiukiu hpyksekyngnghar
 nayarktphn raylwhmmiuhkyngmhrir. mi-
 ughtim sktanrhisnykiu ngarkynrhushpyng
 bhurarshkngnghng myaykyepayarmhar
 askrhngsayar sttwartirhcsarnapayarngtiu
 hcpsyarmharrhisayar htarwrptinyarnkiu
 ngaraayarkmaymny. isnykar ngar-
 nhngmyaykyepayarmharrhisayar sttwara-
 yarngtiueat hcpsyarmhar ngarmyellhpwell-
 sayar ptiyarnyeat lkhknarsksayhpyhcsstnyhu
 nayare kiu bhurarshkngmintayarmueat.
 sngbhayarhtellk htwsngsayar nayaresar-
 tiueatamnykar rhaym harm yarhpktny
 harmsny hkarnarneat abhphpyhceat.
 isuutiusny nayareeat sarsuanayarkh-
 pyhc myaykyetpyngluan nhanpyarkyeat.
 nayaresny lylupsayarattkiu pyuhcu hcpy-
 hcuyarnykiu hciuklayeat. hcpyhcrnyk-
 iulny sayarkyhcmuushpyng mimihtell
 awtmhkyuanbellnlayeat. hkarnarneat
 abhharmsny mimiabhawtahkynyhcnr ris-
 nykiunghnglyhng pyngmharrhisayar ahckiu
 nhhcayarkkiu pyayarlaveat. rhaymhng-
 yarhpktiusny awtkiuyuu phkuanpayarmhar
 tngpyelyhng nayarksiusutswar mimiabh
 awtahkynyhcnrhisnykiu hpuankyeat.
 suutiusny apyngsiumkharpyusayarka-
 yarnng mimiabh awt ahkyny ahcnrhisnykiu
 mmyng. nayaresny yhcmuuhkyngpyayark
 niusayarahrk mimisarnngpyusnykiusilyhng
 hkarnarnsny kyinhkyngkiu hkanparhcay.
 ahckiutiueatkywntiu kywnhpyhparhcayhu-
 siueat. thpnrhaymeat bhurarshknghtarwr-
 hurarsny mngglarrhtayarmuuhcaystny.
 hkarnarnsny rhaymeatkywn hpyhc-
 parhcay. bhurarshkngsny yarhpkkii

kyhchaytayarmuushpyng rhaymeat tell-
 siutwnngnparhcay. hkarnarnmuukar
 suueatkywnhpyhparhcayhu siulaveat.
 nayaresny raylwhmmiusayarnayark anhhc
 suanrarnngarsy askrhng askpayarnngkiurarn-
 garsyhchaysayar anihchc rayarklayeat

10

raylwhmmiusayarnayark nayaresar rhaym
 harm yarhpktiumh sngsksayar sarhc-
 nymyaysk tiukiu siupayaan. yarhpkeat-
 sarkar gayarmar margayarg mardell yarwn
 tubl mayrhk htiuktny. gayarmsarkar
 aarrhayknt rihpt tayargmtny. yarwn-
 sarkar elirhar tarrru kittim dayardnimtny.
 isuutiusny luuamyiumyiu tkywntni-
 ungngan myaynytiukiu bharsarasease
 amyuanwy aseserhisnyatiung ahkyn-
 ghkyng hkwellwaykyeat. harmsarkar
 kurh mijrim jut hkarnarntny. kurhsarkar
 saybh harwil sarbht rargm sttayhkartny.
 rargmsarkar rhaybh daydntny. kurhsny
 sarnimrayardkiulny rsayeat. htiusarsny
 myaykyepayarmhar auehcwmniungsayar
 suhpyhceat. htarwrbbhurarrhaymhar
 aarkyesayar musiuhyhceat. htiukyayarnng
 hckarpuankar bhurarrraynimrayard aarkye-
 musiu pyulupsnyliuhu hcpsiuustny. suueat
 niungnganauekar rhinarpyny barbulun-
 myiu erkmyiu akkmyiukarlalaymyiutny.
 htiupyny mharaarrhriptynsiuswar ninay-
 wmyiu rhayarbbhutmyiu karlmyiukiung
 ninaywaymyiunghng karlmyiuhcpsyarmhar
 kyehcwarsayar myiutnyhuusayar raysngmy-
 iukiung tnyayark layeat. mijrimsarkar
 ludimluu aarnmimluu lharbimluu ntuhim-
 luu parsruusimluu karlsruhimluu ktayarrim
 lutny. karlsruhimamyiuhellk hpillitlu-
 uhpyhc stny. hkarnarnsar akyekar jidun.
 htinayark hays. htinayark yaybusiluu aar-
 mayarriluu. girgarrhi luu hiwi luu aarkiluu
 siniluu aarwdi luu jaymriluu harmsi lutny.
 htinayarkhkarnarn amyiasarasesetiusny
 nhanpyarky layeat. hkarnarnamyiasar
 nayrarpynynysny jidunmyiumhgayarmyiu
 garjmyiutiungaayarnng thpsnayardumyiu
 gayarmarmyiu aardarmyiu jayarbh-
 ungmyiukiulwn larrhmyiu tiungaayarnng
 rhistny. isuutiusny sehkyarsayar amyuanwy
 sehkyarsayar bharsaraliuk apynyapyny
 atiungtiung naysayar harmsarmyay hpyhc-
 stny. yarhpkyne haybellluuapayarngtiueat
 abh rhaymsnylny sarmyarkiumnglayeat.
 rhaymsarkar elan aarrhr aarhparjd lud
 aarrantny. aarransarkar uj hul gaysar mar-
 rhtny. aarhparjsarrharl rharlsarhaybartny.
 haybarsnylny sarnhhcyayarkkiu myn-
 glayeat. sartyayarkkar hparikamnyrhiat.
 akyayarnngmuukar suulhkt myaykyeki
 hkwellwaykyeat. suueatnyekar yuttu am-
 nyrhieat. yuttnsarkar aarlmayardd rhaylp
 harjarmarwk yayr hdayarran uj dikarl

aublabhimayl rhaybh auhpirhwil yayarbp
isuapayarngtiun sny yuttnsarhpyhcestny.
suutiunayrarmuukar mayrhymiumhsny
arhay myknharsayhpartayarngtiungaa-
yarng rhistny. isuutiunsny sehkyarsayar
amyiuanwy sehkyarsayar bharsaral-
iuk apynypynyatiungtiung tiunaysayar
rhaymsarmyarhpyhcestny. irwhaykar mimi-
tiunamyiuanwy asele aliukmhtsarhtarsayar
niayaresar swayhcn myiushkcarrngpaystny.
htiuisuutiunsny raylwhmmiusayarnayark
myaykyepayarmhar sehkyarsayar tiungpyny
tiukiutnyhtayarnngkylayeat.

11

myaykyesarapayarngtiunsny bharsart-
myiutny. hckartmyiutnyrhikysnyh-
pyhc arhaymyknharmh hkreswarsh-
pyng rhinarpyny myaynyerararp kiutway
nayrarhkykyeat. suutiuklny larky. autlup
hkiungmarhewar hputkykunaanhu ty-
yarkkiu tyayark pyayarkyeat. htiuisu
kyayarkarar autkiung srwtarar raynyhit-
myiukiung rpyelyhng larky myaykyet-
pyngluan arprpkiwellpyarmnykiu hciurim
myiukiung miughkayarnngksiumhersayar
relltiukkiung tnylupshpyng kyayarcha-
yarkittirihicayhkyngnghar pyukyunaanhu
pyayarsiukyeat. htiuisu luusartiutnylup-
sayar myiunhng relltiukkiu kynyrruhkyn-
gnghar htarwrbbhursarsny sngsktayar
muueat. htarwrbbhurar kynyrruhlayar.
luutmyiutny hckartmyiutny rhisnyh-
pyhc suutiunsny iamhuki aupeykyeat.
yhhkuyanhcnsmyhtiuki aseatarmrhi
suutiupyukylimmy. larky sngskkykunaan.
suutiunsny ahkyngghkyng narmlyhchayhky-
ngghar suutiuhckarkiu rhuphtwaykyku-
naanhu mintayarmuueat. htiusiuh-
tarwrbbhursny suutiuki myaykyetpyngluan
arprpkiwellpyarhchaytayarmuushpyng su-
tiunsny myiukiumtnypell naykyeat. siuhpyhc
htiomyiu htarwrbbhursny myaykyesarapa-
yarngtiueat hckarkiuirhuphtway suutiuki
myaykyetpyngluan arprp kiwellpyarhchay-
tayarmuusayarkyayarng htiomyiusny
barbuluanmyiuhuu twngstny. rhaymeat
sarhcnmyayksiuuaukar rhaymsny
asktrarrhi raylwhmmiusayarnayarknhcn-
hhckyar sayar saraarhparjdkiu mynglayeat.
aarhparjdhhwarmyngsayarnayark rhaym-
sny anhhcngarrarsckrhng sarsmemyarkiu
mynglayeat. aarhparjdsny asksuansyn-
garnhhchrisayar sarhharlikiu mynglayeat.
rharlbhwarmyngsayarnayark aarhpar-
jdsny anhhclayarsuan nhhcaskrhng
sarsmemyarkiu mynglayeat. rharlsny
asksuansyrhisayar sarhaybarkiu myn-
glayeat. haybarbhwarmyngsayarnayark
rharlsny anhhclayarsuanhhc askrhng
sarsmemyarkiu mynglayeat. haybarsny
asksuansylaynhhchrisayar sarhparlkkii

mynglayeat. hparlkbhwarmyngsayarna-
yark haybarsny anhhclayarsuansyaskrhng
sarsmemyarkiu mynglayeat. hparlksny
asksuansyrhisayar sarrargayarkiu myn-
glayeat. rargayarbhwarmyngsayarnayark
hparlksny anhhcnhhcarkiuunhhcaskrhng
sarsmemyarkiu bhwarmynglayeat. rar-
gayarsny asksuansynhhcnhhchrisayar
sarhchayrayarkkiu mynglayeat. hcayra-
yarkbhwarmyngsayarnayark rargayarsny
anhhcnhhcarkiuunhhcaskrhng sarsme-
yarkiu mynglayeat. hcayrayarksnyasksu-
ansyrhisayar sarnarkiuuhkayarkiu mynglayeat.
narhkayarbhwarmyngsayarnayark hcayra-
yarksny anhhcnhhcark askrhng sarsme-
myarkiu mynglayeat. narhkayarsny
asknhhcsykiunhhchrisayar sartayarkiu
mynglayeat. tayrbhwarmyngsayarnayark
narhkayarsny anhhctrartsykiunhhcaskrhng
sarsmemyarkiu mynglayeat. tayrsny
askhkunhcsyrhisayar saraarbyan narhka-
yar hkarrrntiukiumynglayeat. tayreat
sarhcnmyayskhuumuukar tayrsny aar-
byan narhkayar hkarrrntiukiumynglayeat.
hkarnsnylny layartkiuumynglayeat. hkar-
rnsny abhtayrmsaymhe mimibhwarrararp
hkarldellpynysartiunaysayar urmyiu say-
layeat. aarbyannhng narhkayarsny myarkiu
yuu aarbyaneat myarkar hcarrellam-
nyrhieat. narhkayareat myarkar hkar-
rneatsmemilhkar amnyrhieat. hkarrrnsny
milhkarnhng ishkeatabhpyhcestny. hcarrell-
muukar myuansayar minmhpyhc sarsmem-
rhi. tayrsny saraarbyankiung hkarrneatsar
hpyhcsayarmay layartkiung saraarbyaneat-
myarhpyhc sayar mimi hkywaymhcarrell-
lkiungkhayar suutiunsny hkarnarppynysiu
swarhkyngngghar hkarldellpynysartiunaysa-
yar urmyiumh htwkshpyng hkarrrnmyiusiu
rayarknaykyeat. tayrsny asknhhcapa-
yarnghhcrangarnnhhchrisayar hkarrrnmyiu
saylayeat.

12

htarwrbbhursarsnylny aarbyankiu hkayarta-
yarmuu sngeatpynynhngtkw amyiusarhky-
ngpayarkbhayar myarhtellk htwkpyelyhng
ngarpyltansayar pynysiu swarlayar. ngarsny
sngkiu luumyiuikyehpyhchcaymny. ngar
kayarnngkyepay sngeatnarmkiu kyemyth-
caymny. sng sny kayarnngkyehkanrsayasu-
hpyhclimmy. sngkiu kayarnngkyepaysa-
yarsuuki ngarkayarnngkyepaymny. sngkiu
kyinsellsayarsuuki ngarkyinsellmny.
sngaarhpynglny luumyiuapayarngtiunsny
kayarnngkyemngglarkiu hkanrkyylimmyhu
mintayarmuueat. htiuisu htarwrbbhu-
rar mintayarmuusnyatiung aarbyan-
htwkswar layartlnyliuklayeat. aarbyan
sny hkarrrnmyiumh htwkswarsayarahrak
askhkunhcsyngarnnhhchrieat. aarbyansny
myarhcarrell ahckiusarlayartnhng uhchcar-

rttsmyhkiung hkarnnmyiursayar luutiukiu
 ng yuupyelyhng hkarnarnpynysiu ra-
 yarkhkyngnghar htwkswar htiupynysiu
 rayarkkyeat. aarbyansny htiupynykiu
 rhayarngswar rhihkgarp mayarrspitpngsiu
 rayarklayeat. htiuahkar hkarnarnmyiursar-
 tiusny htiupyny rhikyreat. htarwrbbhursny
 aarbyanaarhtngghar ipynykiu sngeatamyi-
 uanwyyaar ngarpaymnyhu mintayarmueat.
 htiusiuhtrngghartayarmuasayar htarwrbb-
 hurarbbhiu htiuarip yjpllngkiu tnylayeat.
 htiuarpmh swarpyn bayslmyiuarhay
 rhisayar tayarngsiu pyayarngshpyng
 bayslmyiuarhay aarimyi uanayarkhckp-
 yarmhar tellkiusayark htarwrbbhursiu
 yjpllngkiu tnypyelyhng htarwrbbhureat
 narntayarkiu phtarnpyueat. aarbyansny
 hkreswarlyk pyayarnglyk tayarngmyknhar-
 siu rayarklayeat. htiunayark hkarnarnpyny
 ahcarhkayarngparhkyngghpyhceat. alwnah-
 carhkayarngparsayarkiyarng aarbyansny
 aellguttupyny tnyhkiuhkyngnghar swar-
 layeat. aellguttupynyngghesayarahkar
 mimimyarhcarrellkiu sngsny asnglhsayar
 minmhpyhcsnykiu ngarsieat. aellguttulu-
 tiusny sngkiumpyngsayaarahkar iminmsny
 suueatmyarhpyhceathusiulyk ngarkiust
 sngkiu askhkymsarpaylimmny. siuhpyhc
 sngsny ngarnhmhpyhckyayarngkiu pya-
 yarparlayar. siupyayarlyhng sngatwk
 ngarkayarngghcar limmny. sngatkyayju-
 uaarhpyng ngaraskhkymsar rlimmnyhu
 siueat. aarbyansny aellguttupynysiu
 rayarksayaarahkar suueatmyarsny alwnas-
 ngghsnykiu aellguttuluutiussny myngkyeat.
 hparrayarbhuengeatmhuutayarmttiulny
 myng rhaytayar hkyemwmpyelyhng nnta-
 yarsiuswngrkyeat. hparrayarbhuernsny
 htiuminmatwk aarbyan kyayjuupyush-
 pyng suusny siu nwar mynyhte mynym
 kywnnyayarkyar kywnmimn kularaup-
 myarnnhgkywyweat. htarwrbbhursny
 aarbyaneat myarhcarrellatwkkyayarng
 hparrayarbhuerngmhhe nntayarsartiukiu
 kyesayar bhaydnhpyng suanmtayarmueat.
 hparrayarbhuerngsnylny aarbyankihkayar
 sngsnyngar pyusayaramhukar abhysiuyny.
 suusny sngatmyarhpyhckyayarngkiu
 ngaraar abhykyayarng mpyayarsny.
 ngarsny suukiu simpikuchayhkyngnghar
 suusny ngarnhmhpyhcsnyhu abhykyayarng-
 siusny. sngatmyarkiu yhkuyuswarla-
 yarhu aminrhiat. htiusiuaarbyanamhukiu
 hcerng mimiluituaar mharhtarshpyng suu-
 tiusny aarbyanrhismysayar uhchcarnhng
 tkw smemayarnghantiukiu lwhtliukkyeat.

13

aarbyansmemayarnghantiussnylny la-
 yartnhng tkw mimitiu rhismysayar
 uhchcarkiuyuu aellguttupynymh htwk-
 swarshpyng hkarnarnpynyntayarngpiungsiu

rayarkkyeat. htiuahkar aarbyansny siu
 nwarhcsnytiukiung rwhayngwaykiung al-
 wrtiteat. thpntayarngpiungmh hkreswar
 bayslnyatwng bayslmyiu aarimyiuhcp-
 kyar ahtkk tellkiusayark yjpllngkiut-
 nyhkelbbhuusayar arpsiu rayarkpynyhng
 htiuarptwng htarwrbbhureat narntayarkiu
 phtarnpyueat. aarbyannhgatuu liuk-
 larsayar layartsnylny siu nwarmyarnhng
 tellamyarrhishpyng htiuluunhhuetiussny
 atuunayhkyngnghar htiumpyay msanung.
 uhchcarmyarlwn suutiussny trptny mnayni-
 ungky. aarbyaneat nwar kyayarngsar
 layarteat nwarkeyarngsartiussnylny hk-
 iukrnpuyukeat. htiuahkar hkarnarnmyi-
 usar hpayrjiamyiussartiussny htiupyny
 naykystny. aarbyanklny ngartiussny
 nyeahckihkyngghpyhckly ngarnhng sngng
 ngarnwarkiyarngsartiunhng sngnwarkeya-
 yarngsartiung hkiukrnmrhiparhcaynhng.
 myaytpyngluansny sngghaymharrhisny
 mhutlayar. ngarnhng hkwardnypar-
 layar. sngsny lkwellbhksiu swarlyhng
 ngarsny lkylarbhksiuswarmny. sngsny
 lkylarbhksiu swarlyhng ngarsny lkwellbhk-
 siu swarmnyhu siueat. htiukarlakhar
 sayarduanmyiunhng gayarmayarmyiukiu
 htarwrbbhurar hpyksetayarmmumhe ja-
 yarmyiussiu swarsayarlm yayardnmyhc
 ptwnkyngarprp raymyar htarwrbbhureat
 uyyarngtayarkellsiu aellguttupyny kell-
 siunghpyhcsnykiu layartmyayarkyny myn-
 glyhng yayardnhkyiung trhayarkluankiu
 rwayhkyy arhaysiu pyayarngswarshpyng
 ahkyngghkyng tuenng tue kwelpparkyeat.
 aarbyansny hkarnarnpyny naylayeat. layart
 muukar myhceptwnkyngmyiutiutwngnay
 sayarduanmyiu narmhar tellkiu sayark-
 layeat. sayarduanmyiussartiussny siusayarsuu
 htarwrbbhurarhay alwnapyhcmayarsayarsuu
 hpyhckystny. layartsny aarbyannhngkh-
 war swarpyemh htarwrbbhursny aar-
 byankiuhkayar sngghisayararpk tayarng
 myayark arhay anayarksiu myayarkyny-
 layar. sngmynysayar myaytpyngluankiu
 sngnhngsngat myuanwyyaar ngarsnykar-
 lahcnymyellpaymny. sngatamyiuanwykiu
 myaymhunkellsiu ngarmyarpayarhcaymny.
 siuhpyhc luusnymyaymhunkiu raytwkni-
 unglyhng sngat amyuanwykiu raytwkni-
 ungkylimmny. snghtmyaykiu alyaraarh-
 pyngng ananaarhpyngng rhayarkswarlayar.
 sngaar ngarpaymnyhu mintayarmueat.
 thpnaarbyansny tellkiupyayarng hay-
 byunmyiu manrayspittayarsiu rayarkmh
 nayrarky htarwrbbhurar abhiu yjpllngkiu
 tnylayeat.

14

htiurayarahkar rhinarmngkye aanrhpayl
 elarsarmngkyeaarut elanmngkyehkayda-
 yarrrayarmar gayaraaimngkyetidltiussny

sayarduanmngkyebayr gayarmayarmmngkye
 birrh aardhmarmngkyerhnp jaybhiungm-
 ngkye rhaymbhar baylarmngkyetiunhng
 hchctiukkyeat. baylpynykar jayarram-
 nylnyristny. htiupyny rhismyhtiusny
 sayarduanaiunghpyhcsayar hciddimhky-
 iungtwng nehcplykrhikyeat. tsynhcn-
 hhcptluan hkaydayarrrayarmarmngkyehtan
 kywnhkanpyelyhng tsysuannhcmayark-
 sayarahkar punknkyeat. tsylaynhcmay-
 yarklyhng hkaydayarrrayarmarmngksny
 mimibhkknaysayar mngkyetiunhng tkwlar
 aarrht rutkarnimmyiu rayhpimluum-
 yarkiyung harmmyiu juujimluu myarkiung
 kirysimhkyiung emimluumyarkiung hcir-
 tayarngpayarmharhayarriuumyarkiung
 lupkyan tayarnarmharrisayar elparm-
 myiutiungaayarng lukiukyeat. thpnynlar
 kardayrhpyng angmirhptmyisiu rayarkpye-
 lyhng aarmlkpyny rhismy hkiung harjjunt-
 marmyiunaysayar aarmayarriuumyarkiung
 lupkyankyeat. htiuahkar sayarduanmngkye
 gayarmayarr mngkye aardhmarmngkye
 jaybhiungmngkye jayarrtny huusayar bay-
 larmngkyetiunsny hkyehtwk hciddimhkyiung
 hchcpyiungkyeat. htiusi elanmngkye
 hkaydayarrrayarmar gayaraim mngkyetidl
 rhinarmngkye aarrhpayl elarsar mngkye
 aarruttnyhuusayar mngkyelayparnhng
 mngkyengarpartiusny hchcpyiungkyeat.
 hciddimhkyiung raynyhiakyaikhywellnhng
 pynysayar twngmyar rheiat. sayarduan-
 mngkyegayarmayarmmngkyetiunsny pyay
 htiutwngmyar kylayeat. kywngsayarsu-
 tiunsny tayarngsiupaykyeat. aayarngsa-
 yarmngtiunsny sayarduanmyiunhng ga-
 yarmayarmmyiu rhismyhsayar uhchcarnhng
 myiurikhkar rhismyhtiukiu yuuswarkyeat.
 sayarduanmyiunaysayar aarbyanahck-
 iusar layartnhng sueeatuhchcartiukiulny
 simyuuuswareat. htiubhaymh lwt pyaysayar
 suutyayarksny haybyelluu aarbyannhng
 misaharyhpwellsayarsu erh kayarl nhng
 aarnayreatahckiu aarmayarriuumanrayeat
 spittayarnarmhar naysayar aarbyanhtansiu
 rayark singkyarpyayarlayeat. aarbyansny
 mimi ahckiusarkiu bhmswar kyayarngk-
 iukyarlyhng mimiaim bhwar swnsngsayar
 luusuanrarsyrhchayarktiukiu hcerng
 dnmyiu tiungaayarngliuklayeat. nynyahkar
 mimiluutiukiuhkwell tiukhchayshpyng lup-
 kyanpyelyhng dmarskmymyayarkbbk
 hayarbmyiu tiungaayarngliukpynlayeat.
 rnsuutiuisimsarsayar uhchcarrhismy hkiung
 mimiahckiusar layartnhng sueeatuhch-
 carkiyung minmmyar nhng luumyarkiung
 thpnsayarngyuuhkellayeat. hkayda-
 yarr layarmarmhng suubhkknaysayar
 mngkyetiukiu lupkyanrarmh aarbyan-
 pynlarsayarahkar sayarduanmngkyesny
 hkreuekiyupyhkyngnghar rharwayhkyiung
 tnyhuusayar mngkyehkyiungsiu htwk-
 swareat. amyngsuansayar bhurarshkngat

yjpurayarhithpyhcsayar rharlngmngkye
 maylhkijaydksnylny munhng hcpyhcrnykiu
 sayarnghkellpyelyhng kayarngkngmayky-
 erhng amyngsuansayar bhurarshkngsny aar-
 byanaar kayarngkyepaytayarmuuparhcay
 sayarhu aarbyankiu kayarngkyepay sngeat
 rnsuutiukiu sngeatlk apnhantayarmuusayar
 amyngsuansayar bhurarshknglny mng-
 glar rhitayarmuuhcaystnyhu mywksiueat.
 aarbyansnylny uhchcarrhismyhtiukiu
 htiunngaar sybhiutbhiu luulayeat. sa-
 yarduanmngkyeklny luutiukiu kywnupaar
 pynpaypar uhchcartiukiukar kiuytiungyu-
 uparlayarhu aarbyanaar pyayarliulyhng
 aarbyank mngkyesny aarbyankiu ngarrtth-
 caypyehu pyayarhcrarmrhihcayhkyngnghar
 lulngtiunsny hcarye sayar ararkiyung
 kywnupnhngatuu liuklarsayarsuu aar-
 nayr erhkayarl manraytiunsny mimitiu
 abhiukiu yuuhcayhkyngnghar ahkwn-
 payshpyng suutiuyuusayar abhiukiung
 htar mngkyeeatuhchcar aphkynytmyhng-
 pyhchcay hkyaynngkyiutpnghpyhchcay
 thcuant hkukiumy ngarmyuuhu ka-
 yarngkngmyaykyerhng amyngsuansayar
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar ky-
 wnupsnylkkiiuhkye adhihtarpyuparpyehu
 sayarduanmngkyeearpyayarsilayeat.
 aarbyank mngkyesny aarbyankiu ngarrtth-
 caypyehu pyayarhcrarmrhihcayhkyngnghar
 lulngtiunsny hcarye sayar ararkiyung
 kywnupnhngatuu liuklarsayarsuu aar-
 nayr erhkayarl manraytiunsny mimitiu
 abhiukiu yuuhcayhkyngnghar ahkwn-
 payshpyng suutiuyuusayar abhiukiung
 htar mngkyeeatuhchcar aphkynytmyhng-
 pyhchcay hkyaynngkyiutpnghpyhchcay
 thcuant hkukiumy ngarmyuuhu ka-
 yarngkngmyaykyerhng amyngsuansayar
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar ky-
 wnupsnylkkiiuhkye adhihtarpyuparpyehu
 sayarduanmngkyeearpyayarsilayeat.

htiunayarkmh byardittayaraarhpyng htar-
 wrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny aarbyansi-
 urayark ahkyngaarbyan mhciurimnhng.
 ngarsny sngeat akwyakarhpyhcheat.

sngreatakyiusny alwnkyelheatu mintayarmuulyhng aarbyank arhnghtarwrbbhurar akywnupsny sarmrhibhell swarrpareat. idmarskmyiusar elyarjar sny akywnupeat amwayhkanhpyhcrpareat. siuhpyhc abhykyayjuukiu pyutayarmuuparmynnyhu lyhayarksiueat. thpnaarbyank akywnupaar amyuanwykiu paytayarmmuupar. akywnupeat aim bhwarsayarsuusny akywnupeat amwayhkanhpyhcrparsnytkarhu lyhayarksiueat. thpn htarwrbbhurareat nhutkptayar rayarklarsnykar isuusny sngreatamwayhkan mhpypcr. sngreat kiyuhtellk htwsayarsuusny sngreat amwayhkanhpyhclimnnyhu mintayarmuupelyhng aarbyankiupyngsiu htutsayarngtayarmuu miughkayarngkngkiu miyarkynylayar. kymyarkiu raytwk niunglyhng raytwklayar. sngreatamiuanwysnyhtiusiu hpyhclimnnyhu mintayarmuueat. aarbyansny htarwrbbhurar kiuyankynsny hpyhc suueatyankynyhkngkiu hpyayarngmthkyngkellsiu mht-tayarmuueat. thpnngarsny ipynykiu sngamwayhkanhcrarbhii sngaarpayliusayarnghar hkarldelpynysartiunaysayar urmyiumh sngkiu htutsayarngsayar htarwrbbhurar hpyhcsnyhu mintayarmuulyhng arhnghtarwrbbhurar ipynykiu akywnup amwayhkanrmnykiu abhy-siu sirparaannnyhu maylyhayarklayeat. htarwrbbhurar klny suannhccaskrhisayar nwarmtkayarng suannhccaskrhisayar sittkayarng suannhccaskrhisayar siuhtetkayarng hkyiutkayarng hkiusngytkayarngtiukiugarbhiiyuulayarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung htiutirhcsarnapayarngtiukiug yuu tkayarng tkayarngkiu htkwkhee hkwellyphyehng hkwelaysayarsartiukiug abhktkhyk htarlayeat. nghkkayarngtiukiug mhhkwell. nghkrelltiusny asaykayarngtiug apayarsiu snglarsayarahkar aarbyansny nhnglayeat. naywngsayarahkar aarbyansny kyesayar aiphkyngphypng aip-pyayarlyk htusayarmhayarngmiuknhngt-way htiitn hkyngsiu rayarklayeat. htarwrbbhurar klny sngreat amyuanwysny suutparpiungsayarpyny enysnyhpyhck-yshpyng suutpartiu kywnhkanhkyng nhiphcknyhnyselfhkyngkiu anhhclayarptlu-anhkanrkylimnnykiu amhnsimhtlayar. suutiukiug hcayhkiungsayar luumyiuk-iulny ngarhcerngmny. htiunayarkmh suutiusny myarhcwarsayaruhchcarnhng htwkkylimnny. sngsnybhiubhaytiuhantsiu ngymwphcwar swarlimnny. askyernglyk snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkanrlm mny. luumy-iulaysklwnsayarahkar suutiusny ipynysiu pynlarkylimnny. aarmayarri amiyusar tiueat duhcriukapychsny mhcuanglsayhu aarbyanaar mintayarmuueat. thpn naywng miuksayarahkar hkwelhtarsayar asar-aly mehkiuhtwsayarmehpiu mehtwnlng sayar mehkwksny htngrharcwar rha-yarkswarlayeat. htiunay htarwrbbhursny

aarbyannhng ptiynarynpyutayarmuulyk aellguttu myhcmhhc myhckye tnyhuusa-yar uhptrymhtictiungaayarnng ipynykiu ng kayniluu kaynjiluu kardmayarniluu hit-iluu hpayrjiluu rayhplimluu aarmayarriiluu hkarnniluu girgarrhiluu yaybusiluutiukiung sngreat amyuanwyaar ngarappaypyehu mintayarmuueat.

16

aarbyaneat myarhcarrell sarbhwarhkyng-mrhrishpyng aellguttupynysuuhargram-nyrhisayar kywnmtayark rhisnyhpyhc hcarrellk akywnupaar sarbhwarssayarahk-wngkiu htarwrbbhurarpaytayarmmuu. akywnupeat kywnmhtansiu wngparlayar. suuaarhpyng akywnupsny tnsayarkhkyng rhikayarngrhparlimnnyhu aarbyanaar pyayarsiu aarbyansny hcarrelleat hckarkiu narhtayarnglayeat. htiusiuaarbyansny hkarnarnpyny synhhcnaypyemh aarbyaneat-myarhcarrellsny mimikywnmaellguttupyny-suu hargrkiuyuu mimihkngpwn aar-byansimpiukhccaybhii apnhnglayeat. aarbyansnylny hargrhtansiu wng hargrsny ptisndhay hcwelllayeat. hargrsny mimitwng ptisndhay hcwellnaykyayarngkiu silyhng mimishkngmkiiu mhte mellmyngpyulayeat. hcarrellklny akywnuphkanrsayar apyhcsny kiuytarhkhayarngpayar tnyrhparhca-y. akywnupeat kywnmkiiu kiuytarhngkh-wng akywnupapnhngparpye. suusny kiuyptisndhay hcwellnaykyayarngkiu silyhng akywnupkiu mhtemellmyngpyuparsnytkar. htarwrbbhursny akywnupnhng kiuy-tayaramhukiu hcerngtayarmuuparhca-y sayarhu aarbyanaar siulayeat. aarbyanklny sngreat kywnmsny sngreatlkrhieat. suu pyuhkyngsmyhpyuparlayarhu hcarrellaar pynpyayarlyhng hcarrellsny kywnmkiiu nyhnyselfshpyng kywnmsny shkngmh-tanmh htwkpyaylayeat. htarwrbbhurareat kayarngkngtmnsny rhurmyiusiusswarra-tayarlmrhisayar hcmraytwng narmhar hargrkiutwaylyhng hcarrellkywnmhargr abhyklarsny. abhyarpsiu swarmny-n-yhumaysayar kywnmsny shkngmhcar-rellhtanmh pyaylarparsnyhu siulayeat. htarwrbbhurareat kayarngkngtmnklly sngreat shkngmhtansiu pyn suueatauph-ciuhkyngkiu hkanlayarhu aminrhieat. thpnhtarwrbbhurareat kayarngkngtmnk sngreat amyuanwykiu mraytwkniungaa-yarng ngaralwn myarpyarhcaymnyhuung sngsny kiuywmsayarngsnyhpyhc sarya-yarkyarkiu bhwarmynglimnny. htiusarkiu irhmayl amnyhpyng mhnymny. aky-a-yarngmuukar htarwrbbhursny sngreat sngrellduhkhkiiu kyarsitayarmuupye. suusnyluuriungphpyhclimnny. luupa-pa-yarngtiukiug rnbhkpylimnny. suukiulny luupayarngtiusny rnbhkpuyylimnny.

miminyeahckiu apayarngtiueat apar nayr-
limminyhuung mywksiu layeat. htiusiu min-
mywktayarmuasayar htarwrhbhararkiu aar-
tayarel rayarhuusayaramnyhpyng hkayarwa-
yar ngarkiumyngtayarmuasayar suukiu
iarppng ngarhpuumyngsrnytkarhu har-
grsiulayeat. htiukayayarkgiuahcwellpyu
htiuraytwngkiu bayrlhellrayarhu smutkyeat.
kardayrhmyiunhng bayrkmyiueat hcpk-
yarmhar rhistny. htiunayark hargrsny aar-
byanaar sarkiu bhwarmyngeat. aarbyanlly
hargrtwng myngsayar sarkiu irhmay-
lamnyhpyng mhnlylayeat. aarbyansny
sarirhmaylkiu hargrbhwarmyngsayaarahkar
askrhhsyhyayarkhhrhistny.

17

htiunayark aarbyansny askkiusykiun-
hchrhisayaarahkar htarwrhbhararsny aar-
byanaarhngghar tayarmu ngarsny annt-
tnhkiurhng bhurarshkngphycheat. ngar-
rhaymhar swarlar huanlghkyngghilayar.
ngareat ptinyarkiu sngnhng ngarpumny.
sngkiu ngaralwmyarpyarhcaymnyhu
mintayarmuueat. aarbyansnylly pypwplyng
bhurarshkngk ngarpusayar ptinyarnsny
sngrhieat. sngsny luumyiuamartiueat
abhphyclimmny. nayarkthpnsngat am-
nykiu aarbyanhumhkayarr. sngatamnykiu
aarbyanhanhuhkayareat. akyayarng-
muukar ngarsny sngkiu myarhcwarsayar
luuamyiutiueat abharar hknhtarpye.
ngarsny sngkiu alwnpwarmyarhcaymny.
sngaarhpyng luuamyiumyitiukiui hpy-
hchcaymny. sngat amyiui anwhylly
rhngbhurhngphychrkiylimny. ngarsny-
ngatbhurar sngnayark sngamyiuanwyeat
bhurarhpyhcmnyhu sngnhngsngat am-
yiuanwhy ahcnyasktiu ngarptinyarkiu
htarwrptinyarny hpyhchcaymny. sngsny
yhkuensnyhpyhcnaysayar pynytnyhu-
usayar hkarnarppnytrhayarkluankiu
sngaarng sngnayarksngatamyiuanwyaarng
ahcnyamyll apiungpamny. suutiueat
bhurarlly ngarhpyhcmnyhu minmywktay-
armuueat. thpnbhurarshkngk siuhpyh-
c sngnhngtkwsngnayark sngatamyiuanwy
ahcnyasktiu ngareatptinyarny kiui
hcayarngghayark rkymny. sngnhngtkwsng-
nayark sngatamyiuanwysny ngarrhaymhar
hcayarngghayarksayar ngareat ptinyarny-
huumuukar sngtiutwng saryayarkartiung
arayhpyarlhemngglarkiu hkanrmny. aray-
pyarlhemngglarsny ngarnhngsngtiupusayar
ptinyarnyeat lkhknarskayhpyhclimmny.
sngtiu amyiuaahcnyasktiu saryayarkartiung
kiuyaimbhwasarsuuhpyhchcay kiuy
amyiumhut. tparamyiusar ngwaynhng-
wysarsuui hpyhchcay askrhchrckmayark-
lyhng arayhpyarlhe mngglarkiu hkanrmny.
kiuyaim bhwasarsuui kiuyngwaynhngwy
saryarsuusy arayhpyarlhemngglarkiu hkan-

rmny. ngarptinyarnly sngtiueatasar htar-
wrptinyarny hpyhclimmny. arayhpyarmllhe
arayhpyarlhemngglarkiu mhkansarsaryay-
yarkyarkiu suueat amyiumhpyrhngreat.
htiususny ngarptinyarnykiui hpyklaypyehu
aarbyanhanaar mintayarmuueat. thpnbhur-
arshkngk sngatmyarhcarrellkiui muukar
hcarrellhuusayar amnyhpyngmhkayarr
hcarrrarhuusayar amnyhpyngghkayareat.
suukiungarkayarnkgyepay suuaarhpynglly
sngaar sarkiu paymny. akyhngchcsuukiui
kayarnk kyepay suusny luuamyiumy-
iuhpyhclimmny. suueatamyiuanwyly
apyyny pynysayar rhngbhurhngphychy
limmnyhu aarbyhanaar mintayarmuueat.
htiuaahkaraarbyhansny pypwplyk ask trar-
rhisayar suusny sarkiu rlimmnylayar. ask
kiusyrhisayar hcarrarsny sarkiu bhwar-
limmnylayar hu rylyk hciitnhluanhtellmhar
aayarkmaypyelyhng irhmaylsny rhaytayar
askrhngparhcaay sayarhu bhurarshkngkiui
lyhayarksayaarahkar bhurarshkngk sngat-
myarhcarrarsny sngaarsarkiu bhwar-
limmny. htiusarkiu lly ijarkamnyhpyng
mhnyrmny. suung suunayarkmh suueat
amyiuanwyng ngareatptinyarnykiui htarwr
ptinyarny hpyhchcaymny. irhmaylamhukar
sngatheckarkiu ngarnarhtayarngat. suukiui
ngarkayarnkgyepayeat. suuanwhykiui tiup-
warhcaay suukiui alwhnmyarpyarhcaymny.
suusny mngsarsynhchcpartiueat abh hpy-
hclimmny. kyesayar luumyiu hpyhch-
cayhkyngngharlny ngarpyumny. siusayarlly
nayarnghhch hkyinhkyksayarahkyintwng
hcarrarsny sngaarbhwarltansayar sarjark
ngareatptinyarnykiui ngartnyhcaymnyhu
mintayarmuupelyhng minmywktayarmu-
usanngym bhurarshkngsny aarbyanhanm
tkkywtayarmuueat. aarbyhansnylly sari-
maylmhch kiuyaim bhwasayar suuapayarng
kiuyngwaynhng wysayar suuapayarngntny-
huusayar aarbyhanaimnhngsiungsayar
yayarkyarapayarngtiukiui yuu bhurarshkng
mintayarmuui snyatiung tnayhkyngtwng
arayhpyarlhemngglarkiu paylayeat. aarby-
hansny kiuytiungarayhpyarlhemngglarkiu
hkansayaarahkar askkiusykiunhchrhieat.
sarirhmaylsny arayhpyarlhe mngglarkiu
hkansayaarahkar asktsyuannhchrhieat.
tnayhkyngtwng aarbyhanhngsar irhmayl
sny arayhpyarlhemngglarkiu hkanlayeat.
suueataim bhwasarsuui tparamy-
iusar suueatngwaynhng wysarsuui
suueataimnhngsiungsayar yayarkyarapa-
yarngtiusny suunhgatuu arayhpyarlhe
mngglarkiu hkankylayeat.

18

htarwrhbhararsny manrayspittayarnmhar
aarbyhanaar htngghartayarmuusy akyay-
arngararhuu muukar naypuusayaarahkyin-
twng aarbyhansny telltanhkarw htiunglyk

myayarkyny mimirhaymhar luusuanyayark
rpnaykysnykiu myngsayarahkar hkreueky-
iupyuhkyngngghar telltanhkarwmhpyay
myaysiu uenywthkylyk akywnupshkng
rhaytayar akywnupsny myknharrlyhng
kiuytayarkywnmhlwnmswarparnhng.
rayannngykiu yuuhkellparrhchay. hkaykiu
saypye lyhng shcpngaayark lyayarn-
naykyparlayar. munannngykiulny
yuuhkellparmny. amayar apnpayasa-
yarahkar swarkyparlayar. htiusisayar
kyayjuutayarkiu hkanhchaykyngngghar
kiuytayar kywnrhirarsiu rayarkparpyehu-
sueat. htiusuutiuklly pyayarsnyatiung
pyuparlayarhusiukeat. aarbyhansnylly
telltatwngghisayar hcarrar sesiu alyngamyn-
wngpyelyhng gyuanmunnyksuanhchlykiu
asayarpynngnypar. payarngmunkiu lup-
parhusiulayeat. thpnnwarhcsuiupay
nuhtwarkayarngmwnsayar nwarсныkiu
yuuhkell lulngapshpyng mynmypnyngsng
hchayeat. htuiunayark niunhng niuhcmkiung
pyngngsayar nwarсныkiung yuu htiusu-
tiurhay htnypyelyhng shcpngaayark
suutiuanarmharpnay suutiusny hcarkyeat.
pyesayarahkar sngeat myarhcarrarsny
abhymharrhisnyhu maykylyhng tellatwng
rhiparsnyhu pynpyayareat. htiusu-
tiutwng tparklly bhwarhkyinhcaysayar
ahkar ngarsny sngsesiu skskpynlaruemny.
htiuhakar sngeatmyarhcarrarsny sarki-
urlimmnyhu pyayarsueat. htiusiususa-
yarsueatnayark tanhkarwanar mhar
hcarrarhisayarkyayarnng htiuhckarkiuk-
yareat. htiuhakar aarbyhannhngghcarrarsny
ask arwykyernghlpye. hcarrarsny minmtiu
uturayarkmyell rhisnyatiung mrayarkpye.
htiukyayarnng hcarrark ngarllyaiupye
ngarshkng lnyaiupye siuhpyhc ngarsny
pyayarmwayhkyngghilimmny layarhu
siulyhk titsithcwar rylayeat. sngeatm-
yarrcarark aky ngarsny aiupyemh sarkiu
bhwarlimmnylayarhusiulyk abhy kyayarn-
rysny. htarwrbbhurarmttniungsayaramhu
thcuanthku rhislayar. hkyinhkyksayar
bhwarhkyinhcaysayarahkar sngsesiun-
garpynlar hcarrarsny sarkiurlimmnyhu
htarwrbbhurarsny aarbyhanaarminta-
yarmueat. hcarrarklly kywnmmryparhu
kyayark ngynglayeat. mhutbhuy. sngrype-
humintayarmueat. htuluutiusny htiuarpk
ht sayarduanmyiusiu myknharpyulyk
swarkyeat. aarbyhansnylly suutiu kiu
piuhkyngngghar liuklayeat. htarwrbbhu-
rarklly ngarpyumnyamhukiu aarbyhanaar
mbhayarmpybell whkhtarmnylayar. aar-
byhansny kyemyt thnkiunhngpnyhchuan
sayar luumyiuhyhclimmny. luumyiuapa-
yarngtiusny suuarhpyng kayarnngkyemng-
glarkiu hkanrkylimmny. akayarngmoukar
suusny miminayark hpyhcsayar sarmyar
aimsuumyartiuaar pnytmnyarar kiu ngar-
sieat. suutiusnylly htarwrbbhurareat trar

lmsiu liuk hutmnhhpyayarngmtwcwar kyn-
gkylim mny. siuhpyhc gtitayarrhisnyatiung
htarwr bbhurarsny aarbyhanpyursayar ahk-
wngghilimmnyhu akyantayarrhieat. thpnn-
htarwrbbhurark sayarduanmyiu gayarmayarr
myiu kywaykyayarsayar asansnykye alw-
napyhch laysayarkyayarnng yhkungarswar
ngarrhaysiurayarkhkellpyesayar kyway
kyayarkhkyngghisnyatiung suutiusny amh-
npyusny mpyusnykiu ngarkynryhumny.
mpyulyhng mpyukyayarkgiu ngarsimny hu
mintayarmueat. htiusuutiusny htiuarpmh
myknharlly sayarduanmyiusiushwarkyeat.
aarbyanhanmuukar htarwrbbhurar rhaytar
rpnaylykrhisayeat. htiuhakar aarby-
hannhkyngkp kiuytayarsny hpyayarngmtsa-
yar suutiukiu mtrarsayar suutiunhngtkw
hpyksetayarmuumnylayar. htiumyutwng
hpyayarngmtsayarsuungarsyrlilyhng
hpyksetayarmuumnylayar. hpyayarngmtsa-
yarsuu ngarsy parsayarmyiukiu suutiua-
twk mnhmyayarbhell hpyksetayar muum-
nylayar. htiusiupyu hpyayarngmtsayar
suutiukiu mtrar sayar suutiunhngtkw
kwpmkyhkyngamhusny kiuytayarnhng
wayparhcaystny. hpyayarngmtsayar suu-
tiukiu mtrarsayarsuutiukellsiuhkanhchaysa-
yaramhusny kiuytayarnhng wayparhcaystny
myaykyeluankiu hcerngtayarmuusayar
shkngsny trarshpyng pyutayarmuumny
mhutlayarhu lyayarksueat. htarwrbb-
hurarklly sayardumyiu hpyayarngmt
sayarsuungarsykiu ngartwaylyhng suuti-
atwk htiuarp luankiu ngarnhmyayarmnyhu
mintayarmueat. thpnaarbyhank akywnup-
sny myaymhunnhng pyarskskshpyhcsayarlly
bhurarrhngkiu yhkulyhayark mnyhu
aarhtutpareat. hpyayarngmtsayarsuu
ngarsyitiutwng ngaryayarkmpynylyhng
htiungaryayarkmpynysayar atwkkyayarn-
gtiumyiu luankiu hpyksetayarmuumny-
layarhu maylyhayarkpynysayar htiumyiu
laysyngaryayarkkiu ngartwaylyhng ngarmh-
pyksehu mintayarmueat. thpntuan
htiumyiu laysykiutwaykayarngtwayta-
yar muulimmnyhu lyhayarksiupnylyhng
htilaysyatwk ngarmpyubhellnaymnyhu
mintayarmueat. thpntuan aiubhurar-
rhng hcitrhitayarmmuuparnhng akywnup
lyhayarkparrhchay. htiumyiusuansnykiu
tway kayarngtwaytayarmuulimmnyhu
lyhayarksiupnylyhng htiumyiu suansnykiun-
gartwaylyhng ngarmpyuhumintayarmueat.
thpntuan akywnupsny htarwrbbhurarkiu
ytku lyhayarkmnyhu aarhtutpareat.
htiumyiu nhchsykiu twaykayarngtwayta-
yarmuulimmnyhu lyhayarksiupnylyhng
nhchsyatwk ngarmhpyksebellnaym-
nyhu mintayarmueat. aiubhurarrhng
hcitrhitayarmmuuparnhng. sny tkym
akywnuplyhayarkparrhchay. htiumyiu
tsykiu twaykayarngtwaytayarmuulimmnyhu
lyhayarksiupnylyhng tsyatwk ngarmhpyk-

sebellnaymnyhu mintayarmueat. htarwrbrhurarsny aarbyanhannhng nhutshkkyng amhukunhngpyemh kywswartayarmueat. aarbyanhansny lny miminayararapsiu pynlayeat.

19

kayarngkngtmnnhhcpartiusny nyueahkyin sayarduanmyiusiu rayarklareat. layartsny myiutanhkarw htiunglyk suutiukiumynglyhng hkreuekiupuyhkyngnghar ht myay uenywhthklyk akynwupshkngtiu kiuytartiutiu kywneataimsiu wng tnynyluannaykypar. hkyaykiasaykypar. nannk hcayarhcayarht kywswarkyparlayarhu siulayeat. kayarngkngmtiuk ngartiusnmwng tnynyluanlm naytayarmnyhu siusayarlny kypkypswaysayarsayarkyayarng thpn layartnaysarsiu lny suueataimsiungkyeat. layart lny suutiabhiu pwellup tsamparsayar munkiu payarngpyemh suutiusnyhcarkyeat. htiusuutiusny maipmhe sayarduanmyiusar yayarkarakyeangy arprpkarsayar suuapayaring tiusny aimkiu wiung layartkiu hhchkarlyk ynaynymhar sng aimsiu wngsayar luutiusny abhymharrhisny. htiusuutiunhngngartiusny sksanliusny hpyhc ngartiuhtansiu htwkhcayalayarhu siukyeat. layartsnylny tanhkarpyngmhar suutiuhansiu htwk miminayark tanhkarkiu pitpyelyhng nyeahckiutiu adhmamhukiu imyhlayark mpyukyparnhng. akynwup yayarkyarnhng mksansayar smenhhcayarkrhipareat. suutiukiu sngtiuhansiuhtutrsayar ahkwngkiupaykyparlayar. suutiu pyuhkyngsmyhpyukyparlayar. iluutiu alyhngmpyukyparnhng. akyyarngmuukar suutiusny akynwupaimmiuaripkiu hkiunaypareathu tayarngpnsayarlny suutiuk sutlayarhisiukyeat. thpnkar sngsny tnyhkiuhkyngnghar sarrayarklarsnyhng trarsuukiuprpnnylayar. yhkumhar htiusuutiu pyusnyhtk sngsarsiusayaramhukiupumnyhusiulayk layartkiu kypkyphipi tanhkarkiu lny payarkhkwelhlkyiuhpell hkyngnghar hkylnylarkyeat. htiauhkar kayarngkngmtiusny lkkiusn layartkiu mimitiunayraraimatwngsiu swellswnng pyelyhng tanhkarkiu pitkyeat. aimtanhkarnarmhar rhisayarsuakyeangytiukiu mykheiknhcayhkyngnghar dnhkthshpyng suutiusny tanhkar kiurhar pngpnhkyngsiu rayarkkyeat. kayarngkngtmntiuklny iarp sngnhngsiungsayarsuu rhisayslayar. sarsme smk myiuhthellmhar sngrhisiymhkiu iarpk htutsayarng layar. iarpkiu ngartiusny hpyksermny. akyyarngmuukar arpsartiusny htarwrbrhurar rhaytayarmhar alwnaywaykayarkhkyngghisnyhpyhc hpyksehcayhkyngnghar htarwrbrhurarsny ngartiu kiuhcaylwht tayarmuupyeu layartaar pyayarsiukyeat. layarthtwk

smenhghcuanbhksayarsuu mimi smktiaaar htky iarpmh htwkwarky imyiu kiuh tarwrbrhurar hpyksetayarmuomnyhusiasayarlhy kyehcarhnsnyhu smktiu htngkyeat. miughsayarksayarahkar kayarngkngtmn tiusny layartkiu sayarlyk sngsnyht iarpphisayar myarhngsme nhhcayarktiukiu yuuswarlayar. siumhut myiueatapyhcsuanhkyngsiu rayarklimmnyhu siusayarlny suusnyhpnngnwellsayarkhar htarwrbrhurarsnar tayarmuusayarkyayarng kayarngtmntiusny suunhngsuueat myar suueatsmenhhcayarktiukiu lkswell myiupyngsiu htutsayarngkyeat. pyngsiurayarksayarahkar sngsny ask hkysarrhkyngnghar pyaylayar. nayarksiulhny mkyny nhng myaynyesayararp alyhngmnyanng. tayarngpayarsiu pyaylayar. siumhutuanlimmnyhu siulayeat. layart klny akynwupshkng htiusiumsiuparnhng. yhkumhar kiuytayarkeywmsny rhaytayar myknharpparpye. akynwupashkkymsarhchayshpyng akynwupytayarmuusayarkrunar kyayjuumyarpayrlhpateat. bhaylwt tayarngpayarsiu mpyayniungpar. bhaythcuan thkutway saymnykiu hciurimpateat. kyny par. htiumyiunepateat pyaysarpateat. ngy sayarmyiulny hpyhpareat. bhaylwt htuarpsiu pyaparrhchay. htiumyiunsnyngsayarmyiu mhutlayar. siupaylyhng askhkymsarpparmnyhu lyharaksiueat. htiusuuklhy kyny par. iamuuararlhy sngat hckarkiu ngarnarhtayarngchayhkyngnghar htiumyiutwkw tayarngpnsayarkyayarng ngarmhpykse. bhaylwt hkyngnghar htiumyiusiulny alyngamynpyay layar. htiumyiusiulny mrayarkmhe ngarsny abhyamhukiumh mpyuniunghusiulayeat. htiauyayarg htiumyiukiulny jayarmyiuihu smutkyeat. layartsny jayarmyiusiulny wngsayarahkar myaykyepayarmhar nayhtwkhkyinhpyhcsny. htiauhkar htarwrbrhurarsny kayarngknghtk ahtantayarmh sayarduanmyiunhng gayarmayarmyiupayarsiu knnhng memiughkiu rwarhchaytayarmueat. htiumyiutiukiu hkyiungarp thrayarkluankiung myiusarapayarngtiukiung myay payarksmhykiung mhayarklelltayarmueat. layarteat myarmuukar nayarksiulnykyny sartiunghpyhchayeat. nannkchayarchayar aarbyhansny ht htarwr brhurarrhaytayar rpnaysayar arpsiu swarpelyhng sayarduanmyiunhng gayarmayarmyiulny hcsayarkhyiung arprthayarkluankiung kynyru mehpiu ahkiukellsiu tpynyluanahkiutksnykiu mynglayeat. htiusiubhurarshkngsny hkyiunghtellmhar rhisayarmyiutiukiu hpykesayarahkar aarbyanhankiu aayarkmaytayar muueat. layartnaysayar myiutiukiu mhayarkhellsayarahkar mayarkhellhtellklayartkiu lwhtliuktiayarmueat. layartsny jayarmyiulny htwk sme nhhcayarknhngtkw tayarng-

payarmharnayeat. jayarmyiu mnyawan smenhcyayarknhngtkw umhng nayeat. smeakyek ngartiubh aiupye myaykyesar apayarngtiueat bharsartiung ngartiuh-tansiu wngrsayar yayarkyartyayarkmyh myaypayarmhar mrhi. larky. ngartiubhki- hcpyhcrnytiukkyhciu. ngartiubheat amy- iuanwykiu hcayarngm suunhngaipky hciuhu nyemkiupyayarsieat. htiunaynymhar suutiusny abhkiu hcpyhcrny tiukpyelyhng smeakyesny wng abhnhng aisplay eat. suuaipkyayarngkiung htkyayarngkiung abh msi. nkhpynnaytwng akyeklny mnyaynymhar ngarsny abhnhng aisplaye. nyaynythpnsuuki hcpyh rnytiukkyh- ciu. sngsnywng abheatamyianwykiu hcayarngmhkyngngghar suunhngaipayarhu nyemkiu pyayarsieat. htiunaynylny suu- tiusny abhkiu hcpyhcrny tiukpyelyhng angysnywngabhnhng aisplayeat. aip- kyayarngkiung tkyayarngkiung abhmsi. htiusiulayarteat smenhcyayarktiusny mimiabhaarhpyng ptisndhayhcewllnayeat. smeakyesny sarkiu bhwarmayarbhamny hpyng mhnlayeat. htiusuusny ynaytiun- gaayarngrhisayar mayarbhamyiusartiueat abhphychstny. smeangysnylny sarkiu- bhar baynmimi amnyhpyng mhnlayeat. htiusuusny ynaytiungaayarng rhisayar ammunamyiusartiueat abhphychstny.

20

thpnaarbyhansny tayarngpynysiu hkreswar shpyng kardayrhmiiunhng rhurmyiuhcp- kyarmharnay gayarmyiu siu tnyhkieat. htiuahkar mimimyarhccarrarsny miminhm- pyhcsny hu suutpartiuar aarbyhansiusa- yarkyayarng gayar mngkyeabhimlksny mimiluuki hcaylwht hcarrarkiu yuuh- cayeat. nynyahkyintwng aipmkaarhpyng bhurarshkngsny abhimlksesiukywlar sngsny luusay hpyhceat. akyayarngmuukar sngyu- usayar minmsny suumyarhpyhceathu mintayarmueat. abhimlksny htiumin- mnhng mpyarngbhayarsaysnyhpyhc aiubhurarrhng hpyayarngmtsayar luumy- iukiu kwpmkytayaruumnylayar. suusny ngarnhmhpyhceathu akynwnupaaryayark- yarsiusny mhutparlayar. akynwnupaar suusnyngarmayarngphycheat hu minmlny siusny mhut parlay. hpyayarngmtsayar sbhayarhi srnhngsayar lkngh iamhuki akynwnuppyuparpyehu lyhayarksieat. htiuaipmk bhurarshkngklny mhnpayeat. sngsny hpyayarngmtsaysarbhayarnhng pyusnykiu ngarsieat. sngsnyngarkiu mpyhcmharhcayhkyngngghar sngkiu ngar setarpye. siuhpyhc htiuminmnhng pa- yarngbhayarsayar ahkwnghkiu ngarmpay. yhkumhar suueatmyarkiu suuaarpyn- paylayar. suusny prayarhphkpyhceat. sngabhiu sutayarnglyk sngsny askhky- m-

sarrlimmny. pyn mpaybell naylyhng sngmhhc sngnhngsiungsayar suupa- yarngtiu sny eknamhnsaymnyhu mintayarmueat. nannkhcayarhcayarabhimlksny ht mimikywnapayarngtiukiuhkayarpymh amuuararaluanhcuankiu pyayarshpyng htiusuutiussy alwnkyayarkkyeat. aar- byhankiulny abhimlkhkayar sng sny ngartiuhbysiu pyusny. sngkiungartiussy abhysiu pyhcmharsayarkyayarng sngsny ngarng ngarniungnganng kyehcwarsayar apyhckiurayarkhcaysny. sngsny mpyuap- sayaramhuki ngarpyuparsnytkarhu siu- layeat. thpnaabhimlkk sngsny abhyamhuki myng isipyusnyhu aarbyhankiumay- lyhng aarbyhank iarpstiusny bhurar shkngkiu mkyayark akynwnupeatmyaratwk akynwnupkiu stkiylimnyhu akynwnup- thngsaryarkyayarng htiusiuppyumi parpye. siusayarlny suusnyakynwnup nhmmhn- par eat. akynwnup abheatsmehpyhceat. amieatsmemhut. akynwnupmyarlny hpyh- pareat. bhurarshkngsny akynwnupkiubheat aimmh hkayar lnyhcaytayarmuusayarahkar akynwnup sngsny ngarpyursayarkyayju- uhuumuukar ngarsny sngatmayarng hpyhckyayarngkiu rayarklayarar pya- yarmnyhu myarkiumharhtarparsnyhu pynpyayarlayeat. htiuahkar abhimlksny siu nwar kywn yarkyark kywnmin- mtiukiuyuu aarbyhanaar paylay eat. myarhcarrarkiulny pynpayeat. abhim- lklkny ngarmyaysny sngghaymhar rhieat. aliurhisnyatiung nayparhu aminrhieat. hcarrarkiulny sngnhngsngapayarngab- hayartiuh abhiu myknharhpuanmyarkiu wyhcrarhpiu sngatmayarngaar ngwayth- tayarngkiu ngarpaypyehu aminrhishpyng suusny lny ararar asuanamhkanreat. aarbyhansnylny bhurarshkngkiu sutayarng bhurarshkngsny abhimlknhngsuueat myar suueatkywnmtiuki anarpyarkhcaytayarmuushpyng suutiusny sarkiuubhawkyeat. ahtkk aarbyanhaneat myarhcarrarkyayarng htarwrbbhurar abhimlkeataimsu minm tyayarkmyh ptisndhaymyuuhcayhkyngng- har hccherngtayarmuustny.

21

htarwrbbhuraransy amintayarrhisnyatiung hcarrarkiu akynarhukywtyarmuu gtitayar rhisnyhng lyayarhcwar suupytayarmuush- pyng hcarrarsny ptisndhayhcewlyuu bhurarshkng amintayarnhng hkyinhkyk- sayarahkyin aarbyhanask kyesayarahkar suuaarsarkiu bhwarlayeat. aarbyhansnylny mimirsayarsartny huusayar hcarrarbhwar- sarsarkiu ijarkamnyhpyng mhnlayeat. bhurarshkngmharhtartayarmuusnyatiung aarbyhansnyrhcrkmnyayarksayarnay sar- ijark kiu arayhpyarlhemngglarpaylayeat. sarijarkkiuymngsarahkar aarbyhansny

asktrar rhistny. hcarrarklly ngarryrsayar
 ahkwngkiu bhurarshkngpaytarmuupye.
 isetngkiu kyarsayarsuu apayarngtiusnylly
 ngarnhngatuu rykylimmnyhuu ng hcar-
 rarsny sarkiuiniutiuklimmnyhu aarbyhan
 aar abhysuupayarnhngsrnny. suusny
 askkyy sayarahkar ngarsny sarkiu bh-
 warpyehung siulayeat. htiusuungyijartsny
 kypwar niunhng kwarlayeat. niukwarsa-
 yarnay aarbyanhansny pwelkyy luplayeat.
 aellguttamyiusharhgrtwng aarbyhanrsayar
 sarsny sellraysnykiu hcarrarsimnglyhng
 icywnmeatsarsny akwynupeatsarijark nhn-
 gatuu amwaymhkanrhu aarbyanhanaar
 siulayeat. aarbyhanlly mimisarhpyhc-
 sayarkyayarng htuiamhu alwnhkkksnyhu
 htnglayeat. siurartwng bhurarshkngk
 htiusuungnyhng sngart kywnmkyyayarng
 iamhuhkkksnyhu mhtngnhng. hcarrar
 pyayarlarrar suueathckarkiu narhta-
 yarnglayar. akyyayarnmuukar ijarksar
 sngaat amyitunylimmny. kywnmeatsarsny
 sngaatamyiuhpyhcsayarkyyayarng suukiulny
 luumyiuhyhchcaymnyhu aarbyanhanaar
 mintayarmuueat. aarbyhansny nannkhca-
 yarhccayarrht munnhng raybhukuuyush-
 pyng hargrphkuantngpyelyhng suungykiu
 ap kywnmkui lwhtliuklayeat. suusnylly
 swar bayrrhaybh tayar lhnlynylyk nayeat.
 bhuurayknsayarahkar suungykiu hkyuanh-
 put aayark htar ngarsnysuungysaysnykiu
 mmyng liuhusiulyk hkpwaywaylaytphchk-
 layark swarpelyhng suungyrhaymhar
 htuingnaylayeat. htiusiutiungnayhcnny
 suusnyasan kiu lwhng ngiukywaylayeat.
 bhurarshkngsny lungeatasankiu kyartayar
 muu bhurarshkngaat kayarngkngtmnk
 hargr sngabhyamhuhisnny. mhciurimhng.
 lulg naysayar arphatellk suueatasankiu
 bhurarshkng kyar tayararmuupye. htlayar.
 lulgkiuky w lknhngmlayar. ngarsny-
 suukiulny luumyiukeyhpyhchcaymnyhu
 kayarngknghtellk hkayar hargraar my-
 wksiuat. htiauhkar bhurarshkngsny
 hargreat mykhcikiu hpwngtayararmuush-
 pyng suusnyraytwngkiu mynglaysayar
 swarbhuukiul rayhpyynpyelyhng lul-
 ngaar raykiu tiuklayeat. htiiulungbhklly
 bhurarshkng rhitayar muueat. suusny
 kypwar tayarnayshpyng laysmar hpyh-
 clayeat. parntayar naysnyhpyhc suuamisny
 aellguttupynmh minmtayarkkiuhkayar
 suunhnghcuanbhk hcayeat. htiiurayarahkar
 abhimlkmngnhng biulhkyup mngbhika-
 yarltiusny aarbyhankiu hkayar sngsny
 pyulayarrar sngbhkmhar bhurarshknggrhi-
 tayararmuueat. siuhpyhc sngsnyngarkuing
 ngarsarkuing ngarmyaykiung mlhnyhcar
 ngarsny sngkyayjuupy skellsiu ngarn
 sngtynayrar ngarpynnyng kyayjuupyum-
 nyhu bhurarshkngkiu tiungny ngaraar
 kyinsiuparlayarhupyayarsiuat. aarby-
 hanklly htiautiungngarkyinsiuparmnyhu

pynpayarlayeat. abhimlkmngeat kywn-
 tiusny aniuangahtk luyusayar raytw-
 ngakyyayarkyyayarng aarbyhansny lny
 abhimlkmngkiu apyhctnglayeat. abhim-
 lkmngklly iamhukiul abhy suupyusnykiu
 ngarmsi. sngsnyngarkiuumpyayar. ngarlly
 ynaytiungaayarn mkyyarrhu siueat. aar-
 byhansnylly siu nwartiukiul yuupyelyhng
 abhimlkaar payhtiunhchpartiusny ptin-
 yarnpyuky eat. aarbyhansnyllysiusngym
 hkunhckayarnng tiukiul siuhcunhghkwell-
 htarlayeat. abhimlkkklly hkwellhtarsayar
 isiulny sngymhkunhckayarngtiusny abhysiu-
 nyhu maysayar aarbyhank iraytwngkiu
 ngartuupyeu isiulny sngymhkunhckay-
 arngtiusny ngarbhhk sksayhpyhcmny
 akyyayarngsuutiukiul sngsnyngarklkmh
 hkanyuurnnyhu siulayeat. siuhpyhchtiuar
 htiiunhchpartiusny kyinsiulny sayarkyyayarn
 htiiurpkiul bayrrhaybhhu twngkyeat.
 htiiusiubayrrhaybharp ptinyarnytiusnyht
 hpilittpynysiu pynkyyeat. aarbyhansny
 bayrrhbh arp mknyny pngkiuhciuk ahe-
 nyamyelltnytayarmuusayar bhurarshkng
 tnyhuusayar htarwrbbhurareat narmta-
 yarkiu phtnar pyulayeat. hpilittpynymhar
 karlrhnykyarhccwar ltnynay stny.

22

htiiunayarkmh bhurarshkngsny aarby-
 hankiu hcuanhcmhkyngnghar aarby-
 hanhu hkayartayarmuu aarbyhank akyy-
 wnuphipareathu lyhayarklyhng sngsny
 alwnhkyhcsayar tyayarktny sayar sarjartk-
 iuyuu mayarripynysiuswarlayar. ngarpyl-
 tansayar tayarnypayarmhar suukiuerhiu-
 rar yjpyu puujayarlaryarhu mintayarmuueat.
 aarbyhansny nannkhccayarrhccayarrht mynykiu
 kunnhetngpyelyhng mimisarjarknhng
 ngysar nhchcyayarkkiuhkayar yjrhiuhcrar
 htngkiuhkwellpyemh bhurarshkngmintay-
 yarmuusayar arpsiu htswarlayeat. suanrk-
 myayarksayarnay myayarkyny htiiurpkiu
 awayk mynglyhng ngysar nhchcyayarkb-
 huiuaar sngtiusny iarupmynynhng atu-
 unayrhckylayar. ngarsny sarnhngatuu
 htiiurpsiuswar kiukwyhkyngkiupyuaan.
 htiiuamhupemh sngtiusesiuyarnaruemnyhu
 siulayeat. htiauhkar yjrhiuhcrarhtngki-
 uyuulny sarjart apayarmhar tngpyelyhng
 menhnghtarkiu mimilk kiung lyk nhch-
 cyayarkat uuswarkeyeat. swarkyhcnytwng
 ijarksny abhaarbyhankiu abhhuhkayarl-
 lyhng ngarsar ngarrhieathu htiiulayeat.
 ijarkklly mepareat htngllynpareat. yjrhi-
 uhcartiusiusngsny abhyrhar rhisnyhu
 maylyhng aarbyhank ngarsar yjrhiuhcrarb-
 huiulny siusngykiu bhurarshkngsny mimiabhiu
 pyngsngtayararmuulimmnyhu siulayeat.
 htiiusiunhchcyayarkat uuswar bhurarshkng
 mintayarmuusayar arpsiu rayarkkysa-
 yarahkar aarbyhan sny yjplngkiutny

htngkiuhkngpyelyhng sar ijarkkiuhkyn-
 hayarng yjplng htngpayarmhar ntghtareat.
 mimilkkiu sn sarkiusthkyngnghar htarkiu
 kiungyuulayeat. htiuahkar htarwbhurareat
 kayarngkngtmnk aarbyhan aarbyhanhu
 kayarngkngpayark hkayarlaveat. aarby-
 hank akywnuprhpareathu lyhayarklyhng
 htiululngkiu mhtimhkiuknhng. alyh-
 ngmpyunhng. sngsny bhararshkngkiu
 kyayarkwansnyhu yhku ngarsi eat.
 akyayarngmuekar sngatsar sngtyayark
 tnyasarsarkiangartayarng sngsny ngark-
 iumngnyghu mintayarmueat. htiuahkar
 aarbyhansny myayarkyny mimi nayarkmh
 hkyuanhput hkyiunyilyk rhisayarsuki-
 umynglayeat. htiusiukiusswar yuupyelyhng
 mimisarkiyhcar merhiuyj pyu puujar-
 yarlayeat. htiuarpiu yayhawaryarirhu
 aarbyhan smutlayeat. htiusiunhganye
 tayarngpayarmhar htarwr bhararpyn-
 gngtayarmuumnyhu ynaytiungaayarn
 siulay rhistny. thpn htarwrbhurareat
 kayarngkngtmn sny kayarngkngpayark
 aarbyhankiu hkayarklyk sngsny iamhukiupy
 sngatsarsng tyayarktnysayarsarkiu ngaraar
 mngyng sayarkyayark ngarsny sngaar ahc-
 nyamyllkayarknye paymny. sngeatamy-
 iuanwhykiulny kayarngkng kyykellsiung
 smuddrarselluankellsiung ahcnyamyll
 psuarmyarhcamny. sngeatamyiuanwysny
 rnsuutiueat myiutanhkarmyarkiu ahci-
 urlimny. sngeatamyiuanwyaarhpyng
 luumyupayarn tiusny kayarngkyem-
 ngglarkiu hkanrkylimnyhu ngareat
 hckarkiu sngnarhtayarnsayarkyayarn
 ngarsnykiuykiu kiuytiungtny kyinsiueathu
 htarwrbhurareat amin tayarkiu sngsiu-
 layeat. htiuahkaraarbyhansny ngsarti
 rhirsarsu pyneat. suutiussny htpyelyhng
 bayrarrbtarpsiu liukswarkyeat. htiuarp
 aarbyhannaylayeat. htiunayarkmh aar-
 byhankarsayar sitnghckar humuukar
 sngeatahckiunarhkayarmarmilhkarsny
 sarkiu bhwarmynglaypye. sarakyehuj
 suunyeubj aarranabhkaymwayl hkayskhar-
 jayar pildarrh yidlp bayswayltnyhuusayar
 sarrrhcyayarktiukiu aarbyhanahckiu
 narhkayar eat myarmilakkar bhwarmyn-
 glayeat. bayswaylkar raybkkabhtny. rumar
 amnyrhisayar narhkayareat myarngys-
 nylny taybhgarhan sharrhmarhkartiukiu
 bhwarmynglayeat.

23

hcarrarsny asktrarnhcsykhkunhcnhchrhi
 eat. htiumyhlaryark askkyesayar hkarnarn-
 pyny haybyunmyiutnyhuusayar kiry sarbh-
 myiu saylayeat. aarbyhansnylny hcarrar
 kyayarnng nynyrtwarngiukywayhkyngnghar
 lareat. aarbyhansny mimimyarasayka-
 yarngghayk ht haysamyiusartiuaar ngarsny
 sngtiutanthmar enysny aargntuhpyhc-

par eat. ngareatmyarasaykayarnngkiu
 mykkwmyhupmny akyayarnng sngtiutwng
 snghkiyungkiu ngaraarahkngpaypar
 layarhu siueat. haysamyiusartiuk aky-
 wnuptiushkng nar htayarnngpar. kiuy-
 taysrny akywnuptiutwng bhararshkng
 nhngsiungsayarnng hpyhpareat. aky-
 wnuptiueat snghkiyungmyar twng rway
 kiuytayareatmyar asaykayarnngkiu sng-
 gyiuhparlayar. kiuytayareatmyarasayka-
 yarngkiu msnggyiuhhcayhkyngnghar
 akywnuptiutwng abhysuumy h mimi
 snghkiyungkiu mpyabhellmnaparhu aar-
 byhanaar pynpyayarky eat. aarbyhansny
 ht htiupynsartnyhuusayar haysamyiusarm-
 yarrhaymhar uenywhthkylyk ngarsny
 ngareatmyarasaykayarnngkiu mykkwy myh-
 huphchayhkyngnghar sngtiulirhilyhng
 ngarhckarkiu nar htayarnngkyparlayar.
 sngtiutwng ngarpiunghtiuksayarsnghky-
 iungrhihchayhkyngnghar jayarharsar eh-
 prunsny mimilypyanghawn rhisayar
 mppaylpyaytwnngkiu abhiuhtiuksmiyh ng-
 waynhngngaraar rayarnghchayhkyngnghar
 ngaratwksuuki tayarngpnkyparlayar hu
 nhutsk pyaysiueat. htiuahkar ehprunsny
 haysamyiusartiutwng htiunglykrhieat.
 siuhpyhc myiutanhkarsiu wngsayar suu
 apayarngtnyhuusayar haysamyiusar prist
 hittiamyiusarehprunk htiusiumhutpar.
 akywnupshkng akywnuphckarkiu narhta-
 yarng par. htiulypngkiung kiuytayaraar
 akywnuppay pareat. akywnupamyiusarm-
 yar rhay kiuytayaraar akywnuppaypareat.
 kiuytayareat myarasaykayarnngkiu snggy-
 iuhparhu aarbyhanaar pynpyayarlaveat.
 aarbyhansnylny htiupynsarmyar rhaymhar
 uenywhthkylyk aky ngarhckarkiu narhta-
 yarngpar. htiulypngabhiungwaykiu
 ngarpaymny. ngwaykiuyupar siuhpyh-
 clyhng htiuarp ngareatmyarasaykayarnngkiu
 ngarsnnggyiuhparmynyhu pynysar prist-
 tiurhaymhar ehprun aar pyaysiueat.
 ehprunkny akywnupshkng narhtayarnng-
 par. htiumpyasny ngwaylaypisaarabhi-
 uhtiukpareat. kiuytayarngh akywnup
 abhyatwkrhisny. kiuytayareatmyar
 asaykayarnngkiu snggyiuhparlayarhu aar-
 byhanaarpyarnpyareat. aarbyhansnylny
 ehprunhckarkiu narhtayarnngsnhpyhc
 kunsnyuanttsayar ngwaymyiu haysamy-
 iusar pristrhay ehprun abhiupytyny
 atiung ngwaylaypisaarkiu hkyin suuaar-
 paylayeat. htiusiumanraymyiurhaymhar
 mppaylarprhisayar ehpruneatlypyngkiung
 lyng rhisayarmyaytwng nhngshcpngmyar
 ptwnkyngshcpngmyarkiu haysamy-
 iusarprist myiutanhkarsiu wng sayarsuaa-
 payarngtiurhaymhar aarbyhanuhchcarbhiu
 luanhkyuanhchwar appaylayeat. htiuna-
 yarkmh aarbyhansny manraymyiurhaymhar
 mppaylpyng myaytwng myarhckarkiu
 snggyiuhrlay eat. htiuarpkar hkarnarnpyny

haybyunarp hpyhcs tny. htiulypyn-
gnhngmyaytwngkiu aarbyhanpiunghtiuk
sayar nghkiunghpyhchcayhkyngnghar
haysamyiusartiusny luanhkyuanhchwar
appaykayat.

24

aarbyhansyiaiu askarwykyernghpye.
htarwrbbhurarsny ararrar suukiu ka-
yarngkye paytayarmuupye. aarbyhansny
mimiainsartiutwng askkye bhndarhci-
ulupsayarsuuiuhkayarkly sngsny ngar-
naysayar hkarnarnamyiusmetiu twng
ngarsarbbhiu myarkiu mrwaymyuubhell
ngarpyngnangarmyiusarhkyngtiutansiuswar
ngarsar ijarkabhiu ngarkiuyuurmnyhu
sngeatlkkiiu ngar payarngaayarkhtarpyemh
kayarngkngmyaykyearhng bburarshkng
htarwrbbhurarkiu tiungtny ngarkyinsiuhcay
parmnyhisiueat. kywnklny minmsyipy-
nsiu kiuytayar eatsarkiu thpnkywntayarhka-
yarswarrparmnylayarhu maylaysayar aarby-
hank htiupynysiu ngarsarkiuuhkayar mswar
nhng. stipyulayar. ngarkiubeataimhng
ngarmyiusarnayrarpynymh ng ngarki-
uhkayar sngeatamyiuanwyaar ipynykiu
ngarpaymnyhungaraar byardittayarpay
kyinsitayarmuu sayar kayarngkngb-
huanrhngbbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarsny
mimikayarngkngtmnkiu sngghay hcayl-
whttayarmuu shpyng sngsnyhtiupynymh
ngarsarbbhiu myarkiu yuurlim mny. min-
msnysngnhngatuu mliukliulyhng sng
sny yhkungarpaysayarkyinsiuhykngnhng
knglwtchay. ngarsarkiu htiupynysiuuhkayar
mswarhngghusiupemh kywnsny shk-
gaarbyhaneat payarngaayark lkkiihtar
htiuaamhukynsiulayeat. htiukywnsnylny
mimishkngeatuhchcarhismyhiu hcerngsa-
yarsuuhpyhc shkngeatkularaupchuhtellk
kular aupsyhckeyuuhstwarshpyng maysa-
yarpayarbhami tiung narhkayarmyiusiu
rayarklayeat. minmmayrrayhkpasayar
nyueyanahkyin myiupyng raytwngnarmhar
kularauptiukiu wphcaypyelyhng aky-
wnupeatshkng aarbyhaneat bburarshkng
htarwrbbhurar ynay akywnupakyankiu
htmyayarkhchay akywnupeatshkng aarbyhan
kyayjuupyutayarmuuparhu akywnupsu-
tayarngpareat. akywnupsny iraytwngn-
armhar rpnay htiумыysuustiu smetiusny
rayhpkhpyngnharlarkysny twng akyn-
gstiusmekiu kywnupsayarkhkyngnghar
snggraybhuukiu hkyparhusiusayar sayarkpar
sngeatkular auptiukilunly raytiukparmnyhu
pynsiusayar sme sny kiuytayarakekywni-
jarkbbhiu hknhtartayar muusayarsuuhpyhc-
parhchaysayar. htiusiuaarhpyng akywnupeat
shkng kyayjuupyutayarmuukyayarngkiu
akywnupsirpar mnyhu lyhayarksueat. hti-
siulyhayarksiumpyemh aarbyhanahckiuar
hkayarmy ar milhkarsar bayswayleat sme

raybkksny raybhuukiuhtmyk htwklarsnyk-
iumyngat. htiustiusmesny alwnasnglh
yayarkyarnhng msksansaysayar knyarrhy-
hceat. raytwngsiusng raybhuukiu raynhgh-
pynpyemh tklar eat. kywnsnylny htiumin-
mnhngtwayhkyngngharpyay sngeatraybhuu
rayanngyngkiu sayarkparrhchayhu siulaysa-
yar minmk sayarkparlayararhngghusiushpyng
mimilkpayarmhar alyngamynraybhuukiu
hky raykiu paylayeat. raykiupaypyely-
hng sngeatkularauptiusny lny whchwar
sayarkhcrarbbhiurayhkkpparmnyhu siusny
atiung alyngamynbhuurhisayar rayk-
iuraytiukhkwk htell layarngpyelyhng
thpnhpkhpyngnghar raytwngsiupay ku-
laraupabhiu rayhkkplayeat. yayarkyarsny
htiuminmkiu aanau mimi rayarklarsayar
amhukiu htarwrbbhurarpyuhcutayarmuusny
mmuusnykiu siliu titsithchwar naylayeat.
kularaupmyarkiu raysayarkhchaypyesayar
nayark yayarkyarsny ahkyinngarmuurhis-
ayar rwhaynharswell akypstyahkyinrhisayar
rwhaylkkayarkrankiu htut sngsny ab-
hysuueat smehpyhcsnny. kywnupkiu pya-
yarpar. sngeatabhaim kywnuptiutnyhkiu
hcrararprhisaylarhu maylaysayar minmk
kywnupsny narhkayareatmyarmilhk ar
bhwarmyngsayar bayswayleat smehpyh-
csnyhuung kywnuptiu mykhkyayarkmyar
hcrarbhwsayark bhwymyarnhng tnyhk-
iuhcrararply rhisnyhuung siulayeat.
htiuaahkaryayarkyarsny uenywhthky htarwr
bbhurarkiu kiukwylyk krunar shchcarta-
yarkiu akywnupshkngmh rupsimtayarm-
muusayar akywnupshkngaarbyhaneat
bbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarsny mngglar-
rhitayarmuuhchay stny. lmmhar swar-
lykhrisayar akywnupkiu htarwrbbhurarsny
akywnupshkng eat nyeahckiu tiuaaimsiu piusa-
yarngtayarmuuparsnytkarhu mywksieat.
stiusmesnylnpyay amieat aim iararmyarkiu
kyarpyayarlayeat. raybkk larbnarmyrisa-
yar mayarng tyayarkrhiat. larbnsny
yayarkyarrrhar raytwng siupayeat.
suusny nharswellkiung nhmlk lkkayark
kiung myng htiuyayarkyarsnykywnup-
kiu isiu pyayarsnyhu nhmraybkksiusayar
hckarkiu kyarsayar ahkar raytwng kula-
raupanarmharppnaysayar yayarkyarhtansiu
rayarksayarahrar htarwrbbhurarkayarkgk-
paytayarmuusayar suu kywnupaimsiu
wngparlayar. pyngabhykyayarn rpnay
snny. aimkiung kularaup myarnayarararkiu
ng kywnuppyngparpyehusiushpyng yayark-
yarkiuaimsiuswng kularauptiu tnsarkiu
hkywtpyemh suutiuaarmykhkyayarknhgh-
carhcrar kiu payeat. yayarkyarhkyay
liuksayar suutiuhkyaysaybbhiu raykiulny-
paylayeat. suurhaymhar hcarhcrarkiu
htnysayarahrar suuk kywnupsny ki-
uyamhukiumpyayarmhemhcarliuparh-
siulyhng pyayarparhusieat. yayarkyarckny
kywnupkaraarbyhaneat kywnhpyhchpareat.

htarwrbbhursary kywnupeatshkngkiu alwn
kayarnkypaytayarumuushpyng suusnykye-
mythkyngsiu rayarklaypye. siuhcu nwarhu
rwhay ngway kywnyayarkyar kywnminm
kularaupnhngmynmyartiukiu payta-
yarmuupye. kywnupshkngatmyarhcar-
rarsny shkng askaiusayarahkar suuaarsarkiu
bhwarmyngshpyng htiusaraaruhchcarrhis-
myhkiushkngsny appaypye. kywnupeat-
shkngkly sngsnyngarnaysayar hkarnar-
namyusmetiutwng ngarsarbhiiu myarkiu
mrwaybell ngarabheataim ngaramy-
iusarhknyngtiutansiu swar ngarsarbhiiu
myarkiu yuurnmyhu akywnupkiu kyinsi-
uhcayeat. akywnupkly minmsnymlukiul-
lyhng abhysiunmyhu shkngkiu maylaysayar
shkngk akynghtarwrbbhurarshkngthay-
tayar ngarswarlareat htiuhbursary
mimikayarnkngtmm kiu sngnhngatu-
uhcaylwht sngswarsayaramhukiu pyuh-
cutayarmuushpyng ngaramyiusarhknyng
ngarabheataimhtell k ngarsarbhiiu myark-
iuyuurmny. ngaramyiusarhknyngtiutansiu
surayarksayarahkar sngsny ngarpaysayar
kyinsiuhknyngnhngknglwt hcay. htiusuuti-
usny minmkiumpaysayarlly sngsny ngarpaysa-
yar kyinsiuhknyngnhngknglwt hcaymnyhu
pyayareat. kywnupsnyyayraytwngsiu ra-
yarkpyelyhng kywnupshkng aarbyhaneatb-
hurarshknghtarwrbbhurar akywnuprayark-
larsayar amhukiu yhkupyuhcutayarmu-
lyhng akywnupsny raytwngnarmharrpnay
rayhkp hkyngnghar larsayar akyngsmekn-
yarkiu kywnupsayark bhiiu sngeatrayb-
huurayannygykiu payparhutayarn
sayar sayarkpar.sngeatkularauptiubhiulny
rayhkpparmnyhu pynsiusayarsmeknyarsny
kiuy tayarkywnneatsarbhiiu hknhtarta-
yarmuusayar minmhpypchpar hcaysayarhu
lyhayarksieat. htiusiuhcithnluan lyhayark-
siumpymemhe raybkksny raybhuukiu htm-
lykhtwklarshpyng raytwngsiu sng rayhkp-
snykiu kywnupmynglyhng raysayarkparr
hcayhu suukiutayarnglaysayar suusnyalyn-
gamynphkuanpayark raybhuukiu hkylyk
sayarkparlayar. sngeat kularauptiukiu lny
raytiukparmnyhusiusnyatiung kywnupsa-
yark reat. kularauptiukiulny raytiuklayeat.
kywnupkly sngsny abhysueat smeh-
pyhcsnyhumaysayar suuk kywnupsny
milhkar bhwarmyngsayar narhkayarsar-
bayswayl eatsmehpyhcsny hupyayarsieat.
kywnupsny milhkarbhwarmyngsayar
narhkayar sarbayswayleatsmehpyhcs-
nyhupyayarsieat. kywnup snylly
sueat myknharnharswellkiung sueatlk
lkkiayarktiukiunghtnypelyhng ueny-
whthky kywnupshkngahckiueat myaykiu
shkngatsarbhiiu yuuhcayhkyngnghar
mhnsayarlmpyng piusayarngtayarmuusa-
yar kywnupshkng aarbyhaneat bhurar
shkng htarwrbbhurarkiu kayarnkypay
kiukwy layeat. yhkutwngsngtiusny ky-

wnupshkng shhcarnhng kyayjuupyumny
mpyumnykiupayayarpar. kywnupsnylly
lkyarlmpyphchcay lkwellmhpypchcay
tlmlmsiu liukswarparmnyhu pyayarsi-
ueat. larbnhngbayswayltiuklly iamhusny
htarwrbbhurar hcerngtayarmuusayaramhu-
pyhceat. akywnuptiu sny sngaar ka-
yarngmkayarnkgiu mpyayarniungpar.
raybkksny sngthayrhipareat. yuuswarpar
layar. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnyatiung
sngat shkngsareat myarhpyhchcayhupyn-
sueat. htiuhckarkkiukyarlyhng aarby-
hankywnsny uenywhthky htarwrbbhurar
kiukwy pyemh ngwayhplar rwhayhplar
awttnsarmyarkiu htut raybkkaarpayeat.
sueeatami mayarnngaarlly abhiuhtiuksayar
lksayarnkgiupayeat. suunhngsueat abha-
yarapayarngtiusny hcar sayark nynykiu
lwnhcay pyemh nannkyanhtlyk kywnupsny
shknghtansiu pymparrhcayhu siulaysayar
mayarnghngamik minmklaysny kywnuptiu
htanmhar syrkhnlayarknayparhcayue.
nayarkmh suukiuswarparhcaymnyhu
siukyeat. htiusuuklly kywnupkiu mse-
tarnhng. htarwrbbhursary kywnupra-
yarklarsayaramhukiu pyuhcutayarmuupye.
kywnupsny shknghtansiu swarsayar
ahkwnkgiu payparlayarhusiulyhng suu-
tiuk minklaykiuhkayar suualiukiu may-
paruemnyhu siusnyhng raybkkiuhkayar
sngsnyliunhngatuu yhkuliukmnylayarhu
maysayarahkar kywnupliukparmny hu-
sueat. siuhpyhc miminhmraybkknghng
sueatahtinkiung aarbyhankywnhng
sueatluutiukiung lwhtliuk kyeat. ray-
bkkiulny sngsny kywnuptieatnhm
hpyhceat. asayarngasintieatamhpyhchp-
caysayar. sngeatmyiunwysny rnsuhtieat
tanhkarmyarkiu achiurparhcaysayarhu
kayarnkypaykyeat. raybkknghngsu-
ueatminmngytiusnyht kularaupkiuhcelyk
htiuyayarkiarhngatuu liukky eat. htiusiu
aarbyhankywnsny raybkkiu sayarngsuu
swarlayeat. htiauhkar tayarngpynyatwng
naysayar iarksny bayrellharayarlmpy-
pyng rayarklarsny hpyhc nyueahkyin
sngkyngliusayarnghar tayararp siuhtwk-
swar myayarkynylyhng kularaupmyar
larsnykiu mynglayeat. raybkksnylly
myayarkyny iarkkiu myngsayaarahkar ku-
laraupapayarmhngpyelyhng kywnuptiukiu
kyiusiuhkyngnghar tayararlarsayar htiusuukar
abhysuunmyhu kywnkiu maylaysayar kywnk
htiususny kywnupshkngpyhchcayreathu
pyayarsiu sayarhckarkkiukyarlyhng ray-
bkksny myknharhpaukiu yuu hpuanlayeat.
kywnsnylly mimipyulaysmyhtiukiu iark
aar kyarpyayarpymh iarksny mimiam-
hcarreat tellsiu raybkk kiu sayarngyuu
hcuambhklayeat. raybkkiuhkyhcnhcmnyu
shpyng amisaysayaramhu sksarhkyngsiu
rayark layeat.

thpnaarbyhansny kayturamnyrhisayar
 minmnhng hcuabnhk htiuminmsny jimran
 yutrhn maydn midyn irhbk rhuartaikiu
 bhwarmynglayeat. yutrhnasarkar rhayb-
 hnngdaydntny. daydnsarkar aarrhurimluu
 layturhimluu lummin lutny. midyin
 sarkar ephar ephayr harnut abhid el-
 dartny. htiusuupayarngtiukar kayturanwy
 hpyhckystny. aarbyhansny mimiuhchcar-
 rhismyhkui ijarkaar paylayeat. myarngytiu
 rsayarsartiuaarlmy mimiaskrhngchntwng
 sulpmyarkiwaypay sar ijarhtanmh
 arhaypynysiu lwhtliuklayeat. htiuna-
 yarkaarbyhansny askkyerng aiumnghkyng
 nayrk karlpynyhcuanhkyngnhngtkw ask-
 payarng trarhkunhcsyngarnhchrhisayar
 askhkyup anihchchpyhchshpyng mim-
 iluomyiu hcnwayrarsiurayarklayeat.
 sarjarkhng irhmayltiusny manraymyiu
 rhaymhar hittiomyiusar jayarsarehpruneat-
 lypng twng mppaylmyaytwng abhkiu sng-
 gyiuhkyeat. haysamyiusartiuaar abhiupay
 aarbyhan wysayarlpyng aarbyhannhng
 myarhcarrartiuki snggyiuhkystny. aar-
 byhan saysayarnayark sarjarkkiu bhu-
 rarskhng kayarngkyepaytayarmueat.
 ijarksny bayrhellrayarmyuhmar naystny.
 hcarrareatkywnm aellguttu amyiusar hargr
 bhwarmyngsayar aarbyhansar irhmayleat
 sarhcn myaysktnyhuusayar mimiomyuan-
 wyaliuk irhmaylsarmyaramnyhuumuukar
 sarakye narbaryut. htiunayark kaydar
 aardbayl mibsan mirhm dumar marhc -
 hardd taym yaytur narhpirh kaydmart-
 nyhuusayar mirhm dumar marhc - hardd
 taym yaytur narhpirh kaydmartnyhuusa-
 yar irhmaylsartny. htiusiuamnyrhisayar
 suutiusny mimimiyu mimirelltiukaliuk
 amyiumyusayar mngsynhchparhpyhchstny.
 irhmaylsny asktrarsuansykhunhcnhchrhisa-
 yar askhkyupsayshpyng mimilumyiuhc-
 nywayrarsiu yarkarklayeat. suutiusnylny
 aarrhuripynysiuswarrarl arhay rhurmyiu
 tiungaayarng naykyeat. htiusiu irhmayleat
 nayrarsny mimi nyeahckui apayarnganar
 kystny. aarbyhansar ijarkeataskanwyhuu
 muukar aarbyhansarkar ijarctny. ijarksny
 asklaysyrisayarahkar pardnarranarpsuu
 rhuriamyiubayswayleatsme rhuriluu larb-
 neat nhmraybkknhng aimhtayarnglayeat.
 ijarksny mimimiyu raybckmyuansayar
 kyayarng htarwrbbhurarkiu tayarngpn
 htarwrbbhurar narhtayarngtayarmuushpyng
 suueatmyarsny ptisndhay hcwellyuu-
 layeat. wmatwng tnsayarsuungyitiusny
 ahkyngkhkyng tiukhkiukkyeat. amiklny
 htiusiuhpyhc ngarabhyamhurayarkpar-
 limmynnyhu siushpyng htarwrbbhu-
 rarkiu maylyhayarkhkyngngharswarlayeat.
 htarwrbbhurarklny sngcat wmatwng lu-
 umyiuonhcmiyurhieat. sngcatwmhtellk

hkyarnarsayar luuhcu nhchckukiu bh-
 warrlimmny. lutmyiusny tmyihtk
 aarkylimmny. akysenyang kywnhkanrlim
 mnyhu mintayarmueat. bhwarhky-
 inhcaysayarahkar suueatwmsaramwhar
 rhishpyng auebhwarsayarsarsny amway-
 parsayar wtkellsihpyhc tkuiyuanas-
 ngneeat. suukiu esayar huusayaramnyh-
 pyng mhnykyeat. htiunayarkmh suunyesny
 ahckiesayareat hpnhayarngkiu kiunglyk
 bhwarlareat. suukiukar yarkup amnyhpyng
 mhnykyeat. htiusarnhhcyayarkkiu bhwarsa-
 yar ahkar ijarksny askhkyayarksyristny.
 suungyitiusny kyepwar esayark limmar
 sayar tayarsarmusiuhpyhclayeat. yarkup-
 kartell naytt hcitkayarngsayarsuuhpyhceat.
 ijarksny esayarpaysayaramellsarkiu hcar-
 layrhisayarkyayarng suukiuhkyhceat.
 raybckmuukar yarkupkiu hkyhceat. tnays
 yarkupsny hcarhcrarkiu hkyk pyuthcnwtwng
 esayarsny tayarmhlar mayarsayar kyayarng
 yarkupaar htionesayarcharcranhng
 ngarkiu kywayparlayar ngarmayarparsny-
 husiulayeat. htiukyayarng suueatnarmnykiu
 eduanhutwngstny. yarkupklny ynaypng
 sngcatsarue ararkiu ngaraar rayarng
 parhisiulyhng esayark ngarsaylupye.
 sarueararaarhpyng abhyakyiu rhiparlimm-
 nynyhusiueat. yarkupklny ynaypngn-
 garaar kyinsiuhkyng kiu pyuparhisiusayar
 suusnykyinsiushpyng yarkupaar mimis-
 arueararkiu rayarnglayeat. htiuahkar
 yarkupsny munhnhgpellhngkiu esayar
 aarpayshpyng suusny hcarsayarkpyemhht
 swarlay eat. htiusiesayarsny miminhng
 siungsayarsarueararkiu mhtemellmyng-
 pyustny.

26

aarbyhanlkhtk htiupynyhpyhcbhuusa-
 yar ahcarhkayarngparhkyngmhtpar
 nayarkthpn ahcarhkayarng parhkyng
 rhipynsynhpyhc ijarksny hpilittimngkye
 abhimlknayrargayarmyiusu swarlayeat.
 htarwrbbhurarsnylny suuaarhtngthar sngsny
 aellguttupynysiumswarnhng ngarpya-
 yarltansayar pynynaylayar. yhkuipyny
 tnyhkiunaylayar. sngbhk mhar ngarnay
 kayarngkyepaymny. akyayarngmuukar
 sngnhngsngcatamyiuanyaar ipyny rhismy-
 htikiu ngarpaymny. sngcatabhaar-
 byhanaar ngarkyinsiusayar hcarrhishy-
 atungngarpumny. sngcatamyiuanywykiu
 kayarngngkykellsiu myarpyarhcaymny.
 sngcatamyiuanywaarlny ipyny rhismy-
 htikiu ngarpaymny. sngcatamyiuanywy
 aarhpynglny luumyiuapayarngtiusny ka-
 yarngkye mngglarkiu hkanrkylimmny. aky-
 yarngmuukar aarbyhansny ngarhckarkiu
 narhtayarng ngarhcnerngharhtarsayar
 pnyttar amyiumyutiuki hucayarnggha-
 yarkstny humintayarmueat. israyljarksny

gayarmyiu nayhcnwtng-myiustartusny
 suueatmyarakayarngkiu maysayar ahkar
 raybksny lhasarasngarayarng rhisayarka-
 yarng ipynsaryayarkyartusny suuakya-
 yarngkyayarng ngarkiu stmnnyhucirum
 suu sny ngarmyarhpyhcsnyhu mpyayarmsi-
 uwan ngarmhmpyhcsny hu pyayarsueat.
 htiumyiu karlangtnkyarnaypyemh tnays
 ijarksny mimimiyarraybknhng khcarsny.
 hpilittimngkyeabhimlksny pytngpyarkwk
 kpyngmynglyhng ijarkkiuhkayar htiumin-
 msny akyhng hche sngatmyarhpyhceat.
 siurartwng suusny ngarnhmpyhceathu
 abhykayarng sngpyayarr snnyhumaysayar
 ijarkk suuatkwyayarng kywnupsaym-
 nykiu hciurimparsnyhu lyhayarksueat.
 abhimlkmngklny ngartiu sngpyusayar
 amhukar abhysunny. thcuantayarkayar
 suusny sngatmyarnhng amhttmellsng-
 naylyhng ngartiu hkayarnngpayarmhar
 sngsny apyhcrayarkhacaylimmny tkarhu
 siupyemh ilngnyarkiu pyhcmharsayarsu-
 usny sksasayhkanrmnyhu mimiluapa-
 yarngtiukiuhmarhtarsnny. htiupyny ijark-
 sny myiuhcaykiukyell tnhe hkyngtwng
 astrarsayar aseanhanki rlayeat. htarwr-
 hurarsnylny kayarngkyepaytayarmuushpyng
 suusnykyepwar alwnhcnhycimkyesny
 tiungaayarnng tiutklyk hcepwarhch-
 carmyarpyarhewar hpyhclayeat. siuhcu
 nwarhucumyar kywnmyarnhngpynyhcuan
 kywyweat. htiukyayarng hpilittiluutiusny
 suukiungyuuhcukeyeat. abhaarbyhanlkhtk
 abheatkywntiu tuusayar raytwngrhismy-
 htiukiuhmyaynhngphiupitkeyeat. abhimlkm-
 ngklny sngsny ngartiuhtk tnhiukyeeat.
 ngartiuhthmhtwkswarlayarhu ijarkkiu
 aminrhisayarkyayarng ijarksny htiumyiumh
 htwkswarpyelyhng gayrarhkyiungtellkiu
 sayarknaylayeat. htiuahkar ijarksny ab-
 haarbyhan kywntiu tuu abhsaysayarnayark
 hpilittiluutiuhpiusayar raytwngtiukiuh
 tuubhayarpyn ahtkk abhsmut sayar am-
 nyhpyng smutlayeat. ijarkkywnhtiulny hky-
 iunghtelltuu hcm raytwngtiuh twaykeyeat.
 gayrarmyiusar nwarkyayarngtiuklny
 iraysny ngartiurayhpyhceathu ijarkeat-
 nwarkyayarngtiuh nng luykpyayarsukeyeat.
 htiusiuhkyngghyngluyk kysayarkyayarng
 htiiuraytwngtiuh eskamnyhpyngmhny layeat.
 nayarkthpn abhyarsayrraytwngtiuh tuupyn
 keyeat. htiiuraytwngtiuhny thpnlukysa-
 yarkyayarng sitnamnyhpyng mhnylayeat.
 htiiurpmh nayrarpayarnng abhyarsayar
 raytwngtiuh tukeyeat. htiiuraytwngtiuh
 abhysuumy mlyksayarkyayarng ngartiu
 nayhcrarahkwngkiuh yhku htarwrhburar-
 paytayarmuupye hpyhc ipyny ngartiusny
 hcepwarmyarkylimnyhusiulyk htiiuray-
 twngtiuh rhayar bhutamnyhpyng mh-
 nystny. thpn htiiurpmh bayrrhaybharpsi
 pyayarnng layeat. htiiunaynymhar htar-
 wrhburarsny htngrrhar ngarsny sngatabh

aarbyhaneat bhurarhpyhceat. mhci-
 urim nyng. ngarsnysngbhkmbharhcheat.
 ngarsnykayarnngkyepay mny. ngareatky-
 wnaarbyhanatwk sngatamyiuanwykiuh
 ngarmyarpyarhacaymnyhu mintayarmuueat.
 htiiurp yipullngkiuh tny htarwr bhurareat
 narmtayarkiu mhtarnarpyueat. tellkiulny
 tnysayark kywnhtiusny raytwngtiuh tukeyeat.
 htiiuahkar abhimlkmngsny aswaytayark
 ahujartnhng biulhkyupmngghipikayarlitiukiuh
 hkayark gayarmyiumh ijarckhrirsuswareat.
 ijarcklny snghtiusny ngarkiu myngpyng
 nhnghtutpyemh abhykayarng larkysnyhu
 maylyhng htiusuutiuk htarwrhburarsny
 sngbhkmbhar rhitayarmuukyayarngkiuh
 ngartiuamhn simyngsnyhpyhc ngartiusny
 sngkiuhmtimhkiuk kyayjuukiusarpyu
 ngymwphcwarlwht liuksnynnnytuu sngsny-
 ngartiuukiuh apyhcmprurhu ngartiutbhk
 sngtbhk nhcbhksar tiusny shhcargti-
 htar misaharyhpwellkyhciu. sng sny
 htarwrhburarkayarnngkyepaytayarmuusa-
 yarsuu hpyhceareathu siukylaysayar
 ijarksny suutiuaabhiu hcarsayarkpwellkiuh
 lup atuuhcarsayarkkeyeat. nannkchayarhca-
 yarht ahkyngghyngtuenhng tue shch-
 carpyuliukpyemh ijknsy. ijarksny suutiukiuh
 lwhtliuk suutiusny ngymwphcwarswar-
 rkeyeat. htiiunaypny ijarkkywnhtiusny lar
 mimitiu tuusayartwng raytwaykyayarngkiuh
 pyayarsuikylyhng htiiuraytwngtiuh rayb-
 hamnyhpyng mhnylayeat. htiukyayarng
 htiiurp tnysayarmyiuukiuh bayrrhaybhmy-
 iuh nyayntiungaayarngtwnnglaystny. esa-
 yarsny asklasyrhisayarahkar htiitamyiusar
 bayrieatsmeyudit htiitamyiusar eluneatsme
 barrhmttiunhng aimhtayarnnglayeat. htiiu-
 minmtiusny ijarcknhgraybkk hciit nhluan-
 puupnhcrakayayarnghpyhcsny.

27

htiiunayark ijarksny aiuh mykhcimhun-
 shpyng mmyngniungsayarahkar saraky-
 eesayarkiu ngarsarhu hkayarlyhng aky-
 wnuprhipareathu htiiulayeat. abhklny
 yhkungaraiulhpye. abhsayar ahkar sayrm-
 nykiuh ngarmsi. msaymhe ngarwinyarnsny
 sngkiuh kayarkgye paymnyakyayarng
 sngatlnkntnyhuusayar laynhngmyhar-
 tayarngtiuh sayarngyuulyk tayarsiuswar
 ngarhcarhcarbhiu amellkayarngtiuh ra-
 yarngarharpelyhng ngarmyinhkhttsayar
 amellhnglyarkiu hkyk ngarhtansiu yu-
 uhkellparlayarhu pyayarsueat. htiiusiu
 ijarksny sarsayaraar pyayarsiu sa-
 yarhckarkiu raybkkkyarsnyhpyhc esayarsny
 amellsarkiu raayarngtayarsiu arharswarhc-
 nytwng raybksny saryarkupkiuh hkayark
 sngatabhk ngarmsaymhe htarwrhburareat
 rhaytayarmhar sngkiuh ngarkayarnngkye-
 paymnyakyayarng ngarhcarhcarbhiu
 amellsarkiu yuuhkell amellhnglyarkiu

hkykparhu sngedahckiu esayaraar pya-
yarsnykiu ngarkyar pye. siuhpyhc ngarsar
ngarmharhtarsmyhsayar hckarkiu narhta-
yarnngpar layar. yhkusithcurhirarsiu
swar kayarngsayar sit sngynhhcka-
yarngiu ngarhtansiu yuuhkellparlayar.
sngeatabh myinrhkhtsayar amellnglyarkiu
ngarhkykmny. sngeatabhmsaymhe sngkiu
kayarnkypay mnyakyayarnng htiuahcarkiu
abhchcarhcyhkyngnhar sng sny abhhtan-
siupiasayarngrmnyhu siulayeat. yarkupkly
kywnupahckiu esayarkar amwayrhisayarsuu
kywnupkarhkyayarmwhtsayarsuu hpyhceat.
kywnupabhsny kywnupkiu hcmspkayarnng
hcmsplimny. siuhpyhchlyhng kywnupkiulh-
nyhcarsayar suuhuu htngshpyng kywnupsny
mngglarkiumrbhell kyinhkyngamngglark-
iusar hkanrlimnyhu amikiusiu layeat.
amiraykkyaklyng ngarsar sngkhanrsayar ky-
inhkyngamngglarsny ngarsngrayarkparhchay.
ngarhckar kiu narhtayarnng sitsngytiuk-
iusar yuuhkellparhu siusnyatiung suusny
swar sitsngytiukiui amihntansiu yuuhkell-
shpyng amisnylny abhmyinrhkhtsayar
amellnglyarkiu hkyklayeat. htiuahkar
raybksny aimtwnng mimilk rhisayar sarky-
eesayareatawt kayarngmwnsayar awtkiuyu
sarnggyarkupkiu wthcaylyk sitsngyeat
sarraykiulnyyuu suateat lkng lnyngphkya-
yarsayar bhkng sngyngpye lyhng mim-
ihkyksayar amellngnhng munkiusaryarkup
lkappayeat. yarkuplly abhhtansiu swar
abhhu hkayarlaiyat. abhklyng ngarrhieat-
ngarsar. sngsny abhysuunnyhu mayeat.
yarkupkly akywnupkar sarakye esayarh-
pyhchpareat. abhmharhtarsnyatiungpyu-
parpye. hthtiungpar. abheatwinyarnysny
akywnupkiu kayarnng kyepaymnyakyayarnng
akywnupeatamellsarkiu hcar parlayarhu
siulayeat. abhijarkklyng ngarsar imyhlaiark
lyngmynhcartwayrsayarakyayarnngkar
abhysunny hu saraamaylyhng abheat
bhurarshkng htarwr bhurarsny akywnuprhi-
rarsiu sayarnghkelltayarmuusayar kyayarnng
lyngmynhcartwayrparsnyhu pynsiulayeat.
ijarkklyng ngarsar sngsny ngarsar esayarmhn-
sny mmhnsnykiusiliu sngkiu ngarhcm
sphcayhkyngnhar ngarhtanparsihkynyp-
parlayarhusiulyhng yarkupsny abhhtan-
parsihkynyp abh sny hcmsplyk asankar
yarkupeatasan lktiukar esayareatlkphyh-
paysnyhu siulayeat. htiusiusueat lktiusny
esayareatlkkellsiu amwayparsayarkayarnng
yarkuphpyhcmhankiu abhmrimpi shpyng
kayarnngkyepaylayeat. siurartwnng thpnkar
sngsny ngarsaresayar hcnghchcamhnpng
hpyhcsayarhu maypynlyng mhnpar
snyhu siueat. abhklyng ngarhtanparsiu
swngkhellpar. ngarwinyarnysny sngkiu
kayarnngkyepaymnyakyayarnng ngarsareat
amellsarkiu ngarhcaranhsiuulyhng yarkup-
sny abhhtanparsiu swng abhchcarlayeat.
hpyhchcrnykiu lny pay abhsayarklayeat.

htiunayark abhk ngarsarhkynyp ngarkiu
nmparlayarhu siulyhng yarkupsny hkynyp
abh kiu nmlayeat. abhijarkklyng suawteat
anankiu hkankynypar. ngarsareatanansny
htarwrbbhar kayarnngkyepaytayarmuusay-
ar lyeatamw hayakiungnhng tuiyat.
htiukyayarnng bhurarshkngng mnyu-
kayarnngkng nhngkiung myaykyeatseukiung
myarhcwarsayar snhpar hpyhchcrnykiung
sngaar paytayarmuuhcaystny. suutpar-
tiusny sngkywnhkan apynpyny tiusny
sngrhaymhar uenywhktyrhcaystny. sngsny
sngatnyeahckitiui arhngphpyhc sngamisar-
tiusny sngrhaymhar uenywhktyrhcaystny.
sngkiu kyinsell sayarsuapayarngtiusny
kyitsellhkyngkiu hkanrkyhcaystny. sngkiu
kayarnngkyepaysayarsuapayarngtiu sny
kayarnngkyeku hkanrkyhcaystnyhu ka-
yarnngkye paylayeat. yarkupsny abhijark-
paysayar kayarnng kyemngglarkiu hkan
abhhtanmh htwwarsayar hknhkyng
twng ahckiesayarsny musipuyarmh
rayarklareat. suusnylny amellnglyarkiu
hkyk abh htansiu sayarnghkellpyelyhng
akywnupabheatwinyarnysny akywnup-
kiukayarnngkyepaymnyakyayarnng sareat
amellsarkiu htcarparlayarhusiulayeat.
abhijarkklyng sngsny abhysuu nnyhu
maylyhng akywnupkar sarakye esayar
hpyhchpareathu siulaysayar abhijarkksny
alwn tunlhup abhysuunny amellsarkiu
ngarhtansiu sayarnghkellpyesayar suusny
abhymhar rhisny. sngmarayarmhe ngarsny
akunahcnghcarpye suukiu kayarnngkye-
paymipye. suu sny kayarnngkyemngglarkiu
eknamhnhkanrlimnyhu siulayeat. abh-
siusayar hckarkiesayarkarylyhng alwnpyn-
gsayarasannhng snyhtnhcar ngiukywaylyk
aiuabh akywnupkiulny kayarnngkyepay-
parlayar payparlayarhusiulaysayar abhk
sngnyesny limmarhcartwar sngat ka-
yarnngkyemngglarkiu yuuswarpyehu
siulayeat. esayarkly suukiu yarkuphuusayar
amnyhpyng lyayarkphtchwar mhnyparpye
mhutlayar. akywnupkiu nhckymimhnyhcar
niungparpye. saruearip ararkiu arngyu-
uswarparpye. yhkulny thpn akywnup
eatkayarnngkyemngglarkiu yuuswarparpye-
huung akywnup abhiu kayarnngkyemng-
glartparkiumy mhkywnngparslayar huung
siulayeat. ijarkklyng suukiu sngatarngh-
pyhc hcaypye. nyeahckiuapayarngtiukiui
suukywnhkanhcaypye. snhpar hpyh-
chcrnyhngsuukiu htayarkmpye. siuhpyhc
ngarsar sng abhysiuypyuniungtayaraannnyhu
esayar aar pynpyayarylyhng esayark aiuabh
kayarnngkyemngglar thcuant hkumy
mrhiparslayar aiuabh akywnupkiulny ka-
yarnngkyepayparlayar payparlayarhu abhaar
pyayarsilyk thpnasankiulwhng ngiukyway-
layeat. abhijarkklyng kynyrhupar. sngat
nayarsny myaykyeatseunhngng abhtkiuy
kayarnngkngatnngnhngng pynyhcu-

limmny. htarhpyng askkiumwayrlimmny.
 nye kywn hkanrlimmny. nayarkthpn
 ahciursayarahkar suutng sayarhtmb-
 hiukiu sngeatlnypngmh hkyiupylimmnyhu
 pynsiulayeate. abhsny yarkupaar paysayar
 kayarngkye mngglarkyayarng esayarsny
 yarkupkiu angyiuhar ngarabhkyayarng
 nynytwarrsayar nayrkkarl ahkyin nepye.
 htiuahkar ngarnyeyarkupkiu ngarst-
 mnyhu akyannhng pyayarlayeate. hti-
 ususarkye esayarpayarsayarhckarkiu ami
 arbkkyarlyhng sarnggyarkupkiuhkayar
 sngeat ahckiu esayarsny sngkiustshpyng
 sngamhu hciitpyaylimmny. htiukyayarng
 ngarsar ngarhckarkiu narhtayarngpar.
 ngarmayarnglarbn nayrarhkarnmyiusiu
 ht pyayswar parlayar. sngeat ahckiu h-
 ctpyaysnytiungaayarn suuhtamhhar
 hknrhayarng napparlayar. sngeat ahckiu
 hciitpyay sngsny suu pyusayaramhukiu
 suumaylayarsayarahkar ngarmharliuk
 htiuarpmhsngkiu sayarngkhellhcaymny.
 ngarsarnhcyayark luankiu tnayhkyngtwng
 abhykyayarng ngarrhuanrmnyny hu siu-
 layeate. thpnraybkksny ijarhkntansiuswar
 kywnmsny haysamyiusmetiukyayarng
 kiuyask kiu ngyengwaylheat. ipynysu-
 usmekellsiusayarsuu hays amyiusmenhng
 yarkupaimhtayarngbhkpyulyhng kywnm
 askrhng abhykyayuurhiparlimmnynyhu
 pyarsiuulayeate.

28

htiuahkar ijarksny yarkupkiu hkayar
 sngsny hkarnarnamyiusmenhng aimhta-
 yarngbhkmpyur. amieatabh bayswaylmy-
 iusarnayrar pard narranarpsiu ht swarlayar.
 snguerelarbneate smethcuantayarknhng
 aimhtayarngbhkpyulayar. anntnhkiurhng
 bhurarshkngsny kayarngkye pay tiu-
 warhcayshpyng sngsny amyikyehpyhcmny
 akyayarngnhng myarpyarhcaytayarmuuh-
 caystny. ahtkk aarbyhanaar paytayarmuu
 sng yhku enysnyhpyhclynkaysayarpyny-
 kiuh sngamway hkanrmnyakyayarng sngaarn-
 g sngeatamyianwy aarnng aarbyhaneate
 kayarngkyemngglarkiu paytayar muuh-
 caystnyhu kayarngkyepaylykmharhtar lwht
 liuklayeate. htiusu yarkupnhng esayareate
 ami raykkayeate mayarn rhuriluubayswayl-
 sar larbnayrar pardnarranpyny siu yarkup-
 swarlayeate. htiusu ijarksny yarkupkiu
 kayarngkye pay pardnarranpyny aimhta-
 yarngbhkpyuhcayhkyngnhar lwhtliuksa-
 yarakyayarngkiung hkarnarnamyiusmenhng
 aimhtayarngbhkmpyurhu kayarngkye-
 paysayarahkar mharhtarkeyayarngkiung
 yarkupsny mibhhckarkiu narhtayarng
 pardnarranpynysiu swarkyayarngkiung
 hkarnarnamyiusmetiukiu abhijark mn-
 hheskkyayarngkiung esayarsimnglyhng
 irhmaylhtansiuswar ahtkmyartiumh tpar

aarbyhansar irhmaylsme nbaryutnhm
 mharltnhng thpn aimhtayarngbhk pyupyn-
 layeate. yarkupsny tiuyrrhaybhrwarhm
 htwk hkarn pynysiu hkreswarhcnytwng
 thcuantkkusayararpsurayark miughkyup
 sayarkyayarng nynykiu lwnhcaymnyakyan-
 rhisnyhng htiuarp kyayarkkiuyuu hka-
 yarngauanbhiu htarpelyhng aiplayeate.
 myngrsayar aipmkhuumuukar myaykye-
 payar lhaykarhtayarngkye ahpyarsny
 miughkayarngkht tiungayarnghmheate.
 bhurarshkngate kayarngkngtmntiu sny
 htiulhaykarhpyng snglyk tklykrhikyate.
 htarwrbbhurarshny lhaykarhtk rptayarmuu
 lyk ngarsny sngeatabh aarbyhanbhurar
 ijarkeate bhurartnyhuusayar htarwrbb-
 hurarhpyhceate. sngaip sayar myaykiu
 sngnhngsngate amyianwyaar ngarpay
 mny. sngeatamyianwysny myaymhu-
 kellsiu myarpyar limmny. arhay anayark
 tayarn myayark laymyknhar arptiusiun-
 hanpyarkylimmny. sngnhngsngate amyiu
 anwyaarhpyng luomyiuapayarngtiusny
 kayarngkye mngglarkiu hkankyrlimmny.
 ngarsny sngbhkkmharhheate. sngswarlayrar
 rar ngarhcayarnngmny. ipynysiuthpn sa-
 yarngkhelluemy. gtiharsnyatiung mpyyn-
 hcuanmhe sngkiungarmhcnwntu mint-
 yarmueate. yarkupsnyaippyayarrarmh
 niulng akyhcnghc htarwrbbhurarshny
 iarphitayarmueate. rhitayarmuuky-
 yarngkiu ngarmsi. iarpkar abhymyhlayark
 kyayarkmk bhwy hpyhcsnytkar. iarpkar
 ahkyarmhut bhurarshkngate bhuanbi-
 marn kayarngkngtanhkarw hpyhcsny
 tkarhu kyayarkwanhkyngsiu rayark
 siueate. nannkhcayarhcayay yarkup-
 snyht hkayarngean sayar kyayarkkiu
 yuushpyng mhttiungpyhchcaylyk htuu
 htayarngpyelyhng kyayarkhtiphpyarapa-
 yar sekiu layarnglayeate. htiuarpkiulny
 bayslamnyhpyng mhny layeate. htiun-
 yieate amnyhayarngkar ulanlujuu stny.
 htiuahkar yarkupk bhurarshkngsny ngarbhk
 rhilyk ngaryhkuswarrarlmharnarkkiuh-
 cayarngm hcarhcarahcar wthcarawtkiu
 paysnartayarmuu lyhngng ngarsny thpn
 abheataimsiu ngymwphcwar pyn rayark
 htarwrbbhurarshnyngareatebhurar hpyhcta-
 yarmuu lyhngng mhttiungpyu ngarhtuhta-
 yarngsayar ikyayark snylnybhurarshkngate
 bimarnhpyhcmny. paysnartayarmuusmy-
 htiukiu sybhiutbhiu puujayarparmnyhuu
 shhcarpuyulayeate.

29

thpnayarkupsny hkreswar arhay pynysar-
 tiunayrararpsiu rayarkpyelyhng mya-
 yarkyny tayarhc raytwnghkukiu myngeate.
 htiutwngrahpyng siuhcumaruki tiuk-
 ttsnyhpyhc twngnarmhar siuhcusuanhcu
 aiplykrhieate. raytwngrwpayar mhar

kyehcwarsayar kyayarkrhiat. siuhtinapayarngtiusny htiuarphcuway sayarahkar raytwngw hpuanaupsayar kyayarkkiu lhimlnh siumyarkiu raytiukpyelyhng htiukyayarkkiu miminayrarraytwngwpa-yarmhar thpntnghtarlayrhiat. yarkupklny ngarnyeahckitiut sngtiusny abhyarpk larkysnnyhu maylyhngngartiusny hkar-rnmnyuk larkysnyhpuayarsilayeat. thpnayarkupk narhkayarsarlarbnkiu sis-layarhu maylyhng sieathu pynsiusayar suusnymarpreatlayarhu thpnmaypynly-hng marpareat. sueatsmerarhkaylsny siumyarnhngtww larlimnnyhu siukylayeat. yarkupklny nayahkyin alwnmyarhwar rhisayeat. siutiuki hcuwayrarahkyin-mhutsay. raytiukpyelyhng swarhtinkyue-layarhu silayeat. suutiuklny siuhtinapa-yarngbcuway raytwngw hpuanaup sayar kyayarkkiu lhimlnhpyemhsar siutiuki raytiukreat. siumhut mtiukrhu pynsiu kyeat. htiusiutuenhngtue nhutskych-nytwngrarhkaylsny mimiabheatsiutiuki htinsny hpyhc siutiuki sayarnglyk-lareat. yarkupsny mimiuerelarbneatsme rarhkaylnhng uelarlbnneatsiutiuki myn-gsayarahkar anesiuhkyny raytwngwpua-naupsayar kyayarkkiu lhimlnhpyelyhng uelarlbnneatsiutiuki raytiuk layeat. htiunayark yarkupsny rarhkaylkiu nm kysayar asannhngngiulayeat. mimisny rarhkaylab-heattuu raybkkeatsar hpyhckayayarkkiu kyarpyayarylhng rarhkaylsnypyay mimi-abhaar pynkyarlareat. larbnsny mimituu-yarkupeat sitnghckar kiu kyarsayarahkar ky-iusiuhkyngnghar alyngamynswar piukbhkn-mrhutlyk mimiainsiu sayarngswarlayeat. yarkupsnylny mimiambhuarhismyhhkiu kyarpyayar lyhng larbnk akyhcnghchc sngsny ngarariu asarpnghpyhceathu siu-layeat. yarkupsny thlknmyh naypyemh larbnk sngsny ngartuuhpyhcsayarkya-yarng akyiumell kywnhkanrpar mnylayar. hkanliusayarahkkiu ngaraar pyayarlayarhu silayeat. htiuahkar larbn smenhchya-yarkrhiat. akye kar layaaramnyrhiat. angkyar rarhkaylamny rhiat. layaarkar mykhcinunyaneat. rarhkaylkar puanpyn-gynykyay aswayasnglnylheat. yarkupsny rarhkaylkiu hkyhcsayarkayarng larbnaar uemngsmeangyarhkaylkiurhkyngnghar hkunhcnhhcayhkanparmnyhu siulyhng larbnk ahkyarsayarsuuar payhcarsny htk sngaar payhcarsayar sarkayarngeat. ngar-nhng atunaylayarhusiueat. yarkupsnylny rarhkaylkiu rhkyngnghar hkunhcnhhc ah-cayhkanlayeat. rarhkaylkiuhkyhcsayarkya-yarng hkunhcnhhckiu nnyasayarnayrkellsiu htngmhtstny. yarkupklny hkyinhkyk-sayar ahkyinhcay parpye. kywnupsny myarnhng sksanbhiusar payhcarparhu larbnaarsilulyhng larbnsny htiuarpnaysa-yar suuapayarng tiuki henywayhca

pwellluplayeat. nyueahkyinrayarkmh jilpamnyrhisayar kywnmkiu smelayaar lkh-pwellyk htiusmekiu sayarngswng yarkupsny suunhngksanlayeat. nyueahkyinrayarkmh jilpamnyrhisayar kywnmkiu smelayaar lkh-pwellyk htiusmekiu sayarngswng yarkupsny suunhngksanlayeat. nannkahkyinra-yarkmh yarkupsny kynyrrhusayarahkar layaarrhpyhckayayarkngiu simynglyhng larbn htansiuswar kywnuppyusayaramhkar abhysunny. kywnupsny rarhkaylki-urhkyngnghar ahcayhkanrpye mhutlayar. kywnupkiu abhykayayarg lnyhcarssnyhu siusayar larbnk ngartiupny smeakeykiu mpayhcarhme angkyiu mpayhcar. hkun-hckhcaayayarg nganuelayar. nayarkthpn hkunhcnhhc ahcayhkanrsnyatwk rarhkaylkiulny sngaar payhcaruemyhu siusnyatiung yarkupwnhkan hkunhckhcaypemh larbnsny bilharamnyrhisayar kywnmkiu lkhpwellyk smerarhkaylkiu payhcar-layeat. yarkupwnhkan hkunhckhcaypemh larbnsny bilharamnyrhisayar kywnmkiu lkhpwellyk smerarhkaylkiu payhcarlayeat. yarkupsny rarhkaylnhng sksan larbnaarkiu hkyhcsnyhtksar hkyhceat. larbnhtan-mhar thpn hkunhcnhhcayhkanlayeat. layaarsny amunhkanrsnykiu htarwr-bhursimying sarbhwarsayarahkwngkiu paytayarmuu eat. rarhkaylmuukar myuaneat. layaarsny ptisndhayyuush-pyng sarkiu bhwarmyng rubngamnyhpyng mhnylayeat. akyayarg muukar htarwr-bhu-rarsny ngareatsngrellhkanhkyngkiu amhn kynmyngtayarmuopye. siuhpyhc yhkun-garlngsny ngarkiuhkyhc limnnyhu siustny. thpn ptisndhayyuupyn sarkiubhwarmyng-sayar ngarsny amunhkanrkyayargarkiu htarwrbhurar kyarsayar kyayarg isarki-ulny paysnartayarmuopyehu siupye lyhng htiusarkiu rhimayarnamnyhpyng mhnylayeat. thpn ptisndhayyuupyn sarkiubh-warmyngsayar ngarlngaar sarsuanayarkkiu ngarbhwarmyngsayarkayayarg yhkuthkar-suusny ngarnhngpayarngbhayarlimnnyhu siu htiusarkiu laywiamnyhpyng mhnylayeat. thpn ptisndhayyuupyn sarkiu bhwarmyng sayar htarwrbhurararkiu yhkun-garhkyemwmnnyhu siusny hpyhc htiusarkiu yudamnyhpyng mhnylayeat. htiunayark sarpyt mbhwarbellnayeat.

30

rarhkaylsny yarkupaar sarmbhwar kya-yarngkiu mimisimiyngsayarahkar ahcmkiu ngyuuhcuusayar hcitrih ngaraar sarkiu pay-par. siumhut ngarsaytayar aanhu yarkupkiu siulayeat. yarkupklny ngarsny sngaar sarb-hwar sayarahkwngkiu paytayarmmuusayar bhurarshkng kiuyhcar tayarhpyhcsla-yarhu rarhkaylkiu amykhtwk pynsiu eat. rarhkaylkiu akywnup kywnmbilhar

ripareat. suuhtansiu wngpar. suusny akywnupduupayarmhar sarbhwar suuaarhpyng akywnupsny tnysayark hkyngrhparlimnyhu siulyk kywnmbilharkiu yarkupeatmyarhpyhchcayhkyng nghar ap suuhtansiu yarkupwnglayeat. bilharsny ptisndhayyuu yarkupaar sarkiu bhwarmyngsnyrhisayar rarhkaylk bhurarshkngsny ngarbhk trarhcerngtayarmuupye. ngarhckarkiukeyar sarkiu paysnartayarmuupyeu siusnynhganye htiusarkiu dn amnyhpyng mhnylayeat. thpn rarhkayleatkywnm bilharsny ptisndhayyuuypn yarkupaar nhckyimmyayarksayar sarkiubhwarmyngsnyrhisayar rarhkaylk ngarsny ngarahcmnhng kypkyp luanhtway niunghekllpyeuh siu htiusarkiu nsaliannyhpyng mhnylayeat. layaarsny sarpyt mbhwarbhellnay kyayarngkiu mimisimngsayaarahkar mimikywnm jilpkii yuu yarkupeatmyarhpyhchcayhkyngnghar aplayeat. layaareat kywnmjilpsnylny yarkup aar sarkiubhwarmyngsnyrhisayar layaark kayarngkyiularsnyhu siu htiusarkiu gdamnyhpyng mhnylayeat. thpnlayaareat kywnmjilpsny yarkup aar nhckyimmyayarksayarsarkiu bhwarmyngsny rhisayar layaark ngar mngglarrhheat. luusmetiusny ngarkiumngglarrhisayarsuuhuu hkayarkylimnyhu siushpyng htiusarkiu aarrharamnyhpyng mhnylayeat. htiunayark gyuanhcaparkiu hcusimsayar ahkyin karl rubngsny lypngysuhtwkswarpyelyhng anu saysekiutway mimiamilayaarhtansiu sayarnghekllay eat. rarhkaylkny sngatsar rhkellsayar anusayse ahkyiukiu payparlayarhu layaarkiutayarnglyhng layaark sngsny ngarlngkiuyuu atwk mrhihtngslayar. ngarsareat anusaysekiulny yuuhkyng saysnytkarhu siulaysayar rarhkaylk siuhpyhc lyhng sngsareat anusayseatwk lngsny nyau nyntwng sngnhngaiprmnyhu siueat. nyueahkyin lypngmhyarkuplarsayar ahkar layaarsny hkreuekiuyupuhkynghgar swar sng sny akywnuphtansiu wngrmny. akywnup eatsarrhckll sayar anusaysehnng sngkiu akywnupngharsny mhnpar eathusiushpyng htiunaynyntwng suunhngaiprlayeat. layaarrhckarkiu bhurarshkngsnarhtayarng tayarmuushpyng suusny ptisndhayyuu yarkupaar puhcsarkiu bhwarmynglaysayar ngarkywnmkii ngarlngaar paysayarkyayarng bhurarshkngsny ngaraar ahkkii paytayarmuupyeusiu htiusarkiu ishkaramnyhpyng mhnylayeat. thpn layaarsny ptisndhayyuuypn yarkupaar shtmsarkiu bhwarmynglaysayar bhurarshkngsny kayarngsayaarlkhpwellkiu paysnartayarmuupye. ngarlngaar sarhkayarkyayarkkiu bhwarmyngsayaarkyayarng yhkungarnhng amyellnaylimnyhu siu htiusarkiu jarbulun amnyhpyng mhnylayeat. htiunayarkmh smekiubhwar dinamnyhpyng mhnylayeat. htiuahkar

bhurarshkngsny rarhkaylkii aayarkmaytayarmuueat. suueathckarkiu narhtayarng sarbhwasayarahkwngkiu paytayarmuushpyng suusny ptisndhayyuu sarkiu bhwarmynglyhng ngarhkanrsayar kellarhkyngakayayarngkiu bhurarshkngsny pytayarmuupyeuhung htarwrbhurarsny ahkayarsayarsarkiu htp paytayarmuuparhcaysayarhuungsilyuk htiusarkiu yayarspamnyhpyng mhnylayeat. rarhkaylsny yayarspkii bhwarmyngpyesayar nayark yarkupk akywnupsny kiunaynrgpynysiu swarmnyakyayarng akywnupkiu lwhtparlayar. kywnupsny ahcayhkanrsayar myarnhngsar tiukiu sayarngyuu swarsayarahkwngkiu payparlayar. kywnupahcayhkansnyakyayarngkiu abhsiparsnyhu larbnaarsilyhng larbnk sngeathtitnhng twayparhcaey. htarwr bhurarsny sngeatkayayarngkayayarng ngaraar kayarng kyepaytayarmuusnykiu ngarripimpye. ngarpayrmnyahkkii pyayarpar ngarpaymnyhu siulaysayar kywnupsny abh abhsyiu ahcayhkansny kiung abheatitrhcsarntiusny kywnupabhsyiu rhinaysnykiung abhsipareat. ahtkk abheatuuchcarnnylheat. yhu tiupwar myarpyarlykrhheat. kywnupswarlarlup kiungsayaraarhpyng htarwrbhurarsny abhaar kayarngkyepaytayarmuupye. yhkumhar kywnupsny kiuy aimsuu aimsartiukiu abhysayarahkar kywnuppyuhcu rparaannnyhu siulayeat. larbnkly abhyahkkii payrmny nyhu maypynlyhng yarkupk bharkiumyhpaparnhng kywnupkyayjyuthtku pyuliulyhng abheatsiuhcu sithcukiu thpnkywaymwayhcayarnghtinparuemny. ynaysiuhcu sithcutrhayarkluankiu kywnupswar pyayarkkyar saysarsitmyar nyiusayar siumyar rhismyhtiukiurwaynhuthkwellhtarparmny. nayarkmh pyayarkkyarsayarsit nyiusayarsitiusny kywnupeat ahk hpyhchcaylar. siuhpyhc nayarngkarl kywnupeatahksny abhrhaysiu rayarksayarahkar kywnupeathpyayarngmthkyng sny kywnupkiu hcayarngrhayarkparlimny. mpyayark mkyarsayar sit mnyiusayarsiu rhismyhtiukiu kywnuphkiu sayar akayarnghuu mhthcaylayarhu siulayeat. larbnkly sngpyayartiunghpyhclayarhu whnkan htiunayng pyayarkkyarsayar sithte pyayarkkyarsayarsitm ahpyuuparsayar sitrhismyhtiunhng asngnyiu sayar siurhismyhtiukiurway mimisartiulksiu appay layeat. kiunayrar arpngh yarkupnayrararpkiu suanrkhk kwarhchayhkyngnghar hcerngsayeat. yarkupsny kywngsayar larbneatsiutmyarkiu htinlyk nayr layeat. htiuahkar yarkupsny hcimsayarlbnarpng lujpng aarmunpngtiueat ahkktanhparyarmarkiyuu ahpyuu ahcim atntnpayaraayarng ahkwankiu lhekhar pyelyhng raysayarklarsayarsiu sitahteam rhtknghcaymnyakyarhri raysayarklarsayarahkar

ahkwanhkwarpesayar tanhpyartiukiu raysayarkkyng sayark hkwtktu siusittiu rhaymharhchiukhtarlayeat. siusittiusny tanhpyarmyarrhaymhar rhktng apyayarkak-yar hcsnnyiukiui bhwarkeyeat. yarkupsny siu hcsngytiukiulny hkwellhtar larbneat-siuhcu sithcutwng asngpyayark kyarsayar akayarng asngnyiusayar akayarng rhismyh tiu rhaymhar siusitmyarkiumyknharpyuh- cayeat. mimitirhcsarn myarnhnglarbneat tirhcsarnmyarkiulny mrayarmhayar hcaybhell thcuhcehkwellhtarlayeat. aarkye- sayarakayarngtiusny rhktng sayarahkar tanhpyartiutwng rhktng hcayhkyngngghar yarkup sny tanhpyarmyarkiu raykyng suu- tiu mykmhayarktwng htartteat. aarnnysa- yarakayarngtiurhaymhar tanhpyartiukiu mpymhatar. htiukyayarng aarnnysayara- kayarngtiusny larbneat uhchcarphychlayeat. aarkyesayar akayarngtiumuu kar yarku- peat uhchcarphychlayeat. htiusiuyarkup hcnyhcmtiupwar siusit kywnyayarkyar kywnminm kularaup mynyamyar rhikyeat.

31

htiuhakar larbnsartiuk ngartiushkng- eatuhchcarri smyhkui yarkupsny yuuswar- laypyetkar ngartiuaabh eatuhcaraarhpyng suuimnysayar hcnyhcmrhismyhsny hpyh- claypyehu siukysnykiu yarkupkyar larbneat myknharkiu kynysayarahkar rhayk kell- siu mhut hkyarnarsnykiu simyngeat. htarwrbbhurarklly sngreat bhiubhnaysa- yar pyny sngreat amyiusarhkynghtansiu pynswarlayar. ngar sny sngbhrhi- naymnyhu yarkupaar mintayar muueat. yarkupsny luukiuhcaylwht rarhkaylnhng layaarkiu siuhcurhirartayarsiu hka- yarpelyhng sngtiuaabheat myknharsny ngarrhaykellsiu mhut hkyarnarsnykiu ngarsimyngeat. siusayarlny ngarabheatb- hurarshkngsny ngarbhk rhitayarmuueat. sngtiu abheatamhukiu ngarttningusmyh atiung ngarhcayarnsnykiu sngtiusikyeat. sngtiuaabsnylny ngarkiulhnyhcar ngar- rhtiuksayar ahkkiusykyimellhkellype. siusayarlny ngarkiunyhny sellhcayhkyngng- har bhurarshkngahkwngpayayarmmuu. suuk pyayarksayarakayarngtiusny sngreat ahkphychcayhusiulyhng siu sitrhismy- htiusny pyayark sayarakayarngtiukiu mwaykeyeat. kyarsayar akayarngtiu sny sngreat ahkphychcayhusiulyhng siu sit rhismyh tiusny kyarsayarakayarngtiukiu mwaykeyeat. htiusiu bhurarshkngsny sngtiuaabheat tirhcsarn tiukiu nhut ngaraar- paytayarmuupye. htiutirhcsarnmyartiuisny rhktngkyasayar ahkar ngarmyayarkny tirh- sarnmtiuhngpayarnghayarsayar tirhcsar- nahterhismyhtiuisny apyayarkakyarmhch ahtwayhtwaysayar asngrhikyayarngtiukiu aipmk ngarmyng reat. bhurarshkngreatka-

yarnkgngtmnklny yarkuphu aipmk ngarki- uhkayarylhng kywnuphrhipareathu ngarhtu- ueat. suuklny myayarkynylayar. tirhcsarn- mnhng payarnghayarsayar tirhcsarnahte rhismyhtiusny apyayarkakyarmhch aht- wayhtwaysayar asngrhiky eat. akayarng- muu kar snglarbnpysmyhtiukiu ngarmyng eat. ngarkar sngsny mhttiungkiuselayarnng ngar shchcarpytar bayslarpeat bhurarhpy- hceat. yhu ht iarpmh htwkshpyng amyiu sarhkyngtiunaysayar pynysiu pynswar- yarhu ngaraarmintayarmuueathu yarkupsny kyarpayarpelyhng rarhkaylnhng layaar- tiuk akywnuptiusny kiuyabheataimhng abhysiu siungsnny. abhy siu amwayhkan- saysnny. suusny kywnuptiukiu tkywn- niungngansarkellsiu mhttsnymhutlayar. kywnuptiuaabhng yaryarnghcarhkellype tkar. kywnuptiuaabhng bhurarshkngsim- tayarmuu sayar hcnyhcmrhismyhsny ngartiuhchcar ngartiui sarsme myar uhchcarhpyhceat. siuhpych bhurarshkng mharhtartayarmuu snyatiung yhkutwng pyuparlayarhupnpyayarkyeat. htiuahkar yarkupsnyht mimisarmyar tiukiu ku- larauppayarmhar hcehceat. mimi- tirhcsarnnyhuusayar pardnarranarp rsa- yartirhcsarnrhismyhtiunhng rttismyhsayar uhchcar tiukiu sayarngyuu abhijarknayrar hkarnarnpynysiu hkreswarlayeat. larbnsny siumwaykiu nyhphkyngngghar ahkyar tpar- siu swarhkiuktwng rarhkaylsny suueattayrp ruptutiukiu hkiuyulayeat. yarkupsny mimipyayarmnyakyayarngtiukiu mkyarmpya- yarbhellnay rhuriluhphychsayar larbnkiu priyaryaarhpyng niunglayeat. htiusiumim- iuhchcarhismyharlyk pyayswar myhc tbbhksiu alyngamynkuupelyhng gildta- yarngtiukiu rhayrhuptyuk hkreswarlayeat. yarkuppyaykyayarngtiukiu suanrkmyayark- sayar nay larbnkyarsilyhng nyeahckiu- tiukiuuhkar hkuhncrkhhre liuk shpyng gildtayarnngpayarmhar mhelayeat. bhu- rarshkngsny rhuriluhlarbnsesiu nyny ahky- intwng aipmkkywtayarmuu sngsny yarkup aar kayarngmkyayarngtiukiu mpyayarnhng stipulayarhu mintayarmuueat. htiuahkar yarkupsny mimitellkiu gildtayarnng pa- yarmhar sayarknhngpye. larbnsny liukmh- esayar ahkar miminyeahcktiunhngtkw htiutayarnngpayarmhartellkiu sayarklayeat. larbnklny sngsny abhysiu pyus nny. hchc- tiukrar bhmmsayarsuutiukiu simswar skellsiu ngarkiulhnyhcar ngarsmetiukiu simswar laypyetkar. ngarkiu lnyhcar abhykyayarnng titsit hcwar htwkpyaysnny. ngarsny pyayarmwayhkyngkiuppyu sehkyng- gsiulyk ptsarnhng hcayarngtelyk sngkiu lwhtliukhchayhkyngngghar abhykyayarnng ngarkiumkyar mpyayarbhell naysnny. ngarsarsmetiukiu ngarnmhchayhkyngng- har abhy kyayarnng ahkwngmpaysnny. sngsny miukhcwar pyulay pyetkar. yhkus-

ngkiu ngarnyhnySELLNIUNGeat. siusayarlny
mnaynymhar sngEATabhiukwysayar bhu-
rarshkngsny kywlar yarkupaar kayarngmka-
yarngkiu mpyayarng. stipyularhu
ngaraa mintayarmueat. yhkumhar sngsny
mibhaimkiu alwn aayark maysayarkayarng
swarsny huthcaytar. ngareat bhuar-
tiukiu abhykayarng hkiuyuuhekllrsnyhu
yarkup kiu siueat. yarkupkny sngsnyki-
uysmetiukiu aniungsimyuuakaryngsimyu-
ulimmnyhu kywnuphiciurim sayarkayarng
htwkpypayreat. sngEATbhuaratiukiumuukar
akyngsuu tway lyng htiusuuki sayhcay-
layar. kywnuptiu nyeahckiumyar rhaytwng
sngEATuhchcarpiupynywhn yuuparlayarhu
larbn aar pynpyayareat. rarhkaylhk-
iukyayarngkiu yarkupmsi. larbnsny
yarkuptell layaartell kywnm nhcayark-
tiueat tellsiuwngh rhasayarlny mtwaylyng
layaartellhtellmh htwk rarhkayltellsiu
wnglayeat. rarhkaylsny htiuruptutiuk-
iuyuu kularaup kunnhetnsarhtellsiu
swnghtarpyelyng htiutnsarparar mhar
htiunglyknayeat. larbnsny ttellluankiu
rharhpway mtwaylyng rarhkaylk shk-
ghaymhar kywnmmhtniungsny hpyhc
hcitrhitayarmmuuparnhg. minmtiu
hpyhcmyellrhisny atiung kywnmhpch-
parsnyhu abhaa siulayeat. htiusularbnsny
rharhpway ruptutiukiumtwayr. htiuahkar
yarkupsny hcitsiu larbnkiu suanmsnykar
kywnupsny abhysipyhcmhar abhyapy-
hcrhisayarkayarng kywnupkiu imyhlayark
pynghtnhcwar liukrsny. kywnupuhch-
carrhismykhkiu rharhpwaysnyhpyhc sngEAT
uhchcarprikan thcuant hkukiu twaymily-
ng sngEATnyeahckiu kywnupnyeahckiu
rhaytwng iarphtarpar. suutiis ny ngar-
tiunhhcayarkhckpyarmhar hcerngparhcay.
kywnupsny snghtan anhhcnhcsyptluan
nayrartwng sngEATsium sitmtiusny wmpi-
umpyk. sithte siuhtetiukiu kywnupmhcar.
sarrell kiukstsayar akayarngkiusnghtansiu
kywnupmsayarnghell kiuyarhuanhkanreat.
naymhar hkiusny hpyhchcay nymharhkius-
nyhpyhchcay sngsny kywnuptwng abcarta-
nynglayrhieat. nayahkyinlny naypuukiung
nynyahkyin lny nhngkellkiung hkanrpye.
aaippykhkyngkiulny hkanrpye. htiusiu
kywnupsny anhhcnhcsyptluan sngEATaim
nay sngEATSarsme nhcayark atwkkyayarng
sylaYnhc siusittiatwky kayarng hkyar-
yarknhhchcayhkanrpye. siurartwngsngsny
kywnupahkkii sykiimlellpyetkar. yhkulny
kywnupabheat bhuarshkng aarbyhaneat b-
hurarshkng ijarEATkayarkrwanrar bhuar
sny kywnupbhkmrhilyng sngsny kywnup-
kiu eknamhnlkhkny lwhtluuklimmytkar.
akyhcnghchc kywnupsngrellhkanrhkyng
pngpnhcwar lup kiungrhkyngkiu bhu-
rarshkngmyng mnaynymhar sngkiu suan-
mtayarmuupyeu siulayeat. larbnkny
ismetiusny ngarsme hpyhckyeat. isu-

ungytiusny ngarsarhpyhckyeat. itirhcsarn-
tiulny ngartirhcsarnhpyhckyeat. myngsmyh
sayar uhchcarsny ngaruhnchcarhpyhceat.
ngarsmetiung suuti u bhuarmyngsayar
ngarsuungtyiung abhysiu ngarpyuniung
sny. siuhpyhc yhkusngnhg ngarhckpyar
sksay hpyhchcay ngartiuunhhcayarksny
ptinyarnpyukyhciihu yarkupaar pyn-
pyayareat. yarkupsnylny kyayarkkiuyuu
mhttiung bhiu hciukhtuuppyelyng kya-
yarkmyarkiu hcuhtarkyparhu nyeahckiu
aar siusnyatiung suutiisny kyayarkm-
yarkiuuu kyayarkpuankiu tnyluppyemh
htiukyayarkpuanapayar hcarsayarkhky-
ngkiu pyukyeat. htiukyayarkpuankiu
larbnsny yaygars hardushuung yarkupsny
gildhuung smut layeat. larbnkny ynayikya-
yarkpuansny ngarnhngsngEAThckpyar
sksayhpyhcsnyhusiueat. htiukyayark gild-
huu smutkyeat. mijparhuu smutkysayeat.
akyayarnghmuu kar larbnk ngartiusny
tyayarknhngtyayark hkwarswarkysayarna-
yark htarwrhbhuarsny ngarnhngsngEAT
hckpyarhcayarngtayarmuuhcaystny.
sngsny ngarsmetiukiu nyhnySELLSNYhpy-
hchcay ngarsmetiumh tparahkysayar
minmhng hcuanbhksny hpyhchcay
ngarti u luuskasymrhi bhuarshkngsny
ngarnhngsngEAT hckpyarskaymrhi
bhuarsngsny ngarnhngsngEAThckpyar
sksayhpyhchcaytayarmuustny huung th-
pnlly ngarnhngsngEAThckpyar sngsny
tnyluphkellpyesayar ikyayarkpuannhg
imhttiungkiu kynparlayar. ngarsny sngk-
iuhkiukrnpuyhkyngnghar ikyayarkpuan
imhttiungkiu mkyayarr sngsny ngarkiu h-
kiukrnpuyhkyng nghar ikyayarkpuan imht-
tiungkiu mkyayarrhu ikyayarkpuannhg
imhttiungsny sksayhpyhchcays tny. aarby-
haneat bhuarshkng narhkayareat bhuar
shkng sngabheatbhuarshkngsny ngar-
tiuhckpyar hcerngtayarmuuhcaystnyhuung
yarkupaarsiuat. yarkupsnylny mimi-
abhkyayarkrwanrar bhuararkiu tiungtny
kyinsiuhyngkiu pyulayeat. htiuahkar-
yarkupsny tayarngpayarmhar yj puujayar
nyeahckiumyarkiu ahcarhcarhcahykynggh-
har hkayarbhitshpyng suutiisny hcarsayark
tayarngpayar mhar nynykiu lwnhckaykeat.
nannkhcayarkcayar larbnht mimisarsme-
myar kiu nmlyk kayarnkyepaypyemh
miminayrarpyensiu pynswarlayeat.

32

yarkupsny hkreswarpy n bhuarshkngEAT
kayarnkgngtmntiusny kyisuihkynggh-
har larkysnykiu yarkupmynglyng bhu-
rarshkngEAT tptayarhpyhc snyhu siu
htiuarpiu mharnimamnyhpyng mhnlylay-
eat. htiuahkar yarkupsny ahckiesua-
yarnayrar eduanpyntynyhuusayar hcirpyny-
siu tmntiukiu mimirhaymhar hcaylwht

mharliuksnykar kiuytayareatkywnyarkupk
 kywntayarsny larbnhtanmhar tnyhkiu
 yhkutiungaayarnng nayparpye. kywntayar
 nwar myny siu sit kywn yayarkyar minm-
 myar rhikypareat. kywntayarsny shkngat
 hcittayarnhng twayhchayhkyngnghar lyha-
 yarkkyarluikpar snyhu ngarshkngesayarkiu
 lyhayarkkyhu mharliuk layeat. tmntiulny
 yarkuphtansiu pynlar kywntayartiusny
 kiuytayareatahckiu esayarhtansiu ra-
 yarkhkellparpye. suusnykiuytayarkiu
 twayhkyngnghar luu layarnhng hkye-
 larparsnyhu lyhayarkkyeat. htiuahkar
 yarkupsny alwnkyayark hcitpuupnly-
 hng mimitwngparsayar luuhcu siusithcu
 nwarhcu kularaupmyartiukiuh nhchchuhk-
 well htarlayeat. akayarnngmuukar thcukiu
 esayartway lupkyanlyhng kywngsayar
 thculwtlimmnyhu sieuat. thpn yarkupk
 akynwupabh aarbyhaneat bhurarshkng
 akynwupabh iarkeatbhurarshkng htarwr-
 hurar kiuytayark sngatpyny sngat amy-
 iusarhkyngtiu htansiu pynlayar. ngarsny
 sngkyayjuupyumny hu mintayarmu-
 parpye. kiuytayarkywn pytayarmuusayar
 krunar shchcartayarangusauankiomyh
 akynwupmhkanhtiukpar. akynupsny
 ahtkk iyayardnmyhckiu lkhcwell tayarng-
 waynhngsar kuupareat. yhkumuukar apa-
 yark asngnhhchuhpyhpareat. siuhpyhc
 akynwupkiu ahckiesayarklmh kylwhtta-
 yarmuumnyakyayarnng sutayarnngpareat.
 suusny lar akynwupkiung sarmyartiukiung
 stmnyhu alwnhchirmpareat. kiuytayark
 ngarsnysng amhtkyayjuu pyu mraytwkniu-
 gaayarnng myarpyarsayar smuddrarselluan
 nhngamyh sngeatamyianwykiu ngarh-
 pyhchaymnyhu mintayarmuuparpyehu
 tayarnglyayarklayeat. htiuarp tynnyptlu-
 annaypyemh mimilkrhi uhchcarhuhtellk
 ahckiesayaraar lksayarnngshkcar bhiu
 sitmhchcar sihtenhchcsy siunhchcar
 siuhtenhchcsy niuhchisarngynhngtkw ni-
 unyhhckularaupm suansy nwarmlaysy
 nwarhtetsy mynym nhchcsynhng mynyklay
 tsytiuki yuu aseasethchthkyarhce hkwel-
 snlyk kywntiu lksiu appyelyhng sngtiusny
 ngarrhaymharkuuswar thcunhngthcukiu
 hkrekwarhchaylayarhu kywntiuaar mharhtar-
 layeat. rhayuehchwarsarsayarsuukiulny
 ngarahckiu esayarsny sngkiutway sngkar
 abhysueat luuhpyhcsynny abhyarp-
 siu swarsnny. sngrrhaymharrhisayar
 trhicsarmmyarkar abhysueat uhchcar
 hpyhcsnnyhu maylyhng kiuytayarkywn-
 yarkupeatuhchcarhpyhpareat. shkng
 esayaraar sksliuksayar lksayarnngpyh-
 pareat. suusnylny nayarkmhar rhipareathu
 lyhayarkrmnyhu mharhtarlayeat. htiun-
 nytuu dutysuu ttiusuomhch ahcuhcu tiunhng
 liuksayarsuupayarngkiulny sngtiusny esa-
 yarnhngtwaylyhng isiu lyhayarkrmnyhuung
 kiuytayarkywnyarkupsnylny nayarkmhar

rhipareathu kyarlyhayarkrmnyhuung
 mharhtarlayeat. yarkupk yhku ngar-
 rhaytwng htwkswarsayar lk sayarnghpyng
 sueathcitiuki ngarhpyaymny. nayarkmh
 myknhar hkyngsiungtwaysayarahkar
 ngarkiulkhkanakayarnng lkhkan limmnyhu
 akyanrhstny. htiusiuyarkuphaymhar
 lksayarngsny arng kuuswar suukiuytiung
 htiunyny luuahcuawaynhngatuu aip nayeat.
 nymnymkunmheht myarnhhcyayark kywnm
 nhchcyayark sartsynhng tyayarktiukiuh
 sayarnngyuu ybbuthkyayarngraytimrar arp-
 kiukuulayeat. htiusi suutiukiuyuu mimi-
 uhchcarhismyhnngtkw hkyayarnngtbhksiu
 kuuhcaypyemh yarkupsny tyayarktny-
 nayrhc luutuesny miughlgsnytiungaayarnng
 suunhngluanhtway layeat. htiusuusny
 mimimniungmhknkisiulyhng yarkup pa-
 yarnghkyukiuh htiuh luanhtwayhcnwtwng
 payarnngshcpuytlay eat. htiusuuklly
 ngarkiulwhtpar miughlgsellrhipe husiu-
 lyhng yarkupk kiuytayarsny akynwupkiu
 kayarnngkyempaylyhng mswarrhusiueat.
 htiusuuklly sngeatamnykar abhysiu nnyhu
 maylyhng yarkuphpyhpcarsnyhu pynsi-
 ueat. nayarnng sngeatamnykiuh yarkuphuu
 mhhkayarr israylhuuhkayarmny. akayarnng-
 muukar sngsny bhurarshkngnhngng lu-
 unhngng mngkellsiu pyiung niunglaypyehu
 mintayarmuueat. yarkupklly narmta-
 yarkar abhysiu nny. akynwupaar bha-
 yarpytayarmuuparhu maylyhayark lyhng
 ngarnarmkiuh abhykyayarnng maysnnyhu
 siu htiuarp kayarnngkyepaytayarmuueat.
 htiuarpkiu paynyaylhuu yarkupsny
 smutlayeat. akayarnngmuukar ngarsny
 bhurarshkng kiu myknharhkyngsiung hpu-
 umyngwarsayarlly ask lkhmsarpyehu siustny.
 emnwaylarpkiuh yarkuplwnswarsayarahkar
 nayhtwkhkyinrhi suusny htayarnellswar-
 layeat. htiusiuh yarkupeatpayarnghkynakya-
 yarkyeukiuh htiutayarmuusayarkayarnng
 israylamyiusartiusny payarnghkynrhisayar
 akayarkyeukiuh ynaytiungaayarnng mhcarrha-
 yarnglayrhikyeat.

33

htiuahkar yarkupsny myayarkyny ahckiu
 esayarsny luulayrarparlyk hkyelarsnyki-
 umynglyhng layaar rarhkayl kywnmhchya-
 yarktiutwng sarmary tiukiuh waypaylayeat.
 kywnmhchcyayarkkiukar suutiusarm-
 yarnhng rhayknayhchay layaarnhngsueat-
 sartiukiuh aly ng rarhkaylnhng yayarspkiuh
 nayarkng htarlay eat. suutiurhaymhar
 kiuytiunglwnswar khunhckym tiungaa-
 yarnng uenywhtpypwplyk ahckiuanesiu
 hkynykplayeat. htiuahkar esayarsny
 kyiusiuhkyngnghar pyaylar lnyhky-
 ngrhkyk piukbhknmrhuthkyngkiupyu
 nhchcyayarkhcluantiusny ngiukywaykyeat.
 htiunayark myayarkyny minmmyar suungy

myarkiu mynglyhng sngparsayar isuutiusny
 abhy suunnyhumaysayar kiuytayareat ky-
 wnaar bhurar shkngpaysnartayarmuasayar
 suungyhyckypareathu pynpyayapyemh
 kywnmtiusny mimitiusarmyarnhng hky nykp
 uenywhtkyeat. htuiunayark layaarsny su-
 ueatsarmyarnhng hky nykp uenywhtkyeat.
 htuiunayark yayarspnhng rarhkaylsny
 hky nykp uenywhtkyngkiu pyukyeat.
 esayarklly kywnuptwaysayar tirhcsarn-
 hcu apayarngtiusny abhyusayarararn-
 nyhu may lyhng shknggeathcittayarnhng
 twayhcayhkyngngghar hpyhpcarsny hu
 pynpyayareat. esayarklly ngarnye
 ngar luanlayarkaayarngh rheat. sngae-
 tuhchcartiukiu yuuhartuelayarhusiueat.
 yarkupklyhtiusiumsiuparnhng. hcittayar
 nhng twaysnymhnyhng kywnntayarska-
 yar lk sayarngkiu hkanyuutayarmuapar.
 bhurarshknggeat myknhartayar kiu hpu-
 umyngsrskelsiu kiuytayareat myknharkiu
 hpuumpareat. hcittayarsnylny nuun-
 wtpareat. kiuytayarhtansurayarksayar
 kywnntayareat mngglarkiu hkanyuuta-
 yarmuapar. bhurarshkngsny kywnntayar
 myarhcwarsayarkyayuiukiu pyuta-
 yarmuapye. kywnntayar luanlayarka-
 yarngghipareathu tiuktwnsayarkyayarngh
 hkanyuulayeat. esayarklly hkreswarkyhcui
 sngrhaymhar kywnupswarmnyhusiulyhng
 yarkup shkngsisnyatiung isuungy tiusny
 nungypareat. sarnгыparsayar siu sit
 nwarm tiusny kywnntayarpapareat. tnay
 hkyngtwng anhgnglwn lyhng rhismyhtiusny
 saykyparlimmy. htuiukyayarnghshkngsny
 kiuytayareat kywnnrhay mharkeywnhngta-
 yarmuapar. kywnntayarmuakar kywnnta-
 yarsayarngh hkellsayar tirhcsarmyarsu-
 ungmyar ttniungsmiyhatiung shkngnayrar
 hcirpynysiu rayarkaayarngh thpynhyhny
 piusayarnghparmyhu lyhayarklayeat. esa-
 yarklly siuhpyhchlyhng akywnup parsayar
 suuahkyiutiukiu nyehtarhkellparrhcahyh-
 usiulyhng yarkupk abhyakyayarngh rhiparsny.
 shknggeat hcittayarnhngtwayparhcahyhu
 pynysiusayar esayarsny htuiunahkyngtwng
 hcirpynysiu hkreswar pynlayeat. yarkuplly
 sukutarpsiu hkreswar kiunaybhuiamkiung
 tirhcsarmmyarnaybhui tngkup tiukiung
 sayarklayeat. htuiukyayarngh htuiurpkiu
 sukuthu twnglaystny. htuiunayarkmh
 rhayhkhngmyisiu bhaymellrayarklayeat.
 pardnarranpynymh pynlar hkarnarnpynysiu
 rayarksayar lmhkretwng htiumyurhistny.
 htiumyurhaymhartellkiu sayarklayeat.
 tellsayarkrarmyayakwkkiu rhayhkhnggeatbh
 harmayareatsartiutwng ngwaytpisar ab-
 hiuap wyrstny. htuiurpny yjplngkiu
 tny pyelyhng elaylayarisraylhuusmutlayeat.

yarkupeatmyar layaar bhwarmyngsa-
 yarsme dinsny htuiupynyeat amiyusmetiukiu
 akynyarhu swarrartwng htuiupynykiu ah-
 ciursayarhiwiamyiu harmayarmng eatsar
 rhayhkhngsny dinkiumynglyhng yuuswar aip
 bhayarpulyk suasraykiu rhuthkylayeat. na-
 yarkmh suukihkyhcsayar hcitmkuu ameyl
 hkyhc mayttarhckarnhngpyaryayarnglyk
 nayeat. hkmmnytarharmayarhtansiulny
 wng i minmkui akywnupkyngbhkhpyhch-
 cayhkhngghar tayarngh paytayarmuaparhu
 lyhayarksiueat. yarkupsny mimismedinkiu
 rhayhkhngmngsar rhuthkykyayarnghkiu
 kyarsisayarlly mimisartiustny tayararpmhar
 tirhcsartiunghngatuurhisnyhpyhc suu-
 tiu kiu ngannglyk titsithcwarnaylayeat.
 htuiunayark rhayhkhngabh harmayarm-
 ngsny yarkupnhngnhutskhkhngngghar lar
 yarkupeatsartiulny sitngkyarsayar ahkar
 tayararpmpypnrayarkkyeat. htiumngsarsny
 yarkupeatsmenhng aipmi israylamyiu
 miuk sayaramhu mpyuapsayar ararkiu
 pyumisayarkyayarngh suutiusny hcitnar
 alwnamykhtwkkyeat. harmayarmnglly
 suutiunghngnhutslyk ngarsarrhayhkhngsny
 sngtiusmekiu alwn hkyhcaarkye pareat.
 htimmyarpayhcarkyparlayar. sngtiusny
 ngartiunghngahkyngghkyng htimmyarhkyng
 kiu pyulyk sngtiusmekiu payhcarkylayar.
 ngartiusme nhnglly hcuanbhkkylayar.
 sngtiusny ngartiunghngatuunay ipyny
 aseatarmrhi nayrarhkylyk hpayarkkarra-
 yarnghwy hkyngkiu pyu apiungyuukylayaru
 siulayeat. rhayhkhnglly sngtiuhcitnhngt-
 waykyparhcaytayarnghmyhkiu payparmny.
 kntayaruhchcarhpyhchca lksayarnghpn-
 narhpyhc hca y nnymyarmsiu tayarngsny-
 atiung payparmny.iminmkiasar ngaraar
 htimmyarpayhcarkyparhu minm eatab-
 hnhngmayarngtiuaar siulayeat. yarkupeat
 sartiustny nhmdinkiu rhayhkhng mngsar
 rhuthkysayarkyayarnghkiu sngghkyng
 mngsar nhngabharmayarkiu priaryhpyng
 pynpyayarsny mhar kywnuptiunhmkui
 arayhpyarlhemngglarkiu mhkan sayarsu-
 uaar mpayhcarniungpar. payhcarlyhng
 kellarbhwy sayarkyayarngh hpyhpareat.
 sngtiusny kywnuptiu bharsatiungpyu
 yayarkyartiung arayhpyarlhemngglarkiu
 hkanlyhng kywnup tiusny whnkany-
 parmny. siupulyhng kywnuptiusmekiu
 sngtiuaar payhcar sngtiueatsmenhnglly
 hcuanbhkkyshpyng sngtiunghngatu-
 nayhtiung tmyiutnyhpyhc kylimmy.
 siumhutkywnuptiuhckarkiu narmhtayarngh
 arayhpyarlhemngglarkiumhkanlyhng ky-
 wnuptiu smekiuyuu swarmnyhusiukyeat.
 htuiuhckarkiu harmayarmngnhng sarta-
 yarrhayhkhng sny nhchsk htiumngsarsny
 yarkupeatsmekiu hkyhcaar kyesayarkya-
 yarnghng abheat amiyusarhkyngapayarngh

tiutht asrayrhisayarkyayarngng hkykhkyn-
 gwnhkanlay eat. htiuahkar harmayarm-
 ngnhng sartayar rhayhng sny mimimiyu-
 tanhkarsiu swar myiusartiunhng nhutsk lyk
 ahkyngtiu isuutiusny ngartiunhng sngtng
 kypye. ngartiupynynay hpayarkkarrayarng-
 wpmhukiu pyukyparhcay. ngartiupynsny
 suutiunaysaraayarng kyypayeat. suu-
 tiusmemyarnhng aimhtayarngbhk pyuky
 hciu.ngartiusmemyarkuilny suutiuaar
 htimiyarpayhcar kyhciu. siurartwng suu-
 tiusny arayhpyarlhemngglar kiuhkanskellsiu
 ngartiutwng yarkykartiung arayhp-
 yarlhe mngglarkiu hkanmhsarhtiuuluutiusny
 ngartiutwngnay tmyiu tny hpyhchayhkyn-
 gngghar wnhkankylimny. suutiueatsiun-
 warmhhc tirhcsarnmyar uhchcarmyarti sny
 ngartiuhhchcar hpyhckylimny mhutlayar.
 suutiu aliusiuliukkyhciu. siupyulyhng
 suutiusny ngartiutwng naykylimnyhu
 harmayarmngnhng sartayarrhayhkn-
 gpyarsayar hckarkiu myiutanhkarmh
 htwksayarsuupayarngtiusny narhtayarng
 yarkyarrhismyhtiusny arayhpyarlhe
 mngglarkiuhkankyeat. htiusiuhkan suan-
 rkmyayarkasar nay alwn narksayarahkar
 yarkupsar dineatmayarng rhimayarnghng
 laywinyenayarng nhcyayarktiusny htar-
 llnk tyayarkthcnghece hcwellkiunglyk
 stimhisayar htiumyikiu tiuk yarkyara-
 payarngtiuki stlayeat. harmayarmngnhng
 sartayarrhayhknkiulny htarlknkhpung
 stpyelyhng dinkiu rhayhknagaimmh
 nhutyuu pynswarkyeat. mimitiunhm
 rhuthkyhyngkiu hkanrsayarkyayarng th-
 pnyarkupsartiusny asaystpyesayar suutiu
 sesiuswarpyu myiukiuluykhpyseshpyng
 suutiu susiunwarmynymhhc myiurhismyht
 lyrhismyhsayar uhchcarkiung suutiusermyar
 suungyapayarngkiung sim yuu aimtiurhis-
 myhkiulny luykhpkyksekyeat. htiuahkar
 yarkup sngtiusny ngarkiu nyhnyssell
 kypyetkar. hkarnniluu hpayrjiluutnyhu-
 usayar ipyny sartiussy ngarkiuwanrharaa-
 yarng pyukypyetkar. ngartiuluu arayatwk
 aarnnyasarkyayarng suutiussy hcuway
 ngarkiu tiukstshpyng ngarnhng ngaraim-
 suu aimsartiuki hpyksekiylimnyhu
 rhimayarnghng laywitiuaar siulaysayar
 suutiuk ngartiunhmkiu pynntnsarkellsiumht
 pyurmnlyayarhu pynsiulayeat.

35

htiunayark bhararshknkg snghtbaysl arpsiu
 swarnaylayar. sngsny ahckiesayarthantmh
 pyaysayarahkar sngaar htngrharsayar
 bhararshknkg abhiu htiuar p yjplngkiu
 tnylayarhu yarkup aar mintayarmueat.
 htiuahkaryarkupsny aimsuuaismarm-
 yarnhng mimirhisarsuapayarngtiuki
 hkayar sngtiutwng parsayar tparamy-
 iusartiueat bharartiuki pyphe kylayar.

awtkiu lell snrhngkhkyng rhihcaykyla-
 yar. yhuht bayslarpsiuswarkyhciu.
 ngarsny sngrellhkanrsayarkarl ngarkiu-
 tuu ngarswarsayarlm kywtayarmuusayar
 bhararshknkgabhiu htiuar p yjplng ki
 ngartnymnyhu siulayeat. suutiusnylny
 mimitiuparsayar tpar amiusartiueat bhu-
 rarapayarngtiunhng narpnsayar narpntnsar
 rhismyhtiuki yarkupaarpay yarkuplny
 rhayhknngmyiunartwng rhisayar spitng aa-
 yark myhuphtarlayeat. suutiupayarnswar
 kysayarahkarptwnkyng myiusartiussy
 bhararshknkgkiu kyayarkrwan yarkup
 sartiuki mliukwanbellnayeate. yarkup-
 sny mimiparsayar suapayarngnhng tkw
 hkarnarpyny lujmyiutnyhuusayar baysl
 arpsiu rayarkksayar yjplngkiutny htiuar-
 ki baysl amnyhpyng thpn smutpynlayeat.
 akayarngmubkar ahckiuhtanmh pyasa-
 yarahkar htiuar p bhararshknkg htngrharta-
 yarmuustny. raybkkeatahtin daybayarsay
 baysl arp spitngayarktwng snggyi-
 uhkhkyngkiu hkanrlay eat. htiuarngkiu
 aarlumbharkuthuu twngstny. yarkupsny
 pardnarranarpmh pynlarsayar nayark
 thpnbhurashknghnghtngrhar kayarkngyepay
 tayarmuupelyhng sngsny yhkuyarkupam-
 nyrhieat. nayarng sngeatamnykiu yarku-
 phuuhkayarr. israylhuu hkayarmnyhu
 mintayarmuulyk israylamnyhpyng smut-
 tayarmueat. thpn bhararshknkgngarsny
 annttnhkiu rhng bhararshknkg hpyhceat.
 tiupwarmpyarpaylar. luutmyiu mk
 amyiunytiusny sngghyckylimny.
 rhngbhurngtiusny sngat amyiuanwy
 hpyhckylimny. aarbyhannhng ijarka
 ngarpaysayarmyaykiu sngnhngsngat
 amyiuanwyaar ngarpaymnyhu mintay
 muueat. htiusiu yarkupnhngnhutsk min-
 mywktayarmuu rararpmh bhararshknkg
 tkkywtayarmueat. bhararshknghutsk
 minmywktayarmuuar arp yarkupsny
 kyayarktiungkiu hciuk kyayark hpyarpa-
 yar swnlayarngar puujayarskkarkiu
 sekiu ng layarnglayeat. byardittayarkiu
 hkanrsayarthtiuarpkilny bayslhuu thpn-
 mutpynlayeat. htiunayarkthpn bayslarpmh
 hkreswar pyn ehprtmyiunhng nesayarahkar
 rarhkaylsny sar bhwaransayarahkyin
 rayark pyngchwarsayar waydnarkiu hkan-
 reat. htiusiupyngchwarc hkanayrhcnwtwng
 wmswellk mhciurim nhng saryayarkyarkiu
 rpyehusiulayeat. rarhkaylsny sayaansellsell-
 rhi nanwinyarnt htwkchnyahr htiusarkiu
 baynayarniamnyhpyng mhnlyay eat.
 abhmuaar bngyarniamnyhpyng mhn-
 nystny. rarhkaylsay bklngamnyrhisayar
 ehprtmyiusiu swarsayar lmhkretnyng
 snggyiuhkhkyngkiu hkanlayeat. yarku-
 plny sngghyungapayarmhar mhtiungkiu
 hciuklayeat. htiumhttiungkar ynaytiun-
 gaayarn rarhkayleat sngghyungmhtiung
 hpyhcestny. israylsny thpnhkreswarpy

edarlnghcngkiulwnpyemh tellkiusayark-
layeat. htiuarpnaysayarahkar rubngsnyswar
abheatmyarng bilharnhng aisplayeat.
htiustng kiu israylkyareat. yarkupsar
tkyipnhhcparrheiat. layaartwng myn-
gsayar sarkar yarkupeatsarue rubng
ahcrhisayar rhimayarnng laywiyud ishkar
jarbuluntny. rarhkaylsarkar yayarspnhng
bngyarmin tny. rarhkayleat kywnm bil-
har sarkar dnnhng nsalintny. layaareat
kywnm jilp sarkar gdnhng aarrhartny.
isuutiukar pardnarranpyny bhwarmyng
sayar yarkupeatsarmyartny. htiunayark
yarkupsny aarbyhannhngijark tnyhkiu-
rar manrayarp haybyunmyiutnyhuusayar
kiryсарbhmyiunaysayar abhijarkhtansiu
rayark layeat. ijark asksny anhhctrarrhch-
synhng pynyhcuanrsnyrhisayar askkyengrar
karlpynyhcuanrar ask hkyup anihchch-
pyhchshpyng mimiluumyiu henywayrarsiu
rayark layeat. saresayarnhng yarkuptiusny
snggyiuhkyeat.

36

eduanamnyrhisayar esayar amyuanwyeat
athtupptimyarhuumuukar esayarsny
hittiamyuijbhayarngsar aarneat sme
ahayarlibarmtyayark hkarnarnamyiuse
nhhcyayarknhngng irhmaylsmetnyhuusa-
yar nbaryutnhm barrhmttyayarknhngng
aimhtayarnglayeat. esayarmyar aardbh-
warsayar sarkar elihpt barrhmt bhWarsa-
yarsarrrayltny. ahayarlibarmbhWarsayar
sarkaryurh yarlan kayartntny.isuutiukar
hkarnarnpyny esayarmyngsayersartny.
esayarsny myarsarsmenhngtkw aimsuua-
sarapayarngtiukiung siunwar hcsnytiunhng
tirhcsarn rhismyhtiukiung hkarnarnpyny
rttesayar uhchcarrhismyhtiukiung yuu
nyeyarkuptanmh pyayarnngswar layeat.
akyayarnngmuukar htiusuunhhcpartiusny
uhchcar myarlwnsayarkyayarnng trpt-
nymnayniungky. suutiunayarmyaysny
suutiutirhcsarnmyarkyayarnng msanni-
ungrar. siuhpyhc eduanamnyrhisayar
esayarsny hcirtayarngpayarmhar naylayeat.
hcirtayarngpayarmhar eduanamyiusar-
tiueat abh esayareat sarhcnymyaysktikiu
siupayaan. esayareat sartiuanmykar
myaraard bhWarsayarsar elihpt myarbar-
rhmt bhWarsayar sarrrayltny. elihpt
sarkar taymn aumr jayhpayar gartan
kayntntny. esayarsar elihpteatmyarngy
timn bhWarsayarsarkar aarmktny. isu-
tiusny esayarmyar aardeatanwhyhpyhchstny.
rwaylsarkar narht jayr rhmm mijtny.isu-
tiusny esayarmyar barrhmtateanwhyhpyh-
stny. jibhayarngsar aarneatsme esayarm-
yar ahayarlibarm bhWarsayarsarkar yurh
yarlan kayartntny. esayarsartiutwng bi-
ullupsayarsuuhuumuu karsarue elihpteatsar
biultaymn biulaumr biuljayhpayar biulka-

ynt biulgartan biulaarmktny. ibiultiu
sny aardeatanwhy eduanpyny elihptrsayar
sarhpyhchstny. esayarsar rwayleat sarkar
biulnarht biuljayr biulrhmm biulmijitny.
ibiultiusny esayarmyar barrhmtateanwhy
eduanpyny rwayl rsayarsarhpyhchstny.
esayarmyar ahayarlibarmeat sarkar biu-
lyurh biulyarlan biulkayarntny. ibiultiusny
aarneatsme esayarmyar ahayarlibarmesar
hpyhchstny. eduanamnyrhisayar esayareat
sarmyaymyar suutiutwng biullupsa-
yarsuumyar isiutny. htiupynynaysayar
hayarriamyiu hcireatsar kar layartn rha-
yarbl jibhayarnng aarn dirhun ejar dirhntny.
isuutiunsny eduanpyny hayarriamyiu hcireat-
sartiutwng biullupsayarsuu hpyhchstny.
layartnsarkar hayarrihng haymantny. rha-
yarbl sarkar aarlwn mnarht ebl rhayhpayar
aunantny. jibhayarngsarkar aarynhn-
gaarntny. htiuaarnkar abhjibhayarngeat
mnyntiukiun htinsayar ahkar tayarnwaysayar
hcmrayrtwngtiukiun twaysayar suupaytny.
aarnsarkar dirhunhngsmeahayarlibarm
tny. dirhunsarkar hngdn erhbn isrn
hkayrntny. ejarsarkar bilhn jarwn aarkn
tny. dirhn sarkar ujnhgarrntny. hayarri
amyiubiulmyarkar biullayartn biulrhayarbl
biuljibhayarnng biulaarn biuldirhun biule-
jar biuldirhntny. isuutiun sny hcirpyny
biullupsayar suutiutwng hayarriamyiu
biulhpyhchstny. israylamyiu ahciursayar-
ngkye mrhimhe eduanpyny ahciursayar
mngkyehuumuukar bayarrsar baylarsny
eduanpyny mngpyueat. myiutayarkar din-
narbarmyitny. baylarmngsay suueatarar
bayarjrap sar jayreatsar yayarbpsny mng-
pyulayeat. yayarbpnmngsay suueatarar
taymni arpsar hurhansny mngpyulayeat.
hurhanmngsay mayarbh lwngpyng mi-
dynluu tiukiun lupkiansayarsuu bayddsar
harddsny hurhan arar mngpyulayeat.
myiutayarkar aarwitmyitny. harddm-
ngsay suueatarar marsrk arpsar hcarmlsny
mngpyulayeat. hcarmlmngsay suueatarar
myhcnarmhar naysayar rhayarbhutarpsar
rhayarlсны mngpyu layeat. rhayarlсны
suueatarar aarhkbayar sar barlharnсны
mngpyulayeat. aarhkbayarsar barlharnm-
ngsay suueat ararhardarsny mngpyulayeat.
myiutayarkar payarmyiu tny. myayarksar-
tayarkar mayjhpsme martkratsme mhayt-
bayltny. esayarmh sngsk mimiamyuanwy
nayrararphkanrsayar bhwelnarmaliuk
biullupsayarsuu huumuukar biultimnar
biulaarlw biulyaysk biulahayarlibarm
biulelar biulpinun biulkaynt biultaymn
biulmibjar biulmargdyayl biulirantny.
isuutiunsny miminayrararp mimipiungsayar
pyny eduanbiulmyar hpyhchstny. esayarsny
eduanamyiusartiueat abh hpyhchstny.

yarkupsny mimiabhtnyhkiuar hkarnarn-pyny nayeat. yarkup amiyuanweyat athtupttimsy huumuukar yayarspsny asktsyhkunhcnhherhi ahckiutiunhgatuu siusitmyarkiu htinlayeat. abh eatmyar bilharhnng jilpeatsartiunhgatuu nay suutiunapyhckiu abhaa kyparyartteat. israylsny askkyehcnyahkarsar yayarspkiu rsayarkyayarng ahkyarsayar sarapayarng tiuki hkyhcsnyhtk yayarspkiu sarhkyhceat. asngarayarnghuuhkyarsayar angkyekiu hkyup payeat. abhsny mimis-arapayarngtiutwng yayarsp kiuar hkyhckiyarngkiu ahckiutiusny simyngsayar ahkar suukiumun maytarhckarkiu suuaar mpyayar niungky. yayarspsny aipmkkiu myng ahckiu tiuaar pynpyayarshpyng suutiusny sarmunkyeat. aipmkkiu abhsyiu pynpyayarsnyhuumu kar kywnupmyngsayar aipmkkiu narhtayarngkypar layar. kywnuptiusny lykayarklhiungkiu hcny naykyhcnytwng kywnup kayarklhiungsny ht mttntashpyng sngtiueat kayarklhiungtiusny wiungrpky kywnupkayarklhiungkiu rhihkiukysnyhu pyayarsilayeat. ahckiutiuklny sngsny ngartiun mngpyu rlimmnylayar ngartiuki ahciurlimmny-layarhu pynsiu suueataipmknghng suueathckarakyayarngkyayarnng sarmunkyeat. thpnaipmkkiu myngpyn ahckiutiuaar ahkyarsayar aipmkkiu kywnupmyngprye. nay lnhngtkw kyysytluantiusny kywnupkiurhhihkiukyeathu kyar pyayarlayeat. htiusiubhnhng ahckiutiuaar kyparyayarsa-ahkar abhk sngmyngsayaaraimpksny abhsyiu nny. ngarnhngsngteatami sngteat ahckiutiusny snghtan siu hcnghechlar ueny-whthkyrmnylayarhuu suukiu suanm layeat. ahckiutiusny suukiungyuuhcuukyeat. abhsny htiuararkiu mhtlayeat. ahck-iutiusny abheatsiusitmyarkiu rhayhkng myiumhar htinhkynghngar swarkyeat. israylsny yayarspkiuhkayar sngteat ahckiutiusny siusitmyarkiu rhayhkngmyiumhar htinky sny mhtulayar. larpar. sngkiu suutiurhirsariu ngar hcaylwhtmnyhuhkayarylhng kywnuphiparsnyhusiasayar abhkswarpar ahckiutiusny hkysmar slayar siusitiulny kayarngmwncwarrhislayar huu kynyruhpyelyhng ngaraarsitngkyparyaparhu mharliuklyk haybyunhkiungmh hcaylwhtshpyngsuusny rhayhkngmyiu-siu rayarklayeat. tayarlhnylnyhcnytwng thcuantayark sayarsuunhngtwng htiusuuk sngsny bharkiu rharsny hu maylhng ahck-iu myarkiu rhareat. abhymharhtinkysny kiu pyayarparhusiasayar htiusuuk iarpmhhtkw-swarppe. dayarsnmyiusny swarkychiuu suutiupyayarsankiu kywnupkyarkhellpyehusiueat.yayarspsnylny ahckiutiuki liukrhar dayarsn myiumhar twaylayeat. ane-

siumrayarkmhe awayrhicnypng ahckiu tiusny mynglyhng sthkyngnghartiung-pnglyk kynylayar. aipmkksarlarppe. kiungky. suukiust thcuant hkusayar twnghtell siu hkyphckyhcui. siusayarsarrellthcuant hkiukhcarpyehu pyayarkychiu. htiusiupyulyhng suueat aipmktiusny abhsyiu nayarkymnykiu kynykyhchihu ahkynghkyng pyayarsiukeyeat. htuihckarkiu rubngkyarlyhng suukiu mstbell naykyh-ciuhusiulyk suutiulkmh yayarspkiu nhut layeat. thpt rubngk suueataswaykiu mswnkynhng. kiuylnhngmppyubhell tayar imnysayartwnghtellsiu hkykyhchihu suutiulkmh yayarspkiu nhutyuu abh thpn apmnyakanrhisny nhngsiulayeat. ya-yarspsny ahckiutiuhansiu rayarksayar ahkar suuwtsayarangkye asng htuuhk-yarsayarangkyekiu hkywtpyemh suukiuk-iungyuu twnghtellsiu hkykyeat.htiutwng raymrhi swayhkyayarksayartwng hpyhcs-tny. htiunayark ahcarhckhkyngnghar htiungkyhcn myayarkny irhmamlamyusar ahcuawaysny gildpynymhlar nansarmyiu barlhcanhcaay murnhcaymyar kiu kula-rauppayar tngsayainglyk aellngtupyny-siu hkreswarkysnykiu mynglyhng yudk ngartiusny nyekiust saykyayarkkiu hp-wkhtarlyhng abhykayajuurhisnny. kiungky. kiuytiungmnyhnsellbell irhmayl luu-tiauar rayarngliukkyhchui. suusny tiunye tiuamyiu hpyhceathu ahckiutiuaarsius-nyrhisayar nyeahckiutiui sny wnhkankyeat. htiuahkar midnyamiyusar kunsnytiusny hkreswarkychnytwng ahckiutiusny ya-yarspkiu twng htellk swellngpyelyng ngwayakypnhhc syabhiunhng irhmayl-luutiuaar rayarng htiusuutiusny yayarspkiuaellguttupynysiu sayarngswarkyeat. rubngsnylny twngsiuswar twnghtellmhar yayarspmrhisnykiu mynglyng mimiawtkiu swellsut lyk nyetiurhirsariu swar suungym-rhipartkar. ngarsny abhsyiu swarrpar mnyynnyhu siulayeat. suutiusnylny ya-yarspangkyekiuyuu sitsngykiu stpyemh angkyekiuasway nhcllayeat. htunayarkmh asnghtuuhkyarsayar htiuangkyekiu payliuk ahkyiutiusny abhtansiusayarngkhell-lyk iangkyekiu akywnuptiu twayparpye. sareatange hutsny mhutsnykiu kyny-parhusiulyhng htiuangkyekiu abhmhtmi ngarsareat angkye mhneat. suukiusiasayar sarrellkiuhcarpye. aky yayarspkiuapi-ungpiungkiuhkypyparpyetkarhusiulyk mimiawtkiu swellsut lyhayartayawtkiu pthcnysphpyng angtnkarlptluan sarkya-yarng hcitmsar nynytwarlyk naylayeat. sarsmeapayarngtiusny abhkiu nhhsim hcayhkyngnghar kyihhcsayarlly suusny nhhsimhcaysayar hckarkiu narmhtayarngb-hell ngarsarrhirar mrmarniungngansiu hcitmsarnynytwarlyk sngsktayarmyhu siulayeat. htiusiuyayarspabhsny sarkya-

yarnng ngiukywaymynytmyk naylayeat.
yayarspkiukar midynluutiusny aellgut-
tupyny siu sayarnngswar hparrayarbhurngeat
amthpyhcsayar kiuyrantayarmhuu payarti-
parhtanmhar rayarnngkyeat.

38

htiukarlahkar yudsny nyeahckiuayarmh
swar hiramnyrhisayar adulanamyiusarhtan-
siu wnglayeat. htiuarpar rhuaaramnyrhisayar
hkarnarn amyiusareatsmekiu twaymyng
aimhtayarnngbhk pyulyk htiumimmsny
ptisndhayyu sarkiu bhwarmyng eat.
htiuarpar eramnyhpyng mhnlayeat.
thpn ptisndhayyuupyn bhwarmyngsa-
yarsarkiu aunnamnyhpyng mhnlayeat.
thpn ptisndhayyuupyn bhwarmyngsa-
yarsarkiu rhaylamnyhpyng mhnlayeat.
rhaylbhwarasayarahkar abhsny hkayjip-
myiumharrhistny. htiunayarkmh yudsny
mimisaruuearkiu tarmar amnyrhisayar stius-
menhng hcuanbhkhcayeat. yudeatsarue
ersny htarwrbrharhlay siusayarsuuh-
pyhc suukiuhtarwrbrhar kwpmyktayar
muueat. htiuarpar yudsny aunnkiuhka-
yarpelyhng sngateahckiu myarhtansiuwng
suunhngaimhtayarnngbhk pyushpyng ahcki-
uamyiukiu sknwhylayarmhuu. aunnny
sarkiuurlyhngmuukar mimisar mmhtrhusi
ahckiuar sarkiuampayliubhell ahckium-
yarhtansiu wngsayarahkar sutmykiuhtut
hcwnlayeat. htiuarpar htiuarpar htiuarpar
nhhcsktayarmmuu sayarkyayarnng aunnki-
ulny kwpmyktayarmmuueat. sarngyrhaylsny
ahckiuutiusayskellsiu saymnyhuyudsny hci-
urim mimihiywaymtarmarkiu hkayarp-
pylyng ngarsarrhaylakyemhe sngsny sngabh
aim mutsiumpyu nayparhusiusnyatiung
tarmar swar mimiabheataimnaylayeat. kar-
langhtnyarsayar rhuaarsmehpyhcsayar yud-
myar lnsaylayeat. yudsny nhhcsimpyemh
mimisiumwaynyhpsayarsuutiurhitar timnt-
myiusiu mimiasway adulanamyiu hirnhn-
gatu swarlayeat. mimiayarkhmksny
siumwaykiunyhphkyngnghar timntmy-
iusiuswarkyayarnngkiu tarmarkyarylhng
mutsiumawtkiu hkywt myknharhpuannhng
myknharkiuhpuanlyk kiuykiulnyhkyuan-
ruanlyk timntmyiu siu swarsayarlmanar
enimmyiutanhkarw htiungnaylay eat. aky-
ayarnngmuukar rhaylkyesayarlmy miminhng
aimhtayarnngbhkmpyurhu simyngsayarkya-
yarnngtny. yudsny htiuminmkiumyngsa-
yarahkar suusny mimimyknharkiuhpuan
naysayarkyayarnng pynyntsar hpyhcsnyhu
htngmhtlyk lmkulwhell anarsiuhknypp-
elyhng snghtansiu ngarwngsarahkhwngki-
upayparlayarhu siulaysayar minm k sngsny
kywmhtansiuwngliusayarnghar abhsyukiu
paymnynyhu maylyhng yudk siusgyk-
iupayliukmnyhu siulay eat. minmklny
mpayliukmhe thcuantkhusayarararkiu

payarngharmnylayarhumaylyhng yudk
abhyararkiu payarnghcayhkyngsny hu
pynmaylaysayar minmk sngateansip
hclwy lkhcwelltayarnngwaytiukiu payarn-
tayarhu siusnyatiung htiuhchcarkiuap
minmhtansiuwngshpyng suusny pti sndhay-
hcwelluulayeat. htiunayarkmh minmsny
htswar myknharhpuankiu hkywtpyely-
hng mutsiuamawtkiu wtnmyellwtpynlayeat.
yudsny minmpayarnngsayarhchcarkiu
rwayyu hkyngnghar mimiaswayadu-
lanamyiusartwng sitsngykiu payliukeat.
adulanamyiusarsny htiuminmkiu mtwayly-
hng enimmyiulmnarmhar htiungnaysayar
pyny tnsarmsny abhyharrhistnyhu
htiuarpar tiukiu maylaysayar arpsar-
tiuk iarp pynyntsar mriihusiukylyhng
yudhtansiu pyn kywnupsny htiuminmkiu
rharmtway. arpsartiuklny iarp pyny tnsarm
mriihu siukyayarnngkiu pyayarlayeat. yud-
klny arhkmkwellmnyakyayarnng yuupar
layhc. kynyarp. isitsngykiu kywnuppayliuk
sngsny minmkliurhar mtwaypartkarhusi-
ueat. htiunayark suanlhknlnwsnyrhisayar
suutpar k sngatehkywaymtarmarsny
pynyntsarlap mtrarsayar mayhtunpyush-
pyng kiuywnsayarnnglyk naypyetkarhu
yudaarpyayarsiuylhng yudk suukiu htut
merhiuhcayhu hcernglayeat. htutsayarahkar
tarmarsny tansip hclwy tayarnngwaytiukiu
yayarkhkmhtansiu pihcay iuhchcarkiu
piungsayarsuuaarhpyng kywnmsny phtis-
naysyupye. iuhchcartiusny abhsuueat
uhchcarhpyhcsnykiu kynyarpayarhu
mharliukeat. htiuhchcar kiuyudmhtmi
suu apyhchtk ngarapyhcsar kyepayeat.
suuaar ngarsarrhaylkiu ngarmpayhcarb-
hellnaymipyeh pyayarsueat. nayarkthpn
suukiu mhkyngkpbhellnayeat. htiuna-
yarktarmarsny sarbhwarhkyinayark lyhng
wmhteltwng sarnhhcyayarkhieat. bh-
warhcnrtwng sartyayarksny lkkiiu htuts
wmswellk isuungysny arngbhwarlim mnyhu-
siulyk lkkiiukiung nesayarkyiunhng hcnylay
eat. siusayarlmy htiusuusnymimilkkiiu-
rupyn suuahckiuuhwarsnykiu lkkiiu wmswellk
sngsny abhy kyayarnng aniuangahtkpyursny.
aniungahckpyu sayar iamhusny sngchwell-
hcayhusiulyk suukiuhparr amnyhpyng
mhnlayeat. htiunayarkmh lkkiiuueh-
nysayarnyebhwar suukiu jararnnyhpyng
mhnystny.

39

irhmaylluutiusny yayarspkiu sayarnng swar
aellguttupyny siurayarksayarahkar aellguttu
amyiusar hparrayarbhurngeatamthpyhcsa-
yar kiuyrantayarmhuu payarti-parhtan-
mhar rayarnngkyeat. htarwrbrhursany
yayarspbhk rhitayar muushpyng suusny
akyanhtmyayarktteat. aellguttuamyiu sar
mimishknggeataim nayrlayeat. suubhk htar-

wrbhurarsny rhitayarmuu suupyulayrarrar
aayarngchcaytayarumuikyayarnγκiu shkng
lly simyngcat. htiukyayarnг yayarsp-
sny shkngрhay myknharrhkhcarlyk nayreat.
shkngsnylly mimi aimtwnг aimaupararnhng
hknhtar uhchcarrhismyhkii aplayeat.
htiuisuaimhng uhchcarrhismyhkii auph-
ciuhcaysny karlmhhc htarwrbhurarsny
yayarspatwk htiuaellguttusareataimkii
kayarnгkyepaytayarumuushpyng payta-
armuusayarkayarnгkyemngglarsny atwnг
pyng uhchcarrhirhismyhapayarmharlly
skrayarklayeat. shkngsny mimirhismyhkii
yayarspksiu ap mimihcarsayarahcarmht-
par ahkysayar uhchcarr rhimhγκiumy
msimmbthellnayeat. yayarspsny puanpyng
ynykyay aswayasngllyhsayarsuuhpy-
hceat. htiunayarkmh shkngcatmyarsny
yayarspkiu tpsayarchitri ngarnhngatu-
uaipparhusiueat. yayarspkiu kywn-
tayarshkngsny aimtayarhismyhsayar
uhchcarkiiu kywntayarklsiu apparpye.
kywntayar abhyuhchcarrhimhγκiumy msi
mmhtpar. iaimtwnglly kywntayarhtksar
kyesayarsuumrhipar.kiuymyarhpyhcsayar
shkngsmmhtpar abhyararkmsiu kywn-
tayarar mmyhctarpar. siuhpyhcllyhng
apyhckyesayariamhukii kywntayarpyu bu-
rarshkngkiiu abhysipyhcmharniungsnnyhu
shkngcatmyarkiungyng pynsiueat. hti-
siushkngmsny naytiungswaysayarnгsaya-
r lly yayarspsny suueathckarkiiu narmh-
tayarnг suunhngatuaaiphkyng nayhkyn-
gamhukiiu rhayarnгlayeat. tnays yayarspsny
amhusayarnghkyngnghar aimhtellsi-
uwng aimsaryayarkyartyayarkmyh mrhi
sayaarahkar shkngmk ngarnhngatuu aip-
parhusiulyk yayarspawtkiiu kungswellyhng
yayarspsny mimi awtkiuhcwn pyng-
siuhtwkpypaylayeat. htiusiushkngmkl
mimiawtkiuhcwn pyngsiu htwkpyaysnykiu
shkngsimyngsayaarahkar aimsaryayark-
yartiukiuhkayar sngtiu kynyky. ngartiu
mriumsaypyuhcayhkyngnghar ihaybyell-
luukiiu shkngswnghtarpyetkar. suusny ngar-
nhngatuu aiphkyng nghar wnglar ngarsny
kysayarasannhng aayarhhcreat. kyykyaa-
yarhhcsankiiu kyarlyhng suusny mimiawtki-
uhcwn pyngsiuhtwkpypaysnyhusiupyllyhng
shkngayarksnnytiungaaayarnг htiuaelkiiu
mimihtarlayeat. shkngayarksayaarahkar ki-
uytayarswnghtar sayar haybyellkywnsny ky-
wnupkiurmiumsapyuhkyngnghar wnglar-
pareat. kywnupsny kysayarasannhng
aayarhhc sayarahkar suusny mimiawtkiu
hcwn pyngsiu htwkpyaparsnyhusayar
hckarhpyng kyarpyayarlalayat. kiuyta-
yareatkypwnsny kywnup isipyuhkellpyehu
myarpyayarsayaarhckarkiiu shkngkyarly-
hng yayarspkiu amykhtwk hkayarpyemh
rhngbhurnghkyuphtarsayar suutiunayarar
htayarnгhtellmhar ihayarnгhtarshpyng
yayarspsny htayarnг htellmhar nayreat.

40

htiunayarkmh aellgutturhngbhurnghtan
hplartayar wnnhng hcartayarwntiusny
mimitiuarhng aellguttu rhngbhurnγκiu
pyhcmharkyeat. hparrayarbhurnгsny
htiuaamnhhcayarktny huusayar hplarta-
yarwnnhngcartayarwntiukiiu amyk htwk
yayarspahkyuphkanrar htayarnгtyhuusa-
yar kiuyrantayarmhuueataim hkyuphtarta-
yarmuueat. kiuyrantayarmhuusny suutiukiiu
yayarsp ap yayarspsny pyuhcureat.su-
tiulny angtn karl ahkyuphkanlyk nayrkyeat.
htiusiuhhtayarnгhtellmhar ahkyuphka-
lyknaaysayar aellgutturhngbhurngeat
hplartayarwnnhng hcartayarwn nhh-
cyayarktiusny asease mimitiu kiuy-
hcesiungsayar ankhngpynyhcuaansayar
aipmkkiiu tnyhkyngtwng tyayarktynyhce
myngmkkyeat. nannkahkyinrayarkmh
yayarspsny suutiuhansiuwng kynyrhusa-
yarahkar suutiumyknharnyiungylyk
rhisnykiuumynglyhng sngtiusny nyayab-
hykyayarnг myknhar nyhiungysnyhu
mimishkngaim miminhngatuu ahkyuphkan
nayrsayar hparrayarmngeat amttiauar
mayeat. suutiuklly ngartiusny aipmkki-
umyngрpye. ankkiiu bhntiungsayarsuu
mrhihisiukysayar yayarsp k aipmkankm-
yarkiiu bhurarshkngsiungtayarmuusny
mhutlayar. siuhpyhc sngtiuaipmkkiiu
kywnupaar kyarpyayarkparhusiueat.
htiuaahkar hplartayarnwsny mimiailmkkiiu
yayarspaar kyarpyayarsnykar ngarmyn-
gmksayar aipmktwng ngarrhaymhar
hcpyhcnwypng рhieat. htiuhcpyhcnwypng
alksuanlkrhieat. htiualtkiiu pnnungankelsi-
urhieat. apwnglly pwngcat. asepywtitiulny
mhysayarhcpyhchse hpyhclayeat. hpar-
rayarmngeat hplartayarkiiu ngarkiiunglyk
htiuhcpyhchsekiuyuu hplartayarnyhcpyemh
lktayar twng sksnypayarsiuueat. yayarsp-
klyng sngcataipmkank huumuukar hcpyhcn-
wysuanlktiusny suanrkhpyhceat. suanrkl-
wnmhpararrayarmngsny sngcatuehkayarnг
kiiu hkyemyhayark sngcatararkiiupnпayta-
yarmuushpyng sngsnyahktk hplartayarwnh-
pyhc pyubhuusny nnytuu thpnhplartayarkiiu
hparrayarmngeatlktwng skmyell skrlimmny.
sngsny hkymsarsayaarahkar kywnupkiu
aayarkmay kyayjuupyuparlayar. hpar-

rayarbhurngk tiulhayark kywnupkiu
 iaimmhnhutyupar. akyhcnghche kywnup-
 kiu haybyellpynymh hkiuyu hkellyeat.
 ipynymharlly kywnup apyhcmrhibhell hta-
 yarnghetellmhar lhayarngharkysnyhusieat.
 htiaipmkank kayarngsnykiu hcartayar wn
 simynglyhng ngarsnylly hpyuusyayata-
 yarngsuanluankiu kiuytiungrwnkaysnykiu
 myngmkeat. apayartayarngtwng hparra-
 yarmnghcartayarkhayar bhiu hkykpyesayar
 hkelbhwyhcarbhw y amiyumiurhi nghk-
 tiusnylly ngarrwksayar tayarnghtellknhut
 hcarkysnyhu yayarspaar pyayarsieat.
 yayarspkly ngeataipmk ankhuu muukar
 tayarngsuanluansny suanrkhpheate.
 suanrklywnmh hparrayarmngsny ngeat-
 uehkayarnng kiu kiuynhnghkwar myha-
 yarklyhk shcpngswellhtartayarmuu nghk-
 tiusny ngeatasarkiu nhuthcarkylimnyhu
 pynpyayareat. htiaunayark suanrklywnsa-
 yarahkar hparrayarmng bhwasayarnayrk
 nhchcnypwellkiuhkan kywntayarmyiu apa-
 yargntiukiu kywaymwaytayarmuuhcnytwng
 hplartayarwn eatuehkayarnghng hcarta-
 yarwneatuehkayarnngkiu kywntayarmyiu
 tiutwng hpayartayarmuu aipmkanckiu
 yayarspbhtsny atiuung hplartayarwnkiu
 ahtkarar thpn hknhtartayarmuushpyng
 suusnyhplartayarkiu hparrayar mngatlk-
 twng skmyellskreat. hcartayarnwinkiumukar
 swellhtartayarmueat. siusayarlly hplar-
 tayarwnsny yayarsp kiu maayarkmaybell
 maylyayarnaylayeat.

41

htiaunayark nhchenhclwnsarahkar hpar-
 rayarmng sny aipmckiu myngmksnykar
 mimisny myhcnar rpnayeat. asnglhwsayar
 nwarhkunhckayarngtiusny myhchtellkhtwk
 myhcnarmharpayarksayar mykpngkiu
 hcarklyk naykyeat. htiaunartiunayarkmh
 asngmlh pinsayar nwarhkunhckayarngtiusny
 myhchtellkhtwk arngnwartiu anar kmpa-
 yarmhar rpnaykeat. asngmlh pinsayarn-
 wartiusny asng lh wsayarnwarhkunhcka-
 yarngtiukiu kiukhcarkyeat. hparrayarm-
 nglyniulayeat. thpnaippyn aipmckiu
 myngmkipysny kar aluankye kayarngsayar
 hcparkkunhcnhantiusny hcpartpngtny
 hpyhckyeat. htiaunayarkmh aluansay arhay-
 layhpyng pyksayar hcparkkunhcnhantiusny
 payarkkyeat. aluansaysayar hcparkkun-
 hcnhantiusny aluan kye kayarngsayar
 hcparkkunhcnhantiu kiuhcarkyeat. hparra-
 yarmng sny hcpitpuupn aellguttubaydngtt
 pnyarrhiapayarnng tiukiu hkyar aipmktar-
 yarkiu pynkyartayarmueat. siusayarlly
 rhaytayaranckiu bhtniungsaysarsuu tya-
 yarkmyhmri. htiauhkar hplartayarwnk
 kywntayarsny kiuyapyhckiu ynayaa-

yarkmaypareat. hparrayarbhurngsny
 kywntayarnghcartayarnw kiu amykhtwk
 kiuyrantayarmhuuaim hkyuphtartayar
 muusayarahkar kywntayartiunhchayarksnys
 aseae mimitiu kiuyhchesiungsayar ankngh-
 pynyhcuansayar aipmk kiu tnynyhkyngtwng
 myngmkpypareat. kywntayarti kiuyran-
 tayarumuueatkywn haybyell lulngtya-
 yarkrheat. htiausuuar kywntayartiunsy
 karpayayar suusny aipmkeatanckiu bht-
 pareat. tyayarkhcmemyngmksnyatiung
 bhtpareat. bhtsnyatiungllymhnpareat.
 kywntayar snyarngararkurpyn hcarta-
 yarwnmuukar swellhtar hkyngkiu hkan-
 rpsnyhu lyhayarklayeat. htiauhkar
 hparrayarmngsny luukiuhcaylwht ya-
 yarspkliu hkyartayarmueat. yayarspsny
 htayarnghetell k alyngamynhtwkr mutsit-
 nyhphkyng awt lellhkyngkiu pyupymh
 ahtantayarsiu wngreat. hparrayarm-
 ngklyng ngarsnyaipmckiu myng mkpye.
 anckiu abhysuumyhmhbhtniung. sngsny
 aipmckiu narllysayar uarnghng ankb-
 htiniung snykiu ngarkyarrpyehusieat.
 yayarspkly kywntayarsny ali alayarkmt-
 niungpar. bhurarshkngsny mngglar
 ahpyayhckarkiu hparrayarbhurnngaar pay-
 tayarmuuparhcaysayar hu lyhayarklayeat.
 hparrayarmngklyng ngarmyngmksnymh
 myhcnar ngarrpnayeat. asnglhwsayar
 nwarhkunhckayarngtiusny myhchtellkhtwk
 myhcnarmharpayarksayar mykpngkiu
 hcarklyk naykyeat. htiaunartiunayarkmh
 asngmlh pinkyuansayar nwarhkunhcka-
 yarngtiusny htwklarkyeat. htiumyhllyark
 arupsiusayar nwartiukiu aellguttupynyrha-
 yarkluantwng thkarmymhmyngrhchpuu.
 asngmlh pinsayarnwartiusny wsayar arngn-
 warhkunhckayarngtiukiu kiukhcarkyeat.
 hcarpyesayarnayark hcarmhnkiu abhys-
 umyhm msir. arngkellsiu arupsiusayeat.
 ngarlly niueat. thpnnangarmyngmk pyn-
 snykar aluankye kayarngsayar hcparkkun-
 hcnhantiusny hcpartpngtny hpyhckyeat.
 htiaunayarkmh nyhiunwmyk aluansay
 arhay layhpyng pyksayar hcparkkunhcn-
 hantiusny payarkkyeat. aluansaysayar
 hcparkhantiusny kayarngsayar hcparkkun-
 hcnhantiu kiuhcarkyeat. htiaumimmckiu
 baydngtt tiuaar ngarkyarpayayar anckiu
 abhysuumyhm mbhtniunglu yayarspaar
 pyayarsiuatayarmueat. yayarspkly hpar-
 rayarbhurng myngmktayar muusayar
 aipmckiar tpartnyhpyhpareat. bhur-
 rarshkng pyultansayaramhukiu hparrayarb-
 hurngaar pytayarmuupye. kayarngsayar
 nwarhkunhckayarngtiusny hkunhcnhch-
 pyhpareat. kayarngsayarhcparkkunhcn-
 hantiusnylly hkunhcnhchpyhpareat.
 aipmktayarkar tpartny hpyhpareat.
 htiaunartiunayark htwklarsayarnwar pin
 arupsiusayar nwarhkunhckayarngtiusny
 hkunhcnhchpyhpareat. arhaylayhpy-

gpyksayar hcparrhpyng hkunhcnhantiusny
 lny ahcarhkayarngparsayar hkunhcn-
 hhchpyhpareat. hparrayarbhurngaar
 kywntayarlyhayarkliusayar ararhuumuukar
 bhurarshkngpyultansayar amhukuihpar-
 rayar bhurngaar pytayarmueat. aellgut-
 tupnytrhayarkluantwng wpyayarsayarnhch
 hkunhcnhhchilimny. htiunayarkmh
 ahcarhkayarngparsayarnhch hkunhcnhch
 payarlar aellguttupynyualanhcuansayar
 wpyayarhkyngsny timmyuplyk ahcarhka-
 yarngparhkyngaarhpyng tpynyluan pyk
 hcelimny. ahcarhkayarngparhkyngsny al-
 wnaarkyesayar kyayarngrngwpyayarhkyng-
 geat lkhknarmhtngr. hparrayarbhurngsny
 ht paipmkmyngsny ararmhar htiuamhukiu
 bhurarshkng myellmyanhkiunghkanhcay
 alyng amyn hcerngtayarmuulimny.
 siuhpyhc hparrayarbhurngsny uarnpn-
 yarnhng pynyhcuansayarsuukiu rwayhkyy
 aellguttupynykiu auphciu hcaytayarmu-
 par. hknhtartayarmuusayarsuusnylny
 tpynyluan akyeakypitiukiu hknhtar
 wpyayarsayarnhch hkunhc nhchptluan
 tpynyluanwng ngarbhiut bhiukayarkyuuk
 parhca. htiusuutiusnyhpyhcltansayar
 mngglarnhchtiutwng rikhharkhismykhkiu
 hcuruan hparrayarbhurnghtantayar hc-
 parmyar ki u snybhuukyparhca. myi-
 umyarlly rikhharkiu sihtar kyparhca.
 siuhpyhc aellguttupyny ahcarhkayarng-
 parsayarnhch hkunhcnhcrayarksayarahkar
 pynysuupynsar hcarhcrarbhiiu sihtar-
 lykrhinng ahcarhkayarngparsayar karltwng
 pynyayarmpykrhu hparrayarmngaar
 lyhayarklayeat. htiusu yayarsplyhayark-
 sayarhckarkiu hparrayar mngahcrhisayar
 kywntayarmyuaapayarngtiusny nhchsk ky
 hparrayarmngk bhurarshkngat winyarn-
 tayarkiu r ikellsusayar suukiu abhymhar
 rhar twaymny nyhu kywntayarmyuiutuaar
 mintayarmueat. yayarspaarly bhur-
 rarshkngsny iamhualuanhcuantiukiu sngaar
 pyutayarmuusnyhpyhc sngkellsiu uarnpn-
 yarnhng pynyhcuansayarsuu mrhi. sngsny
 ntayarauphpyhcrmy. sngat hckaratung
 ngareat pynysarapayarngtiukiu ngarhcerng
 hcaymny. rarjpllngaarhpyngsar ngarsny
 snght kyemytmyhu mintayarmueat.
 thpnkynpar aellguttupynytpynyluan ki u
 sngauphciu hcayhkyngngar ngarkhn-
 htarphehu yayarspaar mintayarmuulyk
 lkhwptayarkiu hkywt yayarspk hcw-
 phcaytayarmueat. pithkyayarawt kiulny
 wthcay lnypng rwhayhclwykiuswellpyelyhng
 dutiyrtartayarkiu hcehcaytayarmueat.
 pypwp naykyhu suurhaymhar hhckyeat.
 htiusiulyhng aellguttu pynytpynyluan ki u
 auphciu hcaytayarmueat. hparrayarm-
 ngkly ngarsny hparrayarbhurng mhneat.
 siuhpyhc sngat hckwngmrhilyhng aellgut-
 tupyny trhayarkluantwng abhysuumy
 mimilkhkyaykiumkywrhu mintayarmueat.

hparrayarmngsnylny jarhpnarshparntny hu-
 usayar bhwellnarmnhngyayarspkiu hkyemy-
 hayark aumnyueat yjpurayarhitpayarti-
 payreatsmeaarsntnhng hcuabhhkcayta-
 yarmueat. htiusiuyayarspsny aellguttu
 niungnganauparhng ahtantayarkhtwk-
 layeat. yayarspsny aellgutturhngbhurng
 hparrayarmng htan ahkwngsayarahkar
 askanhhsuansy rhis tny. ahtantayarkhtwk
 aellguttupynytrhayarkluan si u swar-
 layeat. wpyayarnhch hkunhcnhchptluan
 myayaseanhantiu sny alwnmyarpyarkyeat.
 hkunhcnhchptluan aellguttupynytwng
 rhismyhsayar rikhharkiu hcuruan myiutiu
 sihtarlayeat. myiuptwnkyng lytiursayar
 rikhharkiumyiuaseasetiutwng sihtar layeat.
 hcparkiu kar smuddrarselluanhngmayh
 alwn myarhcwarhuhtar mraytwkniun-
 gaayarn myarsayarkyayarn mraytwkb-
 hellnaystny. ahcarhkayarngparsayarnhch
 mrayarkmhe yayarsp sny aumnyueatyjpu-
 rayarhit payarti hpayreatsmeaarsntwng
 sarnhhcayarktiukiu myngreat. saruek-
 iukar mnarrhayamnyhpyng mhnylayeat.
 akyayarngmukar ngarkhkanrsmysayar
 pngpnhkyngnhng ngarabheat aimsara-
 payarngtiukiu ngarmayhcayhkyngngar
 bhurarshkngpyutayarmuupyeu siustny.
 nayarksaysarsarkiu kar ehprimamnyhpyng
 mhnylayeat. akyayarngmukar bhur-
 rarshkngsny ngarsngrellkanrsayarpyny
 ngarkiu pwarmyar hcaytayarmuupyeu
 siustny. htiunayark aellguttupyny wpya-
 yarsayarnhch hkunhc nhchkunlayeat.
 yayarsppyayarsnyatiung ahcarhkayarng-
 par sayar nhchtiusny rayarkhchreiat.
 htiuahkar hkpsimsayar pynyti ahcarhka-
 yarngparhkyngrhissayarlly aellguttupyny
 snhchparrhissayeat. nayarkthpn aellgut-
 tupynysuu pynysar apayarngtiusny mwtsip-
 sayarahkar hcarhcrarkiu par mnyakyayarn
 hparrayarmnghtan kywaykyayarkyeat. hp-
 arrayarmngkly yayarsphtansiuswarky
 suuhcerng snyatiungpyukyhu aellgut-
 tupynysuupynsar apayarngtiukiu mintay-
 armueat. myaypyngtrhayarkluan
 ahcarhkayarngparsayar ahkar yayarspsny
 hcparkyerhismyhtiukiu hpwng aellguttu
 luutiuaar rayarnglayeat. htiuahkar
 aellguttupyny ahcny atiung ahcarhka-
 yarngparstny. hkpsimsayarpynytiulny
 alwnahcar hkayarnparsayarkyayarn
 asesesayarpynysartiusny hcparkiuwyhkyng-
 ngar aellguttupyny yayarsphtansiu lar
 rayarkkyeat.

aellguttupyny hcparrhikyayarnkiu yarkup
 kyarsilyhng sngtiusny abhykyayarn
 tyayarkkiu tyayark kynyru naykysny.
 aellguttupyny hcparrhikyayarnkiu ngark-
 yarrpye. ngartiusnymsay askrhngmnyakya-

yarn g htiupynysiu swar ngartiuaabhiukiu
wykylayarhu mimisartiuaar siusnyatiung
yayarspeat ahckiutkypitiusny hcparkiu
wyhkyngnghar aellguttupynysiu swarkyeat.
yayarspeatnye bngyarminkiukar ahckiui-
tuhng at uu yarkupsnymhcaymwht. aky-
yarn gmuukar suu bhayarkkayarngrar-
yarklimmnyhu hciurimstny. htiuahkar
hkarnarnpyny ahcarhkayarn gparsayar
kyayarn g aellguttupynysiu rayarklarsa-
yar suutiutwng israylsartiusny hcparki-
uw hkyngnghar larkyeat. yayarspsny ni-
ungnganauphpyhc pynysar apayarngtiuaar
rayarn gsayarmhukiu hcernglayeat. yayar
spahckiutiussnylar suurhaymhar ueny-
whthkykyeat. yayarspsny ahckiutiukiumyn-
glynghsieat. siusayarlny msihnsayarn g
kymtmhewar pyayar lyk sngtiusny ab-
hkyklarkysnyhu mayeat. suutiuklly
ahcarkiuwyhkyngnghar hkarnarnpyny
larkyparsny hulhyayarkkyeat. yayarspsny
ahckiutiukiusisayarlny suutiusny yayarspkiu
msiky. yayarspsny suutiakayarn gngh
myngrsayar aipmktiukiu aayarkmaylyk
sngtiusny suulyhiu hpyhckyeat. pynytyar
aarnngsayaarpkiu kynyrrhu hkyngnghar
larkypye hsiu lyhng suutiuk mhtparshkng.
kiuytayareatkywntiu sny ahcarkiu wyhky-
nggharsar larkypareat. kywntayartiussny
tyayarkntysayarsueat sarhpyhckypareat.
hpyayarn gmtsayarsuulny hpyhckypareat.
kiuytayareatkywntiusny suulyhiumhut-
parhu lyhayark kyeat. yayarspkly
mhtubhuu. pynytyar aarnngsaya
arpkiukynyrrhuhkyngnghar larkypye h
siupyneat. suutiuklly kiuytayarkywn tiussny
hkarnarn pyny tyayarkntysayarsueatsar
nyeahckiu tkyipnhhcyayark hpyhckypareat.
angysuansayarsuukar abhnhngatuu
yhkurhirhpareat. tyayarkkarmrhiparhu
lyhayarkpynlyhng yayarspkngtiussny su-
ulyhiuhpyhckyeathu ngarsiussayararmhar
sngtiukiu abhysiu hcuanhcmrmnnyhu-
umuu kar angysuansayar nye mlarlyhng
hparrayarbhu ng askrhngtayarmuus-
nyatiung sngtiussny iarpmh mhtwkm-
swarr. sngtiuhckar mhnsnymmhnsnykiu
hcuanhcm sihcayhkyngnghar sngtiutwng
tyayarksayarsuukiu hcaylwht nyek-
iusayarnghkellhca y. kywngsayaarsu-
tiukiu htayarn ghtellmhar hkyhtarmny.
siumhut hparrayarbhu ng askrhngtayar
muusnyatiung akyhcnghchc sngtiussny
suulyhiu hpyhckyeathu siupye lyhng ahck-
iupayarngtiukiu suanrkhyuphtarlayeat.
suanrkmyayarksayarnay yayarspsny su-
tiukiuhkayar ngarsny bhararshkngkiu
kyayarkrwansayar suuhpyhceat. siuhpyhc
sngtiussny askhkym sarhca y hkyngnghar
pyursayarmhuhumuukar sngtiussny hpya-
yarn gmtsayarsuumhnyhng sngtiunyeahck-
iutiutwng thcuantayarkkiu htayarn gaim
ahkyuphkanlyknayhca ypyelyhng kywngsa-

yar suutiumuukar swarkylayar. aimsuuaaim-
sartiuh ahcarhkayarn gpar sayarkyayarn g
hcparkiu yuuswarkylayar. angysuansa-
yarnyekiu ngarhtansiu sayarnghkellky layar.
siuppylyhng sngtiuhckarmhnlmimny. sngti-
u asklly hkymsarlimmnyh siusnyatiung
suutiussny pyukyeat. htiuahkar suu-
tiuahkyngghkyngsiukysnykar akyhcnghchc
ngarti u sny nyeeatamhu apyhckyekeat.
suusny ngartiukiutayarn gpnasayarahkar
suuhcitsngrell hkyngkiu ngartiussny myn-
glyknhng narmhtayarn gbbhellnayky eat.
htiukyayarn g iarnhusny ngartiupayarmhar
yhu rayarklarpyehu tyayarkkiutyayark
pyayarsiukyeat. rubngkly suungkyiu
mpyhcmharparnhng hu kywnupsiusny mht
layar. sngtiussny narmhtayarn g bhell
naykysayarkyayarn g sueat eswayatwk yhu
ahchckanrkysnyhu pynsiueat. htiussiu
mimitiu pyayarsiuky sayarhckarkiu yayar sp
narlnysnyhu suutiumhtngky. akyayarn g-
muukar yayarspsny hckarpynnhngsuutiukiu
pyayartsayar kyayarn gny. htiuahkar
yayarspsny suutiutnantmhkhkhwar ngi-
layeat. thpn larpn nhutskpyelyhng
rhimayarn g kiu suutiua hcuhtellkyuu
suutiurhaytwng hkynynhayarn glayeat.
htiunayark suutiua itmyarkiu hcparnhng-
pynyhca y suutiungwaykiulny aseasea-
tiutwng pynhntyhca y hkyngnghar ng lmkre
hcarhcritkiupayhca y hkyngnghar ng hcerng
htiusiulyhngsuutiupyulayeat. suutiussnylny
mynmyarapayar hcparkiu tng htwk-
swarkyeat. hcarhknsiurayarksayarahkar
tyayarksayar suusny mynykiu ahcarky-
wayhkyngnghar mimiaitkiuhpwn glyhng
aitwtwngrhisayar ngwaykiumpnglayeat.
nyeahckitiuaarlly kywnupngwaykiu
pynhtar pye. kynyrrh aittellmharhis-
nyh siusayar suutiussny hcitnhluanlyayar
kyayarklnlyk ngarti u bhurar shkngpyuta-
yarmuusayar iarnhusny abhyamhuhpyhc
parlimmny nnyhu tyayarkkiutyayark-
siukyeat. hkarnarnpyny abhyarkuphtansi-
urayarklyhng mimitiuhpyhclaysmyhtiukiu
kyarpyayarsnykar htiupynykiuauphcia-
yarsuussny kymtmhewar pyayarklyk ky-
wnuptiukiu htiupyny suulyhiulupsuuhuu
mhtlayeat. kywnuptiuklly kywntayartiussny
hpyayarn g mtsayarsuuhpyhckypareat.
suulyhiumhutpar. tbhtnysar nyeahck-
iuhkyng tkyip nhhcyayarkhpyhckypareat.
tyayarkkarmrhipar. angysuansayarsuukar
hkarnarnpyny abhnhngatuu yhkurhirh
parsnyhu lyhayarksayarahkar htiupynykiu
auphcia sayarshkngk sngtiussny hpya-
yarn gmtsayarsuumhnsnykiu abhysiu
ngarsiniungmny nnysiusayar sngtiun-
yeahckitiu twng thcuantayarkkiu
ngarhtantarrhckylayar. sngtiuaimsu-
uaimsartiuh ahcarhkayarn gparsayarkyayarn g
ahcarkiu yuuswarkylayar angysuansa-
yarnyekiu ngarhtansiu sayarnghkellky

layar. siupyuylhng sngtiusny suulyhi-
 umhut hpyayarngmt sayarsuuhpyhcsnykiu
 ngarsilimmny. sngtiunyeahckikiu lny
 ngarpynapmny. sngtiusny pynytyayar hpa-
 yarkkarrayarngwyrkyminyu siukyayarnγκiu
 kyarpyayarkypyemh mimitiuitmyarahtellk
 hcparkiu htutsayar ahkar aseasesiungsayar
 ngwayhtuptiusny mimitiuit rhikyeat.
 ngwayhtupmyarkiu suutiunhng abhsny
 myngsayar ahkar kyayarklnkyeat. ab-
 hyarkupklny sngtiusny ngarsar tiukiu
 luyuukypye. yayarspmrhi rhimayarngmrhi
 bngyarmin kiulny yuuswarhkyngsnytkar.
 iamhualuanhcuantiu sny ngarnhngsnyn-
 gbbhkhpyhcsnytkarhu suutiuaar siueat.
 rubngklny kywnupsny bngyarminkiu abh
 htansiupny msayarnghkellyhng kywnup-
 sarnhhcyayarktiukiu stparlayar.suukiuky-
 wnup lkkappar. kywnupthpn abhtansiupny
 sayarnghkellparmnyhu abhaar siueat.
 abhklny sngtiunhngatuu ngarsarmswar r.
 suueatahckiusaypye. suusny tyayarktny
 kyn rhceat. sngtiuswarrarmhkretnwng suu
 bhayrayark lyhngsngtiusny ngarsanpngh-
 pyuukiu wmnnyhkyngnhngtkw mnrarni-
 ungngansiu skrayarkhcaykylimnnyhu siulay
 eat.

43

hkarnarnpyny alwnahcarhkayarngparsny
 hpyhc aellguttupynymh sayarnghkellsa-
 yarhpcarkiu hcarkun pyemh abhk thpnswar
 ngartiuhcarhcrarannyngykiu wykyparuehu-
 siueat. yudklny htiusuusny kywnuptiukiu
 kypkyp hkyimhkyayarklyk sngtiunyem-
 parlyhng ngarmyknharkiu mmyngthu
 pyayarhtarpye. kywnuptiunyekiu htynylyh-
 ngswar abhhcarbhiu rar wyparmny. nyekiu
 mhtnylyhng mswarpar akyayarngmuuкар
 htiusuuk sngtiunyparmlyhng ngarmykn-
 har kiu mmyngthu pyayarhtarpyehu
 abhaar pynsiulayeat. israylklny sngtiu
 nyerhimhnkiu htiusuuaarpyayar abhykya-
 yarg ngarkiu nyhnsellyk snyhusiusayar
 suutiuk htiusuusny kywnuptiueataky-
 arnggar amyiuanwytiukiu kypkypmaylyk
 sngtiuaab askrhngsayscale nyerhisaysla-
 yarhu mayсар ahkar kywnuptiusny su-
 ueathckarsbhayarsiu liuk pynpyayarrpareat.
 sngtiunyekiu sayarnghkellyhu suupya-
 yarmny kiu kywnuptiusny amhnsiung-
 parslayarhu siukeat. yudklny suungykiu
 kywnupnhngatuu lwht par. siupyuylhng
 abhmhch kywnuptiunhng suungmyarti
 sny msay askrhngmnyakyayarg ky-
 wnuptiu ht swarkyparmny. kywnupsny
 suueataarmhkanhpyhcparmny. kywnup
 twng suukiu tayarnpar.suukiupynmsa-
 yarg abhrhaymhar mhtarlyhng ahcnympt
 apyhckiu hkanparhcay. imyhlayarkmh-
 pngnwhellyhng aky dutiy akyimtwng
 pynrayarkparpyehu abhisraylaar siueat. ab-

hisraylklny siuhpyhchlyhng isiupyuky layar.
 htiusuuaar shkcarbhiu sngtiuahtwtiutwng
 hkarnarnpnyeat asemiyakuhtangsuantny-
 huusayar blhcanhcay annyngy pyarrnyan-
 nyngy nansarmyiu murnhcay shcayse
 bartansetikiu yuukylayar. sngtiuk
 ngwaynhhcskiulny yuukyylayar.aitwtwng
 sayarnghkellsayarnngwaykiu thpnlk sayarn
 swarkyuelayar. htiaumhusny stilhcsa-
 yarmhu hpyhchnrheiat. sngtiunyekiu-
 nnyuu thpn htiusuhtansiu htswarkylayar.
 htiusuusny sngtiu ahckiutyayarknhng
 bngyarminkiu lwhtliukmnyakyayarg
 sngtiusny suuhcitnhngtwaysaraahk-
 wngkiu anntnhkierhng bhuar shkngpay-
 tayarmpuparhcaysayar. siurartwng ngarsny
 sarsuanhkyngkiuhkanrlyhng hkanrtayarm-
 nyhu sartiuaar siusnyatiung suutiusny
 htliuksayargkiung mimilk ngwaynhhch-
 skiung bngyarminkiu yuuhtpyelyhng
 aellguttupynysiuswar yayarsprharmhar r-
 naykyeat. suutiunhngatuu bngyarminpar-
 larsnykiu yayarspmnglyhng whncarryayki-
 uhkayar isuutiukiu aimsiuhkayarswarlayar.
 akayarnmyarkiu st hcarrhcarkiu pyn-
 gnglayar. suutiusny ngarnhngatuu mwnt-
 nyhcarkiu hcarrkylimnnyhu mharhtarsny
 atiung whncarrypyu suutiukiu yayars-
 spaimsiu hkayar swareat. yayarspaimsiu
 hkayarswarsayarahkar suutiu sny ngartiuaht
 ymnpnypaysayarnngwaykyayarg hkayar
 swngpye. suusnyamhurharlimmny. ngarti-
 ukiu apyhcpyu shpyng kywnhkanhcay
 mynytiukiu simlimmnyhu siukypyelyhng
 yayarspeat whncarryanesiu hkyntyk
 aimaanhkarnarmhar nhutsklyk shkng
 ymnk akywnuptiusny ahcarkiu wyhky-
 ngghar amhnlarpareat. hcarrhksniurayark
 aitmnyarkiuhpwngsayarahkar luutiungsi-
 ungsayarnngwaysny alyhngmlyayarbhell
 aitw twng rhipareat. htiungwaykiu thpn
 sayarnghkellykparpye. yhkulnyahcarkiu
 wyhkynggharahkyarsayar ngwaykiu
 kiusayarnghkellykpareat. htiungwaykiu
 akywnuptiu aitmnyar abhysuhtarsnykiu
 msiniungparhu siuky sayar whncarryayk
 hkymсарparhcay mhciurimkynhng. sngtiub-
 hurarshkng sngtiueatabh bhuarshkngsny
 sngtiuaitmnyar bhndarkiusnartayarmupye.
 sngtiu ngwaykiu ngarkhanrpyehusiushpyng
 rhimayarnγκiuhut apliuk layeat. yayars-
 spaimsiuswngpyemh whncarryaysny raykiu
 pay hkyaysayhcayeat. mynytiukiulny kwyaw
 layeat. mwntnyhkyin yayarsplrimmnyhu
 suutiusny myayarlng lksayarnγκiupyn-
 gnhngkyeat. htiaim suutiusny ahcarkiu-
 carllimmnyhu suutiu sny kyarlayastny. ya-
 yarspsny aimsiurayarksayarahkar suutiusny
 kiupyparsayar lksayarnγκiu aimhtell yayars
 sphtansiuswng suurhaymharuenywhthkylyk
 naykyeat. yayarspsny nhutskpyelyhng
 sngtiuaab tnyhuusayar sngtiuarngpyayarsa-
 yar askkyesuu sny kynmarpareatlayar.

askrhngsayeatlayarhu maylyhng suutiuk
 kiuytayarkywn kywntayartiuaabh sny
 kynmarpareat askrhngparsayeathu lyha-
 yark lyk uenywhthky rhihkiulyknayky
 eat. htiuahkar yayarpsny myayarkyny
 mimiami eatsar miminyerngbngyarminki-
 umynglyhng isuukar sngtiuarngpyayarsayar
 sngtiunyeypyhcsalarhu maylyk sngkiu
 bhurarshkng kymnsartayarmuupar hcaysa-
 yar ngarsarhu siupvemh nyerngkiumyng
 kyngnarsayar hcitrhisayar kyayarn
 alyngamynhtswarlayeat. ngiurararpkiu
 rharshpyng alphkhtellsiuwng ngiulayeat.
 thpn myknharkiusch indyayhkyuptnylyk
 pyngsiuhtwkpelyhng hcarpwellkiu pyn-
 gkyhu aminrhieat. yayarspbhiutpwell
 ahckiutiubhiutpwell yayarasp nhngcarsayar
 aellguttuluuti bhiutpwell asesetiuki
 pyngkyeat. aellguttuluutiusny haybeyllu-
 tiunhgatuu mhcar htiuahmuki aellgut-
 tuluutiusny rwanttkyeat. nyeahckiutiusny
 akyemhch angytiungaayarn arwyaluk ya-
 yarsprhaymhar htiungnayeat. suutiusny
 ahkyngghkyngkynryhu aanauhkyngrhikyeat.
 yayarpsnylny suutiuhcarnabhiu ase
 asetiuki mimihantmphayliukeat. bng-
 yarmminrsayar abhiusny ahckiutiursayarab-
 huihtk ngarsmyarstny.suutiusnysayark
 pyayarmwayhkyngsiu rayarkkyeat.

44

yayarpsnylny wnhcarraykiuhkayar htiusu-
 tiuaitmyar rikhkarparniungsmynh apyny-
 htynlayar. luutiungsiungsayarnngwaykiu
 mimitiuaitwtwngng hcarabhiung-
 waynhng ngarnngwayhplarkiu angyuansa-
 yar suueataitwtwngng htynyhtarlayarhu
 mharsny atiung wnhcarraypyulayeat.
 nannkmiughlgsayarahkar htiusuutiuki
 mynmyarnhngtkw lwhtliuklayeat. my-
 iupyngsiurayark mwaysaysayarahkar
 yayarpsny wnhcarraykiuhkayar htiusu-
 tiuki mynmyn liuklayar. mhesayarahkar
 sngtiusny kyayiuuki mkayarngsa-
 yaramhunhng abhykyayarnsgpkysny.
 ngarshkngsayarksayar hplarmhutlayar.
 htiusnsayar uarnkiuhpyhchcayttsayar
 hplarmhut layar. sngtiupyusayar iamhusny
 mkayarnngpartkar hu pyayarsiulayarhu
 mharsnyatiung wnhcarrayliuk mhesa-
 yarahkar pyayarsiulayeat. suutiuklny
 ihckarkiu shkngsny abhykyayarnng pya-
 yarparsny. kiuytayarkywnhtiunhng
 htiusiusayar amhuwaypar hcaystny.
 ymnkaitwtwng twaysayarnngwaykiu
 hkarnam pynymh kiuytayarhtiansiuth-
 pnsayarnghkellparpye. siuhpyhchlyhng
 kiuytayareatshkngaim rwhayngwaykiu
 abhykyayarnng hkiurparaannny. kiuya-
 yareatkywntiutwng mnyuutwaylyhng
 htiusuukiusayhca. kywntayartiunynly
 shkngatkywnhkan kyparmnyhu siukyeat.

wnhcarrayklny sngtiuhckaratiung hpyhch-
 cay. siusayarlny mnyuutwaylyhng htiusu-
 usny ngarkywnhpyhchca. sngtiumuukar
 apyhclwhtkyhcahu siusayar htiusuupa-
 yarngtiusny asease mimitiuait myarkiu
 myayhkyhpwngkyeat. wnhcarraysnylny
 akyemhch angytiungaayarngharshpyng
 bngyarminait hplarkiuwayeat. htiuahkar
 suutiusny mimiawtkiusut luutiungmim-
 imyny payarmhar wnkiu tngpynshpyng
 myiusiu pynswarkyeat. yudnhngnyeahck-
 iutiusny yayarspaim siurayark suus-
 nyaimrhisaysphpyng suurhaymhar pypwplyk
 naykpyeat. yayarspkny sngtiusny abhiusny
 pyuppesny. ngarkellsiasayaryayark-
 yarsny htiusn sayaruarnrhikyayarnkiu
 sngtiu msikyslayarhu siueat. yudklny
 kywntayartiunys shkngaar abhyhckarh-
 pyng lyhayarkrparaannny. abhiusiu
 pyayarrparaannny. iamhunhng abhysi-
 ulwtiungparaannny. kiuytayar kywn-
 tayartiatueatpyhckiu bhurarshkng hchc
 twaytayarmuupye. akyngsuu hplarta-
 yarkiuwayeat. htiusuumhch kywntayarti-
 rhismysny shkngat kywnhpyhckypareat hu
 lyhayarklaysayar htiusiungarmpyur. akyng-
 suueatlk ngarhplarkiu twayeat. htiususny
 ngarkywnhpyhchca. sngtiumuukar ab-
 hhtansiu ngymwphcwarswarkylayarhu
 hcernglayeat. htiuahkar yudsnhykyny-
 plyk shkngbhurar kiuytayarkywnsny
 hckarthkwnhpyng nartayarlyhayarksayar
 ahkwnngkiu paytayarmuupar. kiuyta-
 yarkyn amykhtwktayarmmuuparnhng.
 kiuy tayarsny hparrayarbhurngkellsiu hpy-
 hctayarmuueat. shkngk sngtiusny abhrhis-
 layar. nyerhislayarhu kywntayartiuaar
 maytayarmuulyhng kywntayartiuk ky-
 wntayartiuaab ask kyesayarsuurhpareat.
 abhaskkyehcnyahkar rsayar sarnngtya-
 yarkrhipareat. suueatahckiusayparpye.
 suuamibhwarsayarsartiutwng suutya-
 yarktny kynrhpareat. htiukyayarnng
 suueatabhsny suuki hkyhpareat hu
 shkngaar pynlyhayarklaysayar kiuyta-
 yark htiusuukingarkynrhuraayarnng
 ngarhtansiu hckayarkhellyhu kiuytayarky-
 wntiuaar mintayar muueat. kywntayartiuk
 htiusuungkyiu abhnghgmhkwarniungpar.
 abhnghghkwarlyhng abhsayparlimmyhu
 shkngaar lyhayarklaysayarlny kiuyta-
 yark sngtiunyparyhng sngtiusny
 ngarmyknharkiuayarkthpnmmyngrhu
 kiuytayarkywnhtiunhng aar mintayarmuueat.
 htiusayarkkywntayartiunys kiuytayarkywn
 tnyhuusayar kywntayartiubhhtansiuypn
 rayark sayarahkar shkngckartayarkiu ab-
 haar pynkyarpareat. kywntayartiuaabhklly
 thpnswar ngartiuhcarhcrar annnykyiu
 wykparhusiusayarahkar kywntayartiuk
 akywnuptiusny mswarniungpar. nyepar-
 lyhngswarniungpareat. nyemparlyhng
 htiusuueat myknharkiummyngparhu

pynpyayarpareat. kiuytayarkywn kywnta-
 yarabhklny sngtiusisnyatiung ngarmyarsny
 ngaraar sar nhhcayarkkiu bhwareat.
 tyayarkkar ngarhtanmh htwkswareat.
 akyhcnghchc suusny apiungapiung kiukh-
 pythkyngkiu hkanrparype tkarhu ngarsi-
 ureat. htiukarlmhch suukitungarmyng.
 isuukiulny ngarhtanmhyuuswar suubhay
 rayarklyhng sngtiusny ngarsanpnghpyuukiu
 wmnnyhkyng nhngtkw mrnarniungngansiu
 skrayarkhcaykiulmnyhu kywntayartiuaar
 siupareat. siuhpyhc kywntayarsny kiuy-
 tayarkywn kywntayarabhhtansiuarayarksa-
 yarahkar suungymparlyhng abheataksny
 suungyeatask mhelykhrisayar kyayarn
 suungymrhisnykiu myngsayaarahkar abhsay-
 parlimmny. kiuytayarkywnayartiusny ki-
 uytayarkywnnyhuusayar kywntayartiuaab-
 sanpnghpyuukiu wmnnyhkyngnhngtkw
 mrnarniungngansiu skrayarkhcaykypar
 limmny. kiuytayar kywnk akywnupsny
 thpnsuungy kiu abhhtansiu pynmsa-
 yarnghkellyhng ahcnympt abhrhaymhar
 apyhckiuhanparhcayhusiushpyng abhh-
 tanmhar suungyeataarmhkan hpyhpareat.
 siuhpyhc kiuytayarkywnsny suungyatk
 nayrhc shknghtakywnhkanarsayarahk-
 wng suungykiukar ahckiutiunhgatuu
 swarssayarahkwngkiu paytayarmuu par. su-
 ungysny kywntayartiumparyhng kywntayar
 abhhtansiu abhsyiu kywntayarswarniung-
 parmynny. siupyulyhng kywntayarabh
 rayarkltansayar bhayupdkiu kywnta-
 yarmyngparlimmnytkarhu lyhayark layeat.

45

htiuhkar yayarspsny mimihtanrhisayarsuu
 apayarngtiurhaytwng indyaykiu mhkyupt-
 nyningangsayar kyayarn luuapayarngtiun-
 garhtanmh htwkswarkyhu hhc mimijar-
 tiahyhckiu ahckiutiuaarpysayarahkar
 ahkyar sayar suutyayarkmyh mrhir. su-
 usnylny kyysayarasannhg ngiukwayeat.
 aellguttuluutiusny nntayartiungaayarn
 kyarkyeat. ahckiutiuaarlly kywnup yayar-
 sp hpyhceat. kywnupabsny askrhngsaya-
 yarhu siueat. ahckiutiusny hckartuanpyn
 mpyayarniungaayarn suurhaymhar min-
 mayartwaywaylyk naykyeat. yayarspklny
 kywnupaneaparsilarky parlayarhu ahcki-
 utiaarsiuulyhng suutiusny aneaparsiu hky-
 ny-larkyeat. suuklny kywnupsny aellguttup-
 ny siu rayarngliuksayar sngtiunehpyhpareat.
 siurartwng sngtiusny kywnupkiu iarp-
 siu rayarngliukmisayarkyayarn hctimnyhi-
 ungkyknhng. kiuykiuamymhmtwkkyhng.
 akyayarngmuuakar bhurar shkngsny luu-
 tiuaskkiu hcayarnghcmayhkyngnghar
 sngtiu rhaymhar kywnupkiuhcaylwhtta-
 yarmuupye. myaypayarmhar nhcnhchc-
 ahcarhkayarnparhkellpye. lylyphkyng
 hpararithkyngkiu mpyursayarnhchc ngar-

nhhc rhisayeat. bhurarshkngsny sngtiukiu
 myaykyepayarmhar kynywnghcayhky-
 nggharng kyehcwarsayar kytngghkyng
 aarhpyng sngtiuaskkiu hkymсарhсayhky-
 nggharng sngtiurhaymhar kywnupkiu
 hcaylwhttayarmuupye. siuhpyhc sngtiusny
 kywnupkiuiarp-
 siu hcaylwhtsnymhut bhur-
 arshkngghcaylwhttayarmuu stny. kywnup-
 kiu hparrayarbhurngeatabhararnng nntaya-
 raupararnng aellguttupnyluankiu auphiu
 sayarshkngararnng hknhtartayarmuupye.
 alyngamynht abhhtansiu swarkylayar.
 abhaarlly saryayarspk bhurarshkngsny
 kywnupkiu aellguttupnyluanshngghpy-
 hchcaytayarmuupye. kywnuphtansilurpar
 msiungparnhng. abhsny gayarrhngarp
 nayrmny. kywnup anarmharhirmny.
 abhmhch sarmyay siu nwarnhngtkw rhis-
 myhparmny. htiuarp kywnupkywaymway-
 parmny. siumhut abhmhch aimsuuaim-
 sarnhngtkw rhismyh tiusny sngrellhkyngsiu
 rayarkkylimmny. ahcar hkayarnparsa-
 yarnhchc ngarnhchrisaysnyhu pyayarky-
 layar. kywnupsny kiuytiungsngtiunhng
 nhutsksnykiu sngtiiumykchi kywnupnyeb-
 ngyarmin mykchi amyngsarhpyhceat.
 aellguttupny kywnuprsayar bhunhcn-
 yhcimmh hc sngmyngsmyhtiukiu abhaa-
 rpyayarmny. alyng amynpyu abhkiu
 ipynysiu sayarnghkellrmnyhu siupelyhng
 nyebngyarminlnypngkiu bhk ngiulayeat.
 bngyarminsnylny suueatlnypng ngiul-
 layeat. thpn ahckiurhismyhtiukiu nm
 suutiunhng ngiusayarnayark ahkyngghky-
 ngnhutsckyeat. yayarspahckiutiusny rayark-
 larkypyeu nntayar sitngkyar hparrayar-
 burng ahcrhisayar kywntayarmyutiusny
 nhchckkyeat. hparrayarbhurngsnylny
 yayarspkiuhkayar snggeatahckiutiuaar aby-
 siupyayarmnynnyhuumu kar sngtiusny isi-
 upyukylayar. mynyiukiukiu wntng hkarnarn-
 pynysiu pynswarshpyng sngtiuahbhng
 aimsuuaimsartiukiuyu kywnuphtansiu
 larkylayar. aellguttupnyyeathcnymhcmkiu
 ngarpay sngtiusny myayaujarkiusy hcar-
 rkyilm mny. amintayarrhisnyhpyhc
 isiupyukylayar. sngtiuinmmnyar suungym-
 yarbhiu aellguttupnyhtellk lhn tyiukiu
 yuupyelyhng abhkiasayarn larkhckellyayar.
 sngtiuuhccharmyarkiu mnhmyayarkynhng.
 aellguttupny eat hcnymhcmrhismysny
 sngtiuuhccharpheceathu amin tayarrhis-
 nyatiung israyleat sartiussnypyu yayarpsny
 lhn-
 tyiukiu lmkhre hcarhcritmyarkium
 payeat. ahckiurhismyhtiuaarlly awt-
 lellhcararbiupayeat. bngyarminaarlny ng-
 wayakypsanarnhng awt lellhcararbiu
 awtngarhcuankiu htp payeat. abhaarlly
 aellguttupnyeat kayarngsayararartiukiu
 sayarnsayar mynytsy lmkhre abhh-
 carhcararbiu hcar mun hckellbhwyh-
 carbhwyarkiu sayarngsayarmynytsykiu
 payliukeat. sngtiusny lmrnmwaykynhngghu

mharhtarlyk ahckiutiukiu lwhtliuk suutiusny swarkyeat. htiusuaellguttupynymh
htwksar hkarnarnpyny abhyarkuphtansiu
rayarkkylyhng yayarspsny askrhngsayeat.
aellguttu pynyluanikiu auphiciureathu
kyarpyayarkysnyrhisayar yarkupsny
hctihnluaniayareat. suutiuhckarkiu
myuan niung. suutiusnylny yayarsppya-
yarsmyhsayar hckartiukiu pynpyayarkyeat.
abhyarkupsny mimi hcehcarbhiiu yayarsp-
payliuksayar lhnйтиukiu myng sayarahkar
hctihnluanaarhpynpyneat. israylkly
tntayar. ngarsaryayarsp askrhngsayeat.
ngarmsaymhe suukiuswar kynymnyhusi-
ueat.

46

htiuhkar israylsny mimiuhchcarrhismy-
hnhngtkw hkreswar bayrrhaybharpsiu
rayarkkylyhng mimi abhijarkeat bhurashkn-
gaar yjpuujayarkhyngkiu pyulayeat.
nynyahkar byardittayaraarhpynng bhu-
rarshkng k yarkup yarkup huhkayarta-
yarmuulyhng yarkupk akynwuprhiparsnyhu
lyhayarklayeat. htarwrbbhurarklly ngarsny
bhurashkng hpyhceat. sngabheat bhu-
rarshkng hpyhceat. aellguttupynysiu
swarmnyahkwngkiu mhciumnhng.
ngarsny htiupyny sngkiu lumyiukeyhpy-
hchcaymny. aellguttupynysiu sngnhngatuu
ngarswarmny. thpn ngarsayarnghkellue
mny. yayarspsny mimilkiu sngatmykhci-
payarmhar tngrlimmnyhu mintayarmueat.
thpnyarkupsny bayrrhaybharmhhtwk
suuhcehcarbhiiu hparrayarmngpayliuk-
sayar lhnйтиupynng israylsartiueatamnykar
yarkupnhng suueatsarmyar. saruerubng.
rubngsar. harnut hparlu hayjruan karmi.
rhimayarngsar. yaymwayl yarmin auhd
yarkhin jayarhar hkarnarnamiyu minmeat-
sar rhayarl. laywisar. gayrrhuan kayarht
mayrarri. yudsar. er aunnn rhyal hparrkjarr.
htiusuutiutwng ernhngaunnsny hkarnarn-
pyny say stny. hparrkas hayjruanhng
harmul. ishkarsar. tayarl hpuwar yayarbh
himunrun. jarbulunsar. srk elun yarlayl.
isuutiukar yarkupmyarlayaarsny pardnar-
ranarp bhWarsayar sартny. smedinhng
tkw sarsmepayarngsuansysuan. gdsar.
jihpyn hggi rhuni ejayun ere arayardi arayli.
aarrhsars. yimn. irwar irwhi bayriy nhmh-
cayrtay. bayriysar haybarnhng marlhkayal.
isuutiukar larbnsny smelayaaraar lkhp-
wellsayar yarkupmyar jilpbhWarsayar sar

tny. payarngtSyhkyayark. yarkupmyar
rarhkaylsar. yayarspnhng bngyarmin.
aellguttupyny aunmyieat yjpurayarhit
payarti hpayrsmearstntwng yayarspnh-
grsayar sar mnarrhaynhngheprim. bng-
yarminsar. bayl bayhkar aarrhbayl gayr
naymn ehi rayarrh mupim hupim aard.
isuutiukar yarkupmyar rarhkaylbhWarsa-
yarsartny. payarngtSyay. dnsar. hurhim-
nsalisar. yarbayl guni yayjar rhilng.
isuutiukar larbnsny smerarhkaylar lkhp-
wellsayar yarkupmyar bilharbhWarsayar
sartny. payarnghkunhc. yarkuphky-
waymnyarkiu msiubhell yarkupmhngsk
suunhngatuu aellguttupynysiusWarsayar
luupayarng kar hkyayarkSyhkyayarkya-
yarktny. aellguttupyny yayarsprnhngsaya-
sar nhchcyayarkrhieat. siuhpyhc aellgut-
tupynysiarayarksayar yarkupeatamyisara-
payarnngkar hkunhcsytny. yayarsphtansiu
gayarrhngpynykiuswarhchayhkyngnghar
yudkiu arnghcaylwhtpyemh gayarrhngpyny-
siurayarkkyeat. yayarspsny rhtarkiiupynng
abhysaylikiu hkreuekiupuyuhkyngnghar ga-
yarrhngpynysiu swar abhrhaysiurayarksayar
abheatlnyngkiu bhklyk kyarkyarngiul-
layeat. israylkly yhkungarsayparhcaysa-
yar. sngatmyknharkiu ngarmyngprpye.
sngsny askrhngsay eathu yayarspaar siul-
layeat. yayarspkly hparrayarmnghtansiu
kywnup swaruemny. hkarnarnpynyaysayar
kywntayarahckiu myar kywntayarabheat
aimsarmyartiisny kywntayar htansiu
rayarkkyarpnye. htiusuutiisny siuht-
inhpyhchpareat. siunwartiukiu mwaysa-
yarsuuhpyhchpareat. suutiuisunwarmhch
rhismyhtiukiu sayarnghkellkyarpnye
lyhayarmmny. nayarkthkar sngtiukiu
hparrayarmngghkayar sngtiisny abhysiu
lupsayarngttsnnyhu maytayarmuulyhng ki-
uytayar kywntayartiisny bhiubhaynhngtkw
ngysayar arwymhch yhkutiungaayarnng siun-
wartiukiu mwaysayarsuuhpyhckypareat hu
lyhayarkrmny. siuhpyhc gayarrhng-
pynymhar naysayarahkwngkiu rkylimmny.
siu htinhpyhcsayarsuukiu aellgutuluu-
tiusny rwanrharttkyeat hu ahckiumyar
abheataimsarmyartiukiu pyayarsieat.

47

htiuhckaratung yayarspsny hparrayarmng
htansiuswar kywntayarabnhngahck-
iutiusny siunwar uhcherhismyhykiu sa-
yarnglyk hkarnarnpynykrayarklar ga-
yarrhngpyny rhikyparsnyhu lyhayarkshpynng
ahckiu hchutellk rway ngaryayarktiukiu
ahtan tayarsiuswnglayeat. hparra-
yarmngkly sngtiisny abhysiu lupsa-
yarnnglayrhikysnnyhumaylyhng suutiuk
kiuytayar kywntiusny bhiubhaynhngtkw
siuhtin hpyhckypareathuung hkarnarnpyny
alwnahcarhkayarnngpar siunwar kykhcar-

rarmrhisayarkyayarng kiuytayarkywnitiusny
 pynyntayar tnyhkiuhkngnghar larky-
 pseat. siuhpyhc kiuytayarkywnitiusny
 gayarrhngpyny nayrmny akyayarng ahk-
 wngpaytayarmuuparhuung lyhayarkkyeat.
 hparrayarngnkly sngatabhnhgahckiu
 tiusny snghtansiu rayarklarkysnyhpyhc
 aellguttupynysny sngthaymhar rheat.
 sngat abhnhng sngatahckitiukiuki
 akayarngsuansayar arp gayarrhngpyny
 nayrarhkiylayar. suutiutwg ahcwmstti
 rhisayarsuuahkyiutiukiuki twaylyhng ngareat-
 siunwaraupar hknhtarlayarhu yayarspaar
 mintayarmueat. yayarpsny abhyarkupkiu
 swng hparrayarnggrhaymhar htshpyng
 yarkupsny hparrayarng kiu kayarngkye-
 payeat. hparrayarngnk sngsny askabhyh
 layarkrhipyennyhu yarkupaar maylyhng ky-
 wntayarsny enysnyaargntuhpyhc lwn sayar
 aksny anhhctarsuansyrhiparpye. kywnta-
 yaraskrhngsayar nhhcpayarngnysniupareat.
 enysny aargntuhpyhcsayar biubhaytiueat
 asktn kiu mmheparhu lyhayarksiupelyhng
 hparrayarngkiu kayarngkyepay ahtanta-
 yark htwkswarlayeat. hparrayarnggam-
 intayarrhisnyatiung yayarsp sny abhnhng
 ahckitiukiuki nayrarhky aellguttupyny
 akayarngsuansayararp rarmskmyayki-
 uapiungpayeat. abhnhng ahckiumyar
 abheataimsarrhismyh tiukiuki anyanyaral-
 iuk kywaymwayeat. alwnahcarhkarngpar
 tpynyluanhcarhcar mrhisayarkyayarng
 aellguttupynyhng hkarnarnpynysny
 aarlyayarlayeat. pynysarwysayar hc-
 parabhiu aellguttupyny hkarnarnpyny
 twaysmyhsayar ngwaykiuyayarsphcusim
 nntayarsiu swnghtarlayeat. aellguttupyny
 hkarnarnpyny ngwaykunsayarhkar aellgut-
 tuluupayarngtiusny yayarsphtansiular hcar
 hcarabhiu paysnartayarmuupar. kywn-
 tayartiusny ngwaykunsayarlny rhaytayar
 abhykyayarng sayrparaannnyhu lyha-
 yarkkysayar yayarspk ngwaykunlyhng
 tirhcsarmnyarkiu payky. tirhcsarnatwk
 hcparkiu paymyhusiusny atiung suutiusny
 tirhcsarnatiukiuyuhkell yayarsp sny myng
 siu nwar mynytiuatwk hcparkiu payshpyng
 htunhhtwng tirhcsarnrhismyhtiatwk
 pynysarmyarkiu kywaymwayeat. htun-
 hhckunpyemh dutiynhhtwnglarkylyhng
 kywntayartiu ngwaykunkyayarngkiu
 shkngghaymhar mhtimwhkpar. kywnta-
 yartiu tirhcsarmnyarkiuyny shkng rparpye.
 shkngghaymhar kywntayartiuukiynyhng
 myaymhtpar abhyararmyh mkynpar.
 rhaytayar abhykyayarngsay pynyntayar
 pykrparaannny. ahcarkiu paykywnta-
 yartiunhng kywntayartiumyaykiu wypar.
 kywntayartiusny myaynhng tkw hparra-
 yarbhurngeat kywnhkanparmy. kywnta-
 yartiusny msay askrhngchayhkyngngharn
 pynyayarsny luumsityanhchayhkyngng-
 harn myiuhcaykiu payparhu lyhayarkky

sayar yayarpsny aellguttumyayrhis-
 myhkiu hparrayar mngmbhiuwylayeat.
 ahcarhkarngpar aellguttuluutiutiusny mti-
 niungsayarkyayarng aseasepiungsayar
 myayakwktiukiuki rayarngkyshpyng myaysny
 bhndartayar hpyhclayeat. luutiukiukar
 aellguttupyny thcnmhnsny thcnwntiun-
 gaayarng myiutiusiupayarngchayeat.
 yjpurayarthittiu piungsayarmyaykiukarmwy.
 suutiusny hparrayarngkywaymwysny-
 atiung kywaymway sayar ahcarkiuhc-
 rkayeat. htiukyayarng mimitiumyaykiu
 mrayarngky. yayarspkly sngtiunhng
 sngtiuumyaykiu hparrayarngmbhiu ynayn-
 garwpye. myiuhcaykiu yuu lylupkiylayar.
 aseanhankiursayarahkar ngarbhiutwngt-
 biukiuki hparrayarngaar skrkymny. layb-
 hiukiukar sngti yuu nayarkthpnmyiuh-
 caykiu kyellkiylayar. sngtiuhcar aimsarmy-
 suungmyartiukiuki kywaykiylayarhu pynysar-
 tiuaar siueat. suutiukly kiuytayarsny
 kywntayartiu askkiu kyparpye. snarsayar
 hcitnhgkynyrhutayar muupar. kywnta-
 yartiusny hparrayarbhurngeatkywnhkanr-
 parmny hu lyhayarkkyeat. htiukyayarng
 hparrayarngmpiungsayar yjpurayarthittiu
 myaykiuhar hparrayarngsny ngarb-
 hiutwng tbiukiupiungtayarmuuhcayhu
 ynaytiungaayarng aellguttupynyntysayar
 dhmmstkiu yayarshpcerng htar sny. is-
 rayl sartiisny aellguttupyny gayarrhng
 arpnayshpyng uhchcarrrt tiupwarm-
 yarpkyeat. yarkupsny aellguttupyny
 syhkunhcnhlc askrhng asknhhcpayarng
 trarlaysykhunhc nhchrhistny. israylsny
 sayrsayarahkyinnesayar saryayarspkiu
 hkayar ngarkiusnarlyhng sngat lkkiu ngar-
 payarngaayark htarparlayar. krunarshchcar
 nhnganye ngarpyupar. aellguttupyny
 ngarkiumsnggyiuhparnhng. ngarsnybhiub-
 haynhngatuu aiphkyngpareat. aellguttu
 pynymh ngarkiu sayarngswar suutiunghky-
 iung snggyiuh rmnyhusiueat. yayarspkly
 abhsiusny atiung akywnnupyparmnyhu
 wnhanlayeat. ngaraarkyinsiuhyngkiu
 pyuparhu siupynlyhng kyinsiuhyngkiu
 pyueat. israylsnylny hkutng hkayarngng-
 payarmhar kiukwylayeat.

48

nayarkthpnyayarspsny abhnarkya-
 yarngkiu kyarshpyng sarnhhcyayark
 mnarrhaynhngehprimkiu yuuswareat.
 saryayarsplarkyayarngkiu yarkupsny kyarly-
 hng aarhtut hkutngpayarmharhtiungeat.
 htiauhkar yarkup anntnhkiurhng bu-
 rar shkngsny hkarnarnpyny lujmyiu
 ngaraarhtngrhar kayarngkyepayta-
 yarmuuly ngarsnysngkiu tiupwarm-
 yarparyhcamny. sngkiu myarhchwarsayar
 luupyhchcamny. sngatamyiuanwysny
 sngnayarkmh ipynykiu ahcnymyellpi-

unghcayhkyngnghar ngarpay mnyhu
 mintayarmuueat. sngnaysayar aellgut-
 tupynysiu ngarmrayarkmhe aellguttupyny
 sngnrhngsayar sarnhhyayark ehprim
 nhng mnarrhaytiusny ngarsarhpyhcrmy.
 rubngnhngghimayark kellsiu ngarsarh-
 pyhcrmy. nayarkmhngsarsayar sartiussy
 sngatsar hpyhc mimiamwayhkanrartwng
 mimiahckiutiuanmyhpyng smut rkyzny.
 ngarsnypardnarranarpmh larsnykarl
 hkarnarnpy hkrswar ehprtyiunhng-
 nesayarahkar sngamirarkhaysny ngara-
 narmhar sayrhareat. say sayararp
 bklngamnyrhisar ehprtyiusiu swar
 sayarlm snggyihlaysnyhu yaysarpaarsi-
 ueat. thpnisralsny yaysrpeatsartiukiu
 kynyru isuutiukar abhysunny mayly-
 hng yaysrpkipyng akywnupaar bhurar
 shkng paysnartayarmuasayar akywnu-
 peat sarhpyhpar snyhu abhaarsiusayar
 abhk ngarhtansiu larparhcaayayar. suu-
 tiukiu ngarkayarkgyepaymnyhu siueat.
 israysny askkye mykchmhun shpyng
 mmyngniungsayarkyayarng sartiukiu ane-
 siu hkynypkpcay piukbhknmrhuplayeat.
 israylkny ngarsny sngemat yknharkiu
 myngmrnyhu ngarmhtng. yhkutwngsngat-
 sartiukiupng bhurarshkngpytayarmuupyeu
 yaysarpaar siueat. yaysrpsnylny sartiukiu
 abheatduu kyarmh htut abhrhayueny-
 whthkyhcaeat. thpnyayarspsny sartiuk-
 iuyuu ehprimkiu lkyarlknhng kiunglyk
 israyl lkwellksiung mnarrhaykiu lk-
 wellknhng kiunglyk israyl lkyarlksiung
 hkynypkpcayeat. mnarrhaysny sarueh-
 pyhcsayarlny is raysny mimilktiukiu
 snlimmarhwar pellpynglyk askngysayarsuu
 ehprimeathkayarnghayarmhar lkyar lkku
 tngpyelyhng lkwellkku mnarrhayeat
 hkayarnghayarmhar tngat. yaysrpkui
 kayarkngkyepaylyk ngarabh aarbyhannhngi-
 jarkkuiwysayar bhurarshkng ngarkiu
 tskluan nyaytiungaayarnghayarmhar
 ngarkiuhkpsimsayar bhaydnahtellk ky
 nhutayarmuasayar kayarnghayarmhar
 isuungy tiukiu kayarkngkyepaytayarmu-
 parhcaysayar. suutiukiu ngarmnyhpyngng
 ngarabhaabyhannhng ijarkeatamny
 hpyngng htpmhnyparhcaysayar. suutiussy
 myaykyepayar mhar alwntiu pwarmyarp-
 yarparchcaysayarhu mywksiuat. abhsnylk-
 yarlkkiu ehprimeathkayarnghayarmhar
 tngsykiu yaysrpsmynglyhng aarm
 snyhpyhc mhutparabh. isusny sarueh-
 pyhpareat. suueathkayarnghayarmhar
 lkyarlkkiutngparhu siulyk abheat lkkiueh-
 primhkayarnghayark mnarrhayhkyarngpa-
 yar siu pyayarnghkyngnghar hkyelayeat.
 abhsnyngng ngarsiatngarsar ngarsiat.
 suusny kyehcawarsayar luuhcuhpyhclimny.
 siusayarlny siuseny suuthksar kyeshpyng
 suueat amyiu anwhysny myarhewarsayar

luuhcuhcuhpyhclimnyhu siueat. th-
 pnbhurarshkngsny sngkiu ehprimkellsiu
 ng mnarrhaykellsiu hpyhchcayta-
 yarmuuparhcaysayarhu israylamyiusarti-
 u snyngaarhpyng kayarkngkyepaykylim-
 nyhu tiunaysuutiukiyayarkngkyepaylayeat.
 htiusiumnarrhayarmhar ehprimkiu-
 nayrarhkystny. israylkny ngarsaytayarmny.
 siusayarlny bhurarshkngsny sngtiubhkrhi
 sngtiukiu bhiubhaynayrar pynysiu thpn
 sayarnghayarmuulimny. htiumhtpar
 sngatahckiutiuaarpaysnyhtk sngaarsar
 paysayarararhuumuukar ngarhtar ngar
 layhpyng aarmayarmiyusarlkmh nhutyu-
 usayararar kiu sngaar ngarpaysnyhu
 yaysrpkui pyayarsiuat.

49

hturayarahkar yarkupsny mimisartiukiu
 hkayark sngtiussy hcnwaykylayar. na-
 yarngkarl ahkar sngtiu hpyhcltansayar
 amhuararmyarkiu ngarhayarpyayarmny.
 yarkupeatsarti hcnway kyarkylayar.
 abhisrayleathckarkiu narhtayarkylayar.
 aiurubng sngsny ngarsaruengarahcwmsti
 ngarhkwnaar ahcaue bhunahtwt tnhkiu
 ahtwthpyhceat. siusayarlny raykellsiu
 pwkhtsny sbhayar rhisnyhpyhc htu-
 umythkyngsiu mrayark. akyayarnghayarm
 sngsny abheataiprarkiu tk nyhcnuyu
 hcaeat. ngarhkutnghtsiubhklaypyetkar.
 rhimayarnghnglaywisny nyeahckuihpy-
 hceat. adhmamhukiu kyansnyatiung
 pyehckypye. ngarwinyarnysny suu-
 tiulyhiuwhkkyng amhuhtellsiumwng.
 ngarbhunsny suutiuhcnwayrarngh as-
 ngmhpwellr. suutiussy amykhtwk luuaskkiu
 stkye. kiuyaliusiulik myiukihpyiuh-
 pykkye. suutiupynghcwar htwksa-
 yarmyk kymtmhewarsayar dayarsny
 kyinhkyngkiu hkanparhcaysayar. yarkup
 amyiu israylanwysartiutwng suutiukiu
 ngarkwellpyar plnwhcaymny. aiuyud
 sngsnyyeahckiuti hkyemwmrsayar suuh-
 pyhceat. sngatlsny sngatrsuulnypng-
 payar mhar rhilimny. abheatsartiussy
 sngghayarmhar uenywhthkykylimny. yud-
 sny hkyngsappiyu hpyhceat. ngarsar sngsny
 bhmyuukiuhkcarrarmh tklartkeat. wplyk
 nayeat. hkyngsaykellsiu hkyngsaymkell-
 siung wptwart eat. abhysuu nhiasayarwan-
 mnyny. rhilayar mrayarkmhetiungayarngh
 rarjlhantansny yudhtanmhng mngaarnarsny
 suueatamyiu anwyhtanmhng mrwayr. rhil-
 layar luumyutiusny snykpykylimny.
 mimimynykiu hpyhcnwypngng mynyk-
 laykiu amytsuansayar hpyhcnwhypngng
 hkynynhayarngh mimiawtpusiumyarkiu
 hpyhcsesaway tnyhuusayar hpyhcnhy-
 pyng lyhayarlrimny. suueatmykchisny
 hpyhcnynhng nelimny. swarsnylny
 niunhngppyuulimny. jarbulnsny kmn-

armhar nay sngbhayarsip hpyhclimminy. suueatnysny jidunmyiutungaayarnng kyywnlimminy. ishkarсны таярнгкыармhar wplyk aarkyesayarmnyhpyhceat. ngymwprararpkayarnng myaysaryarsnykiu myngshpyng mimiphkuanpayarmhar htmpiukiutnghtm ahkwnpaysayar kywnhpyhclayeat. dnsny israylanwhy thcuantparkellsiu mimiluutiukiut hcernglimminy. dnsny lmnaysayar mywayhpyhclimminy. mynghce-sayarsuukiut nayarksiu lellhcayhkyngnghar lmkayarmhar nay mynghkyaykiu kiukttsayar mywaysiuhpyhclimminy. aiuhtrarwrbhurar kytngtayarmuuhkyngkyayjuukiut akywnupmyayarnglyknaparpye. gdmuukar hchcsuurelltiusny suutiutiukky suusny pyn-tiuklimminy. aarrharhpyhcsayar ahcarsny arsanrhng pynyhcuant mngeat kellbhwyh-carbhwytiukiut htutpaylim mny. nsalisny lhsayarahkkalknhng pynyhcuant kyywnsayar spitngnhpyhceat. yayarspsny snsayarpyi-upng raytwngnarmhar snsayar pyiupnghpyhceat. ahkkalktiusny autriupayarmhar kyayarswarkyeat. laysmartiusny suukiut angyiuhtrar alwnnyhnyselfphchktkyeat. siusayararhny suueatlaysny armyayari. suuk-iungsayar lknktiusny yarkupamiyu tnhkiu kyesayar bhurareatlkhpyngng siuhtintnyhuusayar israylamyieatkyayarkhpyngng sngkiuhctayarmuusayar sngabheat bhurar shkngaarhpyngng sngkiu kayarnngkyepay-tayarmuusayar anntnhkiurhngaarhpyngng hkiungmarlykrhieat. htiubhurasny ahtkmi-ughkayarnngkngeat mngglar aayark nknellsa-yararpeatmngglar sarmtynhngsiungsayarm-ngglar wmnhngsiungsayarmngglartiuhpyng sngkiu kayarnngkye paytayarmuuparhcaysa-yar. sngeatabhpsayari kayarnngkyemngglarsny htarwrtayarngtiuhpyhcsayar kayarnngkyemngglar htarwrkuntiu nhchskb-hwysayararartiuhkt sar myteat. htiunngglarsny yayarsphkayarnngpayar mimi-ahckiutiutwng akyeakellhpyhcsayarsuueat hkayarnghatippayarmhar skrayarkparhcaysa-yar. bngyarmnsny luyuukiuhcarttsayar tayarhkwayhpyhclimminy. bhmrtsayar ararkiuannkahkyin kiukhcar luyuusa-yarararkiulny nyahkyin wayhpnlimminy-humywkksiueat. isuutiukar israylamyiu synhchmyiu hpyhceat. ihckarsnylny suu-tiubahmywkxiu suutiut asesehkanrsayar mngglarrhisnyatiung kayarnngkye paysayar hckarpayntny. thptuan ngarlumyiu hcn-ywayrarsi ngarswarmny. hittiamiysar ehprhneat lypngtwngrhisayar myaytwng ngarabhtiu hngatuu ngarkiu snggyiuhky-par. hkarnarnpyny manraymyiurhaymhar mppayl lypnggrhisayar htiumpyaytwngkiu aarbyhansny kiuppiungsayar sngghyungb-hiu lypngnhngtkw hittiamiysarehprun wylapye. htiumpyaytwng aarbyhannhng myarhcararkiu snggyiuhkyppe. ijarknhng myarraybkkiulny snggyiuhkyppe. layaarki-

ulny ngarsnggyiuhpye. htiumpyaytwng rhis-a-yar htiulypyngkiu hays amyiussarrhaymhar wystnyhu mharhtareat. htiusiuyarkupsny mimisartiukiut akunahcng marhtarpyelyhng mimihkyaytiukiut hkutngpayarmhar rupsim shpyng askhkyup mimiluumyiu hcn-ywayra-siu rayarklayeat.

50

htiuaahkar yayarspsny abheatmyknhar-payarmhar nguan ngiulyk nmlyknayeat. abheatalayarngkiu nansarmyiu hng pyn-gsngghcayhkyngnghar mimikywn saysmar-tiukiut aminrhi suutiusny nansarmyiu hng pyngsngkyeat. nansarmyiu hng pyngsngsa-yar alayarngkiu htuanhcanrhshnyatiung htar arklaysylwnlyhng aellguttuluutiusny yarkupkyayarnng arkhkunhcsy ptluan ngiukywaymyntmhkyngkiupyukyeat. ngiukywaymyntm sayarnayrk lwnsa-yarahkar yayarspsny nntayarsar ahky-iutiukiuhkayar sng tiusny kywnupki-uhcaytnarhcitrhilyhng hparrayarbhurng htantayarsuswar kywntayarabkh ngarsay-tayarmny. hkarnarnpyny kiuybhiungar-tuubhuusayar sngghyungtwng ngarkiu snggyiuh rmnyhuu kywntayarkiu kyinsiuh-cayparpye. htiukyayarnng kywntayarswar abhkiu snggyiuhpyemh pynlarparmny aky-a-yarnngkiu asnartayarhkanparsnyhu nartayar lyhayarkky parlayarhhusiueat. hparrayarm-ngklny sngeatabh kyinsiuhcaysnyatiung swar snggyiuhlayarhu mintayarmuueat. yayarspsny abhkiusnggyiuhhkyngnghar htwkswar hparrayarmngeat kywnmyart-nyhuusayar nntayar ararhi aellguttupny-yararrhiapayarngtiunhng yayarspaimsar ahckiutiut aimsar abhaimsar rhismyhtiusnyliukkyeat. suungytiunhng siunwarm-yarkiusar gayarrhngpyny kynrhchcaykyeat. htiusiulyhng rhtarmyar mynghcesuurellm-yartnyhuusayar alwnmyarhcwarsayar alua-narngtiusny yayarspnghgtkw liukswarkyeat. yayarndmyhcnarmhar aartdkayarkny tl-ngsiurayarksayarahkar alwnkyehcwarsayar ngiukywaymyntmhkyngkiu pyukyepyneat. yayarspsny mimiabkhkayayarnng hkun-herkptluanngiukywaymyntm tmhkyng kiupyulayeat. htiusiuaartdkayarknytlng pyusayar ngiukywaymyntmhkyngkiu htiupynysar hkarnarnluutiusny myn-glyhng aellguttuluutiusny pyngchwar ngiukywaymyntm parsnytkarhusiukyeat. htiukyayarnng yayarndmyhcnar mharrhis-a-yar htiuarpkiu abaylmijrimhuu smutkystny. yarkupsartiusny abhmharhtarsny atiung pyukyeat. hkarnarnpynysiu sayarnngswar aarbyhansny kiuppiungsayarsngghy-i-ungbhiu hittiamiysar ehprun wysayar manraymyiurhay mppayl lypngtwngrhis-a-yar myaytwng snggyiuhkyeat. yayarspsny abhkiusnggyiuhpyelyhng ahckiumyarmhch

msarliuklarsayarsuapayarngtiunhng tkw
aellguttupynysiu pynlayeat. yayarspahck-
iutiusny abhsaysnykiu simynglyhng ngar-
tiukiu yayarpsny angyiutarkayarng htar-
limmny. ngartiusny ahtkk suukiu nyhny-
sellsayarkyayarng ngartiuaar eknamhnpyn
nyhnysell limmnyhu hciurimlyk suhtan-
siutmnkuihcaylwht kiuytayar ahckiutiusny
mkayarngsayaramhukiu kiuytayaraar pyumi
kiuytayarkiu pyhcmharsayarapyhckiu
lwhttayarmuuparhu kiuytayaraar kyarlyha-
yarkrmny akyayarng hkmnytayarmsaymhe
kywntayartiukiu mharhtarhellsnyhpyhc
yhkutwng hkmnytayareat bhurarshkngky-
wntiueat apyhckiulwhttayarmuuparhu
lyhayarkkyeat. htiusiu lyhayarkkysa-
yarahkar yayarpsny mykrnykylayeat.
ahckiutiusnylnywny yayarSprhaymhar pyp-
wplyk kywntayartiusny kiuytayareatkywn
hpyhckyparsnyhu lyhayarkkyeat. yayarSp-
klny mhciurimkynhng. kywnupsny bhu-
rarshkng kiuyhcarhpyhcslayar. sngtiusny
kywnupkiu nyhnysellmnykya nkysayarlny
bhurarshkngsny ynayhpyhcsnyatiung lum-
yar askhkym sarhcayhkyngnghar kyayju-
upyumny kyantayarmueat. htiukyayarng
mhciurimkynhng. sngtiunhng suungym-
yarkiu kywnupkywaymwaymnyhusiulyk
suutiukiu nhhsim hcay mayttarhckarkiu
pyayarlayeat. htiusiuyayarspsny mimiab-
heat amyiusartiunhng aellguttupynynay
asktrartsykiemheat. ehprimeatmyaykiu
myngreat. mnarrhayeatsar mardhireat-
sarsmetiukiulny mimiduupayarmhar
mwayhcarreat. yayarSpklny kywnupsay-
tayarmny. akyhcngghchcbhurarshkngsny
sngtiukiu akyny arhukywlartayarmuumny.
aarbyhan ijark yarkuptiuaar kyinsiuta-
yarmuusayarpyynysiu ipynymh sayarngswar
tayarmuumnyhu ahckiutiuaarsiueat. th-
pntuan akyhcngghchc bhurarshkngsny
sngtiukiu akyny arhukywlartayarmuumny.
kywnupariu tiukiu iarpmh yuuswararmnyhuu
israylamyiusartiukiu kyinsiuhcayeat. htiusi-
uyayarspsny asktrartsyrhisayar anihchera-
yarklayeat. alayarngkiukar nansarmyiu
nhng pyngsngpyelyhng aellguttupyny
tlarnhnghtarkylayeat.

mimitiu aimsuuaimsarparlyk abh-
yarkupnhngatuu aellguttupynysiarayark-
larsayar israyl sartiueatamnyhuumuukar
rubng rhimayarng laywi yud ishkar jarbu-
lun bngyarmin dn nsali gd aarrhartny. -
yarkup amiyusarparayarngkar hkunhcsytny.
yayarspsny aellguttupnyrhinhngstny. dn
nsali gd aarrhartny. - yarkup amiyusarpa-
yarngkar hkunhcsytny. yayarspsny aellgut-
tupnyrhinhngstny. yayarspnhg ahckium-
yarmhhc htiukarl amiyusarapayarngtiusny
saykykuneat. israylamyiusartiusny sark-
iubhwar alwntiupwarmyarpyarshpyng
alwnaarkye tpynyluan nhanpyarkylayeat.
htiunayarkmh aellguttupny yayarsp-
kiu msisayar rhngbhurngshcpayarlareat.
htiurhngbhurngklny israylamyiusartiusny
ngartiuhk sarmyarkyeat. saraarkye
kyeat. larky suutiukiulimmarhwar
pyukyhciu. siumhut suutiusny myarp-
yarkylimmy. nayarkthkar hchcmhu
rayarklyhng ngartiurnsuubhksiu wnghear
ngartiukiuliuksihpyng pnyntayartellk
htwksarkylimmyhu mimilutiuu ar siu-
layeat. htiukyayarngaellguttumngtiusny
kyptnyhwar nhphcknyhnsellhchayhkyng-
ghar aaupahkyuphkhntarkyeat. is-
raylluutiusny bhndartayarsiuhrtarbhui
pisuanmyiuhng rarmskmyiukiuliu tnsa-
yarkrkyeat. siusayarlny nhphckhkyngkiu
hkanrsnyatiung tiupwarmyarpyarlyk
rhikyeat. suutiukyayarng aellguttu
luutiusny hcitnyhc alwnkymthcwarny-
hnsellkyeat. srwtnhngautlupsayararmhu
lylupsayaramhuamymyiu hkellyny-
hwarhchayhkiung alwnsngrell pngpn-
hchaykyeat. hchayhkiunglayarrarlly hkel-
lynyhwar hchayhkiungkyeat. rhihprnhg-
puaaramnyrhisayar haybyellwmswellm
tiukiuliu aellgutturhngbhurngk sngtiusny hay-
byellminmtiuu ar wmswelllup mwayrararp
hchayrngnaysayarahrkar yayararkarhpyh-
clyhng sayhchay mimhpyhchlyhng askrhng-
chayhu amintayar rhieat. wmswellmtiusny
bhurarshhngkiukyayarkwan aellgut-
turhngbhurng mintayarmusnyatiungmpyu
yayarkyartiukiuliu askhkymsarpaykyeat.
aellgutturhngbhurngsnylny wmswellmtiukiuliu
hkayar sngtiusny abhykyayarng isi-
upyusny. yayarkeyartiukiuliuabhykyayarng
askhkymsarpaysnyhu mayhchsayar wms-
wellmtiuk haybyellminmtiusny aellguttu
minmkellsiumhut snhchwmsayarkyayarng
wmswellm mrayarkmh sarkuibhwar-
tkeyathu pynlyhayarkylayeat. htiuky-
ayarng bhurarshhngsny wmswellmtiukiuliu
kyayjuupyutayarmueat. htiuluuamy-
iusnylny myarpyar alwnaarkyeykylayeat.
wmswellmtiusny bhurarshhngkiu kya-
yarkrwansayarkyayarng suutiuaimsuua-
imsarmyarkiu pyuhcutayar muueat. hpar-

rayarbhurngklny israylamyiusartitwng
bhwarmyngsarysuungy yayarkeyarpa-
yarngtiukiuliu myhchtellsihkypchchay.
minmkiumuukar askrhngchayhu mimiluu-
apayarngtiukiuliu mharhtartayarmueat.

htiukarl laywiamyiusartyayarksny lay-
wiamyiusmenhng aimhtayarngbhkpyu min-
msny ptisndhayyuushpyng saryayarkyarkiu
bhwarmynglayeat. htiusarsny asnglhkya-
yarngkiu amimyinglny suanlptluan
hpwkhtarlayeat. nayarkthpn hpwkmhtarni-
ungsayarahkar gmarkiungpnghpyng rksa-
yarpuhkkkiuyuu raynyhinhngshchay hpyng
luupyelyhng puhkkhtelltwng suungyki-
uhtny myhckmnrkiungtayar htarlayeat.
suungyahcmly abhysihpyhcmnykiu
simyngghkyngghar away rpnaylayeat. hpar-
rayarbhurngeatsmetayarsny rayhkyiuhkyng-
ngghar snglar kywnmtiuhng myhckmnr
lhnylnychy kiungtayar puhkkkiuumyng
sayarngyuuhchayhkyngghar kywnm ty-
yarkkiu hchaylwhtlayeat. puhkkhpuankiu
hpwngsayarahkar ngiulyknaysayar suungyki-
uumyng snarsayarthcitrhilyhng isuungysny
haybyellamyiuhpyhclimmyhu siupesayar
suungeatahcm kiuytayaratk w suungkiu
htinsayar haybyellahtinkiu kywnmswar
hkayarr parmnylayarhu hparrayarbhurngeat
smetayaraa maylyhayark mngsmek swar-
layarhu ahkwngpaylyhng minmngswar
suungeyatamikiuhkayarlayeat. hparrayarb-
hurngeatsmetayark isuungykiu yuuswar
ngarbhui htinlayar. ahkkiu ngarpaym-
nyhu mharhtarsnyatiung htiuminmsny
suungykiu yuuswar htinlayeat. suungkyep-
warsayarahkar hparrayarbhurngeat smeta-
yarhtansiu piusayarng mngsmesny sararar
hknhtarlyk mayarrhamnyhpyng mhnayeat.
akyayarngmuukar rayhtellkngarnhutyuus-
nyhu siustny. mayarrhaysny kyesayarahkar
mimiamyiusarhkyngtiurhirsar swar
suutiuaumhutmrsayarahkyng arartiukiuliu
kynyrhulayeat. mimiamyiusarhaybyell
luutyayarkkiu aellguttuluuriuksnykiumyng-
glyhng ptlnykyynyrhu abhysuumyhm-
rhisnykiu sisayarahkar aellguttuluukiust
sellhtell myhuphtarlay eat. nkhpynnay
htwkpysayar haybyellluunhchayark-
tiusny ahkyngghkyngstkysnykiu mynglyhng
sngsny sngeatapayarngkayarkiu abhykya-
yarng riuksnyhu nyhnysellsayarsuuaa
maysnyrhisayar htiusuuk abhysuusny
sngkiu ngartiupayarmhar akellamhu trar-
suukyyear hknhtarsny. aellguttuluukiust
stskellsiu ngarkiu stliusayarhu pynsiueat.
htiuaahkar mayarrhaysny mimipyusa-
yaramhu htnggharpyeuh sikyayarkylayeat.
htiuisitngkiu hparrayarbhurngkyarsa-
yarahkar mayarrhaykiu sthkyngghar
rharkyanlayeat. mayarrhaysny hparra-

yarbhuurnghtanmh htwkpyay midynpynysiu
 rayarklyhng raytwngnarmhar htiungnar-
 naylayeat. htiuahkar midynjpurayarhiteat
 smenyeahcm hkunhcyayarktiusny mimi-
 tiuahbeateat siusitmyarkiu raytiukhkyng-
 harlar rayhkppyelyhng raysayarkhkwktiu
 layarngkyeat. siuhtinahkiytiulny lar
 siusitmyarkiu mayarngkyeat. htiuahkar
 mayarrhaysnyht htiuminmtiubhknaylyk
 siusitmyarkiu raytiuklayeat. htiumin-
 tiusny abhrwaylhtansiu rayarkkysayar
 abhk abhykyayarng ynayalyngamyn ra-
 yarklarrkysnyhu maylayeat. suutiuklny
 aellguttuluutyayarksny akywnuptykiu
 siuhtintiuikmh kynhut ray liusmyhkiu
 hkpsphpyng siusitmyarkiu raytiukparsnyhu
 pynpyareat. abhkly htiusuusny ab-
 huphcharkellsny. abhykyayarng suki-
 uphchtarkellsny. ahcar hcarhcayhkyng-
 ngghar suukiuhkayarhkyaykyhu siu-
 layeat. mayarrhaysny htiusuhtanmhar-
 nay pyayarmwayshpyng smejipayarrkiu
 mayarrhayaar htimmyarpyhcsarlayeat.
 htiuminmbhwasayarsarkiu gayrrhuanam-
 nyhpyng mhyneate. akayayarmmuakar
 ngarsnykywntniungngan enynsyaargntu-
 pghcrpyehusiustny. karlangntkypemh
 aellgutturhngbhurng anihchcrayarklayeat.
 israylamyiusartiulny ahcaykywnhkanrsa-
 yarkiyayarnng nyntwarngiukywaykyeat.
 htiusiu ahcaykywnhkanngiukywaysayar
 asansny bhurar shknghtantayarsiu tkra-
 yarklayeat. suutiunynytwarmyntmhkyng
 asankiu bhurarshkngkyartayarmuylhng
 aarbyhan ijark yarkuphng pyuhkellbhuusa-
 yarptinyarneykiu aayarkmaytayarmueat.
 bhurarshkngsnylny israylamyiusartiuki-
 u kynyrhu suutiuaumhuki u snghkyngta-
 yarmueat.

3

mayarrhaysny mimiayarkhkm midynjpu-
 rayarhit yaysrayareatsiusitmyarkiu ht-
 incny tayar nayarkbhksiu sayarngswar
 hayarrpamnyrhisayar bhurarshknggeatta-
 yarngsiu rayarklayeat. htiuahkar bhu-
 rarshkngateat kayarngkngtmnsny hkyuan-
 htellkhtwksayar melyhanhtngrhareat.
 mayarrhaysny kynysayarahkar melayarng
 hkyuanmkymwmbhell rhisnykiu myngly-
 hng abhykyayarng hkyuanmkymwmbhell-
 rhisny. ihtuunsayarruupparuankiu ngar-
 swarkynyrhumnyhusiueat. mayarrhayswar
 kynyrhukiayarngkiu htarwrbbhurarmyng-
 tayarumuylhng mayarrhay mayarrhayhu
 hkyuanhtellk hkayartayarmueat. ma-
 yarrhaykly akywnuphipareathu lyha-
 yarklayeat. bhurarshkngkly mhkyngnyhng.
 sngearthkyayngkiu hkywtlayar. sngn-
 gngsakar arpkar srnhgsayar mayaphych-
 snyhuung ngarsnysngabheatbhurar aarby-
 haneatbhurar ijarkeatbhurar yarkupeatb-

hurarhpyhcsnyhuung mintayarmueat.
 mayarrhsny bhurarshkngkiuukyngwan
 mimimiknharkiu hpuanlykneyeat. htar-
 wrbbhurararkly aellguttupynyrhisayar
 ngareatluutiuhkanrsayar nyhnysellhky-
 ngkiu ngarhcayhchaymyngghkellpye. suu-
 tiuki u hcayhkiungsayar shkngtiukyayarng
 suutiumynyntmsayarasankiulny ngark-
 yarhkellpye. suutiunarkynyhkyng wayd-
 narkiu ngarsieat. suutiuki u aellguttupyny
 aellguttuluutiukmh kynhut hkarniluu
 hittiluu aarmayarriluu hpayrjiluu hi-
 wuluu yaybusiluutiunayar niunhngpyarny
 hceettsayar pynysiu piasayarnghkyng-
 ngghar ngarsnglarpye. ykhtwtnglly
 israylamyiusarti u ngiukywaysayarasansny
 ngarhtansiu tkarayark suutiuki u aellgut-
 tuluutiusny nyhnysellhkyngamhukiulny
 ngarmyngpye. htiukyayarng ykhuswarla-
 yar. sngsny ngareatluu israylamyiusartiuki
 aellguttupynymh nhutsayarng myakya-
 yarng sngkiuhparrayarbhurnghtansiu
 ngarhcaylwhtmnyhu mintayarmueat.
 mayarrhaykly akywnupsny abhysiusa-
 yarsuuhpyhc hparrayarbhurnghtansiu
 wngshpyng israyl amiyusartiuki u aellgut-
 tupynymh nhutsayarngparmynyhu bhur-
 rarshkngaar lyhayarklyhng bhurarshkngk
 akyhngghchc ngarsny sngbhkrhilimmny.
 ngarsny sngkiuhcaylwhtthkyng lkhk-
 narsksayhuumuakar sngsnyhti luutiuki u
 aellguttupynymh nhutsayarngpyelyhng
 itayarnngpayarmhar bhurarshkngaar wt-
 pyurkylimmnyhu mintayarmueat. ma-
 yarrhaykly akywnupsny israylamyiusarti u
 rhirarsiyarark sngtiubhiubhaymyareat
 bhurarshkngsny ngarkiusngti u rhirarsiu
 hcaylwhttayarumuypyeu akywnupsuilyhng
 suutiuk htiubhurarshkngateat narntayarkar
 abhysiuunyu akywnupkiupyn mayasa-
 yarahkar abhysiuypnpyayarrparmyny-
 nyhu bhurarshkngaarmaylyhayarklayeat.
 bhurarshkngkly ngarhpyhcsnyatiung
 ngarhpyhceathuung ngarhpyhcsnyhu
 amnyrhisayarsuusny ngarkiusngtiurhi-
 rarsiu hcaylwhttayarumuypyeu isray-
 lamyiusartiuaar pynpyayarlayarhuung
 mayarrhay aarmintayarmueat. th-
 pnbhurarshkngk sngtiubhiubhaymyareat
 bhurarshkng aarbyhaneatbhurar ijarkeatb-
 hurar yarkupeatbhurartnyhuusayar htar-
 wrbbhurarshny ngarkiu sngtiurhirarsiu
 hcaylwhttayarumuypyeu israyl amiyusa-
 tiuaar pyayarmny. htiuamnsny ahcny
 ngaramnyhpyhceat. luumyiaahcnyaskmpyt
 ngarbhwellnarm hpyhceat. swarisraylamy-
 iuaskkyesutiuki u hcawayhchaypyelyhng
 sngtiubhiubhaymyareat bhurarshkng
 aarbyhaneatbhurar ijarkeatbhurar yarku-
 peatbhurartnyhuusayar htarwrbbhurarshny
 ngaraarhtngrhartayar muulyk akyhngghchc
 sngtiuki u ngaraknyarhular aellguttupyny
 sngtiuaarpyusayaramhuki u ngarmyng-

pye. aellguttupyny hkanrsayardukhktellk
 sngtiukiu ngarnhut hkanrnilu hitllu
 aarmayarriilu hpayrjilu hiwilu yay-
 busiluutiunayar niunhngpyarnyhcttsayar
 pynysiupiasayarnngmy ngargtirhisnyhu
 mintayarmuupyeu suutiuaar pyayarla-
 yar. suutiussy ngeathckarkiuarhtayarnng
 sngsny israylamyiusar askkyesuumyarp-
 lyk aellgutturhngbhurnghtansiuwngshpyng
 haybyellluatieat bhurarshkng htarwr-
 hurarsny akywnuptiunhnghtwaytayarmu
 pye. akywnuptiueatbhurarshkng htarwr-
 huraraar yjpuujayarkhyngnhar tayarsiu
 suanrkhkreswarrsayar ahkwngkiu pay-
 tayarmuuparhu lyhayarkrmy. aellgut-
 turhngbhurngsny kyehcwarsayartnhkiukiu
 mtwaymmynglyhng swarsayar ahkwngkiu
 sngtiuaar mpaykyayarnngkiu ngarsieat.
 ngarsnylly lkkiusn aellguttupynyhtell
 ngarpyultansayar ngareataanbhwsa-
 yaramhurhismyhtiunhng htiupynykiu
 dnhktmny. htiunayark aellgutturhngb-
 hurngsny sngtiukiu lwhtlimmy. htiu-
 lumyiusny aellguttuluutihtan mykn-
 harsayar ahkwngkiu ngarpay sngtiussy
 htwkswarsayarahkar lkhkny mswarky.
 akyayarnmuukar minmtiungmimiain-
 nehkyng mimiimmhar tnsayarsuu ng-
 waytnsar rwhaytnsarnhng awttnsarnarki
 tayarng sngtiussarsmemyarkiu tnsarsng-
 cayshpyng aellguttuluatieatuhckarkiu
 luyuu kylimmyhu mayarrhayaar mint-
 armuueat.

4

mayarrhaykly htiusuutiusny akywnupkiu
 myuan akywnuphckarkiu narmhtayarngh-
 hellnay htarwr bhurarsny sngaarth-
 ngthartayarmmuuh siukypar limmyhu
 pynlyhayarklayeat. htarwrbhurarkly
 sngeatlk abhyarrhisnyhu maytayarmu-
 lyhng lhantanhpareathu lyhayarkeat.
 myaypayarmhar phchkylayarhu mint-
 armuussyatiung phchkysphpyng lhantansy
 mywayhpyhc mayarrhaysny suurhaymh
 pyaylayeat. htarwrbhurarkly snglkkiusn
 suuamyekeu kiungbhmlayarhu mint-
 armuussyatiung mayarrhaysny lkkiusn
 bhmishpyng suueatlkhantanhpyhpcyn-
 layeat. siupyulyhng suutiubiubhaym-
 yareat bhurarshkng aarbyhaneatbhurar
 ijarkeatbhurar yarkupeatbhurar tny-
 huusayar htarwrbhurarsny sngaar ht-
 ngthartayarmuukyayarnngkiu htiusuutiusny
 yaukyylimmyhu mintayarmuueat. thpn
 htarwrbhurark sngeatlkkiusngat rnhgk-
 wngsiu swnglayarhu mintayarmuussyatiung
 lkkii rnhgkwngsiuswng htutpynsayarahkar
 lksny miughpwnagsngkellsu nuulayeat.
 thpnsngeatlkkii sngnrhgwngsiu swngue-
 layarhu mintayarmuussyatiung thpnlkkii
 rnhgkwng siuswng htutpynsayarahkar

pktiasar hpyhpcynlayeat. htiusuutiusny
 sngkiuomyuan phtmnimitsksaykiu narmh-
 tayarnglyhng nayarkhpyhcsayar nimit-
 sksaykiu yuankylimmy. siumhut htiu-
 nimitnhhpcarkiu myuan sngat hckarkiu
 narmhtayarnnglyhng sngsny myhcrayahky-
 iukiu yuu kunpayarmharswnlayar. htiusu
 myhchtellk yuusayar raysny kunpayarmha-
 raswayhpyhclimmyhu mintayar muueat.
 mayarrhaykly aiubhurarrhng akywnup-
 sny nhutsttmrhipar. ahttkkly mrhipar.
 kiuytayar kywnaar mintayarmuusa-
 yarahkarpng mrhipar. nhutlaysayarsuu
 hckarnhaynhpayayartsayar suuhpy-
 hcpareathu htarwrbhuraraarlyhayarksi-
 ueat. htarwrbhurarkly luueatnhutkiu
 abhsuu hpnsngsny. hckarasayarsuu
 narpngsayarsuu mykhcimyngsayarsuu
 mmyngsayarsuutiukiu abhsuu hpnsngsny.
 ngarhtarwrbhurar hpnsngsny mhut layar.
 siuhpyhchkhkswarlayar. sngat nhut
 ngarrhi sngsny abhsuipyayarmnykiu sw-
 ngmnyhu mintayarmuueat. mayarrhaykly
 aiubhurarrhng aliutayarrhisayarsuueatl-
 ktwng payliuktayarmuuparhu lyhayark
 sayar htarwrbhurarsny mayarrhayaar
 amyktayarhtwk laywilu aarrunsny
 sngeatahckihpyhcsny mhutlayar. su-
 usny kayarngmwnhwarpyayartsnykiu
 ngarsieat. suusnylly sngkiuhkreuekyi-
 upyuhkyngnngar yhkulareat. twaymyngsa-
 yarahkar wmmayarklimmy. sngsny su-
 unhghckarpayar suupyayarcharckarkiu
 payrmy. sngatnhutng suueatnhutng
 ngarrhi sngtiussy abhsuipurmnykiu
 swnsngmny. suusnylly luutiurhaymhar
 sngat hckarpynlup sngat nhutkiuyh-
 carhpyhclimmy. sngsny lny suueatbh-
 rarshkngkiuyhcar hpyhclimmy. sngsny
 nimitksaytiukiu pyltansayar ilhantankiulny
 sngeatlkkiumrnyhu mintayar muueat.
 mayarrhaysnylly yarkrkkm yaysarayarksiu
 pynswar aellguttupynyrrhisayar kywnu-
 pamyiusar hkyngtiussy askrhngsayslayarhu
 kynyruhkyngnngar suutiurhirsariu ky-
 wnupswarsayarahkwngkiu payparlayarhu
 siusayar yaysarayark ngymwphcw-
 arlayarhu pynsilayeat. htarwrbh-
 urarkly aellguttupynysiu pynswarlayar.
 sngeataskiu rharsayarsuupayarnng tiussy
 saykypyeu midypyny mayarrhayaar
 mintayarmuueat. htiuahkar mayarrhsny
 myarnhngsar nhchayarktiukiu yuu
 mynykiuhechayshpyng bhurarshkngat
 lhantantayarkiu khcwellyk aellguttupyny-
 siu pynlayeat. htarwrbhurarkly sngsny
 aellguttupynysiuswar yarklyhng sng
 ngarapsayar aanbhwy sayar amhualuan-
 hcuantuikiu hparrayarbhurnghaymhar
 pylayar. htiusiupysayarlly suueatnhuantuikiu
 ngarhkiungmarhcay suusny israylluutiukiu
 mlwhtbell naylimmy. hparrayar-
 hurngkiulny htarwrbhurark israylsny

ngarsarhpyhceat. ngarsaruehpyhceat.
 ngarsarsny ngaraarwtpyusayarhkwng rhi-
 hcayhkyngnghar lwhtlayar. mlwhtbhuuhu
 ngnyglyhng sngcatsar sngcatsaruekiupng
 ngarkwpmymnyhu mintayarmuukya-
 yarngkiu sngsiulayarhu mayarrhaar
 mharhtartayarmueat. hkreswarhc-
 nytwng hcarhkhncrp htarwrbhursarsny
 mayarrhaykiutway kwpmymhkyngnghar
 rharkyantayar muueat. htiuahkar jipa-
 rarsny htarkiyuu sareat arahpyarkiu
 lhepytpyemh lngeat hkyayrngpywpolyk
 akyhcnghchcsngsy akywnup aswaynhngy-
 nhysayar lngpyhcsnyhu siueat. htiuahkar
 mayarrhaykiu lwhttayarmueat. myarklly
 arahpyarlhemngglarkyayarng sngsny
 akywnup aswaynhngyhnysayarlng-
 pyhceathu siustny. htarwrbhurarklly
 mayarrhaykiu hkreuekiupyhkyngnghar
 tayarsiuswarlayarhu aarrunaar mint-
 yarmuu snyatiung aarrunsnyswarlyhng
 bhurarshkngcat tayarngpayar mayarrhaykiu
 twaynmhkyngkiu pyueat. mayarrhaysnylly
 mimikiuhcaylwhttayarmuusayar htarwr-
 burareathckartayaraluanhcuantiukiung
 mharhtartayarmuusyhsayar nimit-
 sksaytiukiung aarrunaarkyarpayarayeat.
 htiusuunyenayarnghhpartiusny swar
 israylamiusar askkyesutiukiung hcuway-
 hcaypyelyng aarrunsny mayarrhayaar
 htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusayar hckar-
 tayaraluanhcuantiukiung pynpyayar lu-
 tiurhaymhar nimitsksaytiukiupylayeat.
 htuluumyartiussy yuankyeat. htarwrbhur-
 arsny israylamiusartiukiung akynarhukyw-
 tayarmuu snykiung suutiuhkanrsayar
 sngrellhkyngkiu mhttayarmuusnykiung
 kyarsayarahkar uenywthky kiukwy kyeat.

5

htiunayarkmh mayarrhaynhngaarrunsny
 hparrayarbhurnghtansiuwng israylamiueat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbhurar ngareatl-
 tiussy tayar ngarabhiu pwellhkanhcayhky-
 ngnghar lwhtarmnyhu mintayarmuukya-
 yarngkiu lyhayarkeat. hparrayarmngklly
 htarwrbhurareathckarkiu narhtayarng isray-
 lamiusartiukiung ngarlwthcay hkyngnghar
 htiubhurarkar abhysunny. htarwrbhur-
 arkui ngarmsi israylamiusartiukiung ngarm-
 lwhtu siulayeat. suutiuklly haybyelllu-
 tiueat bhurarshkngsny kywntayartiuhng
 twaytayarmuupye. tayarsiusuanrk hkreswar
 kywntayartiuh bhurarshknghtarwrbhur-
 raraar yjpuujayarsayarahkwngkiu pay-
 tayarmuupar. siumhut karlnarbhay
 htarbhaythcuanthkuhpyng kywntayartiukiung
 dnhkttayarmuulimnyhu lyhayarksueat.
 aellgutturhngbhurngklly mayarrhaynhng
 aarrun sngtiussy iluumpyartiukiung abhyka-
 yarng aluppythcaysny. amhutayarkiu
 swar sayarngrwkyhu mintayarmueat.

thpnlly pynyntayar htiuluutiussy yhkum-
 yarkyeat. amhumhtmhcayhkyngnghar
 sngtiussy ahkwng paykysnytkarhu hpar-
 rayarbhurngsiu htiunayhkyngntwng aa-
 pahkyup akypasayartiukiung hkayarpelyhng
 autluphcarbhiu kayarkriukiung luutiuaar
 arnpgpayskellsiu mpaynhng. suutiussy
 kayarkriukiung kiuybhui rharyuukyhcay.
 autkiukar arayatwkaarhpyng arngkells-
 uluphcaymny alyhngmlyayarchaynhng.
 suutiussy pyngrikyeat. htiukyayarng
 swarngartiu bhurarshkngaar yjpuujayarky-
 hciuhu kywaykayarttkyeat. siuhpyhc
 henykiuply luphcaiky. pngpnhcaiky.
 luumiuhckarkiu narhtayarngghaynhng
 mintayarmueat. aapahkyup aky-
 pasayartiussy htwk hparrayarbhurngk
 kayarkriukiungarmpay. kayarkriukiung
 twayniungrararp rharky. siusayarlly
 luprsayar alupalyhngmlyayarrhu amint-
 yarrhisnyhu luutiuaar pynkayarkyeat. siuh-
 pyhclutiussy kayarkriuatwk amhiukiu
 rharyuuhkyngnghar aellguttupnytrha-
 yarkluantwng arprp kwellypharkyeat.
 auphyupsayar suutiuklly kayarkriukiung
 rsnykarl naytiungluprsnyatiung pyeaa-
 yarng lupkyhu suutiukiunhiusayarkyeat.
 hparrayarmngeat aapahkyuptiussy hkn-
 htarsayar israylamiu akypasayartiukiung
 sngtiung sny arngklupsnyatiung ynaynhngm-
 nay autluprsayaramhukiung abhykayarng
 mpyehchcaiky snyhu hchcriukkyeat.
 htiuahkar israylamiu akypasayartiussy
 hparrayarmnghtansiuswar kiuytayarsny
 kiuytayarkywnitiukiung abhykayarng isi-
 uhcerngtayarmuusny. kiuytayarkywn-
 tiuaar kayarkriukiumpay auphyupsayar
 suutiuklly autkiulupkyhu siu shpyng
 kywntayartiussy ariuhkanrkypareat.
 kiuytayar luutiussar apyhrchipsanyhu
 aayarhchckyeat. hparrayarbhurngklly
 sngtiussy pyngrisny pyngrisny. htiukya-
 yarng ngartiussnywar htarwr bhuraraar
 yjpuujayarkyhciuhu sngtiung siuttkyeat.
 siusayarkyayarng yhkuswarlupky. ka-
 yarkriukiumpay. siusayarlly autkiu-
 paymyellpayrmnyhu mintayarmueat.
 htiusunaytiungluprsayar autarayatk
 alyhngmlyayarrhu amintayarrhisnyhpyhc
 is raylamiu akypasayartiussy mimiti
 amhukyerayarkkyayarngkiung simyngkyeat.
 hparrayarmnghtanmh htwkswarkyhcn-
 ylm hcayarnglyknaysayar mayarrhaynhn-
 gaarrunkiu twaylyhng htarwrbhurarsny
 sngtiukiung kynyru hcerngtayarmuu-
 parhcaysayar. akayarngmuukar hparra-
 yarmngnhng amhutayarthmapayarngtiussy
 ngartiukiung rwanrhcayhkyngngharng
 ngartiukiung strsayar ahkwngrihcayhky-
 ngngharng sngtiussy pyukyppetkarhu
 siukyeat. mayarrhaysnylly htarwr-
 hurar htantayarsiuswar aiubhurarrhng
 kiuytayarsny iluumpyiukiung abhykayarng

nyhnyselftayarmuusny. akywnupkiu
abhykyayarng hcaylwhttayarmuusny.
akywnupsny kiuytayarahkwngnhng pya-
yarhkyngnghar jarrayarmng htansiu
wngsnynaymhhc suusny iluumiukiui ny-
hnyselfparpye. kiuytayarsny kiuytayareat
luutiukiui alyhngkiylwhttayarmmuuparhu
lyhayarkeat.

6

htarwrbbhurarklly ngarsny hparrayarmng
abhysiupumnykiu sngsny yhkusilimmny.
suusny kyechwarsayarntnhkiukiui twaymyng
ngareatluutiukiui lwhtlrimmny. kye-
chwarsayarntnhkiukiui twaymyng suutiukiui
mimipynymhnhnglrimmnyhu mayarrhayaar
mintayarmueat. thpnbbhurashkngsny
mayarrhay byardithtartayarmuusnykar
ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat. ngarsny
aarbyhan ijark yarkuptuaar annttnhki-
urhng bburarshkngnarmnhng htngrharsayar
lly htarwrbbhurarnmaarhpyng suutiusny
ngarkiu msiky. suutiusny arprply
enysnyayrarpny hkarnarnpykiui
suutiaar payhkyngnghar suutiunhngn-
garpyusayarptinyarnykiui ngartnyhcaypye.
aellguttuluutiusny ahcaikywnhkan-
hcaysayar israylamyiusartiuaar nnytwarmy-
nytmhkyngasankiu ngarkyarrpye.
ngarptinyarnykiulny ngaraayarkmayeat.
htiukyayarng israylamyiusartiuaar pya-
yarrsarhckarhuumuukar ngarsny htar-
wrbbhurar hpyhceat. ngarsnylly sngtiukiui
aellguttuluutiulkmh lwht suutiueat nyh-
nyselfhkynghtellk nhutyumny. lksnhkyng
kyehcwarsayar dnhkthkyngaarhpyng
sngtiukiui ngarrwaymny. ngareatlu-
umyiuhyhchcayhkyngnghar sngtiukiui
ngarsimyumny. ngarsnylly sngtiueat
bburarshknghpyhcmny. ngarsnysngtiukiui
aellguttuluutiulkmh lwhtsayar sngtiueat
bburarshkng htarwrbbhurarhpyhcky-
ayarngkiui sngtiu sikylimmny. ngarsnylly
aarbyhan ijark yarkuptiu aarpaymnyhu
kyinsiusayarpynysiu ngarpusayarng
amwayhkanhcarbhhiupaymny. ngarsny
htarwrbbhurarhpyhceathu mintayarmueat.
htiusiuyayarrhaysny israylamyiusartiuaar
sngsiusayarlly suutiusny alwnhchitpngpn
kymtmhewar nyhnyselfhkyngkiui hkanr-
sayarkyayarng mayarrhayhckarkiuarnmh-
tayarngbhellnaykyeat. htarwrbbhurarklly
aellgutturhngbhurng hparrayarmngh-
tansiung suusny israylamyiusartiukiui
mimipynymhlwhtmrnyakyayarng pyayarla-
yarhu mayarrhayaar mintayarmueat.
mayarrhayklly israylamyiusartiuisny aky-
wnuppyayarsayarkckarkiu narmhtayarngb-
hell naysnyhpyhc arayhpyarlhehkyngkiui
mhkansayarnhutnhng pyayarttsayar aky-
wnupeathckarkiu hparrayarmngsny abhysiu
narhtayarngparmyynyhu htarwrbbhurar-

rhaymhar lyhayarksiueat. siurartwng
mayarrhaynhng aarrunsny israylamyiusar-
tiukiuaellguttupynymh nhutsayarngrmny
akyayarng htarwrbbhurarsny suutiukiuhka-
yar israylamyiusartiuhntansiung aellgut-
turhngbhurng hparrayarmnghntansiung
hcayhkiungmharhtartayarmueat. isray-
laswayamyiusuukyetiueat amnyhuumuukar
israylsaruerubngeatsarkar harnut hparlu
hayjruan karmitny. isutiusny rubngamy-
iuanwyhpyhceat. rhimayarngeatsarkar
ymwayl yarmin auhd yarhkin jayarhar
hkarnarnamyiusme minmeatsar rhayarltny.
isutiusny rhimayarnamyiuanwyhpy-
hceat. laywisar aswayamyialukhu-
umuukar gayrrhuan kayarht mayarraritny.
laywiaksny anhhctrarsuansyhkunhcn-
hchrhistny. gayrrhuansaraswayamyi-
ualuk huumuukar libninhng rhimitny.
kayarhtsarkar aarmran ijhar haybyun
aujaylly. kayarhtasksny anhhctrar-
suansysuannhchrhistny. mayarrisarark
mharlinhng murhitny. isutiusny lay-
wiaswayamyiuseasehpyhcestny. aarmransny
mimiareyayarkhkybnhng hcuabnhk suusny
aarrunnhngmayarrhaykiung suutiuaahcm
miriaankiung bhwarlayeat. aarmranskny
anhhctrar suansyhkunhcnhchrhistny.
ijharsarkar kayarr nayhpk jihkritny. aujayl-
sarkar mirhayl eljarhpn sisritny. aarrunsny
aminpdsme narrhunhnm elirhbhnng
hcuabnhk suusny nardp abhihu eljar
ismartiukiui bhwarlayeat. kayarrsarkar
asair elkarn abysrptny. isutiusny ka-
yarraswayamyiu hpyhcs tny. aarrunsar
eljarsny putyaylsme tyayarknhng hcuabnhk
suusny hpinhkiubhwarlayeat. isutiusny
laywiamyiu aseasetiueat aswayamyiusuukye
hpyhckystny. htarwrbbhurark israylamyiusar
biulpartiukiui aguttupynymh nhutsa-
yarnglayarhu mintayarmuu sayarhckarkiu
hkansayarsuu israylamyiusartiukiui aellgut-
tupynymh nhutsayarnghkyngnghar aellgut-
turhngbhurng hparrayarmnghntan lyhayarkr-
sayarsuutiusny htiaaarrunnhngmayarrhay
hpyhcestny. aellguttupynymhar htarwr-
b hurarsny mayarrhayaar byardithtarta-
yarmuusayarnayrkly ngarsny htarwr-
b hurarhpyhceat. ngarmharliuksmyhtiukiui
aellgutturhngbhurng hparrayarmngaar pny-
pyayarmny hu mayarrhaar htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmueat. mayarrhayklly aky-
wnupsny arayhpyarlhehkyngkiui mhkansaa-
yarnhutrhishnyhpyhc hparrayarbhurngsny
akywnuphckarkiu abhysiu narhtayarng-
parlimmnyynyhu htarwrbbhurarrhaymhar
lyhayarksiueat.

7

htarwrbbhurarklly siuhpyhc sngkiui hparra-
yarbburngeat bburararar ngarkhntareat.
snggeathckiu aarrunsny snggeatprayarhpk

hpyhclimmny. ngarmintayarmuusmy-
htiukiuk sngsny pynpyayarmny. hpar-
rayarbhurngsny israylamyusartiukiuk
mimipynmhlwhtliukrmnyakyayarngkiu
sngeatahckiu aarrunsny suhtanlyha-
yarkrmny. ngarsnylny hparrayarm-
ngeat nhluankiu hkiungmarhcaey aellgut-
tupyny ngareatnimitlkhknar aanbhwysayar
amhutiukiuk myarpyarhcaymny. siusayarlny
hparrayarmngsny sngtiuhckarkiu narmhta-
yarnghbellnaylimmy. ngarsnylny ngark
kiu aellguttupynyapayarmhartng kye-
hcwarsayardnhkthkyngaarhpyng ngareat-
biulparmyar ngareatluuissrl amiyusartiukiuk
aellguttupynyhmnhhutayarngmy. hti-
siauellguttupynyapayarmhar ngarkkiusn
israylamyusartiukiuk suitiuahtellmh
nutasayar sayarng hakarsny htarwr-
bhurarhpyhckayayarngkiu aellguttuluutiusny
sikylimmyhu mayarrhayaar mintay-
armuueat. mayarrhaynhngaarruntiusny
htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusnyh atiung-
pyukyeat. hparrayarbhurngthan lyha-
yarkkysayarahkar mayarrhayeatasksny
anhchrhcsyrhieat. aarruneat asksny
anhchrhcsysuannhchrhieat. thpnhtar-
wrbhurarsny mayarrhaynhngaarruntiaar
mintayarmuusnykar hparrayarbhurngk
sngtiuatwk htusnsayar tnhkiukiuk py-
layarhshuilyhng sngeat lhantankiuyu
rhaytayarhkylayarhu aarrunaarpyayarla-
yar. lhantansnylny mywayhpyhclimmnyhu
mintayarmuueat. mayarrhnhngaarrunsny
hparrayarbhurnghtansiuwng htarwr-
bhurarmintayarmuusnyatiungpyushpyng
aarrunsny hparrayarbhurngrhay suueatky-
wnmyarrhaymhar lhantankiuhky mywayh-
pyhclayeat. htiuahkar hparrayarbhurngsny
pnyarrhimyar pyuhcarttsayarsuumyartiuk-
iuhkayar aellguttuamyyiu wijjarsrar tiusny
wijjarsattaarhpyng htiuaakuupyu mimitiuk-
iungsayar lhantankiuhky mywayh-
pyhckylayeat. siusayarlny aarruneatl-
hantansny suitiueat lhantanmyarkiu
myiulayeat. htarwrbhurar mintayarmuus-
nyatiung hparrayarbhurngsny nhluanhki-
ungmar suitiueathckarkiu nar mhtayarngb-
hellnayeat. htarwrbhurararklny hparrayar-
bhurngsny nhluanhkiungmar israylluutiukiuk
mlwhtbellnayeat. nannkahkyin hpar-
rayarbhurnghtansiu swarlayar. suusny
raysipsiu swarlimmy. suumrayarkmhe sng
sny myhckmnarmhar rpnaylayar. mywayh-
pyhcsayar lhantankiulny lktwngkiunglayar.
haybyellamyusartiueat bhurarshknghtar-
wrbhurarark ngarlutiusnytayar ngaraar
wtpyumny akyayarng suutiukulwht-
layarhu amintayarparsayar kywnupkiu
kiuytayarhtansiu hcaylwhttayarmuupye.
kiuytayarsny yhkutiungaayarnng narmhta-
yarnghbellnayparsny tkar. htarwrbhurarark
ngarsny htarwrbhurar hpyhckayayarngkiu
sngsnya bhyisui sirmnyynyhuumuakar

ngarkiungsayarlhantannhng myhcrayk-
iuriuk htiuraysny aswayhpyhclimmny.
myhcrhisayar ngartiusnysaykylimmy.
myhcraylnynanlimmy aellguttuluutius-
nylny myhcray kiu rwankylimmy aky-
ayarngkiu pynpyayarlayarhu mayarrhayaar
mintayarmuueat. thpn htarwrbhurarsny
mayarrhaykiu mintayarmuupysnykar
aarrunaar sngeatlhantankiuyu aellgut-
tupynyrrhisayar hkyayarnggray myhcray aiung-
grayr knray twnggrayrhismyhapayarmhar
lkkiusnlayar. htiurayrhismyhtiusny aswayh-
pyhclimmny. aellguttupyny trhayarkluan
shchkwk kyayarkaiumy h mkywng asway
rhilimminyakyayarngkiu pyayarlayarhu
mintayarmuueat. mayarrhaynhng aarrun-
sny htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusnyatiung
pyu aarrunsny hparrayarbhurng rhay su-
ueatkywnmyarrhaymhar lhantankiuhkye
myhcraykiu riukshpyng myhcrayrhismyhsny
aswayhpyhclayeat. myhcrhisayar ngartius-
nylny sayky myhcraynansayarkyayarng
aellguttuluutiusny myhcraykiu msa-
yarkniungky. aellguttupynytrhayarkluan
aswaynhanpyarlyk rhilayeat. aellguttuam-
yusar wijjarsartiulny wijjarsattaarhpyng
htiuauppyukyeat. htarwrbhurar min
tayarmuusnyatiung hparrayarbhurngsny
nhluanhkiungmar suitiueathckarkiu
narmhtayarngbellnayeat. nntayarsihhnyl-
nypynswar htiua mhukiuk nhluanmswngbell
naylayeat. htiuahkar aellguttuluutiusny
myhcraykiu msayarkniungsayarkyayarng
sayarkraykiurhkyngngghar myhcnarmhar
twngtuukyeat. htarwrbhurarsny myhcki-
udnhkt hkunhcrkku lwnhcaytayarmuueat.

8

htarwrbhurararklny sngsny hparrayar-
bhurnghtansiuwng ngareat luutiusny
ngaraar wtpyumny akyayarng suutiuk-
iulwhtlayar. mlwhtbhuuhungynglyhng
sngeatpynyrhayarkluan kiuk bhartiuphyng
dnhktuemny. myhcsnylny mharhcwarsayar
bhartiukiubhwar suutiusny sngeataimng
aiphkngng aiprar payarng sngeatkywniuk
aimng sngeatluutiapayarng sngeatmeh-
piung munnsayar hkwkng tkylimmy.
sngmhhc sngeatluu sngeatkywnrhismy-
htiua apayar tkylimmyhu htarwrbhurar
mintayarmuu snyakyayarngkiu kyarpay-
ayarlayarhu mayarrhayaar mintayarmuueat.
thpn htarwrbhurarsny mayarrhayaar mintay-
armuupysnykar aarrunsny hkyayarnggray
myhcray aiunggrayrtiupayar lhantankiuk
kiunglyk lkkii sn aellguttupynyapayarsiu
bharmyarkiu tkhcay hkyngngghar pya-
yarlayarhu mintayarmuueat. aarrunsny
aellguttupynyrrhisayar rayapayarmhar
lkkiusnshpyng bhartiussnytk aellguttu
pynyrhayarkluan kiuk hpuanlwhmkyeat.
wijjarsartiussnylny wijjarsattaarhpyng htiua

atuupyu bhartiukiu aellguttupynyapayarsiu
 sayarng kyeat. htiuahkar hparrayarmngsny
 mayarrhaynhng aarrunkiuhkayar htarwr-
 hurarsny bhartiukiungarnhng ngarlutiu
 htanmh pyrhartayarmuumpyakyayarn
 tayarngpnlayar. israylluutiusny htarwr-
 huraraar yjpuujayar rsayarhkwngkiu
 ngarpaymnyhu siueat. mayarrhayklny kiuy-
 tayarhng kiuytayaraimmyarmh bhartiukiu
 pyrhnghpykse myhcsarnayhca ykhyngng-
 gar kiuytayarhng kiuytayarkywnmyar
 luumyarabhiu akywnuptayarnpnrs-
 yarahkyinkiu hkyinhkyktayarmuuparhu
 lyhayarksayar nkhpynnay tayarngpnla-
 yarhu mintayarmuusnyhpyhc mayarrhayk
 akywnuptiubhurashkng htarwr bhu-
 rarnhngtuusayar bhuarmrhikyayarnkui
 kiuytaysihcayhkyngngar aminta-
 yaratiungpyhc bhartiusnykiuytayarhng
 kiuytayaraimmyar kywnmyar luumyarhtan-
 mhhtwksar myhcsar naykylimmnyhu
 mayarrhaylyhayarkpyelyhng aarunnh-
 gatuu ahtantayarmhhtwksar hparrayarb-
 hurngapayarsiu htarwrbhurarsayarngtayar
 muusayar bhartiukayayarnkyayarn ma-
 yarrhaysny sutayarnphtnarpyulayat.
 htarwrbhurarsny mayarrhaytayarngly-
 hayarksayar hkaratiungpyutayarmuush-
 pyng bhartiusny aimmyar rwarmyar
 lypnyngmartiutwng saykayat. asayka-
 yarngtiukiu hcupuanhtarshpyng tpynyuan
 nanlayeat. hparrayarmnglny sksarrky-
 yarkgiu simyngsayaarahkar htarwrbhur-
 ar mintayarmuusnyatiung nhluanhkiungmar
 suutiuhckarkiu narmhtayarnghbell naypyn
 layeat. thpn htarwrbhurarsny mayarrhayaar
 min tayarmuusnykar aellguttupynytrha-
 yarkluanrhisayar myaymhunsny hkyngka-
 yarnghpyhchcayhkyngngar aarunsny
 lhantankiukiunglyk lkkiusn myaymhunkiu
 riukhchayhkyng ngar pyayarlayarhu mint-
 ayarmuusnyatiung aarunsny lhantankiuk-
 iunglyk lkkiusn myaymhunkiu riuklayeat.
 myaymhunsnylny lhanng tirhcsarnng
 hkyngkayarnghpyhclayat. aellguttupyny
 thhayarkluan myaymhunrhismyhsny hkyng-
 kayarngphpyhc layeat. wijjarsrarkiulny
 hkyngkayarngtiukiu hpyhchcay hkyngngar
 wijjarrattayarngh htiuatupyu mttniung
 ky. siuhpyhc luutiuhng tirhcsarn-
 tiuhkyngkayarngtiusny rhikyeat. htiuahkar
 wijjarsrartiuk iamhusny bhuar shkngat
 tnhiukyayarnghpyhcsnyhu hparrayarb-
 hurngaar lyhayarkkyarkyeat. siusayarlny
 htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusnyatiung
 hparrayarbhurngsny nhluanhkiungmar
 suutiuhckarkiu narmhtayarnghbellnaypyn-
 layeat. htarwrbhurarklny sngsny nannk
 hcayarhchayarthayar. raysipsiutwks-
 swarsayar hparrayar bhurnghaymhar rp
 htarwrbhurark ngareatluutiusny ngaraar
 wtpyumnyakyayarn suutiukiulwhtlayar.
 mlwhtbellnaylyhng sngnhngsngatkywnm-

yar luu myar aimmyarhtellsiu yngrelltiukiu
 ngarhcaylwhtshpyng aellguttu luutiunaysa-
 yaraime rpsayarmyaysny yngrellnhgapyny
 rhirlimmny. ngarsny myaykyealy htarwr-
 hurar hpyhckayayarnkui sngsihchayhkyngng-
 har ngareatluutiunayar gayarrhngpynykui
 htiunay ngarkhyarnarhca htiupyny yn-
 grellmrhir. htiusiu ngareatluutiunhng
 sngatluutiukiu ngarkhyarnar hcaymny.
 nkhpynnay htiunimhtngrharlimmnyhu
 mintayarmuukyayarnkui pyayarlayarhu
 mayarrhayaar mintayarmuueat. htiusi-
 uhtarwrbhurarpyutayarmuushpyng alwn
 kymtmsayar yngrelltiusny hparrayarb-
 hurngaim acherhisayar suueatkywnuiaim
 aellguttupynytrhayarkluan rayarklar
 htiuyngrelltiukyayarn aellguttupyny
 pyk layeat. htiuahkar hparrayarbhurngsny
 mayarrhaynhng aarun kiu hkayarp-
 pyelyhng sngtiusny ipynysngtiueat bhuar
 shkngaar yjpuujayarswarkylayarhu mint-
 ayarmuusayar mayarrhayk htiusiumpyusng.
 pyulyhngaellguttuluu tiueat rwanrh-
 bhwysayarararkiu akywnuptiubhurashkng
 htarwrbhuraraar yjpuujayarrp-
 armny. aellguttuluutiueat rwanrh-
 bhwysayarararkiu suutiumykmhayark
 yjpuujayar lyhng suutiusny akywnuptiukiu
 hkelhnhngphckyparlimmny mhutlayar.
 siuhpyhc tayarsuanrkhhreswar akywnup
 tiubhurashkng htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusny-
 atiung yjpuujayarkyparmnyhu lyhayark-
 siueat. hparrayarbhurngklny sngtiueat-
 hurashkng htarwrbhuraraar tayar yjpuu-
 jayarmnyakyayarn swarsayaarahkwngkiu
 ngarpaymny. siurartwng wayway mswar-
 rky. ngarabhiutayarnngpnlayarhu mint-
 ayarmuueat. mayarrhayklny akywnupsny
 kiuytayarhtan mh htwksar yngrelltiusny
 hparrayarbhurngnhng suueat kywnmyar
 luumyarhtanmh nkhpynnayswarmnyakya-
 yarn htarwrbhurarkiu tayarngpnparmyar.
 siurartwng is raylluutiusny htarwrbhuraraar
 yjpuujayarmny akyayarn nayarkthpn
 setar lnyhcartayar mmuuparnhng
 lyhayarkpyelyhng hparrayarbhurngh-
 tanmh htwksar htarwrbhurarkiu tayarngpnlayeat.
 htarwrbhurarsnylny mayarrhayhckarkiu
 narhtayarn yngrelltiukiu hparrayarb-
 hurngnhgsuueatkywnmyar luumyarhtan-
 mhar tkayarnmyh mkynhcayhkyngngar
 pyrhar tayarmuueat. htiuahkarlny hpar-
 rayarbhurngsny nhluanhkiungmar pyn
 israylluutiu kiu mlwhtbellnaylayeat.

htarwrbhurarklny sngsny hparrayarbhurng
 htansiuwng ngareatluutiusny ngaraar
 wtpyumny akyayarn suutiukiu lwhtla-
 yar. mlwhtbhuhungyng setarsaylyhng
 htarwrbhurareatltayarsny lypnyng rha-
 yar tirhcsarn myng myny kularaup siu

nwartiupapayar rayark alwnpyngchcwasayar
rayargar hcwelllimny. htarwrbbhu-
rarsny israylluutiueat tirhcsarnnhg
aellguttuluutiueat tirhcsarnkiu hkyarnar
hcayshpyng israylamyiusarpiungsayar
tirhcsarn tkayarnngmyhmsayr. nkhpynnay
aellguttupyng htiuahukiui htarwr bhu-
rarpuyatayarmuumnyhu mhnसारहकिंकि
hkyinhkyk tayarmuupyehu haybyelllu-
tiueat bhararshknghtarwrbbhurar minto-
armuusny akayarnngkiupayarlayarhu
mayarrhayaar mintayarmuueat. nkhp-
pynnay htiuahukiupuyatayarmuushpyng
aellguttuluutiueat tirhcsarnmyiumy-
iusaykheat. is raylluutiueat tirhcsarn-
tkayarnngmyhmsay. hpararrayarbhurngsny
luukihcaylwht is raylamyiusartiuat
tirhcsarntkayarnngmyh msay kyayarnngkiu
sireat. siusayarlny nhluanhkiungmarpyng
israylluutiukiui mlwhtbellnaylayeat. htar-
wrbbhurarklly mehpiuhtellkpyarkiu lk
nhngyuu mayarrhaysny hpararrayarbhurn-
grhay miughkayarnng ksiungphclwhngchay.
htiupyarsny aellguttupyngnytrhayarkluan
nhanpyar sayar amhunhpyhc pynytrha-
yarkluanwng luunhg tirhcsarntiu
ahkellakyitpynysayar anarsiuhyphclim
mnyhu mayarrhaynhng aarruntiaar
mintayarmuusny tiung suutiusny meh-
piuhtellkpyarkiuuyu hpararrayarbhurng
rhaymharrplyk mayarrhaysny miughka-
yarnngkngsiu phc lwhngshpyng htiupyarsny
luunhgntirhcsarntiu ahkell akyyitpynysa-
yar anarsiuhyphclayeat. wijjarsrartiusny
anarsiukeyayarnng mayarrhay rhaymrpm-
nayniung. htiuanarsiusny wijjarsrartiuung
aellguttuluupayarngtiung hcwellstny.
htarwrbbhurarsny hpararrayarbhurngeatnhlu-
ankiu hkiungmarhcaytayarmuusnyhyphc
mayarrhayaar mintayarmuu snyatiung suu-
tiuhckarkiu narmhtayarnghell naylayeat.
thpnhtarwrbbhurark nannkbcayarkharht
hpararrayarbhurngrhaymharrplyk haybyel-
lluutiueat bharur shkng htarwrbbhurark
ngareatlutiusny ngaraar wtpyu mnyakya-
yarnng swarsayarahkngkiupayalar.
siumhut yhkukarlhakhar sgeatnhluanng
sgeatkywnmyar luumyarnng ngareatbhayd-
naluanhuan tiukiui sngayarkhcaymny.
myaykyethayarkluan ngareatksiusayarsuu
mrhikyayarnngkiusngsny sirlimmny. ngar-
lkkiu ngarsn sngnhngsgeatlutiukiui karl-
narhpyng dnhtkmny.sngkiulny myaykya-
payar k sutsngpyrhngmny. akychngchc
ngartnhkiukiui sng ngarpyhkyngngharnng
ngarnarmkiu myaykyetpyngluantwng
kyayarkhcarhcayhkyng ngharnng sngkiu
ngarkhyemyhayarkhckellpye. sngsny
ngareatlutiukiuiumlwhtbell suutiukiui
hcayarkarsayslayar. kynyruhlayar. aellgut-
tupyng tynsnykarlmh hc ykhtiuungayayarnng
mrwarbbhuusayar alwnkyehcwarsayar mi-
ughserwarhkyngkiu nkhpynnay iaikyin

ngarhpyhchcay mny. htiukyayarnngykhku-
caylwht lypyngrhisayar tirhcsarnmyarnhg
rhilaysmyhtiukiui simyuulayar. aimsiu
msayarnnglyng lypynng twaysmyhsayarlu-
unhg tirhcsarntiuapayarmhar miughseky
suutiusny saykylimmnyakyayarnngkiu pya-
yarlayarhu mayarrhay aar mintayarmuueat.
htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarkiu kyayarkr-
wansayar hpararrayarbhurngeat kywnitiusny
mimikywnnhng mimitirhcsarnkiui aim-
siu pyayhchaykheat. htarwrbbhurareat
nhutkpttayarkiu pmarnmpyusayarsuu-
tiusny mimikywn mimitirhcsarnkiukiui
lypyng htarkheat. htarwrbbhurarklly
aellguttupyngnytrhayarkluan luutiupa-
yarmharng tirhcsarntiuapayarmharng
lypyng rhilaysmyhsayar apngmyarapa-
yarmharng miughserwarhchayhkyngnghar
sngatlkkiu miughkayarnngkngsiu snla-
yarhu mayarrhayaar mintayarmuueat.
mayarrhaysny mimilhanankiu miughka-
yarnngkngsiu sn htarwrbbhurarsny miughkyi-
unhg miughsekiu lwhttayarmuueat. mes-
nylny myaypayarmharpyalayeat. htiusiu
htarwrbbhurarsny aellguttupyng miughser-
warhchay tayarmuushpyng aellguttupyng
tntyhtayarnngnykarlmhch thkarmyhmhpy-
hcbhuusayar miughse menhnggrayar alwn
pyngntnhcwarsayar miughse hpyhclayeat.
aellguttupyngnytrhayarkluan lypynghmar-
rhismyhsayar luunhgntirhcsarnmyar mykp-
ngmyar shcpngmyar tiukiui miughsehti-
layeat. siurartwng israylamyiusarnayarga-
yarnhngpyng miughsemkyrwar. htiuahkar
hpararrayarbhurngsny luukihcaylwht ma-
yarrhaynhng aarrunkiu hkayarpypelyhng
iamhu ngarpyhchmharpye. htarwrbbhu-
rarsny hpyayarnngmtayarmuueat. ngar-
nhng ngareatlutiusny apyhcmyarpareat.
tnparpye. aarkyesayar miughkyiunhg mi-
ughsehcelmmnyakyayarnng htarwrbbhurarkiu
tayarnngpyng. sngtiukiui ngarmsemtar alyn-
gamynlwhtmnyhu siulayeat. mayarrhaykly
myiuhntellk kywnuphtkwswarsayarhakhar
htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar kywnuplkwartiukiui
hpnparmy. htarwrbbhurarsny myaykyekiui
ahciurtayarmuukyayarnngkiu kiuytayar-
sihcayhkyngnghar miughkyiuhcellim mny.
miughselny mkyrwar. siusayarlny
kiuytayararnhg kiuytayaratkyywnitiusny
htarwrarhng bhararshkngkiu mkyayarksay
kyayarnngkiu akynwupsparsnyhu lyha-
yarksiueat. piuksnpng muyayarpngkiu
miughsehtieat. muyayarpngsny asean-
hannhngppynyhuanpye. piuksanpnngly
asemhnpypye. gyuanhpcpar kayarkhpcarpngk-
iukar mhti. htiupngntiusny mpayarkkysay.
mayarrhaysny hpararrayarbhurnghatnmh-
htwk myiupngsiouswarpyelyhng htarwrbb-
hurarrhaytayar lkwartiukiui hpyshpyng
miughkyiunhg miughsehcellayeat. myay-
payarlny miughmrwar. htiusiu miughmrwar
miughsenhg miughkyiuhcellsnykiui hpar-

rayarbhurngmynglyhng thpnpychmhar
kywnmyarnhngtkw nhluanhkiungmarlyk-
nayeat. htiusiu hparrayarbhurngsny
nhluanhkiungmarsnyhpyhc mayarrhay
htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnyatiung isray-
lamyiusartiukiu mlwhtbhellnaypynstny.

10

htarwrbbhurarklly sngsny hparrayarbhurng
htansiuwng ngareatlutiusny ngaraar
wtpyumny akyayarng suutiukiu lwhltay-
ar. mlwhtbhuuhungny setarsaylyhng
htarwrbbhurareatlktayarsny lyping rhisa-
yar tirhcsarn myng myny kularaup siu
nwartiupayar rayark alwnpyngchwarsayar
rayargar hcwellimminy. htarwrbbhu-
rarsny israylluutiueat tirhcsarnnhng
aellguttuluutiueat tirhcsarnkiu hkyarnar
hcayshpyng israylamyiusarpiungsayar
tirhcsarn tkayarnmyhmsayr. nkhpynnay
aellguttupyny htuiamhukiuh htarwr bhu-
rarpuyatayarmuumnyhu mhnसारह्यinkiu
hkyinhkyk tayarmuupyehu haybyellluu-
tiueat bburashknghtarwrbbhurar mintay-
armuusny akyayarngkiupayarlayarhu
mayarrhayaar mintayarmueat. nkhp-
ynnay htuiamhukiupuyatayarmuushpyng
aellguttuluutiueat tirhcsarnamyiumy-
iusaykyeat. is raylluutiueat tirhcsarn-
tkayarnmyhmsay. hparrayarbhurngsny
luukiuhcaylwht is raylamyiusartiueat
tirhcsarnktayarnmyh msay kyayarngkiu
sireat. siusayarlly nhluanhkiungmarpyn
israylluutiukiu mlwhtbhellnaylayeat. htar-
wrbbhurarklly mehpiuhtellkpyarkiu lk
nhngyuu mayarrhaysny hparrayarbhurn-
grhay miughkayarnng kngsiuphclwhnghcay.
htiupyarsny aellguttupynytrhayarkluan
nhanpyar sayar amhunhpyhc pynytrha-
yarkluantwng luunhng tirhcsarntiu
ahkellakypynysayar anarsiuhpyhclim
mnyhu mayarrhaynhng aarruntiuar
mintayarmuusnya tiung suutiusny meh-
piuhtellkpyarkiuuu hparrayarbhurng
rhaymharrplyk mayarrhaysny miughka-
yarnngkngsiu phc lwhngshpyng htiupyarsny
luunhngtirhcsarntiu ahkell akypynysa-
yar anarsiuhpyhclayeat. wijjarsartiung
anarsiukyayarng mayarrhay rhaymrpm-
nayniung. htuianarsiusny wijjarsartiung
aellguttuluuapayarngtiung hcwellstny.
htarwrbbhurarsny hparrayarbhurngeatnhlu-
ankiu hkiungmarhcaytayarmuusnyhpyhc
mayarrhayaar mintayarmuu snyatiung suu-
tiuhckarkiu narmhtayarnghell naylayeat.
thpntarwrbbhurark nannkhcayarhcayarth
hparrayarbhurngrhaymharrplyk haybyel-
lluutiueat bburar shkng htarwrbbhurark
ngareatlutiusny ngaraar wtpyu mnyakya-
yarnng swarsसारह्यkwnngkiupaylayar.
siumhut yhkukarlhakhar sngeatnhluanng
sngeatkywnmyar luumyarng ngareatbhayd-

naluanhcuan tiukiu sngarayarkhcaymny.
myaykyetrhayarkluan ngarkellsiusayarsuu
mrhikyayarngkiusngsny sirlimminy. ngar-
lkkui ngarsn sngnhngsngeatluutiukiu karl-
narhpyng dnhtkmny.sngkiulny myaykye-
payar k sutsngpyrhngmny. akyhcnghchc
ngartnhkiukiu sng ngarpyhkyngngharnng
ngarnarmkiu myaykyetpyngluantwng
kyayarhchayarhcayhkyng ngharnng sngkiu
ngarhkyemyhayaarkhellpye. sngsny
ngareatlutiuukiu mlwht bhell suutiukiu
hcayarkarsayslayar. kynyrrhulayar. aellgut-
tupyny tnysnykarlmh hc yhkutiungaayarnng
mrwarbbhuusayar alwnkyehcwarsayar mi-
ughserwarhkyngkiu nkhpynnay iahkyin
ngarhpyhchcay mny. htiukyayarngyhkuh-
caylwht lypingrhisayar tirhcsarnmyarnhng
rhilaysmyhtiukiu simyuuayar. aimsiu
msayarnnglyng lyping twaysmyhsayarlu-
unhng tirhcsarntiuapayarmhar miughseky
suutiusny saykylimminyakyayarngkiu pya-
yarlayarhu mayarrhay aar mintayarmueat.
htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarkiu kyayarkr-
wansayar hparrayarbhurngeat kywntiusny
mimikywnnhng mimitirhcsarntiuukiu aim-
siu pyayhchaykyeat. htarwrbbhurareat
nhutkpttayarkiu pmarnmpyusayarsuu-
tiusny mimikywn mimitirhcsarntiuukiu
lypyng htarkyeat. htarwrbbhurarklly
aellguttupynytrhayarkluan luutiua-
yarmharng tirhcsarntiuapayarmharng
lypyng rhilaysmyhsayar apngmyarapa-
yarmharng miughserwarhchayhkyngnghar
sngeatlkkui miughkayarnngkngsiu snla-
yarhu mayarrhayaar mintayarmueat.
mayarrhaysny mimilhantankiu miughka-
yarnngkngsiu sn htarwrbbhurarsny miughkyi-
unhng miughsekiu lwhttayarmueat. mes-
nylly myaypayarmharpyaylayeat. htiusiu
htarwrbbhurarsny aellguttupyny miughser-
warhchay tayarmuushpyng aellguttupyny
tnyhtayarnngsnykarlmh hc thkarmyhmhpy-
hcbhuusayar miughse menhnggrayar alwn
pyngnthcwarsayar miughse hpyhclayeat.
aellguttupyny trhayarkluan lypingmhar-
rhismysayar luunhngtirhcsarnmyar mykp-
ngmyar shcpngmyar tiukiu miughsehti-
layeat. siurartwng israylamyiusarmayrarga-
yarrhngpyny miughsemkyrmwar. htuiahkar
hparrayarbhurngsny luukiuhcaylwht ma-
yarrhaynhng aarrunkiu hkayarpelyhng
iamhu ngarpyhchmharpye. htarwrbbhu-
rarsny hpayayarnngmttayarmueat. ngar-
nhng ngareatlutiusny apychmyarpareat.
tnparpye. aarkyesayar miughkyiunhng mi-
ughsehellmnyakyayarng htarwrbbhurarkiu
tayarnngpnpar. sngtiukiu ngarmsemtar alyn-
gamylnlwhtmnyhu siulayeat. mayarrhaykny
myiuhntellk kywnuphtkwarsayarahkar
htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar kywnuplkwartiuukiu
hpynparmny. htarwrbbhurarsny myaykyekiuh
achiurtayarmuukyayarngkiu kiuytayarsi-
hchayhkyngnghar miughkyiuhcellim mny.

miughselny mkymrwarr. siusayarlny
kiuytayarnhng kiuytayareatkywntiusny
htarwrarhng bhurarshkngkiu mkyayarksay
kyayarngkiu akywnupsiparsnyhu lyha-
yarksueat. piuksnpg muayarpngkiu
miughsehtieat. muyayarpngsny asean-
hannhngpynyhcuanpye. piuksanpglny
asemhnpye. gyuanhpcar kayarkhpcarpngk-
iukar mhti. htiupngtiusny mpayarkksay.
mayarrhaysny hparrayarbhurnghtanmh-
htwk mhiupngsiuswarpyelyhng htarwr-
hurarrhaytayar lkwartiukiu hpynshpyng
miughkiunhng miughsehcellayeat. myay-
payarlny miughmrwar. htiusiu miughmrwar
miughsenhng miughkiuhcellsnykiu hpar-
rayarbhurngmynglyhng thpnpyhcmhar
kywmyarnhngtkw nhluanhkiungmarlyk-
nayeat. htiusiu hparrayarbhurngsny
nhluanhkiungmarsnyhpyhc mayarrhay
htarwrbhurar mintayarmusnyatiung isray-
lamiusartiukiu mlwht bhellnaypynstny.

11

htiuhkar htarwrbhurark hparrayar-
burnghng aellguttupynyapayarmhar
bhaytparkiu ngarrayarkhcayuemny. hti-
nayark sngtiukiu lwhtlimny. lwhtsa-
yarahkarlny aky sngtiukiu tpyiungnk
nhnglimny. israylluuyayarkyarsny
aimnehkyngyayarkyarng minmsny aim-
nehkyngminmng ngwaytnsar rhwaytnsar
awttnsartiukiu tayarngchayhkyngnghar
luumyartiuaar pyayarlayarhu mayarrhayaar
mintayarmueat. suutiutayarngsny-
atiung aellguttuluutiisny payhkyngsa-
yarcaytnarhcitkiu htarwrbhurarhpyhchay
tayarmueat. mayarrhaysnylny aellgut-
tupynytwng hparrayarbhurngeat kywnmyar
luumyarrhay kyechwarsayar asrayrhi-
layeat. htiuhkar mayarrhayk htarwrbhu-
rarmintayarmusnykar snhkayarnghkyin
aellguttupynyalsiu ngarhtwkswarmny.
nnhtiungsayar hparrayarbhurngeat
saruemhnc kytsuannayark htiungsayar
kywnmeatsarue tiungaayarngeat aellguttupyny
rhismsyhsayar saruetiunhng tirhcsar-
ntieat saruerhismyhtiusny saykylimny.
aellguttupynytrhayarkluantwng rhaykarl
mhpypchchpuu nayarnghkarlny mhpyp-
cltansayar kyechwarsayar ngiukywayhkyng
hpyhclrimny. siurartwng htarwrbhurarsny
aellguttuluutiunhng israylluuthiukiu hk-
yarnarhcaytayarmuukyayarnghkiu sngtiusi-
hcayhkyngnghar israylluuthcuanayarkkiu
hkwaytkayarnghmyh mhinrhu mintay-
armueat. kiuytayareat kywnhpyhcsayar
iluupayarngtiusnylny kywnuphtansiu lar
pywpwlyk htwkswarpar. kiuytayarnhng
kiuytayarnayarkliuksayar luupayarngtiu
htwksawarkparhu pyayarsiupyemh ky-
wnuphtwkswarparmynyhu lyhayarksius-
hpyng amykhtwk hparrayarbhurnghtanmh

htwkswarlayeat. htarwrbhurarklny aanbh-
wysayar amhutayartiisny aellguttupyny
myarpyarmnyakayarngeat hparrayarbh-
urngsny sngtiueathckarkiu narmhta-
yarnghbellnaylimnyhu mayarrhayaar
mintayarmusnyatiung mayarrhaynhn-
gaarruntiusny hparrayarbhurnghaymh-
iaanbhwsayar amhualuanhcuantiukiu
pyusayarlny htarwrbhurarsny hparra-
yarbhurngeat nhluankiu hkiungmarhca-
y-tayarmuushpyng israylamiusartiukiu
pyntyayarmh htwkswarrsayarahkwngkiu
mpaybell naystny.

12

htarwrbhurarsny aellguttupyny ma-
yarrhaynhngaarruntiaar mintayarmus-
nykar ilsny sngtiu luetnyhuusayar nhhch-
nytwng phtmlhpyhcrmy. sngtiisny isray-
lamiu pristapayarngtiukiu mharhtarra-
yarhckarhuumuukar ilsyrk nay sngtiurhis-
myhsny mimiamhtayarngeaseatiung
taimhtayarnghlyhng siusngyt kayarnghce
yuurmny. aimtayarnghng siusngytka-
yarnghng mtlnlyhng nehcpsayar aim-
nehkyngnghng hcpbhk luumnymyhrhisnyhu
raytwkpyelyhng tkayarnghkiu hcarlayarksa-
yarsuomyarkiu htayark siusngyt kayarnghkiu
yuurmny. siusngyhpypchcay sitsngyhpypch-
cay sngtiuyusayar akayarngsny apyhcm-
par ahkarmlynsayar ahtehpyhcrmy. hti-
siusngytiukiu htiusylayrktiungaayarngeat
hcayarngharpyemh nyueahkyin isray-
lamiu ahcnayawaypristapayarngtiusny
strkmy. siusngyeatasarkiu hcarrsa-
yaraimeat tanhkarhtupnng tanhkar-
tiungnhhcbhk siusngyeataswaykiu yuu
htiurmny. asarkiu menhngkngpyemh
htiunynhkyngtwng tsaymparsayarmun
hkasayar hngsehngwrknhng hcarrmy.
asarhcimsnyhpyhchcay raynhngpyutsnyh-
pyhchcay mhcar. hkayarngh kyayhtayark
asny nhluan hcsnytiunhngtkw meknghpyemh
hcarrmy. nannktiungaayarngeat htiuasarkiu
mkywngchcay. annngykywnglyhng
menhngghriurmny. abhysiuhcarrmynyhu-
umuukar hkarhcnkyiu hcnlyk hkayarnghkiu
hcelyk tayarnghwaykiu kiunglyk alyngamyn-
hcarrmy. htarwrbhurareat pshkarhpy-
hcnstny. akyayarnghmuukar ynaynytwng
aellguttupynykiu ngarsny htuthkyngkhp-
swar aellguttupynyrisayar luutiueat
saruemyarnhng tirhcsarntieat saruem-
yapayarngtiukiu dnhkt aellguttupynyeat
bhurartiukiu trarhcerngmny. ngarsny htar-
wrbhurarhpyhceat. siusngyeat aswaysny
sngtiunayraraim sngtiueatlkhknarsksayh-
pyhc htiuaswaykiu ngarmngsayaarahkar
sngtiukiu ngarlwnswarmny. htiusiu
aellguttupynykiu ngarsny dnhktsayaarahkar
hpyksehkyng bhayupdsny sngtiukiu
msngmrayarkr. inayrksnylny sngtiuaa-

yarkmayhcarbhiuhpyhc sngtiueatamiyu
ahcnyaskmpyt inayrk htarwrbbhuraar
pwellhkanrkymny. pnyttayarrhisnyhpyhc
htiupwellkiu ahcnyamyell hkanrkymny.
hkunhcrkptluan tsaymparsayarmunkiu
hcarrmny. phtmnayrk tsaykiu aimm-
yarmhpyrmny. phtmnaymhch hkunhcrk-
naytiungaayarng tsayparsayarmunkiu
hcarsayarsuummysnykar israylamiyuh
pyrhngkyngkiu hkanrmny. phtmnayng
hkunhcrknyang dhmmhcnwayhkyng-
gkiu pyurmny. htiunayrk luutiung
hcarhkyngkihchcnhngsiungsayar alu-
pasayarmgmhtpar ahkyarsayaralupkiu
mlupspayarngr. htiujumpwellkiuhkanrsa-
yar akyayarnghuumuukar htiunayrk sngtiu
biulhkyaymyarkiu aellguttupynyhtellk
ngarnhutsayarngsnyhpyhc htiuakya-
yarngykayarngr pnyttayarrhisnyatiung
sngtiueatamiyuaahcnyaskmpyt htiunayrkkiu
amyellhcararngrkymny. phtmlslyark-
naynyuemhch nhchcsytrknay nyuetiunga-
ayarng sngtiusny tsaymparsayarmunkiu
hcarrkymny. hkunhcrkptluan sngtiuaaim-
nyar tsaymrhir. tsayparsayarmunkiu
hcarsayarsuummysnykar tkywntniungn-
gansarhpyhchcay pynsarhpyhchcay isray-
lamiyu pristmh pyrhngkyngkiu hkanrmny.
sngtiunayrararprptiu tsayparsayarmunkiu
mhcar. tsaymparsayarmunkiusar hcar-
rmnyhu mintayarmueat. htiuahkar
mayarrhaysny israylamiyu askkyesuaa-
payarngtiukiuhkayar sngtiusny aimhta-
yarngmny aasee kiuhcekiuyhce sius-
ngtyikiu yuu pshkarpwellbhiu stkyayar.
husaupngnywnthcnykiu yuu anguanht-
nysayar aswayhtellmharnhchpyelyhng
tanhkarhtuptanhkartiung nhchbhtikiu
htiutkylayar. htiunayarkmh nannktiun-
gaayarng abhysuumyhmimiamtanhkarpyn-
gsiu mhtwk mswarr. akyayarngmukar
htarwrbbhursary aellguttuluutiuki dnhk-
thkyngngghar htuthkyngghktswartayarmu-
mny. tanhkarhtupnhng tanhkartiungn-
hhchbhrhisayar aswaykiu myngsayarahkar
htarwrbbhursary tanhkarkiu lwnswarta-
yarmuumny. hpyksesayarsuusny sngtiuki
dnhkt hkyngngghar aimhtellsiuwngsa-
yarahkwngkiu paytayarmmuu. sngtiunhng
sngtiueatsarmy pnyttayarrhisnyhpyhc
iamhuki ahcnyamyell hcayarngrkymny.
gitayarrhisnyatiung htarwrbbhurarpayta-
yarmuultansayarpynysiu sngtiusny rayarkky
sayarahkar iwtkiu pyurmny. sngtiueat
sarmyaytiuk iwtkiupyu abhysiusiulusnyhu
maymynkylhng htarwrbbhursary aellguttu-
luutiuki dnhkt ngartiuaaimmyarkiu
hkymsarpaytayarmuusayarahkar aellguttu-
pyny israylamiyusartieataimmyarkiu
lwnswartayarmuusayar htarwrbbhurareat
pshkary hpyhcsstnyhu pynpyayarkym-
nyhu mayarrhaysiupelyhng htiusuutisny
uenywthky kiukwykyeat. htiusiu ma-

yarrhaynhng aarruntiuki htarwrbbhurar
mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung israylamiy-
usartiu sny pyukyeat. snhkayarnghkiy
htarwrbbhursary nnhtiungsayar hparra-
yarbhurngeat saruemhch htiayarnghellmhar
ahkyuphkanrsayarsueatsaruetiunga-
yarnng aellguttupyny saruerhismyhiung
tirhcsarntieat saruerhismyhiung dnhk-
ttayarmueat. htiunynytwng hparrayarb-
hurngnhng sueatkywmmay aellguttulu-
umyartiusny htky asaykayarnng kngsa-
yaraimitaimmyhmhisayarkyayarnng aellguttu-
pyny kyehcwarsayarnngiukywayhkyng
hpyhclayeat. htiunynyhkyngtwng ma-
yarrhaynhng aarrunki hkiayartayarmu-
lyhng sngtiuumhch israylamiyusartiu
ht ngarluihcuhtellk htwkswarkylayar.
sngtiutayarngsnyatiung htarwrbbhuraar
swar wtpyukyayar. sngtiutayarngsny-
atiung siunwarmyarkiu yuu swarkyla-
yar. ngarkiulny kayarnngkyepaykylayaru
mintayarmueat. aellguttuluutiukly ngarti-
urhismyhsny asaykayarnghpyhckypyeu-
siulyk israylwhutiuki aellguttupynyhtellk
alyngamynlwhthkyngngghar kypkypnhusa-
yarkyeat. htiuluutiussy tsaymraysayarsay
munhchimkiuyuu munnysayarkhwtikiulny
awtnhngtkw htup htmkyeat. mayarrhay-
hcerngsnyatiung israylamiyusartiusny
ngwaytnsar rhwaytnsar awtnsar myarkiu
aellguttuluutiutayarnngkyeat. tayarngsny-
atiunglly payhkyngsayarhcaytarhchitkiu
aellguttuluutiuaar htarwrbbhurar pay-
tayarmuu shpyng aellguttuluutiueat
uhchcarmyarkiu luyukyeat. israylamiy-
usarminmhng suungkiu msiubhell ya-
yarkyarayatwkaarhpyng hkiyayarksinhk-
myh rhisayarsuutiusny rarmskmyiuh htwk
sukutarpsiu hkreswarkyeat. amiyumyusa-
yar luuamyartiusnylly siunwarahchrisayar
myarhcwarsayartirhcsarntiunhngtkw
liukyeat. tsaymrayarbhell aellguttu-
pynymh sayarnghkellsayar munhchim-
kiuyuu tsaymparsayarmunkiu hputrkyeat.
akyayarngmukar aellguttupyny mn-
whellmhng anhngkhanrsayarkyayarnng
kiuyhcarhcrarkiu mpyngmhky. israylamiy-
usartiusny aellguttupyny enysnyhpyhc
tnynaykysayar karlnhchcpayarngr layar-
suansy hpyhcsstny. anhhclayarsuansy-
caysayarnayhkyngtwng htarwrbbhurareat
biulhkyayapayarngtiusny aellguttupyny
mh htwkswarkyeat. aellguttupynymh
nhutsayarngtayarmuusayaratwkkayarngr
htiunaynynykiu ahtuushpyng htarwrbbhurar
hcayarnghcrarkayarngeat. israylamiyusart-
ieat amiyuaahcnyaskmpythcayarnrsayar
htarwrbbhurareat nynykar isynyny paytny.
pshkarpwelltraruumuukar tparamy-
usarmhcar. siurartwng ngwaynhngwysa-
yar kywnsny arayhpyarlhemngglarkiu hkan-
pyelyhng hcarreat. tkywntniungngansarh-
pyhchcay ahkhcarsayarkywnhpyhchcay

mhcarr. taimtny tkayarngkuihcarreat. asarkiu aimpyngsiu yuumswarr. ariuki-
 hkanhkyiur. israylamiysar pristapa-
 yarngtiusny htiupwellkui hkanrkymny.
 sngtiutanmhar tnyhkiasayar tparamy-
 iusarsny htarwrbbhurarabhiu pshkarpwellkui
 hkanhkyngngar alurhilyhng suurhisayar
 yayarayarapayarngtiusny arayhpyarlhemng-
 glarkiu hkankyhca. siupymh htiusuusny
 pynysarkellsiu hpyhcsayarkiyarng hkyny
 htiupwellsiuwnghcay. arayhpyarlhem-
 ngglarkiu mhkansayarsuumnysnykar
 htiupwell wng mhcarr. amyiuserhkyn-
 gpyhcsayarsuu sngtiutwng tnyhkiasayar
 tparamyiuserhpyhcsayarsuutiusny tpart-
 nysayartrarnhng siungkyeathu htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny mayarrhaynhng aarrun pnytharta-
 yarmueat. htiusu mayarrhaynhngaarrun
 htarwrbbhurarpynthtartayarmuusnyatiung
 israylamiysar apayarngtiusny pyukyeat.
 htiunayhkyngtwng htarwrbbhurarсны isray-
 lamiysar biulhkyaytiukiu aellguttupynymh
 sayarngswar tayarmuupelyhng

13

mayarrhaykiu hkayar israylamiysar-
 tiutwng auebhwarsayarsuu luuhpyhchcay
 tirhcsarnhpyhchcay sarueapayarngtiukiu
 ngarabhiu snrhngchcaylayar. ngaruhch-
 carhpyhchksnyhu mintayarmueat.
 mayarrhayklny sngtiusny kywnhkann-
 nayrar aellguttupynymh htwkswarsayar
 inayrkkiu aayarkmay kylayar. htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny aarkyesayarlktayarhpyng sngtiukiu
 htiupynymh nhutsayarngtayarmuupye.
 tsayparsayarmunkiu mhcarr. abibl ynayng
 sngtiusny htwklarkypye. sngtiuaarpayhkyn-
 gngar bhiubhaymyar htarwrbbhurarkeyin-
 siutayarmuusayarpny hkanrniliu hittluu
 aarmayarilluu hiwiluu yaybusiluitiu-
 nayrartnyhuusayar niunhngpyarnnyhce-
 sayarpynysiu piusayarngtayarmuupyemh
 yhkultwng sngtiusny iwtkiupyurkymny.
 hkunhcrkptluan tsaymparsayarmunkiu
 hcarpyemh hkunhcrkmyayarksayarnaytwng
 htarwrbbhurar abhiu pwellhkanrkymny.
 tsaymparsayarmunkiu hcaarsayar hkun-
 hcrkptluan sngtiu tsaykiu mtwaymmyng.
 sngtiunay sayararprptiulny mtwaymmyng.
 ngartiuisny aellguttupynymhhtwksayarkarl
 htarwrbbhurarpyutayarmuusayar kyayju-
 utayarkiyarng isipuyreatu htiunay
 sarmyaytiuaar kyarpyayarmny. htarwrbb-
 hurareat trarsny sngatnhtut tnymanyakya-
 yarng iararsny sngatlk lkhknarskay
 sngatmykhchkiyarmhar aayarkmaybhiuar
 hpyhcrmny. aarkyesayarlktayarhpyng htar-
 wrbbhurarсны sngkiu aellguttupynymh nhut-
 sayarngtayarmuupye. htiukyayarnng hce-
 ng-tayarmuusayar ihtuanhcankiu mimiahkyin
 nhhchcnyatiung hcayarngrkymny. sngtiung
 bhiubhayng kyinsiutayarmuusnyatiung

htarwrbbhurarсны sngtiukiu piusayarng
 htiupynykiu paysnartayarmuusayarahkar
 sngtiu auebhwarsayarsarapayarngtiunhng
 sngtiurhisayar tirhcsarntiueat sarueapa-
 yarngtiukiu htarwrbbhurarabhiu aseahkyar
 hkwellhtarrkymny. ahterhismyhtiuisny
 htarwrbbhurareat uhchcarhpyhcrkymny.
 mynym auebhwarsayar mynysngykiu
 siusngynhng rwayrmny. mrwayliulyhng
 mynysngy lnpngkiu hkyiurmy. lu-
 usartiutwng sarueapayarngkiu rwayrmny.
 nayarngkarl sngcatsarklny abhysiunnyhu
 maymynlhng sngklny kywnhkannayrar
 aellguttupynymh htarwrbbhurarсны aarkye-
 sayar lktayarhpyng ngartiukiu nhutsa-
 yarngtayarmuueat. hparrayarbhurngsny
 ngartiukiu alwytkuu mlwhtbhellnaysa-
 yarahkar aellguttupyny luuhpyhchcay
 tirhcsarnhpyhchcay sarueapayarngtiukiu
 htarwrbbhurar kwpmkyktayarmuueat.
 htiukyayarnng auebhwarsayar tirhcsar
 ahterhismyhtiukiu htarwrbbhuraaraa yjpu-
 ujayarmny. kiuyarsartiutwng saruekiu
 rwayrmnyhu pynsiurmny. iararsnylny
 sngcatlkhknar sksay sngcatmykhchkiyarmhar
 sngkyphpyhcrmny. akyayarngmukar
 htarwrbbhurarсны aarkyesayarlktayarhpyng
 ngartiukiu aellguttupynymh nhutsa-
 yarngtayar muupyehuu luumyartiuaar
 pyayarsilueat. israylluutiukiu hparra-
 yarbhurnglwhtsayarnayark hpilittipynykiu
 rhayarksayarlmsny hpyayarngsayarlny htiul-
 mhpyng bhurarshkngsayarngtayarmmuu.
 akyayarngmukar suutiusny hchcmhukiu
 twaymyngsayaarahkar hcitpyk aellgut-
 tupynysiu pynkayarnngpynkylimmnyhu sita-
 yarmuueat. htiukyayarnng bhurarshkngsny
 suutiukiu eduanpnglynartayarlmpyng
 wiung sayarngtayarmuueat. israylami-
 iusartiuisny hkngkyngsayar tpahcnyatiung
 aellguttupynymh htwkswarkyeat. ahtkklarl
 yayarspk akychngchc bhurarshkngsny
 sngtiukiu akynyarhu kywlar tayarmuunmy.
 kywnnupariutiukiu iarpmh yuuswarrmnyhuu
 israylamiysartiukiu kypkyp kyinsiuhcaysa-
 yarkiyarng suueatariutiukiu mayarrhaysny
 mimi yuusayarnglayeat. thpn suutiusny
 sukutarpmh htwksar tayaranar esanmyiu
 hcarhknhkykyeat. suutiusny naynyswarni-
 ungaayarnng htarwrbbhurarсны naykar
 lmpybhiiu miughtimtiungaarhpyng ng
 nynykar alngpaybhiiu metiungaarhpyngng
 suutiurhayk kywtayarmuueat. nayahkyin
 miughtimtiung nynyahkyin metiungkiu
 suutiurhaymh rupsimtayarmmuu.

14

htarwrbbhurarкlny israylamiysartiuisny lny
 pihhirutmyiunar migdayarlmiiunhng pngly-
 hcpyar barljayhpunmyiurhaymhar tphky-
 hcayhkyngngngar mharliuklayar. htiunmy-
 iurhay pnglykmmarmhar tphkyrkymny.

akyayarngmuukar hparrayarbhurngk
 israylamiusartiusny kynykyuprarsiu
 rayarkkypye. tayarlmpitylkrhieat hu
 siulimmny. ngarsnylny hparrayarb-
 hurngeat nhlunkiu hkiungmarhcay suusny
 israyltiukiu liuklimmny. ngarsny htar-
 wrbharhpyhckyayarngkiu aellguttuluu-
 tiusny sihcayhkyngnghar htiumngnhng
 sueat hchcsuurellaluanarng aarhpyng
 ngarbhunpwnglmnyhu mayarrhayaar
 mintayarmuusnyatiung htiusuutiisny
 pyukyeat. htuluutihtwkpkyaykarngkiu
 aellgutturhngbhurngar kyarrhayarkshpyng
 suumhch kywnmyartiisny mnarlisyarhcit
 hpayarkpnylhng ngartiisny isipyu is-
 raylluutiukiu ngartiuhcayhkiunggrarmh
 abhykyayarng lwhtsrnyhu pyayarsiukeyat.
 htiauhkar hparrayarbhurngsny rhtar-
 tayarkiu pyng mimiluuapayarngtiukiu
 hkayarlayeat. rwaysayar rhtarhkyayarkrar
 aellguttumyngchcsuurellapayarngnhngtkw
 biulmngaseasetiukiu hkayaryuuleayat.
 htarwrbbhursny hparrayarbhurngeat
 nhlunkiu hkiungmarhcaytayarmuushpyng
 suusny israylamiusar tiukiu liuklayeat.
 siusayarlny israylluutiisny warkywarsa-
 yarahkyngararnhng htwksarkyeat. htiusiu
 hparrayarbhurngeat myngtayar rhtar-
 tayar myngchcsuurellbiulpar aellguttuluua-
 payarngtiusny liuk pihhirutmyiunar
 barljayhpunmyiurhay pnglykmmarmhar
 tphkylyknaysayar israylluutiukiu mhekeyat.
 hparrayarbhurngsny hkynylarsayarahkar
 israylamiusartiusny myayarkyny aellgut-
 tuluuti hchchkyelarkyayarngkiu myn-
 glyhng alwnkyayarkln htarwrbbhuraar
 aayarhckyeat. mayarrhaykiulny aellgut-
 tupyny snghkiungmrhisayarkyayarn
 itayar sayhcayhkyngnghar ngartiukiu sa-
 yarngkellsayar. ngartiukiu isipyu aellgut-
 tupynymh abhykyayarng sayarngkell-
 snny. ngartiisny aellguttuluutihtan
 ahcaykywnhkannaylyk rhikyparhcayhu
 aellguttupyny ngartiupayarrartwng
 iamhukiu rnysayarng pyayarsnymhut-
 layar. ngartiisny itayar sayrsnyhtk
 aellguttuluutihtan ahcaykywnhkanlyhng
 sarkayarngnyhu siukyeat. mayarrhayklny
 mhciurimkynhng. ngymwphcwarrpnayky.
 htarwrbbhursny ynaypytayarmuusayar
 kytngghkyngkiu kynyrrhukylayar. sngtiisny
 ynaymyngsayar aellguttuluutiukiu na-
 yarkthpn alyhngmnygrky. sngtiubhk
 htarwrbbhursny hchctiuktayarmuulimmny.
 sngtiisny ngymwphcwarnayrkymnyhu
 luumyartiaar sieat. htarwrbbhurarckny
 abhykyayarng ngarkiu aayarhchsnny. is-
 raylamiusartiusny tkswarhcayhkyngnghar
 mharliuklayar. sngmuukar lhtankiu
 hkypelyhng pnglypayarmhar lkkiusn png-
 lyraykiu hkwelldayar. israylamiusartiusny
 pnglyaly maypayarmhar rhayarkswar-
 rkymny. ngarsnylny aellguttuluutiueat

nhlunkiu hkiungmarhcayshpyng suutiisny
 liukylimmny. hparrayarbhurnghng
 sueatbiulhkyay rhtar myngchcsuurellm-
 yaraarhpyng ngarbhunpwnglmny. htiusiu
 hparrayarbhurnghng sueatrharmyar
 myngchcsuurellmyaraarhpyng ngarbh-
 hunpwngsayarahkar ngarsny htarwrbbhu-
 rarhpyhckyayarngkiu aellguttuluutiisny
 sirkylimmnyhu mayarrhayaar mintay-
 armuueat. htiauhkar israyltprahymhar-
 swarsayar bhurarshkgeat kayarngkntm-
 sny nayark liukshpyng miughtimtiungsny
 suutiurhaykrwhay nayark rpnaylayeat.
 htiusiu aellguttutpngh israyltphcpkyarsiu
 rayarklyhng aellguttuluuti miuksayar
 miughtim hpyhc israylluutiuaar alngkiu
 paylyknayshpyng tnynyluan tptuenhngtue
 mhkynynigrar. mayarrhaysny png-
 lypayarmhar lkkiusn htarwrbbhursny
 tnynyluan aarkyesayar arhaylayaarhpyng
 pnglyraykiu lhnpy nmyaykiu payarhcayta-
 yarmuusnyhng raysny kwelldpytkrhieat.
 israylamiusartiusny pnglyaly myaypa-
 yarmhar rhayarkswark raysny suuti
 lkyarbhk lkwelldbhkmhar kyayarkhtrankell-
 siu rhinayeat. aellguttuluumyar hpar-
 rayarbhurngparsayar myng rhtar myn-
 ghcsuurellapayarngtiisny pnglyalysiu
 liukwngkyeat. nannkyan htarwrbbhursny
 memiughtimtiungaarhpyng aellguttutpkiu
 kynyrrhu nhayarngrhktayarmuueat. su-
 tiurhtar aswarhkkhckyayhkyngnghar rhtarb-
 hemyarkiu hkyiutellhcaytayarmuueat.
 aellguttuluutiukny israylluutihtanmh
 pyaykyhciu. htarwrbbhursny suutiubhk
 aellguttuluutiutbkh hchctiuksnyhu pyayars-
 siukyeat. htarwrbbhurarckny pnglyraysny
 aellguttuluumyar rharmyar myngchcsu-
 urellmyartiupayarsiu pynhckykyng-
 nghar pnglyapayarmhar lkkiusnlayarhu
 mayarrhayaar mintayarmuusnyatiung
 miughlgsayarahkar mayarrhaysny lkkiu
 pnglypayarmhar snshpyng pnglyraysny
 aarkye pynlarsnykiu aellguttuluutiisny
 pyaykysayarlny htarwrbbhursny suutiukiu
 pnglyaly lhelltayarmuueat. htiusiu png-
 lyraysny pynlar pnglyhtellsiu liukwngsayar
 hparrayarbhurngeat rhtar myngchcsu-
 urell biulhkyayayarngtiukiu lwhtm-
 miushpyng thcuantayarkmyh mkyrrher
 israylamiusartiumuukar pnglyaly myay-
 payarmharhayarkswark raysny suutiulkyar
 bhk lkwelldbhkmhar kyayarkhtrankellsiu
 rhinayeat. htiusiu htarwrbbhursny htia-
 nay israylluutiukiu aellguttuluutiulkmh
 kylwhttayarmuushpyng pnglykmmarmhar
 aellguttuluu asaykayarngtiukiu myngrkyeat.
 htiusiu aellguttuluuti htarwrbbhurarpyu-
 tayarmuusayaramhukyekiu israylluutiisny
 myng htarwrbbhurarckiu kyayarkrwankyeat.
 htarwrbbhurnghng kiuytayareat kywnma-
 yarrhaykiu yuankynkyeat.

htiuahkar mayarrhaynhng israylamyiusartiusny htarwrbbhurarara sehkyngsiusayar hckar huumuukar htarwrbbhurarasy bhunpwnglyk aayarnpwellhkantayarmuusnyhpyhc kiuytayaraar sehkyngsiuparaan. myngnhng mynghcesuurellkiu pnglyhtellsiu lhellhkytayarmuupy. htarwrbbhurarasy ngarahcwmstti ngarsehkyngsiukyayarnng ngarkiu kytngsayar arhngphpyhctayarmueat. htiubbhurasny ngarkiu wysayar bhurarshkng hpyhctayarmuuhtayarmnarpyuparmny. ngarbbhiubhaytiueat bhurarshkng hpyhctayarmuu ngarhkyemyaharkparmny. htarwrbbhurarasy hchcsuurellhpyhctayarmueat. htarwrbbhurartnyhuusayar narmtayarrhitayarmueat. hparrayarbhurngeat rhtarnhng biulhkyaytiukiu pnglyhtellsiu lhellhkytayarmuupy. rwaysayar biulmnghtiusny eduanpnglyhtell myuplykrhikyeat. nkhwarsayararp lwhmmiulykrhikyeat. kyayarkkellsiu aayarksiusngkyeat. aiuh tarwrbbhurar lkyarllktayarsny tnhkiuaarhpyng bhunkyetayarmueat. aiuh tarwrbbhurar lkyarllktayarsny rnsuutiukiu hkyiuhpellhpyksetayarmueat. kiuytayar tbbk htaysarsuutiukiu bhuntnhkiuaar nubhayartartiunhng lhelltayarmueat. amyktayarkiu lwht suutiukiu amhiukkellsiu melayarnghcaytayarmueat. nharhkayarngtayarlayaarhpyng raysny hcuiway hcesayarraysny puanpuankyw pnglyeathtellpng nksayarraysny tayarnngmarlyknayreat. rnsuuk ngarliukmny. suutiukiu mhellimny. luyusayaruhcharkiu way suutiu ngarhkyngrellpyaylimny. htarkiu aimmh htut suutiukiu ngarlknhng hpyksemnyhu siustny. kiuytaysny laykiu mhuttayarmuushpyng pnglysy suutiukiu lwhmmiu suutiusny aarkyesarrayhtellmhar hkellkellsiu sngkylayeat. aiuh tarwrbbhurar bhurarmyartiutwng abhymnsayar bhurarsny kiuytayarnhngtuuparsny. snrhngkhkyngaarhpyng bhunkyetayarmuhtsayar hkyemwmhkyngkiu hkanhcnytwng kyayarkmkbhwy hpyhctayarmuhtsayar aanbhwaysayaramhutukiu pyutayarmuusaayar kiuytayarnhng abhybhurar tuuparsny. lkyarllktayarkiu sntayarmuushpyng suutiukiu myaymyhuplayeat. rwaytayarmuusaayar lumyiuukiu krunartayaraarhpyng piusayarngtayarmueat. snrhngsayar naytayarmuursiu tnhkiutayaraarhpyng lmpytayarmueat. lumyiuutiusny sitngkyar kyayarklnkylimny. parlaytinpynysuupynysartiusny puupnhkyngsiu rayarkkylimny. eduanbiultiusny minmayartwaywayhkyng mayarbhsuurelltiusny tunluphkyng hkarnarmpynysarapayarngtiu sny hcitpykhkyngsiu rayarkkylimny. aiuh tarwrbbhurar kiuytayareatlutiusny

lwnswarsayarahkar rwaytayarmuusaayar kiuytayareatlutiu sny lwnswarsayarahkar htuluuammyiumyutiusny kyayarksarhchit htitlnsayarhchit aarkye lkuuantayartnhkiukyayarnng suutiusny kyayarkkellsiu ngymngymnaykylimny. aiuh tarwrbbhurar amwayhkanatayarmuuar tararngtynyhuusayar kyinwptayarmuuarbhuihpnsgntayarmuu sayar arphtellsiu kiuytayareatlutiuukiu swngtayarmuulimny. aiuh tarwrbbhurar lktayarnhng tnytayarmuu sayar snrhnggrarhtarntayar nayrarhkytayarmuulimny. htarwrbbhurarasy karlahcnyamyell hciuhcantayarmuuhcaystnyhu sehkyngsiukylyeat. akyayarnngmuukar hparrayarbhurngeat myngmyar rhtarmyar mynghcesuurellmyartiusny pnglyhtellsiuwng htarwrbbhurarasy suutiupayarmuar pnglyraykiu lwhmmiuhcaytayarmueat. israylamyiusartiumuukar pnglyaly myaypayarmhar rhayarkswarkyeat. aarruneat ahcmhpyhcsayar prayarhpkm miriaansny ptsarkiu kiung minmapayarngtiusny ptsartelyk klyk liukswarkyeat. miriaanklny htarwrbbhurarasy bhunpwnglyk aayarnpwellkiu hkanatayarmuusnyhpyhc kiuytayaraar sehkyngsiukylyay. myngnhng mynghcesuurellkiu pnglyhtellsiu lhellhkytayarmuupyehu suutiunhng asanpyiung siulayeat. htianayark mayarrhaysny israylluutiukiu eduanpnglymh sayarnngswar suutiusny rhurtayarsiu rayarkkyeat. htuiutayr suanrkhkreswar raykiu mtwaymrky. marrarpsiurayarksayarahkar marraysny hkarsayarkayarnng msayarkniungky. htuiukyayarnng htuiarpkiu marrhu smutkystny. lumyartiusny mayarrhaykiu apyhctng mynytmlyk abhysiu sayarkparmnynyhu siukyeat. mayarrhaysny htarwrbbhurarara aayarhch htarwrbbhurarasy shcpngtpngkiu pytayarmueat. htuiapngkiu rayhtellsiu hkypelyhng raysny hkyiulayeat. htuiarp suutiukiu hcuanhcm hcernghtuanhpnwelltayarmuusnykar sngtiusny sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat hckarkiu hcayhcaynarhtayarnng nhcsktayarmuu sayarakynngkiu kynglyhngng pnyttartayarialiusiu liuk hcerngtayarmuuhkyktiukiu hcayarngrhayarklyhng ng ngarsny aellgutuluuti hcewellhcaysayar rayargarthuanthkukiumyh sngtiu mhcewellhcay. ngarsny sngtiueat rayargarkiu ngymhcsayay htarwrbbhurarhpyhcsnyhu mintayarmueat. htianayarkmh raytwngsynhctwng hcewnplwanpng hkunhcsynhng pynyhcuanrar elimrwsariurayark htuiarpwng rayrhiraranarmhar tphkykyeat.

thpn israylamyiusar pristapayarngtiusny elimarpmh htwk hkreswarkyeat. aellgutupynymh htwkswarsayarnayark dutiyl

syngarrknaytwng elimarpnhng sinartayarng
hpkpyarmhar sintayarsiu rayarkkyeat.
htiutayar israylamiusar pristapayarngtiuk
ngartiusny aellguttupyny amellsarhkyksa-
yar aiukngnarmhar htiung whcwarhcarrsa-
yarahkar htarwrbbhurareat lhtayarhpyng
saylyhng sarkayarngeat. yhkumuukar
ihcnywaylykrhisayar luuapayarng tiukiu
ngtmwthkyngaarhpyng stliusayarng-
har itayarpsiu sayarngkhellpyetkarhu
mayarrhahnhng aarrunkiu apyhctng
mynytimlyksiukyeat. htiuahkar htarwr-
bhurark kynyrhulayar. ngarsny sngtiua-
bhiu miughkayarngkngk munmiughkui
rwarhcaymny. luutiussy naytiungtwk
tnayhcarlayarkaayarnng simyuurkymny.
ngareattaratung kyngmnylayar mkyn-
glayarhu htiusiusayaraarhpyng suutiukiu
ngarhcuahcmny. naytiungsimyuusayar
ararhtk hkyayarkrkmayarksayarnay nhc-
skiu simyuu pyngrkymnyhu mayarrhayaar
mintayarmueat. mayarrhaynhng aar-
runtiuklly htarwrbbhurarsny sngtiukiu
aellguttupynymh nhutsayarngtayarmuu
snyhu ynay nyueyan sngtiu sikylimny.
nannkylanly htarwrbbhurareat bhunta-
yarkiu myngrkylimny. htarwrbbhurarkiu
apyhctnglyk mynytmkysayasankiuk-
yartayarmuupye. ngartiukiu apyhct-
nglyk mynytmmhcayhkyngnghar ngar-
tiusny abhsiusayar suuhpyhcsnyhu
israylamiusarapayarngtiuaar siulayeat.
thpnlmnyayarrhayk htarwrbbhurarsny
nyueyansngtiuhcarhcraramellsarkiu
nannkyan wlayarkaayarnng munkiungpayta-
yarmuusayarahkar ihckarpnyhcuanlimny.
sngtiusny apyhctnglyk mynytmkysa-
yasankiu htarwrbbhurarkyartayarmuupye.
ngartiusny abhsiusayar suuhpyhcsny.
sngtiusny apyhctnglyk mynytmkysayar
hckarsny ngartiukiu mhtimhkiuk htar-
wrbbhurarkiu hthikiuksnyhu siulayeat.
thpnsngtiusny apyhctnglyk mynytmsa-
yarasankiu htarwrbbhurarkyartayarmuusny
hpyhc ahtantayarsiu hkynykpkylayarhu
israylamiusar pristapayarngtiuaar sngsiu-
layarhu aarrunkiu mharhtarsnyatiung aar-
runsny israylamiusar pristapayarngtiuaar
sngsiusayarahkar suutiusny tayarsiu
myayarkyny mughtim tngtharsayar htar-
wrbbhurareat bhuntayarkiu myngrkyeat.
htarwrbbhurarklly israylamiusartiusny
apyhctnglyk mynytmsayasankiu ngark-
yrrpye. nyueyan sngtiusny amellsarkiu
hcarrkylimny. nannkylanly munnhng
wrkylimny. ngarsny sngtiueatbhu-
rarshkng htarwrbbhurarhpyhckyayarngkui
sikylimnyhu suutiuk pyayalarhar ma-
yarrhayaar mintayarmueat. nyueyan
nguannghtiusny tpkianhanapayar tk-
larkyeat. nannkylanly tptlnt arprptwng
nhngkylykrhieat. nhngtkpyesayarahkar
nhngkhellkellsiu saysayluanluanarsny

myaymyknharpayarmhar rhirhclayeat.
htiuararkiu israylamiusartiusny myngsa-
yarahkar abhyararnnyhu msisayarkyayarnng
tyayarkkiu tyayark maykyeat. ma-
yarrhayklly iararsny sngtiuhcarhcrarbhui
htarwrbbhurar paysnartayarmuusayarmunh-
pyhceat. luutiung mimitellrhisayarsuuaray-
atwknhganye luuaseasehcarlayarkaayarnng
tyayark taumellhce simyuukylayarhu
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuukyayarngkui
pynpyayarlayeat. israylamiusartiusny
htiusiupyu annyamyaraliuk simyuukyeat.
aumelltayarnghng hkyngkysayarahkar
myarmyarsayarsuumpiu nnyynrsayarsuu
mliu asease tiussy hcarlayarkaayarnng
simyuukyeat. mayarrhayklly nannktiun-
gaayarnng abhysuumy hkyngcaynhnghu
siusayarlly ahkyiutiusny mayarrhay-
hckarkiu narmhtayarnghbell nannk-
tiungaayarnng kynhcayshpyng piuhpyhc
nanlaysayar mayarrhaysny amykhtwkeat.
htiussu aseaseatiusny naytiung mim-
it iuhcarlayarksmyhkiu simyuukyeat.
naypuusayarahkar arayhpyhclayeat. hky-
yarkrkmayarksayarnay munnhchstnyhu-
usayar tyayarknhhcaumellhce simrkyeat.
htiukyayarngkui pristapapayarngtiusny
mayarrhayaar kyarpyayarlayeat. suuklly
nkhpynnaysny htarwrbbhurarrhay snrhngsa-
yarupusnay ngymwphcwarnayrsayarnay
hpyhceat. munkiu payarngkhkyngsnyatiung
payarngkylayar. pyuthkyngsnyatiung
pyutkylayar. kynsayararar kiu nannk-
tiungaayarnng hcayarnng siuhtarkylayarhu
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuukyayarngkui
pynpyayarlayeat. mayarrhaymharhtarsny-
atiung nannktiungaayarnng siuhtarkyeat.
nannhkyngnhng knglweat. piulnmrhi. ma-
yarrhayklly kynsayarararkiu ynayhcarky-
layar. ynaysny htarwrbbhurareat upusnay
hpyhceat. ynaytwng htiuararkiu tayar
mtwayr. hkyayarkrkptluan simyuurkyeat.
upusnaynyhusayar hkunhckrkmayark-
sayarnaytwng mrhmtwayrhu siulayeat.
hkunhckrkmayarksayarnay ahkyiutiusny
simyuuhkyngnghar htwkwarrartwng rhar
mtwayrky. htarwrbbhurarklly sngtiusny
ngarpnnyttrarmyartiukiu abhymyharlptluan
ngyngpyky limmny. htarwrbbhurarsny
upusnaykiu sngtiuaar paytayarmuupye.
htiukyayarng hkyayarkrkmayarksayarnay
nhhckatwkmunkiu paytayarmueat. lu-
tiung miminayrar nayhcay hkunhckrmya-
yarksayarnay miminayrarmh abhysuumy
mswarhcaynhghu mayarrhayaar mintay-
armueat. htiukyayarng luumyartiusny
hkunhckrkmayarksayarnay ngymwphcwarn-
nayeat. israylamiusartiusny htiuh-
carhcrarkiu mnnhuhkayarwayarkyeat. nan-
nhcaykellsiuhyhc hpyuusayarsngthieat.
pyarnnyhng raysayarmunkywpnhng
arsartueat. mayarrhayklly sngtiukiu
aellguttupynymh ngarnhutsayarngsa-

yarahkar tayar sngtiuaar kywaysayar munkiu sngtiuamiuahcnyasktiusny myngh-cayhkyngnghar suutiuaabhiu siuhtrarsayar aumelltaumellkiu hpynykylayarhu htarwrbr-hurar mintayarmuukyayarngkiu pynpya-yarlayeat. thpn aarrunkiulny aiutluankiu yuu mnntaumellkiu apynyhtnpyelyhng sngtiuluumyiu ahcnyaskbhiu hcayarngh-cayhkyngnghar htarwrbrhurarrhaytayar siuhtralarayhu siu mayarrhaykiu htar-wrbhurar mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung htiumnnkiu aarrunhcayarnghcayhkyngng-har sksaytayarrraymhar siuhtralayeat. israylamiyusartiuisny luunayrarpynysiu mrayarkmhetiungaayarngh anhhclaysptluan mnnkiu hcarkyeat. hkarnampyny nymim-itsiu mrayarkmhetiungaayarngh mnnkiu hcarkyeat. aumellmuukar ehparsyh-cutheuhpyhcsntny.

17

israylamiyusarpristapayarngtiuisny htarwrbr-hurar mintayarmuusnyatiung sintayarhtellk htwk hkreswarshpyng rayhpidimarp hcarhkhnhkykyeat. htiuarp luumyarsayarkb-hiurar raymrhi. htiukyayarng luumyartiuk sayarkbhiuraypayparhu siu mayarrhaykiu rntwaykyeat. mayarrhayklny ngarkiu abhykyayarng rntwaykysny. htarwrbrhu-rarkiu abhykyayarng hcuanhcmkysnnyhu siulayeat. luumyartiuisny rayngt ma-yarrhaykiu apyhctng mynytmyk ngar-tiumhhc sarsmetirhcsarntiukiui anghtar sthkyngaliunghar aellguttupynymh ab-hykyayarng sayarnghkellsnnyhu siukeyeat. htiuahkar mayarrhaysny htarwrbrhuraar aayarhhc iluutiuaar akywnupsny abhsyiu pyurparmynny. akywnupkiu hkellnhng phclukyparpyeu lyhayarklayeat. htarwrbr-hurarklny luumyarrhaysiswar israylamiu askkyesuutiukiui hkayarlayar. myhckiu riuksayar sngatlhantankiu kiunglyk ha-yarrparpsiu swarlayar. htiuarprhisayar kyayarkpayartwng sngrhaymhar ngarrp-naymny. sngsny htiukyayarkkiu riukrmny. luumyarsayarkbhiu htiukyayarkhtellk rayhtwklmmnyhu mayarrhayaar mintay-armueat. mayarrhaysnylny israylamiu askkyesuutiurhaymhar htiusiupulayeat. israylamiyusartiuk htarwrbrhurarsny ngar-tiutwng rhislayar mrhilayarhu htarwrbrhu-rarkiu hcuanhcm rntwaysarakyayarngkya-yarngh htiuarpkiu msaarnhng mayribhhu smutstny. htiuahkar aarmklututiusny lar rayhpidimarp israylluutiukiui hchctiukkyeat. mayarrhayklny luutiukiui rway aarmkluu-tiukiui hchctiukhkyngnghar htwklayar. nkhpynnay bhurarshkngatlhantankiu kiunglyk tayarnghtippayarmhar ngarrpnaymnyhu yayarrhuaarsueat. mayarrhaymharliuk-snyatiung yayarrhupyu aarmklututiuukiui hchctiuklayeat. mayarrhay aarrun hur-

tiusny tayarnghtippayarsiu tkkyeat. mayarrhaysny lkkiu hkyesayarahkar israyl-lututiusny niungkyeat. lkkiu hkysayarahkar aarmklututiusny niungkyeat. siurartwng mayarrhayeatlksny nyayarngsayarkyayarng suutiuisny kyayarkkiuyu mayarrhaykiu htiunghcaypyelyhng aarrunnhng hurtiusny tyayarkt bhknay suueatlkkiiu mkyeat. siuhpyhc naywngsntyiungaayarngh suueatl-k-tiusny amyellnaylayeat. yayarrhaysnylny aarmklmngnhng luumyartiukiui htarlknkh-pyng lupkylanlayeat. htarwrbrhurarklny iamhukiui aayarkmayhcrarbbhiu hcarrayhtar yayarrhuaar bhtwrtlayar. akyayarngmuukar kayarnghkngaayark aarmkheat amhtthis-myhkiu ngarpyrhngmnyhu mayarrhayaar mintayarmueat. mayarrhaysnylny yjpll-ngkiu tny yayhayarwarnisaihu smutlayeat. akyayarngmuukar aarmklumuuiyeat lk-sny htarwrbrhurarreat rarjpllngtayareat rnbhkhpyhc sayarkyayarng htarwrbrhu-rarsny karlahcnyask aarmklamiukiui hchctiuktayarmuulimnnyhu siustny.

18

bhurarshkngsny mayarrhaymhhc ki-uytayareat luuisraylamiyuaabhiu pyu-tayarmuusmyhkiung htarwrbrhurarsny israylamiukiui aellguttupynymh nhut-sayarnghayarmuukyayarngkiung midyn yjpurayarthiphychsayar mayarrhayeat yayarkhkm yaysrayar kyarsnyrhisayar mayarrhaylwthhkellsayar myarnhng su-ueatsarnhhcyayarkkiu yuu swarlayeat. sartyayarkkar gayrrhuan amnyrhieat. aky-a-yarnghmuukar ngarsny tkywntniungng enysnyaargntuhpyhcrpyeu abhsistny. sartyayarkkar elyayjar amnyrhieat. akyayarngmuukar ngarbbhiubhaytiueat bhurarshkngsny ngarkiu mh hparrayarb-hurngeat htarmh kylwhttayarmuupyeu siustny. mayarrhayeat yayarkhkm yaysra-yarsny mayarrhaymyarnhng sartiukiui yuu tayar bhurarshkngat tayarngtayarnar mayarrhaytphkyrararpsiu rayarklarlyhng kiuytayareatyayarkhkm yaysrayarnhng kiuytayareat myar sarnhhcyayarktiuisny kiuytayarthansiu rayarklarparpyeu ma-yarrhayaar kyarpyayarsayar mayarrhaysny yayarkhkmkiu hkreuekiupyuhyngnghar htwk uehkynmrhhuplyk kymmarkyayarngkiu tyayarknhngtyayark maymnylyk tellsi-uwngkyeat. htarwrbrhurarsny israylamiu-atwk hparrayarbhurnghng aellguttuluutiui pyutayarmuusmyhkiu ng lmhkretwng hkanrsayar sngrelldukhaluanhcuankiung htiusngrelldukkmh htarwrbrhurar kylwht-tayarmuu kyayarnghkiung mayarrhaysny yayarkhkmkaar kyarpyayarlayeat. htar-wrbhurarsny israylamiukiui aellgut-tuluutiulkmh kynhut pyutayarmuusayar kyayjuukyayarng yaysrayarsny wmmya-

yarklyk aellguttuluutiulkmhng hparrayarb-
 hurnglkmhng sngkiu kynhuttayarmuuh-
 sayar luumyartiukiu aellguttuluutiulkmh
 kynhuttayarmuusayar htarwrbbhurarсны
 mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny. htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny ahkyarsayarbhurar rhismyhtiutk sar
 kyemtyttayarmuukyayarngkiu yhku ngar-
 sieat. akyayarngmuukar luutiusny marn-
 htayarnglwarsayar amhuarartwng htar-
 wrbbhurarhngtayarumuueathu siuapyemh
 mayarrhayeat yayarhkhm yaysrayarsny
 merhiuhcraryjnhng bburarshkngabhiu
 yjmyarkiu sayarngkhell aarrunnhng is-
 raylamyiu askkyesuuaipayarngtiusny
 mayarrhayeat yayarhkhmhngatuu bhu-
 rarshkng rhaytayar ahcarhcarhkyngnghar
 larkyeat. nkhpynnay mayarrhaysny luum-
 yarkiu trarhcerngkhkyngnghar htiunglayeat.
 nannkmhhc nyuetiungaayarng luum-
 yartiusny mayarrhayrhaymhar naykyeat.
 mayarrhaysny luumyartiuaar pyusmyhkiu
 yayarhkhmmynglyhng iluumyartiuaar
 pyusayaramhu abhysunny. sngsny tya-
 yarkt nyhtiunglyk luuapayarngtiusny
 nannkmhhc nyuetiungaayarng sngrhaymhar
 abhykyayarng nayrksynnyhu sieat. ma-
 yarrhaykly isuutiusny bburarshkngat
 ayuutayarkiu hkanliu kywnuphtansiu
 larsayarkyayarng isiuhyphceat. suutiusny
 amhurhilyhng akywnuphtansiuar suu-
 tiueatamhukiu kywnupsuanhpytreat. bhu-
 rarshkngat pnyttarmyarkiu sngkhkyreathu
 yayarhkhkaar pyayaryhng yayarhkhmk
 sngpyusayaramhusny mtayarmsnghpyhceat.
 sngmhhc sngparsayar iluumyartiusny
 amhn aarlyayarkylimny. iamhusny
 sng alwnlayeat. tyayarktny mtni-
 unsayaramhuhpyhceat. ngarhckarkiu
 narhtayarnglayar. ngarakyanpaymny.
 bburarshkngsynly sngbhk rhitayarmuulim
 mny. sngsny bburarshkngnhngsiungsar
 yamhu luumyartiueat amhukiu hca-
 yarnglyk bburarshkngahtantayarsiu wng
 lyhayarkrmny. suutiuaarlly pnyttartar-
 yarmyarkiu sngkhkyrmny. suutiuswarrarl
 pyursayaramhukiulny pyrmny. htiuhmt-
 par bburarshkngkiu kyayarkrwanlyk
 shchcarnhngpnyhcuanyly layarbhkiu
 rwanrharlyk tthcwmmniungsayarsuutiukiu
 luuapayarngtiuahtellk rwaykayark ttha-
 yarngaup trauraup ngarsyaup tsaupapar
 hknhtarmny. htiusuutiusny hkpsimsa-
 yarahkyin luumyartiukiu trarhcerngkyh-
 cay. kyesayaramhu sngatayaukiu hkankyhcay.
 ngysayaramhukiu aliuliu hcerngkyh-
 cay. siuhyphclyhng suutiusny wiungnye
 amhuhtmsphng sngsny sksarlimmny.
 htiusiu bburarshkng ahkwngnhngpyulhng
 sngsny hkiungghanlimmny. iluuapa-
 yarngtiusny miminayrarpyny siu ngymw-
 phcwar swarkylimnyhu pyayarsieat.
 mayarrhaysnyly yayarhkhkmeathckarkiu
 narhtayarng hckarrhisnyatiung pyulyk

tthcwmmniungsayarsuutiukiu israylamy-
 iuhtellk rwaykayark luuthtayarngaup tra-
 raup ngarsyaup tsaup asease hkayarngar
 hknhtarlayeat. htiusuutiusny hkpsim-
 sayarahkyin luutiukiu trarhcerngkyeat.
 hkksayaramhu mayarrhayeatayaukiu
 hkankyeat. lwysayaramhukiu aliuliu
 hcerngkyeat. htiunayark mayarrhaysny ya-
 yarkhkhmswarsayarahkwngkiu pay suusny
 miminayrarsiu swarlayeat.

19

israylamyiusartiusny aellguttupynymh
 htwkswarsayarnayark ttiyl trknay sinar-
 tayarsiu rayarkkyeat. rayhpidimarpk
 htwkswarpyemh sinartayarsiu rayark
 htiutayar tayarngrhaymhar tphkykyeat.
 mayarrhaysny bburarshknghtantayarsiu
 tkswarlyhng htarwrbbhurarсны tayarng-
 payark hkayartayarmu sngsny yarku-
 pamyiu israylsartiuaar pynpyayarrsayar
 amintayarhuumuukar ngarsny aellgut-
 tuluuti pyusayarakyayarng sngtiukiu
 rwhaylngtatayarngphng htm kiuby-
 hui simyusayarakyayarngkiu sngtiusny
 simyngkrkpye. htiukyayarng yhkutwng
 sngtiusny ngarhckarkiu amhnarhtayarng
 ngarptinyarkyiu hcaayarngrhayarklyhng
 ahkyarsayarluumyutkartiuhtk sngtiusny
 ngarpiunghtiuksayar bhndartayarhpy-
 hckylimmny. myaykyerhismyh sny ngarea-
 tuhchcarhpyhceat. sngtiusnylny mngch-
 ycmrhisayar yjpurayarhitmyiu snrhngsa-
 yarluumyiu hpyhckylimmny huusayar
 amintayarkiu israylamyiusartiuaar sngsi-
 ulayarkiu mintayarmuueat. mayarrhaysny
 pynlar luutiutwng askkyesuutiukiu hka-
 yarpyelyhng htarwrbbhurarhmarhtart-
 yarmu sayar hckaraluanhcuantiukiu
 pynpyayarlalayeat. luuapayarngtiukly
 htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusmyhtiukiu
 akywnuptiusny pyuparmnyhu tnye tnywt-
 lny pynpyayarkyeat. mayarrhaysnylny
 suutiueathckarkiu htarwrbbhuraar pynly-
 hayarklayeat. htarwrbbhurarhkyin kynyru-
 layar. sngnhngngarpyayarsayarahkar
 luumyartiusny kyar ahcnyamyll sngkiu
 yuamnyakyayarng migtimtiuk sngsesiu
 ngarlarmnyhu mayarrhayaar mintay-
 armuueat. mayarrhaysnylny htarwrbbhu-
 rareat hckartayarkiu luumyartiuaar pynpya-
 rlayeat. htarwrbbhurarhkyin luutiurharsiu
 swar ynaynhngnkhpyn suutiukiu snrhng-
 caylayar. suutiuawtkiu lyhayarhcay suar-
 kmnyayarksayarnay asngrhinayhcaylayar.
 akyayarngmuukar suanrkmnyayarksayarnay
 htarwrbbhurarсны luuapayarngtiurhaysinar-
 tayarngpayarsiu sngsktayarmuumny.
 luutiumkyayarsayar aseaktiukiu tayarng-
 ptlly hcerng sngtiusny tayarngpayarsiu
 mtk tayarngkhkyayrngkiu mhtiraayarng
 stipyukyhu pyayarlayar. tayarngkiu

htimisayarsuomnysnykar eknamhn
 asayhkanhca. htiusuukiu lknhngmhtir.
 akychngghc kyayarkhklhnghpchrnny.
 siumhut lhannhnghtiumny. luuhpyhchcay
 tirhcsarnhpyhchcay askmrhng. tanpiusny
 kyarkyarmynysayarahkar luumyartiusny
 tayarngsiularr kymnyhu mayarrhayaar
 mintayarmueat. mayarrhaysny tayarng-
 payarmh lutiurhirarsiu sngsk suutiukiu
 snrhnghcayeat. suutiusny mimiawtmyarkiu
 lyhayarkyeat. mayarrhayklny suanrkmya-
 yarksayarnay asngrhichcaykylayar. myarkiu
 mhkykynkynhghu luutiuar siulayeat.
 suanrkmyayarksayarnay nannkahkyin
 tayarngpayarmhar miughhkyunhkyng
 lyppykhkynghngtkw miughtimtiuklwhm-
 miu kyesayarasannhng tanpiumynysh-
 pyng tprhisayarluaupayarngtiusny
 tunlhupkyeat. mayarrhaysnylny bhu-
 rarshkngnhng twayhchaykynghghar
 luumyartiukiu tphtellsayarnghkells-
 pyng suutiusny tayarngkhyayrngaaayark
 rpnaykyeat. htarwrbbhursny mehpy-
 glwhmlyk sinartayarngpayarsiu sngsk-
 tayarumuusayarkyayarnng ttayarngluan
 mehkiuhtwklayeat. mehkiusnylny meh-
 pieuat mehkiukellsiu tk ttayarngluan
 pyngchwarlhuplayeat. tanpiumynysansny
 kyarkyarmynlyk asantiu kyesayarahkar
 mayarrhaysny hkayar bhurarshkngsny
 hckarsannhng htutayarmueat. htar-
 wrbbhursnylny sinartayarnghtippayarsiu
 sngsk mayarrhaykiu tayarnghtippayarsiu
 hkayartayarmuulyhng mayarrhaysny
 tklayeat. htarwrbbhurarklny luutiusny
 kynyruhkyngnghar htarwrbbhurarhtansiu
 kyayarwng amyartiusny saykylim-
 nyhu hciurimhcrarhisayarkyayarnng sng
 stipayayar. htarwrbbhurarhtansiu hkynyp-
 sayar yjpurayarihittiusnylny kiuykiukiuy
 snrhngchayrmny. siumhut htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny dnhtktayarmuumyhu mayarrhayaar
 mintayarmueat. mayarrhayklny luutiusny
 sinartayarngsiu mtkniungkypar. aky-
 yarngmoukar mkyayarsayar aseakartiukiu
 tayarngtpnlly hcerng snrhngchaylaryhu
 mharhtartayarmuupyeu htarwrbbhuraar
 pylnlyhayarklayeat. htarwrbbhurarklny
 sngswarlayar. sngnhngaarrunsarlyhng
 ktrmny. yjpurayarihityar luumyartiusny
 htarwrbbhurarhtansiu tkhkyngnghar mky-
 yarmwngchaynhng. siumhut suutiukiu
 dnhtktayarmuumny hu mintayarmueat.
 mayarrhaysnylny luumyartiurhirarsiu sng
 kyarpyayarlaveat.

20

htiuahkar bhurarshkng mintayarmuusayar
 hckarmyarhuumuukar ngarsny sngkiu ky-
 whkannayrar aellguttupynymh kynthusa-
 yarngyuuhkellpyesayar sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat. ngarmhtpar

ahkyarsayarbhurarkiu mkiukwynhng.
 ahtkmiughkayarnkgngng aayarkarp
 myaykyepayarnng myaykyeayarkrayhtelling
 rhisayar ararnhng puansnhtarntuuaa-
 yarnng ruptusngtukiu kiuyabhiumlpunhng.
 uemhkywtmppyunhng. akyayarngmoukar
 sngatbhurarshkng ngarhtarwrbbhursny
 sngapyhchrisny hu yuanlwsayarbhurar
 ngarkiu munsayarsuutiueat amiyuahcnyask
 ttisyak hctuthtask tiungaayarnng abhtieut
 apyhckiu sarti sppayhcerngsayarbhurar
 ngarkiuhyhch ngarpnyttiukiu kyngsa-
 yarsuutiueat amiyuahcnyask ahtayarn-
 gasayarngtiungaayarnng krunarkiu pysayar
 bhurarhpyhceat. sngatbhurarshkng htar-
 wrbbhurareat narmtayarkiu musarnhngsiung
 mmywkmisiunhng. akyayarngmoukar
 narmtayarkiu musarnhngsiung mywksia-
 yarsuukiu apyhcmrhiu htarwrbbhurar mht-
 tayarmmu. upusnaykiu snrhngchayhky-
 ngghar htianayrkkiu aayarkmaylayar.
 hkyayarkrkptluan alupmyiukiu kyihcar
 lupsayarnglayar. sttmnayrksny sngatb-
 hurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat upusnayh-
 pyhceat. htianay sngmhch sngatsarsme
 kywnyayarkiar minm tirhcsarn sngat
 tanhkaratwngnaysayar enysnyaargntusny
 alupmlupr. akyayarngmoukar htarwrbbu-
 rarsny miughkayarnkgng myaykye smud-
 drar arprphismyhtiukiu hkyayarkrkrtwng
 hpnsng sttmnayrk ngyimwphcwarnayta-
 yarmueat. htiukyayarnng htarwrbbhursny
 sttmnayrkkiu kayarnkgypay snrhng-
 caytayarmueat. sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurar paysnartayarmuusayarpny
 sngatasktar rhnymny akyayarnng sngat-
 mibhkiu riusayhchwarpyulayar. luuaskkiu
 mstnhng. suumyarkiu mpyhcmharnhng.
 suuuhchcarkiu mhkiunhng. kiunhngchp-
 siungsayarsuutbhk mmhnsayarskaykiu
 mhkannhng. kiunhngchpsiungsayarsuueat
 aimkiu tpmkliuhkyngsayarhcit mrhih-
 caynhng. kiunhngchpsiungsayarsu-
 ueat myar suueatkywn yayarkyar minm
 nwar mynmhch kiunhngchpsiungsa-
 yarsuueat uhchcar thcuantkhukiumy
 tpmkliuhkyngsayarhcit mrhihchaynhghu
 mintayarmueat. luuapayarngtiusny
 miughhkyunhkyng lyhppykhkyng tan-
 piusanmynhkyng tayarngtelmekhi-
 uhtwkhyng akyayarngarartiukiu myn-
 gsayarahkar kyayarksayarkyayarnng rwhay
 away rpnaykyeat. mayarrhaykiulny aky-
 wnuptiayarkiu kiuytayarnmintayarmuupar
 akywnuptiusny narhtayarnngparmny. aky-
 wnuptiayarkiu bhurarshkngmintayarmuupar-
 hchaynhng. akywnuptiusny saymnykiu
 hciurimparsnyhu lyharkysiukeyeat. ma-
 yarrhayklny mhciurimkynhng. sngtiukiu
 hcuanhcmhkyngnghang sngtiusny py-
 hcmharhkyngnhng lwtmnyakyayarnng
 kiuytayarkiu kyayarkchayhkyngnghang
 bhurarshkngkywltayarmuupyeu luum-

yartiuaar pyayarsiuat. luumyartiusnylny
 away rpnaykfeat. mayarrhaymuukar
 bhurarshkngrihtayarmuuar htuuhtpsa-
 yar mhayarngmiuksiu hkynkplayeat.
 htarwrbbhurarklnty israylamyiusartiuaar
 pynpyayarsayar hckarhuumuukar ngarsny
 kayarngkngbhuanmh sngtiunhng nhut-
 skkyayarngkiu sngtiusny simyngkypye.
 ngarkiu kiukwysayararmhu kiუსuanbhiu
 ngwaybhurar rwhaybhurarkiu mlupr.
 ngarabhiu myayyjpllngkiu tyurmny. hti-
 pllngpayarmhar sngatmerhiusayaryj mis-
 aharyyj tnyhuusayar sngatsiunwartiukiu
 yjpuijayararmny. ngarahkwngrhi ngarn-
 armkiu kiukwyrararphkpsimtiu sngsesiu
 ngarkywlar kayarngkyepayarmny. sngsny
 kyayarkyjpllngkiu ngarabhiu tnylyhng shc-
 sayarkyayarkkiu mtnty. santansarp tny-
 saryjpllngsny nyhcnysuuhkyngriheat. sng
 rhkhcrakayayarngh mhtngmpayarhcayhkyng-
 gnghar yjpllngpayarsiu lhaykarhpyng
 mtrkhu mintayarmuueat.

21

htarwrbbhurarklnty sngsny israylamyiusarti
 hcerngsayar dhmmsthuumuukar hay-
 byellamyiuhpyhcsayarkywnkiu wylyhng
 hkyayarknhcsar ahcaikywnhkanhcaeyarmny.
 sttmnhherayark sayar kiuybhiukiu
 mtayarnghbell lwhtarmny. kywnhkan-
 hck tyayarktyhkanlyhng tyayarkty-
 htwkrmny. lngmyarnhhcyayarkhkan-
 lyhng myarnhngtkw htwkhcaymny.
 siumhut shkngpayhcsayarmyarrhi
 htiuyarsny sarsmekiu bhwarmyngly-
 hng myarnhng sarsmetiukiu shkngpiun-
 grmny. kywnmuukar tyayarktyhtwkrmy.
 siumhut kywnk kywnntayarshkngnhng
 myarsarsmetiukiu kywnntayarshkyhpareat.
 mhtwkswarliupar hu atyalngpyayarsiu-
 ulyhng shkngsny bhurarshkngrihtayar-
 siung aimtanhkartiuungsiung sayarngyuu
 narrwkkiu hcuuhpyng hpayarkpyemh
 htiukywnsny ahcnaymyell kywnhkanarmny.
 abhsny smekiu kywnhkanhcayhkyngnghar
 rayarnglyhng htiiuminsny kywnya-
 yarkyarkellsiu lwtrsny mhut. shkngsny
 htiiuminkiu simyuu mkyiuklyhng rway-
 hcayhkyngnghar ahkwngpayarmny. suukiu
 lnhypyarmi sayarkyayarngh tparamyiusar-
 tsius rayarngkypiangsayarahkwngmrhi.
 mimisar payhcarlyhngmuukar smekellsiu
 pyuhcurmy. ahkyarminmkui simpynly-
 hng arngsimsayar minmeat awtahcarnhng
 myarwtkiu mlyhayarr. htiუსuanparkiu
 mpyulyhng kiuybhiukiu mtayarnghbell
 lwhtarmny. luukiu asaystsayarsuusny
 asaysthkyngkiu amnhhkanarmny. asaystmny
 akyanmrhibhell suueatlk luuaskkiu bhu-
 rarshkng aptayarmuulyhng pyaysayar
 arpkui ngarhknhtarmny. aimnehkyngkiu
 stmnyakyanrhi aniungtiuksayarsuukiukar

ngaryjpllng hkiulhuansayarlny swellyuu
 strmny. mibhkiu asaystsayarsuusny
 asaysthkyngkiu amnhhkanarmny. luukiu
 hkiusayarsuusny rayarngsnyhpyhchcay
 suueatlk rhisnyhpyhchcay asaysthkyngkiu
 amnhhkanarmny. mibhkiu kyinsellsa-
 yarsuusny asaysthkyngkiu amnhhkan-
 armny. luuhkyngghkiukrny pyu tyayarksny
 kyayarkhkhellnhng htusnyhpyhchcay lk-
 senhnghtiusnyhpyhchcay ariukhkanrsa-
 yarsuusny msaysayarlny aiprar tuanluan-
 nayrlyhngng thpnht tayarngwaynhngswar-
 lyhngng riuksayarsuukiu apyhclwhtarmny.
 siurartwng narsayar suusny aluppykrsny-
 atwk anarpyayarkhcayhkyngnghar kussny-
 atwk ngwaykiu lyayarmny. shkngsny
 kywnyayarkyarkywnminmkui dutnhn-
 griukhtiuksnylyhng shkngsny laysayar
 dnkiu hkanarmny. siurartwng kywnsny
 trknhherknar msaybhellnaylyhng shkngsny
 htiukywnkiu piungsayarkyayarngh dnnhng
 lwtrmny. luuhkyngghkiukrny pyuky kiuy-
 wnsayarnsayar minmkui htiukkiushpyng
 kiuywnpyk ahkyarsayar anarmhpyhchlyhng
 minmlnghcerngsnyatiung dnhkanarmny.
 mnghcerngsnyatiunglnty ngwaykiu ly-
 yarmny. ahkyarsayar anarmhpyhchlyhng
 askatwk askkiung mykhciatwk mykhciung
 swaratwk swarkkiung lkatwk lkkiung
 hkyayatk hkyaykiung melayarnghkyng-
 gatwk melayarnghkyngkiung rhnhkyng-
 gatwk rhnhkyngkiung dnhykraratwk
 dnhykrarkiung hkanarmny. shkngsny
 kywnyayarkyarkywnminmeat mykhciukiu
 pykaayarngruklyhng mykhciupksnyatwk
 lwhtarmny. htiuatuu kywnyayarkyarky-
 wnminmeat swarkiu kyuaayarngruklyhng
 swarkyiusnyatwk lwhtarmny. nwarsny
 luuyayarkyarmminmkui hkway luusaylyhng
 hcngghchctiunwarkiu kyayarkhkhellnhng
 phc strmny. asarkiulny mhcar. nwar-
 rhngkiukar apyhclwhtarmny. ngnynwarsny
 ahtkk hkwaybhuu hkwaykyayarnghkiu
 nwarrhngkyarsilyk mhkyymnhayarngh
 alwhtar nwarsny yayarkyarmminmkui
 stmilyhng htiunwarkiu kyayarkhkhellnhng
 phcstrmny. nwarrhngkiu lny asaystrmny.
 siumhut ngwaylyayarkhcahyu hcernglyhng
 hcerngsnyatiung mimiaskrwayrn abhiukiu
 lyayarmny. suutpareat sarsmekiu hk-
 waylyhng hcerngsnyatiung hkanarmny.
 kywnyayarkyarkywnminmkui hkwayly-
 hngmuukar nwarrhngsny kywnrhngaar
 ngwayakypsuanyskiu lyayarmny. nwar-
 kiulny kyayarkhkhellnhng phcstrmny. luusny
 twngkiu hpwng htarsnyhpyhchcay twngkiu-
 tuu mpitbell htarsnyhpyhchcay suutpareat
 myng nwarsny htiutngkylyhng twn-
 grhngsny myng nwarabhiukiu lyayar
 asaykyayarnghkiu yuurmy. akyngsuueat
 nwarsny suutpareat nwaruki asayhkway-
 lyhngnwarrhngghcuetiusny askrhngsaya
 nwaruki rayarngh abhiukiu wayyuurmy.

saysayarnwarkiulny wayyuumrny. ng-
nynwarsny ahtkk hkwaybhuukyayarnkiu
nwarngsilyknghg mhhkynmnhayarngh alwt
htarlyhng nwarstaykayarnkiu kiuytiungyu-
umrny. htunwartkayarnghatwk tkayarnkiu
amhnlhayarmny.

22

luasny siunwarkiuhkustsnyhpyhchcay
rayarngsnyhpyhchcay nwartkayarnghatwk
nwarngarkayarngh kiung siutkayarnghatwk
siulaykayarnghkiung pynpayrmny. su-
uhkiusny aimkiuhtwngpayarkhcnny su-
utpartway sayaayarnghstsayarlnysayhcar
msayhcar. siusayarlny nayhtwklyhng
sayhcarstayhcarrmny. akayarnghmuakar
pynpayhcarakayarnghrheat. uhchcaraly-
hngmrhilyhng hkiusnyuhchcaratwk kiuyk-
iurayarnghrmny. suuhkiulk hkiusayarnwar
siukiu askrhnglyhk amhtwaylyhng nhc-
spynpayrmny. suuly suuhcpcyhcuuyarnkiu
hcarhcaysayarngh mimitirihcsarnkiu suuly
htinkyayarnghsayarngh mimily mimihcpcy-
hcuuyarnghellkakayarnghsuankiu ht ut
pynpayrmny. merhiusayarahkar mykp-
ngkyayarngh ahcnayatiung rhayarklayarnghlyk
kayarkliuhng hcparpng lyrhisayararar-
tiukiu layarnghlyhng merhiusayarsuusny
amhnlhayarmny. luutesny aimnehkyn-
gtue rwhayngwayahcrhisayar uhchc-
thcuantkhukiu apnhan apnhanhkansayar
sueataimmh suuhkiuhkiuswarlyhng
suuhkiukiu twaymisayarahkar nhc-
slyayarnghcay. suuhkiukiu mtwaylyhng
aimrhngsny mimiaimnehkynghuchcarkiu
yuuslayar myuulayaru bhurarshkng
rhaytayar ahchchkanrmny. suuuhch-
carkiu pyhcmharsny amhumhar nwar
myny siu awtahc rhisayar pyayarksayar
uhchcarthcuantkhukiu tway iuhchcark
ngareatuhcjarhpyhcsnyhu thcuantayarks-
iulyhng amhusny nhhcuetiusny bhurarshkng
rhaytayarahchchkanr trarrhuansayarsuusny
nhchslayarmny. luasny aimnehkyngly
myny nwar siuahcrhisayar tirhcsarnthcu-
antkhukiu apnhan htutirhcsarn saysayarngh
htihiuknarsayarngh sksaymrhibhell suut-
parmayarnghsawarsayarngh apnhanhkansa-
yarsuusny ngaraimnehkynggeatuhchcarkiu
ngarmyuuu nhhcuesbhayartuulyk htarwr-
bhurarrraymhar akynhkanrlyhng uhchcar-
rhngsny wnhkanrmny. apnhanhkansuulny
mlyayarr. siurartwng suutparhkiuswarly-
hng apnhanhkansuusny uhchcarrhngaar
pynpayrmny. sarrellkiuklyhng sksaybhui
asaykayarnghkiupyhcar. pyniunglyhng
alyayarmhkanr. luasny aimnehkyng
thcuantkhukiu nghar uhchcarrhngm-
parbhell saysayarngh htihiuk narsayarngh
amhnlhayarmny. uhchcarrhngparlyhng
ngharsayarsuusny mlyayarr. ahknghng ng-
harlyhngmuakar uhchcarrhngsny ahkkiusar

tayarnghrmny. mpyahcarliusayar apyiukiu
akyngayarkyarsny hkyayarmayar sngnay-
lyhng kntayaruhchcarkiu pay htiuminmkiu
myararar myhayarkhtarmny. minmeatabh
sbhayarntuumpayhcarliulyhng knta-
yarnsnynhngamyh ngwaykiu lyayarmny.
hcnunmkiu askrhngchcayhkyngnghar ahk-
wngmpayr. tirhcsarnnhngsngnaysayar
suusny asaysthkyngkiu amhnhkanrmny.
htarwrbhurarrmhtpar ahkyarsayar bhu-
rarrraymhar yjpuujaysarsaysuukiu
rhngrhngghpyksermny. tpyntniungn-
gansarhpyhcsayar enysnykiu mnhayarn-
grhkmnyhnysellr. sngtiusny aellgutupyny
enysnyhpyhckybhuppye. mibhmhrhisa-
yarsuungynhng mutsiumkiu sngtiusny
mnhayarngrhkr. nhayarngrhkhkyngth-
cuantkhukiu pyu suutiusny ngaraar
annyngayayarrhchlyhng ngarsny htiausankiu
amhnykar ngarmykpynghcwar htwklyhk
sngtiukiu htarbhayhpyng kwpmymny.
sngtiomyarmyarsnylny mutsiumhpyhc
sarsmemyarsnylny mibhmhrhisayar su-
ungyhyhckylimmny. ngarluphyhcsayar
sngrellsar aimnehkyngaar sngsny ng-
waykiu hkyaylyhng atiuhcarsayar suukelsiu
suumpyu atiukiu mtayarngh. aimnehkyn-
gsny mimihcayarnghkiu sng payarnghartly-
hng miughmhkyupmhe pynpayrmny. akya-
yarnghmuakar ahkyarsayarkhyuanhcararmhi.
kiuyhkyuanbhiu hpyhceat. suusny abhysiu
aipniungsnny. ngaraar aayarhchlyhng
ngarkyarmny. ngarsny snarsayar sbha-
yarrheat. bhurarshkngkiu lwnkyuu mpya-
yarr. sngeatamyukiu auphciusayar mngkiu
mkyinsellr. auemhnyssayarase auenyhch-
sayararnkiu mhtimmwhkbhell skkprmy.
auebharsayar saryayarkyarkliulny ngaraar
skkprmy. htiumnytuu siunwartiukiu
pyurmny. hkunhcrkptluan siunwarsngykiu
aminhngatuu nayhcar athtmnayayarkmh
ngaraar skkprmy. sngtiusny ngarhtan
snrhngsayarsuu hpyhcrkyumny. tayar sarrel-
liuksayar amellsarkiu mhcarr. hkwaytiuaar
phcpayrmny.

23

sngsny mharsayar sitnghckarkiu mk-
yarmpyayarr. mtrarsayarsuutiunhng
wiungnye mmhsayar sksaykiu mhanr.
luumyarnayarksiu liuk mtrarshpyng mpyur.
trartwaysnyamumhar kyesayarsuubhk nay
trarlmmh llwellhchayhkyngnghar mpyayarr.
sngrellsayersuubhklly mngellkwkr. sngsny
rnsuueatmyngnwar lmlwellsnykiu twaymyn-
glyhng amhnpynpiurmny. sngkiu munsayar
suueatmynysny mimisayarngrwksayar
wnaayarkmhar lellnaysnykiu twaymyngly-
hng m mhcbhell nayniungslayar. amhn-
wiungnye mhcrmy. sng sngrellsayar suusny
trartwaysayarahkar suukiu mtrarshpyng
mhcerngr. mhutmmhsayar amhukiu

rhayarngrmny. apyhcmrhisayarsuu
 hpyayarngmtsayersuukiu mkwpmkykr.
 akayayarmmuukar ngarsny mtrarsayar
 suukiu apyhcmhlwht. sngsny tanhciumh-
 carr. tanhciousny pnyarrhitueatmykhckikui
 kwyhcaay hpyayarngmtsayersuutiueat
 hcarkiu llwellhcaytteat. tkywntiungn-
 gansarhpyhcsayar enysnykiu mnyhnyse-
 llr. sngtiusny aellguttupyny enysnyhpyhckell
 bhuusayarkayarnng enysnyeathtchsbha-
 yarkiu sikyeat. hkyayarknhhcptluan
 lylup asekiu simrmny. sttmnhhctwng
 lykiu mlupbell alwtharmny. siupy-
 ulyhng sngrellsaryarmiyusarhkyngtiusny
 hcarrsayaarahkwng rhilimmny. kywngsa-
 yarararkiulny myaytirhcsarntiusny hcar-
 rkylimny. htiuntyu hpcyhcuyarny
 sanlwnguyarnykiulny pyurmny. hky-
 yararkrptluan aluplrmny. sttmnayrk
 ngymwphcwarnayrmny. siupyulyhng
 sngeatnwar mynytiusny ngymwphcw-
 ar naysayarahkwng rhilimmny. sng-
 eatngysarmyar enysnymyartiulny sksarr
 kylimmny. ngarpnytsmyhtiu stipyuky-
 layar. ahkyarsayarbhurareat narmkiu
 mmywkmsiunhng. sngeatnhutitellk myw-
 sankiu suutparmkyarhcaynhng. tnhhctwng
 suankyim ngarabhiu pwellhkanrmny.
 ngarmharhtarhckellpyesnyatiung abibhky-
 inhkysayar nayrkahkyin ajumpwellkiuhkan
 hkunhcrk ptluan tsaymellsayarmunkiu
 hcarrmny. ngarmharhtarhckellpyesnyatiung
 abibl hkyinhkysayar nayrkahkyin ajump-
 wellkiuhkan hkunhcrkptluan tsaymellsayar
 munkiu hcarrmny. akayayarmmuukar
 htiultwng sngsny aellguttupyny htwk-
 larstny. htiupwellkiu hkanhcy ngarhtansiu
 abhysuymh lkhkynypayarmllar. lylup
 aseanhankiu simhcrhisnykarl simpwellkiung
 lylup aseanhankiu siuhtarsnykarl nhhcl-
 ell-sayarahkar siuhtarwellkiung hkanrmny.
 sngtiutwng yayarayarapayarngtiusny tnhh-
 clyhngsuankyim htarwrarhngbhurarshkng
 rhaytayar myknharpyrkymny. ngaryjka-
 yarngeat aswaykiu tsayparsayarmunnhng
 rayar mpuijayarr. ngaryjayarr seukiu
 nannktiungaayarnng mkywnghcayr. sng-
 eatmyay auesesayar aseanhkan akayarngsuankiu
 sngeatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurareat
 aintayarthellsiu sayarnngswgrmny. sit-
 snykiu aminiurnynhng mpyutmhkykr.
 kynyrrhulayar. lmhkre sngkiu hcayarn-
 grhayark ngarpnyngsngnhgsayararpsiu
 piuhcayhkyngngghar kayarkngtmnkui
 sngrhay ngarhcaylwhteat. htiutmnkiu
 riusayhewarpyulayar. hckartayarkiu narhta-
 yarnglayar. aarnartayarkiu msnnhng.
 sngtiupyhcmharsayarapyhckiu suusny
 mlwht. ngarnarmsny suutnyrhieat. aky-
 hcngghc sngsny suuhckarkiu narhtayarnng
 ngarpnytsmyhatitunгыulyhng sng-
 eat rnsuutiukiu ngarsny nbhkypumny. sngkiu
 setarsayarsuutiukiulny ngarsetarmny.

ngartmsnsny sngrhayswar sngkiu aarma-
 yarriluu hittiluu hpayrjiluu hkarnniluu
 gigarrhiluu hiwiluu yaybusiluu tiurhira-
 siu sayarnngswng suutiukiulny pyrhngmny.
 suutiubhurarmyarkiu uemhkywtmpyr.
 suutiubharsaratiung mkyng. suutiukiulny
 akunahcng mahyarkhell ruptusngtuyarki-
 ulny rhngrhngpyihykyrmny. sngtiueatb-
 hurarshkng htarwrbhurarkiu wtpyurmny.
 sngeatmunkiu raykiung kayarkngkye-
 pay tayarmuumny. anarayargarkiulny
 sngeathtellk nhutyuopyrhartayarmuumny.
 sngeatpynytwng kiuywnpyksayar stwar
 myuansayarsttwarnhng knglwtlimmny.
 sngeatasktnkiu ngarhcuanglghcaymny.
 ngarkiu kyayarkttsayar sbhayarkiu sngrhay-
 siu ngarhcaylwht sngarayarklayarrararp
 hkpsimsayarlumyukiulny ngarhpyksemny.
 sngeatrnsuupayarngtiukiulny nayarksiu lhy-
 hcaymny. pyartuumyarkiulny sngrhaysiu
 ngarhcaylwht suutiusny hiwiluu hkarn-
 niluu hittiluutiukiulny sngrhaymhar nhng-
 tutkylimny. htiuluumyarkiu tnhhckyn-
 gtwng sngrhaymhar ngarmnhnghtut.
 siupyulyhng pynysny luositnyan sarrellsny
 sngtbbk myarpyarlimmny. sngsny tiupwar
 tpynyulankiu wnghcarsnytiungaayarnng su-
 tiukiulny sngrhaymhar hpyynyhpynyngarnhng
 htutmny. sngnayrar nyapiungahkyarkiu
 eduannglymhsny hpilittipnglytiungaa-
 yarnngng tayarmhsny myhtlungaayarnngng
 ngarmhtsarmny. htiuarpsarmyarkiu snglk-
 siu ngarap sngsny nhnghtutrlim mny.
 suutiunhngng suutiubhurarmyarnhngng
 sngsny misaharymhpwellr. sngsny ngarkiu
 pyhcmharhcahykngngghar suutiusny
 pyumnykiu hciurimhcrarhisayarkayarnng
 suutiusny sngpyny mnyarky. sngsny
 suutiubhurarkiu wtpyulyhng htimi l-
 ell-hcrarakayarnngamhn hpyhclimmnyhu
 mayarrhayaar mintayarmueat.

24

thpn htarwrbhurark sngsny aarrun nardp
 abhiu ahcrhisayar israylamiu askkyesuu
 hkunhckypnhngtkw htarwrbhurarhtanta-
 yarsiu tk suutiusny waywaykiukwyhcaay.
 sngtyayarktnysar htarwrbhurarhtanta-
 yarsiu hkynykprmy. ahkyarsayarsuu
 mhkynymkpr. lumyartiusny sngnhngatuu
 mtkrkyhu mayarrhayaar mintayarmueat.
 mayarrhaysnylny lumyartiuirhirsu-
 lar htarwrbhurareat hckartayaralu-
 an-hcuankiu hcerngtayarmuuhkykaluan-
 hcuankiu pyngkar lumyapayarnghngly
 htarwrbhuramintayarmuusmyhatiung
 akywnuptiu pyuparmnyhu tsantypynpya-
 yarkyeat. mayarrhaysny htarwrbhurareat
 hckartayaraluahcuantiukiulny raytarpyemh
 nannhckayarhcayarht tayarnghkyayrnng
 yjplngkiung israylamiu tsynhhcm-
 y-i-unhngamyh kyayarktiungtsynhctiungkiu

ng tnylayeat. israylamiyusar luupytiutiukiu hcayhkiungsnatyung suutiusny nwarm-yarkiuuyu htarwrhurar rhaymhar merhiusayaryj misaharyyjkui puujayarkyeat. mayarrhaysnylly aswaytwkku anguanhtny twkku yjplngpayarmhar hpynlayeat. ptin-yarhycarkiu lny yuu pristmyarrhymhar bhtpyelyhng suutiuklly htarwrhurar mintayarm muusmyhatiung akynwuptiupyparmny narhtayarngparmyhu pyarysiukyeat. mayarrhaysnylly aswaykui yuu luumyrapayarmhar hpynlyk iaswaykar iamhuarar tiutwng sngtiy htarwrhurarwnhkantayarmuusayar ptinyarneyataswayhpyhcsnyhu pyarysiueat. htiuahkar mayarrhay aarnnarpd abhihu ahcrhisayar israylamiyu askkyesu hkhunhckiypti sny tk israylamiyueat bhurarshkngkiu myngkyeat. hkyaytayaarayark nelarkyayarkhpyngpyesayar kyayarkhkhgkellsiung kynyngsayar kayarngkngmykharkellsiung htnglayeat. israylamiyusar mhuumttiukiu apyhcpayatalu mmmu. suutiusny bhurarshkngkiu myngsayar lny hcarsayarklyknykyeat. htarwrhurararklly ngarrhirartayarngpayarsiu tknaylayar. luumyartiuaar swnsngbhiurar kyayarkpyarpayarmhar ngarrayhtarsayar pnytrarmyarkiu sng ngarappaymnyhu mayarrhayaar mintayarmuulyhng mayarrhaysny mimilkhtayarkyayarrhunhng atuht bhurarshkngat tayarngtayarpayarsiu tkwareat. askkyesuutiuaarlly ngartiunmlarmhetiungaayarnng iarp ngan-naykylayar. aarrunnhng hursny sngtiy rhisnyhpyhc mnyсныsuumsiu amhuahkng-rhilyhng suutiutansiu swarhcayhu mharhtarlayeat. mayarrhaysny tayarng-tayarpayarsiu tk mughtimsny tayarng-tayarklly lwhmmiueat. htarwrhurarreat bhuntayarsny sinartayarngpayarmharhti mughtimsny hkyayarkrkptuan lwhmmiueat. sttmayrk mughtimahtellk asantayarhtwk mayarrhaykui hkayartayarmuueat. htarwrhurarreat bhuntayarsny tayarnghtippayarmharlayarngsayar mekell-siu htng israylamiyusartiussy myngkyeat. mayarrhaysny miughtimahtellsiu wngsh-pyng tayarngpayarsiuayark arklaysyptluan tayarngpayarmhar naylayeat.

25

htarwrhurararklly israylamiyusartiussy ngaraar lksayarngpnarkiu sayarnghkell-rmyakyayarnng sngsiulayar. kynynyi-usa-yarhcaytnarhcit nhng ngaraar lhuusmyhsayarsuuti sngsny alhuukiu hkanrmny. hkanrsayaralhuuhuumuukar rhway ngway kyaywar pyarsayarahtny mayarngsa-yarahtny nesayarahtny pithkyayar sitmway. anesiusayarsuray tharrhsarray akarrhshc-sar. limrnsebhayarbhiu merhiurarnansar-payarngmwhaybhayarbhiurar nansarmyiu

mehtwnhcrarse rhhankyayark yjpurayarhit sngtiungnhng rnhgppwell hcehcrarkya-yarkmyttnyhuusayar alhuukiu hkanrmny. ngarsny sngtiutwng kyinwprarbhiu snrhng-rarhtarnkiu lupkyhca. ngarpysmyhsayar telltayarpuan telltayarnsarpuannhn-ganye luprmny. alarnnhctayarnghgtwar ananttayarnghgtwar hcayarkttayarnghgt-warhisayar sayttarkiu akarrhsar nhnglup sayttarhtwngapyngkiu rhwayhcnghng mwmmanrmny. sayttarapayarnarptlly kwpsayar rhwaytnsarkiu lny luprmny. rhwaylaykwngkiu swn sayttarlayhtayarnng tmyknhar nhckwnghe tprmy. akarrhsarhtmbhiukiu lup rhwayhcnghngmwmmanpyemh sayttarhtmhcrarbhiu tbhk-thkyk rhwaykwnghtellsiu lyhiuhtarmny. htiutmbhiukiulny sayttarwhaykwnghtellk mnhutahcy rhihcayrmny. ngarpaysar sksayhkanhkykku htiusayttarhtellmhar htarmny. alarnnhctayarnghgtwar anant-tayarnghgtwarhisayar sayttarahpuankiulny rhwayhcnghngluprmny. rhwayhkayrubimnhhpcarkiu lny sayttarahpuantwng alyarbtbhtkkyk htuluprmny. htiuhkayrubimnhhpcarkiu sayttarhpuan kiyhtellktut sayttarhpuanapayar btbhtparhce luppelyhng hkayrubimnhhpcartiussy mykn-harkhyngsiung sayttarhpuankiu rhulyk mimiatayarnghgtwar hpyn sayttarhpuankiu mi-urmny. sayttarahpuankiu sayttarpayarmhar tngarmny. ngarpaysayar sksayhkanhkykkuulny sayttarhtellmhar htarmny. htiuar-pngarsny sngnhngtway sksayhkanhkykhtarsa-yar sayttarhpuanapayar hkayrubimnhhpcar-hcpkyarmhar sngnhng nhutskshpyng israylamiyusartiussy sngsiurarsmyhtiukiu hcerngmy. alarnnhctayarnng anant-tayarnng amyngttayarnghgtwarhisayar hcarpwellkiulny akarrhsarnhng lup rhway-hcnghng mwmmanrmny. hcarpwellapa-yarnarptlly kwpsayar rhwaytnsarkiu ananlktwarhisayar hkarpnkiung hkarpn-payarnarptlly kwpsayar rhwaytnsarkiu luprmny. rhwaylaykwngkiulny lup hkyayhtayarklayhku ahtkcarpwellayhtayarnng tprmy. htiurwhaykwngtiussy hkarpn-payarmharhti hcarpwellhtmhcrar htmb-hiunayrarhpyhcrmy. hcarpwellhtmhcrar akarrhsarhtmbhiukiu lup rhwayhcnghngmwmmanrmny. hcarpwellnhngsiungsayar lngpn-jwn anguan layarnghcrarhplarmyarkiu lny rhwayhcnghng luprmny. ngarrhay hcarp-wellpayarmhar rhaytayarmunkiu ahcnyt-ngarmny. mehkuanikiulny rhwayhcnghnglup mehkuanitungahcrhisayar alkmayarkwk-myar bhuusemyar kyarpwngmyartiukiu thcptynturmy. mehkuanitungbhtk-thkyksuanlkhcehtwk alkhkyayarklkrhirmny. mehkuanitunghtellk htwkayar alksuan-lktwng tlk tlk bhuukyarpwngnhngtkw bartansenhng puantusayar hkwksuanhkwk rhirmny. mehkuanitunglly bhuukyarp-

wngnhngtkw bartansenhgpuantuusayar
hkwklayhkw rhirmny. mehkuanthngtel-
lktwksayar alkhkyayarklkrhisnyatiung
alknhhcbhkaayarklly bhuusetluanhe
rhirmny. bhuumyar alkmyartiukiu tki-
uythcptnyhpyhchay mehkuanthkiuyluankiu
rwhaycngnhng htuluprmny. mehkwhkun-
hcluanthkiulny luprmny. hcarpwellkiu lng-
cayhkyngnghar htiumehkwkku htwrmny.
menyhphnhg menyhphkanhcrarkhwktius-
nylny rwhayhcnghpyhcrmy. mehkuanhng
mehkuanthnsarrhismyhtiukiu rwhayhcnghak-
wktsynhng luprmny. tayarngpayarmhar
sngaar pyhkeellpyesayarpuanhng nyelya-
yarhchwar luphkyngnghar stipyurmy.

26

tnnykar pyarsayarahtny mayarngsa-
yarahtny nesayarahtnyhpyng pyesayar
hkayrubimarupnhng hkyylhsayar pithkya-
yarkularkarsyhtnyhpyng telltayarkiu
luprmny. kularkarsny alyarnhhcsyrhch-
tayarng ananlaytayarngghi kularkarkyng
alyaranan tuurmny. kularkarngarhtnyhe
thcptnyhkyuprmny. kularkarthny pyn-
gbhkmhar kularkarnarkyngskmherar
kwngmyarkiu pyarsayarahtnyhng luprmny.
ahkyarsayar kularkar pyngbhkmhar
kularkarnarkyng skmherarlny htiuat-
uluprmny. kularkarthny kwngngarsykiung
ahkyarsayarkularkar anarskmherar kwng-
ngarsy kiung kwngkyngsiungmiaayarn
luprmny. rwhayhkyayarnngarsykiulny lup
htiurwhayhkyayarnghpyng kularkarmyarkiu
puutwellshpyng telltayar tsayarngtny
hpyhcrmy. telltayarhpuaaupbhui ahk-
yarsayar kularkarsyhtnykiu sitmwaynhng
luprmny. kularkarsny alyaratayarngsuansy
ananlaytayarngghi kularkar syhtnytiusny
alyarananhkyngtuurmny. kularkarngarhtny
thcp hkyayarkhtny thcptny hkyup shtmk-
larkarkiu telltayarue hkayarkhtarmny.
kularkarmyark skmherar pyngbhkknaysayar
kularkarthnyanarmhar kwngngarsykiu
ng skmhcsayar ahkyarkularkaranarmhar
kwngngarsykiung luprmny. kyaywarhky-
ayng ngarsykiulny lup kwngtiu lyhi-
upvelyhng apayartelltpiungnhg tpiung
puutwellshpyng telltsayarngtny hpy-
hcrmy. htiupayartell piusayar kularkar
twkkiuark telltayararkhpaymhar twell-
wellswellhtarmny. apayartellpiusayar
kularkar alyarnhhctayarngtwng tellta-
yarhpuaaupbhui tbbhthkyk tayarnghe
twellwellswellhtarmny. apayartellh-
puaaupbhui anesuansaysariaykiung
htiusiurayapayar tharrhsarraykiung
luprmny. telltayararkrhtayarnghatarsa-
yar akarrhpyngpyartiukiulny luprmny.
pynpyarsny alyarsytayarnng anantta-
yarnghwar rhirmny. htiupynpyarrhis-
myhtiuy hkyayhtayarknhhchkuhe tnt-

nyrhicayhkyngnghar luprmny. tellta-
yartayarnghbk karnpynpyar nhcsykiu
luprmny. htiupynpyarnhhcsytwng tpyart-
pyaraayark hkyayhtayarknhhchkuhech-
wphcarbhui ngwayhkyayhwp laisykiu
luprmny. htiuatuy telltayarmya-
yarkbhk karnpynpyar nhcsyrhirmny.
htiupynpyarlny ngwayhkyayhwpplaysy
tpyarnhhchkuherhirmny. telltayarana-
yarkbhk karn pynpyarhkyayarkpyarkiu
htayarnghbhtkkyk karn pynpyarn-
hhcapyarkiu luprmny. ahtkng aayarkng
kwngkiutp hcayhcpyk htayarnghhchku-
kui pyehcayrmny. pynpyarrhhcpar ng-
wayhkyayhwpshkyayarkhku tpyarn-
hhchkuhe rhirmny. telltayar karsayar
pynpyarkiu lyhiuhcarbhui akarrhsar
knlknyngtiukiu tbbhngarkhyayarnghce
luprmny. telltayararkhpay karsayar
pynpyarkiu lyhiuhcarbhui klnknyng-
garhkyayarnghiulny luprmny. alyklnkny-
gkiu htayarnghbhtkkyk suanhcayrmny.
pynpyartiukiu rwhaynhngmwmmanrmny.
klnknynglyhiubhiur rwhaykwngkiulny lup
klnknyngtiukiu rwhaynhngmwmmanrmny.
tayarngpayarmhar sngaarpysayarpuanh-
ganye telltayarkiu tnsayarkrmny. tnnykar
pyarsayarahtny mayarngsayahtny nesa-
yarahtny pithkyayarpynpypye hkayrubi-
marupnhng hkyylhsayar kularkarthnykiu
hkyuprmny. rwhayhksayar akarrhsar
tiunglaytiungapayarmhar htiukularkarkiu
swellhtarmny. htiutiungtiusny rwhaytan-
hchiunhng ngwayhkyayhwpplayhkhunhng
pynhcuarmny. sksayhkanhkykhtarsayar
sayttarkiu kularkaratwngsiu swngchcarbhui
htiukularkarkiu rwhayhkyayarnghpyng
swellkar hgyararp hgyarhgyuanarp nhc-
parhchpyar apiungahkyar hpyhcrmy.
hgyarhgyuan arp sksayhkanhkyksayttara-
payarmhar sayttarahpuankiu tnghtarmny.
kularkarpyngmhar hcarpwellkiu htar-
rmny. telltayarngtayarngbhknarmhar
mehkuankiung myayarkbhknarmhar hcarp-
wellkiung tbbhkhngtbbk siungmiaayarn
gtarmny. telltayarantanhkar karn pyarsa-
yarahtny mayarngsayahtny nesayarahtny
pithkyayarpynpypye hkyylhsayar ku-
larkarthnykiu luprmny. htiukularkarbhui
rwhaytanhchiunhngpynhcuansayar akar-
rhtiungngartiungkiu lup rwhaynhngmwm-
manrmny. kyaywarhkyayhwpngarkhku-
ulny swrmny.

27

tnnykar alyarngartayarnng ananngartayarn-
grhi hcturnlayhtayarnghpyhcsayar yjpll-
ngkiu akarrhsarnhngluprmny. amynghny
suantayarngrhirmny. yjpling layhtayarn-
gapayarmhar uehkyiulayhkyayarnkiu
akarrhsarnhnglup kyaywarnhng mwm-
manrmny. pyarhkanhcrariunhngtkw

tuurwngpyar angtuan amellsarhkyit lngpn
 ahcrhisayar yjpllnghng siungsayar tnsar-
 rhismyhtiukiu kyaywarnhng luprmny.
 kyaywar snhkarkiuung snhkarlayhtayarn-
 gapayarmhar kyaywarlaykwngkiung lupp-
 yehng yjpllnghkarpnaayark aly htarmny.
 yjpllnghnmhcrar akarrhsarhtmbhiutiukiu
 lup kyaywarnhng mwmmmanpyemh yjpl-
 lnghiu htmhcrarbbhiu tbhktkkyk kwngmyar
 lyhiuhtarmny. tayarngpayarmhar sngaar
 pynsyatiung htiuyjpllnghiu apayaraayark
 hnglnghpyhchcayhkyngnghar pynpyarnhng
 luprmny. telltayarwng karnmuukar al-
 yaratarangtrarrhisayar pithkyayarnhng
 tayarngbhk kularkarkiu luprmny. htiuku-
 larkarbbhiu tiungnhcsy tiungghkyayh-
 cwphhcsy kiu kyaywarnhng lup tiungtan-
 hciu tiungtiukiu ngwayhpyng pyehcarmny.
 htiunntuu myayarkbhk karn alyarata-
 yarnng trarrhisayar kularkarnhngtkw
 ngwaytanhiu ngwaytnparsayar kyay-
 warhtiungnhcsy kyaywarhkyayh-
 cwphhcsy rhirmny. wnganayarkbhk anan
 karn alyaratarangngarsyrhisayar ku-
 larkarnhngtkw tiungtsy hkyayh-
 cwpt-syrhirmny. wngarhaybhkln ananata-
 yarnngarsyrhirmny. tanhkarwtbhk-
 thkyk karn alyarsyngartayarnghisayar
 kularkarnhngtkw tiungsuantiung hkyay-
 hcwpsuanhkurhirmny. wngtanhkarw
 karn pyarsayarahtny mayarngsayarahtny
 nesayarahtny pithkyayarpypngpye hkyyl-
 hysayar kularkaratayarnghhcsynhngtkw
 tiunglaytiung hkyayh-
 cwplayhkurhirmny. wngptlny tiungrhismyhti-
 usny ngwaytan-
 hciu ngwaytn kyaywarhkyayh-
 cwphhng pynyhcuarnmny. wngsny alyaratarang-
 tar ananngarsy amynngartayarngh-
 i pithkyayarnhngkyaywar hkyayh-
 cwphpyng pyermny. amhutayarthmbhiu
 telltayarasa-
 suanasayarnghismyhiung telltayar-
 tansng wngnhngsiungsayar tansngrhismyhiung
 kyaywarnhngluprmny. pristhcn-
 ywayrar telltayarwng sksayhkanhkykht-
 arrararpkiu karsayar kularkarpyngmhar
 mekhuun ahc-
 nympt mehtwnhcrarbbhiu sanlwngsekiu
 htayarngyusayar sanlwngsechckiu
 israylamiusar tiusny sayarnghkellrky-
 mnyakyayarnng sngsiulayar. aarrunnhng
 suueatsartiusny nyuemhsny nanntiung-
 gaayarnng htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
 htiuaumbhukiu hcerngmny. israylami-
 utiusny sarahc-
 nyashcayarngrsayar pnyttayar hpyh-
 cstny.

28

sngat ahckiaaarrunsny ngarrhaymhar
 yjpurayarhitambhukiu sayarngrmnyakya-
 yarnng suunhngsuueat sartnyhuusayar
 nardp abhiu elarjar ismartiukiu israylami-
 usar-tiuahtellk rwayhkyy sngaayarkhn-
 htalarayar. sngat ahckiaaarrunbhun
 asray htngpa-
 yarhchayhkyngnghar snrhngsayar
 awtkiu

luppay rmny. aarrunsny ngarrhaymhar
 yjpurayarhitambhukiu sayarngrwksayar
 ahkwnggrhi suukiu snrhngchayhkyngnghar
 ngarpaysayar uarnkiursayar pnyarrhi-
 a-payarngtiusny htiuaawtkiu luprmny
 akayarnng mharhtarmny. lupsayara-
 wthuumuukar rnhpuan sngtiung
 wtluan hkyylhysa-
 yarangkye bayarnng hkarptny huusayar
 sngat ahckiaaarrunnhng suueatsartiusny
 ngarrhaymhar yjpurayarhitambhukiu
 sayarngrwkmnyakyayarnng snrhngsaya-
 rawtkiu luphkyngnghar rwhayn-
 hngpyarsayarahtny mayarngsayarahtny
 nesayarahtny pithkyayartiukiu
 yuarmny. htiurwhayahchis-
 nytiunhng sngtiungkiu htuusnhcwar
 luprmny. siungkyiunhchcpngrhi
 sngtiunggapayar narhkyngtwel-
 lmihchayhkyngnghar tbhktkkyk-
 kiu swellhkyuprmny. sngtiung-
 gapayarnar htuusnyayarnng
 rnhcnkiunly sngtiungkiuykellsiu
 rwhayn-
 hngng pyar sayarahtny mayarngsaya-
 rahtny nesayarahtny pithkyayartiukiu
 iung luprmny. rhhankyayarknhhcluan-
 kiuyuu israylami-
 iutsynnhcmiukiu askakyeangy aliuk
 kyayarknhhcluanpayarmhar amyiunarm-
 nyhkyayarkhkuhe akhkrar tngmny.
 tansippayarmhar akhkrarngskellsiu
 kyayarklupsayar alupnhngtkwisraylami-
 ueat narmny tiukiu htiukyayarknhhcluan-
 a-payarmhar akhkrarng rwhaykyayarkai-
 u htyrmny. israylamiusartiukiu
 aayarkmayhchayhkyngnghar
 htiukyayarknhhcluan-
 kiuyuu tpmny. htiusiu israylamiusartiukiu
 aayarkmayhchayhkyngnghar
 suutiunarmnymyarkiu aarrun
 sny htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
 mimiphkuanpayarmhar sayarngrmny.
 kyayarkaiutiukiu rwhayn-
 hngluprmny. asuannhngtparsayar
 kyiunhchcpngtiukiu rwhayh-
 cngnhngkyhcuppyemh kyayarkai-
 u twellrmny. rwhayn-
 hngng pyarsayarahtny mayarngsaya-
 rahtny nesayarahtny pithkyayarn-
 hngng sngtiungkiu lupsynnytu-
 u byardit rnhpuankiu htuusnhcwar
 luprmny. nhhtphkayarkly alyarht-
 war ananhtwar hcturn layhtayarnng
 hpyhcmny. htiurnghpuan
 kyayarkmytkiu laytnhcermny.
 phtmatnkar kyayarkne usahprar
 pttmnyar dutiyatnkar my nelar
 hcin ttiyatnkar wharkintumhuur
 gayarmit. hctut-tatnkar
 mykrwell kyayarnng ngarswell-
 hpyhchaseasetiukiu rwhayaiu
 hcermny. israylamiutsynnhcmi-
 yu rhiusyatiung tansippayarmhar
 akhkrarngskellsiu htiukyayark
 tiu htiutsynnhcparsayar
 narmnyaseasetiukiu tnglyk
 kyayarktluanlyhng narmnytparh-
 ceparmny. rnhpuanapayar
 htayarnghhchku rwhaynh-
 ckwngkiung kyhcsayar rwhaykyiunh-
 chcpngkiung luppemh htiurwhayn-
 hchkwng tp sngtiung siungkyiupayarm-
 harhisayar kyayarkaiutiut twellrmny.
 thpn rwhaynhchkwngkiulup
 sngtiungaaayarknarmharhisayar
 rnhpuanaayark htayarnghhchku

tprmny. ahkyarsayar rwhaynhhckwngkiulny lup sngtiungrhaybhkaayarknar htusnsayar rngchny apayarnarskmherartwng sngtiungkiuy tbbkthkyk tprmny. rnghpuanrwhaynhhckwngkiu sngtiung rwhaynhhckwngnnghtwell pyarsayarkyuhpyng pyehcayrmny. htiusiu rnghpuankiu htusnsayar rngchnyapayarmarmhar swell sngtiungnngmkwar amyellrhicayrmny. aarrunsnylny snrhngararphartntayartell-siu wngsayarahkar israylamiusartiukiu htarwrbbhurar ahcnyayarkmaytayarmuuhcayhkyngnghar byarditrnghpuanparsayar suutiunarmnymyarkiu miminhluanpayarmhar sayarmgrmny. byarditrnghpua-nahtell urimnhng sumimkiu swnghtarmny. aarrunsny htarwrbbhurar rhaytayarsiu wngsayarahkar miminhluanapayarmhar urimnhng sumimparsnyhpyhc israylamiusartiutamhu hcerngtayarmuuhkykkiu htarwrbbhurarrray miminhluanpayarmhar sayarmgrmny. sngtiungnnghsingsayar wtluanikiu pyarsayarahknynhngsar luprmny. wtluan lnyhcwppar lnyhcarpkiu mhcuph-cayhkyngnghar sanhkyplnyhcwpkwpskellsiu rksayarahnty nhng kwprmy. pyarsa-rayrahtny mayarngsayahtny nesayaht-nynhng lupsayar sllelsemayarkiu rwhay snylnmyarkiu wtluaanaayarkhcwn-narptlly sllelsetluan rwhaysnylnytluan-hcehkyarlyk ahcnyatiung swellhtarmny. aarrnsny amhutayarkiu sayarng snrhng-rararp htartayartell mhar htarwrbbhurar-raytayar htwkwngsayarahkar saybhaynhng knglwtmnyakyayarng htuiwtluanikiu wt suueat asankiu kyarmny. rwhayhngsngky-hckiu lup tansipayarmhar akhkrart-ngskellsiu htarwrbbhuraaraa snrhng hkyng-hu akhkrartng pyarsayarkyuhngbayarngrhay hkyntyhtarmny. aarrunsny htiusngkyuki-nhpua sngshpyng israylamiusartiueat snrhngsayar alhuu darnnhngsiung snrhng-caysmyhsayarartiu parsayarapyhckiu sayarmgrmny. suutiusny htarwrbbhuraeat hcittayarnhng twayhkyngnghar aarruneat nhpuu ahcnyngarmny. pithkyayarnngkyek-iulny lup hkyylhyrmny. bayarnngkiulny pithkyayarnhngluprmny. hkarpnkiu lny hkyylhsayar alupnhng pyehcayrmny. aarruneatsartiu bhunasraykiu htng-payarhcayhkyngnghar angkye hkarpn-uehtupmyarkiu luppayrmny. htiusiu sngat ahckiu aarrunnhng suueatsartiu wtsng-hcaypyemh suutiusny ngarrhaimhar yjpuray-ar hitamhukiu sayarngrwkmnyakyayarng suutiuki senhnglimshpyng arar hknhtar snrhng hcayrmny. suutiurhkhcarakayayarng mhtngmpayarhcayhkyngnghar hkarmh-payarngsuahti pitpayarmgbhekiu hkyup payrmny. aarrunnhngsuueatsartiusny prit-shcnywayrar telltayartellsiu wngsayarng snrhngar arphartn yjpllnganarsiu hkyngk-p-sayarng apyhcrayark msayhcayhkyngnghar

htiusiu wtrmny. aarrunmhck suueatamyiu ahcnyasktiusny hcayarngrsayar pnyttayar hpyhcstny.

29

suutiusny ngarrhay yjpurayarhitamhukiu sayarngrwkmnyakyayarng abhysiu snrhng-hcayrmny nnyhuumuukar apyhcmarsayar nwarngsyahthng siunhckayarngtiukiung tsaymparsayar gyuanmun tsaymparbell senhnglupsayar gyuanmunpyar tsaym-parbell senhnglupsayar gyuanmunky-wptiukiung yuurmy. htiumunmyarkiu tayarngtluanhtell htynpyemh nwartkayarn-g siunhckayarnngnhtkw sayarnghkell-rmny. aarrunnhngsuueatsartiu prist-hcnywayrar tanhkarnarsiu hkayarkhell rayhkyiurmy. awttnsarmyarkiyuu angkye wtluan sngtiung rnghpuanhng aarrunkiu wthcay htusnsayar sngtiungnngchnhng hcnyrmny. suueat hkayarnngpayarmhar bayarnngkiutng bayarngsnrhngsayar sngky-hckiu tprmny. htuiahkar limhcar sekiuyuu suueat hkayarnngpayar layarnghpyng suuk-iulimrmny. suueatsartiu kiulny hkayarkhell angkyewthcayrmny. hkarpnkiulny hcny uehtupkiulny sayarnghcaypyelyhng. suutiusny htarwrpyttayar atung yjpurayarhitarkiu siungrmny. htiusiu aarrunnhng suueat-sartiu kiuyjpurayarhit arar hknhtarmny. htuiayark nwarhtetkayarnngkiu pristhc-nywayrar telltayarrhaysiu sayarnghkell aarrunnhng suueat sartiussny mimitiu lkkiu nwarhkayarnngpayarmhar tngkrmy. pristhcnywayrar telltayartanhkarnarmhar htarwrbbhurarrraytayar htuiunwarkiu strmy. aswaykiu yuu yjpllnguehkyiutiu lknyhi-unhnghtnpyemh kywngsayaaraswaykiu yjpllng hkayaryngnar swrmny. aaaukiu hpuansayarseurhismyh asnyayar rhisa-yaramyhay kyayarkkpnhhckunhng kya-yarkk sekiuyuu yjpllngpayarmhar mer-hiurmy. nwareatasar aray hkayarnukiuar tpyngmhar merhiurmy. apyhchpyaryar-j hpyhceat siuhtetkayarnngkiulny yuu aar-runhng suueatsartiusny mimitiulkkiu siuhkayarnngpayarmhar tngrmny. htiusiukiu stpyelyhng aswaykiuyuu yjpllngapayarn-ptlly hpyarmny. siukiulny apiungpiungh-pyt wmtellrhisayararnhngkyaytiuki-u saykyayarpvelyhng hkayarnngnng sarthcm-yarkiu hcuhtar siutkayarnngluankiu yjpllng-payarmhar merhiurmy. htarwrbbhuraaraa merhiusayaryjpyhceat. htarwrbbhuraaraa mehpyng skkp mwhaykiungsayar puujayarskkarpyhceat. ahkyarsayar siukiulnyyuu aarrunnhng suueatsartiusny mimitiulkkiu siuhkayarnngpayarmhar tngrmny. htiusiuki stpyelyhng aswaykiuyuu aarruneat lkayarnpyng suueatsartiu eat lkayarnarpyng. suutiueat lkayarklmng lkayarkhyaymng htyn yjpllngapayar ptlly

hpynrmny. yjplngpayarmharrhisayar
aswaynhng limhcrarsekiuyuu aarrunnhg
sueat awtng sueat sartiunhngsuutiu
awtng hpynshpyng aarrunmhhc sarmyar
awtmyartiussy srnhg kylimmny. hti-
usisny arar hknhtarrarsiu hpyhcsayarka-
yargu seu amye aaaukiu hpuansayarseu
asny payar rhisayaramyhay kyayarkkpn-
hchckunhng kyayarkkpkuihpuansayar
seu lkyarphkuan htarwrbbhurar rhayta-
yarhtarsayar tsaymell muntayarnghtellk
muntluan senhng lupsayar munpyartpyar
munkywpthkypkiu yuu aarrunkl sueat
sartiulk htiuarartiukiu htarpyelyhng htarwr
bhurarrraytayar hkyelwhell hkyelwhell-
sayar puujayarskkar pyurmny. htiuarar-
tiukiu suutiulkmh hkanyuu htarwrbbhurar
rhaytayartwng mwhaykiungsayaranan
hpyhchcayhkyngnghar yjplng merhiuar
yjapayarmhar rhiurmny. htarwrbbhu-
raraar mehpyng pyusayar puujayarskkar
hpyhceat. aarruneatarar hknhtarrar
sueatrngptkiu yuu htarwrbbhurar rhay-
tayar hkyelwhellshpyng hkyelwhellsayar
puujayarskkarpyupymh sueat rngpt-
sny sngatabhiu hpyhcrmnny. htiusiu
aarrunnhngsartiueat arar hknhtarsayar
siutellk hkyelwhellsayar puujayarskkarpyu
hkyelwhell sayar rngptkiung hkyemyhayark-
sayar puujayarskkarpyu hkyemyhayarksayar
phkuankiung srnhnghcay pyemh htiurngpt
phkuantiusny htarwrpnnyttayaratiung is-
raylamyusarlhuusayar aarruneat abhiu
suusartiueatabhiu hpyhcrmnny. israylamy-
usarpyusayar misaharyyjtellk htarwr
bhurar rhaytayar hkyemyhayark hkye-
myhayarkrar puujayarskkar hpyhceat.
aarruneat srnhngsayar awttnsarkiu sueat-
sartiussy amwayhkanshpyng selimhkyng
mngglarnhng yjpurayarhitarar hknhtarsa-
yarahkar aarrunkiuylhar yjpurayarhitlup-
sayar sarsny srnhngarhtarn amhutayarkiu
sayarngkyngnghar pristhcnwayrar tell-
tayarsiu wngsayahkar hknhcrckptluan
wtsngrmny. ararhknhtarrar siueatasarkiu
yuu srnhngarhtarn pyutpyemh aarrunnhg
sueatsartiussy htiuasarkiu tayarnghtell
rhisayarmunkiung pristhcnwayrar tellta-
yartanhkarnarmhar hcarrkymny. suutiukiu
srnhnghcay arar hknhtarhchayhkyngnghar
apyhchpyayar mngglarpyuhkyngnghng
siungsayar arartiukiu suutiussy hcar-
rkymny. htiuarartiussy srnhngsayahkya-
yarg msiungsayarsuu mhcar. arar hkn-
htarrarnhng siungsayar amellsarhpyhchcay
munhpyhchcay nanntiungaayarg kynky-
wnglyhng htiuakywngkiu merhiurmny.
srnhngsayahkayarg abhysuumy mhcar.
htiusiu ngarpnytsmyhatiung aarrunnhg
sueat sarti aarpyu yjpurayarhitarar hkn
htarhkyng mngglarkiu hknhcrckptluansa-
yarngrmny. htiumhtpar apyhchpyahky-
ngaliungnar naytiung nwarhtetkayarnkiu

puujayar apyhchpyayraryj pyurmny. htiusiu
yjplngbhui apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyupymh
plngkiu hngkyyhcamrny. htiunayark
srnhng hcayhkyngnghar senhng limrmny.
hknhcrckptluan yjplngbhui apyhch-
pyayhkyngkiu pyu srnhnghcaypyemh al-
wvnsrnhngsayar yjplngbhui htiuplmgngng
twaysmyhsayararartiussy srnhngsayarar
hpyhcrmnny. yjplngpayarmhar puujayarsa-
yarar huumuukar ahkarmnysayar siusngy
nhhckayarnkiu yuu naytiungahcnympt
nannkyan tkayarg nyueyan tkayarnkiu
puujayarmny. siusngytkayarnkiu puuja-
yarsayahkar sanlwngekiutayarg rsayar
sanlwnsesuanlayargh nhng rayarsayar
munnyktaumellkiung swnlayarngrar puuja-
yarskkarbhui hpyhcrny suanlayarghkiu ng
siusngyngngng atuu puujayarmny. ahkyarsa-
yar siusngykiu nyueyan puujayarsayahkar
nannkyan bhayarjny puujayarskkar swnl-
ayarngrar puujayarskkarparsny nnytuuparlyk
htarwrbbhurarar mehpyng skpp mwhayky-
iungsayar puujayarskkarpyurmny. htiusiu
sngtiusarhcnymyaysktiussy sngnhngngart-
way nhutskrararp htarwrbbhurar rhaytayar
pristhcnwayrar telltayartanhkarn-
armhar ahcnympt merhiusayaryjkiu
puujayarrkymny. htiuarp israylamyusar-
tiunhng ngartway ngarbhuntayaraarhpyng
suutiukiu srnhnghcaymny. ngarrhay
yjpurayarhitamhukiu sayarngchay hky-
ngnghar aarrunnhg sueatsartiukiung prist
hcnwayrar telltayarkiung yjplngkiung
ngarsnrnhnghcaymny. israylamyusartiutwng
ngarnay suutiueat bhurarhpyhcrmnny.
ngarsny suutiutwng nayhkyngnghar
suutiukiu aellguttupnyhtellk kynhutsa-
yargyuuhkellsayar suutiueat bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurarhpyhckayayarnkiu suuti-
u sikylimny. ngarsny suuti u bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurarhpyhceathu mayarrhayaar
mintayarmueat.

30

tnnykar nansarpayarnkiu merhiuhcrar
yjplngkiu akarrhsarnhng luprmny. hti-
uplmgnsny alyarttayarg anantayarg
hcturnlayhtayarnghpyhc amynghhcta-
yarngrhi rmny. uehkyiutiukiulny akar-
rharhpyng pyehcayrmny. plnghtip nanran
uehkyiutiukiu rwhayhcnghng mwmmam
apayarnarptlly kwpsayar rwhaytnsarkiu
luprmny. rwhaytnsaraayark plngtbhk-
thkykhtayarg rwhaykwngnhhckwngkiu
lup plnghtmhcar htmhbiunayrar hpy-
hcrmnny. htmhbiutiukiu akarrhsarnhng lup
rwhaynhngmwmmamhkanrmny. ngarsny
sngnhngtwayrararp sksayhkanhkyk htarsa-
yarsayttarkiu karsayar kularkarrhay hti-
uplmgkiu htarmny. aarrunsny nanntiung
mehkwktiukiu pyngsayahkar htiuplmg-
payarmhar mwhaysayar nansarpayarnkiu

rhiurmny. nyueyanlny mehkwtiuki
htwnsayaarhakr htiupllngpayarmhar
nansarpayarngkiu rhiurmny. htiusiu
sngtiu sarhcnymyaysktiusny htarwrbrhur
rhaytayar ahcnymyell pyursayar nansar
payarngrhiuhkyng hpyhcsny. htiupll
ngpayarmhar htuuhkysayar nansarpa
yarngkiu mrhiur. merhiusayar yjkiu mpyur.
bhayarjny puujayarskkarkiulny mpyur.
swnlayarngrar puujayarskkarkiulny mpyur.
aarrunsny tnhcthkark apychpyaryrj ka
yarngaswaykiuyuu htiupllngeat uehkyiutiu
apyhchpyayhkyng mngglarkiu pyurmny.
sngtiu sarhcnymyaysktiusny tnhcthkark
htiusiu pyur kymny. htarwrbrhuraraar
alwnsnrhngsayar yjpllnghpyhcsny. thpn
htarwrbrhurarsny mayarrhayaar mint
ayarmuusnykar israylamiysartiuki raytkw
hcarngyuusayaarhakr bhaylwtmnyakya
yarng rhismyh tiusny asease mimiaskrwayrn
abhiuki htarwrbrhuraraar skkprmnny.
raytkw hcarngwngsayar suapayarmgtiusny
akypayaraliuk ngwayakypwkchce ht
arwrbrhuraraar skkprmnny. akypkar gayr
nhhcsyhyhcsny. asknhhcsymhhc piul
wnsayersuu apayarngtiusny hcarngwng
htiususayar puujayarskkarkiu htarwrbrhur
aarpyurmny. kiuyaskkiu rwayhkyngnghar
htarwrbrhuraraar puujayarskkarkiu pyusa
yarahkar ngwayrttsayar suutiusny mpiu
sngrellsayar suutiusny mlyhayarbhell lu
utiung akypwkchce payrmny. israylamiysar
tiueat arwayngwaykiu yuu suutiaskkiu
rwayhkyngnghar htarwrbrhurarrhaytayar
israylamiysartiueat sksayhpyhcrmnnyakya
yarng pristhcnwayrar telltayarhcritabhiu
aliunghar htarmnyhu mintayarmuueat.
thpn htarwrbrburarsny mayarrhayaar mint
ayarmuusnykar aarrunnng suueatsarti
ulkhyaysayhcrarbhii kyaywarhkyayh
tayarkparsayar kyaywarangtuankiu lup
pristhcnwayrar telltayarhng yjpllngh
chpyar htarmny. suutiusny pristhcnwayrar
telltayarsiu wngsayarng amhutayarkiu htm
htarwrbrburaraar merhiusayaryjkiu puu
jyarhkyngnghar yjpllnganarsiu hkyngkpsa
yarng saybhaynhng knglwtmnyakyarng
mimitiulkhyaykiu sayrmny. htiusiusu
tiunhng suutiuarymny anwyahcnysktiusny
hcayarngsayar pnyttayarhpyhcsnyhu
mintayarmuueat. thpn htarwrbrburarsny
mayarrhayaar mintayarmuupysnykar
sngsny mytsayarnansarmyikiu akyp
tayarhngghkyinlyk hcngkyysayar murnh
cay akypngarrar mwhaysayar shckyanpiun
hhcrarngarsy mwhaysayarkyannhhcrar
garsy shckyanpiutmyiungarrar sanl
wngsethinkiu yuu saysmarattnhng
hpyayarngsekiu bhayarttsnyatiung lim
rnsetnyhuusayar snrhngsayar nansarsekiu
bhayarpyemh pristhcnwayrar tellt
ayarnhng sksayhkanhkyksayttarkiu
hcarpwellnhng hcarpwellnsarrhismyhkiung

mehkuannhng mehkuanntsarkiu nansar
payarngrhiusayarplng merhiurar yjpuu
jarsayarplngnhng plngttsarrhismyhkiung
angtuannhng angtuanhkyayhtayarkkiung
htiunansarsenhng limshpyng htiuarar
tiuki alwnsnrhngchayhkyngnghar hti
siu snrhngchayrmny. htiuarartiunhng
twaysmyhsayar ararsny snrhngsayarararh
pyhcrmnny. aarrunnhng suueatsartiuki lim
suutiusny ngarrhay yjpurayarhitambukiu
sayarnghcayhkyngnghar yjpurayarhi
tarar hknhtarmny. israylamiysartiuaar
sngsiurmnyhar sngtiusarhcnymyayska
payarngtiu isesny ngarabhiu snrhngsaya
r limrnse hpyhcrmnny. luueatkiupayarmhar
mlayarngr. htiussekiu bhayarsnynytu
ahkyarsayarsekiu mbhayarr. snrhngsnyh
pyhc snrhngsnyhu sngtiusny mhtarmny.
htiusehnghtuuaayarng bhayarsayarsuu
msiungsayarluu limsayersuumysnykar
mimiamyiumh pyrhngghkyngkiu hkanrm
nyhu mintayarmuueat. thpn htarwrbrhu
rarsny mayarrhayaar mintayarmuusnykar
mwhaysayar nansarmyitnyhuusayar nt
phcay mwhaysayar ngarkhwan garlbhncay
hcngsayar layarbnhcaytiuki anyeamyh
hkyinyuu saysmarattnhng nharsaykiu
bhayarttsnynytu rayarnhayar snrhngch
ngkyysayar nansarpayarngkiu bhayarmny.
ahkyiukiulny nyknykhtayarnngpyemh
ngarsny sngnhngtwayrararp pristhcn
wayrartelltayar sksayhkanhkykrhaymhar
htarmny. sngtiutwng alwnsnrhngarmny.
htiususayar nansarpayarngkiu bhayarsny
nytu ahkyarsayar nansarpayarngkiu
kiuysuanbhii mbhayarr. sngtiutwng ht
arwrbrburarabhiu snrhngarmny. akyngsu
sny mimirhiuhcrarbhii htianansarpayarng
hnghtuuaayarngbhayareat. htiususny mi
miamyiumh pyrhngghkyngkiu hkanrmnyhu
mintayarmuueat.

31

thpn htarwrbrburarsny mayarrhayaar mint
ayarmuupysnykar narhtayarnghay ngarsny
yudamiysar hureatsarhpyhcsayar uriat
sar bayjlaylkiu amnyhpyng hknhtareat.
suusny rwayngwaykyaywarkiu lupsayar
att kyayarkkiu sway hcesayaratt shcsarkiu
htulupsayar attnhng amyiumpyusayar alup
kiu htusnhcwar lupttmnyakayarng
nyarnpnyarnhngkw sippanattamiy
umyitiuki ngarpay bhararshkngat
winyarnytayarnhng pynyhuanhcaeyat.
suunhngatuu dnamiysar ahimkeat
sar ahayarylhbkiulny ngarkhntareat.
ngarsny sngaar mharhtarsmyhtiuki
limmarsayarsuuapayarngtiusny lupttm
nyakayarng suutiunhuanhtellsiu nyarnp
nyarkiu ngarswnghtarpye. htiusutiusny
pristhcnwayrar telltayar sksayhkanhkyk
sayttar sayttarapayarmhar tngsayar

sayttarahpuan telltayartnsarrhismyhkiong
hcarpwellnhng hcarpwellnsarkiong hc-
ngkyysayar mehkuanhng mehkuanstnsar-
rhismyhkiong nansarpayarng rhiusayar
pllng merhiuraryjpuujayarsayar pllngtsar-
rhismyhkiong amhutayarkiu htmhcrarawt
yjpurayarhitaamhukiu sayarngsayaarhakr
yjpurayarhitaarrun nhng suueatsarwtbhui
snrhngsayaarawtkiong limhcrarsenng
snrhngarharhtarn suanbhui nansarpa-
yarngmwhaykiung ngarmharhtarsmy-
hatiung luprky mnyhu mintayarmueat.
thpnhtarwrbbhurark sngsny israylami-
usartiuaar sngsiurmnyamar ngarsny
sngtiukiun snrhnghcaysayar htarwrbbhurarh-
pyhckayayarmgkiun sngtiusiuhcayhkyngnngar
ngarnhngsngtiueat sarhcnymyaysk hcpcyar
lkhknarsksayhpyhcbhuiar ngarupusnaykiun
hcnghchcayarngr kymny. upusnaysny
sngtiuaar snrhngsayaarkyayarnng htiunaykiun
hcayarngrkymny. upusnaykiun hpyksa-
yarsuutiung asayhkanrmny. htiunay
aluplupsayar suummysnykar mimiامي-
umh pyrhngghkyngkiun hkanrmny. hky-
yarkrkptluan alupluprmny. sttmnaysny
htarwrbbhuraraar snrhng ngymisayar
upusnayhpyhceat. upusnay aluplupsa-
yarsuummysnykar eknamhn asayhkanrmny.
siuhpyhc israylamiusarahcnysasktiusny
htarwrptinyarny hpyhchcayhkyngnngar up-
usnayrk ahcnysatiung upushcayarngrkymny.
htiuisiun hcayarnglyhng ngarnhng isray-
lamiusarhpcpyar htarwrllkhknarsksayhpy-
hclimlmny. kiyayarngmueat htarwrbbhu-
rarsny miughkayarnngkngnhng myaykyekiun
hkyayarkrktwng hpnsng sttmnayrk ngym-
whpcwar naylyk aarhpyntayarmuusnyhu
mayarrhayaar mintayarmueat. htiuisiun
bhurarshkngsny sinartayarnngpayarmhar
mayarrhaynhng nhutsktayarmuusnya-
suan lknyhiutayarnhng akhkrartngsayar
sksayhkanhkyk kyayarkpyarnhhcyparkiu
paytayarmueat.

32

mayarrhaysny tayarngpayarmhar kyarmyn-
ghcwar rhinaykyayarnngkiun luumyartiisny
simyngsayaarahkar aarrun htansiu hcny-
wayky htpar. ngartiurhaymar swarrsayar
bhurartiukiun ngartiuaabhiu luppar. ngar-
tiuiun aellguttu pynymh nhutsayarngsayar
htiunayarrhay abhysihpyhcsnykiun ngar-
tiumsiparhu pyayarsiukyeat. aarrunklun
sngtiunmyar sarsmemyareat narsngsa-
yar rwhaynartayarnngmyarkiu hkywt
ngarhtansiu sayarnghkellkyhusiulyhng
luuapayarnngtiusny mimitiunay sngsayar
rwhaynartayarnngmyarkiu hkywt aarrun-
htansiu sayarnghkellkyeat. aarrunsnylny
lkhan nwarngny ruppuaanshtarnkiun
knyhcnhng raysarpelyhng swnlayeat.
luumyartiuklun aiun israylamiun ibhu-

rarsny sngkiun aellguttupynymh nhutsa-
yarngsayar sngaat bhurarhpyhctayarmuus-
nyhu siukyeat. aarrunsny htiunamhukiu
simynglyhng rupturhaymar yjplngkiun
tny nkhpynnaysny htarwrbbhurarabhiu
pwellhkanrsayarnay hpyhcsnyhu tpkiulny
kyayarngharhcayeat. nkhpynnanhka-
yarhcayar luutiusny ht merhiuraryj misa-
haryjtiukiun puujayarpymh hcarsayarklyk
htiungnaykyeat nayarkthpn khkunmyuuh-
tuuhkyngnngar hkyeat. htarwrbbhurark
sngsny sngswarlayar. aellguttupynymh
sngnhutsayarngghkellsayar sngaat luutiusny
hpayarkpynkypye. ngarmharhtarsayarmmh
alyngamyn lwhellsar nwarngnyrupkiun sw-
pyelyhng aiun israylamiun ibhurarsny sngkiun
aellguttupynymh nhutsayarngghkellsa-
yar bhurarhpyhctayarmueathu siuklyk
rupturhaymar yjpuujayarkiuwkypye-
huung iluumyiukiun ngarkynymyngpye.
lnypnghkiungmarsayarmyiun hpyhceat.
siuhpyhc ngarkiu rhihcaytar. ngarsny
amykpyngghcwar htwk suutiukiun hpyksemny.
sngkiukar kyesayar amyihpyhchcaymny-
huung mayarrhayaar mintayarmueat.
mayarrhayklun aiun htarwrbbhurark kuy-
tayarsny mharnhkiuaarkyesayar lkhng
aellguttupynymh nhutsayarngghkellsayar
kiuytayareat luutiukiun abhykyayarnng
amykpyngghcwar htwktayarmuusny.
aellguttuluutiuklun bhurarshkngsny mka-
yarngsayar akyanrhishpyng suutiukiun
tayartayarnngmyar st myaykyepayark
sutsnngpyrhngghkyng aliungharsar nhutsa-
yarnnglaysnyhu abhykyayarnng siubhwyakya-
yarnng rhiparmnyyny. pyngghcwarasayar
amyktayarkiu pytayarmuupar. kiuyta-
yareat luutiun isiu apyhcayarmnyakyankiun
nayarnngrtayarmuupar. kiuytayark sngtiun
amyiuanwykiun kayarnngkngkykellsiu
ngarmyarpayrhcaymny. ngarpayarrhellsa-
yar imyayrhismyhkuiun sngtiun amyianwyar
ngarpayshpyng suutiisny ahcnymyell
amwayhkanrkylimmnyhu kiuykiun ki-
uytiungtny kyinsitayarmuusayar hckarkiu
hkanhkeltpyesayar kiuytayareat kywnaarby-
han ijark israyltiukiun aayarkmaytayarmu-
parhu mimibhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarrhay-
tayar tayarngpnlayeat. htarwrbbhurarsny
mimilutiuaar apyhcayarmnyakyankiun
nayarnngrtayarmueat. mayarrhaysny
sksayhkanhkyk kyayarkpyarmhhcyparkiu
kiungyuulyk lhnay tayarngpayark sngswar-
layeat. htiukyayarkpyarnhhcmynhar
akhkrartnglyk rhieat. htiukyayarkp-
yartiusny bhurar shkng hpnsngtayarmuusa-
yar kyayarkpyar hcarsnylny bhurarshkng
akhkrartngtayarmuusayar hcarhpyhcsny.
luumyay kywaykyayarsankiun yayarrhusnyk-
yarylhng tp hchctiuksankiun kyarparsnyhu
mayarrhay aar siueat. mayarrhayklun
ngarkyarsayar asansny aayarnng kywaykya-
yarsanmhut rhuan ngiukywaysanlny

mhut sehkyngsiusanhpyhcstnyhu pyn-
 pyayareat. tpanesiu rayarksayarahkar
 nwarсныkyiung khkhunhkyngkiungmyng-
 lyhng mayarrhaysny amyk htwkshpyng
 kyayarkpyartiukiu hky tayarngghkyayrng
 hkyiuhpelleat. suutiulupsayar nwarсныkyi-
 ulny yuu arnykyueat. nyknyhkyaypyemh
 raypayarmhar hpyuu israyl amyiusar-
 tiukiu sayarkhcayeat. aarrunkiulnyhkayar
 sngsny suutiu imyhlayark kyesayar apy-
 hckiu rayarkhcayhkyngnghar suutiusny
 sng abhsyiu pyusannyhu maylyhng aarrunk
 shkng amykmhtwkparnhng. iluutiusny
 mkayarngsayar akyanrhikyayarngiu kiuy-
 tayar sipareat. suutiuklny ngartiurhaymhar
 swarrsayar bhurartiukiu ngartiuaabhiu
 luppar. ngartiukiu aellgutitupynymh
 nhutsayarngghkellsaysaruu htiumayrrhay
 abhsyiu hpyhcsnykiu ngartiursiparhu
 akywnupaar pyayarsiukylyhng akywnupk
 rwhayrhisayar suusny hkywthcayhhusius-
 nyhnhganye suutiupaysayar rwhaykiu
 akywnupsny mehtell htnylyhng inwarsngy
 htwklarparsnyhu pynpyayareat. htiusiu
 aarrunsny luumyarkiu nrsuutiur haymha-
 yark awttnsarkiu hkywthcaysnyhpyhc
 awttnsar ahkynyhcnryhikyayarngiu ma-
 yarrhaymyngsayarahkar tptanhkarwmhar
 rplyk htarwrbbhurarbkh abhysuunaysny.
 ngarhtansiu larhcayhshylyhng laywiamy-
 iusarapayarngtiusny suuhtan hcnwykyeat.
 mayarrhayklny luutiung htarlwylyk tpt-
 myknhartanhkarmh tmyknhar tanhkartiun-
 gaayrng htuthkyngghkpswar ase ase mimi
 nyeahckiu mimiapayarngabhayar mimi
 aimnehkyngkiu sthcayhu israylamiueat
 bhararshkng htarwrbbhuraraminrhita-
 yarmuusnyhu mayarrhayhcerngsnyatiung
 laywiamyusartiusny pyu htianu lu-
 usuanhtayarnglayark saykyeat. thpn
 mayarrhayk htarwrbbhursny ynay ka-
 yaryngkpeyaytayarumuuhcayhkyngnghar
 sngtiusny asease kiuyсар kiuyneahckiukiu
 htihkiuksayaraarhpyng sngtiusny ynay
 kiuykiu hkyemyhayarkky pyehu siulayeat.
 nkhpynnaalny sngtiu pyhcmharsayar
 apyhc kyelheat. yhkumhar htarwrbbhurar
 ahtantayarsiu ngartksvarsngtiu apych-
 pyayniunglyhng hpyayhcayhkyngnghar
 pyumnyshu mayarrhaysny luumyartiuaar
 siuppyemh htarwrbbhurahtantayarsiu
 pynswar aiubhurarshkng. iluutiusny
 pyhcmharsayar apyhc kyelhpateat. mim-
 ituaabhiu rwhaybhurark lupparpye.
 siusayarlny suutiupayhckiu lwhtthkyngng-
 har aliutayarrhilyng lwhttayarmuupar.
 siumhut kiuytayar hcerngtayarmuusa-
 yar hcarng akywnupnarmkiu hkyayta-
 yarmuupar. akywnup tayarngpnpateat
 lyhayarklyhng htarwrbbhurark akyngsu-
 usny ngarkiu pyhcmhareat htiusueat
 narmkiu ngarhcarrng ngarkhyaymny. siuh-
 pyhc ngarmharhtarsayararpsiu suutiukiu

yhkuswar piusayarnglayar. ngartmnsny
 sngrhaymhar swarlimmny. siusayarlny
 ngarsny akynyharu kywllarsayarahkar
 suutiu apychpaylyk kywlarmnykiu mint-
 yarmuueat. aarrunnhng luumyartiusny
 nwarсныkyiu lupkysayarkayayrng suutiukiu
 dnhkttayarmuueat.

33

thpnhtarwrbbhurark sngmhhc aellgut-
 itupynymh sngnhutsayarngghkellsayarluutiu
 iarpmh htwk sngeat amyuanwyaarn-
 garpaymnyhu aarbyhan ijark yarkup
 ngarkyinsiusayar pynysiuswarkylayar.
 kayarnkgngt mniulny sngtiurhaysiu
 ngarhcaylwht suusnyhkarnnilu aarma-
 yarriluu hittiluu hpayrjiluu hiwiluu yay-
 busiluutiukiu nynghut niunhng pyarnnyhce-
 sayar pynysiu sngtiukiu piusayarnglimmny.
 sngtiunhng atuu ngarkiyatiung mswar.
 sngtiusny lnpngghkiungmarsayarluumyiu-
 pyhcsayarkayayrng lm swarhcnny sngtiukiu
 ngarhpyksemny hciurimhcrarrhisnyhu
 mayarrhayaar mintayarmuueat. htii
 mkayarngsayar sitngkiu luumyartius-
 nykyarsayarahkar ngiukywaymnyntmlyk
 abhsuomyh tnsarmsngbellnaykyeat.
 akyayarngmuaar htarwrbbhurark sngsny is-
 raylamyusarkiu sngsiurmnyhar sngtiusny
 lnpngghkiungmarsayar amyiuhiphck-
 yeat. sngtiualy hkyhkyng ngarpayarlar
 hpyksemny. htiukyayarnng sngtiu abhy-
 siu ngarpyurmnykiu ngarsihkyngnghar
 sngtiutnsarmyarkiu hkywtkylayar hu
 mayarrhayaar mintayarmuunhngstny. isray-
 lamiusartiusny hayarrptayarnghkyayrng
 mimitiutnsarmyarkiu hkywtkyeat. ma-
 yarrhaysny telltayarkiu yuu tppying
 hkppwaywaysayarkpyelyhng prist hcsny-
 wayratellhuu hkayarwayareat. htarwr-
 hurarkiu rharsayarsuu apayarngtiusny
 tppying rhisayar pristhcnwayrar tellta-
 yarsiu htwkswarkyeat. mayarrhaysny
 telltayarsiu htwkswarsayarahkar luuapa-
 yarngtiusny ht asease mimitiutelltanharw
 rplyk telltayarahtellsiu mayarrhaywngsny
 tiungaayarnng kynyrrhulyknaykyeat. ma-
 yarrhaysny telltayarahtellsiu wngpyemh
 miughtimtiung sngsk telltayartanhkarw
 rpshpyng htarwrbbhursny mayarrhaynhng
 nhutsktayarmuueat. telltayartanhkarw
 miughtimtiungrpnaynykiu mynglyhng
 luuapayarngtiusny ht asease mimitiutell-
 tanharw kiukwykyeat. htarwrbbhursny
 aswayhknngpwnhkyngkiu nhutsktsny
 nnytuu mayarrhaynhng myknharhkyngsi-
 ung nhutsktayarmuueat. mayarrhaysny
 tptellsiu pynwngsayarahkar suaeatlhta-
 yarknuneatsar yayarrhumnyssayar luluysny
 telltayarmhtwkbhell nayeat. mayarrhayklny
 iluutiukiu piusayarnglayarhu kiuyta-
 yarmintayarmuusnytwng akywnupnh-

gatau abhysuukiu hcaylwhttayarmuusnykiu
 akywnupmsir. siusayarlny kiuytayark
 sngkiu sngeatnarmhpyng ngarsieat. sngsny
 ngarrhay myknharppye hu akywnupaar
 mintayarmuupye. siuhpyhc akywnupsny
 rhaytayar myknharlyhng myknharrya-
 yarngkiu akywnupsiparmny akayarng kiuy-
 tayareatlmkiupytayarmuupar. iluummyusny
 kiuytayareatlauhpyhckayarangkiu snghkyn-
 gtayar muupar akywnuptayarngnpareathu
 htarwrbbhuraara lyhayarksieat. ngark-
 iuytiungswar ngymwphkyngghkysarkiu
 paymnyhu mintayarmuueat. thpnma-
 yarrhayk kiuytayartiung mswarlyhng aky-
 wnuptiukiu iarpmh piutayarmmuuparnhng.
 akywnupnhng kiuytayareatluutiusny
 rhaytayar myknharsayarakyayangsny
 abhysiu htngrharparmny. akywnup-
 tiunhng kywswartayarmuusayaraarhpy-
 gsar htngrharparmny mhutlayar. htiusiu
 akywnupnhng kiuytayareatluutiusny
 myaykypayarmhar rhismysayarluu-
 tiunhng hkyarnarrparmnyhu lyhayarksiu
 lyhng - htarwrbbhurark snglyhayarksny-
 atiung ngarpyumny. sngsny ngarrhay
 myknharppye. sngkiu sngeatnarmhpyng
 ngarsieathu mayarrhayaar mintayarmuueat.
 thpntuan kiuytayareat bhunkiuakywnupaar
 pytayarmuupareat. akywnuptayarngnp-
 areathu lyhayarklyhng htarwrbbhurark
 ngareatkayarngmwnhkyngghismyhiu
 sngrhay ngarrhayarkswarhcaymny. htarwr
 bhurareatnarmtayarkiulny sngrhay ngarky-
 waykyayarmny. ngarsny kyayjuupylusayar
 suukiu kyayjuu pyumny. snarlusayarsuuki-
 ulnysnarmny. siurartwng sngsny ngarmykn-
 harkiu mmyngniungrar. ngarmyknharkiu
 mynglyhng askrhngrsayar luuthuan
 tyayarkmyhmrihuung ngaranarmhar
 nayrart hkurhieat. sngsnykyayarkpa-
 yarmhar rprmy. ngarbhunhayarkswarsa-
 yarahkar sngkiu kyayarkkyar ngarswnghar
 ngarkywsarsnyahkiuk sngkiu ngarlknhng
 hpuanapumny. ngarlkkii simrupsayarahkar
 ngarkyayarkiusar myngmny ngarmykn-
 harkiummyngghuung mintayar muueat.

34

thpn htarwrbbhurark arngkyayarkpyarn-
 hhcpayarnhngtuuaayarng kyayarkpyarn-
 hhcpayarkiu hkutlayar. sngkyiuhpellsa-
 yar arngkyayarkpyar hckarparsyatiung
 nayarkkyayarkpyarpayarmhar ngarray-
 htarmny. nkhpynnannksngsny asngnaylyk
 sinartayarnghpayarsiu tk tayarnghtip ngar-
 rhaymharkiykiu pylayar. sngnhngatuu ab-
 hysuumy mtr. tayarngtpyngluan luukiu
 mhtngrharhcaynhng. tayarngghkyayrng
 siunwarrtiukiu kykhcarrarmpyuhcaynhghu
 mayarrhayaar mintayarmuueat. htarwr-
 hurar mintayarmuusnyatiung arngkyay-
 arkpyarnhngtuuaayarng kyayarkpyarn-

hhcpayarkiu hkutpyemh mayarrhaysny
 nannkhcayarhcayarth htiukyayarkpyarn-
 hhcpayarkiu kiunglyk sinartayarnghpayarsiu
 tklayeat. htarwrbbhursny miughtimhpyng
 sngsk htiuar pyarrhayanarmharrplyk
 htarwr bhurareatnarmtayarkiu kywaykya-
 yartayarmuueat. htarwrbbhursny ma-
 yarrhayrhay kywswartayarmuulyk htarwr-
 hurar htarwrbbhurar hkyhcsnar hkyng mayt-
 tarkrunarngngpyng huan hciitrhnyhkyng
 kyayjuupyhkyng shchcarhckayarnghkyng-
 gnghng kywywtayarmuhtsayar ahtayarn-
 gasayarnghmaysarsuutiuaar snarhkyng
 kyayjuutarkiu hcayarngtayarmuht-
 sayar adhmmyngghkyng trartayarkiu
 lwnkyuuhkyng pyhcmharhkyngapyhctiukiu
 hpaylwhtsayarlny ahkynynhe sksk hpaylw-
 htayarmmuhtsayar sarhcnymyaysk
 ttiyask hctuthtasktiungaaayarn abhtieat
 apyheckiusartiu sppayhcerngtayarmuusayar
 bhurarshknghu kywaykyayartayarmuueat.
 mayarrhaysny alyngamyn uenywhthky kiuk-
 wylyk. aiubhurarrhng akywnupsny rhayta-
 yar myknharlyhng akywnuparhngsny aky-
 wnuptiunghngatuu kywtayarmuuparhcaysa-
 yar akywnuptayarnghnpareat. iluummyusny
 lnyngghkiungmarsayar amyihpyhcsa-
 yarlny akywnuptiupyhcmharmisayar
 duheriukapyhcmayarkiu lwht akywnuptiukiu
 kiuytayarnghwayuhchcartiu simyutayar
 muuparhulyhayarklyhng htarwrbbhurark
 kynyrlulayar. ngarptinyarnpyueat.
 myaykypayarmhar luumyiu mpyuhchpu-
 usayar aanhbhwysayaramhtiukiu sngeatlu-
 umyurhaymhar ngarpyumny. sngtiuaabhiu
 ngarhtarwrbbhurar pyursayaramhusny kya-
 yarkmbhwysayaramhu hpyhckayarangkiu
 sngpayarnghmaysayar luuapayarnghiusny
 myngkylimny. ynayngarmharhtarsayar
 hckarkiu mhtlayar. sngrhaymhar aarma-
 yarriluu hkarnniluu hittiluu hpayrjiluu
 hiwiluu yaybusilutukiu ngarnhgh-
 tutmny. sngsny yhkuswarsayar pynysu-
 upynysartiunghng misaharyhpwellshpyng
 sngaly tiukmi lellhcrarakayarnghmphy-
 hchcayhkyngghar kiuykiukiystipyulayar.
 suutiuyjplngmayarkiu hpyksermy. suu-
 tiuruptusngtummyarkiu hkyiuhpellrmny.
 suutiuaarrhrpny myarkiu hkuthellrmny.
 ahkyarsayrbhurarkiu sngsny mkiukwyr.
 apyherhiuyanlwamnyrhisayar htarwr-
 hurarsny apyherhisnyhu yuawlwsayar
 bhurarshknghpyhctayarmuueat. sngsny
 htiupynysuupynysartiunghng misahary hp-
 wellshpyng suutiusny mimitiubhurarnhng
 mharywngghkyngkiu py htiubhurartiuaar
 yjpuujayarsayarahkar sngkiu hkayarsngsny
 htiuykayarnghu hcarmnyhuu ng sngsny
 suutiua smemyarkiyuu kiuyarsartiunghng
 htimnyarpyhcharshpyng htiusmetiusny
 mimitiua bhurarnhng mharywngghkyngkiu
 pyu sngatsartiukiu htiubhurartiunghng
 mharywngghcaymnyhuung hciurimhcrar

rhieat. sngsny kiuyabhiu swnsayar bhuar-
 tiukiu mlupr. sngsny abibl aellguttupynymh
 htwsaksayarayarg ngarpnytsnyatiung
 abibltwng hkunhcrkptluan tsaymellmunkiu
 hcar ajumpwellkiu hkanrmny. saruea-
 payarngtiusny ngaruhchcarhpyhckyeat.
 sngaatirhcsarntiutwngly nwarhpyhch-
 cay siuhpyhchcay sarueapayarngtiusny
 ngaruhchcarhpyhckyeat. siurartwng
 mynysaruekiu siusngynhng rwayuurmny.
 mrwayliulyhng mynysngyeatltnyngkiu
 hkyiurmny. sngaat sarueapayarngtiukiu
 rwayurmny. ngarhtansiu abhysuumy
 lkhkynmpayarmarr. hkyayarkrkptluan
 aluluprmny. sttmnayrk ngwymphcwar
 nayrmny. lyuprar karl aseanhansimrarkar-
 pyhcsayarltny sttmnayrk ngwymphcwar
 nayrmny. gyuanhpcarkiu simhrhis-
 nykarlhkunhcsitngpwellkiung nhhccllisa-
 yarahkar siuharpwellkiung hkanrmny.
 sngtiu amyusar yayarkeyapayarngtiusny
 israylamiueat bhuarshkngtnyhuusa-
 yar htarwrarhngbhurar shkngrhaytayar
 tnhhclyhng suankyimmyknharpyrkymny.
 tparamyusarmyarkiu sngtiurhayk ngar-
 nhnghtut sngtiunayrarnykiu ngar kyyh-
 caymny. sngaat bhuarshkng htarwrbhurar
 rhaytayar tnhhctwng suankyim mykn-
 harpyswarsayarahkar sngaat mayykiu
 abhysuumy htpmkr. ngaryjkayarm-
 gaswaykiu tsaynhng rayar mpuijayarr.
 pshkarpwellyjkayarmgkiu nannktiun-
 gayarng mkywngchayr. sngaatmayy
 auesesayar aseanhanakayarmgsuankiu
 sngaat bhuarshknghtarwrbhurareat aim-
 tayarhtellsiu sayarnngswngmny. sitsngy-
 kiun aminiurnynhng mpyutmhykr. ihckarm-
 yarkiu rayhtarlayar. ihckarmyarlarsny
 atiung sngmhch israylamiunhng ngarptin-
 yarnpyusnyhu mayarrhayaar mintay-
 armuueat. htiuarpmhar mayarrhaysny
 ahcarciu mhcar raykiu msayarkbhell.
 arklaysyptluan htarwr bhuarahantayar
 naylayeat. kyayarkpyarpayarmhar pti-
 nyayhckar pnyttayarsparkiu rayhtar-
 tayar muueat. mayarrhaysny sksnyhkanhky
 kyayarkpyarnhhcpcarkiu kiunglyk sinarta-
 yarngpayarmh sngksayarahkar miminhng
 bhuarshkng nhutsktayarmuusayarkya-
 yarng mimimykhararay htnwmpkyayargkiu
 mimimsi. aarrunnhng israylamiusarapa-
 yarngtiusny mayarrhaykiu myngsayarahkar
 suueatmyknhar arayhtwnpsayarkya-
 yarng suutiisny mhkynmpkwanky.
 mayarrhaysny suutiukiu hkayar aarrunnhng
 pristaukyetiusny hkynypkylyhng may-
 arrhaysny nhutsklayeat. htiunayark
 israylamiusarapayarngtiusny hkynyp-
 kylyhng sinartayarngpayarmhar htarwr
 bhuarhintayarmuusmyhtiukiu suutiuaar
 sngsiulayeat. mayarrhaysny suutiuaar
 hayarpyayarp mpyemhe mimimyknharkiu
 hpuanauplayeat. htarwrbhurarrrhaytayarsiu

wnglyhayarksayarahkar mhtwkmhetiu-
 gaayarnng myknharhpuankiu hkywthtareat.
 thpn htwk amintayarkiu israylamiusar-
 tiuaar sngsiueat. suueatmyknhararay
 htnwmpkyayargkiu israylamiusartiisny
 myngkylyhng thpn atellsiu wng mlyha-
 yarkmhuetiungaayarnng mimimyknharkiu
 hpuanauppyneat.

35

mayarrhaysny israylamiupristapayarngiu
 hcnwyayhcaay htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusa-
 yar sngtiukyngwttraruumuukar hky-
 yarkrkptluan aluluprmny. sttmnayrkny
 sngtiu snrhngsayarnay htarwrbhurarabhiu
 ngwymphcwar nayrsayar upusnayhpy-
 hceat. htiunay aluplupsayar suumnysnykar
 asayhkanrmny. sngtiunayrararp upus-
 naymhar mekiu mmwayrhu sngsiueat.
 thpn mayarrhaysny israylamiusarapistaly
 htarwrbhurareatamintayarkiu sngsiusnykar
 sngtiutwng htarwrbhuraraar lhuusayar
 alhuukiu pyngsngkylayar. kynyinyusa-
 yar hcaytarhchit rhismysayar suutiisny
 rwhay ngway kyaywar pyarsayar ahtny ma-
 yarngsayarahhtny nesayarahhtny pithkyayar
 sitmway anesuansayarsiuuray tharrhsar-
 ray akarrhshcar limrn sebhayarbhiu
 merhiurarnansarpayarnng mwhaybha-
 yarbhuiar nansarmyiu mehtwnhcrarse
 rhankayark yjpurayarhitsngtiungnhng
 rnhgwell hcehcrarkyayarkmyttnyhuusayar
 htarwrbhurar aar lhuusayaralhuukiu sa-
 yarngghkellkylayar. sngtiutwng limmarsayar
 suurhismyhtiusnylar telltayarnhngapa-
 yartell apayartellahpuan rwhayhkyayarnng
 pynpyar knlnkyng tiung hkyayhchw-
 ptiukiung sayttarnhng suueathtmbhiu
 sayttarahpuan karsayar kularkarkiu
 hcarpwellnhng suueathtmgbhui suueat-
 tnsarrhismyhnng rhaytayarmunkiung
 mehtwnhcrarbhui mehkuanhng suueat-
 tnsar mehkwmkyar mehtwnhcrarsekiung
 nansarpayarngrhiusayar plngnhng su-
 ueathtmbhiu limrnse mwhaysayar
 nansarpayarnng telltayartanhkarw karn
 kularkarkiu merhiuraryjpuujayarsa-
 yar plngnhng kyaywarsnhkar htmhbiu
 tnsarrhismy hngtuannhng hkyayhta-
 yarkkiung telltayarwngkularkar tiung
 hkyayhchw wngtanhkarwkarhcrar ku-
 larkarkiu telltayartansng wngtansng
 kyiumyarkiu sngnrhngarhtarn ambuta-
 yarkiu htmhcrarawt yjpurayarhitamhuki
 sayarnngsayarahkar yjpurayarhitaaarrun-
 nyng suueatsar wt snrhngsayar awtkiung
 htarwrbhurarrrharhtartayarmuusmyh
 atiung luprkymnyhu sngsiueat. israylami-
 usarpristapayarngtiusny mayarrhayhtanmh
 htwksarky mimihtitnluannhiusayarsa-
 yarsuu kynyinyusayarchcaytarhchitsbha-
 yarrhisayar suuapayarngtiusny pristhc-

nywayrar telltayarlupbhiung amhuta-
yarhmtmhrarbbhiung snrhngsayarawtkiung
htarwrbbhuraar lhuusayarluuikiu sa-
yarylk larkyeat. kynynyusayar hcaytnarhc-
itrhisayar yarkyarkinmtiusny lkkayark
nartayarng lkhcwp nharhkayarngbhuu
rwhaytnsarrhismyhkui sayarngkellshpyng
lhuusayarsuu aseasetiusny htarwrbbhuraar
rwhaykiu lhuukyeat. pyarsayarahtny ma-
yarngsayarahtny nesayarahtny pithkyayar
sitmway anesiusayarsiuray tharrhsar-
rayrhisayar suutiungsayarngkelleat.
ngwaynhng kyaywarkiu lhuusayarsuutiung
htarwrbbhuraar lhuulayeat. amhuta-
yarnhngyhnsayar alupluphcrarbbhiu
akarrhshcsarrhisayar suutiunglly sa-
yarnghkelllayeat. rkknttsayar minmapa-
yarngtiulny kiuylnknhrk pyarsayarahtny
mayarngsayarahtny nesayarahtny pithkya-
yarrksmyhkui sayarngkellkyeat. mimi-
uarnnhisayarsayar minmapayarngtiusny
sitmwaykiu rkkyeat. suukyutiusnylly
rhhankyayark yjpurayarhitsngtiungnhng
rnghpwell hcehcarkyayarkkiung mehtwn-
hcrarbbhiu limrn sebhayarbhiu merhiur-
nansarpayarngmwhaybhayarbhiur
nansarmyiunhng sekiung sayarngkellkyeat.
htiusiu htarwrbbhurasny mayarrhayaarh-
pyng mharhtartayarmuusayar alupamyi-
umyirhismyhabhiu israylamyusartutwng
kynynyusayar hcaytnarhcitnhisayarsayar
yarkyarkinmapayarngtiusny htarwrbbhu-
raar kynynyusayar hcitnhng lhuukyeat.
thpn mayarrhayk narhtayarngkylayar.
htarwrbbhurasny yudamyiusarhureatsarh-
pyhcsayar uriatsarbayjlaylkiu amnyhpyng
hknhtartayarmuupye. suusny rwhayng-
waykyaywarkiu lupsayarart. kyayarkkiu
sway hcesayar att shcsarkiu htulupsayar at-
tnhng amyiumyusayaralupkiu htusnhcwar
lupttmnyakyayarnng uarnpnyarnhngtkw sip-
panattamyiumyikiu pay bhurashkneat
winyarnytayarnhng pynyhcuanhca-
tayarmuupye. suunhng dnamyiusar
ahismkeatsar ahayarlybhsny suutparaar
attsgpayniung mnyakyayarnng uarnkiu
paytayarmuupye. htiusuutiusny htulupttsa-
yarsueat alup snpyarsayarksmareat alup
pyarsayar ahtny mayarngsayarahtny ne-
sayarahtny pithkyayarkiu hkyylhttsayar
sueatalup rktttsayarsueatalup annynny
lupttsayarsueatalup amyiumyirhismy-
htiukiupupttmny akyayarnng uarnpnyarnhng
pynyhcuantayarmuupye.

36

htiusiu htarwrbbhurar mharhtartayarmuus-
nyatiung snrhnggrarhtarn amhutayarsa-
yarnghcrarbbhiu amyiumyusayaralupkiu
lupttsayar uarnpnyarkiu htarwrbbhurar
payswngtayarmuusayar pnyarrhiapayarn-
giunhngtkw bayjlayl hayarlybhtiusny alu-

plupkylimnyhu israylamyusartiuaar sng-
siulayeat. thpn mayarrhaysny bayjlayl aha-
yarlybhkiung htarwrbbhurarpaytayarmuus-
ayar uarn sbhayarkiu r alupluphkyngsa-
yay hcaytnarhcitrhisayar pnyarrhiapa-
yarngtiukiung hkayarpelyhng snrhng-
grarhtarnhng amhutayarnhtmrn nsartiukiup
lupkiunghcayhkyngngghar israylamyusar-
tiu sayarngkellsayar alhuurhismyhkui
htiusuutiusny mayarrhaylkmh hkankeat.
kynynyusayarchitnhng lhuusayarluuikiu
nannktiung htp sayarngkellkysayeat.
htiuaahkar snrhnggrarhtartayaralupkiu
lupkiungsayar pnyarrhiapayarngtiusny
asease mimiluparmh mayarrhayhtansiu
lar htarwrbbhurararmharhtartayarmuusayar
aluppyelayarkruanmyhmkiu piu sayarngkel-
lky parpyehu kyarpayarylhng mayarrhayk
snrhnggrarhtartayarabhiu lhuuhkyngng-
har abhyayarkyarkinmmyh htpman
mluphcaynhng hu hcerng ttpuan kyayarn-
yarnhcaypnyng lumyiaralhuusayarnghkyng-
gamhukiu setareat. rhkellsayaruhchearsny
luprhismyhkui pyehcelayarkruanmyhmkiu
piulykrhistny. snrhnggrarhtartayaralupkiu
lupkiungsayar suutiutwng pnyarrhisa-
yarsuusny pithkyayar pyarsayar ahtny
mayarngsayarahtny nesayarahtnyhpyng
pyesayar hkayrubimarupnhng hkyylhsayar
pithkyayar kularkarsyhtnykiu luplayeat. ku-
larkarsny alayarnhcsyrhhtctayarnng ananlay-
tayarngrhi kularkarhkyng alayaranantueat.
kularkarngrarhtnyhce thcptnyhkyuplayeat.
kularkarhtny pyngbhkkularkar narhkyng-
gskmherar kwngmyarkiu pyarsayaraht-
nyhng lup ahkyarsayar kularkarpyngbhk
kularkarnarhkyngskmherarlny htiautuu-
luplayeat. kularkarhtny kwngngarsykiung
ahkyarsayar kularkaranarskmherar kwngn-
garsykiu ng lupshpyng kwngghkyngsiung-
mikyeat. rwhayhkyayarnnggarsykiulny lup
htiurwhayhkyayarnghpyng kularkarmyarkiu
puutwellshpyng telltayar tsayarngtnyh-
pyhclayeat. telltayarhpuaupbhiu ahk-
yarsayar kularkar sythtykiu sitmwaynhng
luplayeat. kularkarsny alayaratayarngsuansy
ananlaytayarngrhi kularkarsyhtnytiusny
alayananhkyng tuueat. kularkarngrarht-
nythcp hkayarkhtnythcptny hkyuplayeat.
kularkarnarskmherar pyngbhkknaysayar
kularkarhtnyanarmhar kwngngarsykiung
skmhesayar ahkyarkularkaranarmhar
kwngngarsykiung luplayeat. kyaywarhky-
ayarnngarsykiulny lup apayartelltpi-
ungnhng tpiungkiu puutwellshpyng tellt-
sayarnng tnyhpyhclayeat. apayartellhpua-
naupbhiu anesiusayar siuraykiung htiusi-
urayapayar tharrhsarraykiung luplayeat.
telltayarkarnhtayarngharsayar akarrh-
pynypartiukiulny luplayeat. pynyparsny
alaysyrtayarnng anantayarnghwarhieat.
htiupnypyarrhismyhti hkyayhtayarkn-
hhchkuhce ttntnyrhicayhkyngngghar

luplayeat. telltayartayarngbhk karrn
 pynypyarhhcsykiu lup htiupynypyar-
 nhcsytwnng tpyartpyaraayark hkyayhtayark
 nhchkuhce hcwphcrarbhui ngwayhkyay-
 hcwp laysykiu luplayeat. htiuatuu tellta-
 yarmyayarkbhk karrn pynypyarhhcsykiu
 lup htiupynypyarlny ngwayhkyayhcwp
 laysy tpyarnhhchkuhce luplayeat. tell-
 tayaranyarkbhk karrn pynypyarhky-
 yarkpyarkiung htayarngtbhktkky karrn
 pynypyar nhcparkiung luplayeat. ahtkng
 aayarkng kwngkiutp hcayhcpyk hta-
 yarnghhchakupelayeat. pynypyarhhcpyar
 ngwayhkyayhcwpsyhykayarkhku tpyarn-
 hhchkuherhilayeat. telltay karsayar
 pynypyarkiu lyhiuhcrarbhui akarrhsar
 knlnkyngtiukiu tbnkngarhkyayarnghce
 luplayeat. telltayaranyarkhpay karsayar
 pynypyarkiu lyhiuhcrarbhui knlnkyn-
 garhkyayarnngkiulny luplayeat. alyknlnkyn-
 gkiu htayarngtbhktkky suanhcayeat.
 pynypyartiukiu rwhaynhngmwmmanlayeat.
 knlnkynglyhiubhiuar rwhaykwngkiulnylup
 knlnkyngtiukiu rwhaynhngmwmmanlayeat.
 tnnykar pyarsayarahtny mayarnsayaarahtny
 nesayarahtny pithkyayarpypng pye hkyaru-
 bimarupnhng hkyylhsayar kularkartht-
 nykiung htiukularkarbhui rwhayhkyasayar
 akarrhsartiunglaytiungkiung luplayeat.
 htiutiungtiusny rwhaytanhcinuhng pyny-
 hcuan ngwayhkyayhcwplayhkukiulny
 swnlayeat. telltayartanhkarw karrn pyarsa-
 yarahtny mayarnsayar ahtny nesayar
 ahtny pithkyayarpypng pye hkyylhsa-
 yar kularkartht nykiung htiukularkarbhui
 tanhcinuhng pynyhcuansayar tiungngar-
 tiungkiung lup tiunghtipnhngtiungntiukiu
 rwhaynhng mwmmanlayeat. kyaywarhkyay-
 hcwpngarhkulny rhieat.

37

thpn bayjlaysny alyarnhhctayarnghtwar
 ananttayarnghtwar hcayarkttayarnght-
 war rhisayar sayttarkiu akarrhsarnhnglup
 sayttaratwngapyngkiu rwhayhcnghng
 mwmmanlayeat. sayttarpayarnar ptlny
 kwpsayar rwhaytnsarkiulny luplayeat.
 thpn bayjlaysny alyarnhhctayarnghtwar
 ananttayarnghtwar hcayarkttayarnght-
 war rhisayar sayttarkiu akarrhsarnhnglup
 sayttaratwngapyngkiu rwhayhcnghng
 mwmmanlayeat. sayttarpayarnar ptlny
 kwpsayar rwhaytnsarkiulny luplayeat.
 rwhaylaykwngkiu swn sayttarayhta-
 yarnng tmyknharhnhckwngchcetplayeat.
 akarrhsarhtmbhiukiu lup rwhaynhngmwm-
 manpyemh sayttarhtmhcrarbhui tbnktkky
 rwhaykwng lyhiuhtarlayeat. alyarnhhc-
 tayarnghtwar ananttayarnghtwar rhisayar
 sayttarahpuankiulny rwhayhcnghnglu-
 playeat. rwhayhkayrubimnhhpcarkiulny
 sayttarahpuantwng alyartbhktkky htulu-

playeat. htiusiu hkayrubimnhhpcarki-
 u sayttarahpuankiuyhtellk htut sayttarh-
 puanapayar tbnktparhce luppelyhng
 hkayrubimnhhpcartiussny myknharhky-
 ngsiung sayttarahpuankiu rhulyk mimiata-
 yarnngkiu hpyn sayttarahpuankiu miulyk
 rhieat. alyarnhhctayarng ananttayarn-
 amyngttayarnghtwarhisayar hcarpwellk-
 iulny akarrhsarnhng lup rwhayhcnghng
 mwmmanlayeat. hcarpwellapayarnarptlny
 kwpsayar rwhaytnsarkiung anantk-
 warrhisayar hkarpnkiung hkarpnapa-
 yarnarptlny kwpsayar rwhaytnsarkiung
 luplayeat. rwhaylaykwngkiulny swn hkyay-
 htayarklayhkuahk hcarpwellayhtayarng
 tplayeat. htiurwhaykwngtiussny hkarpn-
 payarmharri hcarpwellhtmhcrar htm-
 biunayar hpyhceat. hcarpwellhtmhcrar
 akarrhsarhtmbhiukiu lup rwhaynhng
 mwmmanlayeat. hcarpwelltnsartnyhu-
 usayar lngpn jwn anguan layarnghcrar
 hplarmyarkiulny rwhayhcnghng lu-
 playeat. mehkuanikiulny rwhayhcnghnglup
 mehkuanitiungahcrhisayar alkmyar hkwk-
 myar bhuusemyar kyparpwngmartiukiu
 thcptnyhtulayeat. mehkuanitiung tbnk-
 tkky suanhkce htwk alkhkyayarklkrhieat.
 mehkuanitiunghtellk htwksayar alksuan-
 lktwng tlktlkbhuu kyparpwngnhngtkw
 bartansenhng puantusayar hkwksuanhk-
 wkrhieat. mehkuanitiungllybhuu kypar-
 wngnhngtkw bartansenhngpuantusayar
 hkwklayhkwkrhieat. mehkuanitiunghtellk
 htwksayar alkhkyayarklkrhisnyatiung alkn-
 hchbhaayarklly bhuusetluanherhieat.
 bhuumyar alkmyartiukiu tkiuythcptny
 hpyhchcay mehkuanitiuluanikiu rwhayh-
 cnghng htuluplayeat. mehkwhkunhcluan
 menyhpnghng menyhphkanhcrarhkwk-
 myarkiulny rwhayhcnghng luplayeat.
 mehkuanhng mehkuanntsarrhisny-
 htiukiu rwhayhcnghgahkwktsynhng lupstny.
 tnnykar nansarpayarnngkiu merhiuhcrar
 yjplngkiu akarrhsarnhng luplayeat. hti-
 plngsny alyarttayarnng ananttayarn-
 ghturnlayhtayarnghpyhc amynghhcta-
 yarnghilayeat. uehkyiutiukiuulny akar-
 rharhpyng pyehcayeat. plnghtip nanran
 uehkyiutiukiu rwhayhcnghng mwmman
 apayarnarptlnykwpsayar rwhaytnsarkiu
 luplayeat. rwhaytnsaraayark plngtbhk-
 tkkykhtayarng rwhaykwngnhckwngkiulup
 plnghtmhcarar htmhiunayararhpy-
 hceat. htmhiutiukiu akarrhsarnhnglup
 rwhaynhngmwmmanlayeat. saysmarat-
 tnhngsaypayarnngkiubhayar ttsnyatiung
 snrhngsayar limrnansarseskiu ng nansarmy-
 iunhngbhayarsayar merhiurnansarpa-
 yarnghcnngkiung luplayeat.

tnnykar alyarngartayarng ananngartayarng
grhi hcturnlayhtayarngphychsayer merhi-
urar yjpllngkiu akarrhsarnhngluplayeat.
amynglly suantayarnggrhieat. yjpllnglayhta-
yarngapayarmhar uehkyiulayhkyayarngkiu
akarrhsarnhnglup kyaywarnhng mwm-
manlayeat. aiunhngtkw tuurwngpyar
angtuan amellsarhkyyit lngpn acherhsayar
yjpllngnhng siungsayar tnsarrhismyhtiukiu
kyaywarnhngluplayeat. kyaywarnshkarkiu
lup yjpllnghkarpnaayarkalyhtar htm-
hiuhtarrar snhkarlayhtayarng tprsayar
kyaywarlaykwngkiu swnlayeat. akar-
hsarhtmbhiutiukiu lup kyaywarnhng
mwmmanpyemh yjpllngkiu htmhcrarb-
hiu tbbkthkykkwngmyar lyhiuhtarlayeat.
htiuyjpllngkiu apayaraayark hnglngphych-
cayhkyngnghar pynpyarnhng luplayeat.
pristhcnwyayrar telltayartanhkarrhymhar
hcnwyayttayar minmtiueat kyaywarmh-
nmyarkiu yuu kyaywar angtuannhng
kyaywarhkyayhtayarkkiu luplayeat. tell-
tayartanngkarnmuukar alyaratayarng
trarrhsayar pithkyayarhng tayarngbhk
kularkarkiu luplayeat. htiukularkarbhiu
tiungnhhcsy tiungkyayhewpnhhcsykiu
kyaywarnhnglup tiungtanhciu tiungntiukiu
ngwayhpyngpyehcayeat. htiunntuu
myayarkbhk karnalyaratayarng trar-
rhisaray kularkarnhngtkw ngwaytanhciu
ngwaytnparsayar kyaywartiungnhhcsy
kyaywarhkyayhewpnhhcsyrhieat. ana-
yarkbhk karn alyaratayarng ngarsyrhsayar
kularkarnhngtkw tiungtsy hkyayhewp
tsyrhieat. arhaybhklly atayarngn-
garsyrhieat. tanhkarw tbbkthkyk karn al-
yarsyngartayarngrhsayar kularkarnhngtkw
tiungsuantiung hkyayhewp수산hkurhieat.
tanhkarw tbbkthkyk karn alysaryn-
gartayarngrhsayar kularkarnhngtkw
tiungsuantiung hkyayhewp수산hkurhieat.
wngptllykarsayar kularkarrhismyhtiusny
pithkyayarthpyngpyeat. tiungtiusny
kyaywarhkyayhewp ngwaytanhciu ng-
waytnnhngpynyhcuant tiungtipmyarkiulny
ngwaynhng mwmmanlayeat. wngtiungtn
rhismyhtiusny ngwaytnhpyhceat. wng-
tanhkarw karn pyarsayarahtny mayarngsa-
yarahtny nesayarahtny pithkyayarthpyngpye
hkyayhsayar kularkar alyaratayarngn-
hhcsy amyngngartayarngrhi wngkarsayar
kularkarnhng tnyetnyhpyhceat. wng-
tanhkarwtiung layhkurhi kyaywarhkyay-
hewplayhku ngwaytanhciu ngwaytnmyar
ngwaynhngmwmmanansayar htipmyarnhng
pynyhcuankyeat. telltayartansngwngptlly
hciuksayar tansngrhismyhtiusny kyay-
wartansnghpyhckyeat. irwaykar mayarrhay-
hcerngsnyatiung yjpurayarthit aarruneatsar
ismarsny laywiluumyar amhutayarsa-
yarnghcrar telltayarkiu raytwkmhtsarsayar

sksayhkanhkyk telltayarhcarrrngpaytny.
mayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurarmharhtarta-
yarmuusmyhtiukiu yudamyiusarhureatsar
hpyhcsayar urieat sarbayjlaylsny lu-
playeat. htiumhtpar htulupttsayarsuueat
alup snpyarsayar lksmaralup pyarsa-
yarahtny mayarngsayarahtny nesayarahtny
pithkyayarkiu hkyylhyttaysarsuueat alup-
kiu luprtsayar dnamyiasar ahismkeatsar
ahayarlybhlnryhieat. snrhngar htarnta-
yarpyeaayarnghluu lupsayar rwhayhky-
inpayarngkar akypatayaratiung ahkwkn-
hhcrarkiusyhkunhpcisaarsuansy hpyhcsny.
hcarrrngwngsayar pristmyarpaysayar
ngwayhkyinpayarngkar akypatayaratiung
ahkwkthtayarngnhng tsyhkunhpcisaarhkun-
hcsyngarkpy hpyhcsny. asknhhcsymhhc
piulwnsmysayarsuu hcarrrngwngsnyatiung
luuhkyayarksinsuanhtayarng ngarrarn-
garsytiusny akypatayarialuk ngwayhkyi-
nakypwtkhce payrkyeat. hkyayhewp
thku ngwayahkwktsyhcewngsnyhpyhc ngwayahk-
wkthtayarngnhng telltayar hkyayhewp
atwngkularkar hkyayhewptnyhuusayar
hkyayhewp trarkiu swnlayeat. kynsa-
yarnngwayahkwktsyhkunhpcisaarhkunhcsyng-
garkypnhng tiungtanhciunhng tiungntiukiu
lup tiungtipmyarkiu mwmmanlayeat.
lhuusayar kyaywarpayarngkar ahkwkhkun-
hcarrrnhhcsyngnhng laypisaarhpyhcsny.
htiukyaywarnhng pristhcnwyayrar tellta-
yartanhkarwhkyayhewp kyaywaryjpllng
kyaywarnshkar yjpllngt nsarrhismyhtikiung
karsayarwngghkyayhewp wngtanhkar-
whkyayhewp telltayartansng wngptlly
hciuksayar tansngrhismyht kiung luplayeat.

39

snrhngarhtarn amhutayarkiu sayarngsa-
yarahkar wtrsayarawtkiung aarrunwtbhiu
snrhngsayar awtkiung htarwrbbhursny
mayarrhayaar mharhtartayarmuusny-
atiung pyarsayarahtny mayarngsayarahtny
nesayarahtnyhng luplayeat. pyarsa-
yarahtny mayarngsayarahtny nesayarahtny
pithkyayarnhng yjpurayarthit sngtiungkiu
luprartwng rwhaykiu apyarhkt rwhayky-
iukiu lhepyemh pyarsayarahtny mayarngsa-
yarahtny nesayarahtny pithkyayartiukiu
htuushcwar apayarkhtiulayeat. siungkyi-
unhhcpngkiu lup sngtiungapayar narhky-
ngtwellmihcayhkyngnghar tbbkthkykku
swellhkyuplayeat. htarwrbbhursny ma-
yarrhayaar mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
sngtiungapayarnar htuusnsayar rnhcnky-
iulny sngtiungkiuykellsiu rwhaynhng
pyarsayarahtny mayarngsayarahtny nesa-
yarahtny pithkyayartiunhng luplayeat.
rhhankayayarknhhcluankiu sway tansippa-
yarmhar akhkrartngskellsiu israylamiueat
narmtiukiu akhkrartngpyemh rwhaykya-
yarkaiu htulyeat. htarwrbbhursny

mayarrhayaar mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
 israylamyiusartiukiu aayarkmaybhiuar
 htiukyayarknhcluanckiu sngtiungsiungky-
 iuapayarmhar tplayeat. rwhaynhngng
 pyarsayarahtny mayarngsayarahtny nesa-
 yarahtny pithkyayarnhngng sngtiungkiu
 lupsynnytuu rnhpuankiu htusnhcwar
 luplayeat. rnhpuannhhctphkayarklyk al-
 yarthtwar ananthtwar hctumlayhtayarng-
 pyhceat. htiurnghpuan kyayarkmytkiu
 laytn hcelayeat. phtm atnkar kyayarkne
 usabhyar pttmyar. dutyatnkar my nelar
 hcin. ttiyatnkar wharkinsu mhuur ar
 gayarnit. hctuthtatnkar mykrwell kyayarn
 ngarswellhpyhc aseasetiukiu rwhayaiu
 hcelayeat. israylamyiu tsynhhcmiyurhisny-
 atiung tansippayarmhar akhkrartngskellsiu
 htiukyayarktiu htiutsynhhcparsayar narm-
 nyaseasetiukiu tnglyk kyayarkltuanlyhng
 narmny tparhcepareat. rnhpuanapa-
 yarhtayarngnhhcku rwhaynhhckwngkiung
 rwhaykyayarkaiu nhhcluanckiu kyhcsa-
 yar rwhaykyiu nhhcpngkiung luppyemh
 htiurwhaykwng tp sngtiungsiungkyiu-
 payarmharrhisayar kyayarkaiutiu twell-
 layeat. rnhpuanapayarhtayarngnhhcku
 rwhaynhhckwngkiung rwhaykyayarkaiu
 nhhcluanckiu kyhcsayar rwhaykyiu
 nhhcpngkiung luppyemh htiurwhaykwng
 tp sngtiungsiungkyiuapayarmharrhisayar
 kyayarkaiutiu twellayeat. rnhpuanapa-
 yarhtayarngnhhcku rwhaynhhckwngkiung
 rwhaykyayarkaiu nhhcluanckiu kyhcsa-
 yar rwhaykyiu nhhcpngkiung luppyemh
 htiurwhaykwng tp sngtiungsiungkyiu-
 payarmharrhisayar kyayarkaiutiu twell-
 layeat. rnhpuanapayarhtayarngnhhcku
 rwhaynhhckwngkiung rwhaykyayarkaiu
 nhhcluanckiu kyhcsayar rwhaykyiu
 nhhcpngkiung luppyemh htiurwhaykwng
 tp sngtiungsiungkyiuapayarmharrhisayar
 kyayarkaiutiu twellayeat. thpn rwhay-
 nhhckwngkiu lup sngtiungaayarknarmhar-
 rhisayar rnhpuanaayarkhtayarngnhhcku
 tplayeat. ahkysayarrwhaynhhckwngki-
 ulny lup sngtiungarhaybhkaayarknarnhng
 htusnsayar rnhcnyapayarnarskmher-
 artwng sngtiungkiu tbbkthkyk tplayeat.
 rnhpuanrwhaynhhckwngkiu sngtiung-
 rwhaynhhckwngnhng twell pyarsayarkiyuh-
 pyng pyehcayeat. htiusiu htarwrbbhurar sny
 mayarrhayaar mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
 rnhpuansny htusnsayar rnhcnyapa-
 yarmhar swell sngtiungnhng mkwarbhell
 amyellnaylayeat. htiumhtpar pyarsayaraht-
 nykiu rkpyemh sngtiungnhngsiungsayar
 wtluanckiu htiahtnynhngsar luplayeat.
 wtluan lnyhcwppar lnyhcwppkiu mhcuth-
 cayhkyngnghar sanhkyplnyhcwp kwpskell-
 siu kwplayeat. pyarsayarahtny mayarngsa-
 yarahtny nesayarahtny pithkyayarnhnglup-
 sayar sllellsemyarkiung rwhayhcnsgsnyl-
 nymyarkiung wtluaanaayarkhcwnnarptlny

sllellsetluan snylntluanhcehkyarlyk ahcny-
 atiung swellhtarshpyng htarwrbbhurarсны
 mayarrhayaar mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
 amhutayarkiu sayarngrsayar wtluanckiu
 luppyelayeat. thpn htarwrbbhurarсны
 mayarrhayaar mharhtartayarmuusny-
 atiung aarrunnhng sueeatartiua bhiu
 rksayar pithkyayarangkyemyarkiung
 pithkyayarbayarnngkiung tngtysayarpithkya-
 yaruhtupmyarkiung pithkyayarbayarngh-
 emyarkiung hkyyhlsayar pithkyayar
 ahtnypyar ahtnymayarnng ahtnyehpyngpye-
 sayar hkarpnkiung luplayeat. mayarrhayaar
 htarwrbbhurar mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
 snrhngsayar sngkyhpcyarkiulny rwhay-
 hcngnhnglup tansippayarmhar akhkrart-
 ngskellsiu htarwrbbhurarar snrhngghyngghu
 akhkrartng pyarsayarkiyunhng bayarn-
 gapayarnar hkynyhtarlayeat. htiusiu
 mayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurar mharhtarta-
 yarmuusnyatiung israylamyiusartiუსny pyu
 pristhcnysayrar telltayararluprhismy hkiu
 pyehcekyeat. htiauhkar israylamyiusar-
 tiusny telltayarnhng apayartellmhhc
 rwhayhkyayarnng pynypyar knlnkyng tiung
 hkyayhcwptnyhuusayar telltayarntsar-
 rhismy hkiung anesiusayar siurayamiu
 tharrhsarrayamiu kwykarraratwngku-
 larkarkiu sksayhkanhkyksayttarnhng
 sueeathtmbhiu sueeatahpuanckiu hcarp-
 wellmhhc hcarpwellntsnarnhng rhayta-
 yarmunkiu hcnghkyysayar mehkuan-
 mhhc pyngsnrsayar mehkwwmyar
 mehkuanntsar rhismy hnhng mehtwnhrar
 sekiung rwhayyjplng limnrs merhiurar-
 nansarpayarngmwhay telltayarntanhkarw
 karhrar kularkarkiu kyaywaryjplng
 kyaywarsnhkar plnghtmbhiu ahchrisa-
 yar tnsarrhismy hkiung angtuannhng
 sueathkyayhtayarkkiung wngkularkar
 wngtiung hkyayhcwpt wngtanhkarwkarhrar
 kularkarkiyumiur tansngmyarkiung tellta-
 yaratwng amhutayarkiu sayarnghcartnsar
 pristhcnysayrar telltayarntsnarrhismy hkiung
 snrhngrrartarn amhutayarkiu sayarngsa-
 yarahrar wtrsayarawt yjpurayarhita-
 mhukiu sayarngsayarahrar yjpurayarhit
 aarrunwtbhiu snrhngsayar awt sueeat-
 sarwtrsayar awtkiung htarwrbbhurarсны
 mayarrhayaar mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
 pyehceaayarnng luppyemh mayarrhayhtansiu
 sayarnghkellkyeat. htarwrbbhurar mharhtar-
 tayarmuusnyatiung aluprhismy hkiu pyehce-
 hcayhkyngghar lupyayarnngkiu mayarrhay
 simyngsayarahrar suutiukiu kayarnngkye-
 paylayeat.

thpn htarwrbbhurarсны mayarrhayaar mint-
 yarmuusnykar sngsny phtml phtmnay
 pristhcnysayrar telltayararkiu sayarkrmny.
 telltayarhtell sksayhkanhkyk sayttarkiu

swnghtar atwngkularkarhpyng kwykar-
rmny. hcarpwellkiulny swng hcarpwellpa-
yarmhar pyngsngmsyhtiukiu pyngsngrmny.
mehkuankiulny swng mehkwwktiukiu
htwnrmny. nansarpayarngrihar rwhaypl-
ngkiu sksayhkanhkyk sayttarrhay tnyhtar
telltayartanhkarwarsayar kularkarkiu
swellkarrmny. yjkayarngrhiurar plngki-
ulny pristhcnnywayrar telltayartanhkarrhay
tnyhtararmny. angtuankiulny prist hcnny-
wayrar telltayarnhng yjplng hcpkyarmhar
tnyhtar angtuanyraykiu htynrmny. tellta-
yarptlnywnngkiu htuu wngtanhkarwkarsayar
kularkarkiu swellkarrmny. limrn sekui
yuu telltayarnhng tellayar rhismytiukiu
limshpyng telltayarnhng telltayartnsar-
rhismytiukiu snrhngchayrmny. htiusiu
telltayarsny snrhnglimmny. yjkayarn-
griurarplngnhng tsarrhismytiukiu
lim snrhngchayshpyng htiuplngsny alwn
snrhngsayar plngphychrmny. angtuannhng
hkyayhtayarkkiulny lim snrhngchayrmny.
aarrunnhng suueatsartiukiu pristhcn-
nywayrar tanhkanarsiu hkayarkhell
rayhkyiurmny. aarrunsny ngarrhay yjpu-
rararhitamhukiu sayarngrwkmnyakyayarngr
snrhngsayarawtnhng wthcay selimshpyng
snrhngchayrmny. suueatsartiushnylny
ngarrhay yjpurayarhitamhukiu sayarngrw-
kmnyakyayarngr suutiukiu hkayarkhell
angkyewthcaylyk suutiabhkiu selimskellsiu
suutiukiu selimrmny. akyhcnghchc suuti
selimhkyng bhisiksy sarhcnnyayskptluan
htarwryjpurayarhit ararhpyhcsnyhu
htarwrbbhur mintayarmuusnyhatiung
mayarrhaypyulayeat. skkrarjnhchku
phtml phtmnay mayarrhaysny telltayarkiu
sayarklayeat. htarwrbbhur mharhtar-
tayarmuusnyatiung hkyayhchwpmayarkiu
nayrarhky pynpyarmyarkiu htayarmgpye-
lyhng knlnkyngmyarkiu lyhiu tiungtiukiu
htuulayeat. telltayarapayarmhar tellkiu
hpynmiu htiutellapayarmharlny ahtphtp
miupynlayeat. htarwrbbhur mharhtar-
tayarmuusnyatiung sksayhkanhkykkiu
sayttarhtellmhar swnghtar sayttar kwngtiu
htmbhiukiu lyhiu sayttarpayarmhpuanki-
utngpyemh sayttarkiu telltayar swng
kwykarrar atwngkularkarkiu karhtarshpyng
ksayhkanhkyk sayttarkiu kwykarlayeat.
htarwrbbhurarmharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
hcarpwellkiulny pristhcnnywayrar tellta-
yaratwng myayarkbhknar kularkarpyn-
gmhar htar hcarpwellpayarmhar htarwrbb-
hurarrhaytayar munkiu pyngsnglayeat.
htarwrbbhur mharhtartayarmuusny-
atiung mehkuanikiulny prist hcnnywayrar
telltayaratwng tayarngbhknar hcarpwell-
siungartwng htar htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
mehkwkmyarkiu htwnlayeat. htarwrbbhur
mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung rwhaypl-
ngkiulny pristhcnnywayrar telltayaratwng
kularkarpyngmhar htar htiuplngpayar

mwhaysayar nansarpayarngkiu merhiu-
layeat. telltayartanhkarwlny kularkarkiu
swellkarlayeat. htarwrbbhur mharhtarta-
yarmuusnyatiung merhiurar yjplngkiulny
pristhcnnywayrar telltayartanhkarrhaymhar
htar htiuplngpayar merhiurar yjkiung
bhayarjnypuujayarskkarkiu puujay-
arlayeat. angtuankiulny pristhcnny-
wayrartellnhng yjplnghcpkyar mharhtar
sayhcrarraykiu angtuanyhtnylayeat. htar-
wrbbhur mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
mayarrhaynhng aarrunmhhc suueatsar-
tiusny prist hcnnywayrar telltayarahellsiu
wngsayarngr yjplnganesiu hkynykpysayarngr
lkhkyaytiukiu sayrkyeat. telltayarnhng
yjplngptlnywnngkiuhtuu wngtanhkarw
karsayar kularkarkiu swelllayeat. htiusiu
mayarrhaysny alapkiu pyehchcaystny.
htiuhkar miughtimsny pristhcnnywayrar
telltayarkiu lwhmmiu htarwrbbhurareat
bhuntayarsny telltayarkiu hpynlayeat.
htiuisu miughtimsny pristhcnnywayrar tellta-
yarapayar naysayarkayarngr mayarrhaysny
ahtellsiumwngr. htarwrbbhurareat bhunta-
yarsny telltayarkiu hpynlyknayeat.
israylamyiusartiushny hkreswarlayarar-
rartwng miughtimsny telltayarapayarmh
kwarmyayarksayarahkar hkreswarkyeat.
miughtimmkwar mmyayarklyhng mkwar-
mmyayarkmhenaytiungaayarngr hkrem-
swarbell naykyeat. hkreswarlayararrartwng
israylamyiusarapayarngtiurhaymhayark
htarwrbbhurareat miughtimsny nayahkar
tytayarapayarmhar tynayeat. nynyahkar
melyhanhpyhchlyk tynaylaystny.

htarwrbbhurarsny pristhcnwywayrar tellta-
yarhtellk asankiu lwnglyk mayarrhaykiu
hkayartayarmuu sngsny israylamiysar-
tiukiu sngsiurmnmhar sngtiutwng
thcuantayarkasarsuusny htarwrbbhu-
raraar puujayarskkarkiu pyuliulyhng
ynysayartirhcsarntnyhuusayar nwar siu
sitkiu sayarnghkell skrmny. nwar ki
merhiuraryj pyuliulyhng apyhcmparsayar
ahteki u sayarnghkell htarwrbbhurar hcitta-
yarnhng twayhkyngnhar pristhcnwywayrar
telltayar tanhkaranmhar skrmny. pu-
ujayarsayar nwareathkayarnpayarmhar
mimilkkiu tngsrhpyng sueatapyhckiu
hpyaymnyakyayarnghk kantayarmuumny.
htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar htiunwarkiu stpye-
lyhng aarruneatsaryjpurayarsuusny asway
kiuyuu pristhcnwywayrar telltayartanhkara-
naryjplng apayar ptlnyhpynrmny. puu-
jayarsayarsuusny htiuaakayarngeat arayki
hkywt apiungpiung hpytrmny. aarruneat-
sar yjpurayarhittiusny yjplngpayarmhar
mekiuhntny mepayarmhar htngkiuhkng-
pyemh htngpayarmhar hkayarngh seu
sartmyarkiu tngmny. hkyayhtayarknhng
aauuahcrhisnytiukiu raynhngarngsayrmny.
yjpurayarrhitsny htiuyjt kayarngluankiu
yjplngpayarmhar merhiurmny. merhiuraryj
hpyhcsntny. htarwrbbhurarar mehpyng skkp
mwhaykiungsayar puujayarskkar hpyhcs-
ntny. siu sitkiu merhiuraryjpyuliulyhng apy-
hcmparsayar ahteki u sayarnghkell htarwrbb-
hurarrhaytayar yjplng mayarkbhknarmhar
stpyelyhng aarruneatsar yjpurayarhittiusny
aswayki u yjplngapayar ptlnyhpynrmny.
puujayarsayarsuusny apiungpiunghpyt
hkayarnghngseukiu hcuhtrapyelyhng
yjpurayarrhitsny yjplngpayarmhar rhisayar
htngmeapayarmhar hkngmny. hkyayhta-
yarknhng aauuahcrhisnytiukiu raynhngarng
sayrmny. yjpurayarrhitsny tkayarngh luankiu
sayarnghkell yjplngpayarmhar merhiurmny.
merhiusayar yjpyhcsntny. htarwrbbhurarar
mehpyngskkp mwhaykiungsayar puu-
jayarskkarhpyhcsntny. htarwrbbhurarar
nghkkiu merhiuraryjpyuliulyhng hkiuhpy-
hchcay hkyiuklayhpyhchcay sayarnghkell
skrmny. yjpurayarrhitsny yjplngsiu sa-
yarnghkell hkayarnghkiu limhpytpyelyhng
yjplngpayarmhar merhiurmny. aswayki u
yjplngnarmhar nyhchrmny. hcarlutmhch
hcarlut rhisayararakiu hkywtpyelyhng
pyarhcuhtrarrararp yjplng arhaybhknar
phchtarmny. atayarnghparlyk nghkka-
yarnghkiuhkwellhpwng yjpurayarrhitsny
yjplngpayarrhisayar htngme apayarmhar
merhiurmny. merhiusayaryj hpyhcsntny.
htarwrbbhurarar mehpyng skkp mwhayki-
ungsayar puujayarskkarhpyhcsntny.

htarwrbbhurarar bhayarjny puuja-
yarskkarpyuliulyhng munnykku skrmny.
munnykpayarmhar sekiulayarngh layarbnki-
ulny htnpyemh aarruneatsaryjpuray-
arhithtansiu sayarnghkell yjpurayarrhitsny
munnyktlkswn seahkyiu layarbnrhismyhkku
yuu htiuatwk atarkiu yjplngpayarmhar
merhiurmny. htarwrbbhurarar mehpyng
skkp mwhaykiungsayar puujayarskkar
hpyhcsntny. kynywngsayar bhayarjny
puujayarskkarmuuk aarrunnhng sueat-
sartiuabhiu hpyhchrmny. htarwrbbhurarar
mehpyng pyusayar puujayarskkarhtellk
alwnsnrhngsayar ararhpyhceat. meh-
piu hputsayarmunkiu bhayarjny puuja-
yarskkarpyuliulyhng senhng munnykphpyng
lupsayar tsaymell munpyarsayarngh seluusa-
yar tsaymell munkywpsayarngh hpyhchrmny.
sanpyarpuunhnglupsayarmunkiu bhaya-
rjny puujayarskkarpyuliulyhng serayar
tsaymparsayar munnyk nhng luprmny.
htiunmunkiu hkyiuhpell sekiu layarnghrmny.
bhayarjny puujayarskkar hpyhcsntny.
aiukngnhng kyayarsayarmunkiu bhayarjny-
puujayarskkarpyuliulyhng serayarsayar
munnyknhng luprmny. htiubhayarjny puu-
jayarskkaramyiyutiukiu htarwrbbhurar
ahtantayarsiu sayarnghkell yjpurayarrhit aar
skpyemh suusny yjplngsiu sayarnghkell-
rmny. htiubhayarjny puujayarskkarhtellk
atwkarkiu nhiukyuu yjplngpayarmhar
merhiurmny. htarwrbbhurarar mehpyng
skkp mwhaykiungsayar puujayarskkarh-
pyhcsntny. kynywngsayar bhayarjnypuu-
jayarskkarmuuk aarrunnhng sueat-
sartiuabhiu hpyhchrmny. htarwrbbhurarar
mehpyngpyusayar puujayarskkarhtellk
alwnsnrhngsayar ararhpyhceat. htarwrbb-
hurarar sksayar bhayarjnypuujayarskkar
tsaymparr. htarwrbbhurarar mehpyng
puujayarskkarpyusayarahkar tsaykiu mem-
rhiur. pyarnnykiulny mrhiur. auesesayar
aseanhankiu puujayarsayar amhumhar
tsaynhng pyarnnykiu htarwrbbhurarar
puujayarsayarngh mwhaykiungarbhiiu
yjplngpayarmhar merhiur. bhayarjny puu-
jayarskkarpyulayarrar sarhkrpmny. sng-
pyusayar bhayarjny puujayarskkar sngat
bhurarshkng ptinyarnysarkiu mhkpbhellm-
nayr. auesesayar aseanhankiu htarwrbbhu-
raraar bhayarjnypuujayarskkarpyuliulyhng
hchparnhankiu arnyhchc aayarngh menarmhar
htar hchparhchaykiu pwtuyupemh- sekiula-
yarngh layarnghkiutnglyk puujayarskkarkiu
pyurmny. bhayarjny puujayarskkar hpy-
hcsntny. pwtuyusayar hchparhchayahkyiu
seahkyiu layarbnrhismyhtnyhuusayar
htiubhayarjny puujayarskkaratwk atarkiu
yjpurayarrhitsny merhiurmny. htarwrbbhu-
raraar mehpyngpyusayar puujayarskkar
hpyhcsntny.

nwarkiu misaharyjpyuliulyhng apyhcm-
parsayar ahteam tkayarngkayarngkiu htar-
wrhurar rhaytayar skrmny. puujayarsayar
nwareat hkayarngpayarmhar mimilkkiiu tng
pristhcnwywayrar telltayartanhkarnarmhar
stpyelyhng aarruneatsar yjpurayarhittiusny
aswaykiu yjplngapayar ptlny hpy-
rmny. aaaukiu hpuansayarseu - aaunhng
siungsmysayar seu hkaratwngnar rhisayar
kyayarkkpnhhc hkunhng kyayarkkpseu
kyayarkkpnhngtkw asnyayar rhisayar
amyhaytiuki misahary yjkayarnghtellk
yuu htarwrhburaraar mehpyngpyusayar
puujayarskkarbhiiu skpyemh aarruneat
sartiusny yjplngapayarrhisayar htngme-
payarmhar tngsayar yjkayarngnhngatuu
merhiurmny. htarwrhburaraar mehpyng
skkp mwhaykiungsayar puujayarskkar
hpyhcsny. htarwrhburaraar siu sitkiu mis-
aharyjpyuliulyhng apyhcmparsayar ahte
amtkayarng kayarngkiu skrmny. siusngykiu
puujayarliulyhng htarwrhburar rhaytayar
skpyemh puujayarsayar siueat hkayarng-
payarmhar mimilkkiiu tng pristhcnwywayrar
telltayarrhaymhar stpyelyng aarruneat sar-
tiusny aswaykiu yjplngapayar ptlny hpy-
rmny. akayarngseu kyayariuktitihtpytsayar
amyherhismyh aaaukiu hpuansayar aseu aa-
unhng siungsmysayar aseu - hkaratwngnar
rhisayar kyayarkkpnhhchkunhng kyayarkkp
seu kyayarkkpnhngtkw asnyayar rhisayar
amyhaytiuki misahary yjkayarnghtellk
yuu htarwrhburaraar mehpyng pyusayar
puujayarskkarbhiiu skpyemh- yjpara-
yarhitsu yjplngapayarmhar merhiurmny.
htarwrhburaraar mehpyngpyusayar puu-
jayarskkar ahcaraharr hpyhcsny. sitkiu
puujayarliulyhng htarwrhburarrhaytayar
skpyemh- sitkayarngpayarmhar mimilkkii-
utng pristhcnwywayrar telltayarrhaymhar
stpyelyhng aarruneat sartiusny aswaykiu
yjplngapayar ptlny hpyrmny. aaaukiu
hpuansayar seu aaunhngsiungsmyh-
sayar seu hkaratwngnarrhisayar kya-
yarkkpnhhchkunhng kyayarkkp seu
kyayarkkpnhngtkw asnyayar rhisayar
amyhaytiuki mimipuuajayarskkarhtelttng
yuu htarwrhburaraar mehpyng pyusayar
puujayarskkarbhiiu skpyemh- yjpara-
yarhitsu yjplngapayarmhar merhiurmny.
mwhaykiungarbhiiu mehpyng pyusa-
yar puujayarskkar ahcaraharr hpyhcsny.
seurhismykhiiu htarwrhburarsungta-
yarmueat. sngtiaumyiu ahcnysaktiusny
naylayarrar seukiumhcarr aswaykiu mh-
carrhu htarwr pnyttayar hpyhcsnyhu
mintayarmueat.

thpn mayarrhayaar htarwrhburark sngsny
israylamyiusartiauar sngsiurmnyumar
trarkiumsi htarwrhburareat pnyttayarkiu
lwnkyuupyhcmhar mpyuapsayar amhuki-
upyu misny arartwng- thpn mayarrhayaar
htarwrhburark sngsny israylamyiusartiauar
sngsiurmnyumar trarkiumsi htarwrhbu-
rareat pnyttayarkiu lwnkyuupyhcmhar
mpyuapsayar amhukiupyu misny arartwng-
bhisikhkansayar yjpurayarhitsu luu-
yarkiu apyhchtellsiu swaysayarng kiuytung
pyhcmharlyhng htiauapychatwk apyhch-
pyayaryjbhiu apyhcmpar askpyiusayar
nwarhteki - pristhcnwywayrar telltayar
telltarnar htarwrhburarrhaytayar siu
sayarngkell htarwrhburaraar skrmny.
bhisikhkansayar yjpurayarhitsu nwareat
aswaykiu yuu pristhcnwywayrar telltaya-
yarsiu sayarngkellpyelyhng- mimilkn-
hiuki aswaynhhc snrhngarhtarntayar
kularkarrhay htarwrhburar rhaytayar hkun-
hckyimhpyrmny. thpn yjpurayarhitsu
pristhcnwywayrar telltayarwng htarwrh-
burarrhaytayarmhar rhisayar nansarpa-
yarmgmwhaykiu merhiurar pllnguehkyiuti
nwaraswaykiu htng kywngsayar aswaykiu
prist hcnwywayrar telltayaranhkarrhayrisa-
yar merhiurar yjplngkayayrngnarmhar
swrmny. misaharyj pyusayar nwareat-
seukiuyuskellsiu apyhchpyayrar yjpyusayar
nwaraaaukiu hpuansayar seu aaunhngsi-
ungsmyhsayar seu hkaratwngnarrhisayar
kyayarkkpnhhchkunhng kyayarkkpseu
kyayarkkpnhngtkw asny payarrhisayar
amyhaytnyhuusayar nwareurhismykhiiu
yuu merhiuraryjplngapayarmhar rhi-
urmny. nwareat hkayarng hkayayhtayark
aaau hkayaynnhngtkw aray asarrhismyh
tnyhuusayar- nwar kayarngluankiu tp-
pyngmhar pyarswnhtarrar rhnglngsayar
arpsiuuuswar htngapayar merhiurmny.
pyarswn htarrarap merhiurmny. isray-
lamyiusar priapayrngtiusny trarkiumsi
akiuapyhckiu mripimbhell htarwrhbu-
rareat pnyttayarkiu lwnkyuupyhcmhar
mpyuapsayaramuuki piumishpyng apy-
hcrayark lyhng- htiusiu pyhcmharmisayar
apyhckiusisayarahkar htiauapychatwk prist-
tiusny askpyiusayar nwarhteki pristh-
cnwywayrar telltayarrhaysiu sayarngkell
skrmny. pristwng askyesayar suu-
tiusny htarwrhburarrhaytayar mimitiulkkiiu
nwarhkayarngpayarmhar tng htunwarkiu
rhaytayar strkymny. bhisikhkansayar
yjpurayarhitsu nwaraswaykiu prist hcn-
wayrar telltayarsiu sayarngkell pyelyhng-
mimilknhiuki asway nhhc kularkarrhay
htarwrhaytayar hkunhckyim hpyrmny.
thpn yjpurayarhitsu pristhcnwywayrar
telltayaratwng htarwrhburarrhaytayarmhar
rhisayar pllnguehkyiuti aswaykiu htng

kywngsayarawaykiu pristhcnwayrar
 telltayartanhkarrhayrhisayar merhiuraryj-
 plllnghkyayrngnarmhar swnmny. nwarsee
 rhismyhkui yuu yjplllngpayarmhar merhi-
 urmny. apyhchpyayrar yjpyusayar nwarkiu
 pyuskellsiu htiiunytuu inwarkiu pyush-
 pyng yjpurayarhit sny luumyartiuaabhiu
 apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyulyhng suutiua pyhc
 lwtlimmny. htiiunayarkmh nwarkiu tpyng-
 siusayarngswar arngnwarkiu merhiuskellsiu
 rhiiurmny. pristabhiu apyhchpyayhcrar
 yjhyphcstny. mngsnylny trarkiumsi
 mimibhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat pny-
 tayarkiu lwnkyuupyhcmhar mpyuapsayar
 amhukiu pyumishpyng apyhcrayarklyhng-
 mimipyhcmharmisayar apyhckiu sisa-
 yarahkar apyhcmparsayar sitsngyahteki
 puujayarskkarbhiiu sayarnghkellrmny.
 sithkayarnpayarmhar mimilkkiiutng
 htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar merhiuraryjka-
 yarngstarrptwng strmny. apyhchpyayrar
 yjhyphcstny. yjpurayarhitsny htiiuapyhch-
 pyayrarjeat aswaykiu lknhiunhngyuu
 merhiurar yjplllngue hkyiutiu htiiuapyemh
 kywngsayar aswaykiu htiiupllnghkyayrng-
 nar swnmny. misaharyyjkayarngeuki
 pyuskellsiu seurhismyhkui yjplllngpa-
 yarmhar merhiurmny. htiiusu yjpurayarhit-
 sny mngat apyhcatwk apyhchpyayhkyng-
 kiupyuulyhng sueat apyhclwtlimmny.
 sngrellsart hcuantyayarksny trarkiu msi
 htarwrbbhurareat pnyttayarkiu lwnkyuupyh-
 mhar mpyuapsayar amhukiu pyumishpyng
 apyhcrayarklyhng- mimipyhcmharmisa-
 yar apyhckiu sisayarahkar htiiuapyhcatwk
 puujayarskkarbhiiu apyhcmparsayar sit-
 snyamkiu sayarnghkellrmny. apyhch-
 pyayrar yjpyusayar sithkayarnpayarmhar
 mimilkkiiutng merhiuraryjkayarnkiu strar
 arp htiiusitkiu strmny. yjpurayarhitsny
 aswaykiu lknhiunhngyuu merhiurar yj-
 plllng uehkyiutiu htiiuapyemh kywngsayar
 aswaykiu yjplllnghkyayrngnar swnmny.
 misaharyyjkayarngeuki yuuskellsiu
 seurhismyhkui yuu htarwrbbhuraraar
 mwhaykiunghcrar bhiiu yjplllngpayarmhar
 merhiurmny. htiiusu yjpurayarhitsny
 htiiusuabhiu apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyuly-
 hng sueat apyhclwtlimmny. siusngy-
 kiu apyhchpyayrarij pyuliulyhng apyhcmparsa-
 yar amkiu sayarnghkellrmny. apyhch-
 pyayrar yjpyusayar siuhkayarnpayarmhar
 mimilkkiiu tng merhiuraryjkayarnkiu strar
 arp apyhch hpyayrarij hpyhchayhkyngnghar
 strmny. yjpurayarhitsny htiiuyjkayarn
 aswaykiu lknhiunhng yuu merhiurar
 yjplllnguehkyiutiu htiiuapyemh hpynsayar
 aswaykiu htiiupllng hkyayrngnar swn-
 rmny. misaharyyjkayarn siusngyseuki
 pyuskellsiu seurhismyhkui yuu htarwrbbhu-
 raraar mehpyng puujayarskkarnhngatuu
 yjplllngpayarmhar merhiurmny. htiiusu
 yjpurayarhitsny htiiusu pyhcmharmisayar

apyhcatwk apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyulyhng
 sueat apyhclwtlimmny.

5

thcuantyayarksayarsuusny amhukiu myn-
 sngnyhpyhchcay sisnyhpyhchcay kyinsiu-
 caysayar hckarkiu kyar ksaysyphychkyng
 pynmpayarbhellnayshpyng pyhcmhar
 mimi duheriuk apyhckiu hkanrsayarng
 thcuantyayarksayarsuusny mhcnngkyysayar
 sarrell saryny twarttsayar tirhcsarneat
 asaykayarnghcrhisayar mhcnngkyysayar
 ararthcuant hckarkiu amhttmell htiiuapyng
 mhcnngky yarsiu rayark apyhcrhisayarng
 luu kpsayar mhcnngkyysayar ararthcuant-
 thkukuliiny msibhell htiiu nayarkthpn
 silyhng apyhcrhirsariu rayarksayarng
 thcuantyayarksayar suusny kayarngsa-
 yaramhu mkayarngsayaramhukiu pum-
 nyhu akyiua pyhc kiu msibhell kyinsiu-
 lyk shhcarpyu nayarkthpn silyhng arngkyinsiu-
 lyk shhcar pyulayarrar apyhchthcuant hku
 rayarksayarng htiiusiyayapyhc thcuant-
 hku rayarklyhng htiiuapyhckiu bhayary
 tayarngpnrmny. pyhcmharmisayar apyh-
 catwk apyhchpyayrar yjhyphchcayhkyng-
 har siusngy hpyhchcay sitsngy hpyhchcay am
 tkayarngeutngnyhuusayar duhcriukh-
 pyayrarijkiu htarwrbbhurar ahtantayarsiu
 sayarnghkellpyelyhng yjpurayarhitsny
 htiiusu eat apyhcatwk apyhchpyayhkyng-
 kiupyuurny. siusngykiu mtiiunghlyhng
 pyhcmharmisayar apyhcatwk apyhch-
 pyayrarijbhiu tkayarn merhiuraryjbhiu
 tkayarn hkiunhckayarn siumhut hkyiuk-
 laynhckayarnkiu htarwrbbhurar ahtanta-
 yar yjpurayarhitrhaysiu sayarnghkellrmny.
 yjpurayarhit rhaysiu sayarnghkellrmny.
 yjpurayarhit sny apyhchpyayrar yjka-
 yarnkiu arngpuujarylyk hkyayrnkiulim
 hpytrmny. kiuykiu rhngrhngmhkwellr.
 htiiuapyhchpyayrar yjkayarn gaswaykiu
 yjplllngnanranhpn kywngsayar aswaykiu
 yjplllng hkyayrngnarmhar nyhcrmny.
 apyhchpyayrarij hpyhchcstny.- duty
 nghkayarnkiu pnyttaratiiung merhiurar
 yjpuujaryr mny. htiiusu yjpurayarhit-
 sny htiiusu pyhcmharmisayar apyhcatwk
 apyhchpyayhkyngkiupyuulyhng sueat
 apyhclwtlimmny. hkiunhckayarnghpyh-
 chcay hkyiuklay nhckayarnghpyhchcay
 thkukukiu mtiiunghlyhng pyhcmharsa-
 yarsuusny apyhchpyayrarij arar munnyk-
 taumellkiu sayarnghkell skrmny. apy-
 hchpyayrarij hpyhcsayar kyayarngeuki
 mlayarngr. layarbnkiu mtng. yjpu-
 rayarhithtansiu sayarnghkellpyelyhng
 yjpurayarhitsny munnyktikswntnyhu-
 usayar puujayarskkaratwk atarkiiuu
 htarwrbbhuraraar mehpyngpyusayar puuj-
 yarskkarnhng atuu yjplllngpayarmhar merhi-
 urmny. apyhchpyayrarij hpyhchcstny. htiiusu

yjpurayarhitsny htiusuu pyhcmharmisayar
 apyhch thcuantthkuaetw ahpyhchpyayhkyng-
 kiu pyulyhng suueat apyhclwtlimmny.
 kywngsayarararsny bhayarjny puuja-
 yarskkarkellsiu yjpurayar hitabhiu hpy-
 hcsnyhu mayarrhayaar mintayarmueat
 thpnhtarwrbbhurarсны mayarrhayaar mint-
 yarmuusnykar thcuantayarksayarsuusny
 trarkiumsi htarwrbbhurarhng siungs-
 yarararti lwnkyuu pyhcmharmilyhng
 htiupyhcmharhkyngatwk duhcriukh-
 pyayraryj tnyhuusayar apyhcmparsayar
 siuhteki ng akyptayaraliuk hkyngtwk
 hkyinsayar alyayarngwaykiung htarwrbbu-
 rarahntantarysiu sayarngkellrmny. htiusu
 bhurarhngsiungsayar arar pyhcmharmi-
 rarkiu pyupyngpyelyhng ngarhcuthcuk-
 iulny htp yjpurayarhitaar payrmny.
 yjpurayarhitsnylny duhcriukhpyayraryj-
 pyhcsayar siuaar hpyng htiusuabhiu
 apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyulyhng suueat-
 apyhclwtlimmny. thcuantayarksayarsu-
 usny htarwrbbhurar pnyttayarmuusayar
 amhuthcuantthkukiu pyu pyhcmhar milyhng
 kiupyhcmharmhnkui misisayarlny apyhcr-
 aary htiupayhckiuuhkarhnmny. - duhcriukh-
 pyayraryjkiupyhkyngnghar hkyngtwksayar
 alyayarngwaynhngtkw apyhcmparsayar
 siuhteki sayarngkellrmny. trarkiumsi
 pyhcmharmisayarlny kiupyhcmharmhnkui
 misisayarsuabhiu yjpurayarhitsny apy-
 hchpyayhkyngkiu pyulyhng htiusueat
 apyhclwtlimmny. duhcriukhpyaysaryj
 hpyhcsny. akyhngchhc htiusuusny htar-
 wrbbhurar kiupyhcmharr sayarkstnyhu
 mintayarmueat.

6

thpnhtarwrbbhurarсны mayarrhayaar mint-
 yarmuusnykar thcuantayarksayarsuusny
 suutparapnhansayar uhchcaratwk pa-
 yarnghtarsayar uhchcaratwk miminhg
 hcpsiungsayarsuuaar musarhckarkiu pya-
 yarsayarnng suuhchckarkiu anungihtkyu-
 usayarnng miminhg hcpsiungsayarsuukiu
 lhnghcar sayarnng pyayarksayaruhchckarkiu
 twaysayarahkar musarhckarkiuypyay
 mhutmmhnbhell kyinsiusayarnng hti-
 siusayar duhcriukthcuantthkukiu pyu
 htarwrbbhurar kiupyhcmharmilyhng htiusu-
 usny pyhcmhar apyhcrayarksayarkyayarnng
 anungihtkyusayar uhchcar lhnghcar rsa-
 yar uhchcar suutpar apnhansayar uhchcar
 pyayarktwaysayar uhchcar mhutmmhnbhell
 kyinsiu rsayaruhchcar abhiunghngtkw
 ngarhcuthcukiu htp duhcriukhpyaysa-
 yar yjpuujayarsayarnay uhchcarrhngaar
 pynpayrmny. duhcriukhpyayraryjkiu
 pyuhkyngnghar hkyngtwksayar aly-
 aynarngwaynhngtkw duhcriukhpyayraryj-
 nyhuu sayar apyhcmparsayar siuhteki
 htarwrbbhurarhtantayar yjpurayarhitrhay-

siu sayarngkellrmny. yjpurayarhitsny
 htiusuabhiu htarwrbbhurarhaytayar apy-
 hchpyayhkyngkiu pyulyhng suupyhcmhar
 smyhsayar apyhclwtlimmnyhu mint-
 yarmueat. thpnmayarrhayaar htarwr-
 hurak sngsny aarrunnhng suueatsartiuaar
 sngsiursayar merhiurar yjpuujayarkhkyng-
 gtrarhu muukar yjkayarnngkiu yjpllng
 htngmepayarmhar tnynyluan nanntkuiun-
 gaayarngrhichay yjpllngmesny ahcnyla-
 yarmgrmny. yjpurayarhitsny pitangkye
 pitpayarngbhekiu wtlyk yjpllngpayarmhar
 kywmlayarngsayar merhiurar yjpyarkiu
 kyuan pllnganarmhar htararmny. thpn
 awtkiulel htiupyarkiu tppyng rhnglngsa-
 yararpsi yuuswarrmny. yjpllngmesny
 msaybell ahcnylayarngrmny. yjpurayarhit-
 sny nanntkiung htngmehtny htngpayarmhar
 merhiuraryjkiu hkngrmny. htiupllngpa-
 yarmharlny misaharyyiseukiu merhiurmny.
 yjpllngmesny alyhngmsaybell ahcnympt-
 layarngrmny. bhayarjny puujayarskkar
 trarhuumuukar aarruneatsartiusny htiupu-
 ujayarskkarkiu htarwr bhurarhtantayar
 yjpllngrhaymhmar puujayarsayarahkar
 bhayarjnypuujayarskkar munnyktlkswn
 seahkyiu layarbnrhismyhtnyhuusayar puu-
 jayarskkar atwkatarakiuyuu htarwrbbhuraar
 mwhaykiunghcarbhui yjpllngpayarmhar
 merhiurmny. kywngsayararartiukiu aar-
 runnhng suueatsartiusny pristhcnwayrar
 telltayarwngatwng twng snrhngarhtarn
 tsaymparbell hcarrmny. htiununnykku
 tsayhtny munmlupr. mehpynng ngaraar
 pyusayar puujayarskkarhtellk htiununnyk
 kiu suutiabhiu hpyhchcayhkyngnghar
 ngarpaypye. apyhchpyayraryj duhcriukh-
 pyayraryjkellsiu alwnsnrhng payeat.
 aarruneat saryayarkyarapayarngtiusny
 hcarrkyumny. mehpynng htarwrbbhuraar
 pyusayar puujayarskkarkiu kiungs-
 yarsuapayarngtiusny snrhngkyumnyhu
 sngtiuumyiauhcnyask hcayarngrsayar
 pnyttayar hpyhcsnyhu mintayarmueat.
 thpnhtarwrbbhurarсны mayarrhayaar mint-
 yarmuusnykar aarrunnhng suueatsartiusny
 bhisikhkansayarnaymhch htarwrbbhayaarjny
 puujayarskkarhpyhchcayhkyng nghar
 munnyktaumellkiu nanntkw nytwk htar-
 wrbbhuraar puujayarmny. htiununnykku
 sehtny sanpyarpuunhng munluppyemh
 sayarnghkell hkyiuhpellshpyng bha-
 yaryjnypuujayarskkar akyiupelltiukiu
 htarwrbbhuraar mwhaykiunghcarbhui
 puujayarmny. aarrunarar bhisikhkansayar
 sarsnylny htiupujayarskkarkiu pyurmny.
 htarwrbbhurarabhiu htarwrpnyttayar hpyh-
 csny. yjpurayarhitatwk pyusayarbhayarjny
 puujayarskkarrhismyhkui akunahcny
 merhiurmny. alyhngmhcarhru mint-
 yarmueat thpnmayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuusnyhar sngsny aarrunnhng
 suueatsartiuaar sngsiursayar apyhch-

pyayaryj puujayarhkyngtraruumuukar merhiuraryjkayarngrarap htarwrbbhurarrhaytayarumar apyhchpyayaryjkiustrmny. alwnsnrhngpayeat. apyhchpyaybhiu puujayarsayar yjpurayarhitsny prsthcnaywayrar telltayarwngatwngtwngsnrhngrrarhtarn hcararmny. htuiasarkiu htismyhsny snrhngreat. aswayhpynsmyhsayar awttiukiu snrhngrrarhtarn lyayarmny. htuiasarpuytsayar mayaiukiu hkwelrmny. kyaywaraiuhpyhchlyhng pwt raynhngsayrmny. yjpurayarhit yayarkyarapayarngtiusny hcarckymny. alwnsnrhngpayeat. apyhchpyayaryj aswaykiustrnhngrrarhtarn apyhchpyayhkyngnghar pritsthcnaywayrar telltayaratwngsiu sayarnghkellyhng htuiyjasarkiu mhcar. merhiurmny.

7

duhcriukhpyaysayar yjpuujayarhkyngtraruumuukar alwnsnrhngpayeat. merhiuraryjkayarnngkiustrarap duhcriukhpyaysayaryjkayarnngkiustrarap duhcriukhpyaysayartlhyhpyrmny. amyenngtkw aaaukiuhpuansayarseu hkaratwngnar rhisayar kyayarkkpnhhchkunhng kyayarkkpseu kyayarkkpnhngtkw asny payarrhissayar amyhaytnyhuusayar seurhismykhkiuyu sklyhng yjpurayarhitsny yjplngpayarmhar merhiu htarwrbbhuraraa mehpyng puujayarskarkpyurmny. duhcriukhpyaysaryj hpyhcestny. asarkiu yjpurayarhit yayarkyarpayarngtiusny snrhngrrarhtarn hcarckymny. alwnsnrhngpayeat. apyhchpyayaryj duhcriukhpyayaryjeat trartpartnyhpyh duhcriukapyhc hpyayhkyngkiu pyusayar yjpurayarhitsny yuurmny. luuthcuantayayark pyusayar merhiuraryjkiu puujayarsayar yjpurayarhitsny mimipuuujayarsayaryj kayarngaraykiuyuurmny. mehipu hputsayar bhayarjnypuujayarskark aiukng sanpyarpuunhng lupsayar ararrhismykhkiu puujayarsayar yjpurayarhitsny yuurmny. sehtnysnyhpyhchcay mhtnysnyhpyhchcay bhayarjny puujayarskarkrhimykhkiu aarruneat sarapayarngtiusny anyeamy yuurkymny. htarwrbbhuraraa pyursayar misaharyyj puujayarhkyngtraruumuukar kyayjuutayarwnhkanbhiurar puujayarlyhng kyayjuutayarwnhkanrarijnhngtkw serayarsayar tsaymell munpyar senhnglupsayar tsaymellmunkypw serayarsayar munnyknhng lup kyayarsayar munpyartiukiu puujayarmny. htiumunpyarmh tpar misahary puujayarskarrhngsiungsayar kyayjuutayarwnhkanrarijnhngtkw tsayparsayar munkiulny puujayarmny. puujayarskarkrhimyhahtellk muntluankiu htarwrbbhuraraa hkyemyhayarksayar puujayarskarkpyu htiumunkiu misaharyyj aswayhpynsayaryj purayarhityuurmny.

kyayjuutayarwnhkanbhiurar puujayarsayar misaharyyjasarkiu puujayarsayarnayhkyngtwng hcararmny. nannktiungayarnng mkywngchcay. siumhut shhcarpyu yjpuujayarsnyhpyhchcay kiuyaliualyayark puujayarsnyhpyhchcay puujayarsayarnayhkyngtwng yjasarkiu hcar akywngkiulny nkhpynnayhcararmny. kywngsaysayar asarkiuulny snbhknay merhiurmny. misaharyyj asarannyngkiu snbhknay hcar milyhng hccitayarnhngmtway. puujayarsayar suusny akyiukiumr. rwanrharbhwy hpyhclimmny. hcar sayarsuusny kiuyapyhckiu hkanrlimmny. mhcnkyysayararnhng htimisayaryjarkiu mhcar. merhiurmny. hcnkyysayar suutiusar lyhng htuiyjsarkiu hcarckymny. htarwrbbhurarnhngsiungsayar misaharyyjsarkiu akyngsuusny mhcnkyysayar apyhcrhi lyknhng hcar mieat. htiusuukiu suueat amyiumh pyrhngarmny. akyngsuusny lny luu mhcnkyysayar arar mhcnkyysayarsar mhcnkyysayar piurwahc rhisayar mhcnkyysayararar thcuantukiu htimi htarwrbbhurarnhngsiungsayar misaharyyjsarkiu hcareat htiusuukiu suueat amyiumh pyrhngarmnyhu mintayarmueat. thpn mayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurark - sngsny israylamyiusartiuaar sngsiurmny mhar sngtiusny siu sit nwarseukiu alyhngmhcar thpn mayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurark - sngsny israylamyiusartiuaar sngsiurmny mhar sngtiusny siu sit nwarseukiu alyhngmhcar aliuliusaysayar tirhcsarnseu sarrellkiuk saysayar tirhcsarnseukiu ahkyarsiu suansayar lny alyhngmhcar. akyngsuusny htarwrbbhuraraa mehpyng puujayarskarkpyusayar tirhcsarnseukiu hcareat. htiusuukiu suueat amyiumh pyrhngarmny. sngtiusny naylayrarrar nghksway sarswaymhch aswaymny myhkiu mhcar. akyngsuusny thcuantukusayar aswaykiu hcareat. htiusuukiu suueat amyiumh pyrhngarmnyhu mintayarmueat. thpn mayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurark sngsny israylamyiusartiuaar sngsiurmny mhar htarwrbbhuraraa misahary yjkiu puujayarsayarsuusny mimipuuujayarsayar yjahtellk htarwrbbhuraraa skbhiurar sayarnghkellrmny. htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar rngptkiuhkyelwhell hkyelwhellsayar puujayarskark pyuhcayhkyngnghar rngptnhng seutnyhuusayar mehpyng htarwrbbhuraraa puujayarsayarararkiu kiuytiung sayarnghkellrmny. - yjpurayarihitsny seukiu yjplngpayarmhar merhiu rngptkiu aarrunnhng suueatsartiუსny yuurkymny. misaharyyjhtellk lkyarphkuankiu hkyemyhayarksayar puujayarskarkbhiu yjpurayarhitaar payr mny. misaharyyj aswaynhngseukiu aarruneatsartiutwng puujayarsayarsuusny lkyarphkuankiu mimibhiuyuurmny. israyl amyiusartiupuyasar misaharyyjmyarhtellk hkyelwhellsayar

rngpt hkyemyhayarksayar phkuankiu
ngarnhutyyu israylamyusartiutwng yjpu-
rayarhit aarrunnhg sueatsartiuaar
htarwr pnyttayaraarhpyng ngarpaypyehu
mintayarmueat. htiusiu aarrunnhg su-
eatsartiუსny htarwrbhurarhaytayarmhar
yjpurarayhitamhukiu sayarng rwmnyakya-
yarng suutiukiu hknhtarsayarnay htarwr-
bharara mehpyngpyusayar puujayarsayar
skkarmyarhtellk suutiuhkanrsayarabhiu
hpyhceat. israylamyusartiulkmh hti-
siusayarabhiukiu hkanrmnyakyayarng
suutiukiu bhisikpaysayar muunay htarwr-
bhararmharhtartayarmueat. suutiua-
myiauhcnysk hcayarngsayer pnythpyhcnstny.
irwaykar israylamyusartiუსny sinartayar
htarwrbhuraraar puujayarskkarpyurmny
akyayarng mharhtarsayarmuսayarnay
sinartayarngpayarmhar htarwrbhurarsny
mayarrhayaar paytayarmuսayarnay mer-
hiuraryjtr bhayarjny puujayarskktr
apyhchpyaryjtr duhcriuk hpyayr
yjtr arar hknhtarrar yjtr misaharyjtr
hpyhcnstnyhu min tayarmueat.

8

thpnhtarwrbhurark sngsny aarrunnhg
sueatsarmy arwtmyar limrns apy-
hchpyayrar yjbhiu nwarhte siuhtenhhck-
ayarn tsaymell munttayarnkiuyuu-
pristhcnwayrar telltayartanhkarrhaysiu
pristapayarnkiu hcnwayhcaylayaru
mayarrhayaar mintayarmuսnyatiung ma-
yarrhaypyu pristtiսսny pristhcnwayrar
telltayartanhkarrharmhar hcnwaykyeat.
mayarrhckny isiu htarwrbhurararmhar htar-
tayarmuսpyehu pristtiuaar pyayarsiulyk
htarwrbhurararmharhtartayarmuսnyatiung
aarrunnhg sueatsartiukiu hkayarkhell
rayhkyiupelyhng aarrunkiu angkyewthcay
hkarpnkui hcnyhcaylayeat. wtluanng
sngtiungkiulny hkyuanhcayl htuսnsa-
yar sngtiungkarhcnhpyng hcnlayeat.
rngpuankiulny sngchay rngpuanahtell
urimng sumimkiu swnghtarlayeat. su-
eat hkayarnpayarmhar bayarngkiutng
srnhgsayar rhwaysngkyhcpyarkiu bayarn-
ghay tplayeat. htarwrbhurararmharhtar-
ayarmuսnyatiung mayarrhaysny limrnsek-
iuyuu telltayarnhg telltayar tnsarrhis-
myhkiu limshpyng srnhngcayeat. htiusiekiu
yjplngpayarmhar hkuuhckym hpyng yj-
plngt nsarrhismykhkiung angtuannhg
hkyayhtayarkkiung srnhngchayhkyngghar
limlayeat. limrnsekiu aarrunhkayarnpa-
yarmhar layarn suukisrnhngchayhkyng-
ghar limlayeat. aarruneatsartiukiulny
angkyewthcay hkarpnkui hcnyhcaylk
uehtupkiu sayarnghcaylayeat. htarwr-
bhararmhar htartayarmuսnyatiung apy-
hchpyayrarijbhiu nwarhtekiuy sayarnghell
aarrunnhg sueatsartiւսny mimitiulkkui

nwarhkayarnpayarmhar tngkyeat. nwar-
iust mayarrhaysny yjplngptny uehkyiutiu
aswaykiu lknyihunghgyu htny shpyng
yjplngkiu hcnghkyaypyemh kywngsa-
yar aswaykiu yjplngghkyayrngrar swn
htiuyyjplngpayarmhar apyhchpyayhkyngkiu
pyumnyakyayarn srnhngchayeat. aaui-
uhpuansayar seurhismy asnypayarrhisayar
amyhay kyayarkpnhhckunhg kyayarkp
seukiuyuu yjplngpayarmhar merhiulayeat
aray asar hkayayunhgntkw nwarhkayarnkiu
tppymhar rhiureat. htarwrbhurar
mharhtartayarmuսnyatiung merhiu-
raryjpyusayar siuhtekiulny sayarnghell
aarrunhg sueatsartiւսny mimitiulkkui
siuhkayarnpayarmhar tngkyeat. siuk-
iustpyelyhng mayarrhaysny aswaykiu
yjplngapayar ptlyhpynglayeat. siukiulny
apiungpiungpytlyhng hka-
yarnmhc sartmyarnhg seukiu merhiulayeat.
wmhtellrhisayar ararnhghkyaytiukiu
saykyayar siutkayarngluankiu yjplngpa-
yarmhar merhiulayeat. mwahkyiunggrar-
hiu merhiusayar yjhyhcnstny. mehpyng
htarwrbhuraraarpyusayar puujayarskkar
hpyhcnstny. htarwrbhurararmharhtar-
ayarmuսnyatiung ahkyarsayars arar
hknhtarrar siukiusayarnghell aarrunnhg
sueatsartiւսny mimitiulkkui siuhkayarn-
payarmhar tngkyeat. siuki stpyemh
mayarrhaysny aswaykiuyuu aarruneat lk-
yarnarpynng lkayarkm ng lkayarkhyaymng
htnylayeat. aarruneat sartiukiulny hka-
yarkhell suutiulkyarnarpyu lkayarkm
lkayarkhyaymtiu aswaykiuhnt nypemh yj-
plngapayar ptlyhpynglayeat. seu amye
aauiukiu hpuansayarseu asnypayar rhisa-
yarmayhay kyayarkpnhhckunhg kyayark
pkpiuhpuansayar seu lkayarkhuan- htar-
wrbhurararmharhtartayarn tsaymell
muntayarnghell tsaymell muntluar
senhg lupsayar munpyartpyar munkyw-
pthkypkiuyuu munmyarkiu seunhgkyar
phkuanpayarmhar htnypye lyhng. aar-
runeatlk sueatsartiul htiuarartiukiu htar
htarwrbhurararmharhtayarn hkyelwhellshpyng
hkyelwhellsayar puujayarskkarpyulayeat.
htiuarartiukiu suutiulkmhkanyyu yj-
plngpayarmhar merhiuraryjnhgatu
rhiulayeat. mwahkyiung sayar ananhi
arar hknhtarrar yjhyhcnstny. htarwrbh-
uraraar mehpyngpyusayar puujayarskkar
hpyhcnstny. htianayark mayarrhaysny
rngptkiu yuu htarwrbhurar rhaytayarn
hkyelwhellshpyng hkyelwhellsayar puu-
jarskkarpyulayeat. arar hknhtarrar siueat
rngptsny mayarrhayeat abhiu hpyhcnstny.
thpn yjplngpayarmharhisayar aswaynhg
limrnsekiuyuu aarrunnhg sueat awtng
sueatsartiunhg suutiawtng hpysh-
pyng aarrunmhck sarmyar awtmyartiukiu
srnhngchay layeat. mayarrhaysny aar-
runnhg sueatsartiuaarlny htiusieat

asarkiu pristhcnwayrar telltayar tanhkarn-
armhar pyutkylayar. htarwrbbhurark
aarrunnhng suueatsartiusny htiasarkiu
hcarr kymnyhu ngaraar mharhtarta-
yarmuusnyatiung htiasarkiueng arar
hknhtarrar muntayarng rhisayarmunkiueng
htiuar hcarkylayar. kynkywngsayar
asarnhng munkiumerhiurmny. sngtiukiu
arar hknhtarrar karlhkunhcrkmhcaymhe
pristhcnwayrar telltayarantahkarpyng siu
mhtwkrky. hkunhcrkptluan arar hkn-
htarhkyng mngglarkiu sayarngrkymny.
ynaypyusnyatiung sngtiuaabhiu apyhch-
pyayhkyngkiu pyumnyakyayarng htarwr-
b-hurark mharhtar yarmuupye. htiukyayarng
sngtiusny saybhaynhng knglwthkyngnghar
pristhcnwayrar telltayarantahkarnar mhar
hkunhcrkptluan naynynymptnay htar-
wrbbhurark amhutayarkiu hcayarngrkymny.
htiusiu ngaraarmharhtartayarmuupye
sngsiusnyhpyhc- mayarrhayaarhpyng htar-
wrbbhurark mharhtartayarmuusnyhatiung
aarrunnhng suueatsartiusny pyukyeat.

9

athtmnay mayarrhaysny aarrunnhngsuueat-
sarmyar israyl amyiaskkyesuumyartiukiu
hkayar aarrunaar sngsy apychpyayrarij-
hiu apyhcmparsayar nwarсныgtkayarnг
merhiurar yjbhiu apyhcmparsayar
siuhtetkayarnгkiuyuu htarwrbbhurar-
rhaytayar puujayarlayar. israyl amyiuaar-
tiaarlny sngtiusny apyhchpyayrarijbhiu
sitsngytkayarnг merhiurarijbhiu apyhcm-
par ahkarmlnysayar nwarсныgtkayarnг
siusngytkayarnг - htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
puujayarsayar misaharyjbhiu nwarhtetka-
yarnг siuhtetkayarnг senhngrayarsayar
bhayarjnypuujayarskkarkiu yuukyla-
yar. ynayhtarwrbbhurarsny sngtiuaar
htngrhartayarmuumnykiu pyayarlayarhu
siulayeat. mayarrhaymharhtarsayararar-
tiukiu pristhcnwayrar telltayarhaysiu
sayarnghkellpyemh prist apayarngtiusny
hkynykp htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar rp-
naykyeat. mayarrhayklny sngtiusny htar-
wrbbhurark mintayarmuusnyatiung siuipyuky
htarwrbbhurareat bhuntayarsny sngtiuaar
htngrharmnyhuung aarrunaarlny sngsny
yjplngsiuswar htarwrbbhurark mharhtarta-
yarmuusnyatiung sngat apyhchpyayrarij
merhiurarijkiu puujayarshpyng sngnghlu-
umyاراتw apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyulayar.
luumyar sayarngyuuhkellsayar puuja-
yarskkarkiu puujayar suutiawatw
apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyulayarhuu ng-
siulayeat. aarrunsnylny yjplngsiuswar
miminhng siungsayar apyhchpyayrarij
nwarсныgykiu stlayeat. suueat sartiulny
aswaykiu yuusayarnghkellshpyng aarrunsny
mimilnkyhiukiu aswaynhhc yjplnguehky-
iutiu ht nypyemh kywngsayaaraswaykiu

yjplngghkyayrngnar swnlayeat. apyhch-
pyayrar yjkayarnгseu kyayarkkp asnpa-
yarrrhisayar amyhaykiu yjplngpayarmhar
merhiulayeat. htiusiu htarwrbbhurarsny
mayarrhayaarmhar htartayarmuueat.
asarnhngaraykiu tppyngmhar merhiulayeat.
merhiurarijkyarnгkiulny st suueatsar-
tiusny aswaykiu skpyelyhng suusny yjplng
apayar ptlny hpynlayeat. suutiusny merhi-
urarijkyarnгsarthcmayarnhng hkayarnгk-
iusk suusny yjplngpayarmhar merhiu
layeat. wmtell rhisayarararmyarnhng
hkyaytiukiu saykyayar yjplngpayarmhar
merhiurarijnhng atuu rhiulayeat. lu-
umyar puujayarskkarkiuulny sayarnghkell
luumyarapyhchpyayrarijphychsayar sitki-
uyuu stpyelyhng rhaynnyatuu apyhcatwk
puujayarlayeat. merhiurar yjkayarnгk-
iulny sayarnghkell htiunnytuu puuja-
yarlayeat bhayarjnypuujayarskkarkiuulny
sayarnghkellpyelyhng tlkswnkiuyuu yjplng
nannkmerhiu raryjnararmhar merhiulayeat.
luumyاراتw misaharyj nwarhte siuhteki-
ulny st suueat sartiussny aswaykiu skpyely-
hng suusny yjplngapayar ptlny hpynlayeat.
amyenhngtkw aauukiuhpuansayar seu
kyayarkkp asnyamyhaytnyhuusayar siun-
wareseuki- rngtpayarmhar tng yjplng
merhiulayeat. rngptnhnglkayrphkuankiu
htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar hkyelwhell hkyel-
whellsayar puujayarskkarkiu pyulayeat.
htiuisiupyurmnyhu mayarrhaymharhtarstny.
aarrunsny mimilkkiu luumyarrhaysiu
hkyelyk kayarnгkypay apyhchpyayrarij
merhiurarij misaharyjkiu puujayarrarmh
snglayeat. thpn mayarrhaynhng aarrun-
tiusny pristhcnwayrar telltayarhtellsiu
wng htwkpyemh luumyarkiu kayarnгkyp-
payshpyng htarwrbbhurareat bhuntayarsny
luumyartiuaar htnggharlayeat. htarwr-
burartayarhtanmh mehtwk yjplngpa-
yarmharrhisayar merhiurarijnhngseuki
layarnгlayeat. htiukyayarngararkiu lu-
umyartiusny myngsayaarahkar kywaykyayar
pywpkyeat.

10

aarruneatsarnardpnhng atihutiusny ki-
uyhcsiuungsayar lngpntiukiu yuulyk
mekiuhtny layarbnkiu tngpyelyhng htar-
wrbbhurark mharhtartayarmuusayar memhut
htuuhkysayar mekiu rhaytayar puu-
jayareat. htiuahkar htarwrbbhurarrhta-
tayarmh mehtwk suutiukiu layarnгsh-
pyng rhaytayar saykyeat. htiuahkar
mayarrhaysny aarrunkiuhkayar htarwr-
burark ngarsny snrhngghkyngghisnyhu
ngarhtan siu hkynykp suutiussny mhtarmny.
luuapayarngtiusny ngarbhunkiu hkyemyh-
grkymnyhu mintayarmuu rar htiusisayar
amhukiou mnsayarnг mintayarmuusnyhu
siulyhng aarrunsny titsithcwar naylayeat.

mayarrhaysny aarruneat bhhtway aujajl-
sarmirhaylnhng eljarhpnkiuhkayar larky.
sngtiu payarkbhayartiukiu snrhngar htarn-
tayark tppyngsiu yuuswarkylayarhu siusny-
atiung suutiusny lar angkyewtlykrhisayar
asaykayarngkiu tppyngsiuyuuswarkyeat.
mayarrhaysny aarrunnhng suueatsarelar-
jarnhng ismartiukiuhkayar sngtilnysaymny.
luuapayarngtiupayarmhar amykta-
yarsngrayarkmnykiu hciurimsnyhpyhc
sngtiu uehtupkiu mhkywtnhng. awtkiu
msutnhng. sngtiu nyeahckiu israyl
amyiusarrhismyhtiusny htarwr bhurapyu-
tayarmuusayar melayarnghkyngkiusar
ngiukwaymyntmkyhca. sngtiuasym-
nykiuhciurimsnyhpyhc pristhcnwayrar
tanhkarpyngsiu mhtwknhng. htarwrbhur-
rareat bhisikesny sngtiupayarrhisnyhu
siusnyatiung suutiupuyukeat thpn aar-
runaar htarwrbbhurark- sngnhngsngat
sartiusny saybhaynhng knglwtghkyn-
gngharng snrhngsayararar msnrhng
sayararar hngkyysayararar mhngkyysa-
yararartiukiu piungghkartthkyngngharng
htarwr bhurarsny mayarrhayaarhpyng
mharhtarsmyhsayar pnyttiukiu israyl
amyiusarti sw nsgtthkyngngharng
pristhcnwayrar telltayarsiu wngsayaarahkar
hcpyhcrnyahcrhisayar yhc myiukiu msa-
yarknhng. sngtiu amyiauchnyask hcaarn-
gsayar pnythpyhcnstnyhu mintayarmueat.
mayarrhaysnylny aarrunnhngkywngsayar
satarlarjar ismartiukiuhkayar sngtiusny
htarwr bhuraraar mehpyngpyusayar
bhayarjnypuujayarskkar akywngkiuyuu
tsaymparbell yjpllngnarmhar hcarkyla-
yar. alwnsnrhngpayeat. htiukywngsny
htarwrbbhuraraar mehpyngpyusayar puuja-
yarskkarhtellk sngnhngsngat sarti hkan-
htiuksayarabhiu hpyhc snrhngarhtartayar
hcarrkymny. htiupnyttayarkiu ngarhkan-
rpye. hkyelwhellsayarrngpt hkyemyha-
yarksayar phkuankiukar sngnhngtkwsngat
sarsmetiusny hngkyysayararp hcarrkymny.
israylamyiusartiisny puujaysayar misa-
haryyjhtellk sngnhngsngatartiusny
hkanhtiuksayarabhiu hpyhcnstny. meh-
pyng puujaysayar yjkayarnngseunhngtkw
hkyemyhayarkrarphkuan hkyelwhellarrng-
ptkiu htarwrbbhurar rhaytayar hkyelwhell
hkyelwhellsayar puujayarskkarkiu pyuhkyn-
gngghar sayarnghkellrky htarwr pnyttayar
atiung sngnhngsngat sartiusny kiuyab-
hiuyuurkymny. htiusiu htarwrbbhurar
mharhtartayarmuupye husiulayeat. thpn
mayarrhaysny apyhchpyayar yjpyusayar
sitkiu kiyuhcar rharsayarlny mtway. mer-
hiu nhngpye. htiukyayarnng kywngsayar
aarrunsar elarjar ismartiukiu amykhtwklyk
siusnykar apyhchpyayaryjsarsny alwn-
snrhngat. sngtiusny pristtiu apyhckiuhkan
htarwr bhurarrhaytayar suutiabhiu
apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyuhcayhkyngng-

har htiuyjsarkiu paytayarmuusnyhpyhc
snrhngar htarntayar abhykyayarnng
mhcarsny. htiuyjsar aswaykiulny snrhng-
grarhtarnhtellsiu mswngpartkar. aky
ngarmharhtarkhellsiu atiung htiuyjsarkiu
snrhngarhtartayar hcarrmnyhusiulnyhng-
aarrunk ynay suutiusny luumyartiup apyhch-
pyayaryj merhiuraryjkiu puujayarpapye.
akywnup htiusiusayar amhurayarksnytwng
ynayapyhchpyayar yjsarkiu hcarmilyhng
htarwrbbhurar nhhscktayarmuuparm-
nylayarhu mayarrhaykiu pyayarsiuat.
mayarrhaysny htiuhckarkiu kyarlyhng
wnhkanlayeat.

11

thpn htarwrbbhurarsny mayarrhaynhng
aarruntiukiu hkayartayarmuu- sngtiusny
israyl amyiusartiuaar sngsiurmymhar
myaykypayarmharhisayar sarkar tiutwng
- hkwardkwellpyar hcarmyuanpynsayar
sarmyarkiu sngtiusny hcarrsayar ahkwn-
grhieat. siusayarlny hcarmyuanpynsayaarsar
hkwardkwellpyarsayar sartiutwng mh-
carrsayar sarhuumuukar kularaupsny
hcarmyuanpynsayaarlly hkwarmkwellp-
yarsayarkayarnng sngtiu mhcnngkyy.
rharhpnssny hcarmyuanpynsayaarlly hk-
warmkwellpyarsayarkayarnng sngtiu
mhcnngkyy. aarrnbhksny hcarmyuanpyn-
sayaarlly hkwarmkwellpyarsayarkayarnng
sngtiu mhcnngkyy. wksny hkwardkwellp-
yarsayaarlly hcarmyuanmpynsayarkayarnng
sngtiu mhcnngkyy. htiusiusayar tirhc-
sarnasarkiu mhcar. asaykayarnngkiulny
mhtir. mhcnngkyhu sngtiu mhtirkymny.
pnglyray myhcray ahcrhisayar raynaysayar
tirhcsartkartiutwng apynhng akyayrhi
sayar tirhcsarnkiusar hcarrmny. apynhng
akayamrhi pnglyray myhcrayahcrhisayar
ray lhuprharlyk askrhnglyk naysayar tirhc-
sarnrhismyhtiusny sngtiu rwanrharbhwy
hpyhcrkymny. aypakyaynhng mpyny-
hcuansayar raytirhcsarnasarkiu sngtiusny
mhcar. suutiu asaykayarnngkiulny rwan-
rharckymny. sngtiusny rwanrharbhwymht
mhcarssayar ngkhmyiuuuumuukar rhwayl-
ngt pnglyngt lngyun- darh hcwnmyiu
kyemyiurhismy h kularaupngghk nghksiu
ubyiung simmyiu jekkw kiyukyar ibit nggh
kyar wanpiu wanliu-tayarnng duanhcpmyiu
duankular lngniumhhc- atayarnghilyk
hkyaylayhkyayarnngnhng twarttsayar tirhc-
sarnmyiurhismyhtiusny sngtiu rwanrhar
bhwyhpyhcrkymny. siurartwng atayarn-
ghilyk hkyaylayhkyayarnngnhng twart
myaypayarmhar hkunhcarbhiu ahk-
yarkhyay htkrhnsayar hkyayhtayarkrhisa-
yar tirhcsarttiutwng- aarrarbhkiungmyiu
slayarnkyiungmyiu hkgklykiungmyiu
hkargpkyiungmyiukiu hcarrmny. atayarn-
grhi hkyaylayhkyayarnngnhng twarttsayar

ahkyartirhcsarntiusny sngtiu rwanrharbhwy
 hpyhcrkmny. htiutirhcsarnaarhpyng
 sngtiu hcnghkyhkyng pyktteat. suu-
 tiuasaykayarngkiu htisayarsuusny nyuetiun-
 gaayarng mhcnghky. htiasaykayarngkiu
 sayarngswarsayarsuusny mimiawtkiuly-
 hayarmny. nyuetiungaayarngly mhcn-
 ghky. hkwarmkwellpyarsayar tirhcsarn
 hcarmyuanmpynsayar tirhcsarnrhism-
 myhtiusny sngtiu mhcnghky. suutiu
 asaykayarngkiu htismysayar suutiusny
 mhcnghkyky. hkwarmrhisayarsaramy-
 iumyutiusny sngtiu mhcnghkyky.
 suutiiasaykayarngkiu htisayar suusny
 nyuetiungaayarng mhcnghky. suutiu
 asaykayarngkiu sayarngswarsayarsuusny
 mimiawtkiu lyayarmny. nyuetiunga-
 yarngly mhcnghky. myaypayarmhar
 twarttsayar tirhcsarntiutwng pway kywk
 aimmyhayarngmyiu- tayarktell myway-
 par snghkyayar putt putsngtiusny sngtiu
 mhcnghkyky. suutiiasaykayarngkiu htis-
 ayarsuusny nyuetiungaayarng mhcnghky.
 htiasaykayarngsny shchkwk awt aray
 amwhay aitahcrhisayar asuanasayarng
 thcuau thkupayarsiukylhng htiasua-
 nasayarng mhcnghky. raynhhcrmnny.
 nyuetiungaayarngly mhcnghky. htiau-
 nyark hcnghkyylimny. myayhkwk-
 thcuauhkupayarsiu asaykayarngkylhng
 htiumayhkwk mhcnghkyasayarkayarng hk-
 wellrmny. htiumayhkwkraysny hcarhcrar
 amellsarpayarsiu kylhng amellsarmhcn-
 ghky. htiumayhkwk sayarkhcraraylny
 mhcnghky. akynगरarapayar htiasayka-
 yarngkyeat. htiaararsny mehpiuhpyhchcay
 hkuanlayarkhpyhchcay mhcngh kyrrarsiu
 rayark sngtiu mhcnghkyasayarkayarng
 hpyiuhpykrmnny. siurartwng rayhcuwayrar
 hcmraytwng tuusayar raytwngsny mhcn-
 ghkyrrarsiu mrayark. asay kayarngkiu
 htimisayar arars mhcnghkyararsura-
 yarkeat. kyellhcrar myiuhcayapayar
 htiasaykayarngkylhng myiuhcaysny mhcn-
 ghkyrrarsiumrayark. rayhcmhtarpyesayar
 myiuhcayapayar htiasaykayarngkyl-
 hng myiuhcaysny sngtiu mhcnghky.
 sngtiuhcarapsayar tirhcsarnsaylyhng
 asaykayarngkiu htimisayarsuusny nyuetiun-
 gaayarng mhcnghky. htiasaykayarngkiu
 hcarsayarsuusny mimiawtkiu lyhayarmny.
 nyuetiungaayarng mhcnghky. htiasayka-
 yarngkiu sayarngswarsayarsuusnyly
 mimiawtkiu lyhayarmny. nyuetiun-
 gaayarng mhcnghky. myaypayarmhar
 twarttsayar tirhcsarnrhismyhtiusny rwan-
 rharbhwyhpyhc sngtiumhcar. hkyaymrhi
 wmbpyng swarsnyhpyhchcay hkyay-
 layhkyayarngphpyng swarsnyhpyhchcay
 hkyaylayhkyayarngmk myarsayar hkyayh-
 pyngswarsnyhpyhchcay myaypayartwarttsa-
 yar tirhcsarn thcuauhkukiumyhc mhcar.
 rwanrharbhwy hpyhceat. twarttsayar

tirhcsarn thcuauhkuaarhpyng sngtiusny ki-
 uykiu rwanrharbhwy mhpyhchcay. htiusiu
 aarhpyng kiunyhcnuyuaayarng kiuhmhc-
 ngkyysnykiu mpyur. ngarsny sngtiu bhu-
 rarshkng htarwrbburarhpyhceat. ngarsny
 snrhngsayarkayarng sngtiusnyly kiuyk-
 iukiuy snrhngchay snrhngkhkyngrhirkymny.
 myaypayarmhar twarttsayar tirhcsarn
 thcuau thkuarhpyngmyh sngtiusny ki-
 uykiukiuy mnyhcnuyuhcayrk. ngarsny
 sngtiueat bhurarshkngpyhchkyngnghar
 sngtiukiuy aellguttupynymh kynutsayar
 htarwrbburar hpyhceat. ngarsny snrhngsa-
 yarkayarng sngtiusny snrhngkhkyng
 rhirkymny. irwaykarhcnghky mhcnghky
 hcarap mhcarapsayar tirhcsarntiukiuy pi-
 unghkyarhchaykyngnghar sar nghk rayswar
 askrhngsayar tirhcsarn myaypayarmhar
 twarttsayar tirhcsarnrhismyhc nhng siungsa-
 yartarharhu mintayarmuueat.

12

thpnmayarrhayaar htarwrbburar sngsny
 israylamyusartiuaar sngsiurmnyhar
 - minmsny ptisndhayyuu saryayark-
 yarkiu bhwarmyngpyelyhng uturayark
 hkunhcrkmhcnghky skellsiu hkunhcrk mhcn-
 ghkyynayrmny. athtmnay saryayarkyaraar
 arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu pyurmny. htiauayark
 amisny hcnghkyhchaykyngnghng siungsayar
 aswayrhi arksuansysuanrkptluan nayrmny.
 hcnghkyhchaykyngnayrk mhcaymhetiu-
 gaayarng snrhngsayarararkiu mkiung.
 snrhng rar htartayarkiu mswarr. sarmin-
 mkiu bhwarmynglyhng uturayarkskellsiu
 tsylayrkptluan mhcnghkyynayrmny. hc-
 ngkyhchaykyngnghng siungsayaraswayrhi
 ark hkyayarksyhkyayarkrkptluan nayrmny.
 saryayarkarhpyhchcay minmhpyhchcay
 hcnghkyhchaykyngnayrk karlhcaysa-
 yarahr merhiuraryj bhiu ahkarmlnysayar
 siusngytkayarng apyhchpyayaryjbhiu hky-
 iuklaytkayarng siumhut hkiutkayarngkiu
 pristhcnwayrar telltayartanhkarrhay
 yjpurayarihthansiu sayarngkellrmny.
 yjpurayarihitsny htarwrbburarhaytayar pu-
 ujayar htismnabhiu apyhchpyahkyngkiu
 pyushpyng suusny aswayswnhkyngapyhcmh
 snrhnglrmny. siusngykiu mtniunglyhng
 hkiunhckayarngghpyhchcay hkyiuklayn-
 hckayarngghpyhchcay merhiuraryjbhiu
 tkayarng apyhchpyayaryjbhiutkayarngkiu
 sayarngkell yjpurayarihitsny suuabhiu apy-
 hchpyahkyngkiu pyushpyng suusny snrh-
 nglrmny. irwaykar saryayarkyar sarminm
 kiu bhwarmyngsayar aminhng siungsa-
 yartarhpyhchstyhu mintayarmuueat.

thpn htarwrbbhursny mayarrhaynhng aarrunaar mintayarmuusnykar lusny kiuyaray ahpuuhpyhchcay yarnarhpyhchcay nuukwkhpyhchcay nuusayarlkhnarpayarlyhng htiusuuki yjpurayarhitaarrunhtansiu hpyhchcay suueatsar yjpurayarhit thcuaatyayarkhtansiu hpyhchcay hka-yarhkellrmny. yjpurayarhitsny htiusueat aray payarsayar anarkiu kynyrhusayarahkar anarrhisayar amwaysny hpyuulyhngng anarsny arayaayark hwellhnrhilyhngng nuunarmhneat. yjpurayarhitsny htiusuuki kynyrhupyemh mhcnkgyyhu hcerngrmny. kiuyarayrhisayar nuukwksny hpyuulyhngng arayaayark hwellhnmrhi amwaymhpyuulyhngng yj purayarhitsny anarrhisayarsuuki hkunhcrk ptluan hkyuphtarmny. sttmnay yjpurayarhitsny kynyrhu anarsny aray mtiumlyayarnaylyhng thpn hkunhcrkptluan hkyuphtarmny. thpn sttmnay kynyrhu anarsny aray mtiupwar hkpnmnymnyhpyhchlyhng htiusuusny hcngkyeathu yjpurayarhit hcerngrmny. yarnarsks hpyhceat. mimiawtkiu lyhayar hcngkyyreat. hcngkyyhcayhkyngngghar yjpurayarhitsny kynyrhupyemh nayarkthpn yarnartiupwarpylyhng yj purayarhit kynyrhupyn-yarnar tiupwarsny kiumyngsayaarahkar htiusuusny mhcnkgyyhu hcerngrmny. nuunarhpyhceat. nuunarhcwellsayarsuuki yjpurayarhit htansiu hkayarhkellrmny. yjpurayarhit kynyrhu arayhtsayar ahpu-unhngtkw amwaysny hpyuulyhngng ahpuu asarhchurhilyhngng- kiuyaray hayarngsayar nuunarhpyhceat. htiusuusny mhcnkgyyhu yjpurayarhit hcerng hkyuphtarshpyng suusny mhcnkgyybhellnayrmny. nuunarsny aray tiupwar anarhcwellsayar suutkiuyluan hkayarnghit ipmhsny hkayabhwartiu-gaayarng yjpurayarhit kynyrhu layrarrar nuunarnhanpyarlyhng - htiusiu tkiuyluan anarnhanpyarsayarsuusny hcngkyeathu yjpurayarhit sngghyng hcerngrmny. tkiuyluanhpyuusnyhpyhc hcngkyeat.- siumhut asarhciupayarlyhng mhcnkgyy. yjpurayarhitsny asarhciuki kynyrhu htiusuusny mhcnkgyyhu hcerngrmny. asarhciusny mhcnkgyy. nuunaramhnhpyhceat. asarhciusny hkyarnar hpyuupynlyhng yjpurayarhit htansiu thpnlarrmny. yjpurayarhitsny kynyrhu anarhpyuupynsy kiumynglyhng htianarrhisayarsuu hcngkyeathu yjpurayarhit hcerngrshpyng suusny hcngkyeat. kiuyaray anarhcimhpyhc pyayarkpyemh-anarrwt hpyuusayarahpuuhpyhchcay hpyuunesayar anuukwkhpyhchcay payarlarsnykiu yjpurayarhitsny kynyrhu arayaayark hwellhnrhi amwayhpyuulyhng htiusuusny mhcnkgyyhu yjpurayarhit hcerngrmny. anarhcimhtellk htwsayar nuunarhpyhceat.- yjpurayarhitsny kynyrhusa-

yarahkar hpyuusayaramwaymrhi arayaayark hmcwell hkpnmnymny hpyhchlyhng yjpurayarhitsny htiusuuki hkunhcrkptluan hkyuphtarmny. aray tiupwarlyhng htiusuusny mhcnkgyyhu yjpurayarhit hcerngrmny. nuunarhpyhceat. siumhut nuukwkmrway mtiupwarlyhng anarhcimrwt hpyhceat. htiusuuhcngkyyeathu hcerngrmny. arayasar melayarngnarrhi melayarngnar asarhciu hpyuunesayar nuukwkrhilyhng- yjpurayarhitsny kynyrhurmnny. nuukwkmwayhpyuu arayaayark hwellhnrhilyhng melayarngnar htellkhtwsayar nuunarhpyhceat. htiusuusny mhcnkgyyhu yjpurayarhit hcerngrmny. nuunarmhneat. yjpurayarhitsny kynyrhusayarahkar nuukwkhpyu-usayar amwaymrhi arayaayarkhmcwell hkpnmnymnyhpyhchlyhng yjpurayarhitsny htiusuuki hkunhcrkptluan hkyuphtarmny. sttmnay yjpurayarhitsny kynyrhu nuukwksny aray tiupwarlyhng htiusuusny mhcnkgyyhu yjpurayarhit hcerngrmny. nuunarhpyhceat. siumhut nuukwkmrway araymtiupwar hkpnmnymnyhpyhchlyhng melayarngnar ahpuuhpyhceat. htiusuusny hcngkyeathu yjpurayarhit hcerngrmny. melayarngsayar anarrwtkskshpyhceat. yayarkyarminmsnylny hkayarnghpyhchcay mayhpyhchcay anarpayark yjpurayarhitsny kynyrhusayarahkar arayaayark hwellhnhngtkw amwaywarwarparparrhilyhng htiusuu mhcnkgyyhu yjpurayarhit hcerngrmny. hkayarnghpyhchcay mayhpyhchcay bayarknuunarhpyhceat. htianarkiu yjpurayarhitsny kynyrhusayarahkar arayaayark hwellhnmrhi nksayar amway lnymrhilyhng htianararpayarksayarsuuki yjpurayarhitsny hkunhcrkptluan hkyuphtarmny. sttmnay yjpurayarhitsny kynyrhu anarmtiupwar parsayaramwhaymrhi arayaayark hwellhnlmnyrhilyhng- htiusuueat amwaykiuritmny. anaramwaykiur mritr. thpn hkunhcrkptluan hkyuphtarmny. sttmnay yjpurayarhitsny kynyrhu aray anarmtiupwar arayaayark hmcwelllyhng htiusuusny hcngkyeathu yjpurayarhit hcerngrmny. mimiawtkiu lyhayar hcngkyyreat. hcngkyyhcaypyemh nayarkthpn bayarknuunartiupwarlyhng- yjpurayarhitsny kynyrhupynanartiupwarsnyhmhlyhng yjpurayarhitsny warsayaramway kiu mrharr. htiusuusny mhcnkgyy. siumhut bayarknuunarsny rpnayhnrhi nksayar amwaypayarklyhng anarpayark htiusuusny hcngkyysayarkayarng yjpurayarhitk htiusuusny hcngkyeathu hcerngrmny. yayarkyarminmsnylny kiuyaray hpyuusayarnuukwkrhijpurayarhitsny kynyrhusayarahkar mwell-sayarasngrhilyhng araypayarksayar nyhngpyhceat. htiusuusny hcngkyeat. sanpngkywtsayarsuusny hkayarnngpyayarsayarlly hcngkyeat. nhpuusanngkywtsayarsuusny nhpuupyayarngsayarlly

hcnkkyeat. pyayarngsaya rhkayarng hpy-
hchcay pyayarngsaya rhpuuhpyhchcay
hpyuunesayaranarpayarklyhng htiupya-
yarng rar payarksayar nuunar hpyhceat.
htiua hkar yjpurayar hitsny kynyrrhu ki-
uyaray nuunarhtngskellsiu pyayarng rar
payarksayar anareata hpuuhpyuunelyhng-
htiussusny mhcnkky. luunuuhpyhceat.
hkayarng anarpayarksayarkyayarng aly-
hngmhcnkky yhu yjpurayar hit hcern-
grmny. nuunarhcwellsayarsusny hcutsayar
awtkiu wtrmny. hkayarngkiu mhpuan
ahtknhut hkmkiu hpuanlyk mhcnkky
mhcnkky yhu hckayayarmny. htiua-
narhcwellsny karlptluan suusny nyh-
nyuueat mhcnkkyysnyhpyhc tyayarktny
nayrmny. suunayarsny tpyngmhar
rhirmny. ngny nuunarhcwellsayar awtsny
pitawthpyhchcay siumwayawthpyhchcay-
rkknpnghpyhchcay rkkn sarhpyhchcay
sarrayhpyhchcay sarraynhnglupsayar
asuanasayarg hpyhchcay- awt hcwellsa-
yaranarsny hkphcmhcm hkpnenerhilyhng
nuunar hpyhceat. yjpurayar hita ar pyrmy.
yjpurayar hitsny anarhcwellsayar awtkiu
kynyrrhu hkunhcrkptluan luanhkyuan-
hewar htarrmny. sttmnay thpnkynyrrhu
awt anartiupwarlyhng rkknpnghpyhchcay
rkkn sarhpyhchcay sarrayhpyhchcay sar-
raynhng lupsayar ararhpyhchcay mhcnkky.
hcarttsayar nuunarhcwellsay. htiua wtkiu
merhiurmny. hcarttsayar nuunarhcwellsa-
yar rkknpg rkkn sar pitawt siumwayawt
sarray asuanasayargkiu merhiurmny. yjpu-
rarar hitsny kynyrrhu rkknpg rkkn sarawt
sarray asuanasayarg anar mtiupwarlyhng-
anarhcwellsayar ararkiu saylyayar hcam-
nyakyayarg yjpurayar hit hcern thpn
hkunhcrkpt luan luanhkyuanhewar htar-
rmny. saylyhayar pyemh yjpurayar hit-
sny kynyrrhupyn anar mtiupwarsayar lny
asngmhkyarnarlyhng mhcnkky. merhi-
urmny. atwng hpyhchcay pyng hpyhchcay
swaymyayhkyng rhieat. saylyhayar pyemh
yjpurayar hitsny kynyrrhu anarsny hkpm-
nyarhpyhchlyhng awt sarray rkknpg
rkkn sarhtellk anarkwkkii suthpellrmny.
nayarkthpn htiurkknpg rkkn sarawt sar-
ray asuanasayarg anar payarpy nlyhng
tiupwarhtsayaranar hpyhceat. htiusia-
narhcwellsayar uhcharkiu merhiurmny.
rkknpg rkkn sarawt sarray asuanasa-
yarghusmyhkiu saylyhayar anar payark
lyhng dutiakyim saylyhayar hcnkkyreat.
irwaykar hcnkkyysny mhcnkkyysnykiu
hcernghcayhkyngghar nuunarhcwellsa-
yar pitawt siumwayawt rkknpg rkkn sar
sarray asuanasayarg tiuhngngsuyarsayrar
hpyhcnstnyhu mintayarmuueat.

thpn mayarrhaya ar htarwrbbhurark -
nuunarhcwellsayarsusny hcnkkyhcaysa-
yarnay kyngsayar tarhuumuukar thpn
mayarrhaya ar htarwrbbhurark - nuu-
narhcwellsayarsusny hcnkkyhcaysayarnay
kyngsayar tarhuumuukar htiussuuki
yjpurayar hit tansiu hkayarkhlypymh
yjpurayar hitsny tpyngsiuhtwk kynyrrhusa-
yar ahkar nuunarpyayarksny mnhlyhng-
hcnkkyhcayhkyngkiu hkanrsayar hitiussua-
bhiu askrhng hcnkkyysayar nghknhckayarg
aarjshc sar nemayarngsayarkyiu hu saupp-
ngnywntiuki mharliuk hcesayarraykiuht-
nysayar myayaiuhtell nghtkayargkiu sth-
caypyemh- aarjshcsar nemayarngsayarkyiu
hu sauppngnywnhngtkw askrhngsa-
yar nghkkiuyuu nghkswayrayarpyesayar
raynhhcpylyhng- nuunarhcnkkyhcaysa-
yayar luuapayarmhar hknhckayarg
gaayarg hpyn htiussusny hcnkkyysnyhu
hcerngrmny. htiunayark askrhngsayar
nghkii hnglgsayar arp lwhtliurmy.
hcnkkyhcaysayar suusny mimiawtkiu ly-
hayar mimsanpnngkiu akunahcng ritpyemh
hcnkky hcayhkyngghar rayhkyiurmny.
htiunayark tptellsiu wng mimitellpyng
hkunhcknayrmny. sttmnay mimsanpnng
mutsit mykhkunmway ahcrhisayar ki-
uywmyarhismy hkiu rit mimiawtkiu
lyhayarpyemh rayhkyiu hcnkkyreat.
athtmnayny apyhcmrhi ahkarmhlymnyar
siusngyahtenhckayarg amt kayargkiung
bhayarjny puujayarskkarbhiu serayarsayar
munnyksuanamellnhng setlayarghkiung
yuupelyhng hcnkkyhcaysayar yjpu-
rarar hitsny hcnkkyhcaypsayar luuki pr-
stihcnwayrar telltayartanhkarnar htarwr-
burarrhaytayar htiupujayarskknarnhngtkw
skrmny. siusngyahtet kayargkiu yuupely-
hng duhcriukhpyayaryjbhiu puujayar
htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar hkyelwhellsayar pu-
ujayarskkarbhiu setlayarghnhngtkw hkyel-
whellrmny. htiussusngykiu apychpyayar
yjkayarg merhiuraryjkayargkiu strararp
srnhng rarhtarn strmny. akyayargmuukar
apychpyayar yjkayargkiu yjpurayar hit
yuupingskellsiu duhcriukhpyayaryjka-
yargkiu yuupiungeat. alwnsrnhngpayeat.
yjpurayar hitsny duhcriukapychpyayar
yjkayargaswaykiuyuu hcnkkyhcaysa-
yarsuueat lkynarpyng lkylarkm
lkylarkhaymng htymny. seahkyiuki-
ulny yuu mimiwellkwar layargpye-
lyhng- htiusekiu mimiylarknyhiunhng
tiuyuu htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar hkun-
hckyiuntiungayarg hpynrmny. mimi-
lk kywngsayarsekiu hcnkkyhcaysayar
suueat lkynarpyng lkylarkm lk-
ylarkhaymng rhisayar duhcriukhpyayar
yjkayargaswayayarmhar htymny.
mimi- lk kywngsayarsekiu hcnkkyhcaysa-

sayar suueathkayarngpayarmhar layarng
htiuabhiu apyhchpyayhkyngkiu htarwr-
hurarrhaytayar pyurmny. htiumhtpar
hngkyyhcaysayar suuabhiu apyhch-
pyayhkyngngnar apyhchpyayaryjkiu puu-
jayar nayark thpn merhiuraryjkyarngkiu
strmny. merhiuraryjkyarngnhg bha-
yarjnypuujayarskkarkiu yjplngpayarmhar
puujayarshpyng htiiuluabhiu apyhch-
pyayhkyngkiu pyu suusnysnrhngreat.
htiususny sngrell imyhlayarkmtntiung-
lyhng hkyelwhell mimiapyhchpyayhkyng-
kiu pyuhcrarbhiu duhcriukhpyayaryj
siungytkayarngkiung bhayarjnypuuja-
yarskkarbhiu serayarsayar munyktau
mellnhg setlayarghkiung- ttniungsm-
hatiung hkiunhckayarng siumhut hky-
iuklaynhckayarng apyhchpyayrar yjbhi-
utkayarng merhiuraryjbhiut kayarngkiung
yuu mimihcngkyyhkyngaliungnar htar-
wrhburarrhaytayartwng pristhcnwayrar
tellatantanhkarnar yjpurayarhithtansiu
athtmnay sayarngkellypemh- yjpura-
yarhitsny duhcriukapyhchpyayrar yjsius-
ngynhngsetlayarghkiu yuu htarwrhburar
rhaytayar hkyelwhellur puujayarskkarbhiu
hkyelwhellrmny. htiusiusngykiu stpyelyhng
aswaykiuyuu hngkyyhcaysayarsueat
lkynarnpnyng lkyarlkm lkyarhkyaymng
htnyrmny. seahkyiukiulny mimilkwelkwar
layarngpyelyhng- htiiusekiu mimilkyarlkn-
hiunhng htarwrhburarrhaytayar hkun-
hckyimtiungaayarng hpynrmny. mimilk
kywngsayarsekiu hngkyyhcaysayarsueat
lkynarnpnyng lkyarlkm lkyarhkyaymng
rhisayar duhcriukhpyayrar yjkyarngasway-
payarmharhtny mimikywngsayayarsekiu
htiiuluuhkayarngapayarmhar layarng
suuabhiu apyhchpyayhkyngkiu htarwr-
hurar rhaytayar pyurmny. htiususny
ttniungsmhatiung hkiunhckayarngph-
ychcay hkyiuklaynhckayarngghpyhchcay-
apyhchpyayaryjbhiu tkayarng bhayarjny-
puujayarskkarnhngtkw merhiuraryjbhiutka-
yarngkiu sayarngkell yjpurayarhitsny puu-
jaryarlk htiusuuabhiu apyhchpyayhkyngkiu
htarwrhburar rhaytayar pyurmny. irwaykar
nuunarhwell mimihcngkyyhca y mimihc-
ngkyyhcahkyngngnar mntniungaayarng
sngrellsayarsuunhg siungsayar trarhpyh-
stnyhu mintayarmueat. htarwrhburarsny
mayarrhaynhg aarrunara mintayarmuus-
nykar- sngtiu piunghtiuakar ngarpaysayar
hkarnarnpnynsiu sngtiurayarkayarahkar
sngtiunayrar htiiupnytwng aimhthcuanthku
nuunarkiu ngarhwellhcaelyhngng- aim-
hngsny yjpurayarhithtansiuswar akynnu-
paimkiu nuunarhwellhnrhipareathu p-
yarsilyhngng- htiiuaimrhismyhtiusny mhc-
ngkyyarsiu rayarkmnykiu hciurim yjpu-
rayarhitsny nuunark akynarhumwngmhe
rhismyhiu htuthcayhkyngngnar hcern-
grmny. htiiunayark yjpurayarhitsny

htiiuaimkiu akynyarhuwng- anarkiu
kynyrhusayarahkar kyayarkhtanrhkyi-
ungartiuh khphcimhcm hkpnehpchc
kyayarkhtanrh tell anarhwellhnrhilyhng
- aimtanhkarpnyngsiu htwk htiiuaimkiu
hkunhcrkptluan pithtarrmny. sttmnay
yjpurayarhitsny akynyarhular kyayarkhtan
anartiupwarlyhng anarhwellhsayar kyayark-
tiukiuh nhutpy myiupyngmhngkyyhsayar
arp phctarhcahkyngngnar yj pura-
yarhithcern htiiuaimkiu atwngptlny
hkyhchcayrmny. hkyhckysayar amhunki-
ulny myiupyngmhngkyky sayararp sw-
phcrmny. arngkyayarkahcar ahkyarsayar
kyayarkkiuyuu htinyelyhng ashcsayar
anggtaynhg mwmmnarrmny. htiiusiu
kyayarkkiu nhutpy aimkiuhkyhchkyng
ashcmwmmnanhkyngkiu pyupemh thpn
anarhwell pynlyhng- yjpurayarhitlly
akynyarhular htiiuaim anartiupwarsny
mhlyhng hcarttsayar nuunarhpyhceat.
htiiuaimsny mhngkyyhsayarkayarng
kyayark shcsar mnggtayrhismyhiu hpy-
iuhpyk myiupyng mhngkyyhsayar arpsiu
yuuswarrmny. htiumhtpar htiiuaimkiu
pithtarmsny karlptluan ahtellsiu wngmisa-
yarsuunsny nyuetiungaayarng mhngkyy.
htiiuaim aipsayarsuu hcarsayarksayarsu-
usny mimiawtkiu lyhayarmny. yjpu-
rayarhitsny akynyarhularsayarahkar aimkiu
ashcmwmmnanpyemh anartmupwarlyhng
anarpyayarksayarkayarng htiiuaimsny
hngkyyeathu hcerngrmny. htiiuaimkiu
hngkyyhcahkyngngnar nghknhcka-
yarn aarrjshcsar nemayarnsayarkyiuhu
sauppngnywn tiukiuyuu- hcesayarraykiu
htnysayarmyayaihtell nghktkayarngkiu
stpyemh aarrjshcsarhu sauppngnywhn
nesayarkyiuh askrhngsayar nghkkiu yuu
nghkswayrayarsayar ray nhhcpyelyhng
htiiuaimkiu hkunhckyimtiungaayarng hpyn-
rmny. htiiusiu nghkswayahchrisnytiunhng
htiiuaimkiu hngkyyhcaypymh- askrhngsa-
yar nghkkiu myiupyng hnglngsayararp
lwhtliuk htiiuaimabhiu apyhchpyay hkyng-
kiu pyulyhng hngkyyhkyng rhilimny.
irwaykar hngkyyhsny mhngkyyhsnykiu
piungghkyar sihcahkyngngnar bayarknu-
unarahchrisayar nuunaramyiumyiu awt
hwellsayarnuunar aimhwellsayarnuunar
ahpuu yarnar nuukwknhngsiungsayar
nuunartarhpyhcnstnyhu mintayarmueat.
irwaykar hngkyyhsny mhngkyyhsnykiu
piungghkyar sihcahkyngngnar bayarknu-
unarahchrisayar nuunaramyiumyiu awt
hwellsayarnuunar aimhwellsayarnuunar
ahpuu yarnar nuukwknhngsiungsayar
nuunartarhpyhcnstnyhu mintayarmueat.
irwaykar hngkyyhsny mhngkyyhsnykiu
piungghkyar sihcahkyngngnar bayarknu-
unarahchrisayar nuunaramyiumyiu awt
hwellsayarnuunar aimhwellsayarnuunar
ahpuu yarnar nuukwknhngsiungsayar

nuunarttrarhpyhcestnyhu mintayarmueat.
irwaykar hcnngkysny mhcngkysnykiu
piungkhyar sihcayhkyngnghar bayarknu-
unarahrchisayar nuunaramyiumyiu awt
hewellsayarnuunar aimhewellsayarnuunar
ahpuu yarnar nuukwknhngsiungsayar
nuunarttrarhpyhcestnyhu mintayarmueat.

15

thpn mayarrhaynhng aarrunaar htarwrbr-
hurak- sngtiusny israylamiusartiuaar
sngsiurmyimhar rinahrhwellsayar yayar-
yarsny mhcngkyy. ahcnnyiusnyhpyhchcay
thkartlay rpsnyhpyhchcay htiususny
mhcngkyy. aipsmyhhtiungsmysayar
aiprarhtiungrartiusnylny mhcngkyy.
sueeataiprarkiuhtisayarsuu suuhtiun-
grarapayarmhar htiungsayarsuu sueeat
kiuykiu htisayarsuu sueeat tanhtway-
htimisayarsuusny mimiawtkiu lyhayar
kiuykiurayhkiurmny. nyuetiungaayarn
mhcngkyyhpyhceat. rinahrhwellsayar
suuhcesayar kunhelnymhcngkyy. su-
uaayarkrhisayararkniu htisayarsuusny
nyuetiungaayarn mhcngkyy. htiiuarar
thcuanthkukiu sayarngsayarsuusny mimi-
awtkiu lyhayar kiuykiu rayhkiurmny.
nyuetiungaayarn mhcngkyyhpyhceat.
rinahrhwellsayarsuusny lkmsaybell su-
utparkiu lknghnghtilyhng htiususny
mimiawtkiu lyhayar kiuykiu rayhkiu-
urmny. nyuetiungaayarn mhcngkyyh-
pyhceat. rinahrhwellsayarsuu htisayar
myaytnsarkiu hkwellrmny. shcsar tnsarkiu
raynhngsayarmny. rinahrhwellsayarsuusny
anarpyayarksayarahrak pyayarksayarnaykhc
hkunhcrklwnmh mimiawtkiu lyhayar
hcesayarraynhng kiuykiuhkiyushpyng
hcnngkyyreat. athtmnaylny hkiunhck-
ayarnghpyhchcay hkiuklaynhhckayarnghpy-
hchcay thkuhkukiu htarwrbrhurar rhaytayar
pristhcnwayrar tanhkarnarsiu sayarnghkell
yjpurararhitar payrmny. yjpurararhitisny
apyhchpyayraryjbhiutkayarn merhiu-
raryjbhiutkayarnkiu puujayar rinahrwell-
sayar suuabhiu htarwrbrhurarrhaytayar apy-
hchpyayhkyngkiu pyurmny. yayarkysny
sutrnytwklyhng tkuiyulan rayhkiurmny.
nyuetiungaayarn mhcngkyyhpyhceat.
sutrnyhtisayarawt sarrrayrhismyhtiukiu
raynhnglyhayarmny. nyuetiungaayarn
mhcngkyyhpyhceat. yayarkysny min-
mnhng sanwarspyulyhng nhcayarkhcluan
rayhkiurmny. nyuetiungaayarn mhc-
ngkyyhpyhceat. minmsny uturayarklyhng
hkunhcrkptluan utumhcnngkyyrar nayrmny.
suukiu htisayarsuu sny nyuetiungaayarn
mhcngkyyhpyhceat. utumhcnngkyylyk
aipsmyh htiungsmyhtiusny mhcngkyyh-
pyhceat. sueeataiprar sueeathtiungarkiu
htisayarsuusny mimiawtkiulyhayar ki-
uykiu rayhkiurmny. nyuetiungaayarn

mhcngkyyhpyhceat. sueeatnayrarhtiun-
grarhcnwlyhng htiiunayrarhtiungarkiu
htisayarsuusny nyuetiungaayarn mhc-
ngkyyhpyhceat. uturayarksayar min-
mnhng sanwarspyusayarsuusny hkun-
hcrkptluan mhcngkyy aiprarhismy
lny mhcngkyyhpyhceat. utumhcnngkyyrar
karllwnmh swayyiunarmpyayarklyhng an-
armpyayarkmhetiungaayarn utumhcnng
kyylyk nayrskellsiu mhcngkyyhpy-
hceat. anarmpyayarkmhetiungaayarn
sueeataiprarsny utumhcnngkyyrar aiprarkell-
siung htiungarsny ng mhcngkyyhpyhceat.
htiiuarartiukiu htisayarsuusnylny mhc-
ngkyyayarkayarn mimiawtkiu lyhayar
kiuykiu rayhkiurmny. nyuetiungaay-
yarn mhcngkyyhpyhceat. htiuminmsny
swayyiunarmpyayark hkunhcrklwnlyhng
hcnngkyyilmny. athtmnay hkiunhck-
ayarnghpyhchcay hkiuklaynhhckayarngh-
pyhchcay thkuhkukiu pristhcnwayrar
telltayartanhkarnar yjpurararhithtan-
siu sayarnghkellrmny. yjpurararhitisny
apyhchpyayraryjbhiutkayarn merhiu-
raryjbhiutkayarnkiu puujayar utumhcnng
kysayar apyhmabhiu htarwrbrhurar rhay-
tayar apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyurmny.
htiusiu israylamiusartiunsny mimitiutwn-
grhisayar ngartelltayarkiu nyhcnuyuhcay
mimitiu mhcng kyyrar msayhchkyng-
nghar suutiukiu mhcngkyyhkyngnghng
knghcnghcayrmny. irwaykar rinahrwell-
sayarsuu sutrnyhtwk nyhcnuyusayarsu-
uturayarksayar minm sanwarspyusayar
yayarkyarminm mhcngkysayarmnmnhng
sanwarspyusayaryayarkyar hcayarngrsa-
yartrar hpyhcestnyhu mintayarmueat.

16

aarruneat sarnhchayarktiunsny htarwrbr-
hurarrhaytayar puujayar saysayarnayark
htarwrbrhurarsny mayarrhayaar mint-
ayarmuusnykar- sngcathckiaaarrunsny
saybhaynhngknglwtmnyakayarn srnh-
grarhtarntayarahtell sayttarapayarmhar
tngsayarahpuankiu kwykarsayar kularkar
atwngsiu ahkarhkpism mwngchay hkyngn-
ghar sngsiulayar. ngarsny sayttarahpuana-
payar miughtim htnggharmny. aarrunsny
srnhgrarhtarntayarahtellsiu abhysiu wn-
grmnynnyhuumuukar apyhchpyayaryj-
bhiu askpyiuyayan nwarhtetkayarn mer-
hiuraryjbhiu siuhtetkayarn parrmny.
srnhngsayar pithkyayarangkye pithky-
ayarpayarngbhekiu wt pithkyayarkharpnk-
iucnyrmny. pithkyayarbayingarkniulny
sayarngrmny. htiiuawttnsartiunsny srnhngs-
ayarkayarn kiuykiu rayhkiuyupemh
wtsngrmny. apyhchpyayaryjbhiu sitsng-
ynhckayarn merhiuraryjbhiu siutka-
yarnkiu israylamiusar prist lkmhkhanyu-
urmny. aarrunsny miminhngsiungsayar

mimiapyhchpyayraryjnwarkiu puujay-
yar mimiabhiunhng mimiaimsuumyar
abhiu apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyurmny.
sitnhhckayarnngkiulnyuu pristhcnwayrar
telltayartanhkarnar htarwrbbhurar rhaytayar
skrmny. aarrunsny htiusitnhhckayarnngkiu
htarwrbbhurarabhiu hcarraytantan lwtlpl-
harabhiu ttan hcarraytannhhctanhky
htarwrbbhurarabhiu hcarraytankysayar
sitkiu sayarnghkell apyhchpyayraryjbhiu
puujayarmny. lwtlplharabhiu hcar-
raytankysayar sitkiu askrhnglyk htar-
wrbbhurarrhaytayar sk suuapayarmhar
apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyupelyhng tayar
lwtlplharsiu lwtliukrmny. aarrunsny mim-
inhngsiungsayar apyhchpyayraryjnwarkiu
sayarnghkellpyelyhng mimiabhiunhng
mimiaimsuu aimsarmyarabhiu apyhch-
pyayhkyngkiu pyu mimininhngsiungsayar
apyhchpyayraryjnwarkiu strmny. htar-
wrbbhurarrhaytayar yjplng mehkellnhng
pynysayarlngpnkiu kiunglyk nykhewarsayar
nansar payarngmwhayamhunkiu mimilk
apyynyuu kularkaratwngsiu sayarnngswar-
rmny. htiuahkar suusnysaybhaynhng
knglwtmnyakyayarnng nansarpayarn-
gahkiuangwaysny sksayhkan hkyk apa-
yarmharrisayar sayttarahpuankiu mw-
hncayhkyngnghar htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
nansarpayarnngkiu mepayarmhar tngmny.
nwaraswayahkyiukiulny yuu arhaymykn-
harbhk sayttarhpuanapayar lknyhiunhng
hpyrmny. sayttarhpuan rhaylny hkun-
hhckyimtiungaayarnng lknyhiunhng hpyr-
rmny. htiunayark luumyarnhngsiungsa-
yar apyhchpyayraryjsitkiust aswaykiu
kularkaratwng siu sayarnghkellpyely-
hng nwaraswaykiu hpynskellsiu sayt-
tarhpuanapayarng rhayng hpyrmny.
israylamyusartiueat mhcnngkyysayar
apyhckyayarnngng pyhcmharsayar apy-
hcamyiumyutiu kyayarnghg snrhngar
htarntayarabhiu apyhchpyayhkyngkiu
pyurmny. htiusiu israylamyusar tiueat
mhcnngkyysayar apyhchtellmharnaysayar
pristhcnwayrar telltayarabhiu pyurmny.
snrhngarhtarntayar apyhchpyayhkyng-
kiu pyuaansayarngghar wngsayarahkar
mimiabhiu mimiaimsuuaim sarmyarabhiu
israylpristapayarngtiuaabhiu apyhch-
pyayhkyngkiupyu mhtwkmhetiungaayarnng
pristhcnwayrar telltayarhtellmhar abhysu-
umyh mnayr. nayarkthpn htarwrbbhurar-
rhaytayar yjplngsiu htwkilar htuplningabhiu
apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyuaansayarngghar
nwarasway sitaswaykiuyuu yjplngptlly
uehkyiutiu htynrmny. yjplngapayarlny
htiuaswaykiu lknyhiunhng hkunhhcky-
imtiungaayarnng hpyn israyl amiyusartiueat
mhcnngkyysayarapyhcmh hcnngkyysnrhng-
cayrmny. htiusiu snrhngarhtarntayarabhiu
pristhcnwayrar telltayarabhiu yjplngab-
hiu apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyehcepyemh

askrhngsayar sitkiu sayarnghkellrmny.
aarrunsny askrhngsayar sithkayarnngpa-
yarmhar lknhhcbhkkii tnglyk israylamyiu
sartiueat duhcrukmmhch pyhcmharsayara-
pyhc amiyumyiu rhismyhtiuki u bhayarpy
sithkayarnngpayarmhar tnghtarpyely-
hng tayarlyayarsayar luutwng tayasriu
hcaylwhtarmny. suutiuarypyhchismyhkii
luumnyaysayar arpsiu sayarnngswarsayar
htiutitkiu tayar lwtliukrmny. thpn aarrun-
sny pristhcnwayrar telltayarhtellsiuwng
snrhngarhtarntayarhtellsiu arng wngsa-
yarahkar wtsayar pithkyayar awtkiu klywt
htiuarp htarmny. snrhngar htarn kiykiu
rayhkyiu mimiawtkiu wt pyemh thpnhtwkilar
mimimerhiuraryj luumyarmerhiuraryjkiu
puujayarshpyng mimiabhiunhng luum-
yarabhiu apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyurmny.
apyhchpyayrar yjkayarnngseuki yjplngpa-
yarmhar merhiurmny. lwtlplharsiu sitkiu
lwtliuksayarsuusnylny mimiawtkiu lyhayar
kiuykiu rayhkyiu rmny. htiunayarkmh
tptellsiu wngmny. snrhngarhtarntayar
apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyuaansayarngghar
sayarnngswngsayar aswaynhngsiungsa-
yar apyhchpyayraryjnwarkiu apyhch-
pyayraryj sitkiung tppynysiu yuuswar aray
asar hkyaynuki merhiurmny. merhiusa-
yarsuusnylny mimiawtkiu lyayar kiuykiu
rayhkyiurmny. htiunayarkmh tptellsiu
wngmny. sngtiusny ahcnycayarnngsayar
pnyttayarhuumuukar amiyusarhkyng-
ghpyhchcay sngtiutwng tnyay sayar
tparamyusarhpyhchcay stml syrknay
alupkiu alyhngmlup hkyiuhkyanhewar
kynglyk nayrkymny. akyayarnngmuukar
sngtiusny htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar apy-
hchismyhtiunhng kngcnngmnyakyayarnng
htiunayrk yjpurayarhitsny sngtiuki
hcnngkyyhchkyngnghar apyhchpyayhkyng-
kiu pyurmny. htiunayrksny htarwrpny-
tayaratiung sngtiu ngymwpr upusnay
hkyiuhkyanhewarkyngrsayar nay hpyhcsny.
abharar yjpurayarhitamhukiu sayarngh-
cayhkyngnghar arngyjpurayarhitlkmh
bhisi knhng tkw yjpurayarhitarkiu
hkansayarsuusny htiuaryhchpyayhkyngkiu
pyurmny. htiuaryjpurayarhit sny snrhngsayar
pithkyayarawtkiu wt- snrhngarhtarnta-
yarahkar pristhcnwayrar telltayarabhiu
yjplngabhiu yjpurayarhit myarabhiu
pristapayarngtiuaabhiu apyhchpyayhkyngkiu
pyurmny. irwaykar israylamyusartiueat
apyhchismyhtiukyayarnng tnhhcthar
apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pumnyakyayarnng
sngtiusny ahcnycayarnngsayar pny-
tayarhpyhcsnyhu mayarrhayaar htar-
wrbbhurarmharhtarntayarmuusnyatiung
aarrunpyulayeat.

thpnmayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurark sngsny aarrunnhng suueatsar - israylamyiusartiuuaar sngsiurmnyhmar israylamyiusar thcuantmayarskysny siu sit nwarkiu tptellmhar stsnypyhchcay tppyngmhar stsnypyhchcay htarwrbbhurareat telltayarrhaytwng htarwrbbhuraaraa puujayarskka pyuhkyngnghar pristhcnwayrar telltayartanhkarsiu msayarnghkellyhng htiususny askstsayar apyhcchisnyhu mhtrmny. askstsayar htiusuukiu suueatamyiumh pyrhngmny. israylamyiusartiusny tayar puujayarsayaryjiukiu pristhcnwayrar telltayartanhkar rhaytwng htarwrbbhurarhtantayarmhar yjpura-rharithhaysiu sayarnghkell htarwrbbhuraaraa misa haryyj puujayarchayhkyngnghar htiusiu hcerngstny. yjpurayarhitsny htuiyjkayarngaswaykiu pristhcnwayrar telltayartanhkarnarrhisayar htarwrbbhuraaraa yjpllngpayarmhar hpyn seukiulny htarwrbbhuraaraa mwaykyiunggrarbbiu merhiurmny. suutiusny ahtkk mhayrwnskellsiu nayarkthpn ntsiutiuuaar yjpmuujayarr. ipnyt sny suutiuamyiauhcnayask hcayarngrsayar pnyttayar hpyhcnstny. israylamyiusarhkyng hpyhchcay sngtiutwng tynaysayar tpar amyiasarhpyhchcay merhiurar yj achrhisayar ahkyarsayaryj thcuant hkukiu puujayarsayarahkar- htarwrbbhuraaraa puujayarskkarpyuhkyngnghar pristhcnwayrar tanhkarsiu msayarnghkellyhng htiusuukiu suueatamyiumh pyrhngmnyhu suutiuuaar sngsiurmny. israylamyiusarmhch sngtiutwng tynaysayar tparamyiusar thcuantayarksny asway tmyiumyukiu hcarlyhng htiusuukiu ngarsny myknharhtar suueat amyiumh pyrhngmny. akayarngmuaar kiuyhkndhar aksny asway tnyeat. sngtiupusayarayphckiu hpyayhchay hkyngnghar htiaswaykiu sngtiuaar yjpllngpayarmhar ngarpaypye. luuapyhckiu hpyaysayararark asway hpyhcnstny. htuiyayarnng sngtiu abhysumy h aswaykiu mhcarr. sngtiutwng tynaysayar tparamyiu sarly aswaykiu mhcarrhu israylamyiusartiuuaar ngaramintayarrhieat. israylamyiusarmhch sngtiutwng tynaysayar tparamyiusar thcuantayarksny musilup hcarhcarbbiu sar ngkhkku bhmmilyhng aswaykiu swm myaynhghpuanrmny. aswaysny hkpsimsayar kiuyhkndhar askrhngarakayarnng hpyhceat. htuiyayarnng sngtiusny thcuant hkusayar kiuyhkndhareat aswaykiu mhcarrhu israylamyiusartiuuaar ngaramintayarrhieat. hkpsimsayar kiuyhkndharaksny asway tnyayarkayarnng aswaykiu hcarsayarsu mnyysnar pyrhngghkyngkiu hkanrmny. aliuhiu saysayarkayarnng sarrellkiuksayasar akayarngeatasarkiu hcarsayar kiuy amyiusar tparamyiusar mnyysnar hcarlyhng

mimiawtkiulyhayar kiuykiu rayhkyiurmny. nyuetiungaayarnng mhcngkyhpyhceat. htuiunayark hcngkyhkyngrhieat. awtkiu mlyhayar raymhkyiulyhng kiuyapyhckiu kiuyhkanrmnyhu htarwrbbhurasny pnyttayar muueat.

thpnmayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurark- sngsny israylamyiusartiuuaar sngsiurmnyhmar ngarsny sngtieat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar hpyhceat. sngtiu naybhwasayar aellguttupnyeat akynngkiung sngtiukiu ngarpusayarnglansayar hkarnarppnyeat akynngkiung sngtiusny mkyng suutiu trarlmsiu mliukry. ngarhcerngghkykrhisnyatiung kyng ngarpnyttarlmisui liukhkyngnghar hcayarngrhayarkrkyumny. ngarsny sngtieat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat. htuiyayarnng ngarhcernghtuanphllhkyktiukiu hcayarngrhayarkrkyumny. htuiakyn-gkiu kyngsayersusny htuiakynaarhpyng askrhnglimny. ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat. sngtiutwng abhysumy h kiuypayarkbhayartayarsayarsuukiu hkyny sanwarsmpyur. ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat. sngat abhnhngsarsiusngsayar sngat amikiu mhkynyr. kiuyami hpyhcsayarkayarnng sanwarsmpyur. kiuyabheat myarmnysnykiu mhkynyr. abhnhngsarsungeat. taimtny mwaybhwasnyhpyhchcay ahkyarsayar arp mwaybhwasnyhpyhchcay sngat nhmkui mhkynyr. kiuyrngswayhpyhcsayar sngatmyaykiu mhkynyr. amihkyarsayarlny tbttny hpyhcsayar nhmkui mhkynyr. sngabheat payarkbhayarnghpyhcsayar abheat nhmkuing sngameat payarkbhayarnghpyhcsayar amieat nyeahcmkiung abheat nyeahck-iunhngsarsiusngsayar mikye mihtwayhpyhcsayar abheat nyeahckiu myarkuing sareatmyartnyhuusayar hkywaymkiung nyeahckiuunhngsarsiusngsayar nyeahckieat myarkuing mhkynyr. kiuymyareat payarkbhayarnghpyhcsayar myareatsme myareat myaykiu mhkynyr. mtrarsayarmhuhyhceat. kiuymyarkiu hayarn-grhkhkyngnghar suuaskrhngchcnwtwng suueat nyeahcmkiu msimr. uturayark mhcnkyysayar minmkulny mhkynyr. kiuykiu nyhcnuyuhcaylk suumyarkiu mpyhcmharr. sngat sarsmetiukiu mayarlutbhuraaraa mehpyng puujayarr. sngat bhurarshkng narmtayarkiu mrhutmhkyr. ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat. minmhng payarnghayarskellsiu yayarkyarhkyng mpayarnghayarr. rwanrharrbhwyamhuhyhceat. kiuykiukiu nyhcnuyuhcay tirhcsarnnhngmpayarnghayarr. minm-snylu miminhng tirhcsarneat payarnghayarkyngkiu mkanr. rwanrharrbhwyasayar rayarnhayarkyngghpyhceat. htiususayar

amhuarhpyng kiuykiu kiuy mnyhcnuyuuh-
cayr. sngtiurhaymhar ngarnhnghtutsayar
luuamyiu myiutiუსny htiusiasayaramhukiu
pyu nyhcnuyuukyeat. suutiუ pyns-
nylny nyhcnuyuueat. nyhcnuyuսsayar
apyhckiyayarn ngarsuanm htiupynysny
mimi sartiukiუ aayaranlimmny. sngti-
muukar ngarhcerngtuanhpwellhkyktiuki
hcayarngrhayarkrkyumny. htiupynysny
sngtiurhayrhisayar luuamyiumyiutiuki
aayaranškellsiu thpn nyhcnuyuuhkyngki-
uhkan sngtiukiუ maayaranhcayhkyngng-
har kiuyamyiusarhpyhchcay sngtiutwng
tnynaysayar tparamyiusarhpyhchcay
htiuisusayar rwanrharbhwy amhutiuki
mpyur. sngtiurhayrhisayar pynsartiusny
htiuisusayar rwanrharbhwyamhutiuki
pyusayar aarhpyng suutiupynysny nyh-
nyuuhkyngrhieat. htiuisusayar rwanrharb-
hwyamhutiukiუ pyusayarsuu mnyсныkar
suueatamyiumh pyrnhgkyng hkanrmny.
siuhpyh sngtiurhay pyuubhuսsayar
htiurwanrharbhwy htuahcandhlaysiu
sngtiusny liuk kiuykiukiuy mnyhcnuyu-
uhcayhkyngngghar ngarpnyttrarkiu hca-
yarngrhayarkrkyumny. ngarsny sngtiueat
bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarhpyhceathu
mintayarmuueat.

19

thpnmayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurar skngsny
israylamyiusar pristapayarngtiuaar sng-
siurmnymhar sngtiueat bhurarshkng
ngarhtarwrbbhurasny snrhngsayaarkyayarn
sngtiulny snrhngghkyngrhikylayar. luutiung
kiuymibhkiu riusayarmny. ngarupusnatiuk-
iulny hcayarngrmny. ngarsny sngtiueat
bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat.
ruptusngtukiulny mhkyumkpr. kiuyab-
hiuswnsayar bhurartiukiու mlupr. ngarsny
sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarhpy-
hceat. misaharyyjkiu htarwrbbhuraar
puujayarylhyng heittayarnhngtwayaayarn
puujayarmny. puujayarsayarnaynhg nk-
pynnay hcarrmny. snbhknaytiungaayarn
kynkywnglyhng merhiurmny. snbhknay
annyngkiumyh hcarlyhng rwanrharbhwyh-
pyhceat. heittayarnhngmtway. hcarsayarsu-
usny htarwrbbhurareat snrhngsayaararkiu
rhuthkysayaarkyayarn mimiapyhckiu
hkanrmny. htiusuukiუ suueatamyiumh
pyrhngmny. kiuymayhpyhcsayar hcparki-
uritayarahkar lyhtayarngtiukiუ akunahcng
mrtr. simrartwng kynkywngsayar ararkiu
pyn mkayarkmsimr. kiuyhcpyhcsakiulny
akunahcng msimr. kynkywngsayar asekiu
pyn mswtr. htuiasekiu sngrellsayaarsuu
enysny aargntuabhiu hkynhkywngmny.
ngarsny sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbb-
hurarhpyhceat. suuhchcarkiu mhkiur.
suutparkiu mlhnyhcarr. tyayarkkiutya-
yark musarhckarmpyayarr. ngarnarmkiu

tiungtny mhutmmhnbhell kyinsiuhykngkiu
mpyur. sngat bhurarshkngnarmkiu mrhut
mhkyr. ngarsny htarwrbbhurar hpyhceat.
kiuynhghcpsiungsayar suueatuhchcarkiu
mtrarshpyng msimr. aniungahtkpyu myuur.
suongharhkan htiuksayar ahkkiu tnynyluan
nannktiungaaayarn mhtar. narpngsayar
suukiუ mkyinsellr. mykhcimmyngsayaarsu-
urhaymhar htimi lellhcrarkiu mhtar.
sngat bhurarshkngkiu kyayarkrwanrmny.
ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat. trart-
waysnyamhumhar mtrarshpyng mhcerngr.
sngrellsayaarsuubhk mngellkwk kyesa-
yarsuueat myknharkiu mhtayarkbhell
kiuyamyiusarhkyngkiu trarshpyng hcern-
grmny. suuasraypyksayar sitngkiu kyarpya-
yarkhyngngghar kiuyamyiusarhkyngtiutwng
mlhnyllyr. kiuynhghcpsiungsayaarsuuki
sayhcnayhkyngngghar mkyanhcnyr. ngarsny
htarwrbbhurar hpyhceat. sngat nyeahck-
iukiუ hcitahkuaakanmrhir. kiuynhgh
hrcpsiungsayar suurhissayar apyhckiu tttiung
mrhiicapybhell suuki amhnsuanrmny.
sngamyiusarhkyngsny sngkiu pyhcmhar-
lyhng kiuytiung apyhcpyn mtuanr. angy-
iumhtar. kiuynhghcpsiungsayaarsuuki
kiuynhngamyh hkyhcrmyr. ngarsny htar-
wrbbhurarhpyhceat. ngareat pnyttarkiu
sngtiusny hcayarngrkyumny. amyuihkyaya-
yark tirhcsan ahteamtukiու mrhkmtghcayr.
hkyarnarsayar myiuhcaykiu rayarnhayar
ly mkyellr. warnhngsiumway rayar rkasa-
yarawtkiu mwtr. htimmysayarnghnglyk
mrwaymlwhtsaysayar kywnminmhng
sngnaysayaarsuusny riuknhk hkyngkiu
hkanrmny. htiuminmsny suukywnhpy-
hcsayaarkyayarn saypyhcnhng lwtrmny.
yayarkarsnylly duhcricukhpyayaryj-
hiu siuhtetkayarnkiu pristhcnaywayar
telltayar tanhkarnar htarwrbbhurarhtan-
tayarsiu sayarnghkellrmny. htuiyayark-
yarpymisayarapyhckiu hpyayhkyngngghar
duhcricukhpyayaryj siuki hpyurayarhitsny
htarwrbbhurarhaymhar puujayarmny.
htiuyayarkarsny apyhclwthkyngsiu yarak-
limmny. sngtiusny ngarpaysayarpynysi
yayark hcarapsayar apngamyiumyiuki
hciukpyemh suannhchpt luansesayar
asekiu arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu mhkansayar
asehuu mhtarmny. htuiasekiu mhcar.
hctuthtnhhctwng sesayaraserhismysny
snrhng htarwrbbhurareat kyayjuutayarkiu
hkyemwm bhiurar hpyhcrmyr. puhcmn-
hctwng sesayarasekiu hcarrmny. htui-
siupyulyhng apngtiusny sar sekylimmny.
ngarsny sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbb-
hurarhpyhceat. aswayparsayar asaykayarkiu
mhcar. mkayarnsayar attkiu mpyuhcur.
karlbaydngkiu mkyynr. uehkayarnga-
narptlly sanpngkiuwn mrtr. parmunkiulny
mrtr. saysayarsuatiwk kiuyasarkiu
mhkutmrhr. sanpuumhtir. ngarsny htar-
wrbbhurarhpyhceat. kiuysmekiუ pnyntsarh-

pyhchcayhkyngnghar mrhutmhkyr. siupyu-
lyhng tpynyluansy mtrarsayar mayhtun-
siuliuk adhmmambunhng pynylimny.
ngarupusnaytiukiu hcayarng ngarsnrhn-
garhtarntayarkiu riusayrmny. ngarsny
htarwrbburarhpyhceat. kiuykiukiu ny-
hcnuyuhcayhkyngnghar ntwngsuukiu
mmhiwellr. hcunlupsuukiulny mrharh-
pwayr. ngarsny sngtiueat bhurarshkng
htarwrbburarhpyhceat. sanpnghpyu-
usayarsuurhaymhar htrmny. askkye-
sayarsuueat myknharhkiu riusayrmny.
sngat bhurarshkngkiu kyayarkwanrmny.
ngarsny htarwrbburarhpyhceat. sngat
pyny tynnaysayar enysnykiu mnyhny-
sellr. sngnhngatunaysayar enysnykiu
kiuyamyiusarhkyngkellsiu mhtarmny. ki-
uynhngamyh hkyhcrmy. sngtiusny
aellgutupy ny enysnyhpyhckybhupye.
ngarsny sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwr-
burar hpyhceat. tiunghtwarsayaramhu
hkyintwysayaramhu hkyngtwsayaramhu
mtrarhwar mpyur. mhsayarhkyinhkwng
mhsayaralay mhsayarehpar mhsayarhin-
tiukiu suanrmny. ngarsnysngtiukiu aellgut-
upynym nhutsayarnsayer sngtiueat bu-
rarshknghtarwrbburarhpyhceat. sngtiusny
ngarhcernghuanhpwellhkyk aluanhcu-
antiukiu hcayarngrhayarkrkmny. ngarsny
htarwrbburar hpyhcsnyhu mintayarmuueat.

20

thpn mayarrhayaar htarwrbburarark sngsny
israylamyusartiuaar sngsiurmny mhar-
israylamyusarhpyhchcay israylamyiu
tynnaysayar tparamyusarhpyhchcay
mimisarkiu mayarlutbhuraraar skkpsa-
yarsuusny asaysthkyngkiu amnhhkanrmny.
pynysartiulny hkelhnhg phcrkmny.
ngarsnrhngarhtarntayarkiu nyhcnuyuh-
caylyk ngarsnrhngsayer narmtayarkiu
rhuthkylyk mimi sarkiu mayarlutbhuraraar
skkpsayarsuukiu ngarsny myknharhtar
sueat amiyumh pyrhngmny. mimis-
arkiu mayarlutbhuraraar skkpsayar suukiu
pynysartiusny amhumhtar mstbell nay-
lyhng htiusiu naysayarsuunhng sueat
aaimsuaaimsartiukiu ngarsny myknharhtar
htiusuukiung suunhngatuu mayarlutb-
hurarhtan mharywngsayarsuukiung
suutiuaryumh pyrhngmny. lmlwell
ntwngsuu hcunlupsuunayarksiu liklyk
mharywngsayarsuukiu ngarsny mykn-
harhtar sueat amiyumh pyrhngmny.
sngtiueat bhurarshkng ngarhtarwrbbu-
rarsny snrhngsaryarkayarnng sngtiusny
kiuykiesnrhng hcay snrhngkyngnrhikylayar.
ngarnynisaytiukiu kyngsaryarngrkmny.
ngarsny sngtiukiu snrhnghcaysayar htar-
wrbburar hpyhceat. mibhkiu kyinsellsa-
yarsuutiung asaysthkyngkiu amnhhkan-
rmny. mibhkiu kyinsellsayarkayarnng

sayhtiuksayar apyhcrhieat. suumyarkiu
pyhcmharsayarsuusny mharywngsayar
minmhngtkw asaysthkyngkiu amnhhkan-
rmny. kiuyabheat myarnhngsngnaysa-
yarsuusny abhnhngsarsungsayararkiu
pyhcmharsayarkayarnng htiuminhngntkw
asaysthkyngkiu amnhhkanrmny. say-
htiuksayar apyhcrhieat. yayarkyarsny
kiuyhkywaymnhng sngnaylyhng htiusu-
unhchayarktiusny rwanrharbhwsayar
rayarnhbayarkhyng kiu pyusayarkya-
yarnng asaysthkyngkiu amnhhkanrmny.
sayhtiuksayar apyhcrhieat. minmhng-
payarnghbayarskellsiu yayarkyarkhyngpa-
yarnghbayarlyhng htiusuunhchayarktiusny
rwanrharbhwy sayaramhukiu pyusayarkya-
yarnng asaysthkyngkiu amnhhkanrmny.
sayhtiuksayar apyhcrhieat. yayark-
yarsny smenhngamikiu myarpyulyhng
mtrarsayaramhuhpyhceat. sngtiutwng
mtrarsayar amhumrhihchayhkyngnghar
htiusuusuanayarktiukiu merhiurmny.
yayarkyarsny tirhcsarnhng payarngha-
yarlyhng asaysthkyngkiu amnhhkanrmny.
htiutirhcsarnkiu lny strmny. minmsnylny
miminhngtirhcsarneat payarnghbayarkhy-
ngkiuhkanlyhng htiuminhng tirhcsarnsny
asaysthkyngkiu amnhhkanrmny. saytiuk-
sayar apyhcrhieat. yayarkyarsny abheatsme
amieatsmehpyhcsayar miminhmnhngsng-
naylyhng mtrarsayar amhuhpyhceat.
htiusuutiisny amyiusarhkyngntiu rhaymha-
yark pyrhngkyngkiu hkanrkymny. htuiya-
yarkyar sny nhmhngsngnaysayarkayarnng
mimiapyhckiu hkanrmny. yayarkyarsny ut-
rayarklykrhisayar minmhngsngnaylyhng
htiusuutiisny sbhayartuu sway swanarkiu
htnghrhchaysayarkayarnng suutiuaryumh
pyrhngkyngkiu hkanrkymny. abheatnhm
amieatnyemnhngmsngmny. htiususayar
payarkbhayarnhng sngnaysayarsu-
tiusny mimiapyhckiu hkanrkymny. abheat
nyeahckiumyarnhng sngnaylyhng ab-
heat nyeahckiumhngsarsungsayar ararkiu
pyhcmhar sayarkayarnng htiusuutiisny
mimiapyhckiu hkanrkypng tskluaansarmrb-
hell nayrlimmny. nyeahckieat myarnhng
sngnaylyhng nyhcnuyusayaramhuhpy-
hceat. nyeahckiumhngsarsungsayar ararkiu
kiuphcmharsayarkayarnng htiusuutiisny
sarmrbhellnayrlimmny. sngtiukiu ngar
piusayar nayrarhkyssayar pynysny maa-
yaranhchayhkyngnghar sngtiusny ngarhcerng
htuanhpwellsmytitiukiu kyngsaryarngrmny.
sngtiurhaymh ngarnhnghtutsayar luamy-
iumyiutiueat bharsardhlaysiu mliukr.
suutiisny htiususayar amhuhkpsimtiukiu
pyusayarkayarnng ngarwanrhareat. suu-
tiupynyntyhuusayar niunhngpyarny-
hcsayarpynykiu sngtiusny amwayhkan-
hchayhkyngnghar ngarapiungpay mnyhu
ngaramintayarrhippe. ngarsny sngtiukiu
ahkyarsayar amiyunhghkwelhtarsayar

sngtiubhurashkng htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat.
 htiaukyayrngkyayarnng hcngkyyasayars
 mhcnkgkyyasayars hcngkyyasarnghk mhc-
 ngkyy sayarnghktiuki piunghkyarmny.
 ngarhkwellhtarsnyatiung mhcnkgkyya-
 yarsar nghk myaypayarmhar twarttsayar
 tirhcsarnthcuanthkuarhpyng kiuykiukiuy
 rwanrhbarbhwy mhpypchcayr. ngarhtar-
 wrbbhur srnhngsnypchc sngtiukiui
 ngaraliurhishpyng ahkyarsayar amy-
 unhng hkwellhtarsayarkpyarnng ngarabhiu
 srnhngkyngrhirkymny. yarkyayrhp-
 hcchay minmhpypchcay twngsayarsuu
 amhnlupsayarsuusny asaysthkyngkiu
 amhnhkanrny. htiusiussayarsuuki
 hkellnhngphckymny. suu sayhtiuksayar
 apyherhisnyhu mintayarmuueat.

21

thpn mayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurark sngsny
 aarruneatsar yjpurayarhittiaarsngsiu
 rmnymhar amyusarhkyng saysayaratk
 sngtiutwng abhysuymh nyhcnuyuhkyngm-
 rhir. siurartwng payarkbhayarnngnyhuusa-
 yar mibh sarsme nyeahckiu- lngmnaysayar
 knyarnhmrgatwk nyhcnuyuhkyngkiu
 hkanrsayar ahkwnggrhieat. amyusarhkyng
 suksayatk kiuykiukiuyrthuthky nyhcnuy-
 uhkyngmrhir. yjpurayarhitsny sanpngkiu
 mritr. parmunki mritr. asar hkutrhhkyng-
 giu mpyur. suusny mimibhurashkngabhiu
 srnhgrmny. mimibhurashkngceat narm-
 tayarkiu mrhutmhkyr. htarwrbbhuraraar
 mehpyngpyusayar puujayarskar mimibhu-
 rarshkngceat ahcaraarharkiu puujayarsayar
 kyayarnng srnhngkyngrhirmny. su-
 usny pynytsarminm selpyksayarmnm
 lngnhngkwarsayarmnmhng mhcuabhkr.
 mimibhurar shkngabhiu srnhngeat. sngceat
 bhurarshkngpwelltayarkiu sksaryarka-
 yarng suuki srnhngchay suusny sngabhiu
 srnhgrmny. sngtiuki srnhngchaysayar
 ngarhtarwrbbhur srnhngeat. yjpu-
 rayarhitsmesny pynytsarup kiuykiuki-
 uyrthuthkylyhng mimiabhkiu rhuthkyrar
 rayarkeat. htiusuuki merhiurmny. mimi-
 amyusarhkyngtiutwng awttsarsnglyk
 arar hknhtar mimihkayarnngpayarmhar
 selayarnghkyng bhisikkuihkansayar yjpu-
 rayarhitmngsny mimihkayarnng tnsarkiu
 mhkywtr. mimiawtkiu msutr. asaya-
 yarngiu mhkyrny. mibhatwk nyhcnuy-
 uhkyngkiu mhkanr. srnhngrarhtarnta-
 yarhtellk mhtwkr. mimibhurashkngceat
 srnhngrarhtarntayarkiu mrhutmhkyr.
 akyayarnngmuakar mimibhurashkngceat
 bhisiksenhngsiungsayar sngkyhckiu
 sayarngsayarsuu hpyhceat. ngarsny
 htarwrbbhur hpyhceat. yjpurayarhitm-
 ngsny apyiknyarnhngsarhcuanbhkrmny.
 mutsium lngnhngkwarsayarmnm selpyk-
 sayarmnm pynytsarminmnhng mhcuabhkr.

mimiayiusarhkyng apyiknyarnhngsar
 hcuanbhkrmny. mimisarkiu amyusarhkyng-
 gtiutwng mrhutmhkyr. ngarhtarwrbb-
 hurarsny yjpurayarhitmngkiu srnhng-
 cayсныhu mintayarmuueat. thpnma-
 yarrhayaar htarwrbbhurark sngsny aarrunaar
 sngsiurmnymhk- sngceat amyiauhcnyask-
 twng kiuyapyherhisayarsuusny mimib-
 hurashkngceat pwelltayarkiu skkpaansa-
 yarngar mhkynymkpr. mykhckinsayarsuu
 hkyayswansayarsuu nharhckayarnngpisa-
 yarsuu anggarpiulwnsayarsuu- lkkyiusa-
 yarsuu hkyaykyiusayarsuu kyayarkunsa-
 yarsuu pusayarsuu mykhcinarayarsuu
 wellhewellsayarsuu yarnarhewellsayarsuu
 whayhchaypyksayar suusny mhkynymkpr.-
 yjpurayarhit aarrunamyiutwng kiuy
 apyherhaysayarsuu thcuantayarkmyh
 htarwrbbhuraraar mehpyngpyusayar
 puujayarskkarkiu skkpaansayarnghar
 mhkynymkpr. kiuy apyherhaysayarkya-
 yarng mimibhurashkngceat muntayarkiu
 skkpaansayarnghar mhkynymkpr. -
 srnhngsayar munhpyhchcay alwnsrnhngsa-
 yar munhpyhchcay mimibhurashkngceat
 muntayarkiu hcarrmny. kiuy apyherhaysa-
 yarkyayarnng ngarsnrhngar htarnrptiuki
 rhuthkymnykiu hciurim kulark atwngsiu
 mwng. yjplngsiu mhkynymkpr. ngarhtar-
 wrbbhurarsny htiaurptiuki srnhngchay
 snyhu mintayarmuueat. mayarrhaysny
 aarrunnhng suueatsar israyl amyiusarapa-
 yarngtiuaar sngsiulayeat.

22

thpnhtarwrbbhurarsny mayarrhayaar mint-
 yarmuusnykar- aarrunnhngsuueatsartiusny
 ngarabhiu srnhngchaysayarararaarh-
 pyng srnhngsayar ngceat narmtayarkiu
 mrhutmhkybhell israylamiysartieat
 srnhngsayar ararmyarnhng kiuykiukiuy
 kwarhchayrmny akyayarnng sngsiulayar.
 ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat. htar-
 wrbbhurarabhiu israylamiysar srnhng-
 cayshpyng srnhngkyngrhisayar arartiuki
 kiuymhcnkgkylyknhng hkynykpsayar yjpu-
 rayarhit amyusar mnysnykar ngarhtanmh
 pyrnhghkyngkiu hkanrny. ngarsny htar-
 wrbbhurarhpyhceat. nuunar rinarhewellsayar
 aarruneat amyusar mnysnykar mhc-
 ngkyymhetiungaayarnng srnhngsayar ararkiu
 mhccarr. asaykayarnghngsiung msnrhngsa-
 yarararkiu htisayarsuu sutrnyhtwksayarsuu-
 nyhcnuyuhcay twarttsayar tirhcsarkiuhti-
 sayarsuu nyhcnuyuhkyngthcuanthkuhceat
 nyhcnuyusayarsuu htiusiussayarsuuki
 htismyhsayar suutiussny- nyuetiungaayarnng
 mhcnkgkyhpyhclimny. kiuykiu raymhkyi-
 ubhellnaylyhng srnhngsayarararkiu mhccarr.
 naywngsayarnayarkmh srnhngkyngsiu
 rayarksnyhpyhc srnhngsayarararsny suuti-
 u hcarhcrarhpyhcsayarkyayarnng htiauna-

yarkmh hcarrkymny. aliuliusaysayaraka-
 yarng sarrellkiuk saysayarakarngaarhpyng
 kiuylkiunghcnyuuhcay mhcarrr. ngarsny
 htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat. yjpurayarhittiusny
 ngarpnyttayarkiu hpykshpyng kiuypahck-
 iuhkanlyk msayrmnyakyayarnng ngarpny-
 trarkiu hcayarkrhayarkrkmny. ngarhtar-
 wrbbhursny suutiukiu snrhngchcayeat.
 tparamyiusarsny snrhngsayararakiu mh-
 carr. yjpurayarhit tnyaysayar enysny
 mhcarrr. suungharlny mhcarrr. yjpurayarhit-
 sny kiuynghwaynhng wysayarsuu suueat
 aimmwaysaysarsuunsy suueatahcarkiu
 hcarrmny. yjpurayarhittmesny tparamy-
 iusareat myarhpyhchlyhng snrhngsayar
 puujayarskkararakiu mhcarrr. siurartwng
 lngsayaarnghngnngkwarsayarngh sarm-
 ribhell mimiabhaimeisupyn nghcny
 ahkarnayskellsiu naypylnghng abheatah-
 carkiu hcarrmny. tparamyiusarmhcarrr.
 luusny snrhngsayararakiu msibhell hcarmi-
 lyhng hcarmisayarareat abhiunghngkw
 ngarhcuthcu kiuhtp yjpurayarhitaa
 payrmny. israylamiyusartiusny htarwr-
 huraraa puujayar snrhngsayararakituki
 mrhutmhkyr. htuarartukiui hcarmi
 pyhcmharsayapyhckiu mhkanhcayr.
 ngarhtarwrbbhursny suutiukiu snrhngchcay
 snyhu mintayarmueat. thpnmayarrhayaar
 htarwrbbhurar sgnsy aarrunnghng su-
 ueatsar israylamiyusar apayarngtiuaar
 sgnsiurmnymhar- israylamiyusarhpy-
 hcchay israylamiyu tnyaysayar tpar
 amiyusarhpyhchcay shhcargti rhi pyusayar
 puujayarskkaar aliuliupyusayar puuja-
 yarskkaarthyhuusayar merhiuraryjkiu
 htarwr bhararaa puujayarliulyhng
 hcittayarnghngtwayhkyngnghar apyhcm-
 parsaysiu sit nwarahtekiu puujayarmny.
 apyhcparsayar akayarngkiu mpuija-
 yarr. puujayarlyhng hcittayarnghngmtway.
 shhcargtirhi pyusayar puujayarskkaar ali-
 uliupyusayar puujayarskkaar siu sit nwar-
 kiui htarwrbbhurararaa yjpuujayarliulyhng
 hcittayarnghng twayhkyngnghar hcuanl-
 ngmny. apyhchcuantkumyhm mhrir.
 mykhciksayarapyhc ariukiysayarapyhc
 anggarhkyiutellsayarapyhc mynghpurhisa-
 yapyhc wellnar yarnarhcwellsayarapyhc
 thcuantkurihilyhng htarwrbbhurararaa
 mpuijayarr. yjpllngpayarmhar htarwr
 bhararaa mehpyng puujayarskkaarmpyur.
 siurartwng anggarpiuhkyng hkyiutellhkyng
 apyhchisayar siu sit nwariki aliuliu
 puujayarskkaarbhiu puujayarmny. shch-
 cargtinhngsiung puujayarlyhng hcit-
 tayarnghngmtway. kiyitny hcutpytrar
 anarrhisayar ahtekiui htarwrbbhurararaa
 mpuijayarr. sngtiupyny htiusiusayaraka-
 yarnngkiu puujayarskkaarmpyur. htiususa-
 yarakayarnngkiu tparamyiusar sksayarlny
 pyksayapyhpcarsayarkyayarngh sngtiueat
 bhararshkngpwelltayarbhiu mpuijayarr.

puujayarlyhng hcittayarnghngmtwayhu
 mintayarmueat. thpnhtarwrbbhursny
 mayarrhayaar mintayarmuusnykar- siu
 sit nwartiusny mwaybhwasayarahkar
 hkunhcrkatwngtwng sarngykiu aminhng
 mkwarhchayr. athtmnaymhhc htarwr-
 huraraa mehpyng puujayarskkaarbhiuta-
 yarsngeat. nwarhpyhchcay siusithpyhchcay
 saraminhckayarnngkiu tnayhkyngtwng
 mstr.- kyayjuutayarnhkanraryjkiu htar-
 wrbbhurararaa puujayarlyulyhng hcittay-
 arnghngtwayhkyngnghar puujayarlayar.
 tnayhkyngtwng hcarrmny. nkhpyn-
 naytiungaaayarngh mkywngchcayr. ngarsny
 htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat. sngtiusny ngarp-
 nyttiukiu kyngchcayarngrkymny. ngarsny
 htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat. snrhngsayar
 ngareatnarmtayarkiu mrhutmhkyr. htar-
 wrbbhurar snrhngtayarmuusnyhu israyl
 amiyusartiusny htngmhtarkymny. ngarsny
 sngtiueat bhararshkngpyhchkyngnghar
 sngtiukiu aellguttupynymh nhutsayarngh
 snrhngchcaysayar htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat.
 ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhcsnyhu mintay-
 armueat. ngarsny sngtiueat bhar-
 arshkngpyhchkyngnghar sngtiukiu
 aellguttupynymh nhutsayarngh snrhng-
 chaysayar htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat. ngarsny
 htarwrbbhurarhpyhcsnyhu mintayarmueat.

23

thpn mayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurarark sgnsy
 israylamiyusartiuuaar sgnsiurmnymhar-
 sngtiusny hcerngsayar dhmmhcn-
 wayhkyngtnyhuusayar ngar htarwr-
 hurareat pwelltayarmuuarhuuukar-
 hkyayarkrkptluan alupluprmny. sttm-
 nayrksny ngymwphcwarnaysayar upusnay
 dhmm hcnwayhkyngkiu pyursayarnayh-
 pyhceat. htianay sngtiusny alupluprky.
 sngtiunayrararp rp htarwrbbhurareat
 upusnayhpyhceat. ahkyintnmh sngtiukya-
 yarnghararsayar dhmmhcnwayhkyngtny-
 huusayar htarwrbbhurareat pwelltayarmy-
 huumuukar- phtmlslyayrkny nyueyan
 htarwrbbhurareat pshkarpwellhpyhceat. ngl
 syngarrknay htarwrbbhurarabhiu ajump-
 wellkiu hkanrkymny. hkunhcrkptluan
 tsaymellmun kiu hcarrkymny. phtmnay
 dhmmhcnwayhkyngkiu pyurmny. la-
 yarkealupkiu mlupr. hkunhcrkptluan
 htarwrbbhurararaa mehpyngpuujayarskkaar-
 pyurmny. sttmnaylny dhmmhcn wayhky-
 ngkiu pyurmny. layarkealupkiu mluprhu
 mintayareat. thpn mayarrhayaar htarwr-
 hurar mintayarmuusnykar sgnsy israyl-
 amiyusartiuuaar sgnsiurmnymhar- sngtiusny
 ngarpaysayar pynsiurayark hcparkiu ritsa-
 yarahkar aueritsayar kayarklihung thcnkyu
 yjpurayarhitansiu sayarnghkellrmny.
 sngtiusny hcittayarnghng twayhkyngnghar
 yjpurayarhitsny upusnaylwumh nkhpyn-

naytwng htiukayarklhiungkiu htarwrbbhurar
rhaytayar hkyelwhellrmny. kayarklhiungkiu
hkyelwhellsayarnay ahkarmlny apyhcm-
parsayar siusngyahteki htarwrbbhurar abhiu
merhiuraryjpy puujayararmny. htiuyjnhg-
siungsayar bhayarjny puujayarskkarkar
htarwrbbhuraar mwhaykiyungrarbhiu
mehpyngpyusayar puujayarskkartny-
huusayar senhngarayarsayar munnykn-
hcaumell hpyhcrmy. swlnayarngar
puujayarskkarkar hcpyhcrnysuanlayargh
hpyhcrmy. sngtiueat bhurarshknghtan-
tayarsiu puujayarskkarkiu sayarngkhellsa-
yarnay mrayarkmhe mun snlhayar hcim-
sayaraseanhankiu mh carr. sngtiunayar
arprp sngtiu amyiauchnyask hcayarngr
sayar pnyttayarpypyhcsny. hkyelwhellrar
puujayarskkarklhiungkiu sayarngkhell-
sayarnay upusayalwn nkhpynnaykhe
setngkhunhcsenghcayaayarn raytwkrmy.
sttmupusayalwn nkhpynnayahti ark-
garsytingtiung raytwkpyelyhng htarwr-
bhurar aar bhayarjny puujayarskkar ashkiu
skrkyzny. htarwrbbhurarabhiu auesesayar
ase tsayhyng hpayarngkywsayar munnyk
nhhcaumellnhng lupsayar hkyelwhellrar
munnhhcluankiu sngtiuaimmh htusa-
yarnghkell- htiununnhngtkw ahkarmlny
apyhcmparsayar siusngyhkunhckayarn
nwarnsngy ahtetkayarnng sitnhckayarnkiu
sk bhayarjny puujayarskkar swlnayarngar
puujayarskkarnhngtkw htarwrbbhuraar
mwhaykiyungarsiu mehpyngpyusayarpu-
ujayarskkar tnyhuusayarmerhiuraryjkiu
htarwr bhuraar puujayararmny. apy-
hchpyayaryjbhiu sitsngyt kayarnngkiung
misaharyjbhiu ahkarmlnysayar siusng-
ynhhckayarnngkiung puujayar- yjpura-
yarhitsny auesesayar asemunnhngtkw
hkyelwhellshpyng siusngynhhckayarnngpar-
lyk htarwrbbhurarrrhaytayar hkyelwhellrar
puujayarskkar pyurmny. htiuarartiusnylny
yjpurararhit abhiu htarwrbbhurarrrhaymhar
snrhngsayar ararhpyhcsny. htiunaylny
dhmmhcnwayhkyngkiu hcerngkrmy.
layarkealupkiu mlupr. sngtiunayar arprp
sngtiu amyiauchnyask hcayarngrsayar
pnythpyhcsny. kiuymyay hpyhcsayarhc-
parkiu ritsayarahkar lyhtayarnngtiukiu
akunahcng mritr. simartwng kynky-
wngsayarararkiu pyn mkayarkmsimr.
htiuararkiu sngrellsayarsuu enysnyaargntu
abhiu hkyinhkywngmny. ngarsny sngtiueat
bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarhpyhcsnyhu
mintayarmuueat. thpn mayarrhayaar
htarwrbbhurarark sngsny israylamyusartiuaar
sngsiurnymhar sngtiusny sttml phtmnayrk
tanpiumhcutwell dhmmhcnwayhkyngkiu
pyursayar upusnaykiu hcayarngrkymny. la-
yarkealupkiu mlupr. htarwrbbhuraar meh-
pyngpyusayar puujayarskkarkiu skrmnyhu
mintayarmuueat. thpn htarwrbbhursny
mayarrhayaar mintayarmuusnykar- sttml

dsmnaysnylny apyhchpyayarnay dhmmh-
cnwayhkyngkiu pyusayarnayhpyhceat.
hkyiuhkyanhewar kyngmny. htarwrbbhu-
raraar mehpyngpyusayar puujayarskkarkiu
skkprmy. htiunay abhyalupkiumyh mlupr.
sngtiu bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarrrhaytayar
kiuyapyhc hpyahkyngkiu pyursayarnayh-
pyhceat. htiunay hkyiuhkyanhewar
mkyngsarysuumnysnykar mimiamyiumh
pyrhngkyngkiu hkanrmny. htiunay
alupthcuanthkukiu lupsayarsuu mnyznykiu
sueeatamyiumh ngarpyrhar hpyksemny.-
abhyalupkiumyh mlupr. sngtiunayararprp
sngtiuaumyiauchnyask hcayarngrsayar pny-
ttayarpypyhcsny. htiunaysny ngymwphewar
nayrsayarnay hkyiuhkyanhewarkyngrsa-
yarnay hpyhceat. nwmnay nyuemhch
nkhpyn nyuetiungaayarn upushca-
yarngrmyhu mintayarmuueat. thpn
mayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurarark sngsny isray-
lamyusartiuaar sngsiurnymhar- sngtiusny
sttml syngarrknaymhch hkunhckrptluan
htarwrbbhurarabhiu skaynapwell kiu hkan-
rkymny.- phtmnay dhmmhcnwayhkyngkiu
pyurmny. alupkiu mlupr. hkunhckrptluan
htarwrbbhuraar mehpyngpyusayar puu-
jayarskkarkiu skkprmy. athtmnay lny
dhmmhcnwayhkyngkiu pyu htarwrbbhu-
raraar mehpyngpyusayar puujayarskkarkiu
skkpr my. htusunsayar hcnwayhkyng-
ghpyhc layarkealupkiu mlupr. irwaykar
htarwrbbhuraeat upusnay htarwrbbhuraar
skkprsayar alhuudam shhcargtinhngsi-
ungsayar puujayarskkar aliliuppyusayar
puujayarskkarmht par nayrkaseasetiu
htarwrbbhuraar mehpyngpyusayar puu-
jayarskkar merhiuraryj bhayarjny puu-
jayarskkar yjpuyayar hkyng swlnayarngar
puujayarskkarkiu pyuhcayhkyngnghar
hcerngsayar dhmmhcnwayhkyng htar-
wrbbhurar eat pwelltayarmay hpyhcsny.
htiuhmt par sngtiusny mayaseanhankiu
simyusayarnayark sttml syngarrk-
naymhch hkunhckrptluan htarwrbbhu-
raraar pwellhkankymny. phtmnaynhng
athtmnay upushcayarngrkymny. phtmnay
kayarngrmwnsayar shces hcwnplwanhkk
miughmhkpng ahcrhisayar arwkmyarsayar
apngeat akiungahkktiukiuyuu sngtiueat
bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurarrrhaytayar hkun-
hckrptluan rwhnglnhkyngkiu pyurkymny.
htiupwelltayarkiu tnhctnhhchlyng hkun-
hckrptluan htarwrbbhurarabhiu hkanrkymny.
sngtiu amyiauchnyask hcayarngrsayar
pnyttayarpypyhcsny. htiupwelltayarkiu
sttml hkanrkymny. israylamyusartiukiu
aellguttupynymh nhutsayarnsayaarahkar
shchkkell nayhcaikyayarnngkiu sngtiu
amyiauchnyasktiusny simhtmnyakyayarn
israylamyusarapayarnngtiusny shchkkell
hkunhckrptluan nayrkymny. ngarsny
sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar hpy-
hcsnyhu mintayarmuueat. mayarrhaysnylny

htarwrbbhurareat pwelltayarmyarkiu isray-
lamyiusartiuaar pynkyarlayeat.

24

thpn htarwrbbhursny mayarrhayaar
mintayarmuusnykar- pristhcnaywayrar
telltayartwng sksayhkanhkyk kularkarpyn-
gmhar mehkuan ahcnympt mehtwn-
rarbhiu sanlwnngsekiu htayarng yuusayar
sanlwnngsehchckiu israylamyiusartiussy
snghtansiu sayarngkellrmnyakyayarn
sngsiulayar. aarrunsnyln nyuemhsny
nannktiungaayarn htarwrbbhurarrhay-
tayar htiumhukiu hcerngmny. sngtiu
amyiauchnyask hcayarngrsayar pnytta-
yarhpyhcsny. hcngkyysayar mehkuan
mehkwkmyarkiu aarrunsny htarwrbbhur
rhaytayarmhar ahcnaymyell pyngsng rmy.
sngsy munnykkiuyu muntluansy nh-
caumellhce munsynhcluan kiuppyelyhng-
htarwrbbhurarrhay hcngkyysayar hcarpwell-
payarmhar muntluanpayar tluankiu htpsng
tpuanhkyayarkluanhce nhhcpuanpuan-
rmny. htarwrbbhuraraar mehpyngpyusayar
puujayarskkartnyhuusayar aayarkmayta-
yarmuubhiuar hpyhchcayhkyng nhar
htiumunnnhcupanpayarmhar hcngkyysayar
layarbnkiu tnghtararmny.- htarwrbbhu-
rar plinarynnhnganye israylamyiusarti
lkmhkhanyuusayarthiumunkiu aarrunsny
htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar upughnaytiun-
gahcnaymyellpyngsngmny. htiumunkiu
aarrunnhngsueatsartiussy piung snrhngar
htarntayar hcarrkymny. htarwrbbhur
aar mehpyngpyusayar puujayarskkartellk
htiumunsny htarwrpnnyttayaratuung aar-
runahpiu alwnsnrhngsayar ararhpyhcsnyhu
mintayarmueat. aellguttuluunhng is-
raylminmr israylamyiusartiunhngatuu
liuklarsayar sartyayarksny tptellhmr is-
raylluunhng rntwayshpyng- narntayarkiu
pychmharlyk kyinsellayeat. htiusueat
amikar dnamiy dibrisme rhaylayarmit
hpyhcsny.- pychmharsayarsuuki ma-
yarrhayhtansiu sayarngyuuhkell htarwrbb-
hurareat aliutayarkiu msimhetiungaayarn
hkyuphtarkyeat. htarwrbbhurarklmy kyin-
sellsayarsuuki tpyngsiu sayarngswar su-
ueathckarkiu kyarsayar suapayarngtiussy
sueathckayarnpayarmhar lkkiutngpyemh
pristapayarngtiussy kyayarkhkelhnhg
phckyhcay.- sngsy israylamyiusartiuaar
sngsiurmnyrhar mimibhurarshkngkiu kyin-
sellsayarsuussy mimipychkiu hkanrmny.-
htarwrbbhurareat narntayarkiu pychmharsa-
yarsuussy asaysthkyngkiu amhnhkanrmny.
prist apayarngtiussy htiusuuki amhn
kyayarkhkelhnhg phckymny. amy-
usarhkyngphychcay tpar amyusarh-
pyhchcay narntayarkiu pychmharlyhng
asaysthkyngkiu hkanrmny. luaskkiu stsa-
yarsuussylny asaysthkyngkiu amhnhkan-

rmny. tirhcsarnaskkiu stsayarsuussylny
uhchcarrhngaar tkayarnatwk tkayarnkiu
lyayarmny. luussy aimnehkyngkiu
naraayarnppyulyhng suukiupyusnyatiung
kiuyhkanrmny. ariuki hkyiusnyatwk ari-
uhkyiuhkyngkiung mykhcikiuhpksnyatwk
mykhcihpykhkyngkiung swarkihkyius-
nyatwk swarhkyiuhkyngkiung suuki
narkynghcwarpyusnyatiung kiuytiung-
narkynghcwar hkanrmny.- tirhcsarnaskkiu
stsayarsuussy tkayarnatwk tkayarnkiu
pynpayarmny. luask kiu stsayarsuussy
asaysthkyngkiu hkanrmny. kiuyamy-
usarhpyhchcay suutparamyisuarhpyhchcay
tpartnyysayarthrhngsar hcerhngkyngkiu
hkanrmny. ngarsny sngtiueat bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurarhpyhcsnyhu mayarrhayaar
mintayarmueat.- israylamyiusartiussy
kyinsellsayarsuuki tpyngsiu sayarngswar
kyayarkhkelhnhg phckymny akyayarn
mayarrhaysngsuisnyhpyhc htarwrbbhursny
mayarrhayaar mharhtartayarmuussy niung
suutiussy pyukyeat.

25

thpn sinartayarnpayarmhar mayarrhayaar
htarwrbbhurark sngsy israylamyiusarti aar
sngsiurmnyrhar- sngtiussy ngarpaysayar
pynysiu rayarksayarahkar htiupynysny
htarwrbbhurarabhiu upushcayarnrmny.
hkyayarknhhchptluan lyluplyk hpyhchcay-
yarkyiu sutsng asekiu simlyk nayrmny.
sttmnhhcsny htarwrbbhurarabhiu upusnhhc
tpynyuan ngymwphcwarnay upushcayarn-
grsayar nhchpyhchcay. lymlyup hpyhchcay-
yarkyiu msutng ly aliuliupayarksayar
aseanhankiumy mritr. msutngsayar hpy-
hchcayarny asekiu mswtr. tpynyuan
ngymwphcwar nayrsayar nhchpyhchcay.
pynyupustnyhuusayar aliuli hpyhchcay-
warsayar ararrhismyhsny sngkiuymhchc
sngat kywn kywnm suunghar enysny-
hcarhcar- sngat pynrhisayar saryny
sarrellhcarhcarhpyhcsny. upusnhhc hkun-
hcnhckiu raytwk hkunhcnhchcku nh-
cletnyhuusayar laysykiunhchcaypyemh-
sttml syrknay apychpyahkyngpyurarnay
yubhiltanpiuki tpynyuan mhuthtayarmny.
ngarsy myayarksayarnhckiu snrhngchaysh-
pyng tpynyuan pynsarapayarngtiuaar
lwtrar ahkwngkiu kywaykyayarmny.
yubhlnhchchpyhchcay lutiung mimipi-
ungsayarmyay mimiaswayamiuhtansiu
pynrmny. ngarsy mayarksayarnhcsny
yubhlnhchchpyhchcaykyayarn lymlyup.
aliuliupayarksayar apngkiu mritr.
msutngsayar hpyhchcayarnyasekiu mswtr.
yubhlnhcsny snrhngsayar
nhchpyhchcaykyayarn lysayar asean-
hankiuar hcarrmny. yubhlnhchctwng
lutiung mimipiungsayar myaysiu pynrmny.
sngtiussy ahkyngkyngayarn gwyhmuki

pyulyhng tyayarkkiu tyayark mnyhnyseilr.
yubhilnhclwn liusaysayar nhcpcayarng
aseanhau seltansayar nhcpcayarngkiu
raytwk rayarngwymhukiu pyurmnny. htiusiu
asesersayar nhcmyarkiu liuk rayarngsa-
yarkiyayarnng nhcpcayarng annyamyaraliuk
abhiulyayarklyk tiulyk rayarngwyrmnny.
sngtiusny tyayarkkiutyayark mnyhnyseilr.
sngtiueat bhararshkngkiu kyayarkrwan-
rmny. ngarsny sngtiueat bhararshkngtar-
wrhbur hpyhceat. sngtiusny ngarcerngh-
tuanhpwellhkyktiukiu kynghcayarngly-
hng htiupyny bhaylwtlyknyarkylimnny.
myaysnylny mimi aseanhankiu payshpyng
sngtiusny whcwarhar bhaylwtlyk nayrky
limnny. sngtiuklly sttmnhhctwng ngar-
tiusny abhysiu hcarrmny. lymlupr.
aseanhankiu msimpraktarhu siulyhng-
shtmnhctwng sngtiukiu ngarkayarngkye-
pay htiunhctwng suannhhcabbhiu asean-
hankiu hpyhchcaymny. sngtiusny athtmn-
hctwng lylup nwmnhctwng aseanhankiu
simrar karltiungayarnng hayarngsayar
aseanhankiu hcarrkymny. myaykiu
suutpar ahcnypiunghcayhkyngnghar
mararng. myaysny ngarwhchcarhpy-
hceat. sngtiusny ngar tnyasay enysny
aargntuphchkyeat. sngtiusny myaykiu
piunglayrarrar rwaynhutsayar ahk-
wngkiu payrkymny. sngat amyusarhky-
gsny sngrell mimipiungsayarmyaykiu
rayarnglyhngng suueatpayarkbhayar
thcuantayarksny wyhkyngngharlarlyhngng
mimipayarkbhayar rayarngsayaruhc-
carkiu rwaynhutsayar ahkwngghirmny.
htiumaykiu rwaynhutsayarsuutyayark-
myh mpayarmrhi myayrhnghayarngsny
kiuytiungrwaynhutiunglyhng. mimiyay-
siu pynaansayarnghar rayarnglwnsayar
nhcpcayarngkiu raytwkpyemh liusaysayar
abhiukiu ahtkk rayarngkhellsayarsu-
uaar pynpayrmny. pynmpayniunglyhng
rayarngkhellsayaruhcarkiu yubhilnhc-
tiungaayarnng wysayarsuulk rhihcayrmny.
yubhilnhctwng lklwht arhngghayarnglsiu
rayarkhchayrmny. myiuhltellhisayar aimkiu
aimrhnggrayarnglyhng tnhhcatwngtwng
rwaynhutsayar ahkwngghihcayrmny. tnhh-
catwngtwng mrwaynhutlyhng htiaimkiu
wysayarsuulhc sarhcnymyaysktiusny
amyellpiungr kymny. yubhilnhhera-
yarksayarlny lklmwhtr. myiuriumrhi
warrrhisayaraimkiu lyarkellsiu mht
rwaynhutsayar ahkwngghieat. yub-
hilnhc rayarksayarahkar lklwhtarmny.
siurartwng laywisarpiungsayar myi-
unhngmyiaimtiukiu abykarlahkyinm-
siubhell rwaynhutsayar ahkwngghieat.
laywisarpiungsayar myiukiung aimkiung
suutparwylyhng yubhilnhcherayarksa-
yarahkar lklwhtarmny. akayarngmuakar
israyl luuamyiasartiutwng laywisarti-
usny kiuy nayrar myiaimhtpar ahkyarsayar

uhchcarmrhi. siusiusayarlny laywis-
armyiyurhisayar lyartiukiu mrayarng.
ahcnyamyellpiungrmnny. sngat amy-
iusarhkyngsny sngrell lkaarlyayarshpyng
tparamyiusar enysnyaargntu kellsiuhy-
clyhng snghtanmhar nayhchayhkyngnghar
suukiu mhcermnny. suu atiuapwarkiu myur.
sngat amyiusarhkyngsny snghtanmhar
nayhchayhkyngnghar sngat bhararshkngkiu
kyayarkrwanlayar. atiuapwarkiu mya-
yarng ngwaykiung hcarhcarhkiung suu
mhkyaymnggharr. ngarsny hkarnarnpynykiu
sngtiuaarpay sngtiueat bhararshkng-
pyhcaansayarnghar sngtiukiu aellguttu
pynymh nhutsayarngsayar sngtiueat
bhararshkngat htarwrhburarhpyhceat.
sngat amyiusarhkyngsny sngrell sng
arayarngkanyhng ahcayhkanhkywnki-
upyuskellsiu suukiu aniumgpyur. susny
suungharkellsiu enysnykellsiu snght-
tanmharnay yubhilnhctiungaayarnng
ahcayhkanrmny. htiauhkar susny sars-
menhngtkw htwk mimiaswayamnyu mimi
bhiubhpiungsayarmyaysiu pynrmny. akya-
yarngmuakar suutiusny aellguttupynymh
ngarnhutsayarngsayar ngareat amhuhtmh-
pyhc ahcayhkan kywnhpyhchcayhky-
ngnghar mrayarng. suukiu kymtmhewar
mhcerng. sngat bhararshkngkiu kyayark-
wanrmny. sngsny hcayhkiungsayarkywn
kywnmtiukiu sng ptlnywnkyngntiu naysay
sarnarpluutiu twng wyrmnny. htiumhtpar
sngtiutwng tnyaysayar tkywnntiungn-
gansartiukiung sngtiupyny suutiusayar
sarsmemyarkiung wy piungrmnny. suu-
tiusny kywnsarpayarkhpyhc sngtiunhng
sngtiusarsmetiusny amwayhkan piungrmnny.
kiuyamyiusarhkyngntnyhutsayar israylamy-
iusarhpyhchlyhng tyayarkkiutyayark kym
tmhewar mhcerng. snganarmhartny-
naysayar tkywnntiungngansarsny ngwayrtt
suueatanarmharnaysayar sngat amy-
iusarhkyng sngrellshpyng snganarmhar
tnynaysayar tkywnntiungngansarng su-
ueat sarmyayng kiuykiurayarnghkylyhng-
rayarngpyemh rwaynhutsayar ahkwng-
ghihcayrmny. mimiamyiusar thcuantya-
yarksny rwaynhutrmny. bhkye bhhtway
nyeahckiatayarmhch aswayamiupayarkb-
hayarng thcuantayarksny rwaynhut-
rmny. kiuytiungntiunglyhnglly kiuyki-
urwaynhutrmny. shkngnhng kywnntiusny
rayarngwysayar nhchmhch yubhilnhc-
tiungaayarnng nhcpcayarngkiu raytwk
pyelyhng nhcpcayarngannyamyarkiu hta-
yarkng suungharluprsny karltiu htayarkng
kiuyabhiukiu hcerngrmnny. yubhilnhcm-
rayarkmhch ahcayhkanrsayar nhcpcayarng
annyamyarkiu raytwk liusaysayar nhc-
payarnng annyamyaraliuk rwayrnabhiukiu
wyrngngwayhtellk nhut pynpay rmny.
htiususny tnhch nayarktnhch suung-
harkellsiu nayrmny. sngmykmhayark

nyhnysellhkyngkiu mhkanr. htiususayarn-
nyhpyng mrwaymnhutlyhng yubhihnhcra-
yarksayarahrakar suukiusermyarnhngtkw
shknglkmh lwhtarmny. akyayarngmuukar
israylamyusartiussy ngareat amhuhtmh-
pyhckyeat. aellgututupyymh ngarnhut
sagarngkhellsayar ngareat amhuhtmhpy-
hckyeat. ngarsny sngtiueat bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat.

26

sngtiusny kiuyabhiu htulupsayar ruptusng-
tukiu mrhihcayr. sngtiupyny kiukwyhcar
mhhtiungkiu mchiukr. htusayarkya-
yarkkiu htayarngmhtarr. ngarsny sngtiueat
bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar hpyhceat.
ngarupusnaytiukiuhcayarng ngarsnrhn-
grarhtarntayarkiu riusayarmny. ngarsny
htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat. sngtiusny ngarhtu-
anhpwellrakiimsiliuk ngarpynttiuki
kynghcayarnglyhng- ahkyintnmh ngarsny
sngtiuaabhiu miughrwarhcayshpyng myaysny
mimibhndarkiuap uyyarnyapng tiusny ase-
esekylimmy. hcarpnngnyssayar amhusny
hcpyhcsenyhhcar karltiungaayarngng
hcpyhcsenyhcsayaramhusny myiuh-
caykyellrar karltiungaayarngng mheshpyng
sngtiusny whcarhcar kiupyny bhayltlyk
nayrkylimmy. sngtiupyny hchcmhukiu
ngarngyimhcay hkyimhkyayarksayarsuu
mrhibhell sngtiusny aiprkylimmy. siusayar
sarrelltiukiulny ngarpyrharmny. tpyny-
luansny htarbhaynhng knglwtlimmy.
sngtiusny rnsuomyarkiu liuk htarlknk-
pyng aayarngkylimmy. sngtiutwng
lungaryayarksny rnsuutrarkiu liuk-
limmy. luutrarsny rnsuutsayarngkiu
pyayhcay htarlknkpyng aayarngkylimmy.
sngtiukiug ngarhcayarngmshpyng tiupwarm-
yarpayhcay sngtiuhng ngarpyusayar
ptinyarnykiu ngarmyellmyanhcaymny.
siuhtarsayar hcarhayarngkiu hcar
mkunmhe hcarshcayarsayarkyayarng
ahayarngkiu htutryk mny. ngarsny hck-
suprwanrharkhyngmrhibhell sngtiutwng
telltayarkiu tynmny. sngtiutwnglyh lhylyh
sngtiueat bhurarshkngpyhcmny. sngtius-
nylyh ngareat luhpyhckylimmy. aellgut-
tupyng ahcaykywnhkanrsayar sngtiukiug
ngarlwt htusayarngmshpyng sngtiueat bu-
rarshkng htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat. sngtiueat
htmbhiukiulny ngarhpyt sngtiukiug tynmth-
caypye. sngtiusny ngarhckarkiu narmh-
tayarng ipnyltuanhcuankiu mhcarayng-
ngarhcernghtuanhpwellhkykmyarkiu rwan-
rhar mhtemellmyngpylyk ngarpynttark-
iumkyng ngarptinyarnyshhcarkiu hpyk-
lyhng- sngtiug ngarpyultansayaramhuhu-
umuukar sngtiug mykchipykyk hcpitpuupnyk
rhihcayhkyngghar htitsayars sbhayar tu-
ular hpyarnartiukiug sngtiupayarmhar
ngarhkhntarmny. sngtiusny myiuhcaykiu

kyellsayarlny akyiumrhi. rnsuutiusny
aseanhankiu hcarkylimmy. sngtiukiug ngar
myknharhtar rnsuurhaymhar suanhcaymny.
sngtiusny rnsuueat auphchiuhkyngkiu hkanr
abhysuumy mliuksayarlny pyaykylimmy.
htiumyhlayark hkanrsayarlny ngarhckarkiu
narmhtayarngbhell naysaylyhng sngtiupay-
hckyayarng hkunhcsayar dnkiu ngar-
payuemny. sngtiug marnahcwykiu ngarhky-
iumny. miughkayarngkngkiu sankellsiuug
myaykyekiug kyaywarkellsiuug ngarhpyhch-
cayshpyng sngtiusny ahkynynhe kyiu-
caraarhtutkylimmy. sngtiugmyaysny mim-
ibhndarkiu mpay. uyyarnyapngtiusny asem-
seky. sngtiusny ngarhckarkiu narmhtayarng
ngarkiu snkyngbhkpyulyhng sngtiupay-
hcalayark hkunhcs sayarbhaykyekiug
ngarskrayarkhcaymny. sngtiueat sarsm-
yarkiu hkyeswar sngtiueat tirhcsarmyarkiu
hpykselyk sngtiukiug nnyhcayhkyng ngar-
har sarrellmyarkiu ngarhcaylwtshpyng
sngtiuswarrar lmmtiusny lusitnyanrar
hpyhckylimmy. htiusiu hkanrsayarlny
sngtiusny stimr ngarkiu snkyngbhk
pyusaylyhng- ngarsnylny sngtiukiug snky-
ngbhkpyu sngtiupayhckyayarng hkunhcsa-
yar dnkiu payuemny. ngarptinyarnybhk nay
trarhcerngrsayar htarbhaykiusngtiupa-
yarmhar ngarskrayarkhcaymny. sngtiusny
myiuhell hcuwaysayarahrakar karlnarbhaykiu
ngarhcaylwt rnsuulkiug rayarkhcaymny.
sngtiueat ahcaraarharr ahtayarkapngkiu
ngar pyrharsayarahrakar minmtkyiptiusny
sngtiueat munkiu mehpiuthpiu hputpyemh
htiumunkiu hkyinpayshpyng sngtiusny
whcwarmhcarry. htiumyhlayark hkanrs-
ayarlny ngarhckarkiu narhtayarng ngarkiu
snkyngbhk pyusaylyhng- ngarsnylny
amykhtwk sngtiukiug snkyngbhkpyush-
pyng sngtiupayhckyayarng hkunhcs
sayar dnkiu payuemny. sngtiusny ki-
uysarsmetiueat asarkiu hcarrkylimmy.
sngtiugmyngsayar arpmayarkiu ngarhpyi-
uhpyk ruptusngtiumyarkiu hkutlhellmny.
sngtiug asaykayarng myarkiu ruptusngtu
asaykayarngayarmhar phchky sngtiukiug
hcksuprwanrharmny. sngtiugmyium-
yarkiu ngarhpykse srnhngrarhtarntayarkiu
sutsngpyrhngshpyng sngtiug nansar pa-
yarn amwhayakyiungkiu ngarmm.
tpynyluankiu ngarsutsng pyrhngsayar
amhukiug htupynynaysayar sngtiueat rnsu-
tiusny myng minmayartwaywaykylimmy.
sarsnarplututwng sngtiukiug arpr
ngarkwellpyarhcay htarmiulyk liukmny.
sngtiupyny snylny luositnyanlyk myiusnylny
pykhcelykrhilimmy. htiusiu sngtiusny
rnsuupynynay kiupynynsny luositnyan-
lyknaysayar karlptlan ngymwphcwarnay
mimiupusnaytiug mwaylayarllimmy.
luositnyanlyknaysayar karlptlan ngy-
imwplimmy. sngtiurhinaysayarahrakar
upusnaytiug pynyny mngyimwpr. rnsu-

upynymhar kynkywngsayer sngtiu heitnhlu-
 anhtellsiu htitnsayar sbhayarkiu ngar-
 pawsngshpyng shcrwklhupsankyayarng
 sngtiusny kyayark htarbhaymh pyayskellsiu
 pyaykylimmny. abhy suumyh mliuksayarlny
 lellkylimmny. abhysuumyhmluikbell
 htarbhaymh pyaysayarsuukellsiu ty-
 yarkapayarmhar tyayarklellkylim mny.
 rnsuurhaymhar rpniungsayar tnhkium-
 rhir. rnsuupynysny sngtiukiu myiuhcar
 sarsnarpluutiutwng suanrhuankylimmny.
 kynkywngsayer sngtiusny rnsuupyny
 kiuyapyhc bhiubhtiupyhcckiu hkanlyk
 bhiubhnhngtkw aarlyayarkylimmny. siu-
 rartwng suutiussyng ngarkiu pyhcmhar
 ngarkiu snkyngbhkpyusayarkyayarng-
 ngarsny suutiukiu snkyngbhkpyu rnsu-
 upynysiu piusayarngsayer akayarngm-
 yarnhngtkw kiuy apyh bhiuttiu apy-
 hcmyarkiu bhayarpytayarngpnlyhngng
 arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu mhkansayar mimitiu
 nhluanikiu nhimhky mimitiupyhckyayarng
 hkanrsayardnkiu wnhkanlyhngng- ngarsny
 yarkupnhngpyusayar ptinyarny ijarknhng-
 pyusayar ptinyarny aarbytannhngpyusayar
 ptinyarnyng htiupynykiung ngaraa-
 yarkmaymny. htiupynysny suuti lkmhlwt
 suutiumrhbell luusitnyanlyknayhcnytwng
 mimiupusnatyiu mwaylyayarlimmny. suu-
 tiussyng ngarhcerngntuanhpwellhkykmyarkiu
 rwanrhar mhtemellmyng pyusayarpyhcky-
 yarng hkanrsayardnkiu wnhkanrkylimmny.
 siurartwng rnsuupyny naykysayarahkar
 suutiukiu rhngrhngphkxse suutiunhng-
 garpyusayar ptinyarny pynsnytiungaa-
 yarng suutiukiu ngarmhcwnphc mrwanrhar.
 ngarsny suutiueat bhararhnghtarwrbbhur-
 arhpyhceat. ngarsny suutiueat bhararhng
 hpyhcaansayarnghar sarsnarpluuti
 mykmhayark aellguttupynymh ngar-
 nhutsayarngsayer suutiubhiubhaynhng
 ngarpyusayar ptinyarny suutiutwk
 ngarayarkmaymny ngarsny htarwrbbhu-
 rarhpyhcsnyhu mintayarmuueat. irwaykar
 htarwrbbhursny sinartayarngpayarmhar
 israylamiusartiuaabhiu mayarrhaylk twng
 htartayarmuusayar hcerngntuanhpwellhkyk
 pnyttar hpyhcsny.

27

thpn mayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurark sngsny
 israylamiusartiuaar sngsiurmny
 lusny shhcargtipy puujayarlyhng puu-
 jayarapsayar suusny sngabhiupysnyatiung
 htarwr bharareat bhndartayar hpyhcrmy.
 sngsny abhymh abhiupytarmny
 umuukar yayarkyarkiu asknhhcsymhsny
 hkyayarksytiungaayarng akypayaraliuk
 ngwayakypngarsynhng abhiupytarmny. min-
 mpyhchlyhng ngwayakypsuansynhng abhi-
 upytarmny. askngarnhhcmhsny synhhctiun-
 gaayarng yayarkyarkiu akypnhhcsy min-

mkiu akypsty nhng abhiupytarmny. asktlmh-
 sny ngarnhhctiungaayarng yayarkyarkiu
 ngwayarkyp mimkiu suankypnhng
 abhiu pytarmny. askhkyayarksylwnlyhng
 yayarkyarkiu syngarkyp mimkiu tsynhng
 abhiupytarmny. sngabhiupytynyatiung mt-
 niunglyhng yjpurayarhitansiu hkyayark
 yjpurayarhit sny shhcargtipyusayarsuu
 ttiungsmyhatiung abhiupytarmny. lusny
 tirhcsarnkiu htarwrbbhuraraar puuja-
 yarlyhng puujayarsmhsny srnhngarmny.
 kayarngsnhyhpyhchcay nyansnyhpyhchcay
 tkayarngatwk tkayarngkiu mellel. lellil-
 ulyhng nhhckayarng hcluan srnhngarmny.
 htarwrbbhuraraar mpujayarap mhcnkyysa-
 yar tirhcsarnhpyhchlyhng yjpurayarhitaar
 py kayarngmkayarngrhisnyalyayark yjpu-
 rayarhit abhiupytarmny. yjpurayarhit
 pytsny atiung abhiurhirmny. puujayarsa-
 yar suusny rwayliulyhng abhiurnghng
 ngarhcuthcukiu htp payarmny. lusny
 mimiaimkiu htarwrbbhurabhiu srnhng-
 caylyhng kayarngmkayarngrhisnyalyayark
 yjpurayarhit abhiupytarmny. yjpurayarhit-
 pytsnyatiung abhiurhirmny. htiuaimkiu
 srnhngchcaysayarsuu rwayliulyhng pyt-
 sayarabhiurnghng ngarhcuthcukiu pay
 aimkiu yuarmny. lusny kiuppiungsayar
 lyarkiu htarwrbbhurabhiu srnhngchcay-
 lyhng muyayarmyuhcay kyellrsny atiung
 abhiupytarmny. myiuhcay taumellkyellrsa-
 yar lykiu ngwayakyp ngarsynhng abhiupyt-
 armny. yubhilnhhcmhbc mimilykiu srnhng-
 caylyhng pytsnyatiung abhiurhirmny.
 yubhilnhhclwnmh mimilykiu srnhng-
 caylyhng nayarng yubhilnhhcmheaayarng
 liusayayar nhhchayarkgiu yjpurayarhit
 raytwk pytsayar abhiurngwaykiu ly-
 hayarmny. mimilykiu srnhngchcaysayar
 suusny rwayliulyhng pytsayar abhiurnghng
 ngarhcuthcukiu pay lykiu apiungyuarmny.
 simhut lykiurwayliu ahkyarsayarsuuaar
 rayarngmilyhng nayarkthpn mrwayr.- yub-
 hilnhhctwng htiulyzny amhulwtsayarahkar
 kyinsiusayarkellsiu htarwrbbhuraraar
 srnhng yjpurayarhitheat uhchcarhpyhcrmy.
 lusny kiuppiungrngmhut wysayar lyarkiu
 htarwrbbhurabhiu srnhngchcaylyhng-
 yubhilnhhctiungaayarng pytsayarabhiukiu
 yjpurayarhitraytwk htarwrbbhurabhiu
 srnhngchcaysayarnay abhiupytayarng-
 waykiu payarmny. yubhilnhhchayarksa-
 yararak htiulykiu arngpiung rayarngsa-
 yarsuu lksiu pyhchayarmny. abhiupyt-
 layrarrar akypayaraliuk pytarmny. akypkar
 gayrnhhcsy hpyhcsny. htarwrbbhur-
 arpiunghtiuksayar tirhcsarnsaruekiu abhysu-
 umyh msrnhngchayr. nwarhpyhchcay siusit
 hpyhchcay htarwrbbhuraruhchcarhpyhceat.
 mhcnkyysayar tirhcsarnhpyhchlyhng ab-
 hiupytynyatiung rway ngarhcuthcukiu
 htp payarmny. mrwayliulyhng abhi-
 upytynyatiung rayarngarmny. siurartwng

luuhpyhchcay tirhcsarnhpyhchcay ki-
uypiungrnglyhpyhchcay htarwrbhuraraar
kyinsiu puujayarsmyhkiu mrayarngmrwayr.
kyinsiu puujayarsmyhtiusny htarwrb-
huraraar alwnsn rhngrmny.- luukiupng
kyinsiu puujayarlyhng nayarkthpn mrwayr
strmny. hcparhpyhchcay shcsehpyhchcay
myaykphyhcsmyhsayar aseanhan syh-
cuthcusny htarwrbhurareat bhndartayar
hpyhceat. htarwrbhurabhiu snrhngrmny.
syhcuthcukiu rwayliulyhng abhiurnghngn-
garhcuthcukiu htp payrmny. nwarhpy-
hchcay siusithpyhchcay kyimluanaayark
swarsmyhsayar akayarng syhcuthcusny
htarwr bhurarabhiu snrhngrmny. ka-
yarngslayar nyanslayarhu mmaymhchr.
tkayarnгатwк tkayarnkiu mlellr. lelli-
ulyhng nhhkayarnghcluan snrhngrmny.
alyhngmrwayrhu mintayarmueat. irwaykar
htarwrbhurarsny sinartayarnpayarmhar
israylamyiusartiuabhiu mayarrhay htarta-
yarmuusayar pnyttayarmyar hpyhcestny.

israylamyiusartiusny aellguttupynymh htwk
dutiynhch dutiyl phtmnaysinartayartwng
pristhcnwyayr telltayarmhar htarwrbbhu-
rarsny mayarrhayaar mintayarmuusnykar
sngnhng aarrunsny israylamyiusar prist-
tiutwng asknhhcsylwn hchctiukniungsayar
yayarkyarpayarngtiukiu suutiawsayamyiu
aseasealiuk hcarrngyuulyk tphkngkyng
raytwklayar. amyuanwyasease tmyiutya-
yarkhce mimitiu aswayamyiu suukyeppy-
hcsayar luutiunsny sngtiunhngatuukuunye
amhukiusayarngkrkymny. sngtiunhn-
gatuukuunye amhukiusayarngsrsayar suuhu-
umuukar rubngamyiu rhaydursalelijur. rhi-
mayarnгамyiu jurihddellsarhaylumayl.
yudamyiu amindpsarnarrhun. ishkaramyiu
juaarsar narsnayl. jarbulunamyiu haylun-
sarelyarbh. yayarspsartwng ehprimamyiu
amihudsar elirhmar mnarrhayamyiu paydar-
jursargarmyl. bngyarminamyiu gidayarni
sarabhidn. dnamyiu amirhdellsarahayjar.
aarrharamyiu aukrnsarpargayl. gdamyiu
dwaysarelyarsp nsaliamyiu ennsarahitny.
isuutiusny pristtwng kyayarchcayarsayar suu
aswayamyiu suukyemngghpyhc israylamyiu
luuthtayarnghceauprsayarsuu hpyhckystny.
htiusiunarmnhyng rwaytayarmuusayar
htiisuutiukiu mayarrhaynhng aarrun-
snyhkayar dutiyl phtmnay pristapayarngkiu
hcnwyayhcaypyemh aswayamyiuhcarrngkiu
bhayarpy anhhcnhcsyarlwnsayarsuutiueat
narmnypayarngkiu mhtshpyng htarwrbbhu-
rarsny mayarrhayaar mharhtartayar muus-
nyatiung sinartayar israylamyiusartiu kiu
raytwklayeat. israyleatsarue rubngeatamy-
iusartitwng aswayamyiu aseasealiuk narm-
nymyarkiu hcarrng mhtsarsnyatiung askn-
hhcsylwn hchctiukniungsayar yayarkyarpay-
arng laysayarnghkyayarkhtayarnngarrar
rhikyeat. rhimayarnгамyiusartitwng
aswayamyiuse asealiuk narmnymyarkiu
hcarrng mhtsarsny atiung asknhhcsylwn
hchctiukniungsayar yayarkyarpayarng
ngarsayarngkiuhtayarngsuanrarrhikyeat.
gdamyiusartitwng aswayamyiusease
liuk narmnymyarkiu hcarrngmhtsarsny-
atiung asknhhcsylwn hchctiukniungsayar
yayarkyarpayarng laysayarnngarhta-
yarnghkyayarkrar ngarsy rhikyeat. yu-
damyiusartitwng aswayamyiuseasealiuk
narmnymyarkiu hcarrngmhtsarsny atiung
asknhhcsylwn hchctiukniungsayarya-
yarkyarpayarng hkunhcsayarng layhta-
yarnghkyayarkrar rhikyeat. ishkaramy-
iusartitwng aswayamyiuse asekiuliuk
narmnymyarkiu hcarrng mhtsarsny atiung
asknhhcsylwn hchctiukniungsayar yayark-
yarpayarng ngarsayarnglayhtayarnglayar
rhiky eat. jarbulunamyiusartitwng
aswayamyiuse asealiuk narmnymyarkiu
hcarrng mhtsarsny atiung asknhhcsylwn

hchctiukniungsayar yayarkyarpayarng
ngarsayarngnhchctayarnglayarrrhikyeat.
yayarspmh sngksayar ehprimamyiusar
tiutwng aswayamyiuseasealiuk narm-
nymyarkiu hcarrng mhtsarsnyatiung
asknhhcsylwn hchctiukniungsayar yayark-
yarpayarng laysayarnngarrar rhikyeat.
mnarrhayaamyiusartitwng aswayamyiuse
asealiuk narmnymyarkiu hcarrng mhtsarsny
atiung asknhhcsylwn hchctiukniungsayar
yayarkyarpayarng suansayarngnhch-
tayarngnhhcrar rhikyeat. bngyarmi-
namyiusartitwng aswayamyiuse seliuk
narmnymyarkiu hcarrng mhtsarsny atiung
asknhhcsylwn hchctiukniungsayar yayark-
yarpayarng suansayarngngarhtayarnglayar
rhikyeat. dnamyiusartitwng aswayamyi-
usease liuk narmnymyarkiu hcarrng
mhtsarsnyatiung asknhhcsylwn hchctiukni-
ungsayar yayarkyarpayarng hkyayarksa-
yarnghhchctayarnghkunhcrar rhikyeat.
aarrharamyiusartitwng aswayamyiusea
seliuk narmnymyarkiu hcarrng mhtsarsny
atiung asknhhcsylwn hchctiukniungsayar
yayarkyarpayarng laysayarnnghtayarnng-
garrar rhikyeat. nsaliamyiusartitwng
aswayamyiuse asealiuk narmnymyarkiu
hcarrng mhtsarsny atiung asknhhcsylwn
hchctiukniungsayar yayarkyarpayarng
ngarsayarngsuanhtayarnglayar rhikyeat.
htiisumayarrhaynhng aarrunahcrhisayar
isray lamyiu aswayamyiusuukyeppyh-
csayar mngsynhhcpar tiusny israylamy-
iusarapayarngtiukiu asway amyialiuk
raytwk hcarrngyuusnyatiung asknhhcsylwn
hchctiukniungsayar luupayarngkar hky-
yarksinsuanhtayarnngarrar ngarsy rhistny.
laywisartiusny bhiubhamyialiuk hcarrng
mwngsrny amhumhar htarwrbbhurasny
mayarrhayaar mintayarmuu snykar laywis-
artiukiu israylamyiusartiunhng rayarnhayar
mraytwkr. hcarrnghtell mswng. laywis-
artiuaar sksayhkanhkyk telltayarkiu ng
telltayartnsar rhismyhkiung telltayarnhng-
siungsmyhtiukiung ap suutiusny tellta-
yarnhng telltayartnsayar aluanhcuankiu
sayarngrwkkymny. telltayarmhukiulny
htmrkyymny. tphkysayarahkar tellta-
yarphtny mimitiunayrarhkyrkymny. tell-
tayarkiu yuuswarhkyin rayarksayarahkar
laywisartiusny rupsimrmny. nayrarhkyhky-
inrayark sayarahkar htuuhtayarnngpyrmny.
laywiamyiusarmhtpar ahkyarsayar amy-
iusarsny hkyngkpyhng asay sthkyngkiu
hkanrmny. israylamyiusartiusny tphkysayar
ahkar aluanarngthayarkluan luutiung
mimisiungsayar tptwng mimisiungsayar
alannarmhar mimitellkiu sayark mny.
israylamyiusarhcnwyayrar prist apayarmhar
amyktayarmskrayarkhchayhkyngngar lay-
wisartiusny sksayhkanhkyk telltayarptlly
nayrarhky sksayhkanhkyk telltayarkiu
hcayarngrhayarkr mnyhu mayarrhayaar

htarwrbbhurarmharhtartayarmuu snyatiung
israylarmyiusartiusny pyukyeat.

2

thpnhtarwrbbhursny mayarrhaynhng
aarrun aar mintayarmuusnykar israylarmy-
iusaraseasetiusny mimi tpnngsiungsaya-
ralan mimiaswayamyiunhngsiungsayar
alan anarmhar pristhcnnywayrar telltayarkiu
rhayrhu pyu nayrarhkyrmny. nayhtwkrar
arhaymyknhar yudtpalannhng siungsayar
aluanarngsny nayrarky amindpsar nar-
rhunsny yudamyiusartiutwng biulluprmny.
suuauprsayar aluanarngarayatwkkar hkun-
hcsayarnglayhtayarngghkyayarkrar rhistny.
yudtpanarmhar ishkartphky juaarsar
narsnaylsny. ishkarmyiusartiutwng
biullupr mny. suuauprsayar aluanarn-
garayatwkkar ngarsayarnglayhtayarnglayrar
rhistny. htiunayark jarhpulntphky hay-
lunsar elyarbhsny jarbulunamyiusartiutwng
biullupr mny. suuauprsayar aluanarn-
garayatwkkar ngarsayarngghkunhchta-
yarnnglayrar rhistny. yudtpnhngsiungsayar
aluanarngaraya twkkar tsinrhhsayarng
hkyayarkhtayarnglayrar rhistny. isuutiusny
tpuearar hkyerkymny. tayarnngmyknhar
rubngtpaluanarngsny rubngalankiutu
rhaydursarelijursny rubngamyiu sartiutwng
biulluprmny. suuauprsayar aluanarn-
garayatwkkar laysayarng hkyayarkhta-
yarnnggarrar rhistny. rubngtpanarmhar
rhimayarngtphky jurirhddell sarrhay-
lumyaylsny rhimayarnngamyiusartiutwng
biulluprmny. suuauprsayar aluanarn-
garayatwkkar ngarsayarng kiuhrtayarng
suanrarrhistny. htiunayark gdtphky
dwaylsarelyarsp sny gdamyiusartiutwng
biulluprmny. suuauprsayar aluanarn-
garayatwkkar kar laysayarng ngarhtayarng
hkyayarkrarngarsy rhistny. rubngtpnhng-
siungsayar aluanarngaray atwkkar tsin
ngarsayarnghtayarnglayrar ngarsy rhistny.
isuutiusny dutiy tparar hkyerkymny.
htiuhkar tpmaly pristhcnnywayrar tellta-
yarnhngtkw laywitphkyermny. tphkysny
atiung luuaseasetiusny miminayrar mimisi-
ungsayar alannhngatuu liuklykhkyerkymny.
anayarkmyknhar ehprimp aluanarng sny
ehprimalankiutuu amihudsarelihmarsny
ehprim amyiusartiutwng biulluprmny.
suuauprsayar aluanarngarayatwkkar laysa-
yarnng ngarrarrhistny. ehprimp panarmhar
mnarrhaytphky paydar jursargarmlylsny
mnarrhayamyiusartiutwng biulluprmny.
suuauprsayar aluanarngarayatwkkar
suansayarngnhhchtayarngnhhcherar rhistny.
htiunayark bngyarmintphky gidayarnisar
abhidnsny bngyarminamyiusartiutwng
biullupr mny. suuauprsayar aluanarngaray-
atwkkar suansayarngngarhtayarnglayrar
rhistny. ehprimpnhngsiungsayar alua-

narngaray atwkkar tsinrhchhtayarngtrar
rhistny. isuutiusny ttiytparar hkyerkymny.
tpmyar myayarkmyknhar dntpaluanarng
sny dnalankiutuu amirhdwsar ahay-
jarsny dnamyiusartiutwng biulluprmny.
suuauprsayar aluanarngarayatwkkar hky-
ayarksayarng nhhchtayarngghkunhcherar
rhistny. dntpanarmhar aarrhartphky aukrn
sarpargyaylsny aarrharamyiusartiutwng
biullupr mny. suuauprsayar aluanarn-
garayatwkkar laysayarng thtayarngngarrar
rhistny. htiunayark nsalitphky ennsarahir
sny nsaliamyiusartiutwng biulluprmny.
suuauprsayar aluanarngarayatwkkar
ngarsayarng suanhtayarnglayrar rhistny.
dntpnngsiungsayar aluanarngaray atwkkar
tsin ngarsayarng hkunhchtayarngghky-
ayarkrar rhistny. isuutiusny mimitiualan-
parlyk nayrak suantparar hkyerkymny.
htiusiunhnganye aswayamyiualiuk aray
atwksayar israylarmyiusartp aluanarng
luupayarngkar hkyayarksin suanhtayarngn-
garrar ngarsy rhistny. htarwrbbhursny
mayarrhaar mharhtartayarmuu snyatiung
laywisartiukiu israylarmyiusartiu nhng
mayarnhayar mraytwkr. htarwrbbhursny
mayarrhayaar mharhtar tayarmuusnyatiung
israylarmyiusarasese tiusny mimialana-
narmhar miminayrarhkyhkyngkiung
mimibhiubh amyialiuk hkyehkyngkiung
pyurkyeat.

3

htarwrbbhursny sinartayarngpayarmhar
mayarrhaar byarditpaytayarmuusayarahkar
aarrunnhng mayarrhayamyianwyeat
athtuppttmyarkiu mhtsarsnytwng aar-
runeatsarhuumuukar saruenardp nyeabhi
hu elarjar ismartny. isuutiukar abhsny
yjpurayarhitamhu kiu sayarnghcayhkyn-
gnghar selayarngghkyngbhisikku pay
ararhkhtarsayar aarruneat sarhpyhck-
ystny. nardpnngabbihusny sinartayartwng
htarwr bhararhaytar htuuhkyarsa-
yarmekiu puujaysayarahkar htarwrbbhu-
rarrhaytar saykyeat. suutiu sarmrhi
snyhpyhc elarjarnhng ismarsny abhaarrn
rhaymhar yjpurayarhitamhukiu sayarngr-
wkkyeat. htarwrbbhursny mayarrhayaar
mintayarmuu snykar sngsny laywiamy-
iusartiukiu hkayarkhell yjpurayarhit
aarruna mhukiu sayarnghcayhkynghar
aarrunhtan nayrarhkyayar. suutiusny
pristhcnnywayrar telltayarrhay mhar aar-
runnhng pristapayarngtiu sayarngrsayar
amhu tnyhuusayar telltayaramhukiu
sayarngrwkrkymny. suutiusny pristhe-
nywayrar tellayar tnsarrhismyhtiukiu
kynyrhupyuhcu israylamiyu sarsayarng-
sayar telltayaramhukiu sayarngrkymny.
laywisartiukiu aarrunnhng suueatsartiu
aprmny. israylamiyuhthellk suutiukiurway

ngaraar apiungpayrmny. aarrunnhng
sueatsartiukiulny hknhtareat. suutiusny
yjpurayarhitamhukiu hcayarngrkymny.
sueeatamyiumh tparahkysarsayarsusny
hkynkplyhng asaysthyngkiu hkanrmnyhu
mintayarmueat. thpn htarwrbbhursny
mayarrhayaar min tayararmusnykar is-
raylamyutwng auebhwarmyngsayer
sarueymaratwk laypisartiuki ngar-
wayuusayar kyayarnng laywisarti-
ahtushpyng ngareatluihpyhcr kymny.
akyayarmuukar aelguttupyny sarueapa-
yarnng tiuki ngarsny dnhktsayarahkar
israylamyutwng luhphyhchay tirhcsarn-
pyhchcay sarueapayarngtiuki ngarahpiu
ngarsnrhnghcaysayarkyayarnng sarueapa-
yartiuki ahtuu shpyng ngarpungreat.
ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhcsnyhu minta-
yarmueat. thpnhtarwrbbhursny sinar-
tayar mayarrhayaar mintayarmusnykar
laywisartiutwng asktlkyayarrhisayar yark-
yapayarngtiuki aswayamyiualuk raytwk
layarhu mharhtartayarmusnyatiung ma-
yarrhaysny laywisartiuki raytwklayeat.
laywisartiueat narmnyhuumuukar gayrrhun
kayarrht mayarritny. mimiaswayamyiualuk
gayrrhunsartiueat amnykar libninhgrhim-
itny. mimiaswayamyiualuk kayarrhtsar-
tiueat narmnykar aarmran ijhar haybyun
aujayltny. mimiaswayamyiualuk mayarris-
artiueat narmnykar mharlinhng murhitny
isuutiusny mimi bhiubhayamyiualuk
raytwksayar laywiamyuanwy hpyhchpyhck-
yeat. gayrrhunmhngsklarsayar libniasway
amyiu rhimiasway amyutiusny gayrrhun
amyuanwy hpyhckyeat htuiaswayamy-
iutiuki raytwk ask tlkyayarrhisayar
yarkyarpayarngrkar hkunhchtayarnng nar-
gar rhistny. gayrrhunawayamyutiusny
telltayara nayarkmyknhar nayrarkhyrmny.
gayrrhunawayamyiu suukyekar laylsar
elyarsptny. gayrrhunsarti angnatarhu-
umuukar pristhcnwayrar telltayara-
payartell apayartellahpuan pristhcn-
wayrartelltayartanhkar karsayar kularkar
telltayarnhng yjpllngptlwyng kular kar
wngtanhkarw karsayarkularkar kyiumyar
ahcrhisnytiuki kynyrrhupyuhcurkymny.
kayarhtmhngsklarsayar aarmranasway amyiu
ijharaswayamyiu haybyunaswayamyiu
aujayl aswayamyiu tiusny kayarrhtamyiu
anwhy hpyhckyeat. telltayarkiu hca-
yarngsayarsuu htuiaswayamyiutiuki
raytwk asktlkyayarrhisayar yark-
yarpayarnng kar rhhsayarnghkyayarkrar
rhistny. kayarrhtaswayamyiutiusny tell-
tayar tayarngmyknhar nayrarkhyrmny.
kayarhtaswayamyiusuukyekar aujayl
sar elijarhpntny. suutiuangnatarhu-
umuukar sayttar hcarpwell yjpllngm-
yar amhutayarhtmhcrar telltayartnsar
myar atwngkularkar ahcrhisnytiuki
kynyrrhurky mny. yjpurayarhitaarrunsar

elarjarsny laywiaswayamyiu suukyetiuki
aup telltayarhcayarnng sayar suutiuki
kynyrrhucerngrmny. mayrarrimh sngksa-
yar mharliaswayamyiu murhiaswayamy-
iutiusny mayrarri amyuanwy hpyhck-
yeat. htuiaswayamyiutiuki raytwk
asktlkyayarrhisayar yarkyarpayarngrkar
hkyayarkhtayarnng hkunhcrar rhistny.
mayrarriaswayamyiusuukyekar abhihellisar
jurayltny. isuutiusny telltayarmyark
myknhar nayrarkhyrmny. mayrarrisarti
angnatarhuumuukar tell tayarpynpyparm-
yar knlnkyngmyar tiungmyar hkyayhchw-
pmyar htuiararnhngsiungsayar tnsarmyar
ahcrhisnytiukiung wngtiungmyar hkyay-
hchwpmayr tansngmyar kyiumyartiukiung
kynyrrhupyuhcukymny. mayarrhaynhng
aarrunmhhe aarruneat sarti sny isray-
lamyusartiubhiu srnhngrarhtarn tayar-
ku hcayarnglyk pristhcnwayrartelltayar
arhaymyknhar nayrarkhyrmny. suutiua-
myiumhtpar ahkysarsarsusny hkynkplyhng
asaysthyngkiu hkanrmny. htarwrbbhurar
mharhtartayarmusnyatiung mayarrhaysny
laywisartiuki aswayamyiualuk raytwk
asktlkyayarrhisayar yarkyarpayarngrkar
nhhsayarnghhchtayarnng rhistny. thpn
htarwrbbhursny mayarrhayaar min
tayararmusnykar israylamyusartiutwng
ask tlkyayarrhisayar sarueyarkyara-
payarngtiuki raytwk hcarngyuulayar.
israylamyiu sarueapayarngtiatwkw lay-
wisartiukiung israylamyusarti tirhcsarn
sarueapayarngtiatwkw laywisar tiu
rhisayar tirhcsarnmyarkiung ngarabhiuy-
ulayar. ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhcsnyhu
mharhtartayarmusnyatiung mayarrhaysny
israylamyiu sarueapayarngtiuki raytwk
asktlkyayarrhisayar sarueyarkyarn-
armnypayarngrkar nhhsayarnghhch-
tayarnghhcrar hkunhcsysuanayark
rhistny. thpn htarwrbbhursny ma-
yarrhayaar mintayarmusnykar israylamyiu
sarueapayarngtiatwkw laywisartiukiung
israylamyusarti tirhcsarn myaratwkw
laywisartiurhisayar tirhcsarn myarkiung
yuulayar. laywisartiutwkw ngareat luh-
pyhchcrkymny. ngarsny htarwrbbhurar hpy-
hchcay. laywisartiutwkwpiusayar israylamyiu
sarue nhhsarhkunhcsysuanayarktiuki
rwayrmnyamhu mhar akypatayaraliuk lu-
utkiuylyhng ngarkyphe hkanyuurmny.
akypkar gayrrnhhsyphychstny. piusa-
yarsuutiupaysar arwayngwaykiu aar-
run nhng sueatsartiuaar payrmnyhu
mintayarmusny atung laywisartiunhng
israylamyiu saruetiu kiu rway piusaysayar
saruetiueat arwayngwaykiu mayarrhaysny
akypatayarnhngkyinlyk ahkwkw tsysuan-
pisaarhkayarksyngarkypkiuyuu pyelyhng
htarwrbbhurar mharhtartayarmusay
hckartayaratung htuiarwayngwaykiu
aarrunnhng sueatsartiuaar paylayeat.

thpn htarwrbbhurarsny mayarrhaynhng
aarrunaar mintayarmuusnykar lay-
wiamyiu kayarhtanwysartiutwng askuan-
sylwn ngarsymmhe pristhcnwayrar
telltayaramhukiusayarngghyngghar
aluanarngwngsayarsuapayarngtiukiu
bhiubhaswayamyialuik hcarrngyuulay-
yar. alwnsnrhngsayar arartiunhngsiung
pristhcnwayrartelltayar kayarhtsarmyar
hcayarngrhayarkrsayar amhuhumuukar
tphkyehkyin rayarksayarahkar aarrunnhng
sueatsartiusny lar atwngkularkarkiu
hkypelyhng sksayhkanhkyk sayttarkiu
auprmny. kularkapayarmhar tharrhsar-
raynhng auppn sarrayapayarmharlny
pyarsayarahtnykiu hkngpyemh htmmbhiu-
tiukiu lyhiuhtarmny. rhaytayarmunhcarp-
wellpayarmhar pyarsayarahtnykiu hkng
lgnp jwn layarnghcrarhplarmyarnhngkw
amyellhtnyrsayar munkiu tngpyemh
htiuarartiukiu nesayarahtnyhng auprmny.
thpn tharrhsarraynhng auppn htmmbhiu-
tiukiu lyhiuhtarmny. mehtwnar mehkuan
mekhwk menyhp menyhphkanrar hkwk
seaiu ahcrhisnytiukiu pyarsayarahtnyhng
auppyemh htiutnsarrhismyhtiukiu thar-
rhsarrayait htell swnghtar htmmbhiukiu
tprmny. rwhayjplngpayarmhar pyarsa-
yarahtnykiu hkng tharrhsarraynhngaup-
pyelyhng htmmbhiutiukiu lyhiuhtarmny.
snrhngarhtarn amhutayarkiu sayarngrwkrn
tnsarrhismyhtiukiu pyarsayarahtnyaithtell
swnghtar tharrhsarrayhpyng auppyemh
htmmbhiukiu tprmny. yjplngmh pyarki-
upyrhng plngpayarmhar mayarngsayaraht-
nykiu hkngpyelyhng htiuplgnhngsiungsa-
yar amhutayarhtmrn tnsartnyhuusayar
lgnp amellsarhkyit tuurwng pyar anguan
ahcrhisayar yjplngplngnsarrhismyhtiukiu tng
tharrhsarraynhng auppyemh htmmbhiutiukiu
lyhiuhtarmny. htiusu tphkyehkyinrayark-
sayarahkar aarrunnhng sueatsartiusny
snrhngarhtarntayarnhng snrhng sayar
tnsarrhismyhtiukiu hpuaupaupsayarna-
yark kayarhsartiusny htmhkyngnghar
hkynyprkymny. siurartwng suutiusny
saybhaynhng lwtmnyakyayarnng snrhngsa-
yarararkiu mkiungr irhaykar prist hcn-
wayrar telltayar kayarhtsarmyar sayarngrw-
ksayar amhupaytny. yhpurayarhit aar-
runsar elarjareat ararnhngsiungsayar
amhuhumuukar mehtwnhcrar merhiuar
nansarpayarngmwhay nayrkahcnyatiung
skkpsaray bhayarjnpupujaryskkar limrnse
ahcrhisayar telltayar nhng telltayartnsar
rhismyhtiukiu snrhngarhtarn tayarnhng
snrhngsayar tnsarrhismyhtiukiung kynyru
pyuhcurmny. thpn htarwrbbhurarsny ma-
yarrhaynhng aarrun aar mintayarmuusnykar
kayarht aswayamyianwysartiukiu laywis-
arhuhtellk mpymhpytnhng. suutiusny

alwnsnrhngsayararartiukiu hkynykp-
sarahkar saybhaylwt askrhngmny hpy-
hckyayarnng aarrunnhng sueatsartiusny
arngwng luuasesehcayarngrsayaramhu
htmrsayarwnitiukiu hkwellhknrmny. siu-
rartwng snrhngsayararartiukiu hpua-
naupchnyahkar kayarhit sartiuisny sayb-
haynhng lwtmnyakyayarnng ahtell siuwng
mkynyru mintayarmuueat. thpnhtarwr-
b hurarsny mayarrhayaar mintayarmuusnykar
gayrrhun anwysartiutwng askuansylwn
ngarsymmhe prist hcnwayrar tellta-
yaramhukiu sayarnghkyngnghar aluanarng
wngsayar suapayarngtiukiu bhiub-
haswayamyiu aliuk hcarrngyuulayar.
gayrrhunaswayamyiutiusny hcayarngrsayar
amhu htmrsayarwnhuumuukar atwngtell-
tayar kularkar pristhcn wayrar tellta-
yarkularkar apayartell tharrhsar rayahpuan
pristhcnwayrar telltayarkularkar apa-
yartell tarhrrhsarrayahpuan pristhcnway-
rar telltayartanhkarw karsayarkularkar
telltayarnhng yjplng ptlnywnkgular kar
wngtanhkarwksayar kularkar kyium-
yarahrchi snytiukiung htiuararmyarnhng
siung amhutayarhtmrn tnsarrhismy-
htiukiung htmrwkrkymny. gayrrhunarmyar
amhuhcayarnghayrarrar wn htmlayrarrar
aarrunnhng sueatsartiu hkwellhkn-
hcerng snyatiung sayarngrwkrkymny.
irwaykar pristhcnwayrar telltayar gayrrhu-
naswayamyiusarmyar sayarngrwksayar
amhu paytny. yjpurayarhit aarruneat
sarismar sny suutiukiauprmny. mayarris-
artiutwnglny askuansylwn ngarsymmhe
pristhcnwayrar telltayararamhukiu sa-
yarnng hkynyngghar aluanarngwngsayarsu-
apayarngtiukiu bhiub aswayamyialuik
hcarrngyuulayar. suutiusny pristhcn-
wayrar telltayar hcayarngrsayaramhu
htmrsayarwnhuumuukar telltayar pynpyar
knlnkyng tiung hkayahcwp wngtiung
hkayahcwp tansng kyiumyartiukiung
htiuararmyarnhngsiung amhutayarhtmrn
tnsarrhi smyhtiukiung htmrwkkrmny.
suutiuhmrwkr sayar tnsartiukiu amymht
raytwkrmny. irwaykar yjpurayarhitaa-
runeat sari smaraup pristahcnwayrar
telltayar mayarri aswayamyiusarmyar
sayarngrwksayar amhupaytny. ma-
yarrhaynhng aarrunahcrhisayar pristsu-
kyetiusny kayarhtsartiutwng askuan-
sylwn ngarsymmhe pristhcnwayrar
telltayararamhukiu sayarnghkyngnghar alua-
narngwngsayarsu apayarngtiukiu bhiub
aswayamyialuik raytwk hcarrngswng sayar
luupayarngkar nhchtayarnghkunhcrarn-
garsy rhis tny. isuutiusny mayarrhay htar-
wrbbhurarmharhtar tayarmuusnyatiung ma-
yarrhaynhngaarrunsny raytwk pristhcn-
wayrar telltayararamhukiu sayarngrwkr sayar
kayarhtaswayamyiusarpaytny. gayrrhun-
sartiutwng askuansylwn ngarsymmhe

pristhcnwywayrar telltayaramhukiu sayarnghkyngnghar aluanarngwngsayar suapayarngtiukiu bhiubh aswayamyialuik raytwk hcarrngswng sayar luupayarngkar nhhchtayarnghkyayarkrar suansy rhi stny. isuutiusny htarwrbbhurar mharhtar-tayarmuu snyatiung mayarrhaynhn-gaarrunsny raytwk pristhcnwywayrar telltayaramhukiu sayarngrwknayr sayar gayrrhunaswayamyiusarpaytny. mayar-risartiutng asksuansylwn ngarsymmhe pristhcnwywayrartelltayaramhukiu sayarnghkyngnghar aluanarngwngsayar suapayarngtiukiu bhiubh aswayamyialuik raytwk hcarrngswngsayar luupayarngkar suanhtayarnghhcrarrhistny. isuutiusny mayarrhay htarwrbbhurar mharhtar-tayarmuusnyatiung mayarrhaynhng aarrun-sny raytwksayar mayarriaswayamyiusar-paytny. htiusiunhng anye laywisartiutwng asksuan sylwn ngarsymmhe pristhcnwy-wayrar telltayar amhutayarkiu hcayarngh wnmayarkiu htmhkyngnghar wngsayar suupayarngtiukiu bhiubhaswayamyialuik mayarrhaynhng aarrunahcrhisayar israylamyiu suukyetiusny raytwk hcarrngswngsayar luupayarngkar rhhchtayarngharrhhsyristny. mayarrhay htarwrbbhurarhtartayarmuusayar pnyttayaratung luuasese hcayarngrsayarhmhu ase asehtmr-sayar wntiukiu htayarkmr mayarrhay raytwkstny.

5

thpn htarwrbbhursny mayarrhayaar mintayarmuusnykar ngarnaysayartpkui mnyhcnuyuhcayhkyngnghar israylamy-iusartiusny nuusayarsuu rinar hcwellsa-yarsuu asaykayarnghiti mhcnngkysayarsuu yayarkyarminmapayarngtiukiu tpyngmhar nayrarhkyhtar rmnyakyayarngh sngsiula-yarhu mayarrhayaar mintayarmuusnyatiung is raylamyiusartiusny pyukyeat. thp-nmayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurar h sngsny israylamyiusartiuaar sngsiurmnmymhar lu-upyuttsayar duhcricuikkipuy htarwrbbhurar kiu pyhcmharshpyng apyhcrayarksayar yayarkyarminm sny htiupayhckiu bhayapy tayarngpnrmny. pyhc mharsayaratwk ngarhcuthcukihtp pyhcmharhkan-sayar suuaarpayrmny. htiupayhcatwk paysayaruhcarkiuhkhanhtiuksayar amy-iusarhkyngmrhilyhng yjpurayarhitab-hiu htarwr bbhuraaarpuyayarmny. htiumhtpar apyhchpyahcayhkyngnghar apyhchpyaryaryjbbhiu siutkayarngtiukiu puu-jayarmny. yjpurayarhitaar israylamyiusar puujayar snrhngsayarararrhismyhtiusny yjpurayar hiteatuhchcar pyhchrmny. luu-tiungsnrhnghcay yjpurayarhitaar lhuu smyhtiusnylny yjpurayarhitaar lhuusmyhti-u snylny yjpurayarhiteat uhchcarhpy-

hcrnnyhu min tayarmueat. thpnma-yarrhayaarhtarwrbbhurar h sngsny israylamy-iusartiuaar sngsiurmnmymhar lngrhisayar minmsny ahkyartparsayar yayarkyarhng mharywng lngkiupychmharlyhngng mharywng hcnwtwng suutparmtwaymi sksaymrhi selpyk sayarlny htiumhukiu whkhtar lngmsilyhngng selpyksnyhpyhch-cay pyksnyhpyhchcay lng sny myarkiu myuanlyhngng htiuminmpyursayar puu-jayarskkarbbhiumhyayarmun taumellparlyk suukiuyjpurayarhithtansiu hkayarswar-rmny. munnykpayarmhar sekiumlayarngr. layarbnkiungr. myarkiumyuanhkyng puujayarskkarapyhckiu hpayartngrar puu-jayarskkarhpyhcheat. yjpurayarhitsny htiau-puujayarskkarkiu yuu htarwrbbhurarhaytayar htarmny. yjpurayarhitsny snrhngsayar raykiu myayaia layarnghpyelyhng tell-tayarrhisayar myaymhunkiu yuu rayhtellmhar htnyrmny. htiuminmkiu htarwrbbhurar-hraytayarmharhtarpye lyhng hkayarngh ahknyhcnryhichay myarkiumyuanhkyng puujayarskkartnyhuusayar stipayrar puujayarskkarkiu minmlk htnyrmny. ky-inhkyngbhaykiuphyhchcaysayar rayhkarkiu yjpurayarhitkiuytiungkiungarmny. htiauhkar yjpurayarhitsny htiuminmkiu akyintiuklyk sngsny kiuyhknpgwnmh tpar ahkysayar yayarkyarhng mharywngghkyng nyhcnuy-uhkyng mrhilyhng kyinhkyngbhaykiuphy-hchcaysayar irayhkarnhng knglwthcaystny. kiuyhknpgwnmh tparahkysayar yayarkyar nhng mharywng nyhcnuyuhkyngrhily-hng htarwrbbhursny sngatpayarngtiukiu pinhcay wmkilny rayarnghcayshpyng sngkiuky inapsayarsuu ahtimamhtpyu luumyarkyinhsiuhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsuu hpyhchcayhkyngnghar hcerngtayarmuuh-caystny. kyinhkyngbhay hpyhchcaysayar iraysnysngat wmtellsiu wng wmrar-yarnghkyng payarngnphkyngkiuphyhchcay stnyhu yjpurayarhitsny kyinhkyngakiyntiuk lyhng minmk aarmng aarmnghu wnhkan-rmny. yjpurayarhitsnylny htiaukyintiukiu raymht thpn rayhkarnhngghaypyemh kyinhkyngbhayhpyhchcaysarayarkarkiu minmaar tiukrmny. htiauraysny min-mhtellsiuwng hkarlimmny. htiauhkar yjpurayarhitsny myarkiu myuan hkyng puujayarskkarkiu minmlkmh yuu htar-wrbhurar rhaytayar hkyelwhellyk yjpll-ngpayarmharskpyelyhng munnyktlkswn-tnyhuusayar puujayar skkaratwkarkiu yjpll-ngpayarmhar merhiu htiauayark akyin-raykiu minmsayarkhcayarmny. htiuminmsny lkiupychmhar nyhcnuyuhkyng rhilyng kyinhkyng bhayhpyhchcaysayar raykiusa-yarkpyemh suahtell raywng hkarshpyng wmrayarnghkyng payarngnin hkyngsiu-rayark htiuminmsny mimiamyiu kynap sayarsuuhpyhelimmny. siumht htiumin-msny mnyhcnuyuu hcngkyy hkyngrhilyhng

bhaynhnglwt ptisndhayyuusayar ahkwng rhilimmpny. irwhaykar minmsny kiuyhkng-pwnmhtpar ahkyarsayar yayarkyarnhng mhyarywng nyhcnuyuhkyng rhisayarng yayarkeyarsny myarkiu myuansayarsbhayar hcwellmsayarng hcayarngrsayer trarpaytny. yayarkeyarsny myarkiumyuan htarwrbbhurar-rhaytayar htarsayarahkar yjpurayarhitsny itaratiung hcerngshpyng yayarkeyarsny apyhcnhng knglwt minmsny mimiapyhckiu hkanrmnyhu mintayarmueat.

6

thpnmayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurark sngsny israylamiyusartiuaar sngsiurmny mhar yayarkeyarpyhchcay minmhpyhchcay htar-wrbbhurar abhiu mimikiuhkyar narhcay nar-jrishchcarpyuhkyngnghar mimikiu mimihk-wellhtarsayarahkar hcpyhcrnyhngyhcm-yiukiu rhayarngrmny. hcpyhc rnyhkyunhng yhcmyiuhkyngkiulny msayarkr. hcpyhc-sehpyng lupsayararnykiualyng msayarkr. hcpyhcse ahcimahkyayarkkiulny mhcar. hkyarnarlyknaysayar karlptluan hcpyhcse asn hcpyhcseahkwanmhhc hcpyhcnpgk hpy-hcsmyhkiu mhcar. hkyarnarhkyngshch-carhcayarnsayer karlptluan uesankiu mritr. htarwrbbhurarabhiu mimikiu hkyarnarhcay sayar karlmhcaymhetiungaayarnng suusny snrhngsrshpyng mimsanpnngkiu aliuay-a-yark tiupwarhcaymny. htarwrbbhurarabhiu mimikiuhkyarnarhcaysayar karlptluan asaykayarnngkiu mhkynymkpr. suueat bhu-rarshkngabhiu suueathkayarnngkiu hkyarnar hcaysayarkyayarnng mibh nyeahckiu nhm-saysayarky nyhcnuyuhkyngkiuhkkanr. hkyarnarlyknaysayar karlptluan htarwr-bhurarabhiu snrhngarmny. suuanarmhar thcuantayarkaysarsuusny hkyhkyngsay suusny hkyarnarhcaysayarkhkeyarnngkiu nyhcnuyuhcaylyng hcnngkyhchaysayar naytnyhuusayar sttmnay uesankiu ritrmny. ahtmnay hkiunhckayarnghpyhchcay hky-ukluy nhckayarnghpyhchcay thkuhkiu pristhcnwayrar tell tayartanhkarrhay yjpurayarhithtansiu sayarnghkellrmny. yjpurayarhitsnylny apyhchpyayaryj bhi-utkayarnng merhiuraryjbiuhkayarnngkiu puujayar htiusuu asaykayarnngaarpng rayarksayar apyhchpyayhngkiu pyupyemh htuiunaykyngtwngsuueathkayarnngkiu snrhngchay rmny. arngkhyarnarhcaysa-yar karliu htarwr bhurarabhiu thpn hkyarnarhcay ahkarmnysayar siusngytka-yarnngkiu duhcriukhyayrar yjpyu puujayar rmny. arngkhyarnarhkyngpyksayarkya-yarnng lwnsayar karlpyayarkrmny. hkyarnar naysayarkarlhcaypyemh narjriluu hcayarn-grsayer trarhumuukar suusny pristhcn wayrar telltayartanhkarrhaysiu lar mer-hiuraryjbiu ahkarmlny apyhcmparsayar siu sngyahtetkayarnng apyhchpyayaryjbi-

uahkarmlny apyhcmparsayar siusngyamtka-yarnng misahary yjbhiu apyhcmparsayarsit-tkayarnng serayarsayarmunnyknhnglupsayar munpyar seluusayar tsaymell munky-wptnyhuusayar tsaymell munttayarnng bhayarjnypuujayarskkar swnlayarngnar puujayarskkarkiu htarwrbbhuraraar skrmny. htiiupujayarskkarmyarkiu yjpurayarhitsny htarwrbbhurarhtantayarsiuswng apyhch-pyayrar yj merhiu raryikiu puujayarmny. tsaymell munttayarnghngtkw misa-hary yjsitkiung bhayarjnypuujayarskkar swnlayarngnar puujayarskkarkiu htar-wrbbhuraraarpuujayarmny. narjriluusny pristhcnwayrar telltayar tanhkarn-armhar mimihkyarnarsayar uesankiu rit htiusankiu misaharyjaayarkrhisayar metellmharhtnyrmny. hkyarnarsayar ue-sankiu ritpyemh yjpurayar hitsny pyutsayar sitphkuantbhk tayarnghtellk tsaymell-munpyartpyar tsaymellmunkywpt hkykku yuu narjriluulk htynyelyng htarwr-bhurarhaytayar hkyelwhellrarpuujayars-sskarbhiu hkyelwhellrmny. htiiuarar-tiusny hkyelwhellrarngpt hkyelwhell-rar phkuannhngtkw yjpurayarhitabhiu snrhngarmny. htiiunayarkmh narjriluusny hcpyhcrnykiu sayarkrsayarahkwnghieat. irhaykar shchcarpyusayarnarjriluusny aliu alyayark tkniungsmhytpar mimihk-yarnarhkyngatkw htarwrbbhuraraar skrsayar puujayarskkarnhng siung sayar trarpaytny. shchcarpyusnyatiung hkyarnar hkyng-trarnhng anyepurarmnyhu mintayarmueat. thpnmayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurark sngsny aarunnhngsuueatsartiuaar sngsiurm-nymhar sngtiusny israylamiyusartiuaar ka-yarnngkyepay mywksayar hckarhuumuukar htarwrbbhurarсны sngkiu kayarnngkyepay hcayarnngmtayarmuuparhcaysayar. htarwr-bhurarсныny myknhartayaralng kiu lwht krunarkyayjyuputayarmuuparhcaysayar. htarwrbbhurarсны sngkiu myayarkyny hkym-sarpaytayarmuuparhcaysayarhu israylami-yusartiua apayarmkar ngarnarmkiu mywksiu tnglyhng ngarsnyhtiusuutiuku kayarnngkye mngglarpaymnyhu mintayarmueat.

7

mayarrhaysny telltayarkiu htiiuhtayarnng telltayar nhng telltayartnsarrhismy-htiikiung yjpllngnhng yj plngtnsarrhismy-htiikiung seluu snrhngchayhkyng amhuki u lkhcstsayarnay hcarnngwngsayarsuutiuku aup israyl amiyuanwyasesetiu mngpyhcsa-yarsuu asway amiyusuukymngtiusny mngt-parnwarhtet kayarnghce mngnhhchparamiu parsayar rhtartkhuhce rhtarkhyayarkhku nwsary nhckayarnngtiuku telltayarrhaysiu sayarnghkell htarwr bhuraraar puuja-yarskkarpyukyeat. htarwrbbhurarklny sngsny prist hcnwayrar telltayaramhusa-

yarngwrkhrartiuhkanyuamhu kiusayarngrwksrnyatiung layarwisar asesetiu aar paylayarhu mintayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurarklny sngsny prist hcnwyayrar telltayaramhusayarngrwkhcrartiuhkanyuamhu kiu sayarngrwksrnyatiung layarwisar asesetiu aar paylayarhu mintayarmuueat. mayarrhaysnyrhtarnhngnwartiukiuhkanyuulaywisartiuaar payshypng amhusayarngrwkhcrarrhshnyatiung yjpurayar hit aarruneatsar ismarauapsayar gayrrhunsartiuaar rhtarnhhchkunhngnwarlaykayarnngtiukiung mayarrisarartiuaar rhtarlaykhkunhngnwarrrhck kayarnngtiukiung paylayeat. snrhngarrhtarntayarmuukiuhcayarngrsayar kayar htsartiუსny mimitiuphkuuan htmrwrksayarkayarnng suutiuaar rhtarnhngnwartiukiumpay. yjpllngkiu seluսayarnay anumayardnar pyuhcrarbbhiu yjpllngrhaymhar ahkyarsayar puujayarskkarkiu pyukyeat. htarwrbbhurarklny yjpllngkiu anu mayardnarpyuhcrarbbhiu mngaseasetiusny nayrkahcnnyatiung mimi puujayarskkarkiu pyurkymnyhu mayarrhayaar mintayarmuueat. htiusunhnganye phtmnay yudamyiu amindp sarnarrhnsny sksayar puujayarskkarhuumuukar akpyataraliuk tpisarsuansyahkyin rhisayar ngwayangtuan hkunhcsyahkyinrhisayar ngwayhplar bhayarjny puujayarskkarbbhiu htuangtuan hplar senhnggrayar apynyhtnysayar munnyk merhiurar nansarpayarnghngpyny akpytsy ahkyinrhisayar rwhayjwn merhiuraryjbbhiu askpyiusayar nwarhte tkayarnng siuhtetkayarnng ahkarmlnysayar siusngyt kayarnng apyhchpyayraryjbbhiusitsngyt kayarnng misaharyjbbhiunwarrrhckayarnng siungar kayarnng sitngarkayarnng ahkarmlnysayar siusngy ngarkayarnngtiukiua mindpсар narrrhunsny puujayarlay eat. dutylnay ishkaramyiutwng mnghpyhcsayar juaarsar narsarnysksayar puujayarskkarhuu muukar akpyataraliuk tpisarsuansyahkyin rhisayar ngwayangtuan hkunhcsyahkyinrhisayarngwayhplar bhayarjny puujayarskkarbbhiu htuangtuan hplar senhng rayar apynyhtnysayar munnyk merhiurarnansarpayarnghngpyny akpytsy ahkyinrhisayar rwhayjwn merhiurar yjbbhiu askpyiusayar nwarhtetkayarnng siuhtetkayarnng ahkarmlnysayar siusngyt kayarnng apyhchpyayrar yjbbhiu sitsngyt kayarnng misaharyjbbhiu nwarrrhckayarnng siungar kayarnng sitngarkayarnng ahkarmlnysayar siusngy ngarkayarnngtiukiua juaarsarnarsnaylsny puujayarlay eat. ttinyar jarbulun amyutwng mnghpyhc sayar haylunsarelyarbhksksayar puujayarskkar huumuukar akpyataraliuk tpisaar suansyahkyin rhisayar ngwayangtuan hkunhcsyahkyinrhisayar ngway hplar bhayarjny puujayarskkarbbhiu htuangtuan hplar senhnggrayar apynyhtnysayar munnyk merhiurar nansarpayarnghngpyny akpytsy

ahkyinrhisayar rwhayjwn - merhiuraryjbbhiu askpyiusayar nwarhte tkayarnng siuhtetkayarnng ahkarmlnysayar siusngyt kayarnng apyhchpyayraryjbbhiu sitsngyt kayarnng misaharyjbbhiu nwarrrhckayarnng siungarkayarnng sitngarkayarnng ahkarmlnysayar siusngyngarkayarnng tiukiua haylunsar elyarbhsnypuujayarlayeat. hctuthtnay rubngamyiutwngmnghpyhcsayar rhaydu rsar elijursksayar puujayarskkarhuumuukar akpyataraliuk tpisarsuansyahkyin rhisayar ngwayangtuan hkunhcsyahkyinrhisayar ngwayhplar bhayarjny jayarskkarbbhiu htuangtuan hplar senhnggrayar apynyhtnysayar munnyk merhiurar nansarpayarnghngpyny akpytsy ahkyinrhisayar rwhayjwn merhiuraryjbbhiu askpyiusayar nwarhte tkayarnng siuhtetkayarnng ahkarmlnysayar siusngyt kayarnng apyhchpyayraryjbbhiu sitsngyt kayarnng misaharyjbbhiu nwarrrhckayarnng siungar kayarnng sitngarkayarnng ahkarmlnysayar siusngy ngarkayarnngtiukiua rhaydursareli jurnsny puujayarlayeat. puhcmnay rhi mayarnngamyiutwng mnghpyhcsayar jurirhddellsar rhaylumyaylsksayar puujayarskkarhuu muukar akpyataraliuk tpisarsuansyahkyin rhisayar ngwayangtuan hkunhcsyahkyinrhisayar ngwayhplar bhayarjny puujayarskkarbbhiu htuangtuan hplar senhng rayar apynyhtnysayar munnyk merhiurar nansarpayarnghngpyny akpytsyahkyinrhisayar rwhayjwn merhiuraryjbbhiu askpyiusayar nwarhte tkayarnng siuhtetkayarnng ahkarmlnysayar siusngyt kayarnng apyhchpyayraryjbbhiu sitsngyt kayarnng misaharyjbbhiu nwarrrhckayarnng siungar kayarnng sitngarkayarnng ahkarmlnysayar siusngy ngarkayarnngtiukiua jurirhddellsarrhay lumyaylsny puujayarlayeat. shtmnay gdamyiutwng mnghpyhcsayar dwaylsar elyarsp sksayar puujayarskkarhuumuukar akpyataraliuk tpisarsuansyahkyin rhisayar ngwayangtuan hkunhcsyahkyinrhisayar ngwayhplar bhayarjny puujayarskkarbbhiu htuangtuanhplar senhnggrayar apynyhtnysayar munnyk merhiurarnansarpayarnghngpyny akpytsy ahkyinrhisayar rwhayjwn merhiuraryjbbhiu askpyiusayar nwarhte tkayarnng siuhtetkayarnng ahkarmlnysayar siusngyt kayarnng apyhchpyayraryjbbhiu sitsngyt kayarnng misaharyjbbhiu nwarrrhckayarnng siungarkayarnng sitngarkayarnng ahkarmlnysayar siusngy ngarkayarnngtiukiua dwaylsar elyarspsny puujayarlayeat. stmnay ehprimamyiutwng mnghpyhcsayar amihudsar elirhmarsksayar puujayarskkarhuu muukar akpyataraliuk tpisarsuansyahkyin rhisayar ngwayangtuan hkunhcsyahkyinrhisayar ngwayhplar bhayarjny puujayarskkarbbhiu htuangtuan hplar senhnggrayar apynyhtnysayarmunnyk merhiurar nansarpayarnghngpyny akpytsy

ahkyinrhisayar rwhayjwn merhiuraryjbhiu askpyiusayar nwarhte tkayarng siuhtetkayarng ahkarmlnsayar siu sngytkayarng apyhchpyayrar yjbhiu sitsngytkayarng misaharyjbhiu nwarnhckayarng siungar kayarng sitngarkayarng ahkarmlnsayar siusngy ngarkayarngtiukiu amihudsarelirharmarsny puujayar layeat. misaharyjbhiu nwarnhckayarng siungar kayarng sitngarkayarng ahkarmlnsayar siusngy ngarkayarngtiukiu amihudsarelirharmarsny puujayar layeat. akpytaraliuk tpisarsuansyahkyin rhisayar ngwayang-tuan hkunhcsyahkyinrhisayar ngwayhplar bhayarjs puujaryarskkarbhiiu htiuang-tuan hplar senhng rayar apynyhtnysayar munnyk merhiurar nansarpayarngnhng-pyny akpytsy ahkyinrhisayar rwhayjwn. merhiuraryjbhiu askpyiusayar nwarhte tkayarng siuhtetkayarng ahkarmlnsayar siu sngytkayarng apyhchpyayrarijbhiu sitsngytkayarng misaahary yjbhiu nwarnhckayarng siungar kayarng sitngarkayarng ahkarmlnsayar siusngy ngarkayarngtiukiu paydarjursar garmlyaysny puujayar layeat nwmnay bngyaminamiutwng mngh-pyhcsayar gidayarnisar abhidnksayar puujaryarskkarhuumuukar akpytaraliuk tpisarsuansyahkyinrhisayar ngwayang-tuan hkunhcsyahkyinrhisayar ngwayhplar bhayarjny puujaryarskkarbhiiu htiuang-tuan hplar senhnggrayar apynyhtnysayar munnyk merhiurar nansarpayarngnhng-pyny akpytsy ahkyinrhisayar rwhayjwn merhiuraryjbhiu askpyiusayar nwarhte tkayarng siuhtetkayarng ahkarmlnsayar siu sngytkayarng apyhchpyayrarijbhiu sitsngytkayarng misaharyjbhiu nwarnhckayarng siungar kayarng sitngarkayarngtiukiu gidayarnisarabhidnsny puujayarlayeat dsmnay dnamyutwng mngh-pyhcsayar ami rhddellsarahayjarsksayar puujaryarskkarhuumuukar akpytaraliuk tpisarsuansyahkyin rhisayar ngwayang-tuan hkunhcsyahkyinrhisayar ngwayhplar bhayarjny puujaryarskkarbhiiu htiuang-tuan hplar senhnggrayar apynyhtnysayar munnyk. merhiurar nansarpayarngnhng-pyny akpytsy ahkyinrhisayar rwhayjwn merhiuraryjbhiu askpyiusayar nwarhte tkayarng siuhtetkayarng ahkarmlnsayar siu sngytkayarng apyhchpyayrarijbhiu sitsngytkayarng misaharyjbhiu nwarnhckayarng siungarkayarng sitngarkayarng ahkarmlnsayar siusngyngarkayarngtiukiu amirhddsarahayjarsny puujayarlayeat. ekardsmnay aarrharamyutwng mnghpyhcsayar aukrnsar pargyaylsksayar puujaryarskkarhuu muukar. akpytaraliuk tpisarsuansyahkyin rhisayar ngwayang-tuan hkunhcsyahkyinrhisayar ngwayhplar bhayarjny puujaryarskkarbhiiu htiuang-tuan hplar senhnggrayar apynyhtnysayar

munnyk. merhiurar nansarpayarngnhng-pyny akpytsy ahkyinrhisayar rwhayjwn merhiuraryjbhiu askpyiusayar nwarhte tkayarng siuhtetkayarng ahkarmlnsayar siu sngytkayarng apyhchpyayrarijbhiu sitsngytkayarng misaharyjbhiunwarnhckayarng siungar kayarng sitngarkayarng ahkarmlnsayar siusngy ngarkayarngtiukiu aukrnsarpargyaysny puujayar layeat. dwardsmnay nsarliamiutwng mnghpyhcsayar ennsarahirksayar puujaryarskkarhuumuukar akpytaraliuk tpisarsuansyahkyin rhisayar ngwayang-tuan hkunhcsyahkyinrhisayar ngwayhplar bhayarjny puujaryarskkarbhiiu htiuang-tuan hplar senhnggrayar apynyhtnysayar munnyk. merhiurar nansarpayarngnhngpyny akpytsy ahkyinrhisayar rwhayjwn merhiuraryjbhiu askpyiusayar nwarhte tkayarng siuhtetkayarng ahkarmlnsayar siusngytkayarng apyhchpyayrarijbhiu sitsngytkayarng misaharyjbhiu nwarnhckayarng siungar kayarng sitngarkayarng ahkarmlnsayar siusngy ngarkayarngtiukiu ennsar ahirsny puujayarlaveat. htiusiraylamyitiu mnghpyhcsayar suuti sny yjpllngkiu seluusayarnay anumayardnar pyuhcrarbhiiu sksayar ngwayangtuanpayarngsynhhcluan ngwayhplarpayarngsynhhcluan rwhayjwnpayarngsynhhcng tny. ngwayangtuanahkyinkar tluanlyhng tpisaar suansyhce ngwayhplarahkyinkar tluanlyhng hkunhcsy hcerhi ngwayhkyinpayarngkar akpytaraliuk ahkwk nhhsyaylappisarrhistny. merhiurar nansarpayarngnhngpynysayar rwhayjwn synhhcng ahkyinkar akpytaraliuk sy kypcherhi rwhayhkyinpayarngkar tpisaarnhhcsyrhis tny. merhiuraryjbhiu bhayarjny puujaryarskkarnhngtkw nwarpayarngsynhhckayarng siuhtesynhhckayarng ahkar mlnsayarsiusngy synhhckayarng apyhchpyayrar yjbhiu sitsngypayarng synhhckayarng misahary yjbhiu nwarpayarng nhhsy laykayarng siuhtehkyayarksy sittehkyayarksy ahkarmlnsayar siusngyhyayarksyrhistny. irwaykaryjpllng seluusayarnayark anumayardnarpyubhiu sksayar puujaryarskkarpaytny. mayarrhaysny bhuarshkngkiu lyhayarkhngghar pristhcnwayrar telltarhtellsiu wngsayarahkar hkayru bimnhcpark-yarmhar sksayhkanhkyksayttarapayar tngsayarahpuanhtksayar bhuarshkng hkayartayarmusan kiau mayarrhaysnykyar htuulaveat.

htarwrbbhurarklly sngsny aarrunaar sngsiurmnyhmar mehkwwkyarkiu htwinsayarahkar mehkwwkhkunhcluan tiusny mehkuanthkthkyk htwlngrmnyhu ma-

yarrhayaar mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
aarrunpyu mehkuanthbkhkyk mehkwm-
yarkiu htnwlayeat. mehkuanmuukar htar-
wrbbhurarsny mayarrhayaar pytayarmuusa-
yar puannhnganye mehkuanitungmhhc
kyarpwngtiung aayarng rwhayhpyng thcpt-
nyhtulupsayar mehkuanhpyhcs tny. htar-
wrbbhurarsny mayarrhayaar mintayarmuu
snykar laywisartiukiu israylamiusarti
ahtellk rwaykayark hngkyyhcaylayar.
hngkyyhcayhkyngnghar pyurmnyamhuh-
umuukar hngkyyhkyng mngglarraykiu
suutiapayarmharhpyn suuti sny tkiyu-
luankiu amwayrithkyng awtlyhayarhkyng
kiu pyushpyng hngkyyhcaymny. sera-
yarsayar munnyktnyhuusayar bhayarjny
puujayarskkarnhngtkw askpyiusayar
nwarhtetkayarnng apyhchpyayaryjbhiu
askpyiusayar nwarhtetkayarnng kiu yu-
upelyhng laywisartiukiu pristhcnwayrar
telltayar rhaysiuhkayarkhell israylamiusar
pristapayarng tiukiu hcnwayhcaypymh
laywisartiukiu htarwrbbhurarrhaytarysiu
sayarnghkell suutiuhkayarnngpayarmhar
israylamiusar tiusny lkkiutngshpyng
suutiunsny htarwrbbhurareat amhutayarkiu
htm hcayhkyngnghar israylamiusar-
tiupyusayar puujayar skkarnnyhuusayar
laywisartiukiu aarrunsny htarwrbbhuraraar
skrmny. laywisartiunsnyln nwarhkayarnng-
payarmhar mimi tiulkkii tng suutiabhiu
apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyuliu sayarnghar
htarwrbbhurarrhaymhar nwarhkayarnngkiu
apyhc hpyayaryj tkayarnngkiu merhiuar
yypyu puujayarkny mny. laywisartiukiu
aarrunnhngsuueat sartiurhaymhar htar
htarwrbbhuraraar puujayarskkarpyurmny.
htiunay laywisartiukiu suutiunsnyarti
nhng thkyarhchekwellhtar suutiunsny ahtu-
ushpyng ngarluluphyhcr kylimny. htiun-
ayarkmh laywisartiunsny prist hcnwayrar
telltayaramhukiu sayarngrwkhkyngnghar
wngkrky limny. suutiukiu hngkyyhca
puujayarskkar pyur sayar akyayarnghu-
umuukar israyl amyihtellk suutiukiu
rwaykayark ngaraar apiungpyarmny.
israylamiyutwng aue bhwarmyngsayer
saruemyaratwk suutiukiu ngarsim yueat.
aellguttupyny sarueapayarngtiukiu ngarsny
dnhktsayarahkar israylamiyutwngluu-
pyhchca tirhcsarnhpyhchca saruea-
payarngtiukiu kiuyabhiu snrhnghcaysa-
yarkyayarnng sarueapayarngtiukiu ahtuu
shpyng ngarpiungrmny. thpn israylami-
usarue apayarngti atwk laywisartiukiu
ngaryueat. suutiunsnyln pristhcnwayrar
telltayar israylamiusarsayarngrwksayer
amhukiu sayarngrwkhcayhkyngngharng
israylamiusartiunsny snrhngrrar htarnta-
yarsiu hknykpsayarahkar bhaydnhng
lwtmnyakyayarnng apyhchpyayhkyngkiu
pyuhcayhkyngngharng israylamiyhtellk
laywi sartiukiu aarrunnhng suueatsartiuaar

hcwnkyellpaykm snyhu laywisaramhu
htarwrbbhurarsny mayarrhay aar mharhtar-
tayarmuusnyatiung mayarrhaynng aarrun
ahcrhisayar islayramyiusar prist apa-
yarngti sny laywisartiukiu pyukylyhng
suutiunsny hngkyyhkyngsiurayark mim-
itiu awtkiu lyhayarkyeat. aarrunsnyln
suutiukiu htarwr bburaraar skkp suu-
tiabhiu apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyushpyng
hngkyyhcaylayeat. htiunayarkmh lay-
wisartiunsny aarrunnhngsuueat sartiurhay
pristhcnwayrar telltayaramhukiu sayarngr-
wkhkyngnghar wngkyeat. laywisartiuaamhu
htarwrbbhurarsny mayarrhayaaraarmharhtar-
tayarmuusny atiung luuapayarngtiunsny
pyukyeat. thpnhtarwrbbhurarsny may-
arrhayaar mintayarmuusnykar laywisar-
tiunsny asknhhcsyngarnhch lwnmh pristh-
cnwayrar telltayaramhukiu sayarngrwk
hkyngnghar wngkrkmny. askngarsylwnmh
amhulwt nayark thpn msayarngrwkbhell
pristhcnwayrar telltayar miminyeahckiu-
tunhngatuu kuunye alhnylnhycayarnng
rkymny. htiusiu laywisarmyar hcayarn-
grsayararmhukiu hcerngrmnyhu mintay-
armueat. askngarsylwnmh amhulwt
nayark thpn msayarngrwkbhell pristhcn-
wayrar telltayar miminyeahckitunhngatuu
kuunye alhnylnhycayarnng rkymny. hti-
siu laywisarmyar hcayarngrsayararmhukiu
hcerngrmnyhu mintayarmueat.

9

aellguttupynymh htwk dutiynhch phtml
sintayartwng htarwrbbhurarsny ma-
yarrhayaar mintayarmuusnykar isray-
lamiusartiunsny hkyinhkyksayar karlahkyin
pshkarpwellkiu hkanrkymny. hcernghtu-
anhpwellsmysahyar htuanhcanatiung hky-
inhkyk sayar karlahkyintnyhuusayar yhkul
tsylay rknay nyueyan hcayarngrkymnyhu
mintayarmueat. israylamiusartiunsny
pshkarpwellkiu hkanrmnyakyayarnng ma-
yarrhaysngsiusnyatiung sintayartwng phtml
tsylayrknay nyueyan pshkarpwellkiuhkan-
rkyeat. mayarrhayaar htarwr bburarmhar
htartayarmuusmyhatiung israylamiyu
sartiunsny pyukyeat. htiunay pshkarpwell-
iumhkanrmnyakyayarnng luuasaykayarn-
gaarhpyng nyhcnuyuhkyngsiu rayarksayar
luuahkyitiunsny htiunay mayarrhaynhn-
gaarrunhtansiu hknykp akywnuptiunsny
luuasaykayarnngaarhpyng nyhcnuyuhkyng
rhipareat. hkyinhkyksayarhkyin israyl
amiusartiunhngatuu htarwrbbhuraraar
puujayarskkarkiu mpyuhcayhkyngnghar
akywnuptiukiu setar parmnylayarhu mayly-
hayarkkyeat. mayarrhaykny nykyuelayar.
sngtiuaamhu htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusa-
yar hckarkiu ngarnarhtayarnge mynyhu
pynsiueat. htiuahkar mayarrhayaar htar-
wrbbhurark sng sny israylamiusartiuaar

sngsiurmnymhar sngtiu amyiusarsny
 asaykayarngharpyng nyhcnuyuhkyn-
 grhisayarngh wayssayararpsiu hkreswar
 sayarngh htarwrbbhurarabhiu pshkarpwellk-
 iuhkanrmny. dutiyltsylarknaynyueyan
 pwellhkan siusngyasarkiu tsaymparsa-
 yar mun hkarsayar hngsehngwrkngh
 hcarrmny. htiuasarkiu nannktiungaa-
 yarngh mkywnghcayr. ariukiulny mhkyiur.
 pshkarpwellhng siungsayahtuanahpwell
 rhismyhtiukiulniuk pwellhkanrsayar ahkwn-
 grhieat. nyhcnuyuhkyngmrhi ahkyartparsiu
 hkremswar sayar suusny pshkarpwellkiu
 mhanpellnaylyhng htiusuuki suueat
 amiumhpyrhngmny. hkyinhkysayar
 ahkyin htiusuu sny htarwrbbhurarabhiu puu-
 jayarskkarkiu msayarnghkell sayarkayarngh
 mimiapyhckiu hkanrmny. sngtiuhkanrmny
 tnyhkiusayar tparamyusar sny htarwrbbhu-
 rarabhiu pshkarpwellkiu hkanhkyngnghar
 aliuhi lyhng hcernghtuanhpwell hkanr-
 sayar htuanhcanatiung pwellhkanrmny.
 sngtiutwng tnyhkiusayar tparamyusar
 hpyhcsayarsuu amyiusarhkyngphychsa-
 yarsuutiusny htuanhcanpartny sayar
 rhirkymny humintayarmueat. telltayarkiu
 htuuhtayarnghsayarnay miughtimsny tell-
 tayarnghpayarmhar tny sksayhkanhkyk
 telltayarkiu hpuanauplayeat. nyuemhhe
 nannktiungaaayarngh telltayarpayarmhar
 mekellsiu htnglayeat. htiusuahcnhy-
 pyhc nayahkyinmiughtimhpuanaplyk
 nyahkyinmekellsiu htnglykrhieat. mi-
 ughtimsny telltayarpayarmh kwarmya-
 yarksayarahkar israylamiyusartiusny
 hkreswarkyeat. miughtimtnylayrararlly
 tellmyarkiu sayarkpyntykeat. htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuusnyatiung israylamiyusar-
 tiusny hkreswarkyeat. htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuusny atiunglly tellmyarkiu
 sayarkkyeat. miugh timtsny telltayara-
 payarmhar tnyaysmyhsayar karl ptluan
 suutiusny tellnaykyeat. miughtimsny
 telltayarpayarmhar nayrk kyarmyn-
 ghcartnyaysayarahkar israylamiyusartiu
 sny hkreswarbell htarwrbbhurarhtantayar
 hcayarnghay kyeat. miughtimsny telltayara-
 payarmhar nayrk annyngmyh tnyaysa-
 yarahkar htarwrbbhurar amin tayaratiung
 suutiusny tell naykyeat. htarwrbbhu-
 rar amintayaratiunglly hkreswarkyeat.
 nyueyanmhhe nannkahkyintiungaayarngh
 miugh timtnynay nannkahkyin myayark-
 sayarahkar hkre swarkyeat. nayphychay
 nyhpyhchcay miughtimmyayark sayarahkar
 hkreswarkyeat. nhchrkpyhchcay tly-
 pyhchcay tnhchpyhchcay miughtimsny
 telltayarpayarmhar tnyaysmyhsayar
 karlptluan israylamiyusartiusny hkre
 mswarbell tellnaykyeat. thpnmiughtim-
 myayarkpyr sayarahkar hkreswarkyeat.
 htarwrbbhurar amintayaratiung tell nayky
 eat. htarwrbbhurar amintayaratiungtell

10

naykyeat. htarwrbbhurar amintayaratiunglly
 hkreswarkyeat. htarwrbbhurarsny ma-
 yarrhayaarhpyng mintayarmuusny atiung
 htarwrbbhurarhtantayar hcayarnghaykyeat.

thpn htarwrbbhurarsny mayarrhayaar
 mintayarmuusnykar sngsny prishcn-
 wayhchaykyngngharngh tptiukiul hkye-
 hcayhkyngngharngh mhutrsayar ngway-
 tanpiunhchluan kiu tluanlyhng ngwayt-
 tuanhchepng mskbhelluprmny. tan-
 piumhutsayarahkar pristapayarngtiusny
 prishcnwayrar telltayartanhkarrhay
 snghtan hcnwayrkymny. tanpiutlant-
 nykiul mhutlyhng israyl amiyu luuth-
 tayarngkiul aupsayarmngtiusny snghtan
 hcnwayrkymny. nhusayarsannhgmhutsa-
 yarahkar arhaytptiu sny hkyeswarrkymny.
 dutiyakiymnhhusayarsannhgmhutsa-
 yarahkar tayarngtptiu sny hkyeswarrkymny.
 ttiyakym nhhusayarsannhgmhutsa-
 yarahkar anayarktptiusny hkyeswarrkymny.
 hctuthtakiymnhhusayarsannhgmhutsa-
 yarahkar myayarktptiusny hkyeswarrkymny.
 ahcnayatiung hkyeswarhchayhkynghtarn-
 husayarnghsannhgmhutr mny. prishcn-
 wayhchaykyngnghar nhusayarsankiu mpyu
 bhell tanpiumhutr mny. aarruneat sar yjpu-
 rayarhittiusny htuitanpiukiul mhutr kymny.
 sngtiu amiyuahcnysak hcayarnghsayar
 pnythpyhchsty. sngtiusny kiupyny naysa-
 yarahkar tiuk larsayarnsuutiukiul hchchkye-
 lyhng nhhusayarsannhgmhutr mny.
 htuiuhkar sngtiueat bhurarshknghtar-
 wrbbhurar sny sngtiukiul aayarkmay rn-
 suulkmh kytng tayarmuumny. sngtiusny
 rwhnglnhkyngkiul pyusayarnay pwell
 sbhngnaysln naytiu sngtiubhurarshkng
 aayark maytayarmuubhiur sngtiu mer-
 hiuraryj misaharyj puujayarskkarmyar
 apayarmhar tanpiumhutr kymny. ngar
 sny sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarh-
 pyhcsnyhu mintayarmueat. dutiynhhe
 dutiyl arknhhcsmyayark sayar nayrk
 miughtimsny sksayhkanhkyktelltayar mh
 kwarmyayarksnyhpyhc israylamiyusar-
 tiusny sinartayarnghm hkreswarkyeat.
 nayarkthpn miughtimsny parntayar
 tnyayeat. htiusiuh tarwrbbhurarsny ma-
 yarrhayaarhpyng min tayarmuusnyatiung
 phtmhkreswarhkyngkiul pyukeat. yudi-
 pahcnayatiung aluanarngtiusny alannhngtkw
 rhayuehwar hkyeswarkyeat. yudtpkiu
 amin dpsarnarrhunaupreat. ishkartpkiu
 juaarsarnarsnayaupreat. jarbuluntpkiu
 haylunsarelyarbhaupreat. telltayark-
 iuhpyuthky gayrrhunsar mayarrisar
 tiusny telltayarkiu htmykhkyeswarkyeat.
 rubngtpahcnayatiung aluanarngtiusny
 alannhngtkw hkyeswarkyeat. rubngtpkiu
 rhaydursar elijuraupreat. rhimayarngt p-

kiu jurirhddellsarrhaylumaaylaup reat. gdtpkui dwaylsarelyarspaupreat. ka- yarhtsartiussy nrhngrrhrtarn tnsartiukiu htmylk hkyeswarkyeat. suutiumrayarkmhe arngswarsayar suutiussy telltayarkiu htuuhtayarngr rkyeat. ehprimtpahcny- atiung aluanarngtiussy alannhngtkw hkyeswarkyeat. ehprimtpkui amihud sar elirhmaraupreat. mnarrhaytpkui paydar- jursar garmlyayl aupreat. bngyarmintpkui gidayarnisar abhidnauup reat. nayark- suantptnyhuusayar dntpahcny atiung aluanarngtiussy alannhngtkw hkyeswarky eat. dntpkui amirhddellsar ahayjaraupreat. aarrhartpkui auknsarpargyaylaup reat. nsalitpkiuennsarahiraupreat. htiusiuis- rayl ahcnyatiung hkye hkreswar kyeat. mayarrhayklny htarwrbbhurarsny gti tayaratiung ngartiuaar paytayarmu- umnyarpsiu ngartiu sny yhkukhreswarkyeat. ngartiunhng atuuliuklarpar. ngartiussy kyayjuupyarmny. htarwrbbhurarsny israylamyusartiuy kyayjuupyutayarmu- umnygtirhipareathu mimiayarkhkmmdynamiu rwaylsar hayarbparsiuylhng hayarb- bpk ngarmliukmswarpar ngarnayrngpny ngaraswayamiurhitar siu pynswarpar- nyhu mayarrhayaar siueat. mayarrhayklny ngartiukiu hcwnphc mswarpar nhng. sngs- isnyatiung ngartiussyntayar hcarhknhkymny. sngsny ngartiummykchihpyhc rpareat. ngartiunhng atuuliuklyhng htarwrbb- hurarpyutayar muusayar kyayjuutayarkiu ngartiussy hkanrsnyatiung sngkyayjuu- parmyhu siulayeat. israylamyusartiussy htarwrbbhurareat tayarngtayarmhhtwk suanrkkwarsayar hkrekui swarky eat. htiusuanrkkwarsayar hkrekieswarky- hcny htarwr bbhurareat ptinyarnysayttarsny suutiuaabhiu hcarhkn hkyrararpkui rhar su- tiurhaykswarlayeat. suutiussy nayahkyin tphkye swarsayar ahkar htarwrbbhurareat miughtimsny suutiupayarmhar rhilayeat. sayttartayarswarsayarahkar mayarrhayk aiuhatarwrbbhur httayarmuupar. kiuy- tayareat rnsuuti sny lwnghyparhcaysa- yar. kiuytayarkiu munsayarsuuti sny rhaytayarmh pyakyparhcaysayarhuung sayttartayarmswarbell rpnaysayarahkar amiyusarahtayarnng asayarnghirarsny pyn- lartayarmu parhuung lyhayarksiulayrhieat.

11

thpnluumyartiussy aliutayarmrhisayar mynytmmhyngkiu pyukyshpyng htar- wrbbhurartiussy suuti hckarkiukyar amyhtwtktayarmueat. rhiutayarmuusa- yarmesny suutiutwnglayarnng tpa- hcnanar rhisayar suuahkyiutiukiu sayhcaylayeat. luumyartiussy mayarrhayaar aayarhc mayarrhaysny htarwrbbhurarkiu sutayarn- gshpyng mengyim layeat. htarwrbbhurareat

mesny suutiutwng layarnng sayarkya- yarnng htiuarpkui tbayrhusayarmnyhpyng mhnlayeat. israylamyusartiunhng ra- yarnhayarlyk parsayar tparamyusartiussy tayarngtsayar hcithcwell lmkyeat. is- raylamyusartiussylny thpnnngkiuywaylyk ngartiuhcarhcarbhiu amellsarkiu ab- hysuupaylimmny. aellguttupyny aliualyayarkhcarrsayar ngarsar shkwar- se hprellse kykswan ane ahpyuu ariungam- iumyitiukiu aayarkmayeat. yhkumhar ngartiuaaskny aarlyayarpny. immnmhtpar thcuanthkukiumy mmyngrrhusiukyeat. mnnnsy nannanhcaynhngtu bdhaylshc- caykellsiu asngghyhecat. luumyartiussyln- hnylnlyk mnnkiuhcusim suankyithkyng htayarnghkyngkiupypemh aiunhng pyutkyeat. munpyarkilny lpukeyat. arsarssy munsekyayar arsarnghtuueat. hcarhknhkyrararpy nynyahkarnhngnh- gatuu mnkkytteat. htiuahkarlium- yraseasetiussy mimitelltanhar w mimi- aimhtayarnghngtkw ngkiuywaykysnykiu mayarrhaykyarreat. htarwrbbhurarsny pynghcwar amyk htwktayarmueat. apyhcrrhsyinkiu mayarrhaysimnglyhng iluupayarngtiukiu htmhcayhu suutiukiu ki- uytayarkywnapayarmhar tng abhykyayarnng akywnup kiu nyhnyse- lltayarmuuparsny. abhykyayarnng rhaytayar ymknharbhell nayrparssny. suutiubhiubhaymyar kyin- siutayarmuusayar pynysiuswar ahtinsny niuhciussyngkyusayarnngskellsiu iluutiukiu piukhkyelyksayarnglayaru akywnupa- rintayarmuomnyakyayarnng iluupa- yarnngtiukiu akywnup sny kiuywnsayarn- gparlsayar. bhwarmyngparlsayar. iluupa- yarnngtiuaar kywayhcarbhiu amellsarkiu akywnupsny abhymharniungparaannny. suutiuk akywnuptiu hcarhcarbhiu amell- sarkiuupayparhu ngkiuywaylyk akywnup- kiutayarkyngypareat. iluupayarngtiukiu akywnuptiyayarktnysar msayarngrwkniung- par. sayarngrwksayar wnlly laylwnpareat. htiusiua- kywnup pyutayarmuulyhngng hcittwaytayarmuulyhngng akywnupkiua- lyngamny sayhcaytayarnng muupar. kiuy- ngrellkiu kiuymsimmyngparhcaynhng- hu bhuraraar lyhayarksiueat. htarwrbb- hurarkny sngkywmyngksayarnng israylamyusar askkyehkunhckyiptiukiu ngarrhaymhar hcuwayhcaypyelyhng pristhcnaywayr telltayar siu hkayarkhell sngnhngatu- rpnaykyhcaylayar. ngarsnylny htiurpsiu sngsk sngnhngnhutskmny. sngapayarmhar kyinwpsayar wnyarnyahkyiukiu ngaryuu suutiupayarmhar tngmny. iluu tiukiu sngtyayarktnysar sayarngrwkmny mhut htiuaaskkyesuutiussy wiungnye sayarngrwk rkyumny. sngsnylny luumyartiuaarsngsiurm- ny mhar nkhpynnayabhiu kiuykiusnrhng- hcngkyylayar. amell sarkiuhcarkmny. sngtiuk abhysuusny ngartiu aar amellsarkiu

paylimmynny. aellguttupyny nayhcn
ngartiusny hkysarhchwarnaykyeatu
ngiukwaylyk pyarysiusanki htarwr-
hurarkysarayarkayarng amellsar kiu
paytayarmuushpyng sngtiusny hcarrkymny.
trk nhchrk ngarrk syrk ark nhcsysar hcar-
rkymnmhut. sngtiunharhkayarnhtellk
amellsarhtwk rwanhcrar hpyhcsnytiungaa-
yarng tptltuan hcarrkymny. akyayarng-
muukar sngtiutwng rhitayarmuusayar htarwr
bhurarkiu sngtiusny mhtemellmngpyulyk
ngartiusny aellguttupynymh abhykyayarng
htwklarrarkysnnyhu rhaytayar ngiukyway-
lyk pyaryarsiukypye tkarhu mayarrhayaar
mintayarmueat. mayarrhayklny aky-
wnupnhng siungsayar luuyayarkyarapa-
yarng hkyayarksinrhikysnyhpyhc kiuyla-
yark tlhcarhcarbhii suutiuaar amellsarkiu
ngarpaymnyhu mintayarmuuparsnytkar
suutiukiu whcwarkywayhkyngnghar siusit-
nwarhcutiukiu strparmnylayar. siumhut
whcwarkywayhkyngnghar pnglyngar-
rhismyh tiukihucwayrparmnylayarhu
lyhayark lyhng htarwrbbhurark htarwr-
bhurar lktiu slayar. ngarhckar tnymy
mtnymnykiu sngsilim mnyhu mayarrhayaar
mintayarmueat. mayarrhaysny htwk htar-
wrbbhurareat hckar tayarkiu lumyartiuaar
sngsiupelyhng amyiasar askkyesuuhkun-
hckyiptiukiu hcwayhchay prist hcnwayyar
telltayarptlly htarlayeat. htarwrbbhurarsny
miughtimhpyng sngsk mayarrhaynhng
nhutsktayarmueat. mayarrhayapa-
yarmhar kyinwpsayar winyarnyahkyiukiu
yuu askkyesuu hkunhckyiptiupayarmhar
tngtayarmuushpynghtiuwinyarnysny suu-
tiupayarmhar kyinwpsayarahkar suutiusny
prayarhpkpyu mpytmhellhayarkyeat.
htiuluuhcu parsayarsuu elddnhng mayd-
dtiusny hcarrngwngsayarlny telltayarsi-
umswarbhell tpttellmhar nayrhchcnytwng
suutiupayarmhar htiuwinyarkiyin-
wpsahpyng suutiusnylny prayarhpkpyu
tpttellmhar hayarkyeat. lulgntyayark-
snylny mayarrhayhtansiu pyay elddnhng
mayddtiusny tpttellmhar prayarhpk
pyuhayarpareathu lyhayarklyhng ma-
yarrhayeat lkhtayarkhpyhcsayar lulgnum
sar yayarrhk shkngmayarrhay suutiukiu
setartayarmuu parhusiusayar mayarrhayk
sngsny ngaratwk ngyuuhcuusayar hcitrhis-
layar. htarwrbbhurareat luupayarmgtiusny
prayarhpkhpyhckyparhcaysayar. htar-
wrbbhurarsny winyarnytayarkiu suutiua-
payarmhar tngtayarmuuparhcaysayarhu
siupyemh israyl amyiasaraskkyesuutiunhng
atuu tpthtellsiu pynswarlayeat. htiuahkar
ttarwrbbhurarsny laykiuhcaylwht nguan-
myarkiu pnglymh sayarngkellshpyng
tptltly trkhkrehcetlungtungkwarsayar
arptiu myaypayarmhar dunhhtcayarnghkn-
myh snghcaytayarmueat. lumyartiuisny
tnayluan tnynyluan nkhpyn lny tnaylu-

anht nguanmyarkiu hcusimkyeat. nnyyny
simsayar suusny syhayarmellkiu simreat.
tppt lnyarprp hpynhrtarkyeat. siurartwng
nguansarkiu kiuk mwarmhe htarwr bhu-
rarsny suutiukiu amytayarhtwk alwn-
pyng sayar bhaynhngdnhkttayarmueat.
tayarngtsayarsuutiukiu snggyiuhharhtiuar-
kiu kibyutsttwarhuusayar amnyhpyng
mhnylayeat. lumyartiuisny kibyuh-
httwararpmh htwk pyelyhng harjrtarpsiu
rayarknaykyeat.

12

mayarrhaysny kurhamyiusarminmhng
hcuanbhk snyhpyhc htiumimkyayarng
miriaannhng aarrunsny mayarrhaykiu
apyhctnglyk aky htarwrbbhurarsny ma-
yarrhayaar hpyngsar byarditpaytayarmuus-
layar. ngartiuaarhpynglny paytayarm-
muulayarhu siukyeat. htiuhckarkiu htarwr
bhurarkyartayarmueat. mayarrhaysny
myaykypayarmharrhinaysayar suu apa-
yarngtiuhk sar nuunyanimmwaysa-
yar bhayar rhieat. htarwrbbhurarkny
sngtiusuanyayark sny pristhcnwayyar
telltayarsiu htwkswarky layarhu ma-
yarrhay aarrun miriaantiuaar hkyhkhkyng
mintayarmuu suutiusny htwkswarkyeat.
htarwrbbhurarsny miughtimtiungahpyng
sng sk pristhcnwayyar telltayartanhkarw
rp lyk aarrunnhng miriaankiu hkayarta-
yarmuu suutiusny hkyngkpkyeat. htar-
wrbbhurarklny ngarhckarkiu narhtayarng
kylayar. sngtiutwng prayarhpkhilyhng
ngarhtarwrbbhurar sny htiusuu htiusnsa-
yar ruuparruuaarhpyng kiuiky pymny.
siumhut aipmkaarhpyng byarditpaymny.
aimtayartaimluan shhcarchicayarngsayar
ngar kywnmayarrhaysny htiusumhut. suu
byarditpaysayarahkar nknellsayarhckar
aarhpyng mpay kiuytiungkiuykyp ht-
ngrharhchwar byardit paymny. suusny htar-
wrbbhurareat puansndarkniulny myngrmny.
siuhpyhc sngtiusny ngarkywnmayarrhaykiu
abhykyayarng apyhctngwansnnyhu mint-
ayarmuu lyk amytayarhtwk htarwrbbhurar
kywswar tayarmuushpyng miughtimsny
telltayarpayarmh kwarswareat. miri-
aansnylny nuunarhchwell miughpwngekellsiu
hpyuulayeat. aarrunkyny miriaannu-
usnykiyumnglyhng aiu akywnupshkng
akywnuptiusny miuksayaramhukiu pyumi
pyhcmharsayarapyhckiu akywnuptiupa-
yarmhar tngtayarmmuuparnhng akywnup-
tayarngpnpareat. bhwarhckpng kiuysar
twkpyksayar asaykayarngekellsiu suusny
mhpyhchparhcaynhnghu tayarng pnlyhng
mayarrhayk aiu bhurarshkng sueata-
narkiu pyayarkhcaytayarmuupar. akywnup
tayarngpnpareathu htarwrbbhuraraar aa-
yarhhclayeat. htarwrbbhurarklny sueat
abhsny sueat myknharkiu tanhtwaynhng

htwayruanmyhsarpyulyhng suusny hkun-
hcrkptluan arhkkwellhkyngkiu hkanrmny
mhutlayar. yhkutwng suukiunhnghtut
hkunhcrkptluan tppyngmhar nayhcay.
htiunayarkmh tphtellsiu thpnwngchayhu
mayarrhay aar mintayarmuusnyatiung miri-
aankiu nhnghtut suusny hkunhcrkptluan
tppyngmhar nayreat. miriaananarmpya-
yarkmhetiungaayarnng luumyartiuisny
hkremswarbhell naykyeat. htiunayark
harjurt arpmh pyayarnng parrn tayar
tellsayarkkyeat.

13

thpn htarwrbbhurarsny mayarrhayaar
min tayarmuusnykar israyl amyiuser-
tiuaar ngarpaysayar hkarnarnpynykiu
hcuuhcmhcayhkyngngghar amyiuanwyase
asehtellk aswayamyiusukeyehpyhcsa-
yarsuu tmyiu tyayarkhce rwaykayark
hcaylwhtlayarhu htarwrbbhurarmhar htarta-
yarmuusnyatiung mayarrhaysny luutiuki
parrntayark hcaylwhtlayeat. hcayl-
whtsayarsuuapayarngtiusny israylamiyu
akellamhuuhpyhckyeat. suutiuaamnykar
rubngamiyu jkkursarrhmwar. rhima-
yarnngamiyu hayarrisar rharhpt. yu-
damyiu yayhpunnssarkarkl ishkarmamiyu
yayarsparigarl. ehprimamiyu nunsarau-
rhay bngyarminamiyu rarhpusarparlti.
jarbulunamiyu sayardisar gardyayl. ya-
yarspartwng mnarrhayamiyu susisar
gddi. dnamiyu gaymlisaramyayl. aar-
rharamyiu mikhkaylsar saysur. nsaliamiyu
warhpsisarnarbbhi gdamiyu marhkisarg-
wayltnhuusayar hkarnarnpynykiu hcu-
uhcmhcayhkyngngghar mayarrhay hcayl-
whtsayar suutiueatamnytny. nuneatsa-
rurhaykiu yayarrhuusayararnnyhpyng
mayarrhaymhnylayeat. hkarnarnpynykiu
hcuuhcmhcayhkyngngghar mayarrhay
hcaylwhtlyk sngtiuisny tayarngmyknharlmh-
pyng swar tayarngriupayarsiu tkkylayar.
htiupynysny abhysiusayar pynyhpyhc snny.
pynysartiusny aarkyesayar aar nnyslayar.
myarslayar nnyslayar. suutiunaysayarpyny
sny kayarngslayar mkayarnglayar. suu-
tiunaysayar myiurwartiusny abhysiuuny
tellnhngnaykyslayar. hkiunghkansayar
myiunhngnaykyslayar. htiumpyaysny
kayarngslayar mkayarnglayar tayar-
mayslayar nnyslayarhukynrhukylayar.
rellrngsayarhcitrhikylayar. shcseahkyiuk-
iulny yuuhkell kylayarhu mharliuklayeat.
htiukarlсны hcpyhchse mhnnyhckarlhpy-
hcestny. htiusuutiusny jintayarmhsar
harmtmyisiu rayarksayar lmnar rha-
yarbbmyiutiungaayarnng hkarnarn pynykiu
hcuuhcmkyeat. tayarngmyknhar rhayark-
swar aarnk amyiuh sarahimn rhayrhell
tarlmellnaysayar haybyunmyisiu ra-
yarkkyeat. haybyunmyiukar aellguttupyny

jayarnmyiu mtnymhe hkunhcnhckntysayar
myiuhpyhcestny. erhkayarlhkyiungsiu ra-
yarklyhng asetpywt parsayarhpcyhcwypng
ahkkthkkkiu hkut luu nhhcayarktiuisny
htmbhiunhnghtmkyeat. sllelse sngbhayarsh-
pnsemyarkkiulny sayarngkellkyeat. isray-
lamyisarkhiutyusayar hcpyhchse pywtkiu
htayark htiuhkyiungkiu erhkayarlhkyi-
unghuusayar amnyhpyng mhnystny. arklay-
sylwnmh hkarnarnpynykiu hcuuhcm sayar
amhupye pynlarkyeat. mayarrhaynhng
aarrunmhhc israylamiyu sarpristapa-
yarngtiunayrar parntayar kardayrh arpsiu
rayarksayarahkar pristapayarngtiuaar
sitngkyarpayar htiupyny sesayar asekiu
pykyeat. mayarrhayaarlly akywnuptius-
nykiuytayar hcaylwhtsayar pynysiura-
yarkhckellparpye. akyhcnghchc htiupynysny
niuunghpyarnnyhcesayar pynyhpyhchpareat.
iasetiukar htiupynysesayar asehpyhchpareat.
siurartwng pynysuupynysartiusny aarkye
pareat. hkiunghkansayar myiukyehng-
naykypareat. htiumpyhm aarnkamyiuser-
tiukiulny myngnpareat. aarmlkamiyuser-
tiuisny tayarngbbhk ng hittiluu yaybusiluu
aarmayarriluutiusny tayarngriupayarnng
hkarnarniluutiusny pnglynar yayardmy-
hcnarng naykyparsnyhu lyhayarksiuky eat.
karlkkly hkyhkyngghkyeswar htiupyny kiu
simyukyhiu. aayarngniungkayarnngnyhu
siu mayarrhayrhaymhar luumyartiukiugy-
imhcayeat. suunhngatuuiluksarsayar suu-
tiuk htiupyny sartiukiugartiuk mtiukniung.
suutiuisny ngartiuhk sar aarkyekysnyhuung
ngartiuiswar hcuuhcmsayarpynysny mimisar
tiukiuhpyksetteat. ngartiutwaymyngsayar
pynysar payarngtiusny alwnarpmnyngkyeat.
kiukyeyesayar luuamiyuanwy aarnkamiyu
anwyhpyhc alwnkyemarsayar suutiuki-
ulny mynghkell kypye. suutiurhaymhar
ngartiuisny kiuyahtngtiung nhankayarnngkell-
siuhpyhckysnyhuung mimitiuhcuuhcmsayar
pynykiu israylamiyuseratiuaar mkayarngsa-
yar sitngkiu kyarpyayarkylayeat.

14

htiuhkar pristapayarngtiusny asankiu
lwhng mynytmshpyng tnynylan ngiuky-
waykyeat. israylamiyuser pristapayarngtiu
sny mayarrhaynhng aarrunkiu apyhct-
ngsayar hckarnhng mynytmlyk ngartiuisny
aellguttupyny msayparlay. itayar msaypar-
lay. ngartiuisny htarhpyngsay sarmyartiusny
rnsuulksiuh rayarkhcayhkyngngghar htarwrbb-
hurarsny abhkyayarnng ngartiukiug arpsiu
sayarngkelltayararmuusny. aellguttu
pynysiupnykayarnngnymhutlayarhu ma-
yarrhaynhng aarrunaarsiuptyemh thpn
luuthcuantayarkkiuhkyemyhayark aellgut-
tupynysny pynyhchiuh tyayarkkiu tyayark
siukyeat. mayarrhaynhng aarruntiusny
israylamiyu sarpristapayarngtiurhaymhar

pywpwply naykyeat. hkarnarnpynykiu hcuuhcmsayarluuhtellk nuneat saryayarhu yayhpunnareatsarkarltiusny mimitiwtkiu sut israylamyiusarapayarngtiuaar hkayar lyk ngartiurhayark swarhcuuhcmsayar pynysny alwntrarkayarngsayer pynyhpyhpareat. htarwrbhurarsny ngartiuki-unhhesklyhng niunhng pyarnnyhesayer htiupynysiu ngartiuki sayarngswng apiungpaytayarmuulimny. htarwrbhurarkiu mpunknkyparnhng. htiupynysiu pynysartiuki mkyayarkkynhng. suutiusny ngartiur hear hcarbhiuhyhkyeat. suuti amhetkelmrhi. htarwrbhurar sny ngartiubhk rhitayarmueat. siuhpyhc suutiuki mkyayarkkynhng pyayarsiukylaysayar. pristapayarngtiusny htiusunhcyayarkkiu kyayarkhkelnhng phchayhngnghar hceerngkyeat. htiuahkarhtarwr bhurareatbhuntayarsny israylamyiusarapayarngtiurhaymhar pristhcnwywayrar tellayar htnghraray eat. htarwrbhurarklhy iluomyiusny abhy myhkarlptuan ngarkiu mriumsaypyukylimnynny. suuti ngarpyhkelldyesmyhsayar nimitlkhk-nartiuki myngr sayarlny abhymy hkarlptuanngarkiu myuanbhell naykylimnynny. suutiukiukarlarnarbhayhpyng ngarsny dnhtk sareat ararkiunhutimny. suutiuthtk sngkiusar hcnypngsayararmyiu sar tnhkiukyeyasaramyiu hpyhchcaymnyhu mayarrhayaar mintayarmueat. mayarrhaykly kiuytayarsny iluomyiuki tnhkiutayaraarhpyng aellguttuluutiuthtellk nhutsayarngkell tayarmuusnyhpyhc nayarkthpn isitngkiu aellguttuluutiuthtellk kyarpynyhng ipyny naysayarsuutiuaar sitngpyayarky limny. htarwrbhurar kiuytayarsny iluomyiu rhitayarmuukyayarnngkiung htarwrbhurar kiuytayarsny htngrhartayarmuukyayarnngkiung miughtimtayarsny suutiuki lwhmthkiuyayarnngkiung. kiuytayarsny nay ahkyin miughtimtiung nynyahkyin metiunghpyng suutiur hayk kywtayarmuukyayarnngkiung kyarrrkpye. yhkumhar iluomyiuki luutyayarkkellsiu-mht sutsnngpyrhngtayarmuulyhng sitngtayarkiu kyarbhuru sayar luuamyiumyutiuk htarwrbhurarsny htiuluutiuaar imnysayar pynykiu ngarpaymnyhu kyinsiusayarlhy htiupynysiu suutiuki sayarngswngkhkynghar mtniungsayarkyayarnng tayar sutsnngpyrhngpyeuh pyayarsiukyparlim mny. kiuytayark htarwrbhurarsnyhkhansayarsbhayar snarsayarsbhayarnhng pynyhcuantayarmuhtsayer adhmmykynghkyng trartayarkiu lwnkyuuhkyng apyhctiuki hpyaylwhtsarylhy ahkynnyhe skshkpyaylwht tayarmmuhtsayer luuahcnysask ttiyask hctuttasktiungaayarnng abthieat apyhckiusarti spayhceerngtayarmuusayarbhu-rarskhngphceatlu mintayarmuusnyatiung akynwuptiueatbhurarrhng tnhkiutayarsny

kyeparhcaysayar. aellguttupynykhktwsayar naymhhc yhkutiungaayarnng iluomyiueatapyhckiu lwhttayarmuusny. nnytuu krunartayarmyarpysnyhnganye yhkulny lwhttayarmuupar. akynwuptayarnngpareathu htarwrbhurar aar lyhayarksiulyhng htarwrbhurark sngtayarnngpsnyatiung ngarlwhateat. ngaraskrhngsnyhpyhc htarwrbhurareat bhuntayarsny myaytpyngluan nhanpyarlimny. ngarbhuntayarksiung aellguttupynyhmhc i tayar htuusaysayar tnhkiutayarksiung myngrsayer luuapayarnngtiusny ngarhckarkiuarmhtayarnngsykim tiungaayarnng ngarkiuhcuahncmsayarkyayarnng suutiubhiubhaytiuaar ngarkyinsisayarpynykiu akyhcnghchc suutiusny myngrky. ngarkiumriumsaypyu sayar suuthcuantayarkmyh mmyngr. ngarkywnkarlkmuu kar htuuhykysayar sbhayarrhi ngarnayarksiu luanluan liuksayarkyayarnngsuuswarhkelldyesayarpynysiu suuki ngarsayarnngswngshpyng suueatsarmyaytiusny amwayhkanrky limny. aarmlkam-yiusarnhng hkarnarnamyiusartiisny hkyiungmharnaykysnyhpyhc sngtiusny nkhpynnay lny lny eduannglylmhpyng tayarsiuswarkylayarhu mintayarmueat. thpnhtarwrbhurarsny mayarrhayhng aarrun aar mintayarmuusnykar ngarkiu apyhctng karlptuan iprist siutiuki abhymy hkarlptuan ngarsny snyhkanr aannny. israylamyiusartiisny ngarkiuapyhctng mynytmayars hckartiuki ngarkyarpye. sngsny suutiuaar sngsiurmnymhar htarwrbhurark ngaraskrhngsnyhpyhc sngtiusny ngarkiu kyarhchayhkyngnghar pyayarkysayar hckaratung sngtiuki ngarpymny. sngtiuki raytwk hcarngyuusnyatiung asknhhcsylwnsayarsuu ngarkiu apyhctng myny tmsayarsuupayarngtiusny say itayar asay kayarnghpyhckly nayrhckylimny. ngarsny imnysayarpyny sngtiuki nayrar hkyimnyhu ngarkyinsieat. htiupynysiu yayhpunnareatsar karlk nuneatsaryayarrhumh tparabhysuumy hmayarkr. rnsuuluuyuar hpyhclimnnyhu sngtiusisayar suongtyiuki ngarsayarnngswng sngtiupysayarpynykiu suutiusnysirkylimny. sngtiumuukar itayarsay asaykayarnng hpyhckly nayrhckylimny. itayar sngtiuasaykayarnngmyar pyayark pyksnytiungaayarnngkiusarsmetiusny mibh mharywngghkyn-gapyhcmayarkiu sayarnng itayar anhhc laysyptuan lnylnyrkylimny. htiupynykiu hcuuhcmrar nayrkpayarnngark laysynhnganye trkku tnhhchtar anhhc laysyptuan kiuyapyhckiusayarnngly ngarhcnwphc hkyngkiu sirkylimny. akyhcnghchc ngartbhk hcnwywaysayar ipristsiupayarnngtiuki htiusungarpyu suutiusny itayar saykypayarkpyky limnnyhu ngarhtarwrbhuramintayarmueat. mayarrhayhchaylwhtsayer ahkwngnhng hkarnarnpynykiu

hcuuhcm pynlarsayarahkar htiupynykiu
 kellrellshpyng pristapayarnngmyntmh-
 cayhkyngnghartiukitwnsarysuo hkarnarn-
 pynykiu mkayarngsayarsitng kyar pyayarsa-
 yar suutiusny htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar karl
 narbhaynhng saykylayeat. htiupynykiu
 hcuuhcm swarsayarlutiutwng nuneat
 sar yayarrhunhng yayhpunneatsar karlk-
 tiusar askhkysarrkyeat. mayarrhaysny
 israylamyusarapayarngtiu aar hckar-
 tayarmyarkiu sngsiusayarahkar lum-
 yartiu sny alwnnnyntwarlyk naykyeat.
 nannkhcayarhcayarrht tayarnghtippayar-
 siutkpye lyhng ngartiussny pyhcmharpye.
 siusayarni yhkuaasng rhipareat. htar-
 wrbbhurar gtihtartayarmuusayarpynysiu
 swarparmnyhusiukysayar mayarrhayk
 htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu abhykya-
 yarng lwnkyuukysny. sngtiuakyanmht
 myayarkr. mswarkynhng htarwrbbhursny
 sngtiubhk rhitayarmmuu. swarlyhng
 rnsuurhaymhar rhuankylimmny. aarm-
 lkamylusarnhng hkarnarnamyusarti
 iu sny sngtiumarayarkmherayarknhngsnyh-
 pyhc sngtiu sny htarhpyngsuankylimmny.
 htarwrbbhurarrhtantayarmh lwhellsarsa-
 yarkyayarng htarwrbbhursny sngtiubhk
 naytayarmmuuhusiusayarnly suutiusnyhk-
 iungkhansayarhcitnhng tayarnghtiptk
 siu thpntkkyeat. siurartwng htarwr-
 hurareat ptinyarnsayttartayarnhngtkw
 mayarrhaysny tppying siu mhtwkmwarb-
 hell naylayeat. htiuahkar tayarngpa-
 yarmharrhinhngsayar aarmlkamylusarnhng
 hkarnarnamyusartiussny snglarlyk is-
 raylamyusartiukiui tiuk aayarnghshpyng
 hayarmarmyutiungaayarnng liukkylayeat.

15

thpnmayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurark sngsny
 israylamyusartiukiui sngsiurmnyumar
 sngtiunayarrhpyhcsayar ngarpaysayar
 pynysiu rayark naykysayarahkar shch-
 cargtirhi puujayarsayarnng aliului puujayar
 sayarnng pwellsbhngghan puujayarsayarnng
 merhiuraryj ahcrhisayar ahkyarsayaryjkiu
 mehpyngpuujayar siunwar aarhpyng htar-
 wrbbhurabbhiu mwhaykyiungsayarnng ananki
 pyuhkyngngharaliurhilyhng htarwrbbhu-
 raraanr puujayarskkarkiu pyusayarsuusy
 siusngykiu puujayarlyhng merhiuraryjhy-
 hcay ahkyarsayaryjhyhchay yjnhngtkw
 bhayarjnypuujayarskkarkiu sesuanla-
 yarghrayarsayar munnyktaumellkiung.
 swnlayarngar puujayarskkarkiu hcpyhcrny
 suanlayarghkiung pyngsng sayarnghkell-
 rmny. siukiupuujayarlyhng htarwrbbhu-
 rarabbhiu mwhaykyiungsayarnanrhicay
 hkyngnghar bhayarjnypuujayarskkarbhiu
 selay layarghrayarsayar munnyknhhcaumel-
 lkiu pyngsng swnlayarngar puujayarskkarb-
 hiu hcpyhcrnylaylayarghkiu puujayarmny.

htarwrbbhuraraar merhiuraryj shchcargtirhi
 puujayarsayaryj misaharyyjbhiu nwarkiu
 pyngsnglyhng mehpyngpuujayar htarwrbb-
 hurarabbhiu mwhaykyiung sayar ananrhic-
 cayhkyngnghar nwaranhngtkw bhayarjny-
 puujayarskkarbhiu se hkyayarklayarghra-
 yarsayar munnyksuanaumellkiung swn
 layarngrar puujayarskkarbhiu hcpyhcrny
 hkyayarklayargh kiung sayarnghkellrmny.
 nwartkayarnng siutkayarnng siusngytka-
 yarnng sitngytkayarnngkiu yjpuujayarsa-
 yarahkar htiusiupurmny. pyngsngsayar siu
 nwararayatwksiu liuk tkayarnng kayarnngkiu
 htiusiupurmny. pynsarapayarnngtiussny
 mehpyng puujayar htarwrbbhurarabbhiu
 mwhaykyiungsayarnng ananrhicayhkyng-
 nghar htiusiunhnganye pyurkymny.
 sngtiutwng tnyhkiasayar tparamyusar
 hpyhchay ahkyartparsayarsuuhpyhchay
 mehpyng puujayar htarwrbbhurarabbhiu
 mwhaykyiungsayarnanrhicayhkyngnghar
 aliui rhilyhng sngtiupusnyntuui suus-
 nylny pyurmny. pristawngphycsarysuo
 sngtiutwng tny hkiasayar tparamyusarhpy-
 hcsayarsuutiusny sngtiuiamyiahcnyaskhca-
 yarngrsayar tpartnysayar htuanhcanrhhi
 htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar sngtiussny hpyhc
 snyntuui suusnylny hpyhcrmy. sngtiuk-
 iuytiungmhhc sngtiutwng tnyhkiu sayar
 tparamyusartiussny tpartnysayar trar
 tpartnysayar htuanhcanrhirkymnyhu
 mintayarmueat. thpnmayarrhayaar
 htarwrbbhurark sngsny israylamyusartiuaar
 sngsiurmnyumar ngarpusayarnngsayar pyn-
 ysiu sngtiussny rayark htiupynyhpyhcsayar
 munkiu hcarkysayarahkar htarwrbbhu-
 raraanr hkyemyhayarkrar puujayarskkarkiu
 skr mny. auenyssayar munhchimhpyng
 lupsayar munpyar kiu hkyemyhayarkrar
 puujayarskkarpyu kayarknytlng htellk hkye-
 myhayarkrar puujayarskkarkiu pyuskellsiu
 hkyemyhayark rmny. sngtiuiamyiahc-
 nyasktiussny aueny sayar munhchimhtellk
 hkyemyhayarkrar puujayarskkarkiuhtarwr-
 bbhuraraar skrkymny. htarwrbbhursny
 mayarrhaykiu mharhtarsayar naymhicma-
 yarrhayaarhpyng sngtiu htartayarmuusayar
 pnynt sngtiuiamyiahcnyask htartayarmuul-
 tan sayar pnyntluanhcuanitiukiui sngtiussny
 mhcaayarnng mhar ywngghyngsiu rayarkkys-
 nyamhumhar pristapayarnngtiussny msibhell
 stilhc maharywngghyngsiurayarklyhng
 pristapayarnngtiussny htarwrbbhurarabbhiu
 mwhaykyiungsayarnanrhicayhkyngnghar
 htuanhpwellsayar htuanhcanrhisnyatiung
 bhayarjnypuujayarskkar swnlayarngar
 puujayarskkarnhngtkw askpyiusayar
 nwarhtehpyng merhiuraryjkiung sith-
 pyng apyhchpyayrar yjkiung puuja-
 yarkymny. yjpurayarrhitsu israylamyusar
 pristapayarnngtiuaabhiu apyhchpyayhkyngkiu
 pyurshpyng suutiusny stilhc pyhcmharsa-
 yarkyayarnng htiupayhc kiu lwhtlimmny.

suutiusnylly stilhsayar apyhckyayarng
 apyhchpyaryrjnhgtkw mehpynngpyusayar
 puujarystakarkiu htarwrbbhurarhtantayarsiu
 sayarngkhellr kymny. htiusiupyuylhng
 luupayarngtiusny pyhcmhsarsay lny
 stilhc pyhcmhsarykyayarng israyl amy-
 iusarpristapayarngkiung suutihtanmhar
 tnyhkiu sayar tparamyiusarkiu htiupy-
 hcmh lwhtlrm mny. luuthcuantayarksny
 stilhc pyhcmhar lyhng apyhchpyayar
 yjbbuahkarmlnysayar sitm tkayarngkiu
 sayarngkhellrmny. htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
 stilhc pyhcmhar misayar htiusuabhiu
 yjpurayarhtitsny apyhchpyayhkyng kiu
 pyurshpyng htiupyhckiu lwhtlrmny.
 israylamiysarhpyhcsayarsuu tnyhkiu sayar
 tparamyiusarhpyhcsayarsuutiusny stilhc
 pyhcmhsarayarahkar tpartnysayar trarkiu
 hcayarng kymny. israylamiysarhpyhchcay
 tparamyiusar hpyhchcay rellrnhgchwarp-
 hcmharlyhng htarwrbbhurarkiu mriusay rar-
 siu rayarksnyhpyhc htiusuuki suueatami-
 umh pyrhng rmny. htarwrbbhurareathckar-
 tayarkiu mhtemellmyngpyu pnyttayarkiu
 lwnkyusayarkyayarng htiusuuki rhngrhng
 pyrharmny. mimiapyhckiu mimihkanrm-
 nyhu mintayarmu eat. israylamiysar-
 tiusny tayar rhiiky sayarahkar tnaysayaru-
 pusnay htngkwaysayarsuu tyayarkkiu
 twaylayeat. twaysayarsuutiusny htiusuuki
 mayarrhay aarrun pristapayarngtiu rhay-
 siu hkayarkhellkyeat. suueatamhukiu
 hcerngarlmmhtngrharsaysayar kyayarng
 hkyuphtarkyeat. htarwrbbhurarklnti ius-
 usny asay sthkyngkiu amnhhkanrmny.
 pristapayarngtiusny tppyngmhar suuki
 kyayarkhellnhngphcrkymnyhu mayarrhay
 aar mintayarmuu htiumintayaratung
 pristapayarngtiu sny htiusuuki tpyngsiu
 sayarngswar kyayarkhellnhng phckyshpyng
 suusny asayhkanreat. thpn mayarrhayaar
 htarwrbbhurark sng sny israylamiysar-
 tiuaar sngsiurmnyamar suutiuaryiu
 ahcnyasktiusny awthcwn tiu swellhcarbhiu
 pnpwartiukiu lup pyarsayar kyiuinhg
 hkyntwellrkymny. htiumpwwartiukiu
 sngtiusny kynymyngsayar ahkar htarwr-
 hurar pnyttayarmuusmyhtiukiu aayark
 may kyngkymnyakyayarng ahtkk kiuyal-
 usiu liuklyk kiuynyarkiu mhewellyk
 mharwngskellsiu mliuk mmhewell ngarp-
 nysmyhtiukiu aayarkmay kyngshpyng
 sngtiu bhurarshkngabhiu snrhngmnyakya-
 yarng htiusu pyurmny. ngarsny sngtiueat
 bhurarshkngpyhchkyngnghar sngtiukiu
 aellguttupynmh nhutsayarngkhellsayar
 sngtiueat bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurarhpy-
 hceat. ngarsny sngtiueat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarhpyhcsnyhu mintayarmuueat.

laywiamyiu kayarhtsarijhareat sarkayarsny
 rubngamiyuelyarbheatsar darsnnhng abhi-
 ran paylkeatsar auntiukiu hkayarpelyhng
 prist kyayarhcayar gunasrayrhisayar suu
 ahcnyaway mngpyusayarsuu israylamiyu
 sarnhhcra ngarsnyhngtkw mayarrhaykiu
 punkn mayarrhayhng aarruntbhk
 hcuwaylyk sngtiusny amhutayarkiu hca-
 yarnglwneat. pristhi smyhapayarngtiusny
 snrhngkyeat. htarwrbbhurar sny suutiutwn-
 grhitayarmuueat. siuhpyhc sngtiusny
 htarwrbbhurareatpristapayarmhar abhykya-
 yarng kiuykiukiuy hkyemyhayarkrsnyhu
 siulayeat. htuihckarkiu mayarrhaykyar-
 lyhng pywplyk nayeat. thpnmayarrhayk
 abhysusny htarwr bhurareatluihpy-
 hcsnykiung abhysuusnrhngsnykiu ng
 abhysuuki hkyngkphcaymykiung nk-
 hpynnay htarwrbbhurar pytayarmuumny.
 rwaykayarktayar muusayarsuukiulny anea-
 parsiu hkyny kphcaytayarmuumny. aiuka-
 yarrrhng kayarreatapayarngsngrhismy
 tiu sngtiuppyrmnyamhuhuumuukar lng-
 pntiukiu yuu nkhpynnay htarwrbbhurar-
 rhaytayar menhng layarbnkiu tngkylayar.
 htuihkar htarwrbbhurar rwaykayark-
 tayarmuusayar suusny snrhngsayarsuu
 hpyhchcay. aiulaywisartiu sngtiusny
 amhutayarkiu hcayarnglwnkysnyhu siu-
 layeat. thpnmayarrhayk allaywisartiu
 narhtayarnng kyparlayar. sngtiusny htar-
 wrbbhurareat telltayaramhukiu sayarngrwk
 pristrhaymhar rplyk suutiuarymhu lny hca-
 yarnghcaymnyakyanrhitiayarmuusnyhng
 israyl amiyueatbhurarshkngsny sngtiukiu
 aneaparsiu hkayar nayrarhkyhkyngnghar
 israylamiyu pristnhng hkwellhtar sngkiung
 sngnyeahckiu laywisarapayarng tiukiung
 aneapar nayrarhkytayarmuusayar kyayjuu
 tayarkiu mhtemellmyngpyu yjpurayarhi-
 tararkiu lny rharkysnytkar. htuikyayarng
 sngnhngsngteatapayarngasngghi smyhti-
 usny htarwrbbhurartbhk hcuwaykypye tkar. aar-
 runkiu apyhctng mynytmmny akyayarng
 suusny abhysiusayar suuhpyhcsnyhu
 kayarraar siupyemh elyarbhars darsnnhng
 abhirantiukiu hkayarkhyng nghar hcayl-
 whtlayeat. suutiuklnti ngartiumlar. sngsny
 itayar ngartiukiu stliu niunhng pyarnny-
 hcesayar pynymh sayarngkhellsayar lny
 ngartiuaryayar luanluanmngmpyurlyhng
 hcitmpyaysaysny tkar. htiumhtpar niunhng
 pyarnnyhcesayar pynysiu ngartiukiu msa-
 yarng llyarmyar hcpyhcuayarnmyarkiu
 mpaybell iluutiueatmykhckiu hpa-
 yarkhkyngslayar. ngartiusny snghtansiu
 mlarhu pynsiueat. mayarrhaysny al-
 wnamykhtwk isuutiuaryayarskkarkiu
 pmarnpyutayarmuuparnhng. suu-
 tiuhchcar mynytayarngkiuumy h aky-
 wnupmsimar. suutiutwng tyayarkkiuumy h

mnyhnyselfparhu htarwrbbhurarar lyhayark
kayarraarlny aarrunnhng sngahcrhisayar
sngeatapayarngasngrhismyhtiusny nk-
pynnay htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar rhikylayar.
luuaseasetiusny mimitiu lngpnmyarkiu yuu
layarbnkiu tngpyemh sngnhng aarrunsnylny
mimitiu lngpnparlyk luuapayarnghtiusny
lngpn nhhcrarngarsytiukiui htarwrbbhu-
rar rhaytayarsiu sayarngkell kylayarhu
siusnyatiung htiusuaseasetiusny mimitiu
lngpnmyarkiu yuu menhnglayarbnkiu
tngpyemh mayarrhay aarrunnhng atuu
pristhcnwywayrar telltayartanhkarw rpnay
kyeat. kayarsnylny pristhcnwywayrar
telltayartanhkarw pristapayarngtiukiui ma-
yarrhaynhng aarruntbkh hcuwayhcaypyemh
htarwrbbhurareat bhuntayarsny pristapa-
yarngtiui htnghrarlayeat. htarwrbbhurarklny
ipristtiunhng hkwar thkyarhcnaylayar.
ngarsny suutiukiui hkykhkyng hpyksemnyhu
mayarrhaynhng aarrunaar mintayarmuuly-
hng suutiuk pypwplyk aiubhurarshkng hkp
simsayar stwtartueat askwinyarnmyarkiu
ahciur tayarmuusayar apyhckyayarng
pristapayarngtiukiui amykhtwtayarmuum-
nylayarhu lyhayarksiulayeat. htarwr-
bhurarklny kayarr darns abhiran tiueat
tellmyarkiu rhayarng nayhcayhkyngnghar
pristtiuaar sngsiulayarhu mayarrhayaar
mintayarmuusnyatiung mayarrhayht is-
raylamyiu askkyesuu tiunhngtkw darns
abhirannayrarsiu swarpyemh iluusiutiueat-
nayrar tellmyarkiu rhayarng nayky parla-
yar. suutiueatuhchcarthcuantkhukiumyh
mhtikyparnhng. siumhut suutiunhngatuu
suutiupayhckyayarng pykhce hkyngsiu
yararkkylimmyhu pristtiuaar sngsiu
lyhng luumyartiuisny kayarr darns abhi-
rantell ptwnkyngmnaybhell rhayarnglwhell
swarkysphpyng darns abhiransny sarpyar
aklaymyarnhngtkw htwk mimitiutell-
tanhkarw rpnaykyeat. mayarrhayklny
iamhualuanhcuantiukiui ngarsny aliuli-
umpyu htarwrbbhurar hcayhkiungtayarmuu
ngarpyusny akayarngkiui sngtiusny ab-
hysiu sirmyynny huumuukar hkpsimsayar
luusttwtartiuhkansayar sayhkyng hkpsimsa-
yar luusttwtartiu hkansayar suanmhkyngk-
iusar iluutiu hkanrlyhng htarwrbbhurarsny
ngarkiu hcaylwht tayarmuu. siumhut
htarwrbbhurarsny ashchpnsng tayarmuush-
pyng myaykyekwellpwnglyk iluutiukiung
suutiu nhngsiungsmyhkiung myiu su-
tiusny askrhnglyk saymngniungngansiu
sngswarlyhng htarwrbbhurar pyhcmhar
kyayarngkiui sngtiusny sinarlnykyrlim-
nyhu pyayarsiupeywsnyasuan suutiunngar
myaykye sny kwell mimihkantwngkiu
hpwngshpyng suutiunhng suutiuaaim
myarkiu kayarnhng siungsmysayar
suutiunhng suutiu uhchcarhismyhkiung
myiulayeat. htiusuutiuisny kiuytiungmhch
siungsmysayar suutiunhngtkw askrhnglyk

saymngniungngansiu sng sk suutiuaapa-
yarmhar myayhcaypynshpyng suutiuisny
pristmh pyrhngghkyngkiu hkanrkyeat.
suutiuaayarhcsankiu ptwnkyngghisayar is-
raylamyiusartiusny kyarlyhng ngartiukiulny
myaymyiukayarngmyiulimnyhu hciurim-
lyk pyaykyeat. nansarpayarngkiu merhiu
puujayarsayarsuu nhhcrar ngarsytiuk-
iulny htarwrbbhurarrhtantayark mehtwk
layarnglayeat. htarwrbbhurarklny htius-
nrhngsayar lngpntiukiui melayarngarrhtellk
kayarkyuu mekiu phchkypyemh htarwr-
bhurarklny htiusnrhngsayar lngpntiukiui
melayarngarrhtellk kayarkyuu mekiu
phchkypyemh kiuyaskkiu sayhcayhky-
ngnhar pyhcmharsayar suutiueat lng-
pntiuhpyng yjpllngkiu hpuauphcrar
kyaywarpyartiukiui luprmyakyayarng yjpu-
rayarhit aarruneatsar elarjarkiu sngsiulayar.
htarwrbbhurar rhaytayar puujayarsayarkya-
yarng htiungpntiusny sn rhngsnypyhch
israylamyiusartiuaar nimitihpych rkym-
nyhu mayarrhayaar mintayarmuusnyatiung
yjpurayarhitelarjarsny melayarngghkyng kiu
hkanrsayar suutiu puujayarsayar lngpn-
myarkiu yuu yjpllngkiu hpuauphcrar
kyaywarpyartiukiui luplayeat. htiusiu
aarrunamyiumhut. ahkyartparsayar amy-
iusarsny htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar nansarpa-
yarng kiu merhiu puujayarsayaraarhpyng
kayarnhng suueat apayarngasngkellsiu mh-
pyhchcaymnyakyayarng htarwr bhurarsny
mayarrhayaarhpyng mharhtartayarmuusny
atiung htiungpntiusny israylamyiusartiua
aar stipayarnimitihpyhcrkyeat. nkhpynnay
israylamyiusar prist apayarngtiuk sngtiusny
htarwrbbhurareatlutiukiui stkypyehusi-
lyk mayarrhaynhng aarruntiukiui apyhc
tng myntmkyeat. pristapayarngtiusny
mayarrhaynhng aarrun tbhk hcuwaykysa-
yahakar pristhcnwywayrar telltayarsiu
myayarkyny mughtimsny telltayarkiu
lwhmmiu htarwrbbhurareatbhuntayarsny
htngrhar layeat. mayarrhaynhng aarrun-
tiusny pristhcnwywayrar telltayarrhaysiu
hkynypkyeat. htarwrbbhurarklny ipristiuk-
iurhayarng naykylayar. ngar sny suutiukiui
hkykhkyngghpyksemnyhu mayarrhayaar
mintayarmuulyhng suutiuisny pypwplyk
naykyeat. mayarrhayklny sngsny lngpnkiu
kiung yjpllngpayark mekiu yuuhtnpyely-
hng layarbnkiu lny tnglyk pristrhirarsiu
alyngamynswar apyhchpyayhkyngkiu
pyulayar. htarwrbbhurarrhtantayark amy-
ktayarhtwk bhayupdrayarklyk rhipyehu
aarrunaar mharhtarsnyatiung aarrun sny
yuu pristhtellsiu pyaylayeat. htiuahkar
lutiui bhayupdrayarkhrchisnyhpyhc la-
yarbnkiu tng shpyng luumyartiuaabhiu
apyhchpyayhkyngkiu pyueat. askrhngsa-
yarsuu saysaysaru hcpkyarmhar rpnay
bhayupd ngvimlayeat. kayarr amhukya-
yarng saysaysasuutiukiui htar htiub-

hayupdhpyng saysayar luupayarngkar tsayarng layhtayarngkhkunhcar rhistny. htiubhayupdngyimpemh aarrunsny prist hcnwayrar telltayartanhkarw mayarrhayh-tansiu pynlareat.

17

thpn htarwrbbhursnsy mayarrhayaar mintayarmuusnykar sngsny israylamyiusartiuaar sng siupyemh bhiubhaswayamyiualiuk israyl saynhc myiu mngpyusayarsuaseasepayr-sayrh lhtansy nhchkyayarngtiukiu yuu luutiungamnykiu suhlantanpayarmhar rayhtarlayar. laywiamyiueatlhantanpa-yarmhar aarrunamnykiu rayhtarlayar. bhiubhaswayamyisuukeyetelyhng lhtan-thkyayarngchcerhirmny. htiuhlantantiukiu ngarbyarditpayrar arp prist hcnwayrar telltayaratwng sksayhkanhkykrhaymhar tnghtarlayar. ngarwaykayarksayarsu-ueat lhtansny apwng pwnglimmny. htiusiupyumh israylamyiusartiunsy sng apyhctng mynytmmhyngkiu nayarkthpn ngarnarmngyerarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung mayarrhaysny israylamyiusartiuaar sngsiu mngapayarmgtiusny bhiubhaswayamyiu aliuk mngtuelyhng lhtanthkyayarngghe lhtansynhch hkyayarngtiukiu paykyeat. aarruneatlhtansny lhtanmyar parstny. mayarrhaysny htiuhlantantiukiu sksayhkanhky telltayaratwng htarwrbbhu-rarhaytayar tnghtar layeat. nhkpynnay sksayhkanhkyktelltayaratwng siu ma-yarrhaywngsayahkar laywiamyiunhngsi-ungsayar aarruneatlhtansny arwkhtwklyk nguanlyk pwng lyk bartansekiu selykrhieat. mayarrhaysny lhtanrhismyhtiukiu htar-wrbbhur htantayark israylamyiusarti-uhaysiu htutsayarng shpyng suutiunsy kynyrhu luutiung mimilhtantankiu yuupyn layeat. htarwrbbhuraklny punknsayarsuuti-utbhk sksayhpyhchcayhyngnghar aarruneat lhtantankiu sksayhkanhkykrhay pynhtar amyellrhicaylayar. htiusiu suutiunsy saybhaynhng lwtmnyakyayarng suuti-ut apyhctng mynytmmhyngkiu ngarnarm-ngyerarhu mayarrhayaar mharhtarta-yarmuusnyatiung mayarrhaysny yulayeat. israylamyiusartiuklny akywnuptiu sny saykyaypykhcekypareat. tyayarkmyhmky-wng pykhcekypareat. htarwrbbhurareat telltayarark hkyngkpsayar suu tiung saypar-limmny. akywnuptiu rhismysny saybhay sng suanrhuanhkyngsiu rayarkrkyparuem-nylayarhu mayarrhayaar lyhayarksiukyeat.

18

thpn htarwrbbhursnsy aarrunaar min tayarmuusnykar sngnhng sngeat-sarmyayaswayamyiu tiunsy snrhngarhtarn-

tayarnhngsiungsayarapyhc sngtiu yjpu-rayarhitararnhng siungsayar apyhckiu hkanrkymny. sngeat bhiubhaswayamyiu laywiamyiusar nyeahckiuhynggtiusny sngnhngatuu kuunye amhutayar kiu sa-yarngrwkhcayhyngnghar hkayarhtarlayar. siurartwng sngnhngtkw sngcatsartiunsy sksayhkanhkyk telltayarrrhaymhar amhuta-yarkiu sayarngrwkrkymny. laywisartiunsy sngkiung telltayarrrhismy hkiung hca-yarngrkymny. siurartwng sngtiunhng suuti-ut sny saybhaylwtmnyakyayarng suu-tiusny telltayar tnsar yjpllngtsarmyarkiu mhkyngkprky. suutiunsy sngtiunhngatuu kuunye prist hcnwayrar telltayarark hcyarnglyk telltayararmhu rhismy hkiu htmrkymny. msiungsayarsuunsy sngtiu anesiu mhkyngmkpr. nayarkthpn amyk-tayarhtwk israyl amyiusartiupayarsiu mrayarkmnyakyayarng sngtiu sny snrh-ngrarhtarntayarnhng yjpllngkiu hcyarngkrky mny. htiusiu sngtiueat nyeahckiuulaywis-artiukiu israylamyiusartiuhetellk rwayyuu pristhcn wayrar telltayararmhukiu htmh-cayhyngnghar htarwrbbhur aar pyusayar puujayarskkarkellsiu sngtiuaar ngarpayeat. htiukyayarng sngnhngsngcatsartiunsy yj-pllngnhngsiungsayaramhu kularkaratwng sayarngr wkhcaramhurhismyhtiukiu yjpu-rayarhitpyu sayarngr wkrkymny. sngtiuaar kyayjuupyu yjpurayar hitararkiu ngar-paypye. msiungsayar suunsy aneapar siu hkyngkplyhng asaysthkyngkiu hkanrmnyhu min tayarmueat. thpn htarwrbbhursnsy aarrunaar min tayarmuusnykar isray-lamyiusartiunsy sn rhngghcay skkpsmyh-sayar puujayarskkartiuahtellk ngaraar hkyemyhayarksayar puujayarskkartiukiu sngap sngnhngsngcatsartiuaabhiu hpyhch-cayhyngnghar htarwr pnytraraarhpyng ngarpayeat. mesiumrayark snrhngsayar ararhtellk sng tiungsayarararhuumuukar israylamyiusar lhuusayaruhchcar bha-yarjnypuujayarskar apyhchpyayraryj duhcriukhpyayraryjpuujayarlaysmyhtiunsy sngnhng sng catsartiuaabhiu snrhngkrmny. snrhngarhtar hcarrmny. yarkyar apayarngtiusny hcarrsayahkhwnghieat. sngtiuaabhiu snrhngpayeat. htiunht-par israylamyiusarti-ut puujayar sayar hkyemyhayarkrar puujayarskkar hkyel-whellrar puujayarskkar tiukiu sngnhng sngcatsarsmetiuaar htarwrpnytr traraarh-pyng ngarpaypye. sngaim snrhngsayar suu apayarngtiusny hcarrsayahkhwn-grhieat. israylamyiusarrray htarwrbbhur aar puujayarsmyh akayarngsuansayarse akayarngsuan sayar hcpyhcn y akayarn-gsuansayar gyuanhpcarkiu sngtiu aar ngarpaypye. htarwrbbhurarhtantayarsiu sa-yarnghkellsmyh aue mhny sayar shcsekiulu-ysngsiungrmny. sngaim snrhngsayar suua-payarngtiusny hcarrsayahkhwnghieat.

israylamyiu kyinsiu puujayarsmyhtiukiu lny sngsiungrmny. auebhwarsayarsar luuhpyhchcay tirhcsarn hpyhchcay htarwr-
 hurarhtantayarsiu sayarnghkellsmyhtiukiu sngsiungrmny. siurartwng lueatsaruenhng mhcngkyy sayar tirhcsarneatsaruekiu amhnrrwayrmny. rwaysayar sartiukiu asktllwnmh sngabhiu pytsnyatiung gayrn-
 hhcsynhngmyhsayar akypatayaraliuk ngwayngarkypnhng rwayrmny. nwsarsarue siusarue sitsaruesny snrhngsayarkiyayarngr
 mrwayr. suueataswaykiu yj plngpayarmhar hpyrnrmny. seukiulny htarwrbbhurar abhiu mwhaykiungsayarananrhhchay mehpyng
 puujayarskkar pyurmny. asarmuukar hkyelwhellrarpuujayarskkareatrngpt nhng lkyarphkuankellsiu sngabhiu hpyhcrmmny.
 israylamyiusartiueat snrhngchcay htarwrbbhuraraar sayarnghkellsayar puujayarskkar-
 rhismyh tiukiu sngnhngsngat sarsmetiuaar htarwrpnytraraarhpyng ngarpaypye. sngahcrhisayar sngeatamiyu anwynhng-
 siu htarwrbbhurar rhaytayar sarnhngy- hny sayar htarwrptinyarnyhpchcstnyhu mintayarmuueat. thpn htarwrbbhurarsny
 aarrunaar min tayarmuusnykar israylamy- iusartiunayrarpnyngamwayhkanrarmyay suutiunhnggrayar piungsayarabhiu mrhir.
 ngarsnykar suutiutwng sngpiungsayarabhiu sngamway uhchcarhpyheat. laywisartiunsy prishcnywayrar telltayaramhukiu sayarn-
 grwksayarkiyayarngr suutiutamwayhkan hcrar israylamyiusartiueat uhchcarsybhiutbhiukiu ngarpaypye. yhkumhch israylamyiusar-
 tiunsy kiuyapyhckiu hkan saybhaynhng mtwaymnyakyayarngr prishcnywayrar tell-
 tayaraneaparsiu mhkynymkp rky. laywis- artiusny prishcnywayrar tell tayaramhukiu sayarngrwk kiuyapyhckiu kiuyhkanrky
 mny. suutiunsy israylamyiusartiunhng rayar amwaymhkanrkyhu sngtiutamyiua-
 hcnyask hcayarngr sayar pnythpyhcsny. israylamyiusartiunsy htarwrbbhurar aar
 puujayarskarpyusayar kiuyuhchcarsybhi- utbhiukiu laywisaramwayhkanhcrarabhiu
 ngarpaypye. htiukyayarngr suutiun sy isray- lamyiasartiunhng rayar amwaymhkanrhu
 ngaramintayarrhieat. thpn mayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurark sng sny laywisartiuaar sng-
 siurmnmhar sngtiutamwayhkanhcrar ngar- paysayar israyl amyiustartiueat uhchcarsyb-
 hiutbhiukiu sngtiunsy hkanyu sayarahkar htiuaabhiukiu sybhiubhiu pyn tbiukiu
 htarwrbbhuraraar puujayarskkarpyurkymny. htiupuujayarskkarkiu kayarknynghgtellk
 yuusayar snhpcarkellsiu hpcyhcsenyar kynghgtellk yuusayarhpcyhcrnykellsiu
 sngtiuaabhiu mhrtilim mny. htiusiu sngtiunsy israylamyiusartiumh hkanyuusayar syb-
 hiutbhiuhtellk htarwrbbhuraraar puujayar skkarpyurkymny. htiupuujayarskkarkiu
 ulny yjpurayar hitaarrunaar lhuurkymny. sngtiuhkanrsmysayar alhuutiuahtellk

akayarngsuansayarabhiu snrhngsayarab-
 hiukiu nhutyuu htarwrbbhuraraar puuja- yarskkarpyurkymny. siuhpyhc suutiuaar
 sngsiurmnmymhar laywisar tiunsy akayarng- suansayarabhiukiu nhutyuupuujayarpymh
 kywngsayarabhiukiu kayarknynghgtellk
 kyayjuu hpcyhcsenyarkyngeat kyayjuukell-
 siu mimitiuaabhiu mhrtilim mny. htiuky- wngsayarabhiukiu kiuytiungmhch aimsuu
 aimsartiusny hcarhkyngsayararpr hcarra-
 sayar ahkynghrheat. prishcnywayrartelltayar
 amhuhcayarngr sayaratwk ngarhkysayarsu
 hpyhheat. akayarngsuansayar abhiukiu
 nhutyuupuujayarpymh kywngsayarab-
 hiuaarhpyng apyhcararkhcrarakayarngr
 mrhi. saybhaynhng mtwaymnyakyayarngr is-
 rayl amyiustartiueat snrhngsayar arartiukiu
 mnyhcnuyuhcay rhu mintayarmuueat.

19

thpn htarwrbbhurarsny mayarrhaynhng
 aarrun tiukiu hkayar htarwrbbhurar
 hcrngrhtuanhpwelltayarmuusayar pnytr-
 arhnumuukar apyhcmarp thkarmyh
 htmhbhiumtng kwkkyar hkyngmrhi as-
 ngnesayar nwarmpyiukiu israylamyiu
 sartiunsy sayarnghkellmnyakyayarngr sng-
 siulayar. yjpurayarhitelarjar ap tppyngsiu
 sayarngrswarpyemh suurhay ahkyarsuu
 strmny. yjpurayarhitelarjarsny aswaykiu
 lk nhngyuu prishcnywayrar telltayarrhay-
 hcuuhcuu hkunhc kyim hpyrnrmny. yjpu-
 rayarhitrhaymhar htiunwar meat aray asar
 asway hkyaynunhngtkw tkayarngrluankiu
 ahkyar suusny merhiurmny. yjpurayarhit-
 snylny akarrhshcsar husaupngnywnhng
 nemayarngrsayar ahtnykiu yuu nwarm
 melayarngrarhtellsiu phchkyrmny. htiun-
 nayark mimiawtkiu lyhayar kiuykiu lny
 rayhkiuyupemh tptellsiuwng nyuetiungaa-
 yarngr mhcngkyyhpyhclimmny. merhiusayar
 suusnylny mimiawtkiu lyhayar kiuyki-
 ulny rayhkiuyupemh nyuetiungaaayarngr
 mhng kyy hpyhclimmny. hngkyysa-
 yarsuu thcuantayarksnny nwar meat pyarkiu
 hcsuim tppyngmhar hngkyysayar arp
 htarmny. israylamyiu pristabhiu hngkyu
 hcaysayar raybhayarabhiu htiuparkiu
 siuhtarmny. apyhcnhng knghcnghcay-
 hcrarabhiuhpyhcsny. nwar meat pyarkiu
 hcsuimsayarsuusnylny mimi awtkiu-
 lyhayar nyuetiungaaayarngr mhngkyy
 hpyhclim mny. irwaykar israylamy-
 iusar tnyhkiasayar tparamyiusartiunsy
 ahcnymyell hcayarngrsayar pnythpyh-
 csny. luusayakayarnγκiu htisayarsuusny
 hkunhcrk mhngkyyhpyhclimmny. suan-
 rkmyayarksayarnay htiupayarnhng kiuykiu
 snrhngchcay hkunhcrkmyayarksayarnay
 hngkyylim mny. suanrkmyayarksayarnay
 kiuykiu msnrhngchcay lyhng hkunhcrkmya-
 yarksayarnaytiungaaayarngr mhng kyyr.

luusaykayarngkiuhti kiuykiu msnrhngchay
 sayarsuusny htarwrbbhurareat telltayarkiu
 nyhcnuyuhcay eat. htiusuuki isray-
 lamyiumh pyrhngmny. hcng kyyhcaysa-
 yarrayhpynhkyngkiu mhkansayarkyayarn
 mhngc kyyhpyhceat. hcngkyyhkyngsiu
 mrayarksay. telluusyalyhng hcayarngr-
 sayartrarhuumuukar tellsiuwngsayarsuu
 tellrhinaysayarsuupayarngtiusny hkun-
 herckptluan mhngkyyhpyhckylimmny.
 mhpuanbell hpwnghtarsayarkuirhismy-
 htiusnylny mhngkyyhpyhckylimmny.
 stsaysayarsuu narsaysayarsuu luusay ariu
 luusnghkyiungkiu lypng twayhtilyhng
 hkunherck ptluan mhngkyyhpyhckylimmny.
 mhngkyysayarsuubhiu apyhcknghcayrar
 merhiu sayarnwarheatpyarahkiyuki yuu
 hcesayarraynhngatuu aiuhtnpyemh hc-
 ngkyysayarsuusny husaupngnywnkiu
 raynhhc tellpayarmharng tnsarmyar
 tellrhisayar luumypayarmharng lu-
 usayariu stsaysayarsuu narsaysayarsuu
 luusnghkyiungkiu htisayarsuupayarmharng
 hturaykiu hpynmny. hcngkyysayarsuusny
 mhngkyysayarsuuki suanrkmyayarksa-
 yarnay hkunherckmyayarksayarnay hpynr
 mny. hkunherckmyayarksayarnay kiuykiu
 snrhngchay lyk mimiawtkiu lyhayar rayhky-
 iulyhng nyueahkyin twng hcngkyyilmny.
 mhngkyysayarsuusny kiuykiu snrhng
 hcayhkyngngharmpyulyhng htarwrbbhu-
 rareat snrhngarhtarntayarkiu nyhc-
 nyuuhcaysayarkyayarn pristmh pyrhng
 hkyngkiu hkanrmny. hcngkyyhcaysayar
 rayhpynhkyngkiu mhkansayarkyayarn
 mhngkyybhellnayeat. ahcnaymyellhca-
 yarngrsayar pnythuumuukar hcngkyysayar
 raykiu hpynsayarsuusny mimiawtkiu ly-
 hayarmny. hturaykiu htisayarsuulny
 nyuetiung aayarn mhngkyyhpyhckylimmny.
 mhngkyysayarsuu htismyhsayar ararsny
 lny mhngkyyhpyhckylimmny. hturarkiu
 htisayarsuu lny nyuetiungaayarn mh-
 ngkyyhpyhckylimmnyhu mintayarmueat.

20

skkrarjlays phtml israyl amyiasar pristapa-
 yarngtiusny jintayarsiu rayark kardayrhap
 naykyeat. htuarp miriaansay snggyiuh
 layeat. pristiusayarkhcar raymrhisay-
 arkayarngr mayarrhaynhngaarruntbhk
 hcuwaykylyk htarwrbbhurarhymhar ngar-
 tiuahckiumyarsaysayar ahkar ngartiulny
 msayparlay. ngartiuhng ngartiutirhc-
 sarumyarkiu sayhcayhkyngnghar htarwrbb-
 hurareatpristkiu itayarsiu abhykyayarn
 sayarnghkellsny. ngartiuki aellgut-
 tupynymh htwkhcay isusayar arpsiu
 abhykyayarn sayarnghkellsny. iarp sny
 lylyphcararmkayarnr sngbhayarshpnpng
 hcpyhc nwyng stllpnhgiuchkrarmka-
 yarng. sayarkhcararraymymh mrhihu

mayarrhaykiu apyhctng siukyeat. ma-
 yarrraynhng aarruntiusny luuahcuawaymh
 htwk prsthcnwaywar telltayartanhkar-
 wsiu swar shpyng pypwpylyk naykyhcn
 htarwrbbhurareat bhun tayarsny htngghar-
 layeat. htarwrbbhuraraklnt hantantayarkiu
 kiungyuu sngcathckiuuarrun parlyk prist-
 myarkiu hcuwayhcaylayar. suutiurhaymhar
 kyayarkkiuharhtarlayar. kyayarksny
 mimiraykiu htwk hcay pristmyarnhng
 suutiutirhcsarmyartiaar sayarkbhiu
 raykiu payrmnyhu mayarrhayaar mint-
 yarmuusnyatiung mayarrhay sny lhan-
 tantayarkiu htarwrbbhurarhaytayarkyuu
 aarrunparlyk pristtiuki kyayarkhaymhar
 hcuwayhcaypyelyhng ahkyngsuupuantiu
 narhtayarnngkyaylar. ngartiusny sngtiua-
 bhiu ikayarkhtellk raykiu htwkhcay
 rmnylayarhu siulyk mimilkkiu sn kya-
 yarkkiu lantannhng nhckymiriukshpyng
 raysny myarhcwarhtwk luuprist tiunhng
 tirhcsarntiusny sayarkryeat. htarwrbb-
 hurarklnt sngtiusny ngarkiu myuan kyn
 israylamiusartiurhaymhar ngarkium-
 riumsay pyusayarkyayarn ipristtiuaar
 ngarpaysayarpynysiu sngtiusny piusa-
 yarngrsayarahkwngkiu mrkyhu mayarrhay
 nhng aarruntiaar mintayarmueat. is-
 raylamiusartiusny htarwrbbhurar ki-
 u snkyngbhkpyusayarlnt suutiutwng riusay
 laymythkyngkiu hkantayarmuusayarkya-
 yarngr htiuraysny mayribhrayhpyhctny.
 mayarrhaysny kardayrarmh eduan-
 rhngbhurnghtan siu santmtiuki hcayl-
 wht kiuytayarny israyl k akywnuptiu
 twaysayaramhu aluanhcuantnyhuusayar
 akywnuptiubhiubhaysny aellguttupyny-
 siuswar akywnuptiu snyaellguttupyny
 mharkarkyarmyngchwarnayshpyng aellgut-
 tulutiisny akywnup tiunhng bhiubhaym-
 yarkiu nyhnyselfkyayarngr akywnuptiusny
 htarwrbbhurar ki u aayarkh sayarhakr
 kayarnkgntmnkiu hcaylwht akywnup
 tiuki aellguttupynymh nhutsayarngrta-
 yarmuukyayarngrkiu kiuytayarsipareat.
 yhkumhar akywnuptiusny kiuytayar eat
 niungnganahcwnanar kardayrhap rhiy-
 pareat. kiuytayarpynyalryhayark swarparr
 hcay. lyarmyar hcpyhcuyarnmyarkiu
 mnnngpar. twng raykiulny msayarkpar.
 kiuytayarpynnykiu mlwn mhetiungaa-
 yarngr lkyarbkh lkwllbhkxiu mlwhell mng
 lmsiusar rhayarkliuparmnyhu tayarnngp-
 hcayeat. eduanlnt sngsny ngarpynyalry
 mrhayarkmswarr. rhayarkswarlyhng
 htarlknkhng setarmnyhu pynpyareat.
 israylamiusartiuklnt mnglmsiu sar
 rhayarkliuparmny. kiuytiungmhck tirh-
 sarntiu sny kiuytayarraykiu sayarklyhng
 abhiuki payar mny. ahkyarsayaramhuki
 mpyubhell hkyayhpyng swarruanmyhsar
 pyuparmny siusayarlnt eduan sngsny
 rhayarkmswarrhusiulyk myarhcwarsayar

biulhkyayaluanarngnhngtkw setarhkyng
nghar htwklareat. htiusiu eduansny su-
ueatpynyalyrhayarkswar sayar ahkwngkiu
israylaar mpaysayarkyayarnng israylsny
lwhellrhayarnglayeat. israylamyiusar
pristapayarngtiu sny kardayrharpmh
pyayarnng hayarrtayarnngsiu rayarkkyeat. ed-
uanpynyhcwnnar hayarrtayarnngpayarmhar
htarwr bhararsny mayarrhaynhngaarrun-
tiukiu hkayar sngtiusny mayribhhcmray-
narmhar ngarhckarkiu snkyngsayarkya-
yarnng israylamyiusartiuaar ngarpaysayar
pynysiaarrunsny mwng. mimiluumy-
iuhcny wayrarsiu swarmny. siuhpyhc
aarunnghg sueatsar elarjarkiu hkayar ha-
yarrtayarnngpayarsiu sayarnngswarpyelyhng
aaruneatawtkiu hkywt sueatsar elar-
jarkiu wthcaypyemh aarrunsny htiaurpsay
mimiluumyiuhcnywayrarsiu swarmnyhu
mintayarmuusnyatiung mayarrhaypyu
suuti sny pristapayarngtiurhaymhar ha-
yarrtayarnngpayarsiu tkkyeat. mayarrhaysny
aaruneatawtkiu hkywt sar elarjarkiu wth-
caypyemh aarrunsny tayarnghtip saylayeat.
mayarrhaynhng elarjartiusny tayarngpayar
k snglarkyeat. aarrunsny anihchcra-
yarkkyayarnngkiu prist apayarngtiusny
simyngsayarahkar israylamyiu sarrhis-
myhtiusny aarrunatk arksuansypt luan
ngiukywaymyntmhkyngkiu pyukyeat.

21

israylamyiusny asrimlmhpyng larkys-
nysitngkiu tayarngmyknhararnaysayar
hkarnarn amyiu aarrdmngkyekyarlyhng
israylamyiu hchctiuk luuahkyiutiukiu
bhmsesimswarlayeat. israylamyiu klny
kiuytayarsny iluumyiu kiu akywnuptiulksiu
aptayarmuulyhng suuti myiumyarkiu
rhngrhngbpykseparmyhu htarwrbbhu-
raraar shhcargtipulayeat. htarwrbbhu-
rarsnylny israylamyieat hckarkiu
narhtayarnng htiuhkarnarnamyiusartiukiu
aptayarmueat. suutiunghg suutiomy-
iumyarkiu israyl luutiusny rhngrhng-
pykse htiuarpmkiu hayarmar amnyhpyng
smutkyeat. hayarrtayarnngmh htwk
eduanpynykiu wiungghkyngghar eduankng-
lylmhpyng hkyeswarkyhcn y aswarhksayar
kyayarnng luumyartiunsny hcitaaarlyayarky
sngsny ngartiukiu itayar sayhcayhkyn-
ghar aellguttupynymh abhykyayarnng
sayarnghkellsny. munmrhi raylnymrhi
ipayarpyksayarhcarhcararkiu hngartiunsny
alwnrwanrhareathu bhurarshkngnhng
mayarrhaykiu snkyngbhkpyu siukyeat.
htiuhkar htarwrbbhararsny israylamyiu
sartiutwng memywaymyarkiu hcaylwhtta-
yarmu luuamyar tiunsny akiukhkanrshpyng
saykyeat. htiukyayarnng luumyartiunsny
mayarrhayhtansiu lar akywnuptiusny htar-
wrbbhararnghg kiuytayarkiu sn kynglyk pya-

yarsiu pyhcmharparpye. htarwrbbhararsny
mywaymyarkiu akywnuptiumh pyrhara-
tayarmuumsnyakyayarnng sutayarnngparhu
lyhayarklyhng mayarrhaysny luumyara-
bbhu sutayarnnglayeat. htarwrbbhararklny
memywayrupkiulup tiungpayarmhar myha-
yarkhtalarlay. akiukhkanrsayar suutiung
kynryhulyhng askhkymsarrlimmyhu
mayarrhayaar mintayarmuusnyatiung
mayarrhaysny kyaywarhpyng mywaykiu
lup tiung payarmhar myhayarkhkye-
htarpyelyhng mywaykiuksayarsuumny
snykar kyaywarmywaykiu kynryhusa-
yarahkar ask hkymsarrkyeat. thpn
israylamyiusartiunsny nayrar pyayarnng
aubutarp hcarhknhkykyeat. aubutarpmh
pyayarnngpy nayhtwkrar bhk mayarrbh-
pynyrrhaytwngghisayar tayararmhar ijarbarrim
arp hcarhknhkykyeat. htiuarpmh pyayarnng
jarrk hkyayarnngnar hcarhknhkykyeat.
htiuarpmh thpnpyayarnngpy aarma-
yarripyny nynggh hcpsayar tayarrrhisa-
yar aarnunhkyayarnngnar tbbhthkyk
hcarhknhkykyeat. aarnunhkyayarnngkar
mayarrbhpyng aarmayarripynyhcpkyara-
pnyngahkyar hpyhcnstny. htiusiunghganye
htarwrbbharhchctiukhckark jarrkarp
suparp aarnunhkyayarnngtiu aarpynyisnu
hce mayarrbhpynganar rhayarkswarsayar
hkyayarnngaswysyhu larstny. aarnunhkyay-
yarnngmh bayrraytwngsiu hkreswarkyeat.
htiuraytwngkar ahkyarmhut htarwrbbhu-
rark luumyarkiu hcwayhchaylayar raykiu
ngarpaymyhu mayarrhayaar mintay-
armuuar mnyayarnngsayar raytwngghpyhc
stny. htiuhkar israylamyiu kiutwnggray
htwk layar. htwkaayarnng sehkyngsiuky-
layar. trarmngghcemsnyatiung mhuumt-
tiusny raytwngkiu tuukypye. luutiutwng
akellamhuutiusny tayarngwaytiunghg
raytwngkiu tuukypyeu sehkyng siu-
layeat. htiutayarmh mttnararpsiuung
mttnararpmh nharlyaylarpsiuung nharlyay-
larpmh barmut arpsiuung barmutarpmh
mayarrbhkyiungsiung yayrrhimunmyiukiu
myknharpyusayar pigartayarnghtipsiuung
hkreswar kyeat. htiuhkar israylamyiusar-
tiusny aar mayarrirrhngbhurng rhihun-
mnghtansiu santmntiukiu hcaylwht lyk
akywnuptiusny mngkyepynyaly rhayark
swarparrhchay. lyarsiuung hcpyhchuy-
yarny siung mwngpar. twnggraykiulny
msayarkpar. mngkye pynykiu mlwn-
mhetiunghgayarnng mnglmsiusar rhayark
liukparmyhu ahkwngtayarnngkyeat.
htiupynyaly rhayarkswarsayar ahkwngkiu
rhihunmngsny israylamyiusartiuaar mpay.
mimiluumyayarnngtiukiu hcwayhchay is-
raylamyiusar tiukiu setarhkyngnghar
suutiurhharartayarsiu htwk yarhtmyiusiu
rayarkpyelyhng hchctiuklayeat. htiumngkiu
israylamyiusartiunsny htar nhng lupkian
aarnunhkyayarnngmhsny ybbuthhkyay-

yarnng tiungaayarnngg ammunamyiuser
 nayrartiungaayarnngg htiungpiungsayar
 myaykiu simyuykyeat. ammunamyiuser
 nayrar nyhchpkar aarkyeat. htiusiu isray-
 lamyiuserartiussy hayrbbhun myiumhch aar-
 mayarriamyiusernaysayar myiurwarhismyh
 tiukiu simyuu naykyeat. hayrbbhunmyiuser
 mayarbhpnykiu ahciursayar arngrhngb-
 hurnghng hchctiuk aarnunhkyayarngtiung
 aayarnng pynykiu luyusayar aarma-
 yarrirhngbhurng rhihun mngnaysayarmyiu
 hpyhchstny. htiuaakyayarnngkiu rnysayarnng
 lngkarsartiu k hayrbbhunmyiuser swar
 thpntnykyhciu. rhihun bhurngnaysayarmy-
 iukiu pyngsngkyhciu. rhihunbhurngnayrar
 hayrbbhunmyiumh melyhanhtwk mayarb-
 pynyaarrrmyiunhngtkw aarnunhkyayarnngar
 myngsayararp ahciursayar mngtiukiu
 layarnnglaypye. aiumayarbhpny sngsy
 amngglarrhieat. aihukaymurhtpnyti
 sngtiussy akyiunnykypye. pyay rsayar
 mimisarsmetiukiu aarmayarrirhngbhurng-
 rghihun lksiu rayarkchayhkyngnghar
 htiubhurarsny ahkwngpaypye tkar. thpn
 ngartiussy aarmayarrisartiukiu tiuk
 pynsaryakyayarnng hayrbbhunpynysny dib-
 hunmyiutiung aayarnng pyklappye. maydbh-
 myiunghng nehchpsayar nayarhpar myiutiun-
 gaayarnng suutiukiu sutsngpyrhngkypye
 suistny. htiusiu israylamiyuserartiussy aar-
 mayarri pyny nayrkyeat. mayarrhaysnylny
 yarjarmyiuukiu hcuuhcmhkyngnghar luukiu
 hcaylwhtpyelyhng htiuumyurwartiukiu
 simyuu arng naysayar aarmayarriamyiuser-
 tiukiu nhnghtutkyeat. thpn israylamiyuser-
 tiussy lhnny barrhnpynysiu hkreswarkyeat.
 barrhnrhngbhurngaugh sny mimiluuapa-
 yarngtiunghng ediyarpmhar hchctiukhkyng-
 nghar hkyeswareat. htarwrbbhurarklly
 suukiu mkyayarknhng. suunhngtkw su-
 ueatluuapayarnngkiung suueatmaykiung
 snglk ngarrapppye. hayrbbhunmyiuser
 aarmayarri rhngbhurngrhihunkiu pyuskell-
 siu imngkiulny pyurmny hu mayarrhayaar
 mintayarmuusnyatiung htiungnngnhsarm-
 yar luumyapapayarnngtiukiu tyayarkmyh
 mkywnglupkyan suueatpynykiu simyuu
 kyeat.

22

thpn israylamiyuserartiussy hkreswar ma-
 yarbhhlwngpyng yayardmynhcnar yayrihka-
 yarmyiu tbhk tellsayarkkyeat. aarma-
 yarriamyiuserartiupukysayar amhualuan
 hcuankiu jihpayarsarbarlkmngsimyngly-
 hng israylamiyuserartiussy myarpyarsayar
 kyayarnng mayarbhpynysartiussy al-
 wnkyayarkrwan ky nwnarsny mykpnngkiu
 lhm hcarskellsiu ialuanarngsny ngar-
 tiuptlly rhismyhiukiu lhm hcarlimmnyhu
 puupnsayarchitrhilyk midynpynysar
 askyesuutiuaar siukyeat. htiuahkar

jihpayarsar barlksny mayarbhrhngbhurngh-
 pyhcsnyhng ammunnpy ny hcesayarmy-
 hceatanarmharhisayar paysayarmyiuay
 bayarrsarbarlkmkiu hkayarpngkyngnghar
 santmntiukiu hcaylwht aellguttupynymh ra-
 yarklar sayar luutmyiussy myaymknharkiu
 hpuanlwhtmyk ngaranar nayrarkhykypye.
 siuhpyhc kywlarpar. iluummyussy ngarhtk
 aarkyesayarkyayarnng suutiukiu ngarab-
 hui kyinsellpar. siu pyulyhng suutiukiu
 ngartiuk ngarpynymh nhnghtutniungka-
 yarnng nhnghtutniunglimmny. kiuytayar
 kayarnngkypaysayar suussy kayarnngkyem-
 ngglarhkanrsnykiung kiuytayar kyinsell-
 sayarsuussy kyinsella psayarsuuhpyhc-
 snykiung ngarsisnyhu mharliuklayeat.
 mayarbhpynysar askyesuutiunghng midyn
 pynysar askyesuutiussy pyuhcarhkyn-
 glksayarnng parlykswar barlmhtansiu
 rayarksayarahkar barlk mngchckarkiu
 kyarlyhayarklayeat. barlmk ynaynymhar
 iarpnaykyparue. htarwrbbhurarminta-
 yarmuusnyatiung ngarpynpyayarmyhu
 siulyhng mayarbhararrhitiussy barlmh-
 tanmhar naykyeat. bhurarshkngsny
 barlmrhirarsiu lar sng rhisayar iluutiussy
 abhysuunnyhu maytayarmuu lyhng barlmk
 mayarbhrhngbhurng jihpayarsar barlksny
 akywnupsesiu luukiu hcaylwht aellgut-
 tupynymh rayarklarsayar luumayr sny
 myaymkyarkiu hpuanlwhtmyk naykykypye.
 siuhpyhc kywlarpar. iluummyiukiu ngarab-
 hui kyinsellpar. siupyulyhng suutiukiu
 ngartiuk nhnghtutniungkayarnngnhnghtut-
 niunglim mnyhu hkayarpngkyayarnngkiu
 bhurarshkngaar lyhayark siueat. bhu-
 rarshkngkly sngsny iluutiunghng atuu
 mliukmswarr. htiuumyiuukiu mkyin-
 sellr. kayarnng kyemngglarkiu hkanrsayar
 luummyiuhpyhcsnyhu barlmaar mintay-
 yarmuueat. nannkrayarkm hbarlmsny ht
 sngtiussy kiuyppynysiu pynswarkyparlayar.
 sngtiunghngatuu ngarliuksayarahkwngkiu
 htarwrbbhurapaytayarmmuuh barlkm-
 nghcaylwhtsayar ararrhitiuaar pynpyayar
 layeat. htiuahkar mayarbhpynyararrhi-
 tiussy barlk mnghtansiu pynswar barlmsny
 kywntayartiunghng atuu mliukliuparhu lyha-
 yarkkyeat. thpn barlkmngsny arnghtkaray
 atwkaarhpyng myar araraarhpyng bhunkye-
 sayar mhuumttiukiu hcaylwhtpynsny-
 atiung suutiussy barlmhtansiu rayarklar
 jihpayar sarbarlkmngk kiuytayarsny
 ngartansiu mlarorny akyayarnng ab-
 hyaseatarmy hmrhiparhcaynghng. ngarsny
 kiuytayarkiu alwnhkyemyhayarkmny.
 kiuytayartayarnngsmhyhiukiu paymny. siuh-
 pyhc kywlarpar. iluummyiukiu ngarabhiu
 kyinsellparhu mintayarmuukyayarnngkiu
 pynpyayarkyeat. barlmkly barlkmngsny
 rwhayngwaynhng pynsayar mimintay-
 yarkiuupng paysayarlly ngarkiu kwysayar
 bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurareat hckartayarkiu

lwnkyuu amhuakeangy thcuanthkukiumyh ngarmpyuniung. siurartwng htarwrbhurarsny abhysiu htp mintayarmuunykui ngarsimnyakyayarng ynayny mhar iarp naykyparuehu barlkmngkywntiuaar pynpyareat. nyahkyin bhurarshkngsny barlmrhirsarsiu lar htiuluutisny sngkiuhkayarhkyngngharlarlyhng suutiuhngatuu ht liuklayar. siurartwng ngarmharhtarsmyh atiungsar pyurmnyhu mintayarmueat. nannkrayarkmh barlmht mynykiu kunthe htngpyelyhng mayarbharrhitiunhngatuu liuklayeat. htisiu liuksayarkyayarng bhurarshkng amyk tayarhtwk htarwrbhurareat kayarngkngtmnsny suuki setarhkyngnghar lm rpnayeat. htiuahkar barlm sny mynykiu hce ngysarnhhcyarknhng swarhcnyn twng htarwrbhurareat kayarngkngtmnsny htarkiu miulyk lm rpnaysnykiu mynsny mynglyhng lmlwhell lysiu wnglayeat. barlmny mynykiu lmsiu pynhcayhkyngnghar riuklayeat. htarwrbhurareat kayarngkngtmnsny hcpyhcuayarnyhca-yarngrnnhhcbkhkcpkyarlm thpn rpnayeat. htarwrbhurareat kayarngkngtmnkui myny sny myngpysayarahkar hcayarngrntbhktiu barlmeathkyaykiu hpilayeat. barlmny thpn riukpynlayeat. htarwrbhurareat kayarngkngtmnsny lwn swar lmtbbhkbhkmh mlyh mlwhellniungaayarnng kyn myayarsay arp rpnayeat. mynsnylny htarwrbhurareat kayarngkng tmnkui myngpysayarahkar barlmaayark wplyk nayeat. barlmsny amykhtwk tayarngwaynhng mynykiuriuklayeat. htiuahkar htarwrbhurarsny mynyeatnhutkiu hpwngtayarmuu mynyk sngsny ngarkiu suankyimiung aayarnng riukrmnyakyayarng ngarsny sng abhysiu pyubhisnyhu barlmaarmaylyhng barlmlk sngsny ngarkiu kyehcarparsny tkar. ngar htarrhiparhcaysayar. htarrhilyhng sngkiu yhkutmyhu mynyaarsueat. mynykly ngarsny ynaytiungaayarnng sng eatahcekiu ahcnynhkanrsayar sngeat mynyhpyhcsnymhut layar. sngthkarmyh isiu ngarsnyubhuuslayarhu barlm aar maylyhng mpyubhuuhu rpnpyareat. htiuahkar htarwrbhurarsny barlmnykhckikiu hpwngtayarmuu htarwrbhurareat kayarngkngtmnsny htarkiumiulyk lm rpnaysnykiu barlmsny myngshpyng uehky pypwplayeat. htarwrbhurareat kayarngkngtmnkly sngeatmynykiu suankyimiungaayarnng abhykyayarng riuk-sny. sngswarsayarlmsny ngarngh snkyng bhkhpysayarkyayarng sngkiu setarhkyngnghar ngarhtwk larp. mynsny ngarkiu myng suankyimharayarnghkellpe. htisiusmrharynglyhng akyhcnghchc sngkiungarst mynykiu askhkymsarpaylapyehu siueat. barlmnkly akywnnuppyhcmharpyp. kiuy taysary lm knlnnaytarmuusnykiu akywnp msipar. yhkumhar aliatayarmrhilyhng akywnnupynswarpar mnyhu

htarwrbhurareat kayarngkngtmnaar siulyhng htarwrbhurareat kayarngkngtmnk suutiunhng atuu liuklayar. siurartwng ngarmharhtarsayar hckarkiu sar hayarpyayarmnyhu barlmaar mintayar muusnyatiung suusny barlkmngeat kywntiunhngatuu liukswarlayeat. barlm-rayarksayarsitngkiu barlkmng kyarlyhng hkreuekiupuyhkyngnghar mayarbhpynhcnw aarnn hkayarnngnarmharhsayar myiutmyisiu htwkswareat. barlkmngkly kiuytayarkiu hkayarpng hcayhkyngnghar ngarsny ahtpht hcaylwhtsnymhut layar. abhykyayarng nhayparsny. kiuytayarkiu ngarhkyemyhayarkniungsnymhutlayarhu barlmaar siulyhng barlmlk mngkyehtansiu ngarlarpyp. siurartwng ngarsny hckarthkwnkiumyh pyayarpungsayar. ngarnhut bhurarshknghtartayarmuusa-yar hckarkiusar ngarpyayarp mnyhu pynpyayarpymh barlkmngnhngatuu liuk kirysaujt myisiu rayarkyeat. barlkmngsnylny siunwarkiui puujayar barlmnhgararhitiuaar payliuklayeat. nkhpynnay barlkmngsny barlmkiu hkayar israylamyiasarapayarngtiuku akun ahcnghpyhkyngnghar barlbhurarnghsiungsayar kunriupayarsiu piusayarnglayeat.

23

htiuahkar barlmlk iarp ngarabhiu yj pllnghkunhchkukiu tnylayar. nwarhtehkunhckayarng siuhtehkunhckayarngtiuki pyngsnglayarhu barlkmng aar siusnyatiung barlkmngsny pyuppyelyhng htisiuunhch-partiu sny yjllngthkuthkuapayarmhar nwartkayarnghcenng siutkayarnghcekiu puujayarkyeat. barlmlkly mngkyepuujayarsayar merhiuar yjnarmharplayar. ngarsny ahkyartparsiu swarp mny. htarwrbhurarsny ngarkiu kyisiuhkyngnghar kywlar kayarnngywlartayarmuulimny. ngaraar pytayarmuusmyhkiu mngkyear ngarkyarpayarparmnyhu barlkmngaar siupymh kunthkupayarsiu tkswareat. bhurarshkngsny barlmkiu kyisiutayarmuu lyhng barlmlk akywnupsny yjllngkunhchkukiu pyngsng pllngthkuthtuapayarmhar nwarhtetkayarnghcenng siuhtetkayarnghcekiu puujayarpyp. lyhayark layeat. htarwrbhurarsny barlmnhut hckarkiu htarkly sngsny barlkmnghtansiu pyn isiu pyayarlaryarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung barlmpysayarahkar barlkmngsny mayarbhmhuumt apayarngtiunhngtkw mimipuuajarsayar merhiu raryjnarmhar rpnayeat. htiuahkar barlmsny prayarhpkhckaraar hpyng mywksiusnykar mayarbhrrhngbhurng barlkk larpar. ngarabhiu yarkupamiyuki kyinsellpar. larpar. israylamyikiu pykhchekyngsiu apliukparhu hkayar ngarkiu aarranpyn-

yarhaytayarngriumh sayarngkhellpye.
 bhararshkngkyinselltayarmmuusayar
 suukiu abhysiu ngarkyinsellniungmnyyny.
 bhararshkngsny pykhchekyngsiu aptayarm-
 muusayarsuukiu abhysiu ngarpniungm-
 nyyny. kyayarkpayark suukiu ngarmyngat.
 tayarngpayark suukiu ngarkynrhueat.
 htiuluumyiusny tmyiutnynay ahkyart-
 parsayar luumyutiuhng mrayarnhayarr.
 yarkupamyiumyahunkiu abhysuuryatw-
 niungsnny. israylamiyulayhcuthciukiumyh
 abhy suuryatwkiungsnny. hpyayarngmt-
 sayarsuusayskellsiu ngarsayparhchaysayar.
 ngarasuansny suueatasuankellsiuhyphcar
 hcaysayarhu mywksieat. barlkmngklny
 sngsny ngar abhy siupyusny. ngareatm-
 suutiukiu kyinsellhcayhkyngnghar sngkiu
 ngarhkiayrhkellpye. siusayarlny sngsny
 luanluankeyarkgye paylaypyetkarhu barl-
 maarsiulyhng barlmlk htarwrbbhursary
 ngarnhut htartayarmmuusayarchckarkiu
 pyayarraayarn ngarstimpur slayarhu
 pynsieat. barlkmngklny israylamiyusar
 apayarngtiukiu tpyiungnk mmyngrbhell
 tpiungkiumpyhsar kynymyngar ahkyarsa-
 yararpsiu ngarnhgatuu liukpar ngar.
 htiuarp suutiukiu ngarabhiu kyinsellparhu
 siulyk pisgar tayarngpayar jayarpimlpyn-
 gsiu sayarngswar yjpllngkhunhchukiu
 tnypemh pllnghku thkuapayarmhar
 nwartkayarnghcenng siutkayarnghcekiu
 puujayarlayeat. barlmlklny mngkyepuu-
 jaysayar merhiurar yjnarmlar rplayar.
 ngarsny htarwrbbhurarakiu hkre uekyi-
 upyuhkyngnghar ahkyartparsiu swarparm-
 nyhu barlk mngaar siueat. htarwrbbhursary
 barlmiu kyiusiu suueat nhuthckarki-
 uhtarlyk sngsny barlkmnghtansiu pyn
 isiu pyayarlayarhu mintayarmmuusnyatiung
 barlmpynsayaarahkar barlkmngsny ma-
 yarbhmmuutmiunhngtkw mimipuuajaysa-
 yar merhiuraryj narmlar rpnaylyk htar-
 wrbbhursary abhysiu mintayarmmuusnyhu
 maylayeat. htiuahkar barlmsny prayarh-
 pkhckaraar hpyng mywksiusnykar aiujih-
 payarsay barlkmng htlayar. ngarchckarkiu
 hcayhcaynarhtayarnglayar. bhararshkngsny
 musarhckarkiu pyayaraansayar ngar
 luuhpyhctayarmmuusnymhut. nayarn-
 traansayarnghar luusarhpyhctayarmmuus-
 nymhut. mintayarmmuupyemh hckarta-
 yaratiung mpyubhell naytayarmmuyny-
 layar. gtihartayarmmuupyemh gtitayar
 mtnybhellnaytayarmmuumnylayar. ka-
 yarngkyepayrmnyakyayarn gmintayar kiu
 ngarhkanrpye. bhararshkng kayarnghye-
 paytayarmmuupe. htiukayarnghye-
 ngarmhpykniung. yarkupamyiukiu nyhny-
 sellsayaramhu is raylamiyutbhk pyusayar
 nhayarnghkhkyngamhukiu bhararshkngsny
 kynyruh naytayarmmuu. suutiuh bharar-
 shkng htarwrbbhursary suutiuhngatuu
 rhitayarmuueat. rhngbhurngkywaykya-

yarhkyngasankiu suutiutwng kyarreat.
 bhararshkngsny aellguttupynymh nhutsa-
 yarnng tayarmmuusnyhpyhc israylamiyusny
 kyanaar kyeskellsiu aarkyeat. akyhc-
 nghchc yarkupamyiukiu htuusn sayar
 attaarhpyng mniungar. israylamiyukiu
 abhysuumyh mpyuhcarrar. bhararshkngsny
 abhysiu pyutayarmmuupyetkarhu yhkukar-
 lkiu htayark yarkup amyiu israylamiyukiu
 rnysayarnglyk siulayrhi limmny. ilu-
 umyiusny hkyngsaskellsiu htlimmny.
 hkyngsay pyiukellsiu htlimmny. bhm-
 misayar akayarnngkiu mhcarmlhe stapsayar
 tirhcsarnaswaykiu msayarkmhe tiungaa-
 yarnng ngymwphcwarmnayhu mywksieat.
 barlkmngklny suutiukiu alyhngmkyin
 sellparnhng. kayarnghye-kiulny alyhngm-
 payarnnghu barlmaarsiulyhng barlmlk
 htarwrbbhurar mintayarmmuusnyh atiung
 ngarpyurparmnyhu mngkyeaa arngpya-
 yarnhngpye mhutlayarhu barlkmngaar
 pynpyayareat. thpn barlkmngk larpartayar.
 ahkyar sayar arpsiu sayarnghwarparmny.
 htiuarp suutiukiu ngarabhiu kyinsell-
 hcayhkyngnghar bhararshkngaliutayar
 rhikayarnghritayarmmuulimmnyhu barlmaar
 siulyk yayrhimunmyiukiu myknharpyusayar
 paygurtayarnng htpsiu sayarnghswar-
 layeat. barlmlklny iarp ngarabhiu yjpllng
 khunhchukiu tnylayar. nwarhte khun-
 hckayarnng siu hte khunhckayarnngtiukiu
 pyngsnglayarhu barlkmngaar siusny-
 atiung barlkmngsnyppy yjpllng thkuthku
 apayarmhar nwartkayarnghcenng siutka-
 yarnghcekiu puujayar layeat.

24

htarwrbbhursary israyl amyukiu ka-
 yarngkyepayhkyngnghar aliorhita-
 yarmmuukyayarnngkiu barlm simynglyhng
 htuusnsayar attkiu rharhkyngnghar arng
 swarskellsiu mswarbell tayarsiu mykn-
 harpyulayeat. siurartwng myayarkny
 israyl amiyusar tiusny amiyuanwyaliuk
 asease tphkylyk naykysnykiu myngsa-
 yararahkar bhararshkngat winyarnytayarsny
 suuapayarmhar skrayarktayarmuulyhng
 suusny prayarhpk hckaraarhpyng mywksiu-
 laysnymhar mykhci pwngsayarsuu bayarrsar
 barlmeat hckar bhwnghpyhc mykhcipwng-
 lyk antntnhkiurhng eat ruuparruankiumyng
 bhararshkngat amintayarkiu kyarsayarsu-
 ueat hckarhuumuukar aiuyarkupamyiu
 sngtiueatellmyar aiuisray lamiyu sngtiueat
 bhuanbimarnmyartiusny abhymyh layark
 tngtyksnytkar. kyywnsayer hkyiungm-
 yar myhcnarmharrhisayar uyyarnymyar
 htarwrbbhurar hciuktayarmmuusayar akyar-
 yar pngmyar raynarmharparaysayar
 aarrjpngmyarkellsiu hpyhc kysnytkar
 htiuyamiueat raypuantiumh rayhcelimmny.
 raypayar sayar arp myiuhcay kylimmny. su-

ueat rhngbhurngsny aargtmnghtk bhunkye
 niungngantayarsny hkyemyhayark sayar
 niungnganhpyhclimmny. bhurarshkngsny
 aellguttupynymh nhutsayarng tayarmuus-
 nyhpyhc israylamyusny kyanaarkye skellsiu
 aarkyeaat. rnsuuhpyhcsayar luumyutiuki
 kiuk war ariutiuki hkiuhpellimmny.
 myharhpyng htuthkyng hkpaayarng
 hkwnghlimmny. wplyknayeat. hkyngsaykell-
 siung hkyngsaymkell siung wptwarlayeat.
 abhysuu nhiusayarwanmnyyny. sngkiu
 kayarngkyepaysayar suusny kayarngkye
 mngglarrhheat. sngkiu kyinsellsayar suusny
 kyinsellhkyng kiu hkanrsnyhu mywksiu-
 eat. htiuahkar barlkmngsny barlmiuk amyk htwk
 lkhkuptelyk ngareat rnsuutiuki kyinsell
 hcayhkyngnghar sngkiu ngarhkayarkhelleat.
 sngsny suankyimtiung aayarng akywngmell
 kayarngkyepaylaypyetkar. htiukyayarng
 sngnayrarpynysiu pyayswarlayar. sngkiu
 hkyemyhayarkmnyhu ahtkk ngarkayanrhi.
 siurar twng htarwrbbhurarсны sngaeatbhunkiu
 mtiupwarhcay hkyngnghar setarlaypyehu
 siueat. barlmlkny barlkmngsny rwhayn-
 gwaynhng pynysayar miminntayarkuipng
 pynysayrly htarwrbbhurarheat pnyttayarkiu
 lwnkyuu kayarngsayaramhu mkayarngsa-
 yaramhuthcuantkhukiu kiualialayark
 ngarmpyuniung. htarwrbbhurarmita-
 yar muusmyhkiu ngarpyayarparmnyhu
 mngkyehcaylwhtsayar santmntiuaar
 ngarpyayarnhngpye mhutlayar. yhku-
 muukar ngaraswayamiutihtansiu
 ngarswar tayarmny. narhtayarngkar.
 nayarngkarl iluummyusny mngkyeatlu-
 umyiu abhysiu pyumnyararkiu mngkye aar
 kyarpyayarparmnyhu barlkmngaar pynsi-
 upyemh prayarhpkhckaraarhpyng mywksiu-
 laysnymhar mykchpwngsayarsuu bayarrsar
 barlmeathckar bhwnghpyhc mykchpwn-
 glyk annttnhkiurhng eat ruoparruankiu
 myng amysguansayar bhurarpyayarmuu
 sayar nyarmkiu r bhurarshkngaeataminta-
 yarkiu kyar sayarsuueathckarhuumuukar
 htiuararkiu ngarmyngheat. siusayarlny
 yhku mhyphcrsay. htiuararkiu ngarrhheat.
 siusayarlny hpyhcrsay ahkyin mnesay.
 kyytluansny yarkup amyiu payarhtwn rar-
 jlhantansny israylamyiu htnggrharlimmny.
 mayarbhpyngchwntiunggaayarngh htiuk-
 iuk mngyimwprunghgk pyuttsayar
 suuapayarngtiuki hpykselimmny. eduan-
 pynykiulny simyulimmny. hcirtayarng
 snylny rnsuulksiu rayarklimmny. israyl
 amyusny rellrnhgchwar pyulimmny. ah-
 ciursayar suutparsny yarkupamiuhtellk
 htwk kynkywngsayarmyiusuumyusartiuki
 hpykselim mnyhu mywksiu-
 eat. thpnaarm-
 lkpynykiu kynyru prayarhpk hckaraarh-
 pyng mywksiupynsnykar aarmlkamyiu
 sny luumyutkartiuhtk ahtwthpyhcbhu-
 usayarlny asuan rhngrhngpykhckhyngsiu
 rayarklimmnyhu mywk siueat. thpn

kayniamyusartiuki kynyru prayar hp-
 khckaraarhpyng mywksiupynsnykar sngtiu
 nayrar sny aarkyeaat. kyayarkpayarmhar
 asiukkiu lupky pye. siusayarlny aarrhurim-
 ngsny simyuu mswarmhetiunggaayarngh
 kayniamyusny amykkiu hkanrilm mnyhu
 mywksiu-
 eat. thpn prayarhpkhckaraarh-
 pyng mywksiupyn snykar aliulay iamhukiu
 bhurarshkng hcerng tayarmuusayarahkar
 abhysusny askhkymsar rlimmnyyny.
 sngbhayartiusnylny hkitimpynymlhar
 aarrhuripyngkiung haybarpyngkiung
 nhayarngrhky limmny. suutiusnylny rhn-
 grhngpykhckylimmny hu mywksiupyemh
 barlmsny ht miminayrararpsiu pyn swareat.
 barlkmngsnylny swarlayeat.

25

israyl amyusartiussny rhittimarp naysa-
 yarahrkar ahkyiutiusny mayarbhmin-
 mtiunhng mtrar sayar mayhtunkiupyukeat.
 htiuminmtiusny mimitiu bhurarrraymhar yj
 puuyayarrarpwellsiu israyl luutiuki hkyar-
 swarshpyng yarkyartiui sny yjsarkiu hcar
 htiubhurar rhaymhar uehkyk-
 yeat. htiusiuis-
 rayl amyusartiussny barl paygurbhurarkiu
 snykpsayarkyayarng htarwrbbhurar sny
 amykhtwtktayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurar-
 klny ngarsnypynghcwarsayar amyktayarkiu
 israylamyiumh lwelhcayhkyngnghar
 israylmngapayarngtiuki hkyar py-
 hcmharsayar suutiuki bhurarrraymhar
 htngrrharhchwar swellhtarlayarhu ma-
 yarrhayaar mintayarmuueat. mayarrhaysny
 isrlmngtiuki hkyar barlpaygr bhurarkiu
 snykpsayar suutiuki sngtiu asesesiungny-
 atiung kwpmkykylayarhu mharhtarlayeat.
 htiuahkar israyl amyusartyayark sny
 mayarrhayrhayng pristhcnwyayrar tell-
 tayar tanhkarnarmhar ngiukywaysayar
 israylamyiusar pristapayarngtiurhayng
 midynminmkilny miminyeahcktiui htan-
 sisayararngheklallayeat. htiuamhukiu yj-
 purayarhitaarruneatsar elarjareatsar hpinhtsny
 mynglyhng pristhtellmhar ht lhankiukiung-
 lyk htiuisraylluuki tellatwngsiu liukpyemh
 yarkyarkiu htuthkynghkpaayarngh
 minmkii wmpayarkaayarngh htiulayeat.
 htiusiupyusayaraarhpyng israylamyiusar-
 tiutwng bhayngyimlayeat. htiubhayhpyng
 saysayarluupayarngkar nhhcsayarng layh-
 tayarnghristny. htarwrbbhurararkny ngarsny
 amykhtwk israyl amyiusar tiuki mhyk-
 semnyakyayarng yjpurayarhit arruneatsar
 elarjareat sar hpinhtsny suutiutwng ngarbhk
 hcitaarkye ngaramyarkiu suutiiumhlwhellpye.
 siuhpyhc sngpyayarrsnykar ngareathkymsar
 ptinyarmyarkiu suuaar ngarpayeat. suusny
 mimibbhurarshkngbhk hcitaarkye israylamy-
 iusartiuabhiu apyphchpyahkyngkiu pyusa-
 yarkyayarng suumhhe sarhcnymyayskiussny
 htiuptinyarntnyhuusayar htarwryj-
 pura-

yarhit ararnhngsiungsayar ptinyarnykiu rpyehu mayarrhayaar min tayarmueat. midynminhng asaysthkyngkiuhknsa-
 yar israyllueat amnykar rhimayarnгамyiu
 htngihar sayar aswayamyiutwng akellamhu-
 usar lueatsar jimrihpyhcsntny. asaysthkyng-
 giuhknsarsayar midyn minm amnykar
 midynamyiu htngiharsayar aswayamyiu
 twng akellamhuujureat sme kayarjbhihpyhc
 stny. htarwrbbhurarklnty midynamyi-
 iusartiukiui nhayarngrhk lupyankylayar.
 akyayarnгmuukar suutiusny paygurbhurar
 amhung paygurbhurarkyayarnг bhayrayark-
 sayarnay asaysthkyngkiu hkanrsayar suu-
 tiunhm midynmngsme kayarjbhi amhung
 sngtiukiui priyarymyar aarhpyng lnhycharn-
 hayarngrhkkypyehu mayarrhayaar mintay-
 armueat. akyayarnгmuukar suutiusny
 paygurbhurar amhung paygurbhurarkya-
 yarnг bhayrayarksayarnay asaysthkyngkiu
 hkanrsayar suutiunhm midynmngsme
 kayarjbhi amhung sngtiukiui priyarymyar
 aarhpyng lnhycharnhayarngrhkkypyehu
 mayarrhayaar mintayarmueat.

26

htiubhayngvimsayarnayark htarwrbbhurark-
 ask nhchsylnw hehctiukiungsayar israyl
 amyiasar pristapayarnгtiukiui bhiubh
 aswayamyiualiuk hcarrngyukylyayaru
 mayarrhaynhng yjpurayarhitelar jartiuaar
 mintayarmuusny atiung suutiusny mayarbh
 lwnгpyng yayardnmyhcnar yayrihkayar
 myiutbhk asknhchsylnwsayarsuutiukiui
 hcarrngyuur mnyakyayarnг sngsiukyeat.
 aellguttupynmh htwklarsayar israyl amy-
 iusartiutwng israyleat saruerubngeatsar
 huumuukar harnutmhsngksksayar hayarna-
 yarhkiasway amyiu hparlumhngsksksayar
 hparliwaswayamyiu hayjruanmh sngksksayar
 hayjrayarni asway amyiu karmimh sngkska-
 yar karmit aswayamyiu tny. isuutiusny
 rubngaswayamyiuhpyhc hcarrng wngsayar
 luupayarnгkar laysayarnгsuanthtayarnг
 hkunhcrar suansyrhistny. hparlueatsar
 elyarbh elyarbheatsar naymwayl darns ab-
 hirantny. idarns abhirantiusny ahkyarmhut
 kayarapayarnгasngsny htarwrbbhurarnhng
 snkyngbhk pyusayarahkar prist kyayarihca-
 yar mayarrhaynhng aarrunkiui snkyn-
 gbbhkyu sayar darns abhiran hpyhckyeat.
 myaykyesny mimihkantwngkiuhpwng suu-
 tiukiung kayarrkiungmyiushpyng htiupa-
 yarnгasng wngsuutiui sny saykyeat. mesny
 lny lunhncrarngarsyitiukiui asksuanhcayeat.
 htiusuutiusny stipaysayar sksayhpyhcsntny.
 siurartwng kayarreat sarsmetiusny sayb-
 haynhng lwtkyeat. bhiubh aswayamyiualiuk
 rhimayarngeatsarhuumuukar kaymwaylmh
 sngksksayar yarmwayliwasway amyiu yarmim-
 hngsksksayar yarmini aswayamyiu yarkh-
 imh sngksksayar yarkhini aswayamyiu

jayrmhsngksksayarjayrhiwasway amyiu rha-
 yarlmh sngksksayar rhayarli aswayamyiu tny.
 isuutiusny rhimayarnг aswayamyiuhpyhc
 luupayarnгkar nhchcsayarnг nhchctayarnгn-
 hhcrar rhistny. bhiubh aswayamyiualiuk
 gdeatsarhuumuukar kayjhpunmh sngksksayar
 jayhpayarniaswayamyiu hggimh sngksksayar
 hggit aswayamyiu rhunimh sngksksayar
 rhunitaswayamyiu aujnimh sngksksayar
 aujnit asway amyiu erimh sngsk sayar
 eritaswayamyiu aarrudmh sngksksayar aar-
 rayardi asway amyiu araylmh sngksksayar
 araylitasway amyitny. isuutiusnyg-
 daswayamyiuhpyhc hcarrngwng sayar
 luupayarnгkar laysayarnгngarrarrhistny.
 yudeatsarhuumuukar hkarnarnpynysaysa-
 yar ernhng aunn ahcrhisayar bhiubh
 aswayamyiualiuk rhaylmhngsk sayar rhayl-
 niaswayamyiu hparjrmhsngksksayar hparjri
 aswayamyiu jayrmh sngksksayar jayrhi
 aswayamyiutny. hparjreatsar hayjruanmh
 sngksksayar hayjayrayarni aswayamyiu
 harmulmhsngksksayar harmuli asway amy-
 iutny. isuutiusny yudaswayamyiuhpyhc
 hcarrng wngsayar luupayarnгkar hkunh-
 sayarnghkyayarkhtayarnг ngarrar rhistny.
 bhiubh aswayamyiualiuk ishkareatsar hu-
 umuukar tayarlmhsngksksayar tayarliwasway
 amyiu hpuwarmhsngksksayar hpuwniasway
 amyiu yarrhupmh sngksksayar yarrbh-
 hasway amyiu rhimrunmh sngksksayar
 rhimrayarniasway amyitny. isuutiusny
 ishkaraswayamyiuhpyhc hcarrngwngsayar
 luupayarnгkar hkyayarksayarnг layhta-
 yarnгsuarnar rhistny. bhiubhaswayamyi-
 ualiuk jarbuluneatsar huumuukar srkmh
 sngksksayar srdiaswayamyiu elunmh-
 sngksksayar elayarni aswayamyiu yarlay
 lmhsngksksayar yarlayli aswayamyiutny.
 isuutiusny jarbulun aswayamyiuhpyhc
 hcarrngwngsayar luupayarnгkar hkyay-
 yarksayarnгngarrar rhistny. bhiubh
 aswayamyiualiuk yayarspeatsar mnar-
 rhaynhng ehprimtiutwng mnarrhayeat-
 sarhuumuukar marhkirmh sngsk sayar
 marhkiri aswayamyiu yayjayrmhsngksksayar
 yayjayriwasway amyiu haylkmh sngksksayar
 haylki asway amyiu asraylmhsngksksayar
 aarsrayli aswayamyiu rhayhkngmh sngkska-
 yar rhayhkaymi aswayamyiu rhmidmh
 sngksksayar rhmidiaswayamyiu hayhparmh-
 sngksksayar hayhpayri aswayamyiutny.
 marhkireatsargildmh sngksksayar gildiasway
 amyitny. hayhpareatsar jayarhpdkar sar
 yayarkyarmrhi sme sksksarrhieat. jayarh-
 pdeat smetiui amnykar marlar nayar aar
 hayarglar millkar tirjartny. isuutiusny mnar-
 rhayaswayamyiu hpyhc hcarrngwngsayar
 luupayarnгkar ngarsayarnгnhchctayarnг
 hkunhcrar rhistny. bhiubhaswayamyiualiuk
 ehprimeatsar huumuukar rhuslmh sngkska-
 yar rhusliwaswayamyiu bayhkarmhsngksksayar
 bayhkri aswayamyiu tarhnmh sngkska-

yar tarhniaswayamiutny. rhusayleatsar
 ernmhsngksayar erniaswayamiutny.
 isuutiusny ehprimaswayamiuhpyhc hcar-
 rngwngsayer luupayarngkar suansayarngn-
 hhchtayarng ngarrarrhistny. isuutiusny
 bhiubhaswayamiu aluk yayarspeatsar
 hcnmyayskhpyhcnstny. bhiubhaswayami-
 uialiuk bngyarmineatsar huumuukar
 baylmh sngksayar bayliaswayamiu aar-
 rbaylmh sngksayar aarhbayliaswayamiu
 ahiranmhsngksayar ahir miaswayamiu.
 rhuhanmhsngksayar rhuhpmi aswayamiu
 huhpanmhsngksayar huhpmiaswayamiu-
 utny. baylsar aarrdmhsngksayar aarrdi
 aswayamiu naynmhm sngksayar naymni
 asway amiutny. isuutiusny bngyarmi-
 naswayamiuhpyhc hcarrngwngsayer
 luupayarngkar laysayarnggarhtayarng
 hkyayarkar rhistny. bhiubh aswayami-
 uialiuk dneatsar huumu kar rhuhan-
 mhsngksayar rhuhmiaswayamiutny.
 isuutiusny dnaswayamiu hpyhc hcarrng-
 wngsayer rhuilmiluupayarngkar hkyayark
 sayarnglayhtayarnglayrar rhistny. bhiubh
 aswayamiuialiuk aarrhareatsar huumuukar
 yimnmhsngksayar yimniaswayamiu
 yayswimhsngksayar yayswi aswayamiu
 bayritmhsngksayar bayrit aswayamiutny.
 bayrieatsar haybayrmhsngksayar haybay-
 riasway amiu marlhkaylmh sngksayar
 marlhkayli aswayamiutny. aarrhareat
 smeamnykar hcartartny. isuutiusny aar-
 rharaswayamiuhpyhc hcarrngwngsayer
 luupayarngkar ngarsayarngsuanhtayarng
 layrar rhistny. bhiubh aswayamiuialiuk
 nsalieatsar huumuukar yarjaylmh sngksa-
 yar yarjayliasway amiu gunimhsngksayar
 gunitaswayamiu yayjayrmh sngksayar
 yayjayriasway amiu rhillingmh sngksa-
 yar rhillmiaswayamiu tny. isuutiusny
 nsaliasway amiuhpyhc hcarrngwngsayer
 luupayarngkar laysayarnggarhtayarng
 layrarrhistny. htiusiu israylamyiu hcar-
 rngwngsuu luupayarng kar hkyayarksin
 htayarngghkunhcrarngarsy rhi stny.
 htarwrbbhurarkny isuutiuar aray atwk
 rhisnyatiung hkarnnpynykiu wayrmny.
 luumyarylhnngmyarsayar amwaymyaykiung
 luunnylyhng nnysayar mwaymyaykiung
 annyamar aluk asesetiuar amwaymyaykiu
 waypayrmny. siurartwng htiupynykiu
 hcartartanhky wayrmny. bhiubh amy-
 uianwyaliuk amwayhkanrkymny. hcar-
 raytanksnyatiung myaykiuway anny
 amyaraliuk piungrkymnyhu mayarrhayaar
 mintayarmuu eat. bhiubh aswayami-
 uialiuk hcarrngwngsayer laywieatsar
 huumuukar gayrrhun mh sngksayar
 gayrrhayarniaswayamiu kayar htmh
 sngksayar kayarhsiaswayamiu mayrar-
 rimh sngsk sayar mayrararritaswayamiu
 tny.- isnylyhng laywiaswayamiuhpyhc
 libniaswayamiu haybyayarni aswayamiu

marli aswayamiu murhiaswayamiu ka-
 yarrsiaswayamiu parstny. kayarhteat
 sarkar aarmrantny. aarmraneat myarkar
 aellguttupyny laywi myar bhwarmyngsayer
 laywieat smeyayarkhbkntny. htiuminmsny
 aarmraneat myarhpyhc aarrun mayarrhay
 nhmmiriaantiukiuh bhwarmynglayeat.
 aarruneatsarkar nardp abhihu elarjar
 ismartny. nardpnhng abhihutiusny htar-
 wrbbhurarrhay tayar htuuhkayarsayarmeki-
 puujayarsayarahkar saykyeat. ask tllwn
 hcarrngwngsayer laywi sar yayarkyarp-
 yarngkar nhhsayarngsuanhtayarng rhistny.
 suutiusny israyl amyiusatitunhgatuu
 amwaymhkanrsayarkyayarnng raryarnhayar
 hcarrngmwnggrky. irwaykar mayarrhaynhng
 yjpurayarhit elarjartiusny mayarbhlwng-
 pyng yayarndmyhcnar yaryihkayarmyutbhk
 hcarnggyuasayar israyl amyiuserpayntny.
 mayarrhaynhng yjpurayarrhitaarruntiusny
 sinartayar israylamyiusartiukiuh hcarnggyu
 htiiuhcarng wngsayersuu tyayarkmyh
 mpar. akyayarngmuuokar htiusuutiusny-
 tayar amhn sayrkymnyhu htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuupye. yayhpunnar eatrar
 karlknhg nuneatsar yayarhumhtpar
 arngluutyayarkmyh mkywngmkynr.

27

htiiuhkar yayarspeatsar mnarrhayasway
 amyiuparlyk mnarrhay marhkir gild hayh-
 payrtiuhm sngksayar jlayarhpdeatsme
 marlar nayaraar hayarglar milkar tirjar-
 tiusnylar pristhcnwayar telltayartanhkar
 nar mayarrhaynhng yjpurayar hit elarjar
 mngmyar pristmyarapayarngtiu rhyahmh-
 rplyk akywnuptiueatabhsny tayarsaypareat.
 htarwrbbhurar tbhk hcuwaysayar apa-
 yarngasng kayarreatapayarngasng mpar.
 mimiapyhckayarnng saypareat. suu sarya-
 yarkyar mrhipar. htiusiu saryayarkyarmrhi
 sayarkyayarnng akywnuptiuaabheat amnysny
 akywnuptiuasway amiuh pyayarkrparm-
 nyayar. akywnuptiuaabheat nyeahckiu-
 tiunhgatuu akywnuptiuaar amwaypay-
 parhu lyhayarkkyeat. suutiuamhukiuh
 mayarrhaysny htarwrbbhurarrhay tayar
 htarlayeat. htarwrbbhurarkny jlayarhpd
 smetiueat hckarsny lyayarkptpayeat. aky-
 hcngghchc suutiuaabheat nyeahcktiutunhg
 atuu amwayhkanrsayarahkwngkiu suu-
 tiuaarpayrmny. suutiuaabheatamwayuhch-
 carsny suutiulksiuh rayarkhcayr mny. sngsny
 israylamyiusartiuaar sngsiurmnymh-
 luisny saryayarkyarmrhibhellsaylyhng
 suueatamwayuhchcarkiu suueatsmelksiu
 rayarkhcayrmny. smemrhilyhng suueat
 amwayuhchcarkiu suueat nyeahcktiutuaar
 payrmny. nyeahckiumrhilyhng amwayuhch-
 carkiu bhkye bhhtway tiuaar payrmny.
 bhkyebhhtwaymrhilyhng suueataswayamiu
 nehcpnrghkyarsayar payarkbhayaraar

pay htiusuusny piungrmny. irwaykar
htarwrbbhurarsny mayarrhayaar mharhtar-
tayarmuusnyatiung israylamyusarti
hcernghtuanhpwellhkykphychcayhu
mayarrhayaar mintayarmueat. thpn htar-
wrbbhurark sngsny iaarbrim tayarngpayarsiu
tklayar. israylamyusarti aar ngar-
paysayarpynykiu kynyrrhulayar. siupyemh
sngeatahckiaaarrunsny mimiluumyiu hc-
nywayrarsi swarskellsiu sngsnylny swarr
mny. akyayarmmuukar pristitiusny jintayar
kardayrhap mayribbhcmrayanar runrngkh-
tpyu kysayarahkar sngtiusny ngarhckarkiu
snkyngbhk pyu suutiurhaymhar ngarkiu
mriumsaypyusayar apyhcrhi snyhu
mayarrhayaar mintayarmueat. ma-
yarrhayklny htarwrbbhurareat prist tiusny
ahtinmrhisayar siukellsiu mhpymcmny
akyayarmg hkpsimsayar stwtartueat
askwinyarny kiu ahciurtayarmuusayar
bhurarrshkng htarwrbbhurarsny iprist-
tiurhay htwkwngniungsayarsuu pyngsiu
htut hkyng atwngsiu swngghkyngamhukiu
ttniungsayarsuu thcuantayarkkiu suu-
tiupayarmhar hknhtartayarmuuparhcay
sayarhu htarwrbbhuraraar lyhayarklayeat.
mayarrhayklny htarwrbbhurareat prist tiusny
ahtinmrhisayar siukellsiu mhpymcmny
akyayarmg hkpsimsayar stwtartueat
askwinyarny kiu ahciurtayarmuusayar
bhurarrshkng htarwrbbhurarsny iprist-
tiurhay htwkwngniungsayarsuu pyngsiu
htut hkyng atwngsiu swngghkyngamhukiu
ttniungsayarsuu thcuantayarkkiu suu-
tiupayarmhar hknhtartayarmuuparhcay
sayarhu htarwrbbhuraraar lyhayarklayeat.
htarwrbbhurarklny winyarnytayarkiursayar
nuneatsar yayarrhukiuhkayar sngeatlkkiiu
suuapayar mhartnglayar. yjpurayarhit
elarjarrhay prist a payarngtiurhay suuki-
uhtar mharhkelldayar. israylamyusarapa-
yarngtiusny suueat hckarkiu narhtayarmg-
nyakyayarmg sngeat bhun asrayahkyiukiu
suuapayar tnghtarlayar. htiusuusny yjpu-
rararhit elarjarrhaymhar rpsayarahkar
yjpurayarhitsny htarwrbbhurar rhaytayar
urimhcerngsuanhpytsayar traratiung suu-
atwk maymynrmny. suuhcerngsnyatiung su-
unhngatuu israylamyusar prist apayarngti
sny htwkwngrkymnyhu htarwrbbhurarsny
mayarrhay aar mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
mayarrhaypyulyhk yayarrhukiuhkayar yjpu-
rararhit elarjarrhay prist apayarngtiurhay

htarpyelyhng htiusuusny yjpurayarhit elar-
jarrhaymhar rpsayarahkar yjpurayarhitsny
htarwrbbhurar rhaytayar urimhcerngsuanh-
pytsayar traratiung suuatk maymyn-
rmny. suuhcerngsnyatiung suunhngatuu
israylamyusar prist apayarngti sny
htwkwngrkymnyhu htarwrbbhurarsny ma-
yarrhay aar mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
mayarrhaypyulyhk yayarrhukiuhkayar yjpu-
rararhit elarjarrhay prist apayarngtiurhay
htarpyelyhng suuapayarmhar lkliutng
mharhkelldayeat. htiusu htarwrbbhurarsny
mayarrhayaarhpyng pnyhtartayar muueat.

28

thpn mayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurark sngsny
israylamyusartiuaar sngsiur mnyrhar
ngareatpuujayarskkarkiu ngara bhiiu
mwhaykiung sayarananrhichayhky-
ngghar mehpyngpyusayar ngareatahcar
aarharrkiung ahkyintnmh ngaraarp-
puujayarkhyngghar stipyurkymny. thpn-
sngsiurmnyrhar naytiungahcnyamyll
merhiuraryj bhiu ahkarmly apyhcmparsa-
yar siusngy nhckayarkgiu htarwrbbhu-
raraar mehpyngpuujayarmny. nannkyan
siusngytkayarkng nyueyan tkayarkgiu pu-
ujayarmny. sanlwngsekiu htayarngrsayer
sanlwngse suanlayarghnhng rayarsayar
munnyktaumellkiulny puujayarmny.
irwaykar sinartayarngrpayarmhar hcerng-
tayar muusnyatiung htarwrbbhurar bhiu
mwhaykiungsayar anannhng mehpyng-
pyusayar puujayarskkar ahcnyamyllpyu
rsayar merhiuraryj hpyhchsty. siusngytk-
ayarnghngatuu swnlayarngrar puu-
jayarskkar bhiu hcpyhcnysuanlayarghkiu
puujayar snrhngarhtarn swnlayarngrar
puujayarskkar bhiu htarwrbbhuraraar swn-
layarmny. ahkyarsayar siusngykiu
nyueyan puujayar sayarahkar nannkyan
bhayarjny puujayarskkar swn layarngrar pu-
ujayarskkarparsnyntuu parlyk htarwr-
bbhurar bhiu mwhaykiungsayar anannhng
pynhcuan mehpyngpuujayarsayar yjkiu
pyurmny. naytiung ahcnypuujayarsa-
yar merhiuraryj swnlayarngrar puu-
jayarskkarmhtpar upupnayrk ahkarmly
apyhcmparsayar siusngynhckayarkngiu
swnlayarngrar puujayarskkarparlyk bha-
yarjny puujayarskkar bhiu serayarsa-
yarmunynknhcmaumellkiung puujayarmny.
naytiung ahcnypuujayarsayar merhiu-
raryj swnlayarngrar puujayarskkarmhtpar
upupnayrk ahkarmly apyhcmparsayar
siusngynhckayarkngiu swnlayarn-
grar puujayarskkarparlyk bhayarjny
puujayarskkar bhiu serayarsayarmunynk-
nhcmaumellkiung puujayarmny. lsntkr-
nay askpyiusayar nwarhte nhckayarkng
siuhtetkayarkng ahkarmly apyhcmparsayar
siusngy hkunhckayarkngtiukiu htarwrbbhu-

rar aar merhiuraryjpyu puujayararmny.
 nwartkayarngabhiu serayarsayar munnyk
 suanaumell siutkayarngabhiu serayarsayar
 munnyk nhhcaumell siusngytkayarngabhiu
 serayarsayar munnyktau mellhacetny hu-
 usayar bhayarjnypuujayarskkar nhngtkw
 htarwrhbhuraraar mehpyngpuujayar mer-
 hiurar yjkiu pyurmny. swnlayarnggrar
 puujayarskkarbbhiukar nwar tkayarngnhng
 hcpyhcrny hkyayarklayargh siutkayarng
 nhng laylayargh siusngytkayarngnhng
 suanlayargh kiu puujayararmny. hti-
 u-siu ltiung ahcnympt merhiurar yjkiu
 puujayararmny. naytiung ahcnypu-
 jayarsayar merhiuraryj swnlayarnggrar
 puujayarskkarmhtpar apyhchpyayar yjbhiu
 htarwrhbhuraraar sitsngytkayarngkiu lny
 puujayararmny. phtmltsylayrknay htar-
 wrhbhuraraar pshkarwellpyhceat. ngl
 tsyngarrknay pwellkiuhkanrmny. hkun-
 hcrkptluan tsaymellmunkiu hcarrykmny.
 phtmnay dhmmhcnwyayhkyngkiu pyurmny.
 layarkealupkiu mlupr. htarwrhbhuraraar
 mehpyngpyusayar yjtnyhuu sayar askpy-
 iusayar nwarhtenhhckayarng siuhte tka-
 yarng ahkarmlny apyhcmparsayar siusngy
 hkunhckayarngtiuki merhiuraryjpyu puu-
 jayararmny. nwartkayarnglyhng serayarsayar
 munnyk suanaumell siutkayarnglyhng
 nhhcaumell siusngykhunhckayarnghcaya-
 aayarg tkayarng lyhng taumellhcnhng
 bhayarjnypuujayarskkarpyurmny. apy-
 hchpyayhkyngkiu pyuaansayarnggar
 apyhchpyayar yjbhiu siutkayarkgi-
 ulny puujayararmny. nayrkahcny nannk-
 tiungpuujayarsayar merhiurar yjmhtpar
 htiuyjmyarkiu htp puujayararmny. htiusi
 ahcnymyell puujayarsayamerhiuraryj
 swnlayarnggrar puujayarskkarmhtpar
 hkunhcrkptluan tnaytnaylyhng htar-
 wrhbhurarabhiu mwhaykiungsayaranan
 nhng mehpyngpyusayar puujayarskkar
 ahcaarharrrkiu puujayararmny. sttm-
 naylny dhmmhcnwyayhkyngkiu pyur-
 mny. layarkealupkiu mlupr. htiujmhtpar
 sitngkhunhcsitngcaypyemh bhayarjny pu-
 ujayarskkarashckiu htarwrhbhurarhtantayar
 siu sayarngkellsayarnay auesesayarase
 nayrk dhmmhcnwyayhkyngkiu pyurmny.
 layarkealupkiu mlupr. htarwrhbhurarabhiu
 mwhaykiungsayarananannhng merhiuraryj-
 bhiu askpyiusayar nwarhtenhhckayarng
 siuhtetkayarng ahkarmlnysayar sius-
 ngyhkunhc kayarngtiuki puujayararmny.
 nwartkayarnglyhng serayarsayararmunnyk
 suanaumell siutkayarnglyhng nhhcaumell
 siusngykhunhckayarnghcayaayarg tka-
 yarng lyhng taumellhcnhng bhayarjnypu-
 ujayarskkarpyurmny. apyhchpyayhkyngkiu
 pyuaansayarnggar sitsngy tkayarngkiulny
 puujayararmny. htiusi ahcnymyellpuu-
 jayarsayar merhiuraryj bhayarjny puu-
 jayarskkarmhtpar swnlayarnggrar puujayar

skkarnhngtkw apyhcmparsayar yjkayarngm-
 yartiuki htp puujayararmny.

29

sttml phtmnayrk dhmmhcnwyayhkyng-
 gkiu pyurmny. layarkealupkiu mlupr.
 tanpiumhut hkyngkiu pyursayarnayhpy-
 hceat. htarwrhbhurarabhiu mwhayky-
 iungsayar anannhng merhiuraryjbhiu
 askpyiusayar nwarhtetkayarng siuhtetka-
 yarng ahkarmlny apyhcmparsayar sius-
 ngyhkunhckayarngtiuki puujayararmny.
 nwartkayarnglyhng serayarsayararmunnyk
 suanaumell siutkayarnglyhng nhhcaumell
 siusngykhunhckayarnghcayaayarg tka-
 yarng lyhng taumellhcnhng bhayarjnypu-
 ujayarskkarpyurmny. apyhchpyayhkyngkiu
 pyuaansayarnggar apyhchpyayar yjbhiu
 sitsngytkayarngkiulny puujayararmny. hti-
 u-siu htuanhcanrhisiyatiung lsnaymerhiurar
 yjnhng suueatbhayarjnypuujayarskkar
 naytiungpyusayar merhiuraryjnhng
 suueatbhayarjny puujayarskkar swnl-
 ayarnggrar puujayarskkarmhtpar htarwr-
 hurarabhiu mwhaykiungsayarananannhng
 mehpyngpyusayar yjpuujayarskkar kiu
 puujayararmny. ngl dsmnayrk dhmmh-
 cnwyayhkyngkiu pyu hkyiuhkyanhewar
 kyngarmny. abhyalupkiumyh mlupr.
 htiunay htarwrhbhurarabhiu mwhayky-
 iungsayaranan nhng merhiuraryjbhiu
 askpyiusayar nwarhtetkayarng siuhtetka-
 yarng ahkarmlny apyhcmparsayar sius-
 ngyhkunhckayarngtiuki puujayararmny.
 nwartkayarnglyhng serayarsayararmunnyk
 suanaumell siutkayarnglyhngnhhcaumell
 siusngykhunhckayarnghcayaayarg tka-
 yarng lyhng taumellhcnhng bhayarjnypu-
 ujayarskkarpyurmny. apyhchpyayhkyngkiu
 pyuaansayarnggar apyhchpyayar yjbhiu
 sitsngytkayarngkiu puujayararmny. htiusi
 apyhchpyayhkyngnggar apyhchpyayrarij
 ahcnymyellpyusayar merhiuraryj suueatb-
 hayarjny puujayarskkar swnlayarnggrar
 puujayarskkarmhtpar htp pyurmny. ngl
 tsyngarrknay dhmmhcnwyay hkyngkiu
 pyurmny. layarkealupkiu mluphell
 hkunhcrk ptluan htarwrhbhurarabhiu
 pwellhkanrmny. phtmnay htarwrhbhu-
 rarabhiu mwhaykiungsayar anannhng
 mehpyngpyusayar merhiuraryjbhiu askpy-
 iusayar nwarhtesyuan kayarng siuhten-
 hhckayarng ahkarmlny apyhcmparsayar
 siusngysylaykayarngtiuki puujayararmny.
 nwarssuankayarnghcayaayarg tkayarng-
 lyhng serayarsayararmunnyk suanaumellhce
 siunhhckayarnghcay aayarg tkayarnglyhng
 nhhcaumellhce siusngysylaykayarng-
 hcayaayarg tkayarnglyhng taumellhcnhng
 bhayarjnypuujayarskkarpyurmny. apy-
 hchpyayrarijbhiu sitsngytkayarngkiu
 ahcnymyellpyusayar merhiuraryjnhng

bhayarjnypuujayar skkar swnlayarng
puujayarskkarmhtpar htp puujayarmny.
dutyinay askpyiusayar nwarhtesy
kayarng siuhte nhckayarng ahkarm
ny apyhcmparsayar siusngy sylay
kayarngkiung siunwarsiusngy an
nyamaraliuk htuanhcanrhisnyati
ung bhayarjnypuujayarskkar sw
nlayarng rar puujayarskkarkiu
ng apyhchpyaryrjbhiu sitsngy
tkayarngkiu ng ahcnymyellpyusa
yar merhiuraryjnhg bhayarjny
puujayar skkar swnlayarng rar
puujayarskkarmhtpar htp puujay
armny. ttiynay nwarhtesytkayarng
siuhte nhckayarng ahkarmny apy
hcmparsayar siusngy sylaykayarng
kiung siunwarsiusngy annyamarali
uk htuanhcanrhisnyatiung bhayar
jnypuujayarskkar swnlayarng rar
puujayarskkarkiu ng apyhchpyary
rjbhiu sitsngytkayarngkiung ahc
nyamyellpyusayar merhiuraryjnhg
bhayarjnypuujayar skkar swnlayar
ng rar puujayarskkarmhtpar htp
puujayarmny. hctuthtnay nwarht
esykayarng siuhte nhckayarng ah
karmny apyhcmparsayar siusngy
sylaykayarngkiung siunwar siusng
y annyamaraliuk htuanhcanrhisny
atiung bhayarjnypuujayarskkar
swnlayarng rar puujayarskkarkiu
ng apyhchpyaryrjbhiu sitsngytkay
arngkiung ahcnymyellpyusayar me
rhiuraryjnhg bhayarjnypuujayar
skkar swnlayarng rar puujayarskk
armhtpar htp puujayarmny. shtmnay
nwarhterhhckayarng siuhtenhck
kayarng ahkarmny apyhcmparsayar
siusngy sylaykayarngkiung siunwar
siusngy annyamaraliuk htuanhcan
rhisnyatiung bhayarjnypuujayars
kkar swnlayarng rar puujayarskk
arkiu ng apyhchpyaryrjbhiu sitsng
ytkayarngkiung ahcnymyellpyusa
yar merhiuraryjnhg bhayarjnypuu
jayar skkar swnlayarng rar puujay
arskkarkiu ng apyhchpyaryrjbhiu
sittkayarngkiung ahcnymyellpyusa
yar merhiuraryjnhg bhayarjnypuu
jayar skkar swnlayarng rar puujay
arskkarmhtpar htp puujayarmny.
shtmnay nwarhterhhckayarng siuht
enhckayarng ahkarmny apyhcmpars
ayar siusngy sylaykayarngkiung si
unwar siusngy annyamaraliuk htua
nhcanrhisnyatiung bhayarjnypuujay
arskkar swnlayarng rar puujayars
kkarkiu ng apyhchpyaryrjbhiu sits
ngytkayarngkiung ahcnymyellpyusa
yar merhiuraryjnhg bhayarjnypuu
jayar skkar swnlayarng rar puujay
arskkarmhtpar htp puujayarmny.
ahtmnay dhmmhcnwyahkyngkiu
pyurmny. layarkealupkiu mlupr.
htiunay htarwrbburabhui mwhay
kiungsayar anannhg mehyngpyu
sayar merhiuraryjnbhiu nwarhtet
kayarng

siuhtetkayarng ahkarmny apyhcm
parsayar siusngy hkunhckayarng
kiung siunwarsiusngy annyamarali
uk htuanhcanrhisnyatiung bhayar
jnypuujayarskkar swnlayarng rar
puujayarskkarkiu ng apyhchpyary
rjbhiu sittkayarngkiung ahcnymy
ellpyusayar merhiuraryjnhg bhay
arjnypuujayar skkar swnlayarng
rar puujayarskkarmhtpar htp puu
jayarmny. htiusiu shhcargtirhi
pyusayar puujayarskkar aliulipyu
sayar puujayarskkar merhiurarp
uujayarskkar bhayarjnypuujayars
kkar swnlayarng rarpuujayarskkar
misahary puujayarskkarmhtpar
hkyinhkyksayar pwelltiu htarwr
bburaraa htp puujayarmnyhu
mintaymuaeat. htiusiumayarrhays
ny mimiaar htarwrbburur mharht
artayarmu smyhtiuki israylamy
usartiuar sngsiulayeat.

30

thpnhtarwrbburarmintayarmuusa
yar hckarkiu mayarrhaysny israyl
amyiusartiutwng amyu anwhytiu
mgngpyhcsayasuutiuaar sngsiusny
kar luuyayarkysny htarwrbburaraa
shchcargtipusayarng kiuyhchitwin
yarny hkynynhayarng kyinsiu
hkyngkiu pyusayarng mimipyayarsa
yarkarkiu mhykbell mimihuthtw
krhisnyatiung pyurmny. minmsny
abhaim askngyhcnyahkar htarwr
bburaraa shhcargtipusayarng hti
ushchcarhckar kiuyhchitwinyarny
hkynynhayarng sayarhckarkiu
abhsny kyarlyk titsithcwar nay
lyhng htiushchcarhckarrhismyht
iunhg kiuyhchitwinyarny hkynyn
hayarngsayarhckar mnymyhmt
nyr. abhmyhtar sayarkyayarn
g htarwrbburur lwhttayarmu
umny. minmsny lngrhilyk shch
cargtipu kiuyhchitwinyarny
hkynynhayarng hkyngkyngn
ghar nhutumwksayar ahkar
lngsny kyarlyhng kyarsayarnay
titsithcwarnaylyhng htiushch
carhckar kiuyhchitwinyarny
hkynynhayarng sayarhckarkiu
lngsnpy htarwrbburur lwhttay
armuumny. lngsaysayarm
inlngnhgwarsayar minm sny
kiuyhchitwinyarny hkynyn
hayarngsayar shhcargti aluanh
cuantiusny tnyrkymny. lngaim
rhihcnyahkar shhcargtipusaya
rng kyinsihkngaarhpyng kiuyh
chitwinyarny hkynynhayarng
sayarng lngsny kyarsayarnly
mmyhtar titsithcwarnaylyhng
htiushchcargtirhismy kiuyhchit
winyarny hkynynhayarngkyng
nrhismyhtiusny tnyrkymny.
siumhut lngsny kyarsayarnay
rhng rhng pybhuulyhng shch
cargtinhg hchitwinyarny

hkyny nhayarnghkyngnhngng siungsayar
 hckarmnmyh mtnyr. lngsny pysayarkya-
 yarnng htarwrhbharlly whttayarmuumny.
 hkpsimsayarshchcargti hkyiuhkyanhcwar
 kyngkhkyngnhng siungsmyhsayar ahknyan-
 hayarnngkyinsiuhykngtiukiuki lngsny tny-
 caypiungsayarahkwng pypiungsayar ahkwn-
 grhieat. lngsny tnayhtktnay titsithcwarnay
 lyhng myarpyusayar shchcargtirhismy-
 htiumhng myar hkyinyhnyarnghkyng
 rhismyhtiukiuki tnyhcayeat. kyarsayarnay
 titsithcwar naysayarkyayarnng tnyhcaypye.
 htuiuhckarkiu kyarsayarnaynayarkmh lngsny
 pkaansayarnghar pyulyhng myarapy-
 hkaui kiuytiung hkanrmny. irwaykar
 myarnhnglhghcpkyarnng abhaimmhar
 asknngysayarsmenhng abhchcpkyar ng
 mayarrhayaarhpyng htarwrhbharhtarta-
 yarmuusayar pnyttarhpyhctny.

31

thpn htarwrhbharark midynamyiusartiu
 sny israylamyiusartiukiuki pyhcmharsa-
 yarapyhc alyayark israylamyiusarbhk
 nay trarhcernglayar. siupyemh sngsny
 mimiluumyiuhcny wayrarsiu swarmnyhu
 mayarrhayaar mintayarmuueat. thpn htar-
 wrhbharark midynamyiusartiu sny israyla-
 myiusartiukiuki pyhcmharsayarapyhc alyayark
 israylamyiusarbhk nay trarhcernglayar.
 siupyemh sngsny mimiluumyiuhcny
 wayrarsiu swarmnyhu mayarrhayaar
 mintayarmuueat. mayarrhaysnylny lu-
 umyartiukiuhkayar ahkyiutiunsy lknkku
 kiunglyk midynamyiusar tiusiu hchckye
 htarwrhbhararbhk trarhcerngchay. isray-
 lamyiuawtytiutwng tmyiutmyiu htellk
 luuthayarnghcerway hchckyehcayhu
 hcerngsny atiung israylamyiusar ahta-
 yargnasayarngtiu twng tmyiutmyiutellk
 hchctiuklnkparsayarsuu thtayarnghe
 luupayarnng tsayarnghhctayarngtiu ap
 mayarrhaysny htiusuutiukiung snrhngsa-
 yar lknknghgtk mhutartanpiutiukiuki
 kiungsayar yjpurayarhit elarjarsar hpin-
 hctiung hchckye hcayeat. mayarrhayaar
 htarwrhbhar mharhtartayarmuu sny-
 atiung htiusuutiunsy midynamyiusartiukiuki
 tiuk luuyayarkyarapayarngtiukiuki stkyeat.
 asaysthkyngkiuki hkanrsayarsuutiutwng
 ewi raykng jur hur raybhtnyhuusayar
 midynmgkye ngarparkyeat. ba-
 yarrsar barlmkiulny htarnhng stkyeat.
 israylamyiusartiunsy midynminmyar
 suungmyartiukiuki lkrsimyuu siu sit nwar
 ahchisayar uhchcaraluanhcaantiukiuki
 luyuukyeat. midynamyiusartiu naysa-
 yarmyurwarrrhismyhtiukiuki merhiukyeat.
 bhmsayarlau tirhcsarnnhgtk lkruhchcar
 aluanhcaantiukiuki simsar mayarbhlg-
 pyng yayardnmyhcnar yayrihkayarmyiu
 tbbk tphkylyknaysayar mayarrhay yjpu-

rayar hit elarjar israylamyiusar pristiuh-
 tansiu sayarnghkellkyeat. mayarrhaynhng
 yjpurayarhitelarjarmhch pristiui mn-
 gapayarngtiusny kyiusiuhkyngnghar
 tppyngsiu htwkswarkyeat. mayarrhaysny
 hchctiukrarmh pynlarsayar tpmhuumyar
 biulnmngmyartiukiuki amykhtwk sngtiunsy
 minmapayarngtiukiuki abhy kyayarnng
 askrhngchcayksny. israylamyiusar tiunsy
 paygurbhuraramhu htarwrhbhararkiu py-
 hcmharhchayhkyngnghar iminmtiusny
 barlmpaysayarakyankiu liuk pyukysa-
 yarkyayarnng htarwrhbharareat prist bhayra-
 yarklaysny tkar. htuiukyayarnng suungya-
 yarkyarapayarngtiung yavarkyarnhng
 sksanbhuusayar minmapayarnng kiung stky-
 layar. yavarkyarnhng msksanbhuusayar
 minmngy apayarngtiukiuki mimitiuaabhiu
 askhkysarpaykylayar. sngtiunsy hkun-
 hckptluan tppyngmhar nayrkymny. luukiu
 stsayarsuu asaykayarngtiukiuki htisayarsuu
 apayarngtiukiuki kiuykiung simyusayar suu-
 tiukiung ttiynay sttmnay hcnkyyhchay
 kylayar. sngtiuaawnhng saraytnsarrhismy
 sitmwayhpyng rksayararar shcsarhpyng
 lupsayar ararrhismyhtiukiuki hcnkyyhchayky-
 layarhu mharhtar layeat. yjpurayarhit
 elarjarsnylny hchctiuk swarsayar hchcsu-
 urelltiukiuhkayar mayarrhay htarwrhbhar
 htartayarmuusayar pnyttarhuumuukar
 rwhay ngway kyaywar san kyayhpyuu hckll
 ahchisayar mekiuhkanniungsayararar-
 rhismyhtiukiuki mealy swarhchay shpyng
 hcnkyyhchayrmny. siurartwng hcnkyyh-
 caysayarray hpynglny hcnkyyhchayrmny.
 memhkanniungsayararar rhismyhtiukiuki
 rayaly swarhchayrmny. sttmnay mimi-
 awtkiu lyhayarpyemh hcnkyyh hkyngghi
 tphtellsiuwngrkymnyhu mharhtarlayeat.
 htarwrhbhararklny sngnhng yjpurayarhit
 elarjar pristaswayamyiu suukyetiunsy yhku
 lkrsimyuhkellsayar uhchcar luu tirhcsar-
 napayarngtiukiuki yuu htkwkhwkwellpyelyhng
 twkkiu hchcmhuhtm atiukswarsayar suu-
 tiuaarnng twkkiu prist apayarngtiuaarnng
 paywaylayar. hchctiukswarsayar hchcsu-
 urelltiunsy htarwr bhararaar paysayarahk-
 wnkiu hkwel luu nwar myny siuakayarnng-
 garrartwng tkayarngtiukiuki kayarkyuupyelyhng
 suutiuhkansayar htkwbabhiuhtellknht
 htarwrhbhararrhaytayar hkyemyhayarkrar
 puujayarskkarpyu bhiuray yjpurayarhit
 elarjaraar payrmny. israylamyiusar hkanr-
 sayar htkwk abhiuhtellklny luu nwar
 myny siuahchisayar tirhcsarnmyiu aka-
 yarnngngarsytiutwng tkayarngtiukiuki kayarkyuu
 htarwrhbharareat telltayarkiu hcayarnngsayar
 laypisartiuaar payrmnyhu mayarrhayaar
 htarwrhbhararmharhtartayarmuu snyatiung
 mayarrhaynhng yjpurayarhit elarjar-
 tiu sny pylayeat. hchcsuurelltiunsy
 lkrsimyuhkell kynyngng sayar uhchcar-
 payarnngkar siuhkyayarksin hkunhcsayarnng

ngarhtayarng nwarhkunhsayarngnhhch-
 tayarng mynyhkyayarksayarnghtayarng
 yarkayarnhng msksanbhuusayarminm
 suansayarngkhkunhchtayarng rhistny. hchc-
 tiukswarsayar suutiuhkansayar htkwk
 abhiukar siu suansayarngkhkunhchtayarngn-
 garrar rhisnyhpyhc htarwrbhurarhkanr-
 sayarahkwnkar siuhkyayark rarhkunhc-
 syngarkayarngtny. nwarసుansayarngkhya-
 yarkhtayarngrhisnyhpyhc htarwrbhur-
 rarhkansayar ahkwnkar nwarhkunhsy
 hkunhckayarngtny. mynysuansayarngngar-
 rarrhisnyhpyhc htarwr bhurarhkansayar
 ahkwnkar mynyhkyayarksytkayarng tny.
 luutsayarngkhkyarkhtayarng rhisnyh-
 pyhc htarwrbhurarhkanrsayar ahkwnkar
 luusuansy nhchcyayarktny. htarwr-
 hurarmharhtartayarmuusnyatiung ma-
 yarrhaysny rhaytayar hkyemyhayarkrar
 puujayarskkarpyu bhiurar ahkwnkiu yjpu-
 rayarhit elarjaraar appay layeat. thpn
 hchctiuksayarsuutiulkmh mayarrhayyuu
 israylamiyusar pristtiuhkansayar htkwk-
 abhiukar siusuansinsuansayarng hkun-
 hchtayarngngarrar nwarసుansayarngkhya-
 yarkhtayarng mynysuansayarngngarrar
 luutsayarngkhkyarkhtayarngrhisnyhpyhc
 israylamiyusarhkansayar htkwkabhiu
 kuu tirhcsarn akayarngngarsyitiutwng
 tkayarngkiu mayarrhaykayarkyuu htar-
 wrbhurareat telltayarkiu hcayarngsayar
 laywisartiaaar payeat. htiusiu htarwr
 bhurarharhtartayarmuueat. luutrar
 thtayarngkiuauupsayar tpmhuumyar biul-
 myartiisynly mayarrhayhtansiu hkynypk
 kiuytayar kywntiusny aupsayarhchcsu-
 urelltiu kiu hcarngyuyupyn luutyayarkmyh
 mlyayarp. htiukyayarng htarwrbhurar-
 rhaytayar ask abhiukiu hpyaybhiu rar lu-
 uaseasersayar rwhaytnsar lnyswell lkayark
 lkhwcp nartayarng nharhkayarng swellb-
 huutiukiu htarwrbhurarar puujayarkly
 sayarngkell parpyehu lyhayarksiulyhng
 mayarrhaynhng yjpurayarhit elarjartiisny
 htiruwhaytnyhuusayar luppiesayartnsar
 rhismyhtiukiu hkanyuukyeat. htiusiu hchc-
 suurellaseasetiusny mimitiئابhiu simyuu
 tpmhuumyar biulmyartiisny htarwrbhurar
 aar puujayarsayar rwhayhkyinpayarngkar
 trarhkyayarksy hkunhchcpisearnhng akyp-
 ngarsy rhistny. tpmhuumyar biulmyar
 puujayarsayarwhaykiu mayarrhaynhng
 yjpurayarhit elarjartiisnyyuu israylami-
 yusartiukiu htarwrbhurar aayarkmay
 tayarmuubhiurar pristhcnwayartelltayar
 swnghtar kyeat.

32

rubngamyiusarnhng gdamyiusartiisny
 alwnmyarpyarsayar tirhcsarntiunhng ky-
 wywsnyhpyhc yarjarpyny gildpyntyti
 tirhcsarn kykhcarhcararkiu kayarngsnykiu

myngkylyhng- mayarrhaynhng yjpurayarhit
 elarjar ahcrhi sayar pristitiutwng mngm-
 yartiuhntansiu lar atrut dibhun yarjar nimir
 hayrbbhun elarlay rhaybhan naybayar
 bayarn tnyhuusayar israylpristrhaymhar
 htarwrbhurar lupkyantayarmuusayar
 ipynysny tirhcsarnhng tayarlyayarpaeat.
 kiuytayar kywntiulny tirhcsarn myarp-
 yarpaeat. siuhpyhc kywntayartiisny
 rhaytayar myknharlyhng ipynykiu kiuy-
 tayar kywntiuaar apiungpaytayarmuupar.
 kywntayartiukiu yayardnmyhctbhksiu
 piusayarngtayarmmuuparnhng lyha-
 yarkkyeat. mayarrhayklyng sngtiisny
 iarp nayrhc sngtiu nyehckiumyartiisny
 hchctiukswar rmnylayar. htarwrbhurar
 paytayarmuusayar pynysiu israylami-
 yusartiisny mkuumswarmny akayarng
 suutiuhcitkiu abhykayarng hpykky snny.
 pyntyayarkiu kynyruhcayhkyngnghar
 sngtiu abh tiukiu kardayrbarnararpk
 ngarhcaylwhtsayarhakar htiusiupyukyeat.
 erhkayarlhkyayarngsiu swar pyntyayarkiu
 kynymngpyemh htarwrbhurarpayta-
 yarmuusayar pynysiu israylamiyusar-
 tiisny mswarmnyakayarng suutiuhcitkiu
 hpykkyeat. htiauhkar htarwrbhurarsny
 amyktayarhtwk lyk akyhcnghchc aarbyhan
 ijar yarkuptiu aar ngarkyinsiu paysa-
 yarpynykiu aellguttupynymh htwklarsa-
 yarsuutiutwng kaynkamiyu yayhpunnareat-
 sar karlknhng nuneatsar yayarrhumhtpar
 abhysuumyh ngarnayarksiu luanluan mliuk-
 sayarkiyayarnng ask nhchcylwnsayarsuu
 thcuantayarkmyh mmyng. htiusuu
 nhchcyayarksar htarwrbhurarnayarksiu
 luanluanliukky pyehu kyinsiatayarmuueat.
 htiauhkar htarwrbhurarsny amyktayarhtwk
 lyk akyhcnghchc aarbyhan ijar yarkup-
 tiu aar ngarkyinsiu paysayarpynykiu
 aellguttupynymh htwklarsayarsuutiutwng
 kaynkamiyu yayhpunnareatsar karlknhng
 nuneatsar yayarrhumhtpar abhysuumyh
 ngarnayarksiu luanluan mliuksayarkiyayarnng
 ask nhchcylwnsayarsuu thcuantayarkmyh
 mmyng. htiusuu nhchcyayarksar htar-
 wrbhurarnayarksiu luanluanliukky pyehu
 kyinsiatayarmuueat. htiusiu htarwrbhurar-
 rhaytayar siusayaramhu kiu pyusayarluua-
 payarngtiisny mpykhcemhetiungaayarnng
 htarwrbhurarsny israylamiyusartiukiu
 amykt htwk anhhclaysyptluan tayar lh-

nylnyhca y tayar muueat. yhkumuukar
htarwrbbhurarсны israyl amyiusat iukiu sar
pyng hcwaramyktay arhtwk hca y mnyakya-
yarng sarsiusayarsuutnyhuusayar sngtiu sny
sngtiua bhm yarkiy hcar payarhtk pyetkar.
sngtiusny nayarkt ayarsiumliuk bhell lwhell-
swar kylyhng thpn israylamyusartiukiu
tayar hcnwphctayarmuushpyng sngtiusny
iluomyiupay arngkiu hpykseky limm-
nyhu gdamyusar rubngamyusartiua aar
pynpyareat. htiusuutiusny aneaparsil-
uhkynykp kywntayartiusny kywntayarti
tirhcsarnmyarabhiu iarp siuhkyantiukiung
kywntayartiua suungmyar abhiu my-
iutiukiung tnyparmy. siurattwng is-
raylamyusartiukiu suutiua nayrararpsiu
mpiumsaya rnmhetiungaay arng kywnta-
yartiusny lknkkiunglyk suutiurhaymhar
swarparmny. ipyny kynkywngsay ar
luutiukyay arng kywntayar tiusuungmy-
yarsny hkiung hkansayarmyiu nayrparmy.
israylamyusarapayarngtiusny amwayhkan
sayarmyaykiu mwng hcar mhetiungaay arng
kywntayartiusny kiuya imsiu mpy nmlarpar.
kywntayartiusny yayardnmy hctb hkiu suuti-
u nhngatuu amwaykiu mtyarngmhkan-
par. kywntayartiua mway hkanrarmyaysny
yayardn myhcarhay bhk kyparsnyhu lyha-
yark pynkyeat. mayarrhayklny siuhpyh
sngtiusny htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar lknk-
kiunglyk hchctiukswar lyhngng htarwrbbhu-
rarsny rnsuutiukiu rhaytayarmh nhnghtut
htiupynykiu aayarngtayarmmuumhetiun-
gaay arng sngtiurhismyhsny lknkkiunglyk
htarwr bburarrhaytayar yayardnmy-
hctbhksiu kuuswarlyhng ng htiunayarkmh
htarwrbbhurarrhay israylamyiu sarrray
apyhcknglwtlyk ipynysiu pynlar htarwrbb-
hurarahkwngnhng amwayhkanrky mny.
htiusumpyulyhngmuukar sngtiusny htarwr
bhurarkiu pyhcmharhkyngrhisnyatiung
htiupayhcsny sngtiukiu liuk mhelimmy. su-
ungmyarabhiu myiutiukiung siumyarabhiu
siuhkyantiukiung tnylupkylar. yhkupya-
yarsmyh atiung pyukylayarhusiulyhng
gdamyusarnhng rubngamyiutiuk kiuytayar
kywntiusny shkngmintayarmusnyatiung
pyupar mny. kywntayartiua myarsarsu-
ungmyarnhng siunwar aluanhcuantiusny
iarp gildmyiutiu nayrhcparmy. kiuytayar
kywnapayarngtiumuukar shkng mintay-
armusnyatiung lknkkiunglyk htarwr
bhurarrhaytayar hchctiukhkyngnghar
kuuswarparmyhu lyhayarkhtarkyeat.
htiua mhukyay arng mayarrhaysny yjpu-
rayarhit elarjar nuneatsaryayarrhu
ahcrhisayar israyl amyiuser aswayamyiu
suukemyartiukiu hkayar gdamyusarnhng
rubngamyusartiusny hchctiukhkyngnghar
aseaselknkkiunglyk htarwr bburarrhay-
tayar sngtiunhngatuu yayardnmy hctbhk
siu kuuswar sngtiusny htiupynykiu aa-
yarngpyelyhng htiua myusartiuaar gild-

pyynykiu apiungpayrky mny. siumhut
suutiusny lknkkiunglyk sngtiunhngatuu
mkuumswarlyhng hkarnarppny sngtiu
twng kiuypiung rarmyaykiu hkanyuurky m-
nyhu mharht arlayeat. gdamyusarnhng
rubngamyusartiuklny htarwrbbhurarсны
kiuytayar kywntiuaar mintayarmu snyt-
atiung kywntayartiusny pyukyparmny.
yayardnmy hcarhay bhk amwayhkanrparmy
akyay arng kywntayartiusny lknkkiunglyk
htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar hkarnarppny siu
kuuswarpar mnyhu pynlyhayarkk yeat.
htiua hkar mayarrhaysny aarmayarrirhngb-
hurng rhihuneat niungngansiusmyh
barrhnrhngbhurng augheat niungngan-
siusmyhsay arny myay myiurwartiukiu
gdamyusar rubngamyusar yayarspeat sar
mnarrhaymh sngsk sayar mnarrhayamy-
usar twk appaylayeat. gdamyusartiusny
dibun atrut aarrayar aartut rhayarhpn
yarjar yumbhayh bknimrar baysarnmyiu
yarkiu siuhkylanmyar kiung tnylupk yeat.
rubngamyusartiusny hayrhhun elarlay
kirysim naybayar barlmayarn rhibmmyiu-
yarkiu ashc sayaramnyhpyng smut tnykyeat.
mnarrhaymh sngks sayar markiramyusar
tiusny gildmyiusiu swarsimyuupyelyhng
arng myiusar aarmayarriluutiukiu nhngh-
tutk yeat. mayarrhaysny gildmyiukiu
mnarrhayeat sar markiramyusartiuaar
pay suutiusny nayk yeat. mnarrhayamy-
usar yarirsnlyny swar gildrarmyarkiu
simyuupyemh harwutyarir amny hpyng
smut layeat. nayarbarmyiny swar kayntmyi-
urwartiukiu simyuupyemh mimiarnhpyng
nayarbarmyiu hu smut layeat.

33

mayarrhaynhng aarrunhcerng aellgut-
tupynymh htwklarsayar israylamy-
usar aluanarngtiu sny hkreswarhkyng
akyay arng rarmyarkiu htarwrbbhurar
amintayaratiung mayarrhaymht sar
htiuhkreswarhkyng akyay arng rarparsayar
hcarng huumuukar phtml tsyngarrknay
rarmskmyiumh htwklarkyeat. pshkarp-
wellkiu hkanpyesay arnyayark nkhpyn nay
israylamyusartiusny aellguttuluuapa-
yarng tiurhaymhar warkywarsayarahkyn-
gararnhng htwklarkyeat. akyay arngmuukar
htarwrbbhurar dnhktayarmusayar saruea-
payarngtiukiu aellguttuluutiuisny snggy-
iuhrk yeat. suutiueat bburarmyarkiu lny
htarwr bhurarsny trarhcerngtayarmueat.
israylamyusartiusny rarmskmyiumh
pyay arng suktarp hcarhknkkyeat.
suktarpmhpyay arng tayarhcnar esan-
myiu hcarhknkkyeat. esanmyiumh-
pyay arng barljayhpunmyiurhaymharrhi
sayar pihhirutmyiusiu thpnly migda-
yarlmyiurhay hcarhknkkyeat. pi-
hhirutmyiumhpyay arng pnglyaly rha-

yarkswar shpyng esantayarsiu rayark
 htiutayarhtell suanrkhkreswarpyely-
 hng marrarp hcarhknhkykeat. mar-
 rarpmpypyayarg raytwngsynhctwng
 nhng hcwnplwanpng hkunhcsyrhisayar
 elimrwarsiyurark hcarhknhkykeat. elim-
 rwarmpyayarg eduanpnglynarmhar
 hcarhkn hkykeat. eduanpnglymppyayarg
 sintayar hcarhknhky keat. sintayarmh-
 pyayarg dayarhpkararp hcarhknhkykeat.
 dayarhpkararpmpypyayarg aarlurharp
 hcarhknhkykeat. aarlurharpmpypyayarg
 luumyarsayarkhcar raymrhisayar rayhpidi-
 marp hcarhknhkykeat. rayhpidimarpmh-
 pyayarg sinartayar hcarhknhkykeat.
 sinartayarmppyayarg kibyuthtwararp
 hcarhknhkykeat. kibyuthtwararpmpypa-
 yarg harjutr arp hcarhknhkykeat. harjru-
 tarpmpypyayarg rismarp hcarhknhkykeat.
 rismarpmpypyayarg rimmunhparrk hcarhkn
 hkykeat. rimmunhparrkarpmpypyayarg
 libnrwar hcarhknhkykeat. libnrwarmpya-
 yarg risaarp hcarhkn hkykeat. risaarpmh-
 pyayarg kayhlarsarp hcarhknhkykeat.
 kayhlarsarpmpypyayarg rharhpartayarg
 hcarhknhkykeat. rharhpartayargmh-
 pyayarg harrdarp hcarhknhkykeat.
 harrdarpmpypyayarg mkkklutarp
 hcarhknhkykeat. mkkklutarpmpypyayarg
 tarhtarp hcarhknhkykeat. tarhtarpmpya-
 yarg tarrarp hcarhknhkykeat. tarrarpmh-
 pyayarg miskarp hcarhknhkykeat.
 miskarparpmpypyayarg harrhmayarnarp
 hcarhknhkykeat. harrhmayarnarpmpypa-
 yarg mayarsrut arp hcarhknhkykeat.
 mayarsrutarpmpypyayarg bngyarknarp
 hcarhknhkykeat. bngyarknarpmpypa-
 yarg hayarrgidgd arp hcarhknhkykeat.
 hayarrgidgdarpmpypyayarg yupbhsarp
 hcarhknhkykeat. yupbhsarpmpypa-
 yarg ebyayarnarp hcarhknhkykeat.
 ebyayarnarpmpypyayarg ejyungar-
 bararp hcarhknhkykeat. ejyungar-
 bararpmpypyayarg jintayar kardayrarp
 hcarhknhkykeat. kardayrarpmpypa-
 yarg eduanpnyanarmhar hayartayarg
 hcarhknhkykeat. israylamyiusartiusny
 aellguttupynymh htwsayarnayark skkrar-
 jlasy puhcml phtm nayrk htarwrbbhurar
 amintayarrhshnytiung yjpurayarrhitaarun-
 sny hayarrtayargpyarsiu tk anihchcra-
 yarklayeat. aarunsny hayarrtayarg-
 payarmhar anihche rayarksayarahkar ask
 trarhchcsyuannhhc rhistny. hkarnarnpy-
 tarangpiungnaysayar hkarnni rhngbhurng
 aaridsny israylamyiusar rayark kyayargkui
 kyarlayeat. suutiusny hayarrtayargmh-
 pyayarg jarl mayarnarp hcarhknhkykeat.
 jarlmayarnarpmpypyayarg pununarp
 hcarhknhkykeat. pununarpmpypyayarg
 aubutarp hcarhkn hkykeat. aubutarpmh-
 pyayarg ijarbarrimarp hcarhknhkykeat.
 ijarbarrimarpmpypyayarg dibungdarp

hcarhknhkykeat. dibungdarpmpypyayarg
 aarlmundibl simarp hcarhknhkykeat.
 aarlmundiblsimarmpypyayarg nayba-
 yar tayarngrhaytwng aarbrimtayarngrui
 hcarhknhkykeat. aarbrimtayarngruihm-
 pyayarg mayarbhlwngpyng yayarndmy-
 hcnar yayrihkayarmyutbhh hcarhknhky
 keat. htiusiy mayarbhlwngpyng ya-
 yardnmyhcnarmhar bkyayrhimutmyi-
 umh aarbaylrhittimmyiu tiungaayarg
 hcarhknhkykeat. mayarbhlwngpyng
 yayardnmyhcnar yayrihkayarmyiu tbhk
 htarwrbbhursny mayarrhaykiuhkayar
 sngsny israylamyiusartiuar sngsiurm-
 nyarmhar sngtiusny yayardnmyhckiuku
 hkarnarnpynysiu rayarkkysayahkar
 htiupynysuupynysarapayarngtiukiu nhnght-
 utr kymny. suutiuraysayar arup swnsayar
 ruptusngtu rhismyhtiukiu hpyrkymny.
 suutiulupsayar kunrhismyh tiukiu hpyi-
 uhkyrkymny. htiupynykiu sngtiuaar ngara-
 piungpaysayar kyayarg htiupynysartiukiu
 nhnghtu sngtiukiuytiung nayrkymny.
 sngtiu aswayamyiutiuar hccarraytanhky
 htiumyaykiu wayrmny. luumyarilyh-
 ngmyarsayarmyay luunny lyhng nnyasa-
 yarmyaykiu payrmny. aseasetiusny hcar-
 raytankysnyatiung bhiubhamyuanwyaliuk
 amwayhkanrkymny. sngtiusny htiupynysu-
 upynysartiukiu akun ahng mnhnghtutly-
 hng kynkywngsayar suutiusny sngtiomykhi
 aphpyarkellsuung sngtiunanbhay suukell-
 siung hpyhc sngtiunaysayar pynymhar
 sngtiukiu nhayarngrhkkylimmy. htiumht-
 par suutiuaar ngarkyanhcsnysnyatiung
 sngtiukiu ngarpyumnyhu mintayarmueat.

34

thpn mayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurark sngsny
 israylamyiusartiuar sngsiur mnyarmhar
 sngtiusny hkarnarnpynysiu rayarkkysa-
 yar ahkar sngtiuamwayhkanrsayar
 hkarnarnpynyny apiung ahkyarhuumuakar
 tayargngmyknhartwng jintayargmh eduan-
 pyny anar rhayarklyhng sayarduanaiung
 arhayhcwnsny tayargbhkapiungahkyar
 hpyhcrmy. tayargbhkapiungahkysny
 tayargng myknharmhly aarkrbimbunkiu
 rhayarklyk jinrwarsiu rayarkrmny. htiur-
 warkpyn kardayrhharnarwar harj rd-
 darrwar aarjmunrwarriurhayarkshpyng
 aarjmunrwarmpyn aellgtuhkyayargkui
 liuk lyk pngly suanrmny. anayarkbhk png-
 lykyesny anayark apiungahkyar hpyhcrmy.
 myayarkbhkapiungahkysny kyesayar png-
 lykhtwk hayartayargkui rhayrhuswarpye-
 lyhng htiutayargmh harmtlmw jayddrwar
 jihpyunrwarriur rhayark harjraynnrwar
 suanrmny. arhayapiungahkysny har-
 jraynnrwarhm htwk rhayhpanrwarsiu
 rayarkpyelyhng ainrwararhay rhayark
 riblrwarsiu swar rmny. htiurwarmhhtwk

gngnaysrkaiung arhaykmkiu rhayarkshpyng
yayardnmyhckiu liuk sayarduanaiung suan
mny. irwaykar sngtiu amwayhkanrsa-
yar pynyny apiungahkyarhpyhcestnyhu
mintayarmueat. mayarrhaykly irwaykar
sngtiusny hcarraytanhky amwayhkanrsa-
yarpny htarwrbhurar mharhtartayarmu-
nyatiung amyiukiumyiunhng amyiuk twk
waypaysayar pynnyhpyhcestny. ruubngamy-
iusar gdamyiusar mnarrhayamiu sar
twktnyhuusayar amyiunhcmiyiunhng twk-
tiu sny mimitiuamwayhkanseyarmyaykiu
yayardnmyhcarhay yayrihkayarmyut bhk
nayhtwkrarbhk bhiubhasway amyiual-
iuk hkanrkypyeu israylamyusartiuar
mharhtarlayeat. ruubngamyiusar gdamy-
iusar mnarrhayamiu sar twktnyhuusa-
yar amyiunhcmiyiunhng twktiu sny
mimitiuamwayhkanseyarmyaykiu ya-
yardnmyhcarhay yayrihkayarmyut bhk
nayhtwkrarbhk bhiubhasway amyiual-
iuk hkanrkypyeu israylamyusartiuar
mharhtarlayeat. thpn htarwrbhurarsny
mayarrhayaar min tayarmuusnykar amy-
iusartmyiulyhng mngtparhcerway htium-
ngtiusny yjpurayarhtelaryk nuneatsar
yayarrhutiuunhng wiunglyk hkarnarn-
pynykiu way sngtiu ar amwaypayrky
mny. rwaysayar mngtiueatamnykar yu-
damiyusar htellk yayhpunnarsar kark.
rhimayarnamyiusarhtellk amihudsar
rhaymwayl. bngyarminamiyuhtellk hkislun-
sar elidd. dnamiyuki auphciusayarsuu
yayarglisar bukki. yayarpsartiutwng
mnarrhayamiyuki auphciu sayarsuu
ehpudsar hanyayl. ehprimamiyuki
auphciusayarsuu rhihptnsar kaymwayl. jar-
bulunamiyuki auphciusayarsuu parnksar
elijhpn. ishkaramiyuki auphciusayarsuu
ajjnsar parltayl. aarrharamyuki auph-
ciusayarsuu rhaylayarmi sar abhihud.
nsaliyamiyuki auphciusayarsuu amihudsar
paydhayltny. isuutiusny hkarnarnpyny
israylamyiu sartiuaar amwaymyaykiu
waypayhcahykyngnghar htarwr bhurar
hkhntartayarmuusayarsuu hpyhckystny.

35

mayarbhlwngpyng yayardnmyhcnar
yayrihkayarmyiu tbhk htarwrbhurarsny
mayarrhaykiu hkayartayar muw sngsny
israylamyusartiuar sngsiurmnyhar
suutiusny amwayhkanseyarmyay laywi s-
artianayhcarbhui myiutiukiung myiupltyny
tiukiung payrkymny. htiumyutiusny lay-
wisarnayhcarbhuihpyh myiu ptnynyti
siunwar aherhisayar tirhcsarnmyarnhng
uhchcarmyarkiu htararmny. laywisartiuaar
paysayar myiunytiuki myiupnyngptlny
atayarng thtayarng kyyhcaymny. my-
iupnyng arhay anayark tayarng myayark
arplaymyknhar nhhchtayarnghce tiunght-

war htiumyay alyhkyk myiutnyrmny.
irwaykar myiuny atiung arhnyhpyhcrstny.
laywisartiuaar paysayarmyutiutwng luukiu
stsayarsuusny pyaymhckiuarmyiu hky-
yarkmyiutiuki rwayhtararmny. htiumy-
umhtpar ahkyarsayar myiulaysy nhcm-
iutiuki payrmny. htiusiu laywisartiuaar
paysayar myiupayarng kar nynhngtkw
laysyrhcmnyuhpyhcestny. htiumyutiuki
israylamyusarpiungsayar mayehtellk
nhutrmny. myarsayarmyaykiu rsayarsu-
usny myarsayarmyiu nnysayarmyaykiu
rsayarsuusny nnysayarmyutiuki payrmny.
luasesetiusny amwayhkanrsnyatiung
mimitiumyiarhtellk nhut laywis-
artiuaar payrmny. thpnmayarrhayaar
htarwrbhurar sngsny israylamyusartiuaar
sngsiurmnyhar sngtiusny yayardnmyhckiu
kuu hkarnarn pynysi rayarkkysayarahkar
luuaskkiu amhttmellstmisayarsuupay
mhhiikurarmyutiuki rwayhtararmny.
htiumyutiukar luuaskkiu stsayarsuusny
pristhraysiu rayark trarhcerhkyngkiu
mhkanmhe tiungaayarng sayhcarsayh-
caysayarsuueatlmh lwt mhckiuarmyiu
hpyhcrstny. laywisartiuaar paysayarmy-
utiutwng yayardn myhcarhaybhk mhckiu-
rarmyiusuanmyiu hkarnarnpyny mhckiu-
urarmyiusuanmyiu payarnghkyayarkmyiu
tiuki rwayhtararmny. htiumyuhkyayark-
myiutiukar luuaskkiu amht tmell stmisayar
israylamyusar sngtiutwng tnyhkiusayar
tparsayar amyiusartiunsy pyay mhckiu-
rarmyiu hpyhcestny. siurartwng luuaskkiu
sayhcahykyngnghar san lknkhng riuklyhng
luusthpyhceat. luustsny asaysthkyngkiu
amhnhkanrmny. luuaskkiu sayhcahykyng-
nghar kyayarkhckellnhg phchlyng lu-
usthpyhceat. asaysthkyngkiu amhnhkan
rmny. luuaskkiu sayhcahykyngnghar
shcsarlknkhng riuklyhng luusthpy-
hceat. asaysthkyngkiu amhnhkanrmny.
sayhcarsayhcaysayarsuusny luustkiu
twaysayarahkar kiuytiungstrmny. su-
utparkiu angyihtar twnhkysayarng
sayhcahykyngnghar hkyayarngmyayarng
thcuantkhunhng phcsayarng sayhcahykyng-
nghar munsayarhchitri lknhngriuk sayarng
htiusiupyusayarsuusny luusthpyhcsayar
kyayarn asaysthkyngkiu amhnhkanrmny.
sayhcarsay hcaysayarsuusny twaysayarahkar
strmny. siumhut munsayarhchitmrhibhell
amhttmell twnhkysayarng mhkyayarngmya-
yarnghbell thcuantkhunhng phcmi sayarn
sueatnsumhut munsayarhchitmrhi
suuki mmyngbelllyk sayaayarng kya-
yarkhckellnhg phcmisayarng yhkuchcerngh-
tuanhpwellsnyatiung pristiusny stsayarsu-
unhng sayhcarsayhcaysayarsuu hcipyar
trarhcerng stsayarsuuki sayhcarsayhcaysa-
yarsuueatlmh nhutshpyng ahtkppyay
mhckiusayarmyiusu pynpiurmny. dmm-
selayarnghkyngkiu hkanrsayar yjpurayar

hitmng msaymhetiungaayarng htiumyiu
 nayrmny. luuaskkiu stmisayarsuusny pyay
 mhehkkiusayarmyiunypngsiu htwksayar
 sayhcarsayhcaysayar suusny myiunypyn-
 gmhar htiusuukiu tway stlyhng luuaskkiu
 stsayarapyhcmrhi. akayarngmuukar
 htiusuusny yjpurayarhit mng msaymhetiun-
 gaayarng mimimhehkkiusayar myiuhthelmar
 nayr mny. yjpurayarhitmng saysayarna-
 yarkmh htiusuu sny mimipiungsayarmyay-
 siu pynrsayarahkwngrhieat. irwaykar
 sngtiusny naylayrarrar sarmyayahcnysk
 hcayarngrsayar hcernghtuanhpwellhkyk
 hpyhcnstny. luuaskkiu st luusthpyhcsayarsuu
 mnyсныkar sksayhkanhkyk rhisnyatiung
 asay sthkyngkiu amhnhkanrmny. siu-
 rartwng sksay tyayarktnysarrhilyhng mstr.
 asayhkanhtiiksayar luusteat askbhiungway
 kiu mhkanmyuur. suusny asaysthykyngkiu
 amhn hkanrmny. mhehkkiurarmyiu-
 siu pyaysayarsuusny yjpurayar hitmng
 msaymhe miminayrngarpsiu pyn naymny
 akayarng arwayngwaykiu mhkanmyuur.
 htiusiu sngtiunaysayarpynykiu nyhcnysu-
 uhcaytteat. luuaswaykiu swnsayarsueat
 aswayaarhpyngsar htiumhcnysuuhkyn-
 gkiu hcngkyhcnyniungeat. ngarkyinwp
 sngtiunaysayarpynykiu mnyhc nyuuh-
 cayr. ngarhtarwrbbhurarsny israylamyiusar
 tiutwng kyinwpsnyhu mintayarmuueat.

tpar ahkyarsuunhng hcuanbhkhkyngkiu
 mpyuhcaynhng. israylamyiusartiueat
 amwaymyaysny tmyiumhtmyiusiu mpya-
 yarng. israylamyiusar apayarngtiusny
 asease mimitiumihcnymbhsk amwaymyay
 mayrkymny. israylamyiu thcuantmyiu
 amwaymyayrhi sayar minmsny mimitiu
 mihcnymbhsk amyiusarnhng hcuanbhkrmy.
 htiusiu israylamyiusar ase asetiusny mim-
 itiu mihcnymbhskamwaymyaykiu hkanhcar
 rkyzny. amwaymyaysny tmyiumht-
 myiusiu mpyayarngr. israylamyiusar
 aseasetiusny mimitiumamway myay naykym-
 nyhu mintayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurarsny
 mayarrhayaar mharhtartayar muusnyatiung
 jlayarhpdeat sme mlar tirjar hcayarglar
 milkar nayaraartiuisny pyu bhkyesar
 bhhtwaysartiunhng hcuanbhkkyeat. htiusiu
 yayarsptwngmyngsayar mnarrhaysar
 aswayamyiu hcuanbhkhkyngamhukiu pyu
 suutiuamwaymyay sny suutiumihcnymbh-
 skamyiu tynayeat. irwaykar mayarbhlnw-
 pyng yayardnmyhcnar yayrihkayarmyutbhk
 htarwrbbhurarsny mayarrhayaar hpyng is-
 raylamyiusartiuaar htartayarmuusayar
 hcernghtuanhpwellhkyk hpyhcnstny.

36

yayarspamyiuhpyhcsayar mnarrhaynhng
 marhkirtiu mh sngksayar gildeat-
 sar aswayamyiusuukye tiusny ma-
 yarrhayahrhisayar israylamyiusar
 aswayamyiu suukyetiuhansiu lar aky-
 wnuptiushkngsny hcarraytanhkyshpyng
 israylamyiusartiuaar hkarnarnpynykiu
 amwaypay hcayhkyngngharnng akywnup-
 tiuahckiu jlayarhpdeat amwaymyaykiu
 suueatsmetiuaar payhcayhkyngngharnng
 htarwrbbhuraramintayar rhipareat. htiuminmtiusny
 mimiaymymhtpar ahkyarsayar israylamyiusarnhng
 hcuanbhklyhng suutiuamwaymyaykiu akywnuptiu
 mibhahcnysk amwaymhnhut suutiu wngsa-
 yaramyieat amwayhtell parswarshpyng
 akywnuptiu amwaymyaysny lyayarparlimmny.
 israylamyiusar tiu yubhlhnhcra-
 yarksayarahkar suutiuamwaymyaysny
 suutiuwngsayaramyieat amway amyelltnyshpyng
 akywnuptiueat mihcnymbhsk amwaymh
 ahcnynhutlyk rhiparlimmnyhu lyhayarkhtarkyeat.
 htiauhkar mayarrhaysny htarwrbbhurareat
 amin tayaratiung israylamyiusartiuaar
 mharhtarlay snymhar yayarspamyiusartiueat
 hckarsny lyayarkptpayeat. jlayarhpdsmetiueat
 amhu htarwrbbhur mintayarmuusnykar
 suutiusny aliurhisayarsuunhng hcuanbhkparlayh-
 cay. siurartwng mihcnymbhsk amyiusarmh

tayarkyelwngpyng yayardnmyhcnar suh-
pmyiu tbhk parnmyiu tayarhplmyiu
larbmyiu harjrut myiu dijhtmyitiualy ma-
yarrhaysny israyl amyiusartiuar hayarpya-
yarsayarhckarmyarkiu pynr laysnymhar
kardayrbharnar arpsny hcirtayarnglm
hpyng hayarrparpngh sytrkhkre kwarstny.
mayarrhaysny hayrbhunmyiunaysayar aar-
mayar rirhngbhurng rhihunkiung edyipyng
aarrhtrutmyiu naysayar barrhnbhurng
aughkiung lupkyanpyemh skkrarj laysypyng
ekarsml phtmnayrk mayarbhpyny yayardn
myhcnarmhar htarwrbbhurar mharhtarsayar
muunhngsmyh atiang israylamyiasar tiuaar
sngsiu hayarpyayarsayar trarckharhuumu
kar ngartiubburarshkng htarwrbbhursny
hayarrp arp ngartiuar mintayarmuusnykar
sngtiusny karlahkyinhcayayarnng itayarn
naykkye. lhnlyny hkreswarkylayar. aar-
mayarri tayarngsiung htiutayarnghng
nesayarp lwngpyng tayarngriu hkyiung
tayarngmyknhar pnglynarsiang hkarnar-
pyny laybnuntayarn uhprrtmyhkye
tiungaayarnng swarkylayar. htiupynykiu
sngtiurhaymhar ngarhtarpye. htarwr bhu-
rarsny sngtiuabh aarbyhan ijark yarkupmh
hc suutiuaryuanwyaar paymnyhu kyinta-
yarmuu sayarpynykiu wng simyukylayarhu
mintayarmueat. htiuahkar sngtiuaar
ngarpyayarsnykar sngtiu amhukiu ngartya-
yarkny mhtmiung. sngtiueat bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhursny sngtiukiu myarpyarhcay-
tayarmuu sngtiusny aray atwkaarhpyng
kayarnkgngkykellsiu ynay hpyhckyeat.
sngtiuabhmyareat bhurarshkng htarwr-
bhurar sny sngtiukiu asahtayarnaarhpyng
myarpyarhcay tayarmuuparhcaysayar.
gtitayarrhisnyatiung kayarn kyepayta-
yarmuuparhcaysayar. sngtiupngpnhkyng
amhusayarngrwkhkyng rn twayhkyngwnkiu
ngartyayarktny abhysiu htmniung mnyyny.
uarnpnyarnhngpnyhcuau asrayrhisa-
yarsuutiui kiu sngtiuaryiumyarhtellk rway-
paykylayar. suutiukiu mngarar ngarhkn-
htarminyhu pyayarsiulyhng sngtiuk kiuyta-
yarpayarsnyatiung pyukayarn parsnyhu
pynsiukyeat. htiukayarn sngtiuaryi-
umyar asrayrhisayar luukye pnyarrhi-
tiukiu ngarwayhkyppelyhng sngtiutwng
mnglupsarsyuutny huusayar luuthtayarn-
gaup traraup ngarsyaup tsyaup akypasayar
arar hknhtareat. trarsuukyetiuarlny sngtiu
nyeahckiu eat amhutiukiu narhtayarn
amyiasarhkyng trartway snyhpyhchcay
tparamyiasarnhng twaysnyhpyhchcay
trarshpyng hcerngkylayar. traramhukiu
hcerngsayaarahkar abhysueat myknharkiu
mhtayarkr. luungyhckarkiu luukyeckarkell
siu mhtmrny. abhylukiumyhm mky-
yarkr. akayarnng muukar traramhukiu
bhurarshkngpiungtayarmuusayar kya-

yarngtny. kiuytiungmhcerngttisayar
amhukiu ngarhtanmhar ayuuhkanmrny.
ngarlny narhtayarnmnyhu mharhkel-
leat. sngtiupursmyhsayar amhutiukiu
htiuahkar ngarmharhtarhckelleat. ngar-
tiusny hayarrparpmh htwksayarnayark
aarmayarritayarngsiu swarsayar lmnarmhar
kyayark mkbhwyhpyhc sngtiutwaymyn-
gsayar tayarkyealy ngartiubburarshkng
htarwrbbhurar mharhtartayarmuu sny-
atiung rhayarkswar kardayrbharnarar-
siu rayarkkyeat. htiuahkar ngarklny
ngartiubburarshkng htarwr bhurarpayta-
yarmuusayar aarmayarritayarngsiu sngtiu
sny rayarkkye. sngtiubburarshkng htar-
wrbbhursny pyny tayarkiu sngtiurhaymhar
htartayarmuupye. sngtiuabh myareat
bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusny
atiung tkswar simyukylayar. mky-
yarkky nhng. hcitlny mpykkyngnhghu
pyayarsueat. htiuahkar sngtiurhismyhsny
ngarhtansiu hkyngkp akywnuptiurhay
luutiukiu hcaylwhtparmny. suutiusny
htiupynykiu hcuuhcmpeymh akywnup-
tiusny abhylmsiuswarlyhng abhymyisui
rayarkr mnykiu kyarpyayarkypar lim-
nyhu lyhayarksiusayarhckarkiu ngarnhcsk
sngtiutwng tmyiutyayarkhce luupayarn
tkyip nhhcayarktiukiu rwayhtareat.
htiusuutiusny tayarngpayarsiu lhnyswar
erhkayarlhkyiungsiu rayarkshpyng hcu-
uhcmkyeat. htiupynyrsayar shckeki
htm sayarnghkell lyk ngartiubburarshkng
htarwrbbhurarpaytayarmuu sayarpynsny
kayarngsayar pynyhpyhceathu kyarpyayar
kysayarlly sngtiusny mswarbell sngtiub-
burarshkng htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu
snylk htarwrbbhursny ngartiukiumun
hpykshkyng sayarkyayarnng aarmayarrilu-
tiu lk apliusayarnghar aellguttupynymh
nhutsayarnngtayarmuusnytkar. ngartiusny
abhysiu swarmnynny. nyeahckitiuk
htiupynysartiusny ngartiuhktsar kyeat.
arplyn sarmyngat. myiulny miugh ka-
yarnkgngsiuhtisayar myiuriulnyrhiat.
htiupyny lny aarnkamyisuartiukiu myn-
greathu ngartiuhcitkiu hpykkyepye
sngtiusny tellmyar snkyngbhkpyu kyeat.
htiuahkar ngark mhtitlnkyngnh suutiukiu
mkyayarkkyhng. sngtiurhaymharky-
w-tayarmuusayar sngtiueat bhurar shkng
htarwrbbhursny sngtiukmykmhayark
aellguttupynng sngtiuliuklarsayar lmtly-
hayarkluan iartpiungaaayarnng abhsny sarkiu
hkyepiukskellsiu sngtiueat bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhursny sngtiukiu hkyepiukta-
yarmuusayar kyayjuutayarkiu hkanrarta-
yarnng sngtiuabhiu pyutayarmuuskellsiu
sngtiubhk hchckuu tayarmuumnyhu siusa-
yarlny sngtiutellhcarhknkhkyrararpiu rhar
sngtiu swarltansayarlmiu pyhkynggh-
har nynyhkar meng nayahkar miugh-
timng sngtiurhaymhar kywtayarmuusayar

sngtiubhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat hckar-
 tayarkiu htiuahmu sngtiu myuankypartkar.
 sngtiuhckarsankiu htarwrbbhurarkyar
 myktayarhtwklyk suutiubhiubhaytiuaar
 ngarpaymnyhu ngarkyinsiu sayar pynyka-
 yarkgiu yayhpunnareatsar karlkmh
 tpar isiusayarluumyiu thcuantayarkmyh
 sksk mmyngr. htiusuusny htarwrbb-
 hurarnayarktaysari luanluanliuksayar
 kyayarnng myngreat. suunngsayarpynykiu
 suumhhc suueatsarmyaytiuaar ngarpaym-
 nyhu kyinsiu tayarmuueat. sngtiuatwk
 htarwrbbhurarsny ngarkiulny amykta-
 yarhtwk sngsny htiupynysiu mwnghcarr.
 snglkhtayark nuneatsar yayarrhusny
 wnghcarmny. suusny israylamyiusar
 amwayhkan hcaymnyssu hpyhcsayarkya-
 yarnng suukiu aarpaylayar. rnsuuluyuu-
 rarhpyhcmnyhu sngtiususayar suungmyar
 htiuahkar kayarngmkayarngiu piunghk-
 yar msiniungsaysayar sarsmemyartiussy
 htiupynykiu wngchar ngarpaysnyatiung
 simyuykylimny. sngtiumuokar lhnyedu-
 anpnglylmhpyng tayarsiuhkreswarkyuela-
 yarhu mintayarmuueat. sngtiuklny aky-
 wnuptiusny htarwr bhurarkiu pyhcharmi-
 parpye. akywnuptiu bhurarshkng htar-
 wrbbhurar mharhtartayarmuusmyhatiung
 ykhkuswar hchctiukparmnyhu ngaraar lyha-
 yarskiulyk luuapayarng tiussy lknkhwelk-
 iunglyk tayarngpayarsiu tkhkyng nghar
 asngnaykyeat. htarwrbbhurarklly tk
 mtiukkyinhng. sngtiubhk ngarmrhi. tiuk-
 lyhng rnsuurhaymhar rhuankry limmnyhu
 sngtiuaar sngsiurnmyakayarnng ngaraar
 mintayarmuusnyatiung ngarsngsiusayarlly
 sngtiussy nar mhtayarnng htarwrbbhurareat
 amintayarkiu ngynghs hkiungkansasarhc-
 itnhng tayarngpayarsiu tkkyeat. htiuahkar
 tayarngpayarmharriinhngsayar aarmayarri
 amyusartiussy sngtiutbhk htwklarlyk
 pyarmyarauan liukskellsiu sngtiukiuliuk
 hcirarp hayarmarmyitiungaayarnng hpyk-
 sekyeat. sngtiussylyny pynlar htarwrbbhurar
 rhaytayar ngiukywaykyeat. siusayarlly
 sngtiuhckar kiu htarwrbbhurar narhtayarnng
 naryuutayarmmuu. htiukyayarnng kar-
 dayrharp arngnayskellsiu kyarmynghcwar
 naypynrkyeat.

2

thpn htarwrbbhurarsny ngaraar mintay-
 armuu snyatiung ngartiusny lhny ed-
 uanpnglylmhpyng tayarsiu hkreswarlyk
 hcirtayarnngkiu kyarmynghcwar lhnyl-
 nykyeat. htarwrbbhurarklly sngtiussy
 karl ahkyinhcayaayarnng itayarnngkiu lh-
 nylnykyppye. thpn myayarkmyknharsiu
 swarkyuemlayar. sngsny luumyartiuaar
 sngsiurnmymhar sngtiueatnyeahckiu esa-
 yarmyusartiuy naysayar hcirpynyannarmhar
 sngtiurhayarkswarsayarahkar suutiuy sny

kyayarkkylimny. htiukyayarnng stipyuky
 layar. suutiukiu alyhngmpyukynhng.
 suutiupynykiu sngtiuaar ngarmpay.
 hkyaynngrrarhknkiumy hmpay. hcirta-
 yarnngkiu esayaraarnng apiungpaypye.
 sngtiussy hcarbhiurarahckarkiong sayarkb-
 hiu rrraykiung suutiuhant ngayinhng-
 wyrkymny. sngtiupulayrarrar sngtiueat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarsny kayarnngkye-
 paytayarmuupye. itayar kye sngtiulhnyl-
 nysayar akyayarnngarartiukiu sitayarmuueat.
 anhhclaysyptluan sngtiueat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarsny sngtiunhgatuu rhitaa-
 yarmuusnyhpyhc sngtiu bharmyhmliuhu
 sngsiu reat. hcirpynymharnaysayar ngar-
 tiunyeahckiu esayar amyusartiuanar
 rhayarklyk elpmyiu ejyun garbarmy-
 umhswarsayar lwngpynglmsiu liukpyelyhng
 thpn lhny mayarbbhtayarlhmhpyng swarkyeat.
 htarwrbbhurarklly mayarbhppynsartiukiu
 mnhayarngrhknhng. hchcmtiuknhng.
 suutiupynykiu sngaar ngarapiungmpay.
 aarpynykiu layart amyusartiuaar ngara-
 piungpaypyehu ngaraar mintayarmuueat.
 rhaykarl aarnkamyusarkellsiu kyemny
 myarpyarsayarluu emimamyusartiussy
 htiupynymhar naykyeat. htiusuutiussy
 aarnkamyusarkellsiu alwn kyemarsa-
 yar luutiuaawngpyhcsnykiu luumyar
 htngmht kyeat. siurartwng mayarbh-
 ppynsartiussy htiusuutiukiu emimhuu
 hkayarkyeat. rhaykarl hayarriluutiussylyny
 hcirpyny mharnaykyeat. htiusuutiukiu
 esayarmyusartiussy sutngpyrhng suuti-
 nayrar naykyeat. htiuaatuu htarwrbbhurar
 apiungpaytayarmuusayar pynykiu isray-
 lamyusartiussy pyurkystny. yhkhuht
 jayrkhkayarnngkiu kuukyayarhu mintay-
 armuusnyatiung sngtiussy jayrkhkya-
 yarnngkiu kuukyeat. kardayrhbarnarapsiu
 arnggrayarksayar karlmmhcc jayrkhkya-
 yarnngkiu kuusayarkarl tiungaayarnng
 nhhcparangsuansyrhcnhcc lwnstny.
 htarwrbbhurar kyinsitayarmuusnyatiung.
 arngghcc suurellmyiapayarngtiusny
 luualuanarnghtellk saykyay kwypya-
 yarkrkyeat. htiusuutiuy mkwmpya-
 yarkmhetiungaayarnng htarwr bhurarsny
 suutiukiu aluanarnghtellk pyrharkhyngng-
 har lktayarkiu sntayarmuueat. hchcsu-
 urellapayarngtiusny luuhcuhtellk saykyay
 kwypayarkpyemh htarwrbbhurark sngsny
 mayarbhppny aarnnyaly nyay rhayarkswar-
 mny. ammunamyusartiuy anesurayark-
 sayarahkar suutiukiu mnhayarngrhknhng
 alyhngmpyunhng. ammunamyiu sar-
 naysayarpynykiu sngaar ngarapiungmpay
 htiupynykiu layart amyusartiuaar ngara-
 piungpaypyehu ngaraar mintayarmuueat.
 htiupynykiulny alwnkyemarsayar suutiueat
 nayrarhpyhcsnyhu luumyarhtngmhtkyeat.
 rhaykarl htiususayarluutiussy naykyeat.
 suutiukiu ammunpynysar tiussy janjum-

mimhuu hkayarkyeat. htiuluumyiusny aarnkamyiusarkellsiu kyemyng myarp-yarsayar luuhpyhckyeat. siusayarlny hcirpyny naysayar esayaramyiusarrhaymhar hayarriluutiukiu htarwrbbhurar hpykseta-yarmuushpyng suutiunayrar esayaramy-iusartiusny ynaytiungaayarng nayky skellsiu ammunamyiusartiusny naykyeat. htiuatuu harjrimmyiumhhc ajarmyiutiung aayarng naybhuusayar aarwimluutiukiu ktayarmmyiumh htwksayar ktayarrim-luutiusny hpykse suutiu nayrar naykyeat. sngtiusny ht hkreswarshpyng aarnunmyhc kiu kuukylayar. aarmayarriamiyu hayrbh-hunrhngbhurng rhihunhng suueat myaykiu sngtiulk ngarapsayar kyayarng htiumyaykiu simhpcpyu htiumngkiu hcchtiuk kylayar. mi-ughkayarnkgngaayark rhismyhsayarluumyiu tiusny ynay sngtiukiu kyayarkwanhti-tlnhcrhi mnyakyayarng ngarpyumny. sngtiueatsitngkiu kyar tunlhuphkyng hciurimkyayarngkyhkyngsiu rayarkkylim niyuru mintayarmueat. ngarsnylny kay-dmuttayarmh hayrbbhun rhngbhurngrhi-hunmnghtansiu santmntiukiu hcaylwtlyk mngkyeeat pynyaly kywnuprhayarkswarpar-rhcay. mnglmsiusar liukparmny. lkyarbhh-klwell bhksiumlwhellpar. hcirpynynaysayar esayaramyiusar aarr pynynaysayar ma-yarbhamyiusartiusny kywnup pyuskellsiu kywnuphcarbhiurar ahcarkiuang sayarkbhii-rar raykiung mngkyesny ngwaynhngra-yarnngparlayar. kywnuptiubhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar paytayarmuusayar pynysiu kywnupnsy yayardmyhckiu kuu mra-yarkmhe tiungaayarng mngkye pynyaly hkyayhpyngswarruanmyhsar pyuparmnyhu misaharyhckarnhng pyayarsiusayarlly kywnuptiu rhayarkswarsayar ahkwngkiu hayrbbhunrhngbhurng rhihunmngsny mpay. akyyarng muukar ynay htngrharsnyatiung sngtiueat bburarshkng htarwrbbhurarsny htiumngkiu sngtiu lk aphkyngnghar hkkhtnsayar hcitsbhayar hkiungmarsa-yarnhlankiu suu payswngtayarmueat. htarwrbbhurarklly rhihunmngnhng su-ueat myaykiu sngaar ngarpyahcpyeat. htiumyaykiu amwayhkanaan sayarnghar simhpcpyulayarhu ngaraar mintayarmueat. htiuahkar rhihunmngsny suueatluua-payarngtiu nhngtkw yarhtmyiumhar ngartiukiuutiukhkyngnghar htwklareat.-ngartiubhurarshknghtarwrbbhurarsny-htiumngkiu ngartiut aptayarmuushpyng suumhhc sarmyar luumyarapayarngtiukiu ngartiunsy lupkyankyeat. htiuahkar suueatmyiurhismyhtiukiu tiukyuu ya-yarkyarminm suungytiukiu tyayarkmyh mkywng hcayhkyngnghar rhngrhngpyk-sekyeat. tirhcsarmyar myiurwarkruhch-carmyarkiusar kiuybhii simyuukyeat. aarnunmyhcnarrhisayar aarayarmy-i-umhhc gildmyiutiungaayarng myhcnar

rhismyhsayar myiutiutwng ngartiumaa-yarnngniungsayar myiutmyiumyhmrih. ngartiubhurar shkng htarwrbbhurarsny aluanhcuantiukiu ngartiut aptayarmueat. siurartwng ammunamyiusarnaysayarmyay ybbutmyhcnhngsiungsayar myay tayarn-griumyiu ahcrhisayar ngartiubhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar myhctartayarmuusayar ararthcuantkhukiumy hmkynryky.

3

htiuahkar ngartiusnylny barrhnppyny-siu hkreswarkyeat. barrhnrhng bhurng aughnsnylny mimiluapayarngtiunhngtkw edyiarpmhar hcchtiukhkyngnghar hkye-lareat. htarwrbbhurarklly suukiumkya-yarknhng. suunhngtkw suueat luuapa-yarngtiukiu suumyaykiung snglk ngarap-paymny. hayrbbhunmyiunay aarmyarri rhngbhurng rhihukiu pyuskellsiu imngki-ulny pyur mnyhu ngaraar mintayarmueat. htiusiu ngartiubhurarshkng htarwr-bhurarsny barrhnrhngbhurng aughnhng suueatluuapayarngtiukiu ngartiulk ap-tayarmuushpyng tyayarkmyh mkywng hcayhkyngnghar lupkyankyeat. htiuahkar ngartiusny myiuhkyayarksyhng pynyhcu-an sayar aargayarbhtiung barrhnrhngbhurng aughmngat niungngankiu tmyiumy h mkywnghcayhkyngnghar tiukyuykyeat. htiumyurhismyhtiunsy myngsarmyuriu myiutanhkar myar knlkyngmyarnhng hki-unghkansayar myiuhpyhcestny. htiumhtpar myarhcwarsayar rwartiukiulny tiukyuu rhn-grhngphpyksekyeat. hayrbbhunrhngbhurng rhihukiu pyuskellsiu arprp yarkyar minm suungytiukiu sutsng pyrhngkyeat. tirhcsarmyar myiurwar lkruhccarmyar rhismy h tiukiu kiuybhii simyuukyeat. htiuahkar aarnunmyhcmhhc hayrmunta-yarng tiungaayarng yayardnmyhcarhaybhk rhisayarmyaykiu ngartiusny simyuukyeat. hayrmuntayarngkiu jidunluutiusny hcirun-huu ng aarmayarriiluutiusny rhunirhuung hkayarwayarkyeat. hkyiung rhismyhsa-yarmyiutiunhng gildpyny trhayarkluan aughmngat niungnganawng sarlkmyiu edymyiutiungaayarng barrhnppynytrhayark-luankiu simyuu kyeat. alwnkyemarsayar luumyiumh sngksayar barrhnrhngbhurng aughtyayarkntysar kynkywng eat. luuata-yarngaarhpyng alarykiutayarnng ananlay tayarngrhisayar suueat sanhktngsny ammunpyny rbbtmyiu rhisnymhtulayar. htiuahkar ngartiusimyiuusayarmyaykiu aarnunmyhc nartwngrhisayar aarayarmy-i-umhhc gildtayarng twk tiungaayarng myiumyarnhngtkw rubngamyiusar gdamiyu sartiuaar ngarpayeat. gildtayarngtwknhng aughmngahciursayar niungnganawng alwnkyemarsayar luumyiuayrarhuu hkayarwayarsayar aargayarbhtiung bar-

rhnpynytpyny luankiu mnarrhayamy-
 iusartwkaar ngarpayeat. mnarrhayamiusar
 yarisny aargayarbh tiung tiungluankiu
 gayrhurwar marhkarwarahti simyuu
 pyemh naytiungaayarnng mimiamnykiu
 liuk barrhn harwutyarirpynyhu smut-
 layeat. gildmyiukiukar marhkiramy-
 iusartiuaar ngarpayeat. rubngamiusar
 gdamiusartiuarlny gildmyiumh aar-
 nunmyhctiungaayarnng myhckwaysayar
 maynng tkw ammunpynyapiungahk-
 yarhpyhcsayar ybbutmyhc tiungaayarnng
 myaytrhayarkluankiung lwngpyngnhngtkw
 yayardnmyhcnar gnaysrk arpmh lwng-
 pyngnhngsiungsayar sayarduanaingarrhay
 aarjutwisgarmyiutiungaayarnng myaytrha-
 yarkluankiung ngarpayeat. htiuahkar
 ngark sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwr bhu-
 rarsny imyaykiu sngtiuuar apiungpayta-
 yarmuupye. siurartwng hchctiukttsayar
 suuapayarngtiusny lknkikiukiung sngtiun-
 yeahckiu israylamyiu sartiurhaymhar ku-
 usawarrkymny. htarwrbhurarsny sngtiuuar
 hkymсарpay tayarmuusnyntuu nyeahck-
 iutiuaar paytayarmuumhetiungaayarnng
 ng yayardnmyhctbhk sngtiueat bhurar shkng
 htarwrbhurarpaytayarmuusayarmyaykiu
 suutiusny msimmyuumhetiungaayarnng
 sngtiumar sarsuung myar tirhcsarnm-
 yartiusny ngarpaysayarmyitiuu nayrky mny.
 sngtiutwng tirhcsarnmyarhewarrhisnykiu
 ngarsieat. amhupyemhngarpaynhngsnya
 tiung sngtiurhismyhsny asease piunghtluk-
 sayarmyaysiu pynlarrkymnyhu sngtiuuar
 ngarmharhtareat. htiuahkar yayarrhuki-
 ulny sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurarsny
 irhngnhhpcar pyutayarmuusayaramhu
 aluanhcuankiu sngsny kiuytiungmyn-
 grpye. htiuatuu htarwrbhurarsny
 sngarayarksmysayar tiungniungngantiu
 pyutayarmuumlimny. htiusuutiukiuk myka-
 yarknhng. ngareatbhurarshkng htarwr-
 hurarsny sngbhk hchckuutayarmuumnyhu
 ngarmharhtarayeat. htiuahkar htarwrbhu-
 rarkiu ngartayarnngpsny kar aiuarhnghtar-
 wrbhurar kiuytayarsny kiuy tayarkywnaar
 tnkhkuarnubhayartayarkiung aarkye sa-
 yar lktayarkiung pyhcpyutayarmuupye.
 kiuytayar hcerng tnkhkiutayarkiu pysny-
 atiung kayarnngkng myaykyepayarmhar
 abhymnsayar bhurarpyuniungpar snny.
 akywnupsny yayardnmyhctbhksiukuu
 htiukayarnngmwnsayarpynhng laybnun-
 tayarngmhc tngtysayar tayarnngyarkiu
 myngmnyakyayarnng ahkwngpaytayarmu-
 parhu tayarnngpsayarlly htarwrbhurarsny
 sngtiuatwk ngarkiu amykhtwtkiutayarmuusa-
 rkyayarnng ngarhckarkiu nar htayarnng-
 tayarmmuu. htarwrbhurarklly tntayar
 iamhunhngsiungsayar hckarkiu nayarkthpn
 mlyhayark nhng. pisgartayarnnghtippayarsiu
 tkpyelyhng arhay anayark tayarnng mya-
 yark laymyknarsiumyayar htiupynykiu

kynyrhulayar. yayardnmyhckiu mkuur.
 siurartwng yayarrhukiumharhckell aar-
 paylayar. mhctayarkpnglayar. suusny
 iluummyiurhaymharswar sngmyngrsa-
 yarpynykiu amwayhkanhcaymnyhu ngaraar
 mintayarmuueat. htiusiu ngartiusny
 bkpaygurmuyutbhk rhisayar hkyiungtwng
 nayrkyeat.

4

aiuisraylamyiusartiu sngtiusny askrhng
 sngtiubhiubhaykiukwysayar bhurar
 shkng htarwrbhurarpaytayarmuusa-
 yar pynykiu wnghear mnyakyayarnng
 sngtiukynghcerarbhiiu ngarswnsngsayar
 hcernghtuanhpwellhkyktiukiuk narhta-
 yarnngkylayar. ngarmharhtarsayarhckar
 sngtiusny ashc mswngr. alyhngmnutmpyr.
 ngarmharhtarsny atiung sngtiubhurashkng
 htarwrbhurareat pnyttayartiukiuk hca-
 yarngrhayarkrky mny. htarwrbhurarsny
 barlpaygurkyayarnng pyu tayarmuusa-
 yaramhukiu sngtiusny kiuytiungmyn-
 grkypye. barlpaygur snykpsayar suua-
 payarnngtiukiuk sngtiu eat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbhurarsny sngtiuahtellk sutsg-
 pyrnhgtayarmuupye. sngtiubhurashkng
 htarwrbhurar mhewellsmyh sayar sngtiu-
 muukar ynaytiungaayarnng askrhng rkyeat.
 sngtiusny swar wnghearsayarpyny kyn-
 ghcerarbhiiu ngareatbhurarshkng htar-
 wrbhurar mharhtar tayarmuusnyatiung
 hcernghtuanhpwelltayarmuuhkyktiukiuk
 sngtiu aar ngarswnsngpye. siuhpyhc
 htiupnyttartiukiuk kynghcayarnng kyla-
 yar. siupulyhng htiupnyttar rhismy-
 htiukiuk kyarrsayar luummyiumyarrhaymhar
 sngtiueat unpnayr sny htngrrharlimmny.
 suutiuklly ikyemytsayar luummyiusny aky-
 hngchc unpnayrnghng pynyhcuansayar
 amyihpyhceathu siukylimny. ngar-
 tiusny sutayarnnglayarrar ngartiubhurar
 shkng htarwrbhurar kynyrrhupyuhcuta-
 yarmuuhkng kyayjuukiuk hkanrsnyntuu
 ahkyarsayarbhurar kynyrrhupyuhcusayar
 kyayjuukiuk abhymnsayar luummyiuke
 hkanrsny. ngarsny ynay sngtiuharsayar
 trar apayarnngnhngamhy hpyayarnngmts-
 yar hcernghtuanhpwellhkyktiukiuk rsayar
 abhluummyiuke rhisny. sngtiusny ha-
 yarrparpmhar sngtiueat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbhurarharytayar rpnayksayar
 ahkar kiuytiungmyngsayar amhuarartiukiuk
 mmaymlyayar. nayarktskluan nhluan-
 swngniungmnyakyayarnng kiuykiuk kiuy-
 tipyukyayar. kiuyhctnhluankiu kyihcar
 hcayarngrhayarkkylayar. htiuarartiukiuk
 sarmyaytiuaarlly swnsngkylayar. htiuahkar
 htarwrbhurar luummyartiukiuk ngarhtan-
 mhar hcwayhcaylayar. suutiusny myaykye-
 payarmhar askrhng smysayar karlptluan
 ngarkiu kyayarkrwan sarmyay tiuaar

swnsnghcayhkyngnghar. ngarhckarkiu
kyarhcaymnyhu ngaraar mintayarmuus-
nyatiung sngtiusny anetayarsiu hkyngk
tayarngghkyayrng rpnaykyeat. tayarnghtip-
sny miughkayarngkngaly melayarnglyk
mnysayar asng miughtimtiuk thtuhtpsayar
mhayarngmiuknhng pynyhcuahlayeat.
htarwrbbhurarсныlny mehtellk sngtiuaar
minmywktayarmuueat. sngtiusny sndarnta-
yarkiu mmyngrrbhell hckartayarasankiuar
kyarkyeat. sngtiukyngghcarbhiu mharhtar-
tayarmuusayar pti nyarnytrartnyhuusayar
pnyttayarsypartiukiui minmywk kyayarkp-
yarnhhcypyarpayar rayhtartayarmuu eat.
sngtiusny swar wngghcarsayarpyny sngtiuaar
ngarswnsngsayer hcernghtuanhnpwell
hkyktiukiui lny htiuahkar htarwrbbhu-
rarsny ngaraar mharhtar tayarmuueat.
hayararparp htarwrbbhurarсны mehtellk
sngtiuaar minmywktayarmuusayarahkar
mnysny asngsndarnkiuumy mmyngrsnyh-
pyhc nayarkthpn sngtiusny luuyayarkyar
luumimnsdarn myaykyepayarmharhri-
saya tirhcsarnsdarn miughkayarngkng
pyanttsayar nghksdarn myaypayarmhar
twarttsayar tirhcsarnsdarn myayn-
imrray naysayar ngarsndarnrhisayar
ruptukiui sngtiusny hpayarkpyn kiuyabhiu
mluprmnya kyayarnng miughkayarngkngkiu
myayar nay l kyymyar tnyhuusayar
miughkayarngkng tnsarrhismyhtiukiui
myngsayaarahkar sngtiueat bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurar sny miughkayarngkngaayark
rhismyhsayar luumyiuhtu aar wayng-
paykmtayarmuusayar htiutnsartiukiui
wtpyukiukwyhcayhkyngnghar suutpar-
tiusny swaysayarnng mniungmnyakyayarnng
kiuykiukiuy stipyu kylayar. sngtiusny ynay
hpyhcskellsiu htarwr bhurar amwayhkanta-
yarmuusayar luumyiuhpvhchcayhkyngnghar
sngtiui kiu aellguttupyny sanmhepiuhtellk-
hut yuusayarnngtayarmuupye. htiuhmtpar
htarwrbbhurarсны sngtiuatwk ngarkiu amy-
tayarhtwk ngarsny yayardmmyhc tbbksiu
mkuurmnyakyayarnghng sngtiueat bhurar
shkng htarwrbbhurarсны sngtiuanmwayhkan-
hcarbhiu paytayarmuusayar htiupynmyt-
siu mwngghcarrmny akyayarnng kyinsiu-
tarmuupye. siuhpyhc ipyny ngarsayarmny
yayardmmyhc kiu mkuur. sngtiusny kuu
htiukayarngmwnsayar pynykiu wng-
charkylimny. sngtiueatbhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurarсны sngtiui htartayarmuusayar
ptinyarnytrarkiu maylyayar sngtiubhu-
rarshkng htarwrbbhurar myhctartayarmuu
saya arartiueat sndarnrhisayar rup-
tukiui mlupmny akyayarnng kiuykiukiuy
stipyukylayar. akyayarnngmuuak sngtiueat
bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarсны layarngsa-
yarme apyhcchisnyhu yuanlwsayar
bhurarhpyhctayarmuueat. sngtiusny
sarmyaytiukiui bhwarmyng htiupyny
kyarmyngghwar naypyemh thpn hpa-

yarkpynshpyng sndarnthcuanthkurhisayar
ruptukiui lup sngtiueat bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurar amyktayarsiu nhisayar
hkyngnghar rhaytayar duhcriukiui pyu-
lyhng kayarnngkngmyaykyekiui sngtiutbkh
ynay ngartiungtnysnykar sngtiusny ya-
yardmmyhckiu kuu wngghcarsayarpyny
mkyarmmyngmhe sksk pyayarkpykr
kylimny. htiupyny tarrhnyhwar askm-
rhng. rhngrrhngpykhchekyngsiu rayark
kylim mny. htarwrbbhurarсныlny sngtiukiui
tpar amyusartiutwng arprkwellpyarhcay
nhnghtuttayar muusayar sarsnarpluu-
tiutwng sngtiusny nnyyny kynywn-
grkylimny. htiuarptiu luulhkyngnglup
mmyngniung mkyarniung mhcarniung
mnmniungsayar shcsarbbhurar kyayarkb-
hurartiukiui sngtiusny wtpyurkylimny.
siusayarlly htiuarptiu sngtiueatbhurar
shkng htarwrbbhurararkiu thpnrhariusa-
yarahkar hcitnhluan akywngmellrharlyhng
twayrkylimny. sngtiusny nayarnngkarl
dukhsngrellkiui hkan iamhualuanhcuan-
tiunhng twaykyuansayaarahkar sngtiui eat
bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarhtantayarsiu
pynlar hckar tayarkiu narhtayarnghlyhng
sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarсны
snarttsayarbhar hpyhctayarmuusayarkya-
yarnng sngtiukiui hcwnphchpyksetayarmmuu.
sngtiubhiubhaytiu aar kyinsiatayarmuusa-
yay ptiynarytrarkiu maylyayar tayarmmuu.
bhurarshkngsny myaykyepayarmhar luukiui
hpsngtayarmuusayar naymhch sngtiui
mhpyhcmhe lwnlaypyesayar karlptluan
miughkayarngkng tbbkmh tbbktiun-
gaayarnng maymynkylayar. imyhllyark
kyesayaramhu hpyhcbhuuslayar. ikellsiu
saya amhueat sitngkiu kyarbbhuuslayar.
bhurarshkngsny mehtellk minmywktay-
armuu sankiu sngtiusny kyarskellsiu
ahkyarsayarluumyiusny kyar askhkym-
sar rbhuuslayar. sngtiueat bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurarсны aellguttupynmyhar
sngtiuumykmhayark pyutayarmuusellsiu
hcuahcmhkyngnimitlkhnarnhng aanbh-
wysayaramhutukiui pyhkyng hchcmhu-
kiurayarkhchayhkyng aarkyesayar lkruan
tayarkiu snhkyng kyayarkmkbhwysayar
ruoparruantiukiui pyhkyngaarpnyng ahk-
yartparsayar bhurarсны swar luutmyiuhellk
tmyiukiui mimiabhiu nhutyubhuuslayar.
htarwrbbhurarсны bhurarshkngghpyhcta-
yarmuu kyayarnngkiung kiuytayarmhtpar
ahkyarsayarbhar mrihkyayarnngkiung
sngtiusiuchayhkyngnghar htiuahkynggar
tiukiui sngtiuaar pytayarmuupye. sngtiukiui
swnsng kayarnngknghtellk hckar tayarsankiu
kyarhcaytayarmuupye. myaykyepayarmhar
kyehcwar sayar metayarkiu lny pyta-
yarmuu sngtiusny mehtellk hckartayarkiu
kyarrkypye. sngtiubhiubhaymyarkiu
hkyhctayarmuusayarkyayarnng suutiui
amyuanwykiui rwaykayarktayarmuupye.

sngtiutk aarkye myarpyarsayarluumyiu tiukiu sngtiurhaymh nhnghtuttayarmuu ynaypng hpyhcskellsiu suutiumyayhtellsiu sngtiukiu swng amwayhkan hcayhkyngnghar mhartnhkiutayaraarhpyng aellguttupynymh rhaytayar nhutsayarng-tayarmuupye. siuhpyhc htarwrbbhurararsny ahtkkayarng kngpayar aayarkarp myaykyepayarmhar bhurarshkng hpyhc-tayarmuukyayarngkiung ahkyartparsa-yarbhurar mrhi kyayarngkiung ynaysimht nhluan swngmikylayar. sngtiunhngtkw sarmyaytiusny hkymarr hkyngngharng sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar-pay tayarmuusayarpyyny asktarrhnyh-cayhkyngngharng ynayngarmharhtarsayar pnyttartayartiukiu hcayarn rhayarkrkym-nyhu mayarrhaysny hayarpyayarlayeat. htiuahkar aimnehkyngkiu angviumhtarbhell amhttmell stmisayarsuusny pyay askhkym-sarrsayar myiusuanmyiutiukiu yayardn-myhcarhay nayhtwkrarbhk mayarrhaysny hkwellhtarlayeat. htiumpyutiueat am-nykar rubngamyiusar nayrtartayarlwnpyng bayjarmyiu gdamyiu sarnayar gildpyny rarmutmyiu mnarrhayamyiu sarnayar barrhpyny gayarlmyiutny. irwaykar ma-yarrhaysny israylamyiu sarti harsayartrar suutiusny aellguttupynymh htwsayarna-yark hayrbhunnmyiunay aarmayarrirhngb-hurng rhihuneat niungngan atwng yayardn-myhcarhaybhk bkpaygurmyiu tbhkrhisayar hkyiungtwng mayarrhayhayarpyayarsa-yar sksayhckar hcernghtuanhpwellsayar hckartny. mayarrhaynhng israylamyiusar-tiusny aellguttupynymh htwkksayarnayark htiurhngbhurnghng barrhnrhngbhurng aughtnyhuusayar yayardn myhcarhay nayhtwkrarbhk naysayar aarmayarri rhngbhurnghnhcparkiu lupkyan suu-tiupynykiu aarnunmyhcnarmharrisayar aarayarmyiumhkc hayrmuutayarngtyny-huusayr jiauntayarngtiung aayarngng yayardnmyhcarhaybhk lwnpyngnhngtkw lwnpyngnhngsiungsayar aiungnar aarjut psgarmyutiung aayarngng simyukyeat.

5

thpn mayarrhaysny israylamyiusar apa-yarngtiukihkayar aiuisraylamyiusarti ynay sngtiuaar ngarhayarpyarsayar hcernghtuanhpwellhkyktiukiu sngtiusny swnsng kyngkhkyngnghar stipyumny akayarng narhtayarnghkylayar. ngartiubhu-rarshkng htarwrbbhurararsny hayarrr tayarn ngartiunhng ptinyarnpyutayarmuueat. htiuptinyarnytrarkiu htarwrbbhurararsny ngarti bhiubhaymyarnhngsar pyuta-yarmuusnymhut. ynaypng askrhng iarp rhismysayar ngartiunhng pyutayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurararsny tayarnghpayarmhar mehtellk sngtiunhng myknharhkyngsiung

minmywktayarmuueat. htiuahkar sngtiusny mekiukyayark tayarngh payarsiu mtkwansa-yarkayarngh ngarsny htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu sngsiuhkyngnghar htarwrbbhurarshkng sngti hcpkyarmhar rpnayeat. minmywktayarmuusayar hckarhuumuukar ngarsny sngkiu kywnhknannayar aellgut-tupynymh kynhutsayarngyuu hkellpyesayar sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar hpyh-ceat. ngarmhtpar ahkyarsayarbhurarkiu mkiukwynhng. ahtkmighkkyarngkngng aayarkarp myaykyepayarngh myaykyaayark rayhtelling rhisayarararnghng puansdarntu-uhcwar ruptusngtuki kuyabhiu mlpunhng. uemhky wtmpyunhng. akayarngmuukar sngatbhurarshkng ngarhtarwrbbhurararsny sng apyhcrhisnyhu yuanlwsayarbhurar ngarkiumunsayarsuu tieuat amyiuahecnayask ttiyask hctutht asktiungaayarngh abhtieuat apyhckiu sarti sppayhcerngsayarbhurar ngarkiuhyhc ngarpnyttiukiu kyngsayar suutiueat amyiuahecnayask ahtayarnghasa-yarngtiungaayarngh krunarkiu pyasayrbhurar hpyhceat. sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-rareat narm tayarkiu musarnhngsiung mmywksiumhng. akayarngmuu kar narmtayarkiu musarnhngsiung mywk-siusayarsuukiu apyhcmrhiu htarwrbbhurar mhttayarmmuu. sngatbhurarshkng htar-wrbhurar mharhtar tayarmuusnyatiung upusnaykiu snrhngchayhkyngnghar htiunayrkkiu hcayarnghayar. hkyayarkrkptluan alupmyiukiu kyuhcar lupsayarnghayar. sttmnayrkny sngatbhurarshkng htar-wrbhurarate upusnayhpyhceat. htiunay sngmhkc sngatsarsme kywnyayarkyar minm nwarmyny aherchisayar sngat-tirhcsarn sngatantankaratwng nay sayar enysnyaargntusny alupmlup. sngsny ngyimwphcwar nayskellsiu sngatkywnya-yarkyar minm tiusny ngyimwphcwar nayrkymny. sngsny aellguttupyny kywnhkankyayarnghkiung sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurararsny aarkyesayar lkruanta-yarkiusn htiupynymh sngkiu nhutsayarng tayarmuukyayarnghkiung aayarkmayla-yar. htiuaakyayarngh kyayarngh sngsny upupnaykiu hcayarngrmnyhu sngat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurararmharhtartayarmuueat. sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar paysnar tayarmuusayarpyyny sngsny asktarrhny kayarnghcarrmnyakayarngh sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar mharhtar-tayarmuusnyatiung sngat mibhkiu riusay-hcwarpyulayar. luuaskkiu mstnhng. su-umyarkiumpyhcmharnhng. suuuhchcarkiu mhhkiunhng. kiunhngchpsiusungsayarsuu tbhk mmhnsayar sksaykiu mhhkannhng. ki-uynhngchpsiusungsayar suueatmyarkiu tpmk sayarhcit mrhihcaynhng. kiunhngchpsiu-ungsayar suueataim lyar kywnyayarkyar minm nwarmynmhkc kiunhngchpsiusaga-yar suueatuhchcar thcuantkhkumy htpmk

liuhkngsayarhcit mrhihcaynhnghu mintayarmuueat. htiuhkartayarkiu htarwrbhurarsny tayarng payarmhar me mughtim htuuhtpsayar mhayarnngmiukhtellk kye-hcwarস্যারাসান্নহং স্কীউচন্যুয়ায়র প্রিস্ত অপারংগ্টিয়াার মিনম্যক্টিয়ার্মুউএট. htp minm্যক্টিয়ার্মুউ. htiuhkartayarkiuulny kyayarkpyarnnhcypar payarmharay ngaraptayarmuueat. sngtiusny mhayarnngmiukhtellk hckarsankiu kyar tayarnghtipsny melayarnglykrhisayarhakhar sngtiumpyi-unwytiu mnghpyhcsayarsuu askkyesuu tiusny ngarhtansiuhkynypk akywnuptyu bhurarshkng htarwrbhurarsny bhuntnhk-iuaarnubhayartayarkiu akywnuptyuaar pytayar muupye. mehtellk hckartayarasankiu akywnuptyusny kyarrparpye. bhurarshkngsny luunhngnhutsktayar muusayarlny lusny askrhngsaysnykiu ynay akywnuptyusny simyngparpye. akywnuptyusny abhykyayarnng yhkusayrpar mnynny. ikye-hcwarস্যারমেহপ্যংগ akywnuptyusny suanrhuanparlimny. akywnuptyubhurarshkng htarwr bhurarmintayarmuusayar asantayarkiuhtpnkyarrlyhng sayrparlimny. askrhngtayarmuusayar bhurarshkngsny mehtellk minm্যক্টিয়ার muusayar asantayarkiu akywnuptyu kyarr skellsiu abhyluu sttwarsny kyar askrhng snny. kiuytayarsny aneaparsiu hkynyswar akywnuptyubhurarshkng htarwrbhurar mintayarmuu smykhkiu narhtayarngtayarmuupar. akywnuptyubhurarshkng htarwrbhurarsny kiuytayaraar mintayarmuusmykhkiu sngsiutayarmuupar. akywnuptyusny narhtayarng pyuparmnyhu lyhayarksiukyeat. htiusiu sngtiusny ngaraarlyhayarksayar hckarkiu htarwrbhurar kyartayarmuueat. htarwrbhurar klny iluumyisny sngaar lyhayarksayar hckarsankiu ngarkyarrpye. lyhayark-laysmyhsayar hckar sny lyayarkptpayeat. suutiunhng sarmyayahcnyasktiusny hkym-sarrmnyakyayarnng ngarkiu kyayarkrwan ngarpnyht smyhtiukiu ahcnyhcayarn-grhapyarkhkyngsayarhcitnhng pynyhuan kyparhcaysayar. tellmyarsiu pynswarkylayarhu suutiuaar pyayarlayar. sngmhar-muukar iarp ngaranarmharrpnay layar. suutiuaar ngarapiungpaysayar pyny suutiukyngbhiiu rar sngsny suutiuaar swnsngr-sayar hcernghtuan hpwellhkyk pnyttaralu-anhcuantiukiu ngarmywksumnyhu ngaraar mintayarmuueat. siuhpyhc sngtiueat bhurarshknghtarwrbhurar mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung sngtiusny kyngaansayar ngar hcayarnngnayrkymny. lk yarbhk lk-wllbhksiu mlwhehlmrhayarngrky. sngtiu wnghearltansayarpyny sngtiusny sayb-haylwtlyk hkymarr asktarrhymny akya-yarnng sngtiueat bhurarshknghtarwrbhurar mharhtartayarmuusayar lmapayarngtiu rhayarkswar rkymny.

sngtiunhng sarmyaytiusny sngtiueat bhu-rarshkng htarwrbhurarkiu kyayarkrwan ngarpayhtarsayar pnyttartayarrhismyhtiukiu tskluan hcayarngrhayarkmnyakya-yarnngnhng sngtiueat asktarrhnyhcaymnyakyayarnng sngtiu swar wnghearltansayar pyny kyngbhiiur sngtiuaar ngarswnsnghcimsayarnghar sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwr bhurarmharhtartayarmuusayar hcernghtuanhpwellhkyk pnyttarhuumuukar aiuisraylamyiu bhiiubhaytiueat bhurar shknghtarwrbhurar gtitayarrhisnyatiung sngsny niunhng pyarnnyhcesayarpyny hkymarr alwn-pwaryarmny akya-yarnng narhtayarnglayar. stinhngkynghcayarnnglayar. aiuisraylamyiu narhtayarnglayar. ngartiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbhurarsny tsuutnysayar htarwrbhurar hpyhctayarmuueat. sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurarkiu hcitnhluan akywngmell ahcwmsstirhismyhnhng hkyhclayar. ynay ngarmharhtarsayarkhckarkiu nhluanswngrmny. htiuhckarkiu sngatsarsmetiuaar kyihcar swnsngarmny. aimhtiunglyk naysnyhpyhchcay hkre swarsnyhpyhchcay aiplyk htlykrhisny hpyhchcay htiuhckarkiu pyayarmny. htiuhckarkiuulny sngat lk lkhk-nar sksaybhiiurarnng sngat mykhckiyarmhar sngkyhckell siung hkynyhtarmny. aim-tanhkar myiutanhkartiulny rayhtarmny. sngmtnysayar myiukyemyiumtytiukung sngmhpynybhell kayarngsayarararnhng pynysayar aintiu kiung sngmtuusayar raytwngtiukung sng mhciuk pyiusayar hcpyhcuyarynnhng sanlwnpgntiukung sngaar payhkyngnghar sngat abhaarbyhan iark yarkuptiu aar kyinsiutayarmuusa-yarpynysiu sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurarsny sngkiu sayarnsgwtayarmuu sngsny whcwarhcarlyk naysayarahkar kywnhkannayar aellguttupynymh sngkiu kynhut sayarngyuuhkellsayar htarwrbhurarkiu mmaylyayarmny akya-yarnng kiuykiu kiuystipyulayar. sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurarkiu kyayark rwanrmny. htiubhurarshkngkiusar wtpyurmny. narm tayaraarhpynglny kyinsiuhkyngkiupyurmny. ahkyartparsayarbhar sngptlly naysayar lumyitiueat bhurarkiu msnymkpr. sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurarsny sngtiu apyhcrhisnyhu yuawlwsayar bhurarhpyhctayarmuueat. sngat bhurarshknghtarwrbhurarsny sngkiu amykhwtk myaykyepynghar sutsgnpyrhngtayarmuumnyhu hciurim hcarrrhieat. sngsny msaararp pyuskellsiu sngat bhurarshkng htarwrbhurarkiu ahcuanahcmmpyur. sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurarhtartayarmuu sayar sksayhkanhkyk hcerngkyk pnyttartiukiu kyihcar hcayarngrhayarkrmny. sngsny hkymarrhkyngngharnng

htarwrbbhurar gtitayarrhisnyatiung rnsuu
 apayarngtiukiu sngrrhaymh nhnghtutshpyng
 sngatbhiubhay tiuaar kyinsiutayarmuusa-
 yar pynymytkiu wngchay nayhkyngngharng
 htarwrbbhurarrraytayar hpyayarngmt
 lyayarkptsayaramhtuikiu pyurmy. na-
 yarngkarl sngatark ngartiubhurar shkng
 htarwrbbhurarrraytayararmuusayar isksayhkan
 hkyk hcernghtuanhpwellhkyktiusny ab-
 hysiu siuliusnyhu maymnylhng sngk
 ngartiusny aellguttupny hparrayarbhurung
 eat kywnhpyhc nayhcnayahkar htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny aarkye sayarlktyarngngh ngartiukiu
 aellguttupnymh nhutsayarng tayarmuueat.
 htarwrbbhurarshkng kyemarrhkhtn sa-
 yar nimitlkhnar aanbhwsrelltiukiu
 aellguttupny apayarmharng hparrayarb-
 hurngnghng nntaysartuapayarmharng
 ngartiukymkhayark pyutayarmuupelyhng
 ngartiubhiubhaytiuaar kyinsiutayarmuusa-
 yar pynysiu swng nayrarhkyhkyngaliunghar
 htiupnymh nhutsayarngtayarmuueat.
 htarwrbbhurarshkng nyaytiungayarng kyayjuu
 pyutayarmuuskellsiu ngartiukyskku hca-
 yarngtayarmuummy akyayarng ngartiusny
 kiuyakiukiu htayark ngartiubhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarshkng kyayarkwanlyk i pny-
 taluanhcuantiukiu kyngchayhkyngnghar
 mharhtartayarmuueat. siuhpyhc ngarti-
 ubhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar mharhtar-
 tayarmuusnyatiung ipnytaluanhcuantiukiu
 rhaytayar kyngchayarngghkyngnghar stipyu-
 lyhng hpyayarngmt rarsiu rayarkrkylimm-
 nyhu pynpyayarmmy.

7

sngat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarshkng sng
 swar wngchayartansayarpynysiu sngkiu
 sayarngswng lyk hittuluu gurgarrhiluu aar-
 mayarriluu hkarnariluu hpayrtiluu hiwuluu
 yaybusuluu nyhuusayar snghtkkyemyng
 myarpyarsayar luumyihkunhcmnyitiukiu
 snghtank nhnghtut thpsngnk apta-
 yarmuusayarahkar suuti kiu lupkian
 akunahcng sutsngpyrhngarmny. suu-
 tiunhng misaharymhpwellr krunarkiu mpyr.
 suutiunhng hcuanbhkhkyngkiu mpyur.
 sngatshmekiu suueatsarnhng sngatarkiu
 suueatsmenhngng htimmypayhcarhkyng-
 gkiu mpyur. akyayarngmuuak suutiushy
 sngatarkiu ngar msnymkphcaybell
 ahkyartparsayar bhuraraar wtpyuh-
 cayhkyngnghar swaysayarmgkylimmy.
 htiuahkar amykhtwk sngtiukiu hkyhkyng
 hpyksetayarmu limmy. siuhpyhc suuti
 abhysiuupymnyny huumuukar suutiuj-
 plngmyarkiu hpykrmny. ruptu myarkiu
 hpyihkyrmny. aarrhprngmyarkiu hktul-
 hellrmny. htusayarruptu sngtumyarkiu
 merhiurmy. akyayarngmuuak sngsy
 sngat bhurar shkng htarwrbbhurarabhiu
 snrhngsayarmyiu hpyhceat. mayayke-

payarmhar rhismyhsayar luumyihkt
 sngatbhurar shkng htarwrbbhurarpi-
 unghtiukisayar amyihpyhchayhkyngnghar
 sngkiu rwayhkytyayarmuupye. sngsy ahk-
 yarsayarluumyihkt sar myarsayarkyayarmg
 htarwrbbhurarshkng sngkiu hkyhc rwayhky-
 tyayarmuusnymhut. sngsy ahkyarsayar
 luumyihktkartihkt sarnnyeat. htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny sngkiuhkyhcsayarkyayarmg ng
 sngatbhiubhaytiuaar kyinsiutayarmuusa-
 yar akyitiukiu mhykliusayarkyayarmgng
 kywnhkannayrar aell guttupnykiu ah-
 ciursayar hparrayarbhurnglkmh aarkye
 sayar lktyarngngh sngkiu rwaynhutsa-
 yarngyuhkelltayar muupye. siuhpyhc
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar shny
 mhnayarbhurar shchcarhchayarsayarbhu-
 rar kiuy tayarark hkyhc pnyttayartiukiu
 hcayarngghayarksayar suutiueat amyiahc-
 nyask ahtayarmgasyarng tiungaayarmg
 ptinyarnghecartny krunarkiu pysayarb-
 hurar kiuytayararkiu munsayarsuutiukiu
 hpykshkyng nghar suutiukymkhayark
 apyhcpaysayar bhurarhpyhctayar muukya-
 yarngkiu simhtayar. kiuytayararkiu muns-
 ayar suutiukiu aarmnarbell suutiukymkha-
 yar apyhcpay tayarumumny. siuhpyhc
 nyayngarhtarsayar hcernghtuanhpwellhkyk
 pnyttartiukiu kyngaansayarmghar hca-
 yarngghayarkarmny. htiupnyttiukiu sngsy
 kyngsayarngansayar nghar narhtayarmg-
 lyhng sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar
 shny sngatbhiubhaytiuaar kyinsiuta-
 yarmuusayar ptinyarngngh krunartayararkiu
 hcayarngtayarmuummy. sngkiuhkyhch-
 shpyng kayarngkyepay myarpyar hcay-
 tayarumumny. sngaar payhkyngnghar
 sngatbhiubhaytiuaar kyinsiutayarmuusa-
 yarpyng sngbhwarmyngsayar sartiukiu ng
 sngatmyay aseanhan hcpay hcpyhcnry se
 nwar ahceapwar siuhcutiukiu kayarngkye-
 pay tayarumumny. sngsy luumyihktkar-
 tiuhkt sar kayarmg kyehkanrsayarsuu hpyhc
 sngmyuansayar yayarkeyarmnim tyayark-
 myh tirhcsarntwngmyuansayar ahteam
 tkayarmgmyhmhrir. htarwrbbhurarshkng
 anarrayargarrhismy tiukiu sngsek pyrhar
 sngsisayar aellguttupnyeat anarsiukiu sng
 hcwellhchaytayarummu. sngkiuunsayarsuu
 mpyarngtiu hcwellhchaytayarumumny.
 sngat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarshkng
 sng appaytayarmuusayar luumyiuapa-
 yarngkiu hpykce rmny. sngatmyhchisny
 suutiukiu msnarr. suuti bhuraraar
 wtmypur. wtpyulyhng htimi lellherar aky-
 yarng hpyhclimmy. htiuluumyitiushy
 ngarhtksarmyareat. ngarsny suutiukiu
 abhysiu nhnghtutiungmnynyhu sngsy
 hcithtellmhar aayarkmaylyk suutiukiu
 mkyayark. sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny hparrayarbhurngnghng aellguttupny
 tpynyuan pyutayarmuusayar amhkiung
 kiuytiungmyng kyehcwarsayar hcuan-

hcmhkyngtiukiu ng sngcat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurasny sngkiu nhutsayarngsa-
 yarahrak pytayarmuasayar nimitlkhknar
 aanbhwysayar amhutiukiung aarkyesayar
 lkruan tayarkiu sntayarmuuhkyngkiung
 hcayhcayaayarkmay rmny. htiumnytuu
 sngkyarkttssayar luumyiu rhismyhtiu
 sngcat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar pyu-
 tayarmuu mny. htiumhtpar kynkywng
 punrhayarnglyknay sayar suutiusny
 mpykhcemhetiuagaayrng sngcat bhurar
 shkng htarwrbbhurasny pyartuumyarkiu
 suutiutwng hcaylwhttayarmuumny. suu-
 tiukyayarng htitlnhkyng mrhir. akyayarng
 muakar thhkiukye kyayarkmbhwysayar
 sngcat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurasny
 sngtiutwng rhitayar muueat. sngcat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurasny htuluu
 myiutiukiu snghtank trwayrwaynhng
 htuttayarmuulimmny. tayarsarrelltiusny
 sngt bhk myarpyarmnykiu hciurim suu-
 tiukiu hkyhkyngmpymrharsng. siurartwng
 sngcat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar sny
 suutiukiu sngap suuti mpykhcemhetiu-
 gaayrng kyehcwarsayar pykhcehkyngkiu
 hcerngtayarmuumny. suutiurhngbhurngm-
 yarkiu lny snglk aptayarmuushpyng suutiub-
 hwellnarmkiupng kayarngkng aayarkmhar
 pyrhngrmny. suutiukiu mhpkyksemhe
 tiungaayrng snggrhay mhar abysuamyh
 mrpmnayniungar. suutiutuasayar rup-
 tusngtubhurarmyarkiu merhiu rmny.
 ruptusngtu parsayar rwhayngwaykiu
 mtpmkr msimmyuur. yuulyhng apyhcr-
 yarkmnyhu hciurimhcrar rheiat. sngcat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurasny hcksup
 rwanrhartayarmuueat. hcksupwanrhbarb-
 hwsayarararkiu sngaimhtellsiu mswngr.
 swnglyhng sngsny htuiararkellsiu kyitap
 sayararar hpyhcmnyhu hciurimhcrarrhieat.
 htiusiusayararar kiu sngsny akywng-
 mell hcksupwanrharmny. kyinap sayar
 ararpngphypcpayeat.

8

sngsny askrhng myarpyarmnyakyayarng
 htarwr bbhurasny sngcatbhiubhaytiuaar
 kyinsiatayar muusayarpynysiu swar wng-
 carmnyakyayarng ynay ngarmharhtarsayar
 pnytaluanhcuantiukiu kyngsayarngaan sa-
 yarngnarh stipuryrny. sngcat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurasny sngkiu nhimhkyhcuanhcm
 pnyttayartiukiu kyngkhkyngsayar hcitrhisny
 mrhisnykiu simnyakyayarng lwnhkellpye
 sayar anhhclaysyptluan tayar piusayarng-
 tayarmuu sayar lmkhretghayarkluankiu
 aayarkmayrmny. htiusiu sngkiunhimhky
 angta mwtlhanhcaytayar muusayarahkar
 sngsny kiuytiungmsi sngcatbhiubhay
 msibhuusayar mnnhng kywaymway-
 tayarmuushpyng luusny munaarhpyngsar
 askkiu mwayrsnymhut. bhurar shkng mint a-

yarmuusmyhaarhpyng askmwayrsnykiu
 sihcaytayarmuueat. lwnhkellpyesayar anhh-
 claysyptluan sng wtsayarawt mhayarngm-
 nwm sngghkyaylly mpwnmrayarng. abhsny
 sarkiusuanmskellsiu sngcat bhurar shkng
 htarwrbbhurasny sngaar suanmtayarmuusny
 kiu hcithtellmhar aayarkmayrmny. siuh-
 pyhc sngcat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar
 hcerngtayarmuasayarlnsiu liuk kiuyta-
 yarkiu kyayarkrwanshpyng pnyttayartiukiu
 hcayarngghayarkrmny. akyayarngmuukar
 sngcat bhurarshkng htarwr bbhurasny ka-
 yarngsayarpyng hkyiunghtell tayarnghtellk
 payarksayarmyhc hkyayarng hcmraytwng
 rayknmyarngnh pynyhcuau sayarpyng
 gyuan muyayar hcpyhpcng sngbhayarsh-
 pnpng slellpngnhng pynyhcuansayarpyng
 sanlwnge pyarnynhng pynyhcuansa-
 yarpyng bharmyhmliubhellwhcwar hcarrsa-
 yarpyng sankyayark nhng pynyhcuau
 tayarnghtellkkyaynekiu tuursayarpynysiu
 sngkiu sayarngswartayarmuueat. htuka-
 yarngmwnsayar pynykiu pnyatnayarmuu
 snyhpyhc sngsny whcwarhcarrsayarahkar
 sngcat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarreat
 gunkuyaijuttayarkiu hkyemwmrmny.
 ynay ngarsngsiusayar hcernghtuanhp-
 wellhkyk pnyttartayartiukiu sngsny
 mhcyarng sngcat bhurar shkng htar-
 wrbbhurararkiu maylyayarsayaraphyckiu sti
 nhngghayarnglayar. sngsny whcwarhcar
 kayarngsayaraimkiu sayarklyknayrhcn
 sngcat siunwar rwhayngwayahcrhisa-
 yar uhchcarmyiu myarpyarhcnayhkar
 sngsny marnhtayarnggharhkyngsiu rayark
 ahtkkywnhkannayar aellguttupynymh
 kynhutsayarngyuu hkelttayarmuuhstsayar
 memyway kngmyekayarkmyar raymrhi
 angthkanrararp kyayarkmbhwysayar
 tayarkyealy sngkiu piusayarng meparkya-
 yarkhtellk raykiu htwhkchay tayarmuuhst-
 sayar sngkiu nhimhkyhcuanhcm nayark-
 suan kyayjuupyuu liusayarngghar sngcat
 bhiubhaymsibhuusayarmnnhng tayar ky-
 waymwaytayarmuasayar sngcatbhurarshkng
 htarwr bbhurararkiu maylyayar ngartnhkiu
 ngarklkttiarhpyng ihcnymcimkiu ngar-
 rttsnyhu hcithtellmhar aayarkmayhky-
 gapyhckiu stinhng kynyrrhayarnglayar.
 sngcatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurararkiusar
 aayarkmayrmny. akyayarngmuukar sngcat
 bhiubhaytiu aar kyinsiatayarmuusa-
 yar ptinyarntartayarkiu ynaykellsiu
 tnyhcayliusayarngghar hcnyhcmirttsayar
 ahcwmsttikiu bhurarshkngpaytayarmuueat.
 sngcat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurararkiu
 sng sny maylyayarshpyng ahkyartparsa-
 yar bhurartiukiu snykp wtpyukiukwylyhng
 pykhcehkyngsiu amhnrayarklimmnyhu ynay
 ngarsny sngt bhk sksayhkaneat. sngcatbhu-
 rarshkng htarwrbbhurarreat hckar tayarkiu
 narmhtayarngsayarkyayarng htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny snggrhaymhar hpyksetayarmuasayar

luumyiumyarkellsiu htiunnytuu sngsny
pykhcehkyngsiu yarayarklimmny.

9

aiu israylamiyu narhtayarnglayar.
snghtkaarkye myarpyarsayar luumyiu-
tiukiung miughkayarngkngkiutisayar myi-
uiunhng pynyhcuansayar myiukyetiukiung
aarnkamyiusarrhaymhar abhysuurpniung
snnnyhuusayar hckarkiu sngkyar sngsisayar
aarnkamyiusartnyhuusayar alwnkyemyn-
gsayar luumyiuukiung tiukyuhhkyngnhar
yhku yayardnmyhc tbhk siu kuulupy.
siuhpyhc sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurar
sny sngrhaymhar kywshpyng layarngsa-
yarmekellsiu hpyhclky suutiukiu hpykse
sngmykmhayark nhimhkytayaruum-
nyakyayarngkiu yhku sbhayarkylayar.
htarwrbhurar mintayarmuu snyatiung
sngky suutiukiu nhnghtut alyngamyn
hpykserlimmny. sngat bhurarshkng
htarwrbhurarsny suutiukiu sngrhaymh
nhnghtuttayarmuusayarnayark sngk
ngarkusiukyayarng htarwrbhurarsny
ngarkiuswng ipynykiu apiungpaytayarmuus-
nyhuu maayarkmayr. htiuluumyiu tiueat
mkayarnghukiyayarng htarwrbhurarsny
suutiukiu ngarrhaymh nhnghtuttayarmuus-
nyhuu hcithtellmhar aayarkmayrmny.
sngpyusayarkusiukyayarngng hpyayarngmt
sayar sbhayarkiyayarngng htiupynykiu swar
wnghcarr mnymhut. htiuluumyiu tiueat
mkayarnghukiyayarngng htarwrbhurarsny
sngatabh aarbyhan ijarck yarkuptiuaar
kyinsitutayarmuusayar hckartayarkiu tny-
hcayliusayarngnharng sngatbhurarshkng
htarwr bhurarsny suutiukiu sngrhaymh
nhnghtuttayarmuueat. siuhpyhc sngatbhu-
rarshkng htarwrbhurar sny sngatkusiulky-
ayarng htiukyayarngmwsayar pyny kiu payta-
yarmuusnymhut. sngsny lnyphngkiungmar
sayar amyiuhpyhceat. sngsny sngat
bhurarshkng htarwrbhurar kiu amykta-
yarhtwkchayhkyngnhar tayarpyumisnykiu
mmaynhng aayarkmaylayar. sngsny aellgut-
tupynyhtellk htwsayarnaymhck iarp-
siu yaraksny tiung aayarn htarwrbhurarkiu
punknpye. hayarrparp htarwrbhurarkiu
amyk tayarhtwkchayshpyng sngkiu hpykse-
layarkaayarnng amykhtwktayarmuueat.
htarwrbhurarsny sngtiunghngpwell-
sayar ptiynary trarkiu rayhtarsayar
kyayarkpyartiukiu hkanyuuhkyngng-
har tayarngpayarsungartksayarahkar
arklaysyptluan munkiumhcar raykiu msa-
yarkbell tayarngpayar mharnaylayeat.
sngtiusny hcnywaykysayarnay htarwr
bhurarsny tayarngpayarmhar mehtellk
mywksitutayarmuu sayar hckartayaralan-
hcuantiukiu lknyhiutayarhpyng rayhtarsa-
yar kyayarkpyarnhchpyartiukiu htarwr-
bhurar sny ngaraar appaytayarmuueat.

arklaysyhchaysayarahkar htiuptinyarny
kyayarkpyar nhchpyarkiu htarwrbhurarsny
ngaraar paytayarmuulhyng sngsny ht
alyngamynsngswarlayar. aellguttupynymh
sngnhutsayarngkhellsayar sngat luutiisny
hpayarkpyn ngarmharhtarsayarlmmh
alyngamynlwhell ruptukiu swnkypye-
hu mintayarmuueat. thpn htarwrbhurar
iluumyiuukiung ngarkyny myngpye. lnyphngk-
iungmarsayar amyiuhpyhceat. siuhpyhc
ngarkiruihcaylayar. suutiukiu ngarhpykse
mny. suutiunarmkiulny kayarngkngaa-
yarkmhar ngarhkyay mny. sngkiuumu-
kar suutiutk aarkye myarpyar sayar amyiuh-
pyhchaymnyhu ngaraar mintayarmuueat.
htiuaahkar ngarsny ptiynarykyayarkpyar
nhchpyar kiu kiunglyk lhy melayarngsaya-
r tayarngpayark snglareat. sngtiusny sngtiub-
hurarskng htarwrbhurar kiu pyhcmhar
nwarsngyruptukiu swnkayayarnghng htar-
wrbhurarharhtartayarmuusayarlmmh
alyngamyn lhwellsarkayayarkkiung ngarsny
kynymnglyhng lknhhchbkhnhgkiungsayar
kyayarkpyartiukiu hky sngtiumpykmhayark
ngarhkyiuhpelleat. sngtiusny htarwrbhur-
arkiu amyk tayar htwkchayhkyngnhar
rhaytayar duhcruickiu pyumisayara-
pyhc rhismyhtiukyayarng ngarsny arng-
pyuskellsiu htarwr bhurarrhaytayar pypwp
arklaysyptluan munkiumhcar raykiu
msayarkbellnayreat. akyayarnmuu-
kar htarwrbhurarsny sngtiukiu hpyksehkyn-
gnhar alwnpyngchwarhtwsayar amyk
tayararhinkiu ngarkiyarkeat. siuartwng
htarwrbhurar sny ngarhckarkiu thpn
narhtayarngtayarmuueat. htarwrbhur-
arsnylny aarrunkiu hpyksehkynghar
alwnamykhtwktayarmuusayarkiyarng
aarrunabhiukiulny sutayarnghayeat.
sngtiuduhcruiktnyhuusayar sngtiulup-
sayar nwarsngykiung ngaryuushpyng arnykiu
amhunnpyhc aayarn nyknkhkyaypyelyhng
tayarnghtellk htwsayar hkyayarnghaypa-
yarmhar hkyphclayeat. tbayrarp msaararp
kibyuthtttwar arply sngtiusny htarwrbhur-
arkiu amyk tayarhtwkayayarnng pyukyeat.
kardayrhbarararply htarwrbhurar swar
ngarpaysayarpnykiu simyukylayarhu
sngtiukiu hcayhkiungtayarmuusayarahkar
sngtiusny sngtiueat bhurarshkng htar-
wrbhurar amintayarkiu ngyngsnkyeat.
kiuytayarkiu myuan hckartayarkiu narmh-
tayarngbellnaykyeat. ngarsikywmसार
naymhck sngtiusny htarwrbhurarkiu punk-
lynkaykypye. htarwrbhurarsny sngtiukiu
hpyksemyhu mintayarmuusayarkiyarng
ngarsny arngpywpwpskellsiu arklaysyptluan
pypwplyknayreat. htarwrbhuraraarlny
aiuarhng bhurarshkng tnhkiutayaraarhpyng
rwaytayarmuu aarkyesayar lktayarnghng
aellguttupynymh nhutsayarnng tayarmuusa-
yar kiuytayareat amwayuhchcarhpyhchayar
iluutiukiu hpyksetayarmmuuparnghng.

kiuytayareatkywn aarbyhan ijark yarkup
tiukiu aayarkmaytayarmuupar. ilu-
umyiusny hkiungmarsayr sbhayarhi
pyhcmharmisayar duheriukapyhckiu
mhttayar mmuuparnhng. siumhut aky-
wnuptiukiu nhutsayarngtayarmuusayar
pynysartiuk htarwrbbhursany gtihtarsayar
pynysiu suutiukiu sayarngswngghkyngng-
har mtnniungsayar kyayarngng suutiukiu
munsayarngayarnng tayar stliusayarnghar
htutswarpyehu siukpar limmy tkar. ilu-
tiusnykar mhartnhkiutayarnhng lkruanta-
yarkiu snshpyng nhutsayarngtayarmuusayar
kiuytayareat amwayluuhpyhckyarsnyhu
ngarsny sutayarnglayeat.

10

htiuhakar htarwrbbhurak arngkyayarkpyar
nhhcpyarnnytuu kyayarkpyarnhhcpyarkiu
hkutuelayar. ngarrhirarsiu tkilarayar.
sayttarkiulny luplayar. snghkyiuhpellsa-
yar arngkyayarkpyar hckarpar snyatiung
nayarkkyayarkpyarpayarmhar ngarray-
htarue mny. sngsy htiukyayarkpyarkiu
sayttarhtellmhar htarmnyhu ngaraar
mintayarmuueat. ngarsnylny akarrhshc-
sarhpyng sayttar kiu lup arngkyayarkp-
yarnnytuu kyayarkpyar nhhcpyarkiu
hkutpyemh htiukyayarkpyarkiu kiunglyk
tayarngpayarsiu tklayeat. sngtiuhcnywaysa-
yarnay htarwrbbhursany tayarngpayarmhar
mehtellk minmywktayarmuusayar pny
tayarsypartiukiu arnghcar larsnyatiung
htarwrbbhursany raytar ngaraarpayta-
yarmuueat. ngarsnylny lhnny tayarngpayark
sngs hpyng luppysayar sayttarhtell
htiukyayarkpyarkiu htar htarwrbbhurar
mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung htiusayt-
tarhtell yhkurhieat. ngarsnytayarnnga-
payarmhar arngnaysayarkar nhngamyh
arklaysyptluan thpnnaypyn htiuhkarlny
htarwrbbhursany sngtiukiu mhpkyse
mnyakyayarnng ngarhckarkiu narhtayarn-
tayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurarklny htayar.
iluumyiuaar payhkyngnghar suutiub-
hiubhaytiuaar ngarkyinsiusayarpynysiu
suutiusny swar simyuumnyakyayarnng
suutiurhaymhar hkreswarlayarhu ngaraar
mintayarmuueat. israylamyiusartiუსny
mayarsrut arpmh hkreswar bngyarknarp
hcarhkhkkykyeat. htiuarpmh hkreswar ha-
yarrgidgdarp hcarhkhkkykyeat. htiuarpmh
hkreswar ebyayarnarp hcarhkhkkykyeat.
htiuarpmh hkreswar ejyungarbar arp
hcarhkhkkykyeat. htiuarpmh hkreswar
jintayarkardayrhap hcarhkhkkykyeat.
htiuarpmh hkreswar hayarrtayarnng
hcarhkhkkykyeat. htiuarp aarrunsny
anihchcrayark suukiu snggyiuhreat. su-
ueatsar elarjarsny abheatarar yjpurayar
hitamhukiu sayarngreat. laywisartiუსny
htarwrbbhurareat ptinyarny sayttarkiu htmh-

cayhkyngngharnng rhaytayar rp amhuta-
yarkiu sayarngrwkhcayhkyngngharnng
ahkwngtayarnhng kayarngkypayhchayhky-
ngngharnng ynaytiungaayarnng htiusuu tiukiu
hkwellhknhtayarmuueat. htiukyayarnng
laywisartiւսny nyeahckiutiunhng rayar
abhiukiumpiung amwaykiumhkanr. sngat
bhurar shkng htarwrbbhursany suutiuhkanr-
sayaramway hpyhc tayarmuueat. aiu
israylamyiu sngatbhurarshkng htarwr-
burarkiu kyayarkrwan lmtayarsiu liukswar
hkyng sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu
hcitnhluan akywngmellhkyhc amhuta-
yarkiu sayarngrwkhkyng sngatayarkiu
htayark ynay ngarsngiu sayar htarwr-
b hurareat pnyttayarkiu hcayarngrhayark
hkyngamhumhtpar sngatbhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurar sny abhyamhukiu tayarng-
tayarmuusny. miughkayarngkngnhng
kayarngkngbhwgkiung myaykyenhnng
myaykyetnsarrhisnyhkiung sngatbhurar
shkng htarwrbbhurar piungtayarmuueat. siu-
rartwng htarwrbbhursany sngatbhiubhay
tiukiu hkyhchknngmytniu ynayrhiskellsiu
suutiuaryiu anwytnyhuusayar sngkiu
ahkyarsayar luumyiuhtkar tiutwng rwayka-
yarktayarmuueat. siuhpyhc sngatnhlua-
narayhpyarkiu lehpyt layar. nayarkthpn
hkiungmarsayarlrypng mrihicyahnhng.
akyayarnnguukar sngatbhurarshkng
htarwr bhursany bhurartiueat bhurar
shkngtiueatshkng kyemytsayarbhurar tnhk-
iunhngpynyhuan kyayarkmk bhwyssayarb-
hurar luumyknharkiu mhtayark tanhkiukiu
mhcarbell mibhmrisayar suungy mut-
siumbhk trar hcerng enysnyaargntutiukiu
hcuamkshpyng awt ahcartiukiu paysnarsa-
yur bhurarhpyhctayarmuueat. siuhpyhc
enysnytiukiu hkyhckylayar. akyayarn-
muukar sngtiւսny aellguttupyny enysny
hpyhckybbhuupye. sngatbhurarshkng htar-
wrbbhurarkiu kyayark rwan amhutayarkiu
sayarngrwkrmny. kiuytayar snykprmnny.
narntayaraarhpyng kyinsihkyngkiukiu
pyurmnny. htarwrbbhursany sngatgunasray
sngatbhurarshkng hpyhctayarmuueat.
sngsny kiuy mykhcinhng myngsnyatiung
kyayarkmkbhwyssayar amuuararkyatiukiu
sngabhiuipyutayarmuupye. sngat bhi-
ubhaytiւսny arayatwkaar hpyng lu-
uhkunhcsymyhsar rhilyk aellguttupynysiu
sngswarkyeat. yhkumuukar arayatwkaarh-
pyng miughkayarngkngkyynhngamyh
sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhursany
myarpyarhchaytayarmuupye.

11

siuhpyhc sngsny sngatbhurarshkng htarwr
bhurarkiu hkyhcrmnny. hcernghtuanhpwell-
tayarmuuhky mharhtar tayarmuusayar
pnyttayartiukiu ahcnhyhcyarngrhayark
rmny. sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar

suanmtayarmuu hkyngkiung bhunaarnub-
hayartayarkiung aarkyesayar lkruansnta-
yarmuuhkyngkiung htuusnsayar tnhiuta-
yarkiung aellguttupyny aellgutturhngb-
hurng hpararraymngnhng pynysuupynysar
myartiuaar pyutayarmuusayar amhukiung
aellguttuhchcsuurell aluanarngnyhuusa-
yar mynghcsuurell rhtarhcsuurelltiuaar
pyutayarmuusayar amhukiung ng sngtiuk-
iukaysayar suutiukiung eduanpnglyray
lwhmmiuhcay nyaytiungaaayarng hpykseta-
yarmuukyayarng kiung iarpsiu mrayarkmhe
tayar lhylnyhcn twng sngtiuaar pyu-
tayarmuusayar amhukiung rubngamyiu
elyarbharsardarsnnhng abhirantiu aar pyuta-
yarmuusayaramhukiung myaykyesny mimi
hkantwngkiu hpwng suutiunhng aimsu-
uaimsarsayar tellmyar suuti rttsmyhsayar
uhchcarphchcnmyarkiu israyl amiyusar-
tiu aly myiukyayarngkiung msimmyng
sayar sngtiueat sarsmetiuaar ngarmpyayar
sngtiukiuy tiung simhtkylayar. htarwrbbhu-
rarpyputayarmuusayar amhukyealuanhcuan
tiukiung sngtiusny kiuytiungmyngkypye.
htiukyayarng sngtiusnyswar wngcharltan
sayarpynykiu kyehcwasayarhkwnaarnhng
wngcharmny akayarang htarwrbbhursary
sngtiueat bhiubhaytiunhng suutiuaamyuan-
wyaar payhkyngnghar kyinsiutayarmuusa-
yar pyny niunhngpyarnyhcsayarpyyny
sngtiuask tarrhnymnayakyayang nyay
ngarmharhtarsmyhsayar pnyttiukiung hca-
yarngrhayarkrkyzny. sngtiuswar wngch-
arltansayar pynysny kar yarlupskellsiu
myiuhcaykyell hkyayhpynggraylayarng
rsayar pynytnyhuusayar sngtiuhthwk-
larsayar aellguttupynynhng tuusnymhut.
sngtiuswar wngcharltansayarpyyny
tayarngmyar hkyiungmyarnhng pyny-
hcuan miughraykiu sayark sayarpyyny
sngtiueatbhurarskhng htarwrbbhurarpyuhcu
tnhhcptluan kynyrbhutayarmuusayarpyyny
hpyhceat. sngtiubburarskhng htarwrbb-
hurarkiu hciitnhluan akywngmellhkyhc
amhutayarkiu sayarnggrwkmny akayarang
ynay ngarmharhtarsmyhsayar pnyttiukiung
hcayhcaynarhtayarnglyhng sngtiusny hcpa-
r hcpyhcnny setiukiung hcusim hcayhkyngng-
har arngmiugh nayarkmiugh tnyhuusayar
sngtiupynyhngsiungsayark miughraykiu
ngarpaymny. sngtiusny whcwarhcarrm-
nyakyayang sngtiu tirhcsarnmyarabhiu
lwngpyng mykpngkiu ngarpayarkhceay mny.
sngtiusny mihcsardihtaiyuukiuhcw llmml-
well ahkyartparsayar bhurartiukiung wtpyu
kiukwyhkyngnhng knglwhtmnyakyayang
kiuykiukiuy stipyuky layar. siumhut htar-
wrbbhursary amkytayar htwk miughmrwar
myayeataseanhankiu mphpyhchcayhky-
ngghar. miughkayarngkngkiu pitta-
yarmuumny. htarwrbbhurar paytayarmuusa-
yar kayarngmwnsayarpyyny sngtiusny
alyhngamyn pyayarkpykkylimmny. siuh-

pyhc ngarhayarpyayarsayar ihckarkiu
hciitnhluan swnghtar lk lkhknarsksay
bhiurarnng mykhckiyarmhar sngkyhckell-
siung hkyntyhtarr kymny. htiuhckarkiu
sngtiusny aim htiunglyk naysnyhpyhchcay
hkreswarnsyhpyhchcay aiplykht lykrhis-
nyhpyhchcay hayarpyayar sarsmetiuaar
swnsngrkymny. aimentanhkarmyutanhkarlhy
rayhtarrkymny. siuppyulyhng htarwrbb-
hursary bhiubhaytiuaar payhkyngnghar
kyinsiutayarmuusaayarpyyny sngtiuask
sarsmemyar asktarsny kayarngkng ask tar
rhnyskellsiu myaykyepayarmhar tarrhnyr-
limmny. sngtiusny sngtiueatbhurarskhng
htarwr bhurarkiu hkyhcsayarhciitnhng
lmtayarsiuliuk kiuy tayar snykpmhewellm-
nyakyayang ngarmharhtarsmyh sayar
ipnyttiukiung kyngaansayarngghar stinng
hcayarang rhayarklyhng htarwrbbhursary
iluomyiuhkpsimtiukiung sngtiurhaymh
nhnghtuttayarmuushpyng sngtiusny
kiuyhtkaarkye myarpyarsayar luumy-
iutiukiung ahciur kylimmny. sngtiusny
hkyaynhngngngsmysahayararpiu piungsh-
pyng tayarmhch laybnuutayarngtiungaa-
yarnng uhprrtmhkyemhch nglykmmnar
tiungaaayarngng myaytrhayarkluansny
sngtiueat niungnganawng hpyhclim mny.
sngtiurhaymhar abhysuumyhm mrpmnayni-
ung aayarng sngtiunngsayar myayarp
rhisaysuu apayarngtiusny sngtiukiung
kyayarkrwan htiitlmny akayarang sngtiu
eatbhurarskhng htarwrbbhursary gita-
yarhisnyatiung pyutayarmuumny. ynay
kayarngkyepayhkyngnhng kyinhkyngny
huusayar inhhcparkiu sngtiurhaymhar
ngarhtareat. ynay ngarsngsiusayar
sngtiubburarskhng htarwrbbhurareat pny-
tayartiukiung narhtayarnglyhngmuu kar
kayarngkyepayhkyng sngtiubburarskhng
htarwrbbhurareat pnytayartiukiung narmh-
tayarng ynay ngarmharhtarsayarllmml
lwhellrhayarnng msibhuusayar ahkyartparsa-
yarbhurarkiu mhewellsny kplyhngmuukar
kyinhkyngkiu ngarhtareat. sngtiusnyswar
wngcharltansayarpyynysiu sngtiueat bu-
rarshkhng htarwrbbhursary sayarngswng
tayarmuupyemh kayarngkyemngglarkiu
gayrjim tayarngpayar ng kyinhkyng-
kiu ebltayarngpayarng nghtar kymny.
htiutayarngtiusny yayardnmyhcanayark
naywnggrarbhkmhar hkarnniluutiunayrar
arptnyhuu sayar mayarrayspittayaranar
gilgarlmyiunhng siungsayar lwngpyng
rhisnymhutlayar. sngtiueatbhurarskhng
htarwrbbhurar paytayar muusayar pynykiu
wngchcarhkyngnghar yayardnmyhctbhk-
siu kuuswar htiupynykiu wngchcarlyk
nayrkymny. ynay ngarhtarsmyhsayar
hcernghtuanhpwellhkyktiukiung kyngaansa-
yarnghar hcayarngrhayarkrkyzny.

sngtiusny myaykyepayarmhar askrhngsmyh sayar karlptluan wngchcarhchayhkyngnghar sngtiubhiubhay kiukwysayar bhararshkng htarwrbbhurarpaytayarmuu sayarpyny kyn-gaansayarngghar hcaayarnghayarkrsayar hcerng htuanhpwellhkykmyar huumuukar sngtiu ahiucisayaraluomyiutiusny tayarngkye tayarngngyapayar hcimsayar shcpngaayark mimitiu bhararmyarkiu wtpyurararp rhismyhtiukiu rhngrhng hpyksermny. suutiuyj-pllmgayarkiuulny hpykrmny. ruptu myarkiu hpyiuhkyrmny. aarrhrpngmyarkiu merhi-urmny. htulupsayar bhararsngtummyarkiu hkuthellrmny. htiuarp htiubhurateiat narmkiupng pyrhngmny. suutiupyskellsiu sngtiusny sngtueat bhararshkng htarwrbbhurarar mpyurbhell sngtueatbhararshkng htarwrbbhurasny sngtiuumyianwpy rhismyhtiutwng narmtayarkiu tny hcaybhiurar rwaykayarktayarmuusayar arptnyhuusayar kyinwptayarmuuararapkiu rhar larrkymny. htiuarpsiu sngtiusny merhiuraryjahcrhi sayar yjmyar sybhiutbhiu puujayarskkarkhyemyhayarkrarpuujayarskkar shcargtinhngsiungsayar puujayarskkar aliuliupysayarp puujayarskkarmhbc siunwar twng auebhwarsayar sarngytiukiu sayarnghkellrkymny. htiuarp sngtueatbhararshkng htarwr bhararrhayatayar hcarrkymny. pyulayrarrar sngtiu eat bhararshkng htarwrbbhurar kayarngkyepaytayarmuu shpyng kiuytiungmhbc aimsuuaimsartiusny rwhngln hkyngkiu pyurkymny. yhkukarl iarpypyuskellsiu htiuarp luutiung kiuyuaruki liuk mpyurky. sngtueatbhararshkng htarwrbbhurarpaytayarmuu sayar amwayhkanrar hkymсарhtellsiu sngtiusny mwngnr kysay. sngtiusny yayarndmyhct bhkisiukuu sngtiuumwayhkanrarbhiu sngtueat bhararshkng htarwr bhararpaytayarmuusayar pyny nayksayarahkar rnsuua-payarngtiulkmh sngtiukiu kynhuttayarmuu shpyng ngyimwphcwar nayksayarahkar narmtayarkiu tnyhcaybhiurar sngtueat bhararshkng htarwrbbhurar rwaykayarktayarmuusayar arp rhirmny. htiuarpsiu ngarmharhtarsmyhatiung sngtiumerhiuraryj achrhisayaryjmyar sybhiutbhiu puujayarskkar hkyemyhayarkrar puujayarskkar htarwrbbhurar aar gtirhisnyatiung mytsayar puujayarskkartiukiu sayarnghkellrkymny. kiuytiungmhbc sarsme kywnyayarkyar minmtiunhng kiuyabhiumrhi amwaymhkanrbhell sngtiu tnyhkiasayar laywisartiusny sngtueat bhararshkng htarwrbbhurar rhayatayar rwhnglnhkyngkiu pyurkymny. twaymynggrararp merhiuraryjkiu mpuujayarr mnyakyayarnng stipyukylayar. sngtiuumyiyutmyiutwng htarwrbbhurar rway kayarktayarmuusayar arp merhiuraryjkiu puujayar ngarmharhtarsmyhtiukiu

pyurkymny. siurartwng sngatbhararshkng htarwrbbhurar kayarngkye paytayarmuu snyatiung sngtiunayrar arprp hcarhkyngsayar aliusiuliuk sthcarr sayar ahkwngrhikyeat. smng drykiu hcar skellsiu hcngkyysayarsuu mhcnkyysayarsuutiung atuuhear r kymny. siurartwng aswaykiuhcarr. raykiuswnskell siu myaypayarmhar swrmny. hcparr hcpyhcrny sesybhiutwng puujayarsayar tbhiu siunwartwng auebhwarsayar sarngy shhcargti nhngsiungsayar puujayarskkar aliuliupysayar puujayar skkar hkyemyhayarkrar puujayarskkar thcuanthkukiumyuh sngtiu sny kiunayrararp mhcarry. sngtueatbhararshkng htarwrbbhurar rway kayarktayarmuusayar arp sngtueat bhararshkng htarwrbbhararhaymhar kiuytiungmhhsarsme kywnyayarkyarminm tnyhkiasayar laywi sartiusny hcarrkymny. pyulayrarrar sngtueatbharar shkng htarwrbbhararhaytayarmhar rwhnglnhkyngkiu pyurkymny. myaykyepayarmhar askrhngsmyhsayar karl ptluan laywisartiukiu mmaylayarmnyakyayarnng stipyukylayar. sngat bhararshkng htarwrbbhararsnygti tayarhisnyatiung sngatnayrar pynykiu kyyhcaay tayarmuusayarahkar sngsny amellsarkiu hcarhkyngsayar hcitrhi amellsarkiu ngarhcarmnyhusiulyhng hcarhkyngtiung hcarrsayarahkwngthieat. sngatbhararshkng htarwrbbhararsny narm tayarkiu tnyhcaybhiurar rwaykayarktayarmuusayar arp sny sngnayrarnhng waylwnlyhng htarwrbbhararpay tayarmuusayar siunwarkiu ngarmharhtarsnyatiungst sngnayrararp hcarhkyngtiunghcarrsayar ahkwngthieat. smng drykiu hcarskellsiu hcarrmny. hcngkyysayarsuu mhcnkyysayarsuutiunsny rayarnhayar hcarrsayarahkwngrhikyeat. siurartwng aswaykiu mhcarmonyakyayarnng stipyulayar. asksny asway tnyeat. asar nhngtkw askkiu mhcarry. htiukyayarnng aswaykiu mhcarry. raykiu swnskell siu myaypayarmhar swrmny. sngsny htarwrbbhararhhscktayarmuubhwy sayaramhukiu pyushpyng kiuytiungmhbc sarmyayitiusny hkymсарhewar nayrmnyakyayarnng aswaykiu rhayarnng mny. sng srnhngsayar puujayarskkar shhcargti atitungpyusayar puujayarskkatiukiu yuu htarwrbbhurar rwaykayarktayarmuusayararpsiu swarmny. asarnhngaswaykiu rayarnhayar merhiuraryj tiukiu sngat bhararshkng htarwrbbharareat yjpling payarmhar puujayarmny. yjkayarnngaswaykiu sngat bhararshkng htarwrbbharareat yjplingpayarmhar swnlayarnng asarkiu hcarrmny. sngatbhararshkng htarwrbbharar nhhsck mytniutayarmuubhwy sayaramhukiu pyushpyng kiuytiungmhbc sarmyayahcnysaktiusny hkymсарhewar nayrmnyakyayarnng ngarmharhtarsmyhsayar ihckar tiukiu hcayhcaynarhtayarnng hcayarnghayarklayar. sngswar wngch-

carltansayarpynrhisayar luumyiutiukiu
 sngeatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhursny
 sngrhaymharpyrhngtayarmuushpyng suu-
 tiunayrarpyny sngsny wngnaysayahkar
 suutiussyng sngrhaymhar pykhcesayarnayark
 suutiukyangtiung sngkyng apyhcma-
 yarkmnya kyayarnng htiuluumyiutussy
 suutiubhurarmyarkiu abhysiu wtpyusny.
 htiunntuu ngarpyumnyhu suutiubhurar
 wtkiu mmaymynmnyakyayarnng kiuykiukiu
 stipyu layar. suutiupyuuskellsiu sngeatb-
 hurarshkng htarwr bhuraraar sngmpyur.
 suutiussyng htarwrbbhurar hcksup rwanrharta-
 yarmuusmyhtiukiu suutiubhurar pyukypye.
 kiuyсар smekiupng suutiubhuraraar wtpyu
 merhiukypye. ngarmharhtarsmyhtiukiu
 kyngaansayarnghar hcayarnng rhayarklayar.
 htp mpiur nhut mlyayarhcayr.

13

sngtiutwng prayarhpkyusayarsuu
 aipmkkiu myngsayarsuusny payarlar
 sngtiussisayar ahkyartparsayarbbhurarkiu
 snykp wtpyukyhciuhu pyayarsiuylk nimit
 lkhnar aanbhwsayaramhukiu pay htiun-
 nimit lkhnar aanbhwsayaramhusny
 pynyhcuaansayarlly htiuprayarhpkyusa-
 yarsuu aipmkkiu myngsayar sngtiueat
 hckarkiu narmhtayarngr. akayarnng-
 muukar sngtiussyng sngtiueatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarkiu hcihtnluanakywng-
 mell hkyhcsnymhkyhcsnykiu sngtiueat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhursny hcuan-
 hcmtayarmuueat. sngtiueat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarnayark tayarsiu luirkymny.
 kyayarkrwansayarchitnhng pnyttayartiukiu
 hcayarngrkymny. hckartayarkiu narhta-
 yarnglyk wtpyu kiuytayar snykpmhewellr
 kymny. kywnhkannayaraellguttppynmh
 sngtiukiu kynhut sayarngyuuhkellta-
 yarmuusayar sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwr
 bhurarhtantayarmhlwellhcayhkyngng-
 harng sngtiueatbhurar shkng htarwrbb-
 hurarsny sngtiuliukhcarbbhiu mharhtar
 tayarmuusayarlmmh htwkhcayhkyng-
 gngharng hayarpyayar sayarkyayarnng
 htiuprayarhpkyusuunnghg aipmkmyng-
 suu tiussyng asaysthyngkiu hkanrkymny.
 htiusiu duhcruik apyhckiu sngtiuahtellk
 pyrhngrkymny. sngeatnyeahckiurng sngeat-
 sarsme sngeat ngkhkwnngnaysayarmyar
 kiuykellsiu mhttsayar aswayhknghpwn-
 thcuantayarkk swarkyhciu. snglly msi
 bhiubhaytiulnymsisayar ahkyartparsayar
 bhurar sngptllyaneaway naysayarsuu
 myaykyehcwnthbhkmhsny t bhktiungaayarnng
 kiukwy sayarbbhurarkiu wtpyukyhciuhu
 titsithewar sway sayarnglyhng sngsny
 wnmhkannr. suueathckarkiu narmhta-
 yarngr r. suukiu myngsayarahkar msnarr.
 nhmyayarshpyng hpwk mhtarrbell suukiu
 amhnstarmny. suussyng asaysthyngkiu

hkanhcimsayarnghar sngsny auepyupyemh
 luuapayarnngtiussyng pyurkymny. ky-
 wnkhannayrar aellguttupynymh sngtiukiu
 nhut sayarngtayarmuusayar sngeatb-
 hurarshkng htarwrbbhurar htantayarmh
 llwellhcayhkyngngghar kyanhcnysayarkya-
 yarnng htiusuukiu kyayarkhkhellnhngphc
 asaystrkymny. htiusitngkiu israylamy-
 iusarapayarnngtiu sny kyar htiususayar
 adhmamhukiu sngtiutwng nayarkthpn-
 mpyuwanbell naykylimny. adhmmlu-
 tiussyng sngtiuahtellkhtwk sngtiussisayar
 ahkyartparsayar bhurarhtansiu swar wtpyu
 kyhciuhu pyayarsiuylk suutiomyiusuu
 myiusartiukiu sway sayarnngkyayarnngkiu
 sngeatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar sny
 sngnayhcarbbhiu paytayarmuusayar
 myiuthcuantmyiu sngsny sitngkyarly-
 hng htiuaamhukiu hcayhcmaymyn
 hchckayayarmny. sitngkyarsnyatiung ht-
 ngrharhcwar ekn mhn htiususayar hcksupb-
 hwyamhukiu sngtiutwng amhnpymyihng
 htiumyiusuumyiusartiukiu htarnhnglup-
 kyanrmny. myiumhch myiurhisayar
 luunhngtirhcsarnapayarnngtiukiu htarnhng
 rhngrhngpyksermny. luyuurarhch-
 carrhismyhhkiu myiulmmaly hcupuan
 htiumyiuunhngtkw luyuurarhchcarrhis-
 myhhkiu sngeat bhurarshkng htarwrbb-
 hurarabhiu merhiurmny. htiumyiusny
 ahcnymyell amhiukpuanhpyhcrmy. na-
 yarkthpn mtny msayarkr. htarwrbbhursny
 amyktayarahinkiu ngymhcay sngeatbhi-
 ubhaytiuaar gtitayarrhisny atiung sngkiu
 kymnsartayarmuushpyng myarpyarhcay
 tayarmuumnyakyayarnng kyinapsayaruhch-
 car thcuantbhukiu myh msimmyuubhell
 aluanhcnhantiukiu hcnwnphcrmy. ynay
 ngarmharhtarsnyatiung sngeatbhurar
 shkng htarwrbbhurareat hckartayarkiu
 narhtayarnng pnyttayaraluanhcuantiukiu
 kyngshpyng sngeatbhurar shkng htarwrbb-
 hurar nhhcsktayarmuubhwypusayar ahkar
 rhaygtitayaratiung pyutayarmuumny.

14

sngtiussyng sngtiubhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
 rar eat sarhpyhckyeat. saysayarsuatawk
 asarkiu mhkutmrhr. mykmhayarnngk-
 yarmhar amwaykiu mritr. sngtiussyng
 sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwr bhurarabhiu
 snrhngsayarlumyiu hpyhckyeat. htarwr
 bhursny myaykyepayarmharhismyhsayar
 luumyiuhkt kiuytayar piunghtiiksayar
 amyihpyhchcayhkyngngghar sngtiukiu
 rwayhkkyytayarmuupye. hcksuprwanrhbarb-
 wysayar ararkiu sngtiu mhcarr. hcarrsayar
 tirhcsarnhuumuukar nwar siu sit smng dry
 st gye dirhun hciung jmayr ahcrhisayar
 hkwardwellpyar hcarmyuanpynsayar sarm-
 yarkiu hcarrsayarahkwngrhieat. siusayarlly
 hcarmyuanpynsayarsar hkwardwellpyar

sayar sartiutwng mhcarrsayer sarhu-
 umuukar kular aup aarnbhk rharhpntiusny
 hcarmyuanpynsayerlry hkwarmkwellp-
 yarsayarkyayarng sngtiu mhcngkyy. wksny
 hkwarkwellpyarsayerlry hcarmyuan-
 mpyn sayarkyayarng sngtiu mhcngkyy.
 asarkiu mhcarr. asaykayarngkiulny mhtir.
 raynaysayar tirhcsarntkartiutwng ayp nhng
 akyayrhisayar tirhcsarnkiusar hcarreat.
 aypnhng akyaymrhisayar tirhcsarnkiu
 mhcarr. sngtiu mhcngkyy. hcngkyyseyar
 nghkamiumyiuikiu hcarrsayer ahkwn-
 grhieat. mhcarrsayer nghkhuumuukar
 rwhaylngt pnglylngt lngyun darh hcwn
 lngtkymmyiu darh hcwn lngtkymmyiu
 kyemyiurhismyh kularaupnghk nghksiu
 ubyung simmyiu jikwk ibit nghkkyar
 wanpiu wanliu kyiukyay tayarngn duanhcp-
 myiu duankular lngniumhhc atayarngrhilyk
 twarttsayar tirhcsarn rhismyhtiusny sngtiu
 mhcngkyy snyhyhc asar kiu mhcarr. hc-
 ngkyyseyar nghkamiumyiuikiu hcarrsayer
 ahkwngrhieat. aliliusaysayarakayarngkiu
 mhcarr. sngtiu tnyhkuisayar tparamy-
 iusarhcarhcarbhui payrmny. siumhut
 tkywn tniungngansartiuaar rayarngrmny.
 sngtiusny sngtieatbhurarshkng htarwrbbu-
 rarabhui snrhngsayer luumyiuhyphckyeat.
 sitsngyikiu ami niurnynhng mpyutmhkykr.
 lyar tnhctnhhctwng simrsayar asean-
 hansybbiutbhiuki amhnhkwellhtarmny.
 sngtieat bhurarshkng htarwrbburarsny
 narmtayarkiu tnyhcaybhiurar rwaykayark-
 tayarmuusayar arp hcpar hcpyhcrny semhch
 siu nwartwng auebhwsayar sarngysyb-
 hiutbhiuki rhaytayarmhar hcarrkymny.
 htiusiupulyhng sngtieat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbburarkiu ahncyayarkwanrm-
 nyakyayarng sngrkylimny. sngtieat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbburar kayarngkyepay-
 tayarumusayararakhar narmtayarkiu tnyhcay
 bhiurar rwaykayarktayarmuusayar arpsny
 waylwn hkrehrnylyarshpyng uhchcarsyb-
 hiutbhiuki sayarng mswarniunglyhng
 htuiuhchcarkiu rayarngpyemh ngwaykiuki-
 unglyk sngtieatbhurarshkng htarwrbburar
 rwaykayarktayarmuu sayar arpsiuswar
 hcarkhyngsayer hcitaliurhisnyatiung
 nwar siu hcpyhcrny sayrnyahcrhisayar
 hcarkhyngsmhykiiu wy sngtieat bhu-
 rarshkng htarwrbburarhaytayar mhar
 aimsuuaimsarmyarnhngtkw hcarsayarklyk
 rwhnglnhkyngkiu pyurkymny. siurartwng
 sngtiutnyhkuisayar laywisar huumuukar
 sngtiunhnggrayar abhiumrhi amwaykiu
 mhkanr sayarkyayarng suukiu mhcwnm-
 phcrbell ttiynhctwng simsayaraseanhan
 sybbiutbhiu rhismhykiiu htut myiuhctlmhar
 siuhtrarmny. sngtiunhnggrayar abhi-
 umrhi amwaykiu mhkanrsayar laywisar
 sngtiunayrararp rhisayar tparamyiu sar
 mibhmrisayar suung mutsimmyartiunsy
 lar whcwarhcarrkymny. siuhpyhchlyhng

sngtieat bhurarshkng htarwrbburarsny
 sngtiupulyararar kayarngkye payta-
 yarmuumny.

15

hkunhcnhcthkar lwhthkyngkiu pyurmny.
 lwhthkyngtrar huumuukar kiuynhnghcps-
 ung sayarsuuaar uhchcarkiu hkyayngharsa-
 yar kywayrhngmnsny kar htikywaykiu
 lwhtarmny. htarwrbburarlwthkyng karlhy-
 hcsayarkyayarng htikywaykiu aimnehkyng
 nyeahckihkyng mta yarngr. tkywnnti-
 ungngansar tayarngsayaarahkwng rhieat.
 nyeahckiu rhisayar kiuyuhchcarkiu mta-
 yarngbell lwhtarmny. sng sngrellsar mrhih-
 cayhkyngnhar htiusiupyr mny. sngcatb-
 hurarshkng htarwrbburarsny amwayhkan
 bhiurar apiungpaytayarmuusayarpyng
 sngkiu alwn kayarngkyepaytayarmuumny.
 ynay ngarmharhtarsmyhsayar ipnyttiuki
 kyngmnyakyayarng hcayarngrhayarkhkyng-
 ngghar sngcatbhurar shkng htarwrbbu-
 rareat hcartayarkiu hcayhcaynarhtayarng
 layar. sngcatbhurarshkng htarwrbburarsny
 gti tayarrrhisnyatiung kayarngkyepayta-
 yarmuushpyng sngsny luumyiumyartiuaar
 hkyayngharsayar ahkwngrhilim mny.
 suutiunsy sngaar hkyayngharsayar ahk-
 wngmrhir. sngsny luumyiumyartiuki
 ahciupiungrlimmny. suutiun sny sngkiu
 ahciumpiungrky. sngcatbhurarshkng htar-
 wrbburar paytayarmuu sayarpyntwng myi-
 uthcuantmyiu sngrellsayer nyeahckiu hkyng
 rhilyhng htiusngrellsayer nyeahckiu sngsny
 snarsayarhcitkiu mhkyuptnyr. lkkiulny
 mpitr. sngcatlkkiu suaabhiu kyykyyhp-
 wng suueat sngrell pyayarklayarkaayarngr
 hkyayngharmny. sngchitnhluan siuny-
 hcsayar sbhayarri sttmnhctnyhuusayar
 lwhtarnhcnepyeu aayarkmay lyk
 htiusngrellsayer nyeahckiuikiu mnarliusay-
 arhcitri bharmyhmpaybellnaylyhng
 suusny htarwrbburaraar aayarrhchshpyng
 sng apychmararkmnyakyayarng stipyu-
 layar. akyhcnghchc suuaarpayrmny.
 paysayar ahkar nhmayarsayarhcitmrhir.
 akyayarngrmuukar htiudarn kyayarngr
 sngcatbhurarshkng htarwrbburarsny
 sngpyu layrarrar lupsayarngrlayrarrar ka-
 yarngkyepaytayarmuu mny. sngnayrarpny
 sngrellsarmpytr. htikyayarngr sngpyng
 sngrellngmtwsayar nyeahckihkyngntiuaar
 sngcatlkkiu kyykyyhpwngmnyakyayarng
 ngarmhar htareat. sngcatnyeahckihkyng
 haybyellamiuyayarkyar minmsny sng
 kywnhpyhc hkyayarknhhchahcayhkanpyemh
 sttmnhhcrayarklyhng lwhtarmny. lwht-
 sayararakh lkhyng mlwhtbell sngcatb-
 hurarshkng htarwrbburarsny kayarng
 kyepaytayarmuunsnyatiung sngcatsiuhcu
 kayarkny tlng hcpyhcsenyarkynghtellk
 myarhcwarpayrmny. sngsny aellgut-

tupyny kywnhkanhkebbhuukyayarngkiu
 ng sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurasny
 sngkiu rwaynhuttayarmuukyayarngkiung
 aayarkmayrmny. htiukyayarng ipnytkiu
 ynayngarhtareat. siurartwng kywnk
 kywntayarsny mhtwk mswarliupar. kiuy-
 tayarnhng kiuytayar aimsuuiasmar tiukiu
 hkyhpareat. naypyayarpreat husiulyhng
 sngsny hpuukiuyuu tanhkar kywnatnar-
 wkskiu hpayarkpyemh susny ahcnyayell
 kywnhkanrmny. htiuatuu kywnmlny
 pyurmny. sngatkywnkiu lwhtsayarahkar
 hkksnyhuu mhtngr. akayarnngmuukar
 hkyayarknhcptluan ahcayhkan shpyng su-
 ungharsayarngrwksayaramhu nhchskiu su-
 usny sayarngrwklapye. sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurar snylly sngpyulayrarar
 kayarnkgyepaytayarmuu mny. sngat-
 siunwariutwng auebhwarsayar ahterhi
 smyhtiukiu sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
 rarabhiu snrhngchayrmny. auebhwarsayar-
 war auebhwarsayar siukiu msuansayarngr.
 htarwrbbhurar rwaykayarktayarmuusayar
 arp sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarrray-
 tayarmhar htiusiunwariutuan nhchcnympt
 aimsuuaaimsartiunhng tkw kiuytiungghcar-
 rmny. htiusiunwariut hkyayswan mykhcickn
 ahcrhisayar anggarhkyiutellhkyngapyhc
 ahkyarsayarapyhc thcuantuku rhilyhng
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarara yjm-
 puu jayarr. sngnayrararp hcarrmny. smng
 drykiu hcarskellsiu hcnkyysayarsuu mhc-
 nkyysayarsuutiu sny atuuhcarrkymny.
 siurartwng aswaykiu mhcarr. raykiu
 swnskell siu myaypayarmharswnrmny.

16

sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurasny abi
 bl nynyahkar sngkiu aellguttupynymh
 nhutsayarng tayarmuusayarkyayarng
 abiblkui mht sngatbhurar shkng htar-
 wrbbhurarara pshkarpwellkiu hkanlayar.
 htarwrbbhurasny narmtayarkiu tnyhcaybhiu
 rar rwaykayarktayarmuusayararp siun-
 wariutkiu yjpuujayar sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarara pshkarpwellkiu hkan-
 rmny. sngsny aellguttupynymhhtwklarsayar
 nayrkkiu tskluan aayarkmaybhiuar
 pshkarpwellhkanhcnny tsaypar sayar munkiu
 mhcarrbell tsaymparsayar muntnyhuu
 sayar dukhmunkiu hkunhhckrptluan-
 hcarrmny. akayarnng muukar sngsny
 aellguttupynymh alyngtsayarhtwk larstny.
 hkunhhckrptluan sngnayrarpny tsay-
 par sayarmunmrhir. phtmnaynyueyan
 puujayarsayaryeata sarkiu tnynyluan
 nannktiungaayarnng mkyngywnghcayr.
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarpayta-
 yarmuu sayar myiuarprptiutwng pshkar
 yjkiu puujayarsayar ahkwng rhisnyhut.
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurasny
 narm tayarkiu tnyhcaybhiuar rwayka-

yarktayarmuusayar arp twng sngsny
 aellguttupynymh htwklarsayarahkyin
 naywngrarnyueyanahkyin pshkaryjkiu
 puujayarmny. sngatbhurarshkng htarwr-
 hurar rwaykayark tayarmuusayararpmhar
 menhngkngghcarpyemh nannkahkyin
 aimsiu pynswarmny. hkyayarkrkptluan
 tsaymellmunkiu hcarrmny. sttmnay
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarabhiu
 dhmm hcnwyayhkyngkiu pyurmny. hti-
 nayrk alupmlupr. hcarkiu rithckarlnayark
 arayatk aarhpyng hkunhhcsitnglwnmh
 sngat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarrray-
 tayar kiuytiungmhhc sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurar kayarnkgyepaytayarmuusny-
 atiang aliuliupyusayar puujayarskkarkiu
 sayarnghkellrmny. sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurasny narm tayartnyhcaybhi-
 urar rwaykayarktayarmuusayar arp twng
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarabhiu
 hkunhhc sitngpwellkiuhkan sarsme ky-
 wnyayarkyar mim sngnayr tnyhkiasayar
 laywisar enysnyaargntu mibhmhrhis-
 yarsuu mutsumtiusny rwhnglnhkyngkiu
 pyurkymny. sngsny aellguttupyny ky-
 wnkhkanhkebbhuukyayarngkiu aayarkmay
 ipnyttartitukiungghcayarngrmny. hc-
 parnhng hcpyhcnrykiu simyuppyemh hkun-
 hhckr ptluan skaynaypwellkiu hkanrkymny.
 htiupwellhkanhcnny kiuytiungmhhc sar sme
 kywn yayarkyar mim sngnayr tnyhkiasa-
 yar laywisar enysny aargntu mibhmhrhis-
 yarsuu mutsumtiusny rwhnglnhkyngkiu
 pyurkymny. htarwrbbhurar rwaykayark-
 tayarmuusayar arp hkunhhckrptluan
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwr bbhurarabhiu
 dhmpwellkiu hkanrmny. sngat bhur-
 arshkng htarwrbbhurasny tiupwarlayrarar
 snglupsayarng layrarar kayarnkgyepayta-
 yarmuusayarkyayarng amhtwrwhnglnhky-
 ngkiu pyurmny. ajumpwellhkanhkyin
 hkunhhcsitngpwellhkanhkyin skaynay
 pwellhkanhkyintnyhuusayar tnhhtwng
 suankyimmyayarkaayarnng sngtiuyayark-
 yarapayarngtiusny sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurar rwaykayarktayarmuusayar
 arp rhaytayarmhar myknharpyrkymny.
 htiuahkar htarwrbbhurar htantayarsiu ab-
 hysuumyhlhkhkyin mpayarmarr. sngatb-
 hurarshkng htarwrbbhurar kayarnkgye pay-
 tayarmuushpyng luuasesetiusny ttiungsnny
 atiang srkrkymny. sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarpaytayarmuu sayarmyiu
 rhismyhtiutwng trarsukeye ararhitiukiu
 sngnayrarhkiungmyar anhanapayar hkn-
 htarmny. suutiu sny luumyitiutwng
 trarmhukiu trarshpyng hcngrky mny.
 sngsny trarlmmh mlwhellr. luumykn-
 harkiu mhtayarkr. tanhciukiu mhcarr.
 tanhciusny pnyarhi mykhcickiu kwyh-
 caytteat. hpyayarngmtsarsuueat hcarkiu
 kayarkhcaytteat. sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarpaytayarmuu sayarpynykiu

sngsny askrhng amwayhkanmnya kyayarnghpyayarngsayartrarlmisiuar liukrmny. sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurarabhiu sng tnsayay yjpllnganarmhar abhysiu sayar aarrhrpngkiumpyh mhciuku. sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurar muntayarmuu sayar ruptusngtukiuku mtnymhtarr.

17

apyhpcarsayay siu nwar yutsayarlkhnar parsayar siu nwarikiu sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurar aar yjpmuujayarr. htiusiayay yjkiu sngatbhurar shkng htarwrbhurarsny hcksuprwanrhartayarmuueat. sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurarpaytayarmuu sayar myiutiutwng nay l miughkayarnkng tnsarahcrhisayay ngarmyhc-tarsnyh ahkyartparsayay bhurartiukiuku swar wtpyukiukwyshpyng sngatbhurarshkng htarwr bhurareat ptiynarykiuku lwnkyuu rhaytayar duhcriukkiu pyumisayay yarykyarminmrhisnyhu sngsny sitngkyar hcayhckaymaymynsayar ahkar israylamiyu htiuchcksuprwanrharrbhwsayay amhukiuku pyumisnymhnlhng htiuduhcriukkiu pyumisayay yayarkyar minmkiu myiutanhkarwsiu htutpyelyhng kyayarkhckellnhngphc asay strmny. sksayhkanhchkyayark suanyayarkrhilyhng sayhtiuksayay suusny asayhkanrmny. sksayhkan tyayarktnyrhilyhng asaymhkanr. htiusuukiuku asaysthcimsayarnghar sksayhkan tiusny auepyupymh luuapayarngtiusny pyurkymny. htiusiupyulyhng sngtiurmh duhcriukkiu pyrkylimmny. sngnayarmyutwng luuaskkiu sthkyngamhu trartwayhkyngamhu luuhkyngriukputhkyngamhutiusny mngrhaysiurayark mhcerng msuanhpytniunglyhng sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurar rwaykayark-tayarmuasayay arpsiu swar htiuklarlahkar trarsuukye lupsayarsuu yjpurayarhit laywisartiurhaymhar ahcernghkanrmny. suutiusnyhncernghkykkiu bhayarpymny. htarwrbhurar rwaykayarktayarmuasayay arp sartiusny bhayarpysayay hcernghkykatiung sngsny pyurmny. suutiuswnsngsnyatiung pyurhkyngghar hcayarnghayarkrmny. suutiubhayarpysayay dhmmsthcernghkykkyar pyayarsayay suanhpythkykrhisnyatiung pyurmny. suutiupy sayay hcernghkykmh lkyarbhk lkwelbhsiu mlwhehlr. sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurarhaytayar amhutayarkiu hcayarngsayay yjpurayarhit trarsuukye hckarkiu narmhtayarnghell rellrngchwarpyusayarsuukiuku asay stshpyng israylamiyumh duhcriukkiu pyurmny. htiusitngkiuku luuhkpsimtiusny kyarlyhng kyayarkrwnsayarhcitrhishpyng nayarkthpn rellrngchwar mpyubhellnaykylimmny. sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurar paytayarmuu sayarpynykiuku sngsny wngchcar naysayarahkar sngk

ngarptlly naysayar tparsayay luumyiuapayarngtiu nnytuu ngarsny rhngbhurngarar thcuantiayarkkiu hkyemyhayarkmnyhu siulyhng sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurar rwaykayark tayarmuasayarsuu nyeahckiuku amyiusarhkyngkisiar rhngbhurngarar hkyemyhayarkrmny. nyeahckiuku amyiusar hkyngmhutsayay tparamyiusarkiu mhkyemyhayarkr. htiurhngbhurngsny kiuyabhiu myarhchwarsayay myng tiukiuku mmwayr. myngmyarpyarhchayhkyngnghar aellguttupynysiu luukiuku mpynhchayr. akayayarngmuaar htiulmsiu mpynmawrhur htarwrbhurar amintayarrhieat. suueat hciitnhluansny hpayarkpnyhkyngnghng knglwtmnyakyayarnghar myarhchwarsayay myartiukiuku myuu r. rwhayngwaykiulny myarhchwarsmnyhpuur. htiurhngbhurngsny sarhcnymyaysknhngtkw israylamiyu asktarrhnyhchwar hciuhcanhkyngaliungghar suueatbhurarshkngkiuku kyayarkrwan ipnyttar hckartayaraluahcuantiukiuku kyngghcayarngaayarnghar swnsng mnyakyayarnghar suueatnyeahckiutiukiuku mhtemellmyngpyu marnhtayarngharshpyng trarlmmh lkyarbhk lkwelbhsiu mlwhehlmnyakyayarnghar nntayarpayarmhar htiungsayarahkar laywisar yjpurayarhit rhisayay idhmmpnyttarhcharkiu raykuu lkhkanhcharkiu tskluan hcayarnghayarkkynyruu bhtwrtrmny. htiurhngbhurngsny sarhcnymyaysknhngtkw israylamiyu asktarrhnyhchwar hciuhcanhkyngaliungghar suueatbhurarshkngkiuku kyayarkrwan ipnyttar hckartayaraluahcuantiukiuku kyngghcayarngaayarnghar swnsng mnyakyayarnghar suueatnyeahckiutiukiuku mhtemellmyngpyu marnhtayarngharshpyng trarlmmh lkyarbhk lkwelbhsiu mlwhehlmnyakyayarnghar nntayarpayarmhar htiungsayarahkar laywisar yjpurayarhit rhisayay idhmmpnyttarhcharkiu raykuu lkhkanhcharkiu tskluan hcayarnghayarkkynyruu bhtwrtrmny. htiurhngbhurngsny sarhcnymyaysknhngtkw israylamiyu asktarrhnyhchwar hciuhcanhkyngaliungghar suueatbhurarshkngkiuku kyayarkrwan ipnyttar hckartayaraluahcuantiukiuku kyngghcayarngaayarnghar swnsng mnyakyayarnghar suueatnyeahckiutiukiuku mhtemellmyngpyu marnhtayarngharshpyng trarlmmh lkyarbhk lkwelbhsiu mlwhehlmnyakyayarnghar nntayarpayarmhar htiungsayarahkar laywisar yjpurayarhit rhisayay idhmmpnyttarhcharkiu raykuu lkhkanhcharkiu tskluan hcayarnghayarkkynyruu bhtwrtrmny.

18

laywisaryjpurayarhit ahcrhisayay laywi sarapayarngtiusny israylamiusartiunhng rayar abhiurmhi amwaymhkanrbhell htarwrbhurareat amwaytnyhuusayay mehpyngpyusayay puujayarskkartiukiuku

hcarrkymny. htiukyayarng suutiusny
 nyeahckiumyarnhngatuu amwaymhkan-
 rky. htarwrbbhursny amintayarrhisny
 atiung suutiueat amwayhpyhctayarmueat.
 luutiusny yjpuujayarsayarahkar nwarh-
 pyhchcay siuhpyhchcay yjpurayarhit
 hkanrsayarabhiu phkuantbhk parnhhcbhk
 aauumyarkiuung auesimsayar hcpar hcpy-
 hcny se siumwaykiu ng lhuurmny. akya-
 yarmguuakar suumhch sarhcnymyask
 tiusny htarwrbbhurarhkwngnhg amhuta-
 yarkiu ahcny sayarngwrkchcayhkyngnghar
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwr bhurarsny
 sngat amyiuanwypayarngtiutwng suukiu
 rwaykayarktayarmuopye. israylmuyurwariu
 tnyhkiasayar laywisar thcuantayarksny
 htarwrbbhurar rwaykayarktayarmuu sa-
 yararpkiu kynyniusayarhchitaaarkye rayark-
 lyhng htarwrbbhurarhaytayar nayrarsa-
 yar nyeahc kiu laywisarapayarngtiunnytuu
 suueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarhkh-
 wngnhg amhutayarkiu sayarngwrkrmny.
 suueatamwaykiu rayarngrsayar uhch-
 carmhhtar laywisarmyartiunhngatuu
 anyeamyhhkanrmny. sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarpaytayarmuu sayarpynysiu
 sngsny wnghcarsayarahkar htiupynynay
 sayar luumyitiupuytsayar hcksuprwan-
 rharbhwyamhu tiukiu pyuhkyngnghar
 msngr. sngtiutwng mimisarsmekiu mehpy-
 ngpuujayarsayar suu hpyhcltansayaramhukiu
 kiuyuarhnhg hayarpyayar sayarsuu karl-
 baydngkiu kynysayarsuu mkayarngsayar
 attkiu pyuhcusayarsuu pyuhcarttsayarsuu
 ntsiunhngpayarngsayersuu wijjarattkiu
 pyuhcusayarsuu luusaykiu maymynsayarsuu
 thcuantayarkmyh mrhir. htiusiu pyuttsa-
 yarsuu apayarngtiukiu htarwr bhurar
 hcksuprwanrhartayarmueat. htiuhcksup
 rwanrharrbhwy sayar amhumyartiukyayarng
 sngat bhurarshkng htarwr bhurarsny
 htiuluumyitiukiu sngrhaymh nhnghtuta-
 yarmueat. sngsny sngatbhurarshkng htar-
 wrbbhurar rhaytayar hcuanlghkyngghirmny.
 sngahciuraansayar luumyitiusny karl bayd-
 ngkiu kynysayarsuu hpyhcltansayaramhukiu
 kiuy uarnaarhpyng hayarpyayarsayarsuutiu
 hckarkiu nar htayarngtkiyeat. sngmuuakar
 htiusiu pyuraayarng sngat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhursny ahkwngpaytayarmmuu.
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhursny
 sngat amyiuarhkyngtiuahtell ngarnhng-
 tuusayar prayar hpkparkiu sngabhiu
 payarhtwnhcaytayarmuuny. htiupra-
 yarhpkeat hckarkiu narhtayarngrmny.
 hayarparptwng hcnywaykysayar nay
 sngk nayarkthpn akwynupbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurareat hckartayarasankiu mk-
 yarrparhchaynhg. htiukyechwarsayar mekiu
 mmyngparhchaynhg. akwynupsaymny
 kiu hciurimparsnyhu sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurar rhaytayar tayarngpsmy-
 hatiung htarwrbbhurar suutiu hckarsny

lyayark ptpayeat. suutiuaryiuarhkyng-
 gtiuahtell sngnhngtuusayar prayarhpkt-
 parkiu suutiuaabhiu ngarpayarhtwnhcay
 htiuprayarhpknhut ngarhckarkiu ngarpsh-
 pyng ngarmharhtar smyhtiukiu suutiuaar
 sngsiurlimmny. htiuprayarhpkny ngarhkh-
 wngnhg hayarpyayar sayar ngarhckartiukiu
 akyngsuusny narmhtayarngbhell nayaan
 htiusuukiu ngarhckchayarmny. ngarm-
 mharhtarbell ngarhkwngkiu sayarng
 rellnghcwar hayarpyayarsayar prayarhpk
 ahkyartparsayar bhurar ahkwngnhg
 hayarpyayarsayar prayarhpkny asayst
 hkyngkiu hkanrmnyhu ngaraar mint-
 yarmueat. sngkly htarwrbbhurar mint-
 yarmuusny mmuusnykiu ngartiusny abhysiu
 siniungsnyhu tway tayarlyhng prayarh-
 pkny htarwrbbhurareat ahkwngkiu sayarng
 hayarpyayarsnyatiung amhumhpych ha-
 yarpyayar sayarhckarmpynyhcuanlyhng
 htiuhckarkiu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmmuu
 prayarhpkny rellnghcwarhayarpyayarppe.
 suukiu mkyayark.

19

sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar payta-
 yarmuu sayar pynynaysayar luumyitiukiu
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar pyhpytta-
 yarmuushpyng sngsny suutiu arar wngch-
 ar suutiumyiu suutiuaaim naysayarahkar
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhursny api-
 ung paytayarmuusayar htiupynyatwng
 myiusuanmyitiukiu hkwellhtar rmny.
 luuaskkiu stmisayarsuapayarngtiusny
 htiumyiusiu pyayniungmnyakyayarn
 sngamwayhkanhcrarbhui sngatbhur-
 arshkng htarwrbbhurarpaytayarmuusayar
 pyny kiu suanpiungpiung lmhkrekiulny pyn-
 sngrmny. luuaskkiu stmi kiuyask hkym-
 sar hcayhkyngnghar htiumyiusiupayarsayar
 suueatamhuhuukar luu sny htngkhkthkyngng-
 har abhayarnhng tayarsiuswar shcpngkiu
 hkutlhellhcnayahkar pusinsny ariukywt
 abhayarkiu htisayarkayarn mimiabha-
 yarsayaayarn pyumi sayarsuunhngtuu
 rnygiuhpwellhkyngmrhibhell mimiabha-
 yarkiu amhttmell stmisayarsuusny htiumy-
 iuthcuantmyiusiu pyay askhkymsarlimmny.
 siumhut sayhcarsayhchaysayarsuusny h-
 cit marnhtcnayahkar luustkiu liuklyk hk-
 rewaysayar kyayarn mhe stlimmny. htiusiu
 mstng. akayarnngmuuakar htiusuusny
 mimiabhayarkiu rnygiuhpwell hkyng
 mrhisayarkayarn asaystkyngkiu mhan-
 htiuk. htiukyayarn myiusuanmyiukiu
 hkwellhtarrmnyhu ngarmhar htareat.
 ynay ngarmharhtarsmyhsayar ipnyttayar
 tiukiu kyngchayarn sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurar kiu hkyhcsayarhchitnhg
 ahcnymayell lmtayarsuliuklyhng ng
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhursny sngat
 bhiubhaytiuaar payhkyngnghar gtihtarsa-

yar pynyrrhismyh kiu sngaar paytayarmuu
 sngatbhiubhaytiuaar kyinsiusnyatiung
 sngnyararpynykiu kyywnhcaay tayarmuuly-
 hngng sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurasny
 sngamwayhkanhcarbhiu paytayarmuusa-
 yarpyny asaymhkan htiuksayarsuusny
 asayhkan luuaskkiu stsayar apyhcsny
 sngapayarmhar mrayarkmnyakyayarng
 yhkusiuhkellpyesayar myiusuanmyiumhtpar
 ahkyarsayar myiusuanmyiuki htpkh-
 wellhtarmny. tnykar mimiabbhayarkiu
 rnngyuihpwellshpyng hkyayarngmyayarng
 sayayarngtiuksayarsuusny htiumyiu
 thcuanmyiusiu pyay raryarksayarlny su-
 narmyarmyiu askkyesautiusny luuki
 hcaylwht htiusuuki sayarngkellshpyng
 sayhcayhkyngngghar sayhcsarsayhcaysarsu-
 ueat lk aplukrkymny. sngatmykhcisny
 suuki msnarr sngsny hkymsarmnyakya-
 yarng luuasksthkyngapyhckiu israylamy-
 iumh pyrhngarmny. sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurasny sngaar apiungpayta-
 yarmuusayarpnymhar amwayhkanrar myay
 rhayluuhayarngtiusny hciukhtarnhngsayar
 aimne hkyngat myaymhttiungkiu mr-
 whayr. luusny pyumisayar duhcruk
 pyhcmharmisayar apyhckiu hchckya-
 yarsayarahkar sksayhkantuetny rhilyhng
 suueathckarmtnyr. sksayhkanhnhcne
 suanne aarhpyng hckarrhismyhtiusny
 tnyrlimny. mmhnsayar sksayhkantya-
 yarksny suutpartbhk mmhnsayarsksaykiu
 hkanlyhng trartwaysaysarsuunhcyayark-
 tiusny htarwr bhurarhaytarysiung
 htiukarlhisayar yjpurayarhit trarsuuky-
 erhaysiung larshpyng trarsuukyetiisny
 hcayhcayhchckyyar htiusksayhkansa-
 yarsuusny mimiabbhayartbhk mmhn sa-
 yarsksaykiu hkanpyelyhng mimiabbayar
 pyumnyhu akyanrhisnyatiung suu pyurmny.
 duhcrukapyhckiu sngtiuahtellk htiusiu
 pyrharmny. kywngsaryarsuutiisnylny
 htiusitngkiu kyar kyayarksayarkyayarng
 nayarkthpn htiusiusayar duhcrukkiu
 mpyubhellnaykylimny. sngatmykhcisny
 msnarr. ask atwk askkiung mykhciatwk
 mykhciakiung swaratwk swarkiung lkatk
 lkkiung hkyayatwk hkyaykiung dnpayrmny.

20

sngsny rnsuutiuki hchctiukhkyngngghar
 hkyeswar sayarahkar kiyuhtksar myarsa-
 yarmyng rhtar luutiuki myngsayarlny
 mkyayarknhng. sngkiu aellguttu pynymh
 nhutsayarngsayar sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwr bhurasny sngbhk rhitayarmuueat.
 hchctiukhkyinnesayarahkar yjpurayarhit-
 tiu sny hkyny aiuisraylamyusarti ynay
 sngtiusny hchctiukhkyngngghar rnsu-
 tiuki hkynykypye. suutiukyayarng
 hciipykhkyng kyayarkrwanhkyng tunl-
 huphkyng htitln hkyng mrhikynhng.

akyayarngmuukar sngtiueatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurasny rnsuutiuki hchctiuk
 sngtiuki kytnghkyngalungghar sngtiunh-
 gatu kywtayarmuusny hu luutiuaar
 pyayarsiurkymny. biultiuklny aimshckiu
 sayark bhurar shkng maprsaysayarsuurhily-
 hng mimiainsiupn apparlayhca. siumhut
 hchctiukrartwng say ahkyar sayarsuusny
 htiaimkiu aplimnyhu hciurimhcarrrhieat.
 hcpyhcuuyarynykiu hciuk hcpyhcskiu mh-
 carr saysayarsuurhilyhng mimiainsiu pyn-
 swarparlayhca. siumhut hchctiukrartwng
 say ahkyarsayarsuusny htihcpyhcskiu
 hcarlimnyhu hciurimhcarrrhieat. min-
 mnhnglkhtp msimsaysayarsuurhi lyhng
 mimiainsiu pynswarparlayhca. siumhut
 hchctiuk rartwng say ahkyarsayarsuusny
 htiumimkiu sim limnyhu hciurimhcarrr-
 rhisnyhu luumyartiuaar pyayarkymny.
 thpnly biultiuk kyayarkttsayar sbha-
 yarrhi hciipyksayarsuurhilyhng mimiainsiu
 pynswarparlayhca. siumhutlyhng htiusu-
 uhcit pykskellsiu sueatabhayartiisny
 hciipykylimnyhu hciurim hcarrrhisnyhu
 luumyartiuaar pyayarkymny. biul-
 tiusny luumyartiuaar htiusiupyayarpymh
 tpmhuutiisny luumyarkiu hchckye-
 hcayrkymny. sngsny myiuthcuanmyiuki
 tiukhkyngngghar hkyny sayarahkar hchc-
 ngyimnyakyayarngkiu hckyyararmny.
 htiumyiusny hchcngyimrarhckarpyaykiu
 pynpyayar myiutanhkarkiu hpwnghtarly-
 hng htiumyiuhsayarsuupayarngtiu sny
 sngaar ahkwnpay sngamhukiu htmrkymny.
 siumhut hckarpyampyayarbhell sngkiu
 hchctiuk lyhng htiumyiu kiwunghtar
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurasny sng
 lk aptayarmuusayarahkar yayarkyarrhis-
 myhtiuki htarnhnglupkyanrmny. minm
 suungy tirhcsarnaherhisayar myiutway
 sayar uhchcarrhismyhhkiu kiuybhuisim
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarpayta-
 yarmuusayar sngatrsuulkmh rsayar
 uhchcarkiu hcarrmny. iluomyiunaysayar
 myiumhtpar sngnhngwaysayar myiurhismy-
 htiuaar htiusiupurmny. sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurasny sng amwayhkanhcarb-
 hiiu iluomyiunayarmyiu tiu askrhuusayar
 luusttwarthcuanayarkkiumyh askmrhnggh-
 cayr. hittiluu aarmayarriluu hkarniluu
 hpayrjiluu hiwiluu yaybusi luutiisny
 mimitiubhurarmyar pyusayar hcksuprwan-
 rharbhwyamhtiuki sngaar swnsng sngsny
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurararkiu mpy-
 hcmharmnyakyayarng sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwr bhurarmharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
 htiumyiuapayarngtiu kiu rhnhrhnggh-
 pyksarmny. sngsny myiuthcuanmyiuki
 tiukyuhkyngngghar kyarmyngghcwar
 wiunghtarlyhng shcpngmyarkiu mhkutmh-
 pyt r. myaypayarksayar apngtiisny
 luuaskmwaybhiuar hpyhcsayarkyayarng
 asekiusar hcarrmny. myiuki kiwunghtar-

rar amhukiu sayarng apngkiu mhellr.
siurartwng mhcarrsayar shcpngtiukiu
hkutlhell sngnhghctiuksayarmiukiu
maayarngmhetiungaayarng hchctiukrar
tntsartiukiu sayarklupsayar ahkwng rheiat.

21

sng eatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar api-
ungpay tayarmuusayarpnytwng lwtlp-
sayararp luuasay kayarngghisnykiu tway
abhysuustsnykiu msi lyng sng askkyesu
trarsuukyetiusny htwk ptwnkyngmyiur-
warmyartiungaayarng tiunghtwar rkymny.
asaykayarnghng anesuansayarmyiu
ask kyesuutiusny htmhbhiutnghkyng
hcayhkiungghkyngkiu mpyubhuu saysa-
yar nwarsngykiu yuu lym lupmyiuhcay
mkyellniungaayarng raympyt sayar hkya-
yarngsiu sayarngswar htiihkyayarng nwar
lnypngkiu hpytpemh sng eatbhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurar amhutayarkiu sayarn-
grwkhcayhkyngngharng htarwrbbhurar
ahkwngnghng kayarngkyepayhcayhkynggh-
arhng rwayhkyytayar muusayar lyawisar
yjpurarhittiusny hkyny trartwayhkyng-
gamhu riu kputhkyngamhu rhismyhtiukiu
hcerngsuanhpytrkymny. asaykayarnghng
anesuansayarmyiusar askkyesu u apa-
yarngtiusny htiihkyayarng lnypng hpyt-
pyesayar nwarmapayarmhar mimitiulkku
saylyk ngartiulksny iaswaykiu msw n
ngarti mykhcisny mmyng. aiuh tar-
wrbbhurar rwaytayarmuusayar kiuytayar
eatluu israylamyiukiu snartayarmuupar.
msayhtiuk sayarsuukiu stsayarapyhcsny
kiuytayareatluu israylamyiupayarsiu
rayarkhcaytayarmmuuparnhngghu mywk-
siurkymny. siupulyhng askkiu stsayar
apyhclwtlimmy. htiusiu sngsny htar-
wrbbhurarhaytayar kayarngsayaramhukiu
pyusayarahkar msayhtiuksayar suueat
aswaykiu pyrhnglimmy. sngsny rnsuu-
tiukiu hchctiukswar sng eatbhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurararsny suutiukiu snglk apta-
yarmuushpyng sngsny bhmyusayarahkar
bhmyusayarsuutiutwng asnglsayar minm
kiu myng huanbhkhkyngnghar aliiurhily-
hng sngaisiu suukiihkyayarswar suusny
uesanrithkyng lksnylhephythkyngkiu pyu-
lyk bhmyuarawtkiu hkywtpy tltptuan
mibhtiukiu mynmtlyk sngaim naypyesa-
yarnayark sngsny suunghngcuanbhk suusny
sng eatmyar hpyhcmny. nayarkthpn suukiu
mhkyhclhng sualiiua lyayarkswarsa-
yarahkwngkiu payrmny. suukiurhuthky
sayarkiyayarng ngwaynhngmrayarmg kwn-
narar mhtarr. lngghyhsayar myar mun-
sayar myarnhch yayarktiusny sarkiubhwar
auebhwarsayar sarsny munsayarmyareat
sarhpyhclhng htiusuusny mimiamwayuhc-
carkiu waysayarahkar munsayarmyareat
saruekiu nhimhky hkyhcsayarmyareat

sarkiu saruearar mhkyemyhayarkr. mun-
sayarmyareat sarsny saruehpyhcsny hu
wnhkan nhcssayar amwayuhcarkiu su-
uaarpayrmny. akyayarngmuukar htiusarsny
abheat hkwnaarahcue hpyhceat. sarueari-
pararnhng siungpayeat. abh siusayarsar
hkkhtnsayarsbhayar rhi mibbhckarkiu
narmhtayarngsayarsar mibhti suanmsa-
yarlny suanmhkyngkiu mhkansayarsarhi-
lyhng mibhtiisny htiusarkiu swellkiung
myiu askkyesuutiurhurar myiutanhkarwsiu
sayarngkhellpyelyhng akywnuptiusarsny
siusayarsuu hkkhtn sayarsbhayarrhi aky-
wnuptiuhckarkiu narmhtayarng sayarsuu
hpyhpareat. hcarkyuusayarsuu sa-
yarkkyuusayar suu hpyhpareathu myiu
askkyesuutiuaar lyhayarksiu rmny. myi-
usaryayarkiyarapayarngtiusny htiusarkiu
kyayarkhkhellhngphc asaystrkymny. htiusiu
sngtiu twng duhuriakpyhckiu pyrhars-
pyng israylamyiu sarapayarngtiusny
htiisitngkiu kyar kyayarkrwan hkyng
rhikylimmy. sayhtiuksayar apyhcrrhisa-
yarsuukiu shctiung swellstlyhng asayka-
yarngkiu shctiung tynnyluanmhtar r.
htiunayhkyngtwng myay skskmyhuprmny.
shctiung swellhtarhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsu-
usny kyinhkyngkiu hkanrsayar suuhpy-
hceat. sng eatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurararsny
sngamwayhkanhcrarbhiu paytayarmuusayar
pynsny mnyhc nyuuhcaymny akyayarng
htiusiupuyrmny.

22

sngnyeahckieat siunwarsny lmlwellsnykiu
kynymnayr. nyeahckiehtansiu skskpyn-
piurmy. nyeahckiu waysayarng suukiu
msisayarng htiusiunwarkiu kiuyaimsiu
sayarngkhellrmny. nyeahckiu snymrhar
suu mampmhetiungaayarng kiuyaim htarr
mny. mynyhpyhchcay awthpyhchcay
nyeahckieatuhchcar thcuanthkupyayark
sngtwaymilyhng kynymnaybell htuiatuu
pyrmny. nyeahckiu mynynwarsny lm
lellykrhi snykiu kynymnayr. nyeahck-
iunhngwiung sksk mhcrmy. minmsny
yayarkyarawtkiu mwtr. yayarkyarsnylny
minmawtkiu mwtr. htiusiu wtsayarsu-
urhismyhtiukiu sng eatbhurarshkng htarwr
bhurararsny hcksupwanrhartayarmueat.
shcpngpayar myaypayarmhar ngkhsiuk
nghkm sny aumyar sarngyarkiu wplyk
naysnykiu twaylyhng sarngytiunhngatuu
amikiumyur. sngsny kayarngghcar ask-
tarrhnyrmny akyayarng sarngytiukiu
simyulyhnglny amikiu lwhtliurkrmny.
luusny aimmiupayarkky luuaskkiu stsayar
apyhcmrayarkmnyakyayarng aimashc kiu
sayarksayarahkar amiuarnptlny asea tarkiu
luprmny. hpyhcyuyarny hkyarnarsayar
myiuhcaytiukiu rayarnhayar mkyellr. htii-
siukyellyhng myiuhcayase hpyhpcng ase

nhhparhcluan pyklimmny. nwarnhng
 mynykiu bhk lymhtwnr. warnhngsi-
 mwaykiu rayarnhaya rksayarawt kiu
 mwtr. snghkyuansayarawthcwn laybhk pn-
 pwartiu kiu swellrmny. luusny myarnhnght-
 immyarsksanpyemh thpn htiuminmkiu
 mun ngarsny iminmnhg htimmyarsksansa-
 yar ahkar knyarmhchckyayarngkiu sirpyehu
 htiuminm krellhcrarakyayarngkiu pyu
 suuasraykiu hpyklyhng htiuminmeat
 mibhtiusny knyareat lkhknar sksaykiu
 sayarnglyk myiu askkyesuutiurhirar my-
 iutanhkarwsiu swar htiuminmeatabhk
 akywnupsmekiu iluu akywnuppayh-
 carparpye. suusny akywnupsmekiu mun
 sngatsmesny knyarmhchckyayarngkiu
 ngartwaypyehu siulyk krellhcrarakya-
 yarngkiu pyupareat. siurartwng isnykar
 akywnupsmeeat knyarmhchckyayarngkiu
 hpcpareathu askkyesuutiuaar lyhayarksiulyk
 htiaawtkiu suutiurhaymharlhn pyrmny.
 htiauhkar myiu askkyesuutiuisny htia-
 luukiu yuu riukpyemh ngwaytpisaarkiu
 lyayarcay minmeat abh aar payrmny.
 akyayarngmuukar israylamiyu knyareat
 asayekiu htiusuuhpyklapye. htiuminmsny
 suueatmyarhpyhcrmy. tskluan htiumin-
 mnhngmkwarr. siumhut lngchckarmhn
 htiuminm knyarmhchckyayarngkiu
 myiuaryayarkyartiusny htiuminmkiu
 abh aymtanhkarsiu sayarngkellpyelyhng
 kyayarkhkelhngphc asaystrkymny. aky-
 yarngmuukar suusny abh aim mtrarsayar
 mayhtunsuliuk israylamiyu miukmellsa-
 yaramhukiu pyulapye. htiusiu sngtiutwng
 duhuriakpyhckiu pyrharrkymny. lngrhisa-
 yarmimnhng ahkyarsayaryayarkyarsny
 sngnaysnykiu twaymilyhng htuiyayarkyarnhng
 minm nhhcyayarktiuisny asaysthkyngkiu
 hkanrmny. htiusiu duhuriakpyhckiu isray-
 lamiyumh pyrharmny. apyiuukyarkiu ya-
 yarkyarnhng htimmyarsayarng nhngpyemh
 ahkyarsayaryayarkyarsny myiuhntellmhart-
 way sngnaylyhng htiusuunhhcyayarktiukiu
 myiutanhkarwsiu htutsayarng pyelyhng ky-
 yarkhkelhngphc asaystrkymny. minmsny
 myiuhntellmhar rihlykpng maayarmhchsa-
 yar kyayarmng yayarkyarlny suumyarkiu
 rhuthkysayar kyayarngng htiusuunhhcy-
 yarktiuisny asaysthkyng kiu hkanrmny.
 htiusiu sngtiutwng duhuriakpyhckiu
 pyrharrkymny. apyiuukyayarkyarnhng
 htimmyarsayarngnhngpye mh ahkyarsayar
 yayarkyarsny tayar tway aniang ahtkpyu-
 lyhng htuiyayarkyar tyayarktnykiusar
 asaystrmny. sayhtiuksayar apyhcmrhisa-
 yar htiuminmkiu sngsny abhysiumy
 mpyur. akyayarngmuukar yayarkyarsny
 htiuminmkiu tayarway minmaayarmhchsa-
 yarlny kuunyesayarsuuy mrhisayarkyayarnhng
 htiaumhusny luuhkyngtyayarkkiu tyayark
 rnpyu tssayaramhunhgtuueat. yark-
 yarnhng mhtimmyar msayarngnhngsay

sayar apyiuukyarkiu ahkyarsayaryayark-
 yarsny tway kiungswellsngnaysnykiu
 twaymilyhng htuiyayarkyarsny minmeat
 abhaar ngway ngarsykiu lyayarmny.
 htiuminmsnylny suueat myarhpyhcrmy.
 suukiu rhuthkysayarkyayarnhng tskluan
 mkwarr. luusny mimia bhnhngsarsiuingsayar
 abheat myarkiu msimr.

23

yayarkyareat anggarlkhknar mhcuanlng
 hkyiutell sayaryayarkyarsny htarwr-
 hurareat pristtayar aparawngmhpchyrc.
 myayarkmhtar rsayarsarsny htarwr bhu-
 rareat pristtayar aparawngmhpchyrc.
 sy skmyayarkaayarnhng mwng. ammu-
 namyiusar mayarbhamyiusarsny lny
 htarwrbhurareat pristtayar aparawng mh-
 pyhcr. karlahcnymkun syskmyayarkaayarnhng
 mwng. akyayarngmuukar sngsny aellgut-
 tupynymh htwklsayarahkar suutiuisny
 munnhnggraykiu sayarnhngkreuekyiu mlarky.
 sngkiu kyinsellhchayhkyngnghar maysa-
 yarpayartarmipyny paysayarmyiu naysayar
 bayarr sar barlmkiu ngharkyeat. siu-
 rartwng sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurar
 sny barlmhckarkiu narmhtayarnhng. sngki-
 uhkyhcsayar kyayarnhng kyinsellhkyngkiu sng
 kayarnhngkyemngglar hpyhchcaytayar muueat.
 sngsny suutiuhkysar suutiuhcnymhcmkiu
 tskluanahcnymppyuhcr. eduanamyiusarki-
 umuukar mmunr. suusny sngat nyeahckiu
 hpyhceat. aellguttuamyiusarkiulny mmunr.
 suueatpyny sngsny kywnhkanhkelbhuupy.
 suutiuaryanwysny suanskmyayarkmhsar
 htarwrbhurareat pristtayar aparawng-
 pyhcrsayar ahkwngghieat. rnsuutiukiu
 hchctiukswarsayarahkar mtrar sayaramhu
 rhismyhiu rhayarnglayar. nynyahkyin
 rayarkttisayar mhcnkyy sayar aky-
 yarngkyayarnhng mhcnkkyaysayarsuusny
 sngtiutwngghilyhng suusny tppyngsiu
 htwkrmy. tptellsiumwng. miughkyup-
 sayarahkar rayhkyiu naywngpyemh tptell-
 siu wngmny. sngkyngkyehcwnrar arpsny
 tppynghrir mny. tppyngsiutwk hcwnsa-
 yarahkar kiuypar sayar shcsartuurwngnhng
 myaytuarmny. sayarkthpn lny mhcnkkyiu
 hpunauprmny. akyayarngmuukar sngatb-
 hurarshkng htarwr bhurarsny sngkiukyng
 rnsuutiukiu snglk apkyngnghar sngattp-
 tellmhar swarlartayarmuueat. htuiyayarnhng
 sngahtell mhcnkkyaysayararar thcuan-
 thku kiu myng sngmh rhayarngswartayar
 mmuumnyakyayarnhng sngat tpsny snrh-
 grmny. mimishknghtankpye snghtansiu
 rayarksayar kywnkiu shkng mapr. htuiy-
 wnsny alialyayarknayhkyngsayar arp
 sngnayarmyiu thcuanmyiu snghtan-
 mharnaysayar ahkwngghieat. suukiu
 mnyhnyseall. israylamiyusmetiutwng
 pynyntsar mrhir. israylamiyusartiutwng ya-

yarkyaraliusiu liukttsayar minmlyharmhrir.
 pynyntsarlap rsayarngway hkwaykiurayarng
 rsayarngwaykiu shhcargtipyayhcayhkyn-
 gnghar sngatbhurar shkng htarwrbbhurareat
 aimtayarsiu mswng. htiusiu sayarngwaykiu
 hcksuprwanrhartayarmuueat. sngeatamy-
 iusarhkng atiyuu ngway hcarhcar asua-
 nasayarngkiu mhkyaymnggharr. tparamy-
 iusar atiyuu hkyayngharreat. sngswar
 wngcarsayarpyntwng sngpyulayrar-
 rar sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarсны
 kayarngkyepay tayarmuumnyakyayarng
 amyiusarhkng atiyuu hkyayngharhkyn-
 gkiu rhayarngmny. sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarar shhcar gtihartayhng
 htarsnyatiung mpyubhellmnayr. sngat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarсны eknamhn-
 tayarng tayarmuumny. sngsny mpyub-
 hellnaylyhng apyhcrayark limmny. shh-
 cargti mhtarbellnaylyhng apyhcmrayark.
 sngsny sngat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
 rar aar kiuyaliualyayark shhcargtihtar
 kiunhut nhng mywksiusayarhckarkiu
 tnyhcaý gtirhisnya tiung pyurmny. sngsny
 aimnehkyngat hcpyhcuýaryarhtellsiu
 wngsayaarahkar alialyayark hcpyhcksekiu
 whcarhcar sayarlny msimmyur. aim-
 nehkyngat hcparylhtellsiu wngsayaarahkar
 hcparnhankiulknhng swtrsayarlny tanhc-
 nyhnhgmritr.

24

thcuantayarksaysarsuusny myarnhnghtim
 myar sksanpyemh thpn apyhctngchrar
 akyayarng rhisayarkayarng hctmtway-
 lyhng hpythcarkiu ray suu appayshpyng
 lwhtliukrmny. htiuminmsny lngaimmh-
 htwkswarsayar nayark ahkyarsayar su-
 ueatmyar hpyhcrsayarahkwngrhieat.
 nayarknaysayarlngsnylny suukimnylyhng
 hpythcarkiu ray suuapshpyng lwhtliuk-
 sny hpyhchcay htiulngsaysnyhpyhchcay
 arnglwhtliuksayar lnghayarngsny nyhc-
 nyuuhkyngrhisayar htiumimkiu nayark-
 thpnmsimr. htarwrbbhurarrrhaytayar hck-
 supbhwsayaramhuuphyc eat. sngatbhu-
 rarshkng htarwrbbhurarсны sngamwayhkan
 hcarrbhiu paytayarmuusayarpyny apyhcm-
 rayarkhcaýr. aimhtayarngbhkpyuhcrhisa-
 yarsuusny hchctiuk mswarr. mngamhukiu
 msayarng. thnhcptluan kiuyaim mlwnay
 myarkiu kywaymwaypyhcurmny. kyt-
 suanapayar kyayarkpyarkiu hpyhchcay
 aayarkkyayarkpyarkiu hpyhchcay abhysu-
 umyh apayarng myuur. htiusiuyuulyhng
 suuaskiu apayarngyuusnyhng tueat. lu-
 usny mimiamyusarhkngnhpyhcsayar isray
 lamyiusarkiu hkiu kywnar htarsnyhpyhch-
 cay rayarngsnyhpyhchcay htiusuuhkiuki
 twaymilyhng asayst rmny. sngtiutwng
 duhcriukapyhckiu htiusiu pyrharky mny.
 nuunarbhayrayarksayaarahkar laywisar yj

purayarhittiu swnsngsmyhatiung stipyu
 hcayhcay hcayarngghayarklayar. suutiuki
 ngarmharhtarsnyatiung kyngchayarngky-
 layar. sngtiusny aellguttpynymhhtwk
 hkreswarky hcnýtwng sngtiueatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarсны miriaan pyutayarmuusa-
 yaramhukiu aayarkmaykylayar. sngsny
 amyiusarhkng thcuanthkuki hkyay ng-
 harlyhng apayarnghtarsayaruhchcarkiu
 yuuhkyngnghar suuaimhtell siu mwngr.
 sngsny aimpyngharrpnay htiususny
 apayarnghtarsayar uhchcarkiu sngghir-
 raraimpyngsiu sayarnghkell rmny. htiusu-
 usny sngrelllyhng payarnghtarsayar uhch-
 carkiu pynmapbell nynykiuimlwnhcaýr.
 suusny mimiawtkiu wthkyuanlyk aippyayar
 sngkiukayarngkyepaymny akyayarng suupa-
 yarnghtar sayar uhchcarkiu naywnglyhng
 skskpynaprmny. htiusiupusayar amhusny
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwr bhurarrrhaytayar
 hpyayarngmtsayaramhu hpyhclimmny.
 amyiusarhkngnhpyhchcay sngnayarmy-
 urwartiu tnyhkiasayar tparamyusarhpy-
 hchcay sngrellngmtwt sayarsuungharkiu
 mnyhnyseirr. nayhcnympt suuahkkii
 payrmny. mpaybell naymwngchaynhng.
 suusny sngrellsayaarkayarng rhtiuk sayar
 ahkkiiulny hcitcwelllmlyk rhilimmny.
 mpaybellnaylyhng suusny sngkiu apyhctng
 htarwr bhurarkiu aayarhchshpyng sng apy-
 hcrayarkmnyhu hciurimhcrarrhieat. abhsny
 sareatapyhckyayarngng sar sny abheat-
 apyhckyayarngng asaymhkanr. luutiung
 mimiapyhckyayarngsar asayhkanrmny.
 trarrharthwayhkyngamhumhar tparamy-
 iusarnhng mibhmrisaysarsuukiu arhuan-
 mpayr. mutsiumawtkiu apayarngmyuur.
 sngsny aellguttpyny kywnhkanhkelb-
 huukyayarngkiu ng sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarсны sngkiu htiupynmh
 rwaynhuttayarmuukyayarngkiung aa-
 yarkmayr mny. htiukyayarng ipnytkiu
 ngarhtareat. sngsny kiuyly aseanhankiu
 rit sayarahkar maylyayarsayarkayarkli-
 hiungkiu pyn myuur. sngpyulayrarrar
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar sny
 sngkiu kayarngkyepaytayarmuumnyakya-
 yarng htiukayarklihiungkiu tparamyusar
 mibhmrisaysarsuu mutsiumabhiu htarrmny.
 sngatsanlwngekiu riukhkywaysayarahkar
 kyn kywngsayarasekiu pyn mriukhky-
 wayr. tparamyiu sar mibhmrisaysarsuu
 mutsiumabhiu htarrmny. sngathcpyhcu-
 yary hcpyhcksekiu swtyuu sayarahkar pyn
 kayarksimhkyngkiu mpyur. kynkywng sa-
 yarasesny tparamyusar mibhmrisaysarsuu
 mutsiumabhiu hpyhcrmny. sngsny aellgut-
 tupyny kywnhkanhkelbhuukyayarngkiu
 aayarkmayrmny. htiukyayarng ipnytkiu
 ngarhtareat.

luuhkyngamhurhi mnghtan ahcerngghanlyk mngghaymhar trartwaykysayarhakhar hpyayarnghaysarsuu kiu apyhlwhtcayhkyngngharng siusayarsuukiu arhuanhkan hcayhkyngngharng hcernggrmny. siusayarsusny ariukhkanhtiuklyhng trarsuu kyesny kiunmykmhayark suukiu hky apyhcnhng alyayark mnymyhsayar dnhkykhyng riukhcaymny. siusayarlny dnhkyklysyhtk mlwn hcayr. lwn myarhcwarsayar dnhkykhyng riuklyhng sngatamyiusarhkyngsny yutnyansayarsuu hpyhcnrhi mnyhu hciurimhcrarrhieat. hcparnngnysayar nwareatnhtk kiu mhkyuptnyr. atuunaysayar nyeahckiu tiutwng tceuant yayarksayarsusny sarmrhbellshaylyhng saysayarsuu eat myarsny ahkyartparsayarluu hcmnng hcuambhkhkyng kiu mpyur. suueatngnyesny suukiu simyuusksan mre pyuapsayarwt kiu pyurmny. israylamyiu ahckiuamnykiu mpyayark hcayhkyngnghar auebhwarsayar sarsny saysayarbhye eat ariparkiu hkanrmny. nyenes ahckiuarkiu myuuliulyhng minm sny askkyesuutiurhirar myiutanhkarwsuswar kywnm eat lngnyesny ahckiuamnykiu israylamyiu mtnyhcayliupar. suupyuapsayarwt kiu mpyuliuparhu lyhayarklyhng myiu askkyesuutiusny htiusuukiu hkayar maymynrkymny. suuklly htiuminmkiu akywnup myuuliuparhysiu hkiungmarhcwarnaylyhng suueatmresny askkyesuutiurhaymhar suuaparsiu hkyny suueathkyayngkiu hkywtlyk suueat myknhar tanhtwayhtwaylyk mimiahckiu aimkiu msayarkliusayarsuu isiu pyusngnyhu suuuar pynpyayarmny. nayarkmh htiusuukiu hkyayngghkywtsayar amyihuu israylamyiu hkayarwayarsmutrmny. luuhkyngghkiukrnpkyhcnytwng tyayarksayar suueatmyarsny aparsiuhkyny mimilngkiu kiunyeliiu sayarnghar hkiukrnpysayar suueat yayarkyartnsarkiu kiungswellmilyhng htiuminmkiu hpytrmny. sngat mykhci sny suukiu msnarr. sngait kyesayaralay ngsayara laytnyhusayar hkyarnarsayar alaykiu mrhihcayr. sngaim hkyarnarsayar hkyngcherartnsar akyeangkyiu mrhihcayr. sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbrhurarpaytayarmuu sayarpny sngatask tarhnyymnyakyayarngh mhnknsayaralay mhnknsayarhkyngghcar tnsar myarkiusar suanrmny. ahtksiuhkellpyesayar amhukiu pyusayarsuua payarngtiunghng mtrarshpyng pyusayarsuua payarngtiukiu sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbrhurar hcksuprwanrhartayarmuu eat. sngsny aellguttupynymh htwk hkreswar sayarahkar sngsny aarkun mayarlyknayhcnytwng sngnayark liuksayarsu aarnysayar suutiukiu aarmk amyiusartiusny lm sekylu lupkyan kyayarngtiung bhurarshkngkiu mkyayarkwankyayarngtiung

ng aayarkmaylayar. siuhpyhc sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbrhurar sny sngamwayhkanhcrarbhiu apiungpaytayarmuusayarpny sngtptlly naysayarnsuuapayarngtiueat lkmh kylwht hkymsarpaytayarmuusa-yarahkar aarmk amyikiu aayarkmayhcar mrhihcayhkyngnghar kayarngtiung aayark sutsngpyrhngarmny. htuiamhukiu mmay mlyayarr.

26

sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbrhurasny sngamwayhkanhcrarbhiu paytayarmuusa-yarpnyysiu sngsny wngghar naysayarahkar sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbrhurarpaytayarmuu sayarpny auesesayar aseamiyumiukiuyu hkyngtayarngh tny pyemh sngatbhurarshkng htarwr brurareat narm-tayartnyhcrarbhiu rwaykayarktayarmuu sayar arpsiu swar htuiukal yjpurayarhitlup-sayar suhtansiu hkynylyk htarwrbrhurasny ngaraarpayhkyngnghar bhiubhaytiuaar kyinsiatayarmuusayarpnyysiu akywnup rayarkparpyehu kiuytayareat bhurarshkng htarwrbrhurar aar ynay akywnupwnhkan-parsnyhu yjpurayarhit aar pyayarsiumrny. yjpurayarhitsnylny hkyngtayarnghkiu sngklmhyu sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbrhurarareat yjpullngrhaymhar hkyhtarmny. sngklly arprpsiu lhylnysayar rhuriamyiusarsny akywnupabh hpyhpareat. suusny aellguttupnyysiu swar luuannngynghngkw tnyhkiu hcnytwng kyemarmyarpysa-yar luumyihpyhpareat. aellguttuluutiusny akywnuptiukiu nyhnsellnhp hck kyptnyhswar kywnhkanhcaykate. bhiubhaytiukiukwysayar bhurarshkng htarwr brurarkiu aayarhch lyhayarkkysa-yarahkar htarwr brurarsny narhtayarngh-tayarmuushpyng akywnuptiu hkanarsay nyhnsellnhpckhkyng pngpnghkyngtiukiu kynyruh tararmueat. htuiahkar htarwrbrhurasny tnhkiukyesayar lkruantayarkiu sn kyayarkmbhwsayar nimit lkhknar aabh-wysayaramhutiuhpyng akywnuptiukiu aellguttupnyymh nhutpyelyhng niunghng-pyarnnyhcesayar ipynysiu piusayarngh paysnartayarmueat. yhkumhar aiuhartwrbrhurar kiuytayarpaysnar tayarmuusa-yarpny auesesayar asekiu akywnup sayarnghkellparpyehu sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbrhuraray lyhayarksiulyk htuiasekiu sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbrhurarhaytayar htarmny. rhaytayarlny kiukwyhkyngkiu pyurmny. sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbrhurasny sngngh sngataimsuaaimsartiauar pyutayarmuusmyh sayar kyayjuu sngsny sngnghgatuu tnyhkiusayar laywisarmhch tparamyiusartiuunghngkw pyayarmway hkyngkiu pyurmny. suannhctwng sybhiutbhiupaysayar ttiy nhch rayarksayarahkar ahceapwarhismyhtiukiu sybhiu tbiu

kayarkyuu laywisar tparamyiusar mibhmri
 sayarsuu mutsiumtiukiu sngnayarmyium-
 yar whcwarkway mwaypymh sngatbhu-
 rarshkng htarwrbbhurarar kiuy tayarsny
 akywnupkiu mharhtartayarmuusmyhatiung
 snrhngsayaruhccartiukiui aimmhhtut lay-
 wisar tpar amyiuser mibhmrisayarsuu
 mutsiumtiuaar payparpye. pnyttayartiukiui
 mlwnkyuu mmaylayaypar. msaramhukiui
 sayarngchayahkar htiuhchcarkiu aky-
 wnupmhcarpar. mhngkyysayar asua-
 nasayarngbhiu annyngykiumyh myuupar.
 saysayarsuutiubhiu anny ngykiumyh
 mpaypar. akywnupbhurarshkng htarwr-
 burar eat hckartayarkiu narhtayarngparpye.
 kiuytayarmharhtar tayarmuusmyhatiung
 pyuparpye. kiuytayareat snrhngsayar
 nararkayarngkng bhuanmh nguankyny
 kiuytayareat luuisraylamiukiung bhi-
 ubhaytiuaar kyinsiutayarmuusnyatiung
 akywnuptiu aar paytayarmuusayarpyny
 niunhng pyarmyhcesayar pynykiung ka-
 yarngkyepaytayarmuuparhu lyhayarksiu
 rmny. yhkuhcerngntuanhpwellsmyhatiung
 kyngmrnyhu sngatbhurarshkng htar-
 wrbbhurar mharhtartayarmuusny hpyhc
 hcitnhluanakywngmell kyngchcayarmrny.
 htarwrbbhurarсны sngatbhurarshkng hpyhc-
 tayarmuusnyhuung lmtayarsiu liukparmny
 hcerngntuanhpwelltayarmuusayar pny-
 trartayarkiu hcayarm rhayarkparmny
 hckartayarkiu narhtayarngparmyhuu ng
 ynay sngsny wnhkanpye. htarwrbbhu-
 rarsnylny gtihtartayarmuusmyh atiung
 sngsny pnyttayar aluanhcuantiukiui hca-
 yarng rhayarkhcayhkyngnghar ahtuushpyng
 kiuytayareat luumyiu hpyhcsnyhuung
 hpnsngtayarmuusayar luumyiuatkartiuhk
 sngatgunasraykyayarchayar kittikiu
 lwnkellhcayatar muumnyhuu nggti-
 tayarrhisnyatiung sngatbhurar shkng
 htarwrbbhurarabhiu snrhngsayarluumyiu
 hpyhchcay hkyngngharng ynay wnhkan-
 tayarmuupyehu israylamiu sartiuaar
 hayarpyayarlayeat.

27

thpn mayarrhaysny israylamiu askyesu-
 tiunhngtkw luumyartiukiui mharhtarsnykar
 ynay ngarhtarsmyhsayar pnyttiukiui
 hcayarngrhayarkky layar. sngsny ya-
 yardnmyhckiu kuu sngatbhurar shkng
 htarwrbbhurarpaytayarmuusayar pynysiu
 rayark sayarahkar kyesayarkyayarktiukiui
 htuuhtayarng anggtaynhng mwmmanrmny.
 bhiubhaytiu kiukwysayar bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarсны gtiayarrhisnyatiung
 sngaar paytayarmuusayarpyny niunhng
 pyarmyhcesayarpynysiu wngchacaansa-
 yarngghar kuuswarpyemh itar hckartayar
 aluanhcuantiukiui htiukyayarkpayarmhar
 rayhtararmny. yayardnmyhckiu kuupyemh

ynayngarmharhtarsayar kyayarktiukiui
 ebltayarnghayarmhar htuuhtayarng ang-
 gttaynhng mwmmanrmny. htiuarplny
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwr bhurarabhiu yj-
 plngkiu kyayarknhngntnyrmny. san tsarkiu
 msuansayarngbhell mkwellmpytsayar kya-
 yark tiunhng tnyrmny. sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurar aar merhiuraryjtiukiui
 htiupllngpayarmhar puujayarmny. mis-
 aharyyjiukiulny puujayar htiuar twng
 hcarsayarkly rhayatar pyayarmwayhky-
 ngyiu pyurmny. htiukyayarkpayarmhar itar
 hckartayar aluanhcuantiukiui sayhkyarhewar
 rayhtararmnyhu pyayarsiukeyat. thpn ma-
 yarrhaynhng yjpurayarrhitmyar laywi
 sarmyartiuk aiuisraylamiu stinhng narhta-
 yarng layar. ynaysngsny sngatbhurarshkng
 htarwr bhurarreat luumyiuhyhclaypye.
 siuhpyhc sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
 rareat hckartayarkiu narhtayarngmrny.
 ynayngartiui sngsiu sayar hcerngntuanhp-
 welltayarmuuhkyktiukiui kyngmrnyhu isray-
 lamiusarapayarngtiuaar pyayarsiukeyat.
 thpn mayarrhaysny htiunay luumyartiukiui
 mharhtarsnymhar sngtiusny yayardn-
 myhckiu kuusayarnayark luumyartiuaar
 kayarnghayarkkynggaliunghar gayrjim
 tayarnghayarmhar rprsayar suuhumuukar
 rhimayarngh laywi yud ishkar yaysarp
 bngyarmintny. kyinhkynggaliunghar eblta-
 yarngpayarmhar rpr sayar suuhumuukar
 rubng gd aarrhar jarbulun dn nsalitny.
 htiuahkar laywisartiusny kyesayarasannhng
 israylamiusarapayarngtiuaar hckya-
 yarr sayar hckarhuumuukar htarwrbbhurar
 hcksuprwanrharsayararar lksmarknhng
 htulupsayar ruptu swnsayar sngtukiui lup
 mhtnggharsayar arp htarsayarsuu sny am-
 ngglarrhihcaystnyhu kyinlyhng luuapayarng
 tiuk aarmnghu wnhkanrkymny. mibhkiu
 mhtemellmngpyusayarsuusny amngglar-
 rhihcaystnyhu kyinlyhng luuapayarngtiuk
 aarmnghu wnhkanrkymny. aimnehkyng-
 geat myaymhttiungkiu rwhaysayarsuusny
 amngglarrhihcaystnyhu kyinlyhng luua-
 payarngtiuk aarmnghu wnhkanrkymny.
 mykhcimmyngsayarsuukiui lmlwellhcaysa-
 yarsuu sny amngglarrhihcaystnyhu kyinly-
 hng luuapayarng tiuk aarmnghu wnhkan-
 rkymny. trartwayhkyngamhumhartpar
 amyiusar mibh mrhisayarsuu mutsiumkiu
 mtrarshpyng arhuanpaysayar suusny
 amngglarrhihcaystnyhu kyinlyhng luu
 apayarngtiuk aarmnghu wnhkanrkymny.
 abhnhngsarsungsayar abheat myarnhng
 payarngbhayarsayarsuusny amngglarrhi-
 hcaystnyhu kyinlyhng luuapayarngtiuk
 aarmnghu wnhkanrkymny. tirhsarn-
 thcuantmyiunhng payarngbhayarsayar
 suusny amngglarrhihcaystnyhu kyinlyhng
 luu apayarngtiuk aarmnghu wnhkanrkymny.
 abheat sme amieat smetnyhuusayar mimi-
 ahcm nhmnhng payarngbhayarsayarsuusny

amngglar rhihcaystnyhu kyinlyhng luuapayarngtiuk aarmnghu wnhkanrkymny. myareat aminhg payarngbhayarsayarsusny amngglar rhihcaystnyhu kyinlyhng luuapayarngtiuk aarmnghu wnhkanrkymny. aimnehkyngkiu mhtngmrhar riuksayarsusny amngglarrhihcaystnyhu kyinlyhng luuapayarngtiuk aarmnghu wnhkanrkymny. apyhcmrhisayar sueat askkiu sthkyngnghar ahkkiu yuusayarsusny amngglarrhihcaystnyhu kyinlyhng luuapayarngtiuk aarmnghu wnhkanrkymny. ipnyttarrhckartiukiu amyellmkyngsayar suusny amngglarrhihcaystnyhu kyinlyhng luua payarngtiuk aarmnghu wnhkanrkymny.

28

ynay ngarsngsiusmyhsayar pnyttayartiukiu sngsny kynghcayarnghkyngnghar sngreatbharshkng htarwrbbhurareat hckartayarkiu hcayhcaynarhtayarnglyhng sngreatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhursny luumyutkartiu htk sngkiu hkyemyhayarktayaruumny. sngreatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat hckartayarkiu narhtayarnglyhng sngapayarmhar skrayark ltansayar kayarngkyemngglarmyar huumuukar. sngsny myiu mngglarrhilimny tayar mngglar rhlilimny. sarsmeaarhpyngng myayaseanhanaarhpyngng ng tirhcsarnbharsayar sarngyaarhpyngng siunwar ahceapwaraarhpyngng mngglarrhilimny. hkyngtayarnng munnsayar hkwkng mngglarrhilimny. mimiiaimhtellsiu wngsayarahkar mngglar rhlilimny pyngsiuhtwksayarahkar mngglarrhilimny. sngtbbk htsayar rnsuatiukiu sngmyk mhayark htarwrbbhursny dnhkanhcaytayaruumny. suutiusny tlmtnyhpypng sngrhirsari larsayar lny lmhkunhhschwypng sngrhaymh pyaykylimny. sngreat bhndartiukng sngpyulayrarrar ng htarwrbbhursny sngapayarmhar mngglar rayark hcayhkyngnghar mintayaruumny. sngreat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarpaytayaruumyayarpny sngkiu kayarngkye mngglarpaytayaruumny. sngsny sngreat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat sngsny htarwrbbhurareat narhtayarnhpyng hkyarwayarwmthkyngkiu hkanrsnyhu luumyiuhkpsimtiu sny simyng sngkiu kyayarkwankylimny. htarwrbbhursny sngaar payhkyngnghar bhiubhaytiuaar kyinsiatayaruumyayarpny uhchcarphchcny sarsme tirhcsarnatiuapwar myayaseanhanyarkiu kywywhcaytayaruumny. htarwrbbhursny ahkyintnmh sngreatpny miughrwarhchayhkyngngharng sngpyulayrarrar kayarngkyepayhkyngngharng bhndartayartiuk tnyhu sayar miughkayarngkngkiu hpwngtayaruumny. sngsny luumyiumyartiuaar hkyayngharsayarahkwng rhlilimny. suutiusny sngaar hkyayngharsayarahkwng mrhir. htarwrbb-

hursny sngkiu amyemhpyhchcaybell hkyarnghpyhchcaytayaruumshpyng sngsny aayarkmnayr bell apayarsayarsayarahkwng rhlilimny. ynay ngarsngsiusayar sngreatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat pnyttayartiukiu kynghcayarnghkyngnghar narhtayarnglyhng ynay ngarsngsiusayar hckartayarlmmhhtwk lkayarbhk lkwelbkhksiumlwhell ahkyartparsayar bhuramayarksiu liuk wtmyubhellnaylyhngng htisiu sayar kyayjuatayarkiu hkanrlimny. ynay ngarsngsiusayar sngreatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar hcearnghtuanhpwelltayaruumhkyk aluanhcuantiu kiu kynghcayarnghkyngnghar hckartayarkiu narhtayarnglyhng sngapayarmhar skrayarkltansayar kyinhkyng amngglarmyarhuumuukar sngsny myiu amngglarrhilimny tayar amngglarrhilimny. hkyngtayarnng munnsayar hkwkng amngglarrhilimny. sarsmeaarhpyngng myayaseanhanaarhpyng ng siunwarahceapwaraarhpyngng amngglarrhilimny. mimiiaimhtellsiu wngsayarahkar amngglarrhilimny. pyngsiu htwwksayarahkar amngglarrhilimny. htarwrbbhurararkiu hcwn pyumisayar duhcriuk apyhckyayarnng alyngamny pykhcesuanrhuanhkyngsny mrayarkmhetiungaayarnng pyulayrarrar kyinsellhkyng nhayarngrhkhkyng kellrellhkyngtiukiu sngapayarmhar sk rayarkhcaytayaruumny. sngswar wngchcartansayarpynymh sut sngpyrhngtayaruumumhetiungaayarnng karlnarkiu sng hcwellhchaytayaruumny. htarwrbbhursny sngkiu tuular hpyarnar dlhkknar hkrhkrnarhpyngng htarbhay layhti apngsaybhay arnyyiu apngsaybhayhpyngng dnhkktayaruum sngsny mypkhcmhetiungaayarnng htiubhaytiusny liukylimny. snghkayarnngpayarmhar miughkayarnkgksny kyaywarkellsing sngaayark myaysny sankellsing hpyhclimny. htarwrbbhursny sngnayrarpny rwarsayar miughraykiu myaymhun hpuanhpyhchcaytayaruumshpyng sngsny mypkhcmhetiungaayarnng sngapayarmhar kyrlimny. sngreatrnsuorhaymh htarwrbbhursny sngkiu dnpaytayaruumny. sngsny tlmtnyhpypng suutiu rhirarsny swarsayarlly lmhkunhhschwypng suutiurhaymh pyay myaypayarmharhisayar atiungtiung apynypynysiu pyayarnngswarlimny. sngreatsaykayarnngsny miughkayarnkgng nghk tayarsarrellhcarhcarbhiiu hpyhclimny. htiutirhcsarn tiukiu abhysuumyhm mayarngr. htarwrbbhursny sngkiu aellguttuanarhcim myngsriuknar wellnar mpyayarkniungsayar yarnarhpyng dnhkktayaruumny. ruusayaranar mykhckinsayaranar minmayartwaywaysayaranarhpyng dnhkktayaruum mykhckinsayarsusny nhayarnngmiuk hcm sprskellsiu sngsny mwntnyahkyinpng hcmsprlimny. sngpyusayaramhu maayarnghb-

hell nyhnyselfhkyng luyuhkyngkiusar
hkanrlimmny. abhysuumy hmyktng r. min-
mnhnglkhtppyasayarlly ahkysayar suusny
payarngbhayarrlimmny. aimkiu sayarksayar
lly kiuytiungmnayr. hcpyhcuuyarnykiu
hciuksayar lly hcpyhceseki mswtmyuur.
sgnswarkiu sngmykmbhayark stsay sayarlly
sngkiuytiungmhcar. sngmynykiu sngrhay
mhayark aniuaghtkyuuswarpyemh nayark-
thpnpy nmpayr. sngsiutiuki sngnsuu
apsayarahkar kynhtsarysuumpayarm-
rhir. sngsarsmetiusny suutparlksiarayark
sngmykhcisny tnayluan myayarkynylyk
aarkun limmny. snglksnylly hkwnaarmrhir.
sng msimkywmsayarllyuumyusny sngnayr
pyneyat aseanhankiung snglupsayarngs-
ayar uhchcarkyung hcarlimmny. sngsny
nyhnyselfhphck hkyngkiusar ahcnympt
hkanrlimmny. htiusiu kiuytiungtwaymyn-
gsayar amhukyayarng sngsny aruuhpy-
hcarlimmny. htarwrbbhurarсны sngduunhng
hkyayhtayarkmk hkyaybhwarmhch uehka-
yarnghgtiupiyaaayarn mpyayarkniung
sayar anarhcmhpyng dnhkttayarmuumny.
htarwrbbhurarсны sngghkemyhayarksayar
rhtg bhrngkiu sngnhngsngbiuhbaytiu
msimkywmbhuusayar luumyurhirsari sa-
yarnsgwartayarmuushpyng sngsny ahkyart-
parsayar bhurar shcsarbhurar kyayarkbhu-
ratiuki wtpyurlimmny. htarwrbbhu-
rarsny sngkiu sayarnsgwartayarmuu sayar
apynypynytiu sngsny aanaurar puanhk-
iungar kellellrarhpyhclimmny. sngsny
myarhcwarsayar myiuhcaykiu lysiuyu
swar kyiungkayarngtiusny kiukhcarsa-
yarkyayarng nnyasayarchparkiu simrlimmny.
hcpyhcuuyarnytiuki hciuk pyuhcusa-
yarlly piumar kiukhcarsayarkyayarng
kiuytiung hcpyhceseki mswtr hcpy-
hcrnykiulny msayarkr. sngnayrararpr
sanlwnpgngrhisayarlly asemhny mhe
kywaysayarkyayarng sngsny sanlwngheng
kiuykiumlir. sarsmekiu bhwarmyngsa-
yarlly suutiunhng mpyayarmmwayr. rnsu-
tiusny simswarkylimmny. sngnayrarpny
shcpngrhismy myayaseanhan rhismy hkiu
kyiungkayarngtiusny kiukhcarkylimmny.
sngnhngatunaysayar tparamyiusarsny
mynglyk sngapayarsiu tklimmny. sng-
muukar aayarksiung nayrlimmny. suusny
sngaar hkyayngharsayarahkwng rhilim
mny. sngmuukar suuaarhkyayngharsayar
ahkwngmrhir. suusny hkayarnghpyhc
sngsny amehpyhclimmny. sngatbhur-
arshkng htarwrbbhurar htartayarmuu
sayar hcernghtuanhpwellhkyktrarkiu
hcayarngrhayarkhkyngngnar sngsny hcar-
tayarkiu narmhtayarnsgayarkyayarng
mpykchemhetiungaayarn ikyinhkyn-
gamngglar rhismyhtiu sny sngapayarmhar
skrayarklyk sngkiuliuk mhelyk rhikylimmny.
sngapayarnng ngamyuanwyapayarn ng ahc-
nympt nimitlkhnar aanbhwsayaramhu

hpyhckylimmny. sngsny uhchcarkywywsa-
yarahkar wmmayark rwhnglnsayarhc-
itnhng sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar
eat amhutayarkiu msayarngrwksayarkya-
yarn htarwrbbhurarhcaylwhtayarmuusayar
rnsueat amhukiu sngsny mwtsiphkyng
rayngthkyng awt ahkynyhcnryhkhkyng-
ghngtkw ararrar sngrellhcar sayarngr-
wklimmny. sngsny mpykhchemhetiunga-
yarn snglnpyng sanhtmbhiuki nghtar-
tayarmuumny. rwhayngtpyanti skellsiu
lyngmynsayarlly myiu kymtmsayarmykn-
harnhng pynyhcuanyk askkyesuuki
mriusay askngysuuki msnarttsayarlly
luumyiu waysayarp myaykye hcnwmh htar-
wrbbhurarсны hkayark sngkiu tiukhcaytayar
muumny. sngsny mpykhchemhetiungaayarn
htiurnsuu sny sngatstusny nwsarsny
myayaseanhankiu hcarlimmny. sngkiu
mhpykchemhetiungaayarn sn hcpay hcpy-
hcrny se siunwarahceapwarkiu sngabhiu
mhkynmhatar. sngnayrarpnyarprptiu
sngkiuhcarsayar myiuriu myng hki-
unghkansayar myiuriutiusny mpyiumkymhe
tiung aayarn sngnayrarmyiu rhismyhtiu
wiunghtarlimmny. sngatbhurarshkng htar-
wrbbhurarpaytayarmuusayar pynyarprptiu
myiurhismyhtiu kiulny wiunghtarlim mny.
htiuisiu wiunghtar rnsuusny kynykyph-
cay sayarahkar kiurngsway tnyhuusayar
sngatbhurar shkng htarwrbbhurarpay-
tayarmuusayar sarsmetiueat asarkiu
snghcarrlimmny. sngnayrarmyutiuki
rnsuuiunghtar kynykyphcaysayarahkar
alwnnuunyan simmway sayar yarkyarsny
hcarhcar alyhng mkyknywngsayarkya-
yarn mimisar smeet asarkiu hcarsayarlly
miminyeahckiu mimi ngkhkng rhisa-
yarn myar kynywngsayarsayar sarsme
tiuki mmarliu sayarhcitrhi htuiasarkiu
suutiuaar mwaympaybell hcarlimmny.
sngnayrarmyutiuki rnsuuiunghtar
kyny kyphcaysayarahkar alwnnuunyan-
simmwayshpyng myaykiu mnngwansayar
minmsnylly hcarhcaralyhng mrhisa-
yarkyayarng mimirngkhkng rhisayar lng
mimisarsme mimiwmhtellk htwsayar
ahkyng mimibhwarmyngsayar suungytiuki
mmarliu sayarhcitrhi mimi suungy kiu
tit-sithcar hcarlimmny. sngatbhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurarсны bhunkye kyayarkmkbbh-
wysayar narmtayarkiu kyayarkhcayhkyng-
ghngar ikymhcar rayhtarsayar itartayarkiu
hcaraluanhcuantiuki sngsny mkyng
mhcarayngbell naylyhng htarwrbbhu-
rarsny sngkhanrsayarbhay sng myuanwhy
hkanrsayar bhaytiuki aanaubhwysayar
bhay alwnkye myellmyansayarbhay alwn-
pyng myellmyan sayarrayargarwaydnar
hpyhchcaytayarmuumny. htiumhtpar
sngkyayarkttsayar aellguttu pyneyat anar-
rayargarrhismyhtiu kiungapayarmhar sk
rayarkhcaytayarmuushpyng sng htia-

narrayargartiusny hcellkpkylimmny.
htiumhtpar ipnyttikymhar raymhtar
sayar anarrayargar bhayupdrhismy-
htiukiug sngsny mpykhcembetiungaayarn
sngapayarmhar htarwrbbhurar skrayarkhca-
yayarmmuumny. sngsny arayatwkaarhpyng
miughkayarn kng kykellsiumyarsayarnly
sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat hkar-
tayarkiu narmhtayarnsayar kyayarn
nnynnyhpyhclimmny. sngkiu kyayiuupy
nyarpyarhcayayarmhu htarwrbbhurar pya-
yarmwaytayarmuusnyntuu thpn sngkiu
hpykse akyiunnyhcar amhu pyayarmway
tayarmuushpyng sngswar wngchcartansayar
pynyhtellk sngsny sutsng pyrhngkyng-
siu rayarklimmny. htarwrbbhurarshnylny
myaykyehcwntbhk mhsny tbbktiungaayarn
luumyuarapayarngtiutwng sngkiu arprp
kwellpyarhcaytayarmuushpyng sngnhngsng
bhiubhaytiu msibhuusayar ahkyartparsa-
yarbthur shcsarbthur kyayarkbbhurar-
tiukiug wtpyurlimmny. htiuluomyiutiutwng
sngsny sksarhkyngmrhar nayarmkyrar.
nhluantunlhuphkyng mykhcimayyar aar
kunhkyng wmnnyhkyngakyayarnkui htar-
wrbbhurar hcmrnygtayarmuushpyng sngsny
asksuanlusnyhpyhc naynyny mpythci-
urimlyk saybhaynhng lwtmnymlwtmnykiu
msibhellyk nayrlimmny. sngathtcinhl-
anhtellmhar kyayarkrwanrsayara kyayarn
sngmykhcinhg myngrsayarakkyayarn
nannk ahkyin sngk nynyayarkparhcay-
huung nynyahkyin nannkrayarkparhcay-
huung sutayarngrlimmny. htiulmkiu
nayarkthpn sngmmyngrihu min tayarmuusa-
yarlmpyng htarwrbbhurarshny thpn sngkiu
aellguttupynysiu sngbhayarnhng piusa-
yarngtayarmuushpyng htiu pynyntwng
kywnayarkyar kywnminmhpymhchcayhkyng-
nghar rnsuuti rayarnkylimmny. siu-
rartwng abhysuumyng sngkiu mwlyliuhu
israylluomyiutiukiug hayarpayar layeat.
pnyttayartiukiug hcayarn lmtayarsiu liukly-
hng htarwrbbhurar kyinsiusnyatiung sngkiu
kiuytayar abhiu snrhngsayar amyiuhcny
amyellhpyhchcaytayarmu mny.

29

irwaykar hayarrp arp htarwrbbhurar
sny israylamyiuahng pyutayarmuusa-
yar ptinyarnym tpar mayarbhpyng
mayarrhaysny htiuluomyiuahng ptin-
yarny pyuhcayhkyngnghar htarwrbbhurar
mharhtartayarmuusayar ptinyarnyhkar-
tayar hpyhcestny. thpn mayarrhaysny
israylamyiusar apayarngtiukiug hkayar
htarwrbbhurarshny aellguttupyny mhar hpar-
rayarbhurngng suueatkywnapayarngtiung
suueatpyny trhayarkluannng sngtiukymha-
yarktwng pyutayarmuusmyhtnyhuusayar ki-
uymykhcinhgmyngsayar alwnkyehcwarsa-
yar hcuahcmhkyngamhu alwnkyesayar

nimitlkhnar htuu snsayar tnhkium-
yarkiu sngtiusny myngrkypye. siusayarlny
narlnyningusayarnhluan myngniungsa-
yar mykhci kyarniungsayar nartiukiug
ynaytiungaaayarn htarwrbbhurarshny payta-
yarmmuusay. anhhclaysptluan sngtiukiug
tayar ngarpiu sayarngtayarmuupye. sngtiu
awtsny mhayarngmnm. sngtiuhcesayar
hkyayngnly mpyk. sngtiusny munki-
umhar. hcpyhcrnyhng say rny sayrkkiu
msayarkbell naysayarkayayarn htarwr
bhurarshny sngtiueat bhurarshkng hpyhck-
yayarnngkiu sireat. sngtiusny iarpisu yark-
sayarahkar hayrbbhurnghgbhurnghrihu
barrhnrhngbhurngaughtiusny ngartiukiug
hchctiukhkyngnghar htwklarshpyng ngar-
tiusny suutiukiug lupkyan suutiupynykiu
simyupymh rubngamyiu gdamyiu mnar-
rhayamyiutwk paylayeat. siuhpyhc sngtiu
pyulayarrar aayarngniungmny akyayarn
iptinyarny hckartiukiug hcayarnghayark
kyngkylayar. sngatbhurarshkng htarwr-
bhurarshny sngnhng ynaypyutayarmuusayar
shhcarkiu sngsnyhkan sngatbhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurnhng ptinyarnpyuhkyng ng-
harnng sngkiu kiuytayareat luumyiuar ynay
hkn htartayarmuuhcayhkyngngharnng ahtkk
mintayarmuu sngatabh aarbyhan ijark
yarkuptiuaar kyinsiu tayarmuusnyatiung
sngatbhurarshkng hpyhctayarmuuh-
cay hkyngngharnng sngtiuamyiuawyeat
akellamhuu askkyesu mngarrarhi isray-
lamyiuayarkyar minm suungy htngghkut-
sayarsuu rayhkpsayarsuumhhc tprhis-
myhsayarsuutiusny sngtiubhurarshkng
htarwr bhurarrhaytayar ynayrpnyakeat.
sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarshny
sngnhng ynaypyutayarmuusayar shhcarkiu
sngsnyhkan sngatbhurarshkng htarwr-
bhurnhng ptinyarnpyuhkyng ngharnng
sngkiu kiuytayareat luumyiuar ynay hkn
htartayarmuuhcayhkyngngharnng ahtkk
mintayarmuu sngatabh aarbyhan ijark
yarkuptiuaar kyinsiu tayarmuusnyatiung
sngatbhurarshkng hpyhctayarmuuh-
cay hkyngngharnng sngtiuamyiuawyeat
akellamhuu askkyesu mngarrarhi isray-
lamyiuayarkyar minm suungy htngghkut-

sayarsuu rayhkpsayarsuumhhc tprhis-
myhsayarsuutiusny sngtiubhurarshkng
htarwr bhurarrraytayar ynayrpnaykyeat.
sngelatbhurarshkng htarwrbhurarsny
sngnhng ynaypyutayarmuusayar shhcarkiu
sngsnyhkan sngelatbhurarshkng htarwr-
hurarnhng ptinyarnypyhkyng ngharn
sngkiu kiuytayareat luumyiarar ynay hkn
htartayarmuuhcayhkyngngharn ahtkk
mintayarmuu sngelatbh aarbyhan ijark
yarkuptuaar kynsiu tayarmuusnyatiung
sngelatbhurarshkng hpyhctayarmuuhcay
hkyngngharn sngtiaumyuanwyeat akel-
lamhuu askkyesuu mngararhi israylamy-
uyayarkyar minm suung htngkhtsayarsuu
rayhkpsayarsuumhhc tprhismyhsayarsu-
tiusny sngtiubhurarshkng htarwr bhurar-
rraytayar ynayrpnaykyeat. htiumhtpar
iptinyarny ishcharkiu sngtiunhng sar
ngarpyusnyhtkkm ngartiubhurarshkng
htarwrbhurarrraytayar ynayrpnaysayar
suutiunhngng ngartiutwng ynaympar sa-
yar suutiunhngng ngarpyueat. sngtiusny
aellguttupyny payarnghayarsayar suu
hkreswar lmtwaykyuansayar luumyitiukiu
sngtiu sikyeat. suutiurhisayar hcksuprwan-
rharbhwyasayar shc sarruptu kyayarkruptu
rwhayruptu ngwayruptutiukiu myngkypye.
ngartiubhurarshkng htarwrbhurarhtan-
tayarmh lwhellrhayarmghkyngsayar sb-
hayarrhilyk htiuluumyitiueat bhurar
myarhtansiu swar wtpyusayaryayarkyar
minm asway amyuthcuanatyarksny
sngtiutwng parmnyhuang hkarhcwarsa-
yarase dayarnkiu settsayar apngmyhc sny
sngtiutwng payarkmnyhuang htiusiusa-
yarsuusny ikiynhkyngghckarkiu kyar sa-
yarahkar hcihtkiungmarsnyatiung ngarkyng
rayngt hkyngapayar yhcmuuhkyngkiu htp-
sngsayarlny hkysarmnyhu hcihtellmhar
kiuykiukiuy kayarnkgye paymnyhuang
hciurimhcrarrhieat. htiusuukiu htar-
wrbhurarhnyayartayarmmuu. apyhc
rhisnyhu htnglwysayarchit amyktayarahin
mehkiu htwk ikymhcar rayhtarsayar am-
ngglarrhismyhtiu sny htiusuapayarmhar
tnynaykylimny. htarwr bhurarsny su-
ueatamnykiu miughkayarnghgaayark
hkyaytayarmuulimny. ipnyttikymhcar
rayhtarsayar ptinyarny amngglarrhismy-
htiunhnganye htiusuukiu israylamyiu anwy
apayarngtiutellk htarwrbhurarhnut apyh
paybhiurar hkwelhtartayarmuulimny.
suunayrararp htarwrbhurarhnhktayar
muusayar anarrayargarbhayupdtiukiung
htarwrbhurar sny dayarsamyktayarthwk
mhayarkhlhtayarmuu sayar sayarduanmyiu
gayarmhayarmyiu aardmarmyiu jaybhi-
ungmyiu tiu pyiupykrarkellsiu tpynyluankiu
knnhngme kywm layarngsayar sarskshpyhc
myiuhcaymkyle ase anhan mse mykpngm-
payarkayarnkiung sngtiu nayarkmhar
hpyhcltansayar sngtiuamyiusar waysayar

arpmhlarsayar tparamyiusartiusny myn-
gkysayar ahkar htarwrbhurarsny ipny
abhkyayarngh isiupyutayarmuusny. ipny-
ghcwarsayar amyktayar arhinkar abhysiu-
nyhu luuamyiumyitiutiusny maymynkylhng
suutpartiuk htiusuutiueat bhiubhaytiu
kiukwy sayar bhurarshkng htarwrbhurarsny
suutiukiu aellguttu pynymh nhutsayarngsa-
yarahkar suutiunhnghpwelltayarmuusayar
ptinyarnykiu suutiusny hcwnkysayarkya-
yarngh ahtkksuutiumsi suutiuaar abhyarar
kiumyh mpaysayar ahkyartparsayar
bhurartiuaar wt pyukiukwy kysayarkya-
yarngh imnysayarkymhcar rayhtarsayar
amngglarrhismyhtiu ipny sngara-
yarkhcahkyngnghar htarw rbhurarsny
amyktayarthwkshpyng pyngchwarsayar da-
yarsamyk arhinaarkye lyk suutiupynyhtellk
suutiukiu nhutpy nyatiung aayarngh ahk-
yartparsayarpynysiu nhnghtuttayarmuusny
hu pynpyayarkylimny. mhtngrharsa-
yararartiusny ngartiubhurarshkng htarwr-
hurareat angnatarhpyhckyeat. bhayarpy
tayarmuusayararartiusny karlahcnympt
ngartiunhng ngartiussarmemyartiueat
angnatarhpyhc ipnyt trarhckaraluanhcan-
tiukiu hcayarnghayarkrmya kyayarnghny.

30

sngrray ngarhtar ahtksiuhkellpyesmyhsayar
arartnyhuusayar kayarnkgyemngglarnhng
kyinhkyng amngglartiusny sngapayarmhar
rayark sngelat bhurarshkng htarwrbhurarsny
sngkiu nhnghtuttayar muurar apynypnytiu
htiuarartiukiu aayarkmaylyk sngelatbh-
urarshkng htarwrbhurarhtantayarsiu pynlar
ynay ngarmharhtarsmyhatiung sngnhng sar
smetiunsny hckartayarkiu hcihtnluanakywng-
mell narhtayarnghlyhng sngelatbhurarshkng
htarwrbhurarsny sngkan rsayar sim-
swarhkyngamhukiu kunhcaymny akyayarngh
sngkiu snarshpyng thpnypynlar ahtkkarp
rpnghngtutr apynypnytiunh simyuta-
yarmuulim mny. sngelatluu ahkiytiunsny
miughkayarnghkng aayark awaysuansa-
yararpsiu nhnghtuthkyngkiu hkanr sayarlny
htiuarpmh sngelatbhurarshkng htarwr bu-
har simyusayarnghkellt ayarmuulimny.
bhiubhaytiu wnghcarsayarpynysiu thp-
nsayarnghkell tayarmuushpyng sngsny
wnghcarrlimny. htiauhkar kyayjuupy-
tayarmuupynshpyng bhiubhaymyartiutk
sngkiu sar myarhcaytayarmuulimny.
sngsny askrhngmnyakayayarngh sngelat bu-
rarshkng htarwrbhurarkiu hcihtnluanaky-
wngmellhkyhchcay hkyngnghar sngnhlu-
annhng sngamyiueat nhluanarayhpyarkiu
lhepyttayarmuulimny. sngelatrsuu
tnyhuusayar sngkiumun nhynysela-
yarsuutiu apayarlny ahtksiuhkellpyesayar
kyinhkyngamngglar rhismyhtiuukiu skra-
yarkhcaytayarmuu limny. sngsny

pynlarlyk htarwrbbhurareat hckartayarkiu narhtayarng ynay ngarmharhtarsmyhsayar pnyttayartiukiu hcayarngrhayarklimmny. sngsny sngelat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhur eat hckartayarkiu narhtayarng ipnyttikymhar rayhtarsayar hcernghtuanhpwell tayarmuuhkyktiukiu hcayarngrhayarklyhngng sngelatbhurar shkng htarwrbbhurarhtantayarsiu hcitnhluanakywngmell pyn larlyhngng sngpyulayrarrar aayarngmnyakyayarnng nhng sngeltsarsme tirhcsarn aseanhantiupwarmyar pyarmnyakayayarkiu hcerng sngakyiukiu pyuhcutayar muulimmny. htarwrbbhurasny sngelatbhiubhaytiu aarwmmnyayarksellsiu sng aarwmmnyayark sngakyiukiu pyuhcutayarmuulimmny. ynay ngarmharhtarsayar pnyttartayar sny sngnarmlyningsayar trarmhut. sngnhngwnysnmhut. trartayarkiu ngartiu sny narhtayarng hcayarngrhayarkmnyakyayarnng kayarnngksiu abhysuutk ngartiuhntansiu sayarnghkellimmnyynyhu mayhcayhkyngngghar kayarnngkng rhisny mhut. trartayarkiu ngartiussy narhtayarng hcayarngrhayarkmnyakyayarnng pnglykiu abhysuukuu ngartiuhntansiusayarnghkellimmnyynyhu mayhcayhkyngngghar pnglytbhk rhisnymhut. trartayarsny snghcayarngrhayarkbhiurar sng nhng alwnneeat. sngelatnhutng sngelatnhluanng rhieat. kynyntartayar askrhngghkyng hkymarsnng sayhkyng sngrelltiukiu sngrhaymhar ynay ngarhtareat. sngsny askrhngtiupwarmnyakyayarnng nhng sngwngghcarltansayarpny sngelatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurasny sngkiu kayarnngkyepaytayarmuumny akayarnng sngelatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu hkyhc shpyng nayarktayarsiliuk hcernghtuanhpwelltayarmuuhkyk pnyttartayartiukiu hcayarngrhayarklayaru ngarmhar htareat. siumhut sngnhluanllwellswarshpyng sngsny narmhtayarnghell suutpar swaysayarngrarsiu liuk ahkyartparsayarbhurartiukiu wtpyukiukwylhng yayardnmyhckiu kuu wngghcarltansayarpny asktarmrhny eknamhn pykhcehkyngsiu rayark limmnyhu ynay ngarstipayeat. askrhngghkyng sayhkyng kayarnngkyepay hkyng kyinhkyngtiukiu sngrhay ngarhtarsnyhu sngt bhk kayarnngkngmyaykyeki ngartiungtnyeat. siuhpyhc sngnhng sngamyianwysny askrhngmny akayarnngnhngng sngelatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu hkyhc hckartayarkiu narhtayarngs hpyng askrhngghkyngakyi asktarrhnyhkyng akiukiu paytayarmusayar kiuytayarkiu snykpmhewell mny akayarnngnhngng htarwrbbhurasny sngelatbhiu bhay aarbyhan ijak yarkuptiuaar kyinsitayar muusayarpny narmnyakyayarnngnhng yhnysayar ask trarkiu rwayyuulayarhu israylamyuaar

hayar pyayareat.

31

thpn mayarrhaysny swar israylamyiu sar apayarngtiuaar hayarpyayarsnykar ngarsny ynay asktarnhhcsyhcaypye. sngtiurhaymhar htakwngghkyngngghar nayarkthpn mtt niung. htarwrbbhurarkly sngsny yayardnmyhckiu mkuurhu mintayarmuupye. sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurasny sng tiurhaymhar kuu htiupynysar amiyumiutiukiu hpyke tayarmuushpyng suutiunayrarkiu sngtiuwngghcarrkylim mny. htarwrbbhurarantayaratiung yayarrhusny lny sngtiurhaymhar kuurlimmny. htarwrbbhurasnylny aarmayarrihngbhuring rhihunnng aughtiung hpyksetayarmuusayar suutiupyny ng pyuskellsiu htiupynysar amiyumiutiukiu pyutayarmuu limmny. htarwrbbhurasny suutiukiu sngtiu ap tayarmuushpyng ngarmharhtarsmyhsayar pnyttiatuung suutiukiu pyurkylimmny. aaryuu rellngghkyng rhikylayar. mhciurimkyngh. suutiukiu mkyayarkynghng. htarwrbbhurasny sngtiu bhurarshkngghpyhc sngtiunghngatuu kiuytiungkywtayarmuu mny. sngtiukiu hcwntayarmuu phchertayarmuuh hayar pyayareat. thpn yayrhukiu hkayar sngsny aaryuu rellngghkyngghilayar. akayarnngmuukar htarwrbbhurasny iluutiuaar payhkyngngghar bhiubhaytiuaar kyinsitayar muusayarpny siu sngsny suutiunghngatuu swar amwayhkan hcayarmny. sngrhaymhar htarwrbbhurasny kiuytiungkyw sngnhngghitayarmuulimmny. sngkiuhcwntayarmuu phchertayarmuu. mhciurimhng hcitmpyknghghu israyl amyiuserapayarngtiurhaymhar pyayarsiu ueat. ipnyttartarkiu mayarrhaysny rayhtar htarwrbbhurareat ptiynarysayttartayarkiu htmsayar laywisaryjpurarhitmyar israylamyiu a skkyesuumyar apayarngtiu ap mharhtarsnykar hkunhcnhhchcay kywnyarkiu lwthkyngngghar hkyinhkyksayarnhhc skaynaypwellhkanhkyin rayarkmh sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar rway karkartayar muultansayar arptwng israylamyiu sar apayarngtiussy rhaytayar kiuykiu pyhkyngngghar larkysayarahkar ipnyttarkiu htiuprist apayarngtiurhaymhar bhtrwrmny. yarkyar minm suungmyar tnyhkiusayar tparamyisarmyartiussy kyar narlnyshpyng sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu kyayarkrwan ipnyttarheckar aluanhcuantiukiu hcayarngrhayarkhca hkyngngghar pristiukiu hcuwayhcaykylayar. htusiupulyhng narmlnysaysayar suungytiu sny kyarshpyng sngtiussy yayardnmyhckiuuu wngghcarltansayarpny naysnykarlptluun sngtiu bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu kyayarkrwanhcayhkyngngghar sng kylimmnyhu mharhtarstny.

htarwrbbhurarklñy sngsny sayrsayar ahkyin-
 nepye. yayarrhukiu hkayar pristhcnwyayrar
 telltayarsiu hkynkplayar. suukiun-
 garmharhtarmnyhu mayarrhayaar mint-
 yarmuusnyatiung mayarrhaynhng yayarrhu
 sny swar pristhcnwyayrar telltayarsiu
 hkynkyp kyeat. htarwrbbhursny tellta-
 yartwng miughtim tiung htngghartayarmuu
 miughtimtiungsny telltayar tanhkarwapa-
 yarmhar tnyneyat. thpn mayarrhayaar
 htarwrbbhurark sng sny bhiubhaytiunhng
 aippyayarsayarahkar iluumyiusny ht
 yhkuswarsayarpynaysayar tparamyiusar
 kiukwusayar bhurartiunhng mhayrwng
 ngarkuihcnwlyk ngarhpwellhtarsayar pti-
 yarnytrarkiu hpyklimmny. htiuahkar
 ngarsny amytayarthwk suutiukiu hcwn-
 mny. suutiuhm ngarmyknharkiu lwhell-
 shpyng suutiusny pykhce bhaydnrmarn-
 napayarngtiunhng twaykyuanky limmny.
 htiuahkar suutiuk ngartiubhurarshkngsny
 ngartiū twng rhitayarmmuusayarkya-
 ngart ibhaydntiusny ngartiū apayarmhar
 rayarksnymhutlayarhu siukylimmny. suu-
 tiusny ahkyartparsayar bhurartiunayark
 siu lwhellswar pyusayar duhcriukapa-
 yarngtiukyayarn htiuahkar ngarsny
 kiuymyknharkiu eknamhn lwhellmny.
 yhkumhar dhmmsehkyngkiu rayhtarky-
 layar. htiū sehkyngkiu israylamyutbhk
 ngarabhiu sksay hpyhchcayhkyngnghar suu-
 tiusny nhutkykraayarn gnhcay kylayar.
 akyayarnmuukar suutiueat bhiubhaytiuaar
 ngarkyinsiu niunhngpyarnnyhcsayar
 pynysiu suutiukiu ngarsayarnghswngsh-
 pyng suutiusny whcwarhcarr suuhpyiu
 sayarahkar ahkyartparsayar bhurar-
 tiuhtansiu lwhellswar wtpyukylimmny.
 ngarkiu punkn ngarptinyarnytrar kiu
 hpykylimmny. bhaydnrmarnapa-
 yarngtiunhng twaykyuansayar ahkar
 htiusehkyngsny suutiubhk sksayhcnlim
 mny. suutiomyiuanwysny nhutkykm-
 maylyayarr. ngarkyinsiusayarpynysiu
 ngarsayarn mswngmhe yhkupng suu-
 tiukyahnchysayar akyanahcnkyi ngar-
 sieathu mintayarmueat. mayarrhaysnylny
 htunay dhmmsehkyngkiu ray htar isray-
 lamyiusartiuaar nglayeat. thpn nuneatsar
 yayarrhuar htarwrbbhurar k sngsny
 aaryuu rellrghkyngghilayar. ngarkyin-
 siu sayarpynysiu israylamyiusartiukiu
 sayarnghswng mny. ngarsny sngnhn-
 gatuu rhimnyhu mharhtartayarmueat.
 mayarrhaysny ipnyttarhckartayar alu-
 anhcuantukiu akunahcnggrayhtarpyemh
 htarwrbbhurareat ptinyarny sayttarta-
 yarkiu htmsayarlaywisartiukiu hkayar
 ipnyttikymhcarsny sngtiomyiutbhk
 sksayhpyhcmnyakyayarn htiuhcarkiyuu
 sngtiū bburarshkng htarwrbbhurareat pti-
 yarnysayttartayar anarmhar tnghtarkyla-
 yar. sngtiomyiusny punknttsayar sbhayar

hkiungmarsayarsbhayar rhikyayarnkiu
 ngarsieat. ngarask rhng sngtiutwng
 nayhcnayahkar ynaypng sngtiusny htar-
 wrbbhurarkiu punknkypye. ngarsaysa-
 yarnayark htiumyh mkpyukylimmny.
 sngtiomyiuanwy askkyesuu ararrhisuu
 apayarngtiukiu ngarhtanmhar hcway-
 hcaykylayar. ihckartiū kiu suutiuaar
 hayarpyayar suutiubhk kayarnghkng
 myaykyekiū ngartiungtnymny. aky-
 yarmmuukar ngarsaysayarnayark sngtiū
 sny luanluanhpayarkpyn ngarmharhtarsa-
 yarlmh lwhellswar kylimmnykiū ngarsieat.
 nayarngharklwt htarwrbbhurar rhaytayar
 duhcriukiu pyu kiuylnhng lupsayarn
 sayaraarhpyng amyktayarkiu nhüsa-
 yarsayarkyayarn sngtiusny bhayupdnhng
 twaykyuanky limmnyhu sti paylayeat.
 mayarrhaysny israyl pristapayarngtiū aar
 akunahcngmywksiusayar sehkyngghckarhu-
 umuukar

32

aiu kayarnghkng narhtayarnghlayar ngarpya-
 yarmny. aiomyaykye ngarmywküsüa-
 yarhckarkiu kyarlayar. ngardaysnarsny
 miughraykellsiu hckhckky ngarhckarsny
 nhngkellsiu hpyynyhghcwar skrayarklim
 mny. nusayarpyiupngpayarmhar rwsa-
 yarmiughkellsiu mykpnghpayarmhar
 myarpyarsayar miughraykellsiu hpy-
 hclim mny. ngarsny htarwrbbhurareat
 narhtayarkiu bhayarpy snyhpyhc ngar-
 tiubhurarshkngat bhunaarnubhayartayar
 kiu hkyemwmkylayar. bburarshkngsny
 muulamyhchpyhc amhutayar sny hcu-
 anghpayeat. hcerngtayarmuusmyhti-
 usny trarnhng nyelyk shchcarhcayarnghsaya-
 rbhurar apyhcknglwt hutmhnghpyayarnghmts-
 sayar bburarhpyhctayarmueat. suutiusny yi-
 uywngkypye. bburarshkngat sar mhut
 anyhckayay kpkyeat. sbhayarkayark
 hpayarkpynsayarmyiu hpyhckyeat. aiu
 pnyarmellsayar luumiuktiū htarwrbbhurareat
 kyayjuutayarkiu isiuspmnylayar. htar-
 wrbbhurar sny sngkiū hpyhchcaysayarabh
 sngkiū hpnsng nayrarhkyaysarsuu hpy-
 hctayarmuusny mhutlayar. rhayarkkiū
 aayarkmaylayar. lwnlaypye sayar nhc-
 payarnghmyarkiu sngghkynglayar. sngabhkiū
 maymnylyhng suusny bhayarpylimmny.
 askkyesuu tiukiu maymnylyhng suutiusny
 pyayarsiuylimmny. amyngsuansayar bhu-
 rarsny aardaneatamyiua nwyhpyhcsayar
 luumyitiukiu piunghkyar amwaymyaykiū
 waypaysayarahkar israylamyiusartiū aray
 atwkkiū htayarkrhu luumyitiunayrara-
 piunghkyarkiu hcerngtayarmueat.
 htarwrbbhurareat abhiukar luumyitiuatarny.
 yarkupamyiusny amwayhkanthayarmuuar
 hpyhcestny. luusitnyansayararp sarrellmny
 lwt lpsayartayarlwnghpyng yarkupkiū tway-

tayarmuusayar ahkar wnransekarhkyng
swnsngkhkyngkyayjuukiu pyu myksnta-
yarkellsiu hcayarngtayarmueat. rwhayl-
ngtsny asiukkiu mwhaylyk sar ngytiupa-
yarmhar lhupharlyk atayarngtiukiu hpy-
ny lyk sarngytiukiuyu mimiatayarngtiuhpyng
sayarng skellsiu htarwrbhurarpartnysar-
lyhng yarkupkiu sayarngswartayarmueat.
ahkyartparsayarbhurar mnymyh mrhi.
myaykypayarmharmyngmytsayar arpi-
tiu nayrar hkytayarmuushpyng suusny
myayaseanhankiuhcar kyayarkhtellkp-
yarnnykiung meparkyayarkhtellksekiu ng
siusngyseu barrhnamiyeatsiuhthe sithe seu
gyuanhpcar kyayarkkpseunhngtkw nwarni-
udhmnhng siuniukiung hciumnyakyayarng
hcerngtayarmuu sngsny hcpyhceasway-
hchckiu sayarkreat. siurartwng yayrhur-
unsy suuw hkyaynhngkn layeat. suuwlyk
tutlyk seunhngpynyhcuanlyk nayshpyng
hpsngtayarmuusayar bhurarshkngkiu
hcwn kytngrarkyayarkkiu mhtemellmyng
pyulayeat. suutiussy ahkyartparsayarbhura-
raraarhpyng ngyuuhcuuhcaykyeat. rwan-
rharbhwyssayar amhuararaarhpyng amykta-
yarkiu nhiusayarkyeat. bhurarmhutsayar
ntsiu msibhuusayar bhurar bhiubhaytiu
mkyayarkbhuusayar bhurarshctiu aar yipu-
ujayarkyeat. snghpyhcerarmuulamyhckiu
sngmmhtmi. sngkiu hpsngtayarmuusa-
yar bhurarshkngkiu sngmaylyayarpye.
htiua mhukiuh htarwrbhurarmyngsayaarahkar
amyk tayarhtwk sarsmetayartiukiu hcwn-
phctayarmuulyk ngarsny kiuymyknharkiu
suutiumhlwhellmny. suutiussy abhy-
siusuanmnykiu ngarkynymny. sbhayarkh-
iungmar sayarmyiu shhcarmrhisayar
sarsme hpyhckyeat. bhurarmhutsa-
yarararaarhpyng ngarsny ngyuuhcuu
sayarhctirhihcayhkyngngghar pyukypye.
ahkynynhesayararar aarhpyng ngaramyckiu
nhiusayarkypye. siuhpyhc mrayrar sa-
yar luumyiaarhpyng suutiussy ngyu-
uhcuusayarhctirhihcayhkyng nggharng
pyarmrhisayarluumyiaarhpyng hcitsiuh-
cayhkyngngghar ng ngarpyumny. ngarsny
amykhtwk merhiushpyng anksuan sa-
yarmmarniungngansiu layarnglimmny.
myaynhngmyayase anhankiu kywmhcay
tayarngkyayrngtiungaayarnng layarng
limmny. suutiupayarmhar bhayupdm-
yarkiu ngarpiumny. ngarmyhartiukiu
akunahcngphcmny. suutiussy mwtsiphky-
ngarhinkiu hkanr puulayarnghkynggbhay
pyngghwarsayarhpyksehkynggbhay aar
hpyng suanrhuankylimmny. sarrelltiueat
swarkiuung myay kynglnysayar mywayasip-
kiung suutiung ngarhcaylwht mny. aimpyn
htarbhay aimatwng kyayark mkbh-
wysayarbhaysny luupyiunhngapyiukiung
niuhsiusuu ngynhng uesanhyuusa-
yarsuukiung hpykselimmny. rnsueeat
marnmarnkiu ngarmkyayarklyhngng

rnabhkpyusayarsuutiussy htayarnglwharlyk
iamhualuanhcuankiu htarwrbhurarmpyu
bhunkyesayarngartiuh lkruanppyehu pya-
yarmnykiu hciurimhcrarmrhilyhngng suuti-
kiu myaykhecwntiungayayarnng arprpsiu
kwellpyarhcar abhysuumy hmaayarkmayh-
cayhkyngngghar pyrhngmnyhu ngarkayan-
rhieat. akyayarngmuekar suutiussy
pnyarstimrhi uarnkngsayar luumyiu hpyhck-
yeat. pnyarkiar iamhukiuh narlnykyparhcar
sayar. nayrksuankarl abhysiu hpyhcm-
nykiu snghkyngkyparhcaysayarhu mint-
ayarmueat. suutiuhkiulhuahncrarkyayark-
sny suutiukiumrayarnng htarwrbhurarsny
suutiukiu aptayarmmuulyhng luut yark-
sny luuthtayarnngkiu abhysiu nhngniungmny
nny. luunhcyayarksny luutsayarnngkiu
abhysiu pyayhcyaniungmny nny. ngar-
tiueat rnsuomyar hcerngsuanhpytsayarnly
suutiukyayarksny ngartiukyayarknhngm-
tuu. suutiuhcpyhcnwypngsny sayardu-
anhcpyhcnwypng myiu gayarmayarmyay
payarksayar apngmyiu hpyhcheat. suutiuh
hcpyhcsesny hkarsayarapngeat asehpyhc
hcpyhce pywttiussy hkarsayararsarnhng
pynyhcuankeyeat. suutiuh hcpyhcnysny
ngarasip pynghtn sayar mywaysiasip
atayarkhpyhcheat. iamhusny ngarhtanmhar
siuhtarlyk ngarbhndar tiuk tansiphkplyk
rhisnymhutlayar. apyhctrarkiu hcerngsa-
yar ahkwng apyhcnhng alayarkspappaysayar
ahkwngkiu ngarpiungeat. ahkyin tmh
suutiuhkyaysny hkyayarlmmny. suutiuh
bhay rayarksayarahkyinnepye. suutiut-
waykyuanrsayaramhusny alyngamyn
rayarklarlimmny. htarwrbhurarsny mim-
iluutiuaabhiu trarhcerng tayarmuumny.
kiuytayeareat kywntiussy tnhkiukun kyayarnng
ahkyuphkanrsayarsuu lwtsayarsuutiayark-
myh mrhikyayarnngkiu myngsayaarahkar suu-
tiua mhukyayarnng nayarnng trtayarmuulyk
suutiubhurar suutiuhkiulhuansayarkyayark-
sny abhymharrhisny. suutiupuijaysayar
seukiu hcar swnlayarnng rar puujayarskkar
hcpyhcnrykiu sayarksayar suutiussy ab-
hymharrhisny. suutiussy ht sngtiukiu
kwy kar hcayarngmparlayhcay. ngarsny
kiuytiungaarhpyng bhurarhpyhckayayarnng
kiung ngarmhtpar ahkyarsayarbhurarm-
rhikyayarnngkiung kyngnyrhukylar. ngarsny
askkiu sayhcayeat. askkiulny rhnggh-
cayeat. ngarsny anarpayarhcayhkyng ngghar
dnhkteat. anarkiulny pyayarkhcayeat.
ngarklmh abhysuumy hcmymhnutiung.
ngarsny ahcnaymyellaskrhngpayeat hu
ngarkl kiu kayarnngkngsiuhkye kyinsi-
ueat. ngarsny pyayarnglksayarhtarkiu
sway trarhcerngghcpulyk ngarrnsuutiuh
apyhctrarkiu hcerngmny. ngarkiumun-
sayarsuutiuh hkanhtiuksayaryphca lya-
yark ngarsppamny. ngarmyhartiukiu
aswaynhngyhcmmuuhcaymny. ngarhtar
sny asarkiu hcarlimmny. stsayarsuu lkr

sayarsuutiueat asway rnsuakellamhuu-
 tiueat uehkayarngkiu hcarsayarklimmny.
 tparamyiusartiu sngtiusny bhuarshkng eat
 lumyiuinhgatu wmmayarkhkyng rhiky-
 layar. a kyayarngmuukar kiuytayareat
 kywntiukiui stsayar apyhcnhngalyayark
 dnpay kiuytayareat rnsuu tiu apyhctrarkiu
 hcerngtayarmuumny. pynyntayarnhng
 mimilumyiuikiu kymnsartayarmuumny-
 huusayar isehkyngghckarkiu mayarrhaysny
 lar nun saryayarhuhngatu lum-
 yartiuhaar hayarpyayarmywksiuueat. htiusiu
 mayarrhaysny ihckaraluanhcuantiukiui
 israylamyiusar apayarngtiuaar akunahcng
 hayarpyayarmywksiupvelyhng sngtiuaar
 ynay ngarsksayhkansmyhsayar hckartiukiui
 nhluanswngkylayar. sngtiusarsmetiu sny
 ipnyttar hckartayaraluanhcuantiukiui hca-
 yarng rhayarkhcayhkyngghar suutiuaar
 htspng mharhtarrky mny. iamhusny
 sarmnyamhumhut. sngtiu asknhngsiungs-
 sayar amhuhpyhceat. yayarndmyhckiuuu
 wngchcartansayarpyny iamhukiu hca-
 yarn-grhayarklyhng kiuyask tarrhnykylimmnyhu
 pyayarsiueat. htiunayhkyngtwng htarwr-
 burark yayrihkayarmyiu tbhk mayarbhpyny
 aarbrimtayarngrui naybayartayarng htippa-
 yarsiutk israyl amyiuisartiuaar ngarapiung-
 pay sayar hkarnarnpynykiu kynyrrhulayar.
 sngahckiu aarrunsny hayarttayarnpayar
 mhar say mimilumyiuichnywayrarsiu
 rayarkskellsiu sngsnlyny tksWarsayar
 itayarnpayarmhar say sngeatlumyiuichny-
 wayrarsiu rayarklayar. akyayarngmuukar
 sngtiusny jintayar kar dayrhrwar mayrib-
 hhcmrayanar israylamyiusar tiurhaymhar
 ngarkiu mriumsaypyu pyhcmharkypye.
 htiukyayarng israylamyiusartiuaar ngarpay
 sayar pynykiu sngsny kiuymykhcinhng
 myngsayar lny htiupynysiu mwngchcarrhu
 mayarrhayaar mintayarmueat.

33

bhuarshkngeatlumayarrhaysny msaymhe
 is raylamyiusartiukiui kayarnkyepaysayar
 mngglar hckar huumuukar htarwrbbhuarsny
 sinartayarnpayark kyw tayarmueat. hci-
 rarpmh htiuluutiuaar nayhtwktayarmueat.
 parntayarnpayark rayarnghkynyhtwnpta-
 yarmuu sn rhngsayersuu ahtayarnghasa-
 yarngtiunhngatu kywtayarmuu dhm-
 mesny israylluutiuaabhiu lkyarlktaayar mh
 htwklayeat. akyhcnghchc htiuluumyiuikiu
 hkyhctayarmueat. mimi snrhngsuuapa-
 yarngtiusny ahtantayarnpartwng rhikyeat.
 suutiusny hkyaytayarnng pywpw hckarta-
 yartiukiui narhkankylayeat. yarkupamyiu
 pristamwayhkanrsayar dhmm trarkiu
 mayarrhaysny ngartiuarhtareat. isray-
 lamyiumngmyarnhngtkw amyiua nwy-
 yartiusny hcnywaysayarahkar htiusuusny
 yayrhu runamyiu rhngbhurnghpyhceat.

rubngamyiu msay askrhng suueatluutiui
 sny myarparhcaysayar. yudamyiukiukar
 aiuhartwrbbhurar yudhckar sankiu narhta-
 yarng suukiu amyiusarhkyngtiurhirarsiu
 sayarnghckelltayarmuupar. mimiktiusny
 mimiabhiu tnpay hcaysayar. suukiu
 rnsuutiulkmh kyntgtayarmuupar. lay-
 wiamyiuikiukar sngeatsumimnhng urim sny
 msaararp sngghuanhcm mayribhhcmray
 anarmhar sngsnkyngbbhkyusayar sngeat
 snrhngsuu rhiparhcaysayar htiusuusny
 kiuyimbhphychsayarlny ngarmtway mmyn-
 ghui siutteat. kiunyeahckiu kiulny mmht
 tt. kiysarsmekiulny msitt. akyayarngm-
 uukar hckartayarkiu narhtayarnng ptiynar-
 ngtayarn kiu hcaayarnghayarktteat. suu-
 tiusny hcerntayarmuuhkyktiukiui yarkupa
 myiung trartayarkiu israyl amyiung sw-
 ngkylimmny. merhiuransarpayarnkiu
 rhaytayarnng tkiuyluan merhiuraryjkiu
 yjplngtayarpayarnng tnghtarkylimmny.
 aiuhartwrbbhurar suueatuhchckarkiu ka-
 yarnkyepay suulupsayarnsayararmhukiu
 lkhkantayarmuupar. suut bhk ht suukiu
 munsayarsuutiuisny nayarkthpn mhtniun-
 gaayarnng suutiuhckarkiu hkyiutayarmuupar.
 bngyarmin amyiukiukar htarwrbbhurar
 hkyhc tayarmuusayar suusny ahtan-
 tarpartwng luanhkyuanhewar nayr
 limmny. suukiu ahcnymayell hpuanlwhm
 suueatphkuankyarmhar nayrarhkyta-
 yarmuulimmny. yayarspamyiukiukar
 htiunayayarsayar pyny sny ahtkmiughka-
 yarnkgng bhndaraarhpyngng aayarkarp
 punkwu nknellsayar araraarhpyngng nayh-
 pyhchcaysayar bhndar lhpchcaysayar
 bhndar aarhpyngng askkysayartayarngh-
 tip myellmyansayartayarnng htellk htwksa-
 yar bhndaraarhpyngng myaykyebhndar
 hcuanghraraarhpyngng htarwr bhuar-
 paytayarmuuar mngglarrhparhcaysayar.
 hkyuannay tayarmuusayarsuueat kyayjuu-
 tayarsny yayarsphkayarnng payar mimi-
 ahck-
 iutiutwng akyeakellhpyhcsayarsuueat hka-
 yarnng htippayarmhar skrayarkparhcaysayar.
 suueatbhunsny nwarlarusabhbhunkellsiu-
 ng suueat uehkyiutiusny kyanuehkyiukellsiu-
 ng hpyhckyeat. htiuehkyiu tiunhng luam-
 yiumyiuutiukiui myaykyehcwntiungayarn-
 gtpyiung nk htiuhktlimmny. ehprimay-
 iusar asayarnng sayarnng mnarrhayamyiusar
 ahtayarnghayarnngpaytny. jarbulunamyiuk-
 iukar aiujarbulunamyiu htwk swarraramhu
 wmmayayarklayar. aiuishkaramyiu mimi
 tellnaylyk wmmayarklayar. htiunay-
 iutiusny lumyartiukiui tayarngtayarsiu
 hkayar tayarngtayarnng trarshpyng yjpuu-
 jayarkylim mny. pnyghcnhcm sellwhkhtar-
 lykrhisayar bhndarkiu niuhciukylimmny.
 gdamyiukiukar gdamyiukiui kyywnhca-
 yarsuusny mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny.
 htiunayny sny hkyngsnykellsiuunay lkr-
 annhnguehtipkiu suthpell tteat. rhayue-

hcwarsayarabhiukiu mimiabhiurwayyuu
 trarmnghkwellwayar htiuar luanhkiyu-
 reat. luumyartiueat akellamhuupulyk
 liuklar htarwrbbhurareat trar mhu is-
 raylamiyu hcerngtayarmuuhkyktiukiu
 pyulayeat. dnamiyukiukar dnamiusny
 hkyngsangsny hpyhc barrhpnymh hkun-
 limmny. nsaliامييukiukar aiunsaliاميي
 kyay juutayarnhngkywyw htarwrbbhurap-
 tayarmuasayar mngglarnhng pynyhcuanlyk
 anayarkpiung tayarngpiungkiu wngcharla-
 yar. aarrharamyiukiukar aarrharamyiussy
 sar smekiur mngglarrhiparhcaysayar.
 nyeahckihkyngeat hcit nhngtwayhkyng
 mimihkyaykiu senhchkyng rhiparhcaysa-
 yar. snggeattanhkarknlkyngtiussy
 sannhngkyay warhpny pyekylimmny.
 sngeatnayrkarrhpyhcsny atiung sngahcw-
 stihpyhclimmny. sngkiu pyuhchcayhkyng-
 ngghar bhunaarnubhayarnhng pynyhcuan-
 lyk miughkayarnkgngkiu hcetayarmuussayar
 yayrhurun amyueat bburarshkngnhg
 tuussayarsuumrhi. rhayuehcwarsayar-
 hurarshkngsny sngghkiulhuanrar hpyhc
 nihchchtarwr lkruantayarhpny sngkiu
 htiayarkm tayarmueat. rnsuutiukiu
 sngrhaymh nhnghtut suutiukiu hpyk-
 sesayarahkwng paytayarmuumny. isray-
 lamiussy bhaylwt tmyiu tny nayrlimmny.
 yarkupnanwysny hcar hpcyh rnynhngpny-
 hcuanseyarpny nayrarky miughnhgrny
 lny hckhckylimmny. aiuisraylamiyu
 kysny mngglarrhieat. htarwrbbhurar
 kyntgtayarmuussayarmyiu sngnhnga
 bhysuutuussy. htiubhurarsny sngkiu
 kwykar sayar diunglwah sngkiu hkyemy-
 hayarksayar htarlknk hpyhctayarmueat.
 sngeat rnsuutiussy sngrhaymharrhuan
 sngsny suutiueat myngmutsayararptiu
 nngrlim mnyhu mywksieat.

34

htiunayark mayarrhaysny mayarbhlwng-
 pyngmh swar yaryihkayarmyutbhh nayba-
 yartayarng pisgarhtip payarsiu tkshpyng
 htarwrbbhurarsny dnmyitiung aayarng
 gildpny thrayarkluan nsalipyny thrayark-
 luan elhprimpy mnar rhaypnynhngtkw
 awaysuansayar pnglytiungaayarng yud-
 pynytrhayarkluan tayarngpnynhngtkw
 jayarmyitiungaayarng hcwnplwanmy-
 iutnyhuusayar yaryihkayarmyutnysayar
 hkyiung nhng lwngpyngtiukiu pyta-
 yarmueat. htarwrbbhurarklly ngarsny
 aarbyhan ijark yarkuptiuar kyinsiu
 sngeatamiyanwy aar ngarpaymnyhu
 gtihtarsayarpynykiu kynylayar. sngsny
 kiuymykhcinhgmyngsrsayar ahkwngkiu
 ngarpayeat. siurartwng kuumswarrhu
 mintayarmueat. htarwrbbhurarklly
 ngarsny aarbyhan ijark yarkuptiuar kyin-
 siu sngeatamiyanwy aar ngarpaymnyhu

gtihtarsayarpynykiu kynylayar. sngsny
 kiuymykhcinhgmyngsrsayar ahkwngkiu
 ngarpayeat. siurartwng kuumswarrhu
 mintayarmueat. bkpapgyrmyiutbhh
 mayarbhpny thcuanthku sayarhkyiung
 snggyiutayarmueat. mayarrhayeat
 sngghyungkiu ynaytiungaayarng abhy-
 lumyhmshirar. mayarrhaysny anihchra-
 yarksayarahkar ask trarnhchsyhieat.
 sueatmykhcimmhunsay. hkwnaar lny
 mlyayarsay. israylamiyusartiussy may-
 yarrhaykiu aayarkmay mayarbhlwngpyng
 arksuansyptluan ngiukywaymyntmhky-
 gkiu pyukyeat. mayarrhayatwk ngiuky-
 waymyntmsayar nay rkarrlwnpyemh
 nuneatsar yayarrhusny ahtkk mayarrhayeat
 lktngmngglarkiu hkanrshpyng pnyars-
 bhayar nhng pynyhcuanseyarsuuhpyhc
 israylamiyusartiussy yayarrhueat hckarkiu
 narhtayarnglyk mayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuussyatiung pyukyeat. htar-
 wrbbhurarcaylwhttayarmuu aellguttupny
 twng hparrayarbhurngnhg suueatkywn-
 mhhc pynysarapayarng tiu nimitlkhknar
 aanbhwsayaramhu aluanhcuantiukiu pyu
 israylamiyusarapayarngtiurhaymhar mhar
 tnhiutayarnhng alwnkyayarkmbhwysayar
 amhu arapayarngtiukiu pylayartwng
 htarwrbbhurareat myknhartayarkiu
 kiuytiungkiuykyp hpuumyngsrsayar prayarhp-
 kmayarrhaykellsiu nayarkthpn israylamiyu
 suunhngtuusayar prayarhpkthcuantparmyh
 mpayarmhtwn. htarwrbbhurarcaylwhtta-
 yarmuu aellguttupny twng hparrayar-
 burngnhg suueatkywnmhhc pynysara-
 yarng tiu nimitlkhknar aanbhwsayaramhu
 aluanhcuantiukiu pyu israylamiyusara-
 yarngtiurhaymhar mhar tnhiutayarnhng
 alwnkyayarkmbhwysayar amhu arapa-
 yarngtiukiu pylayartwng htarwrbbhurareat
 myknhartayarkiu kiuytiungkiuykyp hpu-
 umyngsrsayar prayarhpkmayarrhaykellsiu
 nayarkthpn israylamiyu suunhngtu-
 usayar prayarhpkthcuantparmyh mpa-
 yarmhtwn. htarwrbbhurarcaylwhttayarmuu
 aellguttupny twng hparrayarbhurngnhg
 suueatkywnmhhc pynysarapayarng tiu
 nimitlkhknar aanbhwsayaramhu alu-
 anhcuantiukiu pyu israylamiyusara-
 yarngtiurhaymhar mhar tnhiutayarnhng
 alwnkyayarkmbhwysayar amhu arapa-
 yarngtiukiu pylayartwng htarwrbbhurareat
 myknhartayarkiu kiuytiungkiuykyp hpu-
 umyngsrsayar prayarhpkmayarrhaykellsiu
 nayarkthpn israylamiyu suunhngtuusayar
 prayarhpkthcuantparmyh mpayarmhtwn.

htarwrbbhurareat kywnmayarrhaysny
 anihchc yarksayarnayark mayarrhaylkhta-
 yark nuneatsar yayarrhuar htarwr-
 hurark ngareatkywnmayarrhaysny ani-
 hchcrayarklaypye. siuhpyhc sngnhng
 sngparsayar iluupayarrngtiusny yhkut
 yayardnmyhctbhksiu kuukylayar. isray
 lamyiusartiuaar ngarpaysayarpnykiu
 wnghcarkylayar. mayarrhayaar ngargtirhis-
 nyatiung sngtiunng smysayarmyaykiu
 sngtiuaar ngarpaymny. tayarkyemhch
 laybnuntayarrngtiungaayarnng ng uhprrtmy-
 hckyemhch hittipynytrhayarkluan parlyk
 naywnggrarbhk pnglykyetiungaaayarnng
 sngtiuny apiungahkyarhpyhcrmy. sngask-
 tnysny karlptluan sngrhay mhar abhysu-
 umyhmhkanmrpniumgrar. mayarrhaynhn-
 gatuu ngarrhi skellsiu sngnhngatuu
 ngarrhilimny. ngarsny sngkiu mhcvn
 sngkiuphcmhtar. aaryuu rellrghkyngnrhila-
 yar. bhiubhaytiuaar paymnyhu ngarkyins-
 usayarpnykiu sngsny iluutiu aarway
 amwaypayrmny. siuhpyhc ngareatky-
 wnmayarrhay mharhtarsayar traratiung
 kyngmnyhu hcayarngrhayarkhkyngn-
 gar aaryuu alwnrellrghkyngnrhilayar.
 kyanhcnylaysmyhti aayarngmnyakya-
 yarnng htiutrarlmsiu liukylayar. lkayrbhk
 lkwellbhksiu mlwhellhng. htiupny-
 tikymhar rayhtarsmyhatiung kyng mnyhu
 hcayarngrhayarkhkyngaliungar kymh-
 carkiu mbht mrwtbellmnyay nainynmpyt
 kynyrbhtrwrmny. siupulyhng sngsny
 akyanhtmyayark aayarngmnynglim mny.
 sngkiu ngarmharhtarsnymhutlayar.
 aaryuu rellrghkyngnrhilayar. mky-
 yarknhng hcitmpyknghng. swar layrarrar
 sngcatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarrhisnyhu
 mintayarmueat. htiuahkar yayarmhusny
 biulmngmyartiukiu hkayar tprrhayarklu-
 ansiu swarkylayar. sngtiueat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurar apiungpaytayarmuusayarpny
 kiw wnghcarkkyngnghar suanrkatwngtwng
 iyayardnmyhc tbhksiu kuursayarkyayarnng
 rikhkarkiu pyngsnggrkymny akyayarnng
 luumyartiuaar sngsiukylayarhu mharhtar
 layeat. thpn yayarrhusny rubngamyusar
 gdamyiu sar mnarrhayamiusartwktiukiu
 hkayar htarwrbbhurareat kywnmayarrhaysny
 sngtiuaar mharhtarsayar hckarhuumuukar
 sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarсны
 sngtiukiu ipyny nayrarhkytayarmuupye.
 sngtiusarmyay suungmyarnhng tirh-
 sarn myartiusny yayardnmyhcarhaybhk
 mayarrhappaysayar pyny nayrherkyymny.
 htarwrbbhurarсны sngtiuaar nayrarhkysny
 atiung nyeahckitiuaar nayrarhkyta-
 yarmmuumhe sngtiueat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurapaytayarmuusayarpnykiu
 suutiussny msimmyuumhetiungaayarnng
 sngtiutwng hkwnaar kyesayar hchcsurel-

lapayarrngtiusny lknkkiunglyk sngtiun-
 yeahckiumyarrhaymhar kuu mhckym-
 nyhuusayar hckarkiu aayarkmaykylayar.
 htiunayarkmh htarwr bbhurareatkywn
 mayarrhaysny yayardnmyhc nayhtwkrar
 bhkpay sngtiupiungsayarpnyysiu pyn wng-
 carky mnyhu pyayarsieat. htiusuutiuklly
 kiuytayarmharhtartayarmuu smyhkiu
 kywntayartiuypyuparmny. hcaylwhtta-
 yarmuusmyh sayar arpsiu swarparmny.
 ararrartiuy mayarrhayeahckarkiu narhta-
 yarnng snynnytuu kiuytayarhckarkiu
 narhtayarnngpar mny. siuhpyhc kiuyta-
 yareat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar sny
 mayarrhaynhngatuu rhiskellsiu kiuyta-
 yarnhngatuu rhitayarmuuparhcaysayar.
 aarnartayarkiu sn mharhtartayarmuus-
 myh sayarhckarkiu narmhtayarnngsarsuu
 mnyssnykar asaysthykngkiu hkanhcayarmny.
 siuhpyhc aaryuutayar muupar. rellrghkyng-
 rghitayarmuuparhu yayrhuaar pynlyhayark
 kyeat.

2

nuneatsaryayarrhusny suulyhiunhchya-
 yarkkiu rhittimmyiumh titsithcwarhchayl-
 whtlyk hkarnarnpyny yayrihkayarmyiukiu
 swar kynyrbhukylayarhu mharhtarliuk
 snyatiung suutiussny swarpyelyhng rarhk-
 pamnyrhi sayar pynyntsarminmaimsiu
 wngnaylayeat. pynysarahkyiutiuklly
 ipynykiu hcuuhcm hkyngnghar israylamy-
 iusarahkyiutiussny ynayny mhar myiutwng-
 siu wngparpyehu yayrihkayarmngkyeear
 lyhayarkkyarkysny rhisayar yayrihkayarm-
 ngkyesny rarhkpaar sngsesiu rayarklar
 sngaimsiuwngsayarsuutiukiu aplayar. suu-
 tiussny tpynyluankiu hcuuhcmhkyngnghar
 rayarklarpyehu amintayarnhng hcaylwht-
 layeat. rarhkpsny htiusuunhchayarktiukiu
 whkhtar nhngpyemh kywnmsesiu luura-
 yarksny mhnpareat. siuar twng abhyarp-
 klarsnykiu msipar. miughhkyup tanhkarp-
 ithkyinhisayarahkar suutiuy sny htwk-
 swarkypareat. abhyarpsiu htwkswar snykiu
 msipar. alyngamnyliukkylayar. mhaka-
 yarnng mheparlimmnyhu pynpyareat.
 siusiusayarnly htiusuutiukiu aimapayarsiu
 tkhcay amiupayarmharhpyntarsayar piuk-
 snriutell whkhtarhngpye. mnglungtiusny
 yayardnmyhckuuarlmsiu liukkyleat. my-
 iupngysiarayarkkyemyh myiutanhkarm-
 yarkiu pitkyeat. suulyhiutiussny maipmhe
 minmsny suutiurhirar aimmiupayarsiu
 utk htarwrbbhurarсны sngtiuaar ipynykiu
 pay tayarmuukyayarnngkiung sngtiukiu
 ngartiukyayarklnaar kye sngtiukyayarnng
 pynysuupnyysarayarnngtiusny hcitpykky-
 yarnngkiung kywnmsipareat. sngtiussny
 aellgutupyny mhhtwklarsayarahkar ed-
 uanpnglyraykiu htarwrbbhurar hknhky-
 yarkhcaytayarmuu kyayarnngkiung yayardn-

myhctbhknay sngtiu rhngrhngbpyksesayar
aarmayarrihngbhurng rhihunnhng aughtiu
sngtiupyusayaramhukiung akywnuptiuk-
yar rkypye. htiusitngkiukyarsayarahkar
akywnuptiusny hcitpyk sngtiukyayarn
thcuaentyayarksaysarsuumyh rellrnhgkyngstti
alyhngmkywngngpar. akyayarngrmuu kar
sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhursny
ahtk kayarnkgngbhuanng aayarkarp-
myaykyeng ahciu rsayar bhurarshkngbpy-
hctayarmueat. siuhpyhc sngtiu kywnmsny
kyayjuupyusayar kyayarn sngtiusny
kywnmpayarkbhayartiu kyayjuupyu kywn-
mmibh nyeahcm mayarnghchrisayar suuti
nhngsiungsmysayarsuutiukiu mstbhell
askhkymars paymnyhu htarwrbbhurarkiu
tiungtny kyinsiukypar. mhsayarlkhk-
narsksaykiulny payhkelkyparhisiu lyhng
htiusuutiuk sngsny ngartiuhmukiuln mba-
yarmpy lyhng sngaskatwk ngartiasksny
aarmhkan hpyhchcaytayar. ipynykiu
htarwrbbhurarpaytayarmuusayar ahkar
sng shhcarchayarn kyayjuupyumnyhu
wnhkankyeat. htiuminmnayrar aimsny
myiuriunarmharrhisayar kyayarn htiusu-
tiukiu pytngpayarkkkyyiunhng lyhayarkhy
lyk sngtiusny liukrharsaysarsuutiunhng
lwt mnyakyayarn tayarngpayarsiupay
suanrkpunnayky par. rharsaysarsu-
tiusny pynsayarnayarkmh swarkyparhu
siulyhng htiusuutiuk sngsny kyinsiuh-
caysayarakyn kyayarn ngarti apyhcm-
rayarkparhcaynhng. ipynysi ngartiura-
yarklarsayarahkar yhku lyhayarkhsayar
pytngpayark ikiyinekiu hkynyhtar sngmibh
sngmayarnmyarnhng payarkbhayarmyara-
payarngtiu kiu sngaim hkayartharmny.
htiuhakar sngaimhtellk lmsiuthtwksarsayar
suumnysnykar saylyhngsaypyhckiu ki-
uytiunghkanhcayn ngartiussny apyhclwthcay.
sngaim rhisayarsuumny snykiu asayst-
lyhng saypyhckiu ngartiussny hkanhcayn.
ngartiuhmukiulny sngsny bhayarpypy-
hng sngyhkukyinsiuhcaysayar akyinnhng
ngartiussny lwthcay husiulyhng minmk
sngtiuhckarrhisnyatiung hpyhpar hca-
tayarhu wnhkanlyk lwhliuk suutiusny
swarky eat. minmsnylny htiukyaynekiu
pytngpayark hkynyhtarlayeat. htiusu-
tiusny tayarngpayarsiurayarkaayarn swar
liukrharsaysarsuuti mpynmhetiungaayarn
suanrk naykyeat. rharsaysarsuutiussnylny
lmtrhayarkluan rhar mtwayky. htiulu-
nhhchayarktiussny lhy tayarngpayark k
sngpyemh myhckiu kuushpyng nuneatsar
yayarrhuhtansiu rayark mimitiu hpy-
hchsmtyhtiukiu pynkyarlyk akyhcnghchc
htarwrbbhursny htiupyny thrayarkluankiu
ngartiulksiu aptayarmuupye. ngarti
kyayarn pynysuupynsarapayarngtiusny
hcitpyk lyk rhikypareathu yayarrhuaar
lyhayarksiueat.

yayarrhusny nannkhcayarchayarht israyl
amyiusarapayarngtiunhngtkw rhittimmi-
umhpyarapayarnmyhckiu mkuumhe
myhcnartwng hcarhkhnhkykyeat. suan-
rkhcaysayarahkar tpmhuutiussny tpt
rhayarkluansiuswar sngtiubbhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurarcat ptinyarn sayttarkiung
sayttarhtmsayar yjpurayarhit laywisar-
tiukiu mynglyhng sngtiusny nayrar
pyayarn liurkrkymny. sayttartayarnhng
sngtiuhcpkyarkiu atayarn nhchtayarnghk-
yar hkrekwarhchayarmny. liuksayarl
kiu simnyakyayarn sayttartayarnanesiu
mhkynybhell liukrmny. ilmsiu sngtiusny
thkarmymliukky sayhu luuapayarngtiuaar
mharhtarkyeat. yayarrhuklly sngtiusny
kiuykiukiu snrhngchaykylayar. aky-
yarngrmuu kar nhkypnnay htarwrbbhursny
aanhbhsayaramhutiukiu sngtiutwng py-
tayarmuumnyhu luumyartiuaar mharhtar-
layeat. thpn yjpurayarrhitiukiu hkayar
sngtiu sny ptinyarnsayttartayarkiu htm-
lyk luumyarthay siukuuswarkylayarhu
yayarrhusiusnyatiung suutiusny ptin-
yarnsayttartayar kiuhtmluumyarnhaysiu
swarkyeat. htarwrbbhurarklly yayarrhuk-
liuhakar ngarsny mayarnhynghgat-
urhiskellsiu sngnhngatuurhisny kiu is-
raylamyiusarapayarngtiusny sikymny
akyayarn suutiumykmhayark sngkiu ynay
ngarhkyemyhng hcpuyumny. ptinyarnsayt-
tarkiu htmsayar yjpurayar hittiussny
yayardnmyhcraynarsiu rayarksayarahkar
yayardnmyhc rpnayrmnyakyayarngtiu sng-
siulayarhu mintayarmueat. yayarrhuklly
larkylayar. sngtiubhurar shkng htarwrbbhu-
rareat hckartayarkiu narhtayarnky layarhu
israylamyiusar apayarngtiukiu hkayarkly
askrhngtayararmuusayar bhurarshkngsny
sngtiutwnggrhi sngtiurhaymh hkarnniluu
hittiluu hiwiluu hparyjiluu girgarrhiluu
aarmayarriлуу yaybusiluutiukiu hcnghche-
nhnghtuttayarmuumny akayarngtiu ab-
hysiu sirmnynnyhuumuukar myaykyetpyn-
gluankiu ahciurtayarmuusayar htarwr bhu-
rareat ptinyarnsayttarsny sngtiurhaymhar
yayardn myhchtellsiukuuswarlimmny.
siuhpyhc israylamyiumyarthellk tmy-
iut yayarkhce luutsynhchayarktiukiu
rwaykayarkky layar. myaykyetpyngluankiu
ahciurtayarmuusayar arhng htarwrbbhu-
rareat sayttartayarkiuhtmsayar yjpurayar
hithkyaaybhwartiusny yayardnmyhcraykiu
ngnsayar hkhnhkyngtwng myhcnayarraysny
pyt puanpuankywylyk naylimmnyhu siu-
layeat. luumyartiusny yayardnmyhckiu
kuuaansayarnghar telltiuhmppyayarn
ptinyarnsayttarkiu htmsaryj pur-
yarrhittiusny luumyarnhymharswarlyk ya-
yardnmyhcnarsiuayark hkyaybhwartiusny
lyhansayarraykiu nngsayarahkar hcparr-

trarkarl htiumpyhcraysny kmtrhayarkluankiu lyhanlayrhisayar lny myhcnayark hcelarsayarraysny tnrp waysayararp jartrnmyiun-armharrhisayar aardanmyiutiung aayarng puanpuankwylyknayeat. lwnpgyngaiungt-nyhuusayar sayarduanaiungsiu hceswarsa-yarraysnylny akunahcng pyt luumyartiussy yayrihkayarmyiusiu rhayrhukuukyeat. lu-umyrapayarngtiussy yayardnmyhctbhk siu mrayarkmhetiungaayarg htarwrbbhurareat ptinyarny sayttarkiu htmसार yjpuray-rahittiusny myhc alytwng myaypayar myellmyanhcwarng israylamiyu sarapa-yarngtiussy myaypayar rhayarkswarrkyeat.

4

luuapayarngtiussy tyayarkmyhmkywng yayar dnmymhckiu kuukypyemh htarwrbbhurark luumyartiutwng tmyiutyayarkhce luutsy nhhcayarkkiu rwayayark suutiusny yayardnmymhcaly yjpurayar hittiu myellmyanhcwarngnar iarphtellk kyayarktsy nhhcluankiu yuupyelyhng htmसार tynaynyhcarhkhky rararp htarrrmnyakyayargng sngsiulayarhu yayarrhu aar mintayarmuusnyatiung yayarrhusny hknhtarnhngsayar israyl amyiutmyiutyayarkhce luutsynhcyayarkkiu hkayarsngtiubhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat sayttar tayarrhay yayardnmymhcalysiu kuuswar israyl amyiarayatwkiatung luutyayark kyayark tluanhceyuu htmसारkylayar. siuppyulyhng sksaykiu rkylimmy. nayarg karl sngtiueat sarsmetiuk ikayarktiussy abhysiusiulusnyhu maymynyhng sngtiuk htarwrbbhurareat sayttartayarsny yayardnmymhckiu kuusayarahkar sayttartayarrhaymhar myhcraypytlayсныhu pynpyayarrkymny. htiusiu ikayarktiussy ahcnympyt israylamyiusar aayarkmayhcarbhui hpyhckylimnyhu yayarrhumharhtar snyatiung israylamiysartiusny pyukyeat. htarwrbbhurarsny yayarrhuar mintayarmuusnyhng anye israylamiyu arayatkatiung yayardn myhchtellk kyayarktsynhhcluankiu yuupyemh hcarhkhky rararpsiu htmसार htaskyeat. thpntuan ptinyarnysayttartayarkiu htmसार yjpurayarhittiu ngrararp yayardnmymhcaly kyayarktsynhhcluankiu yayarrhusny hciukhtar ynyatiungaayarg rhikyeat. yayarrhusny mayarrhaymharhtarsnyatiung luumyartiuaar sngsiuhcayhkyngngghar htarwrbbhurar mintayar muusmyhtiukiu akunahcngpyusnytiungaayarg sayttar tayarkiu htmसार yjpurayarhittiusny yayardn myhcaly rpnykyeat. luumyartiussylny kyuhcar kuukyeat. luumyrapayarngtiussy akunahcngkuukypy mh htarwrbbhurareat sayttartayarnhngtkw yjpurayar hittiusny luumyarmykmhayarktwng kuukyeat. rubngamyiusar gdamyiusar mnarrhay

amyiu sartwktiussy mayarrhaymharhkell-snyatiung lknk kiu hcewellkiung israylamiyusartiurhaymhar kuuswar kyeat. htiuyamiyusartiusny arayatkwarhpyng laysayarngghknmyhrhi hchctiukhkyngngghar pyngsnglyk htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar yayrihkayartiurhngpyngsiu kuuswar kyeat. htiunay htarwrbbhurarsny israylamiyu sarapayarngtiurhaymhar yayarrhukiu hkyemhngtayarmuu suutiussy mayarrhaykiu kyayarkwanskellsiu yayarrhukiulny suueatasktnysny karlptluankyayarkwankyeat. thpn htarwrbbhurark sksayhkanhkyk sayttartayarkiu htmसार yjpurayarhittiusny yayardnmymhchtellk tklarmny akyayarg sngsiulayarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung yayardnmymhchtellk tklarkylayarhu yjpu yayarrhittiuar yayarrhusny sngsiulayeat. htarwrbbhurareat ptinyarnysayttarkiu htmसार yjpurayarhittiusny yayardnmymhcalyhtell k tklar hkyaybhwartiusny kunkiu ngmiksy sayarahkar yayardnmymhcraysny miminayarsiu pynlar arngkellsiu kmtrhayarkluankiu lyhanlyknayeat. phtml dsm nayrktwng luumyartiussy yayardnmymhchtellktklar yayrihkayarmyiarhaybhk narmhar gilgarlarp tphkykyeat. yayardnmymhchtellk htutyuusayar kyayarkt synhhcluankiu yayarrhusny gilgarlarp hciukhtar eat. israylamiyusartiu aarlly nayarngkar l sngtiueatsarsmetiuk ikayarktiussy abhysiu siulusnyhu abhtiu aar maymynyhng sngtiuk israylluutiusny myaypayarmhar rhayarkskellsiu iyayardnmymhckiu kuularkysnyhu sarsmetiu aar kyarpayarkymny. htarwrbbhurarsny thnkiukyetayarmuusnykiu myaykyesarapayarngtiussy sikymnyakyayargnngng sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu sngtiussy ahcnymyell kyayarkwanrmnyakyayargng ngartiusny eduanpnglykiu kuu kmthbksiu mayarkmhetiung aayarg sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarsny ngartiurhaymhar pnglyraykiu hknhkyayarkhcaytayarmuusny nnytuu sngtiussy yayardnmymhckiu kuu kmthbksiu mrayarkmhetiungaayarg sngtiurhaymhar myhcraykiu hknhkyayarkhcaytayarmuusnyhu yayarrhumharhtarayeat.

5

htarwrbbhurarsny israylamiyusartiur kuuhcayhkyngngghar yayardnmymhcraykiu hknhkyayarkhcaytayar muusnyakyayargkiu yayardnmymhcanayarkbhk naysayar aarmayarrimngkyeapayargng pngly narmhar naysayarkharmnimngkyeapayarngtiussy kyarsisayar ahkar rellngghkyngnsti alyhngmkwyng israylamiyu sartiukayargng hctipkykyeat. htiuahkar htarwrbbhurarsny yayarrhukiuhkayarsngsny kyayarkhtarmyarkiu luppyelyhng israyl amyiusartiuaar

arayhpyarlhemngglarkiu thnpay layarhu
 mintayarmuusnyatiung yayarrhusny kya-
 yarkhtarmyarkiu lup gibharrarlutarp
 israylamiyusartiuaar arayhpyarlhem-
 ngglarkiu paylayeat. htiusu arayhp-
 yarlhemngglarkiu paysarayar kyayarn-
 huumuukar aellguttupynmhhtwkarsa-
 yar hchcsuurell yayarkyarapayarngtiusny
 taysayskyeat. htiiupynmhhtwkarsayar
 suuapayarngtiusny arayhpyarlhemngglarkiu
 hkannhngkypye. tayar hkreswarrar twng
 bhwarmyngsayar suuapayarngtiumuukar
 arayhpyarlhe mngglarkiu mhkanrkysay.
 aellguttupynmhhtwkarsayar hchcsuurel-
 lapayarngtiusny htarwrbbhurareat hcarta-
 yarkiu narmhtayarngbhell nay msaympya-
 yarkmhetiungaayarn israylamiyu sartiუსny
 anhhkhsyptluan tayar lhny lnyrkyeat.
 htarwrbbhursny ngarpaymnyhu bhiu
 bhaytiuaar kyinsiatayarmuusayarpyny
 niunhngpyarnnyhce sayarpnykiu htiusu-
 tiusny mmyngkyhu kyinsiatayarmuusayar
 suutiukiuyhcar hpyhchcaytayarmuusayar
 suutiueat sarmyartiუსny lm arayhpyarl-
 hemngglarkiu mhkanr saysayarkyayarn-
 gayarrhusny arayhpyarlhemngglarkiu
 paylayeat. luuapayarngtiusny arayhp-
 yarlhemngglarkiu hkanpyemh anarmpya-
 yarkmhetiungaayarn tptell naykyeat.
 htarwrbbhurarkny aellguttupynynhng siung
 sayar kellarrellhcrakkyayarnkiu sngtiumh
 ynay ngarpy rhngpyehu yayarrhuaar mint-
 yarmuueat. siuhpyhc htiuarp kiu gilgarlhu
 nyatiungaayarn hkayarwayarstny. is-
 raylamiyusartiუსny gilgarlarp twng tphky
 htiultsyayrkny nyueyan yayrihkayarl-
 wngpyngmhar pshkarpwellkiu hkankyeat.
 pshkarpwellkiu hkanpyemh nkhpynnay
 hkarnarnhparhpyng lupsayar tsaymell-
 munnhng payarkpayarkkiu tnayhkyng
 twng hcarrkyeat. hkarnarnpyyny hcparkiu
 hcar nkhpynnay mnw pytlayeat. nayark-
 thpn israylamiyusartiսny mnwkiurmky.
 htiiunhhctwng hkarnarnpyynyhpyhcsayar
 aseanhankiu hcarrkyeat. yayarrhusny
 yayrihkayarmyuanarmhar rhinayhcnny mya-
 yarkyny luutyayarksny htarkiuhtaraimmh
 htutkiunglyk knlnrpnaysnykiu mynglyhng
 suuhtansiu swar sngsnyngartiubhknaysa-
 yarsuulayar ngartiurn suubhknaysarsu-
 ulayarhumaysayar htiusuuk htiusumhut
 htarwrbbhurareat biulhkyay kiuauphciusayar
 biulmhuhpyhc yhkungarlarlsnyhusiueat.
 yayarrhusnylny maypayarmhar pypw-
 pkiukwylyk kiuytayarkywnaar abhsyiu
 mintayarmuumnynnyhu maylyhayarksayar
 htarwrbbhurareat biulhkyaykiuauphciusayar
 biul mhuk sngearthkyaynngkiu hkywtlayar.
 sngnngsayaar rpkar maymythpyhcsnyhu
 siusnyatiung yayarrhupyu layeat.

htiuaahkar israylamiyusartiukiuyayarn-
 yarihkayarmyiusny kypthyhwar pithtarlyk
 rhi htwk sayarsuu wngsayarsuu thcuantya-
 yarkmyhmhrhisynhnganye htarwrbbhurark
 kynryhulayar. yayrihkayarmyiu yayrihka-
 yarmngkyenhnngtkw hkwnaarkyesayar
 hchcsuurelltiu kiu snglk ngaraplaypye.
 siuhpyhc myiukiulhnyptkrkymny. israyl
 hchcsuurellapayarngtiusny hkyayarkrkptlu-
 anlhnpyt hkyngamhukiu pyurkymny.
 yjpurayarhithkunhcyayarktiusny sayttar
 tayarrhaymhar yubhiltanpiuhkunhcluankiu
 sayarngrkymny. sttmnayrk hkunhcky-
 imtiungaayarn myiukiulhnypt yjpara-
 yarhittiusny tanpiukimhutkrkymny. yub-
 hiltanpiutiukiui rhnysayarasannhng mhut
 tanpiusankiukyarlyhng luuapayarngtiusny
 kyysayara sannhng kywaykyayar myi-
 iuriusny akunahcng pyiulellrim mny.
 htiuaahkar luumyartiսսny tnytnytkrkymny
 hu yayarrhuaar mintayarmuueat. nuneatsar
 yayarrhusny yjpurayarhittikiui hkayar
 sngtiusny ptinyarn sayttartayarkiu htm
 swarshpyng htarwrbbhurareat sayttar-
 tayarrhaymhar hkunhcyayarktiusny
 yubhiltanpiuhkunhcluankiu sayarnswar
 kylayaruung luumyartiuaarlny sngtiuswar
 myiukiulhny ptkylayar. lknkkiungtiusny
 htarwrbbhurareat sayttartayarrhaymhar
 swarkylayaruungmharhtaray eat. ya-
 yarrhusny luumyartiuaar mharhtarpyemh
 yu bhiltanpiu hkunhcluankiu sayarngsa-
 yar yjpurayarhithku nhcyayarktiusny
 htarwrbbhurarrhaytar tanpiumhut
 lykswarkyeat. htarwrbbhurareat ptin-
 yarnysayttar taysarny suutiunayarksiu
 liuklayeat. tanpiumhutsayar yjpara-
 yarhittiarhaymhar lk nkkiungtiusny
 swar yjpurayarhitmyar tanpiumhut lyk-
 swarkyhcnny nayarktpartiսսny sayttar
 tayarnayarksiu liukkyeat. yayarrhuklny
 sngtiusny kywaykyayarhcnny hkyngnghar
 ngarmharhtarsayarnmyararkmhetwng
 mkywaykyayar r asanthcuantkhukiumy
 mpyur hckarthkwnkiumy mpyayar r.
 htiiunayrayarkmh kywaykyayarkymnyhu
 luumyartiuaar mharhnnglaypye. htiusu
 htarwrbbhurareat sayttartayarsny myiu ki-
 utkyimlhnpytwiungswarpelyhng tptellsiu
 wngpyn nynykiulwnhcnny. nannkhca-
 yarhcnny yayarrhusnyht yjpurayar hit-
 tiusny htarwrbbhurareat sayttartayarkiu
 htmyu kyeat. htarwrbbhurareat sayttar-
 yarhaymhar yubhil tanpiuhkunhcluankiu
 sayarngsayar yjpurayarhit hkunhcyayark-
 tiusny swarmyellswar tanpiumhutkyeat.
 lk nkkiungtiusny suutiurhaymharswar
 yjpurayarhit myar tanpiumhutlyk swarky-
 hcnny nayarktpartiսսny htarwrbbhurareat
 sayttartayarnayarksiu liukky eat. dutyay
 myiukiutkyimlhnpytwiung tp htellsiu

pynlarkyeat. htiusiu hkyayarkrkptluan
 pyukyeat. sttmnay nannkhcayarhcay
 miughlghck ht arngnytuu hkunhcky-
 imtiungaayarnng myiukiu lhnypky eat.
 htianaysar hkhunhkyimtiungaayarnng my-
 iukiu lhnyptr kyeat. sttmakymtwnng
 yjpurayarthitiusny tanpiumhutsayarhkar
 yayarrhuk kywaykyayarkylayar. htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny sngtiuuar myiukiu paytayarmuumny.
 myiunhngtkw myiurhismyhtiukiu kyin
 htarwr bhurar aprmny. siurartwnng
 pynytnsarrarhkpsny ngartiuhcaylwht-
 sayar tmntiukiu whkhtarsayarkyayarnng
 suunhngtkw suueataim rhismyhtiuaar
 askhkymсар payrmny. sngtiussy kyinap-
 sayarararkiu stinhng rhayarnngkylayar.
 siumhut htiaurarkiu simyuuylhng mimi
 tiukiung israyltpkiung akynhkanhchay
 nhayarnng rhkmnykiu hciurimhcrarrhieat.
 rwhayngwaykiung kyaywartnsar santnsarrhi
 smyhtiukiung htarwrbbhurarabhiu srnhgh-
 cay bhndartayarhtellsiu swnghtarrkymnyhu
 luumyartiuaar yayarrhusny mharhtarlayeat.
 htiusiunhnganye tanpiukiumhut lum-
 yartiussy kywaykyayarkyeat. tanpiusankiu
 kyar kysayarasan nhng kywaykyayarkysa-
 yarahkar myiuriussy akunahcng pyiulell
 luumyapayarngtiussy myiuhellsiu tnyt-
 nywnng pyelyhng simyuukeyat. myiuhell
 rhismyhsayar yarkyark minm akye angy
 siu nwar mynrhismyhtiukiu htarnhng
 rhngrhngphyk sekyeat. htiupynykiu
 hcuuhcmsayar luunhchayarktiuaar ya-
 yarrhuk sngtiussy kyinsinyatiung pynytn
 sarminmaimsiu swar suunhngtkw suurhis-
 myhtiukiu sayarnghkellkylayarhu mhar-
 liuksnyatiung tanlyhiulupsayarlulngtiussy
 wng rarkhp nhngsuumibh suumayarnngmyar
 suurhismyhtiukiung suupayark bhayara-
 payarngtiukiung htutsayarnghkell israyltp
 pyngmhar htarpyelyhng myiunhngtkw
 myiurhismyhtiukiu merhiukyeat. siurart
 twng rwhayngwaykiung kyaywartnsar
 santnsartiukiung htarwrbbhurareat bhndar-
 tararhtellsiu swnghtarkyeat. yayarrhus-
 nylny pynytnsar rarkhpnhng suupayarkb-
 hayar suurhismyhtiukiu askhkymсар pay
 suussy israylamiusartiutwnng ynaytiun-
 gaayarnng nayrlayeat. akayarnngmuakar
 yayrihkayarmyukiu hcuuhcm hchaykyngn-
 har yayarrhucaylwhtsayar tmntiukiu su-
 usny whkhtarsayarkyayarngtny. htiauhkar
 yayarrhuk akngysuussy ht yayrihkayarmy-
 iukiu tnypyneat. htiusuussy htarwrbbhurar
 rhaytayar kyinapsayarsuuhpyhparhcay.
 suussy sarue lkhtk myiuriuamyhcki-
 utny sarhtwaylkhtk myiutanhkartiukiu
 htayarnngparhcayhu kyinsiuueat. htiusi-
 u htarwrbbhurarсны yayarrhunhgatau
 rhtayarmuu suueat sitngsny tpynyluan
 nhanpyarkyayar hcayarlayeat.

siurartwnng yudamyiu jayr jarbdi kar-
 mitiumh sngksayar aarhknsny kyinap-
 sayarararkiu simyuu htiauraraarhpyng
 israylamiusartiuy sny pyhcmharsayara-
 pyhc rhisayarkyayarnng htarwrbbhurar
 sny suutiuy amykhtwktayarmuueat. ya-
 yarrhusnylny yayrihkayarmyiumh luutiukiu
 hcaylwht sngtiussy bayslmyiuarhay
 bayswngmyiu anarmharhisayar aarim-
 iusiu swar htiupynykiu kynyrrhu kyla-
 yarhu mharhtarsnyatiung suutiussy swar
 aarimiukiu kynyrrhupelyhng yayarrhuh-
 tansiu pynlar iluutiukiu akuna hng
 mswarparhcaynhng. luunhchayarnng
 suanhtayarnglayark swar aarimiukiu lup-
 kyanparhcay. htiumyiusiu swarrartwnng ilu-
 uapayarngtiukiu mpngnpnarhcaynhng. my-
 iusartiussy mmyarparhu lyhayarksnyhng-
 ganye luusuanhtayarnghknmyh hkyeswar
 aarimiusartiuy rhaymhar pyayrkyeat.
 aarimiusartiussy luusuanshykyayark ya-
 yarktiukiu stkyeat. myiutanhkarmhsny
 rhaybrima rptiungaayarngluk htiaarp
 sngartwnng lupkyan kysayarkyayarnng
 luumyartiueat hciitnhluansny arnykyiu
 raykellsiu hpyhchayeat. htiauhkar ya-
 yarrhusny mimiawtkiu sut israylamiy
 askkyesuutiunhngtkw mimitiuhkayarnng
 payar myaymhunkiutng htarwrbbhurareat
 sayttartayar rhaymhar nyuetiungaayarnng
 wplyknaykyeat. yayarrhukluy aiuarhng
 htarwrbbhurar kiuy tayarsny iluupa-
 yarngtiukiu aarmayarriluutiulksiuy ap hpyk-
 sehchaykyngnghar yayardnmyhct bhksiu
 abhykyayarnng sayarnghkelltayarmuussny.
 akywnuptiu sny rayarnngrellsaya rhcit rhi
 yayardnmyhcarhaybhk naykyparhcaysayar.
 aiubhurarrhng israylamiusartiussy rnsu-
 tiurhaymhar kyayarkiu lhnryksnyhpyhc
 akywnup sny abhsyiu pyayarrparmnyyny.
 hkarnniluu acherhisayar ipynyssuupnyyar
 apayarngtiussy htiusitngkiu kyarlyhng
 akynwuptiukiu wiung akynwuptiueatnarm-
 nykiu myaykyemh pyrhngkypar limmny.
 kiuytayarsny kyemysayarnarmtayarabhiu
 aliunghar abhsyiu pyutayarmuomnynyhu
 lyhayarksiuueat. htarwrbbharkluy htilyar.
 abhy kyayarnng wpnaysny. israylamiussy
 pyhcmharpye. ngarmharhtar sayar pti-
 yarnytrarkiu hpyklapye. kyinapsayara
 rarkiu hkiuyuu priyarypyushpyng mim-
 iuhchcarhtellmhar htar laypye. htiusiu
 israylamiusartiussy kyinap sayarsuuh-
 pyhcsayarkyayarnng rnsuutiurhaymhar
 mhkanmrpmniung kyayarkiu lhnrykyeat.
 kyinapsayarsuukiuy sngtiuahtell k mpym-
 rhnglyhng sngtiunghatuu ngarmnay. ht
 luumyartiukiu srnhghchayayar. nkhpyn
 nayabhiu kiuykiukiuy srnhghchaykyhu
 sngsiulayar. israylamiyueat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurar mintayar muusnykar aiuis-

raylamyiu kyinapsayarar sny sngtiuathell
rhieat. htiuararkiu sngtiuathellk mpy-
m-rhngmhetiungaayarngr nsuutiurhaymhar
mhkanmrpnungky. nkhpynnannk sngtiusny
amyianwya liuk hkyntykprkymny. htar-
wrbrhurar mhttayarmuu sayar amyusny
aswayamyialuik hkyntykprky mny. htar-
wrbrhurar mhttayarmuusayaramyusny
aimhtayarngcuannhng hkyntykprkymny.
htarwr bhurar mhttayarmuusayar aimh-
tuayarnsgny luuase hkyntykprkymny.
kyinapsayar ararparlyk mhttayarmuusayar
suumhch suurhismyhtiukiu merhiurkymny.
akyayarnghmuu kar suusny htarwrbrhu-
rareat ptinyarnytrarkiu hpyk israylamyiu
adhmmamhukiu pyulapyphu yayarrhu
aar mintayarmuueat. nannkhcayarhcayar
yayarrhusny ht israyl luutiukiu amyian-
wyaluik sayarnghkellshpyng yudamyiu
kiu mhttayarmuueat. yudamyiukiu sa-
yarnghkellshpyng jayriaswaya myiukiu
mhttayarmuueat. jayriaswayamyiu
aimhtayarngcuann aseasetiukiu sa-
yarnghkellshpyng jarbdi aimhtayarngkiu
mhttayarmuueat. htiua aimhtayarngh
luuaseasetiukiu sayarnghkells hpyng yu-
damyiu jayr jarbdi karmitiumh sngksayar
aarknkku mhttayarmuueat. yayarrhukl-
ny ngarsar israylamyiuueat bhurarshkng
htarwrbrhurarkiu hkyemwm rhaytayar
kiuyapyhckiu bhayarpytayarngpnparlayar.
sngpyusayaramhukiu ngaraarpyayarparla-
yar. whkmhtar parnhnghu aarkhnaarsiu-
lyhng aarkhkn hutpareat. israylamyiuueat
bhurarshkng htarwrbrhurarkiu kywntayarp-
hcmharparpye. kywntayarpymisayaramhu
humuukar luyuusayar uhchcartutwng
mutsayarbarbulun wtluan ngwaynhhpcisaar
rwhaytuanakypngarsykiu kywn tayar-
myn-gshpyng tpmk simyuumiparpye. kywnta-
yar tellatwng myaymyhuplyk ngwaysny
aayarksuarnrhipar snyhu yayarrhuuaar pyn-
lyhayarklayeat. htiuahkar yayarrhuhcaylwht-
sayarsuutiusny tellsiu pyay htiuhchcarsny
tellatwng myaymyhuplyk ngwaysny a-
yarksuarnrhisnykiu twaysayar telltellkhtut
yayarrhuhtan israylamyiu sarmyarrhay-
siu sayarnghswarshpyng htarwrbrhurarrhay
tayar htarkeyeat. yayarrhunghng israylamy-
iusarapayarngtiu sny jaysaraarhkhmhch
htiungway wtluan rwhaytuan sarsme siun-
warmyny tellnhngtkw suurhismyhtiukiu
aarkhkarhkyiungsiu sayarnghswarpyemh ya-
yarrhuk ngartiukiu abhykayarngh nhayarn-
grhk snny. ynay htarwrbrhurarsny sngkiu
nhayarngrhk tayarmuumnyhu siushpyng
israylamyiusar apayarngh tiusny kya-
yarkhkhellnhng phckyeat. kyayarkhkhellnhng
phcky pyemh merhiukyeat. suuapayar
myarhchwarsayar kyayarktiukiu puanhtar
ky ynaytiungaayarnghhieat. htarwrbrhu-
rarsnylny amyktayarahinkiu ngymh-
caytayarmuueat. htiuahmukiu ahcwell

pyu htiuhkyiungkiu ynaytiungaayarngh
aarkhkarhkyiungghu hkayar wayarkystny.

8

thpn htarwrbrhurarklly sngsny mkya-
yarknhng hcitmpyknghng. sngparsayar
hchcsuurell apayarngtiukiu hkayar aarim-
yiusiu htswarlayar. aari mngkyenhng
suuluumyar suumyiu suumyaykiu snglk
ngarapmny. yayrihkayarmyiuonhng
mngkyeaaar pyuskellsiu aarimyiunhng
mngkyeaaar pyurmny. siurartwng luyu-
sayar uhchcar tirhcsarnmyarkiu kiuyab-
hiu simrmny. myiunayarkmhar kngtpkiu
htarmnyhu yayarrhuuaar mintayarmu-
nyatiung yayarrhunghng hchcsuurellapa-
yarnghngtiusny aarimyiukiu tiuhkkyngnghar
htkeyeat. yayarrhusny hkwnaarkyesayar
hchcsuurellsuansayarngtiukiu rwayhkyy
nynyahkarhcaylwht lyk sngtiusny hti-
umyiu tiuhkkyngnghar myiunayark mhar
knghtiulyknaykylayar. myiunhngway-
wayhkwar mswar kynhng. tnyetnywt-
tny asngnaykylayar. ngarnhngtkw
ngarparsayarsuuapayarngtiusny myi-
uanesiu hkyntykpmny. suutiusny ymnkellsiu
tiuk hkyngnghar htwklarkysayarahkar
ngartiussy suutiurhaymhar pyarkymny.
suutiulny liuhkkyngnghar myiuhthellkhtwk
myiu nhngkwarmhnhkiumsibhell hkwar
liukkylimmny. akyayarngh muukar su-
tiurhaymhar ngartiussy pyaysayarahkar
ymnkell siu ngartiurhaymhar pyaykpyphu
suutiusiukylimmny. htiuahkar sngtiusny
knghtiulyk nayraa rpmhht myiukiutiukly-
hng sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbrhurarsny
sngtiulk aptayarmuumny. tiuk aayarnghsa-
yarahkar myiukiu merhiurky mny. htarwrbr-
hurarmintayarmuusnyatiung pyurkymny.
htiusiu ngarsngsiusnyhu htiusuutiuaar
mharhtarlayeat. yayarrhuhcaylwhtsny-
atiung htiusuutiusny knghtiuhkyngnghar
swar bayslmyiunhng aarimyiukiu hcpk-
yartwng aarimyiukiu anayarkbhkmhar
naykeyeat. yayarrhusny htiunynytwng
luumyarthellmharnaysayeat. nannkhca-
yarcayarht luumyartiukiu raytwkpyemh
israylamyiu askkyesuutiunghatuu aarimyiukiu
siu auehkyeswarlayeat. yayarrhuparsayar
hchcsuurellapayarngtiusny liuk myiua-
nesiu yayarkpelyhng myiumyayarkbhk
tphkykyeat. suutiunhng myiuhcpkyarmhar
hkyiungthkurhieat. thpn aarimyiuanayark
htiunymyiuonhng baysl myiuhcpkyarmhar
knghtiuhcayhkyngnghar luungarhta-
yarnghknmyh htarlayeat. htiusiulyhng
myiumyayarkbhkmhar biulhkyayapa-
yarngh hknkynglyk anayarkbhkmharlny
knghtiulyk asease nayrarkykysayarahkar
yayarrhusny htiunyny twng hkyiungaly-
siu swarlayeat. htiuhkyngarartiukiu
aarimngkyesny myng lyhng myiusarya-

yarkyartiusny hcayarhcayarht alyng
 amynpyngsngpyemh mngkyesny luuapa-
 yarrngtiunhngtkw israylamyiusartiukiu
 tiukhkyngnghar hkyinhkyksayar ahkyin
 lwngpyngsiu hkyeswarlayeat. siurartwng
 myiunayark mhar kngtp rhimhnkiu msi. ya-
 yarrhunhngisrayl amyiuserapayarrngtiu sny
 rhuanhnpuyulk tayarlmhpyng pyaykyeat.
 suutiukiu liukhkyngnghar aarimngkyesny
 myiu rhismyhsayar yarkyartiukiu nhiusa-
 rpyelyhng myiusertiu sny yarrhukiliuk
 myiunhngkwarmhnmsi hkwardarkyeat.
 israylamyiusartiukiu mliukbbell aari myi-
 unhng bayslmyiu yarkyartiyarkymyh
 mnay myiukiu lhphtarlyk israylamyiasar-
 tiukiu liuk kyeat. htarwrbbhurarklly
 sngkiungsayarlhankiu aarimyiuseri rwylayar.
 htiumyiukiu snglksiu ngarap mnyhu ya-
 yarrhuaar mintayarmuusyatiung yayarrhu
 sny mimikiungsayarlhankiu htiumyiuseri-
 wylayeat. rwsayarahkar kngtspartiuserny
 hkyk hkynght alyngamynpyaylyk myiuhell-
 siuwngmilyhng kyiuhear simyuupeymh
 merhiukyeat. aarimyiuseriuserny pynkyny
 myiukiu layarngsayar meeatahkiuserny
 miughkayarrngkngsiu tk lykrhisiukiu
 myngsayarahkar abhyarpkiuserny pyay
 hkyngnghar mtthcwmmiungky. tayarsi-
 upyaysayarsuutiuserny lny liuksayarsuutiukiu
 myiunh tiukkyeat. kngtspartiuserny myiukiu
 rnyu mehkiu tklyk rhisiukiu yayarrhunhng
 israylamyiusar apayarrngtiuserny myngly-
 hng thpn pynlhny aarimyiuseri sartiukiu
 tiukstkyeat. ahkyarsayarsuutiusernylly
 myiuhellkhtkw tiuksayarkyayarrng is-
 raylamyiusartiuserny aari luutiukiu nyhp
 tiukshpyng tyayarkkiumyhmhlwt mkyngky-
 wnghcayhkyngnghar lupyankyeat. aarim-
 ngkyeki arhngbbm yayarrhuhtansiu
 sayarrnghkellkyeat. israylamyiusartiuserny
 lwngpyngng liukrharrar tayarng aarim-
 yuserapayarrngtiukiu lupykan htarhpyng
 akunahcngsutngpyemh thpn myiuseriupyn-
 lar htarhpyng lupyankyeat. htiumay
 tsayarrngnhhchtayarrnghknmyh rhisayar
 aarimyiuser yarkyarmimnapayarrngtiuserny
 sayky eat. aarimyiuseriuserny apay-
 arrngtiukiu akuna hcng mhpyksemhetiu-
 gaayarrng yayarrhusny lhankiungsayar lkkui
 msimmrup. siurartwng htarwrbbhurarсны
 yayarrhuaar mhar htartayarmuuserny
 hckaratung tirhcsarnmyarnhng lk ruhch-
 carmyarki israylamyiusartiuserny kiuyabhiu
 simyukyeat. yayarrhusnylly aarimyiukiu
 merhiu ynay tiungaayarrng htarwrhpykserar
 amhiukpuan hpyhchcayeat. aarimngkyeki
 nyuetiungaayarrng shcpng twng swellhtar
 miughhkyupsayarahkar yayarrhuhecrngsny
 atiung asaykayarrngkiu shcpngkhkpyelyhng
 myiutanhkar w phchtar asaykayarrnga-
 puyar myarhcwarsayar kyayarktiukiu
 hcupaukkyeat. htiukyayarkpuansny
 ynaytiung aayarrnghieat. htiuahkar

yayarrhusny ebltayarngpayarmhar isray-
 lamyieat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurabhiu
 yjpllngkiu tnylayeat. htarwrbbhurareat
 kywnmayarrhaysny isray lamyiusartiukiu
 mharhtar mayarrhayeat pnyttikym raymht-
 lykrhisiyatiung santnsarmparmsuanbell
 mkwellmpytayar kyayarktiuhpyng yjpl-
 lngkiu tny htarwrbbhurabhiu merhiuraryj
 misahary yjtiukiu puujayarkyeat. ya-
 yarrhusnylly htiukyayarkpayar mayarrhay-
 eat pnyttarkiu israylamyiusartiurhaymhar
 raykuulayeat. israylamyiusartiukiu ka-
 yarngkyepay hkyng aliunghar htarwr-
 hurareatkywn mayarrhaymharhtarhckell
 snyatiung israylamyiu askkye biulmng
 trarsuukye amyiuserapayarrngtiuserny
 yjpurayar hit laywisarhtmsayar htar-
 wrbbhurareat ptiynary sayttarnhhcbhk rp
 amyiuserhchenhng kywnniung ngansarpar-
 lyk gayrjimtayarrngpayarmhar luutwk ebl
 tayarngpayarmhar twktiusny naykilyhng
 pnyttikym rayhtarsmyhsayar kayarrngkye
 mngglarhckarnhng kyinhkyngamng-
 glarhckar tnyhuu sayar trarhckaraluan-
 hcuantuukiu bhtrwlayeat. yayarrhusny
 mayarrhaymharhtarsayar hckart hk-
 wnkiuserny mhkynmhtar minm suungy
 kywnniungngansar parsayar israylamyiusar
 pritstapayarrngtiu rhaymhar akunahcng
 bhtrwlayeat.

9

yayardnmyhc anayarkbbhk tayarngpayar
 ng hkyiunghtellng laybnuntayarrngtbhk
 mharpg lykmtrhayarkluannng naysayar
 hitti aarmayar ri hkarnni hpayrji hiwi
 yaybusiamyiungkye apayarrng tiuserny
 sitngkyarsayarahkar yayarrhunhng is-
 raylamyiusartiukiu hche tiukhkyngnghar
 tnyetnywtnt hcnywaykyeat. gibayarrngmy-
 iuseriuserny yayrihkayarmyiu aarimyiuserny
 yayarrhupusayaramhukiu kyarsayarahkar
 priyarypyu santmnluplyk mynypayar
 mhar hayarrngnwmsayarahtiukiu tng
 hayarrngnwmm hcutkwellhparpyngsayar
 hcpyhcrnysarraybhuutiukiu yuukyeat.
 hayarrngnwmmhparpyngsayar hkyayngngkiu
 hce hayarrngnwmsayarawtkiulny wtkeyeat.
 aayark mhiutklykrhisiyar rikhkarkiusar
 sayarrnghkelllyk yayarrhurhar gilgarltpsiu
 rayarklarlyhng akynuptiusny misa-
 haryhpwellhkyngnghar waysayarpnyk
 larkyparsnyhu yayarrhunhng israyllu-
 tiuaar pyayar siukyeat. israylamyiusar-
 tiuklly sngtiuserny ngartuanarmharnaysny
 mnaysnykiu msiniung. abhy siu misaharyh-
 pwellniungsnnnyhu hiwluutiuaar siuky suu-
 tiuk akynuptiusny kiuytayarkywn hpyhc
 pareathu yayarrhuaar lyhayarksuukyeat. ya-
 yarrhuklly sngtiuserny abhysiusayarsuunny.
 abhyarpk larkysnnnyhu maylyhng suutiuk
 kiuytayareat bhurarshkng htarwr bhurareat

narmtayarkyayarnng kiuytayarkywnntiusny
 alwnwaysayarpnyk larparye. htarwrbr-
 hurareat sitngtayarkiuung aellguttupyny
 pyutayarmuusmyhkiung yayardnmyh-
 carhaybhknaysayar aarmayari mngkye
 hayrbhurnhngbhurnghihun aarrhtutmyi-
 umhar naysayar barrhnrhngbhurng aughtiu
 pyutayarmuusmyhkiu ng kyarparye.
 htiukyayarnng akywnnuptiu askkyesayarsuu
 htunhng pynysuupynsarapayarnngtiuk
 lmhkrekikhkarkiu yuu suutiukiu hkreueky-
 iupyuhkyngnghar swarkylayar. ngarti-
 usny suutiueatkywnhpyhckyayarnngn-
 hng misaharyhpwellrpar mnyakyayarn-
 giu hlayarkhtarkylayarhu mharliukparpye.
 kiuytayarhtansiu rayarkaansayarn-
 ng har htwklar sayarnay hkererikhkarbhiu
 kiuyaimmh sayarngyuuhkellsayar imun-
 sny puunwaylykrhipareat. yhkukyn-
 par. aayark lyk mhiutklykrhipareat.
 hcpyhcrny pynysayar isarraybhuutiusny
 aschpyhcsayarlny yhkukynpar hcuk-
 welllykrhipareat. iawt ihkyaynnngtiusnylny
 alwnhkreway sayarkyayarnng hayarnngwm-
 parpyehu pynlyhayarkkyeat. israylluutiusny
 htarwrbrhurarhtantayar ahkngwmpnbhell
 htiusuutiueatikhkarkiu hcarkyeat. ya-
 yarrhusnylny suutiukiu hchcmhunhnglwth-
 cay askhkymсарhсaymnyakyayarnng misa-
 haryhpwellrpar. pristmngtiusnylny kyin-
 siuhkyngkiu pyukyeat. misaharyhpwell
 suanrklwnsayarahkar htiusuu tiusny aim-
 nehkyngnphyc anarmharnaykyayarnngkiu
 israylamyusartiisny kyarsilyhng hkrswar
 suanrkmayarksayarnay suutiumyiu rwar-
 siu rayarkkyeat. suutiumyiuar gibayarnngmyiu
 hkayhpirar myiu bayrutmyiu kirytyarrim-
 myiutny. pristakellamhuutiusny israylamyiu
 eat bhurarshkng htarwrbrhurarkiu tiungtny
 kyinsiu hkyngkiu pyusayarkyayarnng isray-
 lamyusartiisny suutiukiu mlupkyanky.
 pristapayarnngtiisny akell amhuutiukiu
 apyhctngkyeat. akellamhuutiuklny ngar-
 tiusny israyl amyieat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbrhurarkiu tiungtny kyinsiu hkyngkiu
 pyusayarkyayarnng suutiukiu mhtimhiukr.
 suutiuaar kyinsiumisayarkyayarnng apyhcdn
 rayarkmnykiu hciurim askhkymсарpaysh-
 pyng abhysiu pyurmnynyhuumuukar
 akellamhuumyar gtirishnyatiung ask hky-
 mсарpay pristapayarnngtiuabhiu htngkhutsa-
 yar suu rayhkpsayarsuu hpyhchcayrmnyhu
 pristapayarnngtiu aar pynpyayarkyeat. ya-
 yarrhusnylny suutiukiu hkiukayarnng sngtiu
 sny ngartiuanarmharnaylykpng waysayararkp
 larparyehusiu ngartiukiu abhykyayarnng
 lnyhckarkys nny. yhkumhar sngtiusny
 kyinapsayarsuu hpyhcs hpyng kywnhkan
 ngareatbhurarshkng aimtayarabhiu htng
 hkuthkyng rayhkhphkyngamhunhng ty-
 yarkmyhmlwtrhu siueat. suutiuklny
 ipnythayarkluankiu sngtiu aarpay pyn-
 suupynsarapayarnngtiukiu sngtiurhay mh

pyrhngkhkyngnghar kiuytayareat bhu-
 rarshkng htarwr bhurarsny mimikywnma-
 yarrhayaar mharhtartayarmuu kyayarnngkiu
 kiuytayarkywnntiusny skskkyarsi sngtiulk
 asksuanmnykiu alwnkyayark sayarkyayarnng
 iamhukiu pyuparye. yhkumhar kywn-
 tayartiusny kiuytayarkitwng rhipareat.
 kywnntayarti pyukayarnngpyusngsnyhu hci-
 tayarhtngsnyatiung pyutayarmuuparhu
 yayarrhuaar pyn lyhayarkkyeat. htiusu-
 iunhnganye yayarrhusny pyu suutiukiu
 askhkymсарhсayhkyngnghar israyllu-
 tiulkmh kynhutshpyng htarwrbrhur-
 ar rwaykarkartayarmuusayarp tnyसार
 yjpullngtayarabhiunhng pristayarti
 abhiu htiusuutiusny ynaytiungaayarnng
 htngghkut ray hkprmnnyakyayarnng htiusny
 hcernglayeat. lyhng

10

yayarrhusny yayrihkayarmyiuunhng
 mngkyeki pyus kellsiu aarmyiuunhng
 mngkyeki tiukyuu rhnrhngnphky sekya-
 yarnngkiung gibayarnngmyisartiisny is-
 rayl amyusartiunhng misaharyhpwell
 atunaykyayarnngkiu ng yayrurhngm-
 ngkyeadayarnnijaydksny kyar sayarahkar
 gibayarnngmyiusny myiutayarkellsiu kye-
 hcwarsayarmyiu aarmyiuhtkkye myiusarya-
 yarkyar apayarnngtiu sny hkwnaarnhng-
 pynyhcuansayarkyayarnng alwnkyayarkrwan
 kyeat. htiauhkar yayrurhngmngkyead-
 yarnnijaydk sny haybyunmngkye hayarhan
 yarmutmngkyepiran larhkirhmngkyeyarhp-
 yar eglungmngkye daypirtiutansiu hcaylwht
 gibayarnngmyiusny yayarrhumhch israyl
 amyusartiunhng misaharyhpwellsayarkya-
 yarnng htiumyiuuki lupkyanhkyngnghar
 ngarhtansilar ngarnhngatuu kuunyeky-
 parhu htiauhkar yayrurhngmngkye
 ngkye haybyunmngkye yarmutmngkye
 larhkirhmngkye eglungmngkyetny huusa-
 yar aarmayarrimngkye ngarpartiisny
 hcnyway mimitiubiulparhchcsny apa-
 yarnngtiunhngtkw hchchkye gibayarnngmy-
 iurhaymhar tphkylyk hchctiukkyeat.
 gibayarnngmyisartiisny yayarrhurhilar
 gilgarl myiusiu hcaylwht kiuytayareat
 kywnntiukiu kynyrrhulyk naytayarmmuu-
 parnhng. alyngamnykw mhckytng
 tayarmuupar. tayarnngpayarmharnaysayar
 aarmayarrimngkye apayarnngtiisny ky-
 wnntayartiukiu tiuhkyngnghar hcnyway
 kyparyehu lyhayarkkyeat. yayarrhus-
 nylny hchcmhu kynglnysayarsuu hkw-
 naarkyesayar suurellapayarnngtiunhngtkw
 gilgarlmyiumh tkswarlayeat. htarwrbrhu-
 rarklny suutiukiu mkyayarknhng. sngatlk
 ngarapmny. sngrhaymhar luuthcuant
 yayarkmyh mkanmrpnungrarhu ya-
 yarrhuaar mintayarmuueat. yayarrhusny
 gilgarlmyiumh tnynyluanhkyeswar rnsuu-

tiukiu amhttmelltiuklarshpyng htarwrbbhu-
rarsny suutiukiu israylamyiu sarrahymhar
rhuanchay gibayarngmyiuanarmhar kye-
hcwarsayar lupkyanhkyngaarhpyng st
baysayarruanmyiusiu swarsayar lm luiklyk
ajaykarmyiu mkkddarmyiutiungaayarn
lupkyantayarmueeat. htiusuutiusny
israylluutiurhaymhar pyay baysayarrun-
myiusiu sngswarrartwng htarwrbbhursny
miughkayarngkngmh kyechwarsayar
miughsekiu ajaykar myiutiungaayarn
suutiupayar hkytayarmuu suutiusny
israylluutiueat htarkyayarn saysnyhtk
miughse kyayarn sarsaykyeat. htiusiu
aarmayarriiutiuukiu israylamyiusar tiu
aptayarmuasayarnaymhar yayarrhusny
htarwrbbhurar kiu sutayarnngpyelyhng aiunay
sngsny gibayarngmyiu ng aiul sngsny aary-
lunhkyiungng ngyimwphcwar naylayarhu
israylamyiusarmyarrhaytwng mywksiu
snyatiung israyl luutiusny rnsuutiuaarapyhc
dnmpaymhutiungaayarnagnaysny ngyimw-
phcwarnay lsny rplayeat. yarrhareathcar
parsnykar miugh kayarnngkngalnaysny
rpnayeat. wngmyellwngaan sayarnghar
tnayluan alyngmpyuhu parsnymhut-
layar. htarwrbbhursny luuhckarkiu
narhtayarn htiusiusayarnaynaymyh
mhpyhchchpuu. nayarkhpnlnhyphc
mhpyhc. akayarnngmuukar htarwrbbhu-
rarsny isray lamyiubhkmhar hchctiuk-
tayarmueeat. htianayark yayarrhusny
israylluupayarng tiunhngtkw gilgarltpsiu
pynswareat. mngkyengarpartiusny pyay
mkkddarliunghkayarn punlyknaykyeat.
mkkddarliunghkayarn punlyknaysayar
mngkye ngarparkiu twayparpyehu ya-
yarrhuuar kyariyaharklyhng yayarrhuk
liunghkayarnngwpayarmhar kyechwarsayar
kyayarktiukiu lhipuan luuhcayarngtiukiu
htarkylayar. sngtiumuukar msiungmlng.
rnsuutiukiu liuk mhesmyhsayarsuutiukiu
kwpmkyky. myiuhellsiu mwngchay
kynhng. sngtiubhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
rarsny suutiukiu sngtiuk aptayarmuupyeu
mharhtarlayeat. yayarrhungh israyl-
luutiusny rnsuutiukiu kyechwarsayar
lupkyanhkyngaarhpyng sutsngpyrhng-
pyemh kynkywngsayersuuhkyiutiusny
hkiunghkansayarmyiusiu wng naykyeat. lu-
uapayarngtiusny yayarrhurhar mkkddartp-
siu ngyimwphcwar pynlarkyeat. israyllu
thcuantayark kiu abhysuumy apy-
hcmtngr. yayarrhuklly liunghkayarnngkiu
hpwngpyelyhng htii mngkyengarpar-
tiukiu liunghkayarnghellkhtut ngarhtansiu
sayarnghkellkyhu mharliuksnyatiung suu-
tiusny pyu yayurhngmngkye haybyun
mngkye yarmutmngkye larhkirhmngkye
eglon mngkyengarpartiukiu liunghka-
yarnghatellk sayarnghkell yayarrhuhtansiu
yarakpyemh yayarrhusny miminhng atuu
hchchkyesayar biulmngtiunhng israylluua-

payarn tiukiu hkayarylhng hkynylarky.
imngkyetiueat lnykup apayar hkaykiu
tngkyhu biulmngtiuaar siusny atiung suu-
tiusny hkynylar htiumngkyetiueat lny ku-
papayar hkaykiu tngkyeat. yayarrhuklly
sngtiutiukrsayar rnsuu apayarngtiukiu htar-
wrbbhursny ikellsipyutayarmuu mnyh-
pyhc mkyayarkkynhng hciempykkyhng.
aaryuu rellrghkyngrihkiylayarhu siupemh
htiumngkyetiukiu htarnhngkwpmky shcpng
ngarpngtiu swellhtarlayeat. nyuetiungaa-
yarn shcpng swellhtarpyemh naywngghky-
inayarksayarahrkar yayarrhuhcerngsny
atiung shcpngmhkhkypelyhng suutiupun-
lykaynar liungh hkayarn phchtar li-
unghkayarnngwpayarmhar kyechwarsa-
yar kyayarktiukiu hcuanpuankyeat.
htiukyayarkpuansny ynaytiung aayarn-
grhieat. htianay yayarrhusny mkkddarmy-
iukiu tiukyuu myiunhng mngkyekiu
htarnhnglupkyanpyelyhng mngkyehng
tkw myiuserapayarngtiukiu tyayarkmyh
mkynkywng rhell rhngrhngpykse-
layeat. yayrihkayarmngkyekiu pyuskell siu
mkkddarmngkyekiu pyustny. htianayark
yayarrhusny israylluapayarng tiunhngtkw
mkkddarmyiumh libnmysiusiuhkyeswar tiuk-
shpyng htarwrbbhursny htiumyiunhng
mngkyekiu is raylluutiuk aptayarmuu
myiunhng myiusera payarngtiukiu ty-
yarkmyhmkyngwngbrhell htarnhnglup
kyan yayrihkayarmngkyekiu pyuskellsiu
htiumngkyekiu pyukyeat. yayarrhusny
israylluapayarngtiunhng tkw libnm-
iumh larhkirhmmyiusiu hkyeswar tphkylyk
tiukkyeat. htarwrbbhursny htiumy-
iukiu israylluutiuk laptayarmuushpyng
dutyinayr libnmmyiusiu pyuskellsiu htiumy-
iunhng myiusuumyiusarapayarngtiukiu
htarnhng lupkyankyeat. htiaahkar gay-
jarmngkye hayarransny larhkirhmmyi-
kiu kuunyemmyiu larsayarkyayarn ya-
yarrhusny htiumng kyehng suueatlu-
uapayarngtiukiu tyayarkmyhmkyngwng
rbhell rhngrhnglupkyanlayeat. thpnay-
yarrhusny israylluapayarngtiu nhngtkw
larhkirhmmyiumh eglynmyiusiu hkyeswar
tphky lyk tiukkyeat. htianayhkyngtwng
larhkirhmmyiukiu pyuskellsiu htiumy-
iunhng myiusuumyiusarapayarngtiukiu
htarnhnglupkyan tnayhkyngtwng rhn-
grhngghpyksekyeat. thpn yayarrhusny
israylluapayarngtiu nhngtkw eglynmy-
iumh haybyunmyiusiu hkyeswar tiuky
eat. rsayarahkar eglynmyiukiu pyuskellsiu
htiumyiunhng mngkyekiung htiumy-
iunhngsiungsayar myiurhismyhtiukiang
myiusuumyiusarapayarngtiukiang tyayark-
myh mkyn kywngbrhell htarnhnglupkyan
myiunhngmyiuserapayarngtiu kiu rhn-
grhngghpyksekyeat. thpn yayarrhusny
israylluapayarngtiu nhngtkw daybirmy-
iusiu pynlar tiukkyeat. htiumyiunhng

mngkyekiung htiiumyiunhngsiungsayar
myiurhismyhtiukiung r htarnhnglup-
kyanshpyng myiusar apayarngtiuki
tyayarkmyhmkyngwngbrhell rhngrhng
hpykselateat. haybyunmyiu libnmyiunhng
mngkyekiuy pyuskellsiu daybirmyiunhng
mngkyekiuy pyustny. htiusiu israylamiueat
bhurarshkng htarwr bhurar mharhtar-
tayarmuusnyatiung yayarrhusny tayarng
payararp tayarngmyknhararp hkyiunghtel-
larp hemray twngarphismyhtiunhngtkw
mngkyeapayarngtiukiuy lupkyan askrhngsa-
yarsuutayarkmyh mkyngkywng rbhell
rhngrhngghpykselateat. kardayrbharn-
armiyumhnc garjmyiutiungaayarnng
gayarrhngpynytrhayarkluannhngtkw giba-
yarnngmyiutiung aayarnng lupkyan isray-
lamiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbhurar sny
israylamiuibhkmhar hchctiuktayarmuusa-
yar kyayarnng htiupynyarmyarnhngtkw
mngkyeapayarngtiukiuy thkartny aa-
yarnrglayeat. htiunayark yayarrhusny
israylluua payarngtiunhngtkw gilgarltpsiu
pynswareat.

11

htiusitngkiuy harjayarmngkyeyarbhsiny
kyarsayarahkar mardunmngkyeyayarp
rhimyunmngkye aarhkrhpmngkyetiuh-
tansiung tayarngriu myayarkbhkar
gngnaysrkyui tayarngbhklwngpyn-
garp hkyiunghtellarp anayarkmyk nhar
dayarppynyrrhisayar mngkyemyarhtan-
siung arhayanaayarknaysayar hkarnniluu
tayarng payarmharnaysayar aarmayarriuu
hittiluu hpayrjiluu yaybu siluu mij-
parpyny hayrmuntayarnghkyayrngnaysayar
hiwiluutiurhirsisiung hcaylwht htiun-
ngkyemyartiuisny arayatwkaarhpyng smud-
drarselluannhnggamyh alwnmyarhchawsayar
biulpar apayarng myngmyar rhtarmyara-
payarngtiunhngtkw htwk larkyeat. htiun-
mngkyeapayarngtiuisny hcnywaylyk isray-
lamiukiuy tiukhkyngnhar hkyelar mayrua-
naiungnar mhar thcutny tphkylyknaykyeat.
htarwrbrhararkluy suutiukiuy mkyayarknhng.
ngarsny nkhpynnay yhuuahkyin isray-
lamiurhay mhar htiusuapayarngtiukiuy
asayapmny. myngtiueat hkyaykyayarkui
hpytrmny. rhtartiukiuy merhiurmnyhu
yayarrhuuar mintayarmuueat. yayarrhus-
nylny mimihchcsuurellapayarngtiunhng tkw
mayruanaiungnarsiu amhttmell hchchkye
tiuklayeat. htarwrbrhararsny suutiukiuy
israyl amyiu sartiulk aptayarmuush-
pyng suutiukiuy lupkyan jidunrbarmyiu
mishrpayarsmimmiyiu arhaymyknhar
mijpar hkyiungtiungaayarnng liuk ty-
yarkkiomyh mkyngkywngchay hkyngnhar
lupkyankyeat. htarwrbrharar mharhtar-
ayarmuusnyatiung yayarrhusny myngtiueat
hkyaykyayarkui hpyt rhtartiukiuy mer-

hiulayeat. htiuahkar yayarrhusny pyn
harjayarmyukiuy tiukyuushpyng mngkyekiuy
htarnhngkwpmkylateat. rhaykarl harja-
yarmyuisny htiupynyartiukiuy auphciur
stny. htiomyiusuomyiisarapayarngtiukiuy
htarnhngkwpmkshpyng tyayarkkiomyh
askrhngchayhkyngngharmhtar. rhngrhng-
pykse myiukiulny merhiulayeat. htar-
wrbrharareatkywn mayarrhaymharhtarsny
atiung htiunmngkyemyarahciursayar myi-
urhismyhtiunhng mngkyeapayarngtiukiuy
yayarrhutiukiuy htiunhnglupkyan sh-
pyng rhngrhngghpykselateat. siurartwng
harjayarmyiumhtpar tayarngpayar tnsya-
yarmyitiukiuy israylluutiuisny memrhkiuy.
harjayarmyiu tmyiukiusar yayarrhumer-
hiustny. htiomyiumyar lkruhchearnhng
tirhcsarnrhismyhtiuy kiu israylluutiuisny
kiuyabhiu simyukyeat. luutiukiuy mh-
pyksemhetiungaayarnng rhismyhtiukiuy
htarnhng lupkyankyeat. tyayarkkiomyh
arhngmkyngkywngchayky. htarwrbrhu-
rarsny mimikywnmayarrhaykiuy mharhtar
tayarmuusnyatiung mayarrhaysny ya-
yarrhukiuy sngsiueat. yayarrhulny htiusiu
pyulayeat. htarwrbrhararsny mayarrhaykiuy
mharhtar tayararmuusmyhsayarambu thcu-
anthkukiuy lhpmtar. htiusiu hcirlmtwn-
grhisayar harlktayarngmh hc hayrmunta-
yarnghkyayrng laybnunhkyiungrhisayar
barlgdmyiutiungaayarnng tayarngpayararp
tayarngmyknhararp gayarrhngpyny hky-
iungmyar lwnppynmyar israyltayarnng
israyl hkyiungnhngtkw htiupynyualan-
hcuankiuy yayarrhusny simyuu mngkyea-
payarngtiukiuy aayarnngshpyng lupkyankw-
pmyk layeat. htiunmngkyeapayarngtiukiuy
karkyarmyngchwar hchc tiukreat. hi-
wiluu gibayarnngmyiuisarmhtpar israyl
amyiusartiunhng misaharyhpwellsayar
myiutmyiuiumhmrhi. ahkyarsayar myi-
urhismyhtiukiuy tiuk aniuingsimyuurky
eat. akyayarnngmuukar htarwrbrhararsny
mayarrhay kiu mharhtar tayararmuusny-
atiung htiiuluomyiutiukiuy kayyjuu mpyu
akunahng sutngpyrhngghcaymny aky-
ayarnng suutiusny israylamyiusartiukiuy se
tiukwan snytiungaayarnng suutiuhchtnhluan
hkiungmarhchayhkyngnhar htarwr bhu-
raliurhitiuyayarmuustny. htiukarlakhar
yayarrhusny hkyeswar aarnk luutiukiuy
tayarngpayararp haybyunmyiu daybirmyiu
aar npmyiu yudtayarng israyltayarnng rhis-
myhtiunhng py rhar suutiomyiumyarnhngtkw
rhngrhngghpykselateat. garjmyiu garsmyiu
aarjutmyiumhtpar is rayltiungniung-
gantwng kynkywngsayar aarnkluu tyark-
myhmri. htarwrbrhararsny mayarrhaykiuy
mintayarmuusmyh atiung yayarrhusny
htiupynytrhayarkluankiuy simyuu isray-
lamiuyanwy asesetiuaar amwaypay shpyng
tpynyuanhchngyilayeat.

yayardnmyhcarhay nayhtwkrarbhk aarnun
myhcmhhc hayrmuntayarngtiungaa-
yarng arhaylwnpgyngghi smyhparylky
israylamyiusartiusny lupkyan simyu-
usayarpynykiu ahciursayarngkyemyar
huumuukar aarnunmyiuanarmhar aar-
rayarmyiu myhctwk gildpynytwkmhhc
ammunpynyhcwn apiungahkyar yb-
butmyhctiungaaayarngng arhaymyknhar
lwnpgyngmhhc gngnaysrk aiungnhng
lwnpgyngaiungtnyhuusayar sayarduanaiun-
garhay bhk bkyayrhimutmyiusiu swarrarl-
aarjutpisgar myiuanar tayarngmykn-
harmh larrarlmtiungaaayarngng ahciur
hayrbhunmyiunaysayar aarmayarrihngb-
hurng rhihuntpar hayrmuntayarngnhng
sarlkpynykiung gayrhuriluu marhk-
siluunaysayar pynyhcwntiung aayarng
barrhnpynytrhayarkluankiung hayrbhun
rhngbhurng rhihunpiungsayar niungngan-
hcwntiungaaayarng gild pynytwkkiung ahciur
aarrhrutmyiu edyimyiu naysayar alwnkye-
marsayar luumyiuhtellk kynykwng sayarsuu
barrhnrhngbhurngaughtpar htiurhngb-
hurnghncparkiu htarwrbrhurareatkywn
mayarrhaynhng israylamyiusartiusny lup-
kyan htarwrbrhurareatkywnmayarrhaysny
suutiupynykiu rubng amyiug dgamyiug
mnarrhayamyiutwktiaaar apiungpay
layeat. yayardnmyhcanayarkbhkmhar
laybunhkyiung rhisayar barldgmyiumhhc
hcirlmtwngghisayar harlktayarngtiung
aayarng tayarngpayararp hkyiunghtellarp
lwnpgyngarp hcmraytwngarp tayararp
tayarngmyknhararp hitiluu aarmayarriлуу
hkarnniluu hpayrjiluu hiwiluu yaybusilu-
unayar yayarrhunhngisraylamyiusar lup
kyan yayarrhusny israylamyiuanyw asese
tiuaar apiungpaysayarpynykiu ahciursa-
yarmngkyemyar huumuukar yayrihka-
yarmngkyetpar bayslmyiuanarmhar
aarimngkyetpar yayrurhngmngkyetpar
haybyunmngkye tpar yarmutmngkyetpar
larhkirhmngkyetpar eglunmngkyetpar
gayjarmngkyetpar daybirmngkyetpar
gaydarmngkyetpar hayarmarmngkyet-
par aardmngkyetpar libnmngkyetpar
adulanmngkyetpar mkkdarmngkyetpar
bayslmngkyetpar tarpwarmngkyetpar
hayhparmngkyetpar aarhpkmmngkyetpar
larhrunmngkyetpar mardunmngkyetpar
harjayarmngkyetpar rhimrunmngkyetpar
aarhkrhpmngkyetpar tarnkmngkyetpar
maygiddayarmngkyetpar kaydayrh-
mngkyetpar krmayltayarngpayar mhar
yayarknmngkyetpar dayarppynynmhar
dayarmngkyetpar gilgar lpynmhar
gayarammngkyetpar tirjmngkyetpar
mngkyepayarng suansy tpartny.

yayarrhusny aiu askkyerngsayarahkar
htarwrbrhurark sngsny aiu askkyerngpye.
simyuurmnymyaylny amyarknsayeat.
kynsayaarmyayhuumuukar hpilittipynyhmhc
gayrhuripynytrhayarkluankiung aellguttupny-
yarhay rhihayarmyhmhcmyayark mykn-
har ekyunmyiuntyiungaaayarng hkarnnilu-
naysayar pyny hpilittimngngarpnynyhuusa-
yar garjsiluu aarjayar tiluu erhklayarniluu
gittiluu ekyayarnilunhngtkw aarwiluu-
naysayarpyny tayarngmyknarmhhc aarma-
yarrippy aarhpk myiutiungaaayarng hkarn-
nipynytrhayarkluannhng jidunpyny an-
armharrhisayar marrarpyny nayhtwkrarbhk
hayrmuntayarngkyayrng barldgmyi-
umhhc harmpynyawngtiungaaayarng gay-
blppy laybunpyny trhayarkluankystny.
laybunntayarngmhhc misrhpayarsmim-
myiutiung aayarng tayarngpayarnaysa-
yarsuunhng jidayarniluuapayarng tiukiug
israylamyiusarrhaymh ngarnhnghtutmny.
siuhyhc ngarmharhtarsnyatiung hcar-
raytanpyulky hitumyaykiu israylluutiuaar
amwaywayhpnlayar. yhkumhar ipynykiu is-
raylamyiuikiunmyiunhng mnarrhayamyiutw-
ktiaaar amwaywayhpnlayar. rubngamyiug
dgamyiug mnarrhayamyiutwktiu sny yayard-
nmyhcarhaybhk mayarrhaypaysnyatiung
mimitiuamwaymyaykiu hkankyepyehu
mintayarmueat. htarwrbrhurareatky-
wnmayarrhaypaysayar myayhuumuukar
aarnunmyhcnarrhisayar aarrayarmyiu
myhcakway rhismysayarmyiuunhngtkw
dibunmyiutiungaaayarng maydbh lwn-
pyngtrhayarkluankiung ammunpynyhcwntiun-
gaayarng hayrbhunmyiu mngpyusayar
aarmayarrihngbhurngrhihun ahciursa-
yarmyiu rhismy hildpyny gayrhuriluu
marhksilunaysayarpyny hayrmuntayarng-
ghismy sarlkpynytiungaaayarng barrhn
pynytrhayarkluankiung alwnkyemarsayarlumy-
iuhtellk kynykwng sayarsuu aarrhrutmyiu
edyimyiu mngpyusayar barrhn rhngbhurn-
gaugheat niungngantayarkluankiunparstny.
htiunmg tiukiug mayarrhaysny lupkyan
pyrharlayeat. siurattayarng israylluutiun-
nygayrhuriluu marhksilutiukiun mnhnght-
utky. htiuluumyiuunhngny ynay tiungaa-
yarng israylamyiusartiuunhng atunaykyeat.
laywiamyiusar amwaykiunpay. israyl
amyiueatbhurashkng htarwrbrhuraraar
mehpyngpuujayar sayaryjtiusny aminta-
yarrhisnyatiung suutiuaamway hpyhstny.
mayarrhaysny rubngamyiusar aswayamyiug
asesetiuaar amwaypaysayarpynymyar
huumuukar aarnunmyhcnarrhisayar
aarrayarmyiu myhca kway rhismysa-
yarmyiuunhngtkw maydbhlwnpgyng
trhayarkluankiung hayrbhunmyiunhngtkw
lwnpgyng rhismysayar myiug dibhun-
myiug barmutbarlmyiu bkbarlmayarnmyiug

yharjmyiu kaydmutmyiu mayhptmyiu
kirysimmyiu hcbmarmyiu hkiungtwngta-
yarnpaysar mbarhisayar jarrkrharharmyiu
bkpaygurmmyiu aarjutpiskarmyiu bkyayrhi
mutmyiu lwnpgyngrhismyhsayar myiu-
tiunhngtkw hayrhhun myiumngpyursayar
aarmayarrhngbhurng rhihuneatniungngan
trhayarkluankiu paystny. htiurhngb-
hurngkiung htiurhngbhurnghkyemyhayark
suupynynaysayar midynmngkye ngarpaw ewi
rayng jur hur raybhtiukiung mayarrhays
sny lupkylanlayeat. prayarhpkplupsayar
bayarrsar barlmkiu lny asayhkanrsa-
yarsuutiunhnggray israylluutiu sny
htarnhngkwpmkykyeat. rubngamyiasar
nayrarapiungahkyarkar yayardnmyhcnhng
myhckmpartny. irwaykar rubng amyiasar
aswayamyialuik amwayhkanrsayar myiur-
war myarpaytny. mayarrhaysny gdamiyiasar
aswayamyiase asetiaar amwaypaysayar
pynmyarhuumuukar yarjarmyiumhch
gildmyiurhismyhtiunhngtkw rbbarmyi-
urhayrhisayar aarrayarmyutiungaayarnng
ammunpyny twk hayrhhunmyiumhch
rarmtmijparmyiu baytayar nimmyi-
tiungaayarnng mharnimmyiumhch day-
birmiyuyn tiungaayarnng parsayarpytny
hkyiunglly baysarranmyiu bknimrmyiu
sukut myiu jarhpunmyiuarhchisayar
yayardnmyhcharhaybhk yayardnmyhcap-
iungahkyar gngnaysrkauiungnartiungaayarnng
hayrhhunhngbhurngrhihun piungsayar
niungngankynkywngsmyh kiu paystny.
irwaykar gdamiyiasar aswayamyiaa luik
amwayhkanrsayar myiurwarmyarpaytny.
mayarrhaysny mnarrhayamyiutwkaar
amway pay mnarrhayamyiasartwksny
aswayamyiu aliuk amwayhkanrsayar
pynmyarhuumuukar mharnimmyiumhch
barrhnpynytynyhuusayar barrhnrhngbhurn-
gaugheat niungngantayarkluan barrhnp-
ynny parsayar yarimyiuhkyayarkyskiu
amwayhkanrstny. gildpynytwk barrhnpynny
augheat niungngan awng aarrhtrut-
myiunhng edyimyitiukiuk mnarrhaysar
marhkireat sarmyaytwk aswayamyialuik
piungrky eat. irwaykar mayarrhaysny
yayardnmyhcharhay yayrhhkayarmyutbhk
mayarbhlwnpgyng amwaywayhpn sayar
pynmyarpaytny. laywiamyiaa amwayk-
iumpay. israyl amyieat bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhursarsny amintayar rhisnyatiung
suutiuaamwayhpyhctayarmuustny.

14

hkarnarnpynylny yjpurayarhit elarjar
nuneatsaryayarrhuahchrisayar israylami-
uanwy tiu mngphychsaryarsuutiusny amway-
wayhpn israyl amyiasartiusny amwayhkan-
rkyeat. htarwrbbhursarsny mayarrhayaar-
pyng mharhtar tayarmuustnyatiung isray-
lamiu kiumyiunhng twk tiusny hcarray-

tanpyu amwayhkanrkyeat. mayarrhaysny
israylamiunhchmyiunhng twktiaaar ya-
yardnmyhcharhaybhk amwaypaynng pye.
laywisartiaaar ahkyarsayaramyiunhng-
gray amwaympay. yayarspamyiasartiusny
mnarrhayamiu ehprimamiunhchmyi-
uhyphc laywisartiaunayhcararmyiu suuti-
tirhcsarnnhng uhchcarkiu htarhcararmy-
iunymhtpar ahkyar sayarmyaykiu mpay.
mayarrhayaar htarwrbbhurarhmarhtar-
ayarmuustnyatiung israylamiusartiusny
pyu myaykiu wayhpnkyeat. htiuahkar
yudamiusartiusny gilgarlmyiu yayarrhu-
tansiular kaynkamiuyayhpunnareatsar
karlkk htarwrbbhursarsny kardayrbharnar-
pkiuytayarnhng akywnupkiu rnysayarnng
bhurarshkng eatluumayarrhayaar minta-
yarmuustayarrhckarkiu kiuytayarn sipareat.
ipyntykiu hcuuhcmhchayhkyngnghar bhu-
rarshkngat kywn mayarrhaysny aky-
wnupkiu kardayrbharnararpmh hchayl-
whtsayarahkar akywnupsny asklaysar
rhipareat. akywnupsny kiuyhctit-
ngsnyatiung pynkyarlyhayarkhtarpreat.
akywnupnhngat uuswarsayar nyehckiu-
tiusny luumyarthcit pyhckarkiu pyusayarnly
akywnupsny akywnupeat bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurarayarktayarsiu luanluanliuk-
pareat. htiunayrk mayarrhayk sngsny
ngareatbhurar shkng htarwrbbhurna-
rktayarsiu luanluanliuksayar kyayarnng
aky sngngngpyesayarmyaysny ahcnaya sk
sngeatamway sngeat sarmyaytiueatamway
hpyhcr limmyuhy kyinsiulayeat. is-
raylamiusny tayar lhylnyhcny ahkar
htarwrbbhursarsny htiusiu mayarrhayaar
mintayarmuustny sayarnaymhch yhkutiung-
gaayarnng amintayarrhisnya tiung anhhclaysyn-
garnhheptluan akywnup askkiu rhngchay-
tayarmuustpyng ynaymhar akywnupsny
askrhchsyngarnhchchiparpye. siurartwng
mayarrhayaarhchaylwhtsayarnay hkwnaar
rhiskellsiu ynay rhipareat. htiuahkar htwk-
wngghkyngamhu hchctiukhkyngamhukiu
sayarngrwkhkyngnghar tthcwmmniung
skellsiu yhkulny tthcwmmniungpareat.
siuhpyhct htiunay htarwrbbhurarainta-
yarmuust sayar itayarnngkiu akywnupaar
paypar. itayarnng payarmhar aarnklur-
hikayayarnngkiung kyemarrhkiungghkansayar
myiutiunhng pynyhcuankyayarnngkiung
htiunay kiuytayarsny kyarrpye. siurartwng
htarwrbbhursarsny akywnupnhng atuurhi-
tayarmuustny amintayarrhisnyatiung
htiusuuti kiu nhnghtuthkyngnghar aky-
wnuptthcwmmniungparsnyhy lyhayarksueat.
htiuahkar yayarrhusny kayarnngkyepayeat.
haybyunpyntykiulny yayhpunnareatsar
karlkamwayhkan hcararbhiiu appaylayeat.
siuhpyhct kaynkamiu yayhpunnareatsar kar-
lksny israylamiueat bhurarshkng htarwr-
bhurarayarktayarsiu luanluanliuksayarkya-
yarnng haybyun pynysny ynaytiungaayarnng

karlkeatamwaymyayhpyhc stny. hay-
byunmyiusny ahtkkirsarbbamny rheiat.
aarbsny aarnkamyiustiatutwng luukyeppyh
eat. htiauhkar tpynyluanhchcngyimlayeat.

15

yudamyiusartiusny hcarraytanpyu asway
amyialiuik amwayhkanrsayarmyay-
huumuukar tayarngmyk nhar eduan-
pynynhng nehcpyk taymnpynyhcnmh
hc jintayarphyhsayar tayarngbhkapi-
ungahkarsny sayarduanaiung tayarng-
gakwaymhhtwk tayarngmyknhar
akrbbmunkiu rhayark lyk jinrarsiu
rayarklayeat. thpn tayarngmyknhar
nar kardayrhbararwar hayjrurwar
aardarrwar karkar rwar ajmunrwar
rhayarkshpyng aellguttuhkyayarngsiu liuk
pngly suanlayeat. arhaybhk sayardua-
naiungsny yayardmyhcnw tiungayarn
arhayapiungahkyarhpyhceat. myayarkbhk
apiungahkarsny yayardmyhcsiusngrar
sayarduanaiung kwaymh htwk baysa-
yarglrawsiung baysrarbrwar myayark
narmharrhayarklyk rubngsarbayarhneat
kyayarksiu ng rayarklayeat. aarhka-
yarhkyiungmyayarkbhkmhhtwk daybirrwar
siung myhtayarngbhk adummimkun-
rhayrhisayar gilgarlmyiusiung rayarkpyemh
angrhaymkaiung angrayar gaylrwarlm-
siu liuklyk hinnuansareathkyiungnar
yayrurhngmyiurayaybu siarp tayarngbhk-
narmharrhayark hinnuanhkyiunga nayark
rayhpmhkyiungmyayarkbhkhisayar
tayarngpayarsiu tklayeat. htiautayarngpa-
yarmhngsypn nayhtayarhcmray twngkiu
rhayarkshpyng ehpruntayarngnhngsiungsa-
yar myiu myarsiu kirytyarrimmyiu
rarbarlarmyiusiung barlarmyiuanyarbhk-
narmhar rhayarklyk hcirtayarngsiung
hkaysluntayarngtnyhuusayar yarritma-
yarnmyayarkbhknarmhar rhayarklyk
bkrhay mkmyiu timnarmyiusiung ekyun-
myiumyayarkbhknarmhar rhayarklyk
rhikyunrarsiung barlartayarngsiung
yarbnaylrwarsiu ng rayark pngly suan-
layeat. anyayarkbhk pnglykyenng pngly
kmparsny anyarkapiungahkyarhpyhceat.
irway kar yudamyiusar aswayamyialiuik
nayrarpyny nyapiungahkyarhpyhcnstny.
htarwrbbhararmharhartartayarmuunsy-
atiung yayarrhusny yudamyiusartiutwng
yayhpunneatsar kar lkabhiu haybyunmyi-
utnyhuusayar aarnkabhaar bheatmyiukiu
hkypaylayeat. htiumyiuhtellk karlksny
aarnksarsuan yayark rhayrhell ahimn
tarlmellitkiu nhnghuttsayar nayark
kiryasaayhparamnyhayarngrhisayar day-
bir myiustartiurhirsariu thpnhkyeswar
kiryasaayhparamyikiu tiukyulupkyansa-
yarsuu aar ngarsny smeaarhkskiu payh-
carmnyhusiulyhng karlknye kaynteatsar

ausanyayl sny htiumyikiutiukyuu karlksny
smeaarhkskiu suuaarpyhcarlayeat. htium-
minmsny hkreswarhcnayhkar lytkwk kiu
abh tayarngkhkyngnghar lngnhngtiungpng-
pyemh mnympayar ksnlayeat. abhkarlk
abhyalirhis nnyhu maylyhng smek
kayarngkyepayhcnayhkyngpareat. kiuy
tayarsny tayarngmyknhararpmiu payparpye.
hcmray twngtiukiulny paytayarmuuparuehu
tayarngsny tiung abhsny ahtkhcmraytwng
aayarkhcmray twngtiukiulny paylayeat. ir-
waykar yudamyiusar aswayamyia liuk
hkanrsayaramwaymyay hpyhcnstny. yu-
damyiusarpiungsayarmyiumyiarhuumuukar
eduan pynynhngnehcpsayar tayarngpi-
ung kpjaylmyiu edayr myiu yargurmyiu
kinmyiu dimayarmmyiu aardarmyiu kay-
dayrhmyiu harjayarmyiu isnmmyiu jihpmiyu
taylmgmyiu barlarmyiu harjayarmyiushe
harjayarmyiu hayarngtnyhuu sayar hayjrur-
myiu aarmmyiu rhaymmmyiu mayardlmyiu
harjargdmyiu hayrhmunmyiu bkarlk-
myiu harjarrwarlmyiu bayrrhaybhmyiu
bijjayarsyar myiu barlarmyiu iaimmyiu
aarjngmyiu eltayarldmyiu hkaysilmyiu
hayarmarmyiu jikltmyiu mardmnnarmyiu
sansnnarmyiu laybayarkmyiu rhilhimmyiu
aainmyiu rimmun myiu rwarnhngtkw
myiupayarngkar suansyhykayarkmyiu tny.
hkyiunglny erhtayarldmyiu jayarrarmyiu
aarrh narmyiu jarnayarmyiu anggnimmyiu
tarpmarmyiu enanmyiu yarmutmyiu adu-
lanmyiu hcayarhkayarmyiu ajaykar myiu
rharrimmyiu adisimmyiu gdayrmyiu gdayra-
yar simmyiu rwarnhngtkw myiupayarngkar
syngarmyiu tny. htiumhtpar jaynnmyiu
hdarrhmyiu migldgmyiu dilnmyiu mi-
jparmyiu yarksaylmyiu larhkirhmyiu
bayarjktmyiu eklunmyiu kbbunmyiu lar-
manmyiu kislitmyiu gdayrutmyiu bkdargun-
myiu naymmmyiu mkkdarmyiu rwarnhngtkw
syhkyayarkmyiutny. htiumhtpar libnmyiu
esarmyiu aarrhnmyiu yihptmyiu aarrhn-
armyiu nayjipmyiu kilmyiu aayarkhkipmyiu
mrayrhmyiu rwarnhngtkw kiumyiu tny.
htiumhtpar ekyunmyiunhngsuusiungsa-
yar myiurwarmyar ekyunmyiumhchc
pnglytiungaayarn aarjut myiunhngne-
hcpsayarmyiuurwarmyar aarjutmyiunhng
suusiungsayar myiurwarmyar aellguttu
myhc pnglykye pnglykmpartiungaayarn
garjmyiu nhng suusiungsayar myiurwarm-
yar tayarngpayarlmy rhmirmyiu yttirmyiu
hcayark hayarmyiu dnnmyiu daybirmyiu
utnyhuusayar kirysann myiu aarnpmyiu
erhtmayarmyiu aarnimmyiu gayarrhngmyiu
hayarlunmyiu gilayarmyiu rwarnhng
tkw sytmyiu tny. aarppmyiu dumarmyiu
erhnmyiu yarnuanmyiu bktarpmarmyiu
aarpkmyiu huntmyiu haybyunmyiutny-
huusayar kirysarbh myiu jiaayarmyiu
rwarnhngtkw kiumyiu tny. mayarnmyiu kr-
maylmyiu jihpmiyu yuttmyiu yayjaylmyiu

yayarkdanmyiu jarnayarmyiu kinmyiu gibharmyiu timnmyiu rwarnhngtkw symyiu-utny. harlhulmyiu bkjurmyiu gaydayarmyiu marrpmyiu baysnutmyiu eltaykunmyiu rwar nhngtkwhkyayarkmyiutny. kirytyarrimmyiutnyhuusayar kiryt barlmyiu rbbarmyiu rwarnhngtkw nhchmyiutny. tayarlny baysrarbmyiu middinmyiu saykar kmmyiu nibrhnmmyiu maylkmmyiu anggaydimyiu rwarnhngtkw hkyayarkmyiutny. yayurhlnghmyiunaysayar yaybusiluutiukiu kar yudamyiusartiusny mnhnghtutniungbhell suutiun sny ynaytiungaayrang yudamyiusartiunghgatu yayurhlnghmyiu naykystny.

16

yayarspamyiusartiusny hcarraytanpyu amwayhkanrsayarmyay apiungahkyarsny yayardnmyhcnar yayrihkayarmyiuarhay yayrihkayaraiungmhhtwk tayarlm siu luklyk baystayarngtrhayarkluan swarshpyng baysslujmyiusiung aarhkiastrut myiusiung anayarkmyknhar yarhplaytimyiusiung aayarkbbkhayarrunmyiusiung gayjarmyiusiung rayark pnglysuanlayeat. htiusiu yayarspeatsar mnarrhaynhng ehprimtiu sny amwayhkanrkyeat. ehprimamyiusartiusny aswayamyiualiu naysayar myayapiungahkyarsny arhaybhk atrut addarmyiumh ahtkbkhayarrunmyiusiu liuk myayarkmyknhar pnglynar mitmaysmyiusiu htwkeat. thpn arhaysiu myknharpyu tarntrehilayar myiuarhaymhar rhayarklyk ynayarhmyiusiung ynayarhmyiumh atrut myiu narrtmyiu yayrihkayarmyiusiung rayark yayardn myhc suanlayeat. tarpwarmyiumh anayarksiuswar karmmyhcsiu luklyk pngly suanlayeat. irwaykar mnarrhayamyiusartiuaabhiu amway hkanrsayarmyay ehprimamyiusartiuaabhiu hkwellhtarsayar myiumyarnhngtkw ehprimamyiusar aswayamyiualiu amwayhkanrsayarmyiuurwarmyarphehstny. gayjarmyiuunaysayar hkarnniluutiukiu mnhnghtut bhell suutiusny ynaytiungaayrang ehprimamyiusartiunghgatuunay ahkwnpayrkyeat.

17

yayarspeatsarue mnarrhayamyiusartiusny hcarraytanpyu amwayhkanrsayarmyayhuumuukar mnarrhayeat sartnyhuusayar gildeatabh marhkirsny hchcsuurell hpyhc gildpynyng barrhnpnykiureat. yayarspeatsar mnarrhayeat sar yayarkyar ahkyartnyhuusayar abyayjarsar haylksar asraylsar rhayhkngsar hayhparsar rhmid-sartiun sny aswayamyiualiu hcarraytanpyu rkysayeat. siurartwng mnarrhay marhkir gild hayhpartiumh sngksayar jlayarhpd

saryayarkyarmrhi smesksksarrhieat. su-ueatsmetiuamnykar marlar nayaraar hayarglar milkar tirjartny. htiuminmtiusny yjpurayarhit elarjar nuneatsar yayarrhu mngmyarrhaysiu hkynykp akywnup tiupa-yarkbbharynhngatu amwayhkanrsayarahkwngkiu akywnup tiuaar paychayhkyngngghar htarwrbbhurarсны mayarrhaykiu mharhtartayarmuupyeu lyhayark htarwrbbhurar mharhtar tayarumusnyatiung suutiuaabheat nyeahcktiutiunghgatu amwayhkanrsayarahkwngkiu payeat. htiusiu mnarrhayeatmetiusny sartiunghgatu amwaykiuhkanr mnarrhayeat sarahkyiutiusny gildpyny kiu rsayarkyayrang yayardnmyhcarhaybhk gildpyny nhng barrhnpny nmhtpar mnarrhayamyiusny sybhiukiu rsayeat. mnarrhayhkriung-gapiungahkyarsny aarrharhkriungmh rhayhkngmyiurhaytwngghisayar mit-maysmyiususwar lkyar bhk angtarwarmyiusiu luiklayeat. tarpwarmyiu kiun mnarrhaypiungsayarlly mnar rhayhkriungchwnmharrisayar tarpwarmyiu kiuehprimarsartiusny piungkyeat. thpn apiungahkyarsny karmmyhctayrang bhksiuuliuk mnarrhaymyiutiutwng ehprimmyiuaahkyiu parsayarlly myhcmayarkbbhkmaysny mnarrhaymyay hpyhc pnglysuanlayeat. tayarngbhk ehprimmyay myayarkbhk mnar rhaymyayhpyhclyk pnglyknkwk myayarkbhk aarrharhkriung arhaybhk ishkarhkriungghieat. htiuhkriung mnarrhayamyiusayar pynysuanpynyhuu muukar bkrhnmmyiunghg suumyiuurwarmyiar iblanmyiunghg suumyiu rwarmyar dayarmyiuunghg suumyiuurwarmyiar angdayarmyiuunghg suumyiu rwarmyar tarnkmyiunghg suumyiuurwarmyartiukiu rsayeat. siurartwng mnarrhayamyiusartiusny htiomyiutiun kiu msimmyuuniungbhell hkarnniluutiunsny htiuarpiun anyiung naykyeat. israylluutiunsny aartiupwarsayarahkar htiuhkarnniluutiukiu akunahcngmnhnghtut bhell ahkwnpayhckyeat. yayarspamyiusartiukiu akywnuptiu sny htarwrbbhurarpaytayarmuusa-yar kayarngkyemngglar kiu hkanrshpyng amyikyuehpyhc kiuytayarsnytbhiu thkriungnykiusar abhykyayrangpayparsnyhu yayarrhuaar maylyhayarkkysayar yayarrhuk sngtiunsny amyikyuehpyhc ehprimtayarang kynmyayarnglyhng tayararpsiuswar hpayrjipyny rayhimpyny hkuthellkylayarhu pynpyayar eat. yayarspamyiusartiukluyn ehprimtayarang sny akywnuptiuaabhiu mlayarkpar. hkyiungarpbkrhnmmyiurwartiung yayjraylhkyiungng naysayar hkarnniluun apayarngtiunsny sanrharnhng pynyhcuanparsnyhu lyhayark pynyhng yayarrhuk sngtiunsny amyikyuehpyhc hkwnaarkyesayarkyayarang tbhiutnykiusar myuur. tayarngsnylny sngtiuaabhiu hpyh-

climminy. shcpngmyarlyhng hkutlhellrmny.
htwkarlmtiusny lny sngtiuaabhiuhpyh-
climminy. hkarnniliutiusny hkwnaarkye
sanrhtarnhngppynyhcuaansayarlly suu-
tiukiuh nhnghtutkylimmnyhu ehprimamyiu
mnarrhayamyiu tnyhuusayar yayarspamy-
iusartiuaa pyayarsieat.

18

israylamiyu pristapayarngtiusny rhila-
yarmyiumharhcnway pristhcnwayrar
telltayarkiu tnyhtayarngkyeat. suu-
tiurhaymhar tpynyluannhimhkykrhi
eat. htiuahkar israylamiyuhkunhchmy-
iutiusny amwaymyaykiu mkanrsaysnyh-
pyhc yayarrhuk sngtiubhiuhaymyareat
bhurashkng htarwrbbhurapaytayarmuusa-
yarmyaykiu sngtiusny msim myuubhell
abhymyhkarlptluan naykylimmnyyny.
sngtiutwng amyitmyiulyhng luusuanya-
yarkhce rwaykayark ngarhcaylwhtsh-
pyng suutiusny tpynyluan siuhtswar
amwayhkanngsnyatiung raysarpyemh
ngarhtansiupnlarkkymny. suutiusny
pynykiu hkunhhcpungpiunghkyarkymny.
yudamyiusny tayarngbhkminayrar
nayrmny. yayarspamyiusny mya-
yarkbhkminayrar nayrmny. pynykiu
hkunhhcpungpiunghkyarpyemh pyny-
puankiu ngarhtan siusayarngkell ngar-
tiubhurashkng htarwrbbhurarrhayatar
sngtiuaabhiu hcarraytanpyumny. lay-
wisartiusny sngtiunhnggray abhiuki
myuur. htarwrbbhurareat yjpurayarhi-
tararsny suutiuamwayhpyhceat. gdamiyu
rubngamyiu mnarrhayamyiu twktiuisny
yayardnmyhcarhaybhk htarwrbbhu-
rar eatkywn mayarrhaypaysnyatiung
amwaymyaykiu hkanyuukypye hu israyl-
luutiuaa pyayarsieat. htiuluutiusny
htswarshpyng yayarrhuk lny tpynyluan-
siu rhayarkraysarpyelyhng ngarhtansiu
pynlarkylayar. rhilayarmyiumhar htarwr-
bhurarrhayatar sngtiuaabhiu hcarraytan-
pyumnyhu pynypuankiu raysar hkyngnghar
swarsayarsuutiukiuh mharhtarsnynhganye
suutiusny tpynyluansiuhayarkswarshpyng
myiurwarhismnyatiung hcar hkunhchi-
ungpiung raysarpyemh yayarrhunayar
rhilayartpsiu rayarklarkyeat. yayarrhusny
rhilayarmyiumhar htarwrbbhurarrhay tayar
hcarraytanpyu israylamiysar aseste tiuaar
myaykiupionghkyarlayeat. bngyarminamy-
iusartiusny hcarraytanpyu aswayamyiualiuk
hkanrsayarmyaysny yudamyiasar tiunhng
yayarspamyiusartiuhcpkyarmhar kyeat.
myayapiungahkyarsny myayarkmyknhar ya-
yar dmyihcmhhtwk yayrihkayarmyiu mya-
yarkbhkharng anayarkbhktayarnghpayarn
rhayarklyk bayswng tayarksiu htwkswareat.
thpn tayarngmyknarsiuswar baysl luj myi-
unar rhayarkshpyng aayarkbhkayarrunmyiu

tayarng bhkmbharrhisayar tayarngghkyayrng
atrutaddarmyiusiu yararkpyelyhng htiu-
tayarngmhhtwk aitungtayarngkwaykiu
wiung shpyng yudamyiusarnaysayar kiry-
tayarrimmyiu tnyhuusayar kirytblarlmmyiusiu
htwkswareat. irwaykar anayarkbhkapiun-
gahkyartny. tayarngbhkapiungahkyarsny
kirytyar rimmyiuhcwnmh anayarkbhkhar
nayhptayarraytwngsiu yararkpyelyhng hin-
nuansareathkyiungrhaymhar rayhpmhkyi-
ungmyayarkbhk rhisayar tayarngghkyayrng-
siular yaybusimyiutayarng bhk hinnu-
anhkyiungsiung angrayargaylrwarsiu
myayarkbhkhar angrhaymkrwarsiu
adummkuntbhk gayliturwarsiu rubngsar
bayarhneat kyayarksiung rayarklayeat. thpn
ararbmmyiu myayarkmyknhart bhk lwnpyng-
narmharrhayark ararbmmyiusiurayarkshpyng
bhkayarglmyiu myayarkbhkhar
rhayark sayarduanaiungmyayarkkway
yayardnmyhcnw suanlayeat. irwaykar
tayarngbhkapiungahkyartny. yayardn-
myhcsny arhaybhkpiunghkyarklyk rheat.
irwaykar bngyarminamyiusartiusny asway
amyiualiuk amwayhkanrsayarmyaynyh-
pyhcsny. bngyarminamyiusartiusny
aswayamyiua liuksayar myiumyarhu-
umuukar yayrihkayarmyiu baysayar glmyiu
emkkayjmyiu baysararbmmyiu jayrmim-
myiu bayslmyiu aarwmmyiu parmyiu
auhprarmyiu hkayhparharmayarnellmyiu
auhpnimyiuh garbhmyiu rwarhng tkw
synhhcmiyutny. htiuhmtpar gibayarnmyiu
rarmmyiu bayrutmyiu mijparmyiu hkayh-
pirmmyiu mayarjmyiu raykngmyiu irpaylmyiu
tarrlmyiu jaylmyiu elpmyiu yayrurhngmy-
iutnyhuu sayar yaybusimyiuh gibkmyiu
kirytmmyiu rwarhngtkw sylaymyiutny.
irwaykar bngyarminamyiusarti u sny
aswayamyiualiukhkanrsayar amwaytny.

19

dutiymkiymhcaraytanpyu rhima-
yarnngamyiusartiusny aswayamyiualiuk
yudamwaymyayatwng amwayhkanrkyeat.
suutiuamwaymyayrhisayar myiumyarhu-
umuukar bayr rhaybhmyiu mayardarmyiu
harjarwarlmyiu barlarmyiu aarjngmyiu
eltayardarmyiu baysuulmyiu haymarmyiu
jiklmyiu bkmrkbutmyiu harjarsus-
myiu bklaybayarkmyiu rhruhngmyiu
rwarhngtkw sysuanmyiutny. htiuhmtpar
angrimmunmyiu tayarhknngmyiu esarmyiu
aarrhnmyiu rwarhngtkw laymyiutny.
htiuhmtpar tayarngmyknhar barl bayrrar
mtmyiutungaayarnng ahtksiuhkellpyesa-
yar myiuptwn kyng rwarhismyhparsny.
irwaykar rhimayarnngamyiu sartiuisny
aswayamyiualiuk hkanrsayaramwaytny.
rhimayarnngamwaymyaysny yudamy-
iusarhkansayar abhiuhtellk nhutreat.
yudamyiusartiuaabhiusny kye kyysayarkya-

yarng suuti uamwaymyayatwng rhima-
 yarng amyi usarti usny amwayhkanrkyeat.
 ttiyt kyimhcarraytanpyu jarbulunamyi
 sarti usny aswayamyi ualiuk amwayhkan-
 rkyeat. suuti uamwaymyayapi ungahkyarsny
 hcarridmyi umhhtwk anayarksi uswarlyk
 mralmyi dbrhkmmyi siung yayar-
 nanmyi urhaymharhisayar myhcsiung
 mhelayeat. thpn hcarridmyi umh nay-
 htwrkrarhaymyknarsiu lhnshpyng
 hksluttarbayarmyi darbrtmyi usny ra-
 yarkpye lyhng yarhpyarmyi usiu tklayeat.
 htiumyi umhhc arhaybhknarmharliuklyk
 gitt hayhparmyi aittkarjinmyi rimmun-
 may sayarnayaarmyi usiu rayarklayeat.
 myayarkbhkl ny wiungshpyng hnnsunmyi
 siurayark yihpsaylhkyi ung suanlayeat.
 htiumhtpar ktttmyi nharlarlmyi rhim-
 run myi idlmyi bklngmyi utnyhuusayar
 rwarnhngtkw synhhcmi urhistny. irwaykar
 myi urwarparlyk jarbulunamyi usar tiusny
 aswayamyi ualiuk hkanrsayaramwaytny. hc-
 tuthttkyim hcarraytanpyu ishkaramyi sar-
 tiusny aswayamyi ualiuk amwayhkanrkyeat.
 suuti uapi ungahkyarsny yayjraylmyi
 hkaysu lutmyi rhungngmyi harhprimmyi
 rhihunmyi aarnharrtmyi rbbtmyi
 kirhunmyi aarbkmmyi raymkmyi anggn-
 nmyi anghddarmyi bkpjkmmyi parlyk
 tarbayarmyi rarhjimmyi bkrhaymk-
 myi usiu rayark yayardnmyhc suanlayeat.
 rwarnhngtkw sy hkyayarkmyi urhistny.
 irwaykar myi urwarparlyk ishkaramy-
 iusar tiusny aswayamyi ualiuk hkanrsay-
 aramwaytny. puhcmtyim hcarraytanpyu
 aarrharamyi usar tiusny aswayamyi ualiuk
 amwayhkanrkyeat. suuti uapi ungahk-
 yarsny haylktmyi harlmyi baytngmyi
 aarrhkrhpmmyi aarlmmaylkmmyi aarnd-
 myi mirharlmyi upar lyk anayarkmyknhar
 krmaylmyi rhihayarrib ntmyi usiu ra-
 yarklayeat. thpn nayhtwrkrarbhksiu lhn
 bkdargun myi jarbulunhkriung yihp-
 saylhkyi ungkiu rhayarkshpyng myayark-
 myknharsiuswar baysmkmyi nyaylmyi
 kar bulmyi haybyunmyi rhayarbhmyi
 hmunmyi karnmyi jidunmyi ukyetiun-
 gaayarng rayarkpyelyhng rarmmyi
 hkiungkhansayarturumyi hayarsmyi usiu
 lhnlyk pnglykmparmhhc aarrhkipmyi-
 tiung aayarng pnglysuanlayeat. aumm-
 myi aarhpkmyi rhayarbhmyi unghngtkw
 warparlyk nhhsynhhcmi urhistny. ir-
 waykar myi urwarparlyk aarrharamyi usarti
 sny aswayamyi ualiuk hkanrsayaramwaytny.
 shtmtkyim hcarraytanpyu nsali amyi sar-
 tiusny aswayamyi ualiuk amwayhkanrkyeat.
 suuti uapi ungahkyarsny haylpmyi aarlun-
 myi jarnnnimmyi aardmimyi naykpmmyi
 yarbnaylmyi larkuanmyi uparlyk yayardn-
 myhc suanlayeat. thpn anayarkmyknarsiu
 lhnshpyng aarjuttarbhayarmyi hukut-
 myi usiurayark tayarng bhk jarbulunhkriung

anayarkbhk aarrharhkriung nayhtwrkrarbhk
 yayardnmyhcapungahkyarrhieat. hk-
 iungkhansayarmyi umyar huumuukar
 jiddimmyi jayrmmyi hmntmyi rkktmyi
 gngnaysrkmyi aardmarmyi rarmmyi
 harjayarmyi kaydayrhmyi angharja-
 yarmyi edymyi irunmyi migdlaylmyi
 hayarrngmyi bays ntmyi bkrhaymkmyi
 rwarnhngtkw syki umyi utny. irwaykar
 myi urwarparlyk nsali amyi usar tiusny
 aswayamyi ualiuk hkanrsayaramwaytny.
 sttmtkyim hcarraytanpyu dnami usarti
 sny aswayamyi ualiuk amwayhkanrkyeat.
 suuti uamwayhkanrsayar myi umyarhu-
 umuukar jayarrar myi erhtayarlmyi
 irrhaymkmyi rharlbbinmyi aarylun-
 myi yayslmyi elunmyi simnarsmyi
 ekyunmyi eltaykmyi gibbsunmyi
 barlpmmyi yayhutmyi baynbayrkmyi
 garsimmunmyi mayyarkunmyi rkkun-
 myi yarhpayarmyi urhaymharri sayar
 myayparstny. dnami ysar sayarmy asny
 kyny mayarng sayarkyayarng lellrhmy-
 iukiu hchchkyetiuky uulupkyanshpyng
 nayrarhkykyeat. lellrhmyi ukiu amyieatab-
 hdnkiu ahcwellpyu dnmyi uhuusayarmyi h-
 pyng mhnkyeat. irwaykar myi urwarparlyk
 dnami usarti sny aswayamyi ualiuk
 hkanrsayaramwaytny. htiusiu israylamy-
 iusarti usny myaytpng luanki api ungahk-
 yarhngtkw wayhpn amwayhkanpyemh
 nuneatsaryayarrhuaar amwaymyaykiu
 paykyeat. suutayarng sayarmyi ehprim-
 tayarng payarmhar tim nsayarmyi ukiu
 htarwrbbhuraramintayaratiung pays hpyng
 suusny myi ukiutnyhtayarng naylayeat.
 irwaykar yjpurayarhitelarjar nuneat sarya-
 yarrhu israylamyi usarti utwng aswayamyi
 suukyeti usny rhilayarmyi umhar htar-
 wrbbhurarrhay prist hcnwayarteltat-
 yartanhkarnar waypaysayar amwayhkan
 hcrarmyay asesepaytny. irwaykar pynykiu
 wayhpn sayaramhu pyelayeat.

20

thpn htarwrbbhurarsny yayarrhuki hkeyar
 tayarmu sngsny israylamyi usarti uaar sng-
 siurmny mhar ngarsny mayarrhayaarhpyng
 mharhtarsny atiung luuaskkiu stmnyhu
 ayanamrhbell amht tmellstmisayarsuusny
 pyay mhehkiurarmyi utiuki rway htarky-
 layar. sayhcarsayhcaysayarsuulkngh lwt
 mhehkiurarmyi hpyhcrstny. htiumyi
 thcuantmyi usiu pyaysayarsuusny myi-
 tanhkar wrp htiumyi askkyesuuti uaar
 mimi amhuki kyar pyayarsayarahkar
 suuti usny myi uttellsiu hkayar suuti uh-
 tanmhar nayrarhkyrkymny. sayhcarsay-
 hcaysayarsuusny liuklaryhng suulksiu
 stmisayarsuuki mapr. akyayarngmuu
 kar htiusuusny mimi abhayarkiu angyi-
 umhtarbhell amht tmellstmieat. htiusuusny

pristrhaysiurayark trar hcernghkyngkiu
mhkanmbesayarng htiukarl yjpurayarhit
mng msaymbesayarng htiumyiunayrmny.
htiunayarkmh pynlar ahtkpyaysaraymyiu
miminayrngaim nayrsayarahkwng rhirm-
nyhu mintayarmuusnyatiung suutiusny
garlilelppyny nsalitaryangpayar mhar
kaydayrhmyiu ehprimtayarngpayarmhar
rhayhkgmyiu yud tayarngpayarmhar
haybyunmyiutnyhuusayar kirsarbh myiu-
tiukiung yayarndmyhctbkh yayrikhayarmy-
iuarhaymhar rubngkhkiung tayarlwngpyng
bayjarmyiu gdhkiung gild pyny rarmut-
myiu mnarrhayhkiung barrhnpyny gayarl-
nytiukiung rwayhtarkyeat. imyitiukar
israylamiusarhpyhchcay suutiutwng
tnyhkiasayar tparamyiusarhpyhchcay amht
tmell luuaskkiu stmisayarsuusy sayh-
carsayhchay sayarsuulkhnglwt pristrhaysiu
mrayarkmhetiung aayarng pyaysayarahk-
wng rhihchaykyngngghar rwayhtarsayarmyiu
hpyhchstny.

21

laywisar aswayamiysuukyetyusny yjpu ra-
yarhitelarjar nuneatsaryayarrhu israylamiu
tiutwng aswayamiysuukyetyuhtansiu
hkyngkp akywnuptu naychcarbhiu myiu-
tiukiung tirhcsarn myartiumyiuntytiukiung
payhchaykyngngghar htarwrbbhurar sny ma-
yarrhayaarhpyng mharhtartayarmuupyeu
hkarnarnpyny rhilayarmyiu pyayarsiuky-
lyhng israylamiusartiusny htarwrbbhu-
rar mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung mimi-
tiuamwayhkanrsayar myayhtell k myiunhng
myiuntytiukiung paykyeat. hcarraytanpyu
kayarhtaswayamiyutiusny amwayhkan-
rartwng laywisar yjpurayarhit aarruneat
sarmyaytiusny hcarraytanpyusayaraarh-
pyng yudhkiung rhimayarnghkiung bng-
yarminhkiunghtellk sysuanmyiukiurkyeat.
kywngsayar kayarhtsartiusny ehprim hkri-
ung dnhkiung mnarrhayhkiung wkhtellk
symyikiurkyeat. gayrrhuansartiusny
hcarraytanpyusayaraarhpyng ishkarhkiung
aarrharhkiung nsalikhkiung barrhnpyny
mnarrhayhkiungwkhtellk sysuanmyiukiurk-
yeat. mayarrisartiusny aswayami-
ualiuk rubngkhkiung gdhkiung jarbu-
lunhkiunghtellk synhhcmiyiukiurkyeat.
htarwrbbhurarsny mayarrhayaarhpyng
mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung israylami-
usartiusny hcarraytanpyu htiumyiutiukiur
myiunynhngtkw laywisar tiuaar paykyeat.
yudamiusarhkiung rhimayarnгамy-
iusarhkiunghtell k pay laywisarhpy-
hcsayar kayarhtaswayamiyiu aarruneat-
sarmyaytiusny phtmhcarrytan aarhpn-
grsayar myiutueat amnymarhuumuukar
yudhkiungtayarnegkyar haybyunmyiutny-
huu sayar aarnkabh aarbhnaysayarmyiu
myiunynhng tkw paykyeat. siurartwng my-

iunhngsiungsayar lymyar rwarmyar tiukiur
yayhpunnareatsar karlkaar apiungpaykyeat.
luuaskkiu stmisayarsuu mhehkiurarmy-
iuhpyhchcay hkyngngghar haybyunmyiukiur
myiunynhngtkw yjpurayarhit aarruneat-
sarmyaytiuaar paykyeat. htiumhtpar
libnmyiunhngmyiun yttirmyiunhng
myiun yertaymayarmyiunhng myiun
hayarlunmyiunhng myiun daybirmyiunhng
myiun ainmyiunhng myiun yuttmyiunhng
myiun bkrhaymkmyiunhng myiunty-
huusayar htiuhkiungnhhchkiung htellk
kiumyitiukiung bngyarminhkiunghtellk
gibayarngmyiunhng myiun gaybmyiunhng
myiun aarnsutmyiunhng myiun aarl-
munmyiunhng myiuntynyhuusayar laymy-
iutiukiung paykyeat. aarruneatsarmyay
yjpurayarhitiursayar myiupayarngkar
myiunyparsayarmyiu sysuanmyihistny.
kywngsayar kayarhtsartiusny aswayamiu-
hpyhch sayar laywisartiusny hcarraytanpyu
ehprimhkiunghtell k rsnyatiung lu-
uaskkiu stmisayarsuumhehkiurarmyiu
hpyhchcay hkyngngghar ehprimtayarngpa-
yarmhar rhayhkgmyiukiur myiunynhng
tkw paykyeat. htiumhtpar gayjarmy-
iunhngmyiun kibjimyiunhng myiun
baysayarrunmyiunhng myiuntynyhuusayar
lay myiutiukiung dnhkiunghtellk eltaykmy-
iunhng myiun gibbi sunmyiunhng myiun
aarjlunmyiunhng myiun garsrimmunmyi-
unhng myiuntynyhuusayar laymyiutiukiung
mnarrhayhkiungwkhtellk tarnkmyiunhng
myiun garsrimmunmyiunhng myiunty-
nyhuusayar nhcmiyiutiukiung paykyeat. ky-
wngsayar kayarhtsaraswayamiyitiu sny r-
sarmyiunynhngtkw myiupayarngkar symy-
iunty. laywiaswayamiyiu gayrrhuansar-
tiuaarlmyiun mnarrhayhkiungwkhtellk lu-
uaskkiu stmisayarsuu mhehkiurarmyiu
barrhnpyny gayarlmyiunhng myiun
bayrhtay rmyiunhng myiuntynyhuusayar
nhcmiyiutiukiung ishkarhkiunghtellk
kirhunmyiunhng myiun darbray myi-
unhng myiun yarmutmyiunhng myiun
anggnmmyiunhngmyiun tyhuusayar
laymyiutiukiung aarrharhkiunghtellk
mirhlmyiunhngmyiun aarb dunmyiunhng
myiun haylktmyiunhng myiun rhayarbh-
myiunhng myiuntynyhuusayar laymy-
iutiukiung nsalikhkiunghtellk luuaskkiu
stmisayar suumhehkiurarmyiu garlilelppyny
kaydayrhmyiunhng myiun hnmudda-
yarmyiunhng myiun kartanmyiunhng
myiuntynyhuu sayar suanmyiutiukiung
paykyeat. gayrrhuansartiusny aswayami-
ualiuk sayar myiunynhngtkw myiupa-
yarnngkar sysuanmyiutny. kywngsayar
laywisar mayarrisawayamiyitiu aar jarbu-
lunhkiunghtellk yarkarnmyiunhng my-
iun kartmyiunhngmyiun dimnmyiunhng
myiun nhararlmyiunhngmyiun tyhu-
usayar laymyiutiukiung rubngkhkiunghtellk

luuaskkiu stmisayarsuu mhehkiurarmyiu tayar bayjarmyiunhng myiuny yharjmyiunhng myiuny kaydmutmymiunhngmyiuny mayhptmyiunhng myiuny tnyhuusayar laymyiutiukiung gdhkriunghtellk luuaskkiu stmisayarsuumhe hkiurarmyiu gildpyny rarmutmymiunhng myiuny mharimmyiunhng myiuny hayrbhunmyiunhng myiuny yarjarmyiunhng myiuny tnyhuusayar laymyiutiukiung paykyeat. kywngsaya-raylaywiaswayamyiu mayrarrisarti sny hcarraytanpyu aswayamyiualiukrsayar myiunynhngtkw myiupayarngkar synhhcmiyutny. israylamyiusarnayar niungnganawng laywisarnaysayar myiupayarngkar myiunynhngtkw laysyrhhcmiyutny. htiumy-iurhismyhtiusny ptwnkyngnyhng pyny hcuanlykrhistny. htarwrbbhurarklnty ngarpaymnyhu bhiubhay tiuaar kyinsiutayarmuusayar pynyrhismykhkiu israyl amyisartiuaar paytayarmuushpyng suutiusny simyuu nayrarkykyeat. bhiubhaytiuaar kyinsiutayarmuusmyhatiung ptwnkyngarptiu ngymwprarahkwngkiu paytayarmuushpyng suutiurhaymhar abhyrnsuumyhm-rpniung. rnsuu apayarngtiuki suutiuksiu aptayarmuueat. htarwrbbhursny israylamiuabhiu mintayarmuusayar kayarngky-iuthcuantparmyhmlyayar rhismyhtiusny pynyhcuankeyeat.

22

thpn yayarrhusny rubngamyiu gdamyiu mnarrhayamiutwktiuki hkyar htarwrbbhurareatkywn mayarrhaymharhtarsmyhatiung sngtiusny pyu ngarmharhtarsmyhsayar hckar kiulny narhtayarngkypye. ynaytiungaayarng kyarmynghcwsarsayarkarlp luan sngtiusny nyeahckiumyarkiu mhcnwbhellnay sngti bburarshkng htarwrbbhurar hcerngmharhtartayarmuusmyhkiu hcayarngrhayarkkypye. yhkumhar sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar gtitarrhisnyatiung nyeahckitiuaar ngymisk hkyngahkwngkiu paytayarmuusayarkyayarn sngtiupyn kiunayararaimsiung yayardnmyhctbhk htarwr bburareatkywn mayarrhaypaysnyatiung kiupiyungsayar myaysiung swarkylayar. siurartwng htarwrbbhurareatkywn mayarrhaymharhtarsayar pnytrartiung kyng sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu hctnhluana kywngmellhkyhc hkyng lmtayaraluahcuan tiu liukswarhkyng pnyt tayartiuki hcayarngrhayarkhkyng kiuytayar snykp hkyng amhutayarkiu sayarngwrkhkyngng-har kyihcar stipyu kylayarhu mharhtarlyk kayarngkypay lwhtliuklayeat. suuti sny kiunayararaimsiu swarkyeat. mnarrhayamiutwkaar mayarrhaysny barrhn pyny myaykiupaynhngpye. amyutwkaar yayarrhusny yayardnmyhcanayarkbhk

suutiunyeahckiumyarnhng atuu myaykiu payeat. yayarrhuklnty sngtiusny alwuhchcarr tt myarhchwarsayar thrcsarn rwhay ngway kyaywar san awttnsarmyartiuki yuusayarnglyk sngtiunayar aimsiu pynswarkylayar. rnsuuti luyuursayar uhcharkiu sngtiunyeahckiumyay wayhpnkylayarhu mhar htarlyk kayarngkyepay suutiunayararaimsiu lwht liuklayeat. htarwrbbhursny mayarrhayaarhpyng mintayarmuu snyatiung rubngamyiu gdamyiu mnarrhayamyiu twktiusny piunghtiuksayarmyay gildpynysiu swar hkyngngnar israylamyiusarrhar hkarnarpyny rhilayar myiumh htwkswarkyeat. hkarnarpyny yayardnmyhcnarsiu rayarksayar ahkar rubngamyiu gdamyiu mnarrhayamiutwkti sny yayardnmyhcnarmhar htngrrharhcwsayar yjplngkyeki tnykyeat. htiusiu rubngamyiu gdamyiu mnarrhayamyiu twktiusny hkarnarpynyttbhk yayardnmyhcnar israylamyiusarkuutararp yjplngkiu tny kypye israylamyiusartiusny sitngkyarky eat. htiusitngkiu kyarsayarahkar israyl amyiasar pristapayarngtiung hchckyehkyngngnar rhilayarmyiu hcnywaykyeat. israylamyiusartiusny yjpurayarhitelarjarsar hpinhtnhng tkw israylamyiu aseasetiuahtellk rway kayark luuthayarngkiu aupsayar aswayamyiu suukyesy partiuki rubngamyiu gdamyiu mnarrhayamyiu twkrhhar gildpynysiu hcaylwhtkyeat. htiumngtiusny rubngamyiu gdamyiu mnarrhay amyutwkrhhar gildpynysiuayark htarwrbbhurareat pristapayarngti mharliuk snykar sngtiusny htarwrbbhurarkiu ynaypunnk yjplngkiu tnyshpyng htarwrbbhurarnayarktayar siu mliuk ynay lwhellswarhkyngngnar israylamyiuat bhurarshkngkiu pyhcmharsayarapyhckar abhysiuuny. sngtiusny htarwrbbhurarnayarktarysiu mliuk lwhellswarmnyakyayarnng paygurapyhcsny ngartiuaabhiu mayarkslayar. htarwrbbhurareat pristayar bhaykerayarksayarlny ynaytiungaayarnng htiuaapyh mhrhnglgsay. sngtiusny htarwrbbhurarkiu ynaypunnk nkhpynnay israylamyiu pristapayarngtiuki amykhtwktayarmuumny. siusayarlly sngtiuaupingsayarmyaysny mhcnkgkylyhng htarwrbbhurapiungyuutayarmuu tell tayarrhirarmyaysiu kuushpyng ngartiunhgatuu apiungyuuky layar. ngartiubhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat yjplng tayar mhtpar ahkyarsayar yjplngkiu kiuyabhiu tny htarwrbbhurarkiu mpunnkynhng. ngartiuki lny mpunnkynhng. jaysar aarhknsny kyinapsayararar pyhcmhar amyktyarsny israylamyiu pristapayarngtiupayarmhar rayarksny mhutlayar. htiusuu sny pyhcmharsayarapyhckyayarnng tyayarktnysar sayrsny mhuthu siukyeat. htiuahkar rubngamyiu gdamyiu mnar-

rhayamyiu twktiusny israylamyiu twng
luuthtayarng hceaup sak allamhuutiu aar
pynpyayarlshny mhar mythcwarbhur-
rarshkng htarwrbbhurar mythcwarbhur
shkng htarwrbbhursny kiuytayartiung
sitayarmueat. israylamyiu ny ki-
uytiung sirilimny. punkn mnyakan
htarwrbbhurarkiu pyhcmharmnyakyanrhi
htarwrbbhurarnayarkt ayarsiu mliukbhell
lwhellsarhkyngnghar ngartiusny yjpll-
ngkiu tynsny mhnlyhng ynay bhaymlwt-
parhcaynhng. htiupllngpayarmhar merhi-
uraryj bhayarjny puujayar skkar misahary
puujayar skkarkiu puujayarmnyakan rhi-
lyhngny htarwrbbhursny kiuytayartiung
hchc kyayartayarmuuparhcay. nayarngkarl
sngtiusarmyaytiuk aiurubng amyiusar
gdamyusartiung sngtiusny israyl amyieuat
bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarnhng abhysiu
siung kysny. htarwrbbhursny ngarti-
unhng sngtiuhcpkyar piunghkyarlyk
yayardnmyhckiu htartayarmuupye. sngti-
usny htarwrbbhurarnhng alyhngmsiungkyhu
ngartiuser myaytiuaar pyayarsiushpung
ngartiusermyaytiusny htarwrbbhurarkiu
mkyayarkrwanbell nayhcaymnyakya-
yarnng sngtiusarmyaytiusny pyukymnyhu
hciurim iamhukiu pyupyemhutayar.
siuhpyhc ngartiusny yjpllngkiu tnyhkyng-
nghar pyngkykunaanhu siuky sayarahkar
merhiuraryjahcrhi sayar yjmyiukiu pu-
ujayarmnyakyanrhisny mhut. ngartiusny
merhiuraryj ahcrhisayar yjmyiu misahary
puujayar skkaramyiu miukiu pyushpyng
htarwr bhuraramhukiu rhaytayar sa-
yarngrwkhkyngngharng nayarng karl
sngtiusarmyaytiuk sngtiusny htarwr
bhurarnhng alyhngmsiungkyhu ngarti-
usermyaytiuaar mpyayarhcayhkyngn-
gharng iyjpllngsny ngartiunhng sngtiuhcp-
kyar ngartiusarmyaynhng sngtiusarmyayh-
cpkyarmhar sksayhpyhchcayhkyngnghar
tnykyarpypye. nayarngkarl suutiusny
ngartiunhng ngartiuser myaytiuaar htiusi-
uppyarsilyhng ngartiuk ngartiuaabhtiusny
merhiuraryj ahcrhisayar yjmyiukiu puuj-
yarhkyngngharmhut ngartiunhng sngtiuhcp-
kyarmhar sksayhpyhchcayhkyngnghar
tnysayar htarwrbbhurareat yjpllngpuankiu
kynyky layarhu pynpyayarcharakiya-
yarnng rhihcayhkyngnghar ngartiusny
tiungpnykypye. telltayarrhayrhisayar
ngartiubhurarshkng htarwr bhurareat
yjpllngtayarmhtpar ahkyarsayarijpullng
kiu tny merhiuraryjahcrhisayar yjmyiu bha-
yarjny puujayar skkaramyiu miukiu pyushpyng
htarwrbbhurarkiu punkn nayarkt ayarsiu m-
liuk lwhellsarhkyngamhusny ngartiunhng
wayparhcaysayarhu pynpyayarkyeat.
yjpurayarhit hpinhtnhng pristmngmyar
israylamyiu luuthtayarng hceaupsayar ake-
lamhuu myartiussy rubngamyiu gdamyiu
mnarrhayamyiusartiung pyayarsayarchkarkiu

kyarrsayarahkar aarrkyeat. yjpurayarhit
elarjarsar hpinhtk lny sngtiusny htarwrbbhu-
rarkiu mpyhcmharsayar kyayarnng htarwr-
bursny ngartiutwng rhtayarmuukyayarnng
kiu ynay ngartiung simyngkyeat. sngtiusny is-
rayl amyiusartiukiu htarwrbbhurarlktayarmh
ykhuky lwhtkypye hu rubngamyiu gdamyiu
mnarrhayamyiusar tiuaar pyayarsiu kyeat.
htiuaahkar yjpurayarhit elarjarsar hpinht
nhng mngmyartiussy rubngamyiu gdamyi-
usartiunayrar gildpynym israylamyiusar-
nayrar hkarnarnpynysiu pynlar sitngk-
yarpayarshpung israylamyiusartiussy w-
myayarkhkyng rhi bhurarshkng eat kyayju-
utayarkiu hkyemwmkyeat. nayarkthpn
rubngamyiu gdamyiusartiunaysayarpyny
kiu lupkyanaansayarnghar hchchkyemnyhu
akyanmrhiky. rubngamyiu gdamyiusar-
tiuklny htarwr bhurarsny bhurarshkng-
pyhctayarmuukyayarnngkiu iyj pullngsny
ngartiuhcpkyarmhar sksayhkanparhcaysa-
yarhu siulyk htiupllngkiu edamnyhpyng
mhnykyeat.

23

htarwrbbhursny ptwnkyngnaysayar
rsnuuapayarngtiulkmh israylamyiu kiu
kylwht ngymshkkyngahkwngkiu kyarmy-
ghcwarsayar karlpt luan paytayarmuupyemh
yayarrhusny askkye aiunng sayarahkar is-
raylamyiu askkyesu ake lamhuu trarsuukye
ararrhisayarsuuyarnhngtkw amyiusar apa-
yarnngtiukiu hkayarpelyhng ngarsny askky-
erng aiunngpye. sngtiueatbhurarshkng
htarwrbbhursny sng tiuatwk iluummyuapa-
yarnngtiu pyutayarmuusmyhkiu sng tiussy
simyngkypye. sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwr
bhurarsny sngtiubhk hchctiuktayarmuupye.
yayardnmyhcmhchc anayarkpnygkyetiung
aayarnng ngapyrhngsmysayur luummyu-
tiunhngtkw kywng saysayar iluummyunaysa-
yarpynykiu sngtiuamyiumyar amwayhkan-
hcrarbhiu hcarraytanhky ngarwayhpnpye.
sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar gti
tayarrhisnyatiung iluummyiutiukiu nhnghtut
sngtiu mmyngraayarnng sutsnngpyrhngta-
yarmuushpyng suutiueat myaykiu sngtiusny
apiunghkyllimny. siuhpyhc sngtiusny ma-
yarrhayeatpnyttikym hcarlmmh lkyarbhk
bhkwellbhksiu mlwbellbell parsmyh atiung
kynghcayarnghkyngngharng sngtiutwng ky-
wngsayarsayur iluummyunhng mpyayarngha-
yar suutiubhurareatnarmkiu mywk mkyin-
siu wtmpyu uemnywhtbell ynaytiungaa-
yarnng kyngskellsiu sngtiueat bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurar snykpmhewellhkyngngharng
alwnrellrngsayarchit rhikylayar. akyayarn-
muukar kyemar hkwnaarnhngpnyhcuau
sayur luummyiutiukiu htarwrbbhursny
sngtiurhaymh nhnghtuttayarmuushpyng
ynaytiungaayarnng sngtiurhay abhysuumyhu
mrpnung. sngtiutyayarksayarl ny ahkyarsa-

yar suu thtayarngkiu pyayhcaylimmny. akayarngmuukar sngtiu eat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhursny gtiayarhisny atiating sngtiubhk hchctiuktayarmueat. siuh-pyhc sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar kiu hkyhchkyngnghar kiuyhcitnhlu-ankiu stipyukylayar. siumhut sngtiusny rwaylyayar sngtiutwng kynkywngsaysayar iluumpyutiuh mwewelllyk htimmyar pay-hcar payarngbhayarskshkng hghilyhng sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhursny nayarkthpn iluumpyutiukiuh sngtiurhaymh nhnghtuttayar mmuu. sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar paytayarmuu kayarngmwnsayar ipyny sngtiusny mpya-yarkmpyk mhetiungaayarng suutiusny sngtiu kyayarkwng htayarng hkyayark sngtiu nanhcayarng nhngtan sngtiuykchi suu hpyhckylimmny akayarngkiu ekanhn simhtky layar. ngarsayarkar myaysara-payarngtiuswarrarlrm siu ynayswarlupye. sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwr bbhursny sngtiuabhiu mintayarmuusayar kayarngkyiu thcuantparmyh myutlmayar akunahcng-pynyhcuankayayarn kiu sngtiusny hcitnhlu-antellmhar sikyeat. sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar gti tayarhisnyatiung ka-yarngkyiupayarngtiusny sngtiupayar yararkskellsiu htiuatuu sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarpaytayarmuusayar ikayarn mwnsayarpynymh sngtiukiuh sut-sngpyrhngtayarmmuumhe tiungaayarng htarwrbbhursny sngtiupayar bhay up-dapayarngtiukiuh yararkhchaytayarmuunny. sngtiusny sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwr bbhurarhtartayarmuusayar ptinyarny-trarkiu pyhcmharlyk ahkyartparsayar bhurartihtansiuswar uenywhtwtpyu ly-hng htarwrbbhursny amykhtwk arngpay tayarmuusayar ikayarnmwnsayarpyyny sngtiusny alyngamynpyayarkpykylimmnyhu hayarpyayareat.

24

thpn yayarrhusny israylamiyupayarng tiukiuh rhayhkngmyiu hcnwyahcay isray-lamiyu askkyesuuh akellamhuu trarsuukye ararrhisayar suutiukiuh hkyarshpyng suutiusny bhurarshkng rhaytayarsiu hkynykpkyeat. htiuahkar yayarrhusny luuapayarngtiuaar hayar pyayarlaysnymhar israylamiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar aarbyhannhng narhkayar tiueat abhtayrmhch sngtiubhiub-haytiusny rhaykar l myhckyetbhkmharnay ahkyartparsayar bhurar tiukiuh wtpyukeat. sngtiuabh aarbyhankiu myhckyetbhkmh ngarkhayarpyelyhng hkarnarppnyarprpsiu piusayarng suueat amiyuanwykiu myarp-yarhchaylyk ijarkkiu payeat. ijarkaarlly yarkupnhng esayarkiu ngarpay esayaraarlly hcirtayarngkiu apiungpayeat. yarkupnhng

suueatsartiusny aellguttupynysiu swarkyeat. mayarrhaynhngaarrunkiu ngarhcaylwht aellguttuluu tiu pyusnyatiung aellgut-tupynykiu suanmsayarnayark sngtiukiuh nhutsayarnglayeat. htiusiu sngtiuabh-myarkiu aellguttupynymh ngarnhut sayarngshpyng suutiusny eduanpnyglsiu rayark aellguttuluutiusny rhtarnhng myn-ghcesuurellparlyk htiupng lytiungaayarng liukkyeat. htarwrbbhurar kiu aayarhcsa-yarahkar sngtiu nhng aellguttuluutihcp-kyarmhar mhayarngmiukkiuh ngarhtar suutiukiuh pnglyraylwmmiuhcayeat. aellguttupyny ngarpyu sayaramhkiuh sngtiusny kiuytiungmyngkypye. tayar lny karlkyarmyngghcwarnayrkyeat. na-yarkthpn yayardmnyhcarhaybhknay sayar aarmayarriiutitupynysiu sngtiukiuh ngarpusayarng suutiusny hchctiuksa-yarahkar suutiukiuh sngtiulk ngarap suu-tiumyaykiuh sngtiusny simyuukeyeat. suutiuh kiu sngtiurhaymh ngarsutngpyrhnglayeat. mayarbhrrhngbhurng jihpayareatsar bar-lksny ht israylamiyukiuh hchctiukshpyng sngtiukiuh kyinsellhcayhkyngnghar ba-yareatsar barlmkiuh hkayarsayar ahkar barlmeathckarkiu ngarnarmhtayarnsa-yarkyayarnng suusny ahtptpkayarngkyepay suulkmh sngtiu kiu ngarkylwhtlayeat. thpn sngtiusny yayardmnyhckiu kuu yayrihkayarmyisiuh rayarkkysayarahkar yayrihkayarlui aarmayarriiuh hpayrjiluh hkarnniluuh hittiluu girgarrhiluu hiwiluu yaybusiluutiusny sngtiukiuh hchctiuk suu-tiu kiu sngtiulk ngaraplayeat. sngtiu htarnhnglaymparbell sngtiurhaymhar pyartuukiuh ngarhcaylwht aarmayarrim-ngkyenhchcparkiu sng tiurhaymh ngar-nhnghtutlayeat. sngtiiumlupsayarmyay mtnysayarmyitiukiuh ngarpay sngtiusny nayrkyeat. kiuytiungmchiuksayar hcpy-hcuyaryny sanlwnguyarynytiukiuh hcar-rkysnyhu htarwrbbhurar amintayarrhieat. yhkumhar htarwrbbhurar kiu kyayarkwan kynyhpyuu hkyng shchcarhchayarnghkyn-gnhgtkw wtpyukylayar. myhckye thbkng aellguttupynyng bhiubhaytiuwtpyu sayar bhurarmyarkiu py htarwrbbhurar kiusar wtpyu kylayar. siumhut htarwrbbhuraaraar wtpyukylayarn hu sngtiuhnglyhng my-hckyetbhk bhiubhaytiuwtpyu sayarbhurar sngtiunayrar aarmayarrippyysartiueat bhurarmyartwng abhymnsayar bhuraritiuaar wtpyu mnyararkiu ynay rwaykylayar. ngarnhng ngaraimsarhpyhc lyhng htar-wrbbhurar kiusar wtpyumnyhu siulaysayar luumyartiuk ahkyartparsayarbharur-tiukiuh wtpyuhkyngnghar htarwrbbhurar kiu hcwnsayaramhusny akywnuptiunhng wayparhchaysayar. ngartiubbhurarshkng htarwrbbhursny kywnhkan nayrar aellgut-tupynymh abhtiuuhng ngartiukiuh nhutsa-yarnng kyehcwarsayar nimitlkhknartiukiuh

ngartiumykmhayark pytayarmuupye.
ngartiuswarlayarrararp rhayarklayrar
rarluumyiutiutwng hcartngtayarmuupye.
htarwrbbhurarсныlны ipyny naysayar suu aar-
mayarriluapayarngtiukiu ngartiurhaymh
nhnghtuttayar muupye. htarwrbbhu-
raraar wtpyuparmny. htiubhurarсны
ngartiubhurarshkng hpyhctayarmuusnyhu
pynpyayarkyeat. yayarrhuklны sngtiusny
htarwrbbhurar aar wtpyuniung. htiubhu-
rarsny snrhngsayarbhurar apyhcrhisnyhu
htnglwysayarbhurar hpyhctayarmueat.
sngtiulwnkyuupyhcmharsayar apyhctiukiu
snyhkantayar mmuu. sngtiusny htarwrbb-
hurarkiu hcwn tkywn tniungngan bhurar-
tiukiu wtpyulyhng sngtiu kyayjuupyutayar
muupyemh thpnlhny nyhny sellhpykse-
tayarmuumnyhu siu lyhng luumyartiuk
mhutpar. htarwrbbhurarkiusar wtpyuparm-
nyhu pynlyhayarkkyeat. yayarrhuklны
sngtiusny htarwrbbhurarkiu wtpyuhkyngng-
har htiubhurarkiu rwaykypyeu kiuyamhu
kiuysksayhkankysnyhusiulyhng suutiuk
sksayhkan kypareathu lyhayarkksayar ya-
yarrhuk siuhpyhclyhng sngtiutwng rhisayar
tkywn tniungnganbhurartiukiu py isray-
lamiyeat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarbhksiu
hcitnhluankiu nywhtky layarhu siulayeat.
luumyartiuklны ngartiubhurarshkng htarwr-
bhurarkiu wtpyuparmny. hcartayarkiu
narhtayarngpar mnyhu wnhkanpyemh
yayarrhusny htiunay luumyartiunhng
ptinyarnpyu rhayhkngmyiumhar hcerngh-
tuanhpwellhkykku htarlayeat. htiuhckark-
iulny bhurarshkng eat dhmmkymhcar
rayhtar htarwrbbhurareat snrhng rarthar-
tayar narmharrhisayar spitngaayark
kyayarkkyekiu htayarnglyk ikyayarksny
ngartiuaar sksayhpyhcr limmny. htarwrbb-
hurarmintayarmuusayar hckaraluanhcuan
kiu kyarrpye. siuhpyhc sngtiusny bhu-
rarshkngkiu ngngpyhkyngnhng knglwtm-
nyakyayarng sngtiuaar sksayhpyhcr-
limmnyhu luapayarngtiuaar pyayarsiu
pyemh asease mimituamwayhkanrararpsiu
pynswar rsayarahkwngkiu paylayeat. htiu-
nayarkmh htarwrbbhurareatkywn nuneatsar
yayarrhusny asktrartsyrhisayar anihchc ra-
yarklayeat. ehprimtayarngpayar garrhkun-
myayarkmharrhisayar suueatamwayhkanrar
timnsaayrmyiunymyay snggyiuhkyeat. ya-
yarrhulkhtkarp tluan israyl amyusartiusny
htarwrbbhurarkiu wtpyukyeat. htarwrbb-
hurarсны israylamiuabhiu pyutayarmuu
smyhtiukiu si yayarrhumrhisynayark
askrhngsay sayar askkyesuutiulkhtklны
htarwrbbhurar kiu wtpyukyeat. israylami-
iusartiusny aellguttupynymh sayarngkell-
sayar yayarspeatariutiukiu rhayhkng eatabh
harmayareatsartiutwng ngwaytpisaarnhng
yarkupwy sayar rhayhkngmyiunymyakwk
snggyiuhkyeat. htiummyay akwksny yayarsp-
sartiu amwaymyayhpyhcsntny. aarrunsar

yjpurayarhit elarjarsny lны anihchcra-
yarklayeat. suueatsar hpinhtaar luum-
yarpayhkellsayar ehprimtayarngpayar
hpinhtkun snggyiuhkyeat.

yayarrhu anihcherayarksayarnayark isray-
lamyiusartiuk akywnuptiutwng abhysu-
usny hkarnniluutiurhirsari rhayuehwar
hkyeswarpparmnynyhu htarwrbbhuraar
maylyhayarkkylyhng htarwrbbhurark yud-
sny hkyeswarwmny. htiupnykiu suueatl
ngarpmnyhu mintayarmueat. yudsy
mimiahckhurihmayarngaar hkarnniluutiuki
tiukhkyngnghar ngaramwaymyaysiu ngar-
nhngatuu liukpar. sngamwaymyaysiulny
sngnhngatuu ngarliukswarmnyhusiuny-
atiung rhimayarmsny liukswar layeat.
yud hkyeswar htarwrbbhursny hkarn-
niluu hpayrjiluutiuki aptayarmuushpyng
bayjmyiu luuthayargkiu stlayeat.
adayarnibayjkmngkiu bayjmyiu tway
hkarnniluu hpayrjiluutiuki stsayarahkar
adayarnibayjksny pyaylayeat. yudluutiusny
liuk bhmmipyelyhng lkm hkyaymtiuki
hpytkyeat. adayarnibayjkklny lkmnhng
hkyaymhpysayarmngkyehkunhcsytiusny
ahtkk ngarhcarpwellaayark hcarnuph-
carpayarkkiu kayark harkkyeat. ngar
pyubhuusnyatiung bhurashkng sny ngar
apyhpcaytayarmuupyeu sieat. htiumngkiu
yayrurhngmyiusiu piu suusny htiumy-
iumhar saylayeat. yudamyiusartiusny
yayrurhngmyiuki tiukyuu htarnhng
lupkyanpyemh merhiukyeat. htiuma-
yark tayarngpayarng tayarngmyknharng
hkyiunghtellngnaysayar hkarnniluutiuki
atiukswar kyeat. thpn yudamyiusny
kiryasrbhamnyhayarngghisayar haybyun-
myiunaysayar hkarnniluutiur rhirarsiu
hkyeswar rhayrhell ahimn tarlmetliuki
lupkyankyeat. thpn kiryasayhparamny-
hayarngghisayar daybirmyiusartiurhirsari
hkyepyn karlkk kiryasayhparmyiuki
tiukyuu lupkyansayarsuuaar ngarsny
smeaarhkskiu payhcarwmnyhu siulyhng kar-
lkyekaynteat sarausanyaylsny htiumyuki
tiukyuu karlksny smeaarhkskiu suuaarpayh-
carlayeat. htiuminsny hkreswarhcnayhkar
lytkwkkii abh tayarngghkyngnghar lngnhng
tiungpnpymh mynypayark snglayeat.
abhkarlkk abhyaliurhisnyhumaylyhng
smek kayarngkyepayhcnayhngpareat.
kiuytayarsny tayarngmyknhararpiu
payparpye. hcmraytwngtiukiulny payta-
yarmuuparuehu tayarngsnyatiung abhsny
ahtkcmraytwng aayarkhcmraytwngtiuki
paylayeat. mayarrhayayarkhkmeat-
sarmyayhpyhsayar kayniamyiusartiusny
yudamyiusartiunhngatuu hcwnplwan my-
iumh aarndmyiu tayarngbhk yudtayarsiu
liukswar nayrarkykyeat. thpn yudsny
ahckhurihmayarngnhngatuu swar jayhpt-
myiunaysayar hkarnniluutiuki lupkyan
myiuki rhngrhghpyksepyelyhng htiumy-
iuki hayarmaramnyhpyng smutkyeat.
yudsny garjmyiunhng myiuny aarrhkay-

lunmyiunhng myiuny ekyunmyiunhng
myiuntyiukiulny tiukyuuayeat. htarwrbb-
hursary yudnhngatuurhitayarmuu suusny
tayarngpayarmharnaysayar suutiuki
nhnghtutlayeat. hkyiungsartiuki mnhngh-
tutniung. akyayarngmuukar suutiusny
sarhtar rhikyeat. mayarrhaymharhtar-
snyatiung haybyunmyiuki karlkaar payky
suusny aarnk sarsuanyayarktiuki htiumy-
iumh nhnghtutlayeat. bngvarminamy-
iusartiusny yayrurhngmyiunaysayar
yaybusiluutiuki mnhnghtutbell suutiusny
ynaytiungaayarng bngvarminamyiusar-
tiunhngatuu yayrurhngmyiu naykystny.
yayarspamyiusartiusnylny bayslmysiu
hkyeswar htarwrbbhursary suutiunhngatuu
rhitayarmueat. lujamnyhayarngghisayar
htiumyuki hcuuohmchcayhkyngnghar
hcnaylwhtsayar suulyhiutiusny myiuhellk
htwklarsayarluutyayarkkiu twaymyng
myiuhellsiu wngsayarlmkiu pyartayar.
siuplyhng sngkiu hkymsarpaymnyhu
siusayart htiusuusny myiuhellsiu wngsa-
yarlmkiu pyshpyng suutiusny myiusartiuki
htarnhng lupkyan htuluunhng suueataim-
sarapayarngtiuki lwhkyeat. htiususny
hittipynsiu swarpyelyhng myiuki tnyh-
tayarng lujamnyhpyng smutlayeat. ynay
tiungaayarng htiusiu hkaywayarkystny.
mnarrhayamyiusny bkrhnmmyiurwarmyar
tarnkmyiurwarmyar dayarmyiuurwarmyar
iblanmyiurwarmyar maygiddayarmyiu-
urwarmyar naysayarsuutiuki mnhnghtut-
bell hkarnniluutiusny aniungnaykyeat. thpn
israylamyiusartiusny aarkyesayarahkar
hkarnniluutiuki mnhnghtutsayarlny
ahkwkiu skswngchaykyeat. htiautuu
ehprimamyiusny gayjarmyiuunaysayar
hkarnniluutiuki mnhnghtutbell suutiusny
gayjarmyiu rayarnhayarlyk naykyeat.
htiautuu jarbulunamyiusny kitrunmyiuar
nharlayarmyiusartiuki mnhnghtutbell
hkarnniluutiui sny rayarnhayarlyknay ahk-
wnpaykyeat. htiautuu aarrharmyiusny
ahkayarmyiusar jidunmyiuar aarlpm-
yiusar aarkhjipmyiuar haylbmyiuar aarh-
pitmyiuar rhayarbhmyiusartiuki mnhngh-
tutbell aarrharmyiusartiusny pynysar
hkarnniluutiunhng rayarnhayar naykyeat.
htiautuu nsaliamyiusny bkrhaymkmy-
iusar baysntmyiusartiuki mnhnghtutbell
pynysarhkarnniluutiunhng rayarnhayar
naykyeat. siurartwng bkrhaymkmy-
iusar baysntmyiusartiui sny ahkwnpaylyk
naykyeat. aarmayarriluutiusnylny dnamy-
iusartiuki tayarngpayarsiu nhngshpyng
hkyiunghtellmhar nayrsayarahkwngkiu
mpayky. aarmayarriluutiusny hayrk-
tayarngpayarmyiu aarjlunmyiu rharl-
bimmyiu aniungnaykyeat. siurartwng
yayarspamyiusartiusny aarkyespyng
aarmayarriluutiusny ahkwnpaykyeat. aar-
mayarriluunaysayararpsny akrbbimkunnar

htarwrbbhurareat tmntayarsny gilgar-
lmyiumh bayarhkimmyiusiu lar sngtiu
bhiubhaytiuaar ngarkyinsiusayar pny-
siu aellguttupynymh sngtiukiu ngarsa-
yarnghkellpye. sngtiunhng ngarhpwellsayar
ptinyarnykiu ngarmhpykahcnyamyellh-
cayarngmny. sngtiusny ipynysartiunhng
misaharymhpwellr. suutiu yjpllngtiukiu
llhellhkyrmyhu ngar siusayarlnt sngtiusny
ngarhckarkiu narmhtayarngky. abhykya-
yarnng isiu pyukysny. thpn ngarsiusnykar
ipynysartiukiu sngtiurhaymh ngarmnhnght-
tut. suutiusny sngtiu tbbk musiluplyk
suutiubhurartiusnylny sngtiu kyayark-
wngphphckylimnyhu mintayarmueat.
htarwrbbhurareat tmntayarsny israylami-
yusarapayarngtiuaar isiu mintayarmusa-
yarahkar luumyartiusny asankiu lwhng
ngiukywaykyeat. htiuarpmkiu bayarhkimam-
nyhpyng mnhy htarwrbbhuraraar yjpuuja-
rykyeat. ahtkk yayarrhusny luumyartiuukiu
lwhtliuksayarahkar israylamiyusartiusny
asease mimitiuamwayhkanarmyaykiu
simyuuhyngnghar swarkyeat. ya-
yarrhulkhttkarptluan israylamiyusartiusny
htarwrbbhurarkiu wtpyukyeat. htarwrbbhu-
rarsny israylamiyuabhiu pyutayarmuusayar
amhukyealuanhcuantiukiu simyng ya-
yarrhumrhisayarnayark askrhngsaysayar
askkyesuuuliukhtklny htarwrbbhurarkiu wt-
pyukyeat. htarwrbbhurareatkywn nuneatsar
yayarrhusny askrartsyrrhisayar anihchcra-
yarklayeat. ehprintayarnngpayar garrhkun-
myayarkmharrhisayar suueatamwayhkanrar
timnsaayrmyiunmyay snggyiuhkyeat.
yayarrhulkhttkar hpyhcsayar suuapa-
yarngtiusnylny bhiubhaytiu hcuwayarsiu
rayarkky eat. htarwrbbhurarkiung israylami-
yuabhiu pyutayarmuusayar amhutiukiung
msisayar nayarnngkarlamyusartiusny pa-
yarlarkeyeat. htiukarlakhar israylamiyusar-
tiusny htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar duhcruikku
pyu barlbhurartiukiu wtpyukyeat. aellgut-
tupynymh suutiukiu sayarnghkellta-
yarmuusayar bhiubhaytiueat bburarshkng
htarwrbbhurarkiu hcwn ptwnkyngghisayar
luumyartiuueat bburartpartiuunayarksiu
liuklyk uenywhtshpyng htarwrbbhurar amyk-
tayarkiu htwkhcaykyeat. htarwrbbhurarkiu
hcwn barlbhurar aarrhtrkbhurartiukiu
wtpyukysayarkyayarnng htarwrbbhurarsny
israylamiyu pyngchwar amykhtwklyk
luyuusayar suutiulksiu ap ptwnkyngsayar
rnsuutiu rayarnngtayarmuushpyng rnsuutiu
rhaymhar suutiusny thpn mrpnliungky.
suutiusny htwkswarlayrarar htarwrbbhu-
rar minmywkkyinsiuatayarmuusnyatiung
lktayar aseatarnhng tway alwnsngrellhkyn-
gsiu rayarkkyeat. siurartwng luyuusayar

suutiulkmh kylwhtsayar trarsuukyetiukiu
htarwrbbhurar payarhtwn hcaytayarmueat.
htiutransuukyetiuh hckarkiulny suutiusny
narmhtayarng ahkyartparsayar bhu-
rartiunhng mharywng uenywhtkyeat.
bhiubhaytiusny htarwrbbhurareat pnytta-
yartiukiu kyng liuksayar lmmh suutiusny
alyngamynlwellswarshpyng bhiubhaykyn-
gsnyatiung mkyngky. htarwrbbhurarsny
trarsuukyekiuh payarhtwnhcaysayarahkar
suunhngatuurhi suulkhtk ptluan is-
raylluutiukiu rnsueatlkmh kylwhtta-
yarmueat. akyayarngmukar suutiusny
nhayarngghrkhnyhnysellhkyngkiu hkanr
mynytmkysayarahkar htarwrbbhurarsny
nayarnngrtayarmueat. trarsuukye saysa-
yarnayark suutiusny thpnbbhiubhayhtksar
siushpyng ahkyartparsayar bburarti-
unayarksiu liuklyk wtpyu uenywhtkyeat.
mimitiu akyngdhlaynhng kymtmsayar
lmkiu mhewnmppyky. htarwrbbhurarsny
israylamiyu pyngchwar amykhtwklyk
iluutiusny ngarhckarkiu narmhtayarng.
suutiu bhiubhaytiunhng ngarhpwellsayar
ptinyarnykiu hpyksayarkyayarnng ya-
yarrhusaysayarnayark kyngwngghcsayar
luumyartiu hcuantmyiukiu suutiurhaymh
nayarkthpn ngarmnhnghtut. suutiu bhi-
ubhaytiusny htarwrbbhurareat lmtayarsiu
liukhkyngnghar hcayarnghayarkskell-
siu suutiusny hcayarnghayarkmnylayar
mhayarnghayarklayarhu kynsaysayar lu-
umyiuhaarpyng israylamiyukiu ngarhcu-
anhcmmnyhu mintayarmuusnyhnganye
htiuluumyukiu yayarrhulk map alyngamyn
mnhnghtutbell naytayarmueat.

hkarnarnpyny tiuksayar hchcmhurhis-
myhtiukiu msisayar israylamiyusarapa-
yarngtiukiu hcuanhcm hkyngngharng
hchcmhukiu msisayar israylamiyusarahc-
nyasktiusny hchcattkiu sng tthcayhkyngng-
harng htarwrbbhurar hkyntartayarmusa-
yar luumyiumyar huumuukar hkarnarnpyny
tiuksayar hchcmhurhismyhtiukiu msisayar
israylamiyusarapayarngtiukiu hcuanhcm
hkyngngharng hchcmhukiu msisayar is-
raylamiyusarahcnyasktiusny hchcattkiu
sng tthcayhkyngngharng htarwrbbhurar
hkyntartayarmuusayar luumyiumyar hu-
umuukar hpilittimngngarparahchisayar
hkarnniluamymyiuu jidunluu barlbhayr-
muntayarnghhc harmtlmwtiungaayarnng
laybnuntayarnngpayarmharnaysayar hi-
wiliutiusny kyngwngkyeat. htarwrbbhu-
rarsny mayarrhayaarhpyng bhiubhaytiukiu
mharhtartayarmuusayar pnytmayaratung
kyngmny mkyngmnykiu htnggharhchayhky-
ngghar israylamiyukiu hcuanhcmhbiur
hpyhcsny. israylamiyusartiusny hkarn-
niluu hitiluu aarmayariluu hpayrjiluu

hiwiliu yaybasiluitutwng nay suutiusmenhng hcuانبhkhkyngkiu pyulyk mimitiusmekiu paycharlyk suutiubhurarmyarkiu wtpyukeat. israylamiusartiusny htarwrwbhurarrhaytayar duhcrukkiu pyu mimitiubhurarrshkng htarwrwbhurarkiu maylayarshpyng barlbhurarmyar aarhrpngmyarkiu wtpyusarykayarnng htarwrwbhurarsny israylamiyu pynghcwar amyktayarhtwk maysayarpayartarmirhngbhuring hkurhanrhisim rayarngtayarmuushpyng israyllutiusny rhcnhncptluan htiurhngbburnghtan kywnhkanrkyeat. nayarkthpn htarwrwbhurarkiu aayarhckysayarahkar kytngsayarshkng karlkye kaynteatsarasunyaaylkiu suutiuaabhiu payarhtwnhchaytayarmuueat. htarwrwbhurareat winyarnytayarsny suuapayarsiu skrayarkshpyng suusny israylamiyikiu auphiciu hchckyleateat. maysayarpayartarmirhngbburng hkurhanrhisimkiu suulk htarwrwbhurap tayarmuushpyng suush htiurhngbburngkiu aayarnglayeat. anhhclaysytiungtiung tpynyluannngympemh kaynteatsar ausanyaaylsny saylayeat. thpn israylamiusny htarwrwbhurarrhaytayar duhcrukkiu pyusayarkiyayarnng mayarbhrrhngbburng eglungkiu israylamiutbhhkwnaarnhng pynghcuanhchaytayarmuueat. htiumngsny ammunamyiisar aarmklkamiusartiukiuh cuwayhcaiylyk hkyeswar israylluutiukiuh lupkanyanpyemh hcwnplwanmyiukiuh simyuuushpyng israylamiusartiusny tsyrhcnhncptluan mayarbhrrhngbburng eglungmghtan kywnhkanrkyeat. nayarkthpn htarwrwbhurarkiu aayarhcsayarahkar kytngsayar shkng lkyarlkkiiu msuauttsayarbngyarinminayiu gayrsarehudkiu payarhtwnhchaytayarmuueat. suultkwng israylluutiusny lksayarnngkiu mayarbhrrhngbburng eglunghtansiu payliukkkyeat. ehudsny alyartatayarnghisayar snlykkiu lup lkyarpayarnngawttwng hcnyhtarpelyhng mayarbhrrhngbburngeglunghtansiu lksayarnngkiu sayarnghkelllayeat. eglungsnay alwnwsayarb suuhpyhceat. ehudsny lksayarnngkiu skpyelyhng lksayarnngkiu htmsayarsuutiukiuh lwhtliuk gilgarlmyiunarrhisayar kyayarktiungtiuhm kiuytiungpynlarbhurarkywnytayarsny titsithcwar lyhayarkhcarakayayarnng rhiparsnyhu siulyhng rhngbburngk titsithcwar naykyhu amintayarrhi snyatiung ahtantayar hkhcarsayarb suuapayarnngtiusny htwkkyeat. htiuahkar rhngbburngsny kiuytiung tyayarktny nayttsayar nwaynnsayarnng htiungnayhcnay ehudsny hkynykp kiuytayarnnghsiungsayarb burarshkngeat amintayarparpareathu lyhayarksayarb rhngbburngsny htlayeat. ehudsny lkwellllkkiiu snlyk snlykkiu lkyarpayarnngmh htut rhngbburngeat wmkiiu htiushpyng lkiungariunhngtkw snlykmyupwng wmhltellk mnhutniungaayarnng

seusny snlykku lwhmlyk hkyaynulny
htwkwlykrhilaeyat. htiuahkar ehudсны
ahknpyngisy htwkpyelyhng nntayartanhkar-
tiukniu pit sayarhktlayeat. htwkswarsa-
yarnayark kywntayarmyiauhkyiutiusny
lar nntayartanhkar sayarhktlyk rhisnyki
mynglyhng hcngchc nwaynnsayarng hck-
tayarkhayarsnyhiusilyk rhkkyayarksnytiun-
gaayarng ngannaypyemh suutiuarhngsny
tanhkarkiu mhpwngsayarkyayarng suu-
tiusny sayarkiyuuy hpwngkynysayarhakhar
myaypayarmhar tell saylykrhisayar mim-
itiuarhngkiu twaymyngkyeat. htiusiu
suutiusny ngannaykyhcnwtwng ehudсны
bhaylwtshtpyng kyayarktiungtiukiu lwn
hcirpwarsiuy rayarkpyemh ehprimtayarng-
payarmhar tanpiukiu mhut israylamyiusar-
tiusny suunayarksiu liuklyk tayarngpayark
sngkyeat. suukny ngarnayarksiu liukyla-
yar. htarwrhbhuarsny sngtiueatrnsumma-
yarbhluutiukiu sngtiulk aptayarmuumnyhu
siusnytiungtu suunayarkmhar sng yayardm
myhkuuar mayarbhpyngisy swarrarmkiu
setarshpyng luthcuantayarkkiumyh
mkuuhcayr. htiuahkar hkwnaarkyesayar
mayarbhchcsuureltyayarkmyh mlwtb-
hell luutsayarngkiu st mayarbhamyiusny
israylamyulk ruanshtpyng anhhcrhchc-
sytiungtiung tpynyluan ngyimlayeat. ehud-
nayarkmhar aarntsarrhangarparhtwn
tuthkywnnhng hpilittiluuhkyayarkyarktiukiu
stshpyng israylamyusartiukiu kylwhtlayeat.

4

ehudsaysayarnayark israylamyiusartiusny
htarwrhbuhar rhaytayar thpn duhrckiukku
pyusayarkyayarg htarwrhbuhar h-
jaryarmyiu mngpyusayar hkarnmrhngb-
hurngrbhbin rayarngtayarmueat. suuhkr-
htarsayar biulhkyupmngkar gayaraimpyny-
harayarrhkiemyiu naysayar sisrtny. htiungm
sanrhtarkiuarrhieat. israylamyiusartiu
anhchhchcsyptluan alwnnyhnyself sa-
yarkyayarg suutiussy htarwrhbuharkiu
aayarhckyeat. htiunkarlakhar lipidutmyusar
prayarhpkam daybayarssny israylamyiu
auphcieuat. suussy ehprimtayargpa-
yar rarmmyiunhng bayslmyiuhcpkyar
daybayarrhcnwplwanpngaayarkmharnay
israylamyiusartiusny htiuprayarhpkmeat
hcernghkyngkiu hkanaansayarnghar ra-
yarklarittkyeat. thpn daybayarssny luukiu
hclaylwht nsalihkriongkaydayrhmyiumhar-
naysayar abhinayargeat sar barrkku
hkayarpyleyhng sngsny nsaliamyiu jarbulu-
namiyiuhtellk luutsayargkiu swaysayarg
tarbayartayargnsiu swarlayar. ngarsny
rhabinmngeat biulhkyupsisrnghg rhtar-
biulparmyarkiu snghrhar kirhunmyhcsiu
swaysayarg snglk apmnyhu israylamyueat
bhurashrng htarwrhbuhar mharhtata-
yarmuussyhu nsngiulayeat. barrkkin

kiuytayarsny akywnupnhngatuu kywlyhng akywnupswarparmny. kywtayarmmuulyhng muukar mswarparhu lyhayarksayar daybayarrk ngarsny sngnhngatuu amhnswarmny. siusayarlny sngswarrarl m gunasaykiu mrrar. htarwrbbhursarsny sisrkiu minm rayarngtayarmuumnyhu siuppyemh ht barrknhngatuu kaydayrhmyiusiu swarlayeat. barrksny nsaliamyiusar jarbulunamyiusartiukiu kaydayrhmyiusiu hkayar liuksayarsuu tsayarnghngtkw daybayarrparlyk tklayeat. mayarrhayeatyayarkhkmhayarbeat-sarmyayawng kayniamyiusarhaybarsny kaynilutiunhng hkwar kaydayrhmyiuanar jarnimspitng hkyayrng tellkiu sayarklyk naynhngstny. abhinayarngeatsarbarrksny tarbayartayarngpaysariu tkkyayarnngkiu sisraar kyarpyayarylhng sisrsny mimirhtarhismyhtnyhuusayar sanrhtarkiuarhngng gayeraimpynyharrayarrhkmyiumhhc kirhunmyhctiungaayarnng mimiluuapayarngtiukiu hcuwayhcaeat. daybayarrklm htlayar. ynaykar htarwrbbhursarsny sisrkiu snglk aptayarmuusayar nayhpyhceat. htarwrbbhursarsny sngrrhaymhar kywtayarmmuopye mhutlayarhu siulaysayar barrksny luut-sayarnghngtkw tarbayartayarnngpayark snglayeat. htarwrbbhursarsny sismhhc su-u-eatrharmyarnhng biulparhchcsnymyara-pyarngtiukiu barrkrhaymhar htarhpyng rhuahcaytayarmuusayarkyayarnng sisrsny mimirhtarmhsng hkyayhpyng pyaylayeat. barrksny rhtarmyar biulparhchcsnymyarkiu gayaraimpyny harrayarrhkmyiutiungaa-yarnng liuk sisrhchcsuurellapayarngtiusny tyayarkmyh mkyntywng htarnhng saykykuneat. sisrsny kayniamyiusar haybareat myaryaleattellsiu hkyayhpyng pyayeat. htiukarl harjayarrhngbhurng yarbhhinsny haybaramyiusarhkyng kayniluutiunhng misaharyhpwellyk rhistny. yaylsny sisrkiu hkreuekyiupuyhkyngnghar htwk shkngwngpar kywnmsesiu wngpar. hci-urimtayar mmuuparnhngghu hkayarsny-atiung suusny yaylnayartellhtellsiu wng yaylsny suukiu hcayarnghng hkyuanlayeat. suuklmy ngarrayngstny rayannngykyiu payparhu tayarnglyhng minmsny nwarniubhuukiu hpwng sayarkhcaypyemh thpn hkyuanlayeat. suuklmy telltanhkarw naypar. luuthcuantyayarkk yayarkyarrhis-layarhu lar maylyhng mrhikyayarnngkiu pyayarlayarhu mharhtarlaveat. htiuahkar haybarmyar yaylsny sismayarylk aipya-yarhcnwtwng telltansngthkyayarnghng lkriukkiu kiunglyk suuhtansiu titsithcwar swar tansngkiu myay hcuwellhcaysnytiungaa-yarnng suueat narnphtellsiu riukswng-shpyng sisrsny sayeat. barrksny sisrkiu liukrharsayarahkar yaylhtwk kywnmsesiu wngpar. rharsayarsuukiu pyparmnyhu kyiusulyhng barrksny tellhtellsiu wng sisrsaylyk narnp tansng hcuulykrisnykiu

mynglayeat. htiunay htarwrbbhursarsny hkarnarnrhngbhurngyarbhinkiu israylamy-iusartiurhaymhar nhimhkytayarmuu shpyng suutiusny htiurhngbhurngkiu mhpkyksemhe tiungaayarnng ahcnayaayarnnglyk naykyeat.

5

htiunay daybayarnhng abhinayarngeat sar-barrktiusiusayar sehkyngghcarhuumuukar israylamyiu mngtiusny auepyusayarkya-yarnngng sngrellsartiunsy hcaytnarhctihng mimikiuykiu lhuusayarkyayarnng htarwrbbhureat kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmkylayar. aiurhngbhurngtiu kyarkylayar. aiumngsartiuarhtayarnngkylayar. ngarsehkyngsiumny. htarwrbbhurar aar sehkyngsiumny. israylamyieat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhureat gunkayajjuutayarkiu hkyemwmmy. aiuharwrbbhurar kiuy-tayarsny hcirtayarngruipayarmh kyw eduantayarmh hchchkyetayarmuusa-yarahkar myaykyelhup miughwarshpyng miughtimtiuhm miughraysny hcepareat. tayarngriutiunsy htarwrbbhurarhayta-yarnng sinartayarnngsnylny israylamyieat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarhaytayarnng tunlhuppareat. aarntsarrhangarmnglkhtkng yaylmnglkhtkng lmmtiunsy sitnyanlyk rhi hkreswarsayar suutiusny lmkartiur liukswarrkyeat. israylamyiu mngskpytkrhi-eat. ngardaybayarsny mpayar ngarsny israylamyiu amimpayarihtwmhctiungaayarnng mngskpytkrhi-eat. israylamyiusartiunsy bhurarshctiukiu rwayyuukyeat. htiuahkar suutiumyiumyarkiu rnsuutiusny tiuk-larkyeat. israylamyiusarayarsayarnngtwng diunglwhar thku lhanthcngmyh mrhi. hcaytnarhctihai sngrellsartiutwng mimik-iuykiu lhuusayar israylamyiu mngtiau-aar ngarhctiunuywteat. htarwrbbhureat kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmkylayar. hpyu-usayar mynykiu hcesayarsuu trarmhukiu hcerngsayarsuu lmswarsayarsuutiur raykny-gmyaranarmhar lkruhchcarciu waymyh-sayar suutiueat asankiu kyarsayarahkar sehkyngsiukylayar. htarwrbbhureat trarsa-yaramhu israylmyiurwartiur trarshpyng pyutayarmuusayar amhutiukiu htiuar-p-tiutwng hkyemwmkylimmy. htiuahkar htarwrbbhureat luutiunsy mimitiunaysa-yar myiusiu pynswarkylimmy. niupar niupar daybayarr. niupar niupar sehkyng-siupar aiubarrk htpar abhinayarnngsar sngbhmse hkyuphtarsayar suutiukiu htut-pypar. htiuahkar kykywngsayar suutiusny suurellkyetihtansiu sngkyeat. htarwrbbhureatluutiunsy ahcwmtnhkiukyeyasar suutihtansiu ngarabhiu sngkyeat. aarm-lkluunayaranarmhar nayrarkysayar suutiusny ehprimhkriunghtellk htwk-larkyeat. suutiunayarkmhar sng-eat bi-ulhkyaytiutwng bngyarinammyiusartiunsy

liukkyeat. marhkiramiyuhtellk mngmyar jarbulunamyiuhellk hcerngtssayar suumyartiussy htwklarkyeat. ishkar-mngtiusnylny daybayarr par ishkaramyussy barrkeat lkruanhpyhceat. barrkna-yarkmhar hkyiunghtellsiu pyayliukkyeat. rubngamiyunayar hkyayarngaswyswy hciitnhluanpy htarnhkyng myarkyeat. nayarkthpn sngsny siumynysankiu narhta-yarnghkyngnghar tayarngkyarmhar abhykayarnng htiungnaysny. rubngamiyunayar hkyayarngaswyswy hciitnhluan twntiuhkyngmyarkysnytkar. gildpynysartiusny yayardnmyhtbkh ngvimpwhcwar naykyeat. dnamiussy sngbhayarsip anarmhar abhykayarnng nayrhcsny. aar-rharamyussylny pnglykmmarsngbhayar siukrar kwaytiu mlhupbhellngvimpwhcwar nasnytkar. jarbulunamyussy askkiu hcwn-hcarsnytiungaayarnng rellrng nsaliamyussy myngsayar tayararp htiunntuopyueat. rhngbhurngtiusny lar hchctiukkyeat. hkarn-nirhngbhurngtiusny maygiddayaraiung tarmkmyuanarmhar tiuksayarlny ngwaykiu luyuu mrky. kayarnngkngmh hchckuukyeat. kyytiussy lhnpythcnayahkarsisrkiu hchctiukkyeat. kirhunmyhc hchcmhukayarnng kyayarrhcaysayarmyhc kirhunmyhcsny rnsuutiukiu pyswareat. aiungarwinyarny sngsny hkwnaar kyesayar suukiu nhipn-ngpye. htiuahkar mynghcsuurelltiussy myngkiu nhnglyk nhnglyk hcesayarkayarnng myngtiussy myaykiu hkwarnhng htihiuk-lyk pyakyeat. mayrayarjmyusartiusny htarwrbhurarbhk hchcsuurelltiunhng wiung htarwrbhurarbhksiu mkuukysayarkayarnng mayrayarjmyiukiu kyinkylayar. myiuser-tiukiu pynghcwar kyinkylayarhu htarwr-bhurareatkayarnngkngtmnsny mharhtareat. kayniamyusar haybareatmyaryalsny minmtkartiuhk mykhwarsayar mng-glarrhieat. tellnaysayar minmtkartiuhk mythcwarsayar mngglarrhieat. htiusussy raykiu tayarng yaylsny niukiu payeat. mngsuansayar hplarnhng niudhmkiu sklawayeat. telltansngkiu yuu lkylarknhng lkriukkiu kiunglyk sisrkiu riuklayeat. suueat hkayarnngkiu htiuriuk narpnkui htuthkyngkhwnghpayarklayeat. suussy yaylhkayarnng ky lellyk tuanluannayeat. hkyayrnng kyelll kyarrarp saylyk lellnayeat. sisramisny pytngpayarkwhpyng kyny kularkaratwng naylyk suueat rhtarsny abhykayarnng larkhellssny. rhtarbhetiusny abhykayarnng nhaysnnyhu mynytmlyeat. pnyarrhisayar mngsmetiusny pynlyhayark-snyarmk suukiuytiung pynpyayarsnykar suutiussy twayrsayar uhchcarkiu wayhpn-lyk naykysnymhutlayar. hchcsuurelltiuaar apyuknyar tyayarknhhcyayarkhce sisrb-hiu pnsiusayar awt pnsiu hkyylhysayar awttnsar aayarnngsayersuutiueat lnyng sngchcarbhiu pnsiu hkyylhylyk asngara-

yarnng htuhkyar sayar awttnsarkiu luyuu wayhpnlyk naykysny mhutlayarhu sis-reat amisny siutteat. aiuhrtarwrbhurar kiuytayareat rnsuupayarngtiussy htiusiu pykhchkyngsiu rayarkkyparhcaysayar. htarwrbhurararkiu hkyhcsayarsuutiussy arhintnhkiunhng htwksawrsayar naym-ngkellsiuhyhchparhcaysayarhu sehkyng-siukyeat. htiunayark anhhclaysytiungtiung tpynyluannngymlayeat.

6

thpn israylamyusartiusny htarwrbhurar-rhaytayar duhcrukkiu pyusayarkayarnng suutiukiu midnamiyulk hkunhcnhheptlu-anaptayarmushpyng midnamiussy israylamyukiu niung nyhnyssellayarkya-yarnng israylamyusartiusny tayarngriu hkiunghkansayar umngmyaytwngtiukiu luprkyeat. israylamyussy lylyppemh mi-dynpynysarnhng aarmkpyynsarahchisayar arhay pynysartiusny hkyelar tphkyshpyng garjmyiutiungaayarnng myayaseanhankiu sutsngpyrhnglyk hcarhcrarkiu hkynmhtar. siunwarmynykiulny hkyn mhtarky. abhy-siunnyhuumuukar suutiussy tirhcsarnmyar tellmyarparlyk kyiungkayarnngmyarp-yarskellsiu suutiunhng kularaupitiussy mraytwkniungaayarnng myarpyarshpyng is-raylpynykiu hpykselyk larkyeat. israylamy-usartiusny midnamiyusartiukyayarnng al-wnsngrell htarwrbhuraraar hchkyayarkyeat. htiusiu midnamiyusartiukyayarnng htar-wrbhuraraar hchkyayarkysayarahkar htarwrbhurarsny prayarhpktyayarkkiu israylamyusartiuhansi hcaylwhtayarmuu israylamyueat bhurashknghtarwrbhur-ar mintayarmuusnykar kywnhkannayrar aellguttupynymh sngtiukiu ngarnhut-sayarnngpye. aellguttupynysarlkmhng nyhnyssellsayarsuupayarngtiulkmhng sngtiukiu kynhut suutiukiu sngtiurhaymh nhnghtutshpyng suutiupynykiu paypye. ngarsny sngtiueat bhurashkng htarwr-bhurarhpyhceat. sngtiunaysayar aarma-yarripynysar kiukwy sayar bhurartiukiu mkyayarkwankynhngghu ngarpnytsayarnly sngtiussy ngarhckarkiu narmhtayarnng kyhu mintayarmuueat. thpn htarwrbhurareat kayarnngkngtmnsnylar auhprwarmhar abyayjarmyusar yayarrhpiungsayar spitpngaayark htiunglayeat. yayarrhsar gidayarnngsny mimihcparkiu midynluutiu mtwayhcayhkyngnghar hcpyhcsenyar tnsaranarmhar hcparkiu nylkyneat. htarwrbhurareat kayarnngkngtmnsny kiuy-htngrhar hkwnaarkyesayar ahkyngsuurell htarwr bhurarsny sngnhngatuu rhta-yarmuueathu siulyhng gidayarnngk aiushkng htarwrbhurarsny akywnuptiunghatuu rhtayarmuusny mhnlyhng abhykayarnng iamhukye rayarkrparssny. htarwr-b-

hurarsny ngartiukiu aellguttupynymh
 nhutsayrngtayarmuusny mhutlayarhu
 akywnuptuabhmyr pyarasyntytiung pyu-
 tayarmuusayar aanbhwsayar amhurhismy-
 htiusny abhymhar rhiparsny. yhkumhar
 htarwrbbhursny akywnuptiukiu hcwn
 midynluutiulksiu aptayarmuupyetkarhu siu-
 laysayar htarwrbbhursny suukiu kynyrrhu
 ykhu sngrsayar tnhkiukiu amhepyulyhk
 swarlayar. sngsny israylamiyukiu mi-
 dynluutiulkmh kynhutlimmny. sngkiu
 ngarhcayhkiungsny mhutlayarhu mint-
 yarmueat. gidayarnngkly aiushkng aky-
 wnupsny israylamiyukiu abhysiu kynhut-
 niungparmyyny. akywnupaswayamyusny
 mnarrhayamyusar sngrellpareat. akywnup-
 snylny kiuyasway amyiu ayutsuansayar
 suuphyhpareathu lyhayarklyhng htar-
 wrbbhurak akyhngchhc ngarsny sngnhng
 atuurhishpyng sngsny luutyayarkkiu
 lupkyanskellsiu midynluutiukiu lupkyan-
 limmnyhu mintayarmueat. gidayarnngkly
 akywnupsny rhaytayar myknharrraryhng
 akywnupnhng yhkunhutsktayar muukya-
 yarang hngrrharsayar nimitlkhknarkiu
 pytayar muupar. akywnupsny thpnarpun
 bhayarjnypuujayarskkarkiu sayarngkellsh-
 pyng kiuytayarrhay mtngmhetiungaayarn-
 iarpk kywswartayarmmuuparnhng
 tayarngpnlyhng sngsny pyn mlarmhetiun-
 gaayarn ngarnaymnyhu mintayarmueat.
 gidayarnsny swar sitsngytkayarnngkiung
 munnyktehparnhng lupsayar tsaymell
 munpyartiukung pyngsnglayeat. sit-
 sarkiu tayarnghtny sitsarpyutrnkyiu
 aiulayarnngpyemh kayarnngkngtmnrhilar
 spitngaaayarksiu sayarngkell sklayeat.
 htarwrbbhurareat kayarnngkngtmnkly
 amellsarnhng tsaymellmunpyartiukiu yuu
 ikyayark payarmhar tnghtarlayar. amell-
 sarpyutrnkyiu swnlayarnnglayarhu siulyhng
 siusnyatiung gidayarnsny pyulayeat.
 htiauhkar htarwrbbhurareat kayarnngkngtmn-
 sny mimikiungsayar tayarngwaykiu sn
 amellsarnhng tsaymellmunpyartiukiu tiush-
 pyng kyayarkhtellk meht amellsarnhng
 tsaymellmuntiukiu layarnngpyemh htarwr-
 burareat kayarnngkngtmnsny kwylayeat.
 htarwrbbhurareat kayarnngkngtmnhpyh-
 snykiu gidayarnsny simyngsarayrahkar
 aiuarhng htarwrbbhurar akywnupsny
 htarwrbbhurareat kayarnngkngtmnkiu mykn-
 harhkyngsiung myngrparpye tkarhulyha-
 yarksayar htarwrbbhurak hkymsarparhcay.
 mhciurimnhng. sngsny saybhaynhng
 lwtlykrhisnyhu mintayarmueat. htiaup
 gidayarnsny htarwrbbhurarabhiu yjplngkiu
 tny yayhayarwarrrharluanamnyhpyng mh-
 nylayeat. abyajarsareat nayrarauhprwar
 ynyatiungaayarnghistny. htiaunaynmhar
 htarwrbbhurak sngabheatnwarpiuknhng
 askhnhcnhchrisayar dutinywarhteki
 yuupyelyhng sngabhtnysayar barlbhurareat

yjplngkiu hpyiuhpyk yjplnganarmhar-
 rhisar aarrhrpngkiu hkutlhelllayar.
 ngarhcerngsnyatiung ikyayarkpayarmhar
 htarwrbbhurarabhiu yjplngkiu tnypyelyhng
 hkutlhellsayar shcsarhpyng dutinywaruki
 merhiu yjpuujayarlayarhu mintayarmueat.
 gidayarnngly mimikywnsyayarktiukiu
 hkayar htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnyatiung
 pyulayeat. mimiabheat aimsartiukiung
 myusartiukiung kyayark nayahkyin
 mpyuwansayarkyayarngh nynyahkyin
 pyueat. nannkhcayarhcayar myiusar-
 tiusny htksayarahkar barlbhurareat
 yjplngsny pyiupyklyk anarmharrhisa-
 yar aarrhrpngly lellyk nayarktnysayar
 yjplngpayarmhar dutinywarhteki puu-
 jayarkhrhisnykiu twaykylyhng iamhuki
 abhysuupyusnyhu tyayarkkiu tyayark
 maynyhchckayaryhng iamhuki ya-
 yarhsargidayarnngpyupyehe luuahkyiu-
 tiusny siukyeat. htiauhkar myusartiunsy
 yayarrhaar sngatsarsny barlbhurareat
 yjplngkiu hpyiuhpyk anarmhar rhisa-
 yar aarrhrpngkiu hkutlhellsayarkyayarn-
 suukiu asayhkanhcayhkyngngar htutla-
 yarhu siusayarnly yayarrhsny thbk naysayar
 suuapayarngtiuar sngtiusny barlbhurarbhk
 amhu hcayarnngmnylayar. suukiu kytngm-
 nylayar. suubhk amhuhcayarngsayarsuusny
 nannkmlwmhe asayhkanparlayhcay. barl-
 sny bhararmhnhlyhng suueatyjplngkiu
 thcuantyayark hpyiuhpyksayar kyayarn-
 mimiamhuki mimihcayarnngparlayhcayhu
 pynpyareat. htiauhkar barlbhurareat
 suueatyjplngkiu thcuantyayarkhpyiuhpyk-
 sayarkyayarngh tiusuutbhk mimiamhuki
 mimihcayarnngparlayhcayhu siulyhk su-
 ueatsarkiu htiaunay yayrubbarlmnyhpyng
 mhnystny. htiauhkar midynpynysar aarm-
 lkpyynsar arhaypynsarapayarngtiusny
 hcnywayshpyng yayjaylhkiungsio ku-
 uswar tphkykyeat. htarwrbbhurareat
 winyarnytayarsny gidayarngapayarmhar
 skrayark suusny tanpiumhutshpyng
 abyajarsartiunsny liukkyeat. tmntiukiu
 mnarrhayhkiungm thrayarkluansiu hcayl-
 wht mnarrhay amyusartiunsny liukkyeat.
 thpn aarrharhkiung jarbulunhkiung
 nsalikhkiungsio tmntiukiu hcaylwht
 htiauhkiungartiunsny lny hcwayarsiu
 larkyeat. gidayarnsnylny bhararshkn-
 gaar kiuytayarsny mintayarmuusnyatiung
 israylamiyukiu akywnupaarhpyng kyt-
 ngtayarmuunymhnhlyhng akywnupsny
 siutkayarngeatamwaykiu tlng htarparmny.
 siumwaysny nhngchiu myaytpyngluan
 swayhkyayarklyhng mintayarmuusnyatiung
 israylamiyukiu akywnupaarhpyng kytng-
 tayar muumnykiu akywnupsiparmnyhu
 tayarnglyhayarksnyatiung hpyhclayeat.
 nannkhcayarhcayart siumwaykiu ny-
 hchshpyng nhngnysny angtaunapny
 rhilayeat. thpn gidayarngh amykhtwk-

tayarmmuuparnhng, tkyimsar lyhayark-
paruemny. siutkayarngat amwaynhng
yhkutkyimsar hcuanhcmrsayar ahkwngkiu
paytayarmuupar. myaytpyngluansny
nhnghciu siumwayswayhkyayarkparhcayhu
bhurarshkngaar. tayarnglyhayarksny-
ataring htiunynlybhurarshkngpyuta-
yarmuushpyng myaytpyngluansny nhnghciu
siumwayswayhkyayarklyk rheiat.

7

yayrubbarlamnyhpyng hkayarwayarsayar
gidayarngsny nannhkacayarhcayarht rhis-
myhsayar suutiunhngtkw harrraytwng-
narmhar tphkyshpyng midyntpsny mya-
yarkbhk mayarratayarnghkyayrnghkyiung
rhieat. htarwrbbhurarklly sngparsayar lu-
tiusny alwnmyar suutiulk midynluutiukiu
ngarmapr. aplyhng israylamiyuk ngarkru-
ansny ngarkiukytngpyehu ngartbhk warky-
war limmny. siuhpyhc kyayarklinsayarsuu
mnysnykar gildtayarnghm hcayarhcayar
pynswarhcayhu luumyartiui aar hhckyayarla-
yahu gidayarnngaar mintayarmuushpyng
luunhhsayarngnhhchtayarng pynswar
tsayarnghkyrnheiat. thpn htarwrbbhurarklly
luutiuisny alwnmyarsayeat. raysipsiu
hkayarkhellayar. suutiukiu raysipmhar
sngabhiu ngarhcuanhcmmy. htiuahkar
imnysayarsuusny sngnhngatuu swarrmnyhu
ngarsiuilyhng htiusuusny swarrmny. imnysa-
yar suumswarrhu ngarsiuilyhng htiusuusny
mswarrhu mintayarmuusnyatiung gida-
yarngsny luutiukiu raysipsiu hkayarkhell
htarwrbbhurark hkwaysny raykiulyk sa-
yarkskellsiu lyharnhnglyk sayarksayarsu-
uthcu duuhtayarklyk wp sayarksayarsu-
uthcu htuluunhchcukiu hkwellhtarlayarhu
gidayarnngaar mintayarmuueat. htiuahkar
mimilkhkupnhngraykiu yuushpyng lyk sa-
yarksayarsuu suanarrhieat. kywngsayarsu-
uapayarng tiusny raysayarkhkyngnhar
duuhtayark wpkyeat. htarwrbbhurarklly
lyk sayarksayarsuu suanraarhpyng sngkiu
ngarkytng midynluutiukiu snglkapmny.
kywngsayarsuutiukiu miminayarsiu pyn-
swarhcayhu gidayarnngaar mintayarmuueat.
htiuisuutiuisny hearhcritnhng tanpiumyarkiu
yuu kywngsayar israylamiyusarapa-
yarngtiukiu miminayarsiu gidayarngsny
lwhtlkshpyng htiusuanrarsayar lu-
tiukiusar miminhngatuu hkyntarlayeat.
midynluutiuisny suaaayarkhkyiung tphky-
lyk rhikyeat. htiunynytwngh htarwrbbhurark
htayar. rnsuutphkyrarsiu hkyeswarla-
yar. snglk ngarapmny. mhkyewanlyhng
sngat kywnhpurkiu rhayuehwar hka-
yarswarlayar. suutiuisny abhysiu pya-
yarsnykiu kyarlimmny. htunayarkmh
tphkyrarsiu hkyeswarhkyngnhar snglka-
arkyelimmnyhu mintayarmuusnyatiung
gidayarngsny mimikywnhpurkiu hkayar

rnsuueat tppyng nghtiusayar suurhirarsiu
swarlayeat. midynpynysar aarmkpyynysar
arhaypynysarapayarngtiusny hkyiungaiplyk
kyiungkayarng nhngamyh myarkyeat. kula-
rauptiusnylny smuddrarselluannhngamyh
atiungmsi myarkyeat. gidayarngsny rayark-
sayaarahkar luutyayarksny mimimymnk-
sayar aipmkkiu mimiapayarng abhayaraar
pynpyayarsnymhar ngarmyngmksnykar
muyayarmuntpyarsny midyntphtellsiu
lim telltsayarngkiu twaylyhng htiikh-
iukmhayarklhn hpyiuhkylayeathu siusayar
suueatapayarngabhayark htiumunpyarsny
ahkyarmhut israylamiyuayarrhsargi-
dayarngeat htarhpyheat. htiusuulk
bhurarshkngsny midynamyiu midynbi-
ulhkyayapayarngkiu aptayarmuumnyhu
pynpyayareat. htiaaipmkngh aipmkankkiu
gidayarngsny kyarsayaarahkar kiukwy
israyltpsiu pynpyelyhng htky htarwrbbhu-
rarsny midynbiulhkyaytiukiu sngtiulk apta-
yarmuumnyhu siueat. htiuahkar luusan-
rartiukiu suanhcuhkwell tanpiutluannhng
mehkwkparsayar aiutluanhckeki luutiunglk
sayarnghcayeat. ngarkiu kyny ngarpysny-
atiung pyuky. tppyngsiu rayarksayaarahkar
ngarpysnyatiung pyuky. ngarnhng ngar
parsayarsuapayarngtiusny tanpiumhut-
sayaarahkar tpptlnyarprp sngtiusny tan-
piumhut htarwrbbhurarnhng gidayarngeat
htarhu hhckylayarhu mharhtareat. htiusiu
gidayarnghng suuparsayar luutrartiusny
shhkayarnghan knglellhck tppyngsiu rayark-
shpyng tanpiumhutkyeat. mimikiungsayar
aiutiukiulny hkwellkyeat. luusuanhcutiuisny
tanpiumhut aiutiukiu hkwellshpyng lkwelllk
mehkwktiukiung lkylark mhuthcartan-
piutiukiung kiunglyk htarwrbbhurarnhng
gidayarngeathtarhu hhckyeat. suutiuisny
tpptwnkyng luutiung miminayrararptwngh
rpnay tpsarapayarngtiusny pyaylyk aa-
yarylk htwkpyaykyeat. luusuanrartiusny
tanpiumhutsayaarahkar htarwrbbhurareat
tnhkiutayarkyayarngh tpsarapayarng tiusny
tyayarkkiutayarktiukiu jayrrtarp bkrhittmy-
iusiung tbtmyiuanmhar aarbaylmha-
yarlmyiunysiung pyaykyeat. israylluutiuisny
nsalikhkriung aarharhkhkriung mnarrhayhkhri-
ung arprphtellk hcular midynluu tiukiu
luukyeat. gidayarngsnylny tmntiukiu
ehprimtayarnghrhayarkluansiu hcaylwht
sngtiusny midynluutiukiu setarhkyngnghar
yayardnmyhcnar bkbarrwartiungaayarngh
suutiuisny hcayarnghaykylayaru mharliuk
snyatiung ehprimluuapayarngtiusny hcuway
yayardnmyhcnar bkbarrwartiungaayarngh
hcayarnghaykyeat. midynbiulhkyupnhhcyay-
ark aurbhnhng jaybhkiu bhmse aurbhkiu
aurbhkiyayarkpayarngh jaybhkiu jaybhkiu
jaybhchpysenyar tnsarng stpyemh
midynluutiukiu luukshpyng aurbheatuehka-
yarnghng jaybheatuehkyarnghntansiu
sayarnghkellkyeat.

ehprimluutiuk sngsny midynluutiuki tiuk-
 swarsayarahrkar ngartiukiuh mhkayarabhell
 ngartiuh abhysiu pyusnyhu kypkypapycht-
 ngkyeat. gidayarnghkly sngtiupyskellsiu
 ngarsny abhysiu pyupyesny. abyay-
 jarhchpyhce simhkyng htk ehprimluukka-
 yarkhkyngsny sar kayarnghsnyhmutilayar.
 bhurashkngsny midynbiulhkyupaurb-
 hnhng jaybhtiukiuh sngtiulk aptayarmuupye.
 sngtiu pyuskellsiu ngarsny abhysiu pyu-
 niungsnnyhu pynpyayarsayarhckarkiu
 suutiusny kyarsayarahrkar hciitpaykyeat.
 gidayarnghsny yayardmymhcsiurayarksa-
 yarahrkar suurhisayar suusanrartiusny
 pngpnlyknhng kuu liukkyeat. sukutmy-
 iusartiuaarlhy ngarnayarkliuksayarsu-
 tiuaar munkiu paykyparlayar. suutiusny
 pngpnkypye. ngarsny midynmngkye jayb-
 hnhng jarlmunnkiuh ykku liukhrhpareathu
 tayarngsayar lny sukutmngtiuk ngartiusny
 sngamhuhtmtiuaar munkiu payrmnyakya-
 yarnng jaybhnhng jarlmunnssny snglk
 rhislayarhu pynpyarkyeat. gidayarnghkly
 siuhpyhc htarwrbbhurarsny jaybhnhng
 jarlmunntiukiuh ngarkl aptayarmuusa-
 yar ahkar sngtiuh kyayarkwellaayarnng
 tayarsuupngamyiumyuhng ngarkimny-
 husiupyelyhng htiuarpk paynwaylmyiusiu
 swar suutiuaar htiunntuu tayarngsayarlhy
 sukutmyusartiuh pynpyayarsynnytuu
 paynwaylmyiusartiuh pynpyarkyeat.
 gidayarnghkly ngarsny thpn ngymw-
 phcar larsayarahrkar irelltiukkiuh hpyiuh-
 pykmnyhu suutiuaar siueat. htiuahkar
 htiarkungsayar luutsinnhchsayarnng sasya-
 yarkyayarnng arhaymyknhararpsarapayarnng
 tiutwng kynkywngsayar luutsayarngh-
 garhtayarnghknhmhsarparlyk jaybhnhng
 jarlmunntiusny karkayarmyiu rhikyeat.
 gidayarnghsny nayarbarmyiu yubbayhmy-
 iuarhay tell naysuutiulmhpnyg hkyeswar
 mhciurimbhellnaysayar midyntpkui lup-
 kyanshpnyg midynmngkyejaybhnhng
 jarlmunnpyaysayarahrkar gidayarnghsny liuk
 tpkiuh hpyklayeat. yayarrhsargidayarnghsny
 naymhtwmkhe hchctiukrarmh pynlar
 sukutmyiasar lungtyayarkkiuh bhmmi may-
 hchclyhng htiusuusny sukutmyiuararrhi
 askkyesuuhkunhcsyhkunhcyayarktiueat
 amnyaseasetiukiuh pyayarlayeat. gida-
 yarnghsnyliuh sukutmyiasartiuhirharsiu lar
 sngtiuk pngpnsayar sngamhuhtmtiuaar
 ngartiusny munkiu payrmnyakayarnng
 jaybhnhng jarlmunnssny snglkrrhisla-
 yarhu ngarkiu kellrell sngtiupayarsayar
 jaybhnhng jarlmunnkiuh kynkylyayarhu-
 siulyk htiumyiu askkyesuutiukiuh hkayar
 tayarsuupngamyiumyuhng sukutmy-
 iusartiukiuh suanmlayeat. paynwaylmyiu
 relltiukkiulny hpyiuhpyk myiusartiukiuh
 kwpmklayeat. htiuahkar jaybhnhng

jarlmunntiuaar tarbayarmyiumhar sngtiuh
 sthkellsayar suutiusny abhysiu sayar su-
 uhyphcsnyhu maymynsayar htiusuutiuk
 kiuytayarhpyhcskellsiu suutiurhismysny
 hpyhc rhngbbhurngsareat asngarayarnghng
 pynhycaunkypareathu pynpyayarsayar
 gidayarnghk htiusuutiusny ngaramieatsar
 ngarnyehpyhchparsnytkar htarwrbbhurar
 askrhngtayarmuu snyatiung sngtiusny
 suutiukiuh askhkymsarpaymilyhng sngtiukiuh
 ngarmstbhell naylimmny hu mimis-
 arueyaysaraar isuutiukiuh ht stlayarhusiusa-
 yarlny sarsny askarwy ngysayarkyayarnng
 htarkiu mswellmhtutbhell nayeat. jayb-
 hnhng jarlmunntiukly kiuytayarntiunght
 ngartiukiuh lupkyanlayar. luuhpyhcskell-
 siuh suuahcwmsttiuhpyhcttsnyhusiulyhng
 gidayarnghsny ht jaybhnhng jarlmunnkiuh
 stshpyng suutiuh kularaupeat lnyng
 sngsayar tnsartiukiuh hkywyuulayeat.
 htiuahkar israylluutiuk kiuytaysar
 akywnuptiukiuh midynluutiulkmh kynhut-
 sayar kyayarnng sarhcnmyaysknhngtkw
 akywnuptiukiuh auphiciutayarmuuparhu
 gidayarnghsny lyhayarksiuh kysayar gida-
 yarnghk ngarsny sngtiukiuh mauphciur.
 ngarsarlny mauphciur. htarwrbbhurarsny
 sngtiukiuh auphiciutayarmuureathuung siu-
 rartwng sngtiurhismysny luyuu rsayar
 nartayarnghkluu payparmnyakayarnng
 ngartayarnghkyng snyhuung siulayeat.
 rnsuutiusny irhmaylmyiuhpyhc rwhay-
 nartayarnghkluu sngt kystny. suutiukly
 hngchchcpayparmnyhusiulyk hcayarnghkluu
 hngluu payarnghkluu mimitiu luyuu
 rsayar nartayarnghmyarkiu hkyhtarkyeat.
 gidayarnghkayarnghsny rwhaynartayarngh-
 myark ahkyinkar ahkwktsyhkunhchpcisarrhieat.
 htiumhtpar midynmngkye wtsngsayartnsar
 lnyswell nemayarnghsayarawt kularaup
 lnykiuumyarkiu rsayeat. htiutnsartiuhng
 gidayarnghsny sngtiungtayarkiu lup mim-
 inayrar auhprmyiumhar htarshpyng
 israylmyiusarapayarnghkluu htiusngtiung-
 tayararnghk mhyarywnglyk swarttkyeat.
 htiumhusny gidayarnghsny suueatamyiu
 pyhcmharrakayayarnghpyhcsny. htiusiu
 midynamyiusny israylmyiurhaymhar rhuu
 nayarkthpn ahciurmrbhell naykyeat. gida-
 yarnghkhtkanhhclaysytiungtiung tpynyluu
 ngyimlayeat. yayarrhsaryayrubbarlsny
 mimiaimsiu swar naystny. gidayarnghsny
 myarmyark kiuyrsayar sarhkhunhcsyrhieat.
 rhayhkhngmyiu naysayar myarnghsny
 saryayarkyarkiu bhwarmyng htiusarkiu
 hahimkamny hpyng mhyulyeat. yayarrhsar
 gidayarnghsny askkyerngsayar anihchcra-
 yark abyayjarsarnayrar auhprmyiumhar
 abhyayarrhsngkhyiung snggyiuhhkyngkiuh
 hkanrlayeat. gidayarnghsny sayarahrkar
 israylmyiusartiuh hpyarkpyn barlb-
 hurartiuhng mhyarywngshpyng barlb-
 bayritkiuh bhurarrar hkyemyhayarkkyeat.

ptwnkyngnrsuulkmh kynhuttayarmuusa-
yar mimitiubhurashknghrtarwrbhurarkiu
maayarkmaybhell gidayarngtnyhuusayar
yayrubbarlsny israylamyiu pyusmyhsayar
kyayjuunhnganye suueatamyiu kyayjuu-
tiukiu pyn mpyubhell naykyeat.

9

yayrubbarlsar abhimlksny rhayhknngmy-
iusiu swar ueremyar amieataswayamy-
iumyarapayarng tiunhng nhutsklyk
yayrubbarlsar hkunhcsytiusny sngtiukiu
auphciukayarngslayar. sartyayark-
tny auphciukayarngslayar. ngarsny
sngtiueat ariuasarthchpyhckyayarnngkiu
mmaykynhngghu rhayhknngmyiu sarapa-
yarngtiuaar pyayarmnyakyayarnngkiu
tiungpnglayeat. htuihckarkiu ueretiussy
rhayhknngmyiusartiuaar akunahcngpyn-
pyayar suutiuk abhimlksny ngartiun-
yeahckuihpyhcsnyhusiulyhk suunayarksiu
liukhkyngsayar hcitnuunywtshepyng ng-
wayhkunhcsykiu barlbayritaimmhtutpay-
lyhng abhimlksny lyhppyaysayar suutiukiu
htiungwaynhng nghar amhukiu htmhcayeat.
thpn auhprmyiu rhisayar mimiabhaimsiu
swar miminyeahckuiyayrubbarlsarhkunh-
csytiukiu kyayarkthkupayarmhar stlayeat.
siurartwng yayrubbarlsarangsuanya-
yarsansny punrhayarng naysayarkya-
yarng kynrhcsntny. rhayhknngmyiusara-
payarnngtiunhng millayaraswayamyi-
uapayarngtiusny rhayhknngmyiutwn-
ghisayar ahtimamhtspitpnganarmhar
hcnway abhimlksny rhngbhurngarar
hknhtarkyeat. htuiamhukiu yayarsansny
kyarsisayarahkar gayrjimtayarnngsiu swar
tayarnngpayarmhar rplyk asankiu lwhng
kywaykyayarlaysnymhar aiurhayhknngmy-
iusarti sngtiuhckarkiu bburashhng narhta-
yarngtayarmuumnyakyayarnng ngarhckarkiu
narhtayarngkylayar. shcpngtiussy mimi-
itiukiu auphciursayar rhngbhurngkiu
hknhtarklyk bhisikpayhkyngnghar htwkswar
akywnuptiukiu auphciutayarmuuparhu
sanlwnpgngaar lyhayarkkylyhng sanlwnpg-
ngk bburasray luuasraykiu pyuhcuhcar
ngaraseyarkiu ngarsny hcwn shcpngti
apayarmhar lwhmmiurmnylayarhu siueat.
thpn sngbhayarshpnpngaar kiuytayarkyw
akywnuptiukiu auphciutayarmuuparhu
shcpngtiussy lyhayarkkylyhng sngbha-
yarshpnpngk ngar hkyiusayar arsarnhng
kayarnngsayarasekiu ngarsny hcwn shcpngti
apayarmhar lwhmmiurmnylayarhu siueat.
thpn hcpyhpcngaar kiuytayarkyw akywnup-
tiukiu auphciutayarmuuparhu shcpngtiussy
lyhayark kylyhng hcpyhpcngk bburareath-
itnhng luueathcitkiu rwhnglnhchaysayar
ngarhcpyhcrnykiu ngarsny hcwn shcp-
ngti apayarmhar lwhmmiurmnylayarhu
siueat. thpn suulaypngaar kiuytayarkyw

akywnuptiukiu auphciutayarmuuparhu
shcpngaayarngtiussy lyhayarkkylyhng
suulaypngk sngtiussy ngarkiu sngtiueat
rhngbhurnghpyhchcayhkyngnghar hkn-
htar eknamhn bhisikpayliulyhng larky
ngararipkiu hkiulhuanky. siumhut suulayp-
ngtelk mehtwk laybnun aarrhpcngtiukiu
layarnnglimnyhu shcpngtiuaar pynpya-
yareat. yhkumhar sngtiussy abhimlksny
rhngbhurngarar hknhtarsayaraarhpyng
shchcartarkiu hcayarnng yayrubbarlnhng
suueatamyiuanwyaar kayarnngmwnhewar
pyukypelayar. yayrubbarlsny kyayjuupyu
hkanhtiuknsyatiung suuaar kyayjuusp-
kypelayar. ngarabhsny sngtiuahbiu
hchctiuk kiuyaskkiu hcwnhcarlyk sngtiukiu
midynamyiulkmh kynhutlaypye. sngtiussy
ngarabheataswayamiutbhk nyayht suueat-
sarhkunhcsytiukiu kyayarkthku payarmhar
stpyelyhng suueatkywnmtwng myngsayar
sarabhimlksny sngtiunyeahckuihpyhcsayar
kyayarnng suukiu rhayhknngmyiusartiueat
rhngbhurnghknhtarkpyetkar. yhkumhar
sngtiussy yayrubbarlnhng suueatamyiuan-
wyaar shchcartaratiung nyaypyupyelyhng
abhimlksny amhepyu wmmayarkkyla-
yar. abhimlksnylny sngtiukiu amhepyu
wmmayarkparhcay. siumhutlyhng
abhimlktelk mehtwk rhayhknngmy-
iusarnhng millayaraswayamiukiula-
yarngparhcay. rhayhknngmyiusarnhng
millayaraswayamiuhtelk mehtwk abhim-
lksny layarnngparhcayhu kywaykyayarpyemh
alyngamynpyay ahckuiabhimlksny kya-
yarksayarkyayarnng bayrmyiusiu swar
naylayeat. abhimlksny israylamyiu
auphciu suannhhchcaysayarahrkar bhu-
rarshkngsny abhimlksny rhayhknngmyiusar
hpcpyarmhar siusayarwinyarkyiu hcayl-
whttayarmuu rhayhknngmyiusartiussy
abhimlkeatshchcarkiu hpykkyeat. aky-
ayarnngmuukar yayrubbarleat sarhkunhcsytiu
kymtmhcwar pyu stmisayarapyhcsny
suutiukiu stsayarsuuti nyeahckuiabhimlka-
payarsiu nyeahckiumyarkiu stsayaramhu
wiung lkhkansayar rhayhknngmyiusar-
tiupayarsiu ngararkrmnyakyayarnngny.
rhayhknngmyiusartiussy abhimlksny hky-
ayarnngmyayarnghcayhkyngnghar luutiukiu
tayarnngtippayarmharhtar htiusuutiussy
hkreswarsayarsuupayarngtiueat uhch-
carkiu luyukyeat. htiusngkiulny
abhimlksnykar eat. ebkeatsargarlsny
miminyeahckitiunhngatuu rhayhknngmy-
iubhksiu wng rhayhknngmyiusartiussy
suukiu kiuhcarkyeat. uyyarny lnylykhp-
hcsy siu simyulyk pyayarmwayhkyngkiu
pyushpyng mimiti bburareatkyayarnng siu
swar abhimlksny kyinsellkyeat. ebkeat-
sar garlkny ngartiussy abhimlksny
hchcayarnngmyayarnng abhimlks kar
abhysunny rhayhknngkar abhysunny.
abhimlksny yayrubbarlsar mhutlayar.

jaybulsny suueatamhuhtmmhutlayar. rhayhknghabbharmayarluutiueat amhukiu htmkylayar. abhimlkamhukiu abhykyayarngh htmrmnynny. iluutiusny ngarlksiu rayarkparhcaysayar. siuhpyhchlyhng abhimlkkii ngarpymnyhuong abhimlkahng sngeat biulhkyariukiui pyngsng lartayarhuong siueat. ebkeatsargarlhckarkiu myiuaupjaybulkiarsayarahkar amykhtwk priyaryaarpypng abhimlktansiu hcaylwhtlyk ebkeatsargarlsny miminyeahckiutiunhng atuu rhayhknghmyiusiu lar kiuytayartbhk myiukiui pyngsngkypareat. siuhpyhc nynyahkar kiuytayarsny parsayarsuutiunhngtkw ht tayar hkyayarnghmyayarnglyk naytayarmuupar. nannkhcayarhcayay nayhtwkchkt nynyahkar kiuytayarsny parsayarsuutiunhngtkw ht myiukiui tiuktayarmuupar. garlsny suuparsayar luutiunhngtkw se kyiusayarahkar asngsngsyatiung pyutayarmuuparhu kyarlyhayarklay. abhimlksny suu parsmyisayar luutiunhngtkw nynyahkar ht tplaytpkhkwellpyelyhng rhayhknghmyiukiui hkyayarnghmyayarnglyknaykyeat. ebkeatsargarlsny htwk myiutanhkarw rplyhng abhimlksny mimiparsayar suutiunhngtkw hkyayarnghmyayarnghrarmh htkyeat. garlsny htiuluutiukiui mynglyhng tayarngpayarmh luumyar snglarkysnyhu jaybulaarsiusayar jaybulk tayarngaripsny luukellsiu htngsnyhu pynpyayareat. thpn garlkynynpar. luuahkyiutiusny tayarngriupayarmh snglarkyeat. ahkyiutiusny mayarnaynim spittayarlmpyng larkyeathu pyayarsiuelyhng jaybulk ngartiusny abhimlkamhukiu htmrmnyakyayarngh abhimlksny abhysuunnyhu sngsiusayar nhutsny yhuuabhyamar rhisnny. htiuluutiunsy sngmhtemellmyngpyusayar suumhutlayar. htwk suutiukiui hchctiukparlayarhu siusayar garlsny rhayhknghmyiusartiurhaymhar htwk abhimlkkii tiuklayeat. abhimlkluk garlpyayshpyng myarsayarsuutiusny myiutanhkarwtiungaayarngh ahtiakhukhkanlyk lell saykyeat. abhimlksny arumnyiumhar nay jaybulsny garlnhng suueatnyeahckiutiukiui rhayhknghmyiunayhcayhkyngnghar nhnghtutlayeat. nkhpynnay luumyartiusny myiupynghsiu htwkmnyakyayarnghkiui abhimlksny kyarlyhng mimiluutiukiui suanhchukwell tayar hkyayarnghmyayarnglyk nayshpyng myiusartiunsy htwklarkysayarahkar ht lupkylanlayeat. abhimlksny mimiluuthcunhng myiutanhkarwsiu pyaytk hcayarnghnayeat. ahkyarsayar luunhchcetiui sny tayarrhisayar luutiusesiu pyay stkyeat. abhimlksny tnyaulunmyiukiui tiuksayarahkar myiutwysayarsuutiukiui stpyelyhng myiuriukiui hpyiuhpyk myiurarkiu sarnhng kyellhpylnlayeat. htiusitngkiui rhayhknghrelltiuksarayarnghngtiusny kyarlyhng bayritbhurareat kyayarngh hkiunghkansayar ahknhtellmhar

hcuwaykyeat. rhayhknghrelltiuksarapayarnghngtiusny hcuwaykyayarnghkiui abhimlksny kyarlsayar kiuytiunghmhch parsayar suuapayarnghngtiusny jlmuntayarnghsiu swarpyelyhng abhimlksny pusnnhng shchkkkiu hkut mimipuhkuanpayarmhar nghtmtlyk ngarpysnykiui sngtiu myngsnyatiung alyngamynpyukylayarhu liuksayarsuutiuaar siulyhng suueatluuapayarnghngtiusny htiuaatuu aseaseshchkkkiukiui hkut abhimlknayarksiu liuklyk hkiunghkansayarahknkiu merhiukyeat. htiusiu rhayhknghrelltiuksarapayarnghngatuu thtayarngsayar yayarkeyarminmtiusny saykykuneat. htianayarkmh abhimlksny saybkmyiusiu swar tphkypelyhng tiukyuuulayeat. siurartwng myiuhntellmhar hkiunghkansayar reltiukthkurhi myiusaryayarkyarminpayarnghngtiusny htiurelltiuk htellsiu pyaywngkyeat. tanhkarkiuulny pithtar reltiukapayarsiu tkkyeat. abhimlksny reltiukkiu lar tiuklyk reltiuktanhkarkiu merhiuhkyngnghar hkynypksayarahkar minmtayarksny kyitsuankeyayarkthpellkiu abhimlk hkeyarnghpayarsiu phchky uehkeyarnghkwan payarkkwellayeat. suusny lknkkiunglulngkiu alyngamynhkeyar minmsny abhimlkkii stsnnyhu pyayarchcrarmrhichayhkyngnghar snghtarkiu htut ngarkiu stlayarhu siusnyatiung lullngsny htiui abhimlk saylayeat. abhimlksaykyayarnghkiu israylluutiunsy simynglyhng asease mimitiunayarsiu pynswarkyeat. htiusiu abhimlksny miminyeahckiuhkunhcsyitiukiui st pyumisayar duhcriukapyhckiu bhurarshkngh sppaytayarmueat. rhayhknghmyiusarpyusayar duhcriukapyhckiuulny suutiuhkayarnghpayarsiu bhurarshknghayarkhchaytayarmuushpyng yayrubbarlsar yayarsankyinsayar hckaratung suutiusny hkanrkyeat.

10

abhimlklkhtk nayarkmh israylamyiuukiui kytnghsayersuu ishkaramyiu dayardayarsar hpwareatsar tayarlsny payarhtwn ehprimtayarngpayar rhmirmymiumhar naylayeat. htiusuunsy israylamyiuukiui anhhcnhchcsysuannhchptluan auphchiupymh say rhimrmymiumhar snggyiuhlayeat. htiusuulktntkayarkmh gildpynysar yarirsny payarhtwn israylamyiuukiui anhhcnhchcsynhcnhchptluan auphcieuat. htiumghkar sar-suansyrhi suutiusny mynysngysuansyitiukiui hcelyk gildpyny yarwutyarirarmnyhpyng ynaytiungaayarngh hkeyarwayarsayar myiusuansyitiukiui kanywaypyukyeat. yarirsay karmunmyiumhar snggyiuhlayeat. thpn israylamyiusartiunsy htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar duhcriukkiu pyu barlbhurar aarrhtrkbhurar rhuribhurar jidunbhurar mayarbhbbhurar ammunbhurar hpilittibhurartiukiui wtpyu htarwrbbhurarkiu wtmypyuhcwnhtarkyeat.

htarwrbbhursnsy israylamiyuki amykhtwk
 hpillittiluutiung ammunamyiasurtiung ng
 rayarngtayar muushpyng yayardnmyhctbkh
 aarmayarilluunayrargildpynynaysayar is-
 raylamiyusarayarngtiuki htiunhchcmhch
 tsyrhcnhheptluun nyhnysekkyeat. ammu-
 namyiasurtiუსnylny yayardnmyhctkiu kuu
 yudamyiu bngyarminamyiu ehprimamyiasur
 tiuki tiukshpyng israylamiyusurtiუსny kye-
 hcwarsayar sngrellhkyngsiu rayarkkyeat.
 htiuahkar israylamiyusurtiuk akywnup-
 tiუსny kiuytayarkiu pyhcmharparpye.
 akywnuptiueat bhurarshkngkiu hcwn
 barlbhurartiuki wtpyumparpyehu htarwr-
 burararaa hckeyayarkyeat. htarwr-
 hurarklны ngarsny sngtiuki aellguttuluu
 aarmayarilluu ammunluu hpillittiluutiukmh
 kynhutsny mhutlayar. jidunluu aarmkluu
 mayarniluuti nyhnysselsayarahkarlны
 sngtiუსny ngarkiu hckeyayar suutiukmh
 ngarkynhuteat. siusayarlны sngtiუსny
 ngarkiu hcwn ahkyartparsayar bhurar-
 tiuki wtpyusayarkyayarn ngarkthpn
 ngarmkynhut. sngtiu rwayyuusayar bhurar-
 tiuki swar hckeyayarkylayar. amhurayark-
 sayar yhku karl suutiუსny kynhutkyhcayhu
 israylamiyusurtiuaar mintayarmueat.
 israylamiyusurtiuklны akywnuptiւսny py-
 hcmharparpye. hcittayarrhisnyatiung aky-
 wnup tiu pyutayarmuapar. yhku tkyimsar
 kynhuttayarmuunmyakyayarn akywnup-
 tiu tayarngpnpareathu htarwrbbhuraar
 tayarnglyhayarklyk tparamyiasur kiuk-
 wysayar bhurartiuki py htarwrbbhurarkiu
 wtpyukyeat. htiuahkar htarwrbbhursnsy is-
 raylamiyu hkanrsayar dukhksngrellkyayarn
 kyngnarsayar hcitnhluanrhitayarmueat.
 ammunamyiasurtiւսny hcnway gild-
 pyny tphkykyeat. israylamiyusurtiւսny
 hcnway mijparmyiumhar tphkykyeat.
 gildpynysarmngmyartiuk akyngsuusny am-
 munamyiasurtiuki aetiukeat. htiususny
 gildpynysarapayarngtiueat ahtwthpyhch-
 cayhu tiungpnghcerngkyeat.

11

gildamyiasur yayhpssny hkwnaarkyesayar
 suurellhpyhceat. suuabhkar gild suamikar
 pynytnsarhpyhceat. gildeatmyar bh-
 warmyngsayer sartiւսny kyesayarahkar
 sngsny ahkyartparsayar minmeat sarh-
 pyhcsayarkyayarn ngartiւս aswayami-
 unhgatuu amwaymhkanrhu yayhpskiu
 siu nhnghtutlayeat. htiuahkar yayhpssny
 nyetiusemh htwkswar tayarbhpyynaysh-
 pyng lyhppayarsayar suutiւսny suh-
 tanmhar hcnway suunayark liukkyeat.
 nayarkthpn ammunamyiasurtiւսny is-
 raylamiyuki hchctiukkyeat. htiusiu
 ammunamyiasurtiւսny israylamiyuki
 hchctiuksayarahkar gildpynysar askkye
 suutiւսny yayhpskiu tayarbhpyynmh

hkayarhkyngnghar swar ngartiւսny am-
 munluutiuki hchctiukrmnyakyayarn lar
 ngartiueat biulhkyupmng lupparhu mhar-
 liuksayar yayhpsk sngtiւսny ngarkiu mun
 ngarabhaimmh nhnghtutsnymhutlayar.
 yhku sngrellhkyngsiu rayarksayarahkar
 abhykyayarn ngarhtansiu larkysnyhu
 gildpynysar askkyesuutiuaar pyayar-
 siueat. gildpynysar askkyesuutiuklны
 htiukyayarn ngartiւսny yhku snghtan-
 siu pynlarpareat. ngartiunhgatuu kyw
 ammunluutiuki hchctiukpyelyhng gild-
 pynysarapayarngtiueat ahtwtlupparhu
 yayhpsaar tayarngpnynsayer yayhpsk
 ammunluutiuki hchctiukhchayhkyngnghar
 sngtiւսny ngarkiu pynpiu htarwrbbhursnsy
 suutiuki ngarrhaymhar aptayarmuylhng
 ngarsny sngtiu ahtwthpyhcsayarahkngkiu
 paymnylayarhu gildpynysar askkyesu-
 tiuaar maylaysayar gildpynysaraskkyesu-
 tiuk sngpyayarsayar hckaratung ngartiւս
 mpyulyhng htarwrbbhurar sny sngnhg
 ngartiuhcpkyar sksayhpyhctayarmu-
 parhcaysayarhu yayhpsaar pynpyayarkyeat.
 htiuahkar yayhpssny gildpynysar askkye-
 suutiunhng swar suukiu luumyartiueat
 ahtwt biulhkyupmngar hknhtarkyeat.
 yayhpssnylny htiuhckaraluanhcuantiuki
 mihpparmyiumhar htarwrbbhurarrhaytar
 pynkysarlyhayarkhtareat. htianayarkmh
 yayhpssny ammunrhngbhurnghtansiu
 santmnkiu hcaylwht sngsny ngarnhng
 abhysiu siungsny. ngarniungngan hchcti-
 ukhkyngnghar abhykyayarn ngarkiu rn-
 pyusnyhu maysayar ammunrhngbhurngk
 israylamiւսny aellguttupynymhlarsa-
 yarahr ngarmyaykiu aarnunmyhcmhch
 ybbuthkyayarn yayardnmyhctiungaa-
 yarn luyusayarkyayarn ngarpyueat.
 htiumyaykiu yhkuaangatng pynpayparhu
 yayhpseatsantmnnaar pynpyayareat. thpn
 yayhpssny santmnkiu ammunrhngbhurngh-
 tansiu hcaylwht yayhps mharliuksnykar
 israylamiւսny mayarbhmyay ammun-
 myaykiu luyusnymhut. israylamiւսny
 aellguttupynymhlar eduanpungyanar
 tayar lhnlyshpyng kardayr hrwarsiu
 rayarksayarahkar eduanrhngbhurnghtansiu
 santmnkiu hcaylwht mngkyepynykiu rha-
 yarkswarparrhcayhu ahkwngtayarngsayer
 lny eduanrhngbhurngsny narmhtayarn.
 htiumnytuu mayarbhrrhngbhurnghtansiu
 hcaylwht suusnylny ahkwngmpaysa-
 yarkyayarn israylamiւսny kardayrhrwar
 nayrkyeat. nayarkthpn tayarkiu rhayarklyk
 eduanpynynhng mayarbhpynykiu wiung
 mayarbhpyny arhaybhksiu rayarkpyemh
 aarnunmyhctbkh tphkykyeat. htiuahkar
 mayarbhpynyatwngsiu mwngky. aarnun-
 myhcsny mayarbhpynyapiungahkyarhpy-
 hcstny. thpn israylamiւսny aarmayarri-
 amiyu hayrbhurnghngbhurnghihunhtansiu
 santmnkiu hcaylwht ngartiunayrarsiu

rayarkaansayarnghar mngkyepynykiu
 rhayarkswarparrhcahyu ahkwngtayarnghar
 sayarlny rhihunsny israylamyikiu myuan
 mimipynykiu rhayarkswarhcahykngng-
 har ahkwngmpaysnysarmk mimiluua-
 payarngtikiu hcuwayhca yahrtmyiu
 tphkypelyhng israylamyikiu hchctiuk-
 layeat. israylamyieat bhurarshkng htar-
 wrbhuarsny rhihunmngnhgtkw suueatlu-
 uapayarngtiu israylamyiu aptayarmuu
 suutiukiup lupyanshpyng htiupynynaysayar
 aarmayarilluutiueat myaytrhayarklu-
 ankiu simyuukeyeat. aarmayarripyny
 nymyaytrhayarkluankiu aarnunmyhcmhch
 ybbuthkayarngtiungaayarnghg tayarmhch
 yayardnmyhctiungaayarnghg simyuukeyeat.
 htiusiu israylamyieat bhurarshknghtarwr-
 bhuarsny aarmayarilluutiuki israylamyiu
 rhaymhar suutiupynykiu nhuttayarmuus-
 nyhpyhch sngsny simyuumnylayar. sngatb-
 hurarhkaymurh apiungpaysayarmyaykiu
 sngsimyuursnymhutlayar. htiauut ngartiu
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar nhnghtutta-
 yarmuusayar suutiueatmyaykiu ngartiusny
 simyueat. sngsny mayarbhrhngbhurng
 jihpayarmngeatsr barlkhtksr mytslayar.
 suusny israylamyiunhng rntwaybhuusla-
 yar. hchctiukbhuuslayar. israylamyiusny
 hayrbhununmyiurwartiung aarrayarmyi-
 urwartiung aarnunmyhcnarmharrisayar
 myiurwaraluanhcuantiung anhhcsuan-
 rarptluannayhcnwtwng abhykyayarngh
 sngtiusny mrpynsnny. sngkiu ngarmpy-
 hcmhar. sngsny hchctiuk ngarkiu nyhny-
 selleat. htarwrbbhuarsny trarsuukyelup
 israylamyiusar ammunamyiusarti hcp-
 kyarmhar ynaytrarhcerngsuanhpytta-
 yarmuuparhcaysayar hu mharliuklayeat.
 siusayarlny yayhpsmharliuksayarkhckarkiu
 ammunrhngbhurngsny narmhtayarngh-
 hell nayeat. htiauahkar htarwrbbhuraeat
 winyarnytayarsny yayhpsapayarmhar skra-
 yark suusny gildpyny mnarrhaypynykiu
 rhayarklyk gildpyny mijparmyiuki lwn
 ammunluutiurhirsariu hkyeswarlayeat.
 yayhpsny htarwrbbhuraara shhcargti-
 htarlyk aky kiuytayarsny ammunamyiusar
 tiuki akywnuplk aptayarmuulyhng aky-
 wnupsny ammunamyiusartiurhirmh ngi-
 mwphcwar pylarsayarahkar akywnupkiu
 hkreuekyiu pyuaansayarnghar akywnupaim-
 tanhkarwmh htwklarsayarsuu mnynykiu
 htarwrbbhuraara amhnsks merhiurarypu-
 ujayarparmyhu shhcargtihtarpyemh
 ammunamyiusartiuki tiukhkyngnghar
 hkyeswar htarwrbbhuarsny suutiuki yayh-
 pslk aptayar muushpyng aarrayarmiumhch
 minnitmyiutiungaayarnghg aarbaylhkayr-
 mimmyiutiungaayarnghg myiunhchsytiuki
 kyehcwarsayar lupyankhyngaarhpyng
 suutiuki tiukstlayeat. htiusiu ammunamy-
 iusartiisny israylamyiusarti rhaymhar
 rhuankryeat. yayhpsny mijparmyiu mimi-

aimsiu rayarklarsayarahkar mimismesny
 ptsartelyk klykhkreuekyiupyuansayarnghar
 htwklareat. sny tyayarkntaysayar
 smehpyhch suumhtpar sarsmemrhi. yayh-
 psny suukiumynglyhng mimiawtkiu sut aiu
 ngarsme sngsny ngarkiu alwnnhimhkpyp-
 tkar. ngarkiu nhayarngrhksayar suutya-
 yarkhpyhchparsnytkar. htarwrbbhuraara
 ngarlyhayarkhtarpye. nhutrsayarahk-
 wngmrhiu siusayar smek hkmnytayarsny
 htarwrbbhuraara lyhayarkhtarlyhng ly-
 hayarkhtarsnyatiung kywnm pyupar.
 akyayarnghmuukar htarwrbbhuarsny hkm-
 nytayareatnsuu ammunamyiusarti hkm-
 nytayareat hctipyayhcahykngnghar apyh-
 chpaytayarmuupye. siurartwng kywnmsny
 apayarnghabhayartiunhgtkw tayarngrupa-
 yarmhar hlynly kywnmeat apyiukeyarhpy-
 hchkyngkiu ngiukywaymyntmrmnyakya-
 yarngh nhhcpltuau alwtnayparrhcahyu
 abhaar ahkwngtayarnghmsnyatiung abhk
 swarlaytayarhusiulyk nhhcliku hkyinhkyk
 lwhtliuklyhng apayarnghabhayartiunhng
 tkw swar tayarngruipayarmhar mimiapy-
 iuknyarhpyhchkyngkiu ngiukywaymyntm-
 layeat. nhhcchcaysayarahkar abhhtansiu
 pynlar abhsny shhcargtirhisnyatiung
 pyulayeat. htiuminmsny yayarkyarngh
 msksansayar suuhpyhceat. htianayarkmh
 israylamyiusmetiusny gildamyiusaryayh-
 pseatsmekyayarngh tnhctnhch lyhng
 layrkptluau ngiukywaymyntmhykngng-
 har swarsayar israyl htuanhchandhlay
 hpyhclayeat.

12

ehprimamyiusartiisny hcnwyway myayarksiu
 hkyeswarlyhng yayhpsaar sngsny ngar-
 tiuki mhkayarbhell ammunamyiusartiuki
 abhykyayarngh tiukhkyngnghar swarsny.
 sngaimkiu sngapayarmhar merhiumnyhu
 siukysayar yayhpsk ngarngh ngareatlu-
 tiusny ammunamyiusartiunhng kyesa-
 yaramhu rhihcnayahkar sngtiuki ngarhka-
 yarsayarlny sngtiusny ammunluutiukmh
 ngarkiu mkymnhutbell naykeyeat. mkym-
 hutkyayarnghkiu ngarsny simyngsayaarahkar
 kiuyaskkiu hcwnhcarlyk ammunamyiusar
 tiuki tiukhkyngnghar swar htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny suutiuki ngarkl aptayarmuueat.
 sngtiusny ngarkiu tiukhkyngnghar abhykya-
 yarngh ynay larkysnyhu pyayarsuupelyhng
 gildpynysarapayarngtiuki hcuwayhca
 ehprimamyiuki tiukkeyeat. ehprimluutiuk
 sngtiusny ehprimamyiu mnarrhayamyi-
 uhtellk htwkpyay amyumhchcsayarsuu
 hpyhcsnyhu gildpynysartiukiu kell-
 relhbhuusayarkyayarngh ehprimluutiuki
 lupyankyeyeat. gildluutiisny ehprimlu-
 tiurhaymhar yayardnmyhckuuararptiuki
 setar pyaylwtsayar ehprimluuk kuupar-
 rhcahyu ahkwngtayarnghsayarahkar gildluu-

tiuk sngsny ehprimamyiasar hpyhcslyarhu mayhchcsayar suuk mhutparhu siulyhng suutiuk rhibayarlkhuusayar hckarkiu pyayartayarhusiasar ehprimluusny htiuhckarkiu pyeaaayarng mpyayarttbell sibayarlkhu pyayareat. htiusiupyayarsa-yarsuukiu bhmse yayardnmhycuuurarp stkyeat. htiuahkar ehprimamyiasar laysayarnghhchtayarng saykyeat. gild-pynysaryayhpsny israylamiyukiu hkya-yarknhhcauphciupymh say gildmyiutmyiu snggyiuhlayeat. yayhpsnayarkmh bklngmy-iusar ibjnsny israylamiyukiu auphcieat. htiungnsny sarsuansy smesuansy rheiat. smemyarkiu ahkyartparsiu hcaylwht hky-waym suansykiu simhtareat. ibjnsny israylamiyukiu hkunhcnhhcauphciupymh say bklngmyiu snggyiuhlayeat. ibjnnayarkmh jarbulunamyiusarelunsny israylamiyukiu synhhcauphciueat. htiungnsay jarbulunhkriong aarjlunmyiu snggyiuhlayeat. elunnayarkmh pirsunmyiunay hilayleatsar aarbdunsny israylamiyukiu auphcieat. htiungnsny sarlays myay-suansyrhi sarmyaytiusny hkunhcsysayar mynysngytiukiu hckeyeat. pirsunmyiu nayhilaylsar aarbdunsny israylamiyukiu rhcnhcnhcauphciupymh say ehprimhkri-ung pirsunmyiu aarmlktayarngpayarmhar snggyiuhlayeat.

13

thpn israylamiyusartiunsy htarwrbbhurar-haytayar duhcriciukiu pyusayarkyayarng htarwrbbhurasar suutiukiu hpilitiluu-tiuksiu anhhclaysptluanaptayarmueat. dnamyiu jayarrarmyiasar marnayaram-nyrhiasar suutyayarkrhieat. suueatm-yarsny myuansayar kyayarng sarmbhwar. htarwrbbhurareatkayarnkgntmnsny htiu-minmaar kiuyhtngrhar sngsny myuansa-yarkyayarng sarmbhWarsayarlly yhku ptisndhayyuu saryayarkyarkiu bhwarmyn-glimmny. siuhpyhc stipyulayar. hcpy-hcrnykiu msayarknhng. sayrnysayrkkiu msayarknhng. mhcnkgkysayar ahcarkiu mhcarnhng. akyayarnghmuukar ptisnd-hayyuu bhwarmyngltansayar saryayark-yarsny sanpngrithkyngkiu mhkanbell amiwmhtellmhhc bhurarshkngcat narjrilu-hpyhcrlimmny. suusnylny israylamiyukiu hpilitiluu tiulkmh kynhuthepyulimmnyhu siueat. htiuminmsnylny mimihkngpwnhtan-siu swar bhurarshkngcat kayarnkgntm-nmyknharkellsiu kyayarkmbhwysayar myknharrhisayar bhurarshkngcat luutya-yarksny akywnupsesiu lareat. abhyk-larsnyhu akywnuplly mmay. suusnylny mimiamnykiu mpyayar. suukny sngsny ptisndhayyuu saryayarkyarkiu bhwarmyn-glimmny. hcpyhcrnykiu msayarknhng. sayrnysayrkkiu msayarknhng. mhcnkgkysa-

yar ahcarkiu mhcarnhng. akyayarnghmuukar htiusuungnsny amiwmhtellmhhc saysa-yarnaytiungaayarng bhurarshkngcat narjriluuhpyhcrlimmnyhu akywnupaar minmywkkyayarngkiu pyayarsilayeat. htiuahkar marnayark aiubhurarrhng aky-wnuptiusny bhwarmyngltansayar suungy abhysiu pyurmnykiu bhurarshkngcat tmnta-yarsny thpnlar swnsnghtayayarmuuparhu htarwrbbhurar aar tayarnglyhayarksa-yar htarwrbbhurasny marnayarkhckarkiu narhtayarngtayarmuu bhurarshkngcat kayarnkgntmnsny lyluprararp htiung-lykrhisayar htiuminmsesiu larpyneat. htiuahkar hknpgwnmarnayarmrhi. minm-sny mimihkngpwnhtansiu alyngamynpyay tnayklarsayarsuusny yhkularrayarkpyehu kyarpyayarylhyng marnayarsny ht myarnhn-gatuu htiusuhtansiu swarpyelyhng sngsy iminmaar pyayarsayar suumhnslyarhu maysayar mhnsnyhu siueat. marnayarklly kiuytayareat hckarpnyhcuaparhcaysayar. suungnsny abhysiusayarsuu hpyhcrlimm-nynny. suu abhysiu pyurparmnynnyhu maysayar htarwrbbhurareat kayarnkgntmnk ngarpyayarsmyhkiu minmrhayarngrmny. hcpyhcnpgmh hpyhcsmyhkiu mhcar. hcpyhcrnymhhc sayrnysayrkkiu msa-yarkr. mhcnkgkysayar ararkiu mhcar. ngarmharhtarsmyhatiung hcayrngrha-yarkrmnyhu marnayaraar pyayarsieat. marnayarklly kiuytayarabhiu sitsngykiu mpyngsngmhetiungaayarng kiuytayarkiu setarpprhcayu htarwrbbhurareatka-yarnkgntmnaar siulyhng htarwrbbhurareat kayarnkgntmnk ngarkiu setarsayarlly sngcatcarhcrarkiu ngarmhcar. merhiu-raryjkiu puujayarliulyhng htarwrbbhurareat puujayarmnyhu marnayaraar siupyneat. suusny htarwrbbhurareat kayarnkgntmnh-pyhcsnykiu marnayar msisay. marnayarklly kiuytayarhckar pynyhcuaansayarahkar aky-wnuptiusny kiuytayarkiu hkyemwrmrny akyayarng kiuytayareatamnykar abhysiu-nnyhu htarwrbbhurareatkayarnkgntmn aar maysayar htarwrbbhurareat kayarnkgntmnk aanaubhwyhpyhcsayar ngaramnykiu abhykyayarng maysnnyhu siueat. mar-nayarsny sitsngynhng bhayarjnypuu-jayarskkarkiu yuu kyayarkpayarmhar htarwrbbhurareat puujayarlayeat. htiuahkar marnayarlngmyartiunsy kyny myngsayaar aanaubhwyhuumuukar melyhansny yjpll-ngpayark mighthkayarnkgnsiu tkhcnytwng htarwrbbhurareat kayarnkgntmn sny yjpllmgmelyhan tklayeat. marnayarlngm-yartiunsy kyny mynglyhng myaypayarmhar pypwplynkaykyeat. htarwrbbhurareatka-yarnkgntmnsny marnayarlngmyartiuaar thpnmpayarlar. htiuahkar marnayarsny htarwrbbhurareat kayarnkgntmnhpyhcsnykiu siat. marnayarklly ngartiunsy bhurarshkngkiu myngsayaarkyayarng

skksaytayarmnyhu myaraar pyayarsayar
myark htarwrbbhurarсны ngartiukiu sthkyn-
gnghar alitutayarrhilyhng merhiuraryjnhng
bhayarjny puujayarskkarkiu ngartiulkmh
hkanyuutayarmmuu. iahkyngararaluan-
hcuantikiuilyn pytayarmmuu. yhuahkar
isusayar hckarkiulny mintayarmmuu
pynpyayareat. htiuminmsny saryayark-
yarkiu bhwarmyng rhansunamnyhpyng
mhnyeat. suungysny kypwar htarwrbbhu-
rarkayarngkyepaytayarmmuuat. htarwrbbhu-
rareatwinyarnytayarsny jayarrarmyiunhng
erhtayarmyiuhcpkyar dnamiutp thkartlay
nhiusayarhcpyutayarmmuuat.

14

tranrayarahkar rhansunsny timntmyiusiu
swar htiumyiu hpilititiamyiuhpyhcsayar
minmtayarkkiu mynglyhng mibhtansiu
pynlar timntmyiu hpilititiamyiuhpyh-
sayar minmtayarkkiu myngkellpye.
kywnup kyngbbkhpyhcbhiurar tayarn
payparhusiusayar mibhtiuk sngsny aray-
pyarlhehkyngkiu mhkansayar hpilititluu-
tiutwng myarkiu swar yuurnmy akyayarn
sngatnyeahckiusme ngartiuaryiusarhkyn-
gsmetiutwng minmtayarkmyh mrhilayarhu
siusayarlly rhansunk htiuminmkiu tayarn
paypar. alwnnhhcsimparsnyhu abhaar
pyayarsiuuat. htarwrbbhurarhcerngtay-
armuusayaraarhpyng rhansunsny hpilit-
titiutiu amhurharkyayarnngkiu mibhtiusny
mripimiky. htiukarl hpilititluutiusny is-
raylamiyuki auphciustny. htiuahkar
rhansunsny mibhnngtkw timntmyiusiu
swar timntchpyhcuuyarnmyarsiu rayarkly-
hng hkyngsaypyiutkayarnsny sukiutway
hayarklayeat. htiuahkar rhansunk thcuant-
hkiunmyh mparsayarlly htarwrbbhurareat
winyarnytayarsny suapayarmhar skrayark-
shpyng suusny sitsngykiu swellhpytskellsiu
htiuhkyngsaykiu swellhpyteat. siurartwng
mimipyusayar amhukiu mibhtiuaar mk-
yarmpyayarbhell nayeat. myiusiu rayark
minmnhng nhutskshpyng rhansunsny nhhc-
simeat. ahkyinhcay htiuminmkiu simyu-
uhkyngnghar swarhcnayahkar hkyngsayaka-
yarnngkiu kynyrrhuaansayarnghar lmmh
lwhellswar hkyngsayakayarnghellmhar
pyarauannhng pyarnryhisnykiu twaymyng-
glyhng nhiukyuuhsarlay hkreswarlayeat.
mibhtansiu rayarksayar pay suutiusnyly
hcarkyeat. siurartwng htiuparmnykiu hkyng-
sayakayarnghellk nhiukyuykayarnngkiu
mkayarmpyayarbhell nayeat. abhsnyly
minmnayrarpsiu swarpyn rhansunsny
luupyiuhtuanhcanatiung pwellluplayeat.
htiurapsartiunsny rhansunkiu myngsa-
yarahkar suunhgatuu pwellhkanhkyn-
gnghar apayarnghayarsuansytiuki
hkayarkhellkyeat. rhansunklly sngtiuaar
hckarwhkkiungarpyayarmny. pwellhkan-

rarkhunkhcrktwng bhayarpyniunglyhng
hkyuanhtny suansy angkyesusanykiu
ngarpaymny. mbhayarmpyniunglyhng
sngtiunsny hkyuanhtnysuansy angkyesusany-
sykiu ngaraar payrmnyhusiusayar suutiuk
sngchkarwhkkiu ngartiuaar kyarpaya-
yarpahu wnhkankyeat. rhansunklly
hcarttsayarsuueatahtellk ahcar snhcwm-
sayar suueathtellk ahkyiutwklayhcwhu
siueat. htiuhckarwhkankkiu suutiusny
suanrktpluanrhar mtwayniungky. hct-
tuthtnayrayarkmh suutiuk sngatlngsny
hckarwhkankkiu bhayarpchayhkyngnghar
suukiu hkyayarmayar rmny. siumhut
sngnhngtkw sngaswayamiyuki merhi-
umny. ngartiuhchcarkkiu luyuuhyngnghar
ngartiukiu hkayarbhtislayarhu rhan-
suneat myarkiu siusayarkyayarnng suusny
lngrhaymhar ngiukway sngsny ngarkiu
mhkyhc munpareat. ngaramyiusarhkyn-
gtiuaar hckarwhkkiu pyayarsayarlly
ankkiu ngaraar mpypartkarhu siueat.
rhansunklly ngarsny kiuymibhkiunmyh
mpybell sngaar pyrmnylayarhusiusa-
yarlly pwellhkanrarkhunkhckayayarn
lngrhaymhar ngiukway hkunhckrmya-
yarksayar nay alwnpuusarsayar kyayarn
ankkiu bhayarpyeat. minmsnyly amy-
iusarhkyngtiuaar pynpyayarllyeat. my-
iusartiunsny hkunhckrmyayarksayarnay
naymwngmhelar pyarnnyhtk abhyarar
hkyiusnny. hkyngsayhtk abhyarar snhcwm-
snnyhu bhayarpkyeat. rhansunklly
sngtiunsny ngarnwarpmyiu nhng mhtwnly-
hng ngarhckarwhkankkiu rhar mtwayhu-
siueat. htarwrbbhurareatwinyarnytayarsny
rhansunapayarmhar skrayarkshpyng suusny
aarrhkaylunmyiu siu swar myiusarsuan-
sykiu stpyemh suutiuhchcarkkiu luyuu
hckarwhkankkiu bhayarpysayar suutiuaar
awthcuantiuki paypyemh amykhtwk
mimiabhaismis pynswarlayeat. myarkiu
karrhansunpayarnghayarsayar aswayhkng-
pwnaar payhcarstny.

15

nayarkthpn gyuanhccparritrar karl rhan-
sunsny sitsngypark mimimiyarkiu
kynyrruhkyngnghar swar suuahkn-
htellmhar suunhgatuu aipmnyhu
kyansayar yayarhkhmsny setar sngsny
ngarsmekiu sks kmnsnyhu ngarahtngra-
yarksayarkyayarnng sngapayarnghayarn
aar ngarpayhcarpye. suunymnsny su-
uhtksar lshny mhutlayar. ahcmeatk-
uyhcar nyemkiu yuupartayarhu siueat.
htiuaamhukiu htayark rhansunk ngarsny
hpilititluutiu apychpyusayarlly suutiusny
ngarkiu apychtngchcrarmrhiu siusynhn-
ganye swar myayhkwaysuanartikiu
bhmpyemh myayhkwayamyethkunhng
thkuki payarnglyk amynhchckukyar

merhuukiu hcny merhuutiukiu menyhish-
pyng hpilittiluutiu hcparylhtellsiu lwhtliuk
hcaprngkiung kayarkliungkiu ng hcpy-
hcuyyarny sanlwnguyyarnytiukiung mela-
yarnglayeat. hpilittiluutiuklny iamhukiu
abhysuupyusnyhu maymynsayer tim-
ntmyisareat sarmk rhansunpyupe.
sueeatmyarkiu sueeatapayarngabha-
yaraar payhcarpyetkarhu pynpyayarylmg
hpilittiluutiusny lar htiuminhng sue-
ueatabhkiu merhiukyeat. rhansunklny
htiusiu pyusayarkyayarnng ngarsny hci-
pyayaayarnng pyumny. hci pyaypyemh
ngyimskhewar naymnyhu siulyk suutiukiu
kyehcwarsayar lupkyanhkyngharpyng
tpyiungnk riukstpyelyhng etankyayarkhtip-
siu swar nayeat. thpn hpilittiluutiusny
yudpynysiu hkyeswar tphkshpyng lay-
hiarp anhanapyarnaykyeat. yudluutiuklny
abhykyayarnng hkyelarkysnyhu maysayar
ngartiur rhansunpyuskellsiu suukiu hkynyn-
hayarnng pyuhkyngnghar hkyelarsnyhu
pynpyayarkyeat. htiauhkar yudluusuanhta-
yarnngtiusny etankyayarkhtipsiu swar hpil-
tilluutiusny ngartiushkng hpyhckyayarnngkiu
sngmsislayhu. sngsny ngartiur abhysiu
pyusnyhu maysayar ngar suutiupyuskell-
siu suutiur ngarpyupyehu pynpyayareat.
suutiuklny sngkiu hkynynhayarnng hpil-
tilluutiuklsiu aphkyngnghar yhku ngartiur
larkypyehusiasayar rhansunk sngtiusny
kiuytiung ngarkiu mlupkyanparhu kyin-
siukylayarhu siulyhng suutiuk ngartiushny
mlupkyanpar. kypkyphkynynhayarnng suu-
tiuk apmny. akychngchc kiuytiungsngkiu
mstparhusiulyk kyiushcnhchcngghpyng
hkynynhayarnng kyayarkpayark sayarnghkel-
lyeat. layhiarpsiu yarkarsayarahkar
hpilittiluutiusny kywaykyayarkyeat. htar-
wrbburareat winyarnytayarsny suupa-
yarmhar skrayarkshpyng suulk hkynysayar
kyiutiusny mehtisayar piuksnhkynsiu hpyhc
ahkynyanhayarnngkywtlayeat. suusnylny
mynmayriultlkiu tway kiungyuupyelyhng
luuthayarnngtiukiu stlayeat. stpyelyhng
mynmayriuhpyng apuanpuan myny-
mayriuhpyng luuthayarnngkiu ngarst-
laypyehu siusayarnayark mynymayriukiu
pheliuk htiaurpkiu rarmtlayhiamnyhpyng
twnglayeat. alwnrayngt htarwrbburarkiu
sutayarnnglyk kiuytayarsny ikychcwarsa-
yar kytnghkyng kiu kiuytayareatkywnlk
paytayarnmuupymh yhku akynwnupsny
rayngtshpyng say arayhpyar lhekhyngkiu
mhkansayar luutiuklsiu rayarkrparmny-
layarhu lyhayarksayar layhiarp hkyiung-
whmrarkiu bhurarshkngghpayarktayarmuu
rayhtwklayeat. suusny raykiu sayarkshpyng
askrhuupyn aarhpynylayeat. siuhpyhc
htiuhkyiungwhmrarkiu ahkkayarramnyh-
pyng twng ynaytiungaayarnng layhiarp
rhistny. rhansunsnylny hpilittiluutiukhtk
israylamiyukiu anhhcnhchcsy auphculayeat.

nayarkthpn rhansunsny garjmyiusiu swar
pynyntsrarmnmkiu twaypyelyhng suusesiu
wng nayeat. rhansunrayarkkyayarnngkiu
garjmyiusartiusny kyarlyhng wiunghtarlyk
myiutanhkarw tnynylian hkyayarnngmya-
yarnnglyk nannkmiughlgsayarahkar suukiu
stmnyhu siu tnynylian ngvimskhewar
naykyeat. rhansunsny shhkayarnngtiungaa-
yarnng aippyemh shhkayarnngghkyin ht myi-
utanhkarrwktiukiu tanhkartiung knlnkyn-
gnhngtkw yuu phkuanpayarmhar tnglyk
htmswar haybyunmyiurhay tayarngpayar
phchtarlayeat. nayarkthpn hcayarrkhkyi-
ungnaysayar daylilamnyrhisayar minmtya-
yarkkiu hkyhcpyneat. hpilittimngtiusny
htiuminmsesiu lar rhansun kyesayar hkwa-
naarsny abhyararaarhpyng tynsny suukiu
hkynynhayarnng nhphckhkyngnghar abhy-
siu ttniungmynnyhu suukiu hkyayarmayar
hcuuhcpar. ngartiushny wiung ngwaysyt-
pisaarkiu paymnyhu siukyeat. dayliklky
sngkyesayar hkwnaarsny abhyararaarhpyng
tynsnykiung sngkiu nhphckhkyngnghar
abhysiu hkynynhayarnngmnykiung
pyayarpardu rhansunaar tayarngpnsayar
rhansunk thkarmyh mswayhkyayarksayar
lyhayarkyiuhcimhkunhchcngngh ngarkiu
hkynynhayarnnglyhng ngar hkwnaarlyayar
ahkyarsayarsuukellsiu ngarhpyhclimnyhu
pyayarsueat. htiauhkar hpilittimngtiusny
thkarmyh mswayhkyayarksayar lyhayarkyi-
uhcimhkunhchcngntiukiu yuuhkell htiumin-
msny rhansunkiu hkynynhayarnnglayeat.
yayarkyarahkyiutiusny htiuminmeat
aiphkntellmh hkyayarnngmyayarnnglyk
naysnyhpyhc minmk rhansun hpilittilu-
tiusny sngkiu tiuklarkysnyhusiasayar
suusny mehtisayar piuksnhkynkellsiu
htiukyitiukiu hpytlayeat. siuhpyhc
sueathkwnaarkiu msirky. dayliklky
sngsny ngarkiu kyehcar musarkiusar pya-
yarppe. sngkiu abhysiu hkynynhayarnng
rmnykiu yhkupayarpardu rhansunaar
tayarngpnsayar suuk msuanbhuusayar
kyiushcngh kypkyphkynynhayarnnglyhng
ngar hkwnaarlyayar ahkyarsayar suukellsiu
ngarhpyhclimnyhu pyayarsusnyatiung
daylilsny kyiushctiukiu yuu hkynynhayarnng-
pyemh htiauhkn hkyayarnngmyayarnngsayar
suuahkyiu rhinaylyk rhansun hpilittilu-
tiusny sngkiu tiuklarkysnyhusiasayar
rhansunsny lkruan hkynysayar kyiutiukiu
aphknykellsiu hpytlayeat. dayliklky
yhktiungaayarnng sngsny ngarkiu kyehcar
musarkiusar pyayarppe. abhysiu hkynyn-
hayarnngmnykiu pyayarpardu rhansunaar
tayarngpnsayar suuk ngarsanpg hkun-
hchcutiukiu rkksnar rkswng htrantwnghci-
unhng riukhtarlyhng ngar hkwnaarlyayar
ahkyarsayar suukellsiu ngarhpyhclimnyhu
pyayarsusnyatiung daylilsny sueat-

sanpnghkunhchcutiukiu rkksnar rkswnghtrantwnghciunhng riukhtarpyemh rhansun hpilittiluutiusny sngkiu tiuklarkysnyhusiusayar rhansunniu rkknklip hciurkksnarparlyk swareat. daylilkny sngsny ngarkiu hkyhesnyhu hciitnhluanmparbhellyk abhysny pyayarniungsny. sng kyesayar hkwnaarsny abhyararaarhpyng tynsnykiu mpyayar. suankyimtiungaayarnngarkiu kyehcarpyehu siueat. htiusiu daylilsny naytiung puasar suuask sayluaayarnghayarngrhksayarkayarngrhansunsny mimihciitnhluan rhismyhatiungpyayar ngarsanpnngkiu thkarmyhmritsay. amiwmhtellmhch bharshkngcat narjriluuhpyhceat. ngarsanpnngkiu ritlyhng ngar hkwnaarlyayar ahkyarsayarsuu kellsiu ngarhpyhclimminyhu pyayarsieat. htiusiu mimihciitnhluanhtellmhar rhismyhatiung pyayarkayarnngkiu daylil silyhng hpilittimngtiukiu thpnhkayar yhkuthkar larkyparue. suusny mimihciitnhluanrhismyhatiung pyayarpyeu mharliukshpyng suutiusny ngwaykiu sayarngyuuhkellyk larkyeat. daylilsny rhansunhkayarnngkiu mimiduupayarmhar nglyk suukiu aiphcayshpyng luutyayarkkiu hkayar suueat sanpnghkunhchcutiukiu ritheaypyemh suukiu nhayarngrhkhcpyu suueat hkwnaarsny lyayar pyayarkeat. mimiklly rhansun hpilittiluutiusny sngkiu tiuklarkysnyhu siusayar rhansunniu htarwr bhurar hcwntayarmuukyayarnngkiu mripmisayarkayarnng arngkellsiu ngarhtwk aarhtutimnyhu akyan rhisayarnly- hpilittiluutiusny bhmse suumykhciukiu hpayarkpyemh garjmyiusiu yuuswarpyelyhng kyaywarkyiunhng hkyynbhayarngh htarangaim kyitsuannhng kyithcaykyeat. rhansun sanpngritsayarnayark thpn payarkpynsayaarahkarhpilittimngtiukiu ngartiubhararsny ngartiurisuukiu ngartiulksiu aptayarmuupyeu siulyk suuti bhurar dargunaaryjkyekiu puujayar pyayarmwayhkyngkiu pyuaansayarnghar henywaykyeat. luumyartiusny rhansunkiu myngsayaarahkar ngartiubhararsny ngartiupynykiu hpykse pynysamayark tiukiu stsayar ngartiueat rnsuukiu ngartiulksiu aptayarmuupyeu mimitiubhurarkiu hkyemwmkyeat. hciitnhluanrwhnglnsayaarahkar rhansunkiu hkayarkhell. ngartiuaabhiu khcarparlayhchayhu siushpyng rhansunkiu htarangaimmh hkarhkhell suusny khcarreat. suukiulny hcrptiungkyarmhar htarkyeat. rhansunklly hcrptiungtiukiu ngarmhe nayraayarnng lknhngtwayparrhchayhu lkswellsayar luuklaykiu ahkwngtayarngcat.- htiuhcrp yayarkyarminmtiusny apynyrikyeat. hpilittimngapayarmgtiulny parkyeat. hcrpmiupayarmharly suanthtayarnmyhlayarksayar yayarkyarminmtiusny rhansunkharsnykiu kynyru lykrhikyeat.- rhansunklly aiu

arhnghhtarwrbhurar akywnupkiu aayarkmaytayarmuupar. akywnupmykhcinhhc bhkkuu hpayarksayar hpilittiluutiu tpyiungnkapyhedn payniungmnyakyayarnng yhkutkyimmyh sar hkwnaarkiu pynpaytayarmuuparbhurarhu htarwrbhuraraar sutayarngyemh- hcrphkayarngtiungnhhctiungtiukiu lkyarlkwellknhhcbhkhnhgkiung mhenaylyk- akywnupsny hpilittiluutiuunhng atuusayparrhchayhu siulyk aarhtut kiuykiunywhtkysphpyng hcrpsny mngmyar luumyapayarngtiupayarmhar lell hpilayeat. htiusiu askrhngchayhkar sthkellsnyhtk sayhcnayhkar sarmyarsayark suutiukiu stlayeat. suunyemay aswayamyiumyar apayarngtiusny lar alayarngekayarnngkiu htmswarpyelyhng jayarrarmyiuunhng erhtayarmlyuhcpkayartwng abhmarnayareat sngkhyiung snggyulkyeat. suusny israylamiyukiu anhhcnhchcsy auphciustny.

17

mikhkaramnyrhisayar ehprimtayarngsar tyayarkrheiat. suusny amiaar aiuamay pyayarksayarnngway akywnuprhaymhar kyinsellsayar hckarkiu pyayarsayar ngwaysytpisaarsny akywnup rhipareat. akywnupyuumpiehu siusayar amik ngarsar htarwr bhurarkayarnngkye paytayarmuuparhchaysayarhu siueat.- htiungwaysytpisaarkiu amiaar pynpaysayaarahkar amik ngarsarsny htusayarruptunhng swnsayar ruptukiulphcrarabhiu ingwayrhismykhkiu htarwrbhuraraar ngarpuujayarnhngpye. siuhpyhc ngarsaraar yhu ngarpynpamnyhu siusayarlny sarsny htiungwaykiu amiaar pynpayeat. amisnylny nhchpisaarkiu yuupntimsmar apshpyng suusny htusayarruptunhng swnsayar ruptukiulup ruptuiusny mikhkaraim rheiat. htiuluumikhkarsny bhurarkayarnngrih sngtiungtayarnhng tayrpruptukiuluppyemh mimi sartyayarkkiu mimiypurayarhitatar hknhtarlayeat. htiukarl israylrhng bhurngmrih. luutiung mimihciit aliurhisnyatiung pyustny. yudamyiunhng hcpsiungsayar bklng yudmyiasar laywamyiu lungtyayarksny bklng myiumhar tnyhkiu naypyelyhng- thpn htwkswar tnyhkiuhcrararpkiurharly hkreswarshpyng ehprimtayarng mikhkaraimsiu rayarklayeat. mikhkarklly sngsny abhyk larsnyhu maysayar lungk ngarsny yudhkriong bklngmyiasar laywiluuhpyhceat. tnyhkiuhcrararpkiurhareatkiu pynpaysayaarahkar mikhkark akywnupnhgatuu naypar. akywnupeatabh akywnupeat yjpurayarhitluppar. akywnupsny tnhhctnhhchlyhng ngwayakypstynhng awthcuancking hcarhcracking payarmnyhu pngbhitsayaarahkar laywibhuusny wnghtiusuunhngat uunayhkyngnghar aliurhish-

pyng sarkellsiu hpyhclayeat. mikhkarsnylny
htiulaywilungkiu mimiyjpurayarhit ar
hknhtarsnyatiung lulngsny yjpurayarhit
lup mikhkaraim nayeat. mikhkarklny
yhkumhar laywiliusny ngareatyjpurayarhit
hpyhcsayarkyayarng htarwrbbhurasny ngar
kyyajpuputyatarmuumnykiu ngarsisnyhu
siueat.

18

htiukarlahkar israylrhngbhurng mrhihcny
dnamyusartiusny amwayhkanhcrarmyaykiu
rharkyeat. htiukarlitiungaayarng ahkyarsa-
yar israylamiyutiutwng amwayhkanhtiuksny
atiungmhkanrsay. siuhpyhc dnamyiusar-
tiusny pynykiu kynyrrhucuhcmhcayhkyn-
gnghar mimitiu amyiusar hkwnaarkye sayar
suurellngaryayarkiuki suutiunayrararp
jayarrarmyiu erhtayarlmyiumh hcaylwhltlyk
pyynkiu swar hcuuhcmkyalarhu mhar-
liukkysnyatiung suutiusny ehprimtayarng
mikhkaraimsiu rayark pyelyhng tnyhkiu
naykyeat. mikhkaraim rhicnyahkar lay-
wilungeat hckarsankiu mhtmi suunayarsiu
wnglyhng sngsny iarpsiu abhykyayarng
rayarksnny. isuunhng abhysiu siungsnny.
abhysiu lup naysnnyhu maysayar- htiusuuk
mikhkarsny imnysayaramhu imnysayar
ararkiu pay ngarkiu ngharshpyng ngarsny
suueat yjpurayarhit lupnaysnyhu pyn-
pyayareat. suutiuklny akywnuptiusny
yhku hkreswarrartwng akyanmyayarkmny
mmyayarkmnykiu simny akyayarng bhu-
rarshkngkiu maymynparlayarhu tayarng-
pnsnyatiung- yjpurayarhitk ngymw-
phcwarswarkylayar. sngtiu swarrarlmkui
htarwrbbhurar kynyrrhutayar muusnyhu
pynpyayareat. htiuluu ngaryayarktiusny
htwkswar lellrhmyiusiu rayarkshpyng
myiasartiuisny jidun amyiusar tiu stim-
rhiskellsiu stimrhi mhciurimbhell ngymw-
phcwar naykyayarngkiung suanmpiungsayar
mngmrhi kyayarngkiung jidunamyiusar-
tiunhng way abhysuunhngmyh amhum-
siungkyayarngkiung kynyrrhu pyemh-
amyiusarhkyngrrhar jayarrarmyiu erhta-
yarlmyiusiu pynlar amyiusarhkyngtiuk
sngtiuisny abhysiu pyayarkmynnyhu
maysayar- suutiuk ht swartiukkykunaan
htiupynsny kayarngmwnsayar pynyhpyhc-
snykiu ngartiu myngpye. ngymwphcwar
naykysayslayar. htiupynykiu simy-
uwngcarhkyngngghar mhpngnwelkynhng.
swarlyhng stimrhisayarluumyiuynng
kyywnsayar pynykiu twaykylimny. bhu-
rarshkngsny sngtiuk aptayarmuumny.
htiupyny myaykyeuhchcar hcuanlng-
lykrhisnyhu pyayarsiukyeat. htiuahkar
jayarrarmyiu erhtayarlmyiumh dnamyiusar
luuhkyayarkrartiuisny hchctiuklnk parlyk
hkyeswarkyeat. swarrartwng yudhkriung
kirytyarrimmyiumhar hcarhknhkykyeat.

htiuarpkui ynaytiungaayarng dnamy-
iutphu twngstny. kirytyarrimmyiu
nayarkmharrheat. htiuarpmh swar eh-
primtayarng mikhkaraimsiu rayarkkyeat.
htiuahkar lellrhmyiuki hcuuhcmhkyngn-
ghar swarsayar suungaryayarkiuk iaimitiu
sngtiungtayar tayrpruptu htusayarruptu
swnsayarrupturhikyayarngkiu sislayar.
abhysiu pyurmnykiu sngkyngkylayarhu
amyiusarhkyngtiuaarsiusayar- suutiusny
htiuarpsiu lhnyswarshpyng laywilung-
nayrar mikhkaraimsiurayark suukiu nhut
skkyeat. hchctiuklnknparsayar dnamyiusar
hkyayarkrartiuisny tanhkarw naykyeat.
lellrhmyiuki hcuuhcmhsayar luungaryayark-
tiusny mikhkaraimsiu wng htusayarruptu
sngtiungtayar tayrpruptu swnsayarrup-
tutiuki yjpurayarhitrhaymhar yuukyeat.
yjpurayarhitklny abhysiu pyukysnyhu
maysayar- suutiuk titsihcwarnaypar.
kiuytayarhnutkiu lknhngpit akywnup-
tiunhng kywpar. akywnuptiu abhluppar.
yjpurayarhit luppar. taimhtayarngsar
yjpurayarhit lupkayarngslayar. israylami-
ianwhytiutwng tmyiutnw y luan yjpura-
yarhit mlupkayarngslayar siuksayar
yjpurayarhitsny wmmayark sngtiungtayar
tayrpruptu htusayarruptuki yuulyk htiulu-
uhcuhtellsiu wngswarlayeat. htiusuutiusny
suungymy ar tirhcsarmmyar whclym-
yarkiu aueswarhcaysphpyng kiuytiung
liuklyk lhnyswarkyeat. mikhkaraimhng
waysayarahkar mikhkareat aimnehkyn-
gtiusny hcnyway dnamyiusartiuki mhe
aayarng liukkyeat. kywaykyayarsayarahkar
dnamyiusartiuisny lhnkyynylyk sngsny
abhayahkngri luuapayarngtiunhng liuk-
larsnyhu mikhkaraimmaysayar- mikhkark
sngtiuisny ngarlupsayar bharartiunhng
yjpurayarhitkiu yuuswarkysnytkar.
htiuararmhtpar ngar abhyararrhisny.
siusayarlny sngtiuk abhyahkng rhisny
hu ngarkiu maykysnytkarhu siusayar-
dnamyiusartiuk ngartiutwng sngchckarkiu
mkyparparhcaynhng. siumhut hcitsiusayar
suutiusny sngkiu tiuk sngasknhngsngaim-
sartiu asksuankayarngsuannlimnyhu siulyk
hkreswarkyeat. mikhkarsny suutiuki
mimimniungsnykiusi mimiaimsiu pynswar-
layeat. dnamyiusartiuisny mikhkarlupsayar
arartiunhng suunaysayar yjpurayarhitkiu
yuuswar stimrhi ngymwphcwarnaysa-
yar lellrhmyiusartiuisiu rayarkshpyng
htarhngbhupkany miuki merhiu kyeat.
jidunmyiunhngwaysayarkyayarngng ab-
hysuunhngmyh amhumsungsayarkya-
yarngng kynhtusayar suumrhi. htiumyiusny
bkrhayarbhmyuanarmharrhisayar hkyiung
tneyeat. htiuarp myiushckiutny naykyeat.
htiumyiuuki suutiaumyieat abhisrayleat
sardnamnykiu msheshpyng dnmyiuhuu
twngkyeat. htiumyiu amnyhayarngkar
lellrhntny. dnamyiusartiuisny mikhkarhtusa-

yarruptukiu tnyhtayarng mnarrhaysar
gayrrhuaneatsar yayarnsnhng suueatsar-
tiusny sayttartayarkiu simswarsnynaytiun-
gaayarng dnamiyu yjpurayarhit lupkyeat.
bhurarshkngeat aimtayasny rhlayarmyiu
rhisnykarlptluan mikhkarswnsayar ruptuki-
ulny tnyhtayarngkyeat.

19

isayrlhngbhurrg mrhisnykarl ehprimta-
yarnghkarpn tnyhkiasayar laywiliutyayark
sny yudhkiung bklngmyiusu mimtya-
yarkkiu simyuueat. htiuminmsny lngkiu
pyhcmhar bklngmyiu mimiabhaimsiu
swarshpyng layl naylayeat. lngsny suukiu
hkyayarmayar sayarngkellhkyngngghar
ngsartyayarknhng mynynhhchceparlyk
htswar rayarksayarahkar myarngysny
mimiabh aimhtellsiu hkayarswng abhsny
smkkiu twaymynglyhng wmyyayarksayar
hcitrhi simsnlayeat. htiukyayarng smk-
sny hcarsayarklyk aiplyk suanrkptluan
yayarkhkmaim nayeat. hctuttnayrk
nannkhkayarcayarht htwkswaraansa-
yarnghar pyngsgsayaarahkar yayarkhkmm
mun annyngykiu hcar aarhpynpyemh
swarkyparhu smkaar siusnyatiung nhcya-
yarkluanhtiung hcarsayarklyk naykyeat.
yayarkhkmmklny sbhayarkypartayar. ynay
nynykiulny lwnhcayshpyng pyayarmway-
lyk naypartayarhu smkaarsupyn smksny
swaraansayarnghar htsayarlly yayarkhkm-
swaysayarngshpyng smksny htiuarp
aippynlayeat. puhcmnayrk nannkhca-
yarcayar swaraansayarnghar htsayarahkar
yayarkhkmm aarhpynparuetayarhu siu
mwnlwnsnytiungaayarng nhcayark-
luan hcarsayarklyk naykyeat. htiusuusny
myarngynhng ngsarkiu hkayar swaraansa-
yarnghar htpnsayarahkar suueat yayarkhk
mhpypchsayar htiuminmeat abhk kynpar
miughhkyuplupye. ynaynynykiulny lwn-
hcaypartayar. nayahkyin kunlupye. iarp aip
pyayarmwaylyk naypartayar. nkhpyn nannk
hcayarcayarht kiunayrararpsiu swarta-
yarhu siusayarlly smksny htiumynykiu
mlwnhcaybell htswar kunnetngsayar
mynynhhccenhng myarngylly parlyk
yayurhngmyiutnyhuusayar yaybutmy-
uanesiu rayarklayeat. htiumyuanesiu
rayarksayarahkar miughhkyupsayarkya-
yarnng ngsark narhtayarngharpartayar.
yaybusi luunayrar imyiusiu wng aip-
kykunaanhu shkngaarsiusayar-shkngk
israyl amyiumhut tparamyiusarnaysayar
myiusiu mwng gibarmyiusiu swaruemny.
gibarmyiu rarmmyiu aherchisayar thcuan-
thkusayararp nynykiulwnhcayhkyngng-
ghar swarkykunaanhu ngsarsaarsylyk-
hkreswarpyng bngyarminhkriung gibarmy-
uanesiu rayarksayarahkar naywnglayeat.
gibarmyiumhar nynykiu lwnhcaym-

nyakyannhng myiuhhtellsiuwng abhysuu myh
enymhkansaysayarkyayarng lmmharhtiung-
nayeat. gibarmyiusartiusny bngyarminamy-
iusarhpyhckyeat. siurartwng tnyhkiasayar
ehprimtayarnghar luuaiutyayarkrhisnyhpyhc
htiusuusny nyueyan lyluprarmhlarhcn-
myayarkny myiulmmhar enysnytyayark
rhisnykiumynglyhng sngsny abhyarpsiu
swarsny abhyarpklarsnyhu maysayar-
kywnuptiusny yudhkiungbklngmyiumh
ehprimtayarngharkarpsiu swareat. ky-
wnupsny ehprimtayarnghar sarhpyhceat.
bklngmyiusiu hknswarpyemh yhkhuarwr-
hurareat aimtaryarsiu swareat. abhysuu
myh enymhkansay. siurartwng mynybhiu
mykhkyayarknhng ahkyarkwayhcrarrhieat.
kiuynhng kiuytayar kywnmliuklar sayar
ngysarbhiu munnhngchpyhcrnyrhieat.
thcuanhkumy mliuparhu pyayarsuueat.
luuaiuklly sng hkysarrhparhcaysa-
yar. sngliusmyhsny ngartar rhihcaytar.
lmmharnykyiu mlwnhcaynhngsiu-
lyk mimiaimsui hkayarswng mynytiukiu
kywaylayeat. suutiusny hkyaykiu say
hcarsayarkkyeat. htiusiu pyayarmwaylyk-
naykysayarahkar htiumyusar adhmmlu-
uahkyiutiusny aimkiu wiung tanhkarkiu
riukkyeat. aimrhng luuaiukiulnyhkayar
sngaimsiu wngsaryayarkyarnhng ngar-
tiusny sksan liusnyhpyhc htuhkellayarhu
siukyeat. aimrhngsnylny htwk nyeahck-
iutiu siusayaramhukiu mpyuparnhng.
isuusny akynwupaim tnyhkiasayarsuuhpyhc
adhmmpyukyuparnhng. akynwup smekn-
yarrhipareat. suueatmyarngylly rhipareat.
suutiukiu htut payparmy. suutiukiu
rhuthkykypar. aliurhisnyatiung pyukypar.
iyayarkhar imyhlayark siusayaramhukiu
mpyuparnhng tayarngpsayarlly
suutiusny narmhtayarngharsayarkyayarng
laywiliusny mimimayarngykiu htut ap-
shpyng suutiusny tnynyluan adhmmpy
nannktiungaayarng rhuthkypyemh aarrun-
tkmh lwhtliukkyeat. aarruntksayarahkar
minmsny lar mimishkngnayrar aimaanhkar-
rhaymhar miughlgsny tiungaayarng
lellnayeat. nannkahkyinrayarkmh suueat
shkngsny ht aimaanhkarkiu hpwngshpyng
hkreswaraansayarnghar htwksayarahkar
myarngysny aimaanhkarhmaymharlell
tanhkarhkuankiu lktnglykrhisny myn-
gsayar htlayar. swarkykunaanhu siusa-
yarlly suusny pynmpyayarbhellnayeat.
htiuaahkar yayarkyarsny suukiu myny-
payarmhar tngshpyng miminayrarsiu
swarlayeat. mimiaimsui rayarksayarahkar
htarkiyuu myarngyakayarnghar ari-
unhngtkw synhhepiungpiung israylpny
trhayarkluansiu payliuklayeat. simyn-
gsayarsuu apayarngtiuk israylamyusar-
tiusny aellguttupnyk htwksayarnaymhhc
nyaytiungaayarng ikellsiusayaramhukiu
abhysuumyhmppyu thkarmyhmhpyhchch-

puu. snghkyng tiungpng hcerngkylyarhu
pyayarsukeyat.

20

htiuahkar israylamiyusarapayarngtiusny
gildpynysartiunhngtkw htlyk dnyim-
umhhc bayrrhaybhmyiutiungaayarng
pristapayarngtiusny tyayarksayarsuukellsiu
mijparmyiu htarwrbbhurark htantayar hc-
nywaykeyat. israyl amiyuanwyapayarng
pynsarapayarngtieat akeyakelltiusny
hcnynhsayark bhurarshkngatlyu htar-
lknkhcwellkiungsayar hkyaysnysuurell
laysinnhngtkw hknynkpyeat. israylami-
yusartiusny mijparmyiusiu swarkyayarngkiu
bngyarminamiyusartiusny kysarikyeat.
israylamiyusartiuk htiaadhmmamhukar
abhysiuynyhu maymynyhng- asayhkanr-
sayar minmeatng laywiluuk akywnupsny
myarngnyhngatular bngyarmin hkriung
gibarmyiumhar nynykiu lwnhcaypareat.
nynyahkar gibarmyiusartiusny ht akywnupt-
nyhkiasayaraimekiu wiunglyk akywnupkiu
tiuk stmny aarhtutkypareat. myarngy
saysnytiungaayarng rhuthkykypareat.
- akywnupsnylny myarngyakayarngki-
uyuu apiungpiunghpytpyemh israylamiyu
amwayhkan rar pynythayarkluansiu
payliukpareat. akayarngmuukar su-
tiusny israylamiyu siunyhc sayaramhu
adhmmamhukiu pyukyparpye.- sngtiurhis-
myhsny israylamiyu hpyhckypareat. iarp
tiungpngchcerngkyparlayarhu pyayarsiu
layeat.- luapayarngtiusny tyayarksa-
yarsuukellsiu ht ngartiusny tyayarkmyh
mimitellsiumswar mimi aimsiumpyn-
gibarmyiu abhysiu pyumnyyny huumuukar
hcarraytanhky atiukswarmy. bng-
yarminhkriung gibarmyiusartiusny isray-
lamiyuti pyusmyhsayar adhmmamhungh
nyelyayarchwar luumyartiusny htiumy-
iusiurayark apyhcdnpaymnyakyayarng
suutiuhcarhcritkiu piuhcayhkyngnghar
israylamiyuanwyapayarngtiu luutrartwng
tsy thtayarngtwngrtar tsayarngtwngh ttha-
yarngtiuki rwaykayarkkykunaanhu siulyk
israylamiyusarapayarngtiusny gibarmy-
iutbhk hcnway tyayarksayarsuukellsiu
snghpwelllyknaykeyat. israylamiyusar-
tiusny bngyarminhkriungthayarkluansiu
hcaylwht sngtiutwng pyusayar iadh-
mmamhukar abhysiuyny. ykhumar
gebarmyiuurhisayar htiaadhmmaluutiuki
ngartiuyuu stshpyng israylamiyuhtellk
duhcriuk apyhckiu pyrharmonyakyayarng
htiuluutiukiupkyparhu mharliukkyeat.
siurartwng bngyarmin amiyusartiusny
nyeahckiu israylamiyusartiuhckarkiu
narmhtayarngbell htiamyiusartiuuki
hchctiukhkyngnghar amiyumiuarwar-
rwark htwk gibarmyiu hcnwaykeyat.-
htiuahkar gibarmyiusar yayarkeyarkayng

hkunhcrarmhtpar amiyumiuarwarrwark
larsayar bngyar min amiyusar aray-
atwkkar htarlknkhcwellkiungsayarsu
nhhcsayarngghyayarkhtayarngtny. htiulu-
uapayarngtiutwng lkwelllkku suantstshpyng
sanhknyntpngkiu layarklwhellnhngmhnaa-
yarngh pheniungsayar yayarkeyarkayarngh
hkunhhrarpstny. bngyarminami-
iusarmhtpar htarlknkhcwellkiung hchc-
suurellhpyhcsayar israylamiyusar aray
atwkkar laysintny. israyl amiyusar-
tiusny bhurarshkngat aintayarsiu ht
swarpyelyhng akywnuptiutwng abhysuunsy
bngyarmin amiyuki aue hkyeswar-
rparminnyhu bhurarshknghtantayar
maylyhayark kysayar htarwrbbhurark yud-
sny auehkyeswarrmnyhu mintayarmueat.
nannkhcayarhcsayar israylamiyusartiusny
ht gibarmyiuar ntpkypymh bngyarmin-
amiyusartiuki tiukhkyngnghar hkyeswar
gibarmyiuurhaymhar hchckngkynglyk
naykeyat. bngyarminamiyusartiusny
gibarmyiuhtellk htwkpelyhng htianaytwng
israyl luutsayarng nhhchtayarngtiuki
myaypayarmhar lhell stkeyat. siurartwng
israylamiyusartiusny relnggsayarchitki-
uyuu phtmnaytwng hchckngkyngsaya-
rarp thpnkhkyngkyeat. htarwrbbhu-
rarhtantayarsiu swar nyueyantiungaayarng
ngkiuwaylyk akywnuptiutwng bngyarmin-
amiyusartiuki thpnhchctiukrparmin-
layarhu htarwrbbhuraraar maylyhayark-
sayar htarwrbbhurark hkyeswarkylayarhu
mintayarmueat. dutinyaytwng israyl-
amiyusartiusny bngyarminamiyutiuaesiu
hkynyksayarahkar bngyarmin amiyusar-
tiusny gibarmyiuhtellk htwkpelyhng
htarlknkhcwellkiungsayar israyl luutsa-
yarnghhchtayarngtiuki myaypayar lhell
stkeyat. htiauhkar israylamiyusar apa-
yarngtiusny bhurarshkngaimtayarsuswar
ngkiuwaylyk htarwrbbhurarthantayar wplyk
tnayluan nyueyantiungaayarng ahcarkiu
rhayarng htarwrbbhuraraar merhiuraryj
misaharyyjiuki puujayarkyeat. htiukar
bhurarshkngat ptiynary sayttartayarp-
lyk aarruneatsarhpyhcsayar elarjareat
sar hpinhtsny sayttartayarrhaymhar
amhuhcayarngsny hpyhc- israylami-
yusartiu akywnuptiutwng nyebngyarminami-
yusartiuki thpnswar tiukrparminlayar
mswarbellnayrparminlayarhu htarwrbbhu-
raraar maylyhayarksayar htarwr bhurark
swarkylayar. nkhpynaytwng suutiuki
sngtiulk ngarapmyhu mintayarmueat.
israylamiyusartiusny gibarmyiuptlny
knghcayarngluutiuki htarpyemh ttiy-
naytwng bngyarmin amiyusartiuhirarsiu
hkyeswar ymnkellsiu gibarmyiuar
hchckngkyng lyk naykeyat. bngyarmin
amiyusartiusny atiukhtwk myiunhngkwar-
swarkyeat. bayslmyisiu swarsayarlm giba-
tayarrrwarsiu swarsayarlmtnwng ymnkellsiu

israyalamyiusuurelltiukiu lupkyanhcpyu
 luusuansyhnmyh saykyeat. bngvarmi-
 namyiusartiuk suutiusny ymnkellsiu
 ngartiurhaymhar rhuankypyeu siusa-
 yarlny israyl amyiusartiuk pyaykykunaan
 suutiukiu myiunhngwaysayar lmtiusiu
 swaysayarngkykunaanhu siulyk israyllu-
 uapayarngtiusny mimitiu nayrararpmhht
 barltarmarmyiu hchchkngkyeat. kng
 hcayrnglyknaysayar israylluutiusnylny
 mimitiunayar gibarlngpyngmh htkysh-
 pyng israylamyiusar yayarkeyarkayarn
 tsayarngtiusny gibarmyiusiu hkyelar bng-
 yarmin amiyu sartiussny bhayyaraklunes-
 nykiu mripmisayarkayarn kypthyhwar
 se tiukkyeat. htiuahkar htarwrbbhursny
 bngyarminlutiukiu israylluutiurhaymhar
 rhuanhcaytayarמושpyng htiunay twng
 israyl luutiusny htarlknkhwelkiungsayar
 bngyarminluunhcsayarnngarhtayarngtrar
 tiukiu pyrhngkyeat. bngyarminamyiusar-
 tiusny mimitiu rhuansnykiu simyngkyeat.
 israylluutiusny gibarmyiuar harsayar
 kngtpkiu kiuhcarsayarkayarn ahck
 bngyarminlutiurhaymhar sutkyeat kngtp-
 sartiussny gibarmyiusiu thuntnypyawng
 anhanapyar tiukshpyng tmyiuluankiu
 htarnhnglupkyankyeat. myiuhltellmhar
 kyehcwarsayar mehkiutkchayrmnyakya-
 yarn israylluutiusny knghcayarngluutiuaar
 akyanpahnngkypyeahc israylluutiusny
 hchctiurkartwng sutsayarahkar bngyarmin-
 luutiuk aky suutiusny ymnhchrhuanskell-
 siu ngartiurhaymhar rhuankypyeu siulyk
 suurelltiukiu lupkyanhcpyu luusu-
 an-syhnmyh saykyeat. thpn melayarn
 htuuhtpsayar mehkiusny myiuhltellmhar
 tkhchrhsayarahkar bngyarminluutiusny
 pynkyny myiukiulayarnsayar melyahansy
 miughkayarnngksiu tksnykiu myngky
 israylluutiusny lhy pynsayahkar bng-
 yarminluutiusny bhayrayarkkayarnkiu
 simynglyhng- minmayartwayway israyl-
 luutiurhaymhar tayarlmsiu pyaysayarny
 hchctiukliuklar sayar suutiusny mheshpyng
 pyaysayar suutiukiu myiurwarmyartellk
 htwklsayarsuutiukiung tpyiungnkhyk-
 sekyeat. bngyarminluutiukiu wiunglyk-
 liuklyk nuhkarrwarmhch nayhtwkrabhk
 gibarmyiuarnitiungaayarn nhipngkyeat.
 htiuahkar bngyarminsuurell tsayarngrhch-
 tayarngtiusny lell saykyeat. kywngsayar
 suutiusny lhy tayararp rimmunkayarksiu
 pyaykyhcnytwng liuksayar suutiusny lu-
 ungarhtayarngtiukiu lmmharhpmmikyeat.
 giduanmyiutiungaayarn apyngliuk luun-
 hhchtayarngtiukiulny stkyeat. htiunaytwng
 lell saysayar bngyarmin htarhcwellsuurellti
 arayatkkr nhcsayarnngarhtayarngtny.
 luuhkyayarkrartiussny lhy tayararprim-
 munkayarkkiu mheaayarnpyayshpyng
 htiukyayark aayarkmhar laylnaykyeat.
 israylluutiusny thpn lhy bngyarminamy-

iusartiukiu tiuklyk myiurwar rhisayarluu
 tirhcsarntwaysmyhtiukiu htarnhnglup-
 kyan twaysmyhsayar myiurwartiukiu
 merhiukyeat.

21

israylamyiusartiusny abhysuumyhmimis-
 mekiu bngyarminamyiusar mpayhcarrmny
 akyayarn mijparmyiumhar kyinsiuhkyn-
 gkiu pyunhngkypye. luumyartiusny
 bhurarshkng aimaatarsiu lar bhurarshkng
 rhaytayar nyuetingaayarn naylyk asankiu
 lwhng ngiukywaylyk- aiuisraylamyieat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar israylamy-
 uanwytiutwng ynaytmyiu hkiyutellrsayar
 amhusny abhykyayarn hpyhcrparsnyhu
 lyhayarkiukyeat. nkhpynnannkchayarhca-
 yar luumyartiusny htpelyhng yjplngkiutny
 merhiuraryj misahary yjtiukiu puuja-
 yarkyeat. israylamyiusartiukly israylamy-
 iuanwyapayarngtiutwng abhysuusny pri-
 stapayarngnhngatu htarwrbbhurarhtan-
 tatarsiu mlarbhellnaysnyhu maykyeat.
 akyayarn muukar mijparmyiuharwrbbu-
 rarhtantatarsiu mlarbhell naysayarsuusny
 eknamhn asaysthkyngkiu hkanhcayhu kye-
 hcwarsayar kyinsiuhkynkiu pyunhngkypye.
 israylamyiusartiusnylny nyebngarminatwk
 nayarngtrlyk israyl amyiuanyw tiutwng
 ynaytmyiusuanpye. ngartiussny kiussmekiu
 suutiuaar mpayhcarrmnyakayarn htar-
 wrbbhurarikiu tiungtny kyinsiusayarkayarn
 kynkywngsayar suutiubhiu minmtiukiu
 abhysiu rniungsnyhuung israylamy-
 iuanwytiutwng abhysuusny mijparmyiu
 htarwrbbhurarhtantatarsiu mlarbhell
 naysnyhuung maymnyhng gildpyny-
 yar bkmyiusartyayarkmyh hcuwayrar
 tpsiu mrayarkmlarkayarnkiu sikyeat.
 luumyartikiu raytwksayarahkar gildpyny-
 yarbkmmyiusartyayarkmyhmpar. htiuahkar
 hcuwaysayar suutiusny hchcsuurelltsa-
 yarnghhchtayarngtiukiu hcaylwhtlyk
 sngtiussny swar gildpyny yarbkmmyusaya-
 yarkyar minmsuungytiukiu htarnhnglup-
 kyankylayar. siusiyasar yayarkeyara-
 payarnngkiung yayarkeyarnhngksansayar
 minmapayarngkiung rhngnhng pyrharky-
 layarhu mharhtarsnyatiung- hchcsu-
 urelltiussny gildpyny yarbkmmyiustutwng
 yayarkeyarnhng msksansaysayar knyar
 minmpyilayartikiu tway hkarnampyny
 tphkyar rhilayarmyiusiu sayarnghkellkyeat.
 thpnhcwaysayar suapayarngtiussny
 rimmunkayarknaysayar bngyarminlu-
 tiukiu nhutsk asngatnghkayarkhngnghar
 luutiukiu hcaylwhtkyeat. htiuahkar
 bngyarminluutiusny larpyn israylluutiusny
 arnhghkyntarsayar gildpyny yarbkmmyisuu
 minmtiunhng payharkyeat. siusayarny
 minmtiusny mlayarkmkyay. htiussiu htar-
 wrbbhursny israylamyiuanywtiutwng

pyiupykrarkiu pyutayarmuusayarkya-
yarng israylluutiusny bngyarminatwk
nayarngrkyeat. hcuwayrar prist askkyesu-
tiuklny bngyarmin amyiuhtellk minmtiukiu
pyrhng sayarkyayarng kynkywngsa-
yar suutiuaabhiu minmtiukiu abhysiu
rniungsnnyhuung- israylamyiutiutwng
tmyiukiu mpyayarkhcayhkyngnghar sayb-
haymh lwhtsayer bngyarminluutiu amway
hkanhcrarmyayrhirminy. siusayarlny akyn-
gsuusny bngyarminluu smekiu payhcareat.
htiusuusny kyinapsayarsuu hpyhchcayhu
israylluutiusny kyinsiuhkyngkiu pyusa-
yarkyayarng ngartiusny kiuysmetiukiu
mpay hcarrhuung bayslmyiu myayarkbhk
bayslmyiumh rhayhknngmyiusiuswarsa-
yarlm arhaybhk laybayarmyiutayarng
bhk rhilayarmyiunytwng htarwrbh-
rarabhiu nhhchcny pwellhkanttsnyhuung
tiungpngkysnyhng anye- bngyarmin-
luutiukiu hkayar sngtiusny swarkylayar.
hcpyhcuyarynytiu hkyayarngmyayarng-
lyknay kylayar. rhilayarmyiusmetiusny
pwellhkanaansayarngghar klyklarkysa-
yarahkar- hcpyhcuyarynyhtellk htwkpyely-
hng htiumyiusmetiukiu asease kiuymyarh-
pyhchcaybhiu bhmse bngyarminpynysiu
sayarngswarkylayar. suutiuaabnhngma-
yarngtiusny ngartiuhansiular amhulupsa-
yarahkar ngartiuk ngartiumyknharkiu hta-
yark suutiukiu snarkypar. hchctiukrartwng
suutiu aseasesiungsayar myartiukiu suutiu
abhiu ngartiusny mhkynmhtarmipar. sngtiu
apyhcrayarkhcayhkyngnghar yhkupayh-
carkysny mhuthu suutiuaar pynpyayarm-
nyhu mharhtarkysnyatiung- bngyarminluu-
tiusnypyu pwellhkanlykksayar minmtiukiu
kiuyarayatkatiung myarhpyhcbhiu rar
bhmse yuuswarkyeat. kiuyamwayhkan-
rarmyaysiu pynrayarkpyelyhng myiutiukiu
ashcpynsgng naykyeat. htiuahkar is-
raylluupayarngtiusnylny kiuyamyiu ki-
uyaswaynayrar kiuyamwayhkanrarmyay siu
pynswarkyeat. htiukarl israylrhngbburngm-
rhi luutiung mimihihcialiurhisnyatiung
pyustny.

ehprtmyiusarjuhp tayarhuu elihuu yayra-
 yarhanmh sgsk ehprmtayarnghpayarmhar
 rarmsim juhpmimyuanaysayar elkarnam-
 nyrhisayar suutyayarkrheiat. htiususny
 myarnhhcyayarkrheiat. tyayarkkar hnn
 tyayarkkar payninnamny rheiat. payninn
 sarsmehieat. elkarnsny kayarngkngbi-
 ulhkyay arhnghtarwrbbhurarkiu kiukwy
 yjpuujayarkhyngngghar miminayrar myiumh
 rhilayarmyiusiu nhhctiungswarmyelleat.
 htarwrbbhurareat yjpurayarih elieatsar
 hayarhpninhg hpinhtsny rhilayarmyiu
 naystny. elkarnsny yjpuujayarahkyin ra-
 yarksayarahkar myarpaynnnnnhg suueat
 sarsmeapayarngtiu ar waymyheat. hnnki-
 uhkyhcsayarkyayarngh nhhcssayarabhiukiu
 payeat. siurartwng htarwrbbhurarsny hnnaar
 sarbhwasayar ahkwngkiu paytayarmmuu.
 htiusiu htarwrbbhurarsny ahtwngkiu pay-
 tayarmmuusayarkyayarngh hnn hcitsiungh-
 caayarngh rnsuusny alwnnhayarmgyhkateat.
 nhhchcnympt htarwrbbhurareat aimtayarsiu
 swarsayarahkar rnsuunhayarnghkshpyng
 hnnsny ahcarmhcarniung ngiulyk naytteat.
 suueat hkngpwn elkarnk hnn abhykyayarngh
 ngiusnny. abhykyayarngh mhcarbhell-
 nagsnny. abhykyayarngh hcitnyhiungsnny.
 sartkiyiptk sng ngarsar kayarnghsny mhut
 layarhysueat. rhilayarmyiu hcarsa-
 yarkkysayarnayark yjpurayarih elisny
 htarwrbbhurareat aimtayar tiungnarmhar
 htionghcny- hnnsny nyhiungysayarchitnhg
 ht mykrnymyarchwarkylyk htarwrbbhu-
 rarkiu sutayarnghsny kar- aiukayarnghkng
 biulhkyayarnghhtarwrbbhurarkiu kiuytareat
 kywnmkui maylyayartayarmmuubhell
 kiuytayar kywnmeat sngrellhkyngkiu
 kynyrrhuaayarkmayshpyng saryayark-
 yarkiu paysnartayarmuulyhng suueat
 sanpngrithkyngkiu alyhngmpyu. tskluan
 htarwrbbhurareat kywnhpyhchcayhkyngng-
 har kywnmappar mnyhu shhcargtipyu-
 layeat. hnnsny htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
 kyarmynghcwar sutayarnghcny elisny
 suueat nhutkiu kynymht layeat. hcitnhlu-
 annhg sutayarngh nhuthkmlhupsayarnly
 hcarsanmhtwksayarkyayarngh ychmuus-
 nyhu elihtnglyk sgnsny abhymy karlptluan
 ychmuulimnynny. sngaat hcpyhcrnykiu
 pyrhayarnghlayar hu siueat. hnnkly
 mhutpararhng. kywnmsny nyhiungysa-
 yar minmhpyhpareat. hcpyhcrnykiu
 msayark par sayrnsayarkkiu msayarkpar
 htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar hcitnhluankiu
 swlnayarnghk naypareat. kiuytayareat ky-
 wnmkiu adhmm minmhuu mmhtparnhg.
 mynytmhcar akyayarngh wmnnyhcar
 akyayarnghmyarsnyhpyhch yhkutiungsaayarngh
 lyharknaysarsnyhu pynpyarsayark elik
 ngyim wphcwarwarlayar. yhku suta-
 yarnghsnyatiung israylamyieat bhurarshkng

paysnartayar muuparhcaysayarhu mywk-
 siueat. hnnkly kiuytayareat kywnmsny
 rhaytayar myknharrrparhcaysayarhu lyha-
 yarkpyemh hkyarnar sayar myknharhng
 swar ahcarhcarlayeat. htiusutiunsny
 nannkhcayarchayarth htarwrbbhurarrhayta-
 yar kiukwy pyelyhng rarmmyumharrhisayar
 mimitiuaimsiu pywnswarkyeat. htiauhkar
 elkarnsny myarhnnnhg sksan htarwrbbhurar
 aayarkmaytayarmuushpyng- hnnsny ptis-
 ndhayyuu karlahkyinhcaysayarkhar sarya-
 yarkyarkiu bhwarmynghpyelyhng htiusarkiu
 htarwrbbhurarthan sutayarnghsnyayarkyarngh
 rhmwaylamnyhpyng mhnylayeat. elka-
 rnsny aimsuuaimsarapayarnghtiunghngatuu
 nhhchcny pyursayar yjkiung shhcargti
 nhngsiungsayar puujayarskkarkiu htar-
 wrbbhuraraar puujayarkhyngngghar tk-
 swarsayarahkar- hnnk niunhngkwarpymh
 suungykiu sayarnghswarparmny. htiauhkar
 suusny htarwrbbhurarrhaytayarsiu rayark
 amyellnayrlimnnyhusiulyhng- hkngp-
 wnelkarnk hcitrhisny atiungpyulayar.
 niunhngmkwarmhettiungaayarngh nay-
 layar. htarwrbbhurark eat gtitayarsar
 tnyparhcaysayarhu nhhkan myarsny su-
 ungykiu niutiuklyk niunkwarmhettiung
 aayarngh mswarbhellnayeat. niukwarpymh
 asksuannhhcrhisayar nwartkayarngh munnyk
 tehpar hcpyhcrnytbhuunghngkw suungykiu
 sayarnghswar rhilayarmyiu htarwrbbhurareat
 aimtayarsiu rayarklayeat. htiauhkar su-
 unghsny asknusayeat. nwarkiust suungykiu
 elihtansiu swnglyk hnnk kywnmeatshkng-
 kiuytayar askrhngsnyatiung kywnmsny
 ymthkar iarp kiuytayaranarmhar rplyk su-
 tayarnghsnyar minmhpyhpareat. htiauhkar
 isuungykiu rmyakyayarngh sutayarngh-
 pareat. tayarnghsnyatiung htarwrbbhurarsny
 paysnartayarmuupye. htikyayarngh kywn-
 msny suukiu htarwrbbhuraraar ngahparpye.
 suusny tskluan htarwrbbhurarthan tayar
 angharhkan nayrparmnyshkngghu lyha-
 yarkpyemh htiaurp htarwrbbhurarkiu
 kiukwykyeat.

thpn hnnsny phtnarhckarkiu mywksius-
 nykar ngarhcitnhluansny htarwrbbhurarkiu
 amhepyu rwhnglnlyk htarwrbbhurarkyayarngh
 ngaruehkyiumynglyk rheiat. kytnghkyng
 kyayjutayarkyayarngh wmmayark rnsu-
 utiaar warkywarsayarchckarkiu pyayarreat.
 htarwrbbhurark srnhngtayarmuuskellsiu
 abhysuumyhmnsrnhg. kiuytayarmhtpar
 ahkyarsayar bhurarmrhi. ngartiuh bu-
 rarshkngkellsiusayar hkiulhuanhcrarmrhi.
 kiuykiukiy mhkyemyhayarkkyhng.
 warkywarchayarkarsayar hckarkiumpya-
 yarkyngh. adhmmhckarkiu nhuthellk
 mhtwkhcaykyngh. akyayarnghmuukar
 htarwrbbhurarsny sbbnyutbhurar hpyhcta-

yarmuueat. amhuarartiukiu nyhinywhtta-
yarmuueat. suurelltiu kiungsayarlaymyar
kyiulyk lellttsayar suutiussy hkwnaarnhng
pynyhcuanlyk rhikyeat. whcwarhcarsa-
yarsuutiussy hcarhcrarkiu rhkyngnghar
suunghar lupkyrpye. ngtmwtsayar suuti-
muukar thpn wkyype. myuansayarsussy
hkunhckyimtiungaayarng bhwarmyn-
gpye. sarmyarsayarsuumuukar thpn
aarlyayarpye. htarwrbhurarsny sayhcaysa-
yar ahkwng askrhngchcaysayarahkwng
mrnarniungngansiu nhimhksayarahk-
wng htmyayarkhcaysayarahkwng rhita-
yarmuueat. sngrrellhcayhkyngngharng
rtthcayhkyngngharng htarwrbhurapyu
nhimhksayarahkwng hkyemyhayarksayar
ahkwngghitayarmuueat. sngrellsayarsuukiu
myaymhuntellkng ngtmwtsayarsuukiu
nayarkhkyaypuanhtellkng hkyemyha-
yark mngsartiunhng htiungrsayarahkwng
bhunkyesayarpllngkiu amwayhkanrsa-
yarahkwngkiu paytayarmuueat. akayarng-
muukar myaykyetiungtiukiu htarwrbbu-
rarpiong htiutiungtiupayarmhar layarkd-
hartkiu tnytayarmuupye. mimisnrhngsuu-
tiuhkyaykiu hcayarngmtayarmuulimny.
mtrarsayarsuutiussy mhayarngmik titsit
hcwar nayrkylimny. kiuyahcwmstiaarh-
pyng abhysuumy mniungrar. htarwrbbu-
rarsny rnsuutiukiu hkyiuhpelltayarmuumny.
suutiupayar miughkayarnkgngmh mi-
ughhkyun hcaytayarmuumny. htar-
wrbhurarsny myaykyehcwntiungaayarn
trarhcerghpyng hknhtartayarmuusayar
rhngbhurngiu hkwnaarnhng pynyhcuan-
hcay ahtantayar bhisikhkansayarsuukiu
hkyemyhayarktayarmuumnyhu mywk-
sueat. htiunayarkmh elkarnsy rarm-
myiurhisayar mimiaimsiuswar suungysny
yjpurararhit elirhaytwng amhutayarkiu
sayarangrwklayeat. elieatsartiussy htar-
wrbhurarkiu msi adiemlluuhpyhckyeat.
luumyartiutwng yjpurararhitpyusayar ht-
anhanhuumuukar yjpuijayar amellsarkiu
pyuthenyahkar yjpurararhiteat ahcaya-
parhayarksnylar suanhkyayarngrhisayar
amellhkyitkiu kiunglyk aiuahcrhisnytiu
htiuhkp amellhkyittwng parsnyhkiu yjp-
urararhitsny simyutteat. rhelayarmyiusiu
rayarklarisayar israylluapayarngtiuaar
htiusiuppyukyeat. seukiu memrhiumhe
yjpurararhiteat ahcayaparsnylar yjpura-
yarhitbhiiu knghceraramellsar kiu paypar.
pyuttsayar amellsarkiu myuu. hcimsayar
amellsarkiusar yuumnyhu yjpuijayarsayar
suuaar siutteat. htiusuuk seukiarng mer-
hiuparrhcay. nayarkmh yuuhkyngtiungyu-
uparhisiulyhng mhutbhuu yhkupayrmny.
siumhut aniungyuumnyhu pyayarsiutteat.
htiuyjpurararhit pyiutussy htarwrbbu-
rarwtkiu luumyar rwanhcrarpyusayarkya-
rang rhaytayar alwnapyhckyesayarsuu
hpyhckyeat. suungy rhmwaylsny pit-

sngtiungkiu wthcnylyk htarwrbburarrhay
amhutayarkiu sayarngrwk layeat. - nhchc-
nypyursayar yjkiu puujayarkhyngnghar
sueat mibhsny rayarklarsayarahkar amisny
tnhhc mpytsarabhiu angkyengykiu hkyup
sayarnghkellteat. tranrayarahkar elik
sngsny htarwrbburarr nghanrtarsayar
saratwk iminmtwng amyiu anwhykiu pay-
tayarmuuparhcaysayaru elkarnlngmyarkiu
kayarngkyepyeat. htiusuutiussy nayrar
aimgsny pynswarsayarnyark htarwrbbu-
rarsny hnnkiu akynyarhukywtayarmuush-
pyng suussy ptisndhayyuu sarsuanyayark
smenhhcayarktiukiu bhwarmynglayeat.
suungyrmwaylsny htarwrbburarrhaytayar
kyepwar stny. elisny askarwylwnsa-
yarahkar sueatsartiussy israylluapa-
yarngtiu pyusmyh kiung pristhcnwywayrar
telltayartanhkarnarmhar hcnywaysa-
yarminmhng mharýwngkyayarnkiu ng
kyarsilyhng sngtiussy abhykayarn is-
iuppyuksny. sngtiupusayar duhcriuktikiu
luuapayarngtiu sny pyayar ngarkyarreat.
mkayarngbhuungarsarti. ngarkyarsayar
sitngsny kayarngsayar sitngmhut. htarwr-
bhurarr eat luutiussy pyhchharmnyakya-
yarnng sngtiuppyuksny tkar. luuhkyngtya-
yarkkiu tyayarkpyhcmharlyhng trarsuukye
hchckyayarchcengreat. luussy htarwr
bhurarkiu pyhcmharlyhng suatwk abhysuu
tayarnngplimnynnyhu suanssayarlny suu
tiussy abheat hckarkiu narmhtayarnky.
akayarngmuukar htarwrbburarsny kw-
pmykhkyng nghar aluirhitayarmuueat.
suungyrmwaylsny kyepwar htarwr-
bhurarrhay luutiurhay myknharlayeat.
bhurarrshkngat luutyayarksny elieht-
ansiular htarwrbburarr mintayarmuusnykar
aellguttu pyny hparrayarbhurnghannayrsa-
yar sngabheat amyiaar ngar htngrrharsny
mhutlayar. - ngareat yjplngpayarmhar
puujayarkhyng nansarpayarnkiu merhi-
uhkyng ngarrhaymhar sngtiungkiu wthkyng
amhukiu hcayarngrsayar ngareat yjp-
urararhit hpyhchcayhkyngnghar suukiu
israylamyupayarngtiu ahtellk ngar-
rwaykayarksny mhutlayar. israylamyusar-
tiussy mehpyngpyusayar puujayarskkar
rhismyhtiukiu sngabheat amyiaaar ngar-
paysnymhutlayar.- ngaraim ngarchcngsa-
yaryj ngarpuijayarskkarkiu abhykayarn
hkyaynhngknsny. ngareatlui i sray-
lamyusar tnglhuusayar puujayarskkar-
rhismyhtiutwng amysuansayar ararkiu
whcwarhcar hcay sngcatsartiukiu ngarapa-
yarmhar abhykayarn hkyemyhayarksny.
htiusiuppyusayarkyayarn israylamiueat
bhurarrshkng htarwrbburarr mintayarmuus-
nykar sng amyiu sngabheatamyiusny
ngarrhaymharahcny swarlarrlimnyhu
ngarsiumisayarnly thpn htarwrbburarr
mintayarmuusnykar htiutisny ngarngh-
wayparhcay. ngarkiu hkyemyhayarksayar

suutiu kiu ngarhkyemyhayarkmny. ngarkiu mhtemellmyngpyusayar suutiusny gunsray pykkylimmny.- sngeat amyiutwng aisaya-sarsuutyayarkmyh mrhihcayhkyngnghar sngeat lkruannhng sngaswayamyiu eat lkruankiu ngarhpytsayar ahkyinkarlra-yarklimmny.- israylamyiuaar ngarpaysayar hcnymrhirar aimpayarmhar bhayupdra-yarkkyayarkgiu sng mynglimmny. sngeat amyiutwng aisayasarsuutyayarkmyh ahcnymrhir.- ngareatyjpllngmh ngarpymh-pytsayar sngeatamyiusarsny sngmykhci-pyk hciitkyngnarbhii rarhpyhclimmny. sngeat sarhcnymyaysktiusny askpyiuhcnypng sayrkylimmny.- sngcatsar hayarhpnihng hpinhtnhcyayarktiu hpyhchcay sngaar ngarpaysayar puppnimit huumuukar htiusunhchcyayarktiusny tnayhkyngtwng saylimmny. - thpn ngarhcitnhluanalisiu liuk shchcarhcayarngsayar yjpurayarhitkiu ngarpayarhtwnhcamny. myellsayaraimkiu suuabhiu ngarsayarkpayshpyng suusny ngarhtan bhisikhkansayarsuurharmhar ahcny swarlarrlimmny. sngcat amyiukynkywngsayar suutiungsuhtansiular kywntayarsny munannnyngyikiu hcarr mnyakyayarnng yjpurayarhitarnhngsiungsayar amhuthcuanthku kywntayarkiu hcayhkiungparlayar hu ngwayhc munhckiu rliusayarnghar rhihkiulyk tayarngpnlimmnyhu amintayarkiu pynlayeat.

3

suungyrhmwaylsny elirhaytwng htarwr-bhurareat amhutayarkiu sayarngwklaye-at. htiukarl htarwrbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny nnypareat. htnggharsayar ruoparruan-mrhi. tranrayarahkar elisny miminayarar aiplyk suueat mykhcimhunsayarkyayarnng mmyngniungsnnykarl- bhurarshkngcat sayttartayarrhirar htarwrbhuraraimta-yar mehkwmksaymhe rhmwaylsnylny aiplykrhisayarahkar- htarwrbhurarsny rhmwaylkiu hkayartayarmuu rhmwaylk akywnuprhyparsnyhu htushpyng- elihntansiu pyay kiuytarhkhayarsayarkyayarnng akywnuplarparsnyhu siulyhng elik ngarmhkayar aiptayardu siusnyatiung rhmwaylswar aip-pynlayeat. thpn htarwrbhurark rhmwaylhu hkayartayarmuulyhng rhmwaylsny htpyelyhng elihntansiu swar kiuytarhkhayarsa-yarkyayarnng akywnuplarparsnyhu siusayar elik ngarmhkayar ngarsar aiptayardu siueat. - rhmwaylsny htarwrbhurarkiu msisay. byardittayarkiu mhanrsay. ttiyakim htarwrbhurark rhmwaylhu hkayartayarmu-lyhng rhmwayl htpyelyhng elihntansiu swar kiuytarhkhayarsayarkyayarnng akywnuplarparsnyhusiusayar htarwrbhurarsny htiusuun ngyikiu hkayartayarmuukyayarnng elisny ripmilyhng- sngswar aipuetayar na-yarkthpnhkayarlyhng aiuharwrbhurar

aminrhitayarmuupar. kiuytaray kywnk-yarparsnyhu lyhayarkmnyakyayarnng rhmwaylkiu mharhtarsnyatiung rhmwayl-swar mimi nayrar aipleyeat.- htarwrbhurarsnylny rhaynnytuu larrplyk rhmwayl rhmwaylhu hkayartayarmuulyhng rhmwaylk aiuharwrbhurar aminrhitayarmuupar. kiuytaraykywnkarparsnyhu lyhayarklaysa-yar htarwrbhurark sitngkyarsaysarsuutiung narnhhcbhkhkarhcayhkyngnghar ngarsny israyl amiyu thcuanthkukipuyumny. eli-aimsartiutbhk ngarpyayarsmyhatiung htiunaytwng ngarpyumny. pyuhcrhipemh lkhestmny.- htiusueatsartiusny kiuyyutmarsnytiungaaayarnng kiuypyusayar duhcriukapyhckiu suusisayar lny kypthyhwar msuanmbhellnaysarkyayarnng suueat aimsartiu ngarsny ahcnymyell dnpay mnyhu ngarpyayarppe.- htiukyayarnng elieataimsartiu apyhcsny yjnhngpuujayarskkaraarhpyng mhpyay ahcnymyell tnyr mnyakyayarnng suutiuaar ngar kyinsiupye-hu mintayarmuueat. rhmwaylsny nanhktiuंगाayarnng aippyemh htarwrbhurareat aintayartanhkartiuikiu hpwnglayeat. myngr sayar ruoparruan-kiu eliaar mkyarmpya-yarwan. elik ngarsarrhmwaylhuhkayarlyhng rhmwaylk akywnuprhyparsnyhu htulayeat. eliklly abhysiu mintayarmuusny. ngaraar whkmtharparnhng. mintayarmuusmyh thcuanthku kiu ngaraar whkhrtarlyhng mintayarmuusnyatiungmk sngpyu-tayarmuuparhcaysayardu siulaysayar rhmwaylsny thcuanthkukiumywh whkmhtar aluanhcuantiuki pynkyareat. eliklly htarwrbhurarhpyhc lyhng aliutayarrhisnyatiung pyutayarmuuparhcaysayardu wnhkanlayeat. rhmwaylsny ahcnnyatiung kye htarwrbhurarsny suunhngatu rhitayarmuushpyng suueat hckar thkwnmyh pykhcayhkyngnghar ahkwnngpaytayarmmuu.- suusny htarwrbhurareat prayarhpkhchc hpyhck-yayarnngkiu israyl amiyusarapayarnngtiusny dnyiumhhc bayrrhaybhmyiutiungaayarnng sikyeat. htarwrbhurarsny rhilayarmyiu ahtphtp htnghartayarmuu htarwrbhurareat nhutkpttayar aarhpyng rhmway-laar byarditpaytayarmuueat. rhmwayl hckarsnylny israylamyiu trhayark luankiu nhanpyarlayeat.

4

thpn israyl amiyusartiusny hpilittiluutiuki tiukhkyngnghar hkyeswar ebnayjarmy-iunarmhar tphkylyk hpilittiluutiusny aarhpkmyiu tphkylyknaykyeat. hpilit-tiluutiusny israylamyiuikiu hchckngkyng tiukksayarahkar israylamyiusny hchcrhuan rnsuultkwnng suurellayhtayarnghkn-myh saykyeat. luumyartiusny tptellsiu rayarksayarahkar israylamyiu askkyesu-tiuk ynay htarwr bhurarsny ngartiuki

hpilittiluutiurhaymhar abhykyayarng
 rhuanhcaytarmuusny. htarwrbbhurareat
 ptiynarynsayttartayarsny lar ngartiukiu
 rnsuulkmh kytngchayhkyngnghar rhi-
 layarmyiumh sayarngkhell kykunaanhu
 siukysnyatiung luumyartiუსny rhilayarmy-
 iუსiu luukiu hcaylwht hkayrubimhchk-
 yarmharnaysayar kayarngkngbiulhkyay
 arhnghtarwrbbhurareat ptiynarynsayttar-
 yarkiu sayarngkhellshpyng bhurarshkng-
 eat ptiynarynsayttar tayarnhgatuu elieat
 sarhayarhpninhngpinhtnhhcyayarktiսսny
 parkyeat. htarwrbbhurareat ptiynarynsay-
 ttartayarsny tpthtellsiu rayarksayarhakhar
 myaykye asanmyny snytiungaayarnng tp-
 sarapayarngtiսսny kywaykyayarkyeat.
 kywaykyayarsankiu hpilittiluutiսսny
 kyarlyhng haybyelltp pyusayar kywaykya-
 yarsankyekar abhysiunnyhu maylyk htar-
 wrbbhurareat sayttartayarsny htiutphtellsiu
 rayarkkyayarnng kiu sikyeat. hpilittilu-
 tiսսny kyayark bhurarshkngսսny haybyell-
 phtellsiu rayarklaypye tkar. ngartiսսny
 amngglarrhikyeat. thkarmyh isiu mhy-
 hchchpuu. ngartiսսny amngglarrhikyeat.
 ngartiսսny ibhurarshkngatlkmh ngar-
 tiukiu abhysuu ky tnglimmyny. tayar
 aellguttuluutiukiu bhayapayarngnhng
 dnhktsayar bhurarkar ahkyar mhut ibhu-
 rapaytny. aiu hpilittiluutiսսny israylluutiսսny
 sngtiսսntan kywnhkanrskellsiu suutiսսntan
 ngartiսսny kywn mkanrmnyakyayarnng
 aaryuu yayarkyarpyukylayar. yayarkyarpyu
 tiukylayarhu pyayarsiu kyeat. hpilit-
 tiluutiսսny hchctiukshpyng israylamyiu
 rhuanpyn luutiung miminayarsiu pyay-
 layeat. kyechwarsayar lupkyanhkyngphyc
 israylhkyaysny surell suansayarngtiսսny
 saykyeat. bhurarshkngat sayttartayarsny
 rnsuulksiu rayark elieatsar hayarhpninhng
 hpinh nhhcyayarktiսսny aksuanlayeat.
 bngyarmin amyiսսartayarksny hchc-
 tiukrarhtellk pyaylar mimiawtkiսսny sutlyk
 mimihkayarngpayarmhar myaymhunkiսսnt-
 nglyk htiunayhkyngtwng rhilayarmyiսսni
 rayarklayeat. rayarksayarhakhar elisny lmar
 hkuanpayarmharhtiung bhurarshkngat
 sayttartayaratwk hctihluantunlh-
 plyk hcayarngnayeat. pyaysayarsuusny
 myiսսhtellsiurayark sitngpyayarsphpyng
 tmyiսսluan aayarhhckyeat. aayarhhc-
 sankiu elikyarsayar autautkykkyksayar
 asankar abhysiunnyhumaylyhng htiսս-
 usny alyngamynlar eliaar lyhayarklayeat.
 htiսսhakhar elisny ask kiusyrhcnhherhi
 mykhcimnyngniungaayarnng mykky-
 yarsaynhngpye. pyaysayarsuuk akywnup-
 sny hchctiukrarmh rayarklarsayarsuu
 hpyhpareat. hchctiukrarhtellk ynay
 akywnuppyay larpareathu lyhayarkly-
 hng elik ngarsar amhukarabhysiunnyhu
 maylaysayar tmnk israylamyiսսny hpilit-
 tiluutiurhaymharpyay kyechwarsayar

lupkyanhkyngkiսս hkanrkyparpye. kiսսyta-
 yareatsar hayarhpninhng hpinhthhcyay-
 arktiսսny sayparpye. bhurarshkngat say-
 ttartayarsny rnsuulksiu rayarkparpyehu
 pynylyhayarklayeat. bhurarshkngat say-
 ttartayarsny sitngkiսսkyarsayarhakhar elisny
 tanhkanrarmhar htiungsayarhkuanpayark
 nayarksiulnkysphpyng lnyngkyiսսsay-
 layeat. askkye kiսսlaysayarsuu hpyhceat.
 htiսսuusny israylamyiսսkiսս anhhclaysy
 auphciսսstny. suate hkywaymhpinhteat
 myarsny ptisndhayarnngamarrhi ahkyinnelyk
 bhurarshkngat sayttartayarsny rnsuulksiu
 rayarkkyayarnng yayarkkhmnhng lngsaykya-
 yarkngkiսս kyarsayarhakhar kyayarkun sarbh-
 warhkyng waydnarkiu hkykhkyngkhanreat.
 saylսսsayarhakhar anarmharrhisayar min-
 tiuk mhciurimnhng. saryayarkyarkiu
 bhwarmyngpyehu siսսsayarlny pynmpya-
 yar amhumhtarbhellnayeat. thpn bhu-
 rarshkngat sayttartayarsny rnsuulksiu
 rayarksayarkyayarnng mimiyayarkhkm
 nhng lngamhukayayarnng israylbhunasray
 pyayarkhckellpyehusiսսlyk htiսսuungykiսս
 ihkbud amnyhpyng mhnysaylamyiսսueat
 bhurarshkngat sayttartayarsny rnsuulksiu
 rayarksayarkyayarnng israyl bhunasray
 pyayarkhckellpyehu siսսlayeat.

5

hpilittiluutiսսny bhurarshkngat sayttarta-
 yarkiu yuu ebnayarmyiumh aarjutmyiսսni
 sayarnngswar kyeat. bhurarshkngat say-
 ttartayarkiu dargunkayayarngtellsiu swng
 dargunanarmhar htarkyeat. aarjutmyiսսar-
 tiսսny nannhkcayarhcayar htkysayarhakhar
 dargunsny htarwrbbhurareat sayttar
 tayarrhay myaypayarmharlell pywpwlykhis-
 nykiսս twayshpyng suukiսսyuu suateatnayrar
 tnghtar pynkyeat. thpn nkhpynnannk
 hcayarhcayarhtksayarakhar dargunsny
 htarwrbbhurareat sayttartayarrhay myay-
 payarmhar lell pywpwlyk hkayarnghng
 lkwarhhcbhk pyt tanhkarhkuanpa-
 yarmhartnglyk dargun kiսսytitirhisnykiսս
 twaykyeat. htiսսkyayarnng dargueat
 yjpurayarhitmyar dargunkayayarnngsiսս
 wngsayarsuomyartiusny aarjutmyiսսni rha-
 yar dargunkayayarngtanhkarhkuankiu
 ynaytiungaayarnng kyayarnnglaymrhiky.
 aarjutmyiսսnhngmyiսսnyaysayar suutiսսa-
 payarmhar htarwrbbhurarsny laysayark-
 tayarnhng hpyktayarmueat. myngsriuk
 anarnhnglny dnhkttayarmueat. aarjut-
 myiսսartiusny htiսսamhukiu mynglyhng
 israylamyiսսueat bhurarshkngսսny ngar-
 tiսսnhng ngartiսսbhurar dargunapayarmhar
 laysayarkhtayarkiu tngtayarmusnyh-
 pyhc htiսսbhurarshkngat sayttartayarkiu
 ngartiսսtwng mrhihcayrhu siսսlyk luuk-
 iսսhcaylwht hpilitimngapayarngtiսսkiսս
 hcwayhcaypyelyhng israylamyiսսueat

bhurarshkng sayttartayarkiu abhsyiu pyur-
 parmynnyhu maykyeat. mngmyarklney
 israylamiyeat bhurarshkngsayttartayarkiu
 garsmyiusiu sayarngswarhcayhu hcerngsny-
 ationg sayarngswarkyeat. htiumyiusiu
 sayarngswarsayarmark htarwrbbhu-
 rareat lktayarsny htiumyiu kyeahcarsayar
 hpyksehkyngkiu pyu myiusuumyiusar
 akyeangytiuki dnhkttayarmuushpyng
 kiuyatwng myngsriukanarkiu hkanrkyeat.
 thpn bburarshknggeat sayttartayarkiu
 ekyunmyiusiu piulikshpyng htiumyiusiu
 rayarksayarahkar myiusuumyiusartiuk
 ngartiunhng ngartiuluumyarkiu sth-
 cayhkyngnghar israylamiyeat bburarshkng
 sayttartayarkiu sayarngkhellparsnytkarhu
 hhckayarylky luukiuhcaylwht hpilittim-
 ngapayarngtiuki hcuwayhcapyelyhng
 israylamiyeat bburarshkng sayttartayarsny
 ngartiunhngngartiuluumyarkiu msth-
 cayhkyngnghar lwhtliukkykunaan mimi-
 nayrng arpsiu swarparlayhcayhu siukyeat.
 akayarngmuuakar bburarshkngsny alwn-
 laysayar lktayarkiu tngtayarmuushpyng
 tmyiuluansayhcaytsayar anarrayargar
 nhanpyarlayeat. saybhaynhnglwtysayarlney
 myngsriuknarhpyng dnhkthkyngkiuhkanr
 htiumyiaayarrhcsayar asan sny miughka-
 yarngkngsiu tklayeat.

6

htarwrbbhurareat sayttartayarsny hpilit-
 tipyny hkunhhclnaypyemh hpilittiluutiusny
 yjpurayarihmyar prayarhpkluksuum-
 yartiuki hkayar htarwrbbhurareat sayt-
 tar yarkiu abhsyiu pyurparmynnyhu.
 suunayrngarpsiu abhsyiusayar puuja-
 yarskkarnhng lwht liukrparmynnyhu
 maymynkyeat. suutiuklney israylamiyeat
 bburarshkngsayttartayarkiu lwhtliuklyhng
 kiuyhkyny mlwht liukkynhng. duhcriukpu-
 ujayarskkarkiu sksk payliukrmny. siupyu-
 lyhng rayargarngyimlimmny. abhykya-
 yarnng lktayarmrwaysaysnykiu sikylimm-
 nyhu siukyeat. abhyararkiu duhcriukh-
 pyayar puujayarskkarbhui pynpayliukr-
 parmynnyhu maylyhng hpilittimng
 arayatwkationg rwhaymyngsriukpuan-
 ngarhkunhng rwhaykywngarkayarnngkiu
 payliukrmny. sngtiu nhng sngtiummngmyar
 rayargartpartny hcwellykrhieat. htiukya-
 yarnng myngsriukpuan myaykiu hpykttayar
 kywkpuantiuki lup israylamiyeat bhu-
 rarshkngguntayarkiu hkyemwmrkymny.
 lktayarsny sngtiunhng sngtiubhurapayar
 sngtiuumyayaparmhar payarkayarnnga-
 yarlimmny. siuhpyhc hparrayarbhurngnhng
 aellgtuluutiusny hkiungmarsayar hc-
 itnhluanrhiskellsiu abhykyayarnng hkiung
 marsayar hcitnhluanrhikysny. suutiutwng
 ahtuushpyng pyutayarmuusayarahkar suu-
 tiusny lwht liuk israylluutiusny swarkyeat.

yhkumhar lhnyschkiuluppyemh htpi-
 umtng sarngrhisayar nwarmnhhcka-
 yarnngkiu lhnky nwarnsgytiuki suunayrar-
 siu piukylayar. htarwrbbhurareat sayttarta-
 yarkiu lhnypayarmhar tng pynpayliuksayar
 duhcriukhpyayar puujayar skkartnyhu-
 usayar rwhaytnsartiuki sayttartayarn-
 armhar ahkyarsayarsayttar htarpyelyhng
 lwhtliuk swarparlayhcay. sayttartayarsny
 mimipynysiu swarsayarm bkrhaymk-
 myisuliuklyhng htiubhurarshkngsny
 ibhaykyeki ngarti hpyhchcaypye.
 siumhut dnhkttayarmuusayarkayarnng
 ngartiuhmkan aliului hkanr snykiu sirkym-
 nyhu hcerngsnyatiung luumyartiunsy
 pyushpyng sarngrhisayar nwarmnhhck-
 ayarnngkiu lhnky nwarnsgytiuki suu
 nayrar hkyuphtarkyeat. htarwrbbhurareat
 sayttartayarnhngtkw rwhaykywkmyar
 mngsriukpuanmyarparsayar sayttartayarkiu
 lhnypayarmhar tngkyeat. nwarmtiunsy
 bkrhaymklmsiu tnyntliuk mynytnwlyk
 swarkyeat. lkyarbhk lkwllbhksiumlwhtell
 lmsiusar liukkyeat. hpilittimngtiunsy
 bkrhaymkmyiuntyiungayarnng liukkyeat.
 bkrhaymkmyiusartiunsy hkyiung gyuan
 hcparkiuritik myayarkny sayttarta-
 yarkiu myngsayar ahkar wmmayarkkyeat.
 lhnysny bkrhaymkmyiasar yayarrhueat
 lykwkhtellsiu wng kyayarkkyeanarmhar
 rpnayeat. htiusuutiunsy lhnkyiu hkyiuhk-
 wellpyelyhng nwarmtiuki htarwrbbhuraraar
 merhiuraryjpyu puujayarkyeat. htiauhkar
 laywisartiunsy htarwrbbhurareat sayttarta-
 yarnhng rwhaytnsarparsayarsayttarkiu
 kyayarkkyepayarmhar tnghtarpyelyhng
 bkrhaymkmyiusartiunsy htianayhkyngtwng
 merhiuraryjmh hc yjmyiuki htarwrbb-
 huraraar puujayarkyeat. htiaumhuki
 hpilittimngngaryayarktiunsy myngpyemh
 htianayhkyngtwng ekyunmyiusiu pyn-
 swarkyeat. htarwrbbhuraraar pynpaysayar
 duhcriukhpyayar puujayarskkartny-
 huusayar rwhaymyngsriukpuantiukar
 arjutmyiubhiuthku garjmyiubhiuthku
 aarrhkaulunmyiubhiuthku garsmyiubhi-
 uthku ekyunmyiubhiuthku hpyhcsntny.
 rwhaykywktiukar htarwrbbhurareat sayt-
 tartayarkiu tnghtarsayar kyayarkkyetiun-
 gaayarnng hkiunghkansayar myiuhpyhchcay
 tayarrwarhpyhchcay hpilittimngngarpar-
 siungsmysayar myiurwararayatkatiung
 hpyhcsntny. htiukyayarkkar nyaytiun-
 gaayarnng bkrhaymkmyiasar yayarrhueat
 lykwkrhieat. bkrhaymkmyiusartiunsy htar-
 wrbbhurareat sayttartayarthellsiu kynyru-
 misayarkayarnng luuhkunhcsynhngluun-
 garsayarngtiusny dnhkttayarmuuhkyngkiu
 hkanrkyeat. htiusiu htarwrbbhurarsny
 kyechwarsayar lupkyanhkyngaarhpyng
 dnpaytayarmuusayarkayarnng luum-
 yartiunsy ngiukywaymnyntm kyeat.
 bkrhaymkmyiusartiuk snrhngtayarmuusa-

yar ibhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
abhysu rpnayniungsnny. ngartiuarpk ab-
hysuurhirarsiu kywsartayarmuumynnyhu
siushpyng- kiryt yarrimmysartiuhantsiu
luukiuhcaylwht hpilittiluutiusny htarwr-
bhurareat sayttar tayarkiu thpnpiukypye.
sngtiular sayarngswarkypartayarhu mhar-
liukkyeat.

7

kirytyarrimmysartiustusny lar htarwrbbhu-
rareat sayttartayarkiu sayarngswarshpyng
tayarngpayarmharrisayar amindpaim htar
sayttartayarkiu hcayarngchaykyngngghar
suueatsar elarjarkiu snrhngchaykyeat. sayt-
artayarsny anhhcnhcsypluan kyarmyn-
ghcwar kirytyarrimmysiuhienyahkar israyl
amyusar apayarngtiustusny htarwrbbhurarkiu
aayarkmay mynytmkyeat. thpn rhmwaylk
sngtiustusny ahkyartparsayar bhurartnyhu-
usayar barlbhurar aarrhtrk bhurartiukiu
py htarwrbbhurarabhiu sngtiuhcitnhluankiu
pyngsnglyk htarwrbbhurarhtantayarsiu hc-
itnhluau akywngmellpynlarshpyng htiubhu-
rarkiusar wtpyukylyhng hpilittiluutiulkmh
kytng tayarmuumnyhu israylamiyusarapa-
yarngtiuaar suansmnyatiung israylamiy-
usartiustusny barlbhurar aarrhtrkbhurartiukiu
py htarwrbbhurarkiusar wtpyukyeat.
rhmwaylkny israylamiyusarapayarngtiukiu
mijparmyiu hcuwaychaykylyar. sngtiua-
biu htarwrbbhurarkiu ngarsutayarmgnyhu
mharhkellsnyatiung suutiusny mijparmyiu
hcnwayshpyng raykiu hkp htarwrbbhu-
rarrhaytayar swnlayarngghyng ahcarrha-
yarngghyng akyngtiukiu kynglyk akywnup-
tiustusny htarwrbbhurarkiu pyhcmharparpyehu
wnhkan kyeat. rhmwaylsny mijparmyiu
israylamiyusararmhutiukiu hchckya-
rhcernglayeat. israylamiyusartiustusny
mijparmyiu hcnwaykyayarngkiu hpilit-
tiluutiusny kyarlyhng hpilitimngtiustusny
israylamiyurhirsau hchckkyekyeat.
htiustngkiu israylluutiusny kyarlyhng
hpilittiluutiukiu kyayark rhmwaylaar aky-
wnuptiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhursny
akywnuptiukiu hpilittiluutiulkmh kytng-
tayarmuumnyakyayarg akywnuptiuaabhiu
ahcnympt sutayarngparlayarhu siukyeat.
rhmwaylsnylny niuhcisiusngykyiuyu htar-
wrbbhuraraar tkayarngluan merhiurarypu-
ujayarlyk israylamiyuaabhiu sutayarg
htarwrbbhurar narhtayarngtayarmuueat.
rhmwaylsny merhiuraryjkiu puujayarhc-
nyahkar hpilittiluutiusny israylamiyukiu
tiuhkyngngghar hkynglarkyeat. htarwrbbhu-
rarsnylny htiunay hpilittiluutiupayarmhar
pyngchwar miughkyunhcay suutiutpkiu
hpyktayarmuushpyng israylamiyurhaymhar
rhuankyeat. israylluutiusny mijparmyiumh-
htwk hpilittiluutiukiu lupkyanlyk bkkarmy-
iutiungaayarg liukkyeat. htiuahkar

rhmwaylsny kyayarkkiu yuu mijparmy-
iunghrhngmyiuhcpcyarmhar htuuh-
ayarngshpyng htarwr bhurarsny ngartiukiu
yhkutiungaayarg mhctayarmuupyeusi-
ulyk htiukyayarkkiu ebnayjaramnyhpyng
mhnylayeat. htiusi hpilittiluutiusny rhu-
anshpyng nayarkthpn israylamiyunayrararpsi
mlarky. rhmwayllkhtk karlptluan htarwr-
bhurareat lktayarsny hpilittiluutiukiu setar
tayarmuueat. hpilittiluutiusny simyusayar
israylmyiurwariukiu ekyunmyiumhch
garsmyiutiungaayarg pynpayrkyeat.
myiuntyiukiulny israylluutiusny hpilit-
tiluutiulkmh nhutyuukyeat. israylluunhng
aarmayarriluutiusnylny hchcmrhi as-
ngatng naykyeat. rhmwaylsny tskluan
israylamiyukiu auphciulayeat. bayslmyiu
gilgarlmyiu mijparmyiutiukiu nhctiungl-
hnypt arprptwng israylamiu hcerngn
amhutiukiu hchckyayarhcernglayrhiat.
pynlarsayarahkar mimiaimrhisayar rarmmy-
iusiu pynlar htiummyuharlly israylamiu
hcerng rn amhutiukiu hchckyayarhcerng-
lyk htarwrbbhurarabhiu yjpllngkiutnylyk
naylayeat.

8

rhmwaylsny askkyesayarahkar mimisar-
tiukiu israylamiyiu auphciursayar ahk-
wngnhng hknhtareat. sarueamnykar
yayarl dutiysararmnykar abhirtny. htiusu-
tiustusny bayrrhaybmyiu trarsuukyelpkyeat.
siurartwng abhlmsiumliuk. ngwaykiu tpmk-
sayar hcitnhng llwllswar tanhchiuhcarlyk
trarkiu hpykkyeat. htiuahkar israyl-
amiyiu askkyesuapayarngtiustusny hcnway
rhmwaylrhirar arp rarmmyiusiularpyelyhng
kiutayarsny askkyepareat. kiutayareat-
sartiustusny kiutayarlmsiu mliukkypar.
luumyiupayarngtiueat htuahncanrhis-
nyatiung akywnuptiukiu auphciursayar
rhngbhurngiu hkyemyhayarkpar layarhu
lyhayarkkyeat. htiusi akywnuptiukiu
auphciursayar rhngbhurngiu nyparla-
yarhu lyhayarksayaramhukiu rhmwaylsny
mnhhcsksayarkyayarg htarwrbbhuraraar
sutayarnglayeat. htarwrbbhurarklny ngaar
luumyarti pyayarsiusmyhsayar hckarkiu
narhtayarnglayar. suuti sny sngkiusarmpy
ngarsny suutiukiu mauphchiuhcaykyngng-
ghar ngarkilunpykypye. suutiukiu aellgut-
upnynmh ngarsayarngkhellsayarnymhch
ynaytiungaayarg ngarkihcwn ahkyart-
parsayar bhurartiukiu wtpyushpyng kyng-
mismyhsayar akyngatiung snglny pyukyeat.
ykhumhar suutiuhckarkiu narhtayarnglayar.
siurartwng stipay suutiukiu auphciusayar
rhngbhurng eat htuahcankiu pyla-
yarhu mintayarmuueat. rhmwaylsnylny
rhngbhurngiu tayarngsarysuutiuaar htar-
wrbbhurar amintayarrhismyhykiu pynpyay-
ar sngtiukiu auphciusayar rhngbhurngeat

htuanhcanhuumuukar sngtiusarmyarkiuyu
 mimirhtarhtin myng htinarar hknhtar
 ahkyiutiusnylny suueatrhrtarhymhar
 pyayrkymny. luuthayarngaup traraup
 ngarsyaup tsaupapar hknhtar lyluphkyng
 hpar rithkyng hchctiuktsar rhtartnsark-
 iuluphkyng amhumyarkiu wayhplnimmy.
 sngtiusmemyarkiulny yuu hkellbhwyh-
 carbhwytiukiu pyngsnghcayhkyngngharng
 hcartayarkell munsny hpyhchcayhkyng-
 ngharng hknhtarlimmy. sngtiulykwk
 hpyhcuuyarny sanlwnguuyarny akayarng-
 suantiukiu yuu mimikywnitiaar paylim
 my. sngtiomyiuhcar hpyhcsesybhiiutb-
 hiukiu yuu suueatararhi amhuhtmtiaar
 paylimmy. sngtiukywn kywnm akayarng-
 suansayar lulng mynymyarkiu yuu suueat
 amhukiu lupkiunghcay limmy. sngtius-
 siuhcusybhii tbihiukiulnyuu sngtiusny
 suueat kywnhkanrkymny. sngtiu rwayyu-
 asayrhngbhurngkyayarng htinay sngtiu
 aayarhhsayarlny htarwrbhurarsny narhta-
 yarngtayarmmuuh stipaylayeat. siusa-
 yarlny luumyartiuk mhutpar. auphciusayar
 rhngbhurngkiu liuhkyngpareat. akynup-
 tiusny tparamyiasapayarngtiunhng tuum-
 nyakyayarng akynuptiukiu auphciusayar
 rhngbhurngrhirmny. akynuptiurhaymhar
 htwkkyw hchctiukrmnyhu rhmwayleat
 hckarkiu narmhtayarngh bhell siukyeat.
 htiusuutiueat hckarmyarkiu rhmwaylsny
 kyarlyhng htarwrbhurarrhaytayar lyhayark-
 layeat. htarwrbhurarklny suutiuhckarkiu
 narhtayarngh suutiuaabhiu rhngbhurngkiu
 hkyemyhayarklayarhu mintayarmuushpyng
 rhmwaylk sngtiuaease nayrar myiurwar-
 siu pynswarkylayarhu israyl luutiaar
 pyayarsiulayeat.

9

bngyarminamyiisar aarhpi bayhkayarrt
 jayrayr abyaylmh sgnsk kirhamnyrhisayar
 bngyarmin amyiasartayark rheiat. su-
 usnyalwn hkwnaarkyaysarsuuhpyhceat.
 htiusuu rhayarluamnyrhisayar sartya-
 yarkrheiat. htiusarsny asnglh htusnsayar
 suuhpyhceat. israylamiyusartiutwng
 htiusuutksar asnglhasayr suutyayark-
 myh mrhi. suusny ahkyarsayarsuhtk
 phkuanahktmhar arpsar myngeat. rha-
 yarluabhhirheat mynytiusny pyayarksa-
 yarkiyayarngh kirhk sgnsny ngysartayarkkiu
 hkayar mynytiukiu rharaansayarnghar
 htswarlayarhu mimisar rhayarluaaarsiusny-
 atiung suutiusny ehprimtayarngharphng
 rhliharphthayarkluan rhar mtwaylyhng
 thpn rharlim arpmhsny bngyarminarp-
 myar thrayarkluan mtway. juhparpsiu
 rayarksayarahkar rhayarluk pynkyhciu.
 siumhut abhsny mynytiukyayarngh mchi-
 urim ngartiukyayarngh hciurimlimmyhu
 ngysarkiu pyayarsiulyhng ngysark imyiu

asray htngrharsayar bhurarshkngcat
 luutyayarkrheiat. suupyayarsmyhsa-
 yar hckarsny eknamhn pynyhcuantteat.
 suuhtansiu swarkyhciu. ngartiu swarrsa-
 yarlmkiu suupykayarngh pylimnyhu siueat.
 rhayarluklny swarlyhng abhyararkiu lhu-
 urmny. ngartiuparsayar munkunpye.
 bhurar shkngcat luukiu lhuuhcar alhu-
 uthcuantthkumyh mrhi. ngartiu thcuant-
 thkurhisayslayarhu ngysaraar maysayar
 ngysark kywnitaryark ngwaymtmrhipareat.
 ngartiukiu lmpysnyatwk bhurarshkngcat
 luuaar payparmyhu rhayarluuar pyn-
 pyayareat. rhaykarl israylamiyusartiusny
 bhurarshkngkiu maymynhkyngnghar
 swarmnyhu akyanrhi lyhng myngsa-
 yarsuhtansiu swarkyhciu siuttkyeat.
 prayarhpkhu hkayarwayarsayarsuuki rhay
 karl myngsayersuuhu hkayarwayarkystny.
 rhayarluklny kayarnghpyeswarkyhciu
 ngysaraar siulyk bhurarshkngcat luurhi-
 armyiusiu swarkyeat. myiupngkunpa-
 yarsiu rayarksayarahkar rayhklparsayar
 minmpyiutiukiu tway iarp myngsa-
 yarsuu rhislayarhu maysayar rhipareat.
 sngtiurhaymhar rhipareat. alyngamyn-
 swartayar. myngsayersuusny imyiusiu
 ynaylarp. luumyartiusny myngsayararp
 ynayypwellkiu sayarnghkyeat. srarsny
 myngsayararp yjsarkiu hcaraansayarnghar
 mtkmhe sngtiusny myiuhhtellsiuwnglyhng
 hkykhkyng twaylimmy. suumrayarkme
 luumyartiusny mhcarttky. suusny yjp-
 well bhurarwtkiu pyutteat. wtpyupymh
 hkayarbhtisayar suutiusny hcarttkyeat.
 yhkumhar swarlyhng twaykylim mnyhu
 pynpyayarsnyhnganye suutiusny myi-
 uhtellsiuwng rhmwaylsny myngsayararpsiu
 tkswarlyk suutiukiu se kyuiuleat. rha-
 yarlumrayarkmhe mnay htarwrbhurark
 nkhpynnay iahkyin bngyarminpynmyh lu-
 utyayarkkiu snghrirsau ngarhcaylwhtmny.
 sgnsny htiusuukiu ngareatluu israylami-
 ueat mngarar hknhtar selayarnghkyng-
 gbhisikkiu payrmny. suusny ngareat
 luutiukiu hplitti luutiulkmh kytngrlimmy.
 ngarsny suutiuaayarhhsankiukiar suu-
 tiukiu kynyhusnyhu rhmwaylnarapar
 mintayarmuunhngpye. rhmwaylsny rha-
 yarlukiu myngsayarahrak htarwrbhurark
 ngarpyayarsayarsuukiu kynylyar isuu sny
 ngareat luutiukiu auphkyuplimmyhu
 mintayarmuueat. htiauhkar rhayarlusny
 rhmwaylrhar tanhkarwsiu hkynykplyhng
 myngsayersuueataimkiu pyparlayarhu
 tayarnghpnsayar rhmwaylk ngarsny myngsa-
 yarsuu hpyhceat. ngarrhaymhar myngsa-
 yararpsiu tkswarlayar. ynay ngarnghgatu
 hcarrmny. nkhpynnay ngarlwhthliukmny.
 sngchitnhluanhtellmhar rhismyhiulny
 ngarbhayarpymny. tmynnayk pyayarksa-
 yar ngcat mynytiukiu maayarkmayhng
 twaylykrhipye. israylamiyu sny ab-

hysuukiu aliurhisnny. sngnhng sng eat
 aswayamiuapayarngkiu aliurhisny mhut
 layarhu rhayarluar pyayarsieat. rha-
 yarluklnty akywnupsny israylamyututwng
 angysuan sayaramyiu bngyarmin amyiu
 sarhpyhpcarsny mhutlayar. akywnu-
 paswayamyiusny bngyarminaswayamyiu
 apayarngtiutwng angysuanhpyhpcarsny
 mhutlayar. kiuytayarsny akywnupaar
 abhykyayarnng isiu pyayarparsnnyhu
 lyhararklayeat. htiuahkar rhmwaylsny rha-
 yarlungng suueatngysarkihkayar aimhkn-
 htellsiu swngpyelyhng hkayarbhitsayar suu
 suansytiutwng amytsuansayar arp htiung-
 cayeat. pwellsuukyekiulnyhkayarpelyhng
 sng ngarappay ahkyarhchehtarhchayhkyng-
 nghar ngarmharhkellsayarabhiukiu yu-
 uhkelttayarhu sisyntyatiung pwellsuukyesny
 phkuannhng phkuanpayarmhar hkngsa-
 yarararkiu yuu rhayarlurhaymharhtarlayeat.
 rhmwaylk lny hkyntarsayarararkiu yuu
 hcartayar. hkayarbhitsayar suutiuaar
 pyayarnhngsnyatiung sngabhiu yhku-
 tiungaayarnng siuhтарыkrhipyehy siu
 htiunay rhayarlusny rhmwaylnhngatuu
 hcar sayarklayeat. htiusuutiusny myn-
 gsayararpmhng myiuhellsiuwngpyelyhng
 rhmwaylnhng rhayarlutiusny aimmiupayar
 mhar hcarpyayarkly naykyeat. nannkhca-
 yarhchayarht miughlngsayararkhar rhmwaylk
 htlayar. sngkiu ngarlwtliukmnyhu rhayar
 lukiu aimmiupayarmhar hkayarpelyhng
 rhayarlusny ht htiusuunhchayarktiusny
 htwkswarkyeat. myiuhcwnsiu yarark-
 sayararkhar rhmwaylk sng eat ngysarkiu
 rhaysiuswarhchayhkyngnghar pyayarta-
 yarhu rhayarluarsiusphpyng ngysarsny
 rhaysiuswarlayeat. rhmwaylklny rpnay-
 tayar. bhurar shkng eat amintayarkiu
 ngarpynmnyhusiulyk

10

sebhukuikyuu rhayarluat hkayarnngpa-
 yarmhar layarnglayeat. thpn suuk-
 iunmshpyng htarwrbbhurarсны sngkiu
 amwaytayarlumyieat mngar hknhtar
 selayarngghkyng bhisiikkiupaytayarmueat.
 ynay ngarnhngkwar swarsayararkhar
 bngyarminhkriunghcwn jayljrwar rarhkayl-
 sngghkyiunganarmhar luunhchayarkkiu
 twaylimmny. suutiuk sngswar rharsa-
 yarmnytiukiu twaypye. sng eat abhsny
 mynytiukiu amhumhtar ngarsarabhiu abhy-
 siu pyurparmyynyhu siulyk hciurimkya-
 yarnngkiu pyayarkylimmny. htiuarpmh
 lwn tarbayarlwnpgyngsiu yararklyhng
 sitsngysuankayarnngkiu sayarngsayarsuu
 tyayark munsuanluankiu sayarngsayar
 suutyayark hcpyhcnnybhukuksayarngsa-
 yarsuu tyayarknyhuusayar baysmyiu
 bhurarshkng htantayarsiu swarsayarsu-
 usuanayarktiunhng sngsny twaykyuan-

limmny. htiusuutiusny nhutskpyelyhng
 munnhhcluankiu pay sngsny suutiulkmh
 hkanyuurlimmny. htiunayarkmh hpilitit-
 prhirar bhurarshkng eat tayarngsiu rayark
 myiusiu hkynkpsayarahkar prayarhpk apa-
 yarnngasngsny tyayar ptsar pulway hcaayarn-
 parlyk prayarhpkpyulyk myngsayararpmh
 snglarkysnykiu twaylimmny. htiuahkar
 htarwrbbhurareat winyarnytayarsny sngapa-
 yarmhar skrayarkshpyng sngsny suutiunhng
 atuu prayarhpkpyu hkyarnarsayarsuu
 hpyhclimmny. inimitlkhnartiusny sng hpy-
 hcsayarahkar asngsngsnyatiung pyulayar.
 bhurarshkng sny sngnhngatuu rhita-
 yarmueat. sngsnylny ngarrhaymhar gilgar-
 lmyiusiu swarmny. ngarsnylny merhiuraryj
 misaharyj tiukiu puujayarkhkyngnghar
 sngrhirsu larmny. ngarl nggpyursayar
 amhukiu mpmhetiungaayarnng sngsny
 ngannayrmnyhu siueat. rhayarlusny
 rhmwaylhtanmh htwkswarmnyhu lh-
 nysayarahkar hkyarnarsayar hcihtnluankiu
 bhurarshkng paytayarmuu htiunimitlkhnar
 aluanhcuantiusny htiunayhkyngtwng hpy-
 hclayeat. tayarngtaysiurayarksayarahkar
 prayarhpk apayarnngasngtiusny se kyukyhe-
 nytwng bhurarshkng eat winyarnytayarsny
 rhayarluapayarsiu skrayarktayarmuush-
 pyng suutiunhngatuu prayarhpk pyu-
 layeat. rhayarlusny prayarhpkhtiunhngatuu
 prayarhpkpyusnykiu ahtkk sikywmsa-
 yarsuutiusny myngsayararkhar kirheatsar
 abhysiu hpyhcsny. rhayarlusnylny pra-
 yarhpktiu parsayar hu tyayarkkiutayark
 maymnykyeat. htiuarpsar tyayarkk suu-
 tiuabhkar abhysuunnyhusiu rhayarlusnylny
 prayar hpktiu parsayarhuusayar hckarsny
 puanhckarhpyhclayeat. rhayarlusny pra-
 yarhpkpyupyemh myngsayararpsiu swareat.
 rhayarluat bhhtwayk sngtiusny abhyarpsiu
 swarsnyhu rhayarlungng ngysarkiu may-
 lyhng rhayarluk mynytiukiu rharraayarnng
 swareat. mtwaysayarahkar rhmwaylh-
 tansiu rayarksnyhu pynpyayareat. bhht-
 wayklny rhmwaylsny abhysiu pyayarsny.
 ngaraar pynpyayarparhu tayarngpsa-
 yarmnytiukiu twaypyehy rhmwaylsny
 atppyayarkyayarnngkiusar rhayarlusny bh-
 htwayaar pynpyayar rhmwaylpyayarsayar
 niungnganamhuarakyiu bhhtwayaar mk-
 yarmpyayarbhellnayeat. thpn rhmwaylsny
 luumyartiukiu mijparmyiu htarwrbbu-
 rarhtantayarsiuhkayar hcnwayhchaypye-
 lyhng israylamyieat bhurarshkng htar-
 wrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar israylamy-
 uhpchcsayar sngtiukiu aellguttupynymh
 ngarsayarnghkell aellguttumngahchrissayar
 sngtiukiu nyhnysellsayar mngapayarnng tiu
 lkmh kynhutsayarlny sngtiukiu dukhk-
 sngrellbhayud rhismyhtiahtellk kyt-
 ngsayar sngtiueat bhurarshkngkiu ynay
 sngtiusny pykpye. akywnuptiupayarmhar
 rhngbhurngrhihchayhkyngnghar hkyemy-

hayarktayarmuuparhu lyhayarkky pye. siuhpyhc amiyusease aswayaseasealiuk htarwrbbhurarrhaytaryarsiu hkynykp kyla-
 yarhu israyl amiyusartiuaar siushpyng amiyuanwyapayarngtiukiu hkynykp-
 caypyemh bngyarminasamiyukiu mhtta-
 yarmueat. bngyarminaswayamiyaliuk
 hkynykpbcaypyemh martri aswayami-
 iukiung kirheatsar rhayarlu kiung mht-
 taryarmuushpyng suukiurhar mtwayky.
 htiususny larparmnylayarhu htarwrbbhu-
 raraar maylyhayarklyhng htarwrbbhurark
 lhnymyar ahchrishnytiu punnaysnyhu
 mintaryarmueat. suutiusny pyay hka-
 yarhkellkyeat. rhayarlusny luumyartiutwng
 rpsayarahkar phkuanahktmhar ahkyar
 sayarsuuhkt arpsarmyngat. rhmwaylkly
 htarwrbbhurar rwayhkyytayarmuusa-
 yarsuukiu kynykylayar. luuhkpsimtiutwng
 suunhngtuusayar suuthcuantayark-
 myhmrihu luuapayarngtiuaar pyayar-
 siulyhng luuapayarngtiuk rhngbhurng
 asktaryarmyellparhcayhu kywaykyarkyeat.
 rhmwaysnylny mngkyngtrarkiu luum-
 yartiuaar hayarpyayar hear raymhtshpyng
 htarwr bhurarrhaytayar htarpyemh luu-
 apayarngtiukiu asease mimitiuaimsiu
 lwhtliuklayeat. rhayarlusnylny gibarmyiu
 mimiiaimsiuswar bhurarshkng swaysa-
 yartgayarmuusayar luuapayarng asngsny
 suunhngatuu liukswarkyeat. adhmmlutiuk
 isusny ngartiukiu abhysiu kytnglimm-
 nnynyhu siulyk lksayarngkiu mskbell
 mhtemellmnyngpyusayarlly rhayarlusny
 amhumhtarbellnayeat.

11

htiunayarkmh ammunamyiasar narhtsnlyar
 gildpynyaryarbkmlyuanarmhar tphkylhng
 myiusarapayarngtiuk akwnuptiuhng mis-
 aharyhpwelltayarmuupar. kiuytararhtan
 kywnhkanparmyhu narhtmngaarlyhayark-
 sayarlly ammunamyiasar narhtk sngtiu
 lkyarmykhcirhismyhhkiu hpayark israylmy-
 iutmyiu luan ngarkellrellrsayar ahkwngkiu
 paymhsar misaharyhpwellmnyhu pyn-
 pyaysarayar yarbkmlyusar askkyesuutiuk
 akywnuptiusny israylpynt rhayarklu-
 ansiu tmn tiukiu hcaylwthkyngnghar
 hkunhchckmyh nganlngpar. htiuahkar
 kyngtsayarsiu mpayarmrhilyhng mngkye-
 htan siu htwkparmyhu siukyeat. tm-
 ntiusny rhayarlunayrar gibarmyiusiular
 luumyartiuaar sitngkyarpyayarsayar
 luuapayarngtiusny asankiu lwhng ngiuky-
 waykyeat. rhayarlusny nwarhacunayarksiu
 liuklyk lyluparmh rayarklarsayarahkar luu-
 tiusny abhykayarang ngiukywaykysnyhu
 maylyhng yarbkmlyusartiueat sitngkiu
 pyayarkyeat. htiusitngkiu rhayarlukyarsa-
 yarahkar bhurarshkngat winyarnytayar
 skrayark htiususny pyngchwar amykhtwk-

lyk nwartrhnykiu yuu hkuthpytpyemh
 santmniulktwng israylpynt rhayarkluan-
 siu payliuk rhayarlunhng rhmwaylnayarksiu
 htwkmluksayarsueat nwartiukiu ikell-
 siupyumnyhu kyayarnyarhcays hpyng
 luutiusny htarwrbbhurarkiu kyayark
 tnyetnywttny htwklarkyeat. bayjkmlyu
 tphcarrngyusayarahkar israylmyiasar
 suansin yudamyiasar suansayarng rhikyeat.
 gildpynyaryarbkmlyumh larsayar tmntiuaar
 nkhpynnay nappuuhkyin rayarksayarahkar
 hkymrsar rmny akyayarngtiuk myiusartiuaar
 kyarpyayarlayarhu mharliuksnyatiung
 tmntiusny swar sitngkyarpyayarspyng
 yarbkmlyusartiuisny wmmayarkkyeat. aky-
 wnuptiusny nkhpynnay kiuytararhtansiu
 htwkparmy. kiuytararaliurhismyhatiung
 pyutayar muuparhu narhtmngaar lyha-
 yarkkyeat. nkhpynnay rhayarlusny luu-
 tiukiu suantphkwellpyemh nanngyanahkyin
 rnsuualuanarnghtellsiu wng nappuuhkyin-
 tiungaayarang ammunamyiasartiukiu lup-
 kyanshpyng kynywngsayarsuutyayarknng
 tyayarkpayarng mnayrsnytiungaayarang
 luuapayarngtiusny kwelppyarlyk rhikyeat.
 israylluutiukny rhayarlusny ngartiukiu
 auphciurmnylayarhu sumisayarsuukar abhy
 suunny. htiusiusiumisayarsuutiukiu hka-
 yar stkykunaanhu rhmwaylaarsiukysayar
 rhayarluk luutayarkkiymy hnyamstr
 htarwrbbhurarsny ynayisraylmyiukiu kyt-
 ngtayarmuupyeu siueat. rhmwaylkly
 gilgarlmyiusiuswar niungngantayarkiu
 pyupyingkykunaanhu luumyartiuaar
 pyayarsiusnyatiung luuapayarngtiusny
 gilgarlmyiusiu swar htiumyiu htarwrbbhu-
 rarrhaytayararmhar rhayarlukiu rhngbhurng
 arar hkyemyhayarkkyeat. htiumyiu
 htarwrbbhurarrhaytayararmhar misaharyyjk
 puujayarshpyng rhayarlunhng israylmy-
 iusarapayarngtiusny alwnpyayarmwayhky-
 ngkiu pyukyeat.

12

rhmwaylkly sngtiupayarsmyhsayar
 hckarkiu ngarnarhtayarng sngtiupa-
 yarmhar rhngbhurngtiuk ngarhkyemyha-
 yarklaypye. yhkumhar rhngbhurngsny
 sngtiurhay kywnaytayarmueat. ngarsny
 askkye sanpghpyuupye. ngarsarti sn
 sngtiu rhikyeat. ngarsny ngysayar ar-
 wymh hc ynaytiungaayarang sngtiurhay
 swarpye. iarp yhku ngarrhieat. abhysueat
 nwarkiu ngaryuubhuupyenny. abhysueat
 mynykiu yuubhuupye nny. abhysuukiu
 lhnycarbhhuupyenny. abhysuukiu nyh-
 nysellbhuupyenny. kiuymykhckiu kwy
 hcayhkyngnghar abhysuulkmh tanhckiu
 hkanbhhuupyenny. htarwrbbhurarrhay
 bhisiktayarkiu hkansayar suurhaymar
 ngartbhk sksayhkanlyayar. suuuhcharkiu
 ngaryuumilyhng pynpayarmnyhu israyl

luuapayarngtiuaar pyayarsiusayar suutiuk
 kiuytayarсны аkywnuptiukiui mlnhyhcarpar.
 mnyhnyselfpar. abhysueat uhhcarkiumyh
 myuuparhu pyayarsiukyeat. rhmwaylklny
 sngtiusny ngarlk suutpareat uhhcarkiu
 rhar mtwaykyayarngkiui htarwrbbhurar
 sny sngtiutbhk sksayhpyhctayarmuueat. bhisik-
 tayarkiu hkansayarsuulny sksayhpyhceat
 hu siulyhng suutiuk sksayhpyhpcarsnyhu
 whnhkayeat. thpn rhmwaylk htar-
 wrbbhurasny mayarrhaynhng aarrunkiu
 hkyemyhayark sngtiubhiubhaymyarkiu
 aellguttupynymh sayarngkhelltayarmuueat.
 yhkutwng titsithcwarnaykylayar. htarwr-
 bburarsny sngtiunhng sngtiubhiubhaymyar
 trar shpyng pyutayarmuusayaramhutiukiui
 htarwrbbhurar rhaytayarmhar sngtiuaar
 ngarswaynway hayarpyayarmny. yarkupsny
 aellguttupynysiu rayark sngtiubhiub-
 haytiusny htarwrbbhurarar aayarhhe-
 sayar ahkar mayarrhaynhng aarrunkiu
 hcaylwhtshpyng bhiubhaytiukiui aellgut-
 tupynymh nhutsayarnng ipyny nayarrhky-
 tayarmuueat. suutiueat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurar kiui maylyayarsayarahkar
 harjayar biulhkyupmng sislksiu ng hplilit-
 tiluutiui lksiung mayarrbhrrng bhurngksiung
 rayarkhcaytayarmuushpyng htiurnsuutiueat
 tiukhpykhkyngkiui hkanrkyeat. thpn-
 suutiusny htarwrbbhurarar aayarhchclyk
 аkywnuptiusny kiuytayarkiu hewn barl bhu-
 rarnhng aarrhtrkbbhurartiukiui wtpyushpyng
 pyhcmharparye. siurartwng rnsuulkmh
 kyhkywt tayarmuupar. kiuytayarkiu
 wtpyuparmnyhu lyhayarkkysayarahkar-
 htarwrbbhurasny yayrubbarl barrk yayhps
 rhmwayltiukiui hcaylwht ptwnkyng rnsu-
 ulny lkmh kyhkhutayarmuushpyng
 sngtiusny bhaylwtrkyeat. nayarkthpn
 ammunamyusarrhngbhurng narhtsny
 hchchkyemnyakyayarnngkiui sisayarahkar
 аkywnuptiusny arngkellsiumhut rhngb-
 hurngsny аkywnuptiukiui auphciurmnyhu
 sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurasny
 rhngbhurng luplykpg ngaraar lyha-
 yarkhtarkyeat. yhkumhar sngtiuliuhkyng
 rwayhkyysayar rhngbhurngkiui kynyrrhuky-
 layar. htarwrbbhurasny sngtiu apa-
 yarmhar rhngbhurnghpyhchcayhkyngnghar
 hkyemyhayarktayarmuupye.- sngtiusny
 htarwrbbhurar kiui kyayarkrwan wtpyuhkyn-
 ghnghtkw aarnartayarkiu msn hckar
 tayarkiu narhtayarnghyng sngtiunhng
 sngtiukiui auphciusayar rhngbhurngsny
 sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar na-
 yarktayarsiu amyellliukylimny. siumhut
 htarwrbbhurareat hckartayarkiu narmh-
 tayarng aarnartayarkiu snlyhng htarwr
 bhurareat lktayarsny bhiubhaytiukiui se-
 tarskellsiu sngtiukiui setartayarmuulimny.
 yhkumhar sngtiu mykmhayark htarwr-
 burarpyutayarmuu ltansayar amhukyekiu
 ngyimwphcwar nay kynyrrhulayar. ynay

gyuanhcaparritrar karlhpyscsny mhtulayar.
 siusayarlny htarwrbbhurar kiui ngarsu-
 tayarng miughhkyunhkyngnnghtkw
 miughrwarhcaytayarmuunmy. siuh-
 pyhc sngtiusny rhngbhurngkiui tayarng
 sayaraarhpyng htarwrbbhurar rhaytayar
 pyhcmharmisayarpyscsny kyekyayarnngkiui
 ripmisimyngr kymnyhu luumyartiuaar
 pyayarsiupelyhng- htarwrbbhurar kiui
 sutayarnng htiunay htarwrbbhurasny mi-
 ughhkyunhkyngnnghtkw miughrwarhcay
 tayarmuu luuapayarngtiusny htarwrbbu-
 rarnhng rhmwaylkui alwnkyayarkwankyeat.
 luuapayarngtiuk kiuytayareat kywn-
 tiusny msayrmnykyayarnng kiuytayareat
 bhurarshkng htarwr bhuraraar kiuyta-
 yarkywnitiubhiui sutayarnngtayarmuupar.
 аkywnuptiusny rhngbhurngkiui tayarng
 sayaraarhpyng ahtkapyhcmartiuapa-
 yarmhar htp duhcrukkiui pyumiparpyehu
 rhmwaylaar tayarng npkyeat. rhmwaylklny
 mhcieriimkynhng. iduhcrukapayarnngkiui
 pyumisayarlny htarwrbbhurar nyayark ta-
 yarsiu liukrarmh mlwhellkynhng. htar-
 wrbbhurar kiui hcitnhluan аkywngmell
 wtpyukylayar. kyayjuumpyu mkytngniung
 ahkynynhehpyhcsayar arartiunayarsiu
 lmlwhell mliukkyngnng. htiusiuserarsny
 ahkynynhe skskhpyhceat. htarwrbbhurasny
 mhar narmartayarkiu htarark mimiluu-
 tiukiui hewntayarmmuu. htarwrbbhurasny
 sngtiukiui mimiluuar hknhtarhkyngng-
 har aliorhitayarmuupye. ngarmuukar
 sngtiubhiui sumtayarnghbell nayshpyng
 htarwrbbhurar kiui pyhcmharhkyngamhusny
 ngarnhng wayparhcaysayar. kayarngmwnh-
 pyayarnngmtsayar lmkilny sngtiuaar
 ngarpysuemny. siurartwng htarwr-
 burarkiu kyayarkrwan shhcarnhnghtkw
 hcitnhluan аkywngmell wtpyukylayar.
 sngtiubhiui abhymyhlayar pyuta-
 yarmuupyesnytiui аyarkmaykylayar.
 siumhut sngtiusny duhcruk pyumyellpyu-
 lyhng rhngbhurnghnghtkw pykhchehkyngsiu
 rayarkrkyilm mnyhu luumyartiuaar pyayar-
 siulayeat.

13

rhayarlusny tnhhckyyar nhchhchcknl-
 yark israylamiyu mngpyupymh israylami-
 yusar suanhtayarnngkiui rwaykayarkpye-
 lyhng kiuytiungnaysayar mitmtmyiunhng
 baysltayarnngpayarmhar luunhchta-
 yaryng bngvarminhkriung gibarmyiu
 yayar nshtanmhar thtayarngkiuhar
 ahkyarsayar suutiukiui mimitiu aseaser-
 ayararpsiu lwhtliuklayeat. rhayarlusny
 tnhhckyyar nhchhchcknl yark isray-
 lamiyu mngpyupymh israylamiyusar
 suanhtayarnngkiui rwaykayarkpye-
 lyhng kiuytiungnaysayar mitmtmyiunhng
 baysltayarnngpayarmhar luunhchta yaryng

bngyarminhkriung gibarmyiu yayarn-
 snhtanmhar thtayarngkiuhar ahkyarsayar
 suutiukiu mimitiu aseaserayarpisu
 lwhtliuklayeat. yayarnsnsny gibarmyiu
 rhisayar hpilittitpkiu lupkyanshpyng hpilitt-
 tiluutiusny sitngkyar eat. rhayarluklmy
 myhctbhh naysayarsuutiusny kyarsihcayhu
 tpynyluan tanpiumhuthcayeat. rhayarlusny
 hpilittitpkiu lupkyankyayarnghng hpilitt-
 tiluutiusny israylluutiukiu rwanrharkya-
 yarnng kiu israylamyusar apayarngtiusny
 kyarsi luumyartiusny rhayarlunayark gilgarl
 myiu hcnwaykyeat. hpilittiluutiusnylny
 israylamyusartiukiu hchctiukhkyngnghar
 rhtarsuanhtayarnghng myng hkyayarkhta-
 yarnngkiung smuddrarselluannghngamyh
 rhisayarluumyarkkiung hcuwayhcapyelyhng
 hchckyeabyswng myuiuarhay mitmtmyiu
 tphkykyeat. israylamyusartiusny alwn
 sngrellhkanrshpyng mimitiu kynmya-
 yarnglykrhisnykiu simyngsayahkar
 umng tayarauan kyayarkkyar tayarnghtip
 myaytwngtiu punrhayarnng naykeat. ya-
 yardnmyhctbhh naysayarsuuhkyiutiusny
 kuupyn gdpyny gildpynysiu swarkyeat.
 rhayarlusny gilgarlmyiu naysay luupa-
 yarngtiusny suunayark tunlhuplykrhikyeat.
 rhmwayl hkyinhkyksnyatwng rhayarlusny
 hkunhcrk nganlng rhmwaylsny gilgarlmyiu-
 sny mrayark luumyartiulny htwkpykyeat.
 rhayarluklmy merhiuraryjnhng misa-
 hary puujayarskkartiukiu ngarhtansiu
 yuuhkellkyhusiushpyng merhiuraryjkiu
 puujayarlaveat. merhiuraryjpuujayarkhyn-
 gamhu pyesnyasuan rhmwaylsny lareat.
 rhayarlusny kayarnngkyepay hkreeukyiu
 pyuhkyngnghar htwkswarlyhng rhmwaylk
 sngsny abhysiu pyusnyhu mayasar rha-
 yarluk luumyartiusny akynuphtan mh
 htwkpyaykyayarnng kiuytayarsny hkyinhkyk-
 sayar ahkyin mrayarkkyayarnng hpilittiluuti-
 u sny mitmtmyiu hcuwaykyayarnngmyarkiu
 simyngsayahkar - hpilittiluutiusny ngar-
 rhirar gilgarlmyiusiu hchckyeykylimny.
 htarwrbbhurarkiu ngarhtayarnngpsay hu
 akynwupaayarkmayshpyng kiuykiu ani-
 ungpyu merhiuraryjkiu puujayarmipyehu
 pynpyayareat. rhmwaylkyny sngsny
 mharpye. sngeat bhurarskhng htarwrbbhurar
 htartayarmuusayar pnyttarkiui hchayarn-
 partkar. hcayarngmilyhng htarwrbbhursny
 israylamyiu sngeat aarnarkiu yhkumhch
 ahcnymyell tnyhcaytayarmuupye. yhku-
 muukar sngeat aarnarntnyr. htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny hctnhluantayarnghng nyenywtsayar
 suukiu rhartayarmueat. htiusuusny
 luumyutayarapayarmhar mnghpyhch-
 cayhkyngnghar htarwrbbhurar minta-
 yarmuupye. akyayarnngmuukar sngsny
 htarwrbbhurar mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
 mkyngghu rhayarluuar siupelyhng ht gilgarl-
 myiumh bngyarminhkriung gibarmyiusiu
 swareat. rhayarlusny mimi rhisayarluu-

tiukiu raytwk hkyayarkrarhknmyh rheat.
 suunhng sartayar yayarnsn suutiuh rhisa-
 yar luupaayarngtiusny bngyarminhkriung
 gibarmyutwng naykyeat. hpilittiluutiusny
 mitmtmyiutwng tphkykyeat. luyusayar
 tpsuantptiusny hpilittitpmtellkhtwk ttp-
 sny rwarlpyny auhprmyiu lmsiuliukeat.
 ttpsny baysayarrunmyiulmsiu liukeat.
 ttpsny tayarbhkmhar jaybhiiunghkyiungkiu
 myknharpyusayar pynyhcnwlnmsiu liukeat.
 hpilittiluutiuk haybeyellluutiusny htarlan-
 tiukiu mluphcaynhngghu hcerngmyellrhisa-
 yarkyayarnng israyl pynytrhayarkluantwng
 pnpellytayarkmyhmri. israylluupa-
 yarngtiusny htwnswar payarktuu pusin
 tuurwngkiu htkhcayhkyngnghar hpilitti
 luutiurhirsariu swarkyeat. nayarkthpn
 htwnswar payarktuu suanhkwkhkkrng pusin
 htiutanhkywn tuanykrhikyeat. siuhpyhc
 hchctiukrarkarl rhayarlunghngsartayar ya-
 yarnsnmhtpar abhysuumy htarlanhmri.
 thpn hpilittitpsartiusny mitmtmyiu lmsiu
 htwk naykychntwng

14

tnays rhayarluemat saryayarnsnsny hkmny-
 tararhtan ahkwngmpnbhell lknksayarnng
 lulngkiu hkyar thbk naysayar hpilittitpsiu
 swarkykunaanhu siulayeat. rhayarlusny
 gibarmyiuhcwn mgyunrwar rimmunkya-
 yarksayarnngnarmhar nay ahtantayar
 luuhkyayark rarhknmyrhieat. sngtiungwt
 rhilayarmyiu htarwrbbhurareat yjpura-
 yarhitthpyhcsayarsuu elinhng hpinhthtiu mh
 sngksayar ihkbudeatahckiu ahitupeatsar
 ahilyny rheat. yayarnsnswarkyayarnng kiu
 luumyar msiky. yayarnsnsny hpilittitpsiu
 swarhcmsayar lmkayarmhar thbthkyk
 kyayarknguuhrieat. kyayarknguuhksny
 bayarjk thkusny saynamnyrhieat. thkukar
 myayarkbhh mitmtmyiusiung thkukar
 tayarngbhh gibarmyiusiung myknharpyu
 stny. yayarnsnk arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
 mhkansayar tpsartiusesi swarkykunaan.
 htarwrbbhurar sny ngartiuamhukiu hca-
 yarnngkayarnng hcayarngtayarmuulimmny.
 luumyarsayarnng nnyasayarnng htarwr bhurar
 kytngtayarmuuhkyngkiu aseatar mrhini-
 unghu lknksayarnng lulngaar pyayarsilyhng
 lulngk hcittayarrhisnyatiung pyupar.
 lhnyswarpar. aliutayarrhisnyatiung ky-
 wntayarliuk parmnyhu pynpyayarsayar -
 yayarnsnk htuluutiusesi swar kiuykiu
 pykykunaan. suutiuknayky. ngartiua-
 larmnyhusilyhng suutiusesiumswarbell
 naykyymny. siumhut larkyhusilyhng
 swarkymny. htarwrbbhursny suutiukiu
 ngartiulksiu aptayar muueat. htiusiusa-
 yar puppnimithreathu siusnyhnganye
 nhchayarktiusny hpilittitpsartiuaar
 kiuykiupysayar ahkar hpilittiluutiuk hay-
 byellluuti u sny punrhayarngrartwnghtellk

htwklarparsnytkar husiulyk tpsartiuk larky. thcuanthkukiu pymnyhu yayarnsnhng lknksayarnglulngaarsiyulhng yayarasnkn ngarnayarksiu liuklayar. htarwrhburarsny suutiukiu israylluutiu lksiu aptayarmuupyeu luangaar siushpyng laybhktwarlyk tk lulngliulikeat. yayarasnrrhaymhar hpilittiluutiusny lell lulngsny suushkng nayarkmhar lupkyanlayeat. yayarasnnhnglulngpyusayar phtmlupkyanhkyngearhpyng nwartrhnyhtwnniungsayar myaykwk atwng twng luunhchsyhknmyh saykyeat. hchcsuurellmyar lylupsuumyar ahkyarsuumyarpayarngtiusny tpsarmyar luyusayarsuumyarnhng tkw tunlhupky myaykyelny lhupshpyng alwnkyesayar tunlhuphkyng rhiaeat. bngyarminhkriung gibarmyiu rhayarlupeat knghcayarngtiusny kynyrhusayarahkar hpilittiluualuanarng sny lyayar tyayarkkiutyayark htiuriuklykswareyeat. rhayarlukluy abhysuu htwksarsnykiu sihkynghar luumyarkiu raytwkky-layarhu ahtantayar rhisayarsuutiuaar hcerngsnyatiung raytwk yayarasnng suueatlknksayarng lulng mrhi. htiukarlakhar bhurarshkngeat sayttartayarsny israylamiyusartiu rhisnyhpyhc rhayar luk bhurarshkngeat sayttartayarkiyuuhkellarhu ahiyaar siueat. rhayarlusny yjpurayarhitnhng hckarpyayarchenytwng hpilittitp autautkykkyksayar asantiupwarsayarkyayarngh rhayarluk nayuetayarhu yjpurayarithaarsushpyng miminhngluuapayarngtiusny tyayarkkiutyayark nhiusayarkly hchckye rayarksayarahkar hpilittiluutiusny tyayarkkiutyayark hkutshpyng alwn tpyklayeat. ahtkklarl hpilittiluutiubhkhmharnay arprptiuk tpsiu liuklarsayar haybyelluutiu snylly rhayarlung yayarasn parsayarisraylluutiubhksiu wngkyeat. ehprimtayarng punrhayarng naysayar israylluapayarngtiusnylly hpilittilu pyaykyayarngh kiu kyarsayarahkar hchckye kypkypliukkyeat. htiusiu htarwrhburarsny israylamiyukiutiunay kyntngtayarmuushpyng hchcmhusny bays wngmyiusiu lwnswarlayeat. htuiunay israylluutiusny sngrellhkanrkyeat. akyayarnghmuukar rhayarluk ngarsny ngarnrsuutiungarhcitpyamnyakayarngh nyuehkyinmrayarkmhe ahcarhcarsayarsuutiung kyinsellaphcayhu luutiu aar akyinpaysayarkyayarngh abhysuumy hachrmhcar. luuapayarngtiusny myaypayar pyarnyrhitarayarsiu rayarkshpyng tayarhtellsiu wngsayarahkar pyarnyhcckhckkylykrhisiayarnly akyintayarkiu kyayarksayar kayayarngh abhysuumy mimilkkiu mimi parhpc mhtny. siurartwng hkmnytayarsny luumyartiuaar akyinpaysnykiu yayarasnmykarsayarkyayarngh mimikiungsayar lhantanhpyarkiu pyarlpiunhch mimilknhng yuuhcarshpyng mykhckikynlglayeat. hkmnytayark

ynay ahcarhcarsayarsuutiung kyinsellaphcayhu luumyartiuaar kypkyp akyinpaytayarmuupyeu luutyayarkkyarlyhayarkeat. luutiusnylly mayarlyknaykyeat. yayarasnknly ngarabhsny pynysartiuikiu nhayarngrhklaypye. ipyarnny annyngykiu ngarhcarsayarkyayarngh ngarmykhci kynllyngsnykiu kynypartayar. luumyartiusny ynay twaymisayar rnsuueat uhchcarkiu hcarhkyngtiungcharylghng abhymhylayark akyiukyelimmnytkar. hpilittiluutiukiu sar lupkyankylimmnytkarhu siulayeat. htuiunay hpilittiluutiukiu mitmtmyiumh aarlunmyiutiungaayarngh lupkyankyeat. israylluutiu sny alwnpngpnshpyng rnsuueat uhchcarkiu luyuu siu nwar nwarсныtiukiuyuaypayarmhar stpyelyhng aswaynhngtkw hckaryeat. htiusiu luumyartiusny aswaynhngtkw hcar htarwrhburarkiu pyhcmharsnyhu rhayarluuar kyar lyhayarklyhng sngtiusny shchcarpykkye. kyehcarsayar kyayarkkiu ngarhtansiu ynay lhimhckell. luumyartiutwng arprpswar luuasease mimitiu siunwarkiu iarpsiu yuuhkellpyelyhng i arp sthcarkyhcay. aswaynhngtkw hcar htarwrhburarkiu mpyhcmharchaynhngghu mitayar muusnyatiung luumyartiusny asease mimitiu siunwarkiu htuiunay yuuhkell htuiarp stkyeat. rhayarlusnylly htarwrhburarabhiu yjplngkiutnylayeat. htiuplngkar htarwr bhurarabhiu tnsayar phtmplng hpyhcsny. thpnrhayarluk nynyahkar ngartiusny hpilittiluutiukiu liuk tyayarkkiuumy hmkynwngchay bhell miughlgsnytiungaayarngh pykseykunaanhu hcerng luumyartiuk hciitayarrhisny atiung pyutayarmuuparhu whhkanysayar yjpurayarithk bhurarshkngahtantayarsiu hkyinkpykunaan hu siulayeat. rhayarlukluy akywnupsny hpilittiluutiukiu liukparpmnylayar. suutiukiu israylluutiu lksiu aptayarmuumnylayarhu bhurarshknghtan ahkwngpnpsayarnly htuiunaytwng pyntayarmmuu. rhayarlukluy luutiutwng ararrhiapayarngtiu ynay abhysuu pyhcmharmisnykiu simyngaansayarnghar hkyny larkylayar. israylamiyukiutytngsayar htarwrhburar askrhngtayarmusnyatiung ngarsar yayar nsn hpyhcsayarnly sksk sayrmyhusiuyayar abhysuumy h pynmlyhayarkwan. rhayarlukluy sngtiusny tbhk ngarnhngngarsar yayarasnny tbhknayrkymnyhu siulhng luumyartiuk hciitayarrhisnyatiung pyutayarmuuparhu lyhayarkksayar rhayarluk hpyayarnghmthcar hcerngtayarmuuparhu israylamiyueat bhurarshkng htarwrhburaraar sutayarnghshpyng luumyartiusny lwtky rhayarlung yayarasnkiu mhtayarmuueat. rhayarlukluy ngarnhng ngarsar yayarasnaiu hcarraytanpyulayarhu siushpyng yayarasnkiu mhtayarmuueat. - rhayarlukluy sngpyusayar amhukiu

pyayarlayarhu yayarnsnaarsiulyhng yayarn-
snk akywnupkiungsayar lhanhpyarnhng
pyarnnyannyngyktu yuu mynyhmmparpye.
htiuambukyayarngsar sayrparmnyhu
pynpyayareat. rhayarluklly yayarnsn
sngsny skskmsaylyhng bhurarshkngsny
htiumyhmk ngar pyutayarmuuparhcaysa-
yarhu siusayarlly- luumyartiuk israylamyiu
ikytnghkyng kyayjuukiu pyupesayar
yayarnsny sayrmmnylayar. htiusiu mhy-
hparhcaynhng. htarwrbbhurar askrhngta-
yarmuusnyatiung suueat sanhkynytpngmyh
myaypayarmhar mkyr. suusny bhu-
rarshkngnhngatuu ynay wiung pyuparpyehu
siushpyng askhkymsarhcayhkyngnghar
yayarnsnkiu kynhutkyeat. htianayark rha-
yarlusny hpilittiluutiukiu mliuk. suutiusny
nayrngarpsiu pynswarkyeat. htiusiu rha-
yarlusny israylamyiu hciuhcan ptwnkyng
rnsuu mayarbhpynysar ammunpyng sar
eduanpyynsar jayarbhmgnyar hpilittilu-
umyartiukiu hchctiuk hchckylayararrar
suutiukiu aayarnglayeat. biulhkyaym-
yarkiu nhusayar aarmlkamyiusartiukiu
lupkyanshpyng israylamyiusartiukiu luykh-
pyksesayar suutiulkmh kynhutlayeat.
sartayar karyayarnsn irwhi maylkhirwhny.
smetayarnhcyayarktwng akyekarmayrp.
angkyar mihkarltny. myayarksartayarkar
ahimteat smeahinyarngtny. biulhkyupm-
ngkar bhhtwaytayar nayrsar aarbnarntny.
hkmnytaray kirnhng aarbnareat abh-
nayrsny abyayleat sar hpyhceat. rha-
yarlulkhtk karlptluan hpilittiluutiukiu
kypkyphchctiukrkyeat. hkwnaarkyesa-
yar suu rellrngsarysuu twaysmyhtiukiu
rhayarlusny rwaykayarkhnhtarlayrhiat.

15

thpnrhmwaylk htarwrbbhurareatluu isray-
lamyiu auphchihcayhkyngnghar sngkiu
bhisikpaymny akyayarn ngarkiu ahtkhcayl-
whttayarmuusnyhpyhc yhkumhar htarwr-
bhurareat hckartayarkiu narhtayarnghaylar.
kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarnghhtarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuusnykar aellguttupynymh htwk-
larsayar israylamyiu aarmlkamyiupyusayar
setarhkyngamhukiu ngarmhtylkrhiat.
yhuswar htiumyiu aarmlkamyiupyusayar
nhmyayarkhngmrhbbell rhngrhngghpykse
yayarkyar minm suungy niuhciumhch
siu nwar kularaup mynytiukiu stlayarhu
rhayarluuar sngsiusny atiung rhayarlusny
luutiukiu hcuwayhcy taylimmyiumhar
hcarngyuuushpyng hkyaysnyuurellnhch-
sin yud hchcsuurelltsayarngh rhikeyeat.
rhayarlusnylny aarmlkamyiusiu hchckye
hkyiung tphkypymh kayniluutiurhirsau
hcaylwhtlyk sngtiukiu aarmklkuutiunhng-
gatau ngarhpyksemnyhu hciurim hcar-
rhisayarkyayarngh suutiahtellk htwkswar
nayrar pyayarnghkylayar. israylamyiusar

tiusny aellguttupynymh htwklarsayarahkar
sngtiusny kyayjuupyukypyeu mharliuksny
atiung kayniluutiunsny aarmklkuutiuahtellk
htwksarkyeat. rhayarlusny hwilmyi-
umhch aellguttupyny tbbhtkyknaysayar
rhurmyiutiungaayarngh aarmkl luutiukiu
lupkyanlayeat. aarmklrhngbhurngaagtikiu
arhngbhmmieat. luupayarnghgiukiu htarh-
pyng rhngrhngghpykselayeat. siurartwng
rhayarluhng luumyartiunsny aagtm-
ngnhngtkw siu nwararmyalt suusayar
siusngy kayarnghsayar uhchcarrhismyhkku
nhmyayark rhngrhng mhykseyk. asuan-
mwng yutmar sayar uhchcarrhismyhkku
rhngrhngghpykselayeat. htarwrbbhurareat
nhutkpttayarsny rhmwaylsiu rayarklar
- ngarsny rhayarluukiu rhngbhurngarar
hknhtarsnyambukyayarngh nayarngtrear.
suusny ngareat pnyttiukiu mkyng ngar-
nayarksiumliuk lmlwhellpyehu mint-
yarmuueat. rhmwaylsny wmnny tnynyluan
htarwrbbhurarar hckayayarpelyhng
nannkhcayarkhcarht rhayarluukiu kyusi-
uhkyngnghar swarsayarahkar rhayarlusny
krmaylmyiusiu rayark aayarnghgiungkiu
hciukpyemh lhnlyshpyng gilgarlmyiusiu
lwnswarkyayarnghgiungkiu kyarsayarkyayarngh
rhayarluhirsau swarlayeat. rhayarluklly
htarwrbbhurararsny kiuytayarkiu kayarnghkye-
paytayarmuuparhcaysayar. akywnup sny
htarwrbbhurarantayaratyung pyuparpyehu
siueat. rhmwaylkly siuhpyhchlyhng ngark-
yarsayar siumnyysan nwararmyysankar
abhysiunnyhu maysayar rhayarluk
aarmlkpyynymh sayarnghkellparpye. lu-
umyartiusny kiuytayareatbhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurar aar yjpuujayarliusayarnghar
akayarnghsuansayar siunwariukiu nhmyayark
kywngsayar ararrhismyht tiukiu rhn-
grhngghpykseparpyehu siueat. rhmwaylkly
nayparuelayar. mnaynymhar htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuusayarkhckarkiu pynpyayarp
mnyhu rhayarluuarsiulyhng rhayarluk
pyayarpayarkhusiueat. rhmwaylkly
sngsny kiuyahngatiung ngysarsuuhpyh-
clykng israylamyiu tiu eat ahtwtwty rayark
israylrhngbhurngararngh htarwrbbhurar
bhisik paytayarmuusny mhutlayar. htar-
wrbbhurarark swarlayar. apyhcmayarsayar
aarmlkamyiusartiukiu rhngrhng hpyk-
selayar. mhyksemhe tiungaayarngh
hchctiuklayarhu sngkiu waysayar arpsiu
hcaylwhttayarmuueat. siuhpyhc sngsny
htarwrbbhurareatamintayarkiu narmhta-
yarnghbell rnsuueat uhchcarkiu luyuu
htarwrbbhurarharytayar iduhcriukkiu ab-
hykyayarngh pyubhisnnyhu pyayarsiusayar
rhayarluk akywnupsny htarwrbbhurareat
amintayarkiu eknamn narhtayarnghparpye.
htarwr bburar hcayhkiungtayarmuusayar
lmsiu liukparpye. aarmklrhngbhurngh
aagtikiu sayarnghkell aarmkl amiyusar-
tiukiu rhngrhng hpykseparpye. siurartwng

luumyartiusny gilgarlmyiu kiuytayareat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhuraraar yjpuija-
 r liusayarngnar luyusayar siu nwar
 rhngrhngphypkseapsayarar akayarngsuan-
 tiukiu simyuu kyparpyeu pyayarsiupneat.
 rhmwaylkny htarwrbbhurareatamintayarkiu
 narhtayarnghkyng aarrtayarmuuskellsiu
 merhiurar yjahcrhisayar yjmyiutiukiu
 puujayarhkyng aarrtayarmuumnylayar.
 aliutayarsiu liukhkyngsny yjmyiuhk-
 sar kayarngeat. narhtayarnghkyngsny
 sihteseuhtksar kayarngeat. ngngsna-
 yar sbhayarsny ntsiunhngpayarnghkyng-
 gkellsiuung hkiungmarsayar sbhayarsny
 baydngtn sarkiu suanhkyngkellsiuung
 apyhckyeat. sngsny htarwrbbhurareat
 hckartayarkiu pysayarkyayarnng htarwr-
 burarsny rhngbbhurngararkiu nhut sngkiu
 pytayarmuupyeu siueat. rhayarlukny
 akywnupsny pyhcmharparpye. luumyarkiu
 kyayark suutiuhckarkiu narhtayarngsayar
 kyayarnng htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiuung
 kiuytayareat hckarkiuung lwnkyuuparpye.
 akywnupapyhckiu snyhkantayarmuupar.
 akywnupsny kiuytayareat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarkiu kiukwymnyakyayarnng
 akywnupnhngatuu pynlarparhu tayarngpn-
 sayarlny rhmwaylk sngnhngatuu ngarnpyn.
 sngsny htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu pysa-
 yarkyayarnng htarwrbbhurarsny israyl rhngb-
 hurngararkiu nhut sngkiu pytayarmuupyeu
 rhayarluuar siupyemh lhnyswarsayarahkar
 rhayarlusny rhmwayleat wtluanhcwnkiu
 kiungswell wtluanhcutlayeat. rhmwaylkny
 nyayhtarwrbbhurarsny israylniungngankiu
 sngmh sutyuu snghtkkayarnng sayar sngat
 aimnehkyngaar paytayarmuupye. htiumht-
 par israylamiueat ahcwmtihiphcsayar
 bhurarsny musarsuanhkyng nayarngrhkyng
 nhng knglwttayarmuueat. nayarngrtraansa-
 yarnghar luuhpyhctayarmmuuhusiusayar
 rhayarluk akywnuppyhcmharparpye. siusa-
 yarlny akywnupamiusarhkyng askkyesu-
 tiu rhayng israylamiurhayng akywnupeat
 gunasraykiu mhpykparnhng. akywnupsny
 kiuytayar eat bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurarkiu
 kiukwymnyakyayarnng akywnupnhngatuu
 pynlarparhu tayarngpnsnyatiung rhmwayl-
 sny rhayarlunayarksiu liuk rhayarlusny
 htarwrbbhurarkiu kiukwylyeat. htiauhkar
 rhmwaylk aarmklrhngbbhurng aargtkiu
 ngarhtansiuhkayarkhellkyhu siusnyatiung
 aargt k saybhaysny hcngchclwnswarpyehu
 siulyk rwlnghnchwarlareat. rhmwaylk
 minmmyartiusny sngathtarkyayarnng sar-
 suanskellsiu sngat amisny sarsuan sayar
 minmhpyhcrmyhusiulyk gilgarlmyiumhar
 htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar aargtkiu apiungpi-
 ung hpythcayeat. htianayark rhmwaylsny
 rarmmyiusiuar rhayarlusny miminayrar
 gibarmyiu nntayarsiu pynswar layeat.
 rhayarlu anihchemrayarkmhetiungaayarnng
 rhmwaylsny nayarkthpn akynarhumlar.

16

siurartwng rhmwaylsny rhayarluatwk hcritm-
 sar nynytwarlyknyeat. htarwrbbhurarsny
 rhayarlukiu israylrhngbbhurngarar hkn-
 htarsayar amhukiu nayarngrtayar muueat.

thpn htarwrbbhurark rhayarlukiu israyl-
 rhngbbhurngararmh ngarpysayarkyayarnng
 sngsny abhymyh karlptluan hcritmsar
 nynytwarlyk naylimmnyny. sngatbhuukiu
 senhng pynyhcaylayar. bklngmyiusar
 yayarrhellrharsiu ngarhcaylwhtmny. su-
 ueatsartiutwng ngarabhiu rhngbbhurng
 tparkiu ngarpynsgngpyehu rhmwaylaar
 mintayarmuueat. rhmwaylk akywnupsny
 abhysiu swarniungparmyny. rhayarluk-
 yarlyhng stparlimmnyhu lyhayarksayar
 htarwrbbhurark nwarmtnkuiyuu ngarsny
 htarwrbbhuraraar yjpuijayarhkyngnghar
 larpyeu pyayarlar. yayrhellkiulny
 yjpwellsiu hkayarbhitlayar. htiauhkar
 sngsny abhysiu pyurmnykiu ngarpymny.
 ngarsny narmhpyng htutpysayarsuukiu
 ngarabhiu bhisiarpmyhu mintayarmuus-
 nyatiung- rhmwaylpyu bklngmyiusiu
 swarlayeat. bklngmyiu saraskkyesu-
 tiusny rhmwaylnhng twaysayarahkar
 tunlup kiuytayarsny hkymarsapaylk lar-
 tayar muuslayarhu maylyhayark kysayar
 hkymarsapaylk htarwrbbhuraraar yjpui-
 jayarhkyngnghar ngarlarpye. mimitiukiu
 snrhngchaypyemh ngarnngatuu yjp-
 wellsliularkyhu siushpyng yayrhellnhng
 sueatsartiukiu snrhngchay yjpwellsiu hka-
 yarlayeat. suutiusny rayarklarsayarahkar
 elyarbhiu kynyrrhu hcngchcltarwrbbhu-
 rarahkwngnhng bhishkkanrsayar suusny
 ngarrhaymharrhieathu siulaysayar htar-
 wrbbhurark suueatmyknhar suueatarpkiu
 mkynmrhungh. suukiu ngarpypye.
 htarwrbbhurarsny luumyngskellsiu myngta-
 yarmuusny mhut. luusny asngsnhtarkiu
 kynyrrhutteat. htarwrbbhurark muakar
 nhluankiu kynyrrhutsnyhu rhmwaylaar
 mintayarmuueat. thpn yayrhellsny
 abhindpkiu hkayar rhmwaylrhaymhar
 swarhchayshpyng rhmwaylk isuukiulny
 htarwrbbhurark rwaytayarmmuuhusiueat.
 thpnayrhellsny rhimarkiu swarhchayshpyng
 isuukiulny htarwrbbhurarrwaytayarmmuu-
 huiueat. thpnayrhellsny sarhkunhcaiyark-
 tiukiu rhmwaylrhaymhar swarhchayshpyng
 rhmwaylk isuutiukiu lny htarwrbbhurark
 rwaytayarmmuu. sng sarmhpiyelayarhu
 yayrhellaar maylyhng yayrhellk ang-
 suansayar sarrhiparsayeat. siutiukiu
 htinkyayarnglyk nayparsnyhu pyayarsusa-
 yar rhmwaylk suukiu hkayarchayhkyngng-
 har luukiu hcaylwht par. suumrayarkmhe
 pwellsiu wng mhtiungrhu siusnyatiung
 hcaylwht suukiu hkayarkhelleat. suusny
 nesayarsanpngrhieat. lhsayarsnngnhng

hkyhcbhwysayar myknhar lnyrhieat. htarwrbhurak isuupaytny. ht bhisikpaylayarhu mintayarmueat. rhmwayslny sebhuuk-iuyuu suueat ahckiehcuhtellmhar suukiu bhisikpaylayeat. htiunaymhhc htarwrbhurareat winyarnytayarsny darwidapayarmhar skrayarklayeat. rhmwaysny ht rarm myiusiu pynswareat. htarwrbhurareat winyarnytayarsny rhayarlumh htwkswar htarwrbhurarhtantayark siusayar winyarnysny nhayarngkhkteat. rhayarluat kywn-tiuklny yhkumhar bhurarshknghtantayark siusayar winyarnysny kiuytayarkiu nhayarn-grhkttpareat. hkhcarsayar kiuytayareat kywn-tiusny saryarhcarw hcayarngtettsa-yarsuukiu rharhpwayrmny akyayarn arhngaminrhityayarmuupar. bhurarshknghtantayark siusayarwinyarny larsayarahkar suusny hcayarngteshpyng kiuytayarsny hkysarrtayarmuumnyhu lyhayarklyhng rhayarluh saryarhcarw tettsayarsuukiu ngarabhiu rharhpway ngarhtansiu hka-yarhkellkyhu kywn-tiuuar mintayarmuusayar kywn-tayarkk kywn-tayartwaybhuusayar bklngmyiusar yayrhellsarsny hcayarngt-sayaratt rellrghkyngahcwmsttinhng pynyhcuan hchcmhung pnyarhckarng laykykpareat. asnglly lhpateat. htarwrb-hurarsnysuunhgatuu rhityayarmueathu lyhayarksayarkayarn ngararluk yayrhell-rhirarsiu luukihcaylwht siuhtinhpyhcsayar sngatsardarwidkiu ngarhtansiu hcaylwht rmnyhu amintayarrhieat. yayrhellsny munt-ingsayar myny hpyhcmnybhuu sitngykiu yuu mimisardarwidtwng rhayarluhtan siu payliuklayeat. darwidsny rhayarluhtansiu rayark hkhcarshpyng rhayarlusny al-whnkyhc llnktayarsayarn ngar hknhtareat. rhayarlusnylny yayrhellrhirsarsiu luukihcaylwht darwidkiu ngarhctinhngtwaysa-yarkayarn ngarhtan hkhcarparhcaiyhu ahkwngtayarnlayeat. bhurarshknghtan-tayark siusayarwinyarnysny rhayarlua-payarmhar rayarksayarahkar darwidsny hcayarnkiuyuu teshpyng siusayarwin-yarnyhtwkswar rhayarlusny sksarlyk pkti kynmar lykrhitteat.

17

hpilitti luutiusny biulhkyaymyarkiu nhiasayar yudhkriung rhayarhkyayarmyiu hcuwayshpyng rhayarhkyayarmyiu hng ajaykarmyiuhcpkyar dmimarmphar tphkykyeat. rhayarlungisrayl luutiusny hcuway elarhkyiungnarmhar tphky hpilit-tiutiuki tiukmnyhu hchckngkyngkyeat. hpilittiluahkyiutiusny hkyiungtbhk tayarngpayarmharrplyk israylluahkyiu-tiusny hkyiungtbhk tayarngpayarmhar rplykrhiykat. hkyayarktayarngnhgtt-war arpmyngsayar garsmyiusargayarlyt amnyrhisayar surellsny hpilitti tptellk

htwklareat. suusny hkayarnpayarmhar kyaywarhkmayarkluankiu sayarn ahk-wkngarsy ahkyinrhisayar kyaywar hky-pangkyekiu wteat. kyaywarhkyayhwpkiu hcwplyk phkuankyarmhar kyaywarkidun lknkku swellykrhieat. lhanriukar rkkn-lkliphng amyhkyeat. lhankeyar sanhkyayarkpisaar ahkyinrhieat. suurhay mhar diunglwarkiu sayarnsayaarsuutya-yarksny swarreat. htiusurellsny rplyk sngtiusny hchcpiyungghkyngnghar abhykya-yarn htwklarkysny. ngarsny hpilittilu sngtiusny rhayarluat kywnhpyhckysny mhutlayar. luutyayarkkiu rwaykayark ngarnhgtiukhkyngnghar larparchay. suusny ngarkiu tiuk stniunglyhng ngar-tiusny sngtiueat kywnhkanmny. siumhut htiusuukiu ngarniung stlyhng sngtiusny ngartiueat kywnhkan ngartiumhukiu sayarngrwkrkymnyhu israyl biulhkyaytiuki hchc pyayarsiuat. thpn htiuhpilittiluok israylbiulhkyaytiuki ynay ngarkyim-peat. luuhkyngtiukhchayhkyngnghar luutyayarkkiu paykylayarhu siueat. hpilit-tiuppyayarsayar htiuhckarkiu rhayarlung h israylluapayarngtiusny kyarylgh hchc pyk alwnkyayarkwankyeat. yudpny bkl-ngmyiu ehptarparshpyhcsayar darwideat abhyayrhellsny sarhhyayark rhieat. rhayarlukht htiusuusny askkyesayar suueat ararrhieat. yayrhelleatsartiutwng ask akye-suansayarsu suanyayarktiusny hchcmhukiu htm rhayarlunayark siu luukkyyeat. su-tiuamnykar sarueelyarbh dutiysarabhindp ttiysarrhimartny. darwidsny angysuansay-sarshpyhceat. sarkyesuanyayarktiusny rhayarlunayarktiayarsiu luukkysayarny - darwidsny miuk bklngmyiumhar mimi-abheat siutiuki htiinkiyayarnghkyngng-har pynswarlayeat. hpilittiluusny ark-laysyptluan nannkthkar nyuethkar hkynyk-pkiuki pyeat. htiuahkar yayrhellsny mimisar darwidkiu hkayark sngahck-iutiaabhiu ipayarkpayark tehparnhng imunsyluantiuki yuu ahckiutiurhitar tptayarsiu pyayswarlayar. idinhkellsylu-ankiulny yuu suutiutpmhuu ar sklayar. sngahcktiusny kynmarhkyng rhisny mrhisnykiu kynyryhpyemh suutiuhantmhar sksaythcuantkhukiu hkanuulayarhumhar-liuklayeat. htiukarl rhayarlumhchc dar-widahcktiutinhng israylluapayarngtiusny elarhkyiungmhar hpilitti luutiuki hchc-tiuklyk rhiykat. darwidsny nannhca-yarhcarht siutiuki siuhtin appyelyhng abhmharliuksny atung hcarhcararkiu yuuswar rikharlhnhytarrarsiu rayark-sayarahkar - israyl tpsartiunhng hpilit-tipsartiunhng hchckngkyng hchctlngsiu hkyelyk hchc tiukmnyasanhng kwaykya-yarkyyeat. darwidsny mimiparsayarar-tiuki rikharhcarayarn gl aptarpyelyhng tpsarhcuhtellsiu pyay mimiahckiutiuki

nhutskeat. suutiunhng pyayarhcnytwg
hpilittilu garsmyiusar gayarlytamnyrhisa-
yar suurelsny hpilittitphtell k htwklar
ymnkellsiu pyayarsiusnykiu darwidsny
kyarlayeat. israylluapayarngtiusny
htiusuukiu myngsayaarakhar alwnkyayark-
wan pyaykpeat. ahkyiutiuklny htiulu-
uhtwklarsnykiu myngslayar. israylamyikiu
kyimpkykhtwklar parsnytkar. suukiu
stsayarsuuhaar rhngbhurngsny kyesayar
hcnhychimmng hkyemyhayark smetayark-
iulny payhcartayarmumny. htiusueat
aswayamiukiulny israylniungngantwng
mngmhu lwhttayarmumnyhu pyayar-
siukepeat. darwidkly htiuhpilittiluuki
st israylamyihkansasay arhkkwellhkyng-
gkiu pyrhngsayar suusny abhyakiuki
rlimmnyhny. askrhngtayarmuusayar
bhurarshkngat biulhkyay tiuki kyim-
prmyakyayarnng arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
mhkansasay htiuhpilittilusny abhysusayar
suuhpyhcsnnyhu mianarmharhisayar
suutiuaar maymnylyhng- suutiuk hti-
luuki stsayarsuusny imnysayar akiuki
rlimmnyhu ymnkellsiu pyngpyayarkpeat.
htiusuutiunhng darwidpyarsnykiu
ahckiuake elyarbhkyarlyhng darwid-
kiu amykhtwk sngsny abhykayarnng iarpsiu
larsnny. htiunnysayar siutiuki tayartwng
abhysuulk aphkellsnny. sngmarntyehkyng
snghtitnhluansiunyhckkyngkiu ngarsieat.
hchcpwellkiu kynyrruhkyngngghar sar-
larpyehu sieuat. darwidkly akynwupsny
abhyaamhuki pyumisnny. yhkupyayarkhar
akyayarngmrhilayarhu siusayarnayark
ahkyarsaysuutiuhansiu lhy ymnkellsiu
maymnylyhng suutiunsy rhyatuu pyn-
pyayarkpeat. htiusu darwidpyarsayar
hckarkiu kyarsayar suutiunsy rhyarluh-
tantayar kyarlyhayarksayar darwidkiu hka-
yartayarmueat. darwidkly htiuluukya-
yarn abhysuymyh hcitmpykarhchaynhng.
kiuytayarkywnswar htiuhpilitti luuki
tiukparmnyhu rhyarluaar lyhayarklyhng-
rhyarluk sngsny htiuhpilittiluuki swar
mitiukniung. sngsny nupiyusarsuuhpy-
hceat. htiusuusny pyiusayararwymhch
hchcsuurellhpyhckellpyehu darwidaar
siusayar- darwidk kiuytayarkywnsny abheat
siutiuki htkinyayarnghcnayahkar hkyng-
gsaynhngwansnylar siusngykiu siuhcuhtellk
kiukhkyepareat. kywntayarliuk stshpyng
siusngykiu suuphpcptellk nhutpareat.
wansny kywntayarliuk pyn kiuksayarakhar
waneatmutsitkiu kiung riukstpareat. ki-
uytayar kywnsny hkyngsaynhngwannhck-
ayarngluankiu stpareat. arayhpyarl-
hehkyngkiu mhkansasay htiuhpilittilusny
askrhngtayarmuusayar bhurarshkngat bi-
ulhkyaytiuki kyimpayarkayarnng htiua-
kayarnng tkayarngekellsiu hpyhcarlimmny.
hkyngsaylk wanlkmh kywntayarkiu kyn-
huttayarmuusayar htarwrbbhursny htiuh-

pilittiluulkmh kynhuttayarmuulimmnyhu
rhyarluaar lyhayarklaysayar rhyarluk-
swarlayar. htarwrbbhurar sny sngnhngatuu
rhitayarmuuparhcaysayarhu darwidaar
siulayeat. rhyarlusnylny darwidkiu
mimiawtnhngwthchayshpyng suueathka-
yarnngpayarmhar kyaywarhklayarkluan
kiutng sanhkypangkyekiulny wthcayeat.
darwidsny htartayarkiu awtpayarmhar
hcn swarmnyhu aarhtutsayarlly htiulknk
myarkiu mhcuanhcmsay. siuhpyhc darwidk
ilknktiunhng kywntayar mswarniungpar
mhcuanhcmparsay hu rhyarluaar lyhayark
hkywtpynlayeat. thpn mimitayarnngwaykiu
kiunglyk hkyayarsayarkyarkngarl-
ankiu hkyayarnnghtellk rway siuhtin
tnsartnyhuusayar lwyait htnypyemh la-
yarklwhellkiulnykiung hpilittiluurhirsu
hkynylyeat. hpilittilusnylny darwidrh-
rarsiu hkyny suurhaymhar diunglwarkiu
sayarngsaysuulny swareat. hpilittilu-
usny kyn darwidkiu myngsayaarakhar
mhtemellmyngpyueat. akayarnmuukar
suusny nupiyusaysaru sanpngne mykn-
harlhasaysuu hpyhceat. hpilittiluuk
sngsny tayarngwaynhng ngarhtansiu larm-
nyakyayarnng ngarsny hkwayhpyhcsayarhu
maylyk mimibhurartiuki tiungny dar-
widkiu kyinsellayeat. thpn hpilittiluuk
larhellk. sngasarkiu miughkayarnngkng
nghknhngtayarsarrelltiuaar ngarpaymnyhu
darwidkiusieat. darwidksngsny htar lhan
kidunparlyk ngarhtansiu lareat. ngarsny
sng kyimpsayar israyl biulhkyaytiueat bhur-
rarskhng kayarnngkngbiulhkyay arhnghtar-
wrbbhurareat narmtayarparkly sngghi
rarsiulareat. htarwrbbhursny sngkiu
ngarkly nay aptayarmuushpyng sngkiu
ngarst lnyngkiu hpytmny. hpilittibi-
ulhkyay asaykayarnngmyarkiu miughka-
yarnngkngnghknhng tayarsarrelltiuaar nay
ngarpaymny. israylamyiu bhurarshkhng
rhitayarmuusnykiu myaykyesarapayarngtiu
snysirkylimmny. htarwrbbhursny htarl-
hanaarhpyng kyntgtayarmmuukyayarnngkiu
ipristapayarngtiusny sirkylimmny. aky-
ayarnmuukar htarwrbbhursny hchcmhuki
piung ngartiulksiu apnhantayar muumnyhu
hpilittiluuaar sieuat. hpilittilusny ht
darwidhngtwayhkyngngghar hkynyarsa-
yarakhar darwidsnylny hpilittiluunhng
twayhkyngngghar biulhkyayrhirsu alyn-
gamyn pyapyemh- lwyaitellk kyayarklu-
ankiu nhikyuu lwelhphceat. hpilittiluueat
nhpuuki mhn nhpuupayark shpyng suusny
myaypayarmhar ngiukhchiuklellayeat. hti-
siu darwidsny layarklwhellnhng kyayark-
luanaarhpyng niunglyk htiukht stlayeat.
htiuaahkar darwidsny htarmparsayarkya-
yarnng pyay hpilittiluuki nnglyk suueat
harkiu htaraimmh nhutswellpyelyhng
lnyngkiu hpyt apyestlayeat. hpilittilu-
usny suutiueat suurellsaykayarnngkiu

myngsayaahkar pyaykyeat. htiuahkar is-raylamyiu yudamyiusartiusny ht kywaykya-yarlyk hkyiungtiungaayarnng ekyunmyiu tanhkartiungaayarnng hpiilitiluutiukiui luukkyyeat. htihiiksuyar hpiilitiluutiusny rharrimmyiu lmnarmhch garsmyiu ekyunmyiutiungaayarnng lellkyyeat. israyl amyiusartiusny hpiilitiluutiukiui liukrarmh pynlar suutiutellmyarkiu luyuukyyeat. darwidsny hpiilitiluueat uehkayarnngkiu yuu yayrurhngmyiusiu sayarnngwareat. suueatlnkmyar kiu mimitell htareat. darwidsny hpiilitiluukiui tiukhkyngnghar htwkswarnsykiu rhayarlusnymynglyhng htiulungkar abhysueat sarhpyhcsnyhu biulhkyupmngaarbnarkiu mayeat. aarb-narklly arhngmngkye asktayar rhngsny-atiung kywntayar msiparhu lyhayarklyhng-rhngbhurngk htiululngsny abhysueat sarhpyhclimmnykiu mayhchclayarhu mintayarmueat. darwidsny hpiilitiluukiui stpyemh suueat uehkayarnngkiu kiung-lyk pynlarsayaahkar aarbnarsny hkayar rhayarluhtansiu sayarnngswarpyelyhng-rhayarluk ahkyng lulng sngsny abhysueat sarhpyhcsnyhu maytayarmueat. darwidkly kywntayarsny kiuytayarkywn bklngmyiusar yayrhelleatsar hpyhchparsnyhu lyhayarklayeat.

18

htiusiu lyhayarkpyesnyayark rhayarluueat saryayarnsn hciitnhluansny darwidhch-itnhluannhng hwellkplyk rhi darwidkiu kiuynhngamyhkhychlayeat. htiunay rha-yarlusny darwidkiu simsny suuabheataimsiu nayarkthpn swarnayrsayar ahkwngkiu paytayarmmuu. yayarnsnsnylny darwidkiu kiuynhngamyh hkyhcsayarkayarnng suunhgatuu misahary hpwellpyelyhng-mimiwtsayar wtluankiu hkywt mimiawt-tnsarmyarnhng htar lay hkarhcnytiukiupng darwidaar paylayeat. darwidsny rhayarluh-cayhkiungsmhkiu swar stipnyarnhng-pyumhusayarkayarnng hchcsuurellauparar hknhtartayarmuushpyng darwidsny kywntayarmyiumhch luuapayarnngtiutwng myknharreat. darwidsny hpiilitiluukiui stpyemh pynlar rayarklayrarrar minmm-yartiusny rhayarlumng kyekiu hkreuekyi-upyuuaansayarnghar rwhnglnsaharhcnitnhng sehkyngsiulyk klyk ptsayarahrcbi snytiukiui telyk israylmyiurwarmyarhtellk htwk-larshpyng rhayarlu ahtayarnngtiutayarnng darwid asayarnngsayarnng stlayhchwtkarhu alhnylhny sehkyngsiukyyeat. rhayarluk suutiusny darwidaar asayarnngsayarnng ngaraar ahtayarnngtiutayarnngs paykypye. niungngantayarmhtpar abhyararkiu payni-ungsayarnnyhu alwnamykhtwk htiuhckarkya-yarnng hciitpyklayeat. htiunaymhch darwidkiu ahcnhykayarnngmyayarnglyk

nayeat. nkhpynnayhtarwrbbhurarhtantayark siusayarwinyarnsny rhayarluapayarmhar-rayarkshpyng rhayarlu sny nntayaraly prayarhpkyusayarkayarnng darwidsny arngkellsiu hcayarnngtelayeat. rhayarlusny lhantiukiui kiunglykrhi- darwidkiu htran-narmharhtiumnyhu akyanrhisyntiatung lhantiukiui htiuphcsayarlly darwidsny ahtantayarmh nhckymrhayarnnglwhelllayeat. htiusiu htarwrbbhurasny rhayarluhtan-mhhtwk darwidnhngatuu rhitayarmuusa-yarkayarnng rhayarlusny darwidkiu kya-yarkrwanshpyng- ahtantayarmh rwhay luuthayarnngaupararkiu payeat. darwidsny luumyarrhay htwkwngreat. darwidsny ararrar stipnyarnhngpyumuu suunhgatuu htarwrbbhurarhitayarmuueat htiusiu alwn-stipnyarnhng pyumusnykiu rhayarlusny mynglyhng sar kyayarkwanlayeat. is-raylamyiu yudamyiusarapayarnngtiusny darwidkiu hkyhckyyeat. akyayarnngmuukar suuti rhay darwidsny htwkwngtreat. thp-nrhayarlusny darwidkiuhkayarnngsmekeye mayrpkui sngaar ngarpayhcarmony. sngsny ngarabhiu relrng htarwrbbhurarabhiu hchctiukhkyngkiasar pyulayaru mintayarmuueat. akyayarnngmuukar ngarklsny suuapayarsiu mrayarkhcaynhng. hpiilitiluutiu lksny rayarkparhchaysayarhu rhayarlu akyanrhiat. darwidkly kywntayarsny rhngbhurngeat smktayarhpyhchparm-nyakyayarnng abhysiusayar suuhpyhch-parsny. kywntayarasknhng kywntayar aswayamyiusny israylniungngan abhysiu mytparsnyhu rhayarluar lyhayarkeat. siurartwng rhayarluueatsme mayrpkui darwidaar payhcarrsayar ahkyinrayark-sayaahkar mayhayar lsiamyiu adyalaar payhcarlayeat. thpn rhayarlusme mihkarl-sny darwidkiu hkyhceat. htiukayayarnngkiu lyhayarksayaahkar rhayarlu sny aarlyk-ngarsmesny darwidkiukyayarmi hpiilitiluutiu lksiu rayarkhcayhkyngnghar payhcarmonyhu akyanrhiat. nntayarsarahkyiukiui hkayar sngtiusny darwidnhng titsithcwar hckarpyayarmnyumar rhngbhurng sny sngkiu hcuanmk rhngbhurngeat kywna-payarnngtiusnylny hkyhckyyeat. siuhpyhch rhngbhurngeat smktayarhpyhckayarnng-pareathu mharhtarsnyatiung- rhayarluueat kywntiusny darwidaar pyayarkyyeat. darwidkly kywnupsny asraymrhisayar sngrellsarhpyhchlyknhng rhngbhurngeat smktayarlurpsayarmhusny sarmnyamhu htng slayarhu pyayarsiuueat. rhayarlukywn-tiuklly darwidsny isiupayarsiuparsnyhu lyhayarklyhng- sngtiusny thpnpyayarm-nymhar rhngbhurngsny rnsuuti hciita-yarpyamnyakyayarnng hpiiliti luutiueat arayhpyartarmh tparahkyarsayar lkhp-wellrarkiu aliatayarmrhiu mharhtareat. siurartwng darwidkiu hpiilitiluutiulkh-pyng suanhcaymnyhu rhayarluakyanrhiat.

rhayarlu kywntiusny htiuhckarkiu darwidsny rhngbhurngeat smk tayarhpyhchkyngnghar aliurhieat. htiukyayarng hkyinhkyksayar ahkyinmhacaymheht- mimilutitunhgat u-
 uswarshpyng hpilitti lunhnhcartiukiu styemh rhngbhurngeat smktayar hpyh-
 cliu sayarnghar suutiuarayhpyarmyarkiu yuuhkell hcuanglsayar arayatwkaarhpyng rhngbhurngaar sk layeat. rhayarlus-
 nylng smetayarmihkarliu payhcarreat. htarwrbbhurarsny darwidnhngatuu rhta-
 yarmuukyayarngkiung mimismesny hkyhck-
 yayarngkiung rhayarlusny myng- kyayarkr-
 wansayar hcithcwellmlyk ahcnymyell rn-
 ngyuihpwelllayeat. thpn hpilittimngtiusny hkyeswarkyeat. hkyeswarkysnyayark
 darwidsny rhayarluat kywnapayarng tiuhtksar stipnyarnhng pywmhushpyng
 alwngunasaraynhng pynyhcuaneat.

19

htiukyayarng rhayarlusny darwidkiu sth-
 cayhkyngnghar sartayar yayarnsnhng
 mimikywnapayarng tiukiu mharhtarlayeat.
 sartayar yayarnsnsny darwidkiu alwnhkyh
 ngarabhrhayarusny ngkiu stkyngnghar
 rharkyaneat. siuhpyhc nanntiungaa-
 yarng kiuykiu stipyushpyng sitkwyrararp
 punrhayarng nayparlayar. ngarhtwk sngrhi-
 rartayar ngarabhtan hkhcarlyk sngamhu
 hckarpyarmny. twaymyngsmyhkiu sngaar
 ngarpynkyarmnyhu darwidaar pyayarsi-
 ueat. yayarnsnsny abhrhayarluhan dar-
 widbhkmarpyayar rhngbhurngsny kywn-
 tayardarwidkiu mpyhcmharparhcapynhng.
 suusny kiuytayarkiu mpyhcmharpar. kiuy-
 tayar alwnkyayjuupyparpye. mimiaskkiu
 mnhmnyayarbhell hpilittiluukiust htar-
 wrbbhurarsny israylamiut myilulanabhiu
 kyehcwarsayar kytngghkyng kyayjuukiu
 pyutayarmuueat. kiuytayarsny myng
 wmyayarkpareat. siuhpyhc akyayarngm-
 rhibhell darwidkiu stshpyng abhykayarng
 apyhcmrhisayarsuueat askkiu stsayara-
 pyhc sngarayarkhcapkyngparsnyhu
 abhrhayarluaarsiyasar rhayarlusny ya-
 yarnsneat hckarkiu narhtayarng htarwr-
 hurar askrhngtayarmusnyatiung suusny
 asaymhkanrhu kyinsulayeat. yayarn-
 snsny darwidkiu hkayar akyayarngar
 aluanhcuantukiuy pyarpyemh rhayarluh-
 tansiuswngpyn ahtantayar arngnayskellsiu
 nayreat. thpnhchcmhupayarpnsayarahkar
 darwidhtwk hpilittiluukiust tiuklyk
 kyehcwarsayar lupykan hkyngaarhpyng
 st suutiusny pyaykyeat. rhayarlusny
 hlantiukiu kiungnntayar htiunghcnytwng
 htarwrbbhurarhtantayarmh siusayarwinyarny
 skrayark darwidsny hcayarngtelyknaysa-
 yarahkar suukiulhantiunhng htrannarmhar
 htiuhcmsayarlny ahtantayarmh rhayarng-

pyayshpyng lhantiusny htrankiu hcuulyk
 nayeat. darwidsny pyay htiunynykiu
 lwtreat. rhayarlusny suukiu hcayarnng
 nannkhkyin sthcapkyngnghar suuaim-
 siluluuki lwhthcayeat. darwidmyar
 mihkarlk sngsny ynaynymhar kiuyaskkiu
 mkymlhng nkhpynnyk asayhkanrilm-
 nyhu siulyk darwidkiu pytngpayarkmh
 lyhayarkhy suusny alwhtwkpyaylayeat.
 mihkarlsnylny tayrpruutukiuy yuu hkut-
 ngpayarmhar htarpyelyhng sitmwayhpyng-
 grksayar kularkarnhng hkayarngrnghay
 kar hcayarnghng hkyuanlayeat. dar-
 widkiu bhmsehcayhkyngnghar rhayarlu
 hcaylwhtsayarlung rayarksayarahkar dar-
 widnar nayparsnyhu myarpyayarsuueat.
 rhayarluklny suukiu ngarstmnyakya-
 yarng hkutngnngtkw sayarnghkellyhu
 darwidkiu akynyarhu hcaylwht tmntius-
 nywngkysayarahkar sitmwaynhng rksayar
 kularkarnhng hkayarngrnghay karlyk
 hkutngmhar tayrpruut rhiparsnytkar. rha-
 yarluklny ngarkiu lhnyhcar abhykayarng
 rnsuukiu lwhtliuksny. yhkulwtaayarnng
 pyayparpyetkarhu mihkarlaarpyayarsi-
 uylhng mihkarlk ngarswarmny. siumhu
 sngkiu ngarstmnyhu suupayarparsnyhu
 rhayarluaar pynlyhayarklayeat. htiusiu
 darwid pyay rhayarlukmh lwtshpyng
 rhmwaylrhurar rarmmyiusiu rayarklayeat.
 rhayarlu pyulaysmyhtiukiu pynkyarpyemh
 rhmwaysny swar naryutrwarmhar nayeat.
 darwidsny rarmmyiuny naryutrwarmhar
 rhiikyayarngkiu rhayarlusny kyar darwidkiu
 bhmsehcayhkyngnghar hcaylwhtpyneat.
 prarhpk apayarnngsngtiusny prayarh-
 pkpyulyk rhmwaylhcernglyknaysnykiu
 tmntiusny twaymyngsayarahkar bhu-
 rarshkngat winyarnytayarsny rhayarluat
 tmntayartiupayarmhar skrayark suutius-
 nylny prayarhpkpyurkyeat. htiusitngkiu
 rhayarlusnykyarlyhng ahkyarsayarsu-
 tiukiu hcaylwht suutiusnylny prayarhpk
 pyurkyeat.ttiyakym rhayarlusny hcaylwht
 htiaut uupyukyreat. htiauhkar kiuytiun-
 grarmmyiusiu swar hcayhkurwarrrhisayar
 raytwngkyesiurayarksayar rhmwaylnhng
 darwidtiusny abhymharrhisnyhu maylyhng
 rarmmyiuny naryutrwarmhar rhiparsnyhu
 kyarlyhayarklaysayar htiaurpsiuswar
 bhurarshkngatwinyarnytayarsny suua-
 payarmhar skrayarkshpyng naryutwar
 tiungaayarnng prayarhpkpyulkswarlayeat.
 awttayarkiulny hkywt rhmwaylrhaymhar
 htiaut uuprayarhpkpyulyk awt mparbhell
 tnaynhng tnyny lillyknayeat. htiukyayarng
 rhayarlusnylny prayarhpktiu parslayarhu
 siulayrhikyeat.

20

darwidsny rarmmyi naryutrwarmh-
 pyay yayarnshtansiu rayarkpyelyhng

kywnupsny abhysiu pyubhisnny. abhyapyhc rhisnny. hkmnytayarsny kywnupaskkiu rharmnyakyayarnng kywnupsny abhyduhcriukkiu pyubhisnnyhu maysayar yayarnsnk iamhuwayparhcaysayar. sngsny msayr. kywnupabhsny kywnuppaarmpyayarbhell amhuakeyangey thcuantukukiumyh mpyutt. iamhumhnlhyng kywnupmsihcayhkyngnghar abhykyayarnghkhtarmnny. iamhumhnhbuuhu pynpyareat. darwidkly kywnupsny sngreat mitswayhpyhckyayarnngkiu sngreat abhsny amhsishpyng yayarnsnhcitmsar rhimnyhciurim suusny iamhukiu msihcaynngihu pyayarsiparpye. akyhngchc htarwrbbhurar askrhngtayarmuusnyatiung sngaskly rhngsnyatiung kywnupnhng saybhayhckpyarmhar aswartilmsar rhiparsnyhu akyinhng siueat. yayarnsnkly nghcithnluan aliorhisnyatiung kywnuppyuparmnyhu darwidaarsiuhyng darwidk nhkhpynnaysny lsnayhpyhc kywnupsny rhngbhurnghngatuu hcartayarpwellnarmhar mhtiungbell mnaysng. siusayarlly kywnupswar suanrkny nyuatiungaayarnng tayar punrhayarngly napparrhcy. sngreat abhsny kywnupmrhisnykiu mhtimilyng darwideat aswayamyiapayarnngtiusny nhchcnyppwell hkanhkyinrhisayarkayarnng miminayrar bklngmyiusiu swarmnyakyayarnng kypkypahkwngpnpareathu lyhayarkpar. abhk kayarnngpyehusiuhyng kiuytayarkywnsny hkymssarppe. siumhut alwnhcitsiuhyng bhaypyumny akyanrhiskyiu sbhayarkpar. kiuytayarkywn kyayjuupyupar. htarwrbbhurareat ptinyarnykiu kiuytayarkywnnhng hpwellparpye. siusayarlly kywnup apyhchilyng kiuytartiung stpar. abhykyayarnng abhtansiu sayarnngswarpparmnnyhu yayarnsnaarsiuat. yayarnsnk htiususayaramhu wayparhcaysayar. kywnupabhsny sng bhaypyumnyhu akyan rhiskyiu kywnupsny amhsislyhng sngaar mpyayarbhellnaylimnnylayarhu siueat. darwidkly hkmnytayarsny kymtmhchar pynpyayarlhyng kywnupaar abhsuu kyarpyayarlminnynyhu maysayar yayarnsnk ngartiussny taharsiu swarkykunaanhu darwidaar siulyk nhcayarktiussny taysiurhtkswarkyeat. yayarnsnkly israylamyieat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar askrhngtayarmuusnyatiung nhkppynnay sbhknay kywnupabhkhu hcuanhcmaysayarahkar suusny darwid kayarnngsayar akyanrhi sngkiu kywnupmkyarliukbell naysayarnng siumhut kywnupabhsny bhaypyuhkyngnghar aliorhi sngsny ngymwphchar swarmnyakyayarnng kywnup stimpay mlwhtliukbell naysayarnng htarwrbbhurar htiomyhmky yayarnsnkiu pyutayarmuuhcaystny. htarwrbbhurar sny kywnupabhnghg atuurhikkellpyeskellsiu sngnhngatuu rhiparhcaysayar. sngsny

kywnupaskrhngghcny ahkarsar askhkym-sarhcayhkyngnghar htarwrbbhurar aliutayaratiung kyayjuupyurnmnyhk htarwrbbhurar sny darwideat rnsuapayarnngtiukkiu myaykyepayark pyrhngtayarmuusayarnayarkmharlly kywnupamiuyanwy ahcnyamyell kyayjuupyurnmnyhk darwidaarsiusphpyngng shchcarpyklyhng darwideat rnsuutiuaarhpyng htarwrbbhurar apyhcpaytayarmuuhcaystnyhu darwideat amyuiayanwngnhng ptinyarnhpwellshpyngng kiuywinyarnykiu hkyhcskellsiu darwidkiu hkyhcsayarkayarnng hkyhcsayarhcitaarkye darwidaar ahtphtkyinsiuat. thpn yayarnsnk nhkppynnaysny lsnayhpyhc snghtiungrararp lplyhng sngmrhikyayarnng htnggharlimmny. sngsny suanrknapyemh alyngamyn snglarshpyng arngamghrhihcny punrhayarnng nayrararpsiu yarklyhng ejayl kyayarknarmhar nayrmny. kywnupsnylly hckkiu phchnpyu htiukyayarknarsiu myharsuanhngphcmny. myhartiukiu swar rharhkyayhu luuklaykiu hcayhkiungsayarahkar myhartiusny nganarmharhrieat. kayarktayarhu sayhkyarhchar pyayarllynglarhckellpar. htarwrbbhurar askrhngtayarmuusnyatiung bhaymrhi hkymssarppe. siumhut myhartiusny nngkiu lwnpyehu lulngaar siulyhng swarlayar. htarwrbbhurar sny sngkiu lwhtliuktayarmuueat. yhu ngartiunhhyayark pyayarsayarn amhsnykar htarwrbbhurar sny sngnhng kywnuphckpyarmhar ahcnyrhitayarmuuhcaystnyhu darwidaar pyayarsiuayeat. darwidsny tayar punrhayarnng nayeat. lsnayayarkmh rhngbhurngsny hcartayarkharkyngnghar htiungeat. htuanhcanatiungghtrannarmhar rhngbhurnghitiunglyhng yayarnsnht aarb-narsny rhayarluanarmhar htiungeat. darwideat nayrar htiungarsny lpeat. siurartwng rhayarluk akyayarnghcuanthkurhilimmny. suusny mhcnkgyy. aky suusny mhcnkgyyhu htngmht htiunay ti-sithcwarmayeat. nhkppynnay lsnhhckrknay darwideat nayrarhtiungarsny lpsayarkayarnng rhayarluk yayrhellsarsny hcartwell-tayarsiu mnaykmlar ynaylly mlarbbhell abhykyayarnngnaysnyhu sartayar yayarnsnaar maylyhng yayarnsnk darwidsny bklngmyiusiu swarmnyakyayarnng kypkypahkwngpnlyk akywnup swarsayarn ahkwngkiu payparlayar. akywnup aswayamyiutiusny htiomyiu yjppwellkiu sayarnngkypareat. akywnup ahckiuulymharliukparpye. hcitayarnhng twaysnymhnlhyng akywnupswar ahckitiukkiu myngrmnyakyayarnng ahkwngpayparlayarhu tayarngpnpareat. htiukyayarnng hcartwelltayarsiu mlarparhu rhayarluar lyhayarklayeat. htiuahkar-rhayarlusny yayarnsnkiu amykhtwk myayarkmhtarsayarn minmeatsar sngsny kiuytiung arhkkwellsnytiungaayarnng sngamiawtkywt arhkkwellsnytiungaa-

yarnng yayrhelleatsar bhk naysnykiu ngarmsislayar. yayrhelleatsarsny myaykye-payarmhar askrhngsnykarlptluan sngnhg sngatniungngan mtnyr. yhkucaylwht suukiuhkayarhkeell. suusny asayhkan-rmnyhusiulyhng yayarnsnk darwidsny abhykyayarng asayhkanrmynny. abhysipyubhisnyhu abhrhayarluar maylaysiaar rhayarlusny yayarnsnkiu mnhncayhkyngng-har lthantiukiu lklwht htiulayeat. siuhpyhc abhsny darwidkiu stmnyakyanrhisykiu yayarnsnsny sishpyng amykhtwk htiul-snnhckrnay ahcarmhcarbhell htswareat. mimiabhsny darwidkiu arhkhkwell-sa-yarkayarng darwidatwk nyhiungysayarhchit rhieat. nannkrayarkmh darwidnhng hky-inhkyksayar ahkyin yayarnsnsny luuklaykiu hkayar tayarsiu swareat. luuklayaar lnpayytayar. ngarphcsayar myhartiukiu rhartayarhusiu luuklaysny pyaysayarahkar suukiu lwnaayarngmyhartcngkiu ph-clayeat. yayarnsnphcsayar myharkyar arpsiu luuklayayarksayarhakhar yayarnsnk myhartcngsny nngkiu lwnpyemhut-layar. kyiuhcar alyngamynpyaytar. mnaynhnghu luuklaynayarkmh ar h-clayeat. luuklaysnylny myhartiukiu kayark mimishknghtansiu pylareat. siurartwng luuklaysny htiuamhukiu narmlny. yayarn-snnhg darwidsar narlnykyeat. yayarnsnsny mimilnkntiukiu luuklay ap myiuh tellsiuyu-swartayarhu siueat. luuklayswarsayarna-yark darwidsny tayarnngmyknhar arpk ht myaypayarmhar pypwplyk suanky-imtiungaaayarng uenywhptelyhng suutiussy tyayarkkiu tyayarknmlyk mykrny kylyk dar-widsny sar pyusnytiungaaayarng pyukyeat. yayarnsnklny htarwrbhurarsny sngnhg kywnuphpcpyar sngamyuanwynghg kywnup amyuanwyhpcpyarmhar ahcnaymyell rhitayarmuuhcaystnyhuu htarwrbhurareat narmtayarkiu tiungtnshpyng ngartiun-hhcyayarksny kyinsiuksnykiu htayark ngymwphcwar swartayarhu darwidaar siulyhng darwidsny htswar yayarnsnlny myiuh tellsiu wnglayeat.

21

darwidsny yjpurayarhit ahimlk rhirar na-yarbmyisiu rayark ahimlksny darwidnhg twaysayarahkar kyayark sngsny luutya-yarkmyh mparbell abhykyayarng tkiutny larsnnyhu maysayar darwidk rhngb-hurng amhutayarthkukiu ap ngarhcayhk-ungmharhtarsayar amhukiu abhysuumy h mshicaynhghu mintayarmuusayarkayarng ngarkywntiukiu imnysayararp imnysayararp siunglghcayhkyngngar arnghcaylwht-laypye. siuhpyhc kiuytarlyk rhisayar mungarluankiusayarng twaysmyhkiu sayarng kywnuplksiu appayparhu yjpur-a-yarhit ahimlkaar tayarngeat. yjpurayarhitk

ngarlk luutiunghcarrsayer munmrhi. lungtiusny minmkiasar rhayarnglyhng snrhngsayer munrhisyhu darwidaarsueat. darwidklny kywnuphtwktnyk abhysuumy h minmhng mpayarngbhayar lungtnsar tiusny snrhngpareat. htiunumlny luu-tiunghcarrsayer munkellsiu hpyhpareat. akyayarngmuukar ynay snrhngsayermun-shckiu tnghtarlykrhipareathu yjpurayarhit aar pynpyayarsayar yjpurayarhitsny rhaytayarmumnh tparahkyarsayar mun-mrhisayarkayarng snrhngsayer munkiu-payeat. htiurhaytayarmunhar munshckiu tnghtaraansayarng har htarwrbhurar-rhaytayarmh nhutpy nhngpye. htiunay amhutayarht mawng siutayarhtinaup ed-uanamyiuser dayagarmnyrhisayar suusny htarwrbhurarhaytar hcyarngnayreat. darwidklny kiuytar htarlhanrhislayar. amhutayarkiu alyngamyn sayarngrsayerky-a-yarng htar ahchisayar lknkthcuanthkumy h mparhu ahimlkaar pyayarlaysayar yjpur-a-yarhitk elarhkyiung snglupkyanhhksayar hpilitillu gayarlyteat htarsny awtnhng htuprhclyk sngtiungtayarnayarkmh ar rhieat. yuuhkynglyng yuutayar. ahk-yarsayar htarmrhiu siulyhng darwidk htiuharnhngtuusayar htarmrhi. pay-partayarhu siueat. htiunay darwidsny rhayarlukiu kyayarksayarkayarng ht garsmngkyeahrkhtansiu pyayswareat. aarhkittmngat kywntiuk darwidsny isayl-rhngbhurng hpyhcsnymhutlayar. rhayarlu ahtayarnghtayarng darwid asayarngsa-yarng stlayhcwtkarhu isuurhaymh ar alhnylnhyklyk sehkyngsiukysny mhut-layarhu lyhayarkkyeat. htiuhckarkiu darwidsny mhtmi garsmngkye aarhkittkiu alwnkyayarksayarkayarng-ruuswphnsa-yarng suutiurhaymh ar aruukellsiu pyulyk tanhkarrrwkpar raysar mimi tanhtwaykiu mutsittwng yiuhcayeat. aarhkittmngklny kynykylayar. isusny aruuhpyhceat. abhykyayarng ngarhtansiu swngky snny. aruukiu ngarasuanliussyhu sngtiusny htng-lyk ngarrhaymh aruuluphcayhkyngngar isuukiu swngkyslayar. isusny nnta-yarhtellsiu wngrmnylayarhu kywntiuaar siueat.

22

darwidsny htiuarpmhpyay adulanumngsiu bhaylwtyk rayarklayeat. suuahckiumyar asway amyiumy arapayarngtiusny kyarlyng suhtansiu swarkyeat. amhurayarksayarsu kywaytngsawarsuu hciitnyhcsayarsuu-a-payarngtiusny suhtanmh ar hcuwayky luulayrarhknrhishpyng darwidsny suutiukiu aupreat. htiuarpmh mayarbhpyng mij-parmyisiuswar mayarbhrrhngbhurngaar bhurarshkngsny kywntayar abhysipyu-tayarmumnykiu kywntayarmsibhellnay-

hcnwtwng kywntayarmibhsny htwklar
 kiuytayar htan naysarayarhkwngkiu
 paytayarmuuparhu lyhayarkshpyng ma-
 yarbhrrhngbhurnghtansiu swng darwidsny
 hkiunghkansayar umng naysnykarlptluan
 mibhtiusny mayarbhrrhngbhurnghtan-
 mhar naykyeat. thpn prayrhpkgdk
 hkiunghkansayar umng mnaynhng. htwk
 yudpynysiu swarlayarhu darwidaar sius-
 nyatiung darwidswar harrrtkayar nayeat.
 htiauhkar rhayarlusny gibarmyiu kun-
 payartwng shcpngaayarkmhar lhankiu
 kiunglyk kywnapayarngtiu sny hkyan-
 ranlyknyhcnwtwng darwidhngsuueat
 luutiussy payarkiyayarkgiu rhayarlukyar
 aiu bngyarmin amyiusartiu yayrhelleat-
 sarsny lymyar hcpyhcuayarmymyarkiu
 sngtiurhismyh waypayniungslayar.
 sngtiurhismyhkiu luuthayarngaup tra-
 rauparar hknhtarniungslayar. htiusiu
 pyuniungsayarkiyayarnng sngtiupayarngsny
 ngartbhk sngphwellkyslayar. ngarsarsny
 yayrhelleatsarnhng misaharyhpwellky-
 yarngiu tyayarkmyhmpyayar. ngaratwk
 tyayarkmyh wmmnny. ngarkywnsny ynay
 pyusny atlung ngarkiu hkyayarnngmya-
 yarnghcayhkyngnghar ngarsarnhiusayar
 kyayarngiu tyayarkmyhmpyayarbhell
 naykysnytkarhu ahkyanarantiaaar siulaysa-
 yar rhayarluuat kywnaup eduan amyusar
 dayargk yayrhelleatsarsny ahitupeatsar
 ahimlkrhirar nayarbmyiusiurayarkkya-
 yarngiu kywntayarmynngpareat. ahimlksny
 yayrhelleatsarabhiu htarwrbbhurarhtanta-
 yar maymyn hcarhcritkiung hpilittilu
 gayarlyteat htarkiu paypareathu kyarly-
 hayarklyhng rhngbhurngsny ahitupeatsar
 yjpurayarihht ahimlkngh suueataswayamy-
 iutnyhuusayar nayarbmyiu naysayar
 yjpurayarihhtayarngtiukiuk hkyar suu-
 tiussy ahtantayarsiu rayarklarkyeat. rha-
 yarlukluny ahitupeatsar narhtayarnghlayarhu
 siulyhng ahimlkk akywnuprhyparsny
 shkngihulyhayarkeat. rhayarlukluny sngnhng
 yayrhelleatsarsny abhykyayarnng ngartbhk
 sngphwellkysny. suusny ynaypysny-
 atiung ngarkiu punknhcayhkyngnghar
 sngsny munnhnghtarkiu pay suaabhiu
 bhurarshknghtantayar maymynpyetkarhu
 siusayar ahimlkk kiuytayareat kywnitiutwng
 darwidkellsiu abhysuusny shhcarrhisny.
 smktayarrhpyhpareat. hcayhkiungta-
 yarmuusayarsuu nntayar asrayrhisayarsuu
 hpyhpareat. htiukarl akywnupsny dar-
 widabhiu bhurarshknghtantayar maymyn-
 hcpyslayar. htiaumhu wayparhcaysa-
 yar. rhngbhurngsny kiuytayarkywnnhng
 kywntayareataswayamyiu thcuantya-
 yarkmyh apyhetngtayarmmuuparnhng
 kiuytayarkywnsny iamhukiu akyeangvaarh-
 pyngmyh msiparhu rhngbhurngaar lyha-
 yarklayeat. rhngbhurngk ahimlksngnhng
 sngreataswayamyiupayarngtiussy eknamh-

nasayhkanrmnyhu siulyk htarwrbbhurareat
 yjpurayarihhtiusny darwidbhkmhar nay
 suuppyaykyayarnngkiu sisayarlly ngaraarmk-
 yarmpyayarsayarkiyayarnng suutiukiuk lhny
 stkyhu hkyanranlykrhisayar hkyaysnytiuaar
 amintayarrhisayarlly rhngbhurngeat kywn-
 tiussy htarwrbbhurareat yjpurayarihhtikiuk
 mlupkyan bhell naykyeat. thpnrhngb-
 hurngk sngsnylhny yjpurayarihhtikiuk
 lupkyantayarhu dayargaar mintayarmuu
 snyatiung eduanamyiusar dayargsny lhny
 pitsngtiungkiu wtsayar yjpurayarihht rhhc-
 syngarpartiukiuk lupkyanshpyng htiaunay
 stlayeat. yjpurayarihht piungsayar na-
 yarbmyiukiulny tiuk yaryarkar minm
 suungy niuhciummhch nwar myny siutiukiuk
 htarnhnglupkyanlayeat. ahitupeat sarh-
 pyhcsayar ahimlkeatsartiutwng abyarsar
 amnyrhisayar suutyayarksny lwt dar-
 widrhirarsiu pyaylayeat. htarwrbbhurareat
 yjpurayarihhtikiuk rhayarlustkyayarngiu
 abyarsarsny darwidaar kyarpyayarsa-
 yarahkar darwidk eduanamyiusar dayargsny
 rhayarluuarpyayarmnyhu suukiutwaysa-
 yarmay ngarrimpieat. ngarsny sngreat
 aswayamyiupayarngtiukiuk sayhcayhky-
 ngngharpyumiparpyetkar. ngarnhng at u-
 nayparlayar. mhciurimnhng. ngaraskkiu
 rharsayarsuusny sngaskkiurhareat. ngar-
 nhngatuu nayparlayar. mhciurimnhng.
 ngarnhngatuuaylyhng bhaylwtparlimm-
 nyhu abyarsaraar pyayarsuueat.

23

hpilittiluutiussy kilmyiukiuk tiuk kayarknytl-
 ngtiukiuk luyyukyayarngiu darwidnsny
 kyarsayarahkar akywnupsny htiauhpilit-
 tiluutiukiuk swar lupkyanrparmylayarhu
 htarwrbbhuraraar maylyhayarklyhng htar-
 wrbbhurark swarlayar. hpilittiluutiukiuk lup-
 kyan kilmyiukiuk kytng layarhu darwidaar
 mintayarmuueat. darwideatluutiukluny
 ngartiussy yudpynypng kyayarkkyeat.
 htiumymhk kilmyiusiurayark hpilittibi-
 ulhkyaytiunhng hchcpyiungsayarahkarsar
 kyayarkhcrarrhiparsnytkarhu siukyeat.
 thpndarwidnsny htp htarwrbbhuraraar may-
 lyhayarklyhng htarwrbbhurark ht kilmyiusiu
 swarlayar. hpilittiluutiukiuk snglk ngarapm-
 nyhu mintayarmuusnyatiung darwidhng
 suueatluutiussy kilmyiusiuswar hpilit-
 tiluutiunhng tiukshpyng htiusuutiueat
 tirhcsarmmyarkiu yuu suutiukiuk kye-
 hcwasayar lupkyanhkyngaarhpyng stkyeat.
 htiusiudarwidnsny kilmyiukiuk kytnglayeat.
 ahimlkeatsar abyarsarsny darwidrhirar
 kilmyiusiu pyaylarsayarahkar sngtiungtayar
 parlykrayarklarstny. darwidnsny kilmyiu-
 siu rayarkkkyayarngiu rhayarlukyarlyhng
 bhurarshkngsny suukiu ngarlksiu apta-
 yarmuupye. tanhkarnhng knlnkyngghisayar
 myiuhellsiu wngshpyng ahkyuphkanlyk

naysrnyhu siulyk kilmyiusiu hchchkye dar-
 widnhng suueatluitiukiwi wiunghtarhkyng-
 nghar mimiluuapayarngtiukiwi hcuway-
 hcayeat. rhayarlusny mkayarngsayer
 akyannhng kyihcarsnykiu darwidsny si
 yjpurayarhit abyarsaraar sngtiungtayarkiu
 yuuhkellparhu siueat. htiuahkar darwidk
 israylamyieat bhurarshknghtarwrbhurar
 rhayarlusny kilmyiusiu lar kiuytayarky-
 wnatwk hpyksemnyhu akyanrhiskyiu
 skskkyapareat. kilmyiusartiusny aky-
 wnupkiu suueatlk apkyparlimmnylayar.
 kiuytayareat kywnkyarsnyatiung rha-
 yarlusny larparlimmnylayar. israylamyieat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbhurar kiuytayareatky-
 wnaar aminrhityarmuumnyakyayarng
 tayarngpnpareathu maylyhayarksayar
 htarwrbhurar rhayarlusny larlimmnyhu
 mintayarmueat. thpn darwidk kilmy-
 iusartiusny akywnupnhng akywnupeatlui-
 tiukiwi rhayarluksiu apkylimmnylayarhu
 maylyhayarksayar htarwrbhurar apky-
 parlimmnyhu mintayarmueat. htiuahkar
 darwidsny hkyayarkrarhkn rhisayar mim-
 iluutiunhng ht kilmyiumh htwkpyelyhng
 swarniung rararprpsiu swarkyeat. dar-
 widsny kilmyiumh alwtptyaykyayarngkiu
 rhayarlusnykyar kiuytiungmswarbell
 nayeat. darwidsny jihptayarngahchrhisayar
 taryarkiyutayarngkyartiuy nay rhayarlusny
 naytiung rharsayarlny suueatlk darwidkiu
 bhurarshkng aptayarmmuu. tranrayarahkar
 darwidsny jihptayarauprhi suueat askkiu
 stmnyhu rhayarlularsnykiu sisayarahkar
 rhayarluat saryayarnsnsny htdarwidrhinar
 tayaarapsiuswarpyelyhng bhurarshkng
 hkiulhuanaarkyehcayhkyngnghar htayarkm-
 lyk mhciurimnhng. sngsny kywnupabh
 rhayarluat lkmhlwt israylrhngbhurng hpy-
 hclimminy. kywnupsnylnysngaayarkmhar
 ararkyelimminy. htiusiuhpyhcmnykiu ky-
 wnupabhrhayarlusisnyhu siushpyng htiusu-
 unhncyayarktiusny htarwrbhurarrrhaytayar
 ptinyarnhpywellkpyemh darwidsny taya-
 raup nay yayarnsnsny mimiaiusiswareat.
 thpn jihpsartiusny rhayarluhirar gibarmy-
 iusilar darwidsny kywntayartiunayrar
 yayrhimunmyiu tayarngbhkmhar hkhiltay-
 arkyyu tayarngkyar punlyknaysnyhpyhc
 arhngmngkyekywhkyngsayer hcitarkyesny
 atiangkywtayarmuupar. htiusuuki
 arhngmngkye lktayarsiuapsayar amhusny
 kywntayartiutarrhiparhcayhu lyhayark-
 lyhng rhayarluk sngtiusny htarwrbhurar
 kayarngkyepaytayarmuasayarsuu hpyhc-
 parhcaysayar. sngtiusny ngarkiusnarkypye.
 yhkuswar pyngsngkylayar. suu punrhayarng
 nayarkiung abhysuu myngpyesnykiung
 hcuuhcmkylayar. suusny alwnlimmarsnykiu
 ngarkyareat. htiukyayarng suupunrha-
 yarnghkiulhuanrar arprptiukiwi sayhk-
 yarhchwarknyrhuisimthpyemh ngarhtansiu
 thpnlarkilyhng sngtiunhng atuungar-

liukmny. suusnyhtiupyny rhilyhng yudamy-
 iusar ahtayarngasayarngtiutwng ngarrhar
 htutmnnyhu mharhtarsnyatiung suutiusny
 ht rhayarluarng jihptayarsiuswarkyeat.
 darwidnhng suueatluitiusny mayarntay-
 ar yayrhimunmyiu tayarngbhklwngpyng
 rhikyeat. rhayarlusnylny luumyarhngtkw
 lar rharsnykiu darwidsny kyarpylnyhng
 kyayarkkyarmh htwkswar mayarntayar
 nayeat. rhayarlukyarpnynsayar mayarntay-
 ar darwidkiu liuk rhareat. rhayarlusny
 tayarngtbhkg darwidnhng suueatluitiusny
 tbhkg swarky rhayarlukiu kyayarkshpyng
 lwtayayarnkyihcarhcnwtwng rhayarluhng
 suueatluitiusny darwidnhng suueatlui-
 tiukiwi wiung bhmmilukypye. htiuahkar
 tmnrayarklar alyngamyn kywltayarmuu-
 par. hpilitlilitiusny pynytyarkiu
 tiuklarkyparpyehu rhayarluar kyarlyha-
 yarksayarkyayarng rhayarlusny darwidkiu
 liukrharrarmh pyn hpilitlilitiurhirarsiu
 hkyeswarlayeat. siuhpyhc htiurpkiu
 saylhmmlayakupamnyhpyng smutstny. dar-
 widsny htiurpmh swar anggaydimyiuny
 hkiunghkansayar arptiui naylayeat.

24

rhayarlusnylny hpilitlilitiutiukiwi liukrarmh
 pynlarsayarahkar darwidsny anggaydi-
 tayar rhipareathu kyarlyhayarkkylyhng
 israylamyiusarapayarngtiutwng rwayka-
 yarksayar luusuanhtayarngtiukiwi hkayar
 taysaritnayrar kyayarktayarngtiupa-
 yarmhar darwidnhng suueatluitiukiwi
 rharaanaysarnghar swarlayeat. lmnarmhar
 siuhkyanrhirsariurayark umngkiu twaysh-
 pyng rhayarlusny aipmnyhu wnglayeat.
 darwidnhngsuueatluitiusny htiumngnanh-
 pay tbhkhkyk naykyeat. darwideatlui-
 tiukiwi htarwrbhurar sngeatrnsuukiwi
 snglk ngarapmny. suu sngpyuhkyn-
 gtiungpyursayar ahkwngghilimminyhu
 kiuytayaraar aminpaytayarmuasayar nayrk
 rayarkparpyehu siukylyhng darwidsny
 ht rhayarlu wtlykrhisayar angkyeaa-
 yarkpiungkiu titsithcwar lhehpytlayeat.
 htiusiu rhayarluat angkyekiu lhehpyt
 misayarkyayarng darwidsny nayarkthpn
 nayarngtr htarwrbhurarpaytayarmuusa-
 yar bhisikkiuhkansayar ngararhngsny
 htarwrbhurarahkwngnhng bhisikhkan-
 suuhpyhcsayarkyayarng htiuarhngkiu
 htihkiukhkyngnghar ngarlksnsayar amhukiwi
 htarwrbhurar setartayarmuuparhcaysa-
 yaruhu mimiluitiuaarsishpyng rhayarlukiu
 htihkiukhcyhkyngnghar ahkwngmpay my-
 hctarlayeat. rhayarlusnylny ht umnghtellk
 htwkswarlayeat. htiunayark darwidsny
 ht umnghtellk htwklyk kywntayareat
 shkngarhngmngkyehu rhayarlu nayark
 hchshpyng rhayarlusny nayarksuikynysa-
 yarahkar darwidsny myaypayar uehky

pypwplyk darwidsny kiuytayareataky-
 iukiu hpykhkyngnghar rharkyansnyhu
 luuahkiupayarsayarhckarkiu abhykya-
 yarng narhtayarngtayarmuusny. ynay
 htarwrbbhurarsny umnghtellmhar kiuy-
 tayarukiu kywntayarlk aptayarmuukya-
 yarngkiu kynyrrhutayarmuupar. asktayarkiu
 sthcahykhkyngnghar ahkyiutiusny tiuktwnsa-
 yarlny kywntayarsny nhmyayarsayar hcitrhi
 ngarahngsny htarwrbbhurareat bhisikhkan-
 suu hpyhctayarmuu sayarkyayarng
 htiuarhngkiu htihkiukhkyngnghar ngarsny
 lkkiu msnhu akyanrhipareat. htiumht-
 par kywntayarabhhkynyrrhutayarmuupar.
 kywntayarlk angkyetayaraayarkpiungkiu
 kynyrrhutayarmuupar. asktayarkiu mst
 angkyetayaraayarkpiungkiu lhehpytru-
 anmyhsarpyusayarkyayarng kywntayar
 duheriukapychmrhi lwnkyuuhkyngapy-
 hcmrhikyayarngkiu simyngtayarmuupar.
 kiuytayarkiu mpyhcmharpar. siusayarlny
 kywntayaraskkiu staansayarngnar liuk
 rhartayarmuuparsnytkar. htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny kywntayarnhng kiuytayarhckp-
 yarmhar hcerngtayarmuuparhcaysayar.
 kywntayaraa pyhcmharsayarpyhckiu
 htarwrbbhurar sppaytayarmuuparhcaysa-
 yar. siurartwng kywntayarlksny kiuy-
 tayarapayarsiu mrayarkparhcaynhng.
 rhaypuanhckarlarsnyatiung siusayarsu-
 ulkmh siusayaramhuhtwktteat. siurartwng
 kywntayarlksny kiuytayarapayarsiu mra-
 yarkparhcaynhng. israylrhngbhurngsny
 abhysueeatatwkkyayarng kywllarta-
 yarmuusny. kiuytayarsny abhysuukiu
 liuk rhartayarmuusny. hkwaysayka-
 yarngkiu liuk rhartayarmuuslayar. hkwayl-
 haykiu liukrhartayarmuuslayar. siuhpyhc
 htarwrbbhurarsny trarsuukyeluptayarmu-
 parhcaysayar. kywntayarnhng kiuytayar
 hckpyarmhar hcerngtayarmuuparhcaysayar.
 kynyrrhu kywntayaramhukiu hcayarn-
 shpyng kywntayarkiu kiuytayarlkmh
 kylwhhtayarmuuparhcaysayarhu rhayarlu-
 aar lyhayarksueat. htiusiudarwidsny
 rhayarluuar akunahcng lyhayarksiupymh
 rhayarluk ngarsardarwid ngarkyarsayar
 hckarsansny snghckarsanlayarhumaylyhng
 asankiu lwhng ngiukywaylayeat. th-
 pnlny sngsny ngarhtksar trarhcayarngeat.
 sngakiukiu ngarhpyksayarlny sngsny
 ngar akiukyayjuupyupe. ngar abhy-
 siukyayjuupyusnykiu sngsny ynappypye.
 akayayarmmuukar htarwrbbhurarsny ngarkiu
 snglk aptayarmuusayarlny sngsny mstbhell-
 nayparsnytkar. luusny rnsuukiu twaylyhng
 hkmysarhewar lwhtlimmnylayar. siuh-
 pyhc sngsny ngarynaypyusayar kyayjuukiu
 htarwrbbhurar sptayarmuuparhcaysayar.
 yhkumhar sngsny hcngchcrhngbhurnghpy-
 hclimimnyhuong israyl niungngansny snglk
 tnylimmnyhuong ngaramhnsieat. siuhpyhc
 sngsny ngareatsarhcnymyasktiukiu msut-

sng ngaraswayamyiuhstell ngareatnarmkiu
 mpyrhngmnyakyayarng htarwrbbhurarkiu
 tiungtny ngaraarkyinsihkyngkiu pyula-
 yarhu darwidaarsiuupyemh darwidsny rha-
 yarluuar kyinsihkyngkiupyu rhayarlusny
 miminayarsiu swareat. darwidnhng su-
 ueatlutiusnylny hkiunghkansayararpsiu
 swarkyeat.

25

htiunayark rhmwaylsaysayarahkar is-
 raylamyiusarapayarngtiusny hcnyway
 ngiukyway mynyt mhkyngkiu pyushpyng
 rarmmyiutwng suueataim snggyiuhkyeat.
 darwidsny ht parntayarsiu swarlayeat.
 htiuahkar mayarnarp nay krmaylmyiu
 uhchcarmyarsayar suutuerhieat. htiusu-
 usny luukyeppyhc siusuanhtayarnng sit-
 htayarngkiu rhteat. krmaylmyiumhar
 siumwaykiu nyhpnayeat. htiusueatam-
 nykar narbl suueatmyaramnykar ab-
 higelltny. htiuminmsny uarnkayarnng
 asnglnlyheat. yayarkyarmuukar hkkhtnsa-
 yar sbhayarrhieat. siusayar amhukiulny
 pyutteat. karlkaswayamyiuhpyhceat. nar-
 blsny siumwaynyhp naykyayarngkiu darwid-
 sny tayar kyarlyhng lulgntkyiptiukiu hkayar
 narblrhkar krmaylmyiusiu swarkyeat.
 hcnyhcimkyesayar htiusuukiu ngarkiyuhcar
 nhutskpyayarmmymhar kiuytayarmhch
 kiuytayareataim kiuytayarnhng siungsmy-
 htiiu hkymarrhiparhcaysayar. kiuytayar
 siumwaynyhpsayar suumyarrhikyayarngkiu
 akywnupkyarpareat. akywnuptiuhng
 atuunaysayar kiuytayareat siuhntiukiu
 akywnuptiusny mpyhcmharpar. suutiusny
 krmaylmyiumhar naysayar karlptluan su-
 tiuhchcar thcuanthkumy h mpyayarkpar.
 kiuytayareat lulgntiukiu maymynpartayar.
 suutiusny pyayarkylimny. htiukyayarng
 kywnupeat lulgntiusny rhaytayar myknhar-
 rkyparhcay. akywnuptiusny mngglarnay
 rayarkypareat. lktayar rheismyhiu kiuya-
 yarkywnmyar kiuytayareatsar darwidaar
 snartayarmuuparhu nhutskrmnyakya-
 yarmgmharhtar lwhtliukeat. darwideat
 lulgntiusny narblhtansiu rayarksayarahkar
 darwidmharhtarsmyhsayar hckartkiukiu
 pynpyayarpyelyhng titsithewar naykyeat.
 narblklny darwidkar abhysuunny. yayrhel-
 leatsarkar abhysuunny. yhkukar shkngkiu
 punknsayar kywnmyarpartkar. ngarsny
 ngarsiumwaykiu nyhpsayarsuutiabhiu pyn-
 gsgnsayar ngarmun ngarray ngaramellsarkiu
 yuu ngarmsisayar luutiaarpayrmnylayarhu
 darwideat lulgntiuarpyayarsieat. dar-
 wideat lulgntiusny lhnyswar htihchkaralu-
 anhcuantiukiu darwidaarpylnyhayarkkyeat.
 darwidklny luutiung mimihtarkiu hkarhc-
 nyhchayhu mimilutiuarsiuyluk mimihtarkiu
 hcnylayeat. luulayrartiusny darwid na-
 yarksiuliukyeat. nhhcartiusny uhchcar

phchcnymyarkiu hcayarnng naykyeat.
lulngtyayarksny narblmyar abhigelllhtan-
siuswar darwidsny akywnuptiushkngkiu
nhutskaansayarnghar tmntiukiu tayarmh-
hcaylwht akywnuptiushkngsny suutiukiu
sellpareat. htiusuutiusny kywntayarti
alwnkyayjuupyuparpye. kywntayarti
tayarmhar nay suutiunhngpayarngh-
hayarsayar karlptluanarhuanmhkan
uhchcarthcuanthkumyh mpyayarkpar.
kywntayarti
suhtiun suutiunhng pa-
yarnghbayarsayar karlptluan suutiusny
naynyahcnykwykarlyk naykypareat.
siuhpyhc shkngmsny abhysiupysngsnykiu
kynrhushngkyngpartayar. akywnuptiu
shkngnhng aimsuuaimsar apayarngtiu
bhaypyumnyhu hcerngparpye. shkngsny
adhmmuluuhpyhcsayarkayarngh abhysumh
mpayarmlyhayarkwanparhu siulaysayar
abhigelllsny munluannhhecrar hcpyhcrnyb-
huunhcluan hkykpyesayar siungchakayarngh
payarkpayarkngarehpar hcpyhcehkiayark
apywttrrar sngbhayarshpse pynypayarn-
hhecrartiukiu alyngamyn yuu mynytiua-
payarnghpyelyhng ngarrhaymhar swarky.
ngarliukmnyhu kywntiuaar siueat. lngnar-
bkiu alyhngmpyayar. mynykiu hcelykswar
tayarnghkyayrngh snglhnynhcnytwngh
darwidhng suueatlutiusny tbbk thkyk snglar
tyayarknhng tyayark twaykyuankyeat.
htiusiumtwaymhe darwidk akyhcnghchc
htiusuueat uhchcar thcuanthkukiumyh
mpyayarkhcahykngnghar tayar suupi-
ngsmyhtiukiu ngarsny ahkynynhehcaayarngh
parpyetkar. ngarkayarnghsayar amhuatwk
mkayarngh sayar amhukiu suupyuparpyetkar.
nkhpy n miughlgsayarahkar narblnhng
siungsayar suuapayarngtiutwngh yayar-
yarthcuantayarkkiu ngarkhynhtarlhyng
htiumymhm htarwrbbhursny darwideat
rnsuutiuaar pyutayarmuuhcaystnyhu
siunhngpye. abhigelllsny darwidkiu myn-
gsayarahkar mynypayark alyngamynsng-
pyelyhng darwidrhaytwng myaypayarmhar
uenywhthky suueat hkyayrngh wptwarlyk
kywnmshkng apyhchrhismyhhkiu kywn-
mhkanparmny. kiuytayareat kywnmsny
nartayarlyhayarksayar ahkwngkiu payta-
yarmuupar. kiuytayareat kywnmhckarkiu
narnyayarngtayarmuupar. htiaudhmlu
narblkiu kywnmshkng mhttayarmmuu-
parnhng. suueatamnyсны suueatsbha-
yarngh nyenywtpareat. suueatamnykar
narbl. suueat sbhayarkar miukhyng-
pyhcestny. shkngghcaylwhttayarmuusayar
lulngtiukiu kiuytayar kywnmsny mmyng-
par. yhkumhar kywnmshkng kiuytayarsny
luuaskkiu sthkyngnghar mswarmnyakya-
yarngh kyulknghng kiuyamhukiu hcayarngh
apyhcdnmpaymnyakyayarngh htarwrbbhurar
setartayarmuusnyhpyhc htarwrbbhurar
setartayar kiuytayarasklny rhngtayarmuus-
nyatiung akyiutayarkiu hpykseliusayar

kiuytayareat rnsuutiusny narblkellsiu hpy-
hckyparhcaysayar. yhkumhar kiuytayareat
kywnmsny shknghtansiu sayarnghkellsayar
lksayarnghkiu kywnmshkngnayarktayarsiu
liuksayar lulngtiu aarpayhcaytayarmu-
par. kiuytayareat kywnmaphyhckius-
nyhkantayarmuupar. kywnmshkngsny
htarwrbbhurarbhkmhar hchctiuksayarkya-
yarnghng tskluankiuytayarapyhctnghcrar
ahkwngmrhisayarkayarngh htarwrbbhu-
rarsny kywnmeatshkngabhiu hkiunghkan
myellmyansayar aimkiu tnsayarkta-
yarmuulimny. kiuytayareat askkiu
staansayarnghar luuahkyiutiusny ht
rharsayarnly kiuytayareat bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhursny kywnmshknggeat askkiu
askhtup nhayarnghpwelltayarmuulimny.
kiuytayareat rnsuutiuaaskkiumuukar layarkl-
whellhtellk phckellsiu phctayarmuulimny.
htarwrbbhurar gtihtartayarmuusnyatiung
kiuytayar kyayjuupyu israylamyiukiu auph-
ciuhcahykngnghar hknhtartayarmuusa-
yarahkar kywnmeat shkngkiuytayarsny
akyayarnghmrhibhell luuaskkiu stmis-
ayarkayarnghng kiuyamhukiu hcayarngh
apyhcdnmpaymisayarkayarnghng kywnmeat
shkngkiuytayarsny hciitnyihungyhykng
kiuytiungkiuyapyhctnghkyngnhng knglw-
tayarmuuparhcaysayar. htarwrbbhurar
sny kywnmeat shkng kyayjuupyuta-
yarmuupayemh kiuytayareat kywnmkiu
aayarkmaytayarmuuparhu lyhayarklayeat.
darwidklny nyayngarngh twayhcahykng-
nghar sngkiu hcaylwhttayarmuusayar
israylamyueat bhurarshknghtarwrbbhu-
rarsny mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny.
sngpaysayarakyanly mngglarrhihcaystny.
nyayngarsny luuaskkiu staansayarngh-
har mswarmnyakyayarngh kyulknghng
kiuyamhukiu hcayarngh apyhcdnmpaym-
nyakyayarngh setarsayarsngsnylny mngglar-
rhihcaystny. akyhcnghchc sngkiu ngarmy-
hngsellrmnyakyayarngh setartayarmuusayar
israylamyueat bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurar
askrhngtayarmuusnyatiung sngsnyngarnghng
twayhkyngnghar alyngamynlyhng
akyhcnghchc nkhpy n miughlgsayarahkar
narbleat luuyayarkyar thcuantayarkki-
umyh ngarkhynmhtarhu abhigelllaar pya-
yarsiyuk suusayarnghkellsayar lksayarnghkiu
suueatlkmmhkan yuu sngsny nayraraimsiu
ngyimwphcwarswarlayar. snggeat hckarkiu
ngarnarhtayarnghpye. snggeat myknharkiu
htayark naymnyhusiulayeat. abhigell-
lsnylny narblhtansiu pynswar susny
rhngbhurngeat pwellkellsiusayar pwellkiu
mimiain hkanshpyng yhcmuu hciitrh-
nglnlyknaysayarkayarngh miughlmngmhe
myarsny alyhngmpyayar. miughlgh narblsa-
yarksayar hcpyhcrnyarhinkunsayarahkar
htiuamhumyarkiu myarpyayarnshpyng
susnynhluansay kyayarkkellsiu hpy-
hceat. syrklayarklwnmh htarwrbbhursny

dnhktayarmuushpyng narblsayeat. narblsaykayarngkiu darwidkarsayarahkar ngarhkanrsayar krelllhyngamhukiuhcayarng narblklmh nhuttayarmuu kiuytayarkywnkiu duhcriuknhng knglwhtchaytayarmuusayar htarwrbhurarsny mngglarhityayarmuuhcaystny. htarwrbhurarsny narblpyusayar duhcriukkiu suuhkayarngpayarsiu pynrayarkhchaytayarmuupyehusieat. thpnluukiuhcaylwht abhigelllnhng lkhtphkyngnghar nhutsklayeat. darwideat kywntiusny abhigellrhirar krmaylmyiusiu rayarkysarahkar darwidsny shkngmnhng lkhtphkyngnghar kywntayartiukiuhcaylwhtparpyehu pyayarsiuylhng abhigelllsny ht myaypayarmhar pypwplyk kywnmsny kywnmshkngeat kywntiu hkyaykiu saysayar kywnminmhpyhchcaysayarhu siupymh alyngamnyht miminayarkliuk kywnmgaryayarkparlyk mynyhceshpyng darwidhchaylwhtsayar luutiunhng tkwliuk darwideathkngpwn hpyhclayeat. darwidsny yayjraylmyiusiu ahinayarngkiulny sim htiuminmnhhcayarktiusny suueat hkngpwnhpyhckyeat. rhayarlusny mimismehpyhcsayar darwideat myarmihkarliuk glimmiyusarhpyhcsayar lellrheatsar hparltiaarpayhcarnhngpye.

26

thpnjhsartihsny rhayarlurhirar gibarmyiu-siular darwidsny yayrhimunmyiurhaymhar hhkiltayarng punrhayarng nayparsnymhut-layarhu lyhayarklyhng rhayarlusny ht rwaykayarksayar israylluusuanhtayarng-parlyk jhptayar darwidkiu rharhkyngng-harswarlayeat. rhayarlusny yayrhimun-myurhay hhkiltayarngpayarlmmarmhar tphkyeat. darwidsny tayarnay rha-yarluliukrharkayayarkkiu simyngsayaarahkar suulyhiutiukiuhcaylwht rhayarlurayarkkya-yarngkiu atpsieat. htiuahkar darwidsny htswar rhayarlu tphkyrararpsiarayark-shpyng rhayarlunhng biulhkyupmng nayreatsar aarbnar aiprararpkiu kynyrru-layeat. rhayarlusny rhtartpaly aiplyk tpsartihsny ptlny nayrarkykyeat. dar-widklny rhayarlurhirar tpsiu ngarnhng atuu abhysuuliukmnyynyhu hittiamyiusar ahimlknhng jayruyareatsar ywarbhnye abhirhelltiukiuh maylyhng abhirhellk ky-wntayar liukparmyihu lyhayarksyatiung darwidhng abhirhelltihsny nynyahkar tpsarmyarrhirsarsiu swar rhayarlusny rhtartpaly aippyayarkly hantayarsny hka-yarngnganar myay hciuklyk aarbnarnhng tpsarmyartihsny ptlny aiplykrhikyeat. ab-hirhellklny bhurashkngsny kiuytayareat rnsuukiuh kiuytayarkly ynayaptayarmuupye. htiukyayarnng kywntayarsny myaytiungaa-yarnghannhng thkyktnyhtiuparrhchayhu kywntayar tayarnngnpareat. nhhchkyk-

tiungaayarnng mhtiuparhu darwidkiu lyha-yarksayarlny darwidksuukiuh mpyunhng. htarwrbhurarhkwngnhng bhisikhkansayar suukiuh abhysuu apyhclwhtlyk htihkiukni-ungsnnyhu abhirhellaar pynsieat. thpn-darwidk htarwrbhurarask rhngtayarmuus-nyatiung dnhtktayarmuunmy. siumhut suusayhkyinrayarklimmy. siumhut hchctiukrar asksuanlimmy. htarwrbhur-ar paytayarmuusayar bhisikhkansuukiuh ngarmhtihiukmnyakyayarnng htarwrbhurar setartayarmuuparhchaysayar. siurartwng hkayarngrngtayarnarmharrhisayar lhanta-yarnhng raybhuukiuh yuu swarkykunaanhu siulyk lhantayarnhng raybhuukiuh rha-yarlukhakarngngnark yuu swarkyeat. abhysuumyhm msimmyng abhysuumyhm mniu kyechwarsayar aiphkyngghpyng htarwrbhur-ar aiphchaytayarmuusayarkyayarnng htiusu-uapayarngtihsny aippyayarkyeat. htiuahkar darwidsny kyysayarkhyiung tbhksiukuu waysayar tayarnghtip apayarmharpkyk aiuaarbnar sngsny mhtuuslayarhu luum-yarnhng nayrsar aarbnarkiu hhclayeat. aarbnark rhngbhurngkiu hhcsayarsngkar abhysuunhyhu pynmaylyhng darwidk sngsnnyayarkyarmhutlayar. israylamyiu sngnhngabhysuu tuusny. siuhpyhc sngeat-shkng rhngbhurngkiu abhykayayarngh-cayarnsny. sngeatshkng rhngbhurngkiu staansayarnghar luutyayarkwnglaypye. sngpyusayaramhusny mlyayarkpt. htar-wrbhurarhkwngnhng bhisikhkansayar sngeatshkngkiu mhchayarngsayarkyayarnng htarwrbhurar askrhngtayarmuusnyatiung sngsny asayhkanhtiukpayeat. hkayarngrng-tayarnarmhar htarsayar rhngbhurngeat lhantayarnhng raybhuutayarrhisny mrhis-nykiu kynyrrulayarhu aarbnaraarpyayars-ueat. rhayarlusny darwidhckarsankiu si ngarsardarwid ngarkyarsayar hckarsansny snghckarsanlayarhu maylyhng darwidk kywntayarhckarsanmhnpareat. kywnta-yarshkngarhngmngkyehu lyhayarklayeat. thpnardarwid shkngsny kiuytayarkywnkiu abhykayayarnng isiliukrhartayarmuusny. kywntayarsny abhysiupyparsny. kywn-tayarabhyappyhc rhiparsny. yhkumhar kywntayarshkng rhngbhurng kiuytayarky-wntayarhckarkiu narnyayarnngtayarmuupar. htarwrbhurarsny kiuytayarkiu kywnta-yartbhk nhiasayartayarmuusny mhnlyhng yjpaujayarkhyngkiu lkhkantayarmuuparhchaysayar. siumhut luusartiuh nhias-yarsny mhnlyhng htarwrbhurar rhaytayar kyinhkyngkiu hkankyparhchaysayar. aky-a-yarnmuukar suutiuk swartayar. ahkyart-parsayar bhurartiukiuh wtpyutayarhu siulyk kywntayarkiu htarwrbhurareat amwayta-yarmyay mnayhchaykyngnghar ynaypng nhnghtutkyparsnytkar. siuhpyhc kywnta-yaraswaysny htarwrbhurarhchaytayar myay-siu mkyparhchaynhng. akyayarnmuukar

luasny nguankiu tayarngpayarmharliuk
rharskellsiu isayrlrhngbhurngsny hkwayl-
haykiu rharhkyngnghar htwktayarmu-
parpyetkarhu lyhayarksiueat. rhayarlukl-
ny ngarpyhcmharparpye. ngarsardarwid
pynlarpar. sngsny ynayngaraskkiu nhmya-
yarsayarkyayarnng nayarkthpn sngkiu
ngarmnyhnyssell. ngarsny luumiukhpy-
hceat. alwn mharywngpyehu siusayar
darwidk rhngbhurnghantayarrhipareat.
lulngtyayarklar yuuhcaytayarmuapar.
luuaseasetiusny hpyayarngmtkyng shch-
carhcayarnghkyngrhisnyatiung htarwrbbu-
rarsny akiuki sppaytayarmuaparhcaysa-
yar. htarwrbburarsny ynay kiuytayarkiu
kywntayarl aptayarmuusayarlny htarwr-
burarpaytayarmuusayar bhisikkhansuuki
kywntayarmhthiukpar. ynay kiuyta-
yaraskkiu kywntayar nhmyayarsny nnytu
kywntayaraskkiu htarwrbburarmhmyayar
kywntayarkiu hkpsimsayar dukkhktellk
kynhuttayarmuaparhcaysayaru pynly-
hayarklyhng rhayarluk ngarsardarwid
sngsny mngglarrhiparhcaysayar. pyu-
layrarar aayarnmgyngharhcaysayaru
darwidaarsiuypemh darwidsny htwkswar
rhayarlusnylny miminayrarsiu pynlayeat.

27

thpndarwid ngarsny rhayarlukhpyng
suanrhuanrsayar ahkyinrayarklimmny.
siuhpyh hpilittipynysiu alyngamyn pyay-
yarngeat. snyhtkkayarngsayar ararmrhi.
siupulyhng rhayarlusny isayrlpynnytwng
ngarkiu rharmtwayniungkyayarnngkiu
silyk aarlyayar suulkmh ngarlwtlim-
nyhu akyanrhisnyatiung mimi parsayar
luuhkyayarkrarnhngtkw ht garsmngma-
yarhksaaraahkit htansiukuuswarkyeat.
darwidnhng suueatlumyartiuisny aseae
mimisarmyarpark garsmyiu aarhkitmng-
tanmhar naykyeat. darwidmyarnhhyayark
mayjaylmyiusuu ahinayarnghng narblmyar
krmaylmyiusuu abhigellparstny. darwidsny
garsmyiusiu pyayswarkyayarnngkiu rha-
yarlusny kyar nayarkthpnmluikmrharbell
nayeat. darwidsny aarhkitmnghtan-
siung kywntayarsny rhaytayarmykn-
harrsnymhnyhng kywntayarnayhcrar
tayarrwartwarkiu snartayarmuapar. ki-
uytayar kywnsny myiutayar kiuytayar
nhngatuu abhykayayarnng nayrarsnyhu
lyhayarklaysayar htiunay aarhkitm-
ngsny jikltmyiuki payeat. htiukyayarnng
nyaytiungaayarnng yudrhngbhurngtiusny
jikltmyiuki piungkyeat. darwidsny hpi-
litipyny naysayar nayrkpayarnngkar tnhh-
nhng laylhcaystny. tranrayarahkar dar-
widnhng suueatluiuisny swar gayrhurilu
gayrjlilu aarmkluiuki tiukkyeat hti-
luumyitiuisny rhaykarl rhurmyiulmmhch
aellguttupynytiungaayarnng amyellnaysa-

yarsuu hpyhcsstny. htiupynykiu darwidsny
lupkyan yayarkyarminm thcuantayarkki-
umyh askhkymrsarmpay. siu nwar myny
kularaup awttnsartiuki simyuu aarhk-
itmnghtansiu pynswarlayeat. aarhkitmngk
sngtiuisny ynayabhyarpsiu swar tiuksnnyhu
maysayar darwidk yudpynytiungayrbhk
yayrmaylpynytiungayrbhk kaynipynta-
yarnghbksi swar tiukparsnyhu lyhayarkeat.
htiuisu darwidpuyepuhy garsmyiuislar sit-
ngkyarpyayarmnysuomrhicayhkyngghar
yayarkyarminm thcuantayarkkiuumyh
askhkymrsarmpay. darwidsny hpi-
litipyny naysayar karlptluan htiupyny-
layrhieat. aarhkitmngk darwidsny mimikiu
mimiluumyiu alwnhcksuprwanrharsnytiun-
gaayarnng pyupe. siuhpyh ngarhtan
ahcnykywnhkanlimmnyhu darwidhckarkiu
yuanlyksieat.

28

htiukarl hpilittiluutiusny isayrl amyuki
hchctiukaansayarnghar biulhkyaymyarkiu
hcuwaykyeat. aarhkitmngkly sngsny
luumyarpark ngarnhng liukhchctiuk-
swarmnykiu sksk sbhayarkylayaru
darwidaarsiuylhng darwidk akyhcnghchc
kiuytayarkywnsny abhysiuypuniungsnykiu
kiuytayarsny sitayarmuulimmnyhu lyha-
yarksayar aarhkitmngk siuhpyhcsngkiu
ngarashcayarnng biulhkyup arar ngarhkn-
mnyhupynpyareat. htiukarl rhmwtiun-
rhisaylwnpye. isayrlamyiuserpayarngtiusny
ngiukywaymyntmhkyngkiu pyulyk suuk-
iusuunayrnng rarmmyiu snggyiuhkypye.
rhayarlusny hcunngh ntwngpayarngtiuki
tpynyluantwng sutsngpyrhngnhngpye.
htiuaahkar hpilittiluutiusny hcuway rhun-
ngmyiumhar tphkykyeat. rhayarlusnylny
isrl amyisusarparngtiuki hcuwayhcy
suutiusny gilbayarmyiumhar tphkykyeat.
rhayarlusny hpilittilualuanarngkiu myn-
gsayarahkar kyayark alwntunhupsayar
hctihluan rhieat. htarwrbburarsny
maylyhayarksayarlny htarwrbburarsny htu-
utayarmmuu. aipmkaarhpyngng urimaarh-
pyngng prarhpkkaarhpyngng htuutayarmmu.
htiuaahkarhayarluk ntwngminmkiu rharky-
layar. ngarswar maymynmnyhu kywntiuaar
siusnyatiung kywntiuk andgayarmyiumhar
ntwngminmtayarkrhipareath lyhayark-
sayar rhayarlusny awtlell htiuhkyarsayar
ayayarnngkiu sayarnglyk nynyahkar luun-
hcyayarknhngtkw htiuinmmsiesuswar
rayarkpyelyhng sngpayarngsayar ntuki
amhepyu sngaarngarpyayarmnysuuki
bhayarparlayaru tayarngpnlayeat. min-
mkiu rhayarlupusayaramhu hcunngh
ntwngtiuki tpynyluantwng sutsng-
pyrhngsayar amhuki sngsny silykngh
ngarkiu sayhcyhkyngnghar abhykya-
yarnng ngaraskkiu kyayarchmsnyhu

pynpyayarsayar rhayarluk htarwrbbhurar
 askrhngtayarmuusnyatiung iamhukuyayarn
 abhyaphcmymh mrayarkrhu htarwrbbhu-
 rarkiu tiungtny kyinsiulayeat. minmklny
 abhysuukiu ngarbhayarrmnynyhu may-
 lyhng rhayarluk rhmwaylkiu bhayarparhu
 siueat. minmsny rhmwaylkiu myngsa-
 yarahkar kyesayarasanhnng aayarhhc
 kiuytayarsny kywnmklu abhykuyayarn
 lnhycharsny. kiuytayarsny rhayarluhpyhc-
 pareathu rhayarluaarsilyhng rhngbbhurng
 mhciurimhnng. abhyararkiu myngsnnyhu
 maysayar minmk myaykyehtellk bhu-
 rartklarsnykiu kywnmmyngparsnyhu
 lyhayarkeat. abhysiusayar ayayarngsa-
 yarnsnnyhu maypynsayar luuaiutklar-
 pareat. wtluanhkyuanlyk rhipareathu
 lyhayarkpynlyhng rhmwaylpyhckya-
 yarkgiu rhayarlusny ripmilyhng myapa-
 yar uenywhtpypw lyknayeat. rhmwaylklny
 sngsny ngarkiu nhayarkrhklyk abhykya-
 yarg bhayarsnyhu rhayarlukiu maysayar
 rhayarluk akywnupsny alwnsngrellhkyngsi-
 urayarkparpye. hpilittiluutiusny hchctiuk
 kypareat. bhurarshkngsny akywnupkiu
 hcwntayarmuupye. prayarhpkkaarh-
 pyng htutayarmmuu. aipmkkaarhpyng
 htutayarmmuu. akywnup sny abhysi-
 upyurmnykiu kiuytayarpyhchayhkyngnghar
 kiuytayarkiu akywnuphkiayarpypedu
 pyayarsieat. rhmwaylklny htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny sngkiu hcwn sngnrbhk hpyhcta-
 yarmuusny mhnlyhng ngarkiu abhykya-
 yarg maymynsny. htarwrbbhurararsny
 ngaraarhpyng mintayarmuusnyatiung
 sngpyutayarmuupye. htarwrbbhurararsny in-
 iungngankiu snglkmhnht sngaimnehkyng
 darwidaarpaytayarmuupye. akyayarn-
 muukar sngsny htarwrbbhurareat hckar-
 tayarkiu narmhtayarn. pyngchwarsayar
 amykkui aarmlkamyiu mhcerngsayaarkya-
 yarg htarwrbbhurararsny iamhukiu ynay
 sng rayarkhcaytayar muupye. htiumht-
 parsngnhng israylamiuki hplittiluutiu
 lk aptayarmuumny. nkhpynnay sngnhng
 sngestsartiusny ngarnhgatuarhilimny.
 htarwrbbhurararsny israyllu aluanarngkiu
 hpilittiluutiulk aptayarmuumnyhu siueat.
 htuiuhkar rhayarlusny myaypayarmhar
 alyarpypwplellnay rhmwaylchckaryayarn
 alwn kyayarkrwaneat. tnaynhng tny-
 nluan abhyahcarkiumyh mhcarbhellnaysa-
 yarkyayarn aarkunpye. htiuminmsnylar
 rhayarlu alwnhctinyhcsnykiu mynglyhng
 kiuytayarkywnmsny kiuytayarhckarkiu
 narhtayarnparpye. kiuyaskkiu mnhmya-
 yarbhell kiuytayarmintayarmuusayar
 hckarkiu narhtayarnparpye. siuhpyhc
 yhkukiuytayar kywnmeat hckarkiu narhta-
 yarngtayarmuupar. hcarherarannyngkiu
 rhaytayar tngparrhca. kiuytayarky-
 wswarsayarahkar aarpnyhchayhkyngnghar
 hcartayarkayarpahu lyhayark sayarlny

29

hpilittiluutiusny biulhkyayapayarngtiuki
 aarhpkmyiumhar hcwayhchaykyeat. is-
 rayl luitiusny yayiraylmyiumhar rhisayar
 hcmraytwnganar tphkykyeat. hpilit-
 timngtiusny luutrartp thtayarngtpahc-
 nyatiung hkyeswarshpyng darwidnng
 suueat luitiusny nayarktp aarhkitm-
 ngnhngatuu liukkyeat. hpilittimngtiuklny
 sngnhngliuksayar htiusuutiusny abhysu-
 unnyhumaylyhng aarhkitmngk isusny
 israylrhngbbhurng rhayarluatkywn dar-
 wid hpyhcsnymhutlayar. kyarmyngchw-
 ar ngarhtanmharnaypye. ngarhtansiu yarark-
 sayarnaymhhc ynaytiungaayarn suap-
 yhctngchcar thcuantkkukiumyh mtwayhu
 hpilittimngtiuaar pyayarsiusayarlny hpilit-
 timngtiusny hcitsiulyk isuu pynparhca.
 mngnayrarhksayar arpsiu swarnayparhca.
 ngartiunghatuu hchctiukmliukhcaynhng.
 hchctiukrartwng ngartiur nrbhk naymnykiu
 hciurimhcarrrhieat. suusny suushkngat
 hcitkiu pyayhchayhkyngnghar abhysiu-
 niungsnny. ngartiuluumyareat askkiu ap
 pyuniungsnymhutlayar. rhayarluhta-
 yarnghatayarn darwid asayarngsayarn
 stlayhcwtkarhu alhnylhnyklyk sehkyng-
 siuksayarahkar alwidwidiu rnysayarn
 sehkyngsiuksynmhutlayarhu apyhct-
 ngsayarkyayarn aarhkitmngsny darwid-
 kiuh hkyar akyhcnghche htarwrbbhurar
 askrhngtayarmuusnyatiung sngsny hpya-
 yarngmthcwar pyupye. ngarnhgatuu
 tpmhutprng sngswarlarpyumuuhkyngkiu
 ngaraarpye. sngsny ngarhtansiuayark-
 sayar naymhhc ynaytiungaayarn sng
 apyhckiu mtway. siusayar hpilittim-
 ngtiusny sngkiu aliumhkiu. siuhpyhc
 yhkungyimwphcwar pynswartayar. hpilit-
 timngtiukiuh hcitsiuhchayhkyngnghar mpyu-
 parnhnghusiusayar darwidk kywnayarsny
 kywnayarsrhng rhngbbhurngeat rnsu-
 utiukiuh hchctiukmswarhchayhkyngnghar
 abhysiu pyubhisny. kiuytayarhtanmh-
 ar naysmyh karlptluan ynaytiungaayarn
 abhyaphckiu twaytayarmuusnyhu aarh-
 kitmngaar maylyhayarksayar aarhkitmngk
 sngsny ngarrhaymhur bhurarshkngat
 kayarnkgntmkeltsiu kayarngsnykiu ngar-
 sieat. siusayarlny ngartiunghatuu hchc-

tiukmliukhcaynhnghu hpilittimngtiusny
hcerngkypye. siuhpyhc sngnhngliuk-
larsayar sngshkngcat kywntiunhngatuu
nannkhcayarhcayarht miughngsayaarahkar
pynswartayarhu darwidaar siusnyatiung
darwidnhng suueat luutiusny nannkhca-
yarhcayarht hpilittipynysiu pynswarkyeat.
hpilitti luutiusnylny yayjaylmyiusiu
hkyeswarkyeat.

30

hpilittiluutiusny biulhkyayapayarngtiukiu
aarhpkmyiumhar hcuwayhcaykyeat. is-
rayl luutiusny yayjaylmyiumhar rhisayar
hemrattyungnganar tphkykyeat. hpilit-
timngtiusny luutiarpt thtayarngtpahc-
nyatiung hkyeswarshpyng darwidnhng
suueat luutiusny nayarktp aarhkitm-
ngnhngatuu luukkyyeat. hpilittimngtiuklny
sngnhngliuksayar htiusuutiusny abhysu-
unnyhumaylyhng aarhkitmngk isusny
isaylrhngbhurng rhayarluatkywn dar-
wid hpyhcsnymhutlayar. kyarmynghcwar
ngarhtnmharnaypye. ngarhtansiu rayar-
sayaamaymhbc ynaytiungaayarnng suuapy-
hctngghcar thcuantthkukiumyht mtwayhu
hpilittimngtiuaar pyayarsiusayarlney hpilit-
timngtiusny hcitsiulyk isuu pynparhcay.
mngnayrarhkysayar arpsiu swarnayparhcay.
ngartiunhngatuu hchctiukmliukhcaynhng.
hchctiukrartwng ngartiunrbnhk naymnykiu
hciurimhcarriheat. suusny suushkngcat
hcitkiu pyayhcayhkyngnghar abhysiupyu-
niungsnny. ngartiuluumyareat askkiu ap-
pyuniungsnymhutlayar. rhayarluat-
ayarnghatayarnng darwid asayarngsayarnng
stlayhcwtkarhu alhnylhnyklyk sehkyng-
siukysayaarahkar idarwidkiu rnysayarnng
sehkyngsiukysnymhutlayarhu apyhct-
ngsayarkyayarnng aarhkitmngsnny darwid-
kiu hkayar akyhcnghchc htarwrbbhurar
askrhngtayarmhusnyatiung sngsnny hpya-
yarngmthcwar pyupye. ngarnhngatuu
tpmhutprng sngswarlarpyumuuhkyngkiu
ngaraarpye. sngsnny ngarhtansiyayark-
sayar naymhbc ynaytiungaayarnng sng
apyhckiu mtway. siusayar hpilittim-
ngtiusny sngkiu aliumrhiky. siuhpyhc
ykhungyimwphcwar pynswartayar. hpilit-
timngtiukiu hcitsiuhcayhkyngnghar mpyu-
parnhnghusiusayar darwidk kywntayarsny
kywntayarshkng rhngbhurngeat rnsu-
tiukiu hchctiukmswarhcayhkyngnghar
abhysiu pyubhisny. kiuytayarhtanmhar
naysmyh karlptluan nyaytiungaayarnng
abhyapyhckiu twaytayarmuusnyhu aarh-
itmngaar maylyhayarksayar aarhkitmngk
sngsnny ngarrhaymhar bhararshkngcat
kayarnngkngtmnkellsiu kayarnngnykiu ngar-
sieat. siusayarlney ngartiunhngatuu hchc-
tiukmliukhcaynhnghu hpilittimngtiusny
hcerngkypye. siuhpyhc sngnhngliuk-

larsayar sngshkngcat kywntiunhngatuu
nannkhcayarhcayarht miughngsayaarahkar
pynswartayarhu darwidaar siusnyatiung
darwidnhng suueat luutiusny nannkhca-
yarhcayarht hpilittipynysiu pynswarkyeat.
hpilitti luutiusnylny yayjaylmyiusiu
hkyeswarkyeat.

31

hpilittiluutiusny isaylluutiukiu hchc-
tiuk isaylluutiusny rnsuurhaymhar
pyayshpyng gilbayartayarnngpayarmhar
ahtiahkiuknhng lellsaykyeat. hpilittilu-
tiusny rhayarlumngnhng suueatsartiukiu
pynghtnhcwar liuk rhayarluatksar yunsn
abhindp maylhkirwh tiukiu stkyeat. hchc-
tiukrartwng rhayarlusny alwnhkanreat.
laysmartiu phcsayar myharmhn alwn-
narsayarkyayarnng lknksayarnglungkiu
hkayarpelyhng snghtarkiu htut ngarkiu
htiulayar. siumhut arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
mhkansayarlutiusnylar ngarkiuhtipyemh
mrumsay nyhnyssellylimmnyhu siusa-
yarlney lknksayarnglungsnny alwnkyayark
mpyubhellnaysayarkyayarnng rhayarlusny
htiutarkiu yuu htayarnngpyelyhng htar-
pyarpayarmhar hell saylayeat. rhayarl-
u saysnykiu lknksayarnglung mynglyhng su-
usnylny htiutarkiuhtayarnng rhayarlunh-
ngatuu htarhpyarpayarmhar hell sayeat.
htisiurhayarlumhbc suueat sarsuanyar-
yark suueat lknksayarnglung suueat
luuapayarngtiusny htiumayhkyngtwng
atusaykyeat. isaylluu pyaykyayarnng
rhayarlunhng suueatsarsayarkyayarnngkiu
hkyiungtbhk yayardnmyhctbkh naysayar is-
raylluutiusny simynglyhng myiurwartiukiu
hcwnpyayshpyng hpilittiluutiusny lar
naykyeat. nkhpynnay hpilittiluutiusny
asaykayarngtiu awttnsarkiu hkywthkyngng-
harlarsayaarahkar gilbayartayarnngpayarmhar
rhayarlunhng suueatsarsuanyayarktiusny
lellsaylyk rhisnykiu twaymyngkyeat. rha-
yarluat hkayarnngkiu hpyt lknktayarkiu
hkywtpyemh suutiu ruptukyayarnngmyarnng
luumyartiung sitngkyayarcayarhcayhkyng-
nghar hpilittipyn arprpsiu payliukkyeat.
lknktayarkiu lny aarrhtrkkyayarnng htar ala-
yarngtayarkiu bkrhnmmyiuriu swellhtarkyeat.
rhayarl hpilittiluutiu pyusayaramhukiu
gildpny yarbkmuiusarmyarkyarlhng
suorellapayarngtiusny nynyahkar htswar
rhayarluatalayarnngnhng suueatsarala-
yarngtiukiu bkrhnmmyiuriumh hkypye lyhng
yarbkmuiusayarnghkell merhiukyyeat.
ariutiukiu lnyyuu yarbkmuiumhar shcpn-
gaayark snggyiuhpyemh hkunherkptluan
ahcarrhayarnngkysny

rhayarlusaysayarnayark darwidsny
aarmtlutitukiup lukpyanrarmhpylnar
ajklmyiu nhckrnaypyelyhng suanrk-
myayarksayarnayt wng luutyayarksny
mimiawtkiusutlyk mimihkayarngpayarmhar
myaymhunekiunglyk rhayarlutpklar dar-
widhtansiurayarksayar myaypayarmhar
pypwplykrhihkiueat. darwidklny ab-
hyarpklarsnnyhu maylyhng htiusuuk
kywntayarsny israyltpk pyaylarparsnyhu
lyhayarklayeat. darwidklny amhukarabhy-
siunny. ngaraarpyayarparlayarhumaylyhng
suuk israylluutiu sny hchctiukrartwng
pyayamyartiusny lellyksayparpye. rha-
yarlungnh sartayaryayarnsnlny sayparpyehu
pynlyhayarklayeat. htiusitngkiukyarpya-
yarsayarlulngaar darwidk rhayarlungnh
sartayaryayarnsn saykyayarngkiu sngsnyab-
hysiu sisnyhumaypynlyhng htitulngk ky-
wntayarsny gilbayartayarngpayarsiu aliulu-
rayarksayarahkar rhayarlusny lhantayarkiu
htayarngnappareat. rhtarhcsuurell myn-
ghesuurelltiusny pyngthnchwarliukkyeat.
rhayarlusny nayarktayarsiu kynshpyng
kywntayarkiumnghkayarpareat. kywnta-
yarhrhparnsnyhu lyhayarksayarahkar sngsny
abhysuunnyhumaylyhng kywntayarsny
aarmklkuhpyhpcarsnyhu pynlyhayark-
pareat. rhayarluklny ngarhtansiular
ngarkiuspartayar. ngaraskmsayniungsar-
kyayarnng pyngchwarsayar waydnarkiu
hkanreathusiusnyatiung lellsayarnayark
askmrhngniungsnykiu kywntayarsilyhng
suuhtansiuswarstpareat. hkayartayar
sayarnngsayaruerhcnhnglkruantayarwtsa-
yarilkkayarkkiu hkywtyuupyelyhng kywnta-
yarshknghtantayarsiu sayarnghkellparsnyhu
lyhayarklayeat. htiauahkar darwidsny mimi-
awtkiuswellsut suueat luuapayarngtiusny
htiunntuupyukyeat. rhayarlumhhe sar-
tayaryayarnsn htarwrbrhurareatlumyay
israylamyusartiusny htarhpyng lellsaysa-
rkyayarnng suutiawatkw nyuetiugaayarnng
ngiukywaymnytm ahcarkiu rhayarngkyeat.
htiustngkiukyarpayarsayar lulngaar dar-
widk sngsny abhyarpklarsnnyhumaylyhng
htiusuuk kywntayarsny tparamyusar
aarmklkuu hpyhpcareat hupynlyhayarksa-
yar darwidk htarwrbrhurarahkwngnhng
bhisikhkansayarsuuki sthkyngnghar
snglkkiauabhsyiu snwan ssnnyhsylyk
lulngtyayarkkiuhkayar suuki swarst-
tayarhhusiusnyatiung lulngsny lukpyan
st layeat. darwidklny sngateaswaysny
snghkayarngpayarmhartnyhca. htarwrbr-
hurarahkwngnhng bhisikhkansayarsuuki
kywntayarstparpyehu sngnhutsny sngbhk
sksayhkanlaypyehusiueat. darwidsny
rhayarlungnhgartayar yayaranskyayarnng
ngiukywaymnytm yudamyusartiuaar
snghcaysayar lay sehkyngthyhuusa-

yar yarrharhcarparsayar sehkyngchkar
huumuukar aiuisraylgunasray sngat-
myngsayararptiu sngsny asayhkanlaypye.
suurelltiusny lellsaykypyetkar. htiusitngkiu
garsmyiumpyayarkynhng. aarrhkaylunmy-
iulmtiu mkyarmpyayarkynhng. hpilitti-
amyi smetiussy wmmayayark arayhpyarl-
hehkyngkiu mhkansayar amyusmetiusny
rwhnglnkyilmnyhu hciurim hcarrrhieat.
aiugilbayartayarngtiu sngtiupayarmhar
nhngmkychaynhng. miughmrwarhcaynhng.
puujayarhcrarasekiusesayar lykwkmrhih-
caynhng. akyayarngmukar htuiarp suurell-
sayarnngsayar diungthyhuusayarrharaylu
sayarnngsayardiunglwhar senhnglimpyesa-
yar lnktayarkiu rhuthkylaypyetkar. su-
urelltiueat asway hkwnaarkyesayar suutiueat
seumh yayaransneatlaysny nayarksiumlhn.
rhayarlu eathtartayarsny kiuyhkynpyn
mlartt. rhayarlungnhgyayarnsnny hky-
hcttsayarsbhayarri askrhngchcnyahkar
mitswayhpyhchlyk aksaysayarahkar ty-
ayarknhng tyayarkmkwar bhellyknyakyeat.
suutiussny rwhaylngthtkmyn hkyngsayhtk
hkwnaarkyekyeat. aiuisraylamyusmetiu
rhayarlukiu ngiukywaykylayar. sngtiuki
lhsayar kmblarnenhng whcay sngtiuaawtlny
rwhaytnsarnhng snghcaytayar muueat.
hchctiukpwell suurelltiusny lellsaykypye.
aiu yayarans sngat myngsayararptiusngsny
asayhkan laypyetkar. ngarnyeyayarnsn
sngkyayarnng ngarnyhiungyhkyngghieat.
sngsny ngarmitswaykyehpyhc ngarkiuhyk-
hcsayar mayttarsny aanaubhwysayarmayt-
tar minmkui hkyhcttsayar mayttarhtksar
aarkyesayarmayttarhpyhceat. suurelltius-
nysaykypyetkar. hchctiuk lnkktiussny
suankypyetkarhu parstny.

2

htiunayark darwidk akywnupsny yudmyiu
thcuantmyiusiu swarrparmylayarhu htar-
wrbrhur htantayar maylyhayarklyhng htar-
wrbrhurark swarlayarhumintayarmuueat.
darwidklny abhymyiusiu swarrparmy-
nyhumaylyhayarksayar haybyunmyiu-
siu swarlayarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung
darwidsny myarnhcyayark yayjaylm-
yusuahinayarnng narblmyay krmaylm-
yusuu abhigelltiunhngtkw swarlayeat. mimiparsa-
yarluumyay aimhtayarnmyartiukiulny
darwidsny hkayarkhellsuutiussny haybyu-
myiurwartiu naykyeat. thpnyudluutiussny
larbhisikpayshpyng darwidkiu yudrhngb-
hurngarar hkyemyhayarkkyeat. gildpyny
yarbkmyusartiusny rhayarlukiu snggyi-
uhparpyehu darwidaarkyarlyhayarksayar
gildpyny yarbkmyusartiurhirsariu tmntiuk-
iuhcaylwht sngtiussny sngtiuarhngrhayarlu
krunar kyayjuupyu alayarngtayarkius-
nggyiushayarkyayarnng htarwrbrhurapay-
tayarmuusayar kayarnngkyemngglarkiu

hkanrkyparhcay sayar. htarwrhbhurarsny
 sngtiu krunarkyayjuu shchcakryayjuupyu-
 tayarmuuparthcaysayar. sngtiusny iamhukiu
 pyusayarkyayarng sngtiukyayjuukiu ngarl-
 nyspmny. yhkumhar aaryu relrnghkyn-
 gstitihikylayar. sngtiuarhngrhayarlusaypye.
 yudamyusartiussy bhisitpayshpyng ngark-
 iurhngbhurngarar hkyemyayarkkypyeu
 mharliuklayeat. siurartwng rhayarluat-
 biulhkyupmngnayrsar aarbnarsny rha-
 yarlusarirhbayarrhkiuyuu mharnim
 myiusiu sayarngswarpyelyhng gildpyny
 aarrharamyusarmyar yayjraylmyusarmyar
 ehprimhkriung bngyarminhkriungahchrhis-
 ar israylniungnganluankiu ahciursayar
 rhngbburngarar hkyemyhayarklayeat. rha-
 yarluatrsar irhbayarrhksny asklaysyrhisayar
 israylniungngankiu ahciur nhchnhch
 hciuhcanlayeat. yudamyumuukar darwid-
 nayarksiu liukkyyeat. darwidsny haybyun-
 myiunay yudamyiukiu ahciursayarnhchpa-
 yungkar hkunchnhcnhghkyayarklphyc
 stny. thpnayrsar aarbnarsny rha-
 yarlusar irhbayarrhkeatkynwmyarnhngtkw
 mharnimmyiumh gibayarnmyiusiuswar
 jayruyarsarywarbhnhng darwideatk-
 ywntiusny sekyiushpyng gibayarngrayk-
 nanarmharsuanmilyk raykn tbhktkhyk
 htiungkyyeat. aarbnarklnty lulgntiusnyht
 ngartiurhaymharkhcarkyparlayhcayhu-
 siusayar ywarbh htkypar laychayhusius-
 nyatiung rhayarlusarirhbayarrhkeat luub-
 ngyarminamyiusartkyipnhhcyayarknhng
 darwideatkyywntkyip nhhcyayarktiussy
 htkuularkyyeat. suutiussyluuhkyangntiuk lu-
 tiung mimitiukbhkeat hkayarngiukiunglyk
 nanhpaykiuhtarnhnghtiulyk thcutnyl-
 saykyyeat. siuhpyhc gibayarnmyiuny
 rhisayar htiuarpkui haylksjjurimhuusa-
 yar amnyhpyng smutkyyeat. htiunay
 pyngchwarhchctiuk aarbnarnhng is rayl-
 luntiusny darwideatkyywntiurhaymhar
 rhuankylayeat. jayruyarsarsuanyayark
 ywarbh abhirhell aarshaylparkyyeat. aar-
 shaylsnytayar kynglnysayardrykellsiu
 lyngmyeat. aarshaylsny lkyark lk-
 wellbhk siumlwhell aarbnarkiu liukeat.
 aarbnarsnyayarksiukyny sngsny aar-
 shaylmhnsayarhumaysayar mhnsnyhu
 pynpyareat. aarbnarklnty lkyarbhksa-
 yarng lkwelbhksayarnghnyswarlyk lulg
 tyayarkkiu bhmse suueatlnkhcuankiu
 luyutayarhusiusayarlnty aarshaylsny
 mlhnybell liuksayeat. thpnaarbnark
 ngarkiumliuknhng. lhnyswartayar. sngkiu
 myaypayarsiuabhykyayarngharlhell-
 rmny nny. siupulyhng sngahckiuy-
 warbhrrhaymhar ngarmyknharkiu abhysiu
 ngarpyniungmnynyhu siusayarlnty aar-
 shaylsny narmhtayarngsayarkyayarngh
 aarbnarsny nayarksiulhannhnghtiulyhng
 wmlhanhpyar wng kyayarkiuhtuthkyngghpa-
 yarkshpyng aarshaylsny lell htiuarpsayeat.

aarshayllell saysayar htiuarpsiuayark-
 sayar suuapayarngtiusny rpnaykyyeat.
 ywarbhnhng abhirhellsny aarbnark-
 uliuk gibayarngtayarsiu swarsayarlmnar
 gjaaruiurhaymhar rhisayar ammtayarngh-
 siurayarksayarahkar naywngheat. bngyar-
 minamyusartiussy aarbnarnayark hcuway
 ttptnyhpwelllyk tayarngpayarmhar rpnay
 kyyeat. htiuahkaraarbnark ywarbhkiuhhch
 htarswarsny ahcnympt kiukhcarrmny-
 layar. nayarksuan hkarsayarsarkiu
 twaylimmnyhumsisayar. luumyartiussy
 nyeahckiutiukiumliuk pynhcamnyakya-
 yarng sngsnyabhmyh karlptluanmhcerngh-
 hell naymny nnyhusiulyhng ywarbhk
 bhurarshkngaskrhngtayarmuusnyatiung
 sngmpyayarlyhng miughlmgmhsar lu-
 umyartiussy nyeahckiutiukiumliukb-
 hellnaykylimmnyhu siulyk tanpiumhut
 luumyartiussy israyl amyusartiukiu mliuk
 hchcmtiukbhellrpnaykyyeat. aarbnarngh-
 suseatluutiusny tnynluanlwngpyng
 siurhayarkswar yayardmnyhckiukuupely-
 hng bisrun pynykiulwn mharnimmyiusiu
 rayarkkyyeat. ywarbhnsnylny aarbnark-
 iuliukrarmh pyn luuapayarngtiukiu hcuway
 hcaysayarahkar aarshaylnhng darwideatk-
 ywntkyipkiuyayarktiussy mrhisuankypye.
 darwideatkyywntiusny bngyarmnamyiusar
 aarbnareatlusuanrarhkyayarksytiukiu
 sayaayarn lupkyankypye. aarshayleat
 alayarngiuhtmswar bklngmyiurhisayar
 suuabheatsngghkyiungtwng snggyiuh kyyeat.
 ywarbhnhng suueatlutiusny tnynluan-
 swar miughlmghtwng haybyunmyiusiura-
 yarkkyyeat.

3

rhayarluamyiunhng darwidamyiutiusny
 kyarmyngchwarhchctiuk darwidsnyartiup-
 warlyk rhayarlu amyiusny aarwaylyayarklyk
 rhikyyeat. haybyunmyiu darwidmyngsa-
 yarsartiutwng saruekar yayjraylmyiusuu
 ahinayarngtwng myngsayersaarmnuntny.
 dutiysarkar narblmyar krmaylmyiusuu
 abhigellltwngmyngsayersar hkiilptny.
 ttiysarkar gaythurihngbhurngtarlme-
 smemarhkareatsar abrluantny. hch-
 tuttsarkar hggiteat saradayarniy tny.
 puhcmsarkar abhtlnsar rhayhptitny.
 sthtmsarkar myayarksartayar eglar twng
 myngsayersar israntny. irwaykar haybyun
 myiu darwidmyngsayersartny. rhayarlu-
 amyiunhngdarwidamyiu hchctiukkyhc-
 nyahkar aarbnarsny rhayarluamyiubhkmhar
 kiuykiu hkiungmarhchayeat. rhayarlu
 aellaareatsmerijpmnysayar myarngtya-
 yarkrheat. irhbayarrhkk sngsny ngarab-
 heat myarngkyiuaabhykyayarnghsimnsnyhu
 aarbnaraarsiyhng htiuhckarkyayarngh
 aarbnarsny alwnhchitsiulyk ngarsny yu-
 damyiukiu setar sngabhrhayarlu amy-

iunhng nyeahckiuaswayhknngpwnntiuaar
ynaytiungaayarnng kyayjuupyushpyng
sngkiudarwidklsiu mapnhanbellnayssayar
sngsnyngarkiu hkwayeatuehkayarnngkellsiu
sarmht htiuminmatwk ynayapyhctngrmny
layar. htarwrbbhursny niungnganta-
yarkiu rhayarluamyiumh nhut darwideat
aarnartayarkiudnmyiumhhc bayr rhaybh-
myiutiungaayarnng israylpyny yudpynyarp
rptiu tnyhcyhkyngnhar darwidearpyum-
nyhu kyinsiu tayarmuusnyatiung ngarly
darwidearmpyubhellnaylyhng htiumyhm
bhurarrshkngsny aarbnaraar pyutayarmu-
parhcaysayarhu siusayarkayarnng irhba-
yarrrhksny kyayark hckarthkwn kiemyh
mpynwan. htiumayarkaarnarsny mimi-
atwk santmntiukiudarwidhtansihcaylwht
pynyrhngmngkar abhysuunny. kywn-
tayarhngmisaharyhpwelltayarmuapar.
israylamyiuapayarngtiukiudarwidhtansiu
pyayarnnglhellhcyhkyngnhar kywn-
tarysny kiuytayarbhsiu wngchcarpmnyhu
lyhayarksueat. darwidkny kayarnng-
pye. sngnhngngar misaharyhpwellmny.
siurartwng ngartayarnghcarthkurhieat.
ngarmyknharkiumyngansayarnghar
larsayarahkar rhayarlusme mihkarliu
sayarnghkellrmny. siumhut ngarmykn-
harkiu mmynggrhu pynsiueat. darwidnsylny
santmntiukiudarwidhtansiu hchaylwht
ngarsny hpilittilu arayhp-
yartarnhng wyuussayar ngarmyarmihkar-
liu apliukrmnyhu mharliuksnyatiung irhba-
yarrrhksny hchaylwht htiuminmkiu suueat-
nglhellrheat sarhparltilkmh nhutyulayeat.
suueatlngsny ngiukywaylyk suunayark-
siu barhurimmyiutiungaayarnngliuklayeat.
aarbnarklpy pynswartayarnhsiusayar pyn-
swarreat. aarbnarsnylny israylamyiu
askkyesuutiunhng tiungpnylyk sngtiusny
ahttk darwidkiurnghbhurngarar hkye-
myhayarkhkyngsnyar hctrhikysnyhpyhc
yhkhkyemyhayarkkylayar. htarwrbbhu-
rark ngarkywndarwidkhpnyng ngareatluu
israylamyiuukiuphilitti luutiulkmhng rnsu-
uapayarngtiulkmhng ngarky nhutmnyhu
darwidabhiu mintayarmuupyeu siulayeat.
thpnaarbnarsny bngyarminamyiusartiukiudar-
widhtansiu swaysayarnnglayeat nayarkthpn israyl
amyiu aliurhismyharar bngyarminamyiu
tnyenywt tny aliurhismyhsayararar-
tiukiudarwidhtansiu haybyunmyiu darwid aar
pynlyhayarkhkyngnhar swar luunhchkyipparlyk
darwidhriar haybyunmyiusiu rayarksh-
pyng darwidnsy pwellup aarbnarnhng
suueat luutiukiukywayeat. aarbnarklpy
israylamyiusar apayarngtiusny kiuyta-
yarnhng misaharyhpwellhchaykyngnhar
ng kiuytayarsnyaliutayarrhismyhatiung hci-
uhcanhchaykyngnharng kywn-
tayarhtswar htiusuapayarngtiukiudar-
widhtansiu kywn-
tayarshkng kywn-
tayarhngbhurng htantayarhcuway
hchayparmnyhu lyhayarkpyemh darwid-

whltiuk suusny ngymwphcw arswarlayeat.
htiuaahkar ywarbhnhngdarwideatkywn-
tiusny rnsuualuanarngkiu liukrarmhpynlar
lkruhchcarmyarkiu yuuhkellkyeat. aarbn-
narsny darwid nhngatuuhaybyunmyiu
mrhi. darwidnsy whltiuk suusnyng-
ymwphcw arswarnhngpye. ywarbhnhng
suuparsayarrhchcsuurellapayarngtiusny
rayarkkysayarahkar nayreatsaraarbn-
narsny rhngbhurnghtantayarsiarlarpye.
rhngbhurngsnylny whltiuk suusnyngym-
wphcw arswarpyehu ywarbhaar kyarpyayarl-
hng ywarbhsny rhngbhurnghtantayarsiuwng
kiuytayarsny abhysiuptyutayarmuusny.
aarbnar snyahtantayarsiarlarpemh th-
pnahtswarhchaykyngnhar abhykya-
yarnng whltiuktyutayarmuusny. nayreatsar
aarbnarsny kiuytayarkliuhnyhar kiuy-
tayarthwkwngtyutayarmuuhkyng hcerngta-
yarmuuhkyngaluanhcuankiu siaansayarn-
gharsar larsnykiu kiuytayarsitayarmuueat
lyhayarkpyelyhng ahtantayarkhtwk aarbn-
naryarksiu tmntiukiuhchaylwhtlyk sir-
raytwngmh hkayarlareat. htiumhukiudar-
widmsi. aarbnarsny haybyunmyiu-
siurayarkkysayarahkar ywarbhsny sngat-
ngnhutskhkyngnhar myiutanhkarnarsiu
hkayarpelyhng nyearshayl saysnyatwk
suueat wmkuihtiu suusnylny sayeat. htium-
nayarkdarwidnsy kyarsayarkhtwk nayreatsar
aarbnarkiu stsayarpyhcnhng ngarsny
htarwr bhurarrhaytayar lwtparhchay.
ngarniungnganlwtparhchay. ywarbhchka-
yarnng suuawayamyiuapayarngtiueat
hkayarnngpayarsiuayarkparhchay. ywarb-
heataswayamyiu rinarchwellsayarsuu
nuunarhchwellsayarsuu kyayarkunsayarsuu.
htarhpyng saysayarsuu ngmtwtsayarsuu
mpythchaynhngny mywksiuueat. htiusi-
uywarbhnhngny abhirhellsnyaarbnarkiu
steat. akyayarnngmuukar sutiunye aar-
shaylikiu gibayarnghchctiukpwell aarbnar-
stny. darwidkny ywarbhnhngmimirhisa-
yarsuu apayarngtiuaar sngtiuaawtkiusut
lyhayarktay awtkiutlyk aarbnaratwk
ngiukywaymynyt hkyngkiu pyuky-
layarhu amintayarrhi kiuytayartiung
msarliuklayeat. aarbnarkiu haybyunmyiu
snggyiuhkyeat. sngkyiunganarmhar
rhngbhurngsny asankiulwhng ngiukyway
eat. luuapayarngtiusnylny ngiukywaykyeat.
rhngbhurngsny aarbnaratwk mynytm
snykar aarbnarsny luumiukkellsiusaysla-
yar. sngatlikkiuhmkyng sanhkyayhkyng-
gmhktbell luusiulkhpyng sayskellsiu
sayrharparpyetkarhu mywk siueat. luu-
uapayarngtiusnylny thpnnngiukywaykyeat.
miughmhkyupmhe darwidnsy hcartayarrhka-
yarmny akyayarnng luuapayarngtiusny
hkyngpkysayarlpy darwid naymwngmh
munahchrisayar hcarhcart hcuant hkuu
ngarmnyhcmlyhng htiumyhmngkar
bhurarrshkngpyutayar muuhchaystnyhu

kyinsiu eat hti uamhukiuluu apayarngtiusny
mht nhcsc kyeat. pyutaymuusmy-
htiukiulny luu apayarngtiusny nhcsc kyeat.
rhngbhurngsny nayreatsaraarbarkiu st
hcayhkyng ngharaliumrhiu htiunayisray-
lamyiusarmyarnhng luumyapayarngtiusny
sinarlnkyeat. rhngbhurngklny isray-
lamyiu mngsarhpyhcsayarsuu kyemyt-
sayarsuut parsny ynaysuan kyayarngkiu
sngtiusislayar. ngarsny bhisit hkanr
rhngbhurnghpyhcsayarlmy nayaarnnyeat.
jayrusarhpyhcsayar isuutiusny ngarhtklwn
aarkyekeat. mtrarsphpyng pyusayar suukiu
mimiapyhcnhngalyayark htarwrbbhurar
paysp tayarmuuhcaystnyhu mimikywn-
tiuaar mintayarmuueat.

4

aarbnarsny haybyunmyiu saykyayarngkiu
rhayarluueatsarsny kyarsayar aarlyayareat.
is rayllu apayarngtiusny puupsayarhc-
itrhikyeat. rhayarluueatsar barnarnhng
rayhkpamny rhisayar suutnyhuusa-
yarp tpmhuunhchcyayarkrhiat. suutiu
sny bngyarminamyiubayarsianwy rim-
muneatsar hpyhcky eat. bayrutmyiusny
bngyarminhkriungawngphychsayer lny
bayraysiluutiusny gittimmyiusiupay
ynaytiungaayarn tnyhkiulyk naykystny.
rhayarluueatsar yayarnsn hkyayswansayar
sartyayarkhrirhecat. suusny askgar-
nhchrhisayar ahkar yayjayrlnmyiumh rha-
yarlnunhgyayarn sntiueat sitngkiukyarylhng
ahtinsny suukihkye pyayhcn ytwng alyn-
gamynpyaysayarkyayarn suungysny ky
hkyaysaneat. htiusuungyeat amnykar
mayhpiabayarrhkt ny. bayrayarsiamyiu
rimmuneatsarrayhkpnhng barnartiunay
sny irhbayarrhkaimsuwar mwntnyahkyin
rayarkeat. htiuahkyin irhbayarrhksny
aippteat. htiunyeahckiurayhkpnhng barnar-
tiusny hcparkiu htuthnsayarn aimalysiu
wngpyelyhng aiphkntell aiprapayarmhar
aiplyknaysayar irhbayarrhkeatwmkiu
htiustshpyng uehkayarnngkiu hpytyu-
upyemh tnynyluanlwngpynglmhpyngpyay
lwtky eat. irhbayarrhkeat uehkayarnngkiu
haybyunmyiudarwid htantayarsiu sa-
yarnghkell kiuytayaraskkiurharsayar kiuy-
tayarnsuurhayarlueat sarirhbayarrhkeat
uehkayarnngkiu kynyrhutayarmuupar.
kywntayarrshkng arhng mgkyehkanrt a-
yarmuusayar apyhckiuhtarwrbbhursny
rhayarlung suueatamyianwyng ynaysppay
tayarmuupyeu ahtantayartwng lyha-
yarkisusayar darwid ngaraskkiu bhayup-
dapayarngtiumh rwaytayarmuusayar
htarwrbbhurar askrhngtayarmuu snyatiung
arnghkarluutyayarksnny lar wmya-
yarkhcarssitngkiupayarmnyakyarnrhilyk
rhayarlu sayparpyeuh ngaraarkyarpyayarsa-
yarahkar htiusitngkiu pyayarsayarkyayarn

sukiurmnyhu htngsayarhtiusuukiu jiklt-
myiu ngarkiangswellsteat. htiunmyhm-
luusiutiusny hpyayarnsgmtsayarsuukiusu-
ueat aimatwng aiprapayarmharstlyhng
sar pyusngsnymhutlayar. yhkupngsuueat
aswaykiu sngtiu ngartayarnng sngtiuki-
umyaykyepayark pyrharnsgsnymhutlayarhu
bayrayarsiamyiu rimmuneatsarrayhkpnhng
nyebarnaraarsiuypyelyhng lnlngtiukkiu-
mintayarmuu htiusuunhchcyayark kiuk-
stkyeat. lkhkyaytiukiuhpyt haybyun rayk-
nanarmhar swellhtarkyeat. irhbayarrhkeat
uehkayarnngkiukaryuu haybyunmyiutwng
aarbnarsnghkyiung snggyiuhkyeat.

5

htiuhakar israylamyiu anwyapayarngtiunay
sny darwidrharrar haybyunmyiusiular
kywntayartiunay sny kiuytayarariunay kiuyta-
yarsarhpyhckypareat. ahtkk rhayarlusny
kywntayartiunay rhngbhurnghpyhcsayarahkar
kiuytayarsny israyl amyukiunay sayarnsgwar-
lyk swngpynlyknaytayarmuupye. htarwrbb-
huraklny sngsnyngareatluu israylamyiu
kiu lupkywayauphchiurmnyhu kiuytayaaraar
mintayarmuupyeu lyhayarksiukyeat. htiunay
israylamyiu askkyesuu apayarngtiusny
rhngbhurnghrir haybyunmyiusiu rayark-
larlyhng darwidmngkyesny haybyunmyiu
htarwrbbhurarhaytayarmhar suutiunhng
misaharyhpwellhkyng suutiusny darwidkiu
bhitsitpay isayrlrhngbhurngarar hkyemyha-
yark kyeat. darwidsny nnhtiungsnayahkar
asksuansyrhieat. anhhclaysyhiuhcan-
layeat. haybyunmyiunay yudpynykiu
hkunhcnhcnhng hkyayarklmngpyueat.
yayrurhlnngmyiunay yudpynynhng is-
raylpyntayarkluankiu anhhcsuansy-
suannhch mngpyueat. thprhngbhurngsny
mimiluutiurhurar haybyunmyiusiu
busiluutiurhurar yayrurhlnngmyiusiu
hkyeswarlyhng darwidsny imyiuhtell-
siumwng. mykhciksayasarsuunhng
hkyayswansayarsuutiuklny darwidsny
myiuhtellsiu mwnggrhu siukarmyhnhng
sngkiu setarlimmnyhu siukyeat. siurartwng
darwidsny darwidmyiutnyhuusayar ji-
aunrelltiukkiu tiukyulayeat. htiunay
darwidk akyngsuusny yaybusi luutiukiunay
tiukhpykpyemh kyuan kiulwn darwid-
sny inayarsiumwnggrhu darwidaskkiu
munlykpyayarsiasayarmykhcinnhng
hkyayswansayarsuutiukiunay lupkyaneat.
htiunay suu biulhkyuphyhchayhu am-
intayarrhshnyatiung jayruyarsarywarbhsny
auekt biulhkyuparakiuhkanreat. htiunay
nayark darwidsny reltiuknay darwid-
myiu huusayarmnyhpyng smutlayeat.
millayarp ptlnyng atwngbhkng tnsya-
yarklayeat. darwidtiupwar aarkyesphpyng
kayarnngkng biulhkyayarnhng bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhursny suunhng atuu rhi-

tayarmueat. turumngkyehiransny
santmnhngtkw aarrjshcsar lksmar pn-
rnsmartiukiu darwid htansihcaylwh
suutiusny nntayarkiutnysayarkkyeat.
htarwrbbhurarsny darwdkiu israylrhngb-
hurngarar hknhtartayarmuukyayarngnhg
mimiluu israylamyiaubhiu aliunghar
niungngankiu hkyemyhayarktayarmuukya-
yarngkiu darwidsimyngeat. darwidnsny
haybyunmyiumhpyayarngsayarnayark
yayrurhngmyiusu myarkemyarngytiukiu
htp simyuuushpyng sarsmemyartiukiu myn-
glayeat. yayrurhngmyiu darwidmyngsaya
rsarti amnykar rhmwar rhayarbp narsn
rhayarlmun ibhar elirwh nayhpk yarhpyar
elyard elihplktny. darwidkiu bhisikpay
israylrhngbhurung ararhknhtar kyayarngkiu
hpilittiluutiusny kyarilyng htiuluua-
pyarngtiusny darwidkiu rharlarkyeat.
htiusingkiudarwidnsny kyarsayarahkar
relltiuksiu swareat. hpilittiluutiusny
larrayhpmhkyiung anhanapyarnaykyeat.
darwidkly akywnupsny hpilittiluuti
rhirarsiu swarrparmylayar. akywnuplk
aptayar muumnylayarhu htarwrbbhurarkiu
maylyhayarklyhng htarwrbbhurarkswarla-
yar. ngarsny hpilittiluutiukiu snglsiu
skskapmnyhu mintayarmuusnyatiung
darwidnsny barlpayrjimmysiu swar su-
tiukiulupkyanpyemh htarwrbbhurarsny
rayht hpyiuhpykskellsiu ngarrnsuutiukiu
ngarrhaymhar hpyiuhpyktayarmuupyehu-
siulyk htiuarpkui barlpayrjimanmyhpyng
twlghcaystny. htiuar hpilittiluumyar
phchtarsayruptumyarkiu darwidnhng-
suueatluutiusny rhngrhnghpyksekyeat.
thpnhpilittiluutiusny larrayhpmhkyiung
anhanapyarnaykyeat. darwidnsny may-
lyhayarksayar htarwrbbhurark tnyntymtkr.
suutiunayarksiuwiung piuhcartayartbhk
hkyermny. piuhcarpnghpyar hchchkye-
sankiunayarsayarahkar kyuiuhcarlayar.
htiuhkar htarwrbbhurarsny hpilittitp kiu
lupkyanhkyngnghar sngrhaymhar kywswar-
limmnyhu mintayarmuusnyatiung darwid-
nsny pyuhpilittiluutiukiugaybmyiumhsny
garjayrmyiutiungaayarnng lupkyanlayeat.

6

thpndarwidnsny rwayhkyysayarisrayl lu-
suansayarnngtiukiu hcuwayhcapyelyhng
hkayrubimkyarmharkyinwptayarmuusayar
kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarnhg htarwrbbhurareat
narmtayarnhg siungsayar bhurashkngeat-
sayttartayarkiu yudpny barlarmyiumh-
sayarnghkellhkyngnghar mimiparsayar
suuapayarngtiu nhngtkw htswarlayeat.
bhurashkngeat sayttartayarkiu lhnysc pa-
yarnhartng tayarngpayarabhindpaimhtellk
htutky eat. abhindpeatsar aujnhgahiau-
tiusny lhnyschkiunhngkrkyeat. aujsnybhu-
rarshkngeat sayttartayaranarng ahiausny

sayttartayarrhayng swarkyeat. darwidnhng
israylamyiusarapayarnngtiusny hcayarnng
tyayar ptsar nhellhkrar hkwwkngtiukiu
kiunglyk htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar aarhtut
temhutkyeat. narhkunkayarknyslngsiu ra-
yarksayarahkar nwartiusny bhurashkngeat
sayttartayarkiu lhuprharsayarkayarnng
aujsny lkkiusn sayttartayarkiu kiungeat.
htarwrbbhurarsny aujkiuamykhtwk su-
ueatapyhckyayarnng bhurashkngdnhktta-
yarmuushpyng susny sayttartayarnarmhar
saylayeat. aujkiu htarwrbbhurar dnhkt-
tayarmuusayarkayarnng darwidnsny nyhi-
ungysayarchit rheat. htiuar sny ynaytiun-
gaayarnng payrjarjamnyhpyngtwng stny.
htiunay darwidnsny htarwrbbhurarkiukeyayark
htarwrbbhurareat sayttartayarsny abhysiu
ngarhtansiu rayarkmnyynyhu siulyk mim-
inayrardarwidmyiuhellsiu sayttartayarkiu
msayarnghbell gittiluuaubdayduanaimsiu
lmlwell sayarnng swarlayeat. htarwrbbhu-
rareatsayttartayarsny suanpltiun gittilu-
uaubdayduanaimrheiat. htarwrbbhurarsny
lny aubdayduannhg aimsuuaimsarapa-
yarnngtiukiu kayarnngkyepaytayarmueat.
htarwrbbhurarsny sayttartayarkayarnng aub-
dayduannhg suurhismyhkui kayarnngkye-
paytayarmuukyayarnng kiu darwidmngkyek-
yarsayarahkar thpnswar bhurashkngeat
sayttartayarkiu aubdayduanaimmh dar-
widmyiusiu wmmayarksayarchitnhng
sayarnghkelllayeat. htarwrbbhurareat
sayttartayarkiu htmsayarsuutiusnyhkyay-
arkhlmswarpyemh nwarhngsuuhpy-
iusayar akayarnngtiukiu yjpuujayarlaveat.
darwidnsnylny pitsngtiungkiuwtlyk htarwrbb-
hurarrhaytayar aarhtutklayeat. htiusi-
darwidnhng israylamyiusarapayarnngtiusny
kywaykyayarkly tanpiumhutlyk htarwr
bhurareatsayttartayarkiu sayarnghkel-
lkyeat. htarwrbbhurareatsayttartayarsny
darwidmyiuhellsiuayarksayarahkar rha-
yarluueatmemihkarlsny pytngpayarkhpyng
kyny darwidmngkyesny htarwrbbhurar-
rhaytayar klyhkunlyklarsnykiungmy
hctnhluanhtell mtemellmyngpyueat. htar-
wrbbhurareat sayttartayarkiuswng darwid
sayarknhngsayartellalytwng suunayar
htarkypyemh darwidnsnymerhiuraryjnhng
misaharyjytiukiu htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
puujayarlaveat. merhiuraryjnhngmisahary
yjpuujayarkhyng amhukiu pyehces-
ayarahkar kayarnngkngbiulhkyay arhng
htarwrbbhurareat narmtayarkiumywk prst-
tiukiu kayarnngkyepaylayeat. israylprist
yayarkyarminmapayarngtiuaar muntpyar
amellsartthc hpyhchse pyny tpyarhce wayn-
ghpyemh luuapayarngtiusny mimitiunayar-
siu pynswarkyeat. htiunayark darwidnsny
nntayarsartiukiu kayarnngkyepayhkyngnghar
swarrayarksayarahkar rhayarlu eatsme
mihkarlsny sekyiulyk lyhppyarsayarsusny
arhkmrhibhell kiuyawtkiuhkywtskell-

siu ynay kywnyayarkyar kywnminmyarrhaytwng awttayarkihkywtsayar israylrhngbhurngsny ynay abhymyhlaiyark bhunkyetayarmuoparsnytkarhusiueat. darwidklny sngabhnhngsuueat aswayamyiu apayarngtiueatkiuyhcar ngarkirwaykayark htarwr bhurareatlui israylamyikiu auphciusayar mngarar hknhtartayarmuusayar htarwrbhurarrrhaytayartwng pyusnymhut-layar. htarwrbhurarrrhaytayartwng ngar khkunmny. htiumyhm ngarsaryut marmny. kiuy ahtngatiungkiuykiasar nhimhkymny sngpyayarsayar kywnminmyarmuukar ngark-iuhkyemwmkylimnyhu mihkarlkiu pynpyayareat. rhayarluatsmemihkarlsny tskluansarkiu mbhwarmmyngr.

7

htarwrbbhurarсны аррртпурhisayar rnsuapayarngtiulkmh kylwhttayarmuusa-yar kyayjuukiuh rhngbhurngsny hkanr nntayarngyimwphcwar naysayarahkar. prayarhpknarsnkiu hkayar kynyrrhula-yar. ngarsny aarrjshcsaraimnhngayeat. bhurarshkngeat sayttartayarmuukar kularkarhpyngsar kwylarlyk naysny-husiusayar narsnk akyantayarrhismyh atwngpyutayar muupar. htarwrbbhurarсны kiuytayarnhng atuurrhitayarmuu snyhu pynlyhayarkeat. htiumnyntwng htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayar sny narsnsiu yarark ngarkywndarwidhtansiu swarlayar. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sngsny ngarnayhcarbhui aimkiu sayarkrmnylayar. israylamyiusartiukiuh aellguttupynmh nhutsgpyutaysarnaykhcynaytiungayayarnng aimnhngngar mnay. tellamyiumyiunhngngarlnhnylnpye. israylamyiusartiunhng ngarlnhnylnyar аррртпур ngareatluiisraylamyikiu kywaymwayhca y hkyngngar ngarhcayhkiungsayar israyltrarsuukye thcuahtayarkaar sngsny ngarabhiuaarrj shcsaraim kiu abhykayayarnng msayark-snnhy ngarsiubhuuslayar. yhkumhar kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarnhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar siuhtinrarsiuhyk-anhtellk sngkiungarnhutyuu ngareatluiisraylamyiusartiukiuh auphciusayarmngarar ngarhknhtarpye. sngswarlayarrar ngar-liuksngeat rnsuapayarngtiukiuh sngrhaymh pyrrharshpyng myaykysar tiutwng luuky-eaat gunasraykellsiu sngkyehcwasayar gunasraykiuh ngarpaypye. htiumhtpar ngareatlui israylamyiuayrar arpkui ngarpyngsngpye. suutiussyayarkthpn mpyayarngmlell mimitiunayar nayh-cayhkyngngar ngarmyellmyanhcaymny. mtrarsayarsuutiussyayarkthpn ngareatluiisraylamyiuhtwng trarsuukye tiukiuh hknhtarsayarkarlng nyhnysellskellsiu nayark th-pnmnyhnysellr. sngkiulny rnsuapayarngtiulkmh kylwht hkymarsarpaypye. sngeatamyiu

anwykiulny ngartnyhcaymnyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuupye. sngsny askkarlhca y bhiubhaytiunhngatuu aippyayarsayarahkar sngeatrngsway sngmh sngsksayar sarki-ungarhkyemyhayark suueatniungngankiu tnyhtayarnngny. htiusarsny ngareat-narmabhiu aimkiu sayarklimmny. su-uhitungsayar rarjpllngkiuh ahcnymyell ngartnyhcaymny. ngarsny suueatabhpy-hcmny. suusnylny ngareatsarhpyhclimmny. suusny duhcruikiupyluhng luusaanttsayar kyimluannhng ngarsuanmmny. siurartwng sngrhaymhar ngarpyrharsayar rhayarlu ngareatkrunarkiu nhutskellsiu sngeat-sar ngarmnhut. sngeatamyianwynyhng sngeatniungngansny ngarrhaymhar ahc-nyamyellt nylimmny. sngeatrarjpllng snylny ahcnymyellt nylimmnyhu ngarkywndar-widaar pyayarlaiyaru mintayarmuueat. htiumbyardittayarchkaraluanhcuantiukiuh narsn sny darwidaar pynpyayarlaiyeat. htiumhkar darwidmngkyesny atellsiuwng htarwrbbhurarrrhaytayar htiumnaylk aiuarhng htarwrbbhurar akywnupkiuh imyhlaiyarkhkyemyhayarktayar muum-nyakyayarnng akywnupnsy abhysiusayar suuhpyhpcarsny. akywnupamyusny abhysiusayar amyiu hpyhpcarsny. siurartwng aiuarhnghtarwrbbhurar htiumkyayjuutayarkiu sarmnykyayjuuh htngmhttayarmuusayar kyayarnng kiuytayarkywnweat amyianwykiuh kyarmyngchcwasayarkarlnhng yhnlyk-mintayarmuoparsnytkar. aiuarhnghtarwrbbhurar luutiussyayarkhng layrhipar slayar. darwidnsy abhysiuhtk lyha-yarkrparmny. aiuarhnghtarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny kiuytayareat kywnkiu sita-yarmueat. nhutkptayarkiu htayark aliutayarrhisnyatiung kiuytayareat kywn-sirmnyakyayarnng ikyehcwasayar amhuallu-anhcuantiu kiupytayarmuupye. siuhpyhc aiuhtrwrarhng bhurarshkng kiuytayarsny kyemyttayarmuueat. akywnuptiu kyarsmy-hatiung kiuytayarnhngtuusayarbhar kiuytayarmhtpar ahkyarsayar bhurarm-nymyhmhrhipar. narmtayarkiu htngrharcay aellguttupynya h rhisayar ahkyarsa-yarpynmyar suutiubhurarmyartiuh rwaynhuhttayarmuusayar kiuytayareat lumyiuirhaytwng lumyiuayrabhi-unhngpynytayarabhiu kyayarkmbhwy sayar amhukyetiukiuh pyuhkyngngar bhurarshkngkyw kiuytayarabhiurway nhut-tayarmuusayar kiuytayareatlui israylamy-iunhngtuusayar lumyiuhtcuantmyiusny myaykypayarmhar rhiparslayar. aky-a-yarngmukar kiuytayareat luisraylamy-iukiuh ahcnymyell kiuytayareatlui hpyh-cayhkyngngar suutiukiuh kiuytayarabhiu hkiungkhamyellmyanhca y kiuytayar htarwrbbhurar suutiueatbhurarshkngpyhctayarmuueat. yhkumharaiuhtrwrarhngb-hurarshkng kiuytayarkywnng kiuytayarky-

wneatamyiuanwyng mintayarmuusayar
 hckartayarkiu ahcnymyell tnyhca-
 yarmuupar. mintayarmuusnyatiung
 pyutayarmuupar. kayarngkngbiulhky-
 arhng htarwrbbhurarсны israylamyiu-
 kihciursayarbhurarshkng hpyhtayarmu-
 snyhuu narntayarsny ahcnymyellhkye-
 myhayarkhkyngnrhiparhcaysayar. kiuyta-
 yarkywndarwideat amyiuany sny rhay-
 tayarntparhcaysayar. akyayarngmuu-
 kar israylamyieat bhurarshkng kayarngkng-
 biulhkyayarhnghtarwrbbhurar kiuytayark-
 sngatamyiuanykiu ngartnyhcamnyhu
 kiuytayarkywnaar byarditpaytayarmuusa-
 yarkyayarng kiuytayarkywnsny iphtnarkiu
 rhaytayar pyuhkyng sayarhcitrhipareat.
 yhkulnyaiuarhnghtarwrbbhurar kiuyta-
 yarsny bhurarshkng mhntayarmueat.
 hckartayarlry mhnpareat. ikyayjuukiukiuy-
 tayarkywn gtihtartayarmuupye. siuhpyhc
 kiuytayarkywneatamyiuanywysny rhaytayar
 ahcnymyellntyparmnyakyayarnng kayarng
 kypayhkyngngghar nuunywtayarhcitrhita-
 yarmuupar. aiuarhng htarwrbbhuraramin-
 tayarhisnyatiungkayarngkyepay tayarmuusa-
 yarmngglarkiu kiuytayarkywneatamyiuany-
 wysny ahcnymyellhkanrparhcaysayarhu
 sutayarngstny.

8

htiunayarkdarwidsny hpillitiluutiuki-
 lupkyan aayarnngmyngshpyng maysaygm-
 marmyiuuki simyuuayeat. mayarbhpynyki-
 ulnylupkyan pynysartiuki myaypayarmhar
 llhellhkyshpyng kyiuuhngtiunglyk suan-
 hcutwng nhchckuikueat. thckuikhym-
 sarpayeat. htiusumayarbh amyiusartiusny
 darwid kywnhkan ahkwnskrkyeat. ja-
 yarbhmngkyerhayarbheat sarharddayjarsny
 uhprrmyhcnarmyaykiusimyuhkyngng-
 har swarsayar ahkar darwidsny tiukhpyk
 rhtarthtayarnng mynghcesuurellhkunhch-
 tayarnng hkyaysny suurellnhhcsayarnngki-
 u bhmse rhtartartiuksimhtarpyemh
 ahkyarsayarmyngnrhtarrhiusmyhtiuki-
 upykselateat. dmarstkmyiunay rhurilu-
 tiusny jayarbhmngkye harddayjarkiu
 hchckuusayarahkar darwidsny rhurilu
 nhhcsayarnngnhhchtayarnngtiuki stpyemh
 rhuripyny dmarstkmyiu myiuhcayarnngtpki-
 uhtarshpyng rhuriluutiusnydarwid kywnhkan
 ahkwnskrkyeat. darwidswarlयरarrar
 htarwrbbhurar hcayarnngm tayarmueat.
 harddayjareat kywntiuhcwellkiungsayar
 rhwaydiunglwharmyarkiu darwidsnysim
 yayrurhngmyiusiu sayarnng swareat.
 harddayjarahciursayar bhaytmyiunhng
 bayrayarsellmyiumh darwidmngkyesny
 myarhchwarsayarkyayarkiu simswareat.
 harddayjareat tpaluanarngkiu darwid
 lupkyankyayarnngkiu harmtmngkyetayarsny
 kyarlyhng mimirnsuuharddayjarkiu dar-

widsny hchctiuk lupkyansayarkyayarnng
 misaharyhpwell kayarngkye payhcayhky-
 ngghar mimisaryarrankiu darwidmngkye-
 htansiu hcaylwht yayarransny ngwayhplar
 rwhayhplar kyaywar hplartiuki sayarnngky-
 lareat. htiuhplartiuki darwidmngkyesny
 htarwrbbhurarar puujayareat. htiuatuaa-
 yarnngmngsayarrhuripyny mayarbhpyny
 ammupyny hpilittipyny aarmmkpyny
 simyusayar rwhayngwaykiung jayarbhm-
 ngkye rhayarbhsar harddayjareat bhndarkiu
 luyuu rsayarrwhayngwaykiung htarwr-
 hurar aar puujayareat. sarhkyiungtwng
 eduanluutsayarngrhchtayarnngtiuki lup-
 kyanrarmh darwidsny pynlarsayarahkar
 gunasray kyeeat. eduanpynyarprp my-
 iuhcayarnngtpiukiuhar eduanpynysara-
 payarnngtiusny darwid kywnhkankeat.
 darwidswarlयरarrar htarwrbbhurar hca-
 yarnngmtayarmueat. htiusiu darwidsny
 israylniungnganluankiu hciuhcan ni-
 ungngantaysartatiutwng trarmhukiu
 hcerngsuanhpyt tayarmueat. jayruyareat-
 sarywarbhsny biulhkyupmng hpyhceat.
 ahilupeat saryayarrhshpsny atwngwn hpy-
 hceat. ahitupsy jardtunhng abyarsareatsar
 ahimlksny yjpurayarthitpyhceat. hcrarysny
 hcarraytayarkyehpyhceat. yayarydeatsar
 baynarysny hkayrsiluunhng paylsi luutiuk-
 iuapreat. darwideatsartatiutiu snylny
 mngsarararnhng naykeat.

9

thpndarwidk ngarsny yayarnsnatwk kyay-
 upyuhcar ahkwngnrhichayhkyngngghar
 rhayarluaswayamyiu thcuantayark kyarky-
 wngsayslayarhu maysayar jibhamnyrhisayar
 rhayarluat aswayamyiunhngsiungs-
 yar kywntyayarkkiu ahtantayarsiuswng
 rhngbhurgk sngsny jibhmhnslyarhu-
 maylyhng kiuytayarkywnmhnparsnyhu
 pynlyhayarklayeat. rhngbhurngkly
 bhurarshkngaliutayaratung ngarkyayju-
 upyuhcar ahkwngnrhichayhkyngngghar
 rhayarluaswayamyiuthcuantayarkmyhm-
 rhislayarhu maylyhng jibhk yayarnsn
 hkyayswansayarsartyayark rhiparsyeat
 lyhayarksayar rhngbhurngk suusnyabh-
 hymbarhisnyhu maypynlyhng jibhk
 layardaybarrwar amaylsar marhkiraim
 rhiparsnyhu lyhayarkeat. htiuhkar
 darwidsny hcaylwht rhayarluatsarhpyhcsa-
 yar yayarnsneatsar mayhpiyarrhkkku
 layardaybarrwar amaylsarmarhkir
 aimmhkayarkhell suusny ahtantayarsiu
 yarkysayarahkar pypwplyk rhikhiulayeat.
 darwidkly mayhpiyarrhkhuhkayarlyhng
 kiuytayarkywnrhiparsnyhulyhayarklayeat.
 darwidkly mhciurimhng. sngatabh
 yayarnsnatwk ngarsnyng skskkyayju-
 upumny. sngabhiurhayarlupiungsmhy-
 sayar myaykiu ngarpynpaymny. sngsny

naytiungahcnyngarhcarpwell hcarrmny-
 husiusayar mayhipibayarhkk kywnta-
 yarkellsihpyhcsayar hkwaysaykwarngkiu
 kiuytayarknyrhurmnnyakyayarng kiuyta-
 yarkywnsny abhysiasayarsuuhpyhpcarsny
 hu uehkyppylyhayarkeat. htiuahkar-
 rhngbhurngsny rhayarluatkywnjibhkiu
 hkayar rhayarluuhng suueataswayamy-
 iumyar piunghtiuksmh tiukiu sng-
 shkngcatsaraa ngarpaypye. sngsnysngcat-
 sarkywniunhngtkw lyulup sngshkngcat-
 sarhcarhcrarbhiiu aseanhankiu swngmny.
 siurartwng sngshkngcatsar mayhipi-
 barrhksny naytiungahcny ngarhcarpwell
 ahcarhcarrmnyhu mintayarmuueat. jibh
 sartsyngaryayarknhng kywnnhhcsyrhieat.
 jibhklly kywntayarshkngarhngmngkyesny
 kiuytayarkywnkiu mharhartayarmuus-
 myhatiung kiuytayarkywnpyuparmnyhu
 nartayarlyhayarkeat. htiunayark mayh-
 pibayarhksny rhngbhurngeatsarrngkellsiu
 hcarpwelltayar ahcarhcarreat. mayhipi-
 barrhk mikhkaramnyrhisayar sarngyta-
 yarkrhieat. jibhaim naysayarsuupayarng
 tiusnylny mayhipibayarhkeat kywnh-
 pyhckyeat. htiusiu mayhipibayarhksny
 yayrurhngmyiunay rhngbhurngeat h-
 carpwelltayar naytiungahcnyhcarreat.
 hkyaynhhcbhkswnsayarsuuhpyhceat.

10

htiunayark ammunrhngbhurngsny say sarta-
 yarharnunsny hkmnytayararar nnhtiungeat.
 darwidklly harnunabhnrhtsny ngaraar
 kyayjuupyusayarkayarng suueatsar kyayju-
 upymnyhusiulyk suueat abhsayartwng
 nhhcsimhcayhkyngnghar kywntiukiu hcayl-
 wht darwideatkywntiusny ammunpynysiu-
 rayarkkyeat. ammunamyiu mhuumtiusny
 mimitiuarhng harnunhtansiuwng dar-
 widsny hcittayarkiu nhhcsimhcay sayar
 suutiukihcaylwhtartwng hkmnytayarkiu
 riusayhcarpyusnyhu htngmhtayarmuus-
 layar. myiutayarkiu hchcsayhcuuhcm
 hpyksehkyng ngharsarsueat kywntiuki-
 uhcaylwhtsny mhutlayarhu lyhayarkky
 sayar. harnunsny darwideatkywntiukiu
 yuupelyhng mutsithkymkiurit awtkiung-
 partiungaayarn hpytpyemh lwhtliuklayeat.
 htiusitngkiu darwidsnykyarsayarahkar
 htuluutiusny alwnrhksayarkayarng suu-
 tiukiu sekyiuhcayhkyngnghar hcaylwht
 sngtiusny mutsitmrhnymhetiungaayarn
 yayrihkayarmyiumhar naykylayar. hti-
 unayarkmhpynlarkylayarhu mharhartar-
 yarmuueat. ammunamyiusartiuk ngarti-
 usnydarwidrhaymhar heksuprwanrhbarhwy
 hpyhclimnyhu silyhng luukiu hcaylwht
 bkrhayarbhmyiunhng jayarbhmyiunaysa-
 yar rhuriluuhkyaysny surellnhhcsayarn
 marhkmngkyeeat luu thtayarng tayarbh-
 myiisar tsayarnghhchhtayarngtiukiu

ngharkyeat. htiusitngkiu darwidsnyk-
 yarlyhng ywarbhnhng hkwnaarkyesayarsu-
 urellaluanarngapayarngkiu hcaylwht eat.
 ammunamyiusartiusny htwkmyiutanhkar-
 wmar hchchngkyngkyeat. jayarbhmyiu
 rhayarbhmyiu tayarbh myiumhlarsayar
 rhuriluunhng marhkmngkyeeat luutiusny
 lwngpyng thkyarhcnaykyeat. ywarbh-
 snylny rhayng nayarkng hchcmynharn-
 hhcbhkrhisnykiumynglyhng israylluutiu
 twng smnysayarsuurrhismyhtiukiu twayka-
 yark rhuriluu tiu tbhkhchchngkyngcat.
 kywngsayarsuutiukiu ammunamyiusar-
 tiutbhk hchchngkyng hcayhkyngnghar
 nyeabhirhellksiu aplyk rhuriluutiusny
 ngarkiuiniunglyhng ngaraarkuumny. am-
 munamyiusartiusny sngkiuniunglyhng
 sngaar ngarkuumny. relrngsayarhcitrih
 ngartiuluumyiu ngartiubhurarshkngmyiur-
 wartiuaabhiu aartut tiukkykunaan. htar-
 wrbhuarsny alitutayarrhisny atiungheerng-
 tayar muuhcaystyhu siupymh suuparsa-
 yarluumyarnhngtkw rhuriluutiu hch-
 tiukhkyngnghar hkynyswarsayarahkar
 rhuriluutiusny pyaykyeat. rhurilu-
 utiupyaysnykiu ammunamyiusartiusny myn-
 glyhng suutiusnylny abhirhellrhaymharpyay
 myiutellsiu wngkyeat. ywarbhshnylny
 ammunpynymh htwk yayrurhngmyiuisu
 pynswarlayeat. rhuriluutiusny isray-
 lamyiusarrhaymhar mimitiurhuansnykiu
 simynglyhng thpnhcnywaykyeat. hardday-
 jarmngsnylny hcaylwht myhctbhknaysayar
 rhuriluutiukihkayarshpyng suutiusny hay-
 lanmyiusiurayarklarkyeat. harddayjarhkn-
 htarsayar biulhkyupmngrrhayarbksnylny
 aupreat. htiusitngkiukyarlyhng darwidsny
 israylamyisarapayarngtiukiu hcuwahcay
 yayardnmyhc kiu kuushpyng haylanmyiusiu
 rayarklayeat. rhuriluutiusny darwidtbhk
 hchchngkyng tiuksayarahkar israylamy-
 iusarrhaymhar pyaykyeat. darwidsnylny
 rhurimynghrtarhcsuurellhkunhchhtayarng
 hkyaysny surelllaysayarngtiukiu st
 biulhkyupmngrrhayarbkiulny htihkiuksh-
 pyng suusny htiuar sayeat. harddayjar
 kywnhkansayarmngkyeapayarngtiusny
 israylamyiunhng misaharyhpwell kywnhkan
 kyeat. htiusiu rhuriluutiusny nayarkthpn
 ammunamyiusartiukiu hchcmkuuwanky.

11

ahkarlny rhngbhurngtiusny hchctiukhkyin
 rayarksayarahkar darwidsny ywarb-
 hnhngkywnmyar israyl amyiusarmyara-
 payarngtiukiu hcaylwhtshpyng suutiusny
 ammunamyiusartiukiu tiukhpyk rbbar
 myiukiu wiunghtarkyeat. darwidsny ki-
 uytungayrurhngmyiu naylayeat. nayarkt-
 naynyueyan darwidsny lyayarnghckrarmhht
 nntayarmiupayarmhar hcngkyanswarhch-
 nytwng alwnasnglhasayarmimtyayark

rayhkuiusnykiu myngtayarmuueat. hti-
 minmkar abhysuunnyhuhcaylwht maymyn-
 lyng elyansme hittiluuriyeate myar bars
 rhaybhphypcparсныhu lyhayarklayeat.
 thpnluukihcaylwhtshpyng htiuminmkui
 ahtantaysny hkayarkhell rhkhtnglayeat.
 htiuminmsny mimianyhckayaynhng hc-
 ngkyyaayrangpyu mimiaimsiu pynpyemh
 ptisndhayrhishpyng darwithtansuluuki-
 uhcaylwhtkywnm ptisndhayrhpareatu
 lyhayarkhcaysayar darwidsny ywarbh-
 sesiu luukihcaylwht hittiluu uriykiu
 ngarhtansiu hcaylwhtmrnyhu mharliuksny
 atiung ywarbhshnyhcaylwht uriyayarklarsa-
 yarahkar darwidk ywarbh kynmareatlayar.
 luumyarkynmareatlayar. hchctiuk aa-
 yarangmngslayarhumaymynpyemh sngaim-
 siuswar hkyaysaylayarhu mintayarmuus-
 nyatiung uriysny nntayarmhhtwk suu
 nayarkmh hkellbhwyhcarbhwykiu rhngb-
 hurng payliuklayeat. siurartwng uriysny
 mimiaimsiumswarbell mimiarhngeatky-
 wnapayarngtiunhngatuu nntayartanhkarw
 aplayeat. uriysny mimiaimsiu mswarkya-
 yarkngkiu nartayarlyhayarklyhng darwidk
 sngsnyhkreswararmh rayarklarsnymhut-
 layar. sngaimsiu abhykyayarnng mswarb-
 hellnaysnnyhu uriykiemaysayar uriyk
 sayttartayarnhngisraylamyiu yudamyias-
 tiusny tellnakypareat. shkngywarbhnhng
 shkngeatkywnmyartiunsy lwnngpyngtnyrky-
 pareat. kywntayarsny kiuyaimsiuswar
 hcarsayarklyk myarnhng pyayarmwaylyk-
 naysngparmylayar. kiuytayar askrhng-
 tayarmuusnyatiung htiusiukywnntayar
 mpyuparhu darwidaar lyhayarklayeat.
 darwidklyny imyiu ynaynayuelayar. nk-
 pynnay ngarlwhltliukmynhumintayarmuus-
 nyatiung uriysnyhtiunay nkhpynnay
 yayrurhngmyiunayeate. darwidsnylny
 uriykiuhkayar rhaytayar hcarsayarklyk
 yhmkuusnytiungaayarnagsayarkreat. siusa-
 yarlny nyuemharmiaimsiu mswarbell
 arhngeat kywntiunhngatuu aiphkyngnghar
 htwkswarlayeat. nannkmar darwidsny
 mharhcarkiuray uriy lktwng ywarbhsiu
 payliukeat. mharhcarhkykhuumuukar
 kyptnyhcwarhchctiukrar tpue uriykiu hkn-
 htarpyemh suusny rnsuulksiu rayark sayh-
 cayhkyngnghar tpmayarkiu rupsimaylarhu
 parstny. amintayaratyung ywarbhshnymy-
 iukiu kynyrrhupemh hkwnaarkyesayar
 suurellhrirararp uriykiu hknhtarlayeat.
 myusartiusny htwkywarbhnhng hcchpyi-
 ungsayarahkar darwideatkywnahkyiutiusny
 saykyeat. hittiluuuriysnylny sayeat. hti-
 nayarkywarbhshny hchcsitngaluanhcuankiu
 darwidaarkyar lyhayarkhcayhkyngnghar
 luukiuhkayar sngsnyrhngbhurnghtantayar
 hchcsitngkiu akunahcngkyar lyhayarkpye-
 lyhng rhngbhurngsny amyktayarhtwk
 snghtiusny hchcpyngsayarahkar myi-
 uanesiu abhykyayarnng hkykypkysny.

myiuriupayark phcmnykiu msilayar.
 yayrubbayrhksar abhimikkui abhysuu lyp-
 kysnsny. saybkmyiumhar minmtayarkсны
 kyitsuankeyarkthpellkiu myiuriupa-
 yarkphchky abhim lksaysnymhutlayar.
 myiuriuanesiu abhy kyayarnng hkykyp-
 kysnnyhu mintayarmuulyhng kiuytayareat
 kywnhittiluu uriysaykyayarnngkiu lyha-
 yarkr mnyhu mharhtar hcaylwhtlayeat.
 ywarbhmarhtararsnyatiung htiumnsny
 swar darwidaar kyarlyhayarkсныkar rn-
 suutiusny amhnhcngghc kywntayartiuki
 niungshpyng lwnngpyngtiungaayarnngliuk
 tiukkypareat. kywntayartiunsnylny myi-
 uantanhkarwtiungaayarnng lhn tiukkypareat.
 laysmartiusny myiuriupayark kiuytayar
 kywntiuki phc kiuytayarkynwahky-
 iusaykypareat. kiuytayarkynwhittiluu
 uriysnylny saypareathu lyhayarklyhng
 darwidklyny iamhukyayarnng hcitmpyknghng.
 hchctiukpwelltwng tyayarkthnysayttat.
 aaryuu myiukiukypthyhwar tiuklyklup-
 kyantiukhpyk kylayarhu tmnaarhpyng
 ywarbhkiu mharliuklayeat. uriysayky-
 yarkngkiu suueat myarkyarsayarahkar
 hknpgwnkyayarnng ngiukywaymynnytk
 nayeate. ngiukywaymynnytmhkyin lwnmh
 darwidsny luukiuhcaylwht htiuminmkui
 nntayarsiuhkayarchayshpyng suusny mih-
 purarahpyhcsiu rayark saryayarkyarkiu
 bhwarmynnglayeat. siurartwng darwid-
 pyusayaramhusny htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
 siusayaramhuhpyhcsntny.

12

nayarkthpn htarwrbbhursny prayarhpk
 narsnkiu darwidhtansiu hcaylwhtta-
 yarmuushpyng narsn snywng arhngm-
 ngkye imnysayarmyutwng suuhtaytue
 sngrellsartuerhipareat. suuhtaysny
 alwnmyarhcwarsayar siunwarmh hc-
 snytiunhng kywywpnyhcuapareat.
 sngrellsarmuukar mimiwy mwayhcarsayar
 siumklaytayarngtnymh tparthkysar-
 yar uhchcar mrhipar. htiusiumklaysny
 arhngnhngng arhngeat sarsmetiunhngng
 payarnng kyepwareat. arhngeat ahcarkiu
 hcarteat. arhngeatrayhkwksayarktteat.
 arhngeat rnghkwng aip smekellsiu hpy-
 hceat. suuhtayaimsiu enysnytueryark
 suuhtaysny enysnykiu lupykwaybhui
 mimiunwarmyarkiu nhmyay sayarkya-
 yarnng myuu sngrellsareatsiumklaykiuyuu
 enysnykiu lupykwaybhui hkykparсныhu
 lyhayarklaysayar darwidsny htiusuuh-
 taykiupnyghcwaramyktwk htarwrbbhu-
 rar askrhngtayarmuusnyatiung htiusiu
 pyusayarsusny amhnsayarmny. krunch-
 itmrhibhellhtuamhkiupyusayarkyayarnng
 htiusiumklayatwk layspynpayarmnyhu min
 tayarmuueat. narsnklyny htiusuusnykar
 ahkyarsuumhut. kiuytayarpng hpyhc-

pareat. israylamiyueat bhurshknghtar-
 wrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar ngarsny
 bhisikpay sngkiau israylrhngbhurngarar
 hknhtarpye. rhayarlulkmhlny kylwhtpye.
 sngshkngheat aswayamyiukiung sngshkngheat
 myartiukiung sngearnghgkwng ngarpay-
 pye. is raylamiyuhng yudamyiukiung
 ngarpaypye. htiuararmyar mlayarklyhng
 ahkyartparsayarararrartiukiung payhkyng
 nghar ngaraliurhieat. sngsnyhtarwrbhur-
 reat pnyttarartayarkiu mhtemellmyngpyu
 rhaytayarduheriukiung abhykyayarng pyub-
 hisnny. hittiluu uriyeataskkii htarhpyngst
 suueatmyarkiu simlaypyetkar. htiusuukiung
 ammunayiusar htarmhngstlaypyetkar.
 yhkumharsngsny ngarkiu mhtemellmyng-
 pyu hittiluu uriyeatmyarkiu simsayarkya-
 yarng sngaswayamyiutiusny htarbhaynhn-
 gahcny twaykyuanrkylimmny. htarwrbhur-
 armintayarmuusnykar sng rnbhkpysayar
 suukiu sngheataswayamyiutiahtellk ngar-
 payarhcaymny. sngmykhmayarkwtng
 sngheatmyartiukiung ngaryuu sngaim-
 nehkynggapshpyng suusny nayrhaymhar
 sngheatmyartiuhng payarngbhayarlimmny.
 sngsny iambukiumhngmrhapyusayarlly
 nayrhaymhar ngarlhnpymnyhu htar-
 wrbhurarmintayar muusayar hckarki-
 upynkyarlayeat. darwidkly ngarsny
 htarwrbhurarkiu pyhcmharparpyehu
 narsnaar wnhky narsnk ask tayararkiu
 hkymsarhcayhkyngnghar tarwrbhurarsny
 kiuytayarapyhckii pytayarmuupye. siusa-
 yarlny kiuytayarsny htiusiupyhcmhar
 sayaraarhpyng kellrellhcrarahkwngkyekiung
 htarwrbhurareat rnsuutiaarpaysayarkya-
 yarng yhkumyngsayaarsarsny skksayarmnyhu
 darwidaarlyhayark siupelyhng nntayarmh
 htwkswarsayarnayark htarwrbhurarsny
 dnhkttayarmuushpyng uriymyartwng
 bhwarmyngsayar darwideatsarsny pyn-
 ghcwasayar waydnarkiu hkanreat. darwid-
 sny suungyvatwk htarwrbhuraraar tayarng-
 pnylayeat. ahckarkiuarhayarnglyk ahtellsiuwng
 tnynlyuanmyaypayarmhar aipkyknaeyat.
 nntayarsar askkyesuutiusnyht kiuytayararkiu
 hkykywaansayarngghar hkykypkysayarlly
 darwidsny ngypgy suutiuhngatuu ah-
 carmhcarbellhneyat. hkunhckhchaysayar
 suungysayeat. darwideat kywntiuklny
 suungyaskrhngghcnayahkar ngartiuhayark-
 sayar hckarkiuarhtayarngtayarmmuusnyh-
 pyhc suungysaykyayarngkii lyhayarklyhng
 alwnkiuykiung kiuynyhnysehtayarmuulim-
 nyhusiulyhk suungy saykyayarngkii
 mlyhayarkwanky. siurartwng kywntiusny
 tiutiupyayarsayarhckarkiu darwidsny
 kyarllyhng suungysaykyayarngkii ripmish-
 pyng suungysaypyelayarhu kywntiukiung
 maytayarmuueat. suutiuklnysayparpyehu
 lyhayarkkyeat. htiuahkar darwidsny
 myaymhht rayhkyiuhkyng selimhkyng
 awtlellhkyngkiung pyupelyhng htarwrbhurar

eat aintayarsiuswar kiukwyeat. htiiunayark
 nntayarsiu pynlar hcarhcrarktiutayarngsa-
 yarahkar kywntiuh sny hcarpwelltayark-
 iupyng mngkyesny hcartayarmuueat.
 kywntiuklny kiuytayarsny abhysiu pyuta-
 yarmuusny. suungyaskrhngghcnayahkar su-
 ungny atwk ahcarrhayarnglyk ngiukywaylyk
 naytayarmuueat. suungysaysayarahkarht
 hcartayarhkyarparsnytkarhu lyhayark-
 lyhng darwidk suungyaskrhngghcnayahkar
 bhurarshkngsny ngarkiu snartayarmuungpyu
 suungyaskkii hkymsarpaytayarmmuumnykiung
 abhysiu siuniungsnnyhu aayarkmay-
 lyk ngarsny ahcarrhayarng ngiukyway
 lyknaeyat. yhkumharsuungysaypye.
 abhykyayarng ahcarrhayarngmnyngny.
 suungyakiupyn sayarngghkellniungslayar.
 suurhirsariung ngarswarrmny. suusny ngar-
 rhirsariung mpyamlar rhu mintayarmuueat.
 thpndardwidsny hknghpwnbarsrhaybhkiung
 nhhsimhcayshpyng suuhtansiuhng
 sksanlayeat. suu snylny saryayark-
 yarkiu bhwarmyng rhayarlmunamnyhpyng
 abhmhnylayeat. htarwrbhurarsny htiusu-
 ungkyiuhkyhc kyayjuupyutayarmuushpyng
 prayarhpknarsniung hcayhkiung yaydidi
 amnyhpyng mhyntayarmuueat. ywarbh-
 snylny ammunpyng rbbarmyiukiung tiuk
 myiutayarkiu rpyemh darwidhtantayarsi-
 uluukiung hcaylwht kywntayarsny rbbarmy-
 iukiung tiuk kntayarrhirarmyiukiurparpye.
 yhkumharkyngwsayar luutiukiung hcuway-
 hcayshpyng myiunarmhar tptayarkhy
 tiukyutayarmuupar. siumhut kywnta-
 yaryuu kywntayaramnyhpyng myiukiung
 smutky limmnyhu lyhayarklyhng darwidsny
 luuapayarngtiukiung hcuwayhcayshpyng
 rbbarmyiusiung hkyeswar tiukyualayeat.
 mngkyeatsrhpukiung hkywtyuu hkyayarn-
 tayarpayar mhartngkyeat. srhpuaahkyinkar
 kyayarkmnytkiung msuibhell rwhayahkwk-
 tsyrhistry. myiuluyuusayar uhckar
 amyarkiuulny htutlayeat. myiusartiukiulny
 htutsayarng lwhtiukmhu sanhtwn san-
 pusinnhngalupmhukiung luphcay authpiung
 lny kynglnyhcayeat. htiusiu darwidsny am-
 munmyiusuu rwsarapayarngtiungpyupyemh
 luuapayarngtiuhngatuu yayrurhnglngmy-
 iusiu pynlayeat.

13

darwideatsar abrhluan tarmaramnyrhisayar
 asnglhasayar nhmtayarkrhieat. darwideat-
 sar aarmnunsny htiiuhmkii hkyhclayeat.
 hkyhcaarkyesayarkayarng narnayeat.
 nhmtayarsny apyiknyarhpyhceat. suuah-
 hysiu aliu pynyhcuannmykiung aarmnunsny
 kyannmniung. darwidaahkiung rhimarsar
 yayarndpsny aarmnuneat aswayhkngh-
 pwnhpyhceat. htiiuyayarndpsny lim-
 marsayarsuuhpyhceat. kiuytayarsny
 rhngbhurngeat sartayarhpyhcklyk abhykya-

yarnng tnatyhtktnay pinhkyuantayarmuu
snny. kywntayarkiu mpyayarhkyngslayarhu
maylyhng aarmnunk ngaryeabrhlua-
neat nhmtarmarkiu tpsayar hcitrhisnyhu
pynpyayareat. yayarndpklny hktun-
gpayarmhar tuanluannay narhnsayarngpar.
hkmnytayarsny akynyarhu kywltar-
yarmuusayarahkar akywnupnhmtarmar-
lar kywaymwayparhcay. suuhkyksayar
hcarhcrarkiu akywnupsny myng su-
ulkhcararmnyakyayarnng akywnuprhaymhar
hkykparhcayhu ahkwngtayarngrmnyhu
akyanpaysny atiung aarmnunsny tu-
luannay narhnpyueat. rhngbhurngsny
aknyarhukywlartayarmuusayarahkar
aarmnunk akywnupnhmtarmarlarparhcay.
suulk akywnupsny hcarmnyakyayarnng
akynuprhaymhar munpyarhnhcyparkiu
lupparhcayhu rhngbhurngaar ahkwngta-
yarnnglayeat. darwidnsnylny tarmaraimsiu
luukiu hcaylwht sngelayarnng aarm-
nunaimsiu swarpyelyhng hcarhcrarkiu
hkykpayparhu mharliuksnyatiung tar-
marsny mayarngaarmnunaimsiu swar
aarmnunsny tuanluannayeat. tarmarsny
munnykku yuu nypymh mayarngrhaymhar
munpyartiukiu lup hput layeat. puknyark-
iulnyyuu aarmnunrhaymhar layarngharsa-
yarlly suusnymhcarbhell luapayarnng
tiukiu ngarhtanmh htwkswarhcayhusiush-
pyng luapayarnngtiusny htwkswareat.
tarmaraarlly snglk ngarhcarraayarnng
ahknhtellsiu yuuhkellayarhusiusnyatiung
tarmarsny mimilupsayar munpyartiukiu
yuu mayarngaarmnunrhaymhar ahknhtellsiu-
uwnnglayeat. htiusuaarmnunhcarhcarbhiu
yuuhkellsayarahkar suusny nhmlkku
swell ngarnhm ngarnhngaipparhu siueat.
tarmarklny mpyuparnhng ngarmayarnng.
ngarkiumrhuhtkyparnhng. israylamiyu
isiusayaramhukiu mpyu sng iamhusiukiu
mpyuparnhng. pyulyhngngarsny rhkhkyn-
gnhng abhysny knglwtmny. sngsnylny
israylamiyu luumiukkellsiu pyhclimmny.
siuhpyhc rhngbhurngkiu lyhayarkparlayar.
lyhayarklyhngmpayhcarbhell naytayar
mmuuparhu pyayarsiusayarlly aarmnun-
sny narmhtayarnng. nhmhtkaarkyeshpyng
aniungpyu aipayeat. thpnaarmnunsny
nhmkialwnmunpyneat. arnghkyh-
caar kyesnyhtk munaarsarkyeshpyng
snghtswartayarusiueat. nhmklny akya-
yarngrmhar. ngarpyubhuusayaryphtk
ykhunghnghtusayar apyhcsar kyesny hu
siusayarlly aarmnunsny narmhtayarnng.
ahcayhkankywnpyayarkku hkayar im-
inmkiu nhnghtutlayar. suunayarkmhar
tanhkarkynghtulayaru hcerngeat. apy-
iuknyarhpyhcsayar rhngbhurngeat smetayar
wttsnyatiung asngarayarnghuuhkyarsa-
yay awtkiuwtylkrhisayar tarmarkiu ah-
cayhkankywnsny nhnghtut suunayarkmhar
tanhkarkynghtulayeat. tarmarsnylny

hkayarnngpayarmhar pyarkiuatng asngara-
yarnghuuhkyarsayar awtkiusutpyemh hka-
yarnngpayar lktng ngiukywaylyk pynswareat.
mayarngrngabrhluaanklny ngarahckiu aarm-
nunsny sngnhngatuurhipyelayar. siusa-
yarlly ngarnhm titsitcwar naylayar.
suusny sngelat mayarnghpyhceat. iamhuk-
iummhtnhnghusiusayar tarmarsny mimi-
mayarnng abrhluanaaim sitnyanhcwarnayeat.
darwidmngkyesny htiumhualuanhcuankiu
kyarsisayarahkar alwnamykhtwkreat.
abrhluansny ahckiu aarmnunaaar kayarnngsa-
yarchkar mkayarnngsayarchcarckiumpyayar.
siurartwng nhmtarmarkiu rhuthkysa-
yarkayarnng angiyuhtareat. htiumayark
nhhcnhchcaysayarahkar abrhluansny
ehprimmyuanar barlharjayarwarmhar
siumwaynyhppwellkiu hkan rhngbhurngeat-
sartayarnngayarnngtiukiu hkayarbhitlayeat.
abrhluansnylny rhngbhurnghantayars-
siuswar kiuytayarkywnsny siumwaynyhpp-
wellkiu hkanpareat. kywnmyar tiukiu hka-
yarkiuuytayarkywnnhngatuu kiuytayartiung
kywtayarmuuparhu lyhayarklyhng rhngbh-
urngkmswarsngngarsar luapayarnngtiukiu
mswarhcanhng. hcritmyarmnykiu hci-
urimhcrarhisnyhu siushpyng abrhlu-
answaysayarnngsayarlly kiuytayartiung
mliukbell kayarnngkyepayeat. abrhluanklny
liuktayarmmuulyhng nayarngtayaraarmnun
liuksayarahkwngkiu paytayarmuuparhu
lyhayarkpynsayar rhngbhurngk abhykya-
yarnng liukhcayarmnynyhu siusayarlly
abrhluan puasarsayarkyayarnng aarmnun-
mhhc sartayarrhismyh liuksayarahkwngkiu
paytayarmuueat. abrhluanklny aarmnunsny
hcpyhcrnykiu sayark rhwnglnsayarahkar
hcayarnngayky. aarmnun kiuhuktykyhu
ngarsiusayarahkar sayayarnnglupkyanky.
mhciurimkynhng. ngarhcerngsnymhut-
layar. aaryuu rellrghkyngrihikylayarhu
mimikywnntiauar mharhtarnhngsny atiung
suutiusny aarmnunkiu pyukyeat. htiauhkar
rhngbhurngeat sartayarpayarnngtiusny
ht larkiu hcelyk pyayswareat. suu-
tiumarayarkmhcahkyarsuular abrhluansny
arhngmngkyeeatsartayarpayarnngtiukiu
stparpye. tyayarkmyhmkyknywngparhu
nartayaryllyhayarklayeat. rhngbhurngsnyht
awttayarkiu sutlyk myaayarmmhar tu-
anluannayeat. kywntayarpayarnngti-
usnylny mimitiuawtkiu sutlyk anarta-
yayarkyayeat. darwidahckiu rhimareat
saryayarnngk arhngmngkyeeat sartayara-
payarnngtiukiu stlaypyehuusayar hckarkiu
yuantayarmmuuparnhng. aarmnuntayark-
tynsar sayparpye. abrhluannhmtarmarkiu
aarmnunsny rhuthksayarnaymhhc iamhuk-
iusuueat mayarnghcerngparpye. yhkumhar
kywntayarshkngarhngmngkyeeat sartay-
arapayarnngtiusny saykypyehuhtnglyk
hcrit nyhiungtyayarmmuuparnhng. aarm-
nuntayarktnysar say abrhluansny pyaypar-

limmnyhu lyhayarklay eat. htiuahkarknghi-
 cayarnglulngsny myayarkyny mimi nayark
 tayarngkhyayrnglmhar luumyarlarsnykiu
 myngeat. yayarndpklny arhngmngkyeeat-
 sartayartiussy larkyparpye. kiuytayarkywn-
 pyayarsayarhckar mhnpareathu lyhayarksny
 asuan rhngbhurngeatsartayartiussy ra-
 yarklar asankiulwhnglyk ngiukywaykyeat.
 rhngbhurngnhng kywntayar apayarngtiussy
 pyngchwar ngiukywaykyeat. abrhluansny
 pyay gayrhurmngkyeami hudsartarlmeilh-
 tansiu swareat. darwidsny mimisar kya-
 yarng naytiungngiukywaymnyntmlayeat.
 abrhluansny gayrhurmyiusiu pyapyemh
 suannhch nayeat. thpndarwidmngkyesny
 aarmnunsaysayarkyayarng htiusuuki
 aayarkmaysayarthcitaa lyayarshpyng
 abrhluankiulwmswtlyknayeat.

14

htiusiurnghbhurngeat hciitnhluansny
 abrhluansiu parswarkyayarngkiu jayru-
 yarsarywarbhsny ripmisayar ahkar tayka-
 yarmyiusiu hcaylwht pnyarrhisayarminkiu
 hkayarpelyhng sngsny semlimparnhng.
 hciitmsar nynywarhnpyu msarawtkiu
 wtpartayar. luusayatwk kyarmyn-
 ghchwar ngiukywaysayarminyayarng
 sayarnglyk rhngbhurnghtantayarsiuwng
 isiulyhayarkrmnyhu swnsnglayeat. hti-
 uaykayarmyiusuuminmsny ahtantayarsiu
 wng myaypayarmhar pypwprhihkiulyk
 arhngmngkye kymnsartayarmuuparhu
 lyhayarklayeat. rhngbhurngklny ab-
 hyamhurhisnnyhu maytayarmuulyhng
 minmk kywntayarmsny lngsay sayar
 mutsiumhpyhchpareat. kiuytayarky-
 wnmarnhhcyayarkrhipareat. htiusarn-
 hhcyayarktiussy hkiukrnpuyukypareat.
 hpynhpy sayarsuomrhisayarkyayarng
 tyayarksny tyayarkkiu saysnytiungaayarng
 lupkarnpareat. yhkumhar aswayamyia-
 payarngtiussy kiuytayarkywnmtbhkhtky
 ahckiuki st sayarsuukiusayhcasayh-
 cayhkyngnghar aprmny. amwayhkan-
 kiulny ngartiupy rhngmnyhusiukypareat.
 htiusiupyulyhng kywntayarm kynky-
 wngsaysayarmehkellkiu suutiussy stky-
 parlimmny. kywntayarmngeatamnykiung
 akynakywngkiung myaykyepayark sutsng
 pyrhngkyparlimmnyhu lyhayarklaysayar
 rhngbhpyng sngaimsiu pynswarlayar.
 sngamhukiug ngarhcerngmnyhu minma-
 ar mintayarmueat. taykayarmyiusuumin-
 mklny aiuarhngmngkye kywntayarmnhng
 kywntayarmaswayamyiu apyhcrayark-
 parhcay. rhngbhurngnhng rarijplngtayarsny
 apyhclwtparhcayhulyhayarklyhng rhngb-
 hurngk sngapyhctngsayersuuki ngarhtan-
 siuhkayarkhellalar. nayarkthpnsngkiu
 mnhayarnghrkhu mintayarmuusayar
 minmk sayhcasayhcaysayarsuutiussy

kywntayarmeatsarkiu stmnyhu hciurim-
 parsnyhpyhc suutiussyahutushpyng mh-
 pyksehcayhkyngnghar arhngmngkyesny
 kiuytayareat bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurarkiu
 aayarkmaytayarmuuparhu lyhayarkpynsa-
 yar rhngbhurngk htarwrbbhurar askrhngta-
 yarmuusnyatiung sngars eatanpngtpngmyh
 myaypayarsiu mkyrhu mintayarmueat.
 thpn minmklny kiuytayarkywnmsny
 arhngmngkyear hckarthkwnlyhayarkr-
 sayar ahkng kiu paytayarmuuparhu
 tayarngpnlyhng lyhayarklayarhu mint-
 yarmueat. minmklny siuhpyhchlyhng
 kiuytayarsny bhurarshkngat luutiutbhk
 abhykiayarmg kyanhcnny tayarmuusny.
 arhngmngkyennghtutsayar suuki th-
 pnkhkartayarmuushpyng kiuykiu
 apyhctng hcerng tayarmuuparpyetkar.
 ngartiussy sayaansayar suuhpyhckeyat.
 myaypayar mharswnpyelyhng nayarkth-
 pnkyuan myuuniungsarraynhng tuuky-
 pareat. bhurarshkngsny luumykharkiu
 mhtayarksayarlny nhnghtuthkyngkiuhkanr-
 sayar suussy ahcnny nhnghtuthkyngkiu
 hkan mnayrmnyakyayarmg kyanhcnny
 tayarmueat. siuhpyhc kywntayarm-
 sny lariamhukiug arhngmngkyear lyha-
 yarkrsnyakyayarmghar kywntayarmkya-
 yarkaayarmg luumyartiussyppyukypareat.
 kiuytayarkywnmklny rhngbhurngkiu ngar-
 lyhayarkmny. rhngbhurngsny ngartayarng-
 pnsnyatiung pyukayarmg pyutayarmuumny.
 ngarmhngngarsarkiu bhurarshkngat amway-
 tayarmyayark sutsngpyrhngsayar
 suueatlkmh ngarkiu nhutaansayarnghar
 narhtayarngtayarmuulimmnyhu siu-
 pareat. kiuytayar kywnmklny ngarshkn-
 garhngmngkyeat amintayarkyayarng
 hkymarmny. bhurarshkng eatka-
 yarngkngtmnkellsiu ngarshkngharhngm-
 ngkyesny kayarmgmkayarkkiu piunghkyar
 sitayarmueathu aayarkmaypareat. ki-
 uytayareat bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurasny
 kiuytayarnhgatuu rhtayarmuulimmnyhu
 lyhayarklayeat. htiuahkarrhngbhurngk
 ngarmymynsiyamhukiug mhtimwhk-
 parnhng huaminrhisayar minmk arhng
 mngkyeaminhitayarmuuparhu lyhayark-
 layeat. rhngbhurngklny iamhu warbhsny
 sngaarakanpaysnymhutlayarhumaysayar
 minmk aiuarhngmngkye kiuytayaraskrhng-
 tayarmuusnyatiung arhngmngkyemint-
 yarmuusayar hckarlmmh lkayarbhlk-
 wellbhksi abhysuumyhmhw helliniungar.
 akyhcnghchc kiuytayarkywnywarbhsny
 kywntayar mkiu mharhtar ihckaraluan-
 hcuantikiu swnsngpareat. priyarypyu
 isiuyaayarngsayarmgharhkyngnghar ki-
 uytayarkywnywarbhsny hcerngpareat.
 arhngshkng snylny myaykyepayarmhar
 rhismyhtiukiug siniungsny tiungaayarng
 bhurarshkngat kayarkngtmmsny pn-
 yarrhiskellsiu pnyarrhitayarmuusnyhu

pynlyhayark layeat. htiuahkarrhngb-
 hurngk iamhukiu ngarhcerngreat. sngswar
 htiulungabrhluankiu thpnghkayarmnyhu
 ywarbhaar mintayarmueat. ywarbhsnylny
 myaypayarmhar uehkyppwplyk kywn-
 tarshkngarhngmngkye kiuytayarkywn
 asnatayarkansnyatiung arhngmngkyepy-
 tarmuusayarkyayarng kiuytayarkywn-
 sny rhaytayar myknhar rkyayarngkiu
 kywntayarsiparsnyhu kyayjuutayarkiu
 wnghanlayeat. htiunayark ywarbhsnyht
 gayrhurmyiuswarshpyng abrhluankiu
 yayrurhlingmyiususayarngkelllayeat.
 rhngbhurngklny mimiaimsu swarhcay.
 ngarmyknharkiu mmyngghcaynngghu am-
 intayarrhisnyatiung abrhluansny mimiaim-
 siuswar rhngbhurngeat myknhartayarkiu
 mmyngr. israylamyiu tmyiuluantwng
 abrhluankellsiu asnglh hkymwmrsayar
 suutyayarkmyhmri. hkyaybhwarmsny
 uehtiipungaayarng apyhcthkumyhmri.
 sanpnghayarkyayarng nhhtciungpyt
 tnghclyng akpyataratiung akypsuan-
 syrtteat. abrhluansny sarsuanyayarknhng
 tarmaramnyrhisayar smetyayarkkiuumyng-
 layeat. smesny alwnlshaysauhpyhceat.
 abrhluansny rhngbhurngeat myknhar-
 tayarkiu mmyngrbhellhnhcnhchptluan
 yayrurhlingmyiu naypyemh ywarbhki-
 urhngbhurnghtantayarsiu hcaylwht m-
 nyakyanhng hkayarsayarahkar ywarbh-
 snymlar. dutyakyimhkayarsayarlmy mlar.
 htiukyayarng kywntiuaar ywarbheat lsysn
 ngartiunayar nhngnepye. muyayarchpar-
 rhiat. swarmerhiu kyhu hcerngsnyatiung
 abrhluaneatkywntiusny merhiukyeat.
 htiuahkar ywarbhsny abrhluanaimsi-
 uhtswar kiuytayareat kywntiusny kywnta-
 yarlykiu abhy kyayarng merhiukysnyhu
 mayayar abrhluank ngarsny gayrhurmy-
 iumhabhykyayarng larsrny. htiomyiu
 yhkutiungaayarng naykayarnsnyhu lyha-
 yarkhcayhkyngnghar sngkiu rhngbhurngh-
 tantayarsiu hcaylwhtmnyhu ngarkhayareat.
 yhkumhar rhngbhurngeat myknhartay-
 arkiu ngarmyngprparhcy. apychrhilyhng
 sttayarmuuparhcayhu ywarbhaar pyayar-
 siusayar ywarbhsny rhngbhurnghtanta-
 yarsiu swar lyhayarkshpyng abrhluankiu
 hkayartayarmueat. abrhluan snylar
 rhngbhurnghaytayar uehkyppwpeat.
 rhngbhurngsny suukunmtayarmueat.

15

htiunayarkmhbrhluansny rhtarm-
 yarnhngmnyngmyarkiung mimirhaymhar
 pyaysararlungarsykiung pyngsnglayeat.
 abrhluansny hcayarchayrht tanhkarwmhar
 rpnaytteat. amhurhisayarsuusny hcerng-
 tayararmuuhkyngkiu hkanaansayarnghar
 rhngbhurnghtantayarsiu larsayarahkar
 abrhluank sngsnyabhymyiusarhpyhcsnyhu

maylyhng htiusuuk kiuytayarkywnsny im-
 nysayar israylamyianwysarhpyhpareathu
 pynlyhayarksayar abrhluank sngamhsny
 hutmhnllyayark ptpayeat. siusayarlmy
 sngamhukiu rhngbhurngmhch abhysu-
 umy h narmhtayarnghu pyayarsiutteat.
 thpntuan ngarsnyipyny trarhcerngsayar
 mngghpyhparhcaysayar. siuhpyhchlyhng
 trarmhurhisayar amhusny apayarngtiusny
 ngarhtansiu lar ngarsny tarshpyng
 hcerngmnyhusiutteat. luuthcuanatyarksny
 riusayhewarpyu hkynykpsayarahkar abrhlu-
 ansny lkkiusn htiusuukiu kiunglyk nm-
 layrhieat. htiusiuhcerngtayarmuuhkyngkiu
 hkanaansayarnghar rhngbhurnghtantayar-
 siularsayar israylamyiusar apayarngtiuaar
 abrhluanpyu suutiuhcitnhluankiu hkiu-
 layeat. laynhchlcwnsayarahkar abrhluansny
 rhngbhurnghtantayarsiu wng htarwrbrhu-
 rarsny akywnupkiu thpnyayrurhlingmyiusiu
 sayarngtayarmuulyhng htarwrbrhararwtkiu
 akywnuppyuparmnyhu kiuytayarkywnsny
 rhuripyng gayrhurmyiunaysayarahkar shch-
 cargtipyuparpye. siuhpyhc kywntayarsny
 htarwrbrhuraar shchcargtipyusnyatiung
 haybyunmyiususwar shchcargtipkiuh-
 pyayrmny akyayarng ahkwngpaytayarmu-
 parhu lyhayarklyhng rhngbhurngk ng-
 imwphcwarswarlayarhu mintayarmueat.
 htiuahkar abrhluansnyht haybyunmy-
 iusiuswareat. siurartwng lyhiuwkhksa-
 yarsuutiukiu israylamyianwyrhismyhsiu
 anhanapyarhcaylwhtshpyng sngtiu sny tan-
 piumhutsankiu kysayarahkar abrhluansny
 haybyunmyiu nnhtiungtayarmuupyeu
 pyayarsiukylayarhu mharhtarlayeat.
 abrhluanhkayarsayar luunhcheratiusny
 yayrurhlingmyiuhellk htwkswarekyeat.
 suutiussny abhy amhukiumy hmsibhel-
 lkayarngsayar hcitnhngliukkyeat. dar-
 wideattiungpngmt gilayarmyiusarahisa-
 yar hpaylsny miminayrargilayarmyiu
 yjpuujayarlykrhi abrhluanhkayarlareat.
 abrhluannayarksiu liuksayar suutiussny
 tiupwarmyarpayarspyng punknhkyngamhu
 aarkyleat. sitngpyayarsayarsuutya-
 yarsny darwidhtan siular israylamy-
 iusartiueat hcitnhluansny abrhluanhkksiu
 parswarparpyeu kyarlyhayarklayeat.
 darwidhng ngartiussny htpaykykunaan
 mpyaylyhng abrhluanknhngmlwt alyn-
 gamyn htwkkykunaan. siumhutlyhng
 suusny hkykhkyngtiuklarshpyng ngartiukiu
 bhaypyu myiukiulny htarhng lupkyan-
 limmnyhu yayrurhlingmyiutwng ahtanta-
 yarrhisayar kywnapayarngtiuaar mintay-
 armueat. rhngbhurngeat kywntiuklny
 arhngmngkye hcerngtayarmuusmyhtiukiu
 kiuytayarkywnsiussny pyuparmny hulyha-
 yarkkylyhng rhngbhurngsny nntayarsarapa-
 yarngtiunhngtkw htwkswareat. siurartwng
 nntayarkiu hcayarnghcayhkyngnghar
 kiuylyptayar minmtkiyptiukiu htarkhel-

llayeat. htiusiurhngbhuurngninghng kiuyta-
yarparsayarsuu apayarngtiusny htwkswar
baysarmayrkwarhmhar hcarhknhkkyeat.
kywntayarmyiupayarngtiusny hkyanran-
lyk liukkyeat. garsmyiumh liuklarsayar
suuhkayayarkrar tnyhuusayar gittiluupa-
yarnghng hkayrsiluu paylsi luuapayarngsny
rhaytayar hkyeswarkyeat. htiauhkar rhngb-
hurngsny gittiluuaaitellaarlny ngartiunhng
abhkyayarnng liuksnny. rhngbhurngh-
tansiu pynnaylayar. sngsny tparamy-
iusar nayrarmky sayar enysnyhpyhceat.
mnayksarrayarklarsnyhpyhc ynayngarti
u nhngatuu arprphlnylnyrmnylayar. ngarsny
swarsayar ahkwngrhisnyatiung swarsa-
yarkyayarnng sngsny amyusarhkyngntiukiu
hkayar pynlayar.krunarnhng shchcar-
hiparhchaysayarhu mintayarmueat. ait-
tellkny htarwrbhurarask arhng mngkyeask
rhngtayarmuusnyatiung aky arhngmngkye
asktayarsuansnyhpyhchcay hkysarsnyh-
pyhchcay rhitayarmuuararap kiuyta-
yarkywnrhipar limmnyhu rhngbhurngaar
pynlyhayarksayar darwidk hkyeswarlayarhu
aitellaar mintayarmuushpyng gittilu-
uaaitellsny mimiparsayar luukyluungy
apayarngtiunhngtkw hkyeswarlayeat.
pynysuupynysarapayarngtiusny pyn-
ghcwarngiukywaykyeat. nayarktayar liuk-
sarsuapayarngtiu sny hkyeswar rhngb-
hurngsny kiuytayartiung kaydyunhkya-
yarnngkiukuulyhng luuapayarngtiusny
kuutayarlm siu liukswarkyeat. jardutnhng
laywiluuapayarngtiusnylny bhuarshkngaat
ptinyarnsayttartayarkiu htmlyk rayarklar
sayttartayarkiu hkyhtarkyeat. luuapa-
yarngtiusny myiuhellkhtkw mkunmhetiu-
gaayarnng abyarsarsny yjpuujayarklyk nayeat.
rhngbhurngsny jardutkiuhkayar bhu-
rarshkngaat sayttartayarkiu myiuhellsiu
pynpiulayar. htarwr bhuarsny ngarkiu
hcittayarnhngtwaylyhng ngarkiuapiyn
sayttartayarkiu kyinwptayarmuuar
arpkiung pytayarmuumny. siumhut sngki-
ungaraliumrhiihu ngaraarmintayarmuulyhng
ngarrhipareat. aliutayarrhisnyatiung
pyutayarmuuhcaystnyhuung yjpurayarhit
jardutaarlny sngsny prayarhpkhpyhc-
snyhmhutlayar. sngaat sar ahimt nhng
abyarsareatsar yayarnsn htiusarnhchya-
yarkkiu hkayar myiusiungyimwphcwar
pynswarlayar. sngtiukyarklyhayarkhchaysayar
hckarmrayarkmhe ngarsnytayar lwngpyng
siunglmgaymnyhu mintayar muusnyatiung
jardutnhng abyarsartiusny bhuarshkngaat
sayttartayarkiu yayrurhngmyiusiu pyn-
piu htiumyiu naykyeat. darwidnsnylny
ngiulyk uehkayarnng hkyuanlyk hkayn-
ngkiuhkywtlyk sanlwngtayarngpaysiu
tklay eat. nayarktayar liuksarsuupa-
yarngtiusnylny uehkayarnngkiuhkyuanlyk
ngiukywaylyk ttkeyeat. abrluannhngwiung
punknsayar luuhcuhtellmhar ahisayarh-

payllny parkyayarnngkiu darwidsny kyar
lyhng aiuhartwrhbhar ahisayar hpayl-
paysayarakyankiu miuksayarakyanhpy-
hchcaytayarmuuparhu sutayarnghlayeat.
tayarngpaysiu rayarksayarahkar dar-
widsny bhuarshkngkiu kiukwyeat.
aarhkimyiasarhurhellsny lny angkyek-
iusutlyk hkayarngpayarmhar myaymhunkiu
tnglyk hkreuekyiupyuansayarnghar lareat.
darwidkly sngsnyngarnhngatuu liuklyhng
ngarkiu nhayarkrhklimmny. myiusiupyn
abrhluaaar arhngmngkye kywntayarsny
hkmnytayarhtan kywnhkanbhuusnyngytuu
kiuytayarhtan kywnhkanparmnyhu lyha-
yarklyhng ahisayarpayl pay sayar akyan-
ngarbhkmharnay hpykniunglimmny. my-
iutwngsngnhngatuu yjpurayarhitjardut
nhng abyarsartiusny rhikysnmhutlayar.
siuhpyhc nntayar kyarsmyhkiu yjpora-
yarhittiaar pyn pyayarmny. suutiu
jarduteatsar ahimt nhng abyarsareatsar
yayarnsnarnhchayarkrhikyeat. kyarni-
ungsmyhkiu htiusartutwng ngarhtansiu
payliukrmnyhu mintayarmuu snyatiung
darwideat aswayhknpgwnhurhellsny
myiusiupynswareat. abayrhluansnylny
yayrurhngmyiusiu wnglayeat.

16

darwidsny tayarnghptkiu annyngylwnsa-
yarahkar mayhpiabayarrhkeat kywnjibhsny
kunne tngsayarmnynhhchcenhngtkw
munluannhchcar hcpyhchse hkyayarkapywt-
trar sngbhayarshpnsepynapyartar hcpy-
hcrnybhuutluankiu mynypayarmhar
tngsayarnnglyk hkreuekyiupyuansayarnghar
lareat. rhngbhurngkly abhysiuptyuhkyn-
gngghar iuhchcar kiu sayarnghkellsnyhu
jibhaarmaylyhng jibhk myny tiusny nnta-
yarsarmy hcebhii munnhngshcsetiusny
lulngmyarhcarbhii hcpyhcrnysnylny
tayarmayar sayarsuummyarsayarkbhii hpy-
hchparsnyhu lyhayarkeat. rhngbhurngkly
sngshkngaat sarsny abhymaharrisny-
humaylyhng jibhk yayrurhngmyiu
nayrhchpareat. ynaymhar israylamy-
iusny ngarabheat niungngankiungaraar
pynpaylimmnyhu siukyayarnngkiu lyhayark-
laysayar rhngbhurngk mayhpiabayarrhknhng
siungsmysayar uhchcarsny snguhchcarhpy-
hchcayhu jibhaar mintayarmueat. jibhkly
arhngmngkye kywntayarsnyrhaytayar
myknharpparmnyakyayarnng rhihkuiasnar-
tayar hkanparsnyhu pynlyhayarklayeat.
darwidmngkyesny barhurimmyiusiu rayark-
sayarahkar rhayarluetasawayamyiu garsar
rhimiamnyrhisayarsuusny kyinsellyk
htwklaeat. darwidmngkyenng kywnta-
yarmyiupayarnngtiukiu kyayarkhkelhng
phclayeat. luumyapayarnghng mhuaat-
yay mttayarapayarngtiusny lkyartayarbhk
lkwelltayarbhk rhikyeat. rhimikyinsell-

sayarhckarhuumuukar swarhell swarhell.
 luuaskkiiu tsayaradhmmluu rhayarluuat-
 niungngankiiu luyuu suueataswayamyiukiiu
 tsayarapyhcaluanhcuankiiu snghka-
 yarngpayarmhar htarwr skrayarkhca-
 niungngantayarkiiu sngat sar abrhlu-
 anlkaptayarmuupye. sngsnyluuaskkiiu
 st sayarsuuhpyhcsayarkyayarngkynypar.
 amhukyeryarklaypyehusiueat. jayruyarsar
 abhirhellklyne htiuhkwaysaykayarngsny
 arhngmngkyekiue kyinsellrmnylayar. kywn-
 tayarswar suueatlnypngkiiu hpytparrhca-
 yhu nartayarlyhayarklyhng rhngbhurngk
 aiujayruyarsartiu sngtiusnyngarnhngabhy-
 siusiungsnny. htiusuusny kyinsellparlay
 hcay. darwidkiiu kyinsellayarhu htarwr-
 hurar mharhtartayarmuupye. siuhpyh-
 csgsny abhykayarang isiu pyusnyhu
 abhyusuirmnynyhuung kynypar.
 ngarkiyhtellkhtwksayar ngarsarrngsny
 ngaraskkiiu rhareat. htiubngyarminamy-
 iusarsny htiumyhm kawkngrrhilnmny.
 suukiiu rhiparlayhcay. kyinsellparlayhcay.
 htarwrbbhurarmharhtartayarmuupye. htar-
 wrbbhurarsny ngareatdukhkiiu kynyruhu
 ynyhtiusuukiynsnyatwk kayarngsa-
 yarkyiu kiu pynpaykayarang payta-
 yarmuulimmnyhuung abhirhellhng kywn-
 tararmyiuapayarngtiuaar mintayarmuueat.
 darwidny nayarktayarliuksuutiunhngkw
 lmswarhcnytwngh rhimisny darwidtbhk-
 thkyk tayarngghkarpnnarmhar rhayark-
 swarshpyng kyinsellyk kyayarkhellhng
 phc myaymhunkiiu pkyaveat. rhngb-
 hurngmhck nayarktayasiiu liuksayarsuapa-
 yarngtiusny mayarlyk barhurimmiusura-
 yark amayaraphpyaykyeat. abrhluannhng
 luuapayarngtiusny yayruhngmyiusiu ra-
 yark ahisayarhpayllny pareat. darwideat
 aswayhknpgwnaarhkiiuuhrellsnylny
 abrhluantansiu rayarklar rhngbhurng
 ask tayarrhnghcaystny rhngbhurngskta-
 yarrhnghcaystnyhu kayarngkyepayeat.
 abrhluankly sngat aswayhknpgwn
 isiukeyjuupyuslayar. sngat aswayhknpg-
 wnnhngatuu abhykayarang mliuksnyhu
 hurhellaarsiuylhng hurhellk htiusiuminta-
 yarmmuuparnhng. htarwrbbhurarmhck
 iluummyarnhng israylluomyarayarngtiusny
 rwayhkyysayarsuhtanmhar kywn-
 tayarkeywnhkanparmnny. htiusuhtanmhar
 nayparmnnyhuung thpnakyngsuhtan
 kywnhkanreat. htiusuueatsarhtan ky-
 wnghanrsny mhutparlayar. kywntayarsny
 hkmnytayarhtan kywnhkanrtuunntuu
 kiuytayarhtanly kywnhkanparmnnyhung
 abrhluanaar lyhayarksiueat. abrhlu-
 ankly ngartiusnyabhyisiupyrmykiu
 akyanpayparhu ahisayarhpaylaar siulyhng
 ahisayarhpaylk nntayarkiiu hcayarngh-
 cayhkyngngar hkmnytayarhtarkhellsayar
 kiuyluptayartiurhirsiiu wngtayarmuupar.
 hkmnytayarsnykiuytayaaraar hcksuprwan-

rharkyayarngkiiu israylamyiusarapayarng
 tiusnykyar kiuytayarbhknaysayar suua-
 payarngtiusny lkaarkyekiuparlimmyhu
 lyhayarksny atiang nntayarpayarmhar
 abrhluanaabhiu myknharkykkiumiu su-
 usny israylamyiusarapayarngtiu rhaymhar
 hkmnytayarreat kiuyluptayartiur rhirar-
 siu wnglayeat. htiukarl ahisayarhpayl
 paysayarakyansny bburarshknghtantayar
 maylyhayarkhkanrsayar byardittayarkellsiu
 hpyhceat. suupaysmyhsayarakyankiiu dar-
 widnhng abrhluansny byardittayarkellsiu
 mhttt stny.

17

thpnahisayarhpaylk kywntayarsny luut-
 sayarngnhchtayarngtiukiiu rwaykayark-
 parrhca. ynay nynpng kywntayarht
 darwidkiuliukparmnny. suusnymayarlyk
 lkaarmnylyk nayhcnayhkar kywntayartiuk
 suukiuhitlhncaymny. suu parsayar luuapa-
 yarngtiusny pyayky rhngbburngkiusar ky-
 wntayarlupkyanparmnny. luuapayarngtiukiiu
 kiuytayarhtansiu sayarnghellparmnny.
 kiuytayarrrharsayarsuutyayarkt nykiurlyhng
 luuapayarngtiusny pynlar ngymwpyk-
 parlimmyhu lyhayarklyhng htiuhckark-
 iuabrhlanhng israylamyiu askyesuutiun-
 nyhckskkyeat. htiuahkar abrhluank aarhk-
 iluurhellkiulnyhkayarkhell. ngartiusny
 suueathckarkiiunarkyarkkunaanhusiusny
 atiang hurhellsnlyar abrhluank ahisa-
 yarhpaylsny imnysayarakyankiupaypye.
 suueathckarkiiu narhtayarng sngslayar.
 siumhut sngpyayarlayarhusiulyhng hurhellk
 ahisayarhpaylpaysayar akysans yhkukarl
 mlyayarpar. hkmnytayarnhng suueatlu-
 tiusny hkwnaarkyesayarsuuhpyhckya-
 yarngkiung yhkumuukar tayar sarngypya-
 yarksayar wannkellsiu pynghtnayarhck-
 ithikyayarngkiung kiuytayarsitayarmuueat.
 hkmnytayar snylny hchcsuurellhpyhc luum-
 yartiunhngatuu maippt. yhkumharsuunsny
 myaytwngthcuant hku punlyknaypar-
 limmnny. siumhutahkyarsayararp pun-
 lyk nayparlimmnny. luuahkyiutiusny
 auelellsaylyhng htiusitngkiukyarsayarsuuk
 abrhluannayarksiu liuksayarsuunsny suan-
 rhuankypyeu kyarpyayarkyparlimmnny.
 htiuahkar rellrngsayarsuu hkyngsaynhlu-
 ankellsiu nhluannrhisayarsuunsny hcitpyk-
 parlimmnny. hkmnytayarsny hkwnaarkye-
 sayarsuuhpyhckayayarnngkiung suuparsayar
 suutiusny rellrngkyngsttirhisayarsu-
 uhpyhckayayarnngkiung israylamyiusara-
 payarngtiusny sikypareat. siuhpyhc
 kywntayarsny akyanpayparmnny. dnmyi-
 umhck bayrrhaybhmyiutiungaaayarn israyl
 amyiusarapayarngtiusny arayatwkaarpyng
 smuddrarselluannhngamhy kiuytayarhtan
 hcnwyway kiuytayartiung hchckkyeta-
 yarmuurnny. htiusiuhkmnytayarkiutwaysa-

yar arpthcuanthku suuhtansurayarklyhng
 myaypayarmhar nhngkykellsiu suukilwh-
 mmui suunhngsuurhisayarsuutyarkmyh
 mkyntywng. ngnyhkmnytayarsny myiut-
 myiutellsiu wnglyhng israylamysarapa-
 yarngtiusny kyiumyarkiu yuuhkell htiumyiu
 kyayarkherhthkukiumy mkyhncayhky-
 ngghar hkyiunghtellsiu swellhkyrkymnyhu
 lyhayarklaysayar abrhluannhng isray-
 lamyiasarayarngtiuk aarhkiluuhrhell-
 paysayar akyanhtksarkayarnng snyhu
 pyayarsiukeyeat. akyayarnngmuukar htarwr-
 hurarsny abrhluan bhayrayarkhcayhky-
 ngghar ahisayar hpaylpaysayar akyanka-
 yarngkiu hpykhcaymnyakyayarnng hcerng-
 tayarmueeat. htiauhkar hurhellsny yjpara-
 yarhitjardutnhng abyarsartiuaar ahisayarh-
 payslly immysayar akyankiu abrhluannhng
 israylamyiasckyesuuti aarpaypye. ky-
 wnupsnylny immysayarakyankiu paypye.
 siuhpyhc darwidhtansualyngamynhcaylwht
 ynaynmhar tayarlwngpyng mnaparnhng.
 alyngamyn kuuswarpar. siumhtlyhng
 rhngbhurnghngluuapayarngtiu sny suan-
 rhuankhngysiu rayarkkylimnyhu kyarly-
 hayark mnyakyayarnng mharliukshpyng
 yayarnsnhng ahimtsny myiutellsiuwng-
 lyhng suutparmyngmnyhciusayarkyayarnng
 angrayargylrwar narmhar nayrhcnwtng
 minmklaytyayarkswar pyayarsnyatiung-
 suutiusny darwidmngkyehtansiu swar
 lyhayarkkeyeat. siurartwng luuklaytya-
 yarknsy htiusuutiukiumyng abrhluanaar
 lyhayarklayeat. suutiusny alyngamynswar
 barhurimmyiutwng aimaitsiuwngshpyng
 htiaimwnghtellmharhisayar raytwngsiu
 sny minmsnyraytwngwkui hpuanpyemh
 snkiulh htarsayarkyayarnng htiamhusny
 mhtngghar. abrhluaneat kywntiusny-
 htiaimsurayark ahimtnhngyayarnsnstiusny
 abhymharhisnyhu minmaarmaylyhng
 minmk hkyayarnngtbbhksiu kuukypyeu pya-
 yarshpyng suutiusny rharmtwaysarahkar
 yayrurhngmyiusiupynswarkyeat. pyn-
 swarsayarnayark ahimtnhng yayarnsnstiusny
 raytwnghtelltk darwidmngkyehtansiu
 swarpyelyhng myhctbhksiu alyngamynht
 kywtayarmuupar. ahisayarhpayslly
 kiuytayartbkh immysayar akyankiupay-
 parpye hu lyhayarksayar darwidhng
 luuapayarngtiusny ht yayardnmyhck-
 iukukeyeat. miuylngsayaarahkar mkuusa-
 yarsuutyayark myhmri. ahsayarhpayslly
 mimipaysayarakyansiu miulkysnyakya-
 yarngkiu simyngsayaarahkar mynykiu
 kunhhetnghcaypyelyhnght miminayrngmyiu
 mimiaimsiu swarshpyng aimmhuaim-
 raymyarkiu hcerngpyemh lnykiu tp
 saylayeat. bhiubhaytiusnghkyiung sgy-
 iuhkeyeat. darwidsny mharnimmyiusiu
 rayarklayeat. abrhluansnylny israyllu-
 uapayarngtiunhgatuu yayardnmhckiu
 kuulayeat. abrhluansny biulhkyupmngy-

warbh arar aarmskiu hknhtareat. aarmskar
 ywarbh ami jayruyareat nyemnarhtsmeab-
 higellnhng hcuanbhksayar irhmaylamyiu
 yaysareatsar hpyhctny. israylamyiuhtunhng
 abrhluansny gildpyny tphkykeyeat. dar-
 widsny mharnimmyiusiu rayarksayaarahkar
 ammunpyny rbbarmyusarnarhteatsar
 rhaybhi layar daybarmyusar amyayleatsar
 marhkir gildamyiu rayargaylimmyiusar
 barjilelltiuk htuluutiusny tayarrayhcar
 ngtmwtyk pngpnlyk nayrpsarntkharhsiu
 darwidhng sueeatluumyar hcarhcarbhiu
 gyuansn muyayarsn munnyk payarkpa-
 yarkmyiu pellmyiu pyarny niudhm siu
 dinhkellnhngtkw aiprar lngpn myayhkwkm-
 yarkiu sayarnghkellkysny.

18

darwidsny mimiparsayar luutiukiuraytwk
 thtayarngaup trarauptiukiu hknhtareat.
 luusuanhcuthcukiu ywarbhng thcukiu jayru-
 yar sar ywarbhnye abhirhelling thcukiugit-
 tiluu aittelling ap ngarkiuytungghkyeswarm-
 nyhu luumyartiuaar mintayar muueat.
 luumyartiuklly kiuytiungkywtayarm-
 muuparnhng. kywntayartiupaysayarlly
 suutiusnyamhumhtar kypar. kywntayarti-
 u twksaysayarlly suutiusnyamhumhtar kypar.
 kiuytayarmuukar kywntayarti tsayarnghkt
 myttayarmueeat. siuhpyhc kywntayar
 tiukiu myiutellk mhctayarmuulyhngsar
 kayarnngparlimmy hu lyhayarkkeyeat.
 rhngbhurngkly ngarsnysngtialiusiu
 liukmnyhu mintayarmuu tanhkarwnarmhar
 rptayarmuu lyhng luuapayarngtiusny trartp
 thtayarngt paar hpyng hkyeswarkyeat.
 rhngbhurngkly ngarmyknharkiu htayark
 ngarsarabrhluankiu hpynnyhngchwar
 pyuklyayaru ywarbh abhirhell ait-
 telltiukiu mharhtartayarmueeat. htiusiu
 rhngbhurng sny abrhluanatwk biulmngapa-
 yarngtiukiu mharhtar tayarmuusayaarahkar
 luuapayarngtiusny kyarkyeat. htiusiu
 luumyartiunsy israylluutiukiu hchc-
 tiukaansayarnghar myiupngysiuhtwk eh-
 primtayar hchcipyungkeyeat. israylluutiunsy
 darwideatkywntiu rhaymhar rhuau htia-
 nayhkyngtwng kychcwarsayarlupkyanhky-
 gaarhpyng luunhchcsayarngsaykeyeat.
 myaytpyngluanahananapayr tiukkyshpyng
 htianay luuhkgngst saysnyhtk tayar
 suanrhuansayar suusar myarkyeat. dar-
 wideat kywntiusny abrhluankiutwaykeyeat.
 suusny mynykiu hcelykpng mynysny
 kyesayar spitngakiungahkkaayarksi-
 uung abrhluaneat hkayarnngsnypitng
 ngyishpyng miughnhngmyaykye hcpk-
 yarmhar twellwellswellyknay mynysny
 aliu aliyark swarlayeat. myngsayar su-
 utayarknsy ywarbhhtansiu swar spitng
 abrhluanswellnaysnykiu kywntayar myn-
 ghkellsnyhu kyparpayarlyhng ywarbhk

sngsny mynghkellsnymhnyhng abhykya-
 yarng suukiu htui myaykyepayarsiu
 mhkyhell snny. htiusiupulyhng ng-
 waykypstynhngkharhnykiu ngarpaypyehu
 pyayarsiusayar htiusuuk kywntayarsny ki-
 uylk ngway ahkwktsykiu pngkhanrsayarlny
 rhngbhurngeatsarkiu mpyuniungpar. akya-
 yarngmuukar kywntayartiukyarsny atiung
 rhngbhurngk ngarmyknharkiuhtayark
 ngarsar abrhluankiu hcayarngmkyla-
 yarhu kiuytayarnhngabhirhell aittelltiukiu
 mharhtartayarmuupye. kywntayarpyu-
 milyhng kiuykiulhnyhcar kiuy askrhuan-
 parpye. rhngbhurngmsisayar amhuthcuan-
 thkumyhmri. kiuytayarsnylny kywnta-
 yartbhk nayparlim mnyhu pyayarsiusayar
 ywarbhk sngnhngatuu ngarmnayaarhu
 siulyklhanyngsuanhng kiukiungyuu spitp-
 ngaly askrhnglykrhisayar abrhluaneat
 nhluankiu htuthkyng hkphtiulayeat.
 lknksayarnglung tkyiptisnylny wiung
 abrhluankiu asastykpeat. ywarbhsnylny
 tanpiumhut luutiukiu se tarshpyng israyl-
 luutiukiu liukrarmhpynlarkyeat. abrhlu-
 ankiulny yuu tayarnksayar maytwnghntell-
 siu hkyepyemh kyayarkpuankyeusiu puan-
 htarkyeat. israylluapayarngtiusny asease
 mimitiu aimsiupaykyeat. abrhluansny
 askrhngghcnayhkar ngareatnarm sny mpya-
 rkaamyelltnymnyakyaarng sarmrhihu
 siulyk rhngbhurnghkyiungtwng kiuyabhiu
 kyayarktiungkiu hciuk miminarmhpyng-
 smutsayarkyaarng nyaytiung aayarnng
 abrhluanaayarngtiungthu twngstny
 htiauhkar jarduteatsar ahimtk htarwr
 bhurarsny rhngbhurngeat rnsuutiukiu
 apyhcalyayark hcerngtayarmuukya-
 yarngkiu kywntayarpay sitng kyarly-
 hayarkparrhcayhu ahkwngtayarnghng
 ywarbhk ynaysngsny sitngmkyyar mlyha-
 yarkr. ahkyarsayarnay kyarlyhayarkrmny.
 rhngbhurngeat sartayarsaysayarkyaarng
 ynaysngsny sitngmkyyarmlyhayaarkrhu
 siupyemh kurhiaar sngmyngsmyhkhuswar
 rhngbhurng aar kyarlyhayarklayarhshusny-
 atiung kurhisny ywarbhaar uenywhst pyay-
 layeat. thpn jardutsarahimtk siusayarlny
 kywntayarsny kurhinayarkmhar pyaypar-
 rhcayhu hkwng tayarnngpylnyng ywarbhk
 ngarsar wmmnyayarkhcar sitngmhut-
 snyhpyhc abhykyaarngpyayswarhkyng
 snnyhu siusayarlny pyayparrhcayhu thpn
 ahkwngtayarnngsayaarkyaarng pyayla-
 yarhuahkwngpayeat. htiauhkar ahimsny
 lwnngpynglmpyay kurhikiulwnlayeat.
 darwidsny myiutanhkarnhcht pkyar
 mharhtiungnayeat. knghcayarnngtyayarksny
 myiuriutanhkarapayar pyaiumiaayarksiu
 tk myayarkynyshpyng luu tyayarktnpyay-
 larsnykiu myngsayaarahkar rhngbhurngaar
 hhc lyhayarklayeat. rhngbhurngkly ty-
 yarktnhpyhchlyhng sitng parlimnyhu
 aminrhieat. htiususny pyaylar ane-

siu rayarksayaarahkar knghcayarnngsnylny
 ahkyarsayar suupyaylarsnykiumyng ahk-
 yarsayarsuutyayarktny pyaylarparsnyhu
 tanhkarsiuulhny hchlyhng rhngbhurngk
 htiusuulny sitngparlimnyhu aminrhieat.
 knghcayarnngkly rhaylarsayar suueat-
 pyayhkyngsny jardutsar ahimtpyayhky-
 ngnhng tuusny kiu kywntayarhtngparsnyhu
 lyhayarksayar rhngbhurngk suusny luuka-
 yarngphyeat. kayarngsayar sitngparlim
 mnyhu aminrhipyneat. ahimtkly hkym-
 sarrpareathuhhchlyk rhngbhurngrhaymya-
 payarmhar pypwplyk arhngmngkye kiu
 punknsayarluutiukiu aptayarmuasayarkiu-
 tayareatbhurashkng htarwrbhurarsny mng-
 glar rhitayarmuuhcaystnyhu lyhayarklayeat.
 rhngbhurngkly ngarsar abrhluansny
 bhaylwteatlayarhu maytayarmuulyhng
 ahimtk arhngmngkyeeat kywnywarbhsny
 kiuytayarkywn kiuhcaylwtsayaarahkar run-
 rnhgkthkyngamhukiu kywn tayarmyngsa-
 yarlny sayhkyarhcwarmsirparhu lyhayark
 sayar rhngbhurngk ianarmhar rwhaynayla-
 yarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung suusnyrwhay
 naylayeat. thpn kurhirayarklar arhngm-
 ngkye sitngparpareat. kiuytayarkiu
 punknsayar suapayarng tiukiu htar-
 wrbhurarsny htiusueat apyhcalyayark
 ynayhcerngtayarmuupye lyhayarklyhng
 rhngbhurngk ngarsarabrhluansny bhaylw
 eatlayarhu maytayarmuasayar kurhik
 arhngmngkyeeat rnsuumyar kiuytayarkiu
 nyhnyselfhkyngnghar punknsayarsuumyara-
 payarngtiusny htululngkellsihpyhckypar
 hcaysayarhu pynlyhayarklayeat. rhngb-
 hurngsny alwnkyngnarsayarkcit rhishpyng
 myiutanhkarapayarrhisayar tellsiutk
 tkhcnny twng aiungarsarabrhluan ngarsar
 ngarsarabrhluan sngkiuyhcar ngarmsay-
 parlaytkar. aiuabrhluan ngarsar ngarsarhu
 ngiukywaylayeat.

19

rhngbhurngsny abrhluankyaarng ngiuky-
 waymyny tmtayarmuusnyhu ywarbhaar
 kyarpayarlayeat. htiaunayaarngpwellnsy
 luapayarngtiutwng wmmnyhcarakya-
 yarngphypcnyeat. rhngbhurngsny
 sartayarkyaarng hciitkyngnartayarmuus-
 nykiu luapayarngtiusny htiaunay kyar
 hchctiukrarmhpyaysayar suutiunsny rhk
 tistsithcwar pyattskellsiu myiutellsiu tit-
 sithcwar pyaywngkyeat. rhngbhurngsnylny
 myknharkiuhpuan aiungarsar abrhluan
 aiuab rhluan ngarsar ngarsarhu kyesa-
 yarasan nhng ngiukywaytayarmuueat.
 ywarbhsny rhngbhurnghtan aimhtellsiu-
 uwing kiuytayareat askmhhc sartayar
 smetayar mihpurarmayarnngmmissaantiueat
 askkiu kytngsayar kiuytayarkywnitiukiu
 ynayarhkkwellhcaytayarmuupye. rnsuu-
 tiukiuhyhc aswayhngpwnitiukiu munta-

yarmueat. mhuumtmyar kywnmyartiukiu
pmanrpyutayar mmuukyayarngkiu ynayht-
ngrharhwarpytayarmuupye. abrhluansny
askrhng kywntayarmyiuapayarngtiusny
ynaysaylyhng aarrtayarmuulimnyhu ynay
kywntayarsimynngpareat. yhkumharht-
tayarmuupar. kywkiuytayarkywn tuiaar
nhhsimhckarkiu pyayartayarmuupar.
kywtayarmmuu lyhng ynaynymhar
ahtantayar luutyayarkymhnypar.
htiuaumhsny ngysayararwymhch yhu-
tiungaayarnng kiuytayar hpyhclaysmyhsayar
amhuhtksar siuparlimmnyhu htarwrbr-
hurarkiu tiungtny kywntayarkyinsiua-
parsnyhu lyhayarksayar rhngbhurngsny
httanhkarwhitiungtayarmueat. rhngb-
hurngsny tanhkarwhitiungtayarmuus-
nykiu luuapayarnng tiusny kyarsa
yarahkar ahtantayarsiu hkyngkpkyeat.
israylluumyarmuukar mimitiunayarsiu
pyayswarkypye. htiunayark israylami-
uanwyayarnngtiuk rhngbhurngsny
hpilittiluahcherhisayar rnsuu tiulkmh
ngartiukiukynhuttayarmuupye.yhkumhar
abrhluankyayarnng niungngantayarmh
htwkpypaytayarmuueat. ngartiuh bisik-
pay hkyemyhayarksayar abrhluan sny
hchctiukpwellsaypye. yhkumhar rhngb-
hurngkiu thpn sayarnghkellrmnyhumsiu
abhykyayarnng titsithcwar naykysnyhu
ahkyngghyngapyhctngkyeat. darwidm-
ngkyesnylny yjpurayarhit hpardutnhng
abyarsartihtansiu luukiuhcaylwhit yud
amyiskkyesuutihtansiu swarpyayarm-
nykar rhngbhurngkiu nntayarsiu pyn-
piurmnyamhumhar sngtiusny abhykya-
yarnng nayarkkykysny. rhngbhurngsny
hcanntayar nayhcnayahkar israylami-
usar apayarngtiu pyayarttsayarhckarkiu
kyartayarmuupye. sngtiusny ngarnyeahckiu
ngarariu ngarasar hpych rhngbhurngkiu
pynpiurmnyamhumhar abhykyayarnng na-
yarkkykysnyhuung aarmsaarlny sngsny
ngarasar ngarariuti awnghpyhcsnymhut-
layar. sngsny ngarrhay mhar ywarbheat-
kiuhcarahcny biulhkyupmngmhpchyhlyhng
htiumyhmck bhurarshkngsny ngarpyuta-
yarmuuhcaystny huung pyayarkylayardu
mharliuktayarmuueat. htiusiuyudami-
usar apayarngtiukiu tnye tnywttny
nhluannywthcaytayarmuushpyng suu-
tiuk kiuytayarkywnapayarngtiunhngtkw
kiuytayartiung pynlartayarmuupardu
rhngbhurngaar lyhayarkhckaykeat.
htiuaahkar rhngbhurngsny pynnyayardn-
myhcsiu rayarktayarmuueat. yudamiusny
rhngbhurngkiu hkre uekiuypyu yayardn-
myhctbhkksiupihkyngnghar gilgar miysiu
swarkyeat. bngyarminamyiuhpyhcsayar
barhurimmiusar gayreatsarrhimisny yu-
damiusartiunhngatuu darwid mngkyekiu
hkreuekiuyuhkyngnghar alyngamyn
liuklareat. suunhngatuu bngyarminamy-

iusarthtayarnng rhayarluaswayamyiueat
kywnjibhnhng suueatsartkiyp ngaryayark
kywnnhcsytiusnylny liuklar rhngbhurn-
grhaytayar yayardnmyhckiu kuukyeat.
kutiulhaysny nntayarsarmyarkiu piuhky-
ngngharnng aliutayarkiusayarnghkyngnghar
swarlarlyk rheiat. yayardnmyhckiu kuu-
tayarmuusayarahkar gayreatsar rhimisny
rhaytayarpypw kywntayarahngsny ky-
wntayarkiu apyhe paytayarmmuuparnhng.
arhngmngkyesny yayrurhngmymhu
htwktayarmuusayarnay kiuytayarkywn-
sny lwnkyuu hcwar pyumisayaramhukiu
mhhtayarmmuuparnhng. nhluanswng
tayarmmuuparnhng. kiuytayarkywnsny
pyhcmharmisnykiu kiuy tayarkywnsi-
pareat. siusayarlly yayarspamyusar
apayarngtiuarng kywntayarsny ynayarnng
mngkyekiu hkreuekiuyuhkyngnghar
larparpyehu lyhayark layeat. jayruyarsar
abhirhellkny rhimisny htarwrbbhurarakh-
ngnghnng bhisikhkansasayarnghngkiu kyinsell
sayarkyayarnng asaysthkyngkiu hkan-
rmny mhutlayar husiusayar darwidk
aiujayruyarsarti sngtiusny ynay ngar-
rnsuulpmnyakyayarnng ngarnhngabhysiu
siungkysny. israylamiusarthcuanthyayark
sny ynayasaysthkyngkiu hkanrmnylayar.
ngarsny ynayisraylrhngbhurnghpyhcsnykiu
ngarsisny mhutlayarhumintayarmuuh rhi-
maarlly sngsny asaysthkyngkiu mhkanrhu
kyinsitayarmuueat. rhayarluueatsar-
mayhpiabayarrhksnylny rhng bhurngkiu
hkreuekiuyuhkyngnghar lareat. rhngb-
hurnghtwk sayarnaymhch ngyimwphcwar
pynlartayar mmuuhetiungaayarnng su-
usny hkyaytiukiumpyuhcu mutsitkiu
mpyngsng awt kiuh mlyhayarbellnaypye.
rhngbhurngkiu hkreuekiuyuhkyngnghar
yayrurhngmymiu siu rayarklarsayarahkar
rhngbhurngk mayhpiabayarrhk ngar-
nhngatuu abhykyayarnng mliuksnyhu
maytayar muulyhng arhngmngkye kiuy-
tayarkywnsny hkyayswan sayarkyayarnng
mynyhce kiuytayarhtansiuswarhkyngnghar
mnykiukunnhetngmnyhu kyanhcnayahkar
kywntayarkywn sny kywntayarkiu lh-
nyhcarpareat. arhngmngkyehtantayar
kiuytayarkywnkiu kuntiukparpye. siu-
rartwng arhngmngkyesny bhurarshkngnat
kayarnngkngtmnkellsiu hpyhctayarmuueat.
hcittayarrhisnyatiung pyutayarmuupar. ky-
wntayaraswayamyiuapayarngtiusny arhng
mngkyerhaytayarmhar luasayhpyhckysa-
yarlly hcarpwell tayar hcarsayarsuutiunhng
atuukiuytayarkywnkiu nayrapayta-
yarmuupye. siuhpych rhngbhurnghtantayar
kywntayarmnytmrsayar ahkwngsny
abhysiu rhiparsnyhu pynlyhayarksa-
yay rhngbhurngk sngeatamhuarartiukiu
abhy pyayarhcrarrhisny. sngnhngjibh-
snmyaykiu way yuurkymnyngarhcerng-
pyehu mintayarmuueat. mayhpiab-

yarrhngklny arhngmngkyesny nntayarsi-
 utphn ngymwphcwarraayaktayarmuusayar
 kyayarnng suusnyaluanhcuantingkiungp
 yuuparhcayhu lyhayark layeat. gildpynysar
 barjilellsnylny rayargaylimmyiumhlar
 rhngbhurngkiu yayarndmyhctbhksiu
 piuhkyngngnar kiuytayarnhgatuu kuu-
 layeat. barjilellsny askrhhsyryhi aiusayar
 suuhpyhceat. rhngbhurngsnymharnim-
 myiumhar tphkysayar karlptluanrhngb-
 hurngkiu lupkywayeat. alwnrtt sayar
 suulnyhpyhceat. rhngbhurngklny ngar-
 nhngatuu liuklayar. yayrurhngmyiu
 sngkiungarnhgatuu ngarlupkywaym-
 nyhu barjilellaar aminrhilyhng barjilellk
 arhngmngkyenhngatuu yayrurhng myiu-
 siu swarrmnyakyayarnng kywntayarasksy
 abhymhlayarkknyknyngparsasny. ka-
 ynaykywntayarak rhhsyryhiparpye. ka-
 yarngmkayarnngkiu kywntayar piungkyar
 siniungpar mnylayar. kiuytayarkywnsy
 aharasayark arsarkiu mnyningparmyla-
 yar. sehkyngsy yayarkyar sehkyngsnymin-
 msiusayarasankiukyarniungparmylayar.
 kiuytayarkywnsyarhngmngkyekiuh ab-
 hykyayarnng nhayarnghrkparmyny.
 kiuytayarkywnsy arhngmngkyenhng
 atuu yayarndmyhctbhksiu annyngyliuk-
 parmy. rhngbhurngsny imyihayarkkye-
 hcwarasayar sukiu abhy kyayarnng hky-
 paytayarmuomny. kiuytayarkywnsy
 nayrngmyiutwng mibhsngkyiungnarmhar
 sayrmnyakyayarnng pynswarsayar ahk-
 wngkiu paytayarmuapar. siurartwng
 kiuytayarkywnhkimhan rhipareat. arhngm-
 ngkyenhngatuu liukhcaytayarmuapar.
 hcit tayarrhisnyatiungsuu pyutayarmu-
 parhu lyhayark layeat. rhngbhurngklny
 hkimhansny ngarnhgatuu liukrmny. sng
 alurhisnyatiungsuu ngarpumny. sngta-
 yarngsmyhkiulny sngabhiu ngarpumnyhu
 mintayarmueat. luupayarngtiusnylny
 yayarndmyhckiu kuukyeat. rhngbhurngsny
 kiuytiungkuupymh barjilellkiu nm ka-
 yarnngkyepaytayarmuushpyng suusny
 mininayar siu pynswareat. rhngb-
 hurngsny gilgarlmyiusiu kywtayarmueat.
 hkimhansnylny liuklayeat. yudamyiasar-
 rhismyht iunhng israylamiyu sartwktiusny
 rhngbhurng kiu piukyeat. thpnisraylami-
 iusarapayarngtiusny rhngbhurnghantayar-
 siular kywntayartiu nyeahckiuhyh sayar
 yudamyiasartiusny kiuytayarkiu hkiuyuu
 kiuytayarnhgktw nntayarsarkiuayareat
 luupayarngtiukiu abhykyayarngyayard-
 nmyhctbhksiu piurkyumny nnyhulyha-
 yarkkysayar yudamyiasarapayarngtiuk
 rhngbhurngsny ngartiunhng payarkbha-
 yartayarsnyhyh iamhu sngtiu sny ab-
 hykyayarnng hcitsiukysny. rhngbhurngeat
 rikhhkartayarkiu ngartiuhckarsiyalar.
 ngartiuaar thcuantku sayar sukiupay-
 tayarmuusayardu israylamiyu sartiuaar

pynpyayarkyeat. israylamiyusartiuklny
 ngartiuisny rhngbhurng sybhiutiukiusi-
 ungkyeat. darwidamiukiu sngtiusyngsny-
 htk ngartiui sarsiyungkyeat. rhngbhurngkiu
 pynpiuhkyngamhutwng ngartiunhngrhayue-
 hcwar mtiungpngbell abhykyayarnng
 ngartiukiu mhtemellmnyngpyukysnyhu
 yudamyiusartiukiu pynpyayarkyeat. siu-
 rartwng israyl amyiasartiu hckarhtk
 yudamyiusartiu hckarsnyasar hkiunghkaneat.

20

htiuaahkar bngyarinamiyubihkrieatsar-
 rhaybh amnyrhisayar adhmmluutyay-
 yarkrheat. htiususny tanpiumhut
 aiuisraylamiyu ngartiunsy darwid tb-
 hiukiumyht msiung. yayrhelleatsarkiu
 amwaymhkanhtiuk. luupayarngtiu ki-
 uynayarsiu swarkyhusiushpyng israyl
 amyiasarapayarngtiusny darwidhtanta-
 yarmh htwkbihrkrisar rhaybhnyarksiu
 liukky eat. yudamyiusartiuuukar yayarnd-
 nmyhcmhsny yayrurhngmyiutiungaayarnng
 rhngbhurng snykpkyeat. darwidmngkyesny
 yayrurhngmyiu nntayarsiu rayarksa-
 yarahkar nntayarkiu hcayarnghcayhkyngng-
 har htarkhell sayar kiuylyuptayarktiuk-
 iuyuu lhayarnngaim htareat. htiusutiukiu
 kywaymwaysayarlly mpayarngbhayar.
 suutiuisny saysnytiungaayarnng ahkyuphan
 mutsium kellsiu nayrkyeat. rhngb-
 hurngklny suanrkatwngtwnng yudluutiukiu
 hcuywayhcaypelyhng htiusuutiunhgatuu
 kiuytiung larrmnyhu aarmsaar mintay-
 armueat. aarmssnyswar yudluutiukiu
 nhiasayarspyng hkyinhkyksayarahkyinkiu
 lwnhcayeat. darwidklny abrhluanpyusnyhtk
 bihrkrisarrhaybhsnyasar apyhcypulimny.
 sngshkngat kywntiukihkayark htiusuuki-
 uliuklayar. siumhutsusny hkiunghkans-
 yarmyuthcuantmyiutellsiu wng ngartiui
 lkmh lwtlimnyhu abhirhellaar mintay-
 yarmuusnyatiung abhirhellnayarkmhar
 ywarbheatluumayarnhngkayrsi luu paysilu-
 umyarmhhe hkwnaarkyesayarsuupayarng
 tiusny bihrkrisarrhaybhkiu liukaansayarn-
 har yayrurhng myiumhhtkwswarkyeat.
 gibayarnngmyiurhisayar kyayarkkyesiu
 rayarkkysayarahkar aarmssnysuutiui rhaysi-
 uhkyeswarlayeat. ywarbhsny mimiwt sayar
 awtkiu hkarhcnlyk htihkharhcnypa-
 yarmharlly htarkiuaimnnghtkw swellyk
 htareat. swarhcnytwngharsny lyha-
 yarkyeat. ywarbhklny mareatlarngaryehu
 aarmskiu may nmhnsayarnnglyk lkyarlknghng
 aarms eatmutsitkiu kiungeat. lkwelllkki-
 ungsayarrhtarkiu aarmssnystimpysayarkya-
 yarnng wmkuihtiu aaaukiuumyaypayarmhar
 hkyeat. htp mhtiusayarlly aarmssaylayeat.
 ywarbhnhngnyeabhirhellsny bihrkrisar
 rhaybhkiu liuk kyeat. suuanarmhar
 ywarbheat luutyayarksny rp ywarbhnhng

darwidbhknaysayarsuuhpyhchlyhng ywarbh-
 hnayarksiu liuktayarhusiueat. aarmssny
 lmmalytwng mimiasway luulykrhieat.
 lm swarlarsayarsuupayarngtiu sny rp
 nayksynkiu ywarbheat luumyngsayaarahkar
 aarmskiu lmmkyuu lypngsiu rwhaypyely-
 hng awtnhngpuanlayeat. htiusiulmmkr-
 waypyemh luuapayarngtiusun ywarlnhn-
 gatau bihkrisarrhaybhkiu liukswarkyeat.
 ywarbhsny bkmarhkpny aarbaylmyiu tiun-
 gaayarng israyltiungbhkiungrhismyhiu rha-
 yarkswar eat. bayriluuapayarngtiusunly
 hcway ywarbh nayarksiu liukkyeat. rhayb-
 htinyhkuisayarbkmarhkpny aarbaylmyiu
 kiw wiunghtar pyngmyiriut bhkthkyk
 myayriukiu hpiukyeat. ywarbhnhngsueat
 luuapayarngtiusun myiuriukiu hpyiuhkyn-
 gnghar htiuhpayarkkyeat. htiuahkarpn-
 yarrhisayar minmtayarkсны myiuhltellkhc
 siusnykar narhtayarngky narhtayarngky
 ngarsnyywarbhnng hckarpyayarniungm-
 nyakyaayarng hkynylarparhu ywarbhaarly-
 yararkkylayar husiusnyatiung ywarbhsny
 hkynylarsayaarahkar minmk sngsnny-
 warbhhtsalarhumaylyhng ngarhutsny
 husiusayar minmk kiuytayarkwnmeat
 hckarkiu narhtayarngtayarmuuparhusiueat.
 ywarbhklly ngarnar htayarnglyk naysnyhu
 siusayar minmk akyhcnngghc aarbaylmy-
 iumhar tiungpgng amhukiu suanhpytpar-
 layhcayhu rhaykarl siuttkyeat. kywnmsny
 israylamiyu amhumluppar. shchcarhca-
 yarngsayaarsuuhpyhpareat.kiuytayarsny
 myiutamiyu tnyhuusayar israylamiutwng
 amityayarkkiu hpyksehkyngnghar rhar-
 tayarmuueat. htarwrbrhurareat amway
 tayarkiu myiuhkyngnghar abhykyaayarng
 alurhitayarmuu snyhu lyhayarklyhng
 ywarbhk myiuhkyngamhu hpyksehkyng-
 gamhusny ngarnhng wayparhcaysayar.
 wayparhcaysayar. htiusiumhutpar. eh-
 primtayarngsarhpyhcsayar bihkrieatsar
 rhaybhamnyrhisayar suusny rhngbhurng
 darwidkiu punknpye. htiusuukiu aplayar.
 aplyhng imyiu mh ngarhtwkswarmnyhu
 pyarsiusayar minmk sueat uehka-
 yarngkiukiuytayarrhaysiu phchkyparmnyhu
 siupyemh htiuminmsny pnyarrhisnyatiung
 myusartiurhirarsiu swarpyelyhng suutiusny
 bihkrisarrhaybheat uehkayarmgkiu hpyt
 ywarbhrrhaysiu phchkykyeat. ywarbh-
 snylmy tanpiumhutshpyng luumyartiusny
 htiumyiumh mimitiu nayrarsiu pyn-
 swarkyeat. ywarbhsnylly yayurhrlngmyiu
 rhngbhurnghtantayarsiu pynswareat.
 ywarbhsny israyltpsarapayarngtiukuiaup-
 sayar biulhkyupmngphpyhceat. yayarydsar
 baynarysny hkayrsiluuhng paylsiluutiukiu
 aupreat. adayarniransny ahkwntayarwnh-
 pyhceat. ahi lupsaryayar rhhptsny
 atwngwnhpyhceat. rhaywsny hcarrayta-
 yarkyehpyhceat. jardutnhng abyarsarsny
 yjpurayarhit hpyhceat. yirmiyusar irsnyn-

ntayarauphpyhceat.

21

htiunayarkdarwidlkhk suannhhcptluan
 ahcaraarharr hkayarngparhkyngphpyhc dar-
 widsnyhtarwr bburarkiu maylyhayarklyhng
 htarwrbrhurark gibayarng luutiukiu stsa-
 yarrhayarlunhng luuaskkiu sttt sayar rha-
 yarluamiyukyayarng iamhurayarklaypyehu
 mintayarmuueat. gibayarngluutiusuny
 israylamiyuawng mhut kynykwngsayaar
 aarmayarriamiyuhpyhckyeat. isray-
 lamiyutiusny suutiuaar shchcargtihtarky
 sayarlly rhayarlusny israylamiyuhng
 yud amyiueat akyiukihcayarngrhayark
 suutiukiu stmnyhu aarhtut stny. htiuahkar
 rhngbhurngsny gibayarngluutiukiu hka-
 yar sngtiuaabhiu abhysiuypurmnyny.
 sngtiusuny htarwrbrhurareat amwayta-
 yarkiu kayarngkyepayhcayhkyng ngar
 abhysiuapyhchpyayrmnynyhu maylyhng
 gibayarngluutiuk kywntayartiusunyrha-
 yarlungny sueatamyiurwayngwaykiu-
 m-tayarnpar. kywntayartiut atwk israylami-
 yusarthcuantayarkkiuumy h kiuytayarsny
 mstrhu pynlyhayarkkysayar sngtiu tayarng
 snyatiung ngarpyumnyhu mintayarmuueat.
 suutiukly kywntayartiukiu nyhnyssell
 israylniungnganatwng alyhngmnyarm-
 nyakyaayarng sutsngpyrhngghkyngnghar
 kyihcarsayaarsueat. sarhkunhcyayark-
 tiukiu kywntayartiulksiu aptayarmuupar.
 htarwrbrhurarrwayhkyytayarmuusayar
 rhayarluayrar gibarmyiu htiusuutiukiu
 kywntayartiusuny htarwrbrhurarabhiu
 swellhtarparmynyhu lyhayarksayar rhngb-
 hurngk ngarapmnyhu mintayarmuueat.
 siusayarlny darwidhng rhayarluueatsar
 yayarn sntiusny htarwrbrhurarrhaytar
 tyayarknhng tyayark shchcargtihtarsa-
 yarkyaayarng rhngbhurngsny rhayarluueat-
 saryayarnsmnyngsaryarmayhpiayarrhkkii
 nhmyayartayarmuueat. siuhpyhc rhngb-
 hurngsny aellaarsmerijp bhwarmyngsayar
 rhayarluueat saraarmayarninhng mayhpi
 bayarrhknhhcyayarkmhhc rhayarluueat
 smemayrptwng mayhayarlsiamyiu barjilel-
 leat saradyaylmnyngsayar sargaryayark-
 tiukiu yuu gibayarngluutiulksiuapshpyng
 suutiusny tayarngpayartwng htarwrbr-
 hurarrhaytar swellhtar htiusuuhkun-
 hcayarktiusuny muayarhrcpar rithckarl
 tnayhkyngtwng asaysthkyngkiu hkanr
 tpyiungnk saykyeat. aellaarsme rijpsny hc-
 parritchkarlmhhc miughmrwarmhetiungaa-
 yarng lyhayartaykiu yuu kyayarkpayar mhar
 aiphcrarbiuhkhnglyk nayahkyintwng ala-
 yarng kayarngapayarnghkmnar nynyahky-
 intwng sarrellmiuk hcayhkyngnghar
 hcayarngrhayarklyknaeyat. rhayarluueat-
 kiuylyptayaraell aarsme rijppyu sayar
 amhukiu darwidnsny kyarsayaarahkar hpilit-

tiluutiusny gilbayartayarng rhayarlukiu st alayarngtayarkiuswellhtarrar jkrhmlmmh hkiuswarsayargildpnyyarbkmyiusu- umyiusartiurhirsu rhngbhurngswar rhayarluarionhng sartayar yayarnsnariutiakiuyuu htiuarpmhsayarngswarshpyng swellhtarsayar suutiueat ariumyarkiulny hcusimpelyhng bngvarminpyny. jaylrhar rhayarluabh kirheat snghkyiung snngyiu rhngbhurngmharhtarsmyhatiung pyuky pyesnyayark niungngantayarabhiu sutayarngsayar hckarkiu bhurarshkng narhtayarngtayarmueat. nayarkt hpn hpilittiluutiusny israyl amyiustariuki hchctiuk darwidnhgsueat kywntiu sny sekyiu tiuklhnykychny darwidsny mayarpn lyknaylayeat. rayhpmiamyiu irhbibaynupsny ahkynsuan pisaarhisa- yar kayawarlhankiu kiung ashsayar hchctnsarkiu wtsnglykdarwidkiu stmnyhu kyanlayeat. jayruyarsarabhirhellsny kuunye hpiliti luukiu tiukslayeat. htiuahkar darwideat luutiuk israylalngkwyunnyhu hciurimhcrarrhisayar kyayarng kiuyta- yarsny kywntayartiunhngatuu nayark thpn hchchkyekywtayarmmuuraru kyinsiulyk lyhayark kyeat. nayarkthpn gayarbhmy- iumhar hpilittiluutiuki hchctiukkyhcn y hurhsiluusibayhksellsny rayhpmiamyiusarhp kiu stlayeat. nayarkthpn gayarbhmyiumhar hpilittiluutiuki hchctiukkyhcn bklngmy- iusarhpyhsayar yireatsar elharnsnny rkknklipnhng amyhkyesayarlhanriuk- iusanhkcwellsayar gittiamyiu gayarlykeat nyelarhkmi kiu stlayeat. nayarkthpn garsmyium hchctiukkyhcn arpmyn lktbhk lkhkyayarkhkyayarnghce hkyay tbbk hkyayhkyayarkhkyayarnghce pa- yarnghhcsylay hkyayarngrhisayar rayh- pimamyiusartyayarksny. israylamiyiu ki- kyimpsayarahkar darwidahckciurhimareat saryayarnsnny htiusuuki st layeat. htiusuulayyayarktiusny garsmyiunaysayar rayhpmiluukyeatsarhpyhc darwidnhgsu- ueatkywntiu lkhpyng saykyeat.

22

darwidsny rhayarlumngmhhc rnsuupa- yarngtiu lkmh htarwrbbhurarkylwhtta- yarmuuhkyngkyayjuuki hkanrsayarahkar htarwrbbhurarrhaytayartwng mywksiusayar sehkyngchkarhuumuukar htarwrbbhu- rarsnyngareatkyayark ngareatmyiuriu ngarkiu kylwhtsayar shkng ngareatbhurar ngarkiuhcarsayar ahcwmtti ngareatak- wyakar ngarkiuukyngtsayaruuehkyiu ngareat reltiuk ngarhkiulhuanrar ngarkiuukyngsa- yar arhngphychtayarmueat. kiuytaysarny nyhnsellhkynghtellk akywnupkiu kylwh- tayarmueat. hkyemwmapsayar htarwrbbhu- rarkiu ngartayarnglyhayark rnsuutiulkmh kytnghkyngsiu rayarkeat. sayhkynglhiung-

tanpiutiusny ngarkiu wiungmi hpyksettsa- yar rayhcehkyngkyayarn ngarkiyayarkln reat. mnrarniungnganeat kyitiuisny wiung saymngat kyayarkwngsny ngarkiu kyayarmilyk rheat. htiusiungarsny sngrrellngyiungyngsayaarahkar htarwr- hurarkiu hkyay ngareatbhurarshkngkiu aayarhchlayeat. hkayarsayarasankiu bimarntayahrtell mharkyartayarmuu aayarhchcsayarasansny nartayarthell- siu wnglayeat. htiuahkar amyktay- arhtwksayaraarhpyng myaykyetunlhup miughkayarnkgngamyhctiusny trwayr- waylhuprharkyeat. nharhkayarngtay- arhtellk mehkuihtwk nhuttayarthellk melayarngsayaraarhpyng mehkelltayark- layeat. miughkayarnkgngkiunywhthshpyng snsgktayarmuu hkyaybhwartayaraayark mhayarngmikuhpyhc layeat. hkayrubimkiu hcelykpyantayarmueat. layeat ata- yarngtiupayarmhar htngnrhartayarmueat. mhayarngmikutyhuusayar thkellnksayar raynhng htuhtpsayarmiughtimtiuki kiuy- taray karranhcaytayarmueat. rhaytayar rayarnghkyinykyayarn mehkelltayarklyk rheat. htarwrbbhursnyln kayarnkgng- payarmharmiughhkyun amyngsuansayar bhursny asantayarkiu lwhngtayarmueat. laymyhartiukiuphc lyhphchpykhchayshpyng nrnstiuki arprpsiu hkwulhuanhchay- tayarmueat. htiuahkar htarwrbbhu- rarsny apychtng nharhkayarngtayarthellk askrhutayarmuusayaraarhpyng smud- draraayarkpyngnhng layarktiukmyhctiusny hpwnglhchthngpyayarklyk rhikyeat. ahtkarpk lktayarkiusn thkellnksayar rayhtellk ngarkiu syuutayarmueat. ngarkiumunsayar suutnyhuusayar ngarpyiung mniungniun- gaayarn hkwnaarkyesayar rnsuutiulkmh ngarkiu kylwhttayarmueat. bhayupdra- yarksayarkarl suutiusny sehtarsayarlny htar- wrbbhursny ngareatbhurarshkng hpych ngark- iukywnrararpsiu piusayarngtayarmueat. ngarkiuunhcsksayarkyayarn kylwhtta- yarmueat. ngarhpyayarngmthkyngrhis- nyalyayark htarwrbbhursny akiukiupay ngarklchngkyhkyngat akiuki hcerng- tayarmueat. akyayarngmukar ngarsny- htarwrbbhurarareat lmtayarsiuahcnlykueat. ngareatbhurarshknghtanmh pychmhar mswar. hcerngtayarmuuhkykrhismy hkiu ngarsny mykmhayarkpyueat. ahtuanahp- welltayartiunhmlwhell. rhaytayarmharh- pyayarngmt kiuyduhcriuki kynyrrha- yarngeat. htiukyayarngrhaytayarmhar htngnrharsayar ngareathpyayarngmthkyng hchngkyhkyngrhisnyhngalyayark htarwr- bursny ngarkiyuki paytayarmuupye. snarttsayarsuuaar kiuytayarsnysnarhky- ngsbhayarkiu hpyayarngmtsayarsuuaar hpyayarngmthkyngsbhayarkiu snrhngsa- yarsuuaar snrhngkyngsbhayarkiu ng snkyngsayarsuuaar snkyngsayar sbhayarkiu

ng pytayarmueat. nhimhkylykrhisarsuutiukiui kiuytayarsny kytnng marnhtayarnlgharsayar suutiukiui karrhuthky hkyngnghar kynymhttayarmueat. aiuharwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny akywnupeat mehkwhpyhctayarmueat. htarwrbbhurarсны akywnupeat mhayarngmuiukkiu lnghcaytayarmueat. akywnupsnykiuytayarkiu amhepyu tpkiu hpykparpye. akywnupeatb-hurarshkngkiu amhepyulyk myiuriukiui kyayarwarppye. bhurarshkngchcngtayar-muusayar amhusny hcuanlngeat. htarwrbbhurarreat shhcactayarsny ahchchkan tnyeat. hkiulhuansayarsuapayarngtieat akwyakar hpyhctayarmueat. htarwrbbhurar-mhtpar abhybhurarshkng rhisnny. ngartiui bhurarshkngmh tparabhyrnysay- ar kyayarkhisnny. htiubhurarshkngsny ngareathkwnaar ngareattnhkiu hpyhc ngar- swarrarlmkiu hpyayarnghcaytayarmueat. ngarkhyaykiumngnhkyaykellsiu lyngmyn- hcay ngareat mynngararppayarmhar ngark- iutnghtartayarmueat. ngarkkiiu hchcmhu laykykhcayhkyngnghar swn sngtayarmuu kyaywarlaykiu ngarkkruannhng ngartngni- ueat. kiuytayarsny kyntngtayarmuuhkyng diunglwharkiuap snyhkanatayarmuuhkyn- gaarhpyngakywnupsny hkyemyhayarkhkyn- gsiu rayarkpareat. akywnupsarsayar lmkiiu rhnglng hkyay mhykayarhchayhky- ngghar pyutayarmuusayaraarhpyng aky- wnupsny rnsuutiukiui luikhpyk suutiukiui mpyrhngmhe tiungaayarngmypnpar. suutiusny akywnup hkyayaayarkmhar lelllykrhi mhtniungaayarnng akywnupsny nhipnngpyrhng pareat. akyayarngmuiuk- ar hchctiukhchayhkyngnghar kiuytayarsny akywnupkiu hkwnaarhkarppnnhngchay akywnuptbkh htsayarsuutiukiui akywnupaa- yarkmhar lhelltayarmueat. akywnupkiu munsayar rnsuutiueatlnypngkiu akywnupap hpykrsayar ahkwngiu paytayar muueat. suutiusny aayarhchckysayarahkar kytngsayar suumrhi. htarwrbbhurararkiu aayarhchsa- yarlny htutayarmmuu. htiuahkaraky- wnupsnysuutiukiui myaymhunkikellsiu nyknykhkyaypyemh lm amhiukkiukell- siunng hpynkyell layeat. luuhcutiusny siunngpyiungtiuklnhkyngmh akywnupkiu kylwht tparamyiusartiueat akellamhuu hpyhchcayhkyngnghar hcayarnghayark- tayarmuusayaraarhpyng akywnupsmbhu- usayar luuhcusny akywnuphtan kywnhkan pareat. tparamyiusartiusny akywnupkiu tayarngpn akywnuphckarsankiukyarsny hknhkyngtwng narhtayarnghypareat. ny- hiunwmsnyhpyhc hkiulhuanrararphtellk tunlhuptyk htwkypareat. htarwrbbhurarсны askrhngtayarmuusny hpyhc ngareatkyayark mngglarhparhchcaystny. ngarkiu kytngsa- yar kyayarkeatbhurarshkng hkyemyha- yarkhkyng rhiparhchcaystny. ngarbhk trarsh- pyngchcng luuhcutiukiui ngaraayarkmharn-

himhkysayar suukar bhurarshkngpaytny. rnsuutiulkmh ngarkiuukylwhttayarmueat. akywnuptbkhkhtsayar suutiupayarsiu ki- uytayar sny akywnupkiu myhayarktnng luyuhpyksettsayar suueatlmkh kylwhtta- yarmueat. htiukyayarnng aiuharwrbbhurar akywnupsny tparamyiusartiutwng kyayjuu- tayarkiu hkyemwm narm tayarkiu htayarm- narsehkyngsiuparmny. bhurarshkngsny mimihkhtarsayarmngkyekieu kytngsayar reltliukhpyhctayarmueat. bhisiktayarkiu hkanrsayardarwidmhhc amyianwyaar karlahcnyask krunarkyayjuukiui pyuta- yarmueat.

23

darwidmywksiusayar nayarksuanhckartny- huusayar yarkupamyieatbhurarshkngahk- wngnng bhisik hkanr bhunkyesaysuu israylamyiuhkhiyumiinhwar sehkyngsusa- yar yayrhelleatsar darwidmywksiusayar prayar hphckcarhuumuukar htarwrbbu- rareat winyarnytayarsnyngaraarhpyng mintayarmueat. nhutkpttayarsny ngar- lyhar tnyeat. israylamyieat bhurarshkng israyl amyieatkyayarksny ngaraarhpyng minmywktayarmuusny kar luutiukiui auphciusayar suusnytrarshpyng chcng bhur- arshkngkiu kyayarkrwanlyk auphciurnny. miughmauan nayhtwksayar nannkalngkell- siung miughwarpyemh nappayarhtwnsh- pyng myaypayarksayar myknukellsiu ng hpyhclimlnny. ngaramyianwysny bhu- rarshkngrhaytayar myellmiansnymhtutayar. saykhayarhwar chcng mpyk niungsayar nihchhtarwrptinyarnykyu ngarngh hp- welltayarmuupye. htiuptinyarnysny hkykhkyngmpynyhcuaansayarnly ngarkiu kytngrarakhyayarnng ngaraarmhchckrarakya- yarngh hpyhceat. adhmmluupayarngtiu- muukarlknghng mkiungsar pyrharsayar suupngkellsiu hpyhckrylimlnny. pyrharsa- yar suusnysanhkpyngkynghng lhantankiu suansayarnghshpyng suupngpayarksa- yararppng rhngrhngmerhiurstny. dar- wideatamhutayarhtmsuurellkyetieat amnyarnyaruumuukar hppayarniamyiu- yarerharbhansny biulhkyup hpyhceat. htiusuusny lhankiukiunglyk luusuanrarkiu thkar tnytiuk lupkyanlayeat. suuna- yarkmhar ahayarnhiamyiudayardaysar elarjarsny darwidnngat uuliksayar suurell- suan yayarkawngnghpyhceat. hchctiukhky- ngghar hcuwaysayar hpilittiluutiukiui kyimp israyluutiuisny sut swarsayarahkar htiusuusny lknyayarngharmhelynayr snytiungaayarnng hthpilitiluutiukiui lupkyanshpyng htarwrbbhurarсны htiu- naykyehchwarsayar aayarnngnyngkhkyng kiu pyutayarmuu suutiusny rnsuutiueat uhch- carkiu luyuhkyngngharsar pynlarkyeat. suunayarkmhar hrriamyiuargieatsarrhmm

snyrhieat. hpilittiluutiusny pyayarnghc-
 parhiciuksayar lykwk hcuway israylluutiusny
 pyayk sayarahkar htiusuusny lykwkalyrp
 hcayarngm lyk hpilittiluutiukiu lupkya-
 shpyng htarwrbbhursny kyehcwarsayar
 aayarngghkyngkiu pyutayarmueat. bi-
 ulhcuawngsuanyayarktiusny hparritrar
 karl darwidhrir adulanumngsiu sngswar
 hpilitti luutiusny rayhpimhkiungtphkylyk
 rhikyeat. htiauhkardarwidsny reltiuk-
 twngnay hpilitti luutiusny bklngmyiu
 tphkykyeat. darwidklny thcuantya-
 yarksayar suusny bklngmyiutanhkarn-
 armharrhisayar raytwnghtellk raykiu hkp
 ngaraarpayparhcaysayarhu tayarngtsayar
 hcitnhng siusayar htiusuurellsuanya-
 yarktiusny hpilittitpkiu hpyk bklngmyiu
 tanhkarnarmharrhisayar raytwnghtellk
 raykiu hkpyuupelyhng darwidhtanta-
 yarsiu sayarnghkellkyeat. siusayarlny
 darwidsnmsayarkbhell htarwrbbhurar
 rhaytayarswnlyk aiuhatarwrbbhurar iraykiu
 sayarksayaramhu sny akwynupnhngway-
 parhcaysayar. iraysny kiuy askkiumnhmya-
 yarbhellswarsayar suutiueataswayhpyhpar
 snymhutparlayarhu lyhayark msayarkb-
 hellnayeat. htiusuurellsuanyayarktiusny
 htiususayaramhutiukiupykyeat. jayru-
 yarsarywarbhnyeabhirhellsnylny suurell
 suanyayarktwng akyehpyhecat. su-
 usnylhankiukiung luusuanrartiukiukiung
 tiukhpyklupkyansayarkyayarmg suurell
 suanyayarkawngnayarrstny. suurellsuanya-
 yarktwng amytuanhpyhcsny mhutlayar.
 htiauyayarmg biulhkyupararkiureat. siusa-
 yar lny phtmsuurellsuanyayarktiukiummhe.
 ahtuushpyng pyubhuusayarkpjaylmy-
 iusar suurellayarydeat sarbaynarysnylny
 hkyngsaynhng tuusayar mayarbhluunhh-
 cyayarkkiu steat. sayarmg karlny ahkyar-
 siuswar myaytwngghisayar hkyngsaykiu
 steat. htiauhkyarsayaraellguttuluukiulny
 steat. aellguttuluusnylhankiu kiungsa-
 yarlny baynarysny tayarngwaykiusar
 kiunglykswar aellguttuluulmh lankiu-
 luyupelyhng htiauhannhngsuuki steat.
 htiususayaramhutiukiukiung yayarydsarbay-
 narypyu suurellsuanyayarkawngnayarkiu
 reat. biulmyarhtksar mytsayarlny phtm
 suurellsuanyayarktiukiukiung mhe. darwidsny
 atwngwnhkyup ararkiulnypayeat. ywarb-
 hnyeearshaysnylny biulhcuawngghpyhecat.
 htiautubklnngmyiunay dayarayareatsar
 elharhn hrayardiamyiarhm hrayardiamy-
 iuelik hparltiamyiahaylk taykayaramyiu
 ikayrheatsar ir anaysayarsiamyiahayjar
 hurhisamyiu maybunnell ahayarhiamyiu-
 jarlmun naytayar hparsiamyiu mharrell
 naytarhparsiamyiuabarnarsarhaylk bng-
 yarminamyiugibarmyiuunay ribhelleat sarait-
 tell pirsayarmiamyiuabarnay garrrhkyiung
 sarhiddell aarbsiamyiu abyarlun barhu-
 miamyiu aarjmarwk rharlbayarni amy-

uelyarbh yarrhngatsar tiutwng yayarns
 harriamiurhmm harriamiurharreat sar
 ahiaan marhkarsiamyiahshbhelletsar eli-
 plk gilayarniamyiu ahisayarpayleatsarelyan
 krmayl amyiahayjrell aarbhiamyiahparrell
 jayarbhamiyuarneatsar igarl gdamyiu
 barni ammunamyiujaylk jayruyareatsary-
 warbh eat lknksayarnglung bayrayarsi-
 amyiunharrell isri amyuiur isriamyiugarrk
 hittiamyiuriu payarngsuansyhkunhcyayark
 tny.

24

nayarkthpnhtarwrbbhursny israyl amy-
 iukiukiung amykhtwktayarmuulyhng hcartnsny
 rnbhkpuy israylluunhng yudlutiukiukiung
 raytwk hcayhkyngnngar darwidkiutiuk-
 twnlayeat. rhngbhurngklny luupayarngm-
 nymyhrhisnykiung ngarsimnyakyayarmg dn-
 myiumhsny bayrrhaybhmyiu tiungaayarmg
 israylhkriungrhismyhtukiukiung rhayarkswar
 luutiukiukiung raytwklayarhu ahtantayarrhisayar
 biulhkyup mngywarbhaarmintayarmueat.
 ywarbhklny kiuytayareat bhurashhng
 htarwrbbhursny luutiukiuhp astrar-
 tiupwar hcayshpyng kywntayarshhng
 arhngmngkyemyngmny akayarmg pyu-
 tayarmuuparhcaysayar. siurartwng ky-
 wntayar shkngarhngmngkyesny iamhukiukiung
 abhykyayarmg nhchsktayarmuusnyhu
 rhngbhurngaar lyhayarklay eat. siusa-
 yarlny amintayarsny ywarbhhekar nhng
 biulmyar hekarkiuiniungshpyng ywarbhnhng
 biulmyar tiusny luutiukiuraytwkaansa-
 yarngar ahtantayarmh htwk swarkyeat.
 yayardnmhckikiuku gdhkyiungghisayar aar-
 rayarmyuarhaybhk yarjarmyiuarnarmhar
 tphky kyeat. gildpyny nayarksimsayarpny
 dny pynytiukiukiung lwnpyemh jidunpynysiu
 wiungswar turelltiuksing hiwimiyumyar
 hkarnarnimiyumyar aluanhcuantiusiung
 rayark yudpynyntayarnpgiung bayr rhaybh-
 myiu lkchskyeat. htiautiutpnylun
 rhayarkswar kiulnhng arknhcsylwnmh
 yayrurhngmyiusiu rayarkkyeat. ywarbh-
 snylnyluupayarnghcarrngkiukiung rhngbhurngaar
 sk israylamyiu htarkiuung suorellrhcsin
 yudamyiu ngarsinhikyeat. darwidsny luu-
 tiukiukiung raytwkpyemh nayarngrt akywnup-
 pyumisayaramhu alwnpyhcmharparye.
 aiuhatarwr bhurar kiuytayarkywneatapy-
 hckiu hpayyrhngtayarmuupar. akwynupsny
 alwnmiuksayaramhukiukiung pyumiparpyehu
 htarwrbbhuraar tayarnpgnlayeat. darwid-
 sny nannkahkyin htsayarahkar htarwrbbhu-
 rareat nhutkpttayarsny darwideat pyararh-
 pkgdsiu rayarklar darwidhtansiuswarlayar.
 ararsuanparkiusngaar ngarpyeat. sng
 ngarpyuhcarbhui tparparkiurwayrmnyhu
 htarwrbbhurar ahtantayarkiu sngsiula-
 yarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung gdsny dar-
 widhtansiuswar pynyntayar suannhhcptluan

ahcaraarharr hkayarnghparhcayrmnyla-
 yar. siumhut rnsuutiusny suanlptlan-
 liuk kiuytayarpaytayarmuurmnylayar.
 siumhut pynyttayar suanrkptlunkarlnar
 rayarkhcayrmnylayar. akywnupkiu hcayl-
 whttayarmuusayarsuuaar akywnupsny
 abhysiu pynlyhayarkrmnykiu henyh-
 carsnghkyngtayarmuuparhu lyhayarklayeat.
 darwidklny ngarsny kynmyayarngrarsiu ra-
 yarklaypyetkar. htarwrbbhurareat lktayarsiu
 rayarkparhcay. kruntayarkyelheat. luulksiu
 mrayarkparhcaynhnghu gdaarpynpya-
 yareat. htiunaynannkmhhc hkyinhkysayar
 ahkyintiungaayarngh htarwrbbhursny is-
 raylamyiu karl narkiu lwhtliuktayarmuu
 dnmyiumhsny bayrrhaybhmyiu tiun-
 gaayarngh luuhkunhcsayarnhsaykyeat.
 kayarnghkngtmnsny yayrurhngmyiuki
 hpyksemnyhu lkkiusnsayarahkar htarwr-
 hurar sny htiubhaykyayarngh nayarnghtr-
 tayarmuu tnpye. snglkkii rupsimlayarhu
 luutiukiuhpyksesayar kayarnghkngtm-
 naar mintayarmueat. htiuahkar htarwr-
 bhurareat kayarnghkngtmnsny yaybusilu-
 uarayarneat kayarknytlnganarmhar rheat.
 luutiukiuh dnhktsayar kayarnghkngtmnkii
 darwidnsnymyngsayarahkar akywnup-
 pyhcmharparpye. duhcriukkii pyumi-
 parpye. isiutiumuukar abhysiuypyumipar
 snny. lktayarsny akywnupnhgh akywnup
 asway amyiu rayarkhcaytayarmuuparhu
 htarwrbbhuraraar tayarnghpnlayeat. htiun-
 nayhkyngtwng gdsny darwidhtansiular
 kiuytayarkypar. yaybusiluararayarneat
 kayarkny tlnghhtarwrbbhurabhiu yjpllngkiu
 tnyrmny hu htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu
 sngsiusnyatiung darwidnsny swarlayeat.
 htiusiurhngbhurngsny ahkylanaranta-
 yarnhngtkw kywlarsnykiu arayarnsny
 kynymynglyhng pyngsiu htwk rhngbburn-
 ghaytayar uehkyppwpkyk kywntayarshkng
 arhngmngkyesny kiuytayarkywnrhirarsiu
 abhykyayarngh kywltayarmuusny hu
 maylyhayarklyhng darwidk luutiutwng
 karlnarbhaykiu ngymhcaymnyakyayarngh
 htarwrbbhurabhiu yjpllngkiu tnyliu
 sngat kayarknytlngkiu wyaansayarngh-
 har larsnyhu aminrhisayar arayarnk
 kywntayarshkngarhngmngkye sny hcitta-
 yarrhisnyatiung yuu puujayartayarmuupar.
 merhiuraryjbhiu nwarmyarrhipareat. ht-
 ngbhiukayarknytnsar nwarnhngsiungsayar
 tnsarmyarrhipareathu darwid aar lyhayark-
 lyk aluanhcuantiukiuh rhngbburngaar sk
 kiuytayareat bhurarshknghtarwrbbhursny
 kiuytayarkiu lkhkantayarmuuparhcaysa-
 yarhu lyhayarklayeat. rhngbburnghklny
 htiusiungarmyuar. hcngghcCabhiupay
 ngarwymny. kiuyngwaymkunbhelngareat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhuraraar merhiu-
 raryjkiu ngarmpuujayarliuhu arayarnaar
 siushpyng ngwayakypngarsykiu pay htiuka-
 yarknytlngnhgh nwartiukiuh wpyemh

htiuarp htarwrbbhurabhiu yjpllngkiu tny
 merhiuraryj misaharyyjiukiuh puujayar
 layeat. htarwrbbhursnylny israylpynyabhiu
 sutayarnghsayarhckarkiu narhtayarngh karlnar
 bhaykiu ngymhcaytayarmuueat.

darwidmngkyesny askkyerng aiusayarahkar
 awthkyuan mnwayniung. siuhpyhc kywn-
 tiuk askpyiusayar knyarkiu arhngmngkye-
 abhiu rharparrhca. suusnymngkyekiu
 hkhar pyuhcuparhca. arhngmngkyekiu
 nwayhcahykngnghar rnhgkwngtayar
 aipparhcahyhlayarkkyeat. htiusunhn-
 ganyeasnglhasarapyiumkiu is raylpny
 thayarkluantwngghar rhunngmyiusuu
 abhirhk kiu twayshpyng ahtantayar-
 siu sayarngkhellkyeat. htiuminmsny
 alwnasnglheat. rhngbhurng kiulny lupky-
 waypyuhculayeat. siurartwng rhngbhurng
 simtayarmmuu. htianayark hggitsarada-
 yariysny rhng bhurnglupmnyhu akyarhi-
 lyk kiuykiuhkyemyhayark rhtarmyarnhng
 myngmyarkiung mimirhaypayrsayar luun-
 garsykiung pyngsnglayeat. hkmnytayark
 sngsny abhykyayarg isipyusnyhu su-
 uhcitnaraayarng thkarmympyayarchpuu.
 htiusuusny asnglly alwnlheat. abrhluannye
 lny hpyhceat. suusnyjayruysar ywarbh
 yjpurayarith abyarsarhng tiungpng suu-
 tiusny adayarniybhkmhar naykyeat. yjpu-
 rayarithjardut yayarydsarbaynar y prayarh-
 pknarsn rhimi rayiahchrhisayar darwideat
 mhuukymt kyemyarmuukar adayarniybhk-
 siu mwngky. adayarniysny angrayargaylmy-
 iunyatwng jayarhaylkyayarknarmhar siu
 nwarhmhc suuhpyiusayar akayarngtiukiu
 stpyelyhng rhngbhurngsar miminye
 myarnhng rhngbhurngeat kywnyudlu-
 umyarapayarngtiukiu hkayarbhitlayeat.
 prayarhpknarsn baynary mhuukymt kyemh
 hcayar nyerhayarlunkiuukar mkha-
 yarmbhith. htiauhkarnarsnsny rhayarlmun
 amibarsrhaybhhtansiuswar hggiteatsar
 adayarniysny rhngbhurnglupkyayarnngkiu
 karpypelayar. tiuarhngdarwid sny msi-
 partkar. yhkumharsngeat asknhng rhayarl-
 muneat askkiu hkymrsarhcahykngnghar
 kywnupsny akyanpaypar rhca. darwidm-
 ngyehtantayarsiuwng aiuarhng mngkye ki-
 uytayark sngatsarrhayarlmunnsny ngararar
 hciuhcan nnhtiungrmnyhu kiuytayar ky-
 wnm aar kyinsiutayarmuupyemhultayar.
 siuhpyhclhyng adayar niysny abhykya-
 yarng hciuhcanrparsnsnyhu lyhayark layar.
 htiusuhtantayar lyhayarkhcnytwng ky-
 wnup wng sngatthckarkiu htayarkmmnyhu
 akyanpaysny atiung barsrhaybhsnyrhngb-
 hurnghirar ahknhtellsiu wnglayeat.
 rhngbhurngsnyalwnai rhunngmyiusuu ab-
 hirhksny lupkywaylyknayeat. barsrhayb-
 snyuehky rhngbhurngaar rhihkiulyhng.
 rhngbhurngk abhyaliurhisnsnyhu maytayar
 muueat. barsrhaybhkly kywnmshkng ki-
 uytayar k sngatsar rhayarlmunnsnyngarar
 hciuhcannhting rmnyhu kiuytayareat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu tiungtny
 kiuytayarkywnmaar kyinsiutayarmuupye.

yhkumhar adayarniysnyhciuhcanpareat.
 kiuytayar arhngmngkyelny sitayarmmuu.
 adayarniysny siunwarmhch suuhpy-
 iusayar akayarnngmyartiukiu stpyelyhng
 mngkyeeat sartayar apayarngtiunhngtkw
 yjpurayarithabyarsar biulhkyup mngy-
 warbhtiukiu hkayarbhitpareat. kiuytayar
 kywn rhayarlunkiuukar mhkayarmbhithpar.
 aiuarhngmngkye kywnmarhngmngkyeeat
 ararhchiuhcan abhysuusny nnhtiungrmnykiu
 min tayarmuumsnyhu israylamiysarapa-
 yarngtiusny kiuytayarkiu myayarkyny-
 lyknaykypareat. siumhutkywnmarhngm-
 ngkyesny bhiutayar bhaytayartiunhngatuu
 kyinhcktayarmuusayarahkar kywnta-
 yarmnhng sarrhayarlmunnsny rarjwthkanrsa-
 yar suuhpyhchparlimmnyhu lyhayarklayeat.
 htiusuhtantayar lyhayarkhcnytwng
 prayarhpk narsnsny wnglyhng pra-
 yarhpknarsnlarparsnyhu lyhayarkkyeat.
 narsnsnylny rhaytayarsiu rayarksayar
 ahkar uehkypypwplyk aiuarhngmngkye
 kiuytayark ngararar adayarniyhciuhcan
 nnhtiungrmnyhu mintayarmuusayar. su-
 usny ynaysngswar suuhpyiusayar siunwar
 myartiukiu stpyelyhng mngkyeeat sar-
 tayarapayarnng tiukiung biulmyarnhng
 yjpurayarithabyarsarkiu hkayarbhit-
 parpye. suutiusny adayarniyrhaymhar hcar
 sayarklyk adayarnimngkyesny askrhngchay
 stnyhu kywaykyayarlykyhkurhikypareat.
 kiuytayarkywnakynwup yjpurayarith jar-
 dut yayarydsar baynary kiuytayarkywn
 rhayarlunkiuukar mhkayarmbhithpar.
 arhngmngkyeeatarar abhysunnnhtiung
 rmnykiu kiuytayar kywnaarpytayarm-
 muubhell iamhukiu arhngmngkyehcerngtay-
 armuupyelayarkiu lyhayarkeat. htiauhkar-
 darwidmngkyek barsrhaybhkiu hka-
 yarhkell parhu mintayarmuusnyatiung
 barsrhaybhsnylar rhaytayar rpnayeat.
 rhngbhurngkly ngaraskwinyarnykiu hkp
 simsayar dukhkhhtellk kynhuttayarmuusayar
 htarwr bhurar askrhngtayarmuusnyatiung
 sngatsarrhayarlmunnsny ngarararhci-
 uhcan ngarkiuuhcarnnhtiungrmnyhu
 israylamiyueat bhurar shknghtarwr-
 hurarkiu ngartiungtny sngaar kyinsiu
 snynhnganye ynayngarpyumnyhu th-
 pnykiinsiatayarmuueat. barsrhaybhsny
 uehkypypwplyk rhngbhurng aar rhih-
 iulyk arhngdarwidmngkyesny asktayar
 ahcnymyellrhngchaystnyhu mywksueat.
 darwidmngkyekly yjpurayarith jardut
 prayarhpk narsn yayarydsar baynary tiukiu
 hkayarkhcellparhu mintayarmuusnyatiung
 suutiusny rhaytayarsiu wnglarkyeat. rhngb-
 hurngkly sngtiuarhngat kywnmyarkiu
 hkayark ngarsarrhayarlunkiu ngareatmy-
 ngartayarpayarmhar hcehcaylyk gihunmyu-
 siu sayarnngswarkylayar. yjpurayarith jar-
 dutnhng prayarhpk narsn sny htiumiyumhar
 bhisikpay israylrhngbhurng arar hkyemy-

hayarkpyelyhng tanpiumhut rhayarlmun mngkyesny asktayarhnghcaystnyhu kyway kyayarkylayar. htiunayarksngtliuliuklyk ngarsarsnylar nnhtiung rmy. ngarkiyuhcarrhngbhurnghpyhcrmy. htiusuuki israylmng yudmnggar ngarkhnhtarsnyhu min tayarmuueat. yayarydsar baynaryk aarmng. arhng mngkyekiukwysayar bhu-rarshknghtarwrbrhursny lny htiusumintayarmuuparhcaysayar. htarwrbrhursny arhngmngkyebhkmhar rhitayarmusynyntuu rhayarlmunbhkmhar rhitayarmuuparhcaysayar. arhngmngkyedarwideat rarjplnghtk sartayareat rarjplngsny sarbhunkymny akyayarng hcerngtayarmuuparhcaysayarhu rhngbhurngkiu pynlyhayarklayeat. htiuahkar yjpurayarhitjardut prayarhpk narsn yayaryand sarbaynary hkayrsilu paylsilutiusny htwk rhayarlmunkiu darwidmngkyeeat myn-glarpayarmhar hcehcaylyk gihunmyiusi sayarsngwar kyeat. yjpurayarhitjardutsny telltayarhtellk sebhukiuyuu rhayarlmunkiu bhisiikpaypyemh suutiusny tanpiumhut rhayarlmunmngkyesny asktayarhng hcaystnyhu luuapayarngtiusny hckeyarkyeat. luuapayarngtiusny temhutlyk nayark tayar-siuliuk myaykyekwellmttrhisnytiungaayarg alwnwmmyayarksayasankiu pyukyeat. adaryarnyinhng sueeatapayarngabha-yartiusny hcarsayarkpwell pyesayarahkar htiuasankiu kyarkyeat. tanpiumhut-sankiuywarbhkyarlyhng tmyiulan autaut kykkykpyusankar abhysiunnyhu mayh-pyng yjpurayarhit abyarsareatsar yayarnsn snylarlyhng adaryarniykwngpar. sngsny luukayarnghpyhc kayarngsayarsitngkiu jpurayayar limmyhu siulyhng yayarnsnk akyhcnghc ngartiarhng darwidmngkyesny rhayarlmunkiu rhngbhurngarar hknhtartayarmuupye. rhngbhurngsnylny yjpurayarhitjardut prayarhpknarsn yayarydsarbaynary hkayrsilu paylsilutiuikiu rhayarlmun nhngatuu hcaylwhttayarmu mynglartayarpayarmhar hcehcaykyparpye. yjpurayarhit jarduhtnhng prayarhpknarsn tiusny rhayarlmunkiu gihunmyiu rar-jbhisikpayparpye. htiumyiumh wm-myayarkhwar larpyn tmyiulanautaut kykkyksayarasankiu kiuytayarkyarrpareat. rhayarlmunsnylny rarjplnggtayarpayarmhar htiungpareat. rhngbhurngeat kywn-tiusnylny tiuarhng darwidmngkyekiukayarngekypahkyngnghar swarbhur-ar shkngsy rhayarlmuneatnarmkiu hkmytayareatnarm htkar hkyemyha-yarktayarmuuparhcaysayar. sueeatrarjplngkiu hkmytayareat rarjplnghtksar bhunkymnyakyayarng hcerngtayarmuuparhcaysayarhu lyhayarklyhng rhngbhurngsny sarlwntayarpayarmhar uehkylyk ngarsny kiumpykcinhngmynghcayhkyngghar ngarnn payarmhar htiungrsayar

suuki ynapaysnartayarmuusayar isray-lamyieatrhngbhurng htarwrbrhursny mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystnyhu mintayarmuukyayarngkiu adaryarniyaar pynlyhayarklayeat. htiuahkar adaryarniyhng payarnghbayarsayar suuapayarngtiusny kyayarkrwanshpyng ht tyayark thkyarhce swarkyeat. adaryarnisnylny rhayarlmunkiu kyayarkshpyng htswar yjplnguehkyiutiukiukinglyknaeyat. adaryarnisny rhayarlmunmngkyekiukayark yjplnguehkyiutiukiukinglyk rhayarlmun mngkyesny kywntayarkiu mkwpmymknyakyayarngyayki insiutayarmuuparhcayhusiukya-yarngkiu rhayarlmun aarlyhayarklaysayar rhayarlmunk suusnyluukayarnghpyhchlyhng sanhkynytpngmyh myaysiumkyr. apy-hchilyhng asayhkanr mnyhu amintayarhi luukiuhcaylwhtshpyng adaryarniykiu yj-plng mh hkayarkhellsnyatiung suusnylar rhayarlmunmngkye rhaymhar uehkylayeat. rhayarlmunklny sngaimsiu swarlayarhu mintayarmuueat.

2

darwidsnyanichcrayarkrsayar ahkyin-nesayar ahkar sartayarrhayarlmunkiu pnythartayarmuusny kar myaykysarapa-yarngtiueat swarrarlmsiu ngarswarrmny. siuhpyhcaaryuulayar. yayarkyareat gunst-tirihilar. htarwrbrhursny ngaraarbyardit-paytayar muusnykar sngatsarmyatiusny hcitnhluanakywngmell ngarrhaymhar sm-martrar kynglnyhkyngnghar mimitiuswar-rar lmkiu stipyulyhng isray lniungnganrar-jplngpayar mhar htiungrsayar sngeatarmy-iumngriumpytrhu mintayar muusayar hckartayartny sngsnypyulayrarar swar-layrarar aayarnngmyngmnyakyayarngsngat bhu-rarshknghtarwrbrhuraeat lmtayar-siu liuk mayarrhayeatpnyttikymparsayar hcernghtuanhpwellhkyk sksayhkanhkyk pnytrartayartiukiuhcayarngrhayark hcayhkyngnghar mharhtartayarmuusayar hckarkiu narhtayarng layar. jayru-yarsarywarbhsny ngarpyusayaramhu israylbiulhkyupnhhccarnayreatsaraarbhar yayasar eat saraarms pyusayarmhnyhu-sayar suutiukiuhst hchcmtiukbhell hchcaswaykiu swnlayarng shpyng mimi-wtsayarkharhcnny miminngsayarhkyayn-ngtiukiuhchcaswaynhng luusayaramhukiuh sngsisnyhpyhc sngpnayarrhisnyatiung hcernglyk sanpng hpyuusayar htiusu-ueat uehkyayarngkiu mrnarniungngansiu ngymwphcwar msnghcaynhng. gild-pynysarbarjillelatsartiukiukar kyayjuupyuhcarpwelltayar hcarsayarluiuhcuhtellsiu wnghcay layar. sngahckiuhbrluuankya-yarng ngarpyaysararahkar suutiusny htiususayarkyayjuukiuyu ngarhtansiu larkyeat. ngarsnymharmimyiuisuswarsa-

yar nay ngarkiu kymtmhcwar kyinsellsa-
yarsuou bngyarminamiubarhu rimrwarsar
gayreatsarrhimisny snglkrhieat. suus-
nyngarkiuhkreuekiyupyuaansayarnghar
yayardnmhcnarsiu larsayarahkar sngkiu
ngarmkwpmykhu htarwrbbhurarkiu tiungtny
ngarkyinsiusayarlwy htiusuukiu apyhcm-
rhisayar suukellsiummhtrbhell sngsny
limmarsayar suuhpyhc suaabhsyiu hcerng
sngsnykiu sisnyhnganye sanpnghpyuusayar
htiusuueat hkayarngkiu asaystkyngaarh-
pyng mrmarniungngansiu snghcaylayarhu
mharhtartayarmuupyemh darwidnsyb-
hiutayarbhaytartiunhng aippyayar
darwidmyiu snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkanta-
yarmuueat. haybyunmyiuhkunhcnhhc
yayrurhlnngmyiu suan sysuannhhc mngpyu
israylniungngankiu anhhc laysyhcuhcan-
tayarmuueat. rhayarlmunsny hkmnyta-
yardarwideat rarj pllngpayarmhar htiung-
tayarmu aarnartayarsny amyelltnyeat.
htiunayark hggiteatsar adayarnisny rha-
yarlmuneat mytararbarsrhaybhtansiuswar
barsrhaybhk sngsny mitswayhpwelllyk
larslayar humaylyhng mitswayhpwelllyk lar-
pareat. pyayarhcrart hcuant hkurhpiansyhu
siusayar mytayark pyayarparhu pynsiueat.
adayarniyklny niungngantayarsny kywnup
lksiurayarksnykiung israylamyiusar apa-
yarnrtiusny kywnupkiu rhngbburnghapyc
hkyemyhayark hkyngsnyakyayarnngkiung
mytayarsipareat. siusayar lnyniungngan-
tayarsny kywnuplkmhlwell nyetayark siu
yayarkparpye. htiusiuhrtarwrbbhuraraliu-
tayarrhieat. yhkumhar thcuant hkusayar
sukiu mytayar tayarnghkyngpareat.
mngyngparnhnghusiulyhng mytayark
pyayarparhusiueat. suuklny rhayarlmun-
mngkyesny rhunngmyiusuu abhirhkkiiu
kywnupaar payhcartayarmuumnyakya-
yarngh lyhayarkpartayar. mngkyesny
mytayarkiu ngyngtayar mmuuniunghu
siulaysayar barsrhaybhkkayarnppye. sngab-
hiunartayar lyhayarkmnyhu siupyemh
adayarniyabhiu nartayar lyhayarkmny-
husiupyemh adayarniyabhiu nartayar
lyhayarkaansayarnghar rhayarlmunm-
ngkyehtantayarsiuswareat. rhngbburngsny
mytayarkiu hkreuekiyupyuaan sayarngh-
ar ht uehkyepyemh pllngtayarpayarmh
htiungtayar muueat. mytarhhtiunghcrarb-
hiu hcerng suusny lkyar tayarbhhmhar
htiunglayeat. htiauhkar mytayark ngysa-
yarsu thcuant hkuikiu tayarnghkyngsnyh-
pyhc mngyngparnhnghu lyhayarklyhng
rhngbburngkmihkng tayarnghar kywnupm-
ngyngparhu mintayar muueat. mytayarklny
rhunngmyiusuu abhirhkkiiu nayarngha-
yaradayarniyaar payhcartayarmuuparhu
tayarngh laysayar rhayarlmunmngkyek ada-
yarniyabhiu rhunng myiusuu abhirhkkiiusar
abhykyayarngh tayarngh ssnny. niungn-
gantayarkiu lny suuabhiu tayarnghparlayar.

suusnykywnupnayarnghatayarpyphecat. su-
unhngyjpurararhit abyarsar jayruiareat
sarywarbhabhiu tayarnghparlayar hu myta-
yaraar pynpyayarpypemh thpnadayarnisny
htiusiutayarnghsayar mimi asksayhcayhky-
nghar mtayarnghmilyhng bhurarshkng sny
ngaraarhtiumyhmkm pyutayarmuuhcaystny.
ngarkiumyellmyanhcayshpyng ngarhkmny-
tayar darwideat rarjpllngtayarpayarmhar
tnggtitayarnghnganye ngarnayarnrtayarkiu
paytayarmuusayar htarwrbbhurar askrhng-
tayarmuusnyatiung adayarnisny ynay
asayhkanrmnyhu htarwrbbhurarkiu tiungtny
kyinsiu pyemh yayarydsar baynarykiuh-
caylwht adayar nykiu sayaaayarnghlup-
kyanlayeat. yjpurararhit abyarsarkiu l-
nyrhngbburnghar hkayar sngsny aarnsutmyiu
sngpiungsayar myaysiu swarlayar. sngsny
asayhkanhtiaksayarlwy ykhu ngarmhcerng.
akyayarnghmuukar htarwr arhngbbu-
rarshkng eatsayttartayarkiu ngarhkm-
nytayar darwidrhaymhar htm laypye.
ngarhkmnytayarsngrellhkanlayrarrar sngsny
sngrellhkanlaypyehu mintayarmuueat.
htarwrbbhurararsny eliamyiukiu akyayarngh
pyu rhilayarmyiu mintayarmuusayar
hckarpnyhcuannmny akyayarngh rhayarl-
munsny abyarsarkiu htarwrbbhurar htan-
tayar yjpurararhit mhpypchcayhkyngnghar
nhnghtuttayar muueat. ywarbhmukar
abrhluan nayarksiumliuksayar lny ada-
yarniyayarksiu liuksayarsuuhpyhc htiu
sitngkiu kyarsayarahkar htarwrbbhurareat
telltayarsiu pyay yjpllnguehkyiutiukiu ki-
unglyknayeat. ywarbhsny htarwrbbhurareat
telltayarsiu pyayparpye. yjpllng an-
armharrhiparsnyhu rhayarlmun mngkyeaa-
rlyhayarksayarahkar ywarbhkiu lupkyan
layarhu yayarydsar baynarykiu hcaylwht-
tayarmuueat. baynarysny htarwrbbhurareat
telltayarsiu swar rhngbburnghkayarta-
yarmuusnyhusiulyhng ywarbhk ngarmswar
iarpmhar asayhkanrmnyhusiueat. baynary
klny ywarbhsnyisiupynpyayarpareathu
nartayar lyhayarklaysayar rhngbburnghk
apyhcmrhisayar suueataskkiu ywarbhsta-
yarpypchhng ngarmhhc ngaraswayamyiu
kngghcmnyakyayarngh suuhckaratung-
pyulayar. suukiu lupkyan snggyiuhlayar.
suusny mimihtksar hpyayarnghm kayarngh
mytsayarsuu israylbiulhkyupnayreatsar
aarnbar nhngyudbiulhkyupaysareat-
saraarmskiu ngarhkmny tayar darwidm-
sibhell tiukhtarnhng stsayar apyhc kiu
htarwrbbhurararsny suueathkayarnghpa-
yarsiu skrayark hcaytayarmuumny.
htiusuutiueat aswaysny ywarbhkka-
yarngh sarmyaytiueat hkayarnghpayarmhar
ahcnyskrayarkparhcay. darwidnhng su-
ueatswaytayarmyutayar nntayar rarjpllng
tayar htarwrbbhurapaytayarmuusayar
ngyimwphkyng amyellskayarkparhcayhu
mintayarmuusnyatiung yayarydsar bay-

narysny swarpyelyhng ywarbhkiu tiukst
 tayararp ywarbhayraraim snggyiuh-
 layeat. biulhkyupywarbharar yayarydsar
 baynarykiung abyarsarar yjpurayarhit jar-
 dutkiung rhngbhurnghknhtartayarmueat.
 thpnrhngbhurngsny rhimikiu hkayarpye-
 lyhng sngsny yayrurhngmyiuh tellmhar
 aimkiusayark nayr mny. myiupyng-
 siuhtwk abhyarpkiu myhmswarnhng.
 myiupyngsiuhtwk kaydu nhkyayarnkiu
 kuulyhng kuusayarnay asaysthkyngkiu
 amhnhkanrmnyhu stinhgmhtlayar.
 sngaswaysny snghkayarnipayarmhar
 skrayarkhcayhu mintayarmuasayar rhimik
 amintayarkarnngpareat. arhngmngkye
 mintayarmuusnyatiung kiuytayarkywnpyu-
 parmnyhu pyn lyhayark yayrurhngmyi
 kyarmngghcwarnaylayeat. siurartwng
 suannhclwnsayarhkar rhimieatkywn
 nhhyayarktiusny garsmngkyemahkarsar
 aarhkithan siupyay garsmyiurhikya-
 yarnkiu rhimisnykyarlaysayar htmnykiu
 kunhetngpyelyhng kywntiuki rharaansa-
 yarnghar garsmyi aarhkithansiuswar
 kywntiukiu hkayarlaveat. htiusiurhimisny
 yayrurhngmyiumh garsmyiusi swar
 pynlarkyayarnkiu rhayarlmunmngkye
 kyar laysayar rhimikiu hkayarpelyhng
 sngsny myiupyngsiu htwk ahkyart-
 parsayar arpsiuswarlyhng swarsayarnay
 asaysthkyngamhnhkanrmnykiu stinhgmht-
 layarhu htarwrbbhurarktiungntnylyk
 sngkiu ngarkyinsiuhcay stipaysnymhut-
 layar. sngklny kywntayar kyarsayar
 amintayarkayarngpsarnyhu wnhkansny
 mhutlayar. siuhpyhc htarwrbbhurareat-
 shchcartayarkiong ngarmharhtarsayar
 pnytkiung ngarmharhtarsayar pnytkiung
 abhykyayarnghcayarngsnyhu mintayar
 muupyemh thpnsngsny kiuynhhcsksny-
 atiung ngarhkmmnytayardarwid pyubhuusa-
 yar duhcriukrhismyhhkiu sngsieat. sngeat-
 duhcriukapyhkiu htarwrbbhurarsny sngkha-
 yarnngpayarsiu rayarkhcaytayarmueat. rha-
 yarlmunmngkiesny mngglarrhi darwideat
 rarjpllngtayarsny htarwrbbhurarrhayatar
 ahcny amyelltny parhcaystnyhu mintay-
 armuupyelyhng yayarydsar baynarysny
 amintayarkiu hkan pyngsiuhtwkpyely-
 hng rhimikiusayaayarnnglupkan layeat.
 htiusiuniungngantayarsny rhayarlmunlk
 tnyeat.

3

rhayarlmunsnny aellguttuhparrayarb-
 hurngnhng mitswayhpwellyk smeta-
 yarnhngghcuanbhk nntayar bimarntayar
 yayrurhngmyiuriuki mpyemhetiongaa-
 yarngh darwidmyiu nayrarpaytayarmueat.
 htiukarl htarwrbbhurareat narntayarab-
 hui aimtayarkiu mtnysaysayarkyayarngh
 luumyartiisny myngsayararptiu yjpuuja-

yarttkyeat. rhayarlmunsnny htarwrbbhurarkiu
 hkyhc hkmnytayardarwideathcernghkyk-
 tiuki hcayarnghayark tteat. siurartwng
 myngsayararptiu yjpuujayar nansarpa-
 yarnkiu merhiueat. tranrayarahkar
 rhngbhurngsny yjpuujayarkhyng nghar
 alwnmyngmtyasay arptnyhuusayar giba-
 yarngh myiusiuswar htiuyjpllngpayarmhar
 merhiuraryjhtayarngh kiu puujayarlayeat.
 htiumyiuhtarwrbbhurarsny nynyahkar aipmk
 twng rhayarlmunaar htngrrharyk ngar-
 payrmnysukiu tayarnglayarhu bhurarskhng
 mintayarmueat. rhayarlmunlkny kiuy-
 tayareat kywn akywnupeat abhdarwidsny
 rhayatar sbhayarhpyayarngh smmartar
 hpyayarnghmthkyngtraratyung kyng snyhng-
 ganye suumyarchwarsayar kyayjuuki
 pyutayarmu pye. nyaytwngghisnyatiung
 sueatrarjpllngpayarmhar htiungsayar
 sarkiusuuar paysnartayarmuushpyng
 suuabhiukyayjuutarkiu hcayarnghayark-
 tayarmu pye. yhkumar akywnupeatbhur-
 arshkhnghtarwrbbhurark kiuytayarkwnkiu
 abhdarwideatkiuyhear rhngbhurngh arar
 hknhtartayarmu pye. siurartwng akywnu-
 pny suungyhyhpareat. htwkwngghky-
 ngghar mtniungpar. rwayhkytyayarmu
 arayatkwaarhpyng atiungmsi myarp-
 yarhcwarsayar kiuytayareatluumyiukeye
 aly kiuytayarkywnrhipareat. siuhpyhc
 kiuytayarkywnsny kiuytayareat luutiuki
 trarhcerngniungmnyakyayarngh kayarnghmka-
 yarngh kiu piungghkar sittsayaruarnkiu
 paysnartayar muupar. imyhlayarkm-
 yarhcwarsayar kiuytayareat luutiuki
 abhysuusny kiuyaliualayark trarhcern-
 niungpar mnynyhu tayarnglyhayarkeat.
 htiusiurhayarlmutayarnghlyhayarksa-
 yar phtnar hckarkiu htarwrbbhurarsny
 nhhcsktayarmueat. bhurarskhngklny
 sngsnytarrrhnsayar askkiu mtayarnghcny-
 hcimkiulnymtayarngh rnsuu tieeataskkiulny
 mtayarngh trarhcernghkyngghar ttniungsa-
 yaruarunkiusar kiuyabhiu tayarnglyhayark
 sayarkyayarngh sngtayarnghlyhayarksy-
 atiung ngarpayeat. htiumhtparsngnhgtu-
 usayar rhngbhurngtayark kiumy hnglkhk
 mrhihcayhkyngghar sngmtayarnghsayar su
 hcnyhcimuhchkar gunasraykiu ngarpayeat.
 sngabhdarwidkysnyatiung ngarlmsiu liuk
 ngarhcernghkykpynttrartiuki hcayarn-
 ghayark lyhng tarrhnsayar askkiulny
 ngarpaymnyhu mintayarmueat. rhayarl-
 munsnny nuaipmkhpyhcmhknkisieat. thpn
 yayrurhngmyiusiuswar htarwrbbhurareat
 ptinyarnysayttartayarrhaymhar rplyk
 merhiuraryj misaharyjtiuki puujayar
 kywnnapayarngtiuaabhiu pwellkiu hcerngtay-
 armueat. htiauhkar pnyntnsarminmnhh-
 cyayarksnny lar rhayatar rplyk minmtya-
 yarkk aiuarhng kywntayarmnnggh iminmsny
 taimtnyaykypareat. taimtny naylyk
 kywntayarmsny sarmyknharkiumngpareat.

suanrklwnmh thpniminmsny sar myknhark-
iumyngpareat. htiaum abhyensny myh
mrhi. suunhngkywntayarmnhcyayark-
tnysar rhipareat. iminmsny nynyahkar
mimisarnygiuhpi aipmisayarkyayarn
sarnygsypareat. snhkayarnyan suus-
nyht kywntayarm aip pyayarchnyahkar
kywntayarmsarnygiuyuu mimirnhgkwng
htarpareat. suueatsarny asaykayarnki-
umuukar kywnmeatrnghkwng htarpareat.
nannakahyin kywntayarmsarnygiu
niutiukmnyhtsayaarahkar sarnygsny saylyk
rhipareat. siurartwng kywntayarmsny
saysayarsuungykiu hcayhckaykynrhusa-
yarahkar kywntayarm bhwarmyngsaya
sarmhutparhulyhayarkeat. ahkyarsa-
yar minmklny mhutbhui. askrhngsaya
suungysny ngarsar saysayarsuungy sny
sngatsarhpyhceathu ngynglayeat. arng-
minm klny htiusiumhut. saysayarsuungysny
sngatsar askrhngsayaarsuungysny ngarsar
hpyhceathusiulayeat. htiusiurhaytayar
lyhayarksiukylyhng rhngbhurngk min-
mtayarkk askrhng sayar suungysny
ngarsar saysayarsuungysny sngatsarh-
pyhceathusiulyk tyayarkkhtiusiumhut.
sngatsarsaypye. ngarsaraskrhngsnyhu
siusny hpyhc htaryuuhkellhu mintay-
armuusnyatiung htarkiu rhaytayarsiu yu-
uhkellparlay. rhngbhurngklny askrhngsaya
suungykiu hkwll htiuminmtiauar tyay-
arktwkhcepaylayarhu mintayarmuusaya
askrhngsayaarsuungyeat amisny mimisar kiu
alwnsar aiuarhng askrhngsayaarsuungykiu
mstparnhng. iminmaar paytayarmuuparhu
tayarngpn layeat. ahkyarminmk ngarmpi-
unghcaynhng. snglny mpiunghcaynhng.
hkwllparlayhcayhusiueat. htiauhkar-
rhngbhurngk askrhngsaya suungy kiu
mstnhng. arngminmaar paylayar. suusny
amimhnsnyhu mintayarmuueat. htiusi-
urhngbhurnghcerngtayarmuusny ararkiu
israylamyiusarapayarngtiusny kyarsikysaya
ahkar trarhcernghcayhkyngnghar bhu-
rarshkngpaytayarmuu sayar uarnnhng
rhngbhurngpynyhcuankyayarngiu simyng
kiuytayarkiu kyayarkwanriusaykyeat.

4

rhayarlmunmngkyesny israylniungngan-
luankiu hciuhanlyk naytayarmuueat.
mhuutayarmttayarhuumuukar yjpurayarhit
jardutsaraarjri rhrhsarelihayarrpnghng
ahiytiusny hcarraytayarkyehpyhceat.
ahilupsar yayarrhptsny atwngwnhpyhceat.
yayarydsar baynarysny biulhkyupmng
hpyhceat. jardutnhng abyarsartiisny
yjpurayarhit hpyhceat. narsnsaraarjisny
wnhcarrayauphyhceat. narsnsarjarbudnsny
mngsarararnghng tiungpng mthpyhceat.
ahirharsny nntayarauphyhceat. aarbsaara-
dayarniransny ahkwntayarwnhpyhceat.

rhayarlmunsny israylniungnganarppr hkn-
htarsayar wnhcarraytkyiphnhcyayarktiusny
tyayarkthce rhngbhurnghngntayarsarti
abhiu hcarhcrarkiu pyngsngkrkyeat. suu-
tiuumnyhuumuukar ehprintayarngrpmhar
hureatsar marktmyiu rharlbimmyiu
bkrhaymkmyiu elumbhaysnmyiumhar
daykareatsar hcayarkhayarmyiu hayh-
parpynyluannhngtkw arubut myiumhar
hayskeatsar dayarrpynyluankiuhcerngsa-
yarsuu rhayarlmuneat smetayartarhpt
nhnghcuanbhksayar abhindpeatsar
tarnkmyiu maygiddayarmyiunghng tkw-
bkrhnmymiumh aarbaylmhayarmyiutiun-
gaayarngmkyutnnmyiu alwn yayjraylmmyiu
aayarkjartnmyiunhngnehcp sayar bkrhnm-
iunyluankiu hcerngsayar ahilupeatsar barn
gildpyny mnarhayeatsaryar irpiungsayar
myiumyar barrhpnny aargayarbharpm-
iuriu kyaywar tanhkarkyngnhngpyny-
hcuansayar myiukyehkyayarksykiu hcerng
sayar gildpynyarmutmyiumh gaybareatsar
mharmimymiumhar idayareatsarahindp
nsalikhriungkiuhcerngsayarsuu rhayarl-
muneat smetayar barsmtnhnghcuanbhksa-
yarahimt aarharhkrhngnhng aarlupmy-
iumhar hurhelleatsar barnar ishkarhkri-
ungmharparwareatsaryayarrhhpt bng-
yarminhkriungmhar elareatsarrhimi
aarmayarirrhngbhurnghihuneatniung-
gan barrhn rhngbhurngaugheatniungngan
gildpynymharahkyarsayarmng mrhi.
tpartnyhcerngsayar urieatsargaybtny.
htiukar yudamyiunghng israyl amy-
iusartiisny arayatkwaarhpyng smuddrar
selluannhngamymhyarpyar hcarsayarkpya-
yarmwaylyk naykyeat. rhayarlmunsnylny
myhckymh hchpiliti pyny aellgut-
tupyntiungaayarnng tiungniungnganluankiu
ahciur shpyng arprpsartiisny lksayarn-
pnnartiukiuk sk rhayarlmunlkhtkklarptluan
mngmhukiu sayarngrwkrkyeat. tnayntay-
lyhng nntayar kunsayarrikhkar huumuukar
gyuanmunnykkayarrsuansy muyayar
munnykkayarrhkyayarksy suuhpyiauaa-
yarnkywaysayarnwarsy kykhcar rarthellk
nwarnhhcsy stsmngdryamyiumyiu
msiubhellsituar suuhpyiaayarnng ky-
waysayarnghkmyiu tny. rhayarlmunsny
myhckyeanyarkbhk thipsmyiumhaj-
jarmyiutiungaayarnng rhngbhurngapa-
yarngtiukiuk ahciurshpyng ptwnkyngarptiu
hchcmhuhchcraymrhi. lkhtktayarkarlptluan
yudamyiunghng israylamyiusartiisnydn-
myiumhch bayrrhaybhmyiu tiungaayarnng
aseasemihcpyhpcng mimisngbhayarshpn
pngaayarkmhar ngymwphcar nayrkyeat.
rhayarlmunsnylny rhtartayarmyarnghng
siungsayar myngtngkuplayhtayarnghng
mynghecsuurell tsayarnghhchtayarn-
ghrieat. wnhcarraytiisnylny rhayarlmunm-
ngkyehnhg hcarpwelltayarsiu wngsayarsu-
uapayarngtiubhiu tyayark thhcehcuand-

nghcwar pyngsngky eat. muyarhchparkiung myngtayarmyar lartayar myarbhiu mykhkyayarkkiung alhnsngsnyatiung nayrararpsiu sayarnghkellrkyeat. bhu-rarshkngsny myarhcwarsayar uarnpnyarkiu ng smudrarselluannhngamyh kyywnsa-yar nhluanekiung paytayarmuusnyhpyhc pnyartayarsny arhaypynysarpnyarnhng aellguttupynysar pnyarkiu lwnkelleat. rhayarlmunsny ejrhtamiyuesn mhayarl-sarhaymn hkarlkayarl darrdahchrhsayar luuapayarngtiuhktsar pnyarrhishpyng hkpsimsayar tiungniungnganarprp kya-yarhcayarlayeat. hcerngtayarmuusayar suttanhckarsuanhtayarnghng sehkynghta-yarnng ngarkhurhieat. laybnunaarjpngmhch autriunarmhar payarktsayarhuasupp-ngtiungaaayarnng mywksiu eat. sarmyiu nghkmyiu piukayarnngmyiu ngarmyiutieat akyayarnngkiulny mywksiu eat. rhayarlmun-mngeat pnyarsitngkiu kyarsayar rhngb-hurngamyiumyiuhcaylwhtsayer suutiusny pnyarhckar tayarkiu narhtayarnghkyngng-har larkyeat.

5

rhayarlmunkiu hkmnytayararar bhisikpay kyayarnngkiu turumngkyehiransny kyarly-hng darwidnhng ahcnymitswayhpwellsayar suuhpyhc mimikywntiukiu hcaylwht layeat. thpnrhayarlmunsnylny hiranhtansiu hcay lwhtlyk ngarabhdarwidsny arprp hchctiukr sayarkyayarnng htarwrbbhurarsny rnsuutiukiu abhkhkyay bhwartayaraayarksiu nhimhky-tayarmmuumhetiungaayarnng mimibhu-rarshknghtarwrbbhurareat narmtayarabhiu aintayarkiu mtnymsayarkru mngkyesieat. yhkumuukar ngareatbhurarshknghtarwr-bhurar sny arprp ngymwpmnyakyayarnng hcerngtayarmuu shpyng rnbhkpysayarsuu setarsayarsuu mrhisny hpyhc htarwrbbhurark ngarabhdarwidaar sng kiuyhcar sngeatrarj-pilngpayarmhar ngartngsayar sngeat sarsny ngarnarmabhiu aimkiu tnsayarkrmnyhu mintayarmuusnyatiung ngareatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar eat narmtayarabhiu ainta-yarkiu tnsayarkrmnyhu ngarkayanrhieat. mngkyeeat kywntiusny ngarabhiu layb-nun tayarnngpayarmhar aarjpngtiukiu hkutlhellhcayhkyngnghar hcerng par. ngarkywnntiusny mngkyekywnntiunghng-wiung lupkiung kylimny. mngkye-hcerngsnyatiung mngkyeeat kywntiuuar ahkkiupayarmny. jidunamyiusartiusny shchktuttskellsiu ngartiutwng abhysuumy hktutt snykiu mngkyesisnyhu mhar-liuklayeat. rhayarlmunmngeatckarkiu hiranmngsny kyar lyhng alwnwmmyayark htiuluumyiukeykiu ahciursayar sarkiu darwidaarpaytayarmuusayar htarwrbbhu-rarsny nyaymngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystnyhu siulyk mngkyemharliuksayar amhukiu

ngarsnghkyngpye. aarrjshcsar htngruushc-sarliusmyhkiu payparmy. ngarkywnntiusny laybnuntayarnngmh pnglysiu hkpyelyhng bhayarnglup mngkyehcerngsayararpsiu pnglylmhpyng sayarnghkell htiuarpapsh-pyng mngkyehkanyuormny. mngkyesnylny ngareatnntayar sarhcarhcarrikhkarkiu pay ngaraliukiulny pynyhcuan hcayrmnyhu rha-yarlmunhtansiu luukiuhcaylwht pynpyayar eat. htiusiuhiransny rhayarlmun aliorhis-myhsayar aarrjshcsar htngruushcsarkiu payeat. rhayarlmunsnylny hiraneatnnta-yarsar myar hcarhcarbhiu tnghctnhchlyhng gyuansnkayarr nhcsayarnng hchcpesayar sekayarrnhhcsykiu payeat. htarwrbbhu-rarsnylny gtitayarrhisny atiung rhayarlm-unaar pnyarkiu paytayarmuueat. hiran-mngnhng rhayarlmunmngnhhchparitiusny hchctiukhkyng mrhi. misaharyhpwellkyeat. rhayarlmunmngkyesnylny israyllu apa-yarnngtiutwng luusuan sayarnngtiukiu hk-wellhkn alhnyalhnnytllyhngtsayarnghce laybnun tayarnngsiu hcaylwhtshpyng hti-uutiusny laybnuntayarnng payarmhartl kiuyayrararp nhchlnayrkyeat. htiuluu tiukiu adayarniranaupreat. htmrwksa-yarsuuhkunhcsayarnng tayarnngriupayar mhar shchktusayarsuurhcsayarnngtiukiu ln-y hcayhkiungtayar muu auphkyupsayarmn-gararrhimhtpar lupsayarnngsayar suutiukiu hcerngsayarsuu suantayarnngsuanrarrhieat. rhngbhurngeat amintayaratiung aintayar tiukmyhcabhiu kyesayarkyayark abhi-uthtiuksayar kyayark shcpyesayarkyayark-tiukiu sayarnghkellkyeat. htiusiurhayarl-munmngeat lksmartiunhng hiranmngeatlks-martiunsny gaybarlamyiusartiun nhngtkw aintayarkiu tnsayarkhcarbhiu shcsar myar kyayarkmyartiukiu pyngsngkyeat.

6

israyl amyiusartiusny aellguttupynymh htwksayar skkrarjlayrarrhchcsypny rhayar-lmun mngnnhcanlaynhhc jihpamnyrhisayar dutiyltwng htarwrbbhurareataintayarkiu tnyhcpyutayarmuueat. htiuaaintayarl-yarsny atayarnghkyayark sy ananata-yarnghnhcsy amngatayarngsuansy rhieat. aintayaruesnylny aintayaranannhng nyeal-yar atayarnghnhcsy anansytayarnghieat. aintayarlhngchcarbhiu kynysayar pytng payarktiukiu luplayeat. aintayarpyngh-trannhngbyardithtarntayarpynng htranptlny ahkntiukiu lnly luplayeat. aayarkahknsny ananngartayarnng aly ahkn ananhkyayarka-yarnng ahtkahknananhknunhcsayarnghieat. akyayarnngmuukar ahkntiusny ainta-yarhtrankiuyhtellsiu mwng. htransutlyk sutlyk tkeat. htiuaaintayarkiu tnylupsa-yarahkar htiuarpu siumsayarnghkellmhe shcpyesayar kyayarktiuhpyngsar tnylup-sayarkyayarnng santuu pusin santnsarnhng

lupsayar asanmmynyr. aayarkahknhtell-
siuwnhsayar tanhkarwsny aimtayarlk-
yarbhkhmharrhieat. limsayar lhaykarhpyng
alyahknsiung alyahknmh ahtkahkn siung
tkreat. aimtayarkiu tnyppemh htup-
myartiungmyarkiu aarjpyngpyarnhng
hpuanauplayeat. htranahtiatnylny
amynnggartayarnghe rhieat. aarrjrkmtius-
nyaimtayarkiumhelyk rhikyeat. htrwrbr-
hurareat nhutkpttayarsny rhyaralmsius
rayarklarsnykar yhkutnysayarksayaraim-
tayarararmhar sngsny ngarswnsngsayar
lmsiu liuklyk ngarhcerng hkykatlungheerng
ngarpnysmyhtiukiu hcayarngrhayark lyhng
sngeatabhdarwidaar ngargtihtarsnyatiung
sngngarpyumny. ngareatluuisrlamyiukiu
ngarmhewn. suuti ualy naymynyhu mint-
ayarmueat. htiusiurhayarlmsius aimt-
yarkiu tny pyelayeat. kymhnsnyamiutiun-
gaayarnngatwnghttrankiu aarjpyngpyarnhng
hpuanaup kymkiulny dukyesayar ht-
ngnuupnyarhpyng pyehcayeat. alwn-
snrhngrrhtarn byardithtarntayar abhiu
alyarananatayarnghhcsyheekyysayar
aimtayartpiungkiu ahknkar kymnhngh-
trankiu aarjpyngpyarnhpyng pyehcayeat.
htiuhaknrhaymhartnysayar bimarntayar al-
yarsny atayarnnglasyrhieat. aimtayaratwng
aarjpyngpyartiuisny bhuuseapyayark
pnwpnggapayarknhngpynyhcuankyeat.
kyayarkmpayarhcahyknyngnar aarjsar
nhnghpuanauplyk sarrhieat. htiusiu htar-
wrbrhurareat ptinyarny sayttartayar kiu
tnghtarn aimtayaratwng byardithtarntayar
kiu pyngsnglayeat. byardithtarntayarahkn-
sny alyar atayarnghhcsy anatatayarngh-
hcsy amynng atayarnghhcsyrhieat.
htiuhaknkiung aarj shcsarnhnglupsayar
yjplngkiung rwhayhcnghng mwmman-
layeat. htiusiaimtayaratwngkiu rwhay-
hcnghngmwmmanpyemh byardithtarnta-
yarhaymharr rwhaykiuhpyng akwyakarkiu
swellhtar rwhaynhngmwmmanlayeat. aim-
tayartaimluankiung byardithtarntayar
narmharrhisayar yjplngkiung rwhaynhng
akunahhng mwmmanlayeat. byardithtarnta-
yarhtellmhar amyngsytayarngh rhisayar
hkayrubimnhhpcarkiu sanlwngsarnhnglu-
playeat. hkayrubimatayarngtiusny
tbhktihkyk alyarnghartayarnghcherhi ata-
yarnghpyarthkumthku tiungaayarngh
sytyarngrhieat. amyngsytayarnghris-
nyhpyhc hkayrubim nhhpcarsny alua-
narppmarntueat. htiuhkayrubimtiukiu
atwngaimtayarthellmhar tnghtarshpyng
hkayrubimatayarngtiusny hpnylyk ata-
yarnghpyarthbktihkyk htrankiumhelyk
alymhar atayarnghpyarthkunghth-
kuhtilyk rhikyeat. hkayrubimtiukiulny
rwhaynhngmwmmanlayeat. aima-
yarhratanatwngbhkngh pyngbhk htusayar
hkayrubimarupnhngapwngpwnsayar
hcnwnplwanpng arupmyarrhikyeat. aim-

tayaratwng kymnhngpyngkymkiulny
rwhaynhngmwmmanlayeat. byardithtarnta-
yayar wngwbhiusanlwngsar tanhkar
rwnhnhcrwkkii lup tanhkarhtupnhng-
tanhkartitungtiusny htranngharhcuthcuk-
iuhcarkyeat. sanlwngsartanhkarwrtiu
hkayrubimarup apwngpwnsayar hcnwn-
plwanpngarupmyarkiu htulup tanhkar-
rwnhnhghkayrubimarup hcnwnplwanpn-
garuptiukiu rwhaynhngmwmmanlayeat.
htiutuu aimtayarpynghtnranlayhcuthu
kyysayarwngwbhiu sanlwngtanhkar-
tiungtiukiung tanhkarwrtiurwkyhng pt-
tarnhhchkuhcehpyng lnyttysayar htngruusar
tanhkarwrtiurwkyhngtiukiung luplayeat.
tanhkarwrtiurwkyhng apwngpwnsayar
htulup apyayarkiu rwhaynhng mwmman-
layeat. atwngntitungkiulny spsayar kyayark
tnsuansng aarjshcsartntsgnhng ahtp htpt-
nylayeat. nnhcanlaynhhc jihphtwnghtar-
wrbrhurareat aimtayartiurwkyhku hkyky
nnhcanlaynhhc bulamnyrhesayar athtml
twng aimtayarahknkyeahknngytiunghng
siungsmyh tiukiu lkhest hkunhcnhheptlua-
naimtayarkiu tnysayarkstny.

7

thpnrhayarlmsiusny tsysuannhheptluan
nntayarkiu tnysayark lkhestlayeat. nnta-
yarkiu laybnuntayarsarshcsarhpyng sayark
alyaratayarngrtar anatatayarngh ngarsy
amynngatayarngsuansyrhieat. aarjrtiung
layhcnny aarjrkmmiarnhng sayarkeat.
tiungthcnlyhng syngartiungcherhi tiung
payarnghkayarksyapayarmhar ahkyn-
gtiukiu tnglyk aarjpyngpyarnhngmiu-
layeat. alngwngghcarpyntngpayarksuantnhe
asng sngmyknharhkyngsiunglyk tbhk-
thkyk rhikyeat. tanhkarpayarkrhis-
myhtanhkartiuhrhismyhtiuisny hcturn
layhtayarnghpyhckyeat. tiungmyar
htupkyemyarnhngpynyhcuana alyar
ayarnghngarsy anatatayarngsuansyrhisayar
knarpyngkiulny luplayeat. trarhcngrar
knarpyngntnyhuusayar trar plngntyar
knarpyngkiulnylup kymtbhk mh tbhktiun-
gaayarngh aarjpyngpyarthkunghmiulayeat.
nntayarnghngsiungsayar htiuknarpyngnhh-
sayarnghcpkyarmhar tntiungnyrhieat. rha-
yarlmunhncuanbhksayar hparrayarbhurngeat
smehcannkiulny trarhcngrar knarpy-
ngnhngtuuaayarngh sayarklayeat. tntiungkye
pyngbhktiungaayarngh amychmhhc
htiuptiungaayarnghng kyayarkshcpmarnnh-
ganye nhchbhkcluanlwnghtiuksayar
kyayark htusnsayar kyayarktiuhpyng
pyekyeat. amychsnlyny alyar rhhtctayarngh
sytyarngrhisayar kyayark htusnsayar
kyayarktiuhpyng pyekyeat. amychsnlyny al-
yarrhhctayarngh sy tyarngrhisayar kyayark
htusnsayarkyayarkkyeti u hpyng pyeeat.

amyhcapayarmharlmy kyayarkshcpmarnnng
anye lupsayar kyayark htusnsayar kya-
yarknng aarrjshcsarrhieat. tntiungkyesny
shcsayarkyayarksuantn aarrjshckyettinh-
pyngpyeeat. bimarntayaratwng tntiung
ntayarknarpyngtntiungtiusny htiuatuu
pyekyeat. rhayarlmunsnylny lukiuhcayl-
wht turumyiu mh hirankiu hkayarlayeat.
htiuhirankar nsaliamyumtusiarsar hpy-
hceat. suueateabkhk turumyiusarpnt-
ysmar hpyhceat. sarsnylny kyaywar-
aluphkpssimkiu lupttsayar uarnpnyarnhng-
pynyhcuanshpyng rhayarlmun mngkye-
htansiular aluprhismyhiu pyehcehcayeat.
htiusuunsyamyngtsyrhctayarnng lupnt
tsynhhctayarngrhisayar kyaywartiungn-
hhctiungkiu swnlayeat. tiungapayarmhar
tngchcrarbhiiu amynnggartayarngrhi sayar
kyaywartiungtipnhhchhkukiulny swnlayeat.
kyaywarkwnrwnhngkyaywarkyuiutiuki-
ulny lup tiungttiunglyhng kwnrwhkhk-
hchkuhechpyng tiungtip payarmhar
hpuanlwhmlayeat. kyaywarslellsetiukiulny
lup tiungtip kwnrwnkapayarmhar htipthku-
lyhng sllelshhctnhcechpyng tnsarsnglayeat.
knarpynghtellmhar hciukhtarsayar hti-
tiumgthipti sny kyarpwngnng puantuu
ahkynglaytayarngrhieat. tiungtipnhhchku-
tiusny kwnrwnhng nehcsayar htupikara-
payarmhar tnylyk tiungtipthkuslellse
nhhctnhcenng aluannhcrarhcerhikyeat.
htiutiungtiukiui bimarntayarknarpyng-
ghtellmhar hciuk htar lkyartiungkiuyarhkin
lkwelltiungkiu bayarj amnyhpyng mh-
nylayeat. tiungtipapayarmhar kyarp-
wngapyayarkrhisny hpyhc tiungtiusny
hcayhcuankyeat. ahkyngsyrtayarnng awnata-
yarngsuansy ahcayarkgartayarngrhisayar
kyaywarrayknkiulny luplayeat. raykna-
narpt aayarkptlly atayarngttayarnnglyhng
bhuusesyluanhcehcayayarnng bhuusen-
hchptkiu rayknnhngthcptny swnlayeat.
htiurayknsny nwartsynhhchkuapayarmhar
tnylykrhieat. nwartiusny atwngsiuna-
yarkhkiung arhayanaayarktayarnngmya-
yarkarplmyknkhsariu tmyknharlyhng
suanhkuhce myknharpyukyeat. rayknsny
dulkthwarhieat. apayaranar ptlyhplar
anarptkellsiu kyarpwngapyayarknng
pynyhcuaneat. raybtinhctayarnngwngat.
thpnalyarlaytayarnng ananlaytayarnng
amyngsuantayarnng pmarnrhisayar kyay-
warhkuantsykiu luplayeat. htiuhkuan-
puansnhtarnhuumuukar hkuantptlly anar
rhcasngsngri anarrhckayarmhar hkyng-
say nwar hkayrubimapyayarkrhieat.
anarrhc apayarmhar hkuantkutnglyk
rhieat. hkyngsaynhngnwarayark lny
apyayarkmyiurhieat. hkuantkhukyaywarl-
hnybhelayhkuhce kyaywarwngriu nhngtk-
wrhieat. angtuantngchcrarbhiiu hkuanlay-
htayarnngpkhuan tiukiui hkuannhngthcptny
swnlayeat. angtuanwparsayar akwpsny

akyyttayarngrhieat. awсны wiung ahkyn-
gttayarnnghtwar rhieat. hcturnlayhtayarnng
apyayarknngpynyhcuaneat. bhelayhku-
tiusny hkuanmyknharaayarkmharnayrar
kylyk wngriutiusny hkuannhngchplyk
bheamyng ttayarnnghtwarhieat. bhep-
uankar rhtarbhenghtuueat. wngriu
wngriu aim akn akwpmayarkiu swn-
layeat. hkuanlayhtayarnng thcptnyswnsayar
phkuan layhkurhishpyng htiuphkuanpa-
yarmharluanptthtwarhisayar kwngkiu
tp hkuanpayarmhar anarrhcnhng ki-
unghcrarmyartiukiui hkuannhng thcptny
swnlayeat. kiunghcrarmyknharhng
hkuanmyknharpyng hkayrubim hkyngsay
hcnwnplwanpngahcrhisayar apyayark-
myiu ase asehtngpayarkrhieat. htiusi-
upuansnhtarnaluarnarptuayayarnng anguan
tngarhkuantsykiu swnpyelawngat. awnlay-
tayarnngkyy raybtlaysy wngniungsayar
kyaywarangtuantsykiulny lup hkuantkh-
uapayarmhar angtuantluanhce tnghtarlayeat.
aimtayarklyarbhhk hkuanngarhku lk-
wellbhk ngarhkukiuhtar rayknkiukar
aimtayarklyarbhhk arhaytayarnnghtayarnng
nayrarkhyeat. hiransyaiumyay raymhut-
myay angtuannngmyay kiulny lupshpyng
rhayarlmun mngkyeabhiiu htarwr bhu-
rareataaimtayarklhcsatayararmyayhuumu
kar tiungnhhctiung tiungtipahtwnhchhku
tiungtip ahtwtkiu hpuanlwhmhcrark-
wnrwnhnhcrwk hpuanlwhmhcrarkwnrwnk
trwkabhiuslellse nhhctnhce sllelsep-
ayarnnglayrar hkuansyhu hkuanpayarmhar
tnghtarsayar anguan syluan raykn-
tkn rayknkiu htayarksayar nwartsynhhchku
aiumyay raymhutmyay angtuannngmyay tny.
hkuansyhu hkuanpayarmhar tnghtarsa-
yay anguan syluan raykntkn rayknkiu
htayarksayar nwartsynhhchku aiumyay
raymhutmyay angtuannngmyay tny. rha-
yarlmunmngkyeabhiiu hiranlupsmyhsayar
htarwrbbhurareat aimtayartnsartiusny pya-
yarnng pyayarnngtayarksayar kyaywarhpyng
pyekyeat. yayardnhkyiung skutmyiunhng
jarsnmyiu hcipyartwng swrtluphcrarka-
yarngsayar myay rhngbhurngswnlayeat.
htiutnsartiusny alwnmyarsayarkyayarnng
rhayarlmunsny mhkyinbellswnhtareat.
kyaywarahkyinkiu abhysuumyhmisi. rha-
yarlmunsnnylny htarwrbbhurareat aimta-
yarnhng siungsmysayay tnsarmyartny-
huusayar rwhayyyjplng rhaytayarmunt-
ngchcrar rwhayhcarpwell byardithtarnta-
yarrhay lkyarbhhk rwhayhcnng mehkuan-
ngarhku lkwellbhkngarhku rwhaypnpwng
rwhaymehkwk mekiungtnsar rwhay-
hcnghpyngpyesayarkhkwkmyay menyhp
lngpn jwn pyarhkanhcraraiumyay alwn-
snrhnggarhtarntayay atwngkhntanhkarnhng
bimarntayarpnyngkhntanhkar swellhtar sayar
rwhaypttarmyartiukiui luplayeat. htiusi-
urhayarlmunmngkyesny htarwrbbhurareat

aimtayarabhiu pyuluphcerngsmshaluan-
hcuantiukiu lk hcastpyemh hkmyntayar
darwidlhuusayar rwhayngway tnsarmyarkiu
sayarngkhell htarwrbbhurareataimtayar
bhndarhcuhtellmhar swnghtarlayeat.

8

htiuahkar htarwrbbhurareat ptinyarnysny
sayttartayarkiu jiaunmnsayar dar-
widmyiumh sayarngkhell liusayarngar
rhayarlmunsny israylamyiuask kyesuupa-
yarngtiunhng israylaswayamyiase asekui
aupsayar hkayarnmgapayarngtiukiu
yayru rhlngmyiu rhngbhurnghtansiu
hkayartayarmuusnyatiung israylluupa-
yarngtiusny esnimamny rhisayar stmlup-
sayarpwellatwngtwng rhayarlmun mngkye-
htansiu hcuwayrayarklarkyeat. israylami-
utwng askkyesuupayarnng tiusnylar yjpura-
yarthittiusnylny htarwr bhurareat saytar-
tayarkiu htmlyk pristhcnaywayrar telltayar
telltayarnhng siung snrhngsayar tnsar-
aluanhcuantiukiu yjpurayar hitmyarnhng
laywisarmyartiusny sayarngkhellkyeat.
rhayarlmunmngkyemhhc hcnaywaysayar
israylpristapayarngtiusny mraytwkniung.
atiungmsimyarhcwarsayar siunwartiukiu
sayttartayarnhay mhar yjpupujarkyeat.
yjpurayarthittiusnylny htarwrbbhurareat
ptinyarny sayttartayarkiu aintayaratwng-
siuswng alwnsnrhngarhtarntnyhuusayar
byardithartatayar htelhmhar hkayrubi-
matayarngtiuaayark suunayrar htarky eat.
hkayrubimtiusny mimiatayarnng nhchbkhkui
sayttartayarnayarapayarmharhpyn sayt-
tartayarnhng htmhbhiutiukiu lwhmmiulyk
rhikyeat. htmhbhiutiukiu swellhtarsh-
pyng htmhbhiuhyartiun sny pyngkhk
mhtng. snrhngarhtarnt byardithartn
tayarsarhtng ynaytiungaaayarnng rhikyeat.
israylamyiusartiusny aellguttupynymh htwk
htarwrbbhurarsny suutiunhng ptinyarny-
hpwelltayarmuu sayarahkar mayarrhaysny
hayarrparphihcnay swng htarsayar kya-
yarkpyarnhhcpayarmhtpar sayttartayarthell
abhyararmymhri. yjpurayarthittiusny
snrhngar htarntellk htwkksayarahkar
htarwrbbhurareat aintayarsny miugh-
timnhngpynyeat. htiusiu htarwrbbhurareat
aintayarsny bhuntayarnhngpynnyk mi-
ughtimtayarkyayarnng yj purayarthittiusny
amhutayarkiu sayarngrwkyk rp mnayni-
ungky. rhayarlmunklny htarwrbbhurarsny
htuuhtpsayar mhayarngmukhtellmhar-
naytayarmuusnyhu hckar tayarrhieat.
akyhcnghchc kiuytayarkynwptayarmuuar
aim ahcnymayellnaytayarmuuar htar-
tayarkiu akywnup tnsayarkparpyehu
mywksiuheat. thpnrhngbhurngsny lh-
nykyny israyl amyiu pristapayarnngkiu
kayarnngkyepaytayarmuueat. israylami-
iupristapayarngtiusny mttp naykyeat.

rhngbhurngklny htarwrbbhurareat byardit
tayarrhckarhuumuukar ngareat israylamy-
iusartiukiu aellguttupynymh nhutsa-
yarngsayar naykhc ngarnarmtnyaraaimkiu
sayarkhchayhkyngnghar israylhkriungm-
yartiutwng myiuthcuan tmyiukiu ngarmr-
waysaysayarnly ngareatlui israyl amyiusar-
tiukiu auphchuhchayhkyngnghar darwidkiu
ngarrraypyehu ngarhkmyntayardardwidaar
byardittayarrhisnyatiung pyutayarmuusa-
yar israylamyiu eatbhurarshknghtarwr
bhurarsny mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny.
israylamyiuheat bhurarshknghtarwr-
hurar eatnarmtayarabhiu aintayarkiu
tnysayarkhkyngnghar ngarhkmyntayardar-
widsny akyanrhisayarahkar htarwrbbhurark
sngsny ngarnarmabhiu aintayartnysa-
yarkhkyngnghar akyanrhisayarkyayarnng
kayarngsayaramhukiu pyupye. siusa-
yarlnysngsny aintayarkiu msayarkr.
sngcatsarrngsny ngarnarmabhiu ainta-
yarkiu sayarkrmnyhu ngarhkmyntayar
darwidaar mintayarmuueat. htar-
wrbbhurarsny amintayarrhisnyatiung
pyutayarmuushpyng ngarsny ngarhk-
myntayardardwidaar arip ararkiuhan
htarwrbbhurargitayarrhisnyatiung israylni-
ungnganeat rarjpllngpayarmhar htiunglyk
is raylamyiuheat bhurarshkng htarwr-
hurareat narmtayar abhiuaintayarkiu
tnysayarklaypye. ngartiun bhiubhaymyarkiu
aellguttupynymh htarwr bhurarnhutsa-
yarngsayarahkar suutiunhng hpwellta-
yarmuusayar ptinyarnykyarkhcarparsayar
sayttartayartharrar arpkui htuiaintayar
luplaypyehu mywksiuheat. thpnrhayar-
lmunsny htarwrbbhurareat yj pllngrhay
israylamyiu pristapayarngtiun alymhar nay
lkwartiukiu kayarnngksiu hpynlyk aiun
israylamyiuheat bhurarshknghtarwr bhurar
ahtkkayarnngkngbhuanhngaayarkarp-
myaykye payarmhar kiuytayarnhngtuusayar
bhuratsuumyhmhrhipar. rhaytayar hc-
itnhluanakywngmellkyngsayar kiuytayareat
kywntiuaabhiu ptinyarnytrarnhng krunar-
trarkiu hcayarnghayarkitayarmuupye.
akywnupabhdarwid htartayarmuusayar
gti tayarkiumhpyk mintayarmuusnyatiung
ynaypyutayarmuupye. aiun israylamyiuheat
bhurarshknghtarwr bhurar kiuytayark
sngsny ngarrhaymharkyngskellsiu sngcat-
sarmyaytiusny ngarrhaymhar kynglius-
yarnghar mimitiun swarrarlumkiu stipyulyhng
ngarmykmhayark is raylniungnganeat
rarjpllngpayarmhar htiungrsayar sngcat
amyiumngriumpytrhu kiuytayarkywn
akywnupabhdarwid htartayarmuusayar
gtitayarkiu yhkuchayarngtayar muupar.
aiun israylamyiuheat bhurarshknghtarwr
bhurar kiuytayarkywn akywnupabhdar-
widaar mintayarmuusayar hckartayarkiu
yhkupyngchuanhcaytayarmuupar. siu-
rartwng bhurarshkngsny myaykyepa-

yarmhar eknamhn kyinwptayarmuumnyla-
yar. kayarngkngnhng kayarngkngtkartieat
ahtwtamyngsuansayar kayarng kngsny
kiuytayarkiu msanmhkanniungsny hpyhc
akywnuptnysayarksayar iaimkiu abhysiu-
b-hwy rarrhparnsny. siusayarlny aiuaqywnup
bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar kiuytayarky-
wnsny rhaytayar ynay kywaykyayarlyk
phtnarpyu tayarnglyhayarksayar hckarkiu
narhkannaryuutayarmuupar. imnysayar
arp ngarnarntnymnyhu mintayarmu-
nyatiung iarphtarhnhng iaim tayarkiu
naynynmpytkynyrhu kiuytayarkywnsny
iarphtarnt sayarngsayarhckarkiu narhta-
yarng tayarmuupar. kiuytayarkywnmhhc
kiuytayareatluu is raylamyiusartiუსny
iarphtarnt sutayarng phtnarpyukysa-
yarahkar kyinwptayarmuuar kayarngkng
bhuanarhtarntayarng apyhcmhlwhttayarmu-
par. luusny mimiiaimnehkyngkiupy-
hcmharsayarkyayarng akyinhkanrnmnyhu
aimnehkyngsiulyk iaimtayar kiuyta-
yareatyjplngrhaymhar akyintiuklyhng
kayarngkngbhuan narhtayarngtayarmuupar.
mtrararsayarsuusny mimiapyhcnhngalyayark
rhuanhcay hkyngngharng hpyayarngmt-
saryasuusny mimihpyayarngmt hkyng
nhngalyayark akyiukiuhkanr apyhcmhlwht-
cayhkyngnghar ng kiuytayarkywnutiukiu
trarhcermgtayarmuupar. kiuytayareatluu
israylamyiusartiუსny kiuytayarkiu py-
hcmharsayapyhckyayarng rnsuurhaymhar
rhuansayarahkar kiuytayarhtansiu pynlar
narmtayar kiuwnhkanlyk iaimtayarkiu
mhehkiulyk sutayarng phtnarpyulyhng
kayarngkngbhuan narhtayarng kiuytayareat
luu israylamyiusartiukiu apyhcmhlwhtta-
yarmuupar. bhiubhaytiuaar paysnarta-
yarmuusayarpynysiu thpn piusayarngtay-
armuupar. kiuytayarkiu pyhcmharsayar
apyhckyayarng miughmrwar miughhka-
yarnghspyng kiuytayarսny suanmtayar
muusayarahkar suutiսսny iarphtarntayarkiu
mhehkiulyk sutayarng narmtayarki-
uwnhkanlyk mimiduhcriukkiu hcwnpylyhng
kayarngkngbhuanarhtarntayarng kiuytayareat
kywn kiuytayareatluu israylamyiuutiukiu
apyhcmhlwhttayarmuupar. suutiuliukrsa-
yar lmkayarngtayarkiu pynywn kiuytayareatluu-
tiuaar amwaypaysayar myaypayarmhar
miughrwarhcaytayarmuupar. pynyntayar
ahcaraarharhkayarngparsayarng layhti ap-
ngsaysayarng armyyiu saysayarng ararbhky-
iung hkarsil kyuing kiukhcarsayarng rnsu-
tiuklar myiukiu wiunghtarsayarng bhayupd
anarrayargarthcuantku rayarksayarahkar
kiuytayareatluu israylamyiusarahkyiu-
tiսսny aseasehkanrsayarbhaydnkisiulyk
iaim tayarսiu mimitiulkwarkiu hpynt
thcuantkhkusayar phtnar hckaraarhpyng
sutayarnglyhng kyinwptayarmuuar ka-
yarngkngbhuan nar htayarngtayarmuupar.
bhiubhaytiuaar paysnartayarmuusayar

pyny suutiսսny askrhngsayar karlptluanki-
uytayar kiu kyayarkrwanparmnyakyayarng
kiuytayarsarlyhng luusttwarapayarngtiueat
hcitnhluansbhayarkiu sitayar muusnyh-
pyhc sutayarngsayar suutiueat hcitnhluan
sbhayarkisiulyk suutiapyhckiuwlht-
tayarmuupar. aseasepyukysnyatiung
hcerngtayarmuupar. kiuytayareatluu
israylamyiumhut tparamyiusartiսսny kye-
mytsayar narmtayareat sitngnhngntnhkiukye
sntayarmuusayar lkruantayar eatsitngkiuk-
yarsayarkyayarng narmtayarkiu htayark
shpyng waysayarpynmh rayarklar iaim-
tayarkiu mhehkiulyk sutayarnglyhng
kiuytayareatluu israylamyiumhut tparamy-
iusartiսսny kyemytsayar narmtayareat
sitngnhngntnhkiukye sntayarmuusayar
lkruantayar eatsitngkiukyarsayarkyayarng
narmtayarkiu htayark shpyng waysa-
yarpynmh rayarklar iaimtayarkiu mheh-
kiulyk sutayarnglyhng kyinwptayarmuuar
kayarngkngbhuan nar htayarngtayarmu-
par. kiuytayareatluu israyl amyiusar-
tiսսny kiuytayarkiu kyayarkrwanskellsiu
myaykyesarapayarngtiսսny kyayarkrwan-
lyk narmtayarkiu sihcayhkyngngharng
akywnuptnysayarksayar iaimtayarkiu
narmtayarhpyng smutkyayarngkiu sihcay
hkyngngharng htiutparamyiusartiսսny
sutayarngsmyhatiung kyayjuupyuta-
yarmuupar. kiuytayarhchayhkiungta-
yarmuusnyatiung kiuytayareat luutiսսny
rnsuutiurhirsiu hchchkyesayarahkar
rwaytayarmuusayarmyiu narmtayarabhiu
akywnup tnysayarksayar aimentayarkiu
mhehkiulyk htarwrbbhuraar sutayarngly-
hng suutiս sutayarngphtnarpyusayar
hckarkiu kayarngkngbhuan narhtayarng
suutiսamhukiu hcayarngtayar muupar.
mphyhcmharttsayar luutyayarkmyhmhrhisny
hpyhc kiuytayareatluutiսսny kiuytayarkiu
pyhcmhar sayarkyayarng amyktayarhtwk
rnsuulksiu aptayarmuushpyng rnsuutiսսny
waysayarpyny nesayarpyny ahkyartparsa-
yarpynysiu simswarlyhngng htiupyny
ahkyuphkanhcnny suutiսսny stir akywnup-
tiսսny pyhcmharparpye. mhpayarngsa-
yaramhu siu nyhcsayaramhukiu pyumi-
parpyehu hcitpyayarnnglell tayarngpnshpyng
simswarsayar rnsuutiueat pynyayhcnny
hcitnhluanakywngmell ahtantayarsiu pynlar
bhiubhaytiu aar paytayarmuusayarpyny
rwaytayarmuusayarmyiu narmtayarab-
hiu akywnuptnysayarksayar aimentayarkiu
mhehkiulyk siutayarnglyhngng suutiսuta-
yarngphtnarpyusayar hckarkiu kyinwpta-
yarmuuar kayarngkngbhuanarhtarntayarng
suutiս amhukiu hcayarngtayarmuupar. ki-
uytayareatluutiսսny kiuytayarkipyhcmhar
sayarlny kiuytayarkiu pyhcmharlwnkyu-
uhkyngapyhc aluanhcuantiukiu hpyayrhng-
tayarmuupar. simswarsayar suutiսսny
kiuytayareatluutiukiu snarhchayhkyngnghar

krunar hcitsbhayarkiu paytayarmuupar. akyayarngmuukar suutiusny aellgut-
tupyneat sanmehpiuhtellknhtyuuta-
yarmuusayar kiuytayareatluu amwayhkan-
rtayarmuusayar amyihpyhpareat. ki-
uytayareat kywnmhhc kiuytayareatluu
israylamiyusar sutayarnpghtnarpyusayar
hckar aluanhcuanitiukiu narhtayarnghkyn-
gngghar kynyrumhtyuu tayarmuupar.
akyayarngmuukar akwynnupti bhiubhaym-
yarkiu aellgutupyneamh nhutayarngtay-
armuusayarahkar kiuytayareat kywnma-
yarrhayaarhpyng mintayarmuusnyatiung
israylamiyukiu kiuytayaramwayhkanrarh-
pyhchcay hkyngngghar myaykyesaramyi-
umyiuhtellk rwaynhuthkwellhtartayarmuu
pyearhng htarwrbbhuraru phtnarpyu-
layeat. htiusiurhayarlmsnsy htarwrbbhur
rhaytayar sutayarnpghtnarpyu pyesa-
yarahkar htarwrbbhurareat yjpllngrhaymhar
duuhtayarklyk lkwartukiu kayarnngkng-
siuhpylnlyknayarmhht mtttnaypyelyhng
israylamiyu pristapayarngtiukiu kyysa-
yarasannhng kayarnngkyepaysayar hckarhu-
umuukar gtitayarrhismyhatiung mimiluu
israylamiyukiu ngymwphcayhkyngngghar
hcerngtayarmuusayar htarwr bburarsny
mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny. mimikywn
mayarrhayaarhpyng htartayarmuusa-
yar gtitayarkayarng thkwnmyhmpyk
ngartiubburarshkng htarwrbbburarsny
ngartiubhiubhaymyarnhgatuu rhita-
yarmuusnyntyuu ngartiunhng atuu
rhitayarmuuparhcaysayar. ngartiukiu
alyhnghcwnphctayar mmuuparhchaynng.
lmtayartiuisu liukhcayhkyngnggharng
bhiubhaytiuaar mharhtartayarmuusayar
hcernghtuanhpwellhkyknytt trartiukiu hca-
yarngrhayarkhcayhkyngnggharng ngartiuhc-
itnhluankiu ahtantayarsiu swaysayarn-
tayarmuuparhcaysayar. htarwrbbburarsny
bhurarshkngphychtayarmuukyayarnngkiung
ahkyartparsayar bburarshkngmrhi kya-
yarnngkiung myaykyesarapayarngtiusny
sikyummyakyayarnng ngartiubburarshkng
htarwrbbburarsny mimi kywnnhng mim-
iluisraylamiyusartiueatamhukiu hca-
yarnghcrakyayarnng rhisnyatiung ahc-
nyhcayarngtayar muuhcayhkyngngghar
htarwrbbburarrraytayar ngarsutayarngsayar
iphtnarhckarsny naynynmpyt anetayar
rhipar hcaysayar. htarwrbbburarsny bhu-
rarshkngphychtayarmuukyayarnngkiung
ahkyartparsayar bburarshkngmrhi kya-
yarnngkiung myaykyesarapayarngtiusny
sikyummyakyayarnng ngartiubburarshkng
htarwrbbburarsny mimi kywnnhng mim-
iluisraylamiyusartiueatamhukiu hca-
yarnghcrakyayarnng rhisnyatiung ahc-
nyhcayarngtayar muuhcayhkyngngghar
htarwrbbburarrraytayar ngarsutayarngsayar
iphtnarhckarsny naynynmpyt anetayar
rhipar hcaysayar. sngtiusny ynaykyn-

gskellsiu ngartiubburarshkng htarwrbbhur
hcerngtayarmuusayar lmsiuliuk pnytt-
trartayarkiu hcayarngrhayarkhkyngngghar
ahtantayar hcitnhluanhcuanlngparhcaysa-
yarhu mywksilayeat. htiauhkar rhayarl-
munmngkyennghtkw is raylamiyusarpa-
yarngtiusny htarwrbbhurarrraytayar yjpuu-
jayarkyeat. nwarnhcsayarnngnhchtayarnng
siutsin nhhsayarngtiukiu htarwrbbhuraraar
misahary yj puujayarnshpyng htarwrbbhu-
rareataimtayarkiu anu mayardnarpyukyeat.
htiunaylly rhngbhurngsny htarwrbbhurareat
aimtayarrhaymharrhisayar tntiungatwng
arpmiu srnhngghay htiuarpmi merhiuraryj
bhayarjnypuujayar skkar misaharyjka-
yarnngseukiu puujayareat. akyayarn-
muukar htarwrbbburarrraytayarrhisayar
kyaywaryjpllngsny merhiuraryj bhayarjny-
puujayar skkar misaharyjkyayarnngseukiu
mhkanlayark. htiauhkar rhayarlmunsny
alwnmyarhcwarsayar pristnyhuusayar
harmtmyiungwngmhhc aellguttu myhctiun-
gaayarnng anhanapayar arprpklarkysayar
israylamiyusarapayarngtiunnghtkw ngar-
tiubburar shknghtarwrbbburarrraytayar
hkunhcrknhhcle tsy layrktluan pwellhkan-
tayarmuueat. rhcrkmyayarksayarnay
luumyartiukiu lwhltiukitayarmuueat. suu-
tiusny rhngbhurngkiu kayarnngkye paylyk
htarwrbbburarsny mimikywndarwidhng
mimiluu israylamiyusartiuy pyutayarmuus-
myhsayar kyayjuu tayarkyayarnng wm-
myayarkrwhnglnhlyk mimitiunayarsiu
pynswarkyeat.

9

rhayarlmunsny bimarntayarnhng nntayarkiu
lkhcst mimialiusndrhismy pynyhcuansa-
yarahkar htarwrbbburarsny gibayarnngmyiu
htngrhartayar muuskellsiu dutiyakym ht-
ngrhartayarmuulyk sngsny ngarrhaymhar-
sutayarnpghtnarpyusayar hckarkiu ngark-
yarpye. sngtnysayarksayar iaimkiu srnhng-
cay ngarnarmkiu ahcnytnyhcay mny.
ahcnyngarkynyrrhulyk nhluanhcwellmlyk
naymny. sngsny ngarmharhtarsmyhki-
upyu ngarhcernghtuanhpwellhkyktiukiu
hcayarngrhayarkhkyngngghar sngabhdar-
widkellsiu hpyayarnngmtucuanlngsayar
hcitsbhayarnhng ngarrhaymhar kyngnayly-
hng israylniungnganeat rarjpllngpayarmhar
htiungsayar sngeatamyiungngriumpyrthu
sngabhdarwid aar ngargtirhisnyatiung
snghtiungsayar israyl niungnganeatrarj-
pllngkiu ahcnyngartnyhcaymny. siumhut-
sngnhng sngcatsarmyaytiusny ngarnayark-
siumliuk lmlwhellyk ngarmharhtarsayar
hcerng htuanhpwellhkyktiukiu mhca-
yarnng ahkyartparsayar bburarhtansiu
swar wtpyukiukwylyhng israylamiyukiu
ngarpaysayarpynmh ngarpyhpytmny.
ngarnarmbhiu ngarsnrhnghcaysayar iaim-

tayarkiu ngarmykmhayarkmh pyrharmny.
 israylamiusny lny tparamyusartiwnp
 puanhkiunggar krellrarrhpyhcr limmny.
 arpmngsayar iaimtayarkiu lny lm rha-
 yarkswarsayar suapayarngtiusny aanau
 htarwr bhurarsny ipynnhngiaimkiu
 abhykyayarmg isiuputayarmuusnyhu
 krellsankiupyuylk tyayark maymynsa-
 yar tyayarkk sututieat bhiubhaymyarkiu
 aellguttupynymh nhutsayarngsayar suu-
 tieat bhurarshkng htarwr bhurarkiu
 suutiusnyhewn ahkyartparsayarbhurarkiu
 mhewellyk wt pyukiukwysayarkyayarmg
 htarwrbhurar sny iamhualuanhcuankiu
 rayarkhcaytayarmuukyayarmgkiu pynpya-
 yarlimmnyhu mintayarmuueat. rhayarl-
 munsny bimarntayarnhng nntayartnyhu-
 usayar aimtayarhhsayarngkiu tnsayark
 anhhcnhhsyhcaysayarahkar turumngkye-
 hiransny rhayarlmunliuhkngsmyhatiung
 aarrjshcsar htngruushcsarnhng rwhay
 ahkwktarnhhsykiu paynhngsny hpyhc
 rhayarlmunmngkyesny garlillelpyny myiun-
 hhsykiu hiranmngkye aarpayeat. rhayarl-
 munpaysayar myiutiuki hiranmsny turumyiu
 mhlr kynyrrhusayarahkar aarmr. ngarnye
 ngaraarpaysayar myiutiusny abhysusa-
 yarmyiuunhyhu siulyk htiuarpkiu tarbulhuu
 ynaytiungaayarng smutstny. rhayarl-
 munmngkyesny ngwayhkwellsayarakya-
 arnghuunmuukar bimarntayar nntayar mil-
 layarmyiu yayrurhngmyiuriu harjayarmyiu
 maygiddayarmyiu gayjarmyiuutiuki tnsa-
 yarkhkyngngar ngwayhkwellsstny. gay-
 jarmyiuikiu aellguttuhparrayarbhurngsny
 hchchkye tiukyu merhiushpyng my-
 iusarhmkarnaniluutiuki lupkanypemh
 mirimhe rhayarlmuueat hkngpwnaar
 lksayarngpaynhnglaypye. siuhpyhc gay-
 jarmyiuikiu rhayarlmuntnylayeat. htiumht-
 par aayarkbaysayarrunmyiu barlkmyiu
 tayararp pynyhtellmhar tarmayarmyiu-
 tiukiulny tnylayeat. bhndartayar siuhtarsa-
 yarmyiumyar rhtartayarhtinsayarmyiu-
 umyar myngtayarkywaysayarmyiumyar
 yayrurhngmyiuptny laybnuntayarnghay
 niungngantayararprp tnyhkyngsarmyiu-
 umyartiukiulny tnylayeat. israylamiusar
 akunahcng mhpkykseniungsayarkyayarmg
 pynyrtayarkynkywngsayar tparamyiusar
 aarmayarri hitti hpayrji hiwi yaybusi-
 amyuianwy sarhcnymayskapayarngtiuki
 rhayarlmunmsny nyaytiungaayarng luuhkwel
 kywnhkanhcaeat. israylamiusartiukiukar
 rhayarlmunmsny kywnmhkanhcaeat. hchcsu-
 urell amhutayarhcaayarmg mhuumt hchckell
 rhtartayaraup myngtayaraupkar hknhtar
 tayarmuueat. tnsayarkhkyngamhuta-
 yarkiu hcerngsayaarsuu amhutayaraup
 ngarrarngarsyrieat. hparrayarrhngb-
 hurngeat smetayarsny darwidmyiumh
 htwk suuabhiu rhayarlmuntnysayarksayar
 nn tayarsiu pyayarngpyemh rhayarl-

munsny millayarmyiuikiu pyupynghlayeat.
 htarwrbhurarhhtayarrhsayar yjplngpa-
 yarmhar nansarpayarngkiu merhiushpyng
 aimtayarkiu lkhestlayeat. thpnrhayarl-
 mun mngkyesny eduanpynytwng edu-
 anpnnglykmnar elutmyiunhng nehcpsayar
 ejyungarbarmyiumhar sngbhayartiuki
 tnylupeat. pnglykuusayar amhukiunar-
 nysayar mimikywn sngbhayarsartiuki
 hiranmngsny htiusngbhayar payarmhar
 rhayarlmuueat luutiunhngatuu hchcaeat.
 suutiusny auhpirmyiususwar rwhayahkwk-
 layrarnhhsykiu rhayarlmunmngkyehtansiu
 sayarnghkell kyeat.

10

rhaybhpynykiu ahciursayar mihpurarsny
 rhayarlmuueat gunasraynhng htarwr-
 hurareat narmtayar sitngkiukyarlyhng
 nknellhkhkellsayar pysanaraarhpyng
 suukiu hcuanhcmhkyngngghar lareat.
 nansarmyiuunhng myarhchwarsayarrrwhay
 abhiuhtikusayar kyayarktiukiusayarngsayar
 kularaupmyar liuksayar suumyarnhngtkw
 yayrurhngmyiusiurayark rhayarlmun-
 mngkyehtantayarsiu wngsayaarahkar
 mimialiusndrhismykhku swaynway-
 maymnylayeat. suumaymynsayar pysa-
 narrhismyhtiuki rhayarlmunmngkyesny
 hpyaylayeat. narmly mhpayniung
 sayarar thcuantkhumyhmri. rhaybh-
 mihpurarsny rhayarlmuueat pnyaraluan-
 hcuankiung tnsayarksayaraimeayarkiu
 hcarpwelltayartnsarkiu amhutayarhca-
 yarngtiunayarrhtiungarkiu lnlngtiu
 hkhcarsny ahkyngar kiung suutiwt-
 sayarawttnsarkiu wnhcarraymyarkiu
 htarwrbhurareat aimtayar merhiurar
 yjpuujayarkhyngkiung myngsayaarahkar
 minmayartwaywaylkrhi kiuytayareat
 ahkyngararnhngkiuytayareatpnyarkiu aky-
 wnupsny kiupynykyarrsayar sitngchckarmh-
 npareat. siusayarlny kiuytiungrayarkmmy-
 ngmhe htiuhckarkiumyan. yhkmuukar
 arngkyarsayar hckar sny twkkiumyhmme.
 kiuytayareat pnyarnhngkiuytayareathc-
 nyhcimsny akywnupkyarrsayar sitngkiu
 lwnkell pareat. rhaytayar ahcnynay pny-
 artayarkiuayarsayar kiuytayareatluu ki-
 uytayareatkywnitiusny mngglarrhikypareat.
 kiuytayarkiu nhhsck israylniungnganeat
 rarjplngpayarmhar tngtayarmuusayar kiuy-
 tayareat bhurarshknghtarwrbhurarsny mng-
 glarrhitayarmuuhcaeatny. htarwrbhurarsny
 israylamiuki ahcnhykhsayarkyayarmg
 hpyayarmgt hcartarhcerngchayhkyng-
 har kiuytayarkiu rhngbhurngar hknhtar-
 tayarmu pyehu rhngbhurngaar pyayarsiu
 rwhayahkwktrarnhhsy nansarmyiuamhar
 kyayarkmytiuki sklayeat. rhaybhmi-
 purarsny rhayarlmunmngkyeaaar sksayar
 nansarmyiuamhar kyayarkmytiuki

sklayeat. rhaybhmihpursany rhayarlmun-
mngkyeaaar sksanyansarmyiunhngamyh
myarpyarsayar nansarmyusny nayark-
thpnmrayark. auhpirmiyumh rwhayk-
iusayarnghkellsayar hiransngbhayartiussy
aarlguanshcsarmyar kyayarkmytiarkiu
lly sayarnghkellkyeat. htiuaarlguan-
shcsarhpyng rhngbhurngsny bimarnta-
yarpwtluantnnhng nntayarpwtluantnkiung
sehkyngsiusayar suutiuhcayarnghng
tyayartiukiung luyapeat. htiusiussyar
aarlguanshcsarsnyayark thpnmrayark
ynaytiungaayarn mpayarlar. rhayarlmun-
mngkyesny aliuliupaysayar lksayarngmhtpar
rhaybhmihpureat aliussndpynhcuanhcay
hkyngnghar suutayarngsmyhkiulny pay-
tayarmueat. htiunayarkmh mihpurarsny
mimikywntiunhngtkw mimipynysiu pyn-
swarlayeat. rhayarlmunhtansiu tnhctnhh-
clyhng rayarksayar rwhayahkyinkar
ahkwkhkyayarkrarhkyayarksyhyayark
pisaarhpyhcsntny. htiuhmtparkunsnymyar
lhnysmarmyar aarppmngkyerhismyh myi-
uwnmyarsksayar rwhayrhisay eat. rhayarl-
munmngkyesny rwhayhkyayarkpisaarhche-
pyng diungkyenhcrar suanpisaarhcehpyng
diungngysuanrartiukiui htutlup laybnun-
tayarshcsarnhng tnyaysarksayarnntayar
htartayarmueat. rhayarlmunmngkyesny
rwhayhkyayarkpisaarhcehpyng diungkyen-
hhcrar suanpisaarhcehpyng diungngysuan-
rartiukiui htutlup laybnuntayarshcsarnhng
tnysaysarksayarnntayar htartayarmueat.
rhngbhurngsnylny sngchwyarjplngkye kiu
luprwhayhcnghngmwmmanlayeat. rarj-
plngtayarsny lhaykarhkyayarkhtc rheiat.
nayarkhpaywiungeat. htiungrartbhk-
thkyk mhechrarlkruantnnhngpynyhcuau
lkruantnanarmhar hkyngsaynhhckayarngrp-
nayeat. lhaykarhkyayarkhtc apayartwng
tgbhthkyklny hkyngsaytsynhhckayarn-
grpnayeat. htiusiussyar rarjplngsny
abhytiungniungnganmyhmri. rha-
yarlmunmngkyesayarksayar hplartayar
rhismyhnghng laybnunntayars suansayarh-
plartayar rhismyhtiusny ngwayhplarmhut
rwhayhplarsks hpyhceat. rhayarlmunlkhtk
ngwaykiu alyhngpmarn mpyuttky. rhngb-
hurngsny tarrhusngbhayarkiu hiranmng
sngbhayarnhngatuu hcaylwhtshpyng
suannhcthkar tarrhu sngbhayarsny pyn-
lar rwhay ngway sngchwy mayarkmyar
dayarnngmyarkiu sayarnghkelltreat. hti-
siurhayarnmunsny maykyepayarmhar
rhismyhsayar rhngbhurngtiutk pn-
yarnhng hcnyhcimaarhpyng lwnkelleat.
rhayarlmuneat nhluan bhurarshkng swng-
paytayarmuasayar pnyarkiu maykye-
sarapayarngtiusny kyarraansayarnghar
myknhartayarkiu hpuularkyeat. larsa-
yarsuaseasetiusny rwhayhplar ngwayhplar
awttnsar hchctiuklnk nansarmyiu myng
lartiukiui nhhctiungahkwn skrkyeat. rha-

yarlmunsnylny rhtarmyar mynghcesuurell
myarkiu snyhpua rhtarthtayarnghng
layrar mynghcesuurelltsayarnghhch-
tayarnghrheiat. rhtarhtin myiutiui ng
yayrurhngmyiu ahtantayarnghareat.
rhngbhurngsny yayrurhngmyiu ngwaykiu
kyayarkhckellkellsuung aarrjngtiukiui lwn-
pyng payark sayar shpnpgkellsuung
myarpyarhcayeat. rhayarlmunhtansiu
myngmyarkiu aellguttupyny kayarmy-
iuhmsayarkhckellreat. rhngbhurngeat kun-
snytiussy abhiupaylyk kayarmyiu hkanyu-
urkyeat. aellguttupynymh rhtarthkukiui
ngwayhkyayarkpisaar nhngng myngthcekiui
tpisaarngharsynhngng rayarnngmyell rheiat.
htiusiuhittimngkyenhng rhurimngkyeapa-
yarngtiusny aellgutturhtarnhng myngtiukiui
rttkyeat.

11

rhayarlmunmngkyesny hparrayarbhurngeat
smemhtpar israylamyiusarmhutsayar ma-
yarbhamyiu ammunamyiu eduanamyiu
jidunamyiu hittiarmyiasar minmamyartiukiui
hkyhcteat. htarwrhburark sngtiussy
tparamyiusartiunhngcuahbhkhky-
ngkiumpyur. akyhcnghchcsuutiussy
mimitiubhurarmyarnyarksiu sngtiueat
hcitnhluankiu llwellhcaykylimnyhu is-
raylamyiusartiuaar mintayar muusayarlny
rhayarlmunsnny tparamyiasar minmtiukiui
tpmksayarhcit rheiat. mngsmehpyhcsayar
hkngpwnhkhunhcrar mayarngm misaan-
suanrarrii suutiussy hcitnhluantayarkiu
llwellhcay kyeat. rhayarlmunsnny askkyesa-
yarahkar minmmyartiussy hcitnhluanta-
yarkiu ahkyartparsayar bhurar nayarksiu
llwellhcayshpyng hcitnhluantayarsny hkm-
nytar darwideat hcitnhluankellsiu
mimibhurarshkng htarwrhburar rhyatayar
hcuahngkyngmri. jidunntsmeaarhtrk
rwanrharbhwsayar ammunbhurar milkuan-
yarksiu liuk hkmnytaradarwidkellsiu
htarwrhburar luanluan mnykp rhyata-
yarduhcriukkiupyulayeat. htiuahkarrhayarl-
munsnny rwanrharbhwsayarmayarbhbhu-
rarhkaymurhnhng rwanrharbhwsayar am-
munbhurarmayarlutabhiu yayrurhngmyiu
rhyatayarrhisayar tayarngpayartwng
kuntiukiui tnylayeat. mimitiubhuraraar
nansarpayarnngkiumerhiu yj puujaysayar
tparamyiusarhknpgwnapayarngtiua-
biu htiusiupyueat. ahkyartparsayar
bhurarnayarksiu mliukr mnyakayarnng
pnyttayarmuasayarbhurarnhckyim ht-
ngrhartayarmuasayar israylamyieat
bhurarshknghtarwrhburarhtantayarmh rha-
yarlmunsnny hcitnhluantwellsawr mharhtar-
tayarmuasayar hckarkiuanarmhtayarngsa-
yarkyayarnng htarwr bhurarnykwhtwta-
yarmuulyk sngsnyisiupyu ngarhpwellsa-
yar ptinyarnynhng ngarmharhtarsayar

trarkiumhcaýarngbhellnaysaýarkyaýarng
niungngantayarkiu snglkmh ngarskskn-
hut sngkywn aar paymny. siurartwng
sngabhdarwídeatmyknharkiu htayark
snglkhtk ngarsnyhkanuemny. sngéat
sarlkmh niungngantayarkiu nhutmny.
siusayarlny tniungnganluankiumnhut.
ngarkywn darwidnhngngar rwaykayarksa-
yar yayrurhlngmyiukiu htayark sngsaraar
hkriungthkriungkiu ngarpaymnyhu rha-
yarlmunaar mintayarmueat. htíuayark
htarwrbbhurarsny rhayarlmun rnbhkpýusa-
yarsuu eduanamyiusarharddkiu nhíusayar
tayarmueat. htíusúusny eduanrhngb-
hurngamyíuhpyhceat. ahtkk darwídsny
eduanpyny rhi biul hkyupywarbhsny
eduanamyiusarayarkyarapayarngtiukiu
pyhpytmnyhu israylluapayarngtiunhng
eduanpyny hkyayarklnaypyemh asayka-
yarngmyarkiu myaymyhuphcaý hkyngngar
swarhcnýahkar ahtkk darwídsny eduanpyny
rhi biul hkyupywarbhsny eduanamyiusarya-
yarkyarapayarngtiukiu pyhpytmnyhu
israylluapayarngtiunhng eduanpyny
hkyayarklnaypyemh asaykayarnmyarkiu
myaymyhuphcaý hkyngngar swarhc-
nyahkar harddsny asknglykpgng abheatky-
wneduanamyiusarahkyíutiunhngatuu
aellguttupynysiu rayarkaayarnpyayeat.
midypnyymhhtwk marrnpynysiu rayark-
layeat. thpnparnpynysarahkyíutiukiu
hkayar aellguttupyny aellguttuhparrayarb-
hurnghtansiu rayarklaysayar htiumng sny
aimhngmyaykiupay kywaymwáylayeat.
hparrayrbhurngsny harddkiu alwnhkyhc
mimi hknpgwnmihpurartarpnkeatnyemkiu
payhcareat. tarpnkeat nyemsnyсар
gaynubkkíu bhwarmyng tarpnksnynt-
ayarníuhkwarshpyng gaynubtsny nntayar
hparrayrbhurngéat sarmyarhnngatu-
nayeat. darwídsny bhiubhaytiunhngaip-
pyarkayayarnghng biulhkyupmngy-
warbhsaykyayarnkiu harddsny aellgut-
tupyny kyarsayarahkar akywnupsny
kiupynysíupynswarrsayar ahhkwngkiu
paytayarmuuparhu hparrayrbhurngaar
tayarnngnlayeat. hparrayrbhurngk
sngsnykiupynysiu pynhkyngsayarhc-
íthimnyakyaýarng ngarhtanmharabhyarar
líusaysnyhumaysayar abhyararmyhmli-
upar. síusayarlny swarrsayahkwngkiu
paytayarmuuparhu lyhayarkpynlayeat.
rhayarlmun rnbhkpýusayarsuuthkyar
elyardsmayjunkiuhburashkng nhíusa-
yartayarmueat. htíusuu sny mimishkng-
jayarbmngkye harddayjarhtanmhyay
luumyarkíuhcuwayhcaýshpyng darwidm-
nglupkyan sayarahkar biulhkyup luplayeat.
harddnhayarngrhsayaramhumhtpar
htíusúusny rhayarlmunlkhtkkarlptíuan
israylamyíukiu rnbhkpýueat. rhurípynykiu
ahciur israylamyíukiu hcksupwanrhareat.
htíumhtparrhayarlmunéat kywntýayark

ehprimamyiu jayrdwarsar naybteatsar
yayrayarbayarng snylny rhngbbhurngkiu
punkneat. suéatamikar jayrwaramyrhisa-
yar mutsiumtny. rhngbbhurngkiu punknsa-
yar akyayarnghuumuukar rhayarlmunsny
millayarmyíukiutny hkmnytayardarwid
eatmyíuriupykkíu pyupyngsayarahkar
yayrayarbayarngsny hkwnaarkyesayar
suurell pyhceat. kyíuhcaraarhtuttsayar
lulnghpyhckyayarnng kiuh rhayarlmun-
snynglyngky yaysarpamyíusayarngrwk
rsayaramhurhismykhíu auphcaýhkyngng-
har hknhtartayarmueat. tranrayarahkar
yayrayarbayarngsny yayrurhlngmyíupng-
siu htwkswarsnyrhísayar rhílayarmyíusar
ahiysny wtlunashcnhng kiuykiuhkyuanlyk
yayrayar bayarngkiuykiusiu lypng htíusu-
unhíhcyayarktny rhíhcnýahkar ahiysny
mimiwtsayar wtlunashckíu kiung synhhcpi-
ungsuthpytpyelyhng yayrayarbayarngaar
isyíungkiuyuulayar. israylamyíueatb-
hurarshkng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuus-
nykar niungngantayarkiu rhayarlmunlkmh
ngarnhut hkriungsyhkriungkiu sngaar-
paymny. ngarkýwndarwidatwk israylhkri-
ungmyartiutwng ngarrwaykayarsayar
yayrurhlngmyíuatwk rhayarlmunsny thkri-
ungkiu yuureat. syhkriungkiu nhuttsayar
akyayarnghuumuukar ngarkíuhcwn jíidun-
tsme aarrhtrk mayarbbbhurar hkaymurh
ammunbhurarmilkuantíukiu kiukwysphpyng
abh darwidkellsiu ngarrhay mhnsayartar
ngarhcernghuanhpwellhkyk tíukíu hca-
yarngrhayarkhkyngngar ngarlmtíusiu
mliuk. siurartwng niungngantayarkiu
suéatlkmh ngarmnhutsay. ngarrwaykayark
ngarpnýttratiukíu hcaýarng rhayarksayar
ngarkýwndarwidatwk sarrhayarmun-
sny tskluanhchíuhcanhcaýhkyngngar
ngarahkwngpayeat. rhayarlmunéatsarlkmh
niungngantayarkiu nhut syhkriungkiu
sngaar ngarpaymny. ngarnarmtnyarbbíu
ngarrwaykayarksayar yayrurhlngmyí-
utwng ngarrhaymhar ngarkýwndarwídeat
mehkwksny ahcnýhtwnlnglykrrhíhcaýhky-
ngngar rhayarlmunsaraar thkriungkiu
ngarpayeat. sngkiungarrwayyuu sngsny
kiuyaliusnd pynyhcuanhcaýhkyngngar
hchíuhcanlykisraylamyíutwng mngpyu reat.
sngsny ngarmharhtarsmykhíu narhtayarng
ngarkýwndarwidpyuskellsiu ngareatímtíu-
siu líuklyk ngarrhay mhnsayartar
ngarhcernghkykpnýtmyarkíu hcaýarngrha-
yarklyhng sngnhgatuungarrhí darwidabíu
myellmyan sayaraimkiu sayarksnyyny-
tuu sngabhiusayark israylniungngankíu
ngarpaymny. íakyayarnkyayarnng dar-
widmngmyíukíu ngarnhayarngrhkmny.
siurartwng ahcnynhayarngrhkmnymhutíu
mintayarmuukyayarnkiu sngsíueat. rha-
yarlmunsný yayrayarbayarngkiustmnyhu
aarhtutsnýrhísayar yayrayarbayarngsny
ht aellguttupyny aellgutturhngbbhurng

rhirkhtansiupyayshpyng rhayarlmun-
saysnytiungaayarn aellguttupyny naylay
eat. rhayarlmunpumuusayar amhuararky-
wnglaysmyhnhng suueatpnyarhckarsny
rhayarlmunwthtu rayhtar lykrhieat.
rhayarlmunсны yauruhngmyiunay israylni-
unganganlankiu anhhclaysyhciuhcanpyemh
bhiubhaytiunhng aippyayar hkmnytayar
darwidmyiunsnggyiuhhkyngkiu hkanlayeat.
sartarrayarbayarnг sny hkmnytayararar
nnhtiungeat.

12

israylamiysarapayarngtiusny rayarba-
yarnгkiu rhngbhurngar hkyemyha-
yarkhkyngnghar rhayhngmyiuisuysarky
suusnylny swareat. rhayarlmunmngkye-
htanmh aellguttupynysiu pyaysayar
naybteatsar yayrayarbayarnгsny htiusitng
kiukyur aellguttupynymh pnylareat. is-
raylluutiusny suuhtansiuluukiuhcaylwht
hkayarshpyng hcnwaysayar pristapa-
yarngtiusny suunhgatuu rayarbayarngh-
tansiu wnglyk hkmnytayarsny kywn-
tayartiu laysayarhtmbhiukiutngparpye.
hkmnytayarhtanmhay pngpnhcwar sa-
yarngrwksayarmhu tngtayarmuusayar
htmbhiulay kiu payarhchayartarmuupar.
htiuisupyutayarmuulyhng kywntayar
tiusny amhutayarkiu htmaparmnyhu
lyhayarksikiueat. rayarbayarnгklny
sngtiuswarkyuelayar. suanrklnwmh th-
pnlarkyuelayarhu mintayarmuulyhng
suutiusny swarkyeat. htiuahkar rayarba-
yarnгmngkyesny hkmnytayarrhayarlmun
askrhngchayahkar ahtantayar hkhcarsayar
askkyesuutiunhng tiungpng isuutiuaar
ngarpynpyayarmnyakyayarnг abhysi-
uakanpay kymnynnyhu maysayar suutiuk
kiuytayarsny ynayisuutiueat kywnhkanlyk
suutiuamhukiu hcayarnг kayarnгsayar hckar
nhngpynpyartayarmuulyhng suutiusny
ahcnykiuytayareat kywnhkanpyarlmm-
nyhu lyhayarkhtarkyeat. askkyesuuti-
paysayar akyankiu rayarbayarnгsnymluk.
hkhcarmyellhkhcarsayar mimisuungyhkyng
tiunhng tiungpnglyk pynysartiuk hkm-
nytayarnгsayarhtmbhiukiuy payarhchay-
tayarmuuparhu lyhayarksikiusnyhpyhc
suutiu aar ngarpynpyayarmnyakyayarnг
abhysiu akyanpay kymnynnyhu maysayar
htiuisuungyhkynglulngtiuk hkmnytayarsny
kywntayartiu htmbhiukiuy layhchayparpye.
payarhchaytayar muuparhu lyhayarksa-
yarpynysartiuaar kiuytayark ngarlksnsny
ngarhkmnytayarkharhtksar kyelim mny.
ngarhkmnytayarsny sngtiupayarmhar
laysayarhtmbhiukiutnglaypye. ngarsnyl-
nyhtp nguemny. ngarhkmnytayarsny
sngtiukiuy kyimluannhng riuklaypye.
ngarsnylny kngmyekayarknhng riukue
mnyhu pynpyartayarmuuparhu lyha-

yarkhtarkyeat. rhngbhurngk suanrk-
myayarksayarnay thpn larkyuelayarhu
nayrkkiu hkyinhkyksnyatiung suanrk-
myayarksayarnay yayrayarbayarnгnhng
luuapayarngtiusny rayarbayarngh-
tansiu yarklarkyeat. rhngbhurnгsny
askkyesuutiupaysayar akyankiulmiuk.
luupyiutiupaysayarakyankiu liuklyk
ngarhkmnytayarsny sngtiupayarmhar
laysayar htmbhiukiutnglaypye. ngarsnyl-
nyhtp nguemny. ngarhkmnytayarsny
sngtiukiuy kyimluannhng riuklaypye.
ngarsnylny kngmyekayarknhng riukue-
mnyhu kyntmhchwar pynpyartayarmueat.
rhngbhurnгsny pynysartiueat hckarkiu-
armhtayarnгsnyakyayarnгkar htarwr-
burarsny rhilayarmyiusar ahiyaarhpyng
naybteatsar yayrayarbayarnгаar minta-
yarmuusayarkhckarkiu pynychuanhchay
tayarmuumnyakyayarnгtny. israylami-
iusarapayarngtiusny rhngbhurnг narmhta-
yarnгkyayarnгkiuy simynglyhng ngartiusny
darwidnhngabhysiusksansny. yayrhel-
leatsarnhng abhysiu amwayhkanrsaysny.
aiuis raylamiuy sngtiunayrarsiu swarky.
aiudarwid sngeat aimkiu kynyrrhulayarhu
rhngbhurnгаarpynpyayarkly israyllu-
tiusny mimitiunayrarsiu pynswarkyeat.
siurartwng yudmyiurwartiunaysayar israyl
luutiukiuy rayarbayarnгsny auphchiur-
sayeat. htiuahkar rayarbayarnгmngkyesny
ahkwntayarwn adayarnirankiu hcaylwht
israylluapayarngtiuy sny suukiusayaayarnг
kyayarkhkellnhng phckyeat. rayarba-
yarnгmngkyesny rhtartayarkiu alyn-
gamyntk yayrurhngmyiusiu pyaylayeat.
htiuisiu israylamiusny ynayitiungaa-
yarnг darwid mngmyikiuy punknkyeat.
yayrayarbayarnгpynlarkyayarnгkiuy israyl
amyiusarapayarngtiusny kyarsayarahkar
luukiuy hcaylwht yayrayarbayarnгkiuy
hcnwayrar pristhtansiu hkayarpelyhng is-
raylamiyikiuy auphciusayar rhngbhurngar
hkyemyhayarkkyeat. yudamyiumhtpar ab-
hyamyiumyh darwidmngmyiusiu msnykyp.
rayarbayarnгsny yayrurhngmyiusiu ra-
yarksayarahkar israylamiyikiuy hchctiuk
niungngantayarkiu rhayarlmunсар ra-
yarbayarnгlksiurayarkpynhchayhkyngnghar
bngyarminaamiunhngtkw yudamyiusara-
payarnгtiunhng rwayhkyysayar hchcsu-
urelltsinrhhsayarnгtiukiuy hcuway hchayeat.
siurartwng bhurarshkngat nhutkpttayarsny
bhurarshkngatluurhaymarysiu rayark
sngsny rhayarlmunсар yudrhngbhurnг ra-
yarbayarnгnhng yudamyiu bngyarmina-
iusarmyay kynywngsayar suumyartiuaar
htarwrbhurareat amin tayarkiu sngsi-
urmnymhay sngtiunyeahckuihpyhcsayar
israyl amyiustartiukiuy hchctiukhkyngn-
ghar hkyemswarkynhng. luuapayarngtiuy
kiuyayrarsiu pynswarkylayar. iamhusny
ngarahkwngpaykyayarnг hpyhceathu

mintayarmuusayar htarwrbbhurareathckarta-
 yarkiu narhtayarng hckar tayaratiung pyn-
 swakeat. htiunayark yayrayarbayarngsny
 ehprimtayarngpayarmhar rhayhknngmyiukiu
 tny nayrarhkyeat. htiumyiumhswar payn-
 waylmyiukiulny tnyeet. yayrayarbayarngk
 iniungngansny darwidmngmyiu lksiu
 pynkayarngpynlimmny. pynsartiussy htar-
 wrbbhurareat bimarntayar yjpuijayarhkyn-
 gnghar yayrurhngmyiususwarlyhng suuti
 hcitnhluansy mimitiushng yudrhngb-
 hurng rayarbayarngbhksiuypyayarnglell
 ngarkiuatpyemh yudrhngbhurng rayarba-
 yarngbhksiu thpn wnghcarkylimmnyhu a-
 yark maysayarkyayarng suutparnhngtiung-
 png rwhaynwarsngynhhckayarng kiu
 luppyelyhng sngtiussy yayrurhngmyiusiu
 swart sayar amhuhkkhkeat. aiu israylamyiu
 sngtiuki aellguttupynymh nhutsayarngsa-
 yar bharartiukiu kynyrrhuky layarhu siulyk
 bayslmyiutkayarng dnmyiutkayarngkiu
 htarshpyng pyhcmharhcrakkyayarngkiu
 pyulayeat. pynsartiussy nwsarngykiu
 kiukwyhkyngngghar dnmyiutiungaayarng
 swarttkeyeet. yayrayarbayarngsnylny
 myngsayararppayarmhar aimkiussyark
 laywisarmhutsayar sarmnyluutiukiu yjpura-
 yarhitarar hknhtarlayeat. yudpynyhkansa-
 yar pwellkellsiu athtmltsy ngarrknaytwng
 pwellkiucherng yjplngpayarmhar puu-
 jayareat. htiusiubayslmyiucherng mim-
 ilupsayarnwarsngytiuaar yjpuijayareat.
 myngsayararp hknhtarsayar yjpurayarhit-
 iukiulny bayslmyiumharnayrarhkyeat.
 htiusiukiualyalyayark hkyinhkysayar
 athtmltsyngarrknaytwng bayslmyiu mim-
 ilup sayar yjplngpayarmharpuujayareat
 israylamyiusartiuaar pwellkiulnyhcherng
 yjplngpayarmhar yjpuijayar nansarpa-
 yarngkiu merhiueat.

13

htiauhkar yayrayarbayarngsny nansar-
 payarngkiu merhiuhkyngngghar yjpllng-
 armharrpnayhcnaytwng bhurar shkngat
 luutyayarksny htarwrbbhurareat nhutkptta-
 yaratiung yudpynymh bayslmyiusiu rayark
 lar htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayaratiung
 yjpllngtbhk kywaykyayarlyk aiuyjpllng
 yjpllng htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar
 darwidmng myiu yayarrhiamnyrrhisayar
 suukiu bhwarmynglimmny. sngapayarmhar
 nansarpayarngkiu merhiu myngsayararp
 yjpurayarhitlupsayarsuutiukiu htiususny
 sng apayarmharpuujayar ltuusayariu-
 tiukiu merhiulimmnyhu mintayarmuukya-
 yarngkiu sngsiueat. htiunayhkyngtwng
 puppnimitkiulny pay htarwrbbhurarminta-
 yarmuusayar puppnimithuumuukar yj-
 pllngsny kwellplngpayarmharrhisayar
 pyarlny yiukylimmnyhu hayarlayeat. hti-
 u-
 siu bhurarshkngat luusny bayslmyiu

yjpllngtbhk kywaykyayarsayar hckarkiu
 yayrayarbayarngmngkyesny kyarlyhng
 yjpllngpayarmharrhisayar mimilkkiuss
 htiusuukiu bhmkseyhusiu lyk snsayarlksny
 swayhkyayark nayarkthpn mrupniung.
 bhurarshkngat luusnyhtarwrbbhurareat
 nhutkpttayaratiung paysayarpuppnim-
 itnhnganye yj pllngkwell pyarsnylny pllng-
 payark yiukylayeat. rhngbhurngklny ngark
 rayarksayararayargarkiu pyayarkhcaym-
 nyakyayarn ngaratwk phtnar pyu
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarrhay-
 tayar tayarngpnparlayarhubhurarshkngat
 luukiupyayarsueat. bhurarshkngatlu-
 usny htarwrbbhurarkiu tayarngpnshpyng
 rhngbhurngklsny rayargarpyayark pkti
 atiung hpyhclayeat. rhngbhurngklny
 ngarnhgatuu liuk aarhpynylayar. lksa-
 yarngpayarmnyhu bhurarshkngat luuaar siu-
 lyhng bhurarshkngatluuk nntayartwkkiu
 paysayarlny sngnhngatuu ngarmliuk.
 iarp munkiumhcar raykiulnymsayark.
 htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayark munkiu
 mhcarhng. raykiu msayarknhng. larsa-
 yarlmhpyng mpynnhngghu ngaraar pnytta-
 yarmuopyehu rhngbhurngaar pyaysiueat.
 htianayark bayslmyiusiu larsayarlmiu
 rhayarng ahkyarsayarlmpyng pynswareat.
 htiaukarl bayslmyiutwng askkyesayar
 prayarhpk tyayarkrheiat. sueatsar-
 tiusnylar bhurarshkngatluusny htianay
 bayslmyiumhar pyusayarmhurhismyhnng
 rhngbhurngaarpyayarsayar hckarmyarkiu
 abhaar pynkyarlyhng yudpynymh larsa-
 yarbhurarshkngat luusny abhymhpyng
 pynswarsnykiu myngkysayarkyayarng abhk
 htiususny abhym hpyngpynswarsnyhu
 maypyelyhng mynykiu kunnhetngkyalarhu
 siusny atiung sartiussy mynykiukunnhetng
 abhsny hceswarlyk bhurarshkngat luuki-
 uliuklayeat. spitpng aayarkmharhtiunglyk
 rhisnykiutwaylyng sngsny yudpynymh
 larsayar bhurarshkngat lumhnslyarhu
 maysayar ngarmhnsnyhu pynsiueat. pra-
 yarhpkklny ngarnhgatuu ngaraimsiu
 liuk munkiu hcarparlayarhu hkayarp-
 nglyhng ngarsny sngnhngatuu mliukr
 sngaimsumwng. iarp munkiumhcar ray-
 kiulny msayark. htarwrbbhurark htiuar
 munkiumhcarhng. raykiusayarknhng.
 larsayarlmpyngmpynnhngghu ngaraar
 mintayarmuukyayarngkiu pyayarsueat.
 prayarhpkklny ngarsny sngkellsiu prayarh-
 pkphyeat. sngsny munkiu hcar raykiusa-
 yarkhcay hkyngngghar sngkiungaraimsiu
 hkayarmnyakyayarng kayarngkngtmnsny
 htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayar aarhpyng
 mharhtarpyeu musarsuan pyaysiueat.
 htiaukyayarng bhurarshkngatluusny pra-
 yarhpk nhngatuu pynlar sueataimmar
 munkiuhcariat. raykiu lny sayarkeat.
 htiusuunhpcartiussy hcarpwellnarmhar
 htiungcnaytwng hkayarkkellsayar pra-

yarhpksiu htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpt
 tayarsny rayark yudpnynmh larsayarb-
 hurarsnkgeatluuaar sngsny htarwrbbhu-
 rareatnhuttayarhtwkku nar mhtayarng
 sngeatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarhtarta-
 yarmuu sayar pnyttayarkiu mhcaayarng
 imnysayar arp munkiumhcarhng, raykiu
 msayarknhnghu pnyttayarmuusayar arp-
 siupynlar munhnhgraykiuhcarsayark-
 sayarkiyayarng sngeatalayarngsny bhi-
 ubhaytiueat sngkhyiungsiumrayarkrhu
 htarwr bhurarmintayarmuukyayarngkiu
 aayarhnc sngsiueat, munhnhgraykiu hcarsa-
 yarkpyemh htiuprayarhpksny pynlarsayar
 prayarhpkabhiu mimimynykiu kunnhe tng
 lwhtliuklayeat. Immharhkyngsaytway steat.
 asaykayarnsny lm lell mynynhngkhyn-
 gsaysny anarmhar rpnyeat. asayka-
 yarnsny lmlell mynynhngkhysaysny
 anarmhar rpnyaysnykiu hkreswarsayar
 suutiusny mynglyhng askkysayar prayarh-
 pknaysayar myiusiular sitngpyayarkyeat.
 hkayarkhellsayarprayarhpksny htiusitngk-
 iukyarlyhng htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu
 narmhtayarnsayar bhurarshkngeat luuh-
 pyhclimny. htarwrbbhurasny htiusuuaar
 mintayarmuusayar hckaratung suuki-
 uhkyngsay aptayarmuushpyng hkyngsaysny
 kiukstlaypyetkar hu siulyk mynypayarmhar
 kunnhekiu tngkylayarhu sartiuaar sius-
 nyatiung suutiusny kunnhetngkyeat.
 prayarhpkswar asaykayarnsny lm lelllyk
 mynynhng hkyngsaysny anarmhar rpnyalyk
 rhisnykiutwayeat. hkyngsaysny asayka-
 yarngiumhcar mynykiulny mkiuk, askkye-
 sayar prayarhpksny bhurarshkngeatlu-
 ualayarngkayarkkiu mynypayarsiu hkye
 tngpyelyhng ngiukyway mynyt mhyngkiu
 pyu snggyiuhhkyng ngar mimimiyu-
 siu sayarnsgwareat. alayarngkayarkngkiu
 mimisngkhkyungtwng htarkly aiungar-
 nyehuu ngiukyway mynyt mhyngkiu
 pyueat. snggyiuhpyemh sartiukiuhkayar
 ngarsaysayarahkar bhurarshkngeat luus-
 ngkhyiungtwng snggyiuhkylayar. ngarar-
 iutiuki suariutiuanarmhar htarkylayar.
 bayslmyiuyjplngt bhkrh marrimiyurwartwng
 myngsayararppayarmhar sayarksayaraime-
 myar tbhk htarwrbbhurareatnhutkptta-
 yariatung kywaykayarsayarkhckarsny
 hcngchcpynyhcuanlimmnyhu mharhtar-
 layeat. htiunayarkmh yayrayarbayarnsny
 mimiadhmmlmkiu mrhayarng. sarmnyluu-
 tiuki myngsayararptwng yjpurayarhitark
 htp hknhtareat. yjpurayarhitluphkyngsa-
 yarsuu rhismyhkiu hkyemyhayarkshpyng
 suutiusny myngsayararptwng yjpurayarhit
 hpyhckyeat. htiusiupuyasarkiyayarng
 yayrayarbayarngamiyuki myaykyepnygmh
 sutsngpyrhnghcaysayar apyhcrayark stny.

htiuahkar yayrayarbayarngatsar abhiysny
 narsayarkiyayarng yayrayarbayarngsny
 mimimiyarkiiuhkayar sngsny yayrayarba-
 yarngeat myarhpyhcsnykiu abhysuumy
 msihcayhkyngnghar hkyarmarsayar asngara-
 yarngkiu sayarnngpyelyhng rhilayarmyusiu
 htswarparlayar. ngarsny iluumyiuuki
 hciuhcanrmnyakyayarngkiu pysayar pra-
 yarhpk ahiysny htiumpyurhieat. munsyluan
 munpyarahkyiu pyarnnybhuuki sayarnnglyk
 prayarhpkhtansiu swarparlayar. suungy
 abhysiuhyhcmnykiu suuhayarlimm-
 nyhu mharhtarsny atung yayrayarba-
 yarngmyarsny ht rhilayarmyiu ahiyaime-
 swarlayeat. htiuahkar ahiysny askkysa-
 yarkiyayarng mykhcimmyng mhunlykrhieat.
 htarwrbbhurarckny yayrayarbayarngmyarsny
 sarnarsayarkiyayarng saratwkt hcuan-
 thkuki tayarnaasayarnghar suungy
 yhkulareat. imnysayar hckarhpyng pynpya-
 yarmny. suusny larsayarahkar ahkyarsayar
 minmhpyhcyayarnsayinglimmnyhu
 ahiyaar mintayarmuueat. htiiminm-
 sny tanhkaratellsiu wng nngsankiu
 ahiysny kyarlyhng aiuyayrayarbayarngmyar
 wnglayar. abhykyayarng ahkyarsayar
 suueatayayarkkiu sayarnsny. wmnny-
 hcrarsitngkiu kyar pyayarchayhkyngnghar
 sngsesiu ngarkiuhcaylwhttayarmuueat.
 sngsny israylamyueat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurareatamintayarkiu yayra-
 yarbayarnghtansiu swar sngsiurmnymh
 sngkiuluuhcuhtellk ngarway ngreatlu-
 uisraylamyuki auphchuhcayhkyngnghar
 hkyemyhayark lyk niunggantayarkiu dar-
 widmngmyiulkmhnhut sngaarpaysayarlly
 sngsny ngarkywnderwidkellsiu mhu. su-
 usny ngarpnnyttiuki hcayarnghayarkeat.
 ngarraymhay kayarngsayarkyngkiasar
 kyngmnyhu hcitnhluan akywngmell ngarkiu
 snykpeat. sngmuukar sngghaymh
 hpyhcbhuusayarsuu apayarngtiuki lwn
 duhcriciukkiupyalpye. ngarmyckiu
 nhiasayarkhkyngnghar ahkyartparsayar
 bhurarnhngswnsayar ruptutiukiulup
 ngarkiusngkyayarnayarksiu phchtarpye.
 htiukyayarng yayrayarbayarngamiy-
 uapayarsiu bhayupdayarkhcaymny.
 israylmyiurwar ahkyup hkansayarsuuh-
 pyhchcay alwtpyaysayarsuuhpyhchcay
 yayrayarbayarngamiyuyayarkiyayarkiu
 pyhpytmny. luusny nayarkhkyaykiu
 akunahcngkyuanswarskellsiu kynky-
 wngsayar yayrayarbayarngamiyusarkiu
 pyswarmny. yayrayarbayarngamiyusarsny
 myiutellmhay saylyhngasaykayarkkiu hk-
 wayhcarlimmny. myiupnygmhar saylyhng
 miughkayarkngkngghkharlimmnyakya-
 yarng htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuupye.
 snght kiuyaimsiu swarlayar. myiutanhhkar
 ahtellsiu wngsayarahkar suungysaylimmny.

israylamyiasarapayarngtiusny ngyiukyway
mynytmhkyngkiu pyu snggyiuhkylimny.
yayrayar bayarngamyiasarhcutwng htiusu-
ungtytayarktnysar snggyiuhhkyngkiu
hkanrlimny. akyayarngmuukar yayrayar
bayarngamyiasarhcutwng htiusuungtyta-
yarsny israylamyieat bhurarshknghtar-
wrbbhurar kynynyi sayar hcitrhieat.
ahkyinrayarkmh yayrayarbayarngamyiuki
pyhpytltansayar israylrhngbhurngtparkiu
htarwr bhurarsny mimitiuaabhiu payarht-
wnhcaytayarmuumny. abhyahkyinnnyhu-
maysayar yhkupnghpyhclimny. aarrhrp-
ngtiuki pyuhcu htarwrbbhurareat amy-
ktayarkinhuiusayarkysayarkyayarnng kyu-
pungkiu raylhuprharskellsiu htarwrbbhurarsny
israyl amyuki dnhkt bhiubhaytiaaar
paytayarmuusayar ipynykayarngmh nhut-
pypelyhng myhckeyetbhk arppsiu kwel-
pyarhaytayarmuumny. kiuytiungpyhcmhar
israylamyiu kiulny pyhcmharhcaysayar
yayrayarbayarngeat apyhtiukyayarnng
israylamyiu kiuhcwnphctayarmuumnyhu
sngsiulay eat. yayrayarbayarnng myarsny
htsaw tirjmyiutanhkarhkuansiurayarksa-
yarahkar suungsayeat. htarwrbbhurarsny
mimikywn prayarhpk ahiyaarhpyng
mintayarmuusnyatiung htiusuungykiu
snggyiuh israylamyiasarapayarngtiusny
ngiukywaymynytmhkyngkiu pyukyeat.
yayrayarbayarnngpyumuusayar amhuararky-
wngsmyh hchctiuhhkyng amhu mng-
pyuhkyngamhutiusny israyl rarjwng
rayhtarlyk rhieat. yayrayarbayarnngsny
anhcnhchcsynhcnhch hciuhcanpyemh
bhiubhaytiaunhng aippyayar sartayarnardd
sny hkmnytararar nhhtiungeat. rha-
yarlmunsarayarbayarnngsny yudpynykiu
hciuhcanlayeat. nhhtiungsayarahkar
asklasy tnhchrhieat. htarwrbbhurarsny
narmtayartnyhcayarrbhiu israylhkiungm-
yartiuahtellk rwaykayarksayar yayru
rhlnngmyiu syhkunhcnhchciuhcanlayeat.
mytayarkar ammunamyiasar naymam-
nyrhieat. yudamyiasartiusny htarwrbbhu-
rarhaytayar duhcriukiupyu bhiubhaytiup-
hcmharsmyhhtk pyhcmhar sayar apyhcm-
yaraarhpyng amyktayarkinhuiusayarkyeat.
myngsayartayarngrhismyhtiupayarnng hcim
sayar shcpngrhismyhtiuaayarkng kunmyar
ruptu myar aarrhrpngmyarki tnykyeat.
yudpyny yayarkyalaraliu liuktsayar min-
mylharmyarrhi htarwrbbhurarsny israyl
amyiurhaymh nhnghtutayarmuusayar
pynysarmyipyusayar hcksuprwanrhbar-
hwyar amhualuanhcuantiuki pyukysny
tkar. rayarbayarnngmngkyennhcanngar-
nhctwng aellguttu rhngbhurnghrhkksny
yayruhlnngmyiusiu hchckye bimarntayar
bhndarnhngntayarbhdarrhismyhkui
simswareat. rhayarlmunlupsayar rwhay-
diunghrismyhkui lny yuuswareat. rha-
yarlmunlupsayar rwhaydiunghrismyhkui

lny yuuswareat. rayarbayarnngmngkyesny
rwhaydiunghcar kyaywar diungtiukiulup
nntayartanhkarhcayarnng kiuyrantayarmhu
aplayeat. rhngbhurngsny bimarntayar-
siuswarsayarahkar kiuyrantayar sartiusny
diungtiukiuhar nayark thpnimitiuhca-
yarngratarhknmh ar pynhtarkyeat. rayarba-
yarnngpyumuusayar amhuarar kywngsm-
yhti u sny yudrarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat.
rayarbayarnngnyayrayarbayarngtiusny
askrhnsmyh karlptluanrnbhkpkyueat.
rayarbayarnngsnylny bhiubhaytiaunhng
aippyayar darwidmyiu suutiunhngatuu
snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkanlayeat. sartayarab-
hiysny hkmnytararar nhhtiungeat.

15

naybteatsar yayrayarbayarnngmngkye
nnhcan tsyrhcnhctwng abhiysny
yayruhlnngmyiu mngpyu yudpynykiu
suannhchciuhcaneat. mytayarkar abhrhlu-
aneat smemarhkar amnyrhieat. naybteatsar
yayrayarbayarnngmngkye nnhcan tsyrhcn-
nhctwng abhiysny yayruhlnngmyiu
mngpyu yudpynykiu suannhchciuhcaneat.
mytayarkar abhrhluaneat smemarhkar am-
nyrhieat. hkmnytararpyusayar duhcriuki
pyumyellpyu bhaytayar darwidkellsiu mim-
ibhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar rhaytayar
hcitnhluanhcuanlngsynmhut. siusayarlny
darwideatmyknharkiuhtayark suueatbhur-
arshkng htarwrbbhurarsny swaytayarmyiu
tayar kiu hkyemyhayark yayruhlnngmyiu
tnyhcayshpyng htiumyiu darwideat-
mehkwkku htwlnghcaytayarmueat.
akyayarngmuukar darwidnsny hittiomyiu
uriyamhukiuhartlyhng tskluanhtarwrbbhu-
rarmhar htartayarmuusayar amhuthcuan-
thkukiumyih mrhayarnng rhaytayar trarsh-
pyng kyngsayarakyayarnngny. rayarba-
yarnngsar abhiynhng yayrayarbayarngtiusny
askrhnsmyh karlptluan rnbhkpkyueat.
abhiypyumuusayaramhuarar kywngsm-
yhtiusny yudrarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat.
abhiysnybhiubhaytiaunhng aippyayar
darwid myiu snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkan-
layeat. sartayaraarsny hkmnytararar
nhhtiungeat. israylrhngbhurng yayra-
yarnngsar nnhcan nhchsytwng aarsny
yayruhlnngmyiu laysy tnhcmngpyu yud-
pynykiu hciuhcanlayeat. abhwartayarkar
abhrhluaneat sme marhkar hpyhceat.
aarsny abhitayardarwidpyuskellsiu htar-
wrbbhurarrhaytayar trarshpyngpyueat.
yayarkyalaraliu liuktsayarmminmyhar
tiung bhiutayarbhaytayarlupsayark
turhismyhtiu kiung pynytayarthellk pyhar-
tayarmueat. abhwartayarmarharsny
aarrhrpngabhiu ruptukiulupsayarkyayarnng
mihpurararkinhut ruptuki hpyk-
sepyelyhng kayduunhkyayarnngnarmhar
merhiutayarmueat. myngsayararptiuki

mpyrharsayarlny lkhtktayar karlptluan
aarschitnhluansny htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
hcuanglnghkyngrhieat. hkmnyttayarlhhuusa-
yaruhchcar kiuytiunglhuusayar uhchcar
rwhay ngwaytnsarmyarkiu bimarnta-
yarhtellsiu swngtayarmueat. aarsnhng is-
raylrhngbhurng barrhartiusny askrhnsmyh
karlptluan rnbhkpuykueat. israylrhngb-
hurng barrharsny yudpynysiu hchchkye
yudrhngbhurngaarshtansiu abhysuomyh
mhtwk mwngchayhkyngnghar rarmmy-
iukiu tnyeat. htiauhkar kynkywngsayer
bimarntayarbhndarnhng nntayarbhn-
dartnyhuusayar rwhayngwayrhismykhui
aars snyyu mimikywntiu aphpyng
dmarskmyiumhar naysayarrhurirhngb-
hurng rayjunsar tarbrimuneatsar bng-
harddhtiansiupayliuk ngarsnysngnhngng
ngarhkmnyttayarsny sng hkmnyttayarnhngng
misaharyhpwellhkyngrhisnyhpyhc rwhayn-
gwaykiu ngarlksayarnghpayliukeat. israyl
rhngbhurng barrharsny ngarhtanmh
htwkswarhcayhkyngnghar suunhng hp-
wellsayar misaharykiu hpyklarparhu
mharliuklayeat. aarsmngkyeeat hckarkiu
bngharddsny narhtayarngh israylmyiur-
wartiukiu hchchkyehcayhkyngnghar mim-
ibiulmyarkiu hcaylwhtshpyng suutiusny
iyunmyiu dnmyiu aarbaylbkmarharkarmy-
iumhchcngnaysrkrpynylan nsalipynylanukiu
lupkyankyeat. htiusitngkiu barrharsny
kyarsayarahkar rarmmyiukiu lkchmstbhell
tirjmyiu nayreat. htiauhkar aarsm-
ngkyesny yudpyny thrayarkluantwng
amintayarkiu kyayarngharhcayshpyng
pynysartyayarkmyh mlwt rhismyhtiusny
rarmmyiu barrharmngswngsayer kya-
yarknhng shcsarkiuysuswar ky aarsm-
ngkyesny bngyarminhkriung gaybhmyi-
unhng mijparmyiukiu tnyeat. aarsmng-
pyumuusayaramhuararkywngsmyhnhng
tnhkiukyehkyng myiumyarkiuhtnyhky-
garartiusny yud rarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat.
siurartwng askkye sayarahkar hkyay-
tayar anarrayargarhcwellshpyng bhiub-
haytiunhngaippyayar abhitayardarwidmyiu
snggyiuhhkyngkiuhkanlayeat. sartayarya-
yarrhhtpsny hkmnyttayararar nnhtiungeat.
yudrhngbhurng aarsnnhcanhnhhctwng
yayrayarbayarngsar narddsny israyl-
niungngan mngpyu nhchhchciuh-
caneat. htiumngsny htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
duhcriukkiupyu hkmnyttayarliksayarl-
m israyl amyiukiu pyhcmharhcaysayarlmsiu
liuklayeat. ishkarmyiu ahysarbarrharsny
sngphwell narddmngnhng israylamyiusara-
payarngh tiusny hplilitipyny gibaysunmy-
iukiu wiunghtarkycheny yudrhngbhurn-
gaars nnhcansuannhctwng barrharsny
narddmngkiu lupkyan nnhtiunglayeat.
nnhtiungsayarahkar yayrayarbayarngham-
yurhismykhuiyny lupkyaneat. htarwr-
bursny mimikywn rhilayarmyiusar

ahiyaarhpyng mintayarmuusny atiung
yayrayarbayarnghamyiukiu mhpkykmetiun-
gaayarngh askrhuusayarsuutayarkkiomyh
mhkynmhitar. akyayarnghmuukar yayra-
yarbayarnghsny kiuytiungpyhcmharsayar
apyhcnhngisraylamyiukiu lnypyhcmhar
hcaysayarngh apyhcaarhpyng israylamyiu eat
bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurareatamyktayarkiu
nhiusayar sayarakayarnghntny. narddm-
ngpyumuusayar amhuararkywngsmy-
htiu sny israylrarjwnggrayhtarlyk rhieat.
aarsnhngisraylrhngbhurngbarrhartiusny
askrhnsmyh karlptluan rnbhkpuykueat.
yudrhngbhurng aarsnnhcansuannhctwng
ahysarbarrharsny tirjmyiumharmngpyu
israylniungngan kiu nhchcsylaynhhchciuh-
caneat. htiumngsny htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
duhcriukkiupyu yayrayarbayarnghliuksa-
yarlms israyl amyiukiu pyhcmharhcaysa-
yarlmsiu liuklayeat.

16

htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny bar-
rharkiu akyayarnghpyu harnneatsaryayhusiu
rayarklar snykar sngkiu myaymhun-
htellkngarkyw ngareatluiisraylamyiukiu
auphchuhcayhkyngnghar hkyemyhayark-
sayarlny sngsny yayrayarbayarnghatlm-
siuliuklyk israylamyiusny pyhcmhar
ngaramykkui nhiusayarchcayhkyngnghar
pyusayarkayarngh sngatamiuanwysarhcnny
myaysktikiu ngarpyrhar sngatami-
iukiu naybteatsar yayrayar bayarnghat
amiukellsiu ngarhpyhchcaymny. bar-
rhareatamiusarsny myiuhthellmharsaylyhng
asaykayarkgiu hkwayhcharlimmny. myi-
upyngmharsaylyhng miughkayarnghkngnghk
hcharlimmny humintayarmueat. bar-
rharpyumuusayar amhuararkywngsmy-
htiunhng suueattnhkiukyehkyngarsny
israylrarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat. barrharsny
bhiubhaytiunhng aippyayar tirjmyiu
snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkanlayeat. sarta-
yarelarsny hkmnyttayararar nnhtiungeat.
barrharsny yayrayarbayarnghamyiunhng-
tuu htiamyiukiu lupkyansayapyhcm
mimipyumuusayaraarhpyng htarwrbbhu-
rareatamyktayarkiu nhiusayar rhaytayar
pyhcmharsmyhsayar apyhckyayarngh htar-
wrbbhurareat nhut kpttayarsny barrhark-
iukayayarnghpyu harnneat saryayhuaarhpyng
rayarklarsnyhnganye yudrhngbhurn-
gaars nnhcannhchcsyhyayarknhhctwng
barrharsarelarsny tirjmyiunay israyl
niungngankiu nhchhchciuhcansnyrhisa-
yarlms rhtarhcesuarelltwkkuuupsayarsuu
mimikywn jimrisnysngphwell elarsny tirjmy-
iutwng nntayar aupaarjeat aimyhcmuuaa-
yarngh sayarklyknayhcnny ahkar jimrisnywng
yudrhngbhurng aarsnnhcan nhchcsykhun-
hchhctwng elarkiu sayhchayhkyngng-
harlupkyan nnhtiunglayeat. nnhtiunghck

barrharamyiusarapayarngtiukiusteate.
 barrharnhng payarkbhayartayarsayar
 yayarkyar aswayhpwellsayar yayarkiyarta-
 yarkkiuymhmkynmhtar. htarwrbbhursany
 barrharkiu akyayarngpyu prayarhpkay-
 huaarhpyng mintayarmuusayar hkartayar
 nhnganye jimrisny barrharamyiusarapa-
 yarngtiukiu hpykseate. akyayarngmuukar
 barrharnhngsar elartiusny kiuytiungpy-
 hcmharhsayar apyhcngng israyl amyikiulny
 pyhcmharhcaysayar apyhcaarhpyngng mi-
 hcsardihtiaarhpyngng israylamiyeate bhu-
 rarshkng htarwrbbhurareate amytayarkiu
 nniusaysarsayar akayarngtny. elarpyu-
 muusayar amhuararkyngsmtyhtiusny
 israylrarjwngrayhtarlyk rheate. yudrhngb-
 hurngaarsnnhcannhcsy hkunhcnhchc twng
 htiusny tirjmyiu hkunhchciuhcaneate.
 htiusiu jimrisny snghpwell rhngbhurngkiu
 stsnyhu hpilittipyny gibaysunmyiurhaymhar
 tphksayar suapayarngtiusny sitngkyarly-
 hng htianayhkyngtwng biulhkyupmngaum-
 rikiu israylrhngbhurngarar tptellmhar
 hkyemyhayarkkyeat. aumrisny israylami-
 yusarapayarngtiu nhngtkw gibaysunmy-
 iumhhtwk tirjmyiukiu wiunghtar kyeate.
 myiukiutiuk rmnyhujimrisny sisayarahkar
 nntayarthellsiuwng mimiapayarmhar nnta-
 yarkiu merhiu shpyng kiuytiungsaylayeat.
 akayarngmuukar yayaraybarangliuk-
 sayarlm israylamiyukiu pyhcmharhcaysa-
 yar lmsiu liuk htarwrbbhurarrraytayar
 duhcriukkiu pyusayar akayarngtny.
 jimrippyumuusayaramhuarar kywngsm-
 htiumhng punknhkyngararsny israylrarjwn
 rayhtar lyk rheate. htiauhkar pynysartiusny
 kwelppar ahkiyutiusny ginteatsartibnikiu
 rhngbhurngarar hkyemyhayark hkyngngar
 suunayarksiu liukkyeate. ahkiyutiusny aumri
 nayarksiuliukkyeate. aumrinayarksiuliuk-
 sayar suutiusny ginteate sartibninayarksiu
 liuksayarsuutiukiu niungshpyng tibnisay
 aumrisny nnhtiunglayeat. yudrhngbhurng
 aarsnnhcansuansytnhhctwng aumrisny
 nnhtiung israylniungngankiu tsynhch
 nhchciuhcaneate. tirjmyiu hkyayarkhchh-
 ciuhcanpyemh rhmarritayarngkiu tayarn-
 grhngghmayr ngwayahkwk nhcsynhng
 wy tayarngpayarmhar myiukiutnyeat.
 htiumyiu kiu tayarngrhngghmayram-
 nykiu ahcwellpyushpyng rhmarrimiyu
 huu smutlayeat. aumrisny htarwrbbhu-
 rarrhaytayar duhcriukkiu pyushpyng
 mimirhaymhar hpyhcbhuusayarsuupa-
 yarng htksar siunyhceate. naybteatsar
 yayaraybarangliuksayarlm israylamiysny
 mihsardihthiaarhpyng mimitiubhurar shkng
 htarwrbbhurareate amytayarkiu nniusayar
 pyhcmharhcaysayar duhcriukapyhclmsiu
 liuklayeat. aumrippyumuusayar amhuararky-
 wngsmtyhtiumhng tnhkiukyeahkyngararsny
 israylrarjwn rayhtarlyk rheate. aumrisny
 bhiubhaytiunhngaippyayar rhmarrimiyu

snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkanlayeat. sarta-
 yaraarhpsny hkmnytayararnnhtiungeat.
 yudrhngbhurngaarsnnhcan suansyrhcn-
 hhctwng aumrisaraarhpsny rhmarrimiyu
 israylmng pyu israylniungngankiu nhcsyn-
 hchnhch ciuhcaneate. aumrisaraarhpsny
 mimirhaymhar hpyhcbhuusayarsuupa-
 yarngtiutk htarwrbbhurarrraytayarsar
 duhcriukkiupyueat. naybteatsaryayra-
 yarbayarngpyusayar duhcriuk apyhclm-
 siusarluklyhng sarmnyapyhcrayarkmny
 hu htngmhtlyk jidunmngkye esbarlsme
 yayjbaylnhnghcuaanhk barlbhurarkiu
 wtpyukiukweate. rhmarrimiyutwng
 barlbhurareate bimarn barlbhurabar-
 hui yjplngkiutnyeat. aarrhrpngkiul-
 nypyuucu mimirhaymhar hpyhcbhuusa-
 yar israyl rhngbhurngapayarngtiutk
 israyl amiyueatebhurarshkng htarwrbbu-
 rareate amytayarkiu nniusayarkhkyngngar
 sarpyueate. aarhplkhtp bayslmyiusarhielsny
 yayrihkayarmyikiu tnyeat. htarwr-
 burarsny nuneatsaryayarrhuarhpyng
 mintayarmuusayar hckarnhng anye sarue-
 abhiranlkhtk myiuriuamyhckiutny sarhtway
 hcayrplkhtk myiutanhkartiukiu hta-
 yarngate.

17

gildpyng tirhbhimyiusareliyk ngarkiuk-
 wysayar israylamiyeate bhurarshknghtarwr
 bhurar askrhngtayarmuunsyatiung ngarahk-
 wngmrhibhell angtnkarlptluanmiughmrwar
 nhngmkyrhu aarhp mngaarmykwksueate.
 htarwrbbhurareate nhutkpttaysary elysiu
 rayarklarsnykar sngsy iarpmh htwkswar-
 layar. arhaysiuppyayarng yayardnmyhctbkh
 hkayrithkyayarngnarmhar punrhayarngnay-
 layar. htiihkyayarnggraykiu sayarkrmny.
 kyeatiusny sngkiu kywaymwaymnyakya-
 yarng ngarmharhtarpyehu min tayarmuus-
 nyatiung elysnyswar yayardnmyhctbkh
 hkayrithkyayarngnarmhar naylayeat.
 kyeatiusny naytiungnannkthkar nyuetkar
 munnhngamellsarkiu sayarnghkellkyeat.
 hkyayarnggraykiulny sayarkreat. na-
 yarkthpn miughmrwarsayarkyayarng
 hkyayarnggrayhkhkhkyarklayeat. htiauhkar
 htarwrbbhurareate nhutkpttayar sny rayark-
 larsnykar snghtlayar. jidunpyng jrttmyiusiu
 swar naylayar. htiumyiu naysayarmutsi-
 umtyayarksny sngkiu kywaymwaymnyakya-
 yarng ngarmharhtarpyehu mintayarmuus-
 nyatiung elysnyht jrttmyiusiuswareate. myi-
 utanhkar siyayarksayarahkar mutsiumsny
 htngkhwaylykrhieate. eliyk ngarsayarkhcar
 rayannnyngykiu hkwnhng yuuhkellpar-
 layarhu hchsiueate. minmsnyraykiuy-
 uhkyngngar swarhcnytwng tphnhch
 muntphellkiulny sngk yuuhkellparlayarhu
 siupynlyhng minmk sngatebhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurar askrhngtayarmuunsyatiung

munpyartpyarmyhmri. aiuhtellmhar
munnyktlksup bhuu seannynngsarrhieat.
kywnmnhngsarngyabhiuhput hcarliusayar
ngharng hcarpyemh sayliusayarnggharng
htnghcnhchckukiu ykhukhwaypareathu
pynpyayareat. eliyklnymhchurimnhng.
sngsynatiungswar pyulayar. siurattwng
ngarabhiu munpyarngy tpyarkiu arnglup
yuuhkellayar. nayarkmh sngnhng sngat-
sarngyabhiulupayar. israylamyieat bhu-
rarshknghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar
htarwrbbhurarsny myaypayarmhar mi-
ughrwarhcaytayarmmuumhetiungaayarng
aiurhisayarmunnykmkn. bhuurhisay-
ar semlyayarrhu mintayarmuukyayarng
kiu sngsiueat. htiumutsiumsnyswar
elyhckaratitng pyushpyng eliyhngtkw ki-
uytiungmhhc aimsarti sny angtnkarlptuan
hcarrkyeat. htarwrbbhurarsny eliyaarhpyng
mintayar muusayarhckaratitng aiurhisayar
munnykmkn bhuurhisayar semlyayar.
htiunayarkmh aimrhngmeatsarsny pyngpy-
hcwar sayar anarrayargarhcwellsayarkya-
yarng askhkyupeat. minmklny aiu bhu-
rarshkngneatlui kiuy tayarsny kywnmnhng
abhysiusnysny. kywnm apyhtikiu ki-
ayarkmayhcay kywnmsarkiu sthaan sayarng-
har kywnmsesiu kywltartayarmuuslayarhu
eliy aarsiusayar sngatsarkitungaraarpyala-
yarusiulyk minmrngkhnghtellk yuymim-
inayrarahthkahnksiu sayarng swarshpyng
mimiaiarpayarmhar htarpyelyhng aky-
wnupeat bhuararshkng htarwrbbhurar aky-
wnuptnyhkiusayar imutsium bhayupdyu
sueeatarkiu sayhcaytayarmuunmylayarhu
htarwrbbhurar kiu kywaykyayarlayeat.
thpnsuungyapayarmhar mimikiuykiu
suankym lhnlyk akywnupeatbhuararshkng
htarwrbbhurar isuungeatwinyarnykiu thpn
wnghcaytayarmuuparhu htarwr bhu-
rarkiu kywaykyayarpynear. eliy hckarkiu
htarwrbbhurarkyartayarmuu suungeat win-
yarnysnywngshpyng suusny ask rhngpyneat.
elysny suungvkiuhtkahnkmh aayark siuyu-
uswar kynylayar. sngatsarskrhngpyehu
siulykamiplayeat. minmklny iamhuk-
iuhtayark kiuytayarsny bhuararshkngat
luhpyhckyayarngkiung kiuytayarsng-
siusayar htarwrbbhurareat hckartayar
hutmhnyayarkngkiung kywnmsiparsnyhu
eliy aar siueat.

18

karlangtnkyar suannhhchcaysayarahkar
elysiuryayarklarsayar htarwrbbhurareat
nhutkpt tayark sngsny aarhpmngaar-
swar kiuykiu pylayar. ngarsnylny
myaypayarmhar miughrwarhcaymnyhu
mintayarmuusnyatiung eliyisny aarhpm-
ngaar kiuykiupyaan sayarngarswareat.
htiauhkar rhmarriymiupnghcwarsayar
ahcaraarharhkkayarngparhkyngbhayrhi

aarhpmngsny nntayaraupaubdikuihka-
yareat. htiaubdisny htarwrbbhurarkiu
alwn riusaysayarsuu hpyhceat. yayjbaylsny
htarwrbbhurareatprayarhpktiukiupyhypt-
sayarahkar aubdisny prayarhpktrarkiu
myaytwnghtellmhar ngarsyhcewhkhtarpye-
lyhng munnhnggraykiupay kywaylayeat.
aarhpklny tpynyluansiuulhnylny hcm-
raytwngmyar hkyayarngmyarrhitararprpsiu
swarlayar. tirhcsarnapayarngtiusny msay
myngnhnglartiisny asklwtmyarkayayarng
mykpngkiu twaykayarngtwaylimmnyhu
aubdiaarsiulyk suutiisny tpynyluankiu
nhanpyaraayarng wayhpn aarhpnghg
aubdisny lmtthykarhce htwkswar kyeat.
aubdisnyswarhcnnyahkar eliyisny sekyiueat.
aubdisny eliykiusi pypwplyk kiuytayarsny
akywnupshkng eliyhmnparslayarhu may-
lyhng eliyk ngarmhneat. eliyisny imnysa-
yararpphipareathu sngshknghtansiuswar
lyhayarklayar hu pyayarsiusayar aubdikny
kiuytayarkywnear askkiu thcayhkyngnghar
aarhp arpmnyakayayarng kiuy tayarkywnsy
abhysiu pyhcmharbhissny. kiuytayareat
bhuararshkng htarwrbbhurar askrngta-
yarmuusnyatiung kiuytayarkiu rharhca-
ykyngnghar akywnupshkngmhcaylwh-
sayar tiungniungnganthkumy hmrhipar.
tkywnntiungngansark eliymrhiparhu
lyhayarksayarahkar kiuytayarkiu rharht-
wayniunghu htiutiungniungngansartiisny
akyinkuihkanrkypareat. yhkumuukar
elyisny imnysayararp rhipareathu sng-
shknghtansiuswar lyhayarklayarhu min
tayarmuuparsnytkar. akywnupisny kiuyta-
yarhtanmh htwkswar aarhpmnghtanmhar
lyhayarkhcnytwng htarwrbbhurareat win-
yarnytayarsny akywnupmsisayararpsiu
kiuytayarkiu sayarngswartayarmuulyhng
aarhpmngsny kiuytayarkiu mtwayniungsa-
yarahkar akywnupkiu stparlimmny. kiuy-
tayarkywnmuukar askngyhcnnykar mhhc
htarwrbbhurarkiu riusayarpyp. yayjbayl-
sny htarwrbbhurareat prayarhpk tiuki-
ustsayarahkar akywnuppyusayaramhutny
huusayar htarwrbbhurareatprayarhpktrarkiu
myaytwnghtellmhar ngarsyhce whkhtarpye-
lyhng munnhnggraykiupay kywaykya-
yarngkiu akywnupshkngkyartayarmmuus-
layar. yhkumuukar eliyisny imnysayararp
rhipareathu sngshknghtansiuswar lyhayark-
layarhu kiuytayarmintayarmuusnyhpyhc
aarhpsny akywnupkiu stparlimmnyhu
pynsiueat. eliyklny ngarkiukwsayar
kayarngkng biulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhu-
rarask rhngtayarmuusny atiung ngarsny
ynayaarhpmngaar kiuykiu amhnpyamnyhu
siupnysayar aubdisny aarhpmnghtansiuswar
lyhayarkshpyng aarhpsny eliykiu kyiusi-
uaansayarngghar swar twaymngsayaarahkar
sngsny israyl amyiukiuh nayarngrhksayarsu-
umhnslayarhu maylyhng eliyk ngarsynis-
raylamyiukiuh mnhayarngrhk sngnhng

sngaswayamiutiusny htarwrbbhurareat
 pnytttrarkuihcwn barlbhurartiukiusnykp-
 shpyng israylamiukiui nhayrngnhkkyppye.
 siurartwngluukiui yhkuhcaylwht israyl
 amyiusarapayarngtiukiung barlprayarh-
 pklayar ngarsykiung yayjbaylhcarpwell
 hcarsayaraarrhrprayarhpklayarkkiung
 krmayltayarng ngarhtansiu hcuwayh-
 caylayarhusingnyatiung aarhpsny isray-
 lamiyusarapayarng tiurhirsariu hcaylwht
 prayarhpktiukiui rmayltayarng payarmh
 hcuwayhcaeat. eliyisny luumyarrrhirsariu
 lar sngtiui sny bharsarnhhcparhpcpyarmhar
 abhymykarl ptluan yuamharsayarhc-
 itnng naykylimnny. htarwrbbhursny
 bhurarshkngmhnlyhng htiubhurarkiu
 snykpkylayar. barsny bhurarshkngmhnly-
 hng htiubhurarkiu snykpkylayarhusingnyhng
 luumyartiui sny titsithcwar naykycat.
 thpn eliyk htarwrbbhurareat prayarhpkkar
 ngartyayarktny kynrhcate. barleat prayar
 hpkkar layarngarsy rhikycat. nwarn-
 hhckayarngkiui paykylayar. suutiusny
 tkayarngkiurway apiungpiunghpytpyelyhng
 htngpayarmhar tngparlayhcay. memhtnyh-
 caynhng. ngarlly nwartkayarngkiui luphtng-
 payarmhar tngmny. mekiutmhtny. sngtiusny
 sngtiubhurarmyareat narmkiui hhckayarky-
 layar. ngarlly htarwrbbhurareat narmtayar
 kiui hhckayarmny. mhpypng htuta-
 yarmuusayarbhurarsny bhurarshkngmhn-
 parhcayhu luumyartiuaar pyayarsiuylhng
 luuapayarngtiuk eliyeathcarsny lyayarkpt-
 paysnyhu siukycat. thpnelyk sngtiusny
 myarsayarkyayarng nwartkayarngkiui
 arngway lupkylayar. memhtnybhell
 sngtiubhurarmyareatnarmkiui hhckayarky-
 layarhu barleatprayarhpktiuaarsius-
 nyatiung suutiusny luumyarpaysayar
 nwarkiuuyu luppelyhng aiubarlbhu-
 rar akywnuptiuaar htutayarmuuparhu
 nannkakhymhch mwntnyahkyintiungaa-
 yarng barleat narmkiui hhckayarkycat.
 siurartwng byarditsanmrhi. htusa-
 yarsuulnymrhi. suutiusny kiuytynsayar
 yjpllngrhaymhar khkunkycat. siurartwng
 byarditsanmrhi. htusayarsuulnymrhi.
 suutiusny kiuytynsayar yjpllngrhaymhar
 khkunkycat. mwntnyahkyin eliyk kyasa-
 rasan nhng hhckylayar. barsny bhu-
 rarhpyhctayarmuueat. sngghkynglyk
 naytayarmuueat. siumhut thcuant-
 hkukiu luikrhartayarmuueat. siumhut
 hkreswartayarmuueat. siumhut kyinhck-
 tayarmuusayarkyayarng thcuantayark
 sayarsuusny nhiurmnyhu pykypypysuieat.
 suutiusnylny kyysarasannhng hhc htuan-
 hcanrhisnyatiung kiyasawaynhng kiuykiu-
 luuhkyngnghar htar sanhcuunhngkiuykiu
 rhhcaykycat. mwntlwhell nyueyanypuaja-
 yarhkyintiungaaayarng prayarhpkpyukysa-
 yarly byarditsanmrhi. htusayarsuui
 amhuhtarsayarsuulny mrhisayarahkar eliyk

ngaranesiularkylayarhu luumyartiukiuhka-
 yarsnyatiung luuapayarngtiusny anesiu-
 larkycat. htiuahkarelyisny pyiupykysay
 htarwrbbhurareatyjpllngkiui rhnglngpyemh
 sngcatamnykar israylhpyhcrmnnyhuusayar
 htarwrbbhurareatbyardittayarkuihkanrsayar
 yarkupsar amyuanwy arayawtkatiung
 kyayarktsynhhcluankiuyuu htarwrbbhu-
 rareat narmtayarabbhiu yjpllngkiui tnpyemh
 myiuhcaynhctnglayarkwngniungsayar
 kyuankiui yjpllngptly tuulayeat. htngki-
 uhcenwarkiuulny apiungpiunghpytpyelyhng
 htngpayarmhar tnglayeat. aiulayluankiu-
 raynhng apynyhtny merhiuhcrar yjnhnght-
 ngpayarmharlayarkylayarhu siusnyatiung
 suutiusny layarngpyemh thpnlayarngkyuela-
 yarhu siusnyatiung suutiusnylayarngpyemh
 suankym tiungaayarng layarngkylayarhu
 siusnyatiung suutiusny suankymintiungaa-
 yarng layarngkycat. raysny yjpllngptlly
 hckeyuansnylny raynhngpyny layeat.
 nyueyan yjpuujayarkhyinrayarksayarahkar
 prayarhpkelyisny hkynylar aarbyhan ijar
 israyltiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar
 kiuytayarsny israylamiyueatbhurarshkng
 hpyhctayarmuu kyayarngkiung akywnupsny
 kiuytayarkywnhpyhc amintayarsnyatiung
 iamhualuanhcuantiukiui pyukyayarngkiui
 ng ynaysikyparhcaysayar. aiuhhtarwrbb-
 hurar kiuytayarsny htarwrarhngbhur-
 arshkngghpyhctayarmuukyayarngkiung
 iluutiui hcitsbhayarkiu pyayarnglellh-
 caytayarmuukyayarngkiung suutiusny
 sihcayhkyngnghar akywnuphckarkiuarhta-
 yarng tayarmuupar. narhtayarngtayarmu-
 parhu sutayarnglayeat. htiuahkar htar-
 wrbbhurareatmesny kyshpyng merhiurary-
 jahrchisayar htng kyayark myamhunkiu
 layarngkyuanrhisayar raykiulny hknhkya-
 yarkhcayeat. luuapayarngtiusny myn-
 glyhng pypwp htarwrbbhursny bhu-
 rarshkngghpyhctayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurar
 sny bhurarshkngghpyhctayarmuueat hu
 wnhkankycat. eliyklny barleatprayarh-
 pkiukiui bhmsekylayar. tyayarkkiuumy
 mlwthcaynhnghuhcerng snyatiung suu-
 tiukiui bhmse eliyisny kirhunhkyayarsiu
 yuuswarpelyhng kwpmyklayeat. htiuna-
 yarkmh eliyk mngkyesny hcar sayarkhkyng-
 nghar tkswarparlayar. myarhcwarsayar
 miughrwar mnyasanrhisnyhu aarhpaar pya-
 yarsiuylhng aarhpsnyhcarsayarkhkyngnghar
 tkswareat. eliyisny krmayltayarngpa-
 yarsiu tk myay pypwplykmyknharkiu
 duukyarmhar htarlyk mimikywnaarsngtk
 pnglysiu kynyrrhulayarhusnyatiung
 kywnsnytk kynyrrhulyhng abhyararmy
 mrhiparhu pyayarsuieat. eliyk khunhc
 kyimtiungaayarngswar kynyrrhuelayarhu
 siueat. khunhckyimmyayarksayarahkar
 luulknhng tuusayar miughtimngythkusny
 pnglyhtellk tkpar eathusiusayar aarh-
 pmnghtansiu swarlayar. miughrwar

setarmnykiuhciurimhcrarrhisayarkyayarn
mngkye pyngsng pynswarmnyakyayarn
lyhayarkhtarlayar hu mharliuklayeat.
mkyarmmnyngmhe miughkayarnkgnsny
miughskmuntiungnhng mny pynghcwarmi-
ughrwareat. aarhp sny rhtarhce yayjraylmy-
iusiu swareat. htarwrbburareatlktayarsny
eliyapayarmharrhi suusny hkarpnkiuhcny-
lyk aarhpmsng arng yayjrlmyiu tanhkarwsiu
pyaylayeat.

19

eliypyusayar amhunhng prayarhpka-
payarngtiukiu htarnhng kwpmysa-
yaramhukiu aarhpsny yayjbaylaar
akunahcngkyarpyayareat. yayjbaylk
nkhpyinnayyhkuahkyinrayarkmh
sngaskсны htiuprayarhpktieat askell-
sny ngarmhpyhchcaylyhng bhurartiusny
ngarhtiumyhmkyuparhca sayarhu tmnkui
eliyhtansiuhcaylwht kyar liukeat. htiuahkar
eliysnykyayarkshpyng ht asklwtayayarn
yudhkriong bayrrhaybhmyiusiuswareat.
htiumyiu kywnkiu htarkhell suuki-
uytiungsny tayarsiu tnayhkreswarpye-
lyhng rsmpngaayarksiurayark htiunglayeat.
htiuhkarkuiyask sayrmyakyayarn suta-
yarnglyk aiuhhtarwrbhurar yhktnpareat.
akywnup askkiu simyutayarmuupar.
akywnupsny bhiubhaytiu htksar mka-
yarnghparhu mynytmpyelyhng rsmpn-
gaayarkmhar aippyayareat. htiuahkar
kayarnkgngtmnk hthcarlayarhu suukiu
tiulyk siueat. eliysny myhayarkynsa-
yarahkar menhngghputsayar munpyarnhng
hkayarngrng raybhurhisnykiu myng
hcarsayarkpyemh thpnaippyayareat.
htarwrbburareat kayarnkgngtmmsny du-
tiyakiimlar suukiutiulyk swarmnyhkrlesny
alwnwaysayarkyayarn hthcaruelayaru-
siusny atiung eliysnyht hcarsayarkpyneat.
htiuhcaraarharrkiu amhepyulyk ark-
laysyhkreswar bhurarshkngnhngsiungsayar
hayarnptayarngsiu rayark shpyng um-
nghtellsiuwng nayeat. htarwrbburareat
nhutkpttayar rayarklarsnykar eliy sngsny
iarp abhysiupulyknaysnyhu mayta-
yarmueat. eliyklny akywnupsny ka-
yarnkgng biulhkyayarnhng bhurarshknghtar-
wrbburarbhk alwn hcitaarkyeparpye.
akayarngmmuokar israylamyusartiusny ki-
uytayareatptinyarnyrarkiu hcwnpyelyhng
kiuytayareatyjplngmyarkiu hpyiuhpyk ki-
uytayareatprayarhpkyarkiu htarnhngstky-
parpye. akywnuptyayarkntny kynrhc
akywnuptyayarkntnykynrhc akywnupaskkiu
pngstkyngnghar rharkyparsnyhu lyha-
yarklayeat. nhutkpttayarklny htwklayar.
htarwrbburhar rhaytayarnghayarmharrp-
naylayar. htarwrbburhar rhayarkswarmny-
humintayarmueat. htiuahkar aarkyesa-
yar laypyngsny tayarnghptiukiuhkwell

htarwrbburarrhaytayar kyayarktiukiuhky-
iuhpelleat. siurartwnghtarwrbburarsny
layrhitayarmmuu. laynayarkmhar myayl-
huphkyngrhieat. siurartwng htarwrbburhar
sny myaylhupharhkynglny rhitayarm-
muu. myaylhuphkyngnayarkmharmerhieat.
siurartwng htarwrbburarsny melnyrhitay-
armmuu menayarkmhar hpynynyhngsayar
asanrhieat. htiuasankiu eliysnykyarlyhng
myknharkiu wtluanhng hpuanauplyk
htwkumngwrpnayeat. htiuahkar eliy
sngsnyiar abhysiupulyk naysnyhu asan-
lareat. eliyklny akywnupsny kayarnkgng bi-
ulhkyayarnhng bhurarshknghtarwrbburarbhk
alwn hcitaarkyeparpye. akayarngmmuokar
israylamyusartiusny kiuytayareatptin-
yarnytrarkiu hcwnpyelyhng kiuytayareatyj-
plngmyarkiu hpyiuhpyk kiuytayareat
prayarhpkyarkiu htiarnhngstkyparpye.
akywnuptyayark ntynkynrhc akywnu-
paskkiupng stkyngnghar rharkyparsnyhu
lyhayarklaysayar htarwrbburark dmarsk-
tayarsiu pyn hkreswarlayar. rayarksa-
yarahkar harjaylkiu rhurirhngbhurngarar
hknhtar bhisikpaylayar. nimrhisar yay-
hukiu israylrhngbhurngarar hknhtar
bhisikpaylayar. aarbayl mhayarlmyiu-
nay rharhptsarelirhellkiu sngkiuyhcar
prayarhpkarar hknhtar bhisikpaylayar.
siuhpyhc harjaylhtarnhnglwtaysayarsuuki
yayhustlimmy. yayhuhtarnhnglwtasa-
yarsuuki elirhellstlimmy. siurartwng
barlrhay duhtayarkhkyng nmhkyng kiu
mpyusayarsuapayarngrntyhusayar israyl
amyiusarhkunhchtayarngtiukiu ngarabhiu
ngarkynkywnghcaypye hu mintayarmueat.
htiuarpmh eliysny swarpyelyhng nwar
ngaryhnyhnglyhtwnlyk nayarksuanwary-
hny kiuytiunglyuksayar rharhptsarelirhellkiu
twayanar rhayarkhcnwtwng mimiwtluankiu
suuapayarmhar lnglayeat. elirhellsny
nwartiukiu phchtar eliy nayarksuliulyk
akywnupsny mibhkiunmparrhceay. siupyemh
kiuytayarnayarksiu liukparmnyhu ahk-
wng tayarnglyhng eliykpynsvarlayar.
ngarsny sng abhysiupuybhisnyhusiusayar
elirhellsnypynswar nwaryhnykiustpyemh
nwarsarkiu lyhtwnsayar tnsarnhng pyut
luumyar tiuaar kywaylayeat. siupyemhht
elynayarksiu liuklyk lkhtayarkhpyhclayeat.

20

rhurirhngbhurng bngharddsny mimibi-
ulhkyay apayarngtiukiu hcuwayhca
mngkyesuankeyipnhhcaparnhng tkw myn-
ghcesuurell rhtarhcesuurellmyarparlyk
hchckkyepye lyhng rhmarrimiyukiukiu
wiunghtar tiuklayeat. santmntiukiu is-
raylrhngbhurng aarhp htan myiuhellsiu
hcaylwht bngharddeatamintayarkar sng-
whayngwaysny ngaruhchcarhpyhceat.
sngsarmyar akayarngsuantiukiulny ngarpi-

ungeathu mharliukstny. isaylrhngbhurngk
arhngmngkye amintayaratiung ngar-
hntngngaruhchcarrhismyhsny kiuytayareat
uhchcarhpyhpcarsnyhu pynpyayareat.
santmntiusny thpnlar bngharddeat aminta-
yarkar sngpiungsayar rwhayngwaysarm-
yartiukiu ngaraprmnyhu ngarmharliuksny
amhumhar nkhpynnayyhkuahkyinarayarksa-
yarahkar ngarkywnitiukiu ngarhcaylwhtmny.
suutiusny sngnaysayar aimnhng ngkywn-
naysayar aintiukiuhchc aliurhismyh tiukiu
yuuhcayrmnyhu mharliukstny. htiuahkar
isaylrhngbhurngsny pynysar askkyesuapa-
yarngtiukiu hkayar isusny abhymyhlayark
rnrharhkyngsnykiu kynmhkykar la-
yar. ngarrwhayngwaysarmyartiukiu tayarng
mharliuk sayar ahkar ngarmngngpartkarhu
kyarpyayareat. askkyesuapayarngtiunhng
pynsar apayarngtiuk htiusuueat hckarkiu-
narhtayarngtayarmmuupar nhng. wnhkan-
tayarmmuuparnhng pynlyhayarkkyeat.
siuhpyhc rhngbhurngk kiuytayarsny ahtk-
mintayarmuusmyhatiung kiuytayarkywn-
pyuparmny. nayark mintayarmuusnyatiung
mpyusnghu ngararhngmngkyeear pynly-
hayarkkylayaru bngharddeatsantmntiu
aar mharliuklyhng htiusuutiusny swarly-
hayarkkyeat. thpnbngharddsny hcaylwht
rhmarrimyiu rhisayar myaymhunsny ngar-
nayarksiu liuksayarsuupayarngtiutwng
tyayarktlksuphchcaynglayarklyhng bhu-
rartiusny ngar htiумыhmkyuparhcaysa-
yaru mharliuk laysayar isaylrhngb-
hurngk lknkhcuankiu hkywtsayarsu-
usny warkywarskellsiu wtsngsayarsusny
mwarkywarhcaynhng pynpyayareat.
bngharddsny mngkyetiunhngtkw tellta-
yar sayarkhcn htiuhckarkiyarlyhng
hchchkngkyngkyhu mimikywnitiuaar
mintayarmuusnyatiung suutiusny myi-
urhaymharhchchkngkyngkyeat. htiuahkar
prayarhpktparsny isaylr rhngbhurngaarhph-
tansiular htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuu snykar
htiukyehcwarsayar aluanarngapayarngtiuk
mynngpyelayar. snglk ynayngaraprmny.
ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhckayayarngtiuk
sngsirlimmnyhu amintayarkiu sngsiueat.
aarpklny abhysuuaarhpyng aptayarmuum-
nynnyhu maylyhng myiujwnmyareatlul-
ngtiu aarhpyng apmnyhu htarwrbbhu-
rarmintayarmuukyayarngtiuk sngsiueat.
hchcmhukiuabhysuuhcengrmnynnyhu
maypynsayer mngkyekiuytiunghcengrmn-
nyhu siueat. aarhpmngsnymyiujwnmyareat
lulngtiukiu raytwk nhhcarsuansynhhcya-
yarkhieat. isaylr amiyusarapayarngtiukiu
raytwkpynsayar hkunhchtayarngtiuk r-
hieat. mwntnyahkyin htwkkyeat. bngharddmng-
muukar wiungsayar mngkyesuansynhhc-
partiuunhngtkw telltayar yhcmuuaayarn-
g sayarkly naykkyeat. myiujwnmyareat lul-
ngtiusny arnghtwkkkyeat. rhmarrimyiuhtellk
luuhtwkparsnyhu bngharddmnghtansiular

hcaylwht kyarlyhayarklyhng hchcngy-
imhcayhkyngnghar htwksnyhpyhchcay
hchctiuk hkyngnghar htwksnyhpyhchcay
arhngbhmsekyhu mintayar muueat. hti-
sumyiuwnmyareat lulngtiusny liuksayar
biulhkyaynhngtkw myiuhntellkhtkw r-
nsuutiukiu luitungtyayarkhce stkyshpyng
rhuriluutiusny pyaykkyeat. isaylluutiusny
liukkyshpyng rhurirhngbhurngbngharddsny
mynghece myngheceurelltiunhngat ualw-
tpyayeat. isaylrhngbhurngsnylny htwk
myngtp rhtartpmyarkiu hpyk rhurilu-
tiukiu kyehecwarsayar lupkyanhky-
gaarhpyng stlayeat. thpnprayarhpsny
isaylrhngbhurnghtansiular kiuykiuhki-
unghkanhcaylayar. abhysiuypyurmykiu
stinhngsngkhkynglayar. nhhclynsayarahkar
rhuri rhngbhurngsny hchchkye larlayeumny-
husiueat. rhurirhngbhurngeat kywnitiukny
suutiueatbhurar sny tayarngkiusar ahci-
ursayar bhurarhpyhceat. htiukyayarn-
g suutiusny ngartiukiu niungpareat. ngar-
tiusny lwngpyng thkartiukkykunaan.
htiusiutiuklyhng hcngchc niungkylimmny.
mngkyeapayarngtiukiuyny py suuti arar
biulhkyuptiukiu hknhtartayarmmuupar.
rhuansayarmyngtp rhtartpnhngamyh
myarsayar tpkiu hkngkyngtayarmmuupar.
lwngpyng tiuk skskniungkyparlimmnyhu
lyhayarkhtarsayar hckarkirhngbhurngsny
narhtayarngtiuk hcernglayeat. nhhclynsa-
yarahkar bngharddmngsny rhuriluutiu-
kiu raytwk isaylrpynsartiukiu hchctiukaansa-
yar ngar aarhpkmyiusiu hkyeswareat.
isaylrmyiusartiuisny hcarrngwng rikkharkiu
pyngsngpyemhchchckkyekkyeat. rhurilu-
tiusny tpyng luananhan apyarnaylyk
suutiurhaymhar isaylr luitiusny ngysa-
yarsitngnyhchcukellsiu thpyky eat.
bhurarshknggeat luutyayarksnny isaylr
rhngbhurnghtansiular htarwrbbhurarminta-
yarmuusny kar htarwrbbhurarmintayarn-
gtiuk tayarngkiusarahciursayar bhu-
rarhpyhceat. lwngpyngkiuahciursayar
bhurarmhuthu siumisayarkyayarngtiukye-
hchwarsayar aluanarngapayarngtiuk snglsiu
ngaraprmny. ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhck-
ayayarngtiuk sngtiusirkiylimmnyhu mintay-
armuukyayarngtiuk sngsiueat. htiusu-
tiusny hkunhcrkptluantbhktkhkyktwng
thpykylyk naypyemh sttmnay hchcpiyung is-
aylluutiusny tnyhkyngtwng rhurihkyaysny
suurelltsinkiu stkyeat. kynsaryasuutiusny
aarpkmyiusiu pyay myiuriulelshpyng
nhhcayarnghkunhchtayarngtiuk hpi-
layeat. bngharddsny pyaymyiuhntellatwng
ahkn punlyk nayeat. bngharddeat kywn-
tiukny isaylr amiyusarhngbhurngtiusny
snarttsayarmngphpyhc kyayarngtiuk kywn-
tayartiuk kyparpyp. kywnytayartiuisny
lyhayartayawtkiu wt hkayarnngpayarnmar-
hkiukiu raytwklyk isaylrhngbhurnghtan-
siu htwksayarahkwng kiu paytayarmuu

par. asktayarkiu hkymсарpaykayарng
 payparlimnyhu lyhayarksnyatiung ly-
 hayartayawt kiuwt hkayарngpayarmhar
 kyukiurwklyk isayrlrhngbhurnghtansiu
 rayark lyhng kiuytayarkywnbngharddk ky-
 wntayaraskkui hkymсарpaytayarmuuparhu
 tayарngpnkayарngkui lyhayarkisayar
 aarhpmngk ngarahckiusny askrhngsaysla-
 yarhumayeat. htiusuutiusny aarhpmngeat
 hckarkiu hcayhca narhtayarng hkykhkyn-
 ghckaraprikui bhmkly kiuytayarahckihuu
 mimitiushkngkui hkayarkyeat. aarhp-
 klnyswar hkayarkylayarhu hcaylwhtsny
 atiang bngharddsny htwklar aarhpmn-
 gahkwng nhng rhtartayarpayarsiu tkreat.
 bngharddklны ngarabhsny kiuytayar
 abheat lkmh luyusayar myiutiukiu
 ngарpynpayarmny. ngarabhsny rhmar-
 rimiyu rhuritnkiu lupskellsiu kiuytayarsny
 dmarskmyiu isayrltnkiu luprарsnyhusiulyk
 aarhpktiusiu misahary hpwellyk sngkui
 ngarlwhltiukmnyhusiu misahary hpwellyk
 lwhltiuklayeat. prayarhpkamyiusartyayarkk
 ngarkiu riukparlayarhu htarwrbhurareat
 nhutkpttayar atiang aimnehkyngaarsieat.
 htiusuuk ngarmriukparhu ngyngpyeat. pra-
 yarhpkkly htarwrbhurareat amin tayarkiu
 narmhtayarngsayarkyayарng ngarhtanmh-
 swarhcnytwng hkyngsaystlimmnyhusiusny-
 atiang htiusuuswarhcnу twng hkyngsaytway
 steat. ahkyarsayarsuukiutway ngarki-
 uriukparlayarhu siupynlyhng htiusuusny
 narkynghcwarriuklayeat. htiuprayarh-
 pksnyswar mimimyknharkiu puwar nhng
 hpuaanuplyk rhngbhurngkui nganlgeat.
 rhngbhurngsny rhayarkswarsayarahkar
 htiusuuk kiuytayarkywnsny hchctiukswar-
 pareat. luutyayark sny hchcpwellhtellk
 htwklar kywntayar luutyayark kiu apshpyng
 iluukiuhcayарnglayar. thcuanthkuaarhpyng
 pyayarklyhngsuuaskatwk sngasksayarmny.
 siumhutngwayahkwktsy lyayarmnyhu
 mharhtar sayarlny kiuytayarkywnsny arprp
 amhumyarsayarahkar htiusuu pyayark-
 parsnyhu lyhayarklyhng isayrlrhngbhurngk
 sngamhukiu htiusiupng hcerng mny.
 sngkiuytiunglны hcerngpyehpyhcsnyhu
 mintayar muueat. htiuprayarhpskny mykn-
 harhpuanpuwarkiu hkykhkynpyshpyng
 prayarhpkthcuantparhpyhckayayарngkui is
 raylrhngbhurngsieat. prayarhpkkly htar-
 wrbhurarmintayarmuusnykar ngarkyinsa-
 yarsuukiu snglwhtsayarkyayарng sngasksy
 suuaskatwk snglutiuisny suuluutiawtk
 arhuanhkanrmnyhu mintayarmuukya-
 yарngkui sngsieat. isayrlrhngbhurngsny
 nyhcnуusayar hcitnhngnyhiungylyk
 rhmarrimiyu nntayarsayurareat.

itutwng rhmarri mngkyearhpeatnnta-
 yarnarmhar rhisnyhpyhc aarhpmngk
 snghcpyhcuуyarnysny nntayarnarmhar-
 rhisayarkyayарng yarluphcrarbhuiypaypar.
 sarkayарngsayar uyyarnykiu ngарpaymny.
 siumhut sngaliurhilyhng abhiukiupaymnyhu
 narbutaar siulyhng narbutk bhiubhaylkmh
 amwayhkansayarmyaykiu kiuytayaraar
 payrsayarmamhukiu htarwrbhurar setart-
 yarmuuparhцaysayarhu pynlyhayarkeat.
 bhiubhaymh amwayhkansayarmyaykiu
 mpayrhu yayjraylmyiusar narbutlyha-
 yarksayar hckar kyayарng aarhpmngsny
 nyhcnуusayar hcitnhng nyhiungylyk
 nntayarsiuswar ahcarkiumhcar myknharkiu
 lwhellsarlwnpayarmhar aiplyknayeat.
 hkngpwnyayjbaylsnylar ahcarkiu mhcar-
 niungaayарng hcittayarsny abhykyayарng
 nyhiungy tayarmuusnyhumaylyhng mngkyek
 yayjraylmyiusarnarbutkiu ngarhkayar
 snghcpyhcuуyarnykiu rayарngpar. siumhut
 sngaliu rhilyhng ahkyarsayaruyyarnykiu
 ngарpaymnyhusiusayar htiuyyarnykiu
 kiuytayaraarmpayrhu pynpyayar sayarkya-
 yарng hcitnyhiungysnyhusieat. hkngp-
 wnyayjbaylk kiuytayarsny is raylniungn-
 gankiu ahciurtayarmuusny mhutlayar. ht
 rwhnglnsayar hcitnhng hcartayarkhkarpar.
 kywnmsny yayjraylmyiusarnarbuteat
 hcpyhcuуyarnykiu skpar mnyhusiusny-
 atiang aarhpmngeat ahkwngnhnghcarray
 tansip tayarmhng hktpyemh narbut-
 nayarmyiu suunhngatuu naysayar askkye-
 suunhngmhuumtmyarhtansiu payliuk
 layeat. hcarhkykhuumuuk ahcarrha-
 yarngarahkyinkiu kywaykyayar narbutkiu
 luumyarrhaymhar myhayarkhtar kylayar.
 suurhaymhar adhmmluunhcyayarkkiuhtar
 sngsny bhurarshkngnhng rhngbhurngk-
 iuhcwnpypyeu sksayhkanparlayhcaу.
 siupyemh suukiu htut sayhcayhkyng
 ngarh kyayarkhkellnhngphckylayarhu
 parstny. yayjbaylpayliuksayar hcar
 parsny atiang narbutnaysayarmyiusar
 askkyesuunhng mhuumtiusny pyulyk
 ahcarrhayarngarahkyinkiu kywaykyayar
 narbut kiu luumyarrhaymhar myha-
 yarkhtarkeyeat. adhmmluunhcyayarksny
 larsuurhaymhar htiunglyk narbutsnу
 bhurarshkngnhngbhurngkui hcwn-
 pypyeu luumyarrhaytwng narbutt bhk
 sksay hkankylyhng narbutkiu myiupyngsiu
 htut sayaayарng kyayarkhkellnhngphckyeat.
 htiuahkar narbutsnу kyayarkhkellnhng
 phchkyng kiuhkanr sayparpyeу yayjbayl-
 htansiu hcaylwht kyarlyhayarkkyeat.
 htiukyayарngkui yayjbaylsny kyarlyhng
 yayjraylmyiu sarnarbut mrayarngliusayar
 hcpyhcu уyarnykiu ht simyuuatayarmu-
 par. narbutaskmrhi sayparpyeу sieat.
 narbutsaykyayарngkui aarhpsny kyarlyhng
 yayjraylmyiu sarnarbuteat hcpyhcuу-
 yarnykiu simyuuhykngngar htswareat.

htiuahkarti r h b h m i y u s a r e l i y s i u r a y a r k l a r s a y a r h t a r w r b h u r a r e a t n h u t k p t t a y a r k s n g s n y r h m a r r i m y i u n a y s a y a r i s r a y l r h n g b h u r n g a a r h p k i u k y i u s i u a a n s a y a r n g h a r h t s w a r l a y a r . s u u s n y n a r b u t e a t h c p y h c u y a y a r n y k i u s i m y u u h k y n g n g h a r s w a r y k h u u y y a r n y r h i e a t . h t a r w r b h u r a m i n t a y a r m u u s n y k a r s n g s n y l u u a s k k i u s t s u u u h c h c a r k i u s i m y u u p y e l a y a r . t h p n m i n t a y a r m u u s n y k a r h k w a y t i u s n y n a r b u t a s w a y k i u l y k s a y a r a r p s n g a s w a y k i u p n g l y k k y l i m m n y h u m i n t a y a r m u u k y a y a r n g k i u s n g s i u l a y a r h u m h a r h a t a y a r m u u e a t . a a r h p k l n y a h k y n g r n s u u n g a r n h n g t w a y p y e l a y a r h u e l i a a r s i u l y h n g e l i y k s n g s n y h t a r w r b h u r a r r h a y t a y a r d u h c r i u k k i u p y u l i u k i u y k i u r a y a r n g s a y a r k y a y a r n g s n g n h n g n g a r t w a y p y e . h t a r w r b h u r a m i n t a y a r m u u s n y k a r s n g a p a y a r s i u b h a y u p d r a y a r k h c a y m n y . i s r a y l m y i u r w a r h k y u p t a r s a y a r s u u h p y h c h c a y a l w t p y a y s a y a r s u u h p y h c h c a y a a r h p a m y i u y a r k a y a r m y a r k i u p y h p y t m n y . n g a r a m y k k i u n h i u s a y a r s a y a r p y h c n h n g i s r a y l a m y i u k i u p y h c m h a r h c a y s a y a r a p y h c k a y a r n g s n g a m y i u k i u n a y b e a t s a r h a y a y a r b a y a r n g a m y i u n h n g a h i y e a t s a r b a r r h a r a m y i u k e l l s i u n g a r h p y h c h c a y m n y . y a y j b a y l a m h u m h a r h t a r w r b h u r a m i n t a y a r m u u s n y k a r y a y j r a y l m y i u r i u n a r m h a r h k w a y t i u s n y y a y j b a y l k i u h c a r k y l i m m n y . a a r h p a m y i u s n y m y i u t e l l m h a r s a y l y h n g h k w a y h c a r l i m m n y . m y i u p y n g m h a r s a y l y h n g m i u g h k a y a r n g k n g n g h k h c a r l i m m n y h u m i n t a y a r m u u k y a y a r n g k i u a a r h p a a r s n g s i u e a t . a a r h p n h n g t u u s a y a r s u u t y a y a r k m y h m r h i . h k n g p w n y a y j b a y l s n y t i u k t w n s h p y n g h t a r w r b h u r a r r h a y t a y a r d u h c r i u k k i u p y u l i u k i u y k i u r a y a r n s a y a r s u u h p y h c e a t . h t a r w r b h u r a s n y i s r a y l a m y i u r h a y m h n h n g h t u t t a y a r m u u s a y a r a a r m a y a r r i a m y i u s a r p y s u m y h a t i u n g r u p t u s n g t u k i u s n y k p h c k s u p r w a n r h a r b h w y a m h u k i u p y e a t . s i u a r t w n g e l i y s n g s i u s a y a r h c k a r t a y a r k i u k y a r l y h n g m i m i a w t k i u s u t l y h a y a r t a y a w t k i u w t e a t . a h c a r r h a y a r n g h k y n g l y h a y a r t a y a w t a i p h k y n g k i u p y u h p y n y h p y n s w a r l a r e a t . h t a r w r b h u r a r e a t n h u t k p t t a y a r s n y t i r h b h i m y i u s a r e l i y s i u r a y a r k l a r s n y k a r a a r h p s n y n g a r r h a y m h a r n h i m h k y s n y k i u m y n g p y e l a y a r . h t i u s i u n g a r r h a y m h a r n h i m h k y s a y a r k y a y a r n g s u u l k h t k h t i u b h a y u p d k i u n g a r m a y a r k h c a y . s u s a r l k h t k a m y i u a p a y a r s i u r a y a r k h c a y m n y h u m i n t a y a r m u u e a t .

22

r h u r i p y n n h n g i s r a y l p y n s n y h c h c m t i u k b h e l l s u a n n h c n a y p y e m h t t i y n h h c t w n g y u d r h n g b h u r n g y a y a r r h p t s n y i s r a y l r h n g b h u r n g h t a n s i u l a r e a t . i s r a y l r h n g b h u r n g k l n y g i l d p n y r a r m u t m y i u s n y n g a r t i u n i u n g n g a n a w n g h p y h c s n y k i u s n g t i u m s i l a y a r . n g a r t i u s n y r h u r i r h n g b h u r n g l k m h m n h u t

m y u u b h e l l n g y i m s k h c w a r n a y k y p y e t k a r h u m i m i k y w n t i u a a r s i u e a t . y a y a r r h h p t m n g a a r l n y g i l d p n y r a r m u t m y i u s n y n g a r n h n g a t u u h c h c k y e m n y l a y a r h u m a y l y h n g y a y a r r h h p t k n g a r s n y m n g k y e k e l l s i u h p y h c e a t . n g a r l u u t i u s n y m n g k y e a t l u y k e l l s i u n g n a r m y n g t i u s n y m n g k y e a t m y n g k e l l s i u n g h p y h c k y s n y h u i s r a y l r h n g b h u r n g a a r p y n p y a y a r e a t . t h p n y a y a r r h h p t k h t a r w r b h u r a r e a t n h u t k p t t a y a r k i u n a y m a y m y n p a r l a y a r h u i s r a y l r h n g b h u r n g a a r s i u s a y a r i s r a y l r h n g b h u r n g s n y p r a y a r h p k l a y a r t i u k i u h c u w a y h c a y p y e l y h n g n g a r s n y g i l d p n y r a r m u t m y i u s i u h c h c k y e k a y a r n g s l a y a r . m h k y e b h e l l n a y k a y a r n g s l a y a r h u m a y s a y a r s u u t i u k h k y e t a y a r m u u p a r . h t a r w r b h u r a s n y a r h n g m n g k y e a t l k t a y a r s i u a p t a y a r m u u m n y h u l y h a y a r k k y e a t . y a y a r r h h p t k l n y n g a r t i u m a y m n y n h c a r h t a r w r b h u r a r e a t p r a y a r h p k t h c u a n t p a r m y h m r h i s l a y a r h u m a y s a y a r i s r a y l r h n g b h u r n g k h t a r w r b h u r a r k i u m a y m n y n s a y a r s u u t y a y a r k i m l a r m i k h k a r r h i s a y e a t . s i u a r t w n g h t i u s u k i u n g a r m u n e a t . n g a r m n g g l a r h c k a r k i u m h a y a r . a m n g g l a r h c k a r k i u s a r h a y a r t t s n y h u y a y a r r h h p t a a r s i u l y h n g y a y a r r h h p t k h t i u s i u m n g k y e m p y a y a r p a r n h n g h u p y n s i u e a t . h t i u a h k a r i s r a y l r h n g b h u r n g s n y a a r r h i t y a y a r k k i u h k a y a r i m l a r m i k h k a r k i u a l y n g a m y n h k a y a r h k e l l h u m i n t a y a r m u u e a t . i s r a y l r h n g b h u r n g n h n g y u d r h n g b h u r n g y a y a r r h h p t t i u s n y m n g m y a y a r k t n s a r k i u w t s n g l y k r h m a r r i m y i u t a n h k a r w r h a y n h n g l n g s a y a r a r p r a r j p l l n g t i u a p a y a r m h a r h t i u n g p r a y a r h p k a p a y a r n g t i u s n y r h a y t a y a r h a y a r p y a y a r k y e a t . h k a y a r n a r s a r j a y d k i s n y s a n u e h k y i u t i u k i u l u p h t a r w r b h u r a r m i n t a y a r m u u s n y k a r k i u y t a y a r s n y r h u r i l u u t i u k i u m h p y k e m h e t i u n g a a y a r n g i u e h k y i u t i u n h n g t i u r m n y h u m i n t a y a r m u u k y a y a r n g k i u s n g s i u e a t . p r a y a r h p k a p a y a r n g t i u k l n y g i l d p n y r a r m u t m y i u s i u h c h c k y e a a y a r n g t a y a r m u u p a r . h t a r w r b h u r a r s n y a r h n g m n g k y e a t l k t a y a r s i u a p t a y a r m u u m n y h u p r a y a r h p k p y u h a y a r k y e a t . m i k h k a r k i u h k a y a r s a y a r t m n k p r a y a r h p k a p a y a r n g t i u s n y m n g l a r h c k a r k i u s a r r h n g b h u r n g a a r t n y e t n y w t n y h a y a r k y e a t . k i u y t a y a r l n y s u u t i u h a y a r k y s n y n n y t u u m n g g l a r h c k a r k i u s a r h a y a r t a y a r m u u p a r h u s i u l y h n g m i k h k a r t h t a r w r b h u r a r s k r h n g t a y a r m u u s n y a t i u n g h t a r w r b h u r a m i n t a y a r m u u s a y a r h c k a r k i u s a r n g a r p y n p y a y a r m n y h a s i u e a t . r h n g b h u r n g h t a n s i u r a y a r k a s a y a r h a r k a r h n g b h u r n g k a h k y n g m i k h k a r n g a r t i u s n y g i l d p n y r a r m u t m y i u s i u h c h c k y e k a y a r n g s l a y a r . m h k y e b h e l l n a y k a y a r n g s l a y a r h u m a y l y h n g m i k h k a r k h c h c k y e a a y a r n g t a y a r m u u p a r . h t a r w r b h u r a s n y a r h n g m n g k y e a t l k t a y a r s i u a p t a y a r m u u m n y h u p y n l y h a y a r k e a t . r h n g b h u r n g k l n y m h n s a y a r h c k a r m h t p a r a h k y a r s a y a r h c k a r k i u h t a r w r b h u r a r h a k h w n g n h n g s n g s n y n g a r a a r m h a y a r m n y a k y a

yarnng ngarsny bhyhnhckyim tiungaayarnng
sngaar akynpayrmynnnyhu maysayar
mikhkark israylanyiusarapayarngtiu sny
siuhtinmrhi sayarsiukellsiu tayarngmyara-
payarmhar arprpkwellpyarlyk rhikysnykiu
ngarmyngpye. htarwr bburarklney isuaa-
payarngtiusny arhngmrhisayar kyayarnng
aseasekiuynayrarsiu pynkyparlayhcayhu
mintayarmuukyayarngtiu lyhayarksiueat.
isaylrhngbhurngklny suusnyngar mng-
glarhckarkiumhayar amngglarhckarkiusar
hayarttsnyhu mngkyear ngarmpyayarsla-
yarhu yayarrhhptaarsueat. mikhkarklny
siuhpyhc htarwrbburhareat amintayarkiu
narhtayarnngpar. htarwrbburarsny plng
tayarpayarmhar htiungtayarmuusnykiung
kayarnngkng biulhkyayapayarngtiusny
lkayartayarbhh lkwell tayarbhk rpnaykys-
nykiung ngarmyngpye. htarwrbburarklney
aarhpsny gild pynyarmutmyiusiu hchchkye
suanhcayhkyngngar abhysuu swaysa-
yarngmny nnyhu maytayarmuulhyng
ahkynanar tayartiusny tyayarktnhyche
pynlyhayarkkyeat. thpnwinyarnytparsny
lar htarwrbburhar rhaytayar rplyk aky-
wnupswaysayarnngparmynyhu lyhayark
lyhng htarwrbburark abhysiuswaysa-
yarngmny nnyhu maytayarmuusayar
akywnupswar htiungkyeeat prayarh-
pkapayarngtiuhellmhar musarhckarkiu
pyayartt sayar hcitwinyarnyhyphcparmnyhu
pynlyhayarksayar sngsny swaysayarnng ni-
unglimmy. htiusiuswar pyularhu mintay-
armuueat. siuhpyhc htarwrbburarsny
musarhckarkiu pyayarttsayar hcitwin-
yarnykiu mngkyeeat prayarhpk apayarngtiu
swngtayarmuupye. mngkyeeatamumhar
amngglarhckarkiu pyayarttayarmuupye
hayarlayeat. htiuharkharkayarnareat
sarjaydkisny hkynylar mikhkareat parki-
uputlyk htarwrbburhareat winyarny taysarny
sngnhngnhtskhkyngngar abhylmhpyng
ngarmhhtwktayarmuusnyhu maylyhng
mikhkark sngsny punrhayarng nayhkyn-
gngar atwngkhntellsiu wngsayarnay
sngmynglimmyhu siueat. isaylrhngb-
hurngk mikhkarkiu myiuwnmng aar-
munhtan sartayaryayarrhhtansiu yuuswar
isuiukihtayarnghtellmhar lhayarnghtarky.
ngarsny ngymwphcwar pyn mlarmhtiu-
ngaayarnng sngrellhcwar hcar sayarkhcayhu
amintayarrhikyayarngtiu sngsiulayarhu
hcerngreat. mikhkarklney mngkyesny
ngymwphcwar pynlarryhng htarwr-
burarsnyngaraarhpyng mintayar mmuu
aiuluumyapayarngtiu narhtayarnngkyla-
yarhusiueat. htiusiu isaylrhngbhurngng
yudrhngbhurng yayarrhhpttiussny gild-
pynyarmutmyiusiu hchchkyekyeat. isayl-
rhngbhurngk ngarsnyhkyarnarsayar aya-
yarngtiu sayarnghchcpwellhtellsiu wngmny.
mngkye muukar mngmyayarktnsarkiu
wtsngparlayarhu yayarrhhptaarsiu pyemh

isaylrhngbhurngsny hkyarnarsayar aya-
yarngtiu sayarnglyk hchcpwellhtellsiu
wngreat. rhurirhngbhurngk isaylrhngb-
hurngmhtpar ahkyarsayar luukyeluungykiu
mtiuknhnghu rhtarhce surellmyarkiu aup-
sayar biulsuankeyipnhhcyayarktiukiumhar
htarnhngsayarkyayarnng rhtarhcesuurel-
laupbiulmngtiussny yayarrhhpt kiumyn-
gsayarahkar akyhcnghchchtiusuussny isayl
rhngbhurnghpyhclimmyhu siulyksuuki
tiukaansayarnghar lmlwhellky yayarrh-
ptlney kywaykyayarlayeat. isaylrhngbhurng
mhutkyayarngtiu rhtar hcesuurellaup-
biulmngtiussny ripmisayarahkar mliukbell
ahkyarsiu rhyarngswarkyeat. luutyayark-
sny mrwybellhlaynhngphc isaylrhngb-
hurngtiu sanhkypangkyeashckayarmhar
mhnlaysayar ngarkiu hchcpwellhtellk
lhynt hutsayarnng layar. ngarnarsnyhu
mimirhtartayarrhtinkiu siueat. htiunayti
tiukkyeat. rhngbhurngsny rhurilutbhk-
thkykrhtartayarrhtellmhar lukiumhe
htiungnayeat. nyueyan asktayarkuneat.
htihiukrar anarmh aswaysnyrhtartellsiu
uyiueat. luuapayarngtiu kiunaysayar my-
iupynysiu pynswarkyhu naywngsayarahkar
tptlankiu kyway kyayarlayeat. htiusi-
urhngbhurngsay rhmarrimiyusiu rayark
shpyng snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkanreat. rhtar-
tayarnhng lknktayarkiu rhmarrimiyu raykn
sayshpyng htarwrbburarmintayarmuusa-
yar hckarnhnganyehkwaytiussny aswaykiu
lykkyeat. aarhppyumuusayar amhuaraky-
wnglaysmyh tiunhng tnsayarksayar
sngchewynn pyuhcusayarmyutiu sny isayl-
rarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat. aarhpsny bhi-
ubhaytiunhngaippayar sartayaraarhkjisny
hkmyntayaraar nhttiungeat. isaylrhngb-
hurng aarhpnncanlaynhhc twng aarssar
yayarrhhptsny asksuansy ngarmhhchrisayar
yudniungngankiu ahciur yayarrhngmyiu
nhhsyngarmhhchciuhcanlayeat. my-
tayarkar rhilhismeajubhamnyrhieat.
htiungnsnyhkmnyrtayar aarsliuksayar lmk-
iumlwhell akunahcnegliuk htarwrbburhar
rhaytayar hpyayarnngmtsayar akyngkiasar
kyngreat. siurartwng myngsayararptiuki
mpyrharsayarkyayarnng luutiussny htiuarptiu
yjpuyayar nansarpayarngtiu merhiukyeat.
yayarrhhptmngsny isaylrhngbhurngng
hchcmtiuk misaharyhpwelllayeat. yayarrh-
ptpumuusayar amhuarakywnglaysmyh
tiunhng tnhiukyehkyng hchctiukhky-
ngartiusny yudrarjwng rayhtarlyk rhiat.
hkmyntayaraarslktk kynkywngsay sayar
yayarkyalisiu liuktsayar minmyhar
tiuki pynyrtayarmh sutsngpyrhnglayeat.
htiukarl eduanpyng rhngbhurngmrihi. yud
rhngbhurnghknhtarsayar myiuwnmng
hcerngreat. yayarrhhptsny auperpynysiu
hcaylwht rwhaykiu yuuhcayhkyngngar
tarhhsngbhayartkiuki ejungbarbarmyiu
mhar tnyeat. aarhpsar aarhkjik ngarkywn-

tiusny mngkyekywntiunhng sngbhayarhce-
warhcayhu yayarrhhpt ahkwngtayarng
yayarrhhptsny ahkwngpayeat. siusayar
lny sngbhayartiusny ejungarbarmyiumhar
kyiupellsayar kyayarng auhpirmyiusiu
mswarr. yayarrhhptsny bhiubhaytiunhng
alppyayar suutiunhngatuu abhdarwidmyiu
snggyiuhhkyngkiuhkanlayeat. sartayary-
hayarransny hkmnytayararar nnhtiung
eat. yudrhngbhurngyayarrhhptnnhcan
syhkunhcnhnc twng aarhpsaraarkjisny
rhmarrimyiu mngpyu israylniungngankiu
nhcnhchciuhcaneat. htiumngsnyhtarwrb-
hurarrhaytayar duhcriukkiu pyu mibhliuk-
sayarlm israyamiyukiu pyhemhar hcaysayar
naybteatsar yayrayarbayarngliuksayarlmsiu
liuklayeat. barlbhurarkiu wtpyukiukwy
abhkynglaysmyhatiung israylamiyueat bhu-
rarshkng htarwrbhurareat amyktayarkiu
nhiusayarstny.

aarhpmng saysayarnayark mayarbhpyiny
 sny isayrlhngbhurngkiu punknlakeat.
 aarhkjmmngsny rhmarrimyiu ahtkahkn
 pytngpayarkmh kynarnaysayarkyayarn
 ngarsny ianarmhar htmyayarkmnylayarhu
 ekyunmyieat bhurar barljaybupsiu swar
 maymynkyhu mharhtar hntsmntiukiu
 hcaylwhtlayeat. htarwrbbhurareat ka-
 yarngkngtmnsny tirhbhimyusar eliyaarlly
 rhmarrrhngbhurng hcaylwhtsayer santm-
 ntiukiu kyiusiuhkyngngghar htswarlayar.
 isayrlpyiny bhurarshkngmrhisayarkyayarn
 ekyun myieatbhurarbarljaybupsiuswar
 maymynrslayar. htiukyayarnghatarwr-
 hurarmintayarmuusnykar sngsny yhku
 tksayarsarlwnpayark nayarkthpn msngr
 hcngghcsayrmnyhu suutiuaarsngsiurmny
 akyayarnmintayarmuusnyatiung eliywar-
 layeat. santmntiusny pynlarsayarahrkar
 rhngbhurngk abhykyayarnghykupyn-
 larkysnyhu maylyhng suutiuk luutyayark-
 sny kywntayartiukiu kyiusiuhkyngngghar
 lar sngtiukiuhcaylwhtsayer rhngbhurng
 htansiu pyinky. htarwrbbhurar mint-
 yarmuusnykar isrlpyiny bhurarshkng
 mrhisayarkyayarn ekyun myieat
 bhurarbarljaybupsiuswar maymynrsla-
 yar. htiukyayarn sngsnyyhkuttisayar
 sarlwnpayark nayarkthpnmsngr. hc-
 ngghcsayrmnyhu pyayarmny akyayarn
 mharhtarparshyhu lyhayarkkyeat. rhngb-
 hurngklny sngtiukiukyiusiuhkyngngghar
 lar isiupyayarsayarsuukar abhysiusayar
 suunnyhu maylyhng suutiuk htiusuusny
 kiuyamwaymyar sarayhkarpnkiu hcnsa-
 yarsuu hpyhpcarsnyhu lyhayark kysayar
 htiusuusny tirhbhimyusar eliyhpyhclimny
 hu rhngbhurngsiulyk luungarkyipaup-
 sayar tpmhuukiuhcaylwht tpmhuusny
 tayarngpayarmharhtiungsayar eliyhtansiu
 rayarkpyelyhng aiubburarshkngneatlou
 sngsny sngmrnyakyayarn rhngbhurngam-
 intayarrhisnyhusieat. eliyklny ngarsny
 bhurarshkngneatloumhlnlyhng kayarnkngk-
 meky sngnhngsngneatlou ngarkyip tiukiu
 layarnngparhcayhu luungarkyipaupsayar
 tpmhuuaarsiusnyatiung kayarnkngk meky
 suunhngsuu parsayarluungarkyiptiukiu
 layarnlayeat. thpnluungarkyipaupsayar
 tpmhuutyayarkkiu rhngbhurnghcaylwht
 htiutpmhuuk aiubburarshkngneatlou sngsny
 alyngamyn sngmrnyakyayarn rhngb-
 hurng amintayarrhisnyhusieat. eliyklny
 ngarsnybhurarshkngneatloumhlnlyhng
 kayarnkngk meky sngnhngsngneatlou-
 garkyip tiukiu layarnngparhcayhu suu-
 tiuaar siusnyatiung bhurarshkngneatmesny
 kayarnknggky suunhngsuu parsayarlu-
 ungarkyiptiukiu layarnlayeat. thpn-
 luungarkyipaupsayar ttiytpmhuukiu
 rhngbhurnghcaylwhtshpyng htiutpmhu-

usny tk eliyrhaymharduhtayarklyk
 aiubburarshkngneatlou kywntayarsknhg
 kiuytayar kywn iluungarkyiptieat askkiu
 nhmyayartayarmuupar. kayarnkngk meky
 ahkyarsayar tpmhuu nhchyayarknhg
 suutiuaarsayarluttrarkiu layarn sayarlly
 kywntayarskkiu nhmyayartayarmu-
 parhu tayarngpnlayeat. htarwrbbhurareat
 kayarnkngtmnklny suunhngatuu sngswar-
 layar. suukiu mkayarknhngku eliyaar-
 siusnyatiung eliyshyht rhngbhurng htansiu
 rayarklyhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuus-
 nykar sngsny ekyunmyieat bhurarbarljay-
 bup maymynhkyngngghar abhykyayarn
 santmntiukiuhcaylwhtsny. maymyn-
 hcrarbhui isayrlpyiny bhurarshkngmrhi
 sayarkyayarn htiusiupyuslayar. siuh-
 pyhc sngsny yhkutsayar sarlwnpayark
 nayarkthpnmsngr. hcngghcsayrmnyhu
 mintayarmuukyayarnkiu sngsiueat. eliy
 sngsiusayarhtarwrbbhurareat hckart-
 yaratiung rhngbhurngsay sartayarmrhisayar
 kyayarn nyetayaryayarransny yudrhngb-
 hurngyayarrhhtsar yhayarrannnhcannhch-
 nhhtwng nnhtiunglayeat. aarjhkipyu-
 muusayar amhuararkywnnglaysiahtiusny
 isayrl rarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat.

2

htarwrbbhurarsny eliykly laybhwayaarh-
 pyng kayarnkngsiu hkyetayarmuuhkyin-
 nesayarahkar eliyсны elirhellhngatuu
 gilgarlmyiusiu swareat. eliyklny iarp
 nayrhpcarlayar. htarwrbbhurarsny ngarkiu
 bayslmyiusiu hcaylwhttayarmuu snyhu
 elirhellarsulyhng elirhellk htarwrbbhu-
 rarask kiuytayaraskrhngtayarmuusnyatiung
 kiuytayarhnhg akywnupmkwarparhu
 pynpyayarkly htiusuunhchyayarktiusny
 bayslmyiusiuswarkyeat. htiumyirhis-
 yarprayarhpkamyiusartiusny elirhellkiu
 hkreuekiupyuaansayarngharhtwklar
 htarwr bhurarsny kiuytayarshkngkiu
 kiuytayarhkarngmh ynaynhutswarta-
 yarmuumnykiu sitayarmuuslayarhu may-
 lyhng hutkellngarsieat. titsithcwar nayky-
 parhupyayarsieat. eliyklny aiuelirhell iarp
 nayrhpcarlayar. htarwrbbhurarsny ngarki-
 uyayrihkayarmyiusiu hcaylwhttayarmuus-
 nyhusiulyhng elirhellk htarwrbbhurarsk
 kiuytayaraskrhngtayarmuusnyatiung kiuy-
 tayarhnhg akywnupmkwarparhu pynpya-
 yar lyk htiusuunhchyayarktiusny yayrihka-
 yarmyiusiu swarkyeat. htiumyirhisayar
 prayarhpkamyiusartiusny elirhellhtansiu-
 lar htarwrbbhurarsny kiuytayarshkng kiu
 kiuytayarhkarngmh ynaynhutswarta-
 yarmuumnykiu sitayarmuuslayarhu
 maylyhng hutkellngarsieat. titsithcwar
 naykyparhu pyayarsieat. eliyklny
 iarp nayrhpcarlayar. htarwrbbhurarsny
 ngarkiyayardnmyhcsiu hcaylwhttayar

muusnyhusiulyhng elirhellk htarwrbbhu-
 rarask kiuytayaraskrhngtayarmuusnyatiung
 kiuytayar nngakynupmkwarrparhu
 pynpyayarlyk htiusuu nhcayarktiusny
 atuuswarkyeat. prayarhpkamyiusarn-
 garkyiptiusny awaykkyrnhukhngnhar
 swarrpnaykyeat. htiusuunhccayarkti
 sny yavardnmyhcnarmhar rpnaykyeat.
 elysny mimiwtluankiuyuu lippeymh
 raykiuriukshpyng raysny tbbkthkykwell
 htiusuu nhcayarktiusny myap-
 yarmhar rhayarkswarkyeat. myhctbhksiu
 rayarksayarahrk eliyk sngnhngngarmk-
 warmhe ngarthcuantkhusayar suku
 tayarnglayarhu elirhellaarsulyhng elirhellk
 kiuytayarwinyarnynhcs sayarabhiukiu
 akywnupapayarmhar rhiparhcaysayaru
 tayarngsayer eliyksngsnyrhkellsayarsukiu
 tayarngeat sngnhngngarkwarsnykiu m-
 glyhngmny. siumhut mrhu pyayarsieat.
 htiusiunhsklykswarkychnytwng merhtar
 nhng memyngtiusny payarlar htiusu-
 unnhcayarktiukiu hkwelhkwarshpyng
 eliyсны laytwayaarhpyng kayarngkngsiu tk-
 layeat. elirhellsny kynymnglyhng ngarabh
 ngarabh isaylrhtar isaylmyngpartkarhu
 hhc sayarlny nayarkthpn eliykiuumyng.
 mimiawtkiu kiung nhcpiungsutlayeat.
 aayarksiukysayar eliywtluankiu kayark
 pynlayeat. yavardnmyhcnarmhar rp raykiu
 wtluannhng riuklyk eliy kiukwy sayar
 bhurashkng htarwrbbhursny abhymhar
 rhitayarmuusnyhuu thpn riuksayarahrk
 raysny tbbkthkykwellshpyng elirhell-
 sny kuuswareat. yayrihkayarmyiumhar
 kynyrrhusayar prayarhpk amiyusartiussy
 elirhellkiu mynglyhng eliyeat winyarny
 sny elirhellapayarmhar kynywpsnyhusylyk
 hkreuekiyupyaansayarnggharswar suurhay
 myaypayarmhar pywpkyeat. suutiuklly
 kiuytayarkywnitiu hkwnaarkyesayarsuu
 ngarkyirhipareat. suutiussywar ki-
 uytayareat shkngkiurharmnyakyayarng
 ahkwng paytayarmuapar. htarwrbbhu-
 rareat winyarnytayarsnyuuki hkyeyuu
 thcuantkhusayar tayarngpayarhpyhchay
 hkyiungthellsiu hpyhchay hkykayarnghky-
 tayarmuulimmnyhu ahkwngtayarng lyhng
 mhcaylwhtkynhnghu elirhellsny myhctarsa-
 yar lny suutiussy elirhell heitaarlyayarsny
 tiungaayarng alwntayarngpnsayarahkar
 hcaylwhtkyhu sieat. suutiussy lu-
 ungarkyipiuk hcaylwhtshpyng suanrk
 ptluanrhar mtwayniungky. elirhellsny
 yayrihkayarmyiumhar naysaysny hpyhc lu-
 tiussy pylarsayarahrk mswarkynhngghu
 ngarmyhtarsny mhutlayarhu sieat.
 htiumyusartiuk kiuytayarmyngtayarmuus-
 nyatiung imyutnyrar arpsnysaryarpareat.
 siurartwng raymkayarng myayllykiuy-
 wnpkyhcaytt parsnyhu elirhellaar lyha-
 yarkkylyhng elirhellk bhuushctluankiu
 sarhtny yuuhkell kylayarhusiusnyatiung

yuuhkellkyeat. elirhellsny hcmraytwng-
 siuswar sarkiuhtk lyk htarwrbbhurarmita-
 yarmuusnykar iraykiu ngarkhyuhcayeat.
 nayarkthpn sayhcaymnyakyayarng kiuy-
 wnpkyhcaymnyakyayarngkiu mpyurhu
 elirhellsngsiusayar amintayaratiung htiumy-
 sny nyaytiunggaayarng hkyiulayeat. htiumy-
 iumh bayslmyiusiupyn hkreswarhcnytwng
 lulngpyiutiusny myiuhellkhtwk hayuepny
 tkue layar. hayuepny tkuelayarhu kell-
 rellkyeat. elirhellsny lnykynpyelyhng
 htarwrbbhurareat ahkwngnhng kyinsiush-
 pyng wanmnhhckayarngtiussy tayarhtel-
 lkhtwk lulngpyiu laykiipnhcayarktiukiu
 kiukstlayeat. htiumyiumh krmayltayarng-
 siung htutayarngmh rhmarrimiyusiung
 ahcnyatiungswareat.

3

yudrhngbhurngyayarrrhptnnhcansyrhch-
 nhhc twng aarhpsar yayarransnyrhmar-
 rimyiu mngpyu isayrlniungngankiu hciuh-
 caneat. htiumngsny htarwrbbhurarhhtayar
 duhcriuk kiu pyeat. siurartwng mibhkel-
 lumpyu. hkmnytayarlap sayar barlruptukiu
 pyrhareat. siusayarlny isaylamiyuki
 pyhcmharhcay sayar naybteatsar yayra-
 yabayarngpyusayar duhcriuk apyhckiu
 mrhayarngmhewelleat. mayarbhmngkye
 mayrharsny siuhtinky hpyhc isaylrhngb-
 hurngaar siusngytsinnhng amway parsayar
 siuhtetsinkiu skreat. aarhpsaysayarahrk
 mayarbhmngkyesny isaylrhngbhurngkiu
 punknlayeat. htiauhkar yayarranmngkyesny
 rhmarrimiyuhtellk htwk isaylamiyusara-
 payarngtiukiu hcarng yueat. yudrhngb-
 hurng yayarrhhpthtansiu luukiuhcaylwht
 mayarbhmng kyesny ngarkipunknpye.
 mayarbhpynykiu hchctiukhkyngnhar
 ngarhngatuu liukmnylayarhu mayl-
 hng yayarrhhptk ngarliukmny. ngarsny
 mngkye kellsiu hpyhceat. ngarlutiussy
 mngkyeeat luukellsiu ngarmyngtiussy
 mngkyeeat myngkellsiu hpyhckys-
 nyhu pynpyayareat. abhylmshpyng
 hchckyermmnynyhumaysayar eduant-
 yarlmshpyng hkyermnyhupnpyayareat.
 htisiuisaylrhngbhurng yudrhngbhurng
 eduan rhngbhurngtiusny wiungkhunnhcrk
 hkreswarkyeat. biulhkyaymyar sayarkhcar
 parsayar tirhcsan myarsayarkhcar
 raymrhi. isaylrhngbhurng hkkhpye.
 htarwr bhursny irhng bhurngsuanpar-
 tiukiu mayarbhluti u lksuaphkyngnhar
 hcwayhcaytayarmuusnytkarhu sieat.
 yayarrhhptkly htarwrbbhurar may ly-
 hayarkmnyakyayarng htarwrbbhurareat
 prayarhpk tyayarkmyhmhrislayarhumay-
 lyhng isayrl rhngbhurngeat kywntyayarkk
 eliykhtayark rharhptsaarelirhellrhipareat hu
 lyhayarksayar yayarrhhptk htarwrbbhu-
 rareatnhtukpt tayarsny suurhitayarmuus-

nyhusiulyk rhngbhhung suanpartiusny elirhellhtansiuswarkyeat. elirhellsny israylrhngbhungaarlny ngarsnysngnhg abhysiu siungsnny. sngabheat prayarhpk sngamieat prayarhpkhtiutansiu swarlayarhu siulyhng israylrhngbhhungk msiuparnhng. htarwr bhhuransny irhngbhhungsuanpartiukiu mayarbhlutiu lksiu aphkyngnghar hcuway-hcaytayarumuusnytkarhu siusayar elirhellk ngarkiuukwsayar kayarngkngbiul hkay-arhng htarwrbbhurar askrhngtayarumuusny atiung aky yudrhngbhhunggayarrhh-pteat myknhar kiu ngarmhtayarklyhng sngkiu ngarmkynmyngliu. hcayarngs-markiu hkayarkhellusiu hcayarngsmar sny tesayar ahkar htarwrbbhurareat lk-tayarsny elirhellapayarsiu rayark htar-wrbhurarmintayarmuusnykar ihkyiungpt lny sy payarngtiukiu lupkylayar. akya-yarngmuukar sngtiunhngtirhcsarntiusny sayarkhcrarbbhiu laymlar miughmrwarb-hell ihkyiungsnny raynhngpnylimmny. htiauamhusny htarwrbbhurarhaytayar sarmny amhuhpyhcsayeat. mayarbhluu-tiukiulny sngtiulksiu aptayarmuumny. sngtiusny hkiungghkanhtuusnsayar myi-urhismyhtiukiu lupkanykylimmny. asuan-wngsayar shcpngrhismyhtiukiu hkutlhel-lykylimmny. raytwnggrhismyhtiukiu mayah-pukylimmny. kayarng sayar myaykwk rhismyhtiukiu kyayarkhellnhng hpykkyim mnyhu mintayarmuueat. nannkahkyin bhayarjnypuujayarskkarkiu puujayar sayarahkar raysny eduanmhpynglar tpyny-luankiu lwhmlayeat. rhngbhhungtiusny hchchkye larkyayarngkiu mayarbhp-pynsarapayarngtiusny kyarsayarahkar lknksayarngsayarsuu akyeangyrhismy-htiukiu hcuwayhcay pynyhcwnarmhar tphkykyeat. nannkchayarhchayarrhsa-yarahkar raypayarmhar nayrayarnghtng pyny tbhk raysnyaswaykellsiu nesnykiu mayarbhpynsartiusny myngkylyhng aswayhpyhceat. hcngchcrhngbhhungtiusny tyayarkkiutyayarklupkany saykpye. siuh-pyhc mayarbhpynsartiu luyukylayarhu siukyeat. israyltpsiu rayarksayarahkar is raylluutiusny ht mayarbhpynsartiukiu liuk shpyng suutiusny pyaykyeat. israylluutiusny mayarbhpynyhtellsiuungayarnng liuk lupkanykeat. myiutiukihpyi-uhpykkyeat. kayarngsayar myaykwk rhismyhtiupayarmhar luuapayarngtiusny kyayarkhell phchky hpuanlwhmkyeat. raytwnggrhismyhtiukiulny mayahpiu asuanwngsayar shcpngrhismyhtiukiu hkutl-hellkyeat. kirhrkmyusar myiuriukiu hkyinharrartwnglayarklwhell smartiusny wiung phckyeat. mayarbhmngkyesny atiukmhkanniungsnkyiu sisayarahkar htarkiangsayersuuhkunhcrarkiu hkayar eduanrhngbhunggeat tpkiuhpykmnyhu aarhtutsayar lny mhpykniung. na-

yarkmh mimikiuyhear nnhtiunghtiuksayar saruekiu yuu myiuriupayarmhar merhi-uraryjpyulayeat. israylamyusartiuisny suutparamykhthwkhkyng kiu hkanrsa-yarkyayarnng htiupynykiu htar kiupynykiu pynswarkyeat.

4

prayarhpkamyiusareat myartyayark sny elirhellhtansiular kiuytayarkywn kywnmeat hkngpwnsayparpye kiuytayarkywnsy htar-wrbhurarkiu riusaysayarsuuhpyhcsnykiu kiuytayarsitayarmuueat. yhkumhar ky-wayrhngsny kywnmeatsarnhchayarkkiu kywnhkanhcayhkyngnghar larparpyeu kywaykyarwlayeat. elirhellkiny sngab-hiuaabhysiu ngarpyur mnyyny. sngaim abhyuhchcarhisnnyhu maylyhng ki-uytayarkywnmaim seiutluanmhtpar abhyuhchcarmyh mrhiparhu pyayarsiusayar elirhellk swarlayar. aimnehkynggrhismy-htiutwng lpsayarahtiukiu ngharyuulayar. myarhcwarsayar aiutiukiu ngharyuulayar. kiuyaimsiu rayarksayarahkar sartiukiu hkayar tanhkarkiu pitpyemh ngharyuusayar aiumyarahhtellsiu sekiu apynylayarnng htarlayar huhcerngsnyatiung htiuminmsny swarsartiuisny aiumyarkiu yuuhkellpyemh minmsny sartiunhngatuu aimhtellsiuwng tanhkarkipitlyk sekiu layarnnglayeat. aiumyar sepynsayaarahkar aiutluankiu yuuhkelluehusaraarsiulyhng aiulpmrhiparhu pynpyayarsayar sesny tnlyk nayeat. htiuminmsnylar bhu-rarshkngat luukiu kyarpayaryhng suuk htisekiuswar rayarngpyelyhng kywaykiu splayar. kywngsayarsekiu amhepyu sngnhng sartiuisny askmwaykylayarhu siueat. tnays elirhellsnyrhunngmyiusiu swarrartwng htiumyiu htngrharsayarmi-mtyayarksny elirhellkiu kywayhkyngnghar hkayarpnglayeat. nayarkmhhtiulmsiu swar sayarahkar kywayhkyngkiu hkanaansa-yarnghar htiaimsiu wngtteat. minmkiny ngartiunayrarlmhpyng ahcny swarlarsa-yar isusny bhararshkngat snrhngsuu hpyhcsnykiu kywnupripmieat. wngriuaapa-yarmhar ahkngnythkiukiu lupky kunaan. suuabhiu hkutng hcarpwell htionghkuan mehkuantiukiu htarky kunaan. siuhpyhc suusny ngartiun sesiurayarksayarahkar htiauhknhtellsiu wnglimmnyhu mimihkng-pwnaar siueat. tnays elirhellsny rayark-shpyng htiauhkn htellsiuwng aipnayeat. htiorhunngmyiusuuminmkiu hkayarlayarhu mimikywn gayharjiaarsiusnyatiunghkayar minmsny elirhell rhaymhar rpnayeat. elirhellk sngsnyngartiuaabhiu imyhlayark lupkywaypyuhcusnyatwk sngabhiuaabhysiu pyur mnyyny. sngabhiu rhngbhhunghtan biulhkyupmnghtan ngarpyayarmnyla-yarhu gayharjimaymnyakyayarnng hcerng

sayar minmk kywnmsny kiuyaswayamy-
iutiutwng nayparumnyhu pynpyareat.
elirhellklny iminmabhiu abhysiu pyuhcar-
rhishnyhu maypynlyhng gayharjik iminm
sarsmemrhipar. suuhkngpwnlny aiulhpyehu
siusayar thpnhkayaruelayarhusiusnyatiung
hkayar minmsny tanhkarwmharrpnayeat.
elirhellklny sngsny nayarngnhhcahkyin
arwyhcaysayarahkar sarkiu bhkymr-
limnyhu siulyhng minmk aiuarhngbhu-
rarshkngeatluu kiuytayar kywnmkio
musarmsuanparnhnghu pynpyareat.
htiunayarkminmsny ptisndhayuu elirhell
hkynihkkyasar ahkyinarwyhcaysayarahkar
sarkiu bhwarmynglayeat. htiusarsny
niukwarpyemh tnays hcparrit sayarsu-
tiurhirar mimiabhtansiuswar ngarsnyhka-
yarngnareat. hkayarngnareathu abhaar
pyarysiulyhng abhk suungykiu amihtansiu
yuuswarhu lulngaarpyayareat. lulngsnyami-
htansiuuyswar suungsny amirngkhwng
htiungmwntnyahkyinrhipyemh sayeat.
amisny myiuriupayarsiutk alayarngkiu
bhurarshkng luueathkutngpayarmhar
htarpyelyhng tanhkarkiu pithkell swar-
layeat. hkngpwnkiulnyhkayar kywnupsny
bhurar shkngeatluuhtansiu pyay thpnpy-
laruemny. lulng tyayarknhngmynythcek-
iuhntny liukparhusiulyhng hkngpwnk
abhkyayarnng ynayswarhkyng snny.
lsnnyamhut upusnaylnymhuthu siusayar
minmk kayarnngparlimnyhu pynpyareat.
mynykiu kunnhetngpyemh kywnkiuhka-
yar nhngswarlayar. ngarmpyayarilyhng
ngarkyayarnngaswar mnhayhca y nhnghu
kywnaar mharhtarshpyng hkreswar bhu-
rarshkngeat luurhirar krmayl tayarn-
payarsiu rayarksnykiu bhurarshkngeat
luasny awaykmyngsayaarahkar mimikywn
gayharjikiuhkayar rhunngmyiusuuminm-
lareat. sngpyay hkreukeyiupyupelyhng
kiuytiungmar eatlayar. hkngpwnmareat-
layar. suungymareatlayarhu hcaylwht
mayhcaysayar minm kmarpareat husiueat.
bhurarshkngeat luurhirartayarnpayarsiu
rayark sayarahkar suelat hkayytiuki
bhklayeat. gayharjisny setarhkyngnghar
hkynylarlyhng bhurarshkngeat luuksuuki
msetarnhng. suusny hciitnyhiungyhky-
nghiat. htiu akayayarngkiu htarwrbbhursny
ngaraarmpy whkhtar tayarmuupyeusueat.
minmklny kywnmsny kywnmskhnght-
tanmhar sarsukiu tayarnngparslayar.
kywnmkiumusarmsuanpar nhnghu lyha-
yarksiusnymhutlayarhu siueat. elirhell-
sny gayharjikiu hkayarsngeathkarkiu
hcnylayar. ngartayarnngwaykiu kiung
swarlayar. lmmhar suutpartwaylyhng
nhutmsknhng. sngkiu suutpar nhutsklyhng
pyn mpyayarnhng. ngartayarnngwaykiu
suungy eatmyknharpayarmhar tnglayarhu
mharhtarlayeat. amiklny htarwrbbu-
raraskkiuytayar askrhngtayarmuusnyatiung

kywnmsny kiuytayar nhngkwar mswarni-
ungparhu siulyhng elirhellsny ht liuk
layeat. gayharjisnyarnngswar tayarnngwaykiu
suungy eatmyknharpayarmhartngsayaarlhy
suungsny asanmpyuamhuhmtar. htiukya-
yarnng gayharjisnyelirhellkiu hkreukeyiupy-
uungsny mniuparhu pynpyareat.
elirhellsny aimsiurayarksayarahkar su-
ungy saylyk mimihkutngpayarmhar
tnghtarlykrhishnykiu twayshpyng ahtells-
uung nhhcayarktnryhihcahyhkyngnghar
tanhkarkiuipitlyk htarwrbbhurarkiu suta-
yarnnglayeat. suungyeataneaparsiu hkynny
suapayarmharaiplyknhuthkyng myklu-
anhkynglkhkynghtplyk suungyapayarmhar
kiuykiulhshpyng suungy asarsny nway-
hcrhieat. thpnsg ahknhtellmharhcnngkyan-
swarpelyhng hkynypyn suungyapayarmhar
kiuykiu lshpyng suungy sny hkuhckym
hkayarsay mykhcikiuhpwngeat. elirhell-
sny gayharjikiuhkayar rhunngmyiusu
minmkio hkayarkiuhkhusiusnyatiungkha-
yar suusny rayarklarsayarahkar elirhellk
sngatsarkiu hkyeyuu layarhu siueat. min-
msnyahtellsuung myapayarmhar pypwp
uehkytpelyhng sarkiuhkyyeuyhtkswareat.
thpnelirhellsny gilgarlmuiusiuswar htiupyny
ahcarhkayarnngpareat. prayarhpkamy-
iusartiui sny elirhellrhaymharhtiungkyhcnny
prayarhpkamyiusartiui abhiukyesayar
aiukngkiupynghngkyklayarhu mimi
kywnaarsiuueat. thcuantayarksayar su-
usny hngse hngwrkkuu swthkyngnghar
lypyngsiuswar tayarnny pngkiu twaylyhng
tayarbbhuusepiukniungsmyhkiu swtyuu
pyemh htiubhuumyiuuki msihellhnh-
gaihtellsiu hktlayeat. hngauiuhcaraanhu
layarnngpyemh wiunghcarkyhcnytwng
aiubhurarshkngeatluu aiuhhtellsayb-
hayrhiparsnyhu aayarhhc mhcarniungbhell
naykyeat. elirhellklny munnykkiu yu-
uhkellhusiu aiuhhtell mhar hktpyelyhng
luumyarhcarhcrarbbiulayarnnguelayarhu
siupynsayar aiubhaymrhi. thpnbarl-
rhlirhmiumh luutyayarksny lar auesesa-
yar muyayarsnhpyng lupsayar munluan
nhhcsynhng aithntysayar aseanhanmyarkiu
bhurar shkngeat luuhtansiu sayarnghkelleat.
elirhellklny iluumyar kiu kywaylayarhusi-
ulyhng kywnkabhsyunny. kywnntayarsny
luutrarkiu imyhnhng kywayniungparm-
nylayarhumaylyhng elirhellk iluumyarkiu
kywaylayar. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmu-
usnykar htiusuutiusny whcwar hcarkysayar
lny hcarhcrarkynkywnglimmnyhu mint-
yarmuukyayarnng kiu pyayarsiusayar
kywnsnlylumyarrharmharhtny htarwr-
bhurar eat hcartayarnhnganye htiusu-
tiusny whcwarhcarcky hcarhcrarkynkywng-
lykrhieat.

rhurirhngbhurngeat biulhkyupmng-
 naymnsny mimi shknghtanmhar mykn-
 harsayarsuu bhunkyesayarsuuhpyhceat.
 akayayarnmuukar rhuripynysny htiusu-
 uaarhpyng aayarngr sayarahkwngkiu
 htarwrbbhur paytayarmuopye. htiususny
 hkwnaarkyesayar hchcsuurellhpyhceat.
 siurartwng nuunarhcwelleat. rhuriluutiusny
 aliualayarktphpwell hkyeswar hcytwng
 israylpynymh bhmhkellsayar minmngy
 tyayarksny naymneatmyarhtan kywnhkan-
 reat. htiukywnmklny kywnmshkngsny
 rhmarrimiyu rhisayar prayarhpktan-
 siu rayarkparhcaysayar. htiuprayar
 hpksny shkng hcwellsayar nuunarkiu
 pyayarkhcaylimmnyhu mimishkngmaar-
 siueat. naymnsny mimiarnhnghtansiu
 wngisrayl amyiuminmngyhckarkiu pynly-
 hayarkeat. rhurirhngbhurngktny swarlayar.
 swarlayar. israylrhngbhurngntansiu hcar-
 payliukmnyhu amin tayaratiung naymnsny
 ngwayahkwktrar rwhayahkwk hkyayarksy
 awtsyhcuanikiu yuuswar israylrhngbhurng-
 htansiu mimiarnhnghtcarkiu swnglayeat.
 hcarparsayar ahkykhuumuukar kiuytayar
 sny ngarkywnnaymneatnuunarkiu pya-
 yarkhcayhkyngnghar suukiu ihcarnhng
 atungarhcaylwhtsnyhu parstny. israyl-
 rhngbhurngsny htiuhcarkiu kypymh
 mimiawtkiu sut ngarsnyaskpaypiung
 nhutpiung sayar bhurarhpyhcsayarkya-
 yarnng isuusny luunuukiuhkysarpayh-
 cayhkyngnghar ngarhtansiu hcaylwhts-
 layar. kynykylayar. isuusny ngarkiu abhy myh-
 layarkrnrharhkyngsnykiu kynykylayarhu
 siueat. israylrhngbhurngsny mimiawtkiu sut
 snyhu bhurarshkngat luuelirhellsnykyar-
 lnhg kiuytaysny abhykyayarnng awtkiu sut
 snny. htiususny ngarhtansiu laparlaihcay.
 israyl pyny prayarhpkrhisnykiusilimnyhu
 rhngbhurngkiu mharliuklayeat. htiukya-
 yarnng naymnsny myngrhtarkiu hceswar
 elirhellaimrhay mhar rpnayeat. elirhellk
 sngsnyswar yayardnmyhc hkunhckymtiung
 aayarngrayhkyiulayar. asarpyayarnng
 snrhnglimmnyhu luukiuhcaylwht pya-
 yarhceat. naymknly aky prayarhpksny
 htwkklarmny. ngaranarmhar rplyk mim-
 ibhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareatnarmkiu
 hkayar mimilknghsuansp shpyng nuu-
 narkiu pyayarkhcaymnyhu ngarhtngat.
 dmarskpynyaarbnmyhc hparhparmy-
 hctiusny israylmhycaluanhuanhtksar
 kayarngsny mhut layar. htiummyhc
 ngarrayhkyiu msnrhngsrlayarhu siulyk
 amykhtwk pynswareat. kywntiusny hkyny-
 lar abh hkksayaramhu kiu pyurmnnyhu
 prayarhpkhcernglyhng pyutayarmuumsny
 mhutlayar. rayhkyiuser snrhngkyngsiu
 rayark layarhu hcernglyhng abhymhla-
 yarksar pyutayarmuu sngparsnytkarhu

lyhayarkkysayar naymnsny swar bhu-
 rarshkngat luuhcerng snyatiung yayard-
 nmyhc kiuykiuhkunhckymnhhc shpyng
 suueatasarsny suungyeat asarkellsiu pya-
 yarnng snrhngkyngsiu rayarkeat. siupymh
 liuksayar suuapayarngtiunhngtkw bhu-
 rarshkngat luhtansiupynlar suurhayrplyk
 israylpynymhtpar abhyppynymh bhu-
 rarshkng mrhisnykiu yhuakywnupsipareat.
 siuhpyhc kiuytayar eatkywnluhuasayar
 alhuulksayarngkiu hkanyuutayarmuu-
 parhu tayarnglyhayarklayeat. elirhellkny
 ngarkiu kwysayar htarwrbbhur askrhngta-
 yarmuusnyatiung mhkanmyuurhusiulyhng
 hkanyuuhcayhkyngnghar thpn tiuktwn-
 sayarlly ngynngpy lyknayeat. naymknly
 siuhpyhcllyhng kiuytayar kywn sny mynyn-
 hchcenhng tngmyaannyngkyiu yuuparr
 hcay. kiuytayar kywnsny merhiurar
 yjahcrhisayar abhyyjkiumyh htarwr-
 burarmh tparahkysayar bhuraraar
 nayarkthpn mpuujayayar. siusayarlly
 akywnupshkngsny kiukwy aanhu rim-
 munbhurareatkyayarngsiuswar akywnupkiu
 mhelykrimmunkayayarnng kiuykiu nywht-
 sayarahkar akywnupkiusnylnywytwlyhng
 htarwrbbhursny kiuytayar kywnkiu apy-
 hclwhttayarmuuparhcaysayarhu siulyhng
 elirhellk ngymwphcwarswarlayarhu siueat.
 naymn sny swar awaysiumrayarkmhe
 bhurarshkngat luuelirhelleat kywnghayhar-
 jirhu iluunaymnsayarnghkellsayar uhch-
 carkiu ngarshkngsny mhkanmyuu. suukiu
 alwnsnarpye. htarwrbbhur ask rhngta-
 yarmuusnyatiung suunayarksiu ngarliuk
 thcuanthkukiu yuumnyhu akyanrhilyk
 naymnnayarksiu liuklayeat. liukkyayarnng
 kiu naymnsny mynglyhng kyusiu aansa-
 yarnghar rhtarmh sng rhismykhayarnngsla-
 yarhumaysayar gayharjikkayarnngpareat.
 yhkutwng prayarhp amyiusarlulngnhh-
 cyayarksny ehprintayarngh rayarklapye.
 ngwayahkwktsynhngawt nhchcuankiu
 suutiuaabhiupayparlayarhu tayarng-
 cayhkyngnghar kywntayar shkngsny
 kywntayarkiu hcaylwhtparpyehu siulyhng
 naymnk ahkwknhhcsykiu mngyngyuupar-
 layar hu tiuktwnlyk ngwayahkwknhhcsykiu
 aithnhcluan awtnhhchcuannhngtkw hcny
 mimikywnnhhcsyayarkapayar mhar tngsh-
 pyng suutiusnygayharjirhay htmswarreat.
 myiuriusiu rayarksayarahkar htiuhchcarkiu
 gayharji sny yuu aimsiuhhtarshpyng htmsa-
 yarsuutiukiu lwhtliukpyemh kiuytiungwng
 mimishkngghay rpnayeat. elirhellkny
 gayharji abhyarpsiu swarbbi snnyhu
 maylyhng kiuytayar kywnsny abhyarp ki-
 umyh mswarparhupnpyayarsayar elirhellk
 htiulusnysngkiu kyusiu aansaayarnghar
 rhtarpayarmh lhysayarahkar ngarhc-
 itwinyarnsny sngnhngatuu mliuksayar.
 ngwaykiuhkanyuuhkyinrhlayar. awt sanl-
 wnguyyarny hcpyhcuyyarny siunwar kywn

yayarkyar kywnminmkui simyuuhyknrhisl-
layar. siuhpyhcnaymneat nuunarsynsngng
sngeat sarmyayng ahcnaymellhcnwllchayhu
siusnyatiung gayharjisny nuunarhcnwll
miughpwngekllsiuhpyuulyk shknghtan mh
htwkswareat.

6

prayarhpkamyiusartiuk kiuytayarnhngatuu
ykhunaysayar arpsny kynmyayarnngpareat.
akywnuptiusny yayardnmyhcnarsiu swarpar
rhcaey. htiaarpwiung shcsarkuihktu pye-
lyhng kiunayhcnarbhui lupparrhcnayhu
elirhellhtan ahkwngtayarnng lyhng swarky-
layarhu ahkwnngpayeat. ahkiuyklny
mngyngparmhng. kiuytayarn kywn tiunhng
kywtayarmuuparhu tayarngpnlyhng ngar-
swarmnyhu wnhkansnyatiung suutiunhn-
gatuu luiklayeat. yayardnmyhcnar siu
rayarksayarahkar shcsarkuihktukeyeat.
tyayarksayarsuusny hkuthcnwtwng ray-
htellsiu pusinkyeat. hkutsayarsuuklny
hklhlpyeskhng. htiupusinsny ngarhckell-
sakarhchcar hpyhcnareathu aayarthc
lyhng bhurarshkngcatluuk abhymhar
kysnnyhu maysayar kyrararpkiupypymh
dutkiuhktu htiaurphkyshpyng pusinsny
payarlarnayeat. syuulayarhu elirhell-
siusnyatiung tpony sny lkkui sn syuueat.
thpn rhurirhngbhurngsny israylpynykiu
hchctiuk imnysayararp imnysayararp ngar-
tiusny tphkyky kunaanhu kywntiunhng
tiungpnsayarahkar bhurarshkngcatluusny
israylrhngbhurng htansiu luukiuhcnayl-
whitimnysayararpiu stipupar. htiaurpsiu
rhuriluutiusny larkypyeu stipaysayararpiu
israylrhngbhurng sny luukiuhcnaylwhit
tky-imnhhckymimm rnsuutiukiuh rhyarnnglayeat.
htiukayayarnngkyayarnng rhurirhngbhurngsny
hcti puupn kywntiukiuh hkyayarnnglyhng
ngartiutwng abhysuu sny israylrhngb-
hurngbhk naysnykiu ngaraar mpybhell-
naykysnnyhumaysayar kywntiyayark hti-
usiumhupar arhng mngkye kiuytayarhckta-
yarmuuhkntell mintayarmuusayar hckark-
iupng israylpynyrhisayar prayarhpkelirhell
sny israylrhngbhurngaar pynpyayarttparsny
hu lyhayarklayeat. rhngbhurngklny suus-
nyabhyarp rhisnykiu swar hkyayarnngkyny-
layar. suukiu bhmse hcayhkyngngghar
ngarhcnaylwhitmnyhu mintayarmuupymh
dayarsnmnyu rhiparsnyhu lyhayarklayeat.
htiomyiusiumyngchcsuurell rhtarhcsu-
urell biulhkyaymyar kiu hcaylwhitshpyng
nynyahkarrayark myiukiunwiungkyeat.
nannk hcayarhcnayrbhurarshkngluueat
kywnsny ht pyngsiu htwksayarahkar myn-
ghcsuurell rhtarhcsuurell biulhkyaytiusny
myiukiuh wiunglykrhikysnyhpyhc aiushkng
abhysiu pyurparmnynyhu mimishkn-
gaar siueat. elirhellkmhchurimnhng.
ngartiubhk naysayar suutiusny rnsuu-

tiubhk naysayarsuutiuhksar myarkysnyhu
siulyk aiuhtarwrbbhar isusny myng-
niungmny akyayarnng suueatmykhckiu
hpwngtayarmuuparhu sutayarnng snyatiung
htarwrbbhararsny htiululngeat mykhckiu
hpwngtayarmuushpyng elirhellptlny tta-
yarnngluan snymemyng merhtarhng-
pynsnykiu mynglayeat. rhuriluutiusny
rayarklarsayarahkar elirhellk aiuhtarwr
bhurar isuutiueat mykhcnimnyngchayhky-
ngghar dnhkktayarmuuparhu sutayarnngsny-
atiung dnhktayarmuueat. elirhellklny
ilmhmut. imyiulny mhut. ngarnayark-
siuliukky. sngtiurharsayarsuurrharsiu
ngarpiumnyhu siulykrhmarrimiyusiu piu-
layeat. myiuhhtellsiuayarkpyemh elirhellk
aiuhtarwrbbhar isuutiusny myngni-
ungmnyakyayarnng suutiueat mykhckiu
hpwngtayarmuuparhu sutayarnngsny-
atiung suutiueatmykhcki kiu hpwngtay-
armuushpyng suutiusny myng rhmarri
myiuhhtellmhar rhisnyhu sikyeat. israyl-
rhngbhurngklny abh htiusuutiukiuharnhng
strparmnylayarhu elirhellarmaylyhng
mstparhng. htarnhngkutlyk laynhng ph-
clykhchctiuk bhmisayarsuutiukiuh strmny
layar. suutiurhaymhar munnhnggrayk-
iuhntny suutiusny hcarsayarkpyemh
mimitiushknghtansiu swarparhcnayhu
siulyhng myarhcnwarsayar hcarhcnarkiu
pyngsng hcar sayarkhcnaypyemh lwhtliuk-
shpyng suutiusny mimitiuh shknghtansiu
pynswarkyeat. htianayarkmh rhurilu-
utiusny alialayarktphpwell israylpynsiu
mlarky. nayarkthpnrhurirhngbhurng bng-
harddsny biulhkyayapayarnngkiu hcway-
hcnayshpyng hchchkye rhmarrimiyukiuh
wiunghtareat. kyarmyngchwarwiunghtarsa-
yarkayarnng rhmarrimiyu alwnahcnarhka-
yarnngpar mnyhkyayarnngtluankiu ngway
rhhsynhngng pellkymtpynykiu ngwayn-
garkypnhngng ragnarcreat. israylrhngb-
hurngsny myiuriupayarmhar rhayark-
swarhcnny minmtayarkkarhngmngkye kym-
tayarmuuparhu aayarrhcnat. rhngbhurngk
htarwrbbhararkymtayarmmuu lyhng ngarsny
abhysiu kymniungmnyyny. hcparynrartng
hcpyhcsenyar kynghtellk kymniungmny-
layarhuung sng abhysiu hpyhcsnnyhuung
maylyhng mimk iminmsnykymmsesiuar
sgsarkiu ynayngartiuhcnarbhuiappar. nk-
hpyynay ngarsarkiu hcarmnyhusiusnyatiung
kywnmeatsarkiu pyuthcnarkypareat. nkhpyn
nay kywnmk sngatsarkiu ngartiuhcnarbhui
apparhu tayarngsayar suusny mimis-
arkiu whkhtarparsnyhu lyhayarklayeat.
rhngbhurngsny htiunmeat hckarkiu
kyarlyhng mimiawtkiu sutlayeat. my-
iuriupayarmhar rhayarkswarhcnny luu-
tiusnykyny atwng lyhayartayawthpyng
wttayarmuukyayarnngkiusimnyngkrkyeat.
rhngbhurngklny rharhtpsarelirhellat
uehkayarngsny ynay suukiuyhng mkwarb-

hellnaylyhng htarwrbrhurasny htiumyhmkn
ngarpyutayarmuuparhcaysayar hu sieat.
elirhellsny mimiamhtiung askkyesuutiu
sny suunhgatuu htiungkyhcnyn rhngb-
hurngsny mimirhaymhar luutyayarkkiu
hcaylwhteat. htiutmmrayarkmhe elirhellk
luustestsarsny ngarlrypngkiu hpythcay
hkyngnghar hcaylwhtsnykiu simyn-
gkyslayar. htiutmn rayarksayarahkar
tanhkarkipit tanhkarnarmharsuuki
setarkylayar. suunayarkmharsuushkng
hkyaysanmmyny slayarhu askkyesuutiuar
pyayarchnytwng htiutmn sny rayarklareat.
rhngbhurngkiuytiung rayarklyhng iamhusny
htarwrbrharhcerngsayar amhupyhceat.
htarwrbrhurarkeyayjuukiu abhykyayarn
myayarlng rsaysnnyhusiusayar

7

elirhellk htarwrbrhurareat hcartayarkiu
narhtayarnkylayar. htarwrbrhurarmina-
yarmuusnykar nkhpynnayyhkuahkyinra-
yarklyhng gyuanmunnykthcitkiu ngwaytkyp
muyayarsnthkwellkiu tkypnhng rhmarri
myiutanhkarw rayarngrlimmnyhu sngsueat.
rhngbhurngmhehkyngkiu hkanrsayaramtk
htarwr bhurasny miughkayarnkgng pyt-
ngpayarktiukiu hpwnglhctayarmuulyhng
htiusiuhpyhcnungkayarngsnyhu bhurar
shkngeatluuaarsiusayar bhurarshkngeatluuk
sngsny kiuymykhcinhng myngsayarlny
mhcarhru pynpyayareat. htiuahkarmy-
iutanhkarw htiunglykrhisayarluunu
layyarktiuk ngartiusny saysnytiungaa-
yarnng abhykyayarnng iarp htiungrmnynny.
myiuhthellsiuwnglyhng ahcarhkayarngparsa-
yarkayarnng sayrmny. iarp htiunglyknay-
lyhnglny sayr mny. siuhpyhc rhuritpsiu
wngcharkykunaan. suutiusny askrhng-
caylyhng rhngrmny. stlyhng sayrmnyhu
tiungpngpyelyhng miughmlngmheht ru-
ritpsiuswarkyeat. tpuesiu rayarksayarahkar
abhysuukiomyh mtwayky. akyayarn-
muukar rhuriluutiusnyrhtarhcesuurell
mynghcesuurell myarhcwarsayar bi-
ulhkyayasankiuyarhcayhkyng nghar htar-
wrbrhurarpyutayarmuushpyng suutiukisrayl
rhngbhurngsny ngartiukiutiuhkchaykyngn-
ghar hittimngmyar aellguttumngmyartiukiu
ngharpyehu tyayarkkiutyayark siulyk mi-
ughmlngmhehtsuutiutell myng mynyahe
rhisaray ttpuanuki hcnwphc kiuyasklwt
aayarnng pyaykyeat. luunuutiusny tpue-
siu rayarksayarahkar tellthkuhtellsiuwng
hcarsayarkpyemh rwhayngwayawt tnsarm-
yarkiu yuuswarpyelyhng whkhtarkyeat. na-
yark thpn ahkyarsayartellsiuwng uhchcarm-
yarkiu yuuswarpye lyhng whkhtarkyeat.
siurartwng ngartiusnykayarngmwnhcarw
mpyupar tkar. yhkunaysny kayarngsayar
sitngkiu kyarpyayarrsayar nayhpyhchlyk
ngartiusny mkyarmpyayar bhell nay-

parpyetkar. miughlgsnytiungaayarnng
mpyayarbhell naylyhng amhuthcuan-
thkurayarklimmny. siuhpyhc nntayar
sitngkyarpyayaraansayarnghar ngartiusny
swarkykunaanhu tiungpngpyemh myiu-
siuswar tanhkarpyngh hchhkyarlyk ngartiu
sny rhuritpsiu rayark abhysuukiomyh
mtway. luusankiumkyar. myng mynytiukiu
hkynynhwayarnglyk tellmyarlly ttiunghis-
nykiutwaypareathu kyarpyayar snyatiung
tanhkarhcarvartiusny tyayarkkiutyay-
yark hhc htiusitngsny nntayarhtellsiu
rayarklayeat. miughmlngmhe rhngb-
hurngsnyht rhuriluutiu sny ngartiu abhysiu
pyuliusnykiu ngarpyayarmny. suutiuk
myiupyngsiuhwksayar myiusartiukiu
arhng bhmpyemh myiuhthellsiu wngm-
nyakyanrhi ngartiungtmwt kyayarnkiu
sisayarkayarnng mimitiutppyngsiuhwks
tayar punrhayarnglyk naykysnyhusiulyhng
kywntyayarkk myiu kynkywngsayar myng
ngarhcekiu paytayarmuupar. htiumyn-
gmukar pykhehkyngsiu rayarksayar
israylamyiualluanarngkellsiu hpyhpar eat.
htiunmyngtiukiu hcelykswar kynryhursa-
yay ahkwngkiu paytayarmuuparhulyha-
yarkpyemh rhtarmyngnhhchcekiu yuupye-
lyhng swarkynyrhu layarhu rhngbhurngsny
rhuribulhkyaynayarksiu hcaylwht sny-
atiung yayardmyhctiungaayarnng liukkyeat.
rhuriluutiu sny alyngamyn pyayarlwtng
phchkellsayar awt tnsartiusny lmpynly-
nark rhikyeat. hcaylwht suutiusny pynlar
nartayarlyhayarkkyeat. htiuahkarmyusar-
tiusny htwk rhuritelltiukiu luyukkyeat.
htarwrbrhurareat hcartayaratung gyuan-
munnykthcitkiu ngwaytkyp muyayarsnthk-
wellkiu tkypnhng rayarnkyeat. rhngb-
hurngmhehkyngkiuhkanrsayar amtsny
amintayartiung tanhkartayarkiu hca-
yarngsnytwng htwkwngsayersuutiu nngmi
bhurarshkngeatluusny rhngbhurng rayark-
larsayarahkar pyayarsiunhngsny atiung
htiuaamt saylayeat. bhurarshkngeat luuk
nkhpynnayyhkuahkyin rayarklyhng gyuan-
munnykthcitkiu ngwaytkyp muyayar
snthkwellkiu tkypnhng rhmarri myi-
utanhkarw rayarngrlim mnyhu rhngbhurn-
gaar sngsiansnyatiung hpyhceat. amtkly
htarwrbrhurasny miugh kayarnkgng pyt-
ngpayarktiukiu hpwnglhctayarmuulyhng
htiusiuhpyhcnungkayarngsnyhu bhu-
rarshkngeat luuaar siu bhurarshkngeatluuk
sngsnykiuymykhcinhng myngsayarlny
mhcarhru pynpyayarsny atiung htiuaamt
hpyhceat. myiutanhkarwmharmyusarti
nngghkyngkiu hkanrsaylayeat.

8

thpnelirhellsny ahtkk askrhngchay sayar
suungyeatamikiuhkayar sngsny aimsuu
aimsarnhngtkw htswarlayar. tnyhkiu nayni-

ungsayar arpthcuantrp tnyhkiunaylayar.
htarwrbbhurar sny ahcarhkayarngparrarkar-
lkui mharliuktayarmuupye. tpynyluan
hkunhcnhhchckayarnngparlimmnyhu sti-
payeat. htiuminmsny bhurarshknglu-
ueathckarkui nar htayarnngshpyng aim-
suuaimsartiunhngkw swar hpillitipyny
hkunhcnhhcnayeat. hkunhcnhhchcaysa-
yarahkar hpillitipynymh pynlar kiuyaim
kiuymyaykui raansayarnghar asnarta-
yarhkanmny akyannhng rhngbhurngh-
tansiu swareat. htiauhkarrhngbhurngsny
bhurarshkngluueat kywn gayharjinhng
nhutsykly elirhellpyusayaraanaubhwy sayar
amhualuanhcuantiukui pyayarparlayarhu
mintayarmuu elirhellsny saysayarsuu
askrhngchay kyayarnngkui gayharjisny
pynlyhayarkhcnytwnng ask rhngchaysa-
yarnshungyeat amisnykiuyaim kiuymyaykui
raansayarnghar asnartayarhkanlayeat.
gayharjiklnty arhngmngkye iminmkar
yhkupyayarsayar minm i suungkyar elirhel-
laskrhngchaysayar suungyhpchpar snyhu
lyhayarklyhng rhngbhurngsny minmkiumay
minmlny sksayhkaneat. htiauhkarrhngb-
hurngk suueatuhchcarrhismyhiukui ng
pynyrtayarkhtwksayar naymhhc yhkutiun-
gaayarnng suumyay hpyhcsmyhkiung pyn-
payhchayhu mintayarmuulyk suueatamhukui
hcaayarnghchkyngnghar ararrhieattya-
rarkkui hknhtartayarmuueat. thpnelirhell-
sny dmarskmyiusiuswareat. htiauhkar
rhurirhngbhurngbngharddsny narnayeat.
bhurar shkngatluurayarkkyayarnngkui
nartayarlyhayarklay sayar. harjaylkui
hkayar sngsnylksayarnngkui sayarnnglyk bu-
rarskhngat luukuihkreuekiyupypelyhng
ngarsynianarmh htmyarkmnylayarhu
suuaarhpyng htarwrbbhurarui maylyha-
yarklayarhu hcaylwhtsny atiung harjaylsny
kularauplaysapayar mhar dmarskuhch-
carmyarkiutng lksayarnngkui sayarnng
shpyng bhurarshkngatluukui hkreuekiyu
pyuhkyngngharswar rhaytayar rplyk ki-
uytayareatsar rhurirhngbhurng bngharddk
ngarsynianarmhhtmyayarkmnylayarhu
maymynhchaykyngnghar kywntayarkui
hcaylwhtparsnyhu siueat. elirhellklny
akyhcnghchc kiuytayar sny htmyayarkni-
ungpareathu pynlyhayarklayar. siusayar
lnty skksayarmnyakyayarnngkui htarwrbbhurar
sny ngaraarpytayarmuupyeusiulyk hcayh-
caykynyrhu harjaylsny myknharpyk layeat.
bhurarshkngat luusynly mykrnykayat.
harjaylklny shkngsny abhy kyayarnng
mykrnykytayarmuusnyhu maylyhng
elirhell k sngsny israylamiusartiupyul-
tansayar bhayupdtnyhuusayar suutiueat
relltiukmyarkui merhiu hkyng lulngmyarkui
htarnhngstkyng suungymyarkui myay-
payarmhar sayarnghpwpkyng kiuywnsa-
yarngsayar minm myar wmhkwellhkyngkui
pyulimmnyhu ngarsimyngsayarkyayarnng

mykrnykysnyhu pynpyayarsayar harjaylk
kiuytayarkywnsny hkwayhpyhchlyk nhng
imyhlayarkkyesayar amhukui pyurpar-
limmny layarhu maypynsayar elirhellk
sngsny rhuriniungngankui hciuhcanr-
limmnyakyayarnngkui htarwrbbhurasny
ngaraar pytayarmuupyeusiueat. har-
jaylsnyswar mimishknghtansiu rayark
sayarahkar shkngk elirhellsny abhysiu-
siusny hu maylyhng kiuytayarsny anarmh
sksk htmyayarktayaruummnysiuparsnyhu
lyhayarklayeat. nkhpynnay harjaylsny
siumwhayawtkui ray nhchpyelyhng rhngb-
hurngeat myknharkuihpuaaupshpyng
rhngbhurngsay harjaylsny nnhtiunglayeat.
israylrhngbhurng aarhpsar yayarran
nnhcanngarnhchtwng yudrhngbhurngya-
yarrhptsar yhayar ransny nnhtiunglayeat.
asksuasnyhnhchhchrisayar yayurhng
myiu mngpyu rhcnhchciuhcaneat. aarh-
psmenhngchuanbhkshpyng israyl rhngb-
hurngtiulurkar lmsiu aarhpamiukellsiu
liuk htarwrbbhurarhaytayar duhcriukkiu
pyueat. siurartwng htarwrbbhurasny dar-
widahrhi sayar sarmyaytiueat mehkwwkui
ahcnyhtwnlghcaymny hu gtitayarrhisa-
yarkyayarnng darwideat myknharkui
htayark yudpynykiu mhpkysebell htarta-
yarmuueat. htiumnglkhtk eduanpynsny
yudrhng bhurngkui punkn kiuyamiusarkui
rhngbhurngarar hkyemyhayarkkyeat.
yhayarranmngsny rhtarhcsuurellapa-
yarngtiu nhngtkw jarirmyiusiu hchchkye
nynyahkarwiungsayar eduan lumyay
rhtarauumpyarkui lupkyanshpyng eduan-
luutiusny mimitiunayarsiu pyaykayat.
siusayarlnty eduanpynsnyynaytiungaaayarnng
yudrhngbhurngkui punkneat. yhayarran-
pyumuusayar amhuararkywnglaysmyh
tiusny yudrarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat. yha-
yarransny bhiubhaytiunhngaippyayar
suutiunhngatuu darwidmyiu snggyiulhky-
ngkui hkanlayeat. sartayaraarhjkisny
hkmyntayarararnnhtiungeat. israylrhngb-
hurng aarhpsar yayarran nnhcanhcnhch-
nhchtwng yudrhngbhurngyahayarrans
aarkhjisny nnhtiunglayeat. asknhcsyn-
hcnhchchrisayarmngpyu yayru rhngmyiu
tnhhchciuhcaneat. mytayarkar israyl
rhngbhurngaumrimyayaarsli amnyrhieat.
aarkhjisny aarhpeatsmkhpyhchshpyng aarh-
pamiyuliukrarlmsiuliuk aarhpamiu kellsiu
htarwrbbhurarhaytayar duhcriukkiu pyueat.
aarhpeatsayarrannhngwnglyk gild
pyny rarmutmyiusiu hchchkye rhurirhngb-
hurngharjaylkui tiukartwng rhuriluutius-
nyayarrankiutihiukkyeat. htiusiurarmut-
myiu rhuribhurngharjaylkiutiuk rhurilu-
uhtihiuksayar anarpyayarkhchaykyngngh-
har yayarranmngkyesny yayjaylmyiusiu
pynswar narlyknayhcnytwnng yudrhngb-
hurng yhayarrans aarkhjisnylny aarh-
psaryayarrankui kynyrhuhkyng nghar

htiuahkarprayarhpk elirhellsny prayarhpk amyiusartyayarkkiu hkayar sngneathkarkiu hcnay layar. isebhuukuiyuu gildpyny rarmutmyiusiu swarlayar. rayarksayarahkar nimrhisiarayarrhpteatsar yaihuikiu rharsuhtansiu wnglyk suukiusueeat-
 apayarn abhayarhcuhtellk htwkhcay atwngahknhtellsiu hkayarpye lyhng isebhuukikiung sueathkayarnngpayar sekiu layarnglyk htarwrbbhurakar ngarsnysngkiu is raylrhngbbhurngarar hknhtar bhisikpaysnyhu mintayarmuukyayarnngkiu sngsiupymeh tanhkarkiuhpwng msuing mlngbhell pyayalarhu mharhtarlayeat. htiuprayarhpkamyiusarlungnsny gild pyny rarmutmyiusiu swareat. rayarksayarahkar biulmngtiusnyatuu htiunglyk rhikyeat. prayarhpk aiubiulmng kiuytayaraar pyayarhcrarrhisnyhu siulyhng yayhuk ngartiupayarngtwng abhysuaaar pyayarhcrarrhisnyhu maysayar aiubiulmng kiuytayaraar pyayarhcrarrhisny hu pynsiueat. htiuahkar yayhusny htaimhtellsiu wngshpyng prayarhpknsny sueeat hkayarnngpayar sekiulayarnglyk israylamyueat bhuurashknghtarwrbbhurakar ngarsny sngkiu htarwrbbhurareatluu israylamyueat rhngbbhurngarar hknhtar bhisikpayeat. ngarkywnprayarhpktiukiu stsayarapyhc htarwrbbhurareat prayarhpkapayarnngkiu stsayar apyhcalayark yayjbayl ngardnpaymny akyayarnng sngsnysngshkngaarhpamiyukiup lupyarnmny. aarhpamiysarrhismyhtiukiu pykhehcayhkyng ngar israyl myiurwar ahkyuphkansayarsuuhpyhchcay alwt pyaysayarsuuhpyhchcay aarhpamiyusar yayarkyarmyark ngarpyhpytmny. aarhpamiyukiunaybteatsar yayrayarbayarnngamiukellsiu ngchiyeatsar barrharamyukellsiu ng hpyhchcaymny. yayjbaylkiu snggyiulsayarsuumrhi. yayj raylmyaykwk hkwaytiusnysuukiuhcarkylimnnyhu mintayarmuukyayarnngkiu sngsiupymeh tanhkarkiuhpwng pyayeat. htiuahkar yayhusny mimishkngaat kywn-tiurhhar siu htwk tyayarkk rhismyhkayarnngslayar. htiuaruusny abhykyayarnng larsnnyhu maylyhng yayhuk sngtiusny htiusuukiung suupayarsayar hckarkiu ng sikyearthusiusayar suutiuk ngartiumsi. pyayarparlayarhu siupyn sayar yayhuk htiusuusnyimnysayar hckarkiu pyayareat. htarwrbbhurakar ngarsnysngkiu israyl rhngbbhurngarar hknhtar bhisikpaysnyhu mintayarmuukyayarnngkiusngsuisnyhu pynpyayarsayarahkar suutiunsy alyngamynhtshpyng ase asemitiitu wtluanikiyuu lhaykarhtippayar yayhu aayarkmharknglyk yayhusny rhngbbhurnghpyhctayarmuueathu tanpiumhut hckyayarkyeat. htiusi-

unimrhisiarayarrhhteat saryayhusny yayarannmng tbhksnghpwelllayeat. htiuahkar rhurirhngbhurng harjaylkyayarnng yayarannmngnhng israylluu apayarngtiusny gildpyny rarmutmyiukiu hcayarngrhayark kyeat. siurartwng yayarannmngnsny rhurirhngbhurng harjaylkiu hehctiuksayarahkar rhuriluuhthiukiysayar anarkiu pyayarkhcayhkyngngnar yayjaylmyiusiu pynswar nhngpye. yayhuklhy sngtiualirhilyhng yayjayl myiusiuswar sitngkyarpyayarsayar suuthcuan tyayarkkiunmyh myi-
 uhtellk mhtwkmswarhcaynhng hucerngeat. htiusiuyayarranmngnsny yayjaylmyiu rhinay sayarkyayarnng yayhusny rhtark-
 iuhce htiumyiusiu swareat. htiuahkar yudrhngbbhurngaar hkjisnylny yayarannngkiu kynyrrhuaansayarnghar rayarklarpye. yayjaylmyiu myhayarhngpayarmhar hcayarnngsayar suusnyrplyk yayhunhng liuklarsayar aluan arngkiu myngsayarahkar luualuanarngkiu ngarmyng snyhu siulyhng sekiuhkyngngnar swar ngymiskhkyng rhislayarhu maymnyakyayarnng yayaransny mynghce suureltyayarkkiu hcaylwhtsnyatiung mynghcesuurellsny sekiuhkyngng-harswar ngymiskhkyng rhislayarhu rhngbhurngmaytayarmuukyayarnngkiu pyayarsiusayar yayhuk sngsnysngymiskhkyngnhng abhysiu siungsnny. ngarnayarksuulhny liuklayar husiueat. hcayarnngsayarsuuklmyngnghcesuurellsny aluanarngsiu rayark pynmlarparhusiusayar rhngbbhurngsny ahkyarsayar mynghcesuurell tyayarkkiu hcaylwhtpyn suusnyrayarksayarahkar ngymiskhkyng rhislayarhu rhngbbhurng maytayarmuukyayarnng kiu pyayarsiusayar yayhuk sngsnysngymiskhkyng nhng abhysiu-siungsnny. ngarnayarksuulhny liuk layarhu siueat. hcayarnngsayarsuuklmyngnghcesuurellsny rayark pynmlarpar. larsayarsuusny nimrhisar yayhunhng tskellsiu alwnpynghtnhcwarnhng larpar snyhusiueat. yayarannmngklny myngrhtarkiu pyngsng layarhusiusnyatiung myngrhtarkiu pyngsngkyeat. israylrhngbbhurngyayarrannhng yudrhngbhurng aarhkjitiu sny rhtartayarthkuhechelykyayhukiu sekiu mnyhu htwkswar yayjaylmyiusar narbuteat maykwktwng twaykyeat. yayaransny yayhukiumynglyhng yayhu ngymiskhkyng rhislayarhu maysayar yayhuk. sngamiyayjbaylpyusayar adhmmyatunamhu pyuhcarsayar amhurny sayar karlatwngtwng abhysiusayar ngymisk hkyng rhilimnnynyhu pynpyayarsayar yayarann aiuaarhkji punknmhupartkarhu siulyk lhy pyayeat. yayhusnylny laykiutng phcsphpyng yayarankiu phkuankyarmharmhneat. myharsnylny nhluankiu htuthkyngphayark yayaransny rhtartayarpayarmhar lall-nayeat. yayhuklhy suukiuswell yayjaylmyiu sarnarbutmyaykwk hkyphclayar. sngnhngn-

garsny suuabhaarhpnayarksiu mynghce
liuksayarahkar iamhukiu htarwrbbhurar
byardit htarartayarmuusnykiu mmhtmislayar.
akyhcnghchcnarbutasway suusartiueat
aswaykiu mnayk ngarkynmyngpyehu
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. imyaykwk
sngkiu apyhcnhg alayark ngardnipaym-
nyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayar muueat.
siuhpyhc htarwrbbhurareat amintayarrhisny
atiung imyaykwk alayarnghiukypchlayarhu
mimirhtarhubidkkiu siueat. htiutamhukiu
yudrhngbhurng aarhkjisnymynglyhng
uyyarnyhcanmlmhpnyng pyayeat. yay-
huklny suukiu rhtarpayarmhar htiuta-
yarhu liuklyksiusnyatiung iblanmyiunar
gurmuyisuswarlayarlmtwng pyukysh-
pyng suusnymaygiddayarmyusiupay
sayeat. suueatkywntiusny alayarnghi-
rhtarpayarsiu tngpyelyhng yayrurhngmy-
iusiu sayarngsvar darwidmyiu twng
mimisnghkyiung bhiubhaytiunhngatuu
snggyiuhkyeat. htiungaarhkjisny aarh-
psar yayarrannhcn synhcnhhctwng
yudniungngan nnhtiungeat. yayhusny
yayjraylmyiusiurayarksnykiu yayjbaylsny
kyarlyhng mykhkmtiuki sayst kanpngk-
iutnsarsnngpymh pytngpayarkw kynyru
lyk nayeat. yayhusny tanhkarwsiuwngsa-
yarahkar yayj baylk mimishkng kiusta-
yarjimrisny hkymars rslayarhu maylyhng
yayhusny myhayarkny ngarbhkmhar abhy
suunaysnny. abhysuuhumaylaysayar min-
mhciu nhhyayarksuanyayarktiusny pytng-
payarkhtlkh kynyruhkyeat. yayhuk suukiu
twnhkyliukhusiusny atiung twnhkyspnyng
suueataswaysny nntayarrhtran apayarn-
myngtiupayarnng hcnyeat. yayhusny
suukiuykiu nnglayeat. ahtellsiuwng
hcarsayarkpyemh htiukyinapsayar minm-
sny rhngbhurng smehpyhcsayarkyayarn-
swarkynysnggyiuh layarhu siusnyatiung
snggyiuhhkyngngharswarsayarahkar uehka-
yarnghkwan hkyayhpyar lkwardiukiuser
twaysayarkyayarnng thpn lar kyarlyha-
yarkkyyeat. yayhuk yayjraylaymyaykwk hk-
waytiusny yayjbayleatasarkiu hcarkylim-
nyhu htarwr bburarsny mimikywntirhb-
himiyusareliyaarhpyng mintayarmuusayar
hckartayarsny isiu pynyhcuanype. siuh-
pyhc isnghkyiungsnny yayjbaylsnghkyiung
hpyhceathu abhysuumy mpyayarni-
ungmnyakyayarnng suueat alayarnnga-
yarngsny yayjraylmyaykwktwng lypnyng
nayarkhkaykellsirhirlimnyhu siueat.

10

aarhpeatsarhkunhckyiuptiusny rharimryiu
rhisnyhpyhc yayhusny yayjraylmyiaupm-
yar askkyesuumyar aarhpsartiui kiulupky-
waysayar suumyarrrhar rhmarimryiusiu
hcarray payliuklayeat. mharliuksa-
yarhcarhkykhuumuukar sngtiusngtiui

shkngcatsarmyar hchcsuurell myn-
ghcesuurellmyar hkiunghkasayarmyiu
lnkhkcuanrhisnyhpyhc ihcarrayarksa-
yarahkar sngtiushkngcatsartiutwngsar ka-
yarnmyt tayarsngsayersuukiui rwaykayark
hkmnyhtayareatarj plngpayarmhartng-
pyelyhng shkngamyiaubhiu hchctiukpy
layarhu mharliuksny. htiusuutiuk
rhngbhurnghhpcartiussy suurhaymhar
mhkanmrpnysny hpyhc ngartiusny
abhysiu hkanrpnium mynnyhu alwnkya-
yarklyk siukyeat. nntayaraup myiaup
askkyesuua aarhp sartiukiui lupykwaysay
suutiuklly kywntayartiui sny kiuytayark-
wnhpyhpcareat. mintayarmuusnyatiung
pyuparmny. kywntayartiussy rhngbhurng
kiuhkyemyhayarkpar. aliutayarrhisny-
atiung pyutayarmuuparhu yayhuhtansiu
pynharkiu payliukkyeat. yayhuklny
sngtiussy ngareatluuhpyhc ngarhckarkiu
narhtayarnghyng sngtiushkngsartiueat
uehkayarnmyarkiyuu yayjrlaymyiu
ngarrhirarsiu nkhpyn nayyhkuahkyin larky-
layarhu thpnhcarpay liuklayeat. rhngb-
hurngeatsartayarayarnng hkunhckyip rhis-
nyhpyhc lupykwaysayarmyiusarakyeakelltiu
rhikyeat. htiuhcarrayarksayarahkar rhngb-
hurngeat sartayar hkunhckyiuptiukiuyuu
stshpyng uehkayarnmyarkiu tayarng
tiu htynpyelyhng yayjraylmyiu yayhu-
tansiu payliuk layeat. lulngtyayarkny
larrhngbhurngsartiui eat uehkayarnm-
yarkiu sayarnghkellparpyehu lyhayarklyhng
yayhu k myiutanhkarmhar nannktipun-
gaayarnng nhchcupuanhtartayarhu siueat.
nannkrayarkmhyayhusny htwkrplyk lu-
umyartiuaa aiuhpyayarngmtsayarluutiui
ngarsny ngarshkng tbhk snghpwl slaypye.
isuuapayarnngtiukiui kar abhysuustsnny.
htarwrbbhurarssny aarhpamyiu mintayar
muusayar hckartayarthkwnmyhmaysiu
mkrysnkyiu sngtiu simhtkylayar. htar-
wrbbhurarssny mimikywnely aarhpyng
mintayarmuusnyatiung pyutayarmuumnyhu
siushpyng yayjraylmyiu kynykwngsayar
aarhp amyuasarapayarnngtiunhng suueat
luukyepayarkbhayar yjpurayarhitapa-
yarngtiukiui tyayarkmyhmkynhcaybell st-
layeat. nayarkmhht rhmarimryiusiuswareat.
lmnarmhar rhisayar siumwaynyhprarhcrpsi
rayarksayarahkar yudrhngbhurngaarhkjieat
payarkbhayartiukiui twaylyhng sngtiussy
abhysuunnyhu maysayar ngartiusny
aarkhjimngeat swaytayarmyuiayarp-
hceat. rhngbhurngeat sartayartiunhng
mihpurareat sartayartiukiui nhutskaansa-
yarnghar swarsnyhu siukyeat. yayhuklny
arhngbhmkhyu hcerngsnny atiung arhngbhm
siumwayhcrptwngnarmhar laykyp nh-
cyayarktiukiui tyayarkmyhmkynhcaybell
stkyeat. htiuhcrpmmhtwksayarahkar
hkreuekiupyuuanhu larsayar rayhkp-
saryayarnpkiui twaynhutsk shpyng

ngarhcitnhluansny snghcitnhluannhng
sng sbhayarhpyayarnsgkellsiu snghcitnhlu-
ansny sbhayarhpyayarnng slayarhumaaylyhng
hpyayarngparsnyhulyhayarksiusayar htiusi-
umhnyhng snglkiupayparhusiusnyatiung
lkiupayayhusny mimianarsiu rhtarpa-
yarmhar swellnglyk ngarnhngatuuulik htar-
wrbrbhararbhk ngarhcitarkyeykayarnngkui
kynyrhulayarhusiushpyng mimirhtarkiu
hcehcayeat. rhmarrimiyiurayark-
sayaarahkar htarwrbrbhar sny eliyaar
mintayarmuusayar hkarbharayatiung aarh-
pamyiu akunahcngpykhcesnytiungaayarnng
htiumyiakunahcngpykhcesnytiungaa-
yarnng htiumyi kynywngsaymyhtiukiu
stlayeat. thpnayayhusny luuapayarnngtiukiu
hcuway hcay aarhpsny barlbhurarkiu
annngysar wtpyueat. ngaryayhumuukar
myarhwarpyumny. siuhpyhc barlbhurarcat
prayarhpkmyar amhuhcayarnngmyar yjpu-
rayarhitmyar apayarnngtiukiu hkayarky.
tyayarkmyhmkywnghcaynhng. ngarsny
barl bhararaar jykyekiu puujayarmny.
kywngsayersuu mnysnykar askmrhnggrhusi-
ueat. htiusiususayar barkiu kiukwysayar
suutiukiu hpyksemny akyannhng priyary
pyusiueat. barlbhurarabhiu dhmpmpwellkiu
pyngsngkyhu thpn hcerngsnyatiung dhmm-
pwellkiu hcayarngrmnyhu kyayarnngyar
kyeat. israylpnytrhayarkluansiu hcayl-
wht barltpny rhismyhiusny tyayarkmyh
mkywnglarkyeat. barl kyayarnnghtellsiu
wngkyshpyng tkyayarngluanpyynylyk rhieat.
yayhusny awttnsartiukhkiukihkayar barlb-
hurartpnytiuabhiu awttnsarkiu htutky
husiusnyatiung htutlayeat. thpnrayhkp-
saryayarnnpnhngatuu barl kyayarnnghtellsiu
wng sngtiusny htarwrbrbharartpny ty-
yarkmyhmpar barlbhurartpny sksrhihcay
mnyakyayarnng kynyrhuhchckyayarkyla-
yaru barl tponytiuaar siueat. merhiurary-
jahrchisayar yjmyiukiupujayarkhyngngghar
ahtellsiuwngsayaarahkar yayhusny kya-
yarnngpyng luurhchkyipkiuhar sngtiu
lksiungarsayarnghkellsayar isuuthcuan ty-
yarkmyhlwtlyhng lwtchaysayar suusny
asksayrmnyhu hcerng merhiuraryjkiu puu-
jayarmhupyesayaarahkar yayhuk wng stky-
layar. tyayarkkiuumy mhtwkhcaynhngghu
tpsarnhng tpmhuutiuaarsiusnyatiungtp-
sarnhng tpmhuuti sny htarhnglupkyan
asaykayarnngmyarkiu htutphcpyemh barl-
kyayarnngnhngsiungsayar myiusiuswar
barlkyayarnnghtellkrupumyarkiu htut-
pyelyhng merhiukyeat. barl sngtukiung
kyayarnngkiung hpyiuhpyk ynaytiun-
gaayarnng kiuyutsnngar aimhpyhchcay
kyeat. htiusiuyayhusny barlkiuiraylpynymh
pyrharhpykselayeat. siurartwng israyl-
lamiyukiu pyhcmharhchaysayar naybtsar
yayrayarbayarnngat duhcruiktynhuusa-
yar bayslmyiunhng dnmyiumharrhisayar
rwhaynwarsngytiukiu mhew. htarwrbrhu-

rarklmy sngsnyngarrhaymhar hpyayarnngsa-
yarakynngkiu kyng kayarnngmwncwar
pyusayarkyayarnng ngaraliurhismyhatiung
aarhp amyiu hcerngsayarkyayarnngng
sngsarmyaylaysk tiungaayarnng israyl-
niungnganrarjplngpayarmhar htiung
mnyhu yayhuar mintayarmuusayarlmy
yayhusny israylamiyueat bhurarshkng
htarwrbrbhar trartayarlmsiu hciitnhlua-
nakywngmell liukhkyngngghar stimpyu
israylamiyukiu pyhcmhar hcaysayar yayra-
yabayarnngat duhcruiktukiukiu mhew.
htiukarlwtng htarwrbrbhararsny israyl
pyny hcwntiukiu hpyttayarmueat. har-
jaylsny yayarndmyhcarhaybhk gdamyiu
rubngamyiu mnarrhayamiunayrar aar-
nunmyhc narrhisayar aarayarmyiumhch
gildpyny barrhnpyny trhayarkluan arpr-
tiukiu lupkyanlayeat. yayhupymuusayar
amhuayar kywnglaysmyh tiunhng tnhk-
iukyehkyngararsny israylrrarjwng rayhtar-
lykrhieat. yayhusny rhmarrimiyiu mngpyu
israyl niungngankiu nhchsyrrhcnhchci-
uhcanpyemh bhiubhaytiunhng aippyayar
rhmarrimiyiu snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkanlayeat.
sartayaryayarrhksny hkmntayararar
nnhtiungeat. yayhusny rhmarrimiyiu
mngpyu israyl niungngankiu nhchsyrrhch-
nhchciuhcanpyemh bhiubhaytiunhng
aippyayar rhmarrimiyiu snggyiuhhkyng-
kiu hkanlayeat. sartayaryayarrhksny
hkmntayararar nnhtiungeat.

11

aarhkjieatmytayar aarslisny mimisar
saykyayarnngkiu simyngsayar ht sway-
tayarmyutayar apayarnngtiukiu sutsng-
pyrhnglayeat. siurartwng aarhkjieatnhmy-
hayarrannmngkye smeyayarrhaybsny
aarhkjieatsar yayarrhkiu asay hkanrsa-
yay swaytayarmyutayarhtellk hkiuyuu
aarsli lkmh sueateask lwtchayhkyngng-
har suunhngsueat niutinkiu aiphkn-
htellwhkhtareat. htianayarkyayarrhny
hkyayarknhhchptluan arenhngatuu bi-
marntayarpunrhayarnnglykay aarslisny
hciuhcanlayeat. hkunhcnhcmayarksa-
yarahkar yayarydsny hcaylwht luutraraup
tpmhuu tpsartiukiu hkayarlaveat. bimarn-
tayarhtellsiu swng ptinyarnyhpwellhkyng bi-
marntayar shchcartiukhkyngkiu pyupymh
rhngbhurngeat sartayarkiupylaveat. ya-
yarydklmy sngtiupyursayar amhuhuu
muukar upusnaywngsayarluusuahcuth-
cusny nntayar tanhkarkiuhcayarngrmny.
thcusny surtanhkarkiu hcayarngrmny.
thcu sny kngnayark tanhkarkiuhcay-
yarngrmny. htiusiu bimarn tayarkiu
mhpyiumhpykhchayhkyngngghar hcayarn-
grmny. upusnay htwksayarluusuahcutwng
nhhchcusny rhngbhurngptlmy bimarn-
yayrcayarngrmny. luutiungmimilnkkiu

kiunglyk kiuytayar mytkiu wiung tph-
tellsiuwngsmyhsayarsuutiukiu str mny.
rhngbhurng htwkwngtayarmuaseyarahkar
nayarktayar siu liukrmnyhumharhtarlayeat.
htiuisiu yjpurayarhityayarydmharhtarsmyh
atiung lutrarauptiusnypyu upusnayhtwkr-
sayar suunhngwngsayaarsuaseasetiukiu
hkayar yjpurayar hit yayarydhtansiu
rayarksayarahrkar bimarntayarhhsayar
darwidmngkyeeat lhanmyar nhng di-
ungmyarkiu yjpurayarhitsnyhtut lutrar
auptiuhaar aplayeat. hcayarngsayarsuua-
payarngtiusny lknkku kiunglyk rhngb-
hurngkiu wiung yjpllnganarnhng bimarnta-
yaranar lkyarhtayarnghmc kwellhtayarn
tiungaayarnng rpkyeat. yjpurayarhit-
sny rhngbhurngsartayarkiu pyngsiuhtut
rarjshrpuunhng pnyttikmykiu tnglyk
bhisitpaylyk rhngbhurngarahrkemyha-
yarkpyemh rhngbhurngasktayarhnhgcayst-
nyhu lkhkupte kywaykyayarkyeat. aarslisny
tpsarpyusayarasannhng lumyarypusayar
asankiukyarylhyng lumyaryrhhar bimarnta-
yarsiuswar rhngbhurngsny yudmnght-
uanhcanatiung tiungnar mharrrplyk
mhuutayarmtayararmyarnhng tanpiumhut-
sayaar suumyartiusny rhngbhurnganartayar
rplyk pynysuupynysarmyartiusny wmma-
yark tanpiumhut lykrhikysnykiuymnglyhng
mimiawtkiu sut punknmhupartkar punkn-
mhupartkarhu aayarrhc layeat. yjpora-
yarhityayarydklly bimarntayarhtellmharm-
sayhcaynhng tpyngsiuhtutky. suubhkmhar
naysayaarsuukiu htarnhngstkyhu lutrarau-
ptmhuu tiukiu mharhtarnhngsnyatiung
aarslikiubhmselyk nntayarsiu swar sa-
yarmynglmhpyng htut stkyeat. yayaryd-
snyln rhngbhurnghnnglumyartiu sny
htarwrbbhurareat luhpyhcrmnnyakyayarn
htarwr bhararnhng ptinyarnyhpwellhcayeat.
thpnrhngbhurnghnnglumyartiu tiukiu
tuenhngtue ptinyarnyhpwellhcayeat. pyny-
suupynysarapayarngtiusny barl kyayarn-
siuswar hpyiuhpykkyeat. yjpllngmyarnhng
ruptumyarkiuakunahcngghkyiuhpell yjpl-
ngtiurhaymhar barlyjpurayarhit msankiu
stkyeat. yjpurayarhityayarydsnylny bimarnta-
yaraupmyarkiu hknhtarpyemh lutra-
raup tpmhuu tpsar pynysuupynysarapa-
yarngtiuhkiuhkayarkly kngtanhkarlmhpyng
rhngbhurngkiu bimarntayarmh nn tayar-
siupiusayarnng rarjpllngtayarpayarmhar
htiunghcayeat. nntayarnarmhar aarslikiu
stpyemh pynysuupynysarapayarngtiusny
wmmaayark tmyiuluanlny ngyimwphkyn-
grhieat. nntayarnarmhar aarslikiu stpyemh
pynysuupynysarapayarngtiusny wmma-
yark tmyiuluanlny ngyimwphkyngrhieat.

yayrurhngmyiu anhhclaysyhcuihcaneat.
mytayarkar bayrrhaybhmyiusuu jibi-
amnyrhieat. yjpurayarhityayarydswn-
sngsayar karlptluanyayarrhsny htarwr-
burarrhaytayar trarsayaramhukiu pyueat.
siurartwng myngsayaarptiukiu mpyrharsa-
yar kyayarnng lutliusny htiuarptiu yjpu-
ujayarnansar payarnngkiu merhiukyeat.
yayarrhmngklly bimarntayarhtellsiu swng
sayaar alhuuuhchcarkiu rayarngsayarnngway
hcarngwng sayarsuutiungkiuyatwkpaysa-
yarnngway kiuybhiupyt rsayarnngway aliuliu
lhuusayarnngwayrhismyhiu yjpurayarhit-
tiusny mimitiulasiakywm lhuusnyatiung
hkanyuu bimarntayarpyiupyrkrarrhismy
tiukiu pyupyngkyhcaihu yjpurayarhit-
tiuaar mintayar muueat. siusayarnly ya-
yarrhmngkyennhcanhchsy suannhchctwng
yjpurayarhittiusny bimarntayarpyiupyr
rartiukiu mpyupyngkysay. htiuahkar
yayarrhmngkyesny yjpurayarhit yayaryd
nhngahkyarsayar yjpurayarhit tiukiuahkayar
sngtiusny bimarntayarpyiupyrkrartiukiu
abhykyayarnng mpyupyngbhell naykysny.
nayarkthpn asiakywmlhuusayar ngwayk-
iukiuytiung myuukynhng. bimarntayarpyi-
upyrkrartiukiu pyupynghiarapkylyarhu
siusnyatiung yjpurayarhittiusny nayark-
thpn lumyary lhuusayarnngwaykiu mhkanr.
bimarntayarpyiupyrkrartiukly mpyupyn-
grhuwnhkankeat. yjpurayarhit yayarydsny
sayttarkiu yuuaupuanliu hpayarkpyelyhng
bimarntayarartellsiu wngsayaarmlykayarbkh
yjpllng narmharhtarlay eat. bimarnta-
yarsiusayarnghkellsayar ngwayrhismyhiu
tanhar hcayarnng yjpurayarhittiusny
sayttarhtellmharhtarkyeat. ngwaym-
yarsnykiusimynghyng rhngbhurngcaat
hcaray tararkynhng yjpurayarhitm-
ngsny larbimarntayarhcsayarnngwaykiu
htuthtarlyk hcarngyuueat. htiuisiu hky-
ihtarsayar ngwaykiu bimarntayaraup
amhutayarrhcaarngtiuaup bimarntayar
aluplup sayar lksmar pnrnsmar kya-
yarkshcsmartiatwkw bimarntayar pyi-
upyrkrarkiu pyupynghcarakyayarknhng
shcsarkiuwy kunsmyhsayar atwkpaya-
waykyeat. bimarntayarrbiungwayhplar
menyhp anguan tanpiu rwhaytnsar
ngwaytnsartiukiu htiungwaynhngmlup
say. aluplupsayarsuutiuaarsar pay bi-
marntayarkiu pyupyngkyeat. aluplup-
sayaar suutiuaar payhcaihkyngnghar
ngwaykiu lkhkansayar suutiuisny shch-
carhcaayarngsayarsuu hpyhcsayarkyayarnng
hcarngmpayky. duhcriukngway apyhng-
waykiumuukar bimarntayarsiu mswngbhell
yjpurayarhittiusny yuukyeat. htiuahkar
rhurirrhngbhurngharjaylsny garsmyiu kiu
hchchkye tiukyuppyemh yayrurhngmyiusiu
hkyeansayarnghar aarhtutlayeat. yu-
drhngbhurngyayarrhsny bhiutayarrbha-
yay tnyhuusayar yudrhngbhurngyayarrhpt

yhayarran aarhkjilhuusmyhsayar tnsarnhng
kiuytiungsnrnhg smyhsayar tnsarmyar
bimarntayarbhndar nntayar bhndartwng
twaysmyhsayar rwhaykiuyu rhurirhngb-
hurng harjayl htansiupayliuksayarkya-
yarnng harjaylsny yayrurhngmyiukiu htar
swareat. yayarrhpyumuusayaramhuar
kywnglaysmyh tiusny yudrarjwng ray-
htarlykrhieat. htiumngeatkywnrhimsar
yayarjbdhng rhimritsar yhayarjbtiusny
ht snghpwellpyelyhng silrwasriu swarsa-
yarlm millayarhcannntwngyayarhkui
sayaayarnglupkyan bhiubhaytiunhngatuu
darwidmyiu snggyiuhkyeat. sartayaraa
mjisny hkmnytarararnnhtiungeat.

13

yudrhngbhurngaarhkjisar ya-
yarrhnnhcanhhc sysuannhctwng yay-
husaryayarkhtsny rhmarrimyi mngpyu
israylniungngankiu syhkunhcnhchciuh-
caneat. htiumngsny htarwrbbhurarrhay-
tayar duhcriuk kiupyu israylamyiu
pyhcmharhcaysayar naybt sar yayarayba-
yarngeat duhcriukapyhctiukiu mrhayarn
liuklayeat. htiukyayarnng htarwrbbhursny
israyl amyiuukiu amykhtwk yayarkh-
tmng lkhtk karlptluan rhurirhngbhurng
harjaylnhngsuueatsar bngyarddksiu
israylamyiuukiu aptayarmuueat. thp-
nyayarkhtsny htarwrbbhurarkiu tayarng-
pnlayeat. rhurirhngbhurngnyhnsell
israyl amyiusny alwnhkanrkyayarnngkiu
htarwrbbhursny myngyayarkhtkckarkiu
narhtayarngtayarmuueat. rhurirhngb-
hurngsny israylamyisartiukiu hpykse
hparnngartwng lwngsayaramhunkellsiu
hpyhcheshpyng mynghcesuurell ngarkyip
rhtartsy hkyaysny suurelltsayarnngkiu
saryayarkhtkywnghcayeat. htiukyayarnng
htarwrbbhursny kytngsayar shkngkiu
paytayarmuushpyng israylamyiusarti
sny rhuriluutiulkmhhtwkmyayark ahtkknnytuu
mimitiunayar nayrkyeat. siurartwng isray-
lamyiuukiu pyhcmharhcaysayar yayarayba-
yarnngmyiueat duhcriukapyhctiukiu
mrhayarnng liukkyyeat. rhmarrimyiulny
aarrhrpng rhisayeat. yayarkhtpyumuusa-
yar amhuararkywnglaysmyh tiunhng
tnhkiukyehtyngararsny israylrrarjwng
rayhtarlykrhieat. yayarkhtsny bhi-
ubhaytiunhngaippyayar rhmarrimyi
snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkanlayeat. sartayar
yhayarrhsny hkmnytarararnnhtiungeat.
yudrhngbhurngyayarrh nnhcansuansykhun-
hcnhch twng yayarkhtsar yhayarrhsny
rhmarrimyumngpyu israylniungngankiu
syhkyayarknhhchciuhcaneat. htiumngsny
htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar duhcriuk ki-
upyu israylamyiuukiu pyhcmharhcaysayar
naybt saryayaraybayarngeat duhcriukapy-
hckiumrhayarnng akun ahcngliuklayeat.

yhayarrhpyumuusayar amhuararky-
wnglaysmyh yudrhngbhurngaarmjikiu
hchctiukrartwng tnhkiukyehtyng ararsny
israylrrarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat. yha-
yarrhsny bhiubhaytiunhngaippyayar
israyl rhngbhurngtiunhngatuu rhmar-
rimyiusnggyiuhhkyng kiuh hkanlayeat.
sartayaryayaraybayarngsny hkmny
tayarararnnhtiungeat. htiuahkar elirhellsny
saynarhcnwll narnayhcn twng israyl-
rhngbhurngyayarrhsnylar suurhay mhar
ngiukywaylyk ngarabh ngarabh israylrhtar
israylmynngpartkarhu siueat. elirhellkny
laynhngmyhartiukiu yuulayarhu siusny-
atiung rhngbhurngyuueat. laykiutnglayarhu
thpnsiusnyatiung laykiutng elirhellsny mim-
ilkkiu rhngbhurng lkpayarmhar tnglyk
arhaypytngpayarkkiu hpwnglayarhuiu
hpwng layeat. phclayarhsiusnyatiung
rhngbhurngsny phclayeat. elirhellkny
htarwr bhurarkytng tayarmuarmyhar
rhurimnglkmh kynhutarmyharhpyhceat.
aarhpkmmyiurhuriluutiukiu akunahcnglup-
kyanrlim mnyhu siueat. myhartiukiuyuu-
uelayarhu thpnsiusnyatiung rhngbhurngsny
yuueat. myayaparsiu tiuklayarhuiu
suankyimriuklayeat. htiuahkarbhur-
rarshkngatluusny amykhtwk abhykyayarnng
ngarkyimhkyayarkkiymmiuksny. htiusi-
uriuklyhng rhuriluutiukiu akunahcnglup-
kyanrlim mny. yhkumuukar suankyimsar
lupkyanrlimmnyhu siueat. elirhellsay
snggyiuhhkyngkiuhkanpyemh nayarnghhc
twng mayarbhtpsartiisny israylpynykiu
tiuklarkyeat. israylluutiusny luutyayarkiu
snggyiuh hcnytwng mayarbhtplarsnykiu
myng alayarnngkiu elirhellsngkyiungtwng
hkyhtarkyeat. saysayarsuusny aayarksi-
urayark elirhellariutiukiu htisayarhkar
askrhngpyynshpyng mttthteat. rhurirhngb-
hurngharjaylsny yayarkht lkhtkklarlptluan
israylamyiuukiu nyhnsell eat. htarwrbbhu-
rarsny suutiukiu snarhcuankm aarbyhan
ijark yarkuptiunhng hpwelltayarmuuhkell-
sayer ptinyarnykiu aayarkmaylyk suutiukiu
mhpykse ahtantayarmhnmhnghtutsaybell
kynyrhupyuhcutayarmuueat. rhurirhngb-
hurng harjaylsay sartayar bngharddsny
hkmnytarararnnhtiungeat. harjaylsny
hchctiukiyayarkhtmtng lkmh nhutyuusa-
yar myiurwantiukiu yayarkhtsar yhayar
rhsny harjaylsarbngharddklmh nhutyuueat.
suankyimtiungayayarnng yhayarrhsnyniung
israyl myiurwantiukiu rpynlayeat.

14

israylrhngbhurngyayarkhtsar yhayarrh
nnhcanhhcnhctwng yudrhngbhurng
yayarrhsaraarmjisny asknhcsyngar-
nhchrisayar nnhtiung yayrurhngmyiu
nhhcsykiunhchciuhcaneat. mytayarkar
yayrurhngmyiu suu yuddnamnyrhieat.

htiumngsny htarwrhbhar rhaytayar tar
 sayar amhukiupusayarlny abhdarwideat
 akyngkiuumhe hkmnytayarayarrhpusmy-
 hatiungpyueat. siurartwng myngsayararp-
 tiukiu mpyrharsayar kyayarng luutiusny
 htuarptiuyjpuujayar nansar payarngkiu
 merhiukyeat. aarmjisny mngaarnartnysa-
 yarahkar hkmnytayarmngkyekiu stsayar
 kywntiukiu stlay eat. saratwkbabsny
 asaymhkanr.abh atwk sarsny asaymhkanr.
 luutiungmimiapyhc kyayarng asayhkan-
 reathu mayarrhaypnyttikymhcar rayhtar-
 lykrhisayar htarwrhbharreat pnyttayarkiu
 hcayarngrhayark hkmnytayarkiu stsa-
 yarsuutiueat sarmyarkiu mstbhell nayeat.
 aarmjimngsny eduanamyiusartsayarngkiu
 sarhkyiung st saylmyiukiu tiukshpyng
 ynay tiungaayarng yusaaylhuu smutlayeat.
 htiauhkar israylrhngbhurngyayhusar ya-
 yarhkteat saryhayarrhhtansiu santmnkiu
 hcaylwht ngartiusny myknharhkyngsi-
 ungmiykunaanhu mharliuk lyhng israyl-
 rhngbhurng yhayarrhk laybnun suupngsny
 laybnunaarrjhtansiu hcaylwht sng smekiu
 ngarsarnhng payhcarparhu siuhcnytwng
 laybnun sarrelltkayarngsny rhayarkswar
 suupngkiu nngmi eat. sngsny eduanapnykiu
 lupkyansayarkyayarng hciitmynglheat.
 kiunaynar tttitwngwarkywarlyk naylayar.
 sngkiuytiungnhng yudpynysny bhayrayark
 suanrhuanhcayhkyngnghar abhykya-
 yarnгамhurharsnnyhu yudrhngbhurng
 aarmjikiupyn mharliuklayeat. htiauhckarkiu
 aarmjisny narmhtayarngsayar kyayarng
 israylrhngbhurngsny hchckye rhngbhurng
 nhhcpartiusny yudpyny bkrhaymkmyiu
 myknharhkyng siungmikyshpyng isray-
 lamyiusarrhaymhar yudamyiusar rhuan
 aseasetiusny mimitiunayrarsiu pyaykyeat.
 israylrhngbhurngyhayarrhsny yud rhngb-
 hurng aarhkjisarhpyhcsayar yayarheat
 saraarmji kiu bkrhaymkmyiumhar bh-
 mmi yayrurhngmyiusiu swarpyelyhng
 yayrurhngmyiuriuatayarnglayarkiu
 ehprimtanhkarmhsny htayarngtanhkar-
 tiungaaayarn hpyiuhpyk layeat. bimarnta-
 yarnг nntayarbhndartiukng rhismyhsayar
 rwhayngwaymhhc tnsaraluanhcuannhng
 aarmhkan sayarsuuahkyiutiukiu yuupyemh
 rhmarrimiyusipynswareat. yhayarrh-
 pyumuusayar amhuararkywnglaysmyh
 tnhiukyehkyng yudrhngbhurngaarm-
 jikiu hchctiukhkyng ararsny israyl-
 rarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat. yhayarrhsny
 bhiubhaytiunhng aippyayar israyl rhngb-
 hurngtiunhngatuu rhmarrimiyu snggyiuh
 hkyngkiu hkanlayeat. sartarayay rayarba-
 yarngsny hkmnytayararnnhtiungeat.
 israylrhngbhurng yayarhktsaryhayarrh
 saysynayark yudrhngbhurngyayarrhsar
 aarmjisny tsyngarnnhc askrhngsayeat. aar-
 mji pyumuusayar amhuararkywnglaysmyh
 tiusny yudrarjwnggrayhtarlykrhieat. htium-

ngtbhk yayrurhngmyiu snghpwellky
 suusny larhkirhmyiusiu pyaysnytwng
 htiumyiusiu hcaylwht sthaypyemh myn-
 gpayartnglyk yayrurhngmyiusiu sayarnг
 hkel bhiubhaytiunhngatuu darwidmyiu
 snggyiuhkyeat. yudpynysuupynysara pa-
 yarngtiusny ask tsyhkyayarknhchrisayar
 sartayarauijikiuyuu hkmnytayar aar-
 mjiarar nntngkyeat. htiumngsny hkm-
 nytayarsaysynayark eltmyiukiupyuucu
 yudniungnganhtellsiu swngpyneat. yu-
 drhngbhurngyayarrhsar aarmjinnhcan
 syngarnhhctwng israylrhngbhurng ya-
 yarrhsar yayrayarbayaarngsny rhmarrimiyu
 mngpyu laysy tnhiuchihcaneat. htium-
 ngsny htarwrhbharrrhaytayar duhcriuk
 kiupyu israylamiyukiui pyhcmharhcaysayar
 naybt sar yayrayarbayaarngeat duhcriukpy-
 hckiu mhcvnbhellnayeat. israylamiyueat
 bhurarshknghtarwrhbhar sny mimikywn
 garsayhparmyiunay amittelleat sar pra-
 yarhpkayarnaarhpyng mintayarmu
 sayarkhartayar atiung htiumngsny israyl-
 niungngankiu harmkmyiu wngwmhsny
 hkyiungnglytiungaayarnг rnsuulkmh
 nhutpyuhculayeat. akyayarnгmuukar isray-
 lamiyuhkanrsayar nyhnysellhkyng alwnlay-
 lansnykiung myiu ahkyup hkanrsayarsu-
 uhpypchcay alwtpyaysayarsuuhpyhchcay is
 raylamiyui mhcniungsayarsuu mhrisnykiung
 htarwr bhurarsnymynglyhng israylami-
 yueat narmkiu miughkayarnгkng aayark
 mpyayarkhcaymnyakyayarnг kyantayarmu
 yhayarrhsar yayrayarbayaarnгаarhpyng
 kyntgtayar muueat. yayrayarbayaarnгpyu-
 muusayar amhuararkywnglay smyhtiunhng
 tnhiukyehkyng hchctiukhkyng ahtkk
 yudniungnganawngphkyhcsayar dmarmsky-
 iunhng harmkmyiukiui israylamiyuabhiu
 rnsuulkmh nhutyuuhkyng arar tiusny
 israylrarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat. yayra-
 yarbayarngsny bhiutayarbhaytayar is
 raylrhngbhurngtiunhngaippyayar sartayar
 jarhkrisny hkmnytayararnnhtiungeat.

15

israylrhngbhurngyayrayarbayaarnг
 nhcannhch syhkunhcnhhtwng yu-
 drhngbhurng aarmjisar aujisny ask
 tsyhkyayarknhchrisayar nnhtiung
 yayrurhngmyiu ngarsynhcnhchciuh-
 canlayeat. mytayark yayrurhng myiusiu
 yayhkayarliamnyrhieat. htiumngsny
 hkmnytayaraarmjipusmyh atiung htarwrb-
 hurarrhaytayar trarsayaramhukiu pyueat.
 siurartwng myngsayararptiukiu mpyrharsa-
 yar kyayarnг luutiusny htuarptiuyjpu-
 uayar nansar payarnгkiu merhiukyeat.
 htarwrhbhararsny dnhtktayarmuushpyng
 rhngbhurngsny saysnytiungaayarnг nu-
 unarhcvell hkyarnar sayar nnnayreat.
 sartayar yayarsansny nntayar kiuaup

niungngantayarmhukiu hcerngreat. au-
 jipyumuusayar amhuararkywnglaysmyh
 tiusny yudrarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat. aujisny
 bhiubhaytiunhng aippyayar suutiunhng
 atuu darwidmyiu snggyiuhhkyngkiu
 hkanlayeat. sartayar yaysarsnsy hkm-
 nytayararar nnhtiungeat. yudrhngbhurng
 aujinnhcansuansyrhcnhctwng yayra-
 yarbayarngsarjarkrisny rhmarrimyumng-
 pyu israylniungngankiuhcaneat.
 htiumngsny bhiubhaypyusnyatiung htawr
 bhurarrhaytayar duhcriukkiupyu isray-
 lamiyukiu pyhcmharhcaysayarnyatsar
 yayrarbayarngeat duhcriuk apyhtiukiu
 mhcnwbnhellnayeat. yarhpkrsarrhllu-
 ansny jarhkrimgt bhhk snghpwell luum-
 yarrhaymhar sayaayarnglupkyanpyelyhng
 suueat arar nnhtiungeat. jarhkripyu-
 muusayar amhuararkywnglaysmyhti sny
 israylrarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat. htiusiu
 htarwrbbhurak sngcatsarmyaylay sktiungaa-
 yrat israylniungnganrarjplngpayarmhar
 htiumngmyiu yayhuar mintayarmuu
 sayarhckartayar pynyhcuanstny. yudrhngb-
 hurng aujinnhcan suansykiunhctwng
 rhlluansny nnhtiung rhmarrimiyu tl-
 hciuhcanlayeat. gardisarmaynhngsny
 tirjmyiumh rhmarrimiyu siuswar yarh-
 pksar rhlluankiusayaayarn glupkyanpye
 lyhng suueatarar nnhtiungeat. rhlluanyu-
 muusayaramhuararkywnglaysmyhtiunhng
 snghpwellhkyngararsny israylrarjwng ray-
 htar lykrhieat. htiauhkar maynhngsny
 thihsmyiunhngmyiuser myar tirjmyiu
 alwntihsmyiunmyartiukiu lupkyan
 eat. myiutanhkarkiu suuaar mhpwngsa-
 yarkyayarn glupkyan kiuywnsayarnsayar
 minmapayarngtieat wmkii hkwelleyeat.
 yudrhngbhurngaujinnhcansuansykiun-
 hctwng gardisarmaynhngsny nnhtiung
 rhmarrimiyu is raylniungngankiu synnhc-
 ciuhcanlayeat. htiumngsny htarwrbbhur-
 arhaytayar duhcriuk kiupyu israylamiyukiu
 pyhcmharhcaysayar naybt sar yayrarba-
 yarngeat duhcriukapyhtiukiu mhcnwbnhell
 nayeat. aarrhurhngbhurng pulnsy is-
 raylpynykiu tiuklareat. maynhngsny
 mimiaarnartnyhcaymny akyayarn pulm-
 ngmhchcayhkyngghnar ngwayahkwktsa-
 yarnkii skreat. aarrhurhngbhurnggaar
 skhcarbhiu maynhng sny israyl amyiung-
 wayhkwel rttsayar suutiung akypngarsy-
 hcepayreat. htiauyayarn aarrhurhngb-
 hurng sny mnay mimipynysiu pynswareat.
 maynhngpyumuusayar amhuararky-
 wnglaysmyh tiusny israylrarjwng raytar-
 lykrhieat. maynhngsny bhiubhaytiunhng
 aippyayar sartayarpayktisny hkmnyta-
 yarararnnnhtiungeat. yudrhngbhurng au-
 jinnhcanngarsytwng maynhngsarpayktisny
 nnhtiung rhmarrimiyu israylniungngankiu
 nhcnhchciuhcanlayeat. htiumngsny
 htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar duhcriuk kiupyu is-

raylamiyukiu pyhcmharhcaysayar naybt sar
 yayrarbayarngeat duhcriukapyhtiukiu
 mhcnwbnhell nayeat. amhutayarhtmpmhui
 raymlisarpaykarsny paykhimgt bhhk sng-
 pwell aargayarbbhng arayhahcrhisa-
 yar gildpynysar ngarkyipparlyk rhmar-
 rimiyu nnhtiarhtellmhar sayaayarnglupkyan
 suueat arar nnhtiungeat. payktypyu-
 muusayar amhuararkywnglaysmyhti sny
 israylrarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat. yudrhngb-
 hurng aujinnhcanngarsynhcnhctwng
 raymlisarpaykarsny nnhtiung rhmar-
 rimiyu is raylniungngankiu anhhcnhcsy
 hciuhcanlayeat. htiumngsny htarwrbbhur-
 arhaytayar duhcriuk kiupyu israylamiyukiu
 pyhcmharhcaysayar naybt sar yayra-
 yarbayarnggeat duhcriukkiupyu israyl
 amiyukiu pyhcmharhcaysayar naybtsar
 yayrarbayarngeat duhcriuk apyhtiukiu
 mhcnwbnhellnayeat. isaylrhngbhurng
 paykarlkhtk aarrhu rirhngbhurng tigtpl-
 laysarsnylar iyunmyiu abaylbkmarhkarmyiu
 yarmayarmyiu kaydayrmyiu harjayar
 myiunhngtkw gildpyny garlilelppyny
 nsali pynysar apayarngtiukiu lupkyan
 aarrhuripyusiusimswareat. aujisar
 yaysarannhcnhcsytwng elar sarha-
 yarhaysny raymlisar paykarmngt bhhk
 snghpwell sayaayarnglupkyanpyemh
 suueatarar nnhtiung eat. paykarpyu-
 muusayaramhuarar kywnglaysmyhti sny
 israylrarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat. isayl-
 rhngbhurng raymlisar paykar nnhcnhchc-
 hctwng yudrhngbhurngaujisar yaysarsny
 asknhcsyngarnhchrhisayar nnhtiung
 yayruhngmyiu israylniungngankiu tsy
 hkyayarknnhchciuhcanlayeat. mytayarka
 jardtsume yayruharmnyrhieat. htium-
 ngsny hkmnytayar aujikyngsmyh atiung
 htarwrbbhur arhaytayar trarsayar amhukiu
 pyueat. siurartwng myngsayararptiukiu
 mpyrharsayar kyayarn lutiussny htiaup-
 tiu yjpuujayar nansar payarngkiumer-
 hiukyeat. htiumngsny bimarntayarahtk
 tanhkarkiu luplayeat. yaysarnpyumuusa-
 yar amhuararkywnglaysmyh tiusny yudar-
 jwng rayhtarlykrhieat htiaukartwng htar-
 wrbbhurarsny rhurhngbhurng rayjinnhng
 raymlisarpaykarkiu yudpynysiu hcaylwht
 tayarmuueat. yaysarsny bhiubhaytiunhng
 aippyayar suutiunhgatuu abhdarwidmyiu
 snggyiuhhkyngkiuhkanlayeat. sarta-
 yaraarhchtsny hkmnytararar nnhtiung
 eat.

raymlisar paykarnhcnhsy hkunhcnhctwng
 yudrhngbhurng yaysarsaraarhchtsny ask
 nhcsy rhisayar nnhtiung yayruhngmyiu
 syhkyayarknnhchciuhcanlayeat. htium-
 ngsny abhdarwidkellsiumkyng htarwr-
 bur arhaytayar trarsayar amhukiu mpyu

isaylrhngbhurngtiu liuksayarlmsiu liuk
htarwrbrharsny isayl amiyusartiu rhaymh
knyaguttayarmusayar tparamyusar-
tiueat rwanrharbhwy htuanhcanatiung
mimisarkiu mehpyngpuujayareat. myn-
gsayararp tayarngpayar shcpngaayark
tiupujayar nansarpayarngkiu merhiutiat.
htiuaahkar rhurirhngbhurng rayjinnhng
isayl rhngbhurng raymlisarpaykarsny
yayrurhngmyiusiu hchchkye aarhktmngkiu
yunghtarsayarlmy mniung. siurartwng
rhurirhngbhurng rayjinsny eltmyiu kiu
rhuriniunggan siuswngpyu yudluu-
tiukiung nhnghtutshpyng rhuriluutiusnylar
nyaytiungaayarnng eltmyiu naykyeat.
htiukyayarnngaarhchtsny aarrhurirhngbhurng
tigtlpilaysarhtansiu santmnkiu hcaylwht
kywnupsny kiuytayarsar kiuytayarky-
wnhpyhpcareat. larp. kywnupkiu
rnbhkpysayar rhurirhngbhurngnhng isayl
rhngbhurnglkmh kyyuuparhu tayarngp-
neat. thpnbimarntayarnng nntayarbhn-
dartiuk ng rhisayar rwhayngwaykiu yuu
aarrhurirhngbhurnghtansiu lksayarn-
payliuklayeat. aarrhurirhngbhurngsny
narhtayarnng dmar skmyiusiu hchchkye
tiukyuyppysng pynsartiukiung kirmiyu-
siu simswareat. rayjinnmngkiulny steat.
aarhktmngkyesny aarrhurirhngbhurngkiu
hkre uekyiupyuhkyngnghar dmarskmyiu-
siuswareat. htiumyiumharrhisayar yjpll-
ngkiumynglyhng pllngpuan atiungarhny
tnsar rhismyhhkiuray yjpurayarhituriy-
hansiu payliukeat. htiusiu dmarskmyiumh
aarhktmngpayliuk smyhatiung yjpara-
yarhituriysny aarhktmng mrayarkmhe
lupnhngpye. rhngbhurngsny dmarskmyi-
umhrayarklarsayar ahkar htiuyjpllngkiu
myng hkynypkshpyng merhiuraryjnhng
bhayarjnypuujayarskkarkiu merhiueat.
swnlayarngrar puujayarskkar kiulny swn-
layarngeat. misaharyjaswaykiulny yj
pllngpayarmharhpylnayeat. htarwrbrhu-
rarrhaytayarrhisayar kyaywaryj pllngkiu
bimarntayarrhay yjpllngkyenng bimar-
ntayar hcpykararpmh rway yjpllngkye mya-
yarkbhk htareat. thpnypurayarhituriykiu
mharhtarsny kar nannk merhiuraryjnhng
nyueyanbhayarjny puujayar skkar rhngb-
urngmerhiuraryjnhng bhayarjnypuuja-
yarskkar swnlayarngrarpuujayarskkartiukiung
yjpllngkyepayarmhar merhiulayar. mer-
hiuraryjahcrhisayar yjmyiaswaykiu lny
htiupllngpayarmharhpylnayar. kyaywaryj-
pllng sny ngarmaymynhcrarbhui rhirmnyhu
aarhkkmngkyemharhtarsmyhatiung yj
purayarhituriy pyueat. aarhktmngkyesny
kyaywarhkuantnsartiukiung py angtu-
ankiu lnyrwayeat. kyaywarrayknkiulny
kyaywarnwartiupayarkhky kyayarkhkn-
payarmhar ntghtareat. bimarntayar
pushkayarnghcrarbhui sayark sayarmndp-
kiung rhngbhurngtkrarhcyarngtnkiung

aarrhurirhngbhurngkyayarnng pyeat. aarhk-
tpyumuusayar amhuararkywnlaysmyh
tiusny yudrarjwngrayhtarlykrhieat. aarhk-
tsnybhiubhaytiunhng aippyayar suuti-
u nhngatuu darwidmyiu snggyiuhhky-
ngkiuhkanlayeat. sartayar hayjiskny
hkmnytayararar nnhtiungeat.

17

yudrhngbhurngaarhkt nnhicansynhcn-
hch twng elarsarhayarrhaysny nnhtiung
rhmarriymyiu isaylningngankiu kiunhch-
ciuhcanlayeat. htiumgsny htarwrbrhurar
rhaytayar duhcriuk kiupyeat. siusayarlmy
suurhaymhar hpyhcbhuusayar is rayl-
rhngbhurngtiupysayar duhcriukiummhe.
htiumngkiuaaarrhuri rhngbhurngrharlmnay-
jarsny hchchkye hayarrhaysny kywnhkan-
shpyng ahkwnskreat. nayarkthpnnhch-
tiungskrsayar ahkwinkiu msk. swarn-
nyrhisayar aellgutturhngbhurnghtansiu
santmnkiuhcaylwht punknmnyakyan-
rhisnykiu aarrhurirhngbhurngsishpyng
hayarrhaykiubhmse htayarnghtellmarh
hkyuphtarpyelyhng isaylpyntyrha-
yarkluansiu hchchkye rhmarriymyiusiu
rayarksayar suannhchwiunghtareat. ha-
yarrhaynnhcankiunhhtwng aarrhurirhngb-
hurng sny rhmarriymyikiu rpyelyhng
isaylamyikiu aarrhuripy nysiusimswar
gayarjnyhcnar harlmyiu harbayarmy-
iuachrhisayar maydiniunggan myiur-
wartiuhareat. akyayarnngmuukar aellgut-
tupynynhng aellguttuhpar rayarbhurng
lktellk kynhuttayarmusayar mimitiu bhu-
rarshng htarwrbrhurarkiu isaylamyiusarti-
u sny pyhcmhar ahkyartparsayar bharartiukiung
riusay kyeat. suutiurhaymh htarwrbrhu-
rarnhnghtuttayarmusayar tparamyusarti-
u htuanhcanhng mimitiuhkyemyhayarksayar
rhngbhurngtiu htuanhcanisiuliukkyeat.
mimitiu bhararshknghtarwrbrhurartbhk
mtrasayaramhukiung mhtngmrharpyukyeat.
knghcayarnng sayar myyaharhcnghpy-
hchcay hkiunghkansayarmyiu hpyhchcay
myiurwar aluanhcuantiung myngsayararp-
kiu tnykyeat. ruptusngtunhngaarrhrp-
ngtiukiung myngsayar kunrhismyhti-
u apayarmharng hcimsayarshcpngrhismy-
haayarkmharngtynyhtayarngpyuhcukyeat.
suutiurhaymh htarwrbrhurarnhnghtut-
tayarmusayar tparamyusarpyuskell-
siu myngsayararphismyhapayar mhar
nansarpayarngkiumerhiu htarwrbrhurareat
amyktayar kiu nhiasayarkhkyngnghar adhm-
mamhutiukiung pyukyeat. htarwrbrhurar
pnyttayarmusayaramhu ruptu sngtuti-
u puujayarkhkyngamhukiung pyukyeat. siu-
rarnnghtarwrbrhurark adhmmlmtiukiung rha-
yarnngkyalar. ngarsny sngtiubhiubhayti-
u htarsayar trar ngarkywnprayarhpktiuh-
pyng payliuksayartrarkiu akunahcngkyng

ngarhcerngnt uanhpwellhkyktiukiu hcayarng
rhayarkkylayarhu prayarhpkmyarnhng
anargthayar srarmyarti hpyngisraylamyiu
yudamyiu sksay hkantayarmuusayarlny suu-
tiusny narmhtayarng. mimitiubhurashkng
htarwrbrharkiu myuankynysayar bhiub-
haytiu lnyng kellsiu mimitiulnypngkiu
hkiungmarhcaykyeat. hcerngtayarmuuhkyk
bhiubhaytiunhngpwelltayarmuusayar
ptinyarny suuti sksayhkantayarmuusayar
uskaytiukiu pyanttrarkiu kynglyk ahkynyn-
heskskphpyhckyeat. akyngt paramyiusar
kyngskellsiu mkyngkynhng hu htarwrbrhurar
pnyttayar muueat ptlnynaysayar htiua-
myusarnayarksiu liukkyeat. mimitiubhu-
rarshkng htarwrbrhurareat pnyt tayarrhis-
myhtiukiu hcwn nwarngyt nyhuusayar
swnsayarruptunhng aarrhrpngkiu lupkyeat.
miugh kayarngkngt nsarmyarkiu kiukwy
barlbhurarkiu lnywtpyukyeat. sarsmetiukiu
mehpyngpuujayarkyeat. ntwiijar attpyuh-
carsayar attkiu suansayar htarwr
bhurareat amyktayarkiuunhisiayarkhyn-
gng harhaytayar duhcriukkiu pyumnyhu
kiuykiurayarnkgyeat. htiukyayarn g htar-
wrbrhursny israyl amyiukiu pyngchwar
amykhtwk mykmmhayarktayarmh pyrharta-
yarmuueat. yudamyiumhtpar ahkyarsayar
amyiumkyknywng. yudamyiumuakar
mimitiubhurashkng htarwr bhurareatp-
nyttartayarkiumhcayarn g israylamyuliuk
sayar htuanhcandhlaysiu liukkyeat. htar-
wrbrhursnylny israylamyiu rhismyhkku
rwanrh mykmhayarktayarmh mnhgh-
tutmhe tiungaayarn g dnhkttayarmuueat.
luyksayar suuti lkaptayarmuueat. is-
raylamyiuuki darwidmngmyiumh suthpell
suuti usny naybteat saryayayarbayanrgkiu
rhngbhurng ararhknhtarkyeat. yayrayba-
yarn gsnynly htarwrbrhurnayarktayarsiu
liukrarlmmh is raylamyiuuki lwhellhca-
y duhcriukkyekiu pyuhcayeat. siuhpyhc
yayrayarbayanrgpyusayar duhcriuklm siu
israylamyiusartiusny ahcnynthciuk liukkyeat.
htarwrbrhursny mimikywnprayarhpk
apayarn gtiuhpyng mintayarmuusnyatung
israyl amyiukiu mykmhayarktayarmh
pyrhartayarmmuumhe tiungaayarn g suu-
tiusny htiuduhcriukapyhckiu mrhayarn g
bhelliukkyeat. htiukyayarn gngayrn g-
pynymh aarrhuripynysiu simswarhkyngkiu
ynaytiungaayarn g hkanrkyeat. aar-
hurirrhngbhurngsnylny barbulunmyiusar
kusmyiusay aarwmyiusar harmtmyiusar
sayhprwim myiusartiukiu sayarnghkell
rhmarrimyurwartiutwng israyl amyiuar
kiuyhcarhtarshpyng htiuluutiusny rhmar-
remyiu rwartiukiu simyuu nayrarkkyeat.
nayrarkyhek htarwrbrhurararkiu mriusaysayar
kyayarn g hkyngsaytiukiu hcaylwht ahky-
iutiukiu kiukhca y tayar muueat. htiukya-
yarn gahkyiutiuk kiuytayarpayarnghca-
y rhmarrimyurwartiu htartayarmuusayarlu-

uamyiumyitiusny htiupynyhcayarn gb-
hurareattarkiu narmlnysayar kyayarn g
htiubhursny hkyngsaytiukiu hcaylwht
nayrarky sayar suutiukiu stparsnyhu
aarrhurirrhngbhurngaar lyhayarkkysa-
yar aarrhurirrhngbhurngk htiupyny mh-
simhkellsayar yjpurayarhitayarkkiu
pynpiuky. suusnyswar htiupynyhcayarn gb-
hurareattarkiu swnsnglyknayparlay hcayhu
mintayarmuusnyatung rhmarrimyiumh-
simhkellsayar yjpurayarhitayarkny pyn
bayslmyiunaylyk htarwr bhurarkiu abhysiu
riusayrmnykiu swnsnglayeat. siusayarn ly
htiuluumyiuaseasetiusny mimitiubhu-
rarkiu lup nayrarkysayarmyurwartwng
myng sayararppayarmhar rhmarrimyiusar
lupnhngsayar aamtiiu tnghtarkyeat. bar-
bulunmyiusartiusny sukutbaynt bhurar
kusmyiusartiusny nayrgarlbhurar harmt
myiusartiusny arhimbbhurar aarwmyiusar-
tiusny nibharjbhurarnhng tartkbbhurarkiu
lupkyeat. sayhprwimmyiusartiu snylny
sayhprwimyiuhcayarn gbhurar aardy-
dhmmlknhng aarmmaylkbhurartiuaar
sarsmekiumerhiu puujayar kyeat. htar-
wrbrhurararkiu riasayarmyurwartiukiu
myngsayar arpyjpurayarhitayar hkn-
htar shpyng suuti usny myngsayararp aamtiiu
luumyiarabhiu yjpuujayarkyeat. htiusiuh-
tarwrbrhurararkiu riasayarkyeat. simswar hkyngkiu
hkanrsayar luumyiu pyuskellsiu mimitiubhu-
rarkiu lny wtpyukyeat. ynaytiungaayarn g
rhayhtuanhcandhlaysiu liukky snyh-
pyhc htarwrbrhurararkiu riasayarmmar-
yark. israylamyiu hkanrsayar hcerngtuanh-
pwellhkyktiukiumhcayarn g. israylam-
nyhpyng smutsayar yarkup amyiuar-
tiuk htarwrbrhurarhtartayarmuusayar pnyttar-
tiukiumkyngbhellnaykyeat. htarwrbrhu-
rarsny htiua myiusartiu nngptinyarn yhpwell
sngtiusny ahkyartparsayarbhurartiukiu
mriusay uemnywht wtmppy yjpmuu jayarr.
sngtiukiu kyesayartnhkiu snsayarlkuar
tayaraarhpyng aellguttupynymh kyn-
huttayarmuusayar htarwrbrhurararkiu
riusaykiukwy yjpuujayarmny. sngtiua-
bhiu rayhtartayarmuusayar hcerngtuanh pwell
hkykpynttrartiukiu ahcnaymyell hcayarn g-
ghayarkrmny. ahkyartparsayar bhur-
artiukiumriusay. sngtiunhnggar hpwellsa-
yarptinyarnykiu mmaylyayarr. ahkyart-
parsayar bhurartiukiumriusay. sngtiueatb-
hurashknghtarwrbrhurararkiu riasayrmny.
siupulyhng rnsuupayarn gtiulkmh kyn-
huttayar muumnyhu mharhtartayarmuu
sayarn ly suuti usny narmhtayarn ghayhtuan-
hcandhlaysiuliukkyeat. htiuluuamyiumyiu
kiuytiungmhhc sarmyay myhctiusny
htarwrbrhurararkiu riasaykyeat. ruptus-
g-
tutiukiu lnywtpyukyeat. miriubhlarsi-
uliukynaytiungaayarn gkyngnaykyeat.

isayrlrhngbhurngelarsar hayarrhaynnhcan-
suannhhctwng yudrhngbhurng aarrhktar
hayjkisny asknhc syngarrnhcrhisayar
nnhtiung yayrurhngmyiunhchsykiunhch-
ciuhcanlayeat. mytayarkar jarhkrismearb-
hiamnyrhieat. htiumngsnyabhdarwidkyn-
gsmhyatiung htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar trsar-
yaramhukiupyeat. myngsayararptiuki-
upyeat. ruptusngtutiukiuhkiuhpelleat.
aarrhrpngtiukiuh hkutlhelleat. mayarrhay-
lupsayar kyaywarmywaykiu apiungpiung
hpyteat. akyayarngmuukar israylamy-
iusartiusny htiukarlitiungaayarng htiumy-
wayrhaymhar nansarpayarngkiu merhiut-
tkyeat. htiumywaykiunhuttinamnyhpyng
mhnystny. israylamyieatbhurarshknghtar-
wrbbhurarkiu htiumngghkiulhuanskellsiu
suunayarkmharhkiulhuansayar yudrhngb-
hurng tyayarkmyhmrii. rhaykarllnymrhi.
htarwrbbhurasnykpnayarktayaarsuahe-
nyamyellliukshpyng mayarrhayhtarwr-
bharhtartayarmuu sayarpnnyttayartiukiuh
hcararngrhayarklayeat. htarwrbbhurasny
suunhgatuurhitayarmuushpyngsuusny
pyulayarraraayarnglayeat. aarrhurirhngb-
hurngeatkywngmhkan. punknlayeat. hpilit-
tiliutiukiutiuk garjmyiunytungaayarng
hkiunghkansayarmyiumyarnhng kngch-
ayarngsayarmyhayarhcnngmyarkiu lupkyan-
layeat. hayjkimngkyennhcanlaynnhc israyl-
rhngbhurngelarsarhayarrhaynnhcanhkun-
hcnhhctwng aarrhurirhngbhurng
rharlmnayjarsny rhmarrimiyusiu
hchchkyewiunghtareat. suannhhch-
caysayararkhar hayjkinnhcanhkyayarknhhc
isayrlrhngbhurnghayarrhaynnhcanhki-
unhhctwng rhmarrimiyukiutiukrkyeat.
aarrhurirhngbhurngsny israylamyukiuh
aarrhuripynyusiusmwar gayarjmyh-
nar harlmyiu harbayarmyiuahcrhisa-
yarmaydiniungngan myiurwartiuhareat.
akyayarngmuukar suutiusnymimitiub-
hurar shknghtarwrbbhurareat hckarta-
yarkiu narmhtayarng hpwelltayarmuusa-
yarptinyukiung htarwrbbhurareatkywnma-
yarrhaymharhtarsmyhkiung amhumhtar-
lwnkyukeyeat. hayjkimngkyennhcan sy-
laynnhhctwng aarrhurirhngbhurngsnarhkip-
snnyudpyng hkiunghkansayarmyiu rhis-
myhtiukiuh hchchkye lupkylanlayeat.
yudrhngbhurnghayjkisny aarrhurirhngb-
hurnghirarlarhkirhmyiusiuhcaylwht aky-
wnupmharparpye. pynswartayarmuupar.
kiuytayarngsmymhkiuhtmparmnyhu lyha-
yarkhcaysayar aarrhurirhngbhurngsnyu-
drhngbhurng hayjki ngwayahkwksuanhta-
yarng rwhayahkwksuanrarkiutayarngat.
hayjkisnybimarntayarng nntayar bhndar-
tiung twaysmyhsayarngwaykiupyeat.
bimarntayartanhkar tnsarmyar kiuytiun-
garngmwmmsayar tiungtnsarmyarkiul-

nyhkywt aarrhurirhngbhurngaarpayeat.
nayarkthpn aarrhurirhngbhurngsny tartn
rabsarrit rarbrharhktiukiuh myarhcwarsa-
yar biulhkyaynnhngtkw larhkirhmyiumh
yayrurhngmyiu hayjkimngkyehtansiu-
caylwhtshpyng suutiusnyrayarksayararkhar
hkwasnyeat lynarmharrhayarksayararl-
ahtkrayknpynwrrpnaykyeat. rhngb-
hurngkiuh kkeyarsayararkhar hilhksisarhpyh-
sayar nntayaraup elyarkim hcarraytayarky-
erhaybn aarspsar atwngwnyayarsartiusny
suutiuhansiu htwpkyelyhng rarbrharhkk
mhararhngmngkye aarrhurirhngbhurngsny
hayjkiu mintayarmuusnykar snghkiul-
huanshpyngghkiulhuannrarkar abhysunny.
hchctiuklayarkaayarng uarnstti ahcwmst-
tinhng ngarpynyhcuansnyhu ahkynynhesa-
yar hckarkiu sngsiuparsnytkar. ngarki-
upunknhkyngngharabhysuukiukiuhcarsny.
kyiusayarkyuuulantayarngwaytnyhuusa-
yar aellguttupynykiuh kiuhcarparsnytkar.
htiukyuuuansny mhesayarsuueatlkkiuhpa-
yark lyhiuswarlarmny. htiusiu aellguttum-
ngkye hparrayarbhurngsny mimimhesayar
suuapayarngtiukiupylimny. sngtiuk
ngartiussy ngartiueatbhurarshkng htarwr-
bhurarkiuhiuhcarsnyhu siupynlyhng hayjk-
isny myngsayararptarnhng yjpllngtiukiuh
py yayrurhngmyiumhar imny sayaryj-
pllngrhaysar kiukwrmnyhuyudpyngsuu
yayrurhngmyiusart iukiumharhtarshpyng
sngtiupyhcmharsayarbharhpyhcsny
mhutlayar. siuhpyhcyhktutwng ngarshkng
aarrhurirhngbhurng aarmhkanitiukiuaappar-
layar. sngmyngchcsuurell luanlayarkaayarn-
grhilyhngmyngnhchctayarngtiukiungar-
paymny. sngsny ngarshkngatkywnitiutwng
angsuansayarbkiuhabhysulhnniungm-
nyny. aellguttupynymh rhtarmyar
myngchcsuurellmyarkiu rmnyhuyuan-
parsnytkar. htarwrbbhurareatahkwngm-
rhibhell ipynykiuhpykshkyngnghar ngar-
larslayar. htiiupynykiuh swar hpykselayarhu
htarwrbbhurasny ngaraarmintayarmuupye.
iakyayarngaramyarkiu pynpyayarkyla-
yaru pyayarsuieat. htiauhkar hilhksisar
elyarkim rhaybn yayaraartiuk rhurib-
harsarhckaraarhpyng kywnytayartiuaar
aminrhparlayar. htiiuhckarkiu kywn-
tarytusnyarlnypareat. myiuriupayarmhar
rhisayarsuutiusny kyarraayarng yud
bharsarhckaraarhpyng aminmrhi parnhngu
rarbrharhk kiusiukylyhng rarbrharhkk
ngarshkngsny sngatshkngnhngsgaar
sarihckarkiu pyayarchayhkyngnghar ngarkiu
hcaylwhtayarmuusalayar. myiuriupa-
yarmhar htiiungky sngtiunhgatuu mim-
itiuhcnghkiuhcar mimitiurayuhayarngkiuh
sayarkrsayarsuutiurhirsarhchaylwht-
tayarmuusny mhutlayarhisiupelyhng
rarbrharhksnyht yudbharsar hckaraarh-
pyngkyysayarasannhngkywaykyarylk
mhararhngmngkyeaarrhurirhngbhurngeat

amintayarkiu narhtayarn gky layer. rhngb-
 hurng mintay armu usny kar hayjkisny
 sngtiuki uml hnyh carh cayn hng. suus-
 nysngtiuki ung arl kmh kyyuuh kyngng-
 harmt niung. hayjkik htarwr bburarsny
 ngartiuki uek namhny u utayarmu mny.
 imyiusny aarrhurir hngbhurng lksium-
 rayarkhu siushpyng htarwr bburarkiu
 mkiuh carh cayn hng. hayjki hckarkiu
 narmhtayarn gky nhng. aarrhurir hngb-
 hurng mintay armu usny kar ngarn hng misa-
 hary h pwellky. ngarhtansi uhtwklarky.
 sngtiusny msay askrhng mnyakyayarn g
 sngtiupyny nhngt u sayar pynynty huusay
 snhpcar hpcyhcmny nhng pynyhcua nsa-
 yarpyny munnhng hpcyhcuyny sanlwgse
 pyarnny myarsayarpyny siu piuhkyngng-
 gar ngarm lar mht iungaayarn g sngtiusny
 kiuyhpcy hcpngeat ase kiუსngbhay arsh-
 pnpngeatasekiuhcar kiuyrayknkraykiu
 sayarklyk naykyuelayar. hayjkik htarwr b-
 hurarsny ngartiuki kyyu utayarmu mny hu
 mhpyaryayarn g hcayn hng. apyny pynysa-
 yar bburartiusny mimitiupyny myarki u
 aarrhurir hng bburngl kmh kylwhtky pyla-
 yar. harmt pyny eat bburar aarpdpny eat
 bburartiusny abhymhar rhikysny. sayh-
 prwimpyny haynpyny iwarpy ny eat bhu-
 rartiusny abhymharrhikysny. suuti usny
 rhmarripy nykiu ngarl kmh kylwhtky pyla-
 yar. htiupyny pynysay ar bburarti utwng
 abhymny sayar bburarsny mimipyny ki-
 ung arl kmh kylwht bhuusny. htarwr b-
 hurarsny yayrurhngmyuki u ngarl kmh
 abhysiu kylwht niung mny ny hu siulaye at.
 yudsuuti lny hckarthkw nkiumy hmpy nbhell
 tit sit hewarnay kyeat. akayayarn gmuu kar
 pynmpayarn hng hu rhngbhurng mintay-
 arrhistny. htiuahkar hilhkisar hpyhcsay ar
 nntayaraup elyarkim hcarraytayarkye
 rhaybn aarspsaratwngnyayaraatiusny
 mimitiawtkiu sutlyk hayjkinnghtansiular
 rarbrh hckarkiu kyarly hayarkkyeat.

19

htiuhckarkiu hayjkinngkyesny kyarly-
 hng mimiawtkiu sut lyhayartayawtki-
 uhkyuanlyk bimarn tayarsiuswarlayeat.
 lyhayartayawtkiu twtlykrhisayarn nntaya-
 raup elyarkim hcarraytayarkyerhaybn
 askkyesay ar yjpuray ar htiuki u aarmutsar
 prayarhpk hayrhrhlhtansi hcaylwhtlayeat.
 hayjkinngmharhtarsay ar hckarhuumu kar
 ynaysny dukhknay suanmsayarnay kell-
 relhkyngkiuh kanrsay ar nayhpyhceat.
 sarbhwarkhyinrayark sarkiu bhwarni-
 ung aayarn g hkwnaarmrhi. askrhng-
 tayarmu sayar bburarshkngkiu kellrell
 hcaylkyngnghar aarrhurir hngbhurng hcayl-
 whtsay ar mimikywnrhb rharh hckarkiu
 sng eat bburarshkng htarwr bburar kyarta-
 yarmu uparh caysay ar. sng eat bburarshkng

htarwr bburarsny kiuytayartiungkarsay ar
 hckarkiu hkyaytayarmu uparh caysay ar.
 sngsny lny kynkywngsay ar luitua bhui
 sutayarn gphntarpy uparhu pyay ar hcaylky n-
 gngghar hayjkinng hcaylwhtsay ar kywn-
 tiusny hayrhary htansi rayarklarkyeat.
 hayrhary kly htarwr bburar mintayarmu
 snykar aarrhurir hngbhurngeat kywn-
 tiusny ngarki ukellrell sngsny kyarsay ar
 hckarkyayarn g mkyayark nhng. htiung
 ahkyarsay ar hcitsbhayarkiu ngarswn
 paymny. suusny sitngkyar mimipyny siu
 pynswar limmny. htiupyny htarhpyng
 ngarsuan hcaymny hu say ar hckartayarkiu
 sngtiueat shknga ar pynkarkylayar hupya-
 yarsieat. htiuahkar aarrhurir hngb-
 hurngsny larhkirhmyiumh htwkswarkya-
 yarkgiu rarbrharhkyarylhng pynswar
 libmny iukiur hngbhurngtiuknaysnykiu tway-
 layeat. nayarkthpnkurhmgkye tirkksny
 hchchkye larpyeu sitngkyarsay ar hkar
 hayjkinnghtansi tmtiuki hcaylwhtpyn
 sngtiusny yudmngkye hayjkikiu pyay ar
 say ar hckarhuumu kar sngkiuhcarsay ar
 bburarshkngk yayrurhngmyiusny aar-
 rhurir hngbhurng lksiu mrayark rhuu sngkiu
 mlhny hcarh cayn hng. aarrhurir hngb-
 hurngtiusny hkpsimsay ar pyny tiuki u
 lupk yanrhng rhng hpykseyayarn gkiu sngsny
 kyarppe. kiuytiung lwtlimmny layar.
 ngarbhui bhaytiusny hpykseyay ar amyusar
 gayarjnamyusar hkarnamyusar rayj-
 pamyusar taylsarmy iurhisay ar edngamy-
 iusartiuki u suutiueat bburarmyatiusny
 kyyuukypylayar. harmtmngkye aarpdm-
 ngkyen hng sayhpr wimmyiu haynmyiu
 iwarmyiukiuhciuhcansay ar mngkyeti usny
 abhymharrhikysny hu mharliuklayeat.
 htiuhmarhckarkiu hayjkinngsny santmn
 lkmh hkkanyu kynpyelyhng bimarn-
 tayarsiuswar htarwr bburar haytay ar
 hpyntarlayeat. htiuahkar hayjkinng-
 sny htarwr bburar rhaytay ar lyha-
 yarksiusnykar hkayrubimpayarmhar
 htiungtayarmu say ar israylamyieat
 bburarshkng htarwr bburar kiuytayarsny
 bburarshkng hpyhctay ar muueat. kiuyta-
 yart partny sarlyhng myaykyepayarmhar
 rhismyhsay ar atiungtiungapyny pnytiueat
 bburarshkng hpyhctayarmuueat. kiuy-
 tayarsny kayarn gkngnhngmyaykye kiu
 hpnsngtayarmuueat. aiuh tarwr bburar
 nartayarkiu lhy nar htayarn gtayarmu upar.
 aiuh tarwr bburar mykhitayarkiu hwpng
 kyny rhutayarmu upar. snarh kripmngsny
 askrhngtay ar muusay ar bburarshkngkiu
 kellrell pyay ar hcaysay ar hckar aluanhcu an-
 tiuki u mhttayarmu upar. aiuh tarwr bburar
 akyhcnghchc aarrhuri rhngbhurngtiusny
 atiungtiungapyny pnytiuki u hpykse su-
 tiueat bburarmyarki u mehtellsiu hkyphcky-
 parpye. htiuhburartiusny bburarmht lu-
 ulk hpyng lupsay ar shcsarn hng kyayarkhpy-

hcsayarkyayarng pykhchehyngsiu rayarkky-
 parpye. aiuakywnuptiu bhurarshknghtar-
 wrbhurar kiuyrtayar htarwrbhurar tpsara-
 yarbhurarshkng hpyhctayarmuusnykiu
 myaykyepayarmharrhismyhsayar tiungni-
 ungngantiusny simnyakyayarng akywnup-
 tiukiu htiungnglkmh yhkukytayarmuupar.
 akywnuptayarngpn parsnyhu phtnarpyu-
 layeat. htiuahkar aarmutsarhayrharysny
 hayjki mnghtansiu hcaylwht israylami-
 yueat bhurarshkng htarwrbhurar mintar-
 yarmuusnykar sngsnyaarbhuri rhngbhurng
 snarhkripakyayarngkyayarng ngarrhaymhar
 pyusayar phtnarhckarkiu ngarkyarpye.
 htiunggeatamhumhar htarwrbhurar
 mintayarmuu sayarhckarhuumuukar ji-
 aunstiusmeknyarsny sngkiu mhtemellmyn-
 gpyu pykyeat. yayrurhng stiusmesny
 sngnyark hkayarngnyhiteat. sngsy ab-
 hysuukiukellrellsellraysny. abhysuuki-
 aayarrhcc myknharhtayarnglwarsny.
 israylamiyueat snrhngsayarbhurarkiu
 pyupar snytkar. sngsy tmmnyaarh-
 pyng htarwrbhurarkiu kellar ngarsny
 rhtarmyarpyparshpyng tayarnghtipsiu ng
 laybnuntayarngh ahtwtsiung tklaray. arp
 myngsayaaraarjpngnhgkayarngsuansa-
 yar htngruupng tiukiu ngarhkutlhellpye.
 awaysuansayar hkiulhuanrarasemyar sa-
 yar tayarhtellsiu ngarwngpye. ngarsny
 twngtiu mmynybhuusayar raykiu sa-
 yarkrpye. ngareat hkayaybhwararh-
 pyng aellguttumyhc lkkyarrayrhismyhk-
 iukhkhayarkhcapyehu sngsimpye
 tkar. ngarsnyahtkkiamhukiu hcerngky-
 yarngnhng rhaykarl pyupngkyayarngkiu
 sngsy mkyar slayar. yhkumharlny
 sngsy hkiungghkansayar myiutiukiu
 hpykse kyayarkpuanhpqhchcaysayarsu-
 uhpqhcmnyakyayarng ngarhcerngghkn-
 harlaypye. htiukyayarngmyiustiusny
 aarnnykyeat. mhiungtway hcitpyk-
 lykrhikyeat. tayarmpkpngnhng hcimsayar
 hcparpngkellsiu aaimiupayarmhar
 payarksayar mykpngnhng mkyemhenyhi-
 unwmसार hcparpngkellsiu hpyhkyeat.
 sngatnayhtiungghkyng htwkwngghkyng
 ngar amyk hunhkyngtiukiu ngarsiat.
 ngarsngatamykhunghkyng hcayarkrhkyn-
 gkiu ngarkyarsayarkkyayarng sngkiunhar-
 rhtutp jkhkwanpyemh snglarsayarlmpyng
 pynhcaymny. sngmhtsaryarnimitlkhknarhu-
 umuukar yhku nhhtwng aliuliukyerngsayar
 aseanhankiung dutiy nhhtwng htiutu-
 upayarksayar ararmyarkiung sngtiu sny
 hcarrmny. ttinyhhtwng myiuhcayk-
 iukyell hcparkiu ritkylayar. hcpyhcu-
 yaryekiulnyhchiuk asekiu hcarkylayar.
 bhaylwht kynkywngsayar yudamyusar
 tiusny thpn aayarkmharamyhcchwell
 ahtkmhar asesekylimmy. kynkywngsa-
 yarsuutiisny yayrurhngmyiutell kng
 bhaylwtsayarsuutiisny jiauntayarngpayar

ng payarlarkylimmy. kayarngkngbiulhky-
 yarhng htarwrbhurarsny aliutayaraarkye
 htiuahhukiu hcerngtayarmuulimmny. siuh-
 pyhc htarwrbhurarsny aarrhurirhngbhurng
 kiu rnymht mintayarmuusnykar suusny
 imyiusiu mwng. myiutellsiumyarkim-
 upmpher. myiurhaymhar diunglwarkiu
 mpyr. myiupngmhar myayriukiu mhpier.
 larsayarlmpyng pynswarrmny. imyiuhtell-
 siu mwng. ngarsny kiupmyknharkiu
 ngarkywn darwideat myknharkiu htiayark
 imyiu kiukytngghkyngghar hcayarn-
 mmnyhu htarwrbhurar mintayarmuueat.
 htiunynytwng htarwrbhuradeat kayarngkng
 tmnsny htwk aarrhuritptwng luutsin
 rhcsayarnngarhtayarngtiukiu dnhk-
 tlayeat. nannk hcayarhchayarthhkyin
 rayarksayarhakar htiusuupayarngtiusny
 asaykayarnghpyhckyeat. aarrhurirhngb-
 hurngsnarhkripsnylny htiuarpmh htwkpyn
 swarpyelyng ninaywaymyiu naylayeat.
 nayarkthpnsuusny mimibhurarnisrueat
 bimarn kiukwyhcnytwng sartayaraardym-
 maylknghg rhrayjarsnyhkmnytayarkiu
 htarhng stpyelyng aarrmnipyngsiu
 pyaykyeat. sartayar esr hddun snylny
 hkmnytayarar nnnhtiungeat.

20

htiukarlakhar hayjkimngsy saynarhcwell-
 shpyng aarmutsar prayarhpkhayrharysny
 larhtarwr bhurarmintayarmuusnykar
 kiuyaimamhukiuhcernglayar. sngsy askm-
 rhngsaryrmnyhu amintayarkiu pynlayeat.
 hayjkimngsylny htransiumyknhar lhnny
 aiuhhtarwrbhurar akywnupnsny rhayta-
 yar shhcarhchayarnglyk hcuanlgsayar
 hcitnhluannhngkyng nhhscktayarmuus-
 nyatiung pyukyayarngkiu aayarkmay
 tayarmuupar. akywnuptayarngpnpareathu
 alwnngiukyway lyk htarwrbhurarkiu
 sutayarnglayeat. hayrharysny nntayara-
 lyntntiungsiu mrayarkmhe htarwrbhuradeat
 nhuktpttayarrayark sngsy ngarlutiueat
 biulhkyuphayjkimnghtan siu thpnswarpye-
 lyng sngabhdarwideat bhurarshkng htar-
 wrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sngatphtnar
 hckarkiu ngarkyarpye. sngatmyknkiulny
 ngarmyngpye. sngatnarkiu ngarpya-
 yarkhchayshpyng sngsnyuanrk lwnlyng
 bimarantayarsiu tkrlimmy. sngask tsyn-
 garnnhckiu ngarsk paymny. sngnhg
 imyiu kiuky aarrhurirhngbhurnglkmh ngarkyl-
 wtmny. ngarmyknharkiu ngarkywn-
 darwideat myknharkiuhtayark imyiu kiuk
 kwykarhchayarmmny ararkiu pyayarla-
 yarhu mintayarmuueat. hayrharyklny
 sngbhayarspsealuan ahtwaykiu yu-
 uhkellayarhariusnyatiung yuuhkellanarkiu
 auanpyemh mngkyeskarlayeat. hayjkim-
 ngklny htarwrbhurarsny ngaranarkiu
 pyayarkhchay suanrklwnlyng ngarsny

bimarntayarsiut klimmnsysusayar abhyllkhk-
 nar sksapyrhisnnyhu maylyhng hayrharyk
 htarwrbbhurar amintayarrhisny atiuung
 pyutayarmuumnyhu htarwrbbhurasny
 sngaar paytayarmuusayar lkhknarsksay-
 huumuukar arip sny syhkyktiurmnlyayar.
 syhkyksutrmny layarhu mayсар hayjik
 aripsny syhkyktiulwyeat. htiusualiumrhi.
 syhkyksutparhcayhu pynpyayareat. pra-
 yarhpkhayrharysnylny htarwr bhuraar
 sutayarsayarahkar aarhkateat naytiung
 narrepayarmharsyhykkrwaypyesayar
 aripkiu syhkyk pynhcaytayarmueat.
 htiukarlalhar bardlnsar barbulunm-
 ngkye mayrayardbardlnsny hayjkinngnar
 anar pyayarksnykiu kyarsayarkyayarnг
 mayttarhcarnhng lksayarnгparlyk tm-
 ntiuki hcaylwhltaieat. hayjkinngsny
 suutiurayarksayarkyayarnг wmyayark
 rwhaytiukmh hcsayar rwhay ngway
 nansarmyiu abhiuhtiuksayar nansarse
 lknktiunhng bhndar tayaraluahncantiuk-
 iuplyaeat. nntayarmhnc niungncantayar
 arprp mpyсар ararthcuanthkumyhmri.
 htiuahkarprayarhpk hayrharysny hayjki
 mngkye htantayarsiu swar htiuluutiunс
 abhysiu pyayarkyparsnny. abhypynmh
 ahtantayarsiu larky parsnyhu mayly-
 hayarksayar hayjkinngk waysayarar
 barbulunpynmh rayarklarksnyhu pyn-
 pyayareat. nntayarabhyararkiu myn-
 gkypyennyhu maypynlyhng hayjkinngk
 nntayarrhismyhkui myngr kypye. bhndarta-
 yartwng ngarmypsayararar thcuantkhumy
 mrihu pynpyayareat. htiuahkar hayrharyk
 kayarnгkngbiulhkyayarnг htarwrbbhu-
 rareat nhutkpttayarkiu narhtayarnгlayar.
 nntayarrhismyhkui ynaytiungaayarnг
 bhiubhaytiusny snyhpuusmyhkiung barbu-
 lunmyiusiu yuuswarsayar karlsny rayark-
 limny. thcuantkhumy mkyntywnggrhu
 htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. sngnhng
 nwhysayarsngeat sarmyaytiuki lny yu-
 uswаr suutiunсny barbulunhngbhurngeat
 nntayar luupyiutayarluprkylimnnyhu
 hayjkinng aar pyayarsiulaeat. hayjkin-
 ngklny sngpynсар htarwr bhurareat
 nhutkpttayarkayarnгpareathuung akynar-
 lkhk ngymshkhkynghng shchcarhcayarnг
 hkyngrihlyng kayarnгparsny mhutla-
 yarhuung hayrharyaar siulayeat. haykipyu-
 muusayar amhuarar kywnglaysmyhtiunhng
 tnhiukiyeckyng rayknhng raypywnkiu lup
 nyiuhthellsiuraykiu sayarnгhkyngaratiunс
 yudrarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat. hayjisny
 bhiubhaytiunhng aippyayar sartayarmnar-
 rhaysny hkmnytarararnnhtiungeat.

21

mnarrhaysny asktsynhcnhchrisayar
 nnhtiung yayrurhngmyiu ngarsyn-
 garnhchciuhanlayeat. mytayarkar

hjjibhamnyrhieat. htiumngsny isray-
 lamyiarrhaymh htarwrbbhurarhng
 htuttayarmuusayar tparamyusar rwan-
 rharbhwyhtuanhcanatiung htarwrbbhurar
 rhaytayar duhcriukkiupyueat. hkmnyta-
 yarhayjki hpyksesayarkuntiuki pyupynг
 israylrhngbhurnг aarhppyuskellsiu barla-
 hui yjpllngtiuki tnyeаt. aarrhprngkiu lny
 pyuhcueat. miughkayarnгkng tnsarmyark-
 iulny wtpyukiukwyeat. yayrurhngmyiu
 ngarnarmkiungartnyhcaymnyhu htarwr-
 hurar mintayarmuusayarmyiu bimarntayar
 yj pllngtyhuusayar bimarntayartntiungn-
 hchertwng miugh kayarnгkngtnsarmyar
 abhiu yjpllngtiukiutnyeаt. mimisarkiu
 mehpyngpuujayareat. karlbaydngkiu
 kynyttеat. pyuhcarsayar attkiu suansa-
 yarnг hcunnhngntwngtiukiulny ahkwnг-
 payeat. htarwrbbhurar eat amytayarkiu
 nhuisayarkhyngnghar rhaytayar myarhcwar
 sayar duhcriukkiupyueat. ibimarnг
 israylhkriungmyartiutwng ngarmwayka-
 yarksayar yayrurhngmyiung ngarnarmkiu
 ahcnyamyell ngartnyhcaymnyhu htarwrbbu-
 rarsny darwid nhng sartayarrhayarlmunaar
 mintayarmuuar rny sayarnгkusayar bimar-
 ntayarhtellmar mimipyuhcusayar aarrhr
 pngnhngtuuaayarnг lupsayarruptuki
 tnghtareat. ngarmharhtarsmyhatiung
 ngarkywnmayarhay mharhtar smyh-
 sayar traratiung israylamiusartiunсny
 kyngghkyngnghar hcayarnгrhayarkly-
 hng suutiubhiubhaytiuaar ngarpaysayar
 pynmh suutiukiu nayarkthpn ngarmrwhay
 mpyayarnghcayhu mintayarmuusayarnly
 suutiunсny narmhtayarnг israylamiusar
 tiurhaymhar htarwrbbhurar hpykseta-
 yarmuusayar luumyiuti pyusnyhtk sar
 duhcriukkiupyuhcayhkyngnghar mnarrhay
 sny swaysayarnгlayeat. htiukyayarnг htar-
 wrbbhurasny mimikywnprayar hpktiuhpyng
 mintayarmuusnykar yudrhngbhurnг mnar-
 rhaysny suurhaymhar hpyhcbhuu sayar
 aarmayarriluutiupyusmyhhtk sarrwan-
 rharbhwy sayar iduhcriuktiuki pyusa-
 yarkayarnгng mimirhrtu sngtuaarhpyng
 yudamyiuki pyhcmharhcaysayarkyayarnг
 ng israylamiueat bhurarshknghtarwr-
 hurar mintayarmuusnykar sitngkyarsa-
 yarsuutiung narnhchbhkharhcayhky-
 ngghar ngarsny yayrurhngmyiu yud pyny
 bhayayarkhcaymny. yayrurhngmyiu
 apayarmhar rhmarimynykiunhng aar-
 pamiueat hkyinkyuki ngartnhkmy.
 puknkiu sut sutpyemh mhayarkhtarskell-
 siu yayrurhngmyiuki ngarpymny.
 kynywngsayaarnгaramway luutiukiun-
 garhcwnrnsuulkiu apshpyng suutiunс
 nyrnсуa payarnгtiueat luyknhiphck
 rarhpyhckylimny. akyayarnгmuukar
 bhiubhaytiunсny aellguttu pynyk htwk-
 sayar naymhhc ynaytiungaayarnг ahcny
 asktiunсny ngarrhaymhar duhcriukkiu pyu

ngaramykkiiu nniusayarkypyeu mintayarmueat. mnarrhaysny htarwrbbhar rhaytayar duhcrukkiupyu yudamiukiu pyhcmharhcaysayapyhcmh tparapyhcmhisayar suuamyartiukiu st yayru rhlngmyiutbbhkmh tbbhktiungaaaryng suutiawsaynhng pynhcyahkyngngharpyueat. mnarrhaypypumuusayar amhuarar kywnglaysmyh tiunhng pyhcmharsayar apyhctiusny yudrarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat. mnarrhaysny bhiubhaytiunhng aippayar aujuyarynythuusayar mimiaimnhngsiungsayay uyyaryny snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkanlayeat. sartayaraarmun sny hkmnytararar nnhtiungeat. aarmunsny asknhhcsynhcnhchrisayar nnhtiung yayruhngmyiu nhcnhchciuhcanlayeat. mytararkar yupbharmyiusuu harrupsme mayrhulmk amnyrhieat. htiumngsny hkmnytaray mnarrhaypyuskellsiu htarwrbbharrrhaytayar duhcrukkiu pyueat. hkmnytararliuksmyhsayarlmsiu liukeat. hkmnytararwtpyusayar ruptusngtutiukiu wtpyu kiukweat. bhiubhaytiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbharuki hcwn htarwrbbharareat lmtayarkiulwhellrhayarngeat. mimikywntiusny snghpwell rhngbhurngkiu nntayar lupkanykeat. aarmunmngkyetbhk snghpwellsayar suu apayarngtiukiu pynysuupynysartiusny kwpmkyk sartayaryayarrhikiu hkmnytarayarnntngkyeat. aarmunpumuusayar amhuarar kywnglaysmyhti u sny yudrarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat. aujuyarynytwng mimisngghkyiungtwng snggyiuh hkyngkiuhkan sartayaryayarrhisny hkmnytararar nnhtiungeat.

22

yayarrhisny askrhcnhchcrhisayar nnhtiung yayruhngmyiu suansytnhchciuhcanlayeat. mytarar kar bayarjktmyiusaradaryeatsme yaydid amnyrhieat. htiumngsny htarwrbbharrrhaytayar trar sayaramhukiupyu lkyarbbhklwellbhksiumlwhell abhdarwidliuksmyhsayarlmsiu liuklayeat. yayarrhimngkyennhcansyrhcnhhtwtng mayrhulan sarhpyhcsayar aarjlieatsar hcarrayayarrharhpniuk hkeyar sngsny yjpurayarhitmng hilhkihtansiu swarlayar. bimarntayarsiusayarnghkell luumyarlkmh tanhkar hcayarnghkanyu-usayar ngwaykiu yjpurayarhitmng raytwk shpyng bimarntayaraup amhutayarhcayarngtiup bimarntayarpypyrkrarkiu pyupynghkyngnghar lupsayarngsayar suu lksmarnhng pnrnsmarlupsny atwk bimarntayarpypynghcar kyayarknhng shcsarkiu wysnyatwk waypayrmnyakayayarnghmarhtar bimarntayarsiu hcaylwhtayarmueat. siurartwng htiumngwaykiu lkhkansayar suutiusny shchcarhcayarngsayar suuhpyhcsayarkyayarngh hcarngmpay

rky. yjpurayarhitmnghilhkkikny pnytti kymhcarhcayarngkiu bimarntayar ngartwaypyeu hcarray tayarrharhpnaarsiuylk kymhcarkiu ap hcarray tayarbbhteat. thpn-hcarraytayarrharhpnsny rhngbhurnghansiu swar kiuytarakywntiusny bimarntayar twaysayar ngwaykiumhtpyemh bimarntayaraup amhutayarhcayarngtiu apparpye-huung yjpurayarhithilhkiusny kywntayar hcarchayarngkiuapparpyeuung kyarlyhar-kyarkly rhngbhurnghaytayar bhtwrtlayeat. rhngbhurngsny pnyttikymhckarkiukeyarly-hng mimiawtkiu sut yjpurayarhithilhki rharhpnsarahikan mikhhkarsaarhkbayar hcarraytayarrharhpni mimikywn ashikiuhkayar yhkutwaysayar kymhckarkyayarngharatwk luumyaratwk yudamyiusarapayarngtiuatwk htarwrbbhar maylyhayarkkyar. ngartiubhiiu ikym hcar rayhtarsmyhsayar hckartiukiu bhiubhaytiusny narmhtayarnghkyngbellnaysayarkyayarngh htarwrbbhar sny ngartiupynghcar amykhtwktayarmuulimmi-nyhu mintayarmueat. htiukarlwtng hrhtsarhpyhcsayar tikw eatsar ahkyup-wnrhluaueatmyar prayarhpkmhuld sny yayruhngpyngmyiunaysny hpyhc yjpurayar hit hilhki ahikan aarhkbayar rharhpni ashitu snyhtiiminmhtansiuswar pyayar-siukeat. minmkly ngartiansiuhcaylwht-saysuhtansiu sngtiupyn sngsiursayar israylamiueat bhurar shknghtarwrbbharareat amintayarhuumuukar yudrhngbhurngh bhtsayar kymhckarlarsmyh atiung ngarsny iarpng iarpsartiung bhayrayarkhcaymny. akyayarnghmuukar suutiusny ngarkiuhcwnkypye. mimilupsayar arartiuh-pyng ngaramykkiiunhniusayarkhyngnghar ahkyartparsayar bhurartiurhaymhar nansarpayarngkiu merhiu kypye. htiukya-yarngiarp ngaramykmesny mngyimbell layarngrlimmiyny mintayarmueat. htarwrbbharuki maylyhayarkhcayhkyngnghar sngtiu kiu hcaylwhtsayar yudrhngbhurngh kyarsayar kymhckar kiu rnysayarngh israylamiu eatbhurarshkng htarwrbbharaintayarmuukyayarngkiu htiurhngbhurngaar thpn pynlyhayarkmnykar iarpsartiussny hpykseranngkyinsellrar hpyhckylimmi-nyhu iarpkiung iarpasr tiukiung ngarkhyimhkyayarksayar hckarkiu sngsny kyar sayarahrar nuunysayarrhchitri htarwrbbharrrhaytayar kiuykiunhimhkyhkyng kiuyawtkiusuthkyng ngarrhaymhar ngiukywayhkyngkiu pyusayarkyayarngh sngchckarkiu ngarnar htayarngeat. ngarsnysngkiu bhiubhayhcuwayrarsiupiusayarngh sngsny ngymwpwchawarsngghkyiungsia-rayarklimmiyny. iarp ngarrayarkhcayaansayar bhaykiu sngkiuytiung mtwaymmyngghu mintayarmuukyayarnghkiu sngsiusny atiung suutiusny rhngbhurngaar pynlyhayarkkyeat.

htiuahkarrhngbburngsny yudpynysuu yayru
rhlngmyisar askkyesuua payarngtiukiu
hkayar yudpynysuuyayruhngmyisar
yjpurayar hit prayarhpk luuakyeangyapa-
yarngtiunhngtkw bimarntayarsiutk bimarn-
tayar twaysayar ptinyarnykymhcarrrhis-
myhkiu suutiurhaymhar bhhtayarmueat.
rhngbburngklny htarwrbbhurarkiu snykp
parmy. hcernghtuanhpwellhkykpyt-
trarkiu hcitnhluan akywngmellhcayarngrha-
yarkparmy. ikymhcarparsayar ptinyarny-
hckaratiung kyngparmyhu tiungnarmhar
rp adhihtarnpyueat. luuapayarngtius-
nylny htiaudhithtarnkiunhankkyeat.
nayarkthpnypurayarhitmng hilhki dutiyyj
purayarhitmyarnhng tanhkarhcayarngm-
yartiusny barlbhurar aarrhrpng miughka-
yarngkng tnsarabhiu lupsmyhsayar asua-
nasayarngtiukiu bimarn tayarhitellk htutm-
nyakyayarngh rhngbburnghcerngshpyng
yayruhng myiupung kaydyuntayar mer-
hiuppyarkiu bayslmyiusiu sayarngswarkyeat.
yayruhngmyiuptlny achrhisayar yud-
myiu rwar myngsayar arptiupayarmhar
nansarpayarngkiu merhiu hcayhkyngnghar
yudrhngbburng hknhtarsayar yjpurayarhit
tiukiung barlbhurar naylrarsehcayarngh
achrhisayar miughkayarnkgngtntarsitiuaar
nansarpayarngkiu merhiu sayar suutiukiung
sutsgpyrhngtayarmueat. aarrhrpngkiulny
bimarntayarhitellkht yayruhngmyiupung
kaydyunhkyayarngsiu yuuswarshpyng
htiuhkyayarngharmhar merhiupyelyhng
nynykhkyay amhukiu sngrellsarsnghky-
iungpayarmhar hpnhyuutayarmueat.
minmtiusny aarrhrpngabhiu kularkarkiu
rkrararp bimarntayarnarmhar yayarkyaral-
iusiu liuktsayar minmyhartiu nayraraim-
myarkiulny hpyktayarmueat. yjpura-
yarhitapayarngtiukiu yudmyiurwartiumh
mhkayarkhell suutiusny nansarpayarngki-
umerhiurarmyngsayar arpmayarkiu gayb-
myiumhhc bayrrhaybhmyiutiungaayarngh
nyhcnnyhucaytayarmueat. yayruhngmy-
iuwn yayarrhucate tanhkarwkwllbhk-
narmhartnysayar myiutanhkareat kun-
tiukiulny hpyiuhpyktayarmueat. myngsa-
yararpnhngsiungsayar yjpurayarhit tiusny
yayruhngmyiubimarntayar yjpllngnarsiu
mhknyrbhell apayarngabhayartiunhng
tsaymellmunkiu hcarr sayar ahkwngsar-
rhikyeat. abhysuumy mimisarsmekiu
mayarlutbhurar aar mehpyng mpuija-
yarniungmnyakyayarngh hinnuansareat
hkyiungrhisayar tayarhpkarkpiulny nyhcn-
nyhucaytayarmueat. yudrhngbburngtiusny
naykiupuijayar bimarn tayarwngpyng
ararrhinarsmmayikaimnar wngtayar
tanhkarwhrtarsayar myngtiukiulny pyrhar
nayrhtartiukiulny merhiutayarmueat.
yudrhngbburngtiusny aarrhpmngtiukta-

yar ahtksng apayarmhartnyhtarsayar
yjpllngtiunhng mnarrharmyngsny bimarn-
tayartntiunghhcrptwng tnyhtarsayar
pllngtiukiu rhngbburnghpyiuhky hkyayh-
pyk amhunkiu kaydyunhkyayarnghellsiu
phctayarmueat. isaylrhngbburnghayarl-
munsty yayruhngmyiuarhay hpyksehky-
gtayarnglkyarbhk rwanrhbarbhwsayar
jidunbhuraraarrhtrk rwanrhbarbhwy sayar
mayarbbbhurar hkaymurh rwanrhbarb-
hwsayar ammunbhurarmilkuanabhiu
tnysayar kuntiukiu lny rhngbburngh nyh-
nyhucaytayarmueat. ruptusngtiukiukiu
hkyiuhpell aarrhrpngtiukiu hkutlhellpyemh
suutiutnyrararpmayarkiu luusayariutiung nhng
pynyhucaytayarmueat. isaylamiyukiukiu
pyhcmharhcaysayar naybt eatsar yayra-
yarbayarngsny bayslmyiutnysayar kunnhng
yjpllngkiulny hpyiuhky merhiupyemh nyk
nykhkyaytayarmueat. aarrhrpngkiulny
merhiutayarmueat. yayarrhimngsny
lhnyny kynyrhulyk htutayarnghpayarmhar-
rhisayar snghkyiungkiu myngsayarhakhar
luukiu hcaylwht htiusnghkyiunghtellk lu-
usayariutiukiu htutpye lyhng htiumhukiu
ahtkkbhayarpysayar bhurarshkng eatluu
sngsiusayar htarwrbbhurareat hckarta-
yaratiung ariutiukiu yjpllngpayarmhar mer-
hiunyhcnnyuhcaytayarmueat. yayarrhim-
ngklny ngarmyngsayar htiumht kyayarkkar
abhysiunghumaylyhng myiustartiuk kyuy-
tayarsny bayslyj pllngpyutayarmuusayar
amhukiu yudpynmhlar bhayarpysayar bhu-
rarshkng eat luusnghkyiunghpyhpcarsnyhu
pynlyhayarkkysayar rhngbburngh rhihcay-
layar. htiusueatariutiukiu abhysuumy
mrwhayhcaynhng mintayarmuusnyatiung
sueat ariutiunhng rhmarrimiyumh larsa-
yarprayarhpkariu tiukiu rhihcaykyeat.
isaylrhngbburngtiusny amyktayarkiu
nhisayarkhyngnghar rhmarrimiyurwartiu
myngsayararppayarmhar tnylupsayaraim-
rhismyhtiukiulny yayarrhimngsny pyrhar
bayslmyiu pyusmyhatiung pyutayarmueat.
myngsayar arpnghng siungsayaryjpura-
yarhit apayarngtiukiulny yjpllngpayarmhar
kwpmky luusayariutiukiu merhiupyemh
yayruhngmyiuisiu pyntayar muueat.
thpnrhngbburngklny iptinyarnykymhcar
larsnyatiung sngtiueatbhurarshknghtarwr-
burar aar psarkarpwellkiu sayarngkylayarhu
luuapayarngtiukiu mintayarmueat.
aky isaylamiyukiukiu auphciusayar trar-
suukyelk htkmhhc isaylrhngbburnghng
yudrhngbburngkhtk karlptuan htiusiusa-
yar pshkarpwellkiu thkarmyhmsayarnky.
yayarrhimngkyennhcan syrhhcnhhtwng
htiupwellkiu yayruhngmyiu htarwr-
buraraar sayarngkystny. htiumhtpar
bimarntayar yjpurayarhit hil hkitwaysayar
kymhcarparsayar hckaratiung kyngliu
sayarnghar yayarrhimngsny hcun twng
tayrp ruptumh hc ruptusngtmyarkiuung

yayrurhngmyiunhng yud pynyuantwng
 rwanrharbhwsayararar twaysmyhtiukiung
 saynsng pyrhngtarymuueat. mayarrhay-
 trar parsmyhkiu kyngshpyng hcit nhluan
 akywngmellahcwmsttirhismyhnhng htar-
 wrbhrur ahtantayarsiu pyayarnglell
 yayarrhimngnhngtuousayar rhngbhurngtay-
 yarkmyh mhpypchchpuu. nayarngkarllny
 mpayarmrhi. siurartwng mnarrhaysny
 htarwrbhurareat amyktaiyarkiu nhiusa-
 yrhkyngnghar pyhcmharsayar apyh
 rhismyhtiukyayarng yudamyiu pynghcwar
 amykhtwk hcittayarmpyay. israylamy-
 iukiu ngarmykmhayarkmh pyrharr skellsiu
 yudamyiukiulny ngarpyrharmny. ngar-
 rwayhkyk sayar yayrurhngmyiukiung akyn-
 gbimarngnarnarmkiu ngartnyhcaymnyhu
 ngarsiusayar bimarankiung ngarhcwnphc
 mnyhu mintayarmuueat. yayarrhipyu-
 muusayar amhuararkywnglaysmyhti u sny
 yudrarjwng rayhtarlykrhieat. htiumnglkhk
 aellguttu hparrayarbhurng nayhkayarsny
 uhprrmyhctiungaaayarnng aarrhurirhngb-
 hurngkiu hchchkye yayarrhimngkyesny
 setarhkyngnghar htwkrar twng maygid-
 dayarmyiumhar mngghkyngtwaysayarahkar
 yayarrhimng sny askuanlayeat. kywn-
 tiusny rhtartayarpayarmhar tngpyelyhng
 mngkyesayhcnytwng maygiddayarmyiumh
 yayrurhngmyiusiu sayarnsgwar snghkyi-
 ungtyarar snggyiuhkyeat. pynysuu pynysar-
 tiusny yayarrhisaryayarhktkiu yuubhist
 paylyk hkmyntayararar nntngkyeat. ya-
 yarhktisny asknhhcsyuannhhcrhisayar
 nnhtiung yayrurhngmyiu suanlhiuchcan-
 layeat. mytayarkar libmnyiusar yayrmieat
 smeaharmutarl amnyrhieat. htiumngsny
 bhiubhaypyusmyhatiung htarwr bhurar
 rhaytayar duhcriukkiupyeat. hparra-
 yarnayhkayarsny htiumngkiu yayrurhng
 myiumhar mngmpyuhcayhkyngnghar
 harmtpyny riblmyiumhar akynyhtar
 yudpyny ngwayahkwkhtayarnghng
 rwhayahkwk tsykiuahkwn tayarnglayeat.
 hparrayar nayhkayarsnylny yayarrhisar
 elyar kimkiu hkmyntayararar nntng ya-
 yarykim amnyshckiupayeat. yayarrhktkiu
 aellguttu pynysiuyuswar htiupyny ya-
 yarhktisny sayeat. yayarykimsnylny hparra-
 yarbhurng amin tayaratiung tynyuantwng
 rwhayngwayhkwll hparrayarbhurng aar
 ahkwnskreat. pynysuupynysar asease tiukiu
 rwhayngwayhkwllsnyatiung kyptnyhcwar
 tayarng hparrayarnayhkayaraar sklayeat.
 yayarykimsny asknhhcsyngarnhhe rhisa-
 yar nnhtiung yayrurhngmyiu tsytnhhe
 hciuchcanlayeat. mytayarkar rummyiusar
 paydellyeatsme jaybudamnyrhieat. htium-
 ngsny bhiubhaypyusmyhatiung htarwr
 bhurarrhaytayar duhcriukkiu pyueat.

yayarykimmnglkhk barbulunrhngbhurng
 naybuhkdnyajarsny hkyelar yayarykimsny
 suannhhe kywnhkanpymh thpnlnpyn
 punknlayeat. htarwrbhurarsny mimiky-
 wnprayarhpkthpyng mintayarmuusayar
 hckartayaratiung yudpynykiu hpyksimh-
 cayhkyngnghar hkarldelltpsar rhuritpsar
 mayarbhtpsar ammntpsartiukiu hchchkye-
 hcaytayar muueat. mnayarrhmngpyumis-
 myhsayarapyhc asaymkanhtiuksayar su-
 tiukiu st suuti aswaynhng yayrurhngmy-
 iukiu pynyhcaysayar apyhcmay kiu htar-
 wrbhurarsny lwhttayarmmuu. yudamyiukiu
 mykmyhayarktayarmh pyrharrliuayarnghar
 hcerngtayarmmuusny atiungsar htiumhu-
 rayarkstny. yayarykimpyumuusayar
 amhuararkywnglay smyhtiysny yudrarjwng
 rayhtarlykrhieat. yayarykimsny bhiub-
 haytiungng aippyayar sartayar nayhka-
 yarnisny hkmyntayararar nnhtiungeat.
 aellguttumyhcmmh huprrmyhctiungaa-
 yaryng aellgutturhngbhurngpiungsmyhsayar
 myaykiu barbulunrhngbhurng sayarkya-
 yaryng nayarkthpn aellgutturhngbhurngsny
 mimipynmh mkhyemhtwkr. yayhka-
 yarnisny aksyrrhcnhcrhisayar nnhtiung
 yayrurhngmyiu suanlhiuchcanlayeat.
 mytayarkar yayrurhngmyiusar elnar
 sneatsme nhuttamnyrhieat. htiumngsny
 hkmyntayarpusmyhatiung htarwrbhurar
 rhaytayar duhcriukkiupyeat. htiukarl
 barbulunrhngbhurng naybuhkdnyajar eat
 kywn tiusny yayrurhngmyiusiuhchchkye
 wiunghtarky eat. barbulunrhngbhurng
 naybuhkdnyajarsny kiuytiungrayark
 suueatkywn tiusny myiukiu wiunghtar kysa-
 yarahrar yudrhngbhurng yayhkayarnisny
 mytayarmhcsayar kywn mhuumt ararrhi-
 tiuhngtkw barbulun rhngbhurnghantsiu
 htwk barbulunrhngbhurngsny nnhcan
 rhcnhctwng yudrhngbhurngkiueat.
 htarwrbhurar mintayarmuubhuusnyatiung
 bimarntayarbhndarnhng nntayarbhndar-
 rhismyhiu sim swar bimarntayarabhiu
 israyl rhngbhurnglup sayar rwhaytsnar-
 aluanhcuantiukiu apiungpiungpytlayeat.
 yayrurhngmyiusar mhuumt hkwnaarkye-
 sayar hchcsuurelltsayarnng ahtuhtuap-
 yarpysayar srar smarapayarngtiukiu
 simsar sarmnysngrellsarmh tparabhsy-
 umy mkyntywng. yayhkayarninhng
 mytayarahcrhisayar mihpurar myar arar-
 rhimyar aarkyesayar pynysarmyar apayarn
 hchctiukhkyngnghar tthcwmmniungsaysau
 rhismy hkwnaarkyesayar luuhkhnhch-
 tayarng ahtuhtuapayar apyarsayar
 srarsmarhtayarngtiukiu yayrurhng my-
 iumh barbulunmyiusiu lkrsimswarlayeat.
 barbulun rhngbhurngsny yayhkayarni
 bhhtway tayarmsanikiu jaydkiamnyh-
 pyngmhny yayhkayarni arar nntngeat.

jaydkisny asknhhcsytnhhchrhisayar nnhtiung
yayrurhngmyiutsytnhhchciuhcanlayeat.
mytayarkar libnmyiisar yayrmi eatsme
harmu bharlamnyrhi eat. htiumngsny ya-
yarykimpyusmyhatiung htarwrbrhurar rha-
yayar duhcriukkiupyueat. htarwrbrhurarsny
yudpynysuu yayrurhng myiusartiukiu
ahtantayarmh mnhnghtutmhetiungaayarn
amykhtwtayarmu jaydkimngsny barbulun
rhngbhurngkiu punknlayeat.

25

jaydkimngnnhcankiunhhe dsmlysrk
naytwng barbulunrhngbhurng naybuhkd-
nayjarsny biulhkyay apayarngtiunhngtkw
yayrurhngmyiusiu hchchkyeshpyng myi-
uptlntphky myayktuptiukiu tuuluppyemh
jaydkimng nnhcantsytnhhctiungaayarn
myiukiuiunghtarlayeat. htiumhchc-
tuthtkiurknaytwng myiutellmhar alw-
nahcaraarharhkyayarnparshpyng myiusu-
umyiusarti sny hcarhcrarmhisayarahkar
hkarldell luutiusnymyiuriukiu hpyiuh-
payark myiukiu lny wiungnaysayarkya-
yarn myiusarhchcsuurellapayarngtiu
sny nynyahkar pyaymyiuriunhchctphcp-
kyar uyyarny tayarnartanhkarwhpyng
htwkpymeh lwnpgyngsiu swarkyeat.
hkarldellhchcsuurelltiusny rhngbhurngkiu
liuk yayrihkayarlwnpgyng mheshpyng
jaydkimngeat hchcsuurell apayarngtiusny
lwnpgyaykyeat. rnsuutiusny rhngb-
hurngkiubhmse barbulun rhngbhurngrhirar
riblmyiusiu sayarnswarkyeat. barbulun
rhngbhurngsny jaydkimngeat amhukiu
hchckayarhcerngsny atiung jaydkim-
ngeat sartiukiu abhmykmhayark stkyeat.
jaydkimykchcikiulny hpayarkpyemh suuk-
iukyaywarkyiunhngghkynynhayarn bar-
bulunmyiusiu yuuswar kyeat. barbulun-
rhngbhurng naybuhkdnayjarnnhan sy
kiunhhe puhcml hkunhcrknaytwng amhuta-
yarht kiuyrantayarmhuunaybujarrdnsny
yayrurhngmyiusiu lar bimarntayar nnta-
yar mngaim sngrellsar aimrhismyhtiukiu
merhiulayeat. kiuyrantayarmhuuparsa-
yar hkarldellhchcsuurell apayarngtiusny
yayrurhngmyiuriurhismyhtiukiu hpyiuh-
pyk kyeat. htiauhkarkiuyrantayarmhuu
naybujarrdnsny myiutellmhar kynky-
wngsayarsuu barbulunrhngbhurngbhksiu
kuuswarnhngsayarsuu kywngsmyhsayarsu-
tiukiu simswar layeat. siurartwng hcpy-
hcuyarnykiupyuhe lylup hcayhkyngnghar
sngrellsarhkyiutiukiuharkelllayeat. bi-
marntayar kayywartiungtiukung kaywar
rayknkiung rayhkyiuangtuanahkyayamy-
htiukung hkarldellluutiusny hkyiuhpell
kaywarhismyhiukiu barbulunmyiusiu yu-
uswar kyeat. aiukng tuurwngpyar menyhp
jwnmhhe amhutarhtmhcrar kyay-
wartnsarrhismyhi tiukiulny yuuswarkyeat.

rwhaytnsar ngwaytnsartnyhuusayar lngpn
aiuahchrhisayar nsarmyarkiu rwhayhpyhch-
cay ngwayhpyhchcay kiuyrantayarmhuusny
yuuswarlayeat. bimarntayar rhayarlmun-
mnglupsayar tiungnhhe tiung raykntkhku
ahkyayamyhcmyparsayar kyaywar sny
ahkyinaarhpyng atiungmsi myareat.
tiungamyngkartsyrhhctayarngrhieat.
kyaywar tiunghtiplny rhi eat. tiunghti-
pamyngkar suantayarngrhi htippitny
kyawarkwn rwk kyawarslellsetiunhng
pynyhcuaneat. ahkyarsayartiungsnylny
htiutauhpyhch kwnrwkngh pynyhcuaneat.
kiuyrantayarmhuusny yjpurayarhitmng
herary dutyjypurayarihjayhpn bimar-
ntayar tanhkarmhuu suanyayarktiukiu
bhmselayeat. hchcsuurelltiukiaupsa-
yar biultyayark myiutell twaymisayar
tiungpngmhuumngaryayark pynysuu
pynysarmyarkiu nniusayarsayar tphcar-
raykye tyayark myiutelltwaymisayar
pynysarhkyayarksyti kiumyiutellhkhkayar-
swar barbulunrhngbhurngrhirar riblmyi-
siusayarnghkell pyelyhng barbulunrhngb-
hurngsny harmtpynyriblmyiu htiusuutukiu
dnpay kwpmkyklayeat. htiusiu yudamyisny
mimipynymh simswarhkyngkiu hkanr stny.
barbulunrhngbhurng naybuhkdnyajareat
ahkwngnng yudpyny kynkywngsayasar
luutiukiu auprsayar mngarar rharhp-
neatsarhpyhcsayar ahikaneatsar gaydlikiu
hknhtartayarmuueat. barbulunrhngb-
hurngsny gaydlikiu pynyaup ararhkn-
htarkeyarngkiu tpmhuutiunhng hchcsu-
urellmyar tiusny kyarsisayarahkar narsnis-
arirhmayl karrarsaryayarnn naytayarh-
ptamyiu tarnumk sarhcrary marhklia-
myiaryajinitiusny mimi luumyarnhngtkw
gaydlirhirarmijparmyiusiular gaydlik
hkarldellmngamhukiu sayarngrwkr mnyahk-
wngkiu mhciurmkyngnng. ipynynayky-
layar. barbulunrhngbhurngeatamhukiu
sayarngrwkkylayar. siuppyulyhng hkym-
sarrkylimnyhuu htiusuutiuaar kyinsi-
ulayeat. sttmwtwng swaytayarmyutayar
elirhmar sarsnieat sarirhmaylsny lu-
utkyipnngtkw lar gaydlikiung mijparmyiu
gaydlihtanmharrhisayar yudluutiunhng
hkarldellluutiukung sayaayarnng lupkyan
layeat. htiauhkar tpmhuumyarnhng
pynysuupynysar akyeangyapayarngtiusny
hkarldellluutiukiu kyayark sayarkayarn
ht aellguttupynysiu swarkyeat. yudrhngb-
hurng yayhkyayarnisny ahkyuphkanrsayar
skkrarjsuansykhunhcnhhe dwardsmnhhcsy
khunhch rknaytwng barbulunrhngbhurng
ewilmayrayar dknnhan hck yudrhngb-
hurngvyahkyayarnikiu htayarnghellk nhut
hkymarsarpaylayeat. kayarngmwnhchwar
nhutsk suueatplngkiu barbulunmyiumhar
ahtantayar rhisayarnng kyemyarhtiungar
plngtiuhk hkyemyhnglayeat. yayhkyayarn-
imngsny htayarnghellmhar wtsayar awtkiu

lell askrhnyshmyhkarlptluan ahcnym-
pytahtantayar hcarsayarkreat. askrhny-
shmyhnayrk ahcnympytsuu hcarhcrarbhiu
barbulunrhngbhurng paysnartayarmueat.

yudrhngbhurg aujimg yayarsanmg
aarkht mng hayjkmngtiu lkht aarmuteat-
sar hayrharysny yayurhngmymumhch
yudpynynhngsiung sayar byarditta-
yarkiu hkanrsnymhar htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuusnyhpyhc aiu kayarngkng
kyarlayar. aiumpyaykve narhtayarng layar.
mintayarmuuhkykhuumuukar ngarky-
waymwaypyuhcusayar sarsmetiusny ngarkiu
punknkyype. nwarasayarlmy mimiarnhngk-
iusieat. mynysayar lny mimishkngat myny-
jayarngkiu sieat. israyl amyiusartiumuukar
ngarkiumsky. ngareatlumyiumuukar
msnshkyngtppartkar. siuyutsayaramyiu
duhcriukwinkiu htmrwk sayar luuhcu
mtarshpyngpyusayaranwhy hpayarkpyn
sayar sarsmepartkar. htarwrbbhurar
hcnwkyype. israylamyieat snrhngsa-
bhurarkiu mriumsay pyu pykpye.
kyayarkhiung hkwarawarkpye. suutiuk-
uabhsyiu dnpayruemnyyny. abhsyiu
htp suanmruemnyyny. uehkarngsny
anarsksrhieat. nhluansnylny hkwnaar-
alyhng mrhi. hkyaybhwarmhsny uehka-
yarngtiungaayarnng kynmar hkyngmrhi.
hcutrhasayaranar htihkiukrayarngsayaranar
riywellsayar anarsksrhieat. htianarm-
yarkiu mnhip mnyr. awtnhngmhcnyr.
bhayarngsenhng mpyayar hcayrsay.
sngtiupynysny luusitnyanlykrhieat.
sngtiu myiumyarkiu melayarngpye.
sngtiumpyaykiulny tkywn tniungngansar-
tiusny sngtiumpykmhayarkhcarkyeat.
rnsuuhpykpyeskelsiu luusitnyanlykrhieat.
jiaunsiusmesnylny hcpyhcuayarnyhtell
tellkellsiu shkwartayarngyar lnghe-
ngkellsiu rnsuuiungsayarmyiu kellsiu
kynrhclayeat. kayarngkngbiulhkyay
arhnghtarwrbbhurarсны ngarti anynygmyh
kywngchcaytayarmmuulyhng ngarti usny
sayarduanmyiukellsiu hpyhc gayarma-
yarmyiu nhyng tuukpye. sayarduanmyiukiu
ahciursayarmngtiu htarwr bhurareat
nhutkpttayarkiu kyarkylayar. gayarma-
yarmyiusarti ngartiubhurarshkngat trar
tayarkiu narhtayarngkylayar. htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuusnykar sngtiu puujayarsa-
yar yjmyarkiu ngarsnyabhsyiusiungsnny.
merhiu puujayarsayarsiu kayarng suuh-
pyiaaayarnngkywaysayar tirhsarntiueat
seunhng ngarwpye. nwarnhngsiung sit
tiueataswaykiu ngarmnhhcsk. sngti usny
ngarrhaymhar myknharpyhkyngnghar
larky sayarahkar ngartntiungtayarkiu
kyayarnngsayarsngtiu htiusiusayar wtkiu
abhsuutayarngsny. ahkynynhesayar
puujayarskkkiu nayarkthpn msayarnghkel-
lkyhng sngtiumerhiusayarnasarpay-
arngkiu ngarrwanrhareat. laysnny
upusnay pristhcnway sayar naykiulny
rwanrhareat. adhmamhuhnggra-

yarnhayar sayar dhmmhcnwayhkyng-
gtiukiun snymhkanniung. ngarwinyarnysny
sngtiulsnnaymyarnhng sngtiupwellmyarkiu
muneat. ngarkiu nhayarkrhkchrarhpyhceat.
snyhkanhkyngaarpnyng ngarpngpneat.
sngtiusnylkwartiukiun hpynkysayarahkar
ngarsny mykhckiulwhellmy. myarhchwsa-
yar phtnarkiu pyukysayarahkar ngarsny-
armhtayarng. sngtiulktiu sny aswaynhng
pynykyeat. kiukykiukyisaykyayarkyla-
yar. kiukykiu kiuyhcnngkyhchaykylayar.
sngtiu duhcriukmyarkiu ngarmykmha-
yarkmh pyrharkylayar. mkayarngsayar
akyngkiu hpytkylayar. kayarngsayarakyn-
gkiu kyngaansayarnghar sngkylayar.
trarshpyng pyuhkyngnghar kyankylayar.
kayarngsayarararkiu hpyayarnghchaykylayar.
mibhmhrhisayar suutiuaabhiu trarshpyng
hcnrgkylayar. mhusiuntiueat amhu kiu
hcyarngkylayar. htarwrbbhurar mintay-
armuusnykar larky. trarhcnrgkykunaan.
sngtiupyhcsny nesayar asngrhisayarlmy
miughpwngekellsiu hpyuulimny. ktte par-
nenhngtmyh nesayarlmy siumwaykellsiu hpy-
hclimny. sngtiusny kynyniunarthayarn-
lyhng myayase anhankiu hckaylimny.
siumhutlyhng ngyngsnpunknlyhng htar
lknkpyng suanrlimnyhu htarwrbbhu-
rareat nhut tayarhtwkamintayarrhieat.
shchcarhisayarmyiusny abhsyiumyark
mhtarpynsnny. ahtkk hpyayarngmthcwar
hcnrgkyng nhngpynyeat. trarsny
sueeathtellmhar nayarkyeat. yhk-
muukar luuaskkiu stsayarsuutiusny nayrar
kykyeat. sngat ngwaysnylny hkyay-
yar hpyhclaypye. sngat hcpyhcnysny
raynhnggrayarkrhieat. sngat mngti usny
punknkyype. suuhkiu lkhkanhpyhck-
pye. htiumngapayarngtiusny lksayarnngkiu
aliurhikyeat. tanhckiukhcharkyeat. mibhm-
hrhisayar suutiua abhiu trarmhcnrgky.
mutsumamhukiu narmhtayarnng ky.
htiukyayarnng israyl amyiu tnhkiukye
sayarbhar kayarngkngbiulhkyayshkng
arhnghtarwr bhurar mintayarmuusnykar aell
ngarbhk naysayar suutiukiun pyrharpymh
ngarhkyngrellpyaymny. kiuyabhiukiun
hcyarng ngarnsuutiukiun apyhcnhng
alayarhcnrgmny. sngkiulny ngarkiu
nyguupelyhng hkyayarnhng rhng
kngchngchay sngatkyayhpyurhismy hki-
ulny pyrharmny. sngat trarsuukyetiu nhyng
tiungpnmghuut tiukiun rhayuehwarhkn-
htarsny nnytuu thpnngharhknhtar uemny.
htiunayarkmh sngatnarmkiu trarsa-
yarmyiu shchcarhcyarngsayarmyiu hu
smutkylimny. jiaunmyiusny traraarh-
pyngng myiusuomyiu sarti usny hpya-
yarngmtsayaraarhpyngng rwaynhuthkyng
kiu hkanrkylimny. lwnkyuusayarsuunhng
pyhcmharsayarsuutiusny pykhchekyngsiu
atuurayark htarwrbbhurar kucwnsayar
suutiusny suanrhuankylimny. sngti usny

tpmkbhuusayar spitngtiu kyayarng
rhkkylimmny. sngtiusny rwayuubhuusayar
uyarnytiukyayarng myknharpykkylimmny.
akyayarngmuukar arwnwmsayar spitpng
kellsiu ng raymrhisayaruyarnykellsiu ng
hpyhckylimmny. hkwnaarkyesayarsuusny
piuknslyhayarhpyhc lyk suueatamhusny
mepwarhpyhcyk htiunhhcparsny atuula-
yarngkylimmny. htiunekiuabhysumyh
mstr.

2

yudpynynhng yayrurhngmyiukiu mnsa-
yarng aarmuteatsarhayrharyhkanrsayar
byardittayarahkyk huumuukar nayark-
sunsayar karl htarwrbbhurareat aima-
yart-nysayartayarngsny tayarngkyetayarnggy
tiueat htippayarmhar hkyemyhayark
nylimmny. hkpsim sayarluumyutiusny
htiutayarngsiu hcnwaykylimmny. myarp-
yarsayarsuutiukluny larkylayar. htarwrbbhu-
rareattayarngtayar yarkupamyiueat bhurar
shkngaimtayarsiu tkswarkykunaan. lmkre-
tayar tiukiu pysswnsngtayarmuu ngar-
tiusny hkyaytayarrarsiu liukswarkymnyhu
hkreswarlyk pyayarsiukylimmny. trarta-
yarsny jikuntayarngmhng htarwrbbhurareat
nhutkpttayarsny yayrurhngmyiumhng
payarhtwk limmny. htarwrbbhursny
luumyutiu twng trarhcerng myarpyarsa-
yarsuutiukiu suanmtayarmuushpyng suutiu
htarlknkmyarkiu tanhcnyhpyhcayhkyn-
gngharng htulupky limmny. tpynykiu
tpynyhchcmtiuk hchcattkiu lny nayark-
thpnmsngrky. aiuyarkup amyiusarti
larkylayar. htarwrbbhurareatlngtayar kyn-
gnykykunaan. akyhcnghchc kiuytayarsny
yarkupamyiu sartnyhuusayar kiuyta-
yareatlutiukiu hcnwphctayar muupye.
akyayarngmuukar suutiusny arhaypnyatt
nhng kywyw hpilittilutiukellsiu anargt-
tisar hpyhckyeat. tparamyiusarnhng
apayarngabbayar pyukyeat. suutiupynysny
rwhayngwaynhngkywyw uhchcar phchcny
atiungmsimyareat. suutiupynysny myn-
gnhng kywyw myngrhtar atiungmsimyareat.
suutiupynysny ruptusngtunhngkywyw
mimilknhnglupsayararar mimilkhky-
ayarngtiunhng hpnsngsayarararkiupng
suutiusny uehkykysny tkar. htiukyayarng
yutsayarsuulny uenhimhkyng mytsayarsu-
ulny rhuthkyhkyngkiu hkanrlimmny. suutiu
apyhckiulny kiuytayarsny lwhttayarm-
muur. htarwrbbhursny myaykyeki
hkyayarklhnnaan sayarngghar htayarmuusa-
yar htiuahkar bhurarkiuayarkhkyng arhin
bhuntnhkiaaarnubhayartayararhinkyayarng
kyayarkhtellsiu wnglayar. myaymhun
punnaylayar. htiukarl luutiueatmayarsayar
myknharkiu nhimr mny. luutiueat-
marnkiulny rhuthkyrmny. htarwrbbhurar
tpartny sarhkyemyhayarkhkyngsiu rayark-

tayarmuulim mny. kayarngkngbiulhkyay
arhnghtarwrbbhurareat nayrk karlsny
kyemyngsayarararnhng miumayarksa-
yararar rhismyhtiukiu setar suutiusny
nhimhkyhkyngghyky limmny. kyemyngsayar
laybnunaarjpng rhismy hkiung myngsa-
yartayarngrhismy hkiung miumayarksa-
yar tayarngpiurhismy hkiung myngsayar
relltiukrhismy hkiung hkiungghkansayar
myiuriurhismy hkiung tarrhusngbhayara-
payarngtiukiu ng hcsk bhwsayar ruu-
parruan aluanhcuantiukiu ng setarlimmny.
htiukarl luutiueatmarnkiu rhuthky luutiueat
hcitmyngsayar sbhayarkiunhimrmny. htar-
wrbbhurar tpartnysar hkyemyhayarkhky-
ngsiu rayarktayarmuu limmny. ruptu
sngtutiusny rhngrhngkwy pyayarkkylim-
mny. htarwrbbhursny myaykyekiuhkya-
yark lhnnaan sayarngghar htayarmuusa-
yarahkar htiubhurarkiuayarkhkyng arhin
bhuntnhkiaaarnubhayartayararhinkyayarng
luutiusny kyayarktwng myautwnghtellsiu
wngkylimmny. htiukarl luutiusny mim-
itiukiukwybhiu mimitiu lupbhuusayar
ngwayruptu rwhayruptutiukiu pwaymyar
lngniu myar phctarkylimmny. htarwrbbhu-
rarsny myaykyeki hkyayarklhnnaan
sayarngghar htayarmuusayarahkar htiubhu-
rarkiu kyayarkhkyng arhin bhuntnhkiaaarn-
ubhayartayararhinkyayarng kyayarktwng
hkyayarkkyarhtellsiu pyaywngkylimmny.
nharhkayarngnhngaskrhuuttsayar lu-
usttwarkiu mkiuhcarkynhng. htiusiusayar
suukiuabhyisiu pmarn pyuhcarrhisny.

3

akyayarngmuukar kayarngkngbi-
ulhkyayshkng arhnghtarwrbbhursny
munahtayarkapngnhng rayahtayarkapng
rhismyhmhchc hkpsimsayar ahtayarkap-
ngtiukiu yayrurhngmyiunhng yudpynymh
pyrhartayarmuueat. tnhiukyeyesayarsu
hchctiuksayarsu trarsuu kye prayarhpk
baydngtt askkyesuu swaysayarkkye
ararrhi tiungpngmhuumt lk sttirhisa-
yarsuu nhutsttirhisayarsuutiukiu pyrhar
tayarmuueat. htiupnytwng suungytiukiu
mnggar ngarhkhhtar niuhciusungtyiusny
auphckiukylimmny. pynysartiusny tya-
yarkkiutayark aimnehkyngtyararkki-
utyayark nyhnysellkylimmny. suungysny
askkyesuukiung luuyutsny luumytkiung
hcyayarkarlimmny. htiukyayarng luusny pa-
yarkbhayarkhyngnyeahckiu kiu kiungswell
sng awtrhisayeat. larpur. akywnup
tiupayar mngpyupar. akywnuptiup-
ipykrarkiulny pyupngparhusiulyhng
suukluny ngarsny pyupngniungsayar su-
umhut. ngaraim munhymrhi. awtlwnmrhi.
ngarkiu pyny sartiup ayarmharmngmpyuh-
caynhngghu atnyaing pyayarsilimmny.
yayrurhngmyiupyiulellyk yudpynysuan-

rhuanyk rheat. akyayarngmuukar suutiuhckarnhng suutiua kyngti sny htarwrbrhurareat aliutayarnhngmnye bhunkye sayar mykhcitayartiukiu snkyngbhkpyukyeat. suutiumyknharanayahtarsny suutiutbhkksayhkaneat. mimiduhcriukkiuwhk sayarduanmyiusarkelsiu htngrrharhcwarpyukyeat. suutiuiwinyarny amngglarrhieat. akyayarngmuukar mkayarnngkyiukiu mimitiuppyapypye. hpyayarnngmtsaryarsuusny mngglarrhieathu htiusuu aar pyayarlaiyar. akyayarngmuukar suusny mimiakyngtiueatakyiukiu hkanhcarrlimmny. mtrarsaryarsuusnyamngglarrhieat.mkayarnng sayar amhunhngtwaylimmny. akyayarngmuukar suukying sayar akyingtiueatapyhckiu suusppayrilmny. ngareatlumyarkiukar suungtyusny nyhnysselly eat. minmtiusnylny auphciukyeat. ngareatlumyartiuisngtiuaar lmpysayarsuutiusny lmlwellh-caykyeat sngtiuswarsayar lmhkrekiulny hpykkyeat. htarwrbrhurarсны mimiamhukiu hcayarnaansayar nghan httayarmueat. mimiluutiukiu trarhcerngmnyhu aarhtut-tayarmueat. htarwrbrhurarсны mimiluutiutwng askkye suutiukiung mngtiukiung trarhcerngrar sekyiu tayarmuumny. sngtiusny ngaryyarnytayarkiuhcarkypye. sngrellsaryarsuutiueat uhchcarkiu luyuu mimitiuam siuhtarkypye. ngareatluiutiukiu abhykyayarnng nhphckkys nny. sngrellsartiueatmyknharkiu abhykyayarnng kyitkysnyhu kayarnngkngbiulhkyayshkng arhng htarwrbrhurar mintayarmueat. thpnhtarwrbrhurar mintayarmuusnykar jiaunstiusmetiusny hcitmyng mimilnypngkiu pylyk mykhcilayarllyk hkyayhkyngtnsarmyny lyk hcithlmswarkttsayarkayarnng bhuarrhngsny jiaunstiusmetiukiu hkayarngtuan hpyhchcaytayarmuumny. htarwrbrhurarсны suutiumh awt kiupy arhkhwelttayarmuumny. htiukarl bhuarrhngsny suutiuhkyayhkyng jharuehtup lsnruplnyswell narsnse lkkayark myknharhpuan payarnngsrhpua rwhayhkyaykiu hkarpn nharhkayarnngbhu lkhwell lkhcwp nharswell rwhayjharangkye tpk hkayarnghkyuan lwyait lwymhn atwngangkye uerhc tngtimtiukiu pyrhng-tayarmuumny. mwahysayar ananar puphcsayaranan hkarhcnyarar hkarkyiu kyhcsayarsanpngar hkayarnng htuanhkyng rnghcnytsararalyhayartaykiu lhsayar asngar sanpuhtiuhkykr hpyhcr-limmny. sngeat luutiusny htarlknkhpynng sngcatsuurelltiusny hcctiukshpyngng lell suanrhuanky limmny. suueattanhkartiusny ngiukywaymyntm

tiusny yayarkyar tyayarkkiu kiungswellyk kywnmtiusny kiuymunkiu hcarparmny. kiuyawtkiulny wtparmny. kywnm tiukiu mayarngeatnarmhpyng smuthkyngsar-rhihcay kywnmtiu rhkkyayarkhkyngkiu pyhpyayarkparhu siukylimmny. htiukarl htarwrbrhurarreatanywnsny bhun asrayp-wnglnlimmny. lwtsayarisrayl amyiusar-tiuaabhiu myayaseanhsny kayarnngmyt lyayarkptlimmny. htarwrbrhurarсны trarhcerngsayearwinyarny melayarngsayar winyarnytayaraarhpyng jiaunstiusmetiueat anyhcakaykiu say kyayar yayrurhngmyiu-nayrhcsayar suutnyhuusayar askhcarnng-wngsmysayar yayrurhngmyiusarti sny snrhnghkyngnrhikylimmny. htarwrbrhurarсныlny jiauntayarngmharrih smysayar aimmyarnhng hcnywayrar pristmyarapayar twng nayahkyin miughtimnng mehk-iukiung nynyahkyin melyhanalnkiung hpnsngtayarmuu mytsayararar aluan-hcuantiukiu lwhmuitayarmuulimmny. nayahkyinlny nauppuikiukwykarsayartell miughskmuntiungrayarkmh luanhkyuansayark hkiulhuanrarhpyhclim mny.

5

ngarhkyhcrarshkngeat hcpyhcuuyarnytayarkiu akyayarngpyu mayttarsehkyngkiu rhaytayarsiupayaan. myaykayarngsayar tayarnngpayarmhar ngarhkyhcrarshkngeat hcpyhcuuyarnytayartsuurhieat. myaykiutuu kyayarkhkelitiukiu rhnglnghcaypyemh akayarngsuansayar hcpyhcnwypngtiukiu hciukpyiutayar muueat. uyyarnyhtellmhar mhehkiurartellingkiulny sayark hcpyhcseny rarkyngkiulny tuutayarmueat. htiauhkar hcpyhcseki semnyhumyayarnlngsnyrhisayar bayarrhse kiu separsnytkar. yhkumhar aiuyudpynysuu yayrurhngmyiusartiugarnhngngarhcpyhcuuyarnyambukiu hcerngkyparlayar. ngarhcpyhcuuyarny ngarkyayjuupyuniunglyk mpyu saysayar ararthcuanthkurhisayar. hcpyhcseki semnyhu myayarnlngsnyrhisayar. bayarrhsekiu abhy kyayarnng sesnny. yhkunarhtayarnngky. ngarhcpyhcuuyarny ngarpyu rmnyambukiu sngtiuaar ngarbhayarpymny. hcayarn-grnkiu ngarpyrhngshpyng. suutpartiusny hcarkylimmny. autriukiu hpyiushpyng suut-partiusny kyayarnngky limmny. uyyarnykiu ngarrhngrhngghpyksemny. abhysuu myh mpyngsng. abhysuumyhtuuswr. suupng amyiumyupayarkylimmny. htiuyayarnyapayarmharlny miughmrwarhcayhkyngnghan ngarpnytmny. kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarngh htarwrbrhurarreat hcpyhcuuyarnykar is-raylamyitny. nhchsc tayarmuusayar pyiupngkar yudluutny trarhcernghkyng kiu myayarnlgtayarmuuhkyngnagarlny ngiuky-wayhkyngkiung twaymyngtayarmueat. mimitiusny myayeataly thcutnyayrar

ky lpsayararp mrhihcayhkyngnghar
 aintsayarngnhng tsayarngkiung lytk-
 wnhngtkwkkiung skttsayarsuutiusny
 amngglarrhikyeat. ngareatnarapar ka-
 yarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuusnykar akyhcnghchc kye
 kyytngtysayar aimamartytusny naysa-
 yarsuu mrhi. luusitnyanrarphyckylimmny.
 akyayarngmuukar hcpyhcuyyarntypsyny
 hcpyhcrnytbtkiumpyhsar hpyhchcaymny.
 myiuhcaykiulny kyellsayarahkar syb-
 hiutwngtbhiukiumysar rkylimmny.
 sayrnsayrkkiu sayarkaansayarngnar
 nannk hcayarhcayarht hcpyhcrnyhng
 yhcmuuaansayarngnar nynykiu lny lwn-
 hcayttsayar suutiusny amngglarrhikyeat.
 suutiueatpwellhcayarng tyayar ptsar pul-
 way hcpyhcrnypartteat. htarwrbbhurareat
 amhutayarkiukar pmarnmpyky. lktay-
 arnhng pyupyngtayarmuurarkiu mrrip
 miky. htiukyayarng ngareatlutiusny
 pnyarmrhi bhmse simswarhkyngkiu hkan-
 rkyeat. mhuumttiusny mwtsip saykyeat.
 sngrellsartiusny rayngt puuswaylyk
 rhikyeat. htiukyayarng mrnarniungngansny
 mimilayarbhkiu kyyhca mimiphcpkiu-
 atiungarhnymrhibhell hpwngh shpyng
 suutiueat gunasrayaluanaarng asanblanpyu
 hkyng rwhnglnhkyngtiusny sngmyuprkyeat.
 yutsayarsuulny uenhimhkyng mytsayar
 suulny rhuthkyhkyngkiuhkanr marnkye-
 sayar suutiueat myknharlnypykreat. ka-
 yarngkngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwrbbhurar
 trarhcnghkyngaarhpyng hkyemyha-
 yarkhkyngsiu rayarktayar muylimmny.
 snrhngtayarmuusayar bhurarshkngsny
 hpyayarngmthkyngaarhpyng snrhngkyn-
 grhitayarmuulimmny. htiuahkar sius-
 ngtytusny alialyayark kykhcarkylimmny.
 suuhtaysuukywypiungbhuu. luusitnyan-
 rararply enysnytiusny hcarrky limmny.
 dukhkkiiu duhcrkiuhpyng swellsayarsuu
 lnykyiuhpyng swellskellsiu apyhckiuswell-
 ngngsayar suutiusny amngglar rhikyeat.
 suutiuklny bhurarshknggeatamhukiu ngarti-
 usny myngmrnyakyayarng alyngamynky-
 iuhcartayar muuparhcay. ngartiusny
 sinarlnyrmnyakyayarng is raylamyieat-
 snrhngsayar bhurareatakyantayarsny
 anesiuhkykny pynyhcuaparrhcayhu siut-
 tkyeat. mkayarngkiuakayarng aka-
 yarngkiumkayarng hu hkayarttsayarsuu
 alngaramiuk amiuk arar alngkiung
 ahkiuarar ahkar ahkarar ahkiukiung
 alwellyuuttsayar suutiusny amngglar
 rhikyeat. ngarsny pnyarrhisnyhu kiukyiuht-
 ngsayarsuu smmarstinhng pynyhcuansnyhu
 htngmhtsayarsuutiusny amngglarrhikyeat.
 hcpyhcrnykiu myarhcwarsayarkniungsa-
 yarsuu saynhngrayarsayar sayrnsayrkkiu
 sayarkhkyng amhu aarkyesayar suutiusny
 amngglarrhikyeat. htiusuutiusny tanhiuk-
 iuhcarhkyngnghar mtrarsayar suutiuki

apyhcmpaybhellhwt hpyayarngmts-
 yarsuutueat hpyayarngmthkyngkiu
 wnmhkan pyrharttkyeat. htiukyayarng
 melyharsny kayarkriukiulyk melyhansny
 mykhkyayarkkiu kywmhcaysny nnytuu
 suutiueatamyhcsny swaymyaysayar she-
 sarkellsiuhyphc apwnsgsnylny myaymhn-
 kellsiu lwngttlimmny. akyayarngmuukar
 kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwr bhu-
 rareatrtartayarkiu kykypye. israylamyiu
 eatsnrhngsayar bhurareatbyardittayarkiu
 mhtemellmyng pyukypye. htiukyay-
 yarng htarwrbbhurarсны mimiluutiuki-
 u amyktayarhtwkyk suutiulkayarkiusny
 dnhkt tayarmuushpyng tayarngtiusny-
 tunlhup suutiueatasay kayarngtiusny
 lmmyar mhcngekellsiuhyphckyeat. siusa-
 yarlny amyktayarsny mngvim lktayar
 sny snlykrhisayeat. waysayararpmhar-
 naysayar luumyitiuabhiu alankiutuu
 myaykyehcwnsartiukiuh nuiusartayarmuu
 shpyng suutiusny alyngamynlarkylimmny.
 suutiutwngmayarsayarsuumrhi. htimi
 lellsayarsuu mrhi. ngiukmynysayarsuu
 aippyayarsayarsuulnymrhi. suutiuh hkarh-
 cnympyay. hkyayngkyiulnymkywt. suuti-
 u myhartiusny htckyeat. laytiusny lny tng-
 lykrhikyeat. myngkwartiusny mekyayark
 kellsiu ng rhtarbhietiusnylny laybhwaykell-
 siung htngkyeat. suutiuaanblansny hky-
 ng sayhayarksaannhgtuu hkyngsaypyiukellsiu
 hayarkkylimmny. hayarklyk akayarngki-
 ubhm sayarngswarkylimmny. abhysuu myh
 mkyminhutr. htiukarl suutiusny smuddar
 asanblan kellsiu hunhunmynykyylimmny.
 htiupy nykiuky nyrhulyhng mhayarngmiukati
 dukhksngrellskskrhi miughkayarng kng
 alngsny kwypyayarklimstny.

6

aujimgkyeanihchcrayarksayar nhhtwng
 htarwrbbhurarсны alwnmyngmytsayarpill-
 ngpayarmhar htiungtayarmuusnykiu
 ngarmynggeat. awttayartnsar sny bimarn-
 tayarkiu hpynylayeat. kayarngkngtmn
 srptiusny plngtayar tbbkthkyk rpnaikyeat.
 suutiusny atayarng hkyayarkkuherhi atay-
 arngnhhchkuhpyng myknharkkuhpuan lyk
 atayarngnhhchkuhpyng hkyaytiukiuhpuan-
 lyk atayarngnhhchkuhpyng pyanttkyeat.
 suutiuklny kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
 htarwrbbhurarсны snrhngtayarmuueat.
 snrhngtayar muueat. snrhngtayarmuueat.
 myaykyeluansny bhuntayarnhng pyny-
 layeathu tparkiu par kywaykyayar mywtsiu
 kyeat. htiusiyayar kywaykyayarsankya-
 yarng tanhkartiungtiuh sny lhuprhar
 mehkiuhng taimluanpynylayeat. ngarklly
 ngaramngglarrhieat. ngarkiyiunnypye.
 akyayarngmuukar ngarsnyhcnuyusa-
 yar nhuthkmrhi lyk nyhcnuyusayarn-
 hut hkmrhisayar luumyitiutwngnaylyk

nhng kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurartny huusayar rhngbhurngkiu kiuy mykchinhngmynglay pyet karhu sieuat. htiuahkar kayarngkngtmn srtparsny yjplngpayark menyhphpyngyuusayar mehkellthkellkiu lknhngkiunglyk ngarrhirsaryupynalar ngarnhutkiutiupelyhng imehkellsny sngelat nhuthkmkiu twaypye. sngelatduhcriukkiu sutsngpye. sngelatapyhclny pyayrhngpyehu sieuat. thpnhtarwrbbhurark ngarsnyabhysuuki hcaylwhtmrnynny. ngartiuaabhiu abhysuuswarmnynny hu maytayarmuusankiu ngarkyarlyhng ngark akwynupripareat. akwynupkiu hcaylwhttayarmuuparhu lyahayarklayeat. htarwrbbhurarklhy htiuluumiurhirsarsu swarpye lyhng sngtiusny kyarlykpg ankkiu narmnly bhell kyarkylimny. mynglykpg ngarruanmpyubhell myngky limnyhu pyayarlayar. suutiumykhcimmyng narmkyar hcihtnluanmsi akynngmpyayarnglell suutiuannarayargarkiu ngarmngyimhcayr snytiungaayarg suutiuhcihtnluankiu miukhcaylayar. suutiu narkiuulny htiunghcaylayar. suutiumykhciulny pitlayarhu mintayarmueat. aiuhhtarwrbbhurark abhymhykarlptuan kyarparlimnynnyhu ngarmaylyhayarkpynlyhng myiutiui sny myiussarmrhi aimtiusny aimsarmrhiaayarnghpyksehkyngsiurayarkshpyng tpynyluansny luusit nyanrarskskphychsnytiungaayarnng htarwrbbhurarsny luutiukiuiwaysayararsiu pyayarnghcaytayarmuupynyhtellmharmyarthcwarsayar hcwnphchkyng rhisnytiungaayarnng htiukarsny kyarlimmny. htiupyny sybhiutwngtbhiu kywngsasyar lny htiukywnsgny ahtphtphpyksehkyngkiuhkanr limmny. siurartwng htngroupngnhng spitpngtiukiui hkutlhell shcngutsny kywngskellsiu snrhngsayar anwysny htiupyny anguthpyhclimmnyhu mintayarmueat.

7

yudrhngbhurngaujisarhpyhcsayar yaryarsaneat sar aarhktmnglkhkt rhurirhngbhurng rayjinnmg nhng isaylrhngbhurng raylimnggeatsar paykarmngtiusny yayrurhngmyiukiutiukhkyngngghar hkyelarkyeat. siusayarlhy akyanmmyayarkniungky. rhuripynsny ehprimpynykiu amhepyusnyhu darwidngmyiukyarsayarahkar tayarshcpngtiusny laykyayarnghuprharskellsiu mngkyeeatnhluannhng pyny sartiueatnhluansny tunlhuplykchikyeat. htiuahkar htarwrbbhurarsny hayrharykiu min tayarmuusnykar sngsnynggeatsar rharyarrhupnhng atuuswar hkwardsneyat lynarmhar rhayarksayar lm ahtkayrkn pywnaarhktmngkiu kyiusiu twaylyhng sngsiurmnyrhar stipyu ngymiskhwarnaylayar. mehki-

uhtwk sayar ihtnghcnhchkutnyhuusayar rhurimnggrayjinnhng raymlieatsartiusny pyngchwaramykhtwk sayarlhy mhciurimnhng hcitmpyknhng. rhuripyny ehprimpyny raymlisartiuk ngartiussy tiukyuu pynyalymhar tbarl eatsarkiu mngarar hknhtarkykunaanhu sngbhk mkayarngsayarakyankiu kyankysayarlhy bhurarrhng htarwrbbhurark htiukyannmtnyr. htiusiumhpyhcr. rhuripynyeat hkayarnghkar dmarskmyiu. dmarskmyieat hkayarnghkar ehprimpyneyat hkayarnghkar rhmarrimyiui. rharmarrimyiueat hkayarnghkar raymli sarhpyhcreat. siusayarlhyhkayarksyngarnhcreatwng twng ehprimpynykiu pyny mhpchchayhkyngngghar hkyiuhpellimmny. sngtiusny myuanlyhng mtnyrkyhu mintayarmueat. thpnhtarwrbbhurark sngelatbhurashkng htarwrbbhurarhtanmharnimitlkhknarkiu-tayarnghpnlayar. nksayarrarhpyhchcay myngsayaarhkt arhpyhchcay tayarngpnlayarhu aarhktmngkiu mintayarmuulyhng aarhktmngk kywnupmtayarnghpnpar. htarwrbbhurarkiu mhcuahncmparhu pyny payareat. htiuahkar hayrharyk aiudarwidamyusartiu narhtayarnghkylayar. sngtiusny luukiungyengwayhcsayr sarmk ngarkiu kwysayar bhurarrshkngkiu ngengwayhchayky mnylayar. htiukyayarngh htarwrbbhurarsny kiuytayartiung nim-itlkhknarkiu sngtiuaarpaytayarmuumny. kynyruh layar. stiusmeknyarsny ptisndhayhcwellyuu sar yayarkyarkiu bhwarmyngltan. htiusarkiu emarnwayl amnyhpyng mhnryltan. htiususny mkayarngsayarakkiupy kayarngsayarakkiu rwayyuuttsnytiungaayarngh niudhmnhngpyarnnykiu hcarlimmny. htiusuungysny mkayarngsayarakkiumpy kayarngsayarakkiu mrwaymyuuttmhengkyayark sayarrhng bhurnghhcue ahciursayarkpynsny hcwnphc sayar arhpyhclimmny. ehprimamyusny yudamyiunhng kwarsarsayarnaymh hc mhpchcbhuusayar nayrkkarlkiu htarwrbbhurark sny sngelatpayarngh sngelatluumyarpayarngh sngelatamyiurngapayarngh rayarkhchaytayarmuumny. htiukarl aellguttumyhcikkyartiui anarmhar rhisayar yngkayarnghkiung aarrhuripynyrisayar pyar kayarnghkiung nhiusayartayarmuushpyng suutiusnylar luusitnyansayarkhyiungmyar hkyayarkkyar tayarauan kykhcarrarmyapaparmhar akunahcngarknylimmny. htiukarlwng myhckyetbhknaysayarsuu aarrhurirhngbhurngtynyhuusayar ngharsayarsngtunhpyng htarwrbbhurarsny sanpngnhng hkyaymwaykiu rittayar muumny. mutsikiulny pyrhngtayararmuumny. htiukarl luusynwarmklaytkayarngh siusitnhckayarnghkiumwayhchayhng suutiumyarthcwarsayar niukiurshpyng niudhmkiiu hcarreat. pyny kynyngwngmyhsayarsuutiusny htayarptnhng pyarnnykiu

sarhcarrkylimmy. htiuahkar hcpyhcn-
wypnghtayarngri ngway thtayarng abhi-
uhtiuksayar hcpyhcuynaryntiung suupng
myiussk hpyhcrlimmy. laynhngmyharkiu
sayarnglyk htiuarpsiu swarkylimmy.
myaytpyngluan suupngmyiussk hpyhcr-
limmy. payarktuunhngtuuswarng tayarng-
yarrhismyhtiu sny suupngmyiukyayarng
abhysuomyhmhky nywanshpyn ngwarlwt
kykhcarrar siusittiu kyayarngrarhpyhcr
kylimmyhu hayarlayeat.

8

thpnhtarwrbbhurark sngsnykyesayar
kyayarksngpunkiuuupyelyhng asa-
yarluyk mynmyn hpyklayarhu siuliusayar
mhayrrharllharhbht huusayar akhkrarhcar-
luankiu luubharsaraarhpyn rayhtar la-
yarhu ngaraar mintayarmueat. htiuahkar
sksayhkanhchayhkyngaliunghar yuanla-
yark sayarsksay yjpurayarhituriynhng
yaybrhkieat sar jarhkiritiukiu ngarhka-
yarhtareat. htiunayarkmhngarsny pra-
yarhpktayarkiu hkyn shpyng suusny
ptisndhayhcwellyuu saryayarkyarkiu
bhwarmynglayeat. htarwrbbhurarklly
htiusarkiu mhayrrharllharhbht huusayar
amnyhpyngmhnylayar. akyayarngmuukar.
htiusuungysny amiabh huumhkayarttmhe
dmarskmyiueat hcnymcim rhmarrimiyu luyk
sayaruhchcarkiu aarrhurirhngbhurngsny
simswar limmyhu mintayarmueat.
thpnhtarwrbbhurark iluomyiusny hpyny ny-
hnghcwarhcesayar rhilayarngkyayarnghiu
ngyngpy rayjinnhng raymlisartiu wmya-
yarkky sayarkyayarngh htarwrbbhursny
aluanarngparsayar aarrhu rirhnggburngt-
nyhuusayar hkwnaarblkyemyarsayar
myhcraynhngsuutiukiu lwhmmiuhcaytt-
tayarmuushpyng. htiumyhc sny mim-
ihkyayarnghmyarkiu lwhm mimikmyarkiu
lyhanlyk yudpynykiu hkyngnglwhmmiu
hpynswar lnyngntiungaayarnghhelimmy.
sueat atayarnghiu lny hpynsphyn
kiuytayareatmyaytpyngluankiu aupmiu
limmy aiuemarnwaylhu mintayarmueat.
ahkyngluomyartiunghpwellmhiungt-
waykylayar. way sayarpynsarapayarnghiu
narhtayarnghkylayar. hkarhcnymhiungt-
waykylayar. hkarhcnymhiungtwayky layar.
tiungpngkylayar. sngtiuaakysny pyk-
limmy. hceerngy layar. hceerngsnyatiung
mtnyr. akyayarnghmuukar bhurarshkngsny
ngartiubhk rhitayarmueat. iluomyiueat
bharsardhlayatiung ngarmkyng mnyakya-
yarngh htarwrbbhursny thnkiupylk ngarkiu
swnsngmintayarmuusnykar snghpwellhkyng-
ghu iluomyiususnyhatiung sngtiu sny
snghpwellhkyngghu msuikynhng. suutiukya-
yarktt sayararkiu mkyayarkkynhng.
mhtinlkyng. kayarnghngbiulhkyay
arhnghtarwrbbhurarkiu riusayhkyngrhikyala-

yar. htiubhurarkiusar kyayarkwanhkyng
htinlnhkyngrhikyalar. htiusiupyuly-
hng htiubhursny sngtiuhkiulhuanrar
hpyhctayarmuulimmy. siurartwng is-
raylluunhchmytiutiu htimilellhcrarkyayark
mharywnghcrarkyayark yayru rhlnghmy-
iusartiu kyayarkwngnhng htayarngghkyayark
hpyhctayarmuulimmy. htiusuam-
yartiusny htimi timlellkyiupellhkyng
kyayarmibhmsehkyngsiu rayarkkylimmy.
isksayhkanhkykku ngartpnytiutwng htup
htar pnyttarkiu tansiphktayarhu mint-
ayar muueat. yarkupamyiustartutwng
myknhartayarkiu kwyhtartayarmuusayar
htarwrbbhurarkiu ngarsny siungngan lyk
myayarnghmy. ngarmhbc ngaraarhtar-
wrbbhurapaytayarmuusayar suungytiusny
rhikyeat. jiauntayarnghpayarmhar kinywp
tayarmuusayar kayarnghngbiulhkyayarngh
htarwrbbhur hntayark israylamyiu
puppnimitnhng aanbhwy sayar ararh-
pyhchcayhkyngnghar paytayarmuustny.
tiutiupyayar mntnsrjjharyttayark nt
wngnhng hcuntiu snykpykylayarhu sngtiuaar
siulyhngmuukar luutiusny mimitiubhu-
rarshkng msny kpsalpyar. askrhngsayar
suueatamhumhar aksaysayarsuu snyk-
papsayar. trartayarkiu sksayhkan-
tayarmuuhkykku ngarhtayarnghkykun.
suutiupyayarsayarkhckarsny nhukppta-
yarnghngmnyelyhng suutiuaarunmtt say.
pnpghkyngnhng mwtsiphkyngkiuhkanlyk
lwn swarkylimmy. mwtsipsayarahkarlly
kiuykiu kiuyhnyayarnghk mimitiu rhngb-
hurnghng mimitiu bhurarshkngkiu
kyitsellkylimmy. ahtksiumyhayarsnyh-
pyhchcay myaykyeki kynsnyhpyhchcay
dukhkngrellnhng mhayarnghmiuknhtirhipar
eat. htuuhtpsayar mhayarnghmiuknhtirway
alngkwy pyayarkrarsiu nhnghtuthkyngkiu
hkanrkylimmy.

9

siusayarlly dukhksngrellhkyngkiu hkanr-
sayar pynysny nayarkmh mhayarngh-
miuknghknglwtlimmy. jarbulunhkri-
ungnhng nsalikhkriungkiu ahtkk rhuthky
tayarmuusayarlly nayarkthpnaiungnarra-
yarksayar lm yayardnmyhctbhk tparamy-
iusarnayar garlilelpynykiu gunasaynhng
pynghcuanhchaytayarmueat. mhayarngh-
miukhtellmar swarlarsayarlumyartiusny
kyehcwarsayar alngkiuumyng saymngat-
niungnganarip twng rhinaysayar suutiua
alng payarhtwnlykrhieat. kiuytayarsny
amyiustartiu mnyarpyrhchay suutiueat
wmmayarkhkyngkiu tiupwarhchayta-
yarmueat. hcparkiu hcusimrarkl
wmmayarkskellsiuung luyusayar uhch-
carkiu waysayarsuu wmmayarkskellsiuung
rhaytayar suutiuisny wmmayarkkypareat.
akyayarnghmuukar midnlnkhtk pyutayar

muuskellsiu kiuytayarsny suutiuhtrmsa-
yarhtmbhiu kyayarhkanrsayartutkiung
nyhnyseillsayarsuueat lhantankiung hky-
iutayarmuupye. hchctiuksayarsuurelleat
hkyayhcwppnhg aswaylhasay arwttnsar-
rhismyhtiusny merhiubhiumehcar hpyhcrky
limmny. akayarngmuuak ngartiuabhiu
suungykiu bhwar myngeat. ngartiuaar
sarkiusnartayarmuueat. htiusuusny aupch-
uhkyng aarnarhckrhillimmny. narmtayarka
aanaubhwy tiungpngbkh tnhiukyesa-
yarbhurarshkng htarwrabh ngymshkhyn-
garhngghu hkayarwayarsmut hkyngkiu
hkantayarmuulimmny. darwidmngeat rari-
plngpayarmharhtiung niungngan tayarkiu
nayarngrkarlahcnympt trartayaratiung
hpyayarngmthcwarhcerngamyelltny-
caytayarmuumnyakyayarn aarnartayar
tiutkhkyngnhg ngymstktayarmuuhkyng
sny nihhcamyellrhillimmny. kayarnngkng-
biulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhursny aliu-
tayaaraake htuiamhukiu pyehcehcay-
tayarmuulimmny. htarwrbbhursny
byardittayarkiu yarkup amyiusulwht
israylamyiuapayarmhar sk yararkhca-
yayarmuueat. autriupyu sayarlny
shcsayarkyayarknhg tnyppnmny. sh-
pnpngmyarkiu hkuithellsayarlly suuti-
arar aarjppngmyarkiu hciukhtarmnyhu
marnkyemar htayarnglwarsayar rhmar-
rimyiusarmhch ehprimluu apayarngtiusny
sirkylimmny. htarwrbbhursnylny htiusu-
tiutbhk rayjimngeatrnsuutiuki hkyemy-
hayark ehprimamyueat rnsuutiuki hthcay-
tayarmuushpyng rhaykar rhuriluu nayarkkar
hpilitiuluuti sny phcph israylamyiuuki
kiukhcarky limmny. siusayarlly amykt-
yarsny mngyim lktayarsny snlykrhisaye-
at. iluumyiusny dnhkttayarmuusay suuhtan-
siu mlhnympyn kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarhng
htarwrbbhursny mrharmhwaytt. htiukya-
yarngh htarwrbbhursny israyl amyiumh
uehkayarnghngamyekiung hcwnplwan-
lknghg kiungpngkiung tnayhkyngtwng
hkuthpyttayarmuulim mny. uehkayarnghg
askkyesuungh asrayrhisuu tny. amyekar
musarkiu hayarpyayarsay prayar hpktny.
iluumyiuuki lmpysayarsuutiusny lmlwell
hcayhkyngnghar pykyeat. liuksayarsuutius-
nylny pykche hkyngsiu yararkylimmny.
htiukyayarngh htarwrbbhursny suutiutwng
rhisay lpuypiutiuki aarrrayarmmuu.
mibhmrhisayarsuung nhng mutsiumtiuki
snartayarmmuu. htiusuapayarngtiu sny
adhmpyusayarsuu siunyhsayarsuuhpyhc
mtrar sayar hckarkiupayarttkeyeat. siuh-
pyhc amyktayar sny mngyim lktayarsny
snlyk rhisayeat. adhmmsny mekellsiu la-
yarngtteat. suupng amyiumyiuuki kywmh-
caymny. tayaarupkiulny merhiu shpyng
apngtiusny mehkiunghgtkw lwngttkylim
mny. kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwr-
bhurareat amyktayarkyayarngh myaysnymela-

yarngh myaysartiuy sny memwaybhiu
htnghpyhckylimmny. nyeahckihukyng
tyayarkkiutyayark mnhmyayarr. lk-
yarbhhk hkuthpytsayarlly ngtmwt limmny.
lkwellbhk kiukhcarsayarlly mwr. aim-
nehkyngasarkiu luutiungkiukhcarlimmny.
mnarrhayamiusny ehprimamyiukiung
ehprim amyiusny mnarrhayamiyukiung
kiukhcarkylimmny. htiiunhcmlyutiuisny
yudamyiuki tnyetnywttny nnyukyylimmny.
siusayarlly amyktayarsny mngyim lkt-
yarsny snlykrhisayeat.

10

ngtmwtsayarsuutiuki trarrhuanhcayhky-
nggharng ngareatlumyiuutwng sngrellsar-
tiueat ahkwng ararkiu rupsimhkyngng-
gharng mutsiumtiuki nyhnyseil mibhm-
rhisayarsuutiueat uhchcarkiu luyuhky-
nggharng mtrar sphngghcerngsayarsuu
kypntnyhcwarsayars mhtkhkykku mhtsarsa-
yay hccarraytiusny amngglarrhikyeat.
ngarkynyrrhucerngsnykar awaykrayarkltan
sayar hpyksehkyngphychsnykarl sngtiusny
hkym sarraansayarnghar abhysuhtansiu
pyaykylimmny. sngtiu hcnyhcimuhch-
carkiu abhymhar siuhtar ky limmny mny.
ngarkyayjiuuki mhhkanrsayarsuutiusny
hkyuphtar lykrhisayars suutiuaayarkmhar
uehkyrkylimmny. asaysthykyngkiu hkanr-
sayars suutiuaayarkmhar lellky limmny.
siusayarlly amyktayarsny mngyim lkt-
yarsny snlykrhisayeat. aarrhuriliusny
amngglarrhieat. ngaramykeat lhantan-
pyhceat. suukiungsayartayarnghwasy
ngardnpay hccarbbiu hpyhceat. adhm
luumyiuurhirsau suukiungarhcaylwhtmny.
ngaramykhkanr luuhcukiu luyuhpykse
lm rwhankiu kellsiu kyayarnghghcayhky-
ngghar suukiungarmharhtarmny. siusa-
yarlly suusnyahkyarsayarakyan ahkyarsa-
yay aliurhieat. suusnyhpykse myarhcwar
sayarlumyiuutiuki hpyrhngghkyngghar
aliurhieat. suusny abhysiu siusnyhuum-
nykar ngareat mhumttiusny mngkyeh-
pyhckysnymhutlayar. karlnayarmyiusny
hkarhkaymitmyiukellsiu ng harmtmy-
iusny aarpdmyiukellsiu rhmarmyiusny
dmarskmyiukellsiu hpyhcsny mhutlayar.
rhmarriuptungh yayrurhngruptuthtk
sar mytsayars ruptu sngtuki kiukwysayars
tiungniungngan myarkiu ngarluyuskel-
lsiu rhmarmyiuunghg suueat ruptutiuki
ngarpyuskellsiu ng yayrurhngmyiuunghg
suueat ruptutiuki ngarpyumny mhutlayar
husiutteat. siusayarlly htarwrbbhursny
jiaun tayarnghng yayrurhngmyiu amhuta-
yarkiu lkhest tayarmuupyemh aarrhuri
rhngbhurngeat marnthayarnghgharhkyng
mayarsayars myknharhng hcayarkarkhky-
gkiu ngarkynyrrhu hcerngmny. htiumngk
ngarsny kiuylkruan sttinhng kiuy uar-

naarhpyng ngarttniungeat. pnyarsttinhg
ngarpynyhcuan eat. luumyiunayrar api-
ungahkyartiukiu ngarrwhaypye. suutiueat
bhndkiu luyuppye. bhurngtiukiu suurel-
lkellsiu nhimhkypye. ngarlksny nghksiukkiu
twayskellsiu lutiueatuhchcarphchcnkiu
twaypye. hcnwphcsayarghkuutiukiu
simyuuskellsiu myaykyetnsarrhismyh
tiukiungar simyuu pye. abhysuymh
atayarngkiumlhup nhutsekiumpwng
mmynymtwnhusiusny hpyhc kyimluansny
kiungsayarsuukiulhupskellsiung tayarng-
waysny mimishkngkiuhkyekywskellsiung
pusin sny hkutsayar suukihcayarkarm-
nylayar. lwhsny tiuksayar suukiu rnpyu
htayarnglwahrmnylayar. htiukyayarng
kayarngkngbiulhkyayshkngarhng htarwr-
bhurarsny htiumngeat suuwsayarsuuti
pinkyuan hkyngkiu swngpaytayarmuumny.
suueat bhunaayark lny melayarngskellsiu
layarnghcayhkyngnghar rhiutayar muumny.
israyl amyiueatlngsny mehpyhctayar
muumny. snrhgsayar bhurarsny melyhanh-
pyhctayarmuumny. tnayhkyngtwng htium-
ngeat suupngamyiumyiutiukiu merhiu ky-
wmhcatayarmuumny. tayaratbhunkiung
aseanhanhtwksayaryeat bhunkiung su-
ueat kiuyhkhndharnanwinyarny nhngtkw
kunhcay tayarmuushpyng htiumngsny
narsayarsuukellsiu aarlyayar limmny.
kywngsayar tayarpngtiukiu suungysny
hcarng yuuniungaayarnng annyngymysar
hpyhclimmny. htiuahkarmhhc bhaylwtlyk
kywngsayar israylamiunhng yarkupamy-
iustartiusny mimi tiukiu nyhnyellsayarsuu
nayarkthpn mkiuhcarbhell is raylamiueat
snrhgsayararhng htarwrbbhurar amhnik-
uhcarkylimmny. kywngsayersuutnyhuusa-
yar yarkupamyiu kywngsayersuutiusny
tnhkiukyetyayarmuusayar bhurar shkng-
tansiu pynlarkylimmny. aiuisraylamiyu
sngeatamiyusartiusny smuddrassellu-
annhngamyh myarsayarlnkywngsayersuu
tiusarlyhng pynlarkylimmny. hcerng-
suanhpytsayar sutsg pyrhngghkyngsny
trarshpyng lwhmmiur limmny. kayarngkng-
biulhkyayrhng htarwrbbhurarsny mayt-
pyngluanaly hcerngsuanhpytsayar sutsg
pyrharkhyngkiu pyutayarmuulimmny.
htiukyayarng kayarngkngbiulhkyayshkn-
garhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
jiaunmyiunaysayar ngareatluumyiu aar-
hurimymgkyayarng mkyayarknhng. suueat
kyimluannhng sngkiuriukimny. aellgut-
tumng pyusnyyny tuu suueatlhantankiu
sngeatapayar mharimiulimmny. siusayarlny
hknkyarpyemh suutiusnypyk hcehkyngsi-
urarksayaraarhpyng ngaramyksnyngym
kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhnghtarwr bhu-
rarsny aurbhkyayarknarmhar midynamy-
iustartiukiu dnhkt skellsiung pnglykiulhan-
tantayarnhng miuskellsiung htiumngabhiu
bhayupdkiu pyngsngaellguthtu lkhtk kellsi-

uthpn lhantantayarkiu hkyetayarmuumny.
htiukarl suueatwnkiu sngatphkuanpa-
yarkng suueathtmbhiukiusngatlnypngpa-
yarkng hkyreat. suuwghkyngkyayjuukya-
yarnng htmbhiupkyhcereat. aarrpmyiusiu
rayarklaypye. migrunmyiutiung aayarng
lwnswarpye. mitmtmyiu lhnymyarkiu
hkyhtarpye. tayarngkyarkiu lwnkypye.
gaybmyiu hcarhkhky kypye. rarm-
myiusny kyayarklnlykrhieat. rhayarlu
nayrargibarmyiusny pyaeat. aiuglimmy-
iusme kywaykyayarlayar. aiulellrhmyiu
narhtayarnglayar. aarnsutmyiusny am-
ngglarrhieat. mardmaynmyiusny pya-
yarnngswarpye. gaybipmyiu sartiussny lwtaa-
yarnngpyaykyeat. nayarbhmyiutrknaypyemh
jiaunstiusmeeat tayarngtnyhuusayar
yayrhurhngtayarngkiurwy mimi lkkiu lhu-
plimmny. kayarngkngbiulhkyayshkngarhng
htarwrbbhurar sny kyayarkmbbhwsayar
ahkyngararnhng shcpng ahtwtkiu pyrhng-
tayarmuumny. arpmysngsayar ahkk tiukiu
hkutlhell kyemarsayar ahkkitiukiu nhimhky
tayarmuumny. tayaarupkiu pusinnhng
hkutpytayarmuu laybnntayarsny tnhkiukye-
sayar suueatlkaarhpyng lellyknaylimstny.
ngarhcitlny pyaylimmny.

11

yayrhellamiyuangut atkpayarklimmny. su-
ueatamyhctiutwng anywnsny aseselimmy.
htarwrbbhurareat winyarnytayartnyhuusayar
uarnpnayarkiu paysayarwinyarny kyanhcnytt
hcwmniung sayar sttikupaysayarwinyarny
htarwrbbhurarkiusi kyayarkrwansayarsbha-
yarkiu paysayarwinyarnytayarsny htiusu-
uapayarmhar kyinwptayarmuulimmny.
htiusuusny htarwrbbhurarkiu kyayark-
wanhkyng mwaylyayarsnyhpyhc mim-
imykhcimysngsnyatiung trarmhcerng
miminkaryarsnyatiungmsuanhpytb-
hell sngrellsartiueat amhukiutrartayar
atiung hcerngnhimhksayar myaykye-
sartiubhk naylyk hpyayarngmthcwar
suanhpytlimmny. myaykyekiunhutk pttayar
lhantannhng dnhkt siusayarsuukiu nhuthkm
htwksknhng kwpmkyklimmny. trarnhng-
shchcarsny suueat hkarpn hkarhcnny hpyh-
climmny. tayarhkwaysny siusngynhngatu
naylim mny. kyarshcsny sitsngynhn-
gatuu aiplim mny. nwarngyhykngsaysngy
suuaayarnkywaysayar akayarngtiusny
atuuswarlarkyluuusungysny suutiukiu
piusayarnglimmny. nwarmmhngwanmsny
atuukyhcarsuuti sarngymyarsny atuuap-
kylimmny. hkyngsaysny lny nwarckellsiu
mykkiuhcarlimmny. niuhciusuungysnylny
mywaysiutwngpayarmhar khcarlimmny.
niukwarsayar suungysnylny myway ha-
yarktwngw mimilkkiuswnglimmny. ngareat
snrhgsayartayarngtpyngluan ahkyng hky-
ngnyhnsellhkyng hpykshkyngkiu mpyurky.

akyayarng muukarpnglyraysny mimi-
nayrarkiu lwhmmiuskellsiu myaykyesny
htarwrbbhurarkiu sikywmhkyngpnyarnhng
pynyhcuanlimmny. htiukarl yayrhel-
leatamyhcsny payarkluu myarabhiuhtu-
usayaralan hpyhclimmny. htiualan tpara
myiusartiუსny snykpkylimmny.kyinwp-
tayarmuu rararpsnylny bhunkyelimmny.
htiukarl htarwrbbhurarսny lktayarkiu sn
kynkywngsayer kiuytayareat luutiuki-
uuaarrhuri pyny aellguttupyny parsrupyny
kurhpyny elanpyny rhinarpynyharmtpyny
pnglytbbhrhisayar pyny myartiumh kyyu-
uhkyngnghar thpnpyutayarmuulimmny.
tparamyiusartiuaabhiu alankiuhutayarmuu
shpyng nhnghtutsayarisraylamyiusarnhng
arp rpkwellpyarsayaryudamyiusartiukiu
myaykyelay myknhartiumh hkayar hcuway-
hcaytayarmuulimmny. ehprimamyiusny
ngyuuhcuusayarrhctngyimlimmny. rn-
pyuttsayar yudamyiusartiუსnylny rnpay
kylimmny. ehprimamyiusny yudamyiukiu
mngyuuhcuur. yudamyiulny ehprimamy-
iukiu rnmpyur. suutiusny anayarkbbhk
hpilittiluumyarkiu liuk tiukylimmny.
arhaypynysartiueat uhhcarkiu atu-
luyaukyylimmny.eduanamyiunhng mayarb-
hamyiu kiulny lupkyankylimmny. ammu-
namyiusartiu snysuutiueatauphctiuhkyngkiu
hkanrylimmny. htarwrbbhurarսnylny
aellguttupnglyeat lyharkiuhpuyarkhpykta-
yarmuumny. pynghcwarsayarlaitayar nhng
tkwlktayarkiumyhc payarmharlhup hkya-
yarnghkunhc swyhpynchayhkyngnghar
riukhkttayarmuushpyng luutiusny hkayn-
nghcelyk kyayarswarkylimmny. israylamy-
iusartiւսny aellguttupyny mhtwtksWarsa-
yarahkar hpyhcskellsiu aarrhuupynymh
kynkywngsayer kiuytayareatluutiuswar-
rarlm kyehpyhclimmny.

12

htiukarl sngmywksiurmnykar aiuharwr
bhurar akywnupsny gunkayajuta-
yarkiu hkyemwmpar mny.akywnupkiu
amykhtwtayarmuusayarlny thpn amyk-
tayarngyimakywnupkiu nhhcsimhcay-
tayarmueat. bhurarshkngսny ngarkiu
kytngsayer arhng hpyhctayarmueat. kya-
yarkinsayar hctimrhbell relrngmny.
htarwrbbhurarսny ngarkhyemwmr
ngarsehkyngsiurar ngarkiu kytngta-
yarmuusayar arhngpyhctayarmueat.
sngtiւսny wmmayarksayar hctinhngky
tngkhkyngchmraytwngtiւ rayhkprkylimmny.
htiukarlly htarwrbbhurar eat guntayar
kiuhkyemwmkylayar. narmtayarkiu
phtnarpyukylayar. amhutayartiukiu luum-
yartiutwng bhayarpylayar. narmtayarsny
myngmysayarkyayarnghkyemwmkylayar.
htarwrbbhurarkiu htayarmnarsehkyng-
siukylayar. htusnsayaramhukiu pyuta-

yarmuupye. amhutayarsny myaytpyngluan
htnggharparhca. aiujau սstiusme ky-
waykyayarlayar. wmmayarkshpyng
aayarhhclayar. akyayarngmuukar isray-
lamyieat snrhngsayarbbu rarsny sngat
aly bhunkyetayarmueathu mywksi-
urlimmny. htarwrbbhurarkiu htayarm-
narsehkyngsiukylayar. htusnsayaramhukiu
pyutayarmuupye. amhutayarsny myaytpyn-
gluan htnggharparhca. aiujau սstiusme
kywaykyayarlayar. wmmayarkshpyng
aayarhhclayar. akyayarngmuukar isray-
lamyieat snrhngsayarbbu rarsny sngat aly
bhunkyetayarmueathu mywksiurlimmny.

13

barbulunmyiukiu rnysayarng aarmuteatsar
hayrharyhkanrsayar byardittayarahkykhu-
umuukar hnglngsayer tayarngpayarmhar-
alankiu htuuky. kyysararasnhng
aayarhhcky. lkkliulhupky.suutiusny
mngtiunayrantanhkarmyarkiu wngky-
hca. ngarsnrhngchaysayar suutiukiu
ngarmharhartpye. ngarpaysayarbbuuaar-
nubhayarkyayarng wmmayarksaysarsuu
ngareatsurelltiukiu ngarmykpayh-
cayhkyngnghar ngarkhayarpye. kye-
hcwarsayar aluanarngat asankellsiu
tayarngtiupayarmhar luumyareat asanblan
hcuwaysayar tiungsuupynysarmyartiueat
autautkykksayar asanblanrhisnynhng ka-
yarnghkngbiulhkyayarngh htarwr bhurarsny
hchctiukhkyngnghar aluanarngkiuhcerng
hkngkyngtayarmueat. htarwrbbhurarսnh-
gatuutkw amyktayar lknktiusny tpynylu-
ankiu hpyksehkyngnghar way sayarpyny
kayarnghkngchwnmh larkyeat. htarwrbbu-
rareat nayrksny nesayarkyayarng ngiuky-
waymnytmkylayar. anntnhkiurhngchceng
tayarmuu sayar bhayantrarykellsular-
limmny. htiukyayarngrhismysayar lktiusny
kyky limmny. luupayarngtiւսny hcti-
pyk kyayarkln hkngսsiu rayarkylimmny.
narhkyngwaydnaramyiumyukiu hkan-
rylimmny. sarbhWarsayar minmkellsi-
uwaydnarkiu hkanrlyk t yayarkkiutya-
yark kynyrrhumhiongtwayshpyngsuuti-
umyknharsny melyhanasngrhlimmny.
htiupynykiuhpykse apyhckyesayar pynysuu
pynysartiukiu sutsnghpyrhngkhkyngnghar
htarwr bhurar eat kymkyutsayarnayrksny
pynghtnsayar daysar amykhtwklyklar-
limmny. miughkayarnghkngkyynkht-
tiusny alng kiumpay. naysnylny htwksa-
yarahkarmiuk lyk l snylny mhtwnmlngb-
hellykhrilimmny. htiulayarkeniungnganeat
apyhckiung mtrarsayar suutiueat duhcriuk-
myarkiungngarhchckayarmny. marnkye
sayarsuutiueat htayarnghwarhkhkyngkiu
ngarnhiphck kym kyutsayarsuutiueat hca-
yarkarhkyngkiu ngarmhimhkymny. luasny
rwhayhcnghtk abhiuhtiukmny akyayarng

sngrellsarsny auhprrwhaykyayarkhtk
 abhiuhtuikmnyakyayarn ngarpymny.
 siuhpyhckayarnngbiulhkyayarnhgtarwr
 bhurareat dayarsamkytayarpynghcwar
 htwsayar nay rk miughkayarnngkngkiu
 ngarlhuphrarmny. myaykye lny mimi-
 nayarmh rwayrlimny. pynysartiussy
 kyayarkpyaysayardrym htinsimsuumrhisa-
 yar siumyarkellsiu hpyhc asease mimi-
 amysiarhkyngtiukiu myknharpyu asease
 mimipynysiu pyaykylimny. twaymismy-
 sayar suutiukiu lhannhnghtiureat. hcuway
 lykrhisayar suupayarngtiulny htarhpyng
 suaukyilm mny. suutiusarsmemyarkiu
 suutiumykmhayark myay payarmhar sa-
 yarnghpwpplimny. suutiu aimmyarkiu luyk
 suutiu myarmyarkiu adhmmpyukyylimny.
 kynrhulayar. ngwaykiupmarnmpyu
 rwhaykiua liumrhisayar maydilumyarkiu
 suutiutbhk ngarnhisayar mny. suutiusny
 luupyutiukiu laynhngriukhktkylim mny.
 aklaytiukiu msnarky. suutiumykhcisny
 suungtyiukiu mnhmyayarr. tiungniungn-
 gantiueat ahtwt hkarldell amyusartiueat
 bhunasrayhpyhsayar barbulunmyiusny
 bhurarshkng hpyksetayarmuussay sa-
 yarduauymiuinhng gayarmayarmyukellsiu
 hpyhclimny. htiumyiu karlahcny luomy-
 iuasksk abhysuumy hmnayr. htiumyiu
 aarrpluussy tellkiumy hmsayarkr. siuhtin-
 tiussy siuhkyankiumy mluprky. tayarsar-
 reltiusny htiumyiu aipkylimny. aimtiusny
 mynyttayar tirhsarnmyarnhng apyny
 rhikyylimny. kularaupnghktiulny nayrarky
 myayarktiulny khkunkylimny. tayarhk-
 waytiusnylny bhuanbimarmmyarnng myayhk-
 waytiusnylny kysraytiukmyarngauuky
 mynykylimny. htiusiusayar karlnelhpye.
 htiumyiuat ask tarmrhnyr.

14

akyayarnmuukar htarwrbbhursny yarku-
 pamyiukiu snar israylamyukiu thpnrwayka-
 yarkshpyng suutiukiu nayrnyngnyaynar
 hkytayarmuulimny. tkywn tniungn-
 gansartiussy suutiuhng payarnghbayar
 yarkupamyiu snykpyk limny. tparamy-
 iusartiussy suutiukiu nayrng a rpsiu
 piusayarnngkylimny. israylamyiusarti
 sny tparamyiusartiukiu htarwrbbhurareat
 pyny tayartwngkywnnhng kywnmarar
 htar hcayhcarkylim mny. ahtkk sim-
 swarbhuusayar suutiukiu thpn simyu-
 uhkellykimny. nyhnysellbhuusayar
 suutiukiulny auphchiukylimny. htiauhkar
 htarwrbbhursny sngkiu ngyiungnyhkyng
 hciurimhkyng suutpar hcayhcar sngrell-
 hcwar ahcay kywn hkanrhkynghtellk
 nhut hkymсар paytayar muulyhng sngsny
 barbulun rhngbhurngkiu rmysayarnng
 puanhckarkiu isiumywkxiulimny. ah-
 ciutrpysayar suussy suanlaypyetkar.

rwhaymyiutayarsny suanlay pyekar. lu-
 usttwartiukiu amyktwk ahcnympyt
 riukhkyngngatiungtiung apynypynytiukiu
 marnhcitnhng auphciauhcnympyt nyh-
 nysellhkyngkiu pyusayar adhmmlu-
 tiueat tayarngwaykiung htiusuahciursayar
 suutiueat rarjlhantankiunghtarwrbbhurar
 hkyiutayarmuupye. myaytpyngluansny ngy-
 imwphkymsarhkyngnrgheiat. rwhnglnhcwar
 sehkyngsiusanhng kywaykyayarkyeat.
 htngnrgpnhng laybnun aarrjpngtiuk
 sngtiussy lellpyesnyayark ngartiukiu
 hkuhlhellsayar suussy mtkmlarrhu sngkiu
 rmysayarnng wmmayarkkyeat. sngsny ra-
 yarklarsayarahkar aayarka rp mrnarniungn-
 gansny kyiusiuaansayarnghar lhuplayeat.
 snghkyiungarmyarnhng layarkemngmyara-
 payarngtiukiu sngatwkkayarnng nhiasa-
 yarlayeat. atungiung apynypynysayar
 rhngbhurng apayarngtiukiu rarjplng tiumh
 hticayeat. htiusuupayarngtiuk sngsnylny
 ngartiukellsiu aarnnparsnytkar. ngarnhng
 tuuparsny tkar. sngeat bhunasraynhng
 sngeat turiyarmyiu asanblantiukiu mrn-
 niungngantwng rhuthkylaypyetkar. sngaayark
 piukayarnngmyarkiu hkglyk sngapayar teka-
 yarmyarkiu hkyuanlykrhparсныtkarhu
 sngkiu nhutsk pyayarsiukylimny. aiu-
 nannksar miughsayarkky sngsny ka-
 yarnngkng kylaypyetkar. apynypyny
 tiukiu nhiphcksayarsngsny myaytiungaa-
 yarnng hkuhlhellhkyngkiu hkanrlaypyetkar.
 sngklny kayarnngknpayarsiungar tk mny.
 bhurarshkngeat kyytiupayarmhar ngarpll-
 ngkiu ngarhkyemyharkmny. myayark-
 myknharbhk byardittayar tayarngpa-
 yarmhar ngarhtiungmny. miughtimhtip-
 payarsi ngartkmny. amyngsuan sayarb-
 hurarkellsiu ngarnaymnyhu hcitakyarhhi
 laypye. siusayarlly sngsnymrnniungngan
 snghkyiung twnghtellsiu nhimhkyhkyngkiu
 hkanrlaypye. sngkiumyngsarsuutiussy
 hcayhcaykynyru snghkyngpyelyhng
 myaykyekiu tunlhuphcay tiungniungn-
 ganmyar kiu lhuphkyayarksayarsuukar
 isulayar. layarkeniungngankiu tayarcells-
 iuhpyhchcay myiumyarkiu hpyksesayarsu
 ahkyuphkanrsayarsuutiukiu miminayrar-
 siu thpnmlwhtsayarsuukar isulayar.
 apynypynyayarrhngbhurngapayarngtiussy
 asease mimitiuhcayte bhunasraynhng aip-
 kyeat. sngkiumuukarwanrharrbhwsayar
 shchkkellsiu snghkyiunghtellkhtutphcreat.
 kwpmysayarsu htarhpynghtiusayarsu
 snghkyiungtwng kyayarkhcuhtellsiu hkysa-
 yarsuumyarnhng hpuanauplyk hkyayh-
 pyngkyayarnng sayarasaykayarnghpyh-
 clayeat. suutpartiuinhngayarnhayar sng-
 gyiulhkyngkiumhkanr. akyayarnmuukar
 mimipynykiu hpyksepye. mimiomyiu sar
 hkyngtiukiu stlaypye. adhmmpysayar
 suutiueat anwy sny gunasrayalyhngmrhirhu
 pyayarsiukylimny. suueat sarmyaytius-

nymht myaykyekiumpiung myaytpynglu-
antwng nrsuumyarkiu mnhiusayarniung
mnya kyayarnng suutiuaabhiu bhiubhaytiueat
apyhckyayarnngkwp mykhkyngkiu pyngkyla-
yar. kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarnng htarwrbbhu-
rarkin taraymuusnykar ngarsnysuutiubhkh
ht barbulun myieatnarmnhng akywn-
gakyngkiung sarmyaytiukiung pyhpymnyhu
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat. ngarsny
htiumyiuikiu hpyuukayarnngmyarmayar
raylwlm miurararphphychaymny. hpyk-
sehkynggeat tnmkyhcn y hpynglhnymnyhu
kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarnng htarwr bhu-
rarmintayarmuueat. kayarnngkngbiulhkyay-
yarnng htarwrbbhurarsny kyinsiu mintay-
armuusnykar ngareatmyaypayarmhar
aarrhurimngkiu ngarnhiphckmny. ngareat
tayarngriupayarmhar khayahpyng kyayarn-
ngmnyhu ngarkyan hcynsny atiunghpyhc
ngarhcernghkyklyn tnyr lim mny. htiuahkar
suueat htmhbiuki u suutparapayark rwhay
suutiuphkuapayarmhar tngsayarnwki-
uhkysayar ahkwngri limmny. myaytpyn-
gluantwng htiusiukyanhcnytaraymuueat.
hkpsimsayar pynytiupayarmhar htiusiulk-
taryarkiu snlykrhieat. kayarnngkngbiulhkyay-
yarnng htarwrbbhurareat akyantayarkiu
abhysuuhpyklimmny. sntayar muusa-
yarkltayarkiu abhysuulhnlimmny.
aarrhktmngkye anihcraayarsayarnhctwng
hkanrsayar byardittayar huumuukar
aiuhpilittipynylan sngkiuriuksayarkyim-
luankyiu snykiuhtayarkwmmnyayarknhng.
htiumywayamiuhtellk mywaysiupayark-
limmny. suueatanwhysnylny pyant sayar
memywayhpyhclimmny. atiunghtkalwn
sngrellsayersuutiusny hcarrkylimmny.
sngrell ngyiungngsayersuutiusny bhay lwt-
lyk aiprkylimmny. ngarsnysngeatamychkiu
swayhkyayarkhkyngaarhpyng stsngeat aky-
wngkiu lny mywaysiusnykwpmkylimmny.
aiutanhkarnnytwralayar. aiomyiu ngiuky-
waymny tmlayar. aiuhpilittipynylan
sngsnymhiung twaylykrhi eat. myayark-
myknharmh mehkuihtwklareat. htialua-
narng tyayarkthkayarchcenaysayar suumrhi.
tpynytniungmh rayarklarsayar santmntiu
aar abhysiu pynpyayarmmny huumuukar
htarwrbbhurarsny jiaunmyiuikiu tnyhta-
yarngtayarmuu snyhpyhc kiuytayareat
sngrellsartiusny htiumyiu kiuhcarkyeat.

15

mayarbhpyny nhng siungsayar byarditta-
yarka lupkyansayar nynyahkar mayarbhp-
ynyaaarmyiusny pyk hceeat. lupkyansa-
yar nynyahkar mayarbhpyny kirmyiusny
pykhceeat. pynysartiusny bkmyiudib-
hunmyiu myng sayararpsiu tk ngiuky-
waykyeat. mayarbhpynysuu tiusny nayba-
yarmyiu maydbhmyiupayarmhar nynytwar
mnyntmkyeat. suutiuhkayarnngpayarmhar

sanpngmrhi. suuti u mutsitkiulny rit-
pypye. lmkhretitwng lyhayartayawtkiu
wtky aiumiupayarnng lmm ngrhismyhsayar
suutiusny nynytwarmynyntm alwn mykrny
kykyeat. hayrhbhunmyiunhng elarlaymy-
iutiulny ngiukyway ngiusansny yarhtmy-
iutiungaayarnng kyarreat. mayarbh su-
urelltiusnylny tunlhupsayarhcitnhluannhng
ngiukyway kyeat. ngarnhluansnylny ma-
yarbbabhiu ngiukywayeat. pyaysayarsuu-
tiusny suannhhcaskrhisayar nwarnkellsiu
jayarmyitiungaayarnng lnykyeat. luhitta-
yarnngpayarsiu mykrnykylyk tkkyeat. ha-
yarnnimmyiusiu swar sayar lmlny suan-
rhuanhkyngsankiu lwhngkyeat. akyay-
arnngmuukarnimrim raykntiusny sitnyan
mykpnngmyar swayhkyayarkhckellpye. pyiup-
ngmyar lny sayhckellpye. hcimsayarapng tp-
ngmyhmri. htiukyayarnng suutiusny mim-
itiusnyhpuusayar uhchcar siuhtarsayarbh-
darmyarkiu miughmhkpng hkyiungsui yu-
uswarkylimmny. ngiukywaysayarasansny
mayarbhpynykiu nhanpyar layeat. nyny-
twarmynyntmsayar asansny eglim myiu tiun-
gaayarnng bayrelimmyiu tiungaayarnng
rayarklayeat. akyayarnngmuukar mudinmyi-
uraytiusny asway nhngpynykyeat. dijunmy-
iupayarmhar ahkyarsayar bhaymyar kiung
lwtayayarnngpyaysayar mayarbhpynysarnhng
kynkwngsayar pynysarapayarmhar hkyn-
gsaytiukiung ngarrayarkhchaymny.

16

myayrhnghtansiu siusngykiu payliukky-
layar.saylmymiumhtayarthayarkluan ji-
aunistusmeeat tayarngsiupayliukkyalar.
mimiasiuukkiu hcwnphc lnyrsayarnghkellsiu
mayarbhsmetiusny aarnunmyhckuuararm-
narmhar rhikylimmny. akyanpayalar.
trarshpyng heernglayar. mwntnyalnghtell
nynykellsiu sngearipkiu hpyhchcay
layar. nhnghtutsayarsuutiuki u whkhtar-
layar. pyaysayar suutiuki u mpynhng.
mayarbhpynyhm nhnghtut sayar suutiusny
sng nhngatuunaykyhchayalar. hpyk-
sesayarsuueat lkmm lwthcayhkyngnghar
suutiukiuhcayarnngmlayar. sngkiu ny-
hnyssell sayarsuumrhi. hpykkesayarsuu
pytlayeat. nhipnngsayar suutiuki u myay-
payarkpyrhaylpye. rarjplngsnylny
krunartnylim mny. shchcarnhngpynyhcuan
pllntayarpayarmhar htiungtayar muusa-
yarsuusny hpyayarnngmthcwar hchckyayar
trarmhukiu alyngamyn suanhpyttayarmuu-
lyk darwidmnggeat telltayar trarhcerngta-
yarmuulimmny. mayarbheat marnkiu ngar-
tiusnykyarsikyeat. alwnkyesayar marnhpy-
hceat. htayarnglwharhcayarkarkhyng da-
yarsamykhtwkhkyngri ahkynynheskskwar
kywarsayar hckarkiupayartteat. htiukyay-
yarnng mayarbhsny mimiatwknynyntwar
mnyntmrlimmny. pynysarrhismyhtiuisny

nyny twarmynytmkylimmy. kirhrkmyi-
 upyksnya twk sngtiusnynynytwarkylimmy.
 htiumpyusny dnhkthkyngkiu alwnhkanreat.
 hayrbhbn lypngtiusny swayhkyayarkky
 eat. hcibmarhcpyhcnwypng anywnmyarki-
 ulny tpar amyiusernngtiusny hkyiukypye.
 htiuanwntiusny ahtkk yarjarmyiutiungaa-
 yarng rayarktayarlny ttkyeat. alktiusny
 rhnylar pngly kiulwnkyeat. htiukyayarng
 yarjarmyiatwkmkyrnykys kellsiu hcib-
 marhcpyhcnwypngatkw ngarsnymykrny
 kymny. aiuhayrbhbnmyiunhng elar-
 laymyiu ngarsny mykrnykylyk sngkiuray-
 layarngmny. akyayarngmuakar sngatshc-
 senhng hcparnhantiusny hchctiuksaanhng
 twaykyuankypye. wpyayarsayarlypyn-
 ghtellmhar wmmayarkrwhng lnhkyng
 pytlaypye. hcpyhcuyayarny sehkyngmsiurky.
 mkywaykyayarkky. hcpyhcsenyarkyng
 hcpyhcse kiunngsayersuulny mnng.
 kywaykyayarsayar asan kiulnyngar pyth-
 cappye. htiukyayarng ngarwmsny mayarb-
 pynyatwk ngaraauusny kirhrkmyiatwk
 hcayarngkellsiu mynyr limmy. htiuahkar
 mayarbhsny mimimyngsayararpi mimikiu
 pngpnhcayhkyng phtnarpyuaansayarngar
 mimisnrhng rar htarsniu wngkyngararsny
 htnggharsayarlny akyanmmyayarkniungrar.
 htisiu htarwrbbhursny mayarbheat.
 kyayarngghckarkiu ahtkk mintayarmueat.
 yhkuthtpn mintayarmuusnykar ahkhar
 sayarsuurraytwksnyatiung suannhclwnmh
 mayarb pyneyat bhunasraysny mimi-
 aluanarngnhngtkw rhuthkyhkyngsiu
 rayarkrmy. kynkywngsayersuutiunsy
 alwnnny hkwnaarkunkrylimmyhu mint-
 a-yarmueat.

17

dmarskmyiunhng siungsayar byarditta-
 yarkar kynyrrhulayar. dmarskmyiusny
 myiumhpyhcaayarng pyk hcerarpuanh-
 pyhcreat. aarayarmyiumyarkiu hcwn-
 phcsayarkyayarng siuhcu tiusnypiung
 abhysuomyhmmayarnghellaipkylimmy.
 ehprimpynymyiumrhir. dmarskmyiunhng
 kynkywngsayar rhuripyny mngaarnarm-
 rhir. suutiunsy israyl amyiuseratiueat
 bhunasraykellsiuhyhcr kylimmyhu ka-
 yarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhar
 mintayarmueat. htiukarl yarkup amye-
 iueat bhunsny lyayar suuwkynglly
 pinkyuanhkyngpyhcrlimmy. luusny
 hcparkiusimyuu aseanhanmyar kiulknhng
 ritksellsing rayhpimhkyiung aseanhan tiuk-
 iusimritksellsing htiuanmhupyhcrlimmy.
 siurartwngsanlwnpgngkiu lhuppyemh
 apngghpyar asenhcluanuanluan asaka-
 yarngsayar ahkktiu layngarluanrhittskellsiu
 kayarksimhcar akywng rhirlimmyhu
 israylamiueat bhurashkng htarwr
 bhurarmintayarmueat. htiukarl luus-

nymimikiu hpnsngtayarmuu sayar arhngkiu
 nymht israylamiu srnhng tayarmuusa-
 yar bhurarkiu hpuumyhayarlimmy.
 mimilknhng lupsayar yjplngtiuki
 mmht. mimilkhkyayarngnhng lupsa-
 yara rartnyhuu sayar aarrhrpngtiukiung
 ruphtutiukiung pmarn mpyur. htiukarl
 suueathkiunghkansayarmyutiusny is rayl
 amyiuser rhaymharhcnwphcsayar shcta-
 yarakyn akywngnhngshcpnghayarkyark
 hpyhc htiupynysny sitnyanlykrhirlimmy.
 sngkiu kytngtayarmuusayar bhurashkngkiu
 sngsny maylyayar mimihkiulhuanrar kya-
 yarkkiu mimim aayarkmaysayarkyayarng
 saryarsayar pyiupng tyiungh kywntni-
 ungngananywntiuki hciukpyiu htiupy-
 iupngtiuki kyepwarhcayhkyngngharng
 alyng amyn apwngpwnghcayhkyngng-
 harngpyupyemh simyuurarkl asean-
 hansnypykhe sngsny mpyayarkniung
 sayar wmnnyhkyngrrhirlimmy. smud-
 drarmynysnankellsiu mynyttasayarlau myar
 aluanarngtiung aarkyesayar raytiu sny
 hunkellsiu hunttsayarlau myiutiung
 amngglarrhieat. aarkyesayarraytiunsy
 suanmtayarmuu sayar kyayarng awaysi-
 upyayswarkylimmy. tayarngpayarmhar
 laytiu lwngsayar hpwellkellsiu laybhway
 parswar sayar amhiukellsiu suutiunsy
 nhngkyngkiu hkanrky limmy. nyueyan
 bhayrayark nannkyanmtiungmhe pya-
 yarkrharkylimmy. ngartiuki nyhnyssella-
 yarsuutiunsy htisiusayar akyiu ngartiuki
 luyuhpykkesayar suuti sny htisiusayar
 amwayuhchcarkiu hkanrkylimmy.

18

aellsayarpi myhcmayaranarmhar asan-
 mynytt sayar atayargrhi pnglylmhpyngng
 raypayargmarlhayhpyng ng santmntiuki
 lwhttsayarpny narhtayarng layar. hki-
 ungmarpynghtnylyk rhayuehcwarmhchc
 yhkutiung aayarng kyayarkmkhpywhpy-
 hchtsayar hkwnaarkye nhimnggthtsayar
 myhckwellpyarsayar myaynaysayar luumy-
 iuhtansiu lyngmynsayartanmntiu swarkyla-
 yar. layarkeniuungan naysayarmyaykesar
 apayarng tiu tayarngpayarmhar alankiu
 htusayarahkar kyny rhuky layar. tan-
 piumhutsayarahkar narhtayarngkylayar.
 htarwrbbhursny ngaraarmintayarmuusny
 kar nayarayarnghtellmhar kynyngsayar
 arhinkellsiu aseanhankiu simyuurar
 puusayarkarl nhngnhng pynyhcuanasayar
 miughtimkellsiu ngarsnykinwp ngar
 nay rararpmhar kynyrrhumny. hcpyhc-
 sekiu simyuurar karlmtiungmhe anguan
 hcayhuan apwnglly luansayarase hpy-
 hchcnayahkar anywnmyarkiu tanhcnynhng-
 pytahkkalkmyarkiu sut sngpyrhngta-
 yarmuumny. suutiunsy tayarngpayarmhar

nayttsayar nghk myar tayarsarrellm-
 yarttueat abhiuhyhc nghktiusny nway
 karlng sarrellapayarngtiusny sayarngkarl ng
 suutiupayarmhar naykylimmny. htiuahkar
 hkiungmarpynghtnlyk rhayuehchwarmhch
 yhkutiungaayarng kyayarkmkbhwyhpy-
 yhchtsayar hkwn aarkye nhimngtthtsayar
 myhcmayar kwellpyar sayar myaynaysa-
 yarluumyiusny kayarngkng biulhkyayarhng
 htarwrbbhurareat narmtayartnyar jiaun-
 tayarangsui kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhng
 htarwr bburarbhui lk sayarngpnarkiu
 sayarngkhellky lims tny.

19

aellguttupyny nhng siungsayar byardit-
 tayarkar kynyrrhulayar. htarwrbbhurarsny
 lyngmynsayar miugh timkiuhce aellgut-
 tupynysiu kywtayarmueat. rhaytayar
 aellguttupnyeat ruptu sngtutiusny
 lhuprhar aellguttupnyeat nhlunsny
 suueatahtellmhar arny kyuiulyk rhilimmny.
 aellguttupynsartiusny ahkyngghkyng t
 yayarknhng tyayark rnpuyhcayhkyng-
 gnghar ngarnhiusayars hpyng suutiusny
 nyeahckiuhkyng tyayarknhng t yayark
 aimnehkyng tyayarknhngtyayarktmyiu
 nhng tmyiu tniungngannhng tniungn-
 gan hchctiukkylimmny. aellguttupnyeat
 hcitsny suueatahtellmhar pyk limmny.
 suueatakyankiulny ngarhpykmny. suu-
 tiusny ruptutiung pyuhcarsayarsuutiung
 ntwngnhng hcun tiung snykpykylimmny.
 aellguttupynsartiukiu kymkyutsayar
 shkngtiu lksiu ngarapshpyng pynghtnsayar
 rhngbhu rngtparsny auphiciulimmnyhu ka-
 yarngkngbiulhkyay shkng arhnghtarwrbbhu-
 rar mintayarmueat. htiuahkarpg lyraypyt
 limmny. myhcray lnylyayar hknhkyayark
 limmny. hkyayarngraymyarlly pup-
 kylimmny. aellguttumyhcikkyartiulny
 raypyt hknhkyayarkshpyng kyuupngnhng
 kiungpngtiusny nyhiunwmykylimmny. my-
 hcikkyarnarnhng hkyayarngnarmhar
 payark sayar mykpgnahcrhisayar my-
 hcarnmhar hciuksmyhtiusny nyhiun-
 wmpykheppayarkkylimmny. tanngar-
 tiusny nynyrtwarkylimmny. myhc ngarmy-
 harkiu hkysmyhsayarsuutiusny mynytm
 raypayar mhar piukkwnkiu hpynttsayar suu-
 tiusny hcitpy kylimmny. piuksnlpaysarsu-
 unhng jharmyukiur krsayar suutiusnyly
 akiyunnyrhikylimmny. amhetkelitiusny
 pyk ahkhcarsayarsuua payarngtiusny nyhi-
 ungysayarhcit rhikylimmny. akyhngghchc
 jayarnngtiusny aruuhpyhc kyeat. hpar-
 rayarbhurngeat tiungpngmhuumtiusny
 miuk sayarakyankiupaykyeat. kywn-
 tayarсны pnyarrhiamyiu rhaybhurngtiu
 anwyhpyhpcarsnyhu hparrayarbhurn-
 gaar abhykyayarng lyhayarkkysny.
 suutiusny abhymhar rhikysny. sngcat

pnyarrhitiusny abhymharrhikysny. ka-
 yarngkng biulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurarsny
 aellguttupny tbhk abhysiu kyanhcn-
 ytayarmuusnykiu yhkupyayarkparhcay.
 bhayarpykparhcay. jayarnmngtiusny
 aruuhpyhckypye. nayarbmng tiusny
 mharynwgkypye. aellguttupnyeat amy-
 uanwy myarkiuauksayar akyeakell tiukiulny
 mharynwgchay kypye. htarwrbbhurarsny
 aellguttupnyeat aly yhcmuusayar sb-
 hayarkiu pyngsngtayarmuushpyng yhc-
 muu sayarsuusny mimianhpt lellskellsiu
 aellguttupyny sartiuisny pyulaysny-
 htiu mharynwgkypye. aellguttupnyeat
 uehkayarnghpyhchcay ameyehpyhchcay
 hcwnplwanlhkpyhchcay kiungpngghpyhch-
 cay pyehceniungsayar amhuahlyhngmrhir.
 htiukarl aellguttu lutiusny minmkellsiu
 hpyhc kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhng htar-
 wrbbhurarsny suutiua payarmhar lktayarkiu
 lhuprhartayarmuusayarkyayarng kyayarkn
 tunlhupkylimmny. kayarngkngbiulhkyay-
 arhng htarwrbbhurarsny aellguttupyny
 tbhk kyanhcn ytayarmuusayar akyana
 hcnkyayarng yudpyynsynly aellgut-
 tupyny kyayarkmkbhwyhpyhclimmny.
 yudpynyhuu pyayar karmyh nhng lu-
 tiung kyayarkrwhankylimmny. htiukarl
 aellguttupnyntwng myiungarmyutiusny
 hkarnarnbharsarhckarkiu pyayar ka-
 yarngkng biulhkyay arhng htarwrbbhurareat
 shchcartayarkiu hkankylimmny. htiomy-
 iutiutwng tmyiukiu suuriyarmyihuu
 hkayarwayarky limmny. htiukarl aellgut-
 tupyny alytwng htarwr bburarkiu puu-
 jayarrayjpling rhilimmny. pynyhcwnnar
 twnglly htarwrbbhurarabhiu mhttiun-
 grhilimmny. htiuhmttiungny aellgut-
 tupynyntwng nimitlkhk narhpyhclimmny.
 kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwr bhu-
 rareat sksaylnhpyhclimmny. akyayarng-
 muu kar suutiusny nyhnyssellhkyngkiu
 hkanrsayarkyayarng htarwrbbhurarkiu aa-
 yarhckysnyrhisayar kytng sayararhng
 amhuhcayarnghshkngkiu suutiurhirar-
 siu hcaylwht tayarmuu tiushkngsny
 kytngtayarmueat. aellguttupynyntwng
 htarwrbbhurarkiu sirky snyhpyhc htiukarl
 aellguttuluutiusny htarwrbbhurarkiu sisa-
 yarkyayarng puujayarskkar alhudarkiu
 skkp wtpyukylimmny. htarwrbbhurar
 rhaytayar shecar gtihtar htarsnyatiung
 pyukylimmny. htarwrbbhurarsnyly aellgut-
 tupynykiu dn hkt hktpyesayar dnarkiu
 pyayarkhcaytayarmuumny. suutiusnyly
 htarwrbbhurarhtantayarsiu pyayarngelelly
 snykarl suutiutayarngpnhkyngkiu narhta-
 yarng dnarkiu pyayarkhcaytayarmuumny.
 htiukarl aellguttupynmhnsny aarrhuripyny
 tiungaayarng lmtwnglimmny. aarrhurilu-
 usny aellguttupynysiung aellguttuluusny
 aarrhuripynysiung swarlar aellguttulu-
 unhng aarrhuriluutiusny tnyet nywttny

wtpyukylimmy. htiukarl israylamyusny
aellguttua myiunhngng aarrhuriamyi-
nangng ngpayarng ttiya myiutnyhuusayar
myaykyealy mngglarpyusayar a myiuhpyh-
climmy. kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htar-
wrbrhurak lny ngareat luaaellguttuamyiu
narpypupngsayar aarrhuri amyiungareat
amwayuhchcarhpyhcsayar israyla myiusny
mngglarrhihcaystnyhu kayarngkyepay tayar
muulim mny.

20

aarrhurirhngbhurngsargunhcaylwhtsayar
biul mngtartsny aarjutmyiusiuhchchkye
htiumyiuikiu lup kyansayar nhctwng
htarwrbrhurark sngsnyswar hkarhcn
sayar lyhayartayawtnhng hkyaynngki-
uhkywtlayarhu aarmutsarhayrharykiu
mintayarmuusnyatiung suu sny pyu
awtkiu mwt hkyaynngkiumhcebell swarlar
lykneyeat. htarwrbrhurarklly ngarkywn-
hayrharysny aellguttupynynhng kurhpy-
puppnimit aanbhwsayar ararkipyhky-
ngghar suannhhcptluan awtkiumwt
hkyaynngkiumhcebell swarlarskellsiu
htiunytuaaellguttuluumyarkiu arkhkh-
wellhkyng aliuanghar aarrhurirhngbhurngsny
aellguttuluunhng kurh luaakeangytiuaar
awtnhng hkyaynngkiu hkywt tngparki-
umyh mhpuanhcaybhell bhmsehkyuphtar
simswar limmy. aarjutmyiusartiusny
kyayarkkylimmy. suuti kiuhcarsayar
kurhpynykiung warkywarsayar aellgut-
tupynykiung rhkkyylimmy. htiukmn-
armhar naysayarsuumyarklly kyny-
par aarrhurirhngbhurngat lkmhlwthkyngghar
ngarti myayarlngrararar pyayhkiul-
huanrarararsny htiusiuhpyhpar snytkar.
ngartiusny abhysiu lwtiniungparmny nnyhu
htiuhkarsiuylimmy.

21

raylwhmmiusayar tayarhngsiungs-
ayar byardit tayarkar tayarnglay-
muntiungtiuskellsiu kyayark mkbhwysayar
pyny tayarkyemhlaeat. kyayarkmkbhwysa-
yar ruoparruankiu ngarmyngreat. luyu-
uttsayarsuusny hpykseeat. elanpynysarti
tkswarkylayar. maydipynysarti myiuk-
iuwunghtarky layar. htiumyiukeyarng
suutparynytwarhkynggharhismykhkiu ngarngy-
imhcayeat. htiukyayarng ngarsny hkarnl-
heat. sarbhwar sayar minmhkanrskellsiu
waydnarkiuhanreat. narmkyarniung
aayarng pynghtnhcwarhkanreat. mykhcim-
myngniungayayarng mhiungtwaylykrhieat.
ngarhcitnhluansny muulykrhieat. kya-
yarkmk bhwsayar ararhpyng ngarsnyhti-
tlnlykrhieat. ngarpyayarmwaysayarny-
kiubhaynhng pynyhcuanhcaytayarmueat.

hcarpwellkiupngpye. knghcayarkgiu
htarpye. hcsayarklyknaykpye. aium-
ngmyarti htky lwarkiu selayarngky.
akyayarngmuukar bhurarrhngk sngswar
knghcayarkgiuhtarlayar. myngnsy-
atiungpyayar hcay layarhu ngaraminta-
yarmueat. knghcayarkngsnylnynhhchce-
ce hhhchcece hkyelar sayar myngtpttp
myntpttp kularaup tpttpkiu myng stinhng
hcayhcykynyrhu narhtayarng pyelyhng
shkngkywntayarsny nayahkyin kngmyhayar
hcnpgayarmhar ahcnyp tnynyluanlly
knghcayark lyknaypareat. yhkumhar
nhhhchcece nhhhchcece hkyelarsayar
myngcesuu reltpkiu myngparsnyhu
hkyngsaykellsiu kywaykyayareat. suu
kly barbulunmyiupiyulellpye pyiulellpye
sueatbhurruptu sngtu rhismyhtiusny
myaypayarmhar kyiupellyk rhiky parsnyhu
htpsulayeat. ngarnngny ngartlngpyngmh
htwksayarhcar kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhng
htarwrbrhurar israyl amyiueat bhurark
shintayarmuusnykiu ngarkyarsny atiung
sngtiuaar ngarsngsiustny. dumarpynynhng-
siungsayar byardittayarkar aiuknghcayark
nynyamhukar abhysiuynny. aiukng hcayark
nynyamhukar abhysiuynnyhu hcar tayarng
payark ngarkiu hhhckayarlayeat. knghca-
yarkngkly nannksnylareat. nyny lnylareat.
sngtiusny maymylniulyhng maymyn ky.
pynswarky. thpn larkyhu siulayeat. aar-
rppynynhng siungsayar byardittayarkar
hkreswarsayar daydn luuhcutiu sngtiusny
aarptayar mhar nynykiu lwnhcayrkyumny.
taympynysarti rayngtsayarsuu abhiu
raykiu yuuhkellkyeat. pyaysayarsuukiu
munhngse kiyukyeat. akyayarngmuukar
suutiunsy htarbhaymhng htutsayarhtar
tngsayarlay alwnhkskayar hchemhu mhng-
pyaykyeat. htarwrbrhurarsny ngaraar
mintayarmuusny kar ahkhcarsayarsuu-
raytwksnyatiung tnhctwng kaydarmyueat
bhunasray rhismyhw kwyppayark kynky-
wngsayar kaydarmyiusar layhcwellsuurell
tiusny alwn nnykylimmyhu israylamyiu
eat bhurarrshkng htarwrbrhurar mintay-
armueat.

22

byarditruoparruanhkyiung nhng siungsayar
byardittayar kar sngtmyiuluansny aimmi-
upayarsny tkrmy akyayarng abhyamhu
rayarksny. ahtkk asanblanmyar autautkyk
kyk pyuttsayarmyiu rwhnglsayarmyiu
sngat luusay tiusny htar lknkkyayark
suankysnmhut. hchctiukrarmhar saykysny
mhut. sngat mngapayarngtiusny atu-
upaykyeat.laysmartiu lk hkynynhayarng-
lykrhieat. tways myhsayar sngat
luutiusny awaysiu pyaysayarlly atu-
uhkynynhayarnglykrhieat. htiukyayarng
ngarsiusnykar ngarkiumkynyparnhng.

pynghcwar ngiurmy. ngaramyiuistiusme
pykhesnyhyhc ngarhcitpyahcayhkyng-
nghar mkyiuhcarpanhng. kayarngkng
biulhkyayshkngarhnghtarwr bhurarsny
byarditruoparruanhkyiungtwng hcerng-
tayarmuu shpyng dukhkhkanrarkarl
nhphck nhayarngrhkrarkl myiuriukiu
hpyiu tayarngtiukiu aayarhhrarkarlsny
rayarklay pye. elanamyiusny myhar-
tayarngkiu sayarnglyk rhtarhcesuurell
mynghesuurell tiunhngtkw lareat. kir
amyiusny diunglwharkiu htutlayeat.
sngat amytuansayar hkyiungtiusny
rhtarhng pynykyeat. mynghesu-
urelltiusny myiutanhkarrhaymhar tphky
kyeat. yudpynykiu hpwnglghcsny hpyhc
sngsny htiuahkar lknkhcan siuharrar
tayarantayarsiu kynyruhlimmy. dar-
wideatmyiu apyiupaykmyarsnykiu sngat
luutiusny mhtarkylimmy. aayarkrayknm-
htwk sayar raykiu hcuwayhcaykylimmy.
kayrurhngmyiu rhisayaraimmyarkiu raytwk
kylimmy. myiuriukiu pyupngliusayarng-
har aimmyarkiu hpyiu hpykylimmy.
rayknhayarnghhtwksayar rayhcuwayrar
kiulny myiuriunhchtphckpyartwng
lupkylimmy. siurartwng iamhukiu
hcerngtayarmuusayarsuukiu sngtiu sny
mknyymmht tky. rhayk hpnsngtayarmuu
sayarsuukiu pmarmpyu tky. htiukarl
ngiukywaymyntmhkyng sanpngkiu pyh-
pythkyng lyhayartayawtkiu wthcnyhkyng
aliu ngar kayarngkngbiulhkyayshkng
arhnghtarwrbhurarsny nhiasayar tiuktwn-
tayarmuusayarlny kynypar.wmmyayark
rwhnglnhkyngamhu siunwar myark-
iusthkyng amellsarhcarhkyng hcpyhcrny
sayark hkyng amhukiu pyulyk ngartiussy
hcarkykunaan sayark kykunaan nkhpyn-
savr kymnyhu pyayarsiu ky sny tkar.
kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwrbhur-
arsny ngarnar byardit paytayarmuus-
nykar akyhcnghchc sngtiupyhcny sngtiu
msaymhkyngtiungaayarnng mpyay mrhnggru
kayarngkngbiulhkyayshkng arhnghtarwr
bhu rar mintayarmuueat. kayarngkngbi-
ulhkyayshkng arhnghtarwr bhu rar mint-
ayarmuusnykar bhndartayarchiu nntayar
auprhaybnaimsiu swarpelyhng myngsayar
arp kiyusnghkyiungtwngkiu htwnng kiuy-
nayrarkiu kyayarkhtulupsayarsuu sngsny
iarp snghkyiungtwngkiu kiuyabhiuhtwng-
cayhkyngnngar iarp nhng abhysiusi-
ungny. htarwrbhurarsny pynghcwarsayar
nhnghtuthkyng hpyng sngkiu nhnghtutta-
yarmuulimmy. sngkiu amhn kiungbhm
tlimlim himlyk layarklwhellhcarcellsiu
kyysayarpynysiu phcliuktayarmuulimmy.
sngsny htiupyny sayrlimmy. htiupynylny
sngat kyk sprayrtartiusny sngarhngat
amyiuarhkkwellhcar hpyhcrkylimmy.
ngarsnylny sngat ararkiu hutmy. sng
eat nayrarmh sngkiuhkymny. htiukarl

ngarkywn hilhkieat sarelyarkim kiu
ngarhkayar sngatwtluan nhng wtsngh-
caymny. sngat hkarhcnyhng hkyemy-
hayark sngat ahciursayar ahkwngkiu
appelyhng suusny yayrurhngmyiusuu
yudamyiusar tiueat abhphyclimmy.
darwidmngmyieat tanhkarsayarkiusueat
phkuanpayarmhar ngartnghtarshpyng
suusny abhysuumyhmptiung aayarnng
hpwnglimmy. abhysuumyhmhpwng-
niungaayarnng pit limmy. myellsayar
arp hcwellsayartanhciukellsiu suukiun-
garhcwellhcaymny. suusny mimiabheat
aim kyksrayplng hpyhclimmy. suueat ab-
haim rhismyhsayar bhunasray amiyuanwy
amytayut hkwkhlplarrhismy anguan
aiuamyiumyitiukiu suuswellhtarkylimmy.
kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwrbhur-
ar mintayarmuusnykar htiukarltnwng
myellsayararp arnghcwellsayartanhciusny
nayrarmhrwhay hktulhellhkyngkiu hkan-
limmy. suuswellhtarsayar uhchcarsnylny
hktuphkyngkiu hkanrlimmyhu htarwr-
hurar mintayar muueat.

23

turumyiu nhngsiungsayar byardittayarkar
tarrhu sngbhayarmyartiun nynytwarmy
nytmkylayar. myiusny aimmrhi tnyhkiu
hcar mrhisny tiungaayarnng rhnggrhng
pykchclaypye. hkittimpynymh sitngkyarreat.
pnglykuuttsayar jidunkun-snytiusny
hcnypnghcaysayar pnglykmn-armhar
naysayarsuuti mhiungtwaykylayar. myarsaya
rraykiu amhepyusayar rhihayarr myiuhcay
myhceat aseanhankiu htiumyiusny
ahkwnr atiungtiung apynypynytiueat
jhayhpyhclaypye. aiujidunmyiu rhkkyayarkhkyng
rhilayar. a kyayarnngmuukar pnglytnyhu
sayar pnglymyiuke k ngarsny kiuywnmsaya
rng sarmbhwar luupyiu nhng apyiuntiu
kiu mmwaymyuurhu pyayarsiuueat.
aellguttupynsartiussy turumyiusitngkiu
kyarsayarahkar htiusi-
ngkyayarnng alwnhchitpuupnhkyng siu
yarkkylimmy. tarrhumyiusiu kuukyayar.
pnglynarmhar naysarsuuti nynytwarmy
nytmkylayar. imyiusny rhaykarl tnyshpyng
sngtiu rwhnglnsarmyulayar. waysayar
arp tnyhkiu hkyng ngar mimihkyaytiusny
mimikiusayarnngswarkyeat. turumyiusny
rarisrpuuki payttsayarmyiu hpyhclay
suueatkunsnytiusny mngsar hpayarkkar
rayarnngwysayar suutiussy myaykyemhumt
hpyhclay htiumyit bhk abhysuusny
iakyankiu kyanhcny snny. kayarngkngbiulhkyayarnng
htarwrbhurarsny rhismyhsayar bhunasrayeat
marnkui arhkhwellhkyngnngar ngmaykye
mhuntapayarnngtiukiu rhuthkyhkyng-
nggharng htiusiukyanhcnytayarmuueat.
aiutarrhumyieatsme kmriupyklaypye.

myhckellsiu kiupynykiu nhanpyarlayar. rnsuusny pnglypayarmhar lkkiusniungniungantiukiul luphrarlayeat. hkarnarnpyny hkiunghkansayar arptiukiupyksekchayhkyngnghar htarwrbrhuramin tayarhieat. nyhnysehlhkyngkiu hkanrsayarknyar jidunmyiueatsme sngpsnyayarkthpn rwhnglnhkyng mrhir. htlayar. hkittimpyny-siu kuuswarlayar. htiuarplny ngvmsk hkyng mrhirhu mintayarmuueat. ahtkk mrhisayar hkarldellamyisartiunay sayar pynykiu kynyrrhulayar. htiupynykiu aar-rhurimngsny tayartwngsartiunay nayarhrarbhui tnyhtayarngat. htiupyny sartiunay pyaiu-tiukiutnysayark turuaimtayar myarnghngmyiukiulny rhnhrnghpyksekkyeat. tar-husngbhayarmyartiunay nynyrtwarmynyntmky-layar. sngtiueat myiukyeny pykkunpye. htiukarl turumyikiuungmngskskatiung arhny anhhc hkunhcsyptluan abhysuumyhmaa-yark mayr. anhhchkunhcsylwnsayaarahkar pynyntsar minmaarsehkyngsiuskellsiu turumyiuar sehkyngsiulim mny. abhysuumyhmaayarkmaysayar pynyntsar minm hcayarnghiukiung myiutwnglnhnylayar. suutpartiusny sngkiu stirchayhkyngnghar saryarsayar asannhg te sehkyngkiu myarhcwarsiuylayar. anhhchkunhcsy lwn-sayarahkar htarwrbrhuramin turumyikiu akynyarhu kywrlartayarmuulimny. suusnylny thpnamyrsayar bharsarsiuiliukpyn myaykyemyknharpayarmhar rhismyhsayar layarkeniungngantiun nhng mtrarsayar dhmtunkiuipyulimny. siurartwng suueat kunswyhykyng amytrhkyng aratiusny htarwrbrhurarabhiu snrhnglimny. snyhpuiushtarhkyngkiu mpyur. kunswysayar uhchcar sny htarwrbrhurarayta-yar naysayarsuutiabhiu hpyhc suu-tiusny whcwarhar hkiungsayarawtkiu wtkylimny.

24

kynyrrhulayar. htarwrbrhurasny pynyta-yarkiu lwtlphcay pyrhnghmayarkhtarsh-pyng pynysartiun kiu kwellypharhcayta-yarmuueat. htiuahkar yjpurarayhitsny sngrellsarkellsiu ng shkngsny kywnkell-siung shkngmsny kywnmkell siung ra-yarngsayarsuusny wysayarsuukellsiu ngkywayrhngsny kywaytngsayaarsuukellsiu ngatiuhcar sayarsuusny atnipsayarsuukell-siung hpyhcr lim mny. tpynyluan lwtlp rhnhrngh pykcherlim mnyhuusayar ararkiu htarwrbrhuramin mintayarmuueat. pynyta-yarsny ngiyungng nyhiungyhykngghieat. layarksny aarlyayar nyhiungyhykngghieat. bhunkye sayar pynysartiunay aarlyayarkyeat. pynysartiunay trar-tayarkiu lwnkyuuhkyng amintayarkiu pyayarnglellhkyng htarwrshchcartayarkiu hpykhkyngakayarnngkyayarnng pynyta-

yarsny nyhcnyhuhkyngnghi eat. htiukya-yarnng kyntayarmuusayar akynsny pyny-tayarkiu lwhmmiupye. pynysartiunaypa-yarmhar apyhc rayarklaypye. htiukyayarnng pynysuutiunay puulayarnngky shpyng kywngkynsayarsuutiunay nnykyeat. shc-sayarhchpyhcrnysny ngiyungnglayeat. hchpyhc nwyngsnylny aarlyayarlayeat. hchtrwhngln sayarsuupayarnngtiunay nynyrtwarkyeat. saryarsayartps asanngghy-impye. wm myayarksayarsuueat asanmrhi. saryarsayarchayarnngsan lny ngiympye. sehkyngsiulyk hchpyhcrnykiu msayarkky. sayrnsayrkkiu sayarksayarsuutiunay phcpkar kylimny. lwtlpsayarmyusny pyiupyklaypye. a bhysuumyhmaayark-cayhkyngnghar aimmyarkiu pitharkpye. hchpyhcrnyptysarkayayarnng lmhkretiu mny tmhkyngghieat. wmmayarkhkynglny akywngmellkwpye. tpynyluan saryarsa-yarasan ngiympye. sitnyanhhkyngsny myi-uhltellmar kynyrrheateat myiutan hkarikiulny riukhkt hpyiuhpykkye. htiusiupyny-tayaraly pynysartiutwng hpyhcrsayarlny sanlwnngpnykiu lup asekiu rskellsiu ng hchpyhcskiu simyusayarnayark akynw-gakyn kiu kayarkrskellsiu ng hpyhclimny. htiusuutiunay kywaykyayar rhnhrnghcwar sehkyng siukylimny. htarwrbrhurarkiu hkyemwmsayarsanngghy pnglyt bhhkm mynykylimny. siuhpyhc arhaymykn-hararptiu htarwrbrhu rarkiung pngly tbbk-tykwn tniungnganarptiu israylamyieat bhurashkngtynyhuusayar htarwr bhurareateat narntayarkiu ng hkyemwmkylayar. snrhngtayarmuusayarsuusny bhunkyeta-yarmuueat hcaystnyhu myaykyehcwnmh sehkyngsiusankiu ngartiunay kyarreat. ngarmuukar alwnsngrelleat. alwnsngrelleat. amngglarrhieat. luyksayarsuutiunay luyklyk naykyeat. luyksayarsuutiunay kymtmhcar lu ykkyeat. aiupynysar sngsny kyayarklnbhwy sayararar myaytwng kyayarkwnghtellsiu rayarklaypye. kya-yarklnbhwy sayar ararmh pyaysayarsuusny myaytwnghtellsiu kylimny. myay twngmhlwtsayarsuusny kyayarkwng kya-yarmilim mny. kayarnngkngpywnwpwng-lykrhi myaykyeamyhc lny luphrarlayeat. pynyrtayarsny tpynyluan pyutlaypye. pynyrtayarsny akunahcng pyiupyklaypye. pynyrtayarsny alwntuplhuplyk rhilayeat. pynyrtayarsny yhcmuusayarsuukellsiu tluu lnylny rhieat. puhkkellsiu luphrareateat. mimiapyhcsny mimiapayarmhar layshpyng pynyrtayarsny lellimny. nayarkthpn mht. htiukarl htarwrbrhurasny myngsaya-rp myngsayaaraluanarngkiung myaypa-yarmhar myaykye rhnghbhuungtiukiung kynyrruhchckayartayarmuulimny. suu-tiusny twnghtellmar thcutnyhcuway hkyn nhayarnghkyng htayarnghgtellmar hkyuphtarhkyngkiu hkanlyk nayr kylimny.

myarhcwarsayar nayrkkarllwnpyemh hchc
kyayarhkyngkiu hkanrkylimmny. lsnlyny
myknharpyklimmny. naysny lny arhkkwell-
limmny. akyayarngmuukar kayarng
kngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwrbbhursny ji-
auntayarng payarmhar yayrurhngmyiu
mngpyu askkyesuutiu rhaytwngbhunkyeta-
yarmuultan.

25

aiuhtarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny akywnu-
peat bhurarshkngbpyhctayarmueat.
kiuytayarkiu myhayarkhcar parmny.
narmtayarkiu hkyemwmparmny. aanbh-
wysayar a mhutiukiuputayarmuupye.
rhayakiantayartiussy mrway shchar nhng
myellmyankypareat. myiukiuaambiukpuan
hkiunghkansayarmiukiui hpyiuhpykrarh-
pyhc hcaytayarmuupye. tkywntniungn-
gansartiueat nayrarbhuanbismarn sny myi-
umhpyhc nayarkthpn mtynmsayark rmny
akyayarnghcerngtayarmuupye. htiukya-
yarng aarkyesayar luumyiusny kiuytayarkiu
hkye mwmkyparlimmny. kyayarkmkb-
hwysayar luumyiuatieat nayrarmyiusny
kiuytayarkiu kyayarkwanparlimmny. ki-
uytayarsny sngrellsayersuuti hkiulhuanrar
ngt mwtsayarsuamhu raryksnyrnal hkiul-
huanrarhpyhc tayarmueat. htrankiu tiuk-
sayar miughskmuntiangkellsiu kyayarkmkb-
hwysayersuatieat dayarsamykhtwk
sayaarahkar miughskmuntiang lwtrar
nayrararngkwy karrar hpyhctayarmueat.
swayhkyayarksayar arp nayarhinkiukellsiu
kywntniungngantiueat asanblankiu ngy-
imhcaytayarmuulimmny. htuuhtpsayar mi-
ughtimaarhpyng nayarhin pyayarkskell siu
kyayarkmkbbwysayersuatieat sehkyngsan-
pyayark rparlimmny. kayarngkngbiulhkyay-
arhng htarwrbbhursny hkbllbhwyhcarb-
hwyppwell hayarngsayaarhcpyhcrnyppwell-
nyhuu sayar suusayarhkbllbhwyhcarbhw-
yayarngmwnhchwarhchcsayar hcpyhcrnyha-
yarngkiu luuhkpsimtiuaabhiu itayarngpayar
mhar hcerngtayarmuulimmny. luuhkp-
simtiukiui hpuansayar myknharhpuankiung
hkpsimsayar luumyiuutiukiui hpuanlw-
hmsayar ntngtimkiung itayarngpayarmhar
pytayarmuulimmny. sayhkyngkiulny
nhcmwsuanrhuanhcaytayarmuulim mny.
arhnghtarwrbbhursnylny hkpsimsa-
yar myknhartiumh mykrnykiusutta-
yarmuulimmny. kiuy tayareatlutiusny
hkanrsayar kellrellhkyngkiulny myaykye
tpyngluan pyrhngtayarmuulimmnyhu
htarwrbbhurar amintayarrhieat. htiukarl
kynyrhulayar. iarhngkar ngartiu myayarl-
ngsayar ngartieatbhurarshkngntny, ngar-
tiukiui ky tngtayarmuulimmny. iarhngkar
ngartiumayarlngsayar htarwrbbhurariny.
kytngtayarmuuhkyngkyayjuu kyayarng
ngartiusny wmmayayarkrwhnglnkyku-

naanhusiu kyilimmny. akyayarngmuukar
htarwrbbhurareat lktayar sny itayarng-
payarmhar ngyimlimmny. yarkriusny
nayarkhkyayrwhanpwk nhipnngghkyngkiu
hkanrskellsiu mayarbhb pynysny mimi
nhipnngtayarmuuhkyngkiuhkanrlimmny.
raykuusayarsuusy raykuuhkyngngghar
lkkui snskellsiu mayarbhpynyal lktay-
yarkiu sn mayarbheatmarnnhng lkstikiu
hkytayarmuulimmny. sngtiueat myi-
uriupyaui ahtwtkiu hpyiu myaytiung
aayarng nhimshpyngmyaymhunhtellmhar
hkytayarmuulimmny.

26

htiukarl yudpynymhar sehkyngsiultansa-
yarhc karhuumuukar ngartiu hkiunghkansay-
yar myiurhieat. kytnghkyng kyayjuukiui
pyaiu rngtararar hcernghknhartayarmu-
limmny. tanhkartiukiui hpwngkylayar.
shchcarhcayarng hpyayarng mtsayar luumy-
iuwng par hcay. hcitnhluantnykynysayersuu
sny kiuytayar hkiulhuansayarkyayarng ngy-
imskhkyng sksrhimny akyayarnghcayarn-
ghayarktayarmuulimmny. htarwrbbhurar
ahcnyamyell hkiulhuankylayar. htar
wrbbhursny nihchhtarwr hkiulhuan-
rarhpyhctayarmueat. myngsayaarp
naysayersuutiukiui rhuthkytayar muueat.
myngmytsayarmyiuukiuhpyiu myaytiungaa-
yarng nhimhky lyk myaymhunhtellmhar
htartayarmueat. kyayarnghkyngkiu
hkanrlimmny. sngrellsayersuu nhng
ngt mwtsayarsuutiussy kyayarnghkylimmny.
hpyayarngmtsayersuusy hpyayarngsayaarl
swartteat. aiuhpyayarngmtayarmuusa-
yarbhurar kiuy tayarsny hpyayarngmtsaya-
rsuueat lmhkrekui pyngsng tayarmueat.
aiuhhtarwrbbhurar akywnuptiusny trarta-
yar lm swarlyk kiuytayarkiu myayarng
kiuytayar eatamny bhwellnarmtayarkiu
hcitnhluan tslykrhipar eat. nynyahkar
akywnupsny hcitnhluannhng kiuy tayarkiu
tayarngtpareat. nannkahkar akywnupsny
atwngwinyarnyaarhpyng kiuytayarki-
urharpareat. myaypayar mhar amhukiui
hchckyayar hcerngtayarmuusayaarahkar
layarke sartiussy trarkiusngkyeat. mtrarsa-
yarsuusy kyayjuukiuhkansayar lny trarkiu
msngttpar. trarkyngrparpyng adhmmpyu
htarwrbbhurareat bhuntayarkiu pmarmmpyu
ttpar. aiuhhtarwrbbhurar lktayarkiuhyeta-
yarmuusayar lny suutiussy mmyngmmhtky-
par. siusayarlny kiuytayareat lutiuabhiu
hcitaarkyetaarmuukyayarngkiu suutiussy
myng arhkkwellkyparlimmny. kiuytayareat
rnsuutiukiui melayarngparlimmny. aiuhhtar-
wrbbhurar kiuytayarsny akywnup tiuaar
ngyimskhkyngkiu paytayarmuulimmny.
a kyayarngmukar akywnuptiueat
amhurhismyhtiukiui akywnup tiuaabhiu
pyutayarmueat. akywnuptiueat bhu-

rarshknghtarwrbhurar kiuytayarmh tpar
 ahkyasayarshkngtiusny akywnup tiukiu
 ahiurkyppe. yhkumuukar kiuytayaraarh-
 pyngsar narmtayarkiu hkyemwmparmny.
 htiushkngtiusny saykyparpye. thpn askm
 rhngrkypar. snghkyiungsarhpyhc ht-
 mayarkhkyngmrhky par. suutiukiu
 kynyrruhpykse suutiueatamhtmyh mrhi-
 hcay hkyngngghar pyrhngtayarmuypye.
 aiuhatarwrbhurar akywnuptiuamyukiu
 tiupwar hcaytayarmuypye. akywnuptiu
 amyukiutiupwarhcayshpyng bhunkyet-
 yarmuueat. pynyatayarkiu ptwnkyng kyy
 hcaytayarmuypye. aiuhatarwrbhurar su-
 tiusny sngrllhkanrsayar ahkar kiuytayar
 snykpkyparpye. suanmtayarmuusayar ahkar
 sutayarnphtnar hckarkiuswnlayarngky-
 parpye. kiuywnsayarngsayarmimnsny sarb-
 hwarhkyin nesayararahkar narkyng narkyn-
 ghkyngwaydnarkyayarng aayarhhsckellsiu
 htiuatuu aiuhatarwrbhurar akywnup tiusny
 rhyatayar hpyhckyparpye. akywnuptiusny
 kiuywnsayarng narkyng hkyng wayd-
 narkiu hkanrsayarlny laykiu bhWarskellsiu
 hpyhckyparpyetkar. pynysartiussny kyt-
 ngkhyngsiu mrayarkky. layarkesartiussny
 mlllkypar. kiuytayareatlusaytiussny
 askrhngkypar limmny. ngareatasayka-
 yarngtiusnylny htmyayark kyparlimmny.
 myaymhunnaysayarsuuti niuschkyngsiu
 kylayar. akyayarngmukar kiuytayareat
 nhngsny mykpngtiukiu payarkhcaysayar
 nhgkellsiu hpyhc myaysny lny mimis-
 nghkyiungartiukiu htutbhayarrparlimmny.
 ngareatlutiu larky. atwngahknhtellsiu
 wng sngtiukiu kwykarsayar tanhkarmyarkiu
 pithtarky. amykkarl lwnsnytiungaayarn
 hknspunrhayarng naykylayar. aky-
 yarngmukar htarwrbhurarsny myaykye
 sartiukiu suutiuduhcriukkyayarn apy-
 hcpayliusayarnghar mimiarphtarnhtellk
 htwtayarmuueat. htiuahkar myaykye sny
 mimirhisayar aswaykiubhayarpyrlimmny.
 mimi asayhkanrsayarsuutiukiu nayarkthpn
 whkmhtarr.

27

htiukarl htarwrbhurarsny pyaytksayar
 mywaylwisn kiung limsayarmywayl-
 wisnkiung hkiunghkan kyemarsayar
 htartayarnhng dnpay pngly rhisayar
 ngarkiulny sttayarmuulimmny. htiukarl
 hcpyhcuuyarnykiu akyayarngpyu isiu
 sehkyngsiukylayar. ngarhtarwrbhurarsny
 uyyarnyhchayarnghpyhceat. m hkyarmpr-
 layarnghmy. abhysumyhmhpykhchayhkyng
 ngghar naynynympyt hcayarngrhayarkmny.
 ngaramykngyimpye. suupngnyukiumukar
 hchcpwell ngartwayparhcaysayar.hkykhkyn-
 gtiuk tpyiungnkmerhiu mny. siumhut
 ngareatahcwmstikiu kiuhcarnagarnhng
 misahary hpwellkyhcay. ngarnhng misahary

hpwellkyhcay sayar. nayarnngkarl yarkupsny
 amyhckylim mny. israylsny heimln ahpu-
 uanguan htws hpyng layarkeniuungngankiu
 asenhhng pynyhcaylimmny. suukiunyhny-
 sellsayarsuutiukiu nyhnyselltayarmuusny
 nnytu suukiu nyhnyselltayarmuuslayar.
 suukiustayar suutiussny asaysthkyngkiu
 hkanrkysnyntuu suu snyasaysthkyngkiu
 hkanrsayar. suukiu hcwnphc atayaratn
 suanmtayarmuu eat. arhaylaylarsayarahrkar
 pynghcwarsayarlayhpyng tiukswart-
 yarmuueat. htiusiuyarkupamyiusny
 yjplngkyayarktiu kiu htuanakyayarkkell-
 siu hkyiuhpellaarrhprngnhng ruptutiukiu
 lhellsayarahrkar mimiapyhcpay apy-
 hcpayrhngghkyng a kyiukyayjuurhismykhkiu
 hkanrlimmny. siusayarlny hkiunghkans-
 yarmyiusny sitnyan sayararp tayarkellsiu
 hcwn phctarsayarnayrarhpyhc limmny.
 htiuarp nwarsngsny kykhcarlyk aiplyknay
 anywnmyarkiu kiukhcarlimmny. ahkkalk-
 tiussny swayhkyayarksayarahrkar hkyiuhky-
 ngsiurayark minmtiusny larmerhiukylim mny.
 akyayarngmukar pnyarmellsayarmyiu-
 pyhceat. htiu kyayarnghpsngpyupny-
 gtayarmuusayarsuussny msnar kyayju-
 umpyubhell naytayarmuulimmny. aiuisrayl
 amyiusarti htiukarlnt htarwrbhurarsny
 myhckymhchc aellguttumyhtiungaayarn
 shcsemyarkiu simyutayarmuushpyng
 sngtiussny t yayarknayark tyayark kayark-
 simhkyng kyayjuu tayarkiu hkanrkylimmny.
 htiukarlnt kyesayartanpiukiu mhutr-
 lim mny. aarrhuripyny pyayarksayarsuu
 aellguttupyny hcwn phcsayarsuuti-
 usnylaryayurhngmyiutwnsngnhgsayar
 tayarnppayarmhar htarwrbhurarrrhaytayar
 wtpyu kiu kwykylimmny.

28

hcpyhcmynhng yhcumusayarsuutiueat
 nayarkywy wsayar hkyiunguetwng ehpr-
 mamyiu saysayarkkyuutiueat marnsrhpu-
 unhngsuuti nyhiunwmttsayar bhunasray
 eat pnpwngsny amngglarrhieat. htar-
 wrbhurar hkwnaarthkiukyesayarsuu sny
 miughseparlyk hpykseyayar miughskmun
 tiungkellsing pynghcwarht lwhmmiusa-
 yar raykyekellsiu ng myaytiungaayarn
 pynghcwarhkyphclimmny. ehprimamyiu
 saysayarkkyuutiueat marnsrhpui sny kya-
 yarnghkyngkiuhkanrlimmny. kywywsayar
 hkyiunguetwng suuti nyhiunwmtt sa-
 yar bhunasrayeat pnpwngsny nwaykarl
 mhcaymhe alyng sesayarasekellsiu hpy-
 hclimmny. htiusekiu myngsayarsuussny
 mynglyk lknghng kiunglykpngghcar tteat.
 htiukarlnt kayarnghngbiulhkyayarnhng
 htarwrbhurarsnykyngwngsayar mimiluu-
 tiu bhunrhi sayarsrhpuu asayntgtyasay
 uerhchpyhctayarmuu limmny. trarmhukiu
 hcerngsayarsuutiuaar trarhcerng sayar

uarnkiung rnsuumyiu tanhkartiungaa-
 yarng hchcmhu kiu lhnasayarsuutiuaar
 hkwnaarbkiung paytayarmuu limmny.
 siusayarlny htiusuutiusny hcpyhcrny
 kyayarngharywngkypye. sayrnysayrkky-
 a-
 yarng lmlwellkypye. yjpurayarhitnhng
 prayarhpkitiusny sayrnysayrk kyayarngh
 mharywngkypye. hcpyhcrnyhnhg
 mwhnkypye. sayrny sayrkkyayarngh
 lmlwellkypye. byardithkansny arar mhary-
 wnglyk trarhcerngsnyarar hitimi lell
 lyknaykyeat. suutiuhcarpwellrhismyhtiusny
 lwtlprarmrhi snytiungaayarngh anhpthnhng
 anyhckayaynhnhg pynylykrhikyeat. suu-
 tiuk abhysuukiu pnyarswnsgnhkys nny.
 abhysuukiu trarnarlnyhcayhkyngsnny.
 ngar tiusny niunhng kwarhcrhisayarsuu
 amisarmytnhnhg aniung kwarrsayaarsuuh-
 pyhckyslayar. pnythkupaayarmhar thku
 thkupayarmhar thku tnnypayarmhar
 tnnny tnnypayarmhar tnnny sny bhkmhar
 annyngyhiubhkmhar annyngyrhiparsny
 tkarhu siukyeat. akyhcnghchc hckarmpye-
 sayar nhut riung sayarlyharnhng iluumy-
 iukiu mintayarmuulimmny. isiupulyhng
 ngymwplimmny. pngnpsayarsuu tiusny
 ngymwpsyhca. isiupulyhng sksarlimmny
 hu mintayarmuusayarlly suutiusnyn-
 armhtayarnghy. htiukyayarnghsuutiusny
 swarratwng lhnst kyiupellykyayarmi
 bhmsehkyngsiu rayarkmnyakyayarngh
 htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny suu-
 tiu pnythkupayarmharthku thkupa-
 yarmharthkutnnyayarmhar tnnny tnnny-
 payarmhar tnnny snybhkmhar annyngy
 hiubhkmhar annyngy hpyhcrlimmny.
 siuhpyhc sellrayttsayar yayrurhngmyiu
 sarakeakyptiu htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpt-
 tar kiu narhtayarnghkyayarngh. sngtiuk
 ngartiussny saymngnhng misahary hp-
 wellkypye. mnrarniungngannhng aky-
 wmwngkypye. lwhmmiusayar bhaysny
 hkyngngsayaarahkar ngartiurhirsarsu mra-
 yarkr. ngartiussny musarkiukiuhcarkyeat.
 lhnycarhkyngaayark punkwy naykyeathu-
 siuttsayarkyayarngh arhnghtarwrbbhurark
 hcuanhcmsayar amyhc kyayarktnyhuusa-
 yar mhlupniungaayarngh myellmyansayar
 tiukhtayarnghamyhckayarkmytkiu ji-
 auntaayarnghpayarmhar ngarkhyhtareat.
 htiukyayarkkiu amhepyusayarsuusny
 pyayr sayarakyayarnghmrhi. trarmhukiu
 suanhpythkyng hpyayarnghmt hcwar hcerng
 hkyngny mynykiunhng mhnhtupaarhpyng
 ngarpyumny. miugh serwar kiuhcarrar
 musarkiu pyharlimmny. punkwy rararpki-
 ulny raylwhmmiulimmny. sngtiussny saym-
 ngnhngphwellsayar misahary pyklimmny.
 mnrarniungngannhng akywmwngghkyngsny
 ahtmmayayark. lwhmmiusayarbhaysny
 hkyngngsayaar ahkar sngtiukiulny kyayarn-
 nglimmny. hkyngngchntwng pawsar-
 limmny. nannkahkyin rayarkmyell ahcny-

atiung naynynympt hkyngngsny hpyhc
 sitngkyarkarmyhaarhpyng htithlkhkynga
 kyayarnghrhimlimmny. hkutngsny kiuym-
 snlayarkaayarnghgtieat. hcayarnghsnylny
 hkyuanlayarkaayarnghngyeat. htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny amhutayartnyhuusayar htuuhk-
 yarsayar amhutayarkiu pyuhkyngngharngh
 aluptayar tnyhuusayar lupmyellmhutsa-
 yar aluptayarkiu lk hchstkyngngharngh
 payrjimtayarnghpayarmhar pyuskellsiu ht
 tayarmuumny. gibayarnghkyiunghtellmhar
 rhiskellsiu amykhtwk tayarmuumny.
 yhkumhar sngtiussny sarpyngghcwarsayar
 suanm hkyngnhng lwtmnyakyayarngh na-
 yarkthpn sellrayhkyng kiu mpyukynhng.
 pynytpynyluan anhanapyarhcerngsuan
 hpytsayar sngsngpyrhngghkyng rhilimmnyhu
 kayarngh kutgbiulhkyayshkng arhnghtarwr-
 hurarhtantayar ngar kyarrpye. ngarpya-
 yarsankiukyar mhtkylayar. ngarhckarkiu
 hcayhcaynarhtayarnghnaryuukylayar. ly-
 lupsayarsuusny myiuhcaykiu kyellhky-
 ngghar myaykiuswlyk myayhchungkiu
 hkyaylykahcny lyhtwn ttslayar. lymykn-
 harkiu nyhiypemh hcmunnkmyiuhcayjeyar
 myiuhcaykiu kyellsnymhutlayar. gyuanhc-
 parmyiuhcaykiu a tntnhciuk muyayarhc-
 parnhng kayarkhcaparmyiuuhcay aseasetiukiu
 suutiuarpy kyellsnymhutlayar. akyayarngh-
 muukar suueatbhurashkngsny hce rngttsa-
 yar uarnkiu paytayarmueat. suukiulny swn
 sngtayarmueat. hcmunnk myiuhcaykiulny
 pynypayarngh mny tt. jeyarhcaypayarlly
 lhnbyhekku mhimtt. hcmunnkhcaykiu
 tutnhngng jeyarhcaykiu kyimluannhng
 ng riuktteat. gyuanhcaparkiuhtar nyttteat.
 siusayarlly a hcnynttsnymhut. lhnby-
 henhng myngtiukiu nhng sayarlly hcparkiu
 nykhcayttsnymhut. htiuumhusnylny ka-
 yarngkngbiulhkyayarngh htarwrbbhurar
 akyanpaytayarmuusayaramhutny. akyan
 paytayarmuuhkyngsny aanaubhwyhpy-
 hceat. uarntayar snylny htusnipayeat.

29

araylmyiu darwidmngnaysayar araylmyiu
 sny annghlarrhieat. tnhhcapayarmhar
 tnhhchtpkylayar. pwelltiukiu alhnylh-
 nyhkankylayar. siurartwng araylmyiukiu
 ngarsngrellhca. htiuumyusny wmn-
 nyhkyngnhng nynyrtwarhkyngghisayarlly
 araylmyiukellsiu ngarrhaymhar hpyhcr-
 limmny. ngarsny sngptwnkyng tphkymny.
 myayriu nhng wiunghtar myayktupmyark-
 iulny tuulupmny. sngsny nhimhkyhky-
 gkiu hkanmyayhtellk pyayarlly limmny.
 myaymhunhtellk ngysayasarasannhng my-
 wkrlim mny. sngpyayarsayasarasany
 ntwngsuupyayarsankellsiu myayhtellkhtwk
 sngsny myaymhunhtellk asansaynhng
 tiutiumywkisiurlimmny. siurartwngsng-
 eat rnsuualuanarngsny a numyukellsiu

kyayarkmbbhwsayarsuu aluanarng sny
 lngswarsayar hpwellkellsionghpyhc alyn-
 gtsayar hkykhkyng amhurayarklimmny.
 kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwr-
 hurarsny miughhkyunhkyng myayl-
 huphkyng asanblanmnyhkyngnhng t
 kw miughskmuntiong layarngttsayar
 melyhanaarhpyng apyhcpaytayarmuumny.
 apynypynyklar araylmyiukiu hchctiuk
 sayar aluanarng araylmyiunhng relltiukkiu-
 tiuk nyhysellsayar suapayarngtiusny
 aipmktnyhuu sayar nynyruoparruankellsiu
 hpyhckylimmny. mwtspisayarsuusny
 aipmktwngchcarsny huhtngsayarlny niusa-
 yarahkar amwtasimppyays kellsiong rayn-
 gtsuusny aipmktwng sayarkrsny huhtngsa-
 yarlny niusayarahkar nwmmnylyk tayarng
 tlyrhkiskellsiong apynypynyklar jiaun
 tayarngkiuhchctiuksayar aluanarngsnyp-
 hcrlim mny. hpngnwhell mhiungtwayky-
 layar. karmgun pyayar mway mwlnlyk-
 naykylayar. hcpyhcrnykiu msayarkbell
 yhcmmuylk sayrnysayrkkiu msayarkbell
 tim yimlyk rhikyeat. akyayarngmuukar
 htarwrhbhararsny aiphkyng sayarsbha-
 yarkiu sngtiu swngshpyng sngtiumpykhckiu
 pit sngtiueat prayarhpkmyar mngmyar
 byardithkansuu myartiukiu hpuanlwhm-
 tayarmuupye. byardittayarrhismyhsny
 tansiphktsayarchar kellsiu sngtiu hpy-
 hceat. htiuhcarsny hearttsayarsuuaar pay
 ihcarkiu bhtparlayarhu siulyhng htiusuuk
 ihcar kiu ngarmbhtniung. tansiphkt-
 lykrhieathu pynpyayartt eat. htiuhcarkiu
 hcarmmtsayarsuuaarpay ihcar kiubhtpara-
 yarhu siulyhng htiusuuk ngarsny hcarmt
 hupnypayartteat. htarwrhbhararklny ilu-
 umyiusny nhutnhng ngarthansiu hkynypk
 nhuthkmnhng ngarkiu riusaykyeat. hciit
 nhluanmuukar ngarnhngwaylheat. luu-
 tiuhcerngsayar pnyttiu kiu amhepyu
 ngarkiyayarkwankyeat. htiukya-
 yarng aanaukyayarkmbbhwsayaramhu
 kiu iluummyiutwng thpn ngarpyuueyny.
 suutiutwng pnyarhi tiueat pnyarsny
 pykhcelimmny. uarnkayarngsayar suutiueat
 uarnlly kwpyayarklimmnyhu mintayar
 muueat. htarwrhbharar msihcayhkyngnghar
 nknellsayara kyankiu kyan mhayarng-
 mukhtellmhar amhukiupulyk ngartiukiu
 abhysuumyngsnny. ngartiukiu abhysuu-
 sisnyhu pyayarsiuuttsayarsuutiusny amng-
 glarrhikyeat. sngtiusny hpayarkpynkys-
 nytkar. aiu htinsmarkiu aiumpyaykell-
 siu mhtrmnylayar. lupap sayarararsny
 lupttsayarsuukiu nymht isuu sny ngark-
 iumluphu siurmnylayar hpnsngapsayar
 ararsny hpnsngttsayarsuukiu nymht isuu
 pnyaratmrhihiu siurmnylayar. laybnun-
 tayarngsny wpyayarsayarlypyngkell siung
 wpyayarsayarlypyngsny tayarkellsiong hpy-
 hcr sayarahkyinnepye mhutlayar. htiukarl
 narpngsayarsuutiusny kymhc karkiu kyarky

limmny. mykhckiknsayarsuutiusny my-
 hayrhkhkyng mhayarngmiukhkyngnhng
 knglwt myngky limmny. hciitnhimhkyssa-
 yar suutiusny htarwrhbhararkiu amhepyu
 wmmayayarkhkyng tiupwarkylimmny.
 luutiutwng sngrellsayarsuutiusny isray-
 lamyiueat snrhng sayarbhurarkiu amhepyu
 rwhnglnkylimmny. akyayarngmuukar
 kyayarkmbbhwsayarsuu sny suanrhuan-
 reat. sellraysayarsuusny pyayarkkunreat.
 suaupyhckiu hkyayarngmyayarngsayarsuu
 trartway sngrellsayartiui apyhcrayarkhcay
 sayarsuu myiutanhkarwmhar amhusnykiu
 kyayarmihcayhkyngnghar pyusayarsuu apy-
 hcmrhisayarsuukiu mtrarshpyng ruanhcay
 sayarsuu apayarngtiukiu sutsngpyrhngreat.
 siuhpyhc aarbyhan amyiukiu rwaynhutta-
 yarmuu sayar htarwrhbhararsny yarkupamy-
 iukiurnymht mintayarmuusnykar yarku-
 pamyiusny nayarkthpn rhkkyayarkhkyng
 myknharpykhkyng mrhir. htiuamyiusar-
 tiusny ngarhcerngsayaramhukiumyng lyhng
 ngarnarmkiu mimitutwng riusaykylimmny.
 yarkupa myiueat snrhngsayarbhurarkiu
 riusay israylamiyu eat bhurarshkngkiu
 kyayarkwankylimmny. hcitsbhararh-
 payarkpynsayarsuutiusny pnyar stikiu
 rky snkyngbhkpyusayar suu tiusnylly
 suanmauwardhckarkiu naryuukylimmny.

30

htarwrhbharar mintayarmuusnykar punkn
 sayar amyiusartiusny amngglarrhikyeat.
 suutiusny ngarkiu amhempyubhell ahkyn-
 ghkyngtiungpngkyeat. ngarwinyarny
 ahkwngmrhibhell misaharyhpwell athtpt-
 papyhcrayark kyeat. hparrayarbhurngeat
 bhunkiuamhepyu aellguttua ripkiu hk-
 iulhuanhkyngnghar ngarnhuthtwkkui
 ahkwngmpnbhell aellguttu pynysiu ra-
 yarkaayarng swarkyeat. siuhpyhc sngtiusny
 hparrayarbhurngeat bhunkiu amhep-
 yusayarkayarng rhkkyayarkylimmny.
 aellguttu aripkiu hkiulhuansayarkayarng
 myknharpykylimmny. suutiumngtiusny
 jayarmmyiu rhikypye. santmn tiusny
 harnknyiusiu rayarkkypye. asuanmwng
 akuanyempay kyayjuumpyuniung bhell
 rhkkyayarkhkyng asraypykhkyng akya-
 yarngsar hpyhcsayar luummyiukiu suutiurhis-
 myhsny rhkkyayarkkyyeat. hkyngsaym
 hkyngsaypyiu mywaysiu pyanttsayar me-
 myway myarshpyng alwnhkellyny sngrell-
 sayarpykiu rhayark lyk tayarngmykn-
 harsiuswarsayar tirhcsarntiupayarmhar
 tngsayar wnmyarkiu kynyrrhukylayar.
 mynyphkuanpayarmhar uhchcarphchc-
 nymyarkiung kularaueat bhiupayarmhar
 bhndar myarkiu ngtnng kayajjuumpyuni-
 ungsayar luummyiuhansiu sayarngswarkys-
 nytkar. aellguttupyny ahkynynhesksk
 akyium payniung. htiukayarnglmhupb-

hellnayttsayarrarhkphu ngar smutpayeat.
sngsnyyhksuswar suutiurhaymharsngpun
rayhtarsayarahkyk nayarngkarl ahcnysk
tny hcayhkyngnghar hcarhce mhtsarsayar
ahkykhuumu kar iluumpyusny punkntteat.
hpayarkpyn sayaramyusar htarwrbbhu-
rareat trartayarkiu naryuu hkyngnghar
aliumrhisayar amyusarhpyhckyeat. suu-
tiukny byardittayarkiu mhanparnhnghu
byardit hkansayarsuutiuaarng mhnsa-
yarchckarkiu ngarti aar mhayarparnhng.
hkyayarmaysayarchckarkiu pyayarky-
par. lhnycarsayarchckarkiu hayarkypar.
lmlwhellkypar. mhnsayarlmkiu rhayarngky-
par. israylamiyeat snrhngsabarbhurarkiu
ngartiurhaymhar kwyhtarkyparhu pra-
yarhpktiuaarng siuttkyeat. siuhpyhchis-
raylamiyeat snrhngsabar bhur mintay-
armuusnykar sngtiusny nhutkpt tayarkiu
py limkayark yuiywnghkyngkiusar mhewell
hkiulhuansayarkyayarnng sngtiuapyhcsny py-
iukylusayar autriupyk kellsiu myngsaya-
rauthtran mnyemnywt htwkwngs kellsiu
hpyhclimmny. htiuhtransny alyngtsayar
hkykhkyng pyiupykttat. myayaiuk-
wellskellsiu kwellrlimmny. kwellartwng lny
mehpiuhtellk mehkellhkanhcrarbhui raykn-
htellk rayhkhpcrar bhui aiuhkymthkumy
mrhihcayhkyngnghar nhmyayarkhyng
mrhibhell hkwell hkyngkiu hkanrlimmny.
israylamiyeat snrhngtayarmuusayar bhu-
rar arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
sng tiusny pyayarngeall ngymwphcwar
naylyhng kytnghkyng siu rayarkkylimmny.
ngymwphcwar nayhkyng yuankynyhkyng
aarpnyng hkwnaarhchwmiu rkylimmny.
sngtiusny htiusiasayar aliumrhiky. ngar-
tiusny htiusiumny mynghce pyaymnyhu
siusayarkyayarnng suutpartiusny sngtiukiu
pyayhca mny. ngartiusny lyngmyn-
hcwar hceswarmnyhu siusayar kyayarnng
sngtiukiu liuksayarsuutiusny lyngmny
limmny. sngtiusny tayarnghtippayarmhar
hciuksayarmut tiungkellsiu kunpa-
yarmharhtuusayar alankellsiu hpyhc
rsnytiungaayarnng tyayarksayar suusny
hkyimlyhng thtayarngsayersuutiusny
pyaykylimmny. ngaryayark hkyimlyhng
tsayarnngpyaykylimmny. siusayarlny htar-
wrbbhurarsny sngtiu kyayjuupyuliusayarn-
gar myayarlngtayarmuumny. krunarpyu
liusayarnghar hkyemyhayarkhkyngkiu
hkantayarmuumny. akayayarnng muakar
htarwrbbhurarsny trarsayar bhararshkng
hpyhctayarmuueat. kiuytayarkiu mya-
yarlngsayersuupayarnng tiusny mng-
glarrhikyeat. yayrurhngmyiunaysayar
jiaunamyusny sny ahcnyngiukywayrmny
mhut. sngaayarhcsankiu narhtayarnng
kymnsartayarmuulimmny. htiasankiu
kyarsayarharhktuutayarmuulimmny. htar-
wrbbhurarsny sngaardukhkumkiu kyway
sngrellhkyngraykiu tiuktayarmuusayarlny

sngat srartiusny nayarkthpn punrhayarnng
mnayrky. kiumpykhci nhng kiysrartiukiu
myngrlimmny. sngsny lkyarbhk lkwelbhk-
siulmlwell lyhng imnysayarlmsny mhneat.
ilmswar layarhu sngnayarkpyayarsa-
yarhkarsankiu kiuyarn nhng kyarrlimmny.
htulupsayarnngwayruptutnsarhnng sw-
sayar rwhayruptutnsarmyarkiu mrium-
sappyu nyhcnuyusayar awtkellsiu phcpyk
swartayarkiu siurlimmny. sngsny lykell-
sayarmyihucaybhui miughkiu rwarhca-
tayarmuulimmny. myayaseanhanmh
hpyhcsayar munki alwnkywywhcwar
paysnartayarmuulimmny. htiauhkar sngat-
siunwartiusny kyysayararp kykhcarky
limmny. hcankayarnghng snhkarhpyng
snrhngghcay kayarnng mwnhcwar rayarn-
hayarsayarchcparkiusar myaylupsayarn-
warhnng myntiusnylny hcarkylimmny.
myarhchwarsayar luutiukiu st reltiuktiusny
pyiulellsayaarhkar myngsartayarnghis-
myhnhng htngrrhar sayar kunrhismyhtia-
payarmhar rayhcerarmyhcngng hkyayarnng
myarhikylimmny. htarwrbbhurarsny
mimiluutiueat kyuiupyrarkiu pyupyn
suutiuhkansayar dnhykrarkiu pyayark
hcaytayarmuusayar ahkar leatalngsny nay
eata lngkellsiu hpyhc nay eatalngsnylny
pkti htk hkunhcsnglim mny. kynyru-
layar. htarwrbbhurareat narntayarsny
waysayararpmh lareat. amyktayarla-
yarnng melyhan hunlayeat. nhuttayarsny
amyknhng pyny lyhar tayarsny mer-
hiuskellsiu hpyhclayeat. htwksktayarsnylny
luumyutiukiu rhng rhngphypksehkyngng-
har lwhmmiusayaraykellsiu lnpngkiu
mhelimmny. lmlwellhcaysayarjkkii
suutiuphchp hkwantayar muulimmny.
sngtiusny pwellhkansayar naynyntwng
pyuskellsiu sehkyngsiurkylimmny. is-
raylamiyeat kyayark htarwrbbhurareat
tayarngtayarsiu pulwaymhutlyksars
kellsiu wmyayarkrkylimmny. htarwrbb-
hurarsnylny bhunkyesayarsan tayarkiu
lwhttayarmuulimmny. lkruantayar sk
rayarkhkyng pyngchwaramykhthkyng
melyhanlayarnghkyng miughseparlyk
miughskmuntiangmyartiukiu pytayar
muulimmny. siuhpyhcaarrhurilusny
htarwrbbhurareat a santayararhpyng
hellhkyhkyng lhtantayaraarhpyng dn
hkthkyngkiu hkanrlimmny. htarwrbb-
hurarhcerngsuueatapayarmhar layhchw
hkyhtartayarmuusayarlhtantsny rhayark-
swarrarrar hcayarnng ptsartehkyngnghng tkw
hpyhclimmny. suukiu pyngchwar hchc-
tiuktayarmuulimmny. akayayarnngmuakar
tayarhpkarsny rhay karl hcernglykrhieat.
akyhcnghchc rhngbhurngabhiu pyngsng-
lykrhieat. nknellkywnhcahykngnghar
hpnsng tayarmuupye. merhiubhiu ht-
ngpuankyelynrhieat. htarwrbbhurar eat
htwksktayarsny arnykiusayarknkellsiu htii

hchckuutayarngaansayarnghar aellgut-
tupynysiuswar myngtiukiu amhepyulyk
myarhcwarsayar rhtartiukiung aarkye-
sayar mynghcesuurellt iukiung hkiulhuan-
lyk isray l amyiueat snrhngsayarbhur-
rarkiu mmyayarlng htarwr bburarkiu
mrharbellnaysayarsuutiusny amngglar-
rhikyeat. htiubhurarsny uarntayarkyy
suutiua payarmhar bhaykiuskayarkhca-
tayarmuumny. hckar tayarmpykbhell
siusayarluumyiukiung mtrarshpyng pyusa-
yarsuutiubhkmhar naysayarsuutiukiung
tbhk htayarmuumny. aellguttupynsar-
tiusny bburarmhpyhc luusk sk hpyhck-
yeat. suutiumyngsnylny winyarmhpyhc
asarsk hpyhceat. htarwrbburarsny lk
tautiua sntayarmuasayarahkar mhttsa-
yarsuusny lellimmny. aluanhcuantiusny
atuupykhchekyngsiu rayarkkylimmny.
htarwrbburarsny ngaraarmintayarmuusny
kar hkyngsaynhng hkyngsayngsny luyu-
urar akayarng payarmharnaysayarahkar
siuhtinaluanarngat setar aayarhchkyng-
gkiu mkyayark suutiupyusayarasanblanaar
hpyng arhuanmhkanskellsiu htiunytuu ka-
yarngkngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwrbburarsny
mimitayarngnyhuusayar ji auntayarng-
tayarbhkmhar hchctiukhkyngnghar sngsk
tayarmuulimmny. nghksny sarngykiu
auptskellsiu kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
htarwrbburarsny yayrhurh lngmyiukiu
kwykartayarmuumny. kwykarhcayarngm
apyhcm pay kyntgtayarmuumny. aiuisray-
lamyiusarti sngtiusny a lwnlwhellrhayarng-
pyhtarsayar bburarhtantayarsiu pynlar
kylayar. akyhngghchc luuapayarngtiusny
mimilk hpyng aseaselupsayarngwruptu
rwhayruptu tny huusayar pyhcmhar-
rararmyarkiu htiukarl pheliuk kylimmny.
aarrhurilusnylnykyemytsayarsuueat
htar mhutsayar htarhpyngsuanlimmny.
yutsayarsuueathtar mhutsayar htarsny
suukihpykselimmny. suusny lny htarb-
haymh pyay suurelltiusny kywnhkanrkylim-
may. suusnylny kyayarklnshpyng mim-
ihkiungghan sayar myiukiulwnswar suueat
mhumtiusny nimitkiu mynglyhng hcti-
pykkylimmnyhu jiauntayarngpayarmhar-
me lyhan yayrhurhngmyi mehiurhisayar
htarwrbburar mintayarmuu stny.

kynyrhulayar. trarshpyng auphciausa-
yarrhngbhu rngtpar payarhtwnta-
yarmuulimmny. mngsarmhumtitiu sny
trarshpyng hcerngkylimmny. htiumngtiusny
layluan miughskmuntiung kwyrararpkell-

siung swayhkyayarksayarmyay hcesayar
hkyayarngekellsiu ngaypusayar arp kya-
yarkluankyea ripkellsiu ngpyhckylimmny.
mykhcimyngsayarsuutiusny rhnglnghcwar
myngky limmny. narkyarsayarsuutiulny
narhtayarngkylim mny. stimrhisayarsuueat
hctihluansny snglhkyng pyarrhilimmny.
hckarasayarsuueatlyharsnylny hc karpyeaa-
yarnngpyayarttlimmny. yutsayarsuukiu
nayarkthpnaymythuung hcaynhellsayarsuuk-
iulny nayarkthpn hcwnkyelltsayar su-
uhung mhkayarr. akyayarnngmuukar
yutsayarsuusny lyiuwhk lyk htarwrbbu-
rarkiu nhuthpyngpyhcmharlyk mwtsip
sayarsuukiu sar sngrellhcayhkyngngharng
rayngtsayarsuu kiuraymsayarkhcayhkyng-
ngharng yutsayarkhckarkiu pyayar
mkayarnngsayarakyanikiuanlayuemny.
hcaynhellsayarsuu suansayarngrar tsarsny
lny siulheat. sngrellngtmwtsayarsuueat
amhusny mhnsayarlly htiususayarsuukiu
musarhckaraarhpyng hpyksehkyngnghar
mkayarnngsayarakyanikiusar kyantteat.
hcaytnarrhisayarsuumuukar hcaytnarnhng-
siung sayar akyantiukiukyanhcnnyteat.
hcaytnarnhngsiungsayar araraarhpyng
tnyrlimmny. ngyimskhchwarnaysayar
minmtiutky. ngarpyayar sankiu kyarky-
layar. stimrhisayar stiusmetiu ngarhc
karkiu narhtayarngkylayar. stimrhisa-
yarinmtiusngtiusny tnhhclwn mh-
puupnkylimmny. akyayarnngmuukar
hcpyhcsekiu sim hkyngamhpytlimmny.
hcaraseanhanhankiu simrarkar l mrayark.
ngyimskhchwarsayarsayarinmtiu tunlhupky
layar. stimrhisayarsuuti puupnhkyng-
grhikylayar. awt tsarrhismyhtiukiu
pyhkywtpyemh hkarlyhayartayawtkiu
hcnkykylayar. rngptkiuhkthkyng saryarsa-
yar lyar nhng asemysayarsay hcpyhcn-
wypngatwk nynyrtwar hkyngnrhilimmny.
ngarlutiueatmyaykiung wmmayarksayar
aimnhng rwhnglnsayar myiukiung suup-
ngamyiumyiutiusny tk lwhmmiukylimmny.
bhuanbimarntiukiu hcwnphc myiueat
asanlan ngyim limmny. auhpaylkuunnhng
relltiukiutiusny ahcnymyay twngnhng pyny-
hcuan riungsayarmny pyayarmwayar
siuhcu kykhcarrar hpyhckylimmny. win-
yarnytayarsny kayarngkngmh ngartiua payar
siuswnlayarng tayarsny aseanhanmyarsa-
yar lyhpyhc aseanhanmyarsayar lysny
tayaraup kellsiu mhutsayar karlmra-
yarkmhctiungaaayarnng htiusi hpyhck-
ylimmny. htiuahkar tayarkar trarshpyng
hcernghkyng tny aseanhanmyarsayar lykar
hpyayarnngmt hkyngparmesny amyellnayr-
limmny. hpyayarnngmt hkyng trarsnylny
ngyimsk hkyngkiu pyuhculimmny. hpya-
yarnngmt hkyng akyiumuukar htarwr
ngyimskhkyngnghng luanhkyuanhkyngntny.
ngareatluutiusnylny ngyimksayarnayrar
luanhkyuansayarmyiarwar bhaylwt sayar

hkysarrararptiu nayrkylimny. siu-
rartwng miughsekyshpyng tayaraupkiu lhell
myiukiulny myaynhg tnyetny hpyiuh-
pyklimny. rayrhirararprptiu myiuhcayk-
iukyell nwarhkyay nhng mynyhkyaytiuki
lwhttsayarsngtiusny mngglar rhikyeat.

33

suutpar luyuuhyngkiu mhkanbhellyk
luyuutt sayarsuu suutparhpyksehkyngkiu
mhkanbhellyk hpykse ttsayarsuu sngsnyam-
ngglarhheat. sngsny mlu myuubhell naysa-
yarahkar luyuuhyngkiu hkanrmny. hpykse
mayarsayarahkar pykhcehkyngsiurayark-
limny. aiuhtarwrbrhur arkywnuptiuki
snartayar muupar. akywnuptiusny kiuy-
tayarkiu myayarlngkypareat. nannktiung
akywnuptiu hkwnaarkiu paytayarmu-
par. amhurayarksayarahkar akywnup-
tiuki kyntgtayar muupar. aluanarngat
asankyayarng luuhcutiusny pyaykyeat.
httayarmuasayarahkar luumyitiusny arp
rpkwellpyarkyeat. suutpartiusny sngtueat
uphcharkiu kyung kayarng simyuskellsiu
simyukylimny. kyung kayarngtiusny
luulparpayskellsiu sngtueat uhchcarpayar
mhar luulparpyaykylimny. htarwrbrhu-
rarsny hkyemyhayarkhkyngrhitiayarmueat.
myngsayararp naytayarmueat. jiaun-
myiuki trars hpyng suanhpythkyng
hpyayarngmthcwar hcerngkyngnhng pyny-
hcaay tayarmueat. uarnnhng pnyarsny
sngeatlkhtk tnykynyhkyng myellmyan-
hwar kytnghkyngkiu hpyhchcaylim mny.
htarwrbrhurarkiu kyayarkrwhanhkyng sb-
hayarsny lny sngeatbhndar hpychylimny.
suurelltiusny pyng aayarhhckyeat. misahar
y hckarkiu pyayarsayar tmntayartiuisny
pyngchwar ngiukywaykyeat. lmmtiusny
sitnyankyeat. lmhkre swar larsayar su-
umrhi. htiumngsny shchcarpyklaypye.
myiumyarkiu lny pylaypye. abhysueat
myknharkiu mmht tt. pynyatarsny ngy-
iungyng aarlyayareat. layb nuntayarsny
rhkkyayark nwmrieat. rharrunarp sny
tayarkellsiu hpyhceat. barrhtayarnghng
krmayl tayarngsny lhuphareat. htarwrbr-
hurar mintayarmuusnykar yhkungarht mny.
yhku hkyemyhayarkhkyngsiu rayarkmny.
kiuykiu kiuyhkyemyhayarkmny. sngtius-
nyhpwellkiu kiuywsayarng amhiukkiu
bhwarngynggrlimny. sngkiu hcitsbhayarsny
mehpyhc sngtiuki hpykselimny. luum-
yartiuisny htuanakyayarkkiu hputskellsiu
suupngmyarkiu hkut merhiuskellsiu hpy-
hckylimny. waysayarsuuti ngarpyusa-
yaramhuki mhtky layar. nesayarsuuti
ngartnhkiuki wnhkankylayar. apyhchisa-
yar jiaunmyisartiuisny kyayark kyeat.
adhmmypusayarsuutiuisny htitlnkyeat.
ngartiutwng abhysuusny layarngsayarme-
htellmhar nayrmny nny. ngartiutwng

abhysuusny htarwr melayarngkyng kiu
hkanlyknayrmny nny. trarshpyngkyng
hpyayarngmthcwar pyayarht sayar ny-
hnysellhkyngaarhpyng rsayar ngwaykiu
rwan tanhciuki lny ngyngpyhtsayar lu-
uasksthkyng ambukiu narmhkan adhm
amhumyarkiu mky nymrhusayarsuusny
myng sayararp naylimny. hkiunghkansay-
ar kyayarkmyiu hkiulhuanlimny. htiusuu
aar ahcarkiu ahcnypayrlimny. sa-
yarkrayl nny mpytr. sngsny rhngbhurngat
tngtyhkyng asray tayarkiu kiuymykhcinhg
myng raywlsayarpynykiu lny kynyng-
grlimny. sngsny kyayarklnbhwsayar
ahkynga rarkiu aayarkmaysayarahkar
hcarngyuusayarsuusny abhymhar rhisnny.
ahkwnhkan sayarsuusny abhymhar rhisnny.
pyaiutiuki raytwsayarsuusny abhymhar
rhisnny. kymtmsayarlumyiu narmwngni-
ungaayarng nknellsayarihckar narmlny ni-
ungaayarng hkkhellsayarihckar karkiu pya-
yarsayar luumyiu kiuy sngsny mtway mmyng
ngartiupwellhkanrarmyiu jiaunmyiuki
kynyrlulayar. tiung thkumyhmwhay
kyiuthkumyhmpt alyhng mpyksayar
tellt nyhuusayar ngyimwpsayarnayar
yayrurhlngmyiuki kiuymykhcinhg myng-
limny. htiumyutwng bhunkyesayar htar-
wrbrhursny ngartiui kyysayarmyhm-
suanrarp hpyhctayarmuulim mny. htiaup
tksayarrellhlay aarkyesayar sngbhayarthc-
ngmyh mrhayarkmswarr. akyayarnmuukar
htarwrbrhursny ngartiueat trarsuukye
hpyhctayarmueat. htarwrbrhursny ngar-
tiueat pnytrrarrhng hpyhctayarmueat.
htarwrbrhursny ngartiueat rhngbhurngh-
pyhc ngartiuki kyntgtayarmuulim mny.
sngat sngbhayarrwkyiumyar pyut-
lykrhieat. rwktiungkiu hkiunghkan-
hchwarmhkyny rwkkiulny mhpynniung.
siuhpyhc myarhchwarsayaruhchcarkiu luy-
uwaynghreat. hkyayswan sayarsuupng
luyuar uhchcarkiu luyuuareat. my-
iusarklly ngarnarsnyhumsur. htiumyiu
naysayarsuutiuisny apyhcpayrhngkyngsiu
rayarkrky limny.

34

aiulumyitui sngtiusny kyarr aansa-
yarnghar hky nykpkylayar. aiu luuhcutiu
narhtayarnghkylayar. maykyenng maykye
parsmyhsayar arar layarkdhart nhng la-
yarkdhart tnsarhkpsimtiuisny kyarkypar
hcaay. htarwrbrhurareat amyktayarsny
luumyiu payarngtiutwng htwk pyngchwar-
sayaarmyktayarsny suu tiualuanarnga-
payarmhar snggrayarklayeat. suutiuki
rhngrhngpykse asaysthkyng apliuktay-
ar muueat. suutiutwng asayhkanrsayar
suutiuki pyngsiu phc liukshpyng asayka-
yarngtiusny nanhcayar suutiueat aswayh-
pyng tayarngtiusny arnyhpyhckylimny.

hkpsimsayar kayarngkngtsartiusny pyut
 miughkayarnngksnyhcarlipkellsiu liplyk
 rhilimminy. hcpyhcnwypngmh arwkkyskell-
 siung snghbayarshpnpngmh asekyskell-
 siung hkpsimsayar kayarngkngtsar-
 tiusny kykylimminy. akyayarngmuukar
 ngarhtarsny miughkayarnng kng rayarn-
 grellpyemh thpn eduanpyny apayarmharng
 ngar kyinsayarluumyartiupayarmharng
 dnpayhkyngngar rayarklimminy. htarwr-
 bhurareat htartarsny aswaynhng wpye.
 seunhng suupye. siusngynhng sittieat
 asway siuhtetiueat kyayarkkp seunhng
 suuwpye. htarwrbhurar sny bayarjmyiu
 yjpwelkiung eduanpyny kyehcwasayar
 sthkyngpwellkiung hkantayarmueat.
 kyanmyarnhng nwarlarusbhmyartiussy
 lellky shpyng suutiunayarmaysny suu-
 tiuaswaynhng yhcmmu maymhunsynlly
 seunhng suuwlimminy. htarwrbhurar
 dnpaytayarmuurnay jiaunmyiu eat
 amhukiuhcayarnng apyhpaytayarmuuar
 nhcayarklay pye. htiupnyeat myhcrasny
 htngruuhcay myaymhun lnykn tpynylu-
 anlly melayarngsayar ahcayhpyhc limminy.
 aaynynmpyt memngyimr. mehkilny
 ahcny tklimminy. htiupynyssny luumyiahc-
 nyask sit nyan karlahcnyamyell abhysu-
 umyh mrhayarkmswarr. wanpiungkh nhng
 hpyuukayarngtiusny htiupnykiu amway
 hkan ibitngkh nhng kyeatiussynlly naykylim
 mny. htiumyayapayarmhar lwtlphkyng
 mynykyiuki tñ lhar mhnhtupkiu hcerng-
 tayarmuulimminy. mngarar hkyemyhayark-
 sayar mhuutayarmt tayar mrhir. mngri-
 upytrlimminy. bhuanbimarntiung reltiuk-
 tiung suupnga myiumyupayarkkylimminy.
 mayykhwayhkiuar kularautngkh nayrar
 hpyhclrimminy. htiuarp tayarsarrelltiussny
 tayarhkhwaytiu nhng twaykyuankylimminy.
 mayarktiussny ahkyngghkyng tkayarnngkiu
 tkayarnng mynykylimminy. htiuarp lilitngkh-
 snylly narhkiulhuanrarkiu twaylimminy.
 hkunttsayar mywaysynlly htiuarp a
 siuklup ulimminy. aupayarkpyemh my-
 waysngytiuki hucsim kwykarlimminy.
 lngttiusnylly htiu arp hcuway ahte am-
 myar payarngkylimminy. htarwrbhurareat
 kymhcarkiu kynyrrh bht kylayar. htiu-
 tirhcsarntkayarnngmyh mpayarbhellmnyr.
 am tkayarnngmyh mimiabhayarkiu mliur.
 htarwrbhurareat nhuttayarhtwk aminrheat.
 winaryntayarsynlly suu tiuki hcuway-
 hcayarmuueat. suutiuki hccaraytan-
 pyulyk lktayarnhng myny kyuki tñlyk
 suutiunayarkiu hkwelwaytayarmueat.
 suu tiussny htiupnykiu amyellamwayhkan
 amyuanwyahcny asknayrkylimminy.

tayarnhng lwngpyngsny wmmayark-
 limminy. sitnyansayar arpsynlly rwhngln

nhngpwnghell siuapwng pwnghlimminy.
 alwnpwnghlwmmayarkhkyng sehkyng-
 siu hkyngnhng tkw myuuhthuulimminy.
 laybnuntayarngeat bhun nhngng kr-
 mayltayarnng rharrunarptieat tngty
 hkyng asraynhngng pynyhcuandlimminy.
 htarwrbhurareat bhuntayarklung ngar-
 tiubhurarshkngat tnhkiuaarnu bha-
 yartayarklung myngrkylimminy. aarm-
 rhisayarlktiuki hkiungkhanhcaykylayar.
 lhupttsayar duutiuki myellmyanhcayky-
 layar. aaryuukylayar mhciurimkynhngghu
 kyayark tssayar suutiuaar siukylayar. aky-
 yarngmuukar sngtiueat bhurarshkngsny
 apyhpaylyk dnhece rnglykkywllarta-
 yarmuulimminy. bhurarshkngsny kiuyta-
 yartiung kywar sngtiuki kyntgtayarmu-
 limminy. htiuahkar mykhcikinsayarsu-
 tiussny mykhcipwng lngkylimminy. narp-
 ngsayarsuutiussny narpngghkyng nhng
 lwtkylimminy. hkyayswansayarsuutiussny
 drykellsiu hkunkylim mny. hekarasayarsu-
 tiussny sehkyngsiukylimminy. akyayarn-
 muukar tayarhcmrayhtwk lwngpyngmyhc
 rayhcelimminy. tanlyhpsny rayknhpyh-
 climminy. sway hkyayarksayarmaysny
 hcmraytwngghpyhclimminy. mayahkway
 aiprarnayrar kyuupngnhng gmarpngahcar
 mykpg payarklimminy. htiuarp lmmkye
 rhilimminy. htiulmkiu snrhngarlmu
 smutkylimminy. mhcnghky sayarsuussny
 htiulmkiu mrhayarkmswarr. swarsayar
 suutiunhgat u kiuytayartiungghkreswarlyk
 rhitayarmu snyhpyhc miuksayarsuusa-
 yarlly lmmllwellr. htiulm hkyngsaymrhir.
 sarrelltkayarnngmyh m tkmlarr. rhar
 mtwayr. rwaynhutsayarsuutiussar ly-
 hng hkreswarlyklimminy. htarwrbhurar
 kylwhttayarmuussayarsuutiussny pynlar
 sehkyngsiulyk htarwrwmmayark hkyng
 srhpuki sayarnglykjaunmyiusiu ra-
 yarkylim mny. wmmayarkrwngghnglhyng
 ahkwngkiu rkywm myayarkhkyngnhng
 nynyrtwarhkyngsny pyayswarlim mny.

haykimngkye nnhcansylaynhhctwng aar
 rhurirrhngbhurng snarhkripsny yudpynyhki-
 unghkansayar myiu rhismyhtiuki hchchkye
 lupkyanpyelyhng rarbrharhkkii hkn-
 htar myarhcwarsayar biulhkyay nhngtkw
 larhkirhmiumh yayrurhlngmyiu haykim-
 ngkye htansiu hcaylwhtlayeat. htiubi-
 ulhkyupmngsny rayark hkwardsnyeat lyn-
 armhar rhayarksayarl ahtkray knpywn
 rpnayeat. htiuahkar hihlkisarhpyhcsayar
 nntayaraup elyarkim hccaraytayarkyer-
 haybn aarspsaratwng wnyayaraartiussny
 suhtansiuhwtkpyelyhng rarbrharhkk
 mhararhngmngkye aarrhurirrhng bhurngsny
 haykikiu mintayarmuussnykar sngghkiul-
 huan shpyng hkiulhuanrarkar abhysiunny.

hchctiuklayarkaayarng uarnstti ahcwmst-
tinhng ngarpnyhcuansnyhu ahkynynhesa-
yarhckarkiu sng siuparsnytkar. ngarkiu
punknhkyngnghar abhysuukiu kiuhcarsny.
kyiusayar kyuuluantayarngwaytnyhuusa-
yar aell guttupyntiu kiuhcarsparsnytkar.
htiukyuuluansny mhe sayarsueat lkkieh-
payark lyhiuswarlimmny. htiusiu aellgut-
tumngkye hparrayarbhurngsny mimimhesa-
yarsuuaipayarngtiukipyulimmny. sngtiuk
ngartiusny ngartieat bhurashkng htarwr-
hurarkiu kiuhcarsnyhu siupynlyhng hayjki
snymyngsayararphtarnhng yjpllngtiukiu
py imnysaryjpllngrhaysar kiukwyrmynyhu
yud pynysuu yayrurhngmyiusartiuikiu
mharhtarshpyng sng tiu pyhcmharsayar
bhurarhpyhcsnymhutlayar. siuhpyhc
ykhutwngngarshkng aarrhurirhngbhurng
aarmhkantiuki apparlayar. sngmyn-
ghcesuurell luanlayark aayarngrhilyhng
myngnhchtayarngtiuki ngarpaymny.
sngsny ngarshkngat kywntiutwng ang-
suan sayar biulkiu abhysiu lhnningmny.
aellguttupynti mhrhtarmyar mynghcesu-
urellmyarkiurmynyhu yuanparsnytkar.
htarwrbhurareat ahkwngmrhhibell ipyny-
k-
iuhpyk sehkyngnghar ngarlarslayar.
htiupynykiuswar hpykse layarhu htar-
wrbhurarsny ngaraarmintayarmuupye. ia
kyayarngararmyarkiu pynpyayarkylayarhu
pyayarsueat. htiauhkarelyarkim rhaybn
yayaraartiuk rhu ribharsar hckaraarh-
pynti kywntayartiuaar aminrhipar layar.
htiuhckarkiu kywntayartiussy narlnypareat.
myiuriupayarmhar rhisarysuutiusny
kyarraayarnng yud bharsarhckaraarh-
pynti aminmrhiparnhng rarbhrarhkkiu
siuklyhng rarbhrarhk ngarshkngsny
sngatshkngnhng sngaarsar ihckarkiu
pyayarchayhkyngnghar ngarkiuhcayl-
wht tayarmuuslayar. myiuriupayarmhar
htiunglyk sngtiunhnga tuu mimitiumhngk-
iuhcar mimitiurayhayarngkiu sayark rsayar
suutiurhirsui hcaylwhttayarmuusny
mhutlayar hu siuppylyhng rarbhrarhksny
ht yudbharsar hckaraar hpyng kyysa-
yarasannhng kywaykyayarlyk mhararhng
mngkye aarrhuri rhngbhurngeat aminta-
yarkiu narhtayarnng kylayar. rhngbhurng-
mintayarmuusnykar hayjkiisny sngtiuki
mlhnyhcarhcaynhng. suusnysngtiuki
kyuub hkyngnghar mttning. hayjki
htarwrbhurarsny ngartiuiki ekn amhnkyu-
utayarmuusny. imyiusny aarrhurirhng bhu
rng lksiu mrayarkru siushpyng htarwrbhu-
rarkiu mkiuhcarhcaynhng. hayjkihckarkiu
narmhtayarngkynhng. aarrhuri rhngb-
hurng mintayarmuusnykar ngarnhng
misaharyhpwellky.ngarhtansiu htwklarky.
sngtiupynynhng tuosayarpnyntny huosay-
arshcpahcypyhcrnyhng pynyhcuansa-
rnynti munnhng hcpyhcuayarnmyarsa-
yarpynysiu sngtiuki piuhkyngnghar ngarm

larmhetiungaayarng sngtiussy kiuyhcpyh-
ngeatase kiussngbhayarshpnpngeat asekiu
hcar kiuyraykn kraykiu sayarklyknaykye-
layar. hayjki htarwrbhurarsny ngartiuiki
ky yuutayarmuumnyhu mhparyayarngh-
caynhng. apynypny sayarbhurartiusny
mimitiupynmyarkiu aarrhurirhngbhurng
lkmh kylwhtkypyelayar. harmpynyeat
bhurar aarpdpynyeatbhurar tiussy ab-
hymharhikysny. sayhprwimpynyeat bhu-
rartiusny abhymharhikysny. suutiusny rh
marripynykiu ngarlkmh kylwhtkypyelayar.
htiupynyppynysayar bhurartiutwng abhy
mnyssayar bhurarsny mimipynykiu ngar-
lkmhkylwht bhuusny. htarwrbhurarsny
yayrurhngmyiuki ngar lkmh abhysiu
kylwhtniungmnynyhu siulayeat. yud-
luutiulny hckartlkwnkiomyhmpynbhell
titsitcw ar naykyeat. akyayarnmuakar
pynmpyayar nhng rnhngbhurng aminta-
yarrhistny. htiauhkar hihkisarhpyhcsay-
ar nntayaraup lyarkim hcarraytayarkye
rhaybn aarspsaratwng wnyayaraartiussy
mimitiawtkiusutlyk hayj kimnghtansiular
rarbrharhk hckarkiu kyarlyhayark kyeat.

37

htiuhckarkiu hayjkimngkyesny kyarly-
hng mimiawtkiu sut lyhayartayawtkiu
hkyuanlyk bi marntayarsiu swarlayeat.
lyhayartayawtkiu wtlykrhisayar n taya-
raupelyarkim hcarraytayarkyerhaybn ask
kyesayar yjpurayarhittiuki aarmutsarpra-
yarhpk hayrharyhtansiu hcaylwhtlayeat.
hayjkimngmhar htarsayar hckarhuumuakar
ynaysny dukhknay suanmsayarny kell-
rellhkyngkiu hkanr sayarnayhpyhceat.
sarbhwarkhyinayarksarkiu bhwarni-
ung aayarngkhkwnaarmrhi. askrhng-
tayarmuusayarbharshkngkiu krellrel
hcayhkyngnghar aarrhurirhngbhurng hcayl-
whtsayer mimikywn rarbrharhk hckarkiu
sngatbhurashkng htarwrbhurar kyarta-
yarmuuparhcaysayar. sngatbhurashkng
htarwrbhurarsny kiuytayartiungkyarsa-
yarhckarkiu hkyaytar muuparhcaysayar.
sngsnylnkyknyngwsayar luutia bhiu
sutayarnghntarpyuparhu pyayarchayhky-
ngnghar hayjkimng hcaylwhtsayer kywn-
tiusny hay rharyhtansiu rayarklarkyeat.
hayrharykly htarwrbhurarmintayarmuu-
snykar aarrhurirhngbhurngeat kywn-
tiusny ngarkiu krellrel sngsny kyarsay-
ar hckarkiyayarnng mkyayarknhng. htiumng
ahkyarsayar hcitsbhayarkiu ngarswng
paysny. suusny sitngkyar mimipynysiu
pynswar limmny. htupyny htarhpyng
ngarsuanhcaymnyhuosayar hc kartayarkiu
sngtiueat shkngaar pynkyarkylayarhu
pyayarsueat. htiauhkar aarrhurirhngb-
hurngsny larhkirhmyiumh htwk swarkya-
yarnngkiu rarbrharhkkyarlyhng pynswar libn

myiukiu rhngbhurngtiuknaysnykiu tway-
layeat. nayarkthpn kurhmngkyetirksny
hchchkye larpyehu sitngkarsayarahkar
hayjkimnghtansiu t mntiukiu hcayl-
whtpn sngtiusny yudmngkyehayjikiu
pyayarr sayar hckarhuumuukar sngkiuh-
cacsayar bhararshkng yayrhlngmy-
iusny aarrhurirhngbhurnglksiu mrayark
rhuu sngkiu mlhnyhcarparnhng. aar-
hurirhngbhurngtiusny hkpsimsayarpnyti
kiulupkyan rhngrhngpykseayarangkiu
sngsnykyar rpye. kiuytiunglwtlimmny-
layar. ngarbhiubhaytiusny hpyksesayar
amyiuser gayarjnamyiasar hkarnamyiasar
rayjpamyiasar taylsarmyiu rhisayared-
ngamyiasartiukiusuutiueat bhararm-
yartiusny kyyuukypylayar. harmtmngkye
aarpdmngkyenhng sayhpr wimmiyu
haynmyiiwarmiukiu hciuhcansayarm-
ngkyetiusny abhymhar rhikysnnyhu mhar-
liuklayeat. htiumharhcarkiu hayjkimngsny
santmlkmh hkanyuu kynpyelyehng bi-
marntayarsiu swar htarwrbbu rarrhaytayar
hpynhrtarayeat. htiauhkar hayjtimngsny
htarwrbburarrhay tayar lyhayarksiusnykar
hkayrbimpayarmharhtiungtayarmusayar
israyl amyiueat bhararshkng kayarngkngbi-
ulhkyay arhnghtarwr bharar kiuytayarsny
bhararshkngphychtayarmuueat. kiuytayar-
partnyсарlyhng myaykpepayarmhar rhismy
sayarartiungtiung apynpynytiueatbhu-
rarshkng hpyhc tayarmuueat. kiuytayarsny
kayarngkngnhng myaykyekiu hpsng-
tayarmuueat. aiuhrtarwrbburarr narta-
yarkiu lhnay nar htayarngtayarmuupar.
aiuhrtarwrbburarr mykhcitayarkiu hpwng
kynyrhutayarmuupar. snarhkripmngsny
askrhng tayarmusayar bhararshkngkiu
kellrell pyayarhcaysayar hc karaluanhcu-
antiukiu mhttayarmuupar. aiuhrtarwrbbu-
rar akyhngchhc aarrhurirhng bhurngtiusny
atiungtiung apynpynytiukiu hpykse suu-
tiueat bhararmyarkiu mehtellsiuhkypch-
yparpye. htiubharartiusny bhararmhut
luulkhpynglupsayar shcsarnhng kya-
yarkhpyhcsayarkyayarnng pykhcehkyngsiu
yarakkyparpye. aiuaikywnuptiu bhu-
rarshknghtarwrbburarkiuay tayar htar-
wrbburarr tparsar bhararshkngphychtayarm-
muusnykiu myaykpepayarmharhismyhsa-
yar tiungniungngantiusny simnyakyayarnng
akywnuptiukiu htiumnglkmh yhu kyyuu-
tayarmuupar akywnuptayarnngpnarsnyhu
phtnar pyulayeat. htiauhkar aarmutsar
hayrharysny hayjki mnghtansiu hcaylwht
israyl amyiueat bhararshkng htarwrbbu-
rar mintayarmuusnykar sngsny aarrhuri
rhngbhurngsnarhkrip akayayarnkyayarnng
ngarrhaymhar phtnar pyusny hpyhc
htiumngeatamhumhar htarwrbburarrmintay-
armuuo sayar hckarhuumuukar jiaunstius-
meknyarsny sng kiu mhtemellngny pyu
pykyyeat. yayrurhlngstiusme sny sngnayark

hkayarnngnyhiteat. sngsny abhysuukiu
kellrellsellray snny. abhysuukiu aayarhch
myknharhtayarnnglwahrsny. israylamyiueat
snrhngsayarbburarkiuupng pyupar snytkar.
sngsny kywnmyaraarhpyng htarwrbbu-
rarkiu kellrell ngarsny rhtarmyarpayarshpyng
tayarnnghtipsiu ng laybnuntayarnnghtwt-
siung tklarpye. arp myngsayaararjpnghng
akayarngsuansayar htngruupng tiukiu
ngarhkutlhellpye. amyngsuansayararp
asemay sayartayarhtellsiu ngarwngpye.
ngarsny twngtuu raykiusayarkrpye. ngareat
hkyaybhwararhpyng aellguttumyhcckkyar
rayrhismyhkku hknhkyayarkhcaypyehu
sngsiumpiyetkar. ngarsnyahkk iamhukiu
hcerngkyayarnghng rhaykarl pyupngkya-
yarnngkiu sngsnymkysar layar. yhkumharlny
sngsny hkiunghkansayarmyiutiukiu hpyk
se kyayarkpuan hpyhchcaysayarsuuh-
pyhcmny akyayarnng ngarhcerng hkn-
htarlaypye. htiukyayarnng myiasartiusny
aarnnykpeat. mhiungtway hcitpyk-
lykrhikyeat. tayarmykpngnhng hcim
sayarhpcarpngkellsiu aaimiupayarmhar
payarksayar myk pngnhng mkyemhe nyi-
unwmsayarhpcarpngkellsiu hpyhckyeat.
sngat nayhtiungkhkyng htwkwnghkyng
ngaramyk hunhkyngtiukiu ngarsieat. ngar
sngatamkyhunhkyng hcayarkarhkyngkiu
ngarkyarrsaryarkyayarnng sngkiu nharrhutt
jkhkwanye mh snglarsayarmhpyng pyn-
hcaymny. sngmhtrsayar nimitlkhknarhu-
umuukar y hkunhhtwng aliuliukyerngsayar
aseanhankiung dutiy nhctwng htiautuu
payarksayararmyarkiu sngtiu sny
hccarmny. ttynnhctwng myiuhcaykiukyell
hpcarkiu ritkyayar. hcpyhcuyarynyki-
ulny hciuk asekiu hcarkylayar. bhaylwt
kynkywngsayar yudamyiasar tiusny thp-
naayarkmhar amyhchcwell ahtkmhar ase
sekyllmny. kynkywngsaryarsuutiuisny
yayrurhlngmyiuhlt kng bhaylwtsa-
yarsuutiuisny jiauntayarnngpayark ngpa-
yarlarkylimmny. kayarngkngbiulhkyay
arhnghtarwr bhararsny aliutayaraakye
htiuaumhukiu hcerngtayar muulimny. siuh-
pyhc htarwrbburarsny aarrhuri rhngbhurng
kiu rnymht mintayarmuusnykar suusny
imyisiu mwng. myiuhtellsiu myharkiu
mpchr. myiurhaymhar diunglwarkiu
mpyr. myiupngmhar myayriukiu mhpier.
larsayarmhpyng pynswarmny. imyiuhell-
siu mwng. ngarsny kiuymyknharkiu
ngarkywnndarwideat myknharkiu htayark
imyikiu kytnghkyngnghar hcayarn-
mmnyhu htarwrbburarr mintayarmuueat.
htiuauhkar htarwrbburareat kayarngkngtmn
sny htwk aarrhuritptwng luutsin rhch-
sayarnng ngarhtayarngtiukiu dnhktlayeat.
nannkhcayarhcayar hthkyin rayarksa-
yarahkar htiusuapayarngtiuisny asayka-
yarnng hpyhckyeat. aarrhurirhngbhurng
snarhkripsnylny htia arpmhhtwk pyn-

swarpyelyhng ninawaymyiu naylay eat.
nayarkthpn suusny mimibhurar nisruteat
bimarn kiukwyhcnytwng sartayar aardym-
maylknhng rhrayjarsny hkmnytayarkiu
htarnhng stpyelyhng aarmnipynysiu
pyaykyeat. sartayar esrhdun snylny
hkmnytararar nhhtiungeat.

38

htiukarlakhar hayjimngsny saynarhewell
shpyng aarmutsar prayarhpkhayrharysny
lar htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
kiuyaimamhukiu hcernglayar. sngsny
askmrhng sayrmnyhu amin tayarkiu
pynlayeat. hayjimngsnylny htransiu
myknharlhny aihtarwrbhurar aky-
wnupsny rhaytayar shchcar hcayarnglyk
hcuanlngsayar hcitnhluannhng kyng
nhhcsk tayarmuusnyatiung pyukyayarngkiu
aayarkmaytayar muupar. akywnup-
tayarngpnpareathu alwnngiukywaylyk
htarwrbhurarkiu sutayarnglayeat. hayjim-
ngsnylny htransiu myknharlhny aihtar-
wrbhurar akywnupsny rhaytayar shchcar
hcayarnglyk hcuanlngsayar hcitnhlu-
annhng kyng nhhcsk tayarmuusnyatiung
pyukyayarngkiu aayarkmaytayar muupar.
akywnuptayarngpnpareathu alwnngiuky-
waylyk htarwrbhurarkiu sutayarnglayeat.
thpn htarwrbhurareat nhuktptayarsny
hayrharysiurayark sngsny hayjimng-
tansiu swarpyelyhng sngabh darwideat
bhurarshknghtarwrbhurar mintayar muus-
nykar sngat phtnarhckarkiu ngarkyarppe.
sngat mykrnykiulny ngarmyngpye. sngat
ask tsy ngarnhckiu ngarsk paymny.
sngnhng imyiukiu aarrhurirhngbhurnglkmh
ngar kylwhtmny. imyiukiu ngar kwykarhca-
yarmgmny ararkiu pyayarlayarhu mint-
ayarmueat. hayrharyk htarwrbhurar am-
intayarrhisny atiung pyutayarmuumnyhu
htarwrbhurarsny sngaar paytayarmuusayar
lkhknarskasyhuumuukar kynyrrhulayar.
aarhkateatnaytiungnarrepayarmhar rwaysa-
yar aripkiu syhkykpynhcaymnyhu siueat.
siusnyatiung syhkykrwaypyesayar aripsayar
syhkykpynlayeat. yudmngkyehayjk-
isny anarmh htmayark rayhtarsayar
hcarhuumuukar ngarsny ngymshkchwar
nayhcnayhkar mrmarniungngan tanhkar-
siu wngparsnytkar. ngar kywngsayar
nhhcmayr kiu ngar rhuanypehu ngarsiusny.
askrhngsayar suutiueat nayrar htarwr
bhurarkiu ngarmmyngr. ngymrararpsar-
tiunhng payarng bhayarrshpyng nayarkthpn
luutiukiu mmyngr. siuhtintellkellsiu ngar-
naysayar aimkiu nhutpy ahkyartparsiu
sayarngswarpye. rkksny pyuskellsiu
ngarasksy liplykrhi rkknhcng mh ngarkiu
pyhpyttayarmuumlimny. tnayhkyngtwng
ngarkiu suanhcay tayarmuumlimnyhu
ngarsiustny. ngarariurhismyhtiukiu

hkyiutayarmuusny hpyhc ngarsny hky-
ngsayhayarkskellsiu nannktiungaayarn
mynyrr eat. tnayhkyngtwng ngarkiu
suanhcaytayarmuumlimnyhu ngarsiustny.
ngarsny tetetwtnhng jrkkellsiu myny hky-
iukell siu nynytwneat. ngarmykhचितiusny
myhayarkny aarayarkpye. aiubhu-
rarrhng nyhnysellhkyngkiu hkanrsayar
akywnupbhk naytayarmuupar. abhy-
siu ngarpyayarmnyyny. ngaraar gti
paytayarmuupye. gtiayaratiunglny pyuta-
yarmuupye. ngar kynkywngsayar nhhchc-
nykarlptluan ngarsny hcit sngrellhkyngkiu
aayarkmay hpnyhpyynyswarparmny. aiu
bhurarrhng htiusiusayaraarhpyng askrhng
rpreat. htiuararrhismyhti akywnupwin-
yarnyeat ask tnyrrpareat. kiuytayarsny
akywnup anarrayargarkiu ngymhca
akywnupaskkiu rhnghcaytayarmueat.
akywnuphkanrsayar waydnarsny ngym-
imparye. akywnupeat winyarnykiu
snar hpykserar twnghtellk nhutyuuta-
yarmuupye. akywnuppyhchrismyhtiukiu
nayark tayarsiu phcliuktayarmuupye. aky-
hcnghcwc mrmarniungngansny guntayarkiu
mhkyemwmrpar. saynaysayar suusny
guntayarkiu htayarmnarsehkyngmsiurpar.
twnghtellsiu sngsayar suusny shchcarta-
yarkiu mmyayarlingrpar. askrhngsayersuu
askrhngsayar suusar lyhng ynay akywnup-
pyuskellsiu guntayarkiu hkyemwm rpar-
limny. abhsny sartiuaar shchcartayarkiu
bhayarpyparlimny. htarwrbhurarsny
ngarkiu kyngntayarmuupye. htiukyayarn
ngartiustny tskluan bimarntayar hcayarnge
te sehkyngsiukylimstny. hayrharyklny sngb-
hayarshpnsealuan ahtwaykiuyu nypymh
anarkiu auankylayar. htiusiu pyulyhng
mngkyesny sksarlimnyhu siulayeat.
hayjimngklny ngarsny bimarntayarsiu
tklimmnysiusayar abhylkhnar sksayrhi
snnyhu mayeat.

39

htiukarlakhar barldnsar barbulunmngkye
mayrayardpbarldnsny hayjimng nar
anar pyayarsnykiu kyarsayarkayarn
mayttarhcarhng lk sayarnparlyk tm-
ntiukiu hcaylwhtlayeat. hayjimngsny
suutiurayarksayarkayarn wmmayark
rwhaytiukmhhsayar rwhaytiukmhhsayar
rwhay ngway nansarmyiu abhiutiukysayar
nansarse lknk tiuknhng bhndartayaralu-
anhcuaantiukiu pylayeat. nntayarmhch
niungngantayararprp mpyasayarar thcuant-
hkmymh mrhi. htiuahkar prayarhpk
hayrharysny hayjki mngkyehtantayar-
siuswar htiusuutiusny abhysiu pyayarky-
parsny. abhpyngymh ahtantayarsiu larky-
parsnyhu maylyhayarksayar hayjimngk
waysayararp barbulunpynymh rayarklarkys-
nyhu pynpyayareat. nntayar abhyararkiu

myngkypennyhu maypynlyhng hayjkimngk
 nntayar rhismyhkui myngrkpye. bhndarta-
 yartwng ngarmpsayarar thecuanthkui myh
 mrhihupynpyayareat. htiuahkar hayrharyk
 kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwrbbhu-
 rareat nhutkpttayarkui narhtayarnglayar.
 nntayar rhismyhkui ynaytiungaayarng
 bhiubhaytiusny snyhpuusmyhkiung bar-
 bulunmyiusiu yuuswarsayar karlsny
 rayarklimmy. thecuanthkui mykynky-
 wngthu htarwrbbhur mintayarmueat.
 sngnhngnwysayar sngreat sarmyaytiukui
 lny yuuswar suutiussy barbulunrhngb-
 hurngreat nntayar luupyitayarluprkiylim-
 nyhu hayjki mngaar pyayarsilayeat.
 hayjkimngklly sngpynrsayar htarwr bhu-
 rareat nhutkpttayar kayarngpareathuung
 akyhngghchc ngarklhtk ngymiskhkyngnhg
 shchcar hcayarngkyngrhirlimny huung
 hayrharyaar siulay eat.

40

sngtiueat bhurarshkng mintayarmusnykar
 ngareatlutuiukui nhhsimhcaykylayar.
 nhhsimhcaykylayar. hchcmhukui htmr-
 sayar ahkyinhcaypye. sngreat apyhclny
 hpyayrhngpyehy yayurhnglmmyiaar
 nhhsim hcaysayar hckarkui pyayar ky-
 waykyayarkylayar. akayayarmuukar
 htarwrbbhurareat lktayar mimi apyhcawt
 nhhschkanrpye. tayar hhckyayarsayar
 sueeatanmhar htarwr bhurarkywtay-
 armuurar lmkiu pyngkylayar. ngarti
 bhurar shkngreat lmhkretayarkui lwngpyng
 hpyayarnghcaykylayar. hkyiungwhmrar
 rhismyhtiukui hpiurmny. tayarngkye
 tayarngngyrhismyhtiukui hpyiurmny.
 kayarksayar lm myarkui hpyayarngh-
 cayrmny. kymtmsayar lmmyarkui lny
 sutengpyngsngarmny. htarwrbbhurareat
 bhuntayarpayarhtwn luu apayarngtiusny
 atuumyngrkyltanhu htarwrbbhur eat
 nhuttayarhtwkamintayarrhieat. thpn
 htiuasank hhckayayarlaryhu siulyhng
 ngark abhyararkui hhckyayarmnnyhu
 mayayar luumyurhismyhsny mykpngh-
 pyhceat. luumyieat bhunrhismyhsnylny
 tayarapwngkellsiu hpyhceat. htarwr-
 hurareat laytiuksayarahkar mykpngh sny
 nyhiunwmswayhkyayarktteat. apwnglly
 kywaytteat. akyhngghclutiusny
 mykpnghpyhckyeat. mykpnghsny ny-
 hiunwmswayhkyayarktteat. apwnglly
 kywaytteat. htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpt
 tarmuukar karlhcnyamyelltnyeathu siustny.
 jiautayarngsiu wmyayarkhcar sitngkiu
 sayarngkellsayarsuu myngsayartayarng-
 payarsitkylayar. yayurhng myiusiu
 wmyayarkhcar sitngkiu sayarngkellsa-
 yarsuu kyysayarasanki lwnglayar. m-
 ciurimbell asanki lwnglayar. sngtiueat
 bhurarshkngkiu kynyrrhukyhu yudmyi-

urwartiuaar pyayarlayar. kynyrrhulayar.
 arhnghtarwrbbhursny kye sayar thnki-
 ungh kywlar lkruantayaraarhpyng ahciur
 tayar muulimny. mimi hkanayarmuhtiu-
 sayarahk mimi parlyhk sulptayarsny rha-
 yayar rhiat. mimihiucukui siuthinkellsiu
 kywaymwaytayar muumny. siusngytiukui
 hkye piukpwaytayarmuumny. sarngyrhisa-
 yar siumtiukiulny hpynnyhngchwar
 piusayarng tayarmuumny. raymyarkui
 lkswnhpyng hkyngsayarsuu miugh ka-
 yarngkngkiu mimilkhpyng htWarsayarsuu
 myaymhunkiu tngtayarnghpyng hkyngtwk-
 sayarsuu tayarngkyekui hkyinhkwngh-
 pyngng tayarngkyekui kpyhpyngng hkyin
 sayarsuukar abhysuunny. htarwrbbhurareat
 winyarkui abhysuu hchckyayarsny.
 htiubhurarngh tiungpng abhysuu sny
 akyanpaysny. abhysuungh tiungpng-
 tayar muusny. htiubhurarkui abhysuu
 swnsngsny. htiubhuraraa trarlmiu pysa-
 yarsuu pnyarnnykiu paysayarsuu uarnlmiu
 nywhnsayarsuukar abhysuunny. luamy-
 iumyitiussny raypuanmh kysayar rayhck
 kellsiu hpyhck hkyinhkwngh myuumhunkell-
 siu htngmhtchcar rhiat. kywntiusnylny
 lwngttsayar anumyuekellsiu hpyhckyeat.
 laybnuntayarsny memwaybhiumlayark.
 htiutayarrhisayar tirhcsarntiusnylny mer-
 hiuar yj bhiumlayark. hkpsimsayar
 luumyiumyitiussny abhymy mhutskellsiu
 rhaytayar hpyhckyeat. abhymymhut sayar
 ararhtksar ngskellsiu anttkellsiu ng
 mhttayarmueat. siuhpyh bhurarshkngkiu
 abhysiu puanpyraan ny. bhurarshkngnhg
 abhymysayar puansdarn tuusnyhu
 siuraanny. pntnysmarsny ruptukui sw-
 pyemh pnhtimsarsny rhaynhngmwan
 ngwaykyiukiulny luptteat. abhiuhtiuksa-
 yar alhuukui mlhuuniungsayarsuu sny
 mswaymyayttsayar shcsarkui rwayka-
 yarkpye mh myellmyansayar ruptukui
 lupchaykyngnghar limmarsayar lk smarkui
 rhartteat. sngtiussny msikysayar. myarkys
 layar. rhayuehchwarmhch sngtiuaar mbha-
 yarmpsylayar. myaykyetnysnyakyayarkui
 narmnykysayar. myaykyehckapayarmhar
 htiung myaykyesar tiukui nhankayarnghell-
 siu mhttayarmuhtsayar miughkayarngh
 kngkiu myknharkykellsiu kyk naychcartel-
 lkellsiu hpyntayarmuhtsayar mngtiukui
 rhuthky myaykyetrarsuukyetiukui anttkell-
 siu hpyhchcaytayarmuusayar suupaytny.
 akyhngghchcsuutiukui mhciukmpyur. aky
 hngghchc suutiueatmyihcaykiu mkyellr.
 akyhngghchc suuti apngsny myay amy-
 hcmhcewellr. suutiapayarmhar mhut
 tayarmuushpyng suutiussny nyhiunw-
 msayhkyayark lay bhwaysny suutiukui
 hpwellkellsiu tiuklwnglimny. siuh-
 pyhck ngarkui abhysiu puanpyraanny.
 ngarsny abhysuungh tuuraannyhu
 snrhngsayar bhurarmaytayarmueat.

ahtksiu myhayarkynykylayar. htiuarar-
tiukiu abhysuu hpnsngsnny. htiusuusny
suutiuaualan arngkiu arayatwkaarhpyng
htutsayarngtayarmuueat. aluanhcuan-
tiukiu narmnyhpyng hkayartayarmuueat.
hkwnaarkye tnhkiunhng pynyhcuaanta-
rmmuasayarkyayarng thcuanthkumy
mpayar bhellmnayr. aiuyarkupamyiu
sngswarsayar lmkui htarwrbbhurar sita-
yarmmuuhu abhykyayarng pyayars nny.
aiuisraylamyiu sngamhukiu sngeatbhurar
shkng mhttayarmmuuhu abhykyayarng-
siursnny. htarwrbbhurarсны аhcnymyell
tnytayarmuu sayar bhurarshkngbpy-
hckyayarngkiung myaykyehcwntiung
aayarng hpnsngtayarmuasayar arhngbpy-
hckyayarngkiung mayartayarmuuhkyng
pngntayarmuuhkyngmrhi hchc mkunniung
sayar uarnhng pynyhcuantayarmuukya-
yarngkiung sngsnny msimkyarbhuuslayar.
htiubhurarсны mayarsayarsuutiuaar hkw-
naar kiu paytayarmuueat. nwmnysayar
suutiuaar ahcwmtsti nhng pynyhcuaansayar
ahkwngkiu paytayarmuueat. luupyiutiusny
mayar pngpnhkyngsiu rayarkky limmny.
lulngtiusnylny htimi lellkylimmny. htar-
wrbbhurar kiu mayarlngsayersuutiumuukar
aarpynykylimmny. rwhaylngtkellsiu mim-
itiu atayarng kiu aschpyupyngkylimmny.
pyaysayarlng mpngpn hkreswarsayarahkar
mmayarkry.

41

tkywntniungnganarptiu ngarrhaymhar
ngyimwphcwar nayky. luuamiumyiu
aarhpyynyky. hkynykp pyayarky. trart-
waykykunaan. hpyayarngmthkyngmngglar
liuktsayar suukiu arhaypynyk abhysuu
pyarlarhcaysnny. luu amiumyiu tiu suap
rhngbhurngtiukiu auphiciuhcayhkyngng-
har abhysuu hcerngsnny. rnsuutiukiu
suueathtarrhaymhar myaymhunkellsiu
suueatlayrhaymhar lwngsayarhpwellkell-
siung abhysuuhpyhchcaysnny. rnsuutiukiu
liukreat. mimihkyaymngngbhuusayar lnh-
pyng bhaymrhi lwnswarreat. htuiamhum-
yarkiu hcerngbhpnsnglyk rhayuehcwarmh hc
luumyiuahcnysasktiukiu hkayarsayarsuusny
abhysuunnyhuumuukar auesuansayar suuh-
pyhc nayarksuansayar suutiunhngghisayar
ngarhtarwrbbhurar paytny. tkywntni-
ungnganarptiusny myng kyayark kyeat.
myaykyehcwnsartiusny htitlnsayar hcitnhng
hkynykp hcuwaykyeat. aimehkyngtya-
yarkkiu tyayarkmh nyeahckiuhykyng ty-
yarkkiutyayark mhciummhngghu siukyeat.
htiusiu pnntysmarsny pnhtimsmarkiu
nhiasuyartteat. santuunhng hkyayarbhcaysa-
yar suusny. paypayarmhar riuksayar
suukiulny nhiasayar ghay kayarngsyhu
siutteat. ruptukiu mlhupharhchayhkyng ng-
har sanhkywnhng riukhtartteat. ngarky-

wnisrayl ngarrwayhkyysayarsuu yarkup
ngaraswayaarbyhaneatsar myaykyeahcw-
nanarmh ngarlkswell hkayarsayar suu
sngsnny ngarkywnhpyhcheathuung sngkiu
ngarrway hkyypye sngkiu mphcmphyuung
gtikiu hkanrsayarsuu mhciummhng.
ngarsny sngbhkmhar rheat. mkyay-
yarknhng. sngeatbhurarshkng ngarsny
sngkiu hkiunghkan hcaymny. sngkiu hca-
yarngmmny. ngarschcarlkyarlkhyng hta-
yarkpngmny. sngamykhtwksayar suutiusny
rhk kyayarkhkyngnhng myknharpykhkyng
rhikylimmny. sng rnpysayar suutiusny
abhymh mhutskellsiu hpyhc rhngrhng-
pykhcehkyngsiu rayarkkylimmny. sngnhng
snkyngbhkpyusayar suutiukiu sng sny rhar
mtwayr. sngkiu hchctiuksayar suutiusny
abhymh mhutskellsiu anttskkskellsiu
ng hpyhckylimmny. akyayarngmuukar
sngeatbhurarshknghtarwr bhurark mhc-
iummhng. ngarmhcmnyhu sngaarsiulyk
sngeatlkyarlkkiu kiungmny. aiutekayarn-
yarkup amyiungy israyl mhciummhng.
ngarsny sngkiu mhcsayar suuhpyhcheat.
sngkiu rwaynhutsayarsuusny israylamyiu
eatsrnhng sayar bhurarshpyhcsnyhu htarwr-
bhar mintayarmuueat. ngarsny sngkiu
aswarhisayar hcpamyhcarar yntrarhck
ashchpyhchcaymny. sngsnny tayarngkye
tiukiu ny nykhcaymny. tayarngngytiukiu
hpwellkellsiu hpyhchcaymny. suutiukiu
lhay laysny suutiukiu tiukswar limmny.
muntiunglwhnglimmny. sngmuukar htarwr
bhurar wmmayarkylimmny. israylamy-
ueat snrhngsayar bhurar warkywarlimmny.
sngrellsayersuunhng ngtmwtsayar suutiusny
raykiurhar mtway rayngt lyhar swayhky-
yarksayar ahkar ngarhtarwrbbhurasny
suutiuh hckarkiu narhtayarng mny. isray-
lamyiuueat bhurarshkngbpyhcsayar ngarsny
suutiukiu mhcnw. myngsayararptiu my-
hckiung nimsayar arptiu hcmayrkiung
ngarpayarkhchaymny. tayararp rayknm-
yarkiuung swayhkyayarksayararp hcmray
twngmyarkiuung ngarhpyhchcaymny. tayar
aarrjpng akarrhng murtupng sanlwnp-
ngmyarkiuung lwngpyng htngrupng tdayr
png tarhurpngmyarkiuung rayarnhayarlyk
hciukmny. siuhpyhc htarwrbbhurasny
iamhukiu hcerng israylamyiuueat snrhngsa-
yar bhurarhpnsng tayarmuukyayarngkiu
htiusuupayarngtiusny simyng sngghy-
ngarlnykylimmny. sngtiueat amhukiu
hcayarngkylayarhu htarwr bhuraminta-
yarmuueat. sngtiueathkiunghkansayar
sksaymyar kiu htutpykylayarhu yarku-
pamyiuueat rhngbhurng mintayarmuueat.
htutbhayar anargttiaratiukiu ngartiuaar
pykyhchay. arngbpyhcbhuusayar arar-
tiusny abhysiu hpyhcsnykiu ngartiuh
sngghkyng htiuarartiueat asuankiu sirm-
nyakyayarng bhayarpykyhchay. siumhut
hpyhcltan sayararatiukiu ngartiuaar

hayarpyayarkyhcaý. sngtiusny bhurarh-
pyhcsnykiu ngartiu sirmny akyayarng
hpyhcltansayar arartiukiú pykylayar.
ahkyngghkyng tyayarkkiutyayark kynyrrhut-
waymyng mnyakyayarng kayarngsayaramhu
siusayaramhu thcuán thkukiu pyukyla-
yar. sngtiusny abhymhmutsayar arar
htksar yutmarkyeat. sngtiuahmulny
abhymh mhutsayar amhuhtksar yut-
mareat. sngtiukiú rwayuusayar suusny
rwanrhbarhwy hpyhceat. myayarkmykn-
har luutyayarkkiú ngarpayarhtwn hcay
suusny larlimmny. nayhtwkrarmhlar
ngarnarmkiú phtnarpyulimmny. aiuhntins-
marsny aiummykiú nngskellsiu htiususny
mngtiukiú aiummyay amhtnhng kyayarn-
nglimmny. ngartiúsy sirmnyakyayarng
rhayuehcwarmhnc abhysusny hayarpya-
yarsny. mhnpayeathu ngartiú sny
siurmnyakyayarng rhaymswk abhysusny
hayarpyayarsny. bhayarpysayar suutya-
yarkmyhmri. hayarpyayarsayar suutya-
yarkmyhmri. sngtiú hckarkiu kyarsaysu-
utyayarkmyhmri.eat imnysayaramhutiusny
hpyhckylimmnyhu rhayuehcwar ngarsny
jiaunmyiaar pyayareat. wmyayark hcar
sitngkiú kyarpyayarsayar tmnkiulny yayru
rhlngmyiusiu ngarhcaylwhteat. suutiukiú
ngarkynyrrhusayarhakar thcuantyayarkmyh
mrhi. suutiutwng stipaysayar suutya-
yarkmyhmri. pynpyayarchayhkyngnghar
suutiukiú ngarmaymynsayarlly suu-
tiusny akywngmellanthpyhckyeat. suutiú
amhumyarlly abhymhmhut. suutiúswnsa-
yar ruptu tiulny attmrhi layskskphpyhckyeat.

42

ngarhtayarkmsayar ngarkywnrng ngar-
nhhcsk mytniuar ngarrwayhkyysayar
suukiu kynyrrhulayar. htiusu eatapayar
ngarwinyarnkiú ngartnyhcaymny. su-
usny luu amyiumyutiukiú trarpaylimmny.
aayarhchkyng kywaykyayarkhyngkiú
mypyumu lmhkresueeatasankiu abhysu-
myhmkyarhcayr. nngnylkrhisayar
kyuupngkiú mhkyiu. atayarksaysayar
mehcarkiu mst. trarsny myellmyan hkyng-
siu rayarkmnyakyayarng hcernglimmny.
myaykyepayarmhar trartayarkiu mtnyh-
caymhetwng aarmlyayar hcltlnmpykr.
suueattrarkiulny tkywntniungngansartiúsy
myearlنگkylimmny. mighkayarnngkgiú
hpnsng kyktayarmuu htsayar myaykyenrng
myaykyehtellk hpyhcsmyhtiukiú hkgkyn-
gtayarmuhtsayar myaykyepayarmhar
rhisayarsuutiú aar askkiung myaykyekiú
kyayarnngsayar suutiú aar winyarnkiung
paytayarmuusayar bhararshkng htarwr-
hurar mintayarmuusnykar ngar htarwr-
rarsny sngkiú trarshpyng hkayarhtarsnyh-
pyhc lkswellyk htayarkmmny. sngsny kn
sayar mykhcitiukiú hpwngchimsayarng-

harnng hkyuphtarsayar suutiukiú lwthcim-
sayarngnarng mhayarnngmiuknaysayar
suutiukiú amiukhtayarnghctellk mhtyu-
uhcimsayarngnarng sngkiú luummyarnhng
ptinyarnhpywellhcarbhiu luuamyiumyiu
lghcarbhiu hknhtarmny. ngarsny
htarwrbhurarhpyhceat. htianarmsny ngar-
narmhpyhceat. ngarbhunkiu ahkyarsayar
suuaarng ngar asraykiú ruptusngtutiaarng
ngarmpay. arnghaysayar artatiusny
hpyhckypye. ashcsayar artatiukiú yhku
ngarhayareat. mpayaralarmhe sngtiuaar
ngarpynhngeat. pnglykiú kuusayar
suumhch pngly rhismyhtiunhngtkw tky-
wntniungnganarpmay htiaarp naysayar
suumyartiú htarwrbhuraraar ashcsayar
sehkyngkisiukylayar. myaykyehcwn-
tiumh guntayarkiu hkyemwmkylayar.
tayarhngtkw tayarrhisayar myiurwar
kaydar arpsartiúsy kywaykyayarkyhcaý.
kyayark naysayar suutiúsy sehkyngsiuky-
hcay. tayarnghtippayar k kywaykyayark-
hcay. htarwrbhurarkiu hkyemyhayark
tkywntniungngan arptiu guntayarkiu
htngrharhcar hkyemwmkyhcay. htar-
wrbhurarsny suurellkellsiu htwkkyw
hchcsuurellkellsiu kiuyhctikiú kiunhiusa-
yartayarmuulimmny.aayarrhchkywaykyay-
ar rnsuutiutbhk aarhtu tayarmuulimmny.
ngarsny kyarmyngghcar titsitlyknaypye.
htiúsiunay aayarngruemnyayar. sarbh-
warhkyngwaydnar kiu hkanrsayar minmkell-
siu ngaraayarhchcmny. pngskrhu hkykhkyng
hpykemny. tayarngkyetayarnngmyarkiu
swayhkyayarkhcay mny. suutiúapngrhis-
myhtiukiulny nyhiunwmhcaymny. myhcm-
yarkiu kunhpyhchcaymny. rayknmyarkiu
hknhkyayark hcaymny. mykhciksasa-
yar suutiukiú mimitiumsayer lmhpyng
ngarsayarngmny. mimitiu mkywmsayar
hkre swarhcaymny. suutiurhaymhar mha-
yarnngmiukiu lnghcaymny. kayarksayar
lmkiulny hpyayarnghcaymny. htiusiusa-
yar kyayjuukiú pyumny. suutiukiú
mhcwnphe. ruptusngtukiú hkiulhuan
kiutyayarsny akywnuptioneat bhararhpy-
hctayarmuueathu swnsayar ruptu tiaar
siusayar suutiúsy lnhkyngkiú hkanr
alwn arhkkwellhkyngsiu rayarkkylimmny.
narpngsayar suutiú kyarkylayar. mykhci
ksayarsuutiú sngtiusny myngraansayarng-
har kynyrrhu kylayar. ngarkywnmhthpar
abhysuu ksnny. ngarhcaylwhtsayar
tmnkellsiu abhysusny narpng sny.
ngarmitswaykellsiu abhysuuksnny. htar-
wrbhurareat kywnkellsiu abhysuu ksnny.
sngsny myarhchwarmyngsayarlny aaruan-
mpyu tt. narpwnglykrhisayarlny mkyartt.
htarwrbhurarsny mimihpyayarnngmthkyng-
kyayarnng aarnhchcskshpyng trartayarkiu
hkyemyhayark gunasraynhng pynyhcuan-
hcaytayarmuumny. iluummyusny luyuu-
pyksehkyngkiú hkanrsayar amyihpyhceat.

rhismyhtiusny twng ahkyuphkanr htayarng
htellmhar punkwylyknaykheat. hpykserarh-
pyhcsayar ahkar abhysuumy mnhutmyuu.
luyuuararhpyhcsayarahkar pynpaylayarhu
abhysuumyhmisi. sngtiutwng abhysu-
usny ihckarkiu narhtayarngmnyyny.
nayarngkarlbhiu abhysuumy mnhutmyyny.
luyuuararhpyhchcayhkyngnghar yarkup-
kiung htarpy tiu lksiu israylkiung abhysuu
apsny. ngartiu pyhcmharsayar arhnghtar-
wrhbhar aptayarmuu snymhutlayar.
suutiusny nayarktayasiu mliuk trarta-
yarkiu mkyngbell naykheat. htiukyayarng
pyngchwarsayar amyktyarhtwk hkyng
kymtmsayar hchctiukhkyngkiu suutiua-
payarsiu swnlayarngtayarmuushpyng suu-
tiuptlly merhiueat. siusayarlny suutiusny
msiky. mlayarngsayar lny stimhtarbell
naykheat.

43

aiuyarkupamyiu israylanwhy sngkiu
hpnsgpypupngtayarmuusayar htarwr-
bhar mntayarmuu snykar mhciurimnhng.
sngkiu ngar rwaynhutpye. ngarnarm
hpyng mhnypye. sngkiu ngarsungeat.
sngsny raykiu rhayarkswarsayarahkar
sngnhngatuu ngarrheat. myhtiukiui
rhayarkswarsayarahkar mnhcmwnr.
mekiu hkyngngsayarahrklny mlayarng
r. melyhanlly mnyir. akyayarngmuukar
ngarsny sngatbhurarshkng htarwr-
bharhpyhceat. sngkiu rwaysayarshkng
israylamiueat snrhngsayarbhurarhpy-
hceat. sngkiu rwaybhiu aellguttupnykiung
sngatwk kurhpyynhng saybhpynykiung
ngarpayeat. sngsny ngarmytniurarhpy-
hcsayarkyayarng asayrhipye. ngarlly
hkyhceat. htiukyayarng sngatwk luu-
tiukiung sngataskatwk luumyitiukiung
ngarpaymny. mhciurimnhng. ngarsny
sngnhngatuu rheat. arhay myknharmh
sngatamiuanwykiu ngarsayarnghkellmny.
anayarkmyknharmh sngkiu hcusimny.
aplayarhu myayarkmyknharkkiung mh-
timnhng hu tayarngmyknharkkiung ngarpya-
yarmny. waysayararp myaykhechwnmh
ngarsarmetnyhuusayar ngarnarmhpyng
smutsayarsuu ngareatbhunasray bhiu
ngarhpnsgpypupng eknchngchcluppye-
sayar suuapayarngtiukiui sayarnghkella-
yarhu ngarpyayarmny. mykchirhlykpng
mykchiknsayar suunhng narrhi lykpng
narpngsayar suutiukiui sayarnghkelllayar.
luuamyiumyiu ahcuhcutiusny hcuruan-
hcnwaykyhca. suutiutwng abhysuusny
iamhukiui bhayarpymnyyny. arnghpyh-
cltansayarararkiu abhysuu hayarpyayarmny
ny. suutiusny apyhtcnghkwnghnglwtm-
nyakyayarng sksaiytiukiui pykyhca. siumhut
narhtayarng isiumhnsnyhu wnhkankyhca.
htarwrhbhar mntayarmuusnykar sngtiu

sny ngarkiu simhtyuankeyny ngarsny mh-
npyehu narlnymnyakyayarng ngareatskay
ngarwaykayark sayar kywnhpyhckheat.
ngarrhaymhar hpnsgngrhtellk abhybhu-
rarshkngmyhmhpyhc ngarnayarkmharlly
abhybharshkngmyh mrhilar. ngart-
parsny htarwrhbharhpyhc ngarmht-
par kytngsayarshkngmrhi. ngarsny
byardithtarhngsnyatiung ky tngpye.
ngarbhayarpynhngpye. sngtiutwng ahkyat-
parsayar bhurarsny bhayarpynhngsnyhut.
ngarsny bhurar shkngmhnpyehu sngtiusny
ngareat sksayhpyhckheat. nayrkkarlmh-
pyhcmhe ngarsny bhurarhpyhceat. ngar-
lkmh abhysuumy mky mnhutniung.
ngarpyusayar amhukiui abhysuu setarm-
nyynyhu htarwrhbhar mintayarmueat.
sngtiukiui rwaynhutsayar shkng israyl
amiueat snrhngsayar htarwrhbhar
mintayarmuusny kar ngarsny sngtiuatwk
barbulumyiusiu hcaylwht pyaysayar
myiustartiunhng hkaridelluumyarkiu suuti-
u pyayarmwayar sngbhayarsiu sngchaymny.
ngarsny sngtiueat snrhngsayar htarwr
bhurar israylamiukiui hpnsgsayar-
bhurar sngtiueatrhngbhurng hpyhceat.
pynghtnsayar pnglyray lmhkrekiu hpn-
sngtayarmuhtsayar rhtarmyar myngm-
yarnhngtkw hchcsuurellaluan arngtiukiui
sayarnghkelltayarmuhtsayar suutiukiui
mhtniung aayarn tpyiungnktny aiphca
mehcarsayskellsiu ngymhcaytayarmuusa-
yar htarwrhbhar mintayarmuusnykar
hpyhcbhuusayarmhutiukiui maayark-
maykynhng. rhaykarleatararteukiui pmarn-
mpyukynhng. kynyrlulayar. amhusckiu
ngarpyumny. yhku payarlarlimny.
sngtiusny amhsimyngrkylim mny. akyh-
nghchc tayarlmkiung lwngpyng hcesayar
raykiung ngarhpnsgmny. myayhkwynhng
kularaupnghkmhchc tayarsarrell tiusny
ngareatgunkyayjuukiui hkyemwmylimny.
akyayarngmuukar ngarwaykayarksa-
yarsuu ngareatlutiu sayarkhcrarbhiu
tayarraymyarkiung lwngpyng myhtiukiung
ngarpaymny. kiuyabhiu ngarhpnsgsayar
htiuluumyiusny ngareatgunkyayjuukiui
pyrlimny. siusayarlny aiuyarkupamyiu
sngsny ngarkiu phtnarmpyu. aiuisraylamyiu
sngsny ngarkiu ngengwansnytkar. merhiu-
rar siusngykiu ngarhtansy msayarnghkell.
yj puujayarhkyngaarhpyng ngarkiu mhkye-
myhayark. ngarsny sngkiu alhuudarnhng
amhuhtmhca. layarbnkiui tayarng sngkiu
mpngpnhca. sngsny mwhaysayar kyankiu
ngarbhiu ngwaynhngmwy. puujayarsayar
yjkayarngeunhng ngarkiu whcwar mky-
way. sngsny duheriukapychhng ngarkiu
amhuhtmhcaypye tkar. adhmamhukiupyu
ngarkiu pngpnhcaypyetkar. ngartpartnyar-
lyhng kiuyatwkkyayarng sngatapyhtikiui
hpyaymny. sngat duheriukamhutiukiui
maayarkmay. ngarkiu stipaylayar trart-

waykykunaan. sngsny apyhclwtmnyakya-
yarnng pyayarlayar. sngeat phtmabhsny
duhcriukkiu pyupye. sngcatsrartiusny
ngarkiu pyhcmharkypye. htiukyayarng
snrhngarhtarneat mngtiukiu ngarrhut
hkypye. yarkupamyiusny kyinsellhkyng-
kiung israyl amyiusny kellrellhkyngkiung
hkanhcahykynghar ngarhcwnpye.

44

yhkumuakar ngarkywnyarkup ngarrwayka-
yark sayarsuu israyl narhtayarnglayar.
sngkiu hpnsngtayarmuusayar bhurar bh-
warhc kpng sngkiu pyupng nayarnngny
mhcltansayar htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuus-
nykar ngarkywn yarkup ngarrwaykayark-
sayarsuu yayrhurun mhciurimnhng. akya-
yarnngmuakar rayngtsayar suuapayarmhar
raykiu ngarswnlayarnng swayhkyayarksayar
myaykiu raylwhmmiuhcaymny. sngcat amy-
iuapayarmhar ngarwinyarnykiung sngcat an-
whyapayarmhar ngarkayarngkyemngglarkiu
ng ngarswnlayarnngmny. suutiusnylny
raymayarnnganarmhar miughmhk pngkell-
siu mykpngtelttwnng payarkkylimmny.
tyayarkk ngarsny htarwrbbhurareat luuh-
pyhc snyhu siulimmny. tyayarksnylny
yarkup amnyhpyng kiuykiukiuy mh-
nylimmny. tyayarksny lny htarwrbbhurareat
luuhuu mimikltwnng hcarhtiu lyk israyl-
lamnyshchpyng kiuykiukiuy mhnylimmny.
israylamiueat rhngbhurng htarwrbbhurar
israylamiukiui rwaynhutsayar kayarnngkng-
biulhkyay arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintay-
armuusnykar ngarsny auesuansayarsuu
nayarksuansayarsuuhpyhceat. ngarmhtpar
ahkyarsayar bhurarshkngmrhi. rhaylu-
umyiuukiui ngarhkhtarsnymhhc ngarkellsiu
abhysuusny iamhutiukiui ngarabhiu hka-
yar htutbhayar hceerngniungmnyyny.
hpyhcsellsayaramhunhng hpyhcltansayar
amhutiukiui suutiaar bhayarpykyhcay.
mhciurimkynhng. mkyayarkkynhng.
ahtkk ngarhayarpyayarpssnymhutla-
yar. sngtiusny ngareat sksayhpyhckyeat.
ngarmhtpar ahkyarsayar bhurarshkng
rhislayar. ngarmhtpar ahkyarsayar
muulamyhcmrhi. thcuauntekiumyh
ngarmsi. ruptusngtukiui lupsayarsuupa-
yarngtiusny ahkynynhesksk hpyhckyeat.
suutiuunhmyayarsayarar tiusny akiukiui
mpayniungky. ngartiusny mmyngtt narm-
nyttthu rhkhcrakayayarnngkiui kiuytiung
ksayhkankyeat. bhurarkiu lupsayarsuu
akiuympayniungsayar ruptusngtukiui sw-
sayarsuukar abhysuunny. htiusueatapa-
yarnngabhayarrhismyhtiusny rhkkyylimmny.
lupsayarsuutiusny luuskskpyhc kyeat.
rhismyhtiusny hcuway htkyhca. tpyiungnk
htitlnrhkkyayarkkylimmny. pnpellsmarsny
pusinkiuuluphkyngnghar mehkell hput
lkruanaarhtutlyk santuunhnghtutteat.

aky mwtsipsayar ahkaraarlyayartteat.
raymsayarksayarahkar mayartteat. lks-
marsny mnyhkylyk hcuunhng mhtsar
lksmartnsarnhng luppyelyhng aimnayhca-
y hkyngnghar kwnparnhng raysar luuas-
rayparaayarng luupuanstarnnhnganye
htulupateat. kiuyabhiualihngar aarrip-
ngtiukiui hkut kuprupng spitpngtiukiui
rwayyuushpyng tayarpngamyiu mytiukiui
snyhpuateat. aarripngkiuhciuk miugh
raylny mwaytteat. luusuanrn htnghpy-
hceat. luulny yuu melhuan tteat. thpn
memwhay munkiui payarngtteat. thpn
bhurarkiuulup kiukwytteat. ruptukiui htulup
rupturhaymhar pypwptteat. htiuscsart-
piungnhng memwaytteat. tpiungnhng
amellsarkiuhyk hcartteat. hputkng-
pyemhwhcar hcar tteat. thpnmelhuanay
ngarwnpye. mekiu twaypyehu siuteat.
kynsayarapiungkiulny yuu ruptutny huusa-
yar bhurarkiu luptteat. htiruupturhaymhar
pypwp kiukwytteat. kiuytaysarny
akywnupeat bhurarhpyhctayarmueat.
akywnupkiui kyntgtayarmuupar huu
sutayarngtteat. htiusiusayar suusny pn-
yarmrhi. nyarnmrhi. mmyng niungaayarnng
mykhciukiung narmlnyningaayarnng hc-
itnhluan kiung piteat. ngarsny tpiungnhng
memwaypye. munkiulny htiumehkell-
payarmhar hputlaypye. amellsarkiuulny
kng hcarlaypye. kywngsayar apiungkiui
hcksupwanrhharbhwy hpyhchcayrmnylayar.
shcsarrhaymhar ngarpypwprmy layarhu
hcitnhluanhtellmhar aayarkmayshngkyng-
niungsayar nyarnpnyaralyhngmrhiptkar.
suusny mehpiupyarkiu kykhcartteat.
miuk sayar hcitnhnglmlwellpye. htiukya-
yarnng kiuywinyarnyarkiu kiuymhkywtning.
mimilkyarlk mihsardihtiparslayar hu
maayarkmayniungpartkar. aiuyarkupamyiu
iarartiukiui shngkyng layar. aiuisrayl-
lamyiu sngsny ngarkywnhpyhceat. sngkiu
ngarhpnsgsnyhpyhc sngsny ngarky-
wnhpyhc eat. aiuisraylamyiu sngkiu
ngarmmaymlyayar. sngcatduhcriuktiukiui
timiukkellsiu sngcat apyhctiukiui timl-
wharkellsiu ngarkhyaypye. ngarhtansiu
pynlarlayar. sngkiungar rwaynhutpye.
aiumiughkayarnngkngtiui sehkyngsiuky-
layar. htarwrbbhurar pyutayarmuupye.
myaykyeayarkarptiu kywaykyayarkyla-
yar. tayarngmyar tayarhnggtkw shcpng
myartiui kyuuesayar asankiu paykylayar.
htarwrbbhurar sny yarkupkiui rwaynhutta-
yarmuupye. israylaarhpyng bhunhtngrhar-
tayarmuupye. sngkiu rwaynhuttayarmuu
bhwarhckpng sngkiu pyupngtayarmuusa-
yar htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
miughkayarnngkngkiui ngartpartny kyklyk
myaykye kiu abhayarmrhibhell hkn-
gky hksimsayar arartiukiui hpnsngsaya-
r htarwrbbhurarhpyhceat. ngarsny mihs-
sarsartieat puppnimitmyarkiu pyhpya-

yarktteat. baydngsmartiukiu ruuswphcaytt eat. pnyarrhitiukiu lhn suutiueatpnyarkiu miukhcaytt eat. ngarsny ngarkywneat hckarkiu tnyhcay ngartmntiu hayarpya-yarsnyatiung pyutteat. yayru rhlngmyiukiu sngsny luunayrarhpyhclimnnyhuung yud-myiutiukiu sngtiusny tnsayarkilnykryhikylimny. pyiupykrarmyarkiu ngarpyupyngmnyhuung siueat. pnglykiulny raykunhcay. sngeat myhc apayarngkiu ngarhkhkya-yarkhcaymnyhuung kurumngkiulny sngsny ngarsiuhtin hpyhceat. ngaraliurhismyhkui pynyhuanhcaylyk yayrurhngmyiu tnsayarkhcay bimarntayartiukmyhckychayhu hcerng limnnyhuung ngarsiuueat.

45

akyngsuueatrhaymhar apynypynytiukiu nhimbky rhngbhurngtiukiu tnsarhkywtlyk atwngtanhkartiukiu mptirbhell nhchr-wkrhisayar tanhkartiukiu hpwnghkyngng-har akyngsuueat lkyarlkkui ngarhtayark-meat. htiusu tnyhuusayar kurumng htar-wrbhurar paytayarmuu bhisikhknsayarm-ngaar mintayarmuusnykar sngrhaymhar ngarswar myngsayararpkui nyehcay mny. kyaywartanhkartiukiu hkyiu sanknlntiukiu apiungpiunghpytmny. mhayarngmiukrhisa-yar bhndar luanhkyuanhcwar whkhtar sayar uhchcartiukiu sngaar ngarpaymny. siuhpyhc ngarsny sngkiu narmnyhpyng hkayarsayar israylamiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbhurar hpyhctayarmuukyayarngkiu sngsirlimnny. ngarkywnyarkup ngarrraykayarksayarsuu is raylatwk ngarsny sngkiu narmnyhpyng hkayareat.sngsny ngarkiu msisayarlny sng narmnyshckiu htppayeat. ngartpart-nysar htarwrbhurarhpyhceat. ngarmhtpar ahkyarsayar bhurarshkngmrhi. sngsny ngarkiu msisayarlny sngearthkarkiu ngarhcn-yeat. siuhpyhc ngarmhtpar ahkyarsayar bhurarmrhi ngartpartnysar htarwrbhurar hpyhckayarngkiu nayhtwkrarpsarnhng anayarkmyknharsarti sny sirkylimnny. ngarsny alngkiulupeat. amiukkiulny hpn-sngeat. ngyimshkkyngkiu hpyhchcayeat. amngglar kiulny hpnsngeat. hkpsimsa-yar amuuarartiukiu ngarhtarwrbhurar pyutayarmuueat. miughkayarngkngti ahtkmhiyukylyar. miughtimtiusny trarmi-ughrwarkychay. myaykyesny pwng kyt-ngkhkyngasekiu sehca. hpyayarngmthkyng trarsny tpyiungnkpayarkhcay. htiusiu ngarhtarwrbhurar hpnsngeat. akyngsuusny mimikiu hpnsngsayar suunhng skyn-gbhkpyueat htiususny amngglarrhieat. myayaiu hkymtiutwng aiuhkympartkar. aiumpyayk sngsny abhysiusayar ararkiu lupsnyhu aiuhtin smarkiu siurmnylayar. ngarkiu lupsayarsuu lkmrhi hu snglup-sayar ararksiurmnylayar. mimiabhaaar sngsny abhysiusayar ararkiu hpyhcbh-

warhcaysnnyhung mimiamiaar sngsny abhysiusayar ararkiu mwaybhwarssnyhuu ng siusayarsuusny amngglarrhieat. isray-lamiueat snrhngsayarbhurar htuiamiyukiu hpnsngsayar htarwrbhurar mintayarmuu snykar sngtiusnyhpyhcltansayar amhtiukiu ngarhtan maymynkylayar. ngarsartiutwk ngarkiuytiung pyusayar amhuatwkkyay-yarng ngarkiu hcerngkylayar. myaykyekiu ngarluplaypye. myaykyepayarmhar luukiu lny hpnsnglaypye. miughkayarngkngkiu kiuylk nhng ngarkyklaypye. miughka-yarngkngt nsarapayarng tiukiu ngarhkn-htarlaypye. htiusuukiulny trartayaratiung ngar payarhtwnhcayeat. suuswar sayar lmkui ngarhpyayarngchaymny. suuswar ngareatmyiukiu tnsayarklimnny. simswar hkyuphtarhkyngkiu hkanrsayar ngareat luutiukiu suusny abhiu mhkan sumyuu-bhell lwhtlimnnyhu kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhng htarwrbhurar mintayarmuueat. thpn htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar aellut-pypny snyhpuusayaruhchcar kurhpynsar arp myngsayar saybhamyiasar pyuhcusa-yar kunswyuhchcar sny sngbhksiu rayark sngeatuhchcarhpyhclimnny. htiusuuti-sny sngnayarksiulniuk sankyiu nhng hkyiny nhayarnglyk lm rhayarkswarkylimnny. sngrhaymhar pypwp akyhcnghchc ki-uytayar bhurarshkngrih tayarmuueat. htiubhurarhmtpar ahkyarsar bhurarshkng mnymyhmriparhuu tayarngpnkylimnny. aiuisrayl amyiueatbhurarshkng kytnng tayarmuusayarbhurar akyhcnghchc kiyuta-yarsny kiuykiu htngrrharhcwar pytayarm-uusayar bhurarshkng hpyhctayarmuueat. ruptukiulupsayar suuapayarngtiusny rhk kyayark minmayartwaywaykylimnny. arhkkwell tpyiungnk suitswarkylimnny. israylamiyumuukar htarwrbhurararhpyng htarwrkytnghkyngsiu rayark sngtiusny rhk kyayarkhkyng mhiungtwayhkyngnhng kmbharasksk kng lwtkylimnny. mi-ughkayarngkngkiu hpnsngtayarmuusayar htarwrbhurar myaykyekiu pyupynghpn-sng amylltyny hcaytayarmuusayar arhng ahkynynhehpnsngsnymhut sttwnaray-hcarbhiu hpnsngtayarmuusayar bhu-rarshkng mintayarmuusnykar ngarsny htarwrbhurar hpyhceat. ngarmhtpar ahk-yarsayar bhurarmrhi. ngarsny titsithcwar mhayar. myaykyehtellmhar mhayarng-miuksayar arpmhayar. sngtiusny kyayjuu mrhibhell ngarkiu rharkylayarhu yarku-pamiyuuaar ngarmpyayar. ngarsny hpya-yarngmthcwar pyayar atnyalnghayar tsayar htarwrbhurarhpyhceat. sngtiusny hcnway larkylayar. atung tiungapynypnytiuhm bhaylwtsayar suuti hcnway kylayar. mimihtulupsayar shcsarkiu sayarngrwk sayarsuu mkytngniungsayar bhurarkiu phtnarpyusayar suuti-sny pnyarmrhiky. sitngkyarpyayarkylayar. luumyarkiu anesiu

hkayarhkeell tiungpngkyhcaey. iamhukiu
rhaykarlmhhe abhysuu bhayarpysny.
ahtkk abhysuu hayarpyayarsny. ngarhtar-
wrbbhurar hayarpyayarsny mhutlayar.
ngarmhtpar ahkyarsayar bburarshkngm-
rhi. ngarsny hpyayarngmtsayar bburar
kytngsayarbburar hpyhceat. ngarmhtpar
ahkyarsayar bburarmrhi. myaykyehcwn-
sar apayarngtiu ngarkiu myhayarkyny
kytngkhkyngkyayjuukiu hkankylayar.
ngarsny bburar shkngpyhceat. ngarmht-
par ahkyarsayar bburarmrhi. ngarrhay
luutiungduhtayarkrmny luutiung mimi
nhutnhg shhcarrhkanrmnyhu kiuykiuki-
uytiungtny ngarkynsiusayar trarhckarsny
ngarnhutmh htwnksny hpyhc mpyny-
hcuanbhell mnayr. htarwrbburaraarhpy-
ngsar hpyayarngmtshkyngnhg ahcwmsttikiu
rparsnyhu luutiunglyhayarkrmny. kiuy-
tayarkiu mnarliusayar suuapayarngtiusny
ahtan tayarsiu lar rhkkyayarkhkyngsiu
rayarkrkyilm mny. israylamyusara-
payarngtiusny htarwr bburaraarhpyng
hpyayarngmtrarsiu rayark warkywarky
limmny.

46

baylsny kyppe. naybayarsny kyiupellpye.
suutiu ruptutiusny ahkyaylayhkyayarn-
ghisayar sartirhcsarn tiu apayarmhar
rhikyeat. sngtiu htmhbhuusayar wnkiu tng
pnpnsayar tirhcsarntiusny htmrkyeat.
suutiusny kyiupellyk atuulellyknay
mimitiu htmrsayar wnkiu mkytngni-
ungbhell kiuytiung simswarhkyngkiu
hkanrkysnytkar. aiuyarkupamiusarti
ngarhckarkiu nar htayarngkylayar. kynky-
wngsayar israylamyusar apayarngtiu
bhwarhckpng sngtiukiu ngarhtmlaypye.
ami wmtellmhhe ngarsayarngwklaypye.
sngtiuaskkye sanpngphpyusnytiung aayarng
ngarsny htiusiusayar suuhpyhc sngtiukiu
sayarng rwmkny. ngarpyuhkellpyesny-
atiung htmuemny. sayarng rwk kyt-
ngmny. sngtiusny ngarkiu abhysuunhg
puanpykymny nny. abhysuunhg tu-
uhcaykymnny. tuuaayarng abhysu-
unhg hkiungnhkiungkymnny. rwhaykiu
aithtellk myarhewar htutlyk ngwaykiu
lly hkyinhkwngnhghkyinlyk pntins-
markiu ngar bburarkiu luphcapymemh
pywpkiukwykysnytkar. htibburarkiu
phkuanpayarmhar htm sayarngswar shpyng
suunayar htarkyeat. suusnylly mttt
nayeat. suueatnayarmh suumrwayniung.
suukiu aayarhhe sayarlly suusny mhtuu.
dukhksngrellhtellk mky mnhutniung. aiuh-
payarkpysaysarsuutiu iamhukiu aayark
may yarkyargunkiu pykylayar. stinhg
sngghkyngkylayar. rhaykarl hpyhcbhuusa-
yar amhuarartiukiu aayarkmaykylayar.
ngarsny bburar shkngpyhceat. ngarmht-

par ahkyarsayar bburarmrhi. auemhhe
asuantiungaayarngng rhaykarlmh hc mhy-
hcsayayar amuuarartiukiu bhayarpylk
ngarakyanlylimmny. ngaraliurhismyhkui
ngarpynyhcuanhcaymny hu siulyk waysa-
yararp arhaymyknharhm ngareatlk htayark-
tnyhuusayar ngghkrellkiu hkayarlyk ngarsny
bburarshkngphpyhceat. ngarnhngtuusayar
mnymyhmri. ngarsny nhuthtwkatung-
pyumny. kyansnyatiung hcerngmny. hcithk-
iungmar hpyayarnghkngtrarnhng way
sayarsuutiu ngarhckarkiu narhtayarngky-
layar. ngareat hpyayarngmtshkyngtrarkiu
anesiu ngar sayarngkhellmny. awaymnayr.
ngareatkytngghkyng kyayjuulny mhpngn-
whellr. jiauntayarngpayarmhar ngareat
kytngkhkyng kyayjuukiung israylamyiu
ngarbhunkiung ngarhtarmny.

47

aiubarbulunstiusmeknyar sng myaymhun
htiunglayar. aiuhkarldellstiusme rarjpll-
ngmrhibhell myaypayarmhar htiunglayar.
sngkiu nuunyanisimmwaysayarsiu huu
nayarkthpnmhkayarr. kyitsuankiu yuu
hcparkiu kytlayar. myknharhpuankiu
hpwnglayar. rhnysayar angyekiu hkywtla-
yar. payarngawtkiung myhkiu kuulayar.
sngsny awtahkynyhcnyrhi arhk kwelhky-
ngkiu hkanrmny. ngarsny apyhcdnkiu
paymny. abhysuunhgmyh misaharymh-
pwell. ngartiukiu rwaynhutsayarsuukar
kayarngkngbiul hkyayarhng htarwrbburar
israylamyueat srhng sayar bburart-
nyhuusayar bhwellnarmhitayarmueat.
aiuhkarldellstiusme tisiithcwar htiunglayar.
miukrarsiu swarlayar. sngkiu niungngan-
tiueat arhngm huu nayarkthpn mhkayarr.
ngarsny ngareatlutiukiu amykhtwksa-
yar kyayarng ngareat amwaykiu ruhthky
snglksiu apluk eat. sngsny snarsayar
hcitmrhi. askkyesuutiu apayarmhar
laysayar htmibiukiu tnglaypye. sngkly
ngarsny arhngmeatar ahcny amyllanay-
nyhu htngsayarkyayarng iamhuarartiukiu
msngkhkyng. sng nayarksuahpypchltansa-
yar amhukiu maayarkmay. htiukyayarng
karmgun pyayarmway sayark knglwtlyk-
naysayar suu ngarrhieat. ngarmhtpar
abhy suumyhmri. ngarsny mutsiumkell-
siu htiung mnayr. sar suanhkyngkiu
ngarmhkanru aayarkmaysayarsuu narhta-
yarng layar. sngsny pyuhcarsayar attnhg
ntwijjar attmyartiukiu alwnpyuhcusayarlly
ntaythkn hkyngtwng sarsuanhkyngnhg
lngsuanhkyngnyhuusayar bhaynhcpar-
tiusny sng rayarklimmny. sngreat apayar
akunahcng sngarayarklimmny. sngsny ki-
uypysayar adhmamhukiu kiuhear pye.
ngarkiu abhysuumyhm mmynghu siupye.
snguarnnhg sngpnyarattsny sngreathtitkiu
mhayarklhnny hpyhc sngk ngarrhieat

ngarmhtpar abhysuumymrhihiu aayark-
maypye. htiukyayarng asuanmhtngsaya
bhayupdsny sngeatapayarmhar rayark-
limmny. sngsny mhpayniung sayar apy-
hcdnnhngng mmyayarlngniungaayarng hkyk
hkyng hpyksehkyngnhngng twaykyuanr-
limmny. sngsny ngysayar arwymhhc
kyiuhcar aarhtutsayar ntwijjarattnhng
pyuhcarsayar attamiyumiutiuki amhepyu
tnynaylayar. akyiu kiu rkayarnglyhng
rlimmny. niungkayarnglyhng niunglim mny.
sngsny myarpyarsayar tiungpnghkyngaarh-
pyng pngnlhppe. miughkayarngkngkiu
kynyrhusayar suu kyynkhkhtiuki mht-
sayarsuu sngphychtansayar amhukiu
leatahkyngararaarhpyng hayarttsayar
suutiusny ht sngkiu yhku kytnghkyhca.
suutiusny amhiukkellsuihpyhc merhi-
uhkyngkiu hkanrkylimmny. mearhinmh
mimitiuki mkymnhutrk. nwayhcarbhui
methkellmyh lhuanhcarbhui mealyhngmyh
mkynrhc r. sngnhng wiungnye amhusa-
yarngrwksayar suu sngngysayar arwymhhc
sngnhng hpayarkkarrayarng wysayarsu-
tiusny sng htiusiu hpyhcky kiyuhce kiyuhce
miminayrararpsi lwhellswarshpyng sngkiu
kytngsayersuhtcuantayarkmhy mrhir.

48

aiu yarkupamiyu israylhuu smuthkyng
aiu hkansayarsuu yudhcmraytwngmh
htwkhesayarsuu htarwrbhurareat narnta-
yaraarhpyng kyinsiusayarsuu shhcarmrhi
trarnhngmnyebhell israylamiueat bhurar
shkngkiu hkyemwmsayarsuu snrhngsayar
myiutayaraliuk kiyukiuki smutsayarsuu
kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwr bhurart-
nyhuusayar bhwelldnarmrhisayar israylamiu
eat bhurarshkngkiu mhehkiasayar suutiu
narhtayarngkylayar. hpyhcbhuusayararat-
tiuki ahtkk sngtiu aar ngarhayarlaypye.
htiuarartiussny ngarnhutmhhtwk ht-
ngrharkpye. hkykhkyng ngarpyusayarkya-
yarnghpyhkyppye. sngsny hkiungmarsayar
sbhayar sanhkyayarng lnypng kyaywarnh-
puunhng pynyhcuansnykiu ngarsisayar
kyayarng ahtkk sngaar ngarhayarpye.
amhumhpyhcmhe ngarbhayarpyppye. siuh-
pyhc sngk ngareatrupsny iamhu kiu
pyupye. ngarhtusayar ruptu ngarswnsaya
ruptusny iamhukiu hcerngpyehu pyayarrsa-
yar ahkwngmrhi. sngsny arngkyarpye.
iamhualuanhcuantiu kiu kynyrhula-
yar. suutpartiuaar mkyarmpyayarbhell
naymnylayar. yhkumhhc ashsayararar
whkhtar sayarar sngmsisayayar arar-
tiuki ngarbhayarpy eat. htiuarartiuki
yhpupng hpnsngeat. ahtkk hpnsngsnyhut.
ynyaytiungaayarngh sngsny mkyarhchpuu.
siuhpyhc sngk ngarsinhngpyehu pya-
yarrsayar ahkwngmrhi. akyhcnghchc
sngsny mkyarmshchpuu. sngat narsny

ahtkk mpwng. akyayarngmuukar sngsny
shhcacpyklimmny. bhwarhckpng sngkiu
suupunhuu smutrlimmnykiu ngarsieat.
siusayarlny sngkiu rhngrhng mpymh-
pyt hkyngnghar ngarsny kiuyarnmatwk
kiuyarmykkiu hkyup tnyzny. kiuygunas-
rayatwk sngeatamhu ngarsnyhkanmny.
ngarsny sngkiu hchchkellpye. siusayarlny
ngwaykiu hchcksellsumhut dukhkmhiuk
sngkiu hcuanhcmhkellpye. kiuyatwk
ngarpyuuezny. ngarnarmsny rhuphkyhky-
ngkiu abhykyayarng hkanrmnyzny. ngargun
asraykiu stparaar ngarmpay. aiuyarkup
ngarhkayarsayar israyl ngarhcar kiu
narhtayarnglayar. ngarsny bhurarnhpyhceat.
ngarsny auesuansayarsuu nayarksuansa-
yarsuu hpyhceat. akyhcnghchc ngarklsny
myaykyeki tny laypye. ngarklyarklsny
miughkayarngkngkiu kyk laypye. ngarkha-
yar suutiusny hkykhkyng payarlarkyeat.
rhismysayar sngtiu hcnway narhtayarng
kylayar. iamhuaratiuki sngtiutwng
abhysuu sny rhaymswk hayarnhngsny.
htarwrbhurar hkyhc tayarmuusayar suusny
barbulunmyiu aliutayarkiu pynyhcuau
hcaymny. suueat lksnylny hkarldellu-
tiupayarsiu rayarklimmny. ngarkiyutiung
amintayarrhpye. akyhcnghchc suuki
ngarhkayarpye. ngarsayarngkhellpye.
suuswarsayarlm mngglarrhirlimmny.
ngarhtansiu hkynykp ihckarkiu narhta-
yarnghky layar. rhayuehchwarmhch tit-
sithcwar mhayar. amhu hpyhchckarl ngar-
rhieat. yhkutwng arhnghtarwrbhurarngh
winyarnytayarsny ngarkiu hcaylwhtta-
yarmuueat. sngkiu rwaynhutsayarsuu
israylamiueat snrhngsayar arhnghtar-
wrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar ngarsny
sngatkiunhngyhnysayar ararkiu swnsng
sngswarapsayar lmpyng piusayarngsa-
yar sngat bhurarshknghtarwrbhurar
hpyhceat. sngsny ngareatpnyttiuki hca-
yarngrhayarkpar hcaysayar. siupyulyhng
sngat hkymsarsny myhckellsuung sngat h-
pyayarnghmthkyngparmesny smuddrarli-
ngtanpiu kellsuung hpyhcrilimmny. sngat
amyiuanwysny selluankellsuung sngat-
sarmyaytiussny smuddrarkyayarkhchckell-
siu ng hpyhckrkylimmny. sngatnarmsny
ngarrhaymhar mpyt mpykmcher. barbu-
lunmyiuhetellk htwkkyayar. rwhnglnhchwar
sehkyngsannhng hkarldelluutiunayarmh
pyaykylayar. isitnghckarkiu myaykyehcw-
ntiungaayarngh pynpyay mywkyiu asanki
lwhngkylayar. htarwrbhurarsny mimiky-
wnyarkupkiu rwaynhutayarmuupye
pyayarsiuky layar. suutiusny tayarlmhpyng
sayarnghswartayarmuu hkyngkiu hkan-
sayaahkar raymngtky. suutiabhiu kyayark
htellk raykiu hchcaytayarmuueat. kya-
yarkhckellkiupng hkweltayarmuu shpyng
raysny hchctwklayeat. mtrarsayar suutiu
hkymsarmrhiu htarwr bhurarminta-

tkywntniungnganarptiu ngarhckarkiu
kyarky layar. wayhcwarsayar luumyiuti
hcayhcaynarhtayarngkylayar. ngarb-
hwarhckpng htarwrbbhursary ngarkiu
hkayartayarmuu eat. amiwmhtellmhch
ngareatnarmkiu mhttayarmuueat. ngar-
nhutkiu htksayar htarkellsiu hpyhchcay
lktayararip hpuanhtartayarmuueat. ngark-
iulny ueshc sayar hcnyswarhpyhchcay
mimimiharhtayarnghtellmhar whkhtarta-
yarmuueat. aiuisrayl sngsny ngareat ky-
wnhpyhceat. sngaarhpyng ngarbhusny ht-
ngrhlimmnyhu ngaraa mintayarmuupye.
ngarklly akyiumrhbell ngarlupsayarng-
pye. ahkynynhesksk ngarhkwnaarkunrpye.
siusayarlly ngaramhusny htarwrbbhu-
rarhaytayarrhieat. ngarhkanrsayar
ahklly ngareatbhurarshknglktayarrhisnyhu
sueat. ngarsny htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
asray htngrrhar ngareatbhurarshkngsny
ngarkiu hkiunghkanhcaytayar muusnyakya-
yarngnhngtkw israylamyiusny ahtan tayar
hcuwayhcayhkyngkiu mhkansayarlly
ngarsny yarkupamiyuki ahtantayarsiu
thpn sayarngkellsayar kywnhpyhchcaym-
nyakyayarng ngarkiu amiwmhtellmhch
hpnsgntayarmuusayar htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuusny kar sngsny yarkupeat
amyianwytiuki hkyemyhayarkhkyng
bhaylwtsayar israylsartiuki arngkellsiu
hpyhchcayhkyngaliungharsar ngaramhukiu
sayarng rwksayaramhusny sarmnyamhuh-
pyhceat. htiaumhmk sngsny myaykye-
hcwntiungaayarng ngareat kytngghkyngkiu
pyuhcimsayarnghar sngkiu tparamy-
iusarti lnghecarbhiu ngarhkhntarsnyhu
mintayarmuueat. israylamyuki rwayn-
huttayarmuu htia amyiuueat snrhngsayar
htarwrbbhursny abhysuu myh mnhhcsk
tpynlyuan rwanrharbhwyhpyhc mnghtan
kywnhkanrsayarsuuar mintayarmuusnykar
shchcarrhitayar muusayar htarwrbbhu-
rar sngkiu rwaykayarktayarmuusayar
israylamyueat snrhngsayar bhurareat
kyayjuu tayarkayarng rhngbhurngtiusny
myng htkylimmny. mngsartiussnylly
kiukwykylimmny. htarwrbbhurar mintay-
armuusnykar nhchsk bhwsayar ahkyin
sngaeathckarkiu ngarnarhtayarngpye. kyt-
ngrarkarl sngkiu mhcpye. sngkiulny ngar
hcayarngghayark sngsny pyntyayarkiu
pyupnyglyk sitnyansayar amwayhkan-
rararptiuki amwaypayhcaymny aky-
ayarng htwkkylyarhu hkyuphtarsayar
suutiuaarng payarlarkylayarhu mha-
yarngmiukhtellmhar naysayarsuutiuaarng
pyayrhcaymnyakyayarng luumyiaar
ptinyarnytrar kiu pyuhcarbhiu sngkiu
hkhntarmny. siuhpyhc htiusuuti u sy

lmhkretiuanarmhar hcarr myngsayar arprp
tiu kykhcarrarkiu twayrkylimmny. suu-
tiusny rayhcarkiu mngtmmwtr. apuukiu
lly mhkanrky. nayrayarngghkynymhtir.
akyayarngmuukar suutiuki snarsayar
suusny suutiuki piusayarng hcm raytwn-
ganarsiu lmpylimmny. ngareattayarn-
grhismyhtiuki swarrarlmpyhpyhchcay mny.
ngareatmyayntarmyarkiuulny ngarhpiumny.
kynyrhulayar. isuutiussny waysayarpmh
larkylimmny. kynyrhulayar. htiusuutiussny
myayark myknharhngaayarkmykn-
harmhng htiusuutiussnylly sinimpynmhng
larkylimmnyhu mintayarmuueat. aiu
miughkayarngkngtiu sehkyngsiukylayar.
aiumyaykye wmmayarkhkyngrrhila-
yar. aiutayarngmyarti rwhnglnhchwar
sehkyngsiukylayar. akyayarngmuukar
htarwrbbhursny mimiluutiuki nhch-
simhcaytayarmuueat. sngrellhkanrsayar
mimiluutiuki kymnsartayarmuueat. ji-
aunklly htarwrbbhursny ngarkiu hcwn
phctayarmuupye. bhurarrhngsny ngarkiu
maylyayartayarmuupye hu siulaysayar
minmsny mimibhwarsayar sarkiu msnar
snytiungaayarng miminiuhciusuungykiu
maylyayarniungsylayar. aky maylyayarsa-
yarlly sngkiu ngarmmaylyayar. ngarsny
kiuylkwar sngkiu hcarhtiupye. sngaeat
myiuriussny ngarrhaymhar ahcnyrhieat.
sngaeatsarmetiusny alyngamynpyuky
limmny. sngkiu luyuuhykkesayar suu-
tiusny snghtan mh htwkswarkylimmny.
arprpsiu myhayarknylayar. isuuapayarng
tiusny hcuway snghtansiu larkyeat. htar-
wrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar ngarask
rhngsnyhpyhc sng sny tngtysayar awtkiu
wtskellsiu isuu apayarngtiuki wtlimmny.
mngglarsayarng stiusme pyusny nnytu-
utnsarsnglimmny. sng sutsngpyrhngsayar
arp pykhce sayar pynysny naysuumyarsa-
yarkayarng kynykyim mny. sngkiu
kiukhcarsayar suutiussnylly wayky limmny.
sngaeatsarmysuanpyemh thpnrpysayar
sartiuk nayrarmlayarkpar. nayhcar arpkui
paypar hu sngaar tayarngkylayuemy. sngklly
isuutiuki ngaraa abhysuu hpy-
hcbhwarhcaysny. ngarsny sarsuansayarsuu
sitnyan lyknaysayarsuu nhnghtuthkyngkiu
hkanrshpyng awaysiu lnyrsayarsuuhpyhc
isuutiuki abhysuu mwayhcar sny. ngarsny
tyayarktny naysrnyhpyhc isuutiussny ab-
hymhar rhikysnyhu aayarkmay limmny.
arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
kynyrhulayar. ngarsny atiungtiun-
gapynpyynay sayar luumyiutiuaar
lkkui hkye alankiu htuuhsypyng suutiussny
sngaeatsarmetiuuki lkngh wwaylyk phkuan-
payarmhar htmlyksayarngghkellkylimmny.
rhngbhurngtiusny sngaeat bhhtway mihpu-
rartiu sny sngkiu mwayhcarsayar amihpy-
hckylimmny. sng rhaymhar uenywhtpwp
sngaeathkyay myaymhunkiu lyk kylimmny.

ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhckyayarngkiung ngarkiu myayarlngsayersuutiisny rhkkyayarkhkyngmrhi kyayarngkiung sngsilimmny. luyuuaruhhcarkiu aarkyesayar suueat lkmh yuurmnylayar. trarsayar suusimswarsayar luutiukiu nhutrmnylayar. htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar akyhchg hchcaarkyesayarsuu simswarsayar luutiukiu yuurmny. kyayarkmbhwyasarsuu luyuuaruhhcarkiu nhutrlim mny. akvayarngmuaar sngnhg rntwaysayar suukiu ngarsny rntway sngcatsartiukiu kytngmny. sngkiu nyhysellsayar suutiukiu suutiueatarar nhng ngarkywaymny. hkyiusayar hcpyhcrnykiu sayarkskellsiu suutiisny mimiaswaykiuwhcwar sayarkrkymny. siuhpyhc ngarhtarwrbbhurarsny sngkiu kytngsayar arhng sngkiu rwaynhutsayarkshng arkupamyiu tnhkiukyesayar bhurarhpyhckyayarngkiu luuapayarngtiusny sirkylimnyhu mintayarmuueat.

50

htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar ngarlwht liuksayar sngtiuamieat hpythcarsny abhymhar rhisnny. ngarkywayrhi abhymnysayar kywayrhnghtan sngtiukiu ngarrayarngsny. sngtiusny kiuppyu sayar duhcriukatwk kywnhkanrkyeat. sngtiuapyhc kyayarng sngtiuamikiu ngarlwhtliueat. ngarlarsayarahkar abhykayarnng luumrhis nny. ngarkhkayarsayarahkar abhykayarnng mhtuusny. ngarsny mrwaymnhutniuangaayarng lktiuslayar. ky hkywtniungsayar tnhkiumrhislayar. kynyrrhulayar. ngarsuanm shpyng pnglyraysny hknhkyayarkeat. myhctiukiu lwngpyngphychcayeat. raymrhisayarkyayarng ngartiisny nankyeat. rayngt saykyeat. ngarsny miughkayarnngkngkiu nkसार awt wthcay lyhayartayawtnhng hkyuaneat. ngarsny pngpnsayar suuaar mhchkyngnghar hckarpyayarttmnyakyayarng arhnghtarwrbbhurar sny luutteat nhutstikiu ngaraarpaytayarmuupye. nannkahcnyatiung ngarkiu nhiutayarmuueat. hcarsngsayar suukellsiu narhtayarnghcayarmnyakyayarng ngarnarkiu nhiasayar tayarmuueat. arhnghtarwrbbhurarsny ngarnarkiu hpwngtayarmuu ngarlhy mngyngmsn nayarksiumsut riuksayar suutiuaar ngarkyayarkkiung narpn sankiu nhutsayarsuutiuaar ngarparkkiung ngarateat. arhkhkwellhkyngnhng tanhtwayhtwayhkyngmh ngarsny kiuymyk nharkiumlwhell. arhnghtarwrbbhurarsny ngarkiu hcayarngmtayarmuu limmny. htiukyayarng ngarmrhuanrsnyhpyhc kiuymyknhar ki mekyayarkkellsiu htarlyk rhkkyayarkhkyngsiu mrayarkhu ngarsieat. ngarkiu apyhclwhtsayar suusny anemharrhieat. abhysuusny ngarnhngtrartwaymny. pyiung naykykunaan.

abhysuusny ngarnhngnrbhbkpyumny nny. htiusuusny hkynykphcay. kynyrrhulayar. arhnghtarwrbbhurarsny ngarkiu hcayarngmtayarmuumny. abhysuusny ngarkiu trarrhuanhcay mny. htiususayar suuapayarngtiusny awtkellsiu hayarnngwmhkyngsiu rayarkkylimny. piukiukhcarhkyng kiulny hkanrkylimmny. sngtiutwng abhysuusny htarwrbbhurarkiu kyayarkrwansny. htiusuusny kiuytayarkywneat hckarsankiu narhtayarngparhcay. abhysuusny alngmrhibhell mhayarngmiukswarlarsny. htiusuusny htarwr bhurareat narmtayarkiu hkiulhuan mimibhurarshkngkiu amhe pyuparhcay. mekiunhyi mimitiukiu mepwartiunhng wnrarhcaysayar suuapayarngtiu sngtiueeatalngng sngtiu pyuhcu sayar mehcmyarng swarlarkylayar. ngark hkanr sayar akuihuuemuuar sngtiusny wmmnylyk aiprkylimmny.

51

hpyayarnngmthkyngtrarsiu liuk htarwrbbhurarkiu rharsayarsuuti ngarhckarkiu narhtayarngky layar. sngtiukiu hkutyu-urar kyayarknhng tuuyuuar twngwkiu kynyrrhukylayar. sngtiueatabh abyhannhng sngtiukiu bhwar sayar suuhcarrartiukiu kynyrrhukylayar. ngarsny tyayarktnysayarsuu aarbyhankiu hkayar kayarnng kyepayshpyng myarpyarhcayeat. htiusiunhnganye htarwrbbhurarsny jiaunmyiukiu hkymarpaytayarmuumny. suueatsitnyanrar arpaluan hcuantiukiu hkymarpaymny. suueattayarkiu edngarpkell siung suueatlwngpyngkiu htarwrbbhurareatuyarynkellsiu ng hpyhchcaytayarmuushpyng jiaunmyiusny wmmayarkrwng nhkyng kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmhkyng sehkyngsiuhkyng nhng pynyhcuallimmny. ngareatluumyiu ngarluihcutiu ngarhckarkiu narhtayarng naryuukylayar. ngarhtanmh trarhtwk ngarhcernghkyksny luumyarlnghcrarbhiiu tnyrlimmny. ngareathpyayarnngmthkyngtrarsny anemharrhieat. ngareatkytnghkyngtrarsny htwkswarpye. ngarlkruan sny luutiutwng trarmhukiu hcernglimmny. tkywn tniungngansartiisny ngarkiu myayarnng ngarlkruan kiuhcarkylimmny. miughkayarnngkngkiu myhayarkynykylayar. myaykyekiulny nguan kynykylayar. miughkayarnngkng sny mehkiukellsiu kwpyayark myaykiesny awt kellsiu hayarnngwmlimmny. myaykiesartiisny hkyng kayarnngkellsiu saykylimmny. ngareatkytnghkyngtr ar muuar ahcnaymyellnylimmny. ngareat hpyayarnngmthkyngtrarlhy ppyayarkhkyng mrhiniungrar. hpyayarnngmthkyngtrarkiusi ngareatrkarkiu nhluanswngmisayar suuti ngarhckarkiu narhtayarngky layar. luutiisny apyhctngmnyhu mhciurimkynhng. luutiukellrellhky-

gkiu mkiyayarkkynhng. akyayarnngmuukar
piurwtiusny siumwhayawt kiu kiuhcarskell-
siu htiusuutiukiu kiuhcarhpykseky limmny.
ngareathpyayarngmt hkyngtrarmuukar ni-
hchchtarwr hpyhc ngareat kytngghkyng-
trarsnylny kmbhar asksk ntylimstny. aiu
htarwrbbhurareat lkruantayar niutayarmuu
par. niu hkwnaarkiu yuutayarmuupar.
rhaykarlnhng lwn bhuusayar karlkell-
siu niutayarmuupar. rarhkpkiu dnhkt
ngarkiu narhcaysayarsuukar kiuytayarpng
mhut layar. pnglyray nknellrarraytiukiu
hknhkyayarkhcay pnglynknellrar arptiukiu
rwaynhutsayar suumyar swarhcarlmhpy-
hchcaysayarsuukar kiuytayarpng mhutlayar.
siuhpyhc htarwrbbhurarikywhwtayarmuusa-
yar suutiusny pynlar sehkyngsiulyk
htarwrwm myayarkhkyngsrhpuukiu sa-
yarnglyk jiaunmyiusiu rayark kylimmny.
wmmyayarkrwhnglnhkyngahkwngkiu rky
wmnnyhkyngnhng nynytwarhkyngsny
pyayswarlrim mny. sngtiukiu nhhc-
simhcaysayar suukar ahkyarsuu mhut
ngarkiuytiungpaytny. sayrsayar luukiung
mykpngkellsiu hpyhcltansayar luusarkiuung
sngsny kyayarkrmnyakyayarnng abhysusa-
yar sbhayar rhisnny. miughkayarnkgngkiu
kyktayarmuuhtsayar myaykyekiulny
tnytayarmuuhtsayar sngkiu hpnsng
tayarmuusayar htarwrbbhurararkiu sngsny
maylayar nyhnyssellsayarsuusny ngarkiu
hpykselupyehe hcihtngnhng suueatda-
yarsamykku ahcnykyayarkrmnyakyayarnng
abhysusayar sbhayarrhisnny. yhkumhar
nyhnyssell sayar suueatdayarsamyksny
abhymhar rhisnny. ahkyuphkanrsayar
suusny htayarnghtellmhar msay rayh-
carmpyt lyngmynhewar kynhut hkyngsiu
rayarklim mny. ngarsny smuddrarkiu
suanm lhiungtanpiukiu hunhcaysayar
sngeat bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurarhpy-
hceat. htiubhurareatnarmtayarkar
kayarnkgngbiulhkyayarnng htarwrbbhu-
rarpaytny. miughkayarnkgngkiu sayark
myaykyekiulny tnyhcayhkyngngharng sngsny
ngareatlumyiyhpyhceathu jiaunmyiukiu
pyayarchcayhkyngngharng ngarhckarkiu
sngeatnhut htellmhar ngarhtarpye. ngar-
lkeataripnhng sngkiu ngarmiupye. htar-
wrbbhuraratlktayar amyktayar hplarkiu
sayarksayar yayrurhngmyiu niulayar. niu
htlayar. sngsny tunlhuphcaysayarhplarkiu
akun sayarkhckellpye. annyahpkkiulny
nyhchckellpye. kiuytiungbbhawmnyngsaya
sartiutwng sngkiu lmpysayar suutya-
yarkmyhmri. kiuytiungimwayhcarsayar
sartiutwng sngkiu lkswellsayar suutya-
yarkmyhmri. ahcarhkayarnngpar luusit-
nyanhkyngbbhay htar hpyng hpyksekyng-
gbhaytnyhuusayar bhaynhhpcartiussny
sngeatapayarmhar rayarklarsnyhpyhc
sngatwk abhysuu ngiukywaymnyntmsny.
ngarsny abhy siu hkymsarpayniungsnny.

sngcatsartiusny minmayartwaywaykyeat.
kyayarkwng bhmmisayar hciungkellsiu
hkpsimsayar lm wmharaip htarwrbbhu-
rareat amykhtwktayarmuuhkyng sngeatb-
hurarshkngsuanmtayarmuuhkyngnhng
wkyeat. siuhpyhc nyhnyssellhkyngkiu
hkanrsayarsuu hcpyh rnymhtpar ahk-
yarsayar yhcmyiunhng yhcmuusayarsuu
narhtayarnnglayar. sngeatarnng mim-
iluutiueatambukiu hcayarngtayarmuu
sayar sngeatbhurarshknghtarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuusny kar kynyrrhulayar. tunl-
huphcaysayar hplar ngaramyk tayarhplareat
annyahptkiu sngeatlkmh ngarrup sngsny
nayarkthpnmsayarkr. sngsny hkreswarsayar
suutiurhaymhar kiuykiu myayntarlap
alyarwphcayhkyngnghar wplyknay tayar.
ngarkyayarsawarmnyhusiu sngkiu nyhnyssell-
sayar suutiulk htihuplarkiu ngarhtarmny.

52

aiu jiaunmyiu niulayar. niu hkwnaarkiu
yuulayar. aiuyayrurhngmyiutnyhuusa-
yar snrhngsayar myiu sngeatngtysayar
awttnsartiukiu wt snglayar. aky-
yarnngmuukar nayarkt hpnarayhpyar
lhekkyngkiu mhkansayarsuunhng ny-
hcnuyusayar suutiusny sngeathtellsiu
mwngkrky. aiuyayrurhngmyiu kiuy kpsayar
myaymhunkiu hkarliuk myngsayar arp
htiunglayar. aiuhkyuphtar lykrhisayar
jiaunstiusme sngeatlnkykiukiu hkywt layar.
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sngtiu sny
kiuybhiungwaykiu mrbhell kywnhkanrsnyh-
pyhc ngwaympaybell rwayhkyngsiu
rayarkkylimmny. arhnghtarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuusnykar ngareatlutiusny ahtkk
aellguttupyny tnyhkuaan sayarnghar
swarkyeat. nayarkmh aarrhurilutiusny
akyayarnngmrhibhell nyhnyssellkyeat. htar-
wrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar ngareat
lutiukiu akyayarnngmrhibhell yuuswar
ahciursayar suutiusny warkywarlyk ngar-
narmkiu naytiungkellrellkysny hpyhc
ngarsny abhysiu pyurmnyynny. siuhpyhc
ngareatlutiusny ngarkiu sikylimmny.
gtihtarsayarsuukar ngarhpyhcsnykiu ahky-
inrayarkmh sikylimmny. akyhngghc ngar-
rhisnyhu htarwr bbhurar mintayarmuueat.
ngyimskhkyngeat wmmyayarkhcar sit-
ngkiu kyarpyayarsayarsuu kytngghkyngka-
yarngykiuhkymsareat wmmyayarkhcar
sitngkiu kyarpyayarsayarsuu sngeat bhu-
rarshkngghciuhcantayarmuueathu jiaun-
myiauaa pyayarsayar suueat hkyaytiussny
tayarnngpayarmhar alwntngtylhewar lkut.
sngeatkngghcayarngtiueatasankiu narhta-
yarnngky layar. suutiusny asankiu lwng
rwhnglnsayar asan nhng tnyetnywttny
kywaykyayarkyeat. akyayarnngmuu kar
htarwrbbhurar sny jiaunmyiusiu pynlarta-
yarmuu kyayarnngkiu kiuytiungmyngkrkyeat.

yayrurhngmyiu pyiupykraraptiu tnye
 tnywttny sehkyngsiusannhg kywaykya-
 yarkylayar. htarwrbbhurarсны mimiluutiukiu
 nhhsimhcaytayarmuupye. yayrurhngmy-
 iukiu rwaynhuttayarmuupye. htarwrbb-
 hurarsny hkpsimsayar luuamymyiu tiu
 rhaymhar srnhngsayar lkruantayarkiu
 hpwngpytayarmuu shpyng myaykyehcwn-
 hismyhtiუსny ngartiubhurarshkngeat
 kytngtayarmuuhkyngkyayjuukiu simyn-
 gkyltar. htwkky. htwkky. htiuarpmh
 htwksarky layar. mhcngkyysayarararkiu
 lknhngmyh mtiukynhng. htiuarphtellk
 htwksarkylayar. htarwrbbhurareat asa-
 yarkaueitiukiu sayarngrwksayar suuti
 snrhng hkyngrhikylayar. sngtiუსny alyn-
 gamyn mhtwkrky. pyay mswarrky. htar-
 wrbbhurarсны sngtiurhay kyw tayarmuumny.
 nayarklны israylamyueat bhurar shkngsny
 sngtiu akwyakarhpyhctayarmuumny.
 kynyrrhulayar. ngarkywսny amhusayarnг
 aayarnгlimny. hkyemyhayarkhkyemyh-
 ngkyngsiu rayark ahtwtamythpyhclimny.
 suusny luumhutskellsiu myknharpykhkyng
 luusarmhutskellsiu asngasraypykhkyn-
 ghisny kiu amysayarsay suutiusny aanaui-
 minmayarkysny hpyhc htiuatuu suusny am-
 yarsayar luumyiutiukiu snrhnghcaylimny.
 rhaytayar rhngbhurngtiusny mimi tiu
 nhutkii pit nayrkylimny. suutpar
 mpybhuu sayarararkiu suutiusny myn-
 gkylimny. mkyarbhUU sayar ararkiuлны
 narlныkylimny.

53

ngartiu hayarpyayarsayar sitngchkarkiu ab-
 hysuu yuansnny. htarwrbbhurareat lktayar
 sny abhysuuar htngrhartayarmuusny.
 htarwrbbhurareatkywnsny anywnkell-
 siung swayhkyayarksayarmyay payark-
 sayaratkellsiung rhaytayar kypwareat.
 pmarnpuyhcar asngtngty hkyngmrhi.
 hkyhcliubhwysayar myknharlkhkna rhng
 mpynyhcuan. mhtemellmyngpyuhkyngkii
 hkan luutiutwng ayutsuan sayar suuhpy-
 hceat ngiungyngsayaarsuu narkynyhkyng-
 waydnarnhng kywmwngsayar suuhpyhceat.
 suutparmyknharlwhellhkyngkii hkanr
 sayar suokellsiuhyhceat. mhtemellmyn-
 gpyuhkyngkii hkanlykrhi ngartiusny
 mriusayky. siusayarlны htiusuսny ngartiu-
 narrayarg waydnarmyarkiu yuutngsayarn-
 grwklayeat. dnhkt tayarmuuhkyngkiung
 bhurarshkngsuam nhimhkytayarmuu
 hkyngkiung hkanrsayarsuuhpyhcsnyhu
 ngartiusny htngmht kyppe. htiusuսny
 ngartiu lwnkyuuhkyngapyhcmayr kyayarnг
 narkynghcar htiuhkyng nhiphckhkyngkii
 hkanrlayeat. ngartieat ngymshkyn-
 ghkymsarkiuhyhchcaysayar suanmhkyng
 sny suuapayarsiu rayark suuhkanrsayar
 dnhkykaar hpyng ngartiusny anarpya-

yarklyk rhikyeat. ngartiurhismyhsny
 siukellsiu lmlwelllyk kiuylmsiuasease
 liukswarkysnyhpyhc htarwrbbhurarсны
 hkpsimsayar ngartieuatapyhcmayarkiu
 suuapayar tngtayarmuueat. htiusuսny ny-
 hnysellhkyngnhng nhimhkyhkyngkii hkan
 nhutkii mhpwngbhellayeat. asaysthkyn-
 gnghar sayarnгswar sayar siusngykellsiu
 suukiu sayarnгswar siusny amwaynyhp-
 sayarsuurhaymhar mmynybhellнаyskellsiu
 suusny nhutkii mhpwngbhell nayeat.
 mtrarhcwar hcernghkyngaarhpyng suukiu
 htutswar kyeat. askrhngsayar suutieat
 nayarmh suukiu sut sngpyrhngsnyhpyhc
 suueatamyianwykii abhy suupnywhn-
 mnyyny. ngareatlumyiupyhcayayarnг
 dnhkt tayarmuuhkyngkii hkanlayeat.
 pyhcmharhkyngkii mpyu. suueatnhut
 musarmrhi sayarlны luusiutiunhgatuu
 myaymyhuphkyngnghar hcernг kyeat.
 siurartwng saypyemh suuhtay rhielat. htar-
 wrbbhurarсны suukiu nhiphckhkyngnghar
 aliu tayarrhi narhcaytayarmuueat. suusny
 apyhchpyaysayar yjkiupuuayapyemh amy-
 iuanwytayarkiu myngrlimny. asktayarlны
 rhnylimny. htarwrbbhurareat akanta-
 yarsnylны suueatlк pynyhcuanhkyngsiu
 rayarklimny. mimiicitwinyarnyhkanr-
 sayar waydnareatakyiukiu mimimыng
 aarlimny. htiuhpyayarnгmtsayar
 ngareatkywn kiu sikywmhkyngaarhpyng su-
 usny amysayarsay suutiukiu hpyayarnгmtrar
 tnyhcaylimny. suutieuatapyhckii ki-
 uytiungsayarngrwkreat. htiusii mimiaskkii
 sayhkyng swn mtrarsayar suutiunhng
 raytwkwngkhkyngsiu rayarks hpyng luum-
 yartiueatapyhckii sayarngrwk mtrarsayar
 suutiuaabhiu tayarnгpnsayarkayarnг
 luukyetiukiu suueat abhiuhpyhchcayhkyng-
 nghar ngarkhwellmny. ahcwmtstirhisayar
 suutiukiu suueatlкruhchcarkellsiu ki-
 uytiungwayhpnsayar ahkwng rhilimny.

54

sarmbharsayar amyuanm wmmya-
 yarkylayar. sarbharhkyngwaydnarkiu
 mhkansaysayar minm kyway kyayaraa-
 yarhclayar. akayarnгmuuкар hcwn-
 htarsayar minmsny lngrhisayar minmhtksar
 myarsayar sartiukiu bhwarmyngpyehu
 htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuueat. sngeat-
 tellarkiu kyyhcaylayar. sngeatnayrar
 myknharkykkiu kykuelayar. nhmyayarsayar
 hcitmrhi nhng. kyutiukiu rhnyhcayuelayar.
 tiungtiukiu myellhcwar hciuk layar. akya-
 yarnгmuuкар sngsy lkyarbhk lkwelbhk
 tiupwarlimny. sngeatamyianwy sny
 tparamyusartiukiu amwayhkan suutieat
 sitnyan sayar myiutiun naykylimny. mh-
 ciurimnhng. rhkkyayarkhkyngsiumrayarkr.
 myknharmpykhnhng. arhkkwellhkyngkii
 mhkanr. ask ngyhcnayahkar hkanrsayar

rhkkyayarkhkyngkiu maylyayar limmny.
 mutsiumpyhyc hkanrsayar kellarhkyngkiu
 nyark thpn maayarkmayr. akyayarn-
 muukar sngkiu hpnsngsayar suu sny
 sngeatlnghpyhctayarmueat. narhtayarkar
 kayarnng kngbiulhkyayarhnghtarwrbbu-
 rartny. sngkiu rwaynhut sayar suusny
 israylamyiu snrhngsayar bhurar hpy-
 hctayarmueat. myaykyetpyngluankiu
 achiursayar bhurarhuu hkayarkyeat.
 hcwnphc hctingyungngsayar mimn nghc-
 nytwng myarhpyhc nayarkmh ngynpysa-
 yar mimnkiu thpn hkayarskellsiu sngkiu
 ngarkhakarmanyhu sngatbhurarshkng
 mintayarmueat. sngkiu hknsar ngarhcwn-
 sny hpyhc myarhcwar sayar krunarnhng
 thpnsimsnyuemny. pyngchwarasayar
 amykhtwk hknmyh ngarmyknhar lwhellsa-
 yarlny htarwrmayttarnhng sngkiu kymnsar
 uemnyhu sngkiu rwaynhutsayar htar-
 wrbburar mintayarmueat. nayarelkhtk
 lwhmmiusayarraykiu ngarsny mht hti-
 raysny myaykyekiuyarkthpnmlwhmmiur
 hu kyinsihkyngkiu pyusnyntuu sngkiu
 amyk mhtwk msuanmhu kyinsihkyng-
 gkiu pyupye. tayarngkyetiusny rway
 tayarngngytiusny lhupharsayarlny ngareat-
 mayttarsny sngmh mrwayr. ngareatngy-
 imskhkyng ptinyarnylny mlhuphrarrhu
 sng snarhkyngngrunarhcthrhtayarmuasayar
 htarwrbburar mintayarmueat. aiuyhny-
 sellhkyngnhng miughskmuntlung tiuk hkyng-
 gkiu hkanr sksarmnngsayersuu sngat
 tiukkiu hngsptyarsrwtngng ngarhcay-
 hcpmny. tiukmyhckiu nellarhpyngng pyaiu-
 tiukiu kyayarknehpyngng tanhkartiukiu
 ptt myarhpyngng ptwnkyngntnsarmyarkiu
 kyayarkmyt amyiumpyhpyngng ngarpye-
 hcaymny. sngatarsmeapayarngtiusny
 htarwr bhurar suanm swnsngtayarmuusa-
 yarsuuhpyhc myarhcwar sayar hcny-
 hcimhkymsarnhng pnyhcuan kylimmny.
 sngsny hpyayarngmt hkyngtraraarhpyng tny
 limmny. nyhnysellhkyngnhng waysnyh-
 pyhc mkyayarkr. htitlnhkyngsnylny
 way snganesiumranyark r. ngareatahk-
 wngmrhibhell sngtbhk abhysuumy
 nayarmkyr. nayarkybhuusayarsuutiusny
 sngbhksiu wnghcarkylimmny. mekiurmhut
 mimbluptnyhuusayarklnk kiulupttsa-
 yarpnpellkiung hpyksehcyhkyngnghar
 hpyksesayarsuukiung ngarhpsngat.
 sngtbhk lupsayarklnk thcuanthkumy
 ahtmmayarkr. sngkiutrar twaysayarsuu
 mnysny kar arhuanhkanrlimmny. htarwr-
 hurareat kywntiusny htiususayar amwaykiu
 hkanr ngarkyayarnng hpyayarngmtarsiu
 rkayarkylimmnyhu htarwrbburar mintay-
 armueat.

aiurayngtsayarsuupayarngtiu rayrhirarsiu
 lar kylayar. ngwaymrhisayarsuutiu larky.
 wy hcarsayark kylayar. ngwaymparbell ab-
 hiukiumpaybellar hcpyhcrny nhng niukiu
 wykylayar. ahcarmhutsayararabhiu
 sngtiungwaykiung amwtmpyayniungs-
 aayararabhiu sngtiuhcharkiyung ab-
 hykyayarnng kunhckaysny. ngarhckarkiu
 hcayhcay narhtayarnglyk kayarngsayarah-
 carkiu hcarkylayar. sngtiueatwinyarnsny
 hkyusayaratitiu mimikiumimi mwaylya-
 yarhcaylimmny. nuunywtasayar narnhng
 ngarhtansiu larkylayar. narhtayarnglyk-
 yar. siupulyhng sngtiueatwinyarnsny
 askrhngirlimny. ngarsnylny sngtiuhng
 htarwr ptinyarnpyu darwid myellmyansa-
 yar kyayjuutayarkiu sngtiu aar paymny.
 kynyrrulayar. htiusuukiupjiharysrarhpy-
 hcay hkyngngharng hcerngapuhciusayar
 arhngghpyhchcayhkyngngharng luumyiu-
 tiuaar ngarpaypye. kynyrrulayar. sngsny
 msibhuusayar luumyiuukiuyarkylimmny.
 sngkiu msibhuusayar luumyiuutiusnylny
 sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbburar israylami-
 ueat snrhngsayar bhurarkyayarnng ngh-
 tansiu pyaylarkylimmny. htiubhurasny
 sngatbhurhkiu pwnghcaytayarmueat.
 twayniungsny karltwng htarwrbburarkiu
 rharkylayar. netayarmuusnykarltwng
 sutayarnng phtnarpyukylayar. siusayar
 suusny mimilmkiung mtrar sayarsuusny
 mimiakyantiukiung hcwnphc htarwr
 bhurarhtantayarsiu pyayarngllellparhcy.
 siupulyhng snar tayarmuulimmny. ngar-
 tiu bhurarshknghtantayarsiu pyayarngllell
 parhcy. siupulyhng ahtuushpyng
 apyheckiu lwhtayarmuu limmny. htar-
 wrbburarmintayarmuusnykar ngareat
 akyan ahcnysny sngtiueat akyanahc-
 nyhngmtuu. ngareat akyngsnylny
 sngtiueat akyngnhngmtuu. miughka-
 yarnngkngsny myaykyehtksar myng skellsiu
 ngareat akyngsny sngtiueat akynghtkng
 ngareat akyanahcnysny sngtiueat akyanahc-
 nyhtkng sar myngeat. miughraynhng
 miughpwngtiusny miughkayarnngkng mh
 sngsk nayarkthpnmpny maynsny myi-
 uhcaykyell sayarsuuaar myiuhcaykiung
 ahcarharsayarsuuaar ahcarkiyungpaym-
 nyakyayarnng myaykiu hciuhcayshpyng
 apngpayarkhcy asekiu sehcyaskellsiu
 htiautuu ngareatnhutkphckarsny hpy-
 hclim mny. akyiumrhibhell ngarhtan-
 siu mpynr. ngaraliukiuy pnyhcuan
 hcaymny. ngarhcayhkiungsayar amhu
 aayarnylimmny. sngtiusny wmmya-
 yarsayar hctitnhnghtwk hkymrsarhcwar
 piuhkyngkiu hkanrkyylimmny. tayarngkye
 tayarngngytiusny sngtiurhaymhar sehkyng-
 gsiansannhng kyway kyayar tayarrhismy-
 sayar apngtiusny lkhkupte kylimmny.

amyiumyusayar suupngarar htngroup-
ngnhng murtupngtiusny payarkkylimmny.
htiuamhusny htarwrhbharrrhaytayar aa-
yarkmaybhiurar mpyayark mpyksayar
htarwrksayhpyhcrlimmny.

56

htarwrhbhararmintayarmuusnykar trarkiu
hcayarng hpyayarngmthcwar kyngkylar-
yar. ngareatkytng hkyng kyayjuura-
yarkhkyinnhng ngareathpyayarngmthkyn-
gtrar htngrharkhyinararklunepye. htiusi-
upyusayarsuu amyellhcwellmsayar luusar
sny upusnykiu mrhuthky hcayarngpha-
yark duhcricuikiu mpyumnyakyayarng
mimilkkiu hkyuptnylyhnglly mngglar-
rhieat. htarwrhbhar mhwellsayar
tparamyusark htarwrhbhararsny ngarkiu
mimilumyiuonhng rhngrhngkhwellhtar
tayarmuupye hu msiuhcaynhng. minm-
lyharklly ngarsny swayhkyayarksayar
apngphychsnyhu msiuhcaynhng. htarwr-
hurar mintayarmuusnykar ngareatupus
naykiu hcayarnlyk ngarnhcsksayararkiu
rwayyuu ngareatptyarnykiu mhwellsayar
minmlyhartiuaar sarsmetiu htkmny-
sayararar mytsayar narmkiu ngaraim
ngartntiungatwng ngarpaymny. mpya-
yarkniungsayar htarwrnarmkiu suutiuaar
ngarpaymny. htarwrhbhararhtan amhu-
cayarnghkyng narmtayar kiu hkyhchkyng
kywntayarnghpyhchkyng aliunghar htarwr
bhurarmhwellsayar tparamyusartiukiung
upusnykiu mrhuthky hcayarngghayark
ngareatptyarnykiu hcwellmsayar suupa-
yarnrtiukiung ngareatsnrhngsayar tayarng-
siu ngarsayarnghkell ngareatphtnaraim wm-
myayarkhcaymny. suuti merhiurar yjnhng
yjamyiumyutiukiung ngaryjpllngpayarmhar
lkhhn mny. ngaraimkiu luuamyiumy-
iusutayarngrar aimhuu hkayarwayarkyltan.
arprp kweltparsayar israylamyusar tiukiung
hcuwayhcaysayar arhnghtarwrhbhar
mintayarmuu snykar hcuwaypyesayar
suumyarmhtpar ahkyarsayar suutiukiung
htiuhcuaway ngarhcuwayhcayuemnyhu
mintayarmuueat. aiu lypyngsarapa-
yarnghng tayarlny sayar sarrellapa-
yarngtiu kiuhcarhkyngnghar larkylayar.
suueatknghcayarngtiusny mykhcinkyeat.
rhismyhtiusny miukkyeat. amhayarngni-
unsayar hkway yayarngmsayarkhway
aiplykaiphkyngaarkyesayar hkwayhpyhck-
yeat. hcarhkyngaarkye wmpynyniungs-
ayar hkway lny hpyhckyeat. siuhtintiusnylny
mkynymrhu ttky. htiusiuhtrhismy-
htiusny lmlwhell mimitiu lmsiu liukkypye.
tyayarkmyhmkywng tnyetnywt tny ki-
yakyiuhcepwarkiusar rharkyeat. larky.
hpyhchkykiu yuuhkellmny. sayrny sayrkkiu
whcwarsayarkkyhciu. ynayhpyhcskellsiu
nkhpyynyayhpyhclimmny. htiumyhmksar

kywywlim mnyhu siuttkyeat.

57

hpyayarngmtsayar suusny suan kyayjuupyu
ttsayar suutiusny pyrharkhyngkiu hkanr-
sayarahkar hpyayarngmtsaysarsuuki mka-
yarnsayar amhuararhtellk rupsimpyehu
abhysuumyh msngghkyng abhysuumyh
maayarkmayky. htiusiusayar suusny hkym-
sarhtellsiu wngreat. hpyayarngmthcwar
kynglykmimiaiprarpayarmhar ngyimreat.
hcuamsar myayarkmhtarsayar minm-
sar pynytsarmsartiu hkynykpykylayar.
sngtiusny abhysuuki kyehcyksny.
abhysuaar nhutkiuhpwng lyharkiu htut-
pyksny. sngtiusny hpayarkpysayaramyiu
shhcarpyksayar amyuhpyhckysnmhutla-
yar. hcimsayar shcpngrhismyh aayarkmhar
ruptu sngtu tpmksaysarsu hkyiunghtell
kyayarkhcayarn aayarkmhar suungkiu
stsaysarsuumhutlayar. hkyiunghtellmhar
hkyayarsayarkyayarkhkelltiutwng sngat
tarhrieat. htiusiusayar arartiusny
sngatamwayhpyhceat. htiusiusayar
ararrhaymhar swnlayarngar puu-
yarskkar nhng bhayarjnypuujayarskkarkiu
pyutteat. htiumhutiukiung ngarnhcsk-
ttslayar. mynglhsayar tayarngkypa-
yarmhar sngearthkutng kiu htarpelyhng
htiuarpsiutk yjpuujayarteat. sngaa-
yarkmayhcrarsksaykiu tanhkarnhng
tiungnayarkmhar htarpye. ngarmhtpar
ahkyarsuutiuaar awtkiu hkywt aiprarp-
yarsiu tkalaype. mimi hkutngkiu kyhchay
suutiunhng wnhkanpye. suutiuhkut-
ngkiu lny tpmk nayrararpkiu rhalaypye.
semwhayparlyk rhngbhurnghtansiuswarpye.
nansar myiumyarkiu suanpye. tmntiukiung
waysayar arpsiu hcaylwht mrnarniungngan-
tiungaayarnng mimikiuumi nhimhkyppye.
wayhcarhkrswar pngpnsayarlny hciit
mpyk. kyuhcar asklwtysayarkyayarn
aaryayar hkyngmrhi. sngsny shhcarpyk-
snytiungaayarnng ngar kiu maylayar
stimpubhell naysnytiungaayarnng ab-
hysuuki kyayarkwansny. ngarsny
rhaykarlmh hc titsithcwarnaysayarkyayarn
sngsny ngarkiu mkyayarkbhellnaysnmhut-
layar. sngatkusiulnhng sngpyusayar
amhutiukiung ngarbhayarpymny. htiusiusayar
amhusny akiukiung mpyaniung. sngsny
aayarkhcsayarnghkar sngatalluanarngtiu sny
kynhutkyhchay. laysny suutiukiung tiukswar-
lim mny. laytmhutnhng lwngkylimmny.
ngarkiu kiuhcar sayar suumuukar pynyta-
yarkiu piung ngareatsnrhngsayar tayarngkiu
amwayhkanrlimmny. htiuahkar myaykiu
hpiuky. myaykiu hpiuky. lmkiiu pyngky.
ngarlutiueat lmkhke aseatarmrhihcaynhng
hu ngarpyayarsiureat. akayayarmuukar
snrhngghkyngphu narmrhitayar muhtsa-
yar anntkarltnyhuusayar bhuanbimarn

hcantayarmuhtsayer ahtwtamythpy-
hctayarmuhsayar bharumintayarmuhs-
nykar ngarsny myngmytsnrhng sayar
arpnayeat. hctnhimhksayarsuunhng
nhluankayakwell sayar suutiueathcitwin-
yarnyaskrhngchayhkyngnghar kyaykwell
nhimhksayar hctsbhayarrhisayarsuutiulny
ngarnayeat. ngarsny ahcnymptttrartwaym-
nymhut. ahcnymptamykhtwkmnymhut.
htiusiuhutlyhng asksny ngarrhaymhar
pyayark ngarhpsnngsayar winyarnsny
pykhcehkyngsiu rayarklimmny. suueat-
layarbhlwnkyuuhkyng apyhcayayarng
ngarsny amykhtwk dnhktlayeat. amykhtwk
myknharkiu lwhelllayeat. suusnylly
mimialiuhrhar lm siu lwhellswarlayeat.
suueatakynghlaytiukiu ngarmyngpye.
suukiu anar pyayarkhcau lmpyemny.
suukiung suunhngatuu hctnyhiungysa-
yar suutiukiung hkysarpayuemny.
ngarsny nhuthkmasekiu hpnsngeat. way
sayarsuung nesayarsuung ngymshkhkyng-
ghpyhchcay ngyimshkhkyngpyhchcay
suueatanarkiu ngarpyayarkhcaymnyhu
htarwrbbuhar mintayarmuueat. mtrarsayar
suutiumuukar mngyimiungbhell lhp
rhar rwhannhngamhiukkiu pksayarpng-
lyraynhng tuuky eat. mtrarsayar suuti
ngymshkhkyngmrhiu ngareatbhurarshkng
mintayarmuueat.

58

asanmlyayarbhell kywaykyayarlayar.
tanpiusankell siu asankiulwhng yarku-
pamyiusarhpyhcsayar ngareat luutiuaar
suutiuduhrcriukapyhckiu bhayarpylayar.
suutiusny trarkyngsayaramyiu mimibhurar
shkngeatpnyttiukiu mhcwnsayaramyiu kell-
siu naytiung ngarkiurhar ngareatrarlm
mwaylyayarkysnytkar. hpyayarmthcwar
trahcernghkyktiukiu ngarhtanmhar ahcny
maymyn bhurarshknghtansiu hkynykprar
mwaylyayar kysnytkar. akywnuptiusny
ahcarrhayarngkyng akynkiu kyngsa-
yarahkar kiutayarsny abhykyayarngmyng
tayarmmuusny. akywnuptiusny hkyi-
uhkyanhcwar kyngsayar ahkar kiutayarsny
abhykyayarng simhttayarmmuu snnyhu-
siusayar sngtiusny ahcarrhayarngsayarnay
kiutyiungpyayarmway kywntiukiupng-
pnhcwar luphcaykyeat. sngtiusny ng-
yngghkuanrntwaylyk adhm lksupnhng
htiulyk ahcarrhayarngkyeat. myngsayar
arp mimitiu asankiu kyarhchayhkyngnghar
yhkukarlalhar ahcarrhayarngkysnymhut.
ngarnhcsksayar ahcarrhayarngkyngsny
htiusiu sayar lkhknarrhisayar. luasny
trktwng hkyiuhkyanhcwar kyngghkyng
kiungpngkellsiu uehkyhkyng aiprarbhiu
lyayartay nhngpyarkiu khngghkyng lkhk-
narrhilyhng ahcarrhayarngghkyng huung
htarwrbbuharnhcsktayarmuhsayar nayrk

huung mhnypslayar. ngarnhcsksayarah-
carrhayarngghkyngghuumuukar mtrarsayar
ahknyanahayarngkiu hkywtghkyng laysa-
yar wnkiuhkyhkyng nyhnysellhkanrsayar
suutiukiu lwhthkyng htmभिurhismykhkiu
hkyiuhkyngmhtulayar. mwtsipsayarsuukiu
ahcarkywayhkyng nayrarmrhi sngrellsa-
yarsuutiukiu kiuyaimsiu sayarngghkyng
awt mrhisayar suukiumynglyhng awtkiu
payhkyng kiuy asarkiu mrhayarngb-
hellnayhkyng mhtulayar. siupulyhng
sngतालsngny miughsayark sayar al-
ngkellsiu payarhtwn alyngamyn kynmar
hkyngsiu rayarklimmny. sngearthpya-
yarngmthkyng parme sny sngghay swar
htarwrbbuhareatbhuntayar sny nayark
luanhkyuanhcaylimmny. siupulyhng
htarwrbbuharsny sngghkayarsayar ahkar
htuutayarmuulimmny. aayarhcsayarahkar
ngarrihi snyhu mintayarmuulimmny.
sngsny sngearthtellk htmभिukiung lknyhi-
uhtiuhkyngkiung kellrellsayar hckarkiung
pyrhar mwtsipsayar suunhng sngrellhkanr-
sayar suukiu snarsayarthctnhghkym-
sarpaylyhng mrhnglgsayar ararmhar
sngतालsngny payarhtwn sngearth
mhayarnmiuksny mwntnyalngkellsiu hpyh-
climmny. htarwrbbuharsny sngkiu ahcny
pellpyngtayar muumny. ahcarrhkyarng-
parsny karl whcwar kyway sngearth-
iutiukiu hkiungghkanhcaytayarmuunny.
sngsny raylayarngsayar uyyarnykellsiu
raympytniungsayar hcmraytwngkellsiu
hpyhclimmny. sngearthmyuanwysny
rhaypyiupyrkartiukiu pyupynkyylimmny.
rhaykarltnybhhuusayar tiukmyhc myara-
payarmhar htpsng tnyasarkkyylimmny.
sngsnylny pyiupyksayar myiuriukiu pyupyn-
gsayarsuu lunayrarlmmyarkiu pyngsngsa-
yar suuhuu smuthkyng kiu hkanrlimmny.
sngsny upusnaykiu mrhuthky. ngarsnrhng
sayar nmhar kiuyaliusiumliuk upusnaykiu
mwaylyayar rarnay htarwrbbuharabhiu
snrhngsayarnay riusay bhwsayarnay-
huu hkararshpyng kiuyamhukiumpyu
kiuy aliusiumliuk kiuhcharkiu mpya-
yarbhell nay htiunaykiu riusaylyhng
sngsny htarwrbbuhar pyayarmwayrlimmny.
myaykyepayarmhar myngsayar arptiukiu
ngarhcehcau sng asyarkupeatamwayuhch-
carnhng ngarkywaymnyhu htarwr bhurareat
nhuttayarthwkamintayarrhieat.

59

kynyrhulayar. htarwrbbuharsnymkymtng
niungaayarn lktayartiussnymhut. mkyarni-
ungaayarn nartayarthiungsnymhut. sngti
duhcriuksny sngtiukiu bhurarshkngnng
kwarhcaypye. kyartayarmmuuhcayhkyng-
nghar sngtiuapyhcsny myknhartayarkiu
lwhellhcaypye. sngtiulksny aswaynhngng
lkhkyayarn tiusny duhcriuknhngng ny-

hcnuyukyeat. sngtiusny nhuthkmnhng
 lyharaarhpyng musarhckar adhmhmkarkiu
 pyayarttkyeat. trarkiu abhysuumym-
 rhar shhcarkiu abhy suumymhcayarn
 anttkiu kiuhear musarhckarkiu pyayar
 ttkyeat. mkayarngsayarakyanriu ptis-
 adhmayuu adhmamhukiu bhwarkeyat.
 suutiusny mywaysiueat autiukiu wp payark
 hcaykeyat. pngkuuamhaykiulny rkkyeat.
 suutiu umyar kiu hcarsayar suusny saytteat.
 aukiu hkwelllyhng mywaysiuparktteat.
 suutiurksayar amyhayhpyng awtkiu mlupr.
 kiuyakynghng kiuykiuhkyuanrky.
 suutiupyusayar amhu sny adhmamhuh-
 pyhceat. suutiulk kymtsayyar amhurhieat.
 suutiuhkyaysny adhmamhukiu pyuhkyn-
 gnghar pyay tteat. apyhcmrhisayar
 suueataskiu sthkyngngar lymyngneat.
 suutiakyansny adhmakyanhpyhc suutiu
 swarrarlm pykhcehkyngnhg dukhk-
 sngrellhkyng rhieat. hkysarlmkiu
 suutiusiky. suutiuhkreswar trarwng
 trarmpar. mimitiuswarhcarbhui kayarksa-
 yar lmtiukiu pyngsngkypye. liukswarsayar
 suumynsny kar hkysarkiu msir. htiukya-
 yarng hpyayarngmthcwar hcerngkyngsny
 ngar tiuhngwayeat. trarsnylgy ngartiu-
 iummhe. alngkiu myayarlgsayarahkar
 rhnglghkyngmrhi. rayarnghkynykiu
 myayarlgsayarlgy mhayarngmik swar-
 larrkeyat. mmyngniungsayar suukellsiu
 nanrankiu hcmsprkyeat. mykhcmrhisayar
 suukellsiu hcmsprkyeat. nyahkyin hpy-
 hcskellsiu mwntnyahkyin htimi lellkeyat.
 hcnymcim kiu hkanhcarlyk saysayarsuukell-
 siu hpyhckyeat. ngartiurhismyhsny wankell-
 siumynytym hkiukellsiu nynyynyukyeat.
 trahcerngkyngkiu myayarlgy mrky. kyt-
 nghkyngkyayjuukiu myayarlgsayarlgy
 ngartiuhng waylheat. ngartiupyhctiusny
 rhaytayar myarpyarkyeat. duhcriuktiusny
 ngartitubhk sksayhkankeyat. kiuy apyh-
 ctiusny kiuy hcwellkplyk kiuppyimsayar
 duhcriukmyarkiu kiuisikyeat. htarwrbbhu-
 rarkiu pyhcmharhkyng ngngpyhkyngkiu
 pyu ngartiueathbarushkngkiu hcwnkypye.
 nhnysellsayar hckar punknsayar hckarkiu
 pyayarkhyng mhutmmhn sayarhckarkiu
 aayarkmay hcihtnluanhtellk mywksiu
 hkyngkiu pyukypye. hpyayarngmthcwar
 hcerngkyngsny sutswarpye. trarsny
 awaykrp nayeat. shhcarsny lm lellpye.
 hpyayarngsayarsbhayar mwngniungrar.
 shhcarsny pykhellpye. duhcriukkiu
 rhayarngsayarsuu sny luyuhkyngkiu
 hkanreat. htiuahukiu htarwrbbhursny
 mynglyhng trarmrhisayarkiyarng munta-
 yarmueat. lutyayarkmyhmrisnykiu
 myngtayarmueat. tayarngpsayarsuutya-
 yarkmyhmrisnykiu aanautayar mueat.
 htiukyayarn mimilktayarsny mimiab-
 hui kytngkyngamhukiiu mimihipya-
 yarngmthkyngtrarsny mimikiu htayarkp-

ngeat. hpyayarngmthkyngtrartnyhuusayar
 rnkyp kiu wtsng kytngkyngtrnyhuusayar
 sanhkmayark luankiu sayarngtayarmueat.
 apyhcpayhkyngawtkiung hcitaarkyehky-
 gwtluankiung yuutngwtsayarngtayar
 muueat. suutiukyangtiung akiuapy-
 hckiu sppay tayarmuumny. rnbhkyusayar
 suutiuaar amyktayar kiung rnsuutiu hkan-
 htiuksnyatiung apyhckiu kywntniung-
 gansartiuar akiuapyhckiu sppayta-
 yarmuumny. siuhpyhc anayarkmykharsar-
 tiuhng nayhtwk rararpsartiusny htar-
 wrbbhureat narntayarnhng bhuntayarkiu
 riusaykylimny. rnsuusny raylwhmmiu
 skellsiu wngsayaarahkar htarwrbbhureat
 winyarnytayar sny setartayarmuumny.
 htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar wayn-
 hut sayarshkngsny jiauntayarngpaysiu
 kyw mtrar sayar amhuhllwhellsayar
 yarkupamyusartiu rhirarsiu rayarkltan.
 suutiu ngarkiuytiungpaysayar ptinyarnytrar
 huumuukar sngatapayarmhar kyinwp-
 sayar ngareatwinyarn nhng sngenthut
 ngarhtarsayar hckarsny yhkumhhe kar-
 lahcnysak sngenthut sngamyuanwyeat
 nhutnhng sngamyuanwyeat amiyuan-
 wyeatnhuthtellk mhtwkwmpayarkrhu
 htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat.

60

snghtlayar. lnglayar. sngtealng ra-
 yarklarpye. htarwrbbhureatbhunta-
 yarsny sngat apayarmhar payarhtwn-
 lykrhieat. kynyrrhulayar. mhayarngmiksny
 myaykyekiu hpuan lwhmlimmny. ht-
 uhtpsayar mhayarngmiksny luumyarkiu
 hpuanlwhmlimmny. siusayarlgy sngatea-
 payarmhar htarwrbbhursny payarhtwnta-
 yarmuu bhuntayarsny sngatapayarmhar
 htngrharkly rhilimmny. tparamyusartiusny
 sngtealngsiung rhngbhurngtiusny sng pa-
 yarhtwnhkyngarayarngsiung larkylimny.
 arprpsiu myhayarkynlayar. hkpsim-
 sayar suutiusny hcuway snghtansiu
 larkyeat. sngat sar smetiusny awayk-
 lar sngatanarmhar mwayhcar hkyngkiu
 hkankylimny. htiuahkar sngsny kyayark-
 wanhkyngnhng rhwngln hkyng rhilimmny.
 nhluanunhup wmmayarklimny. aky-
 yarmumuukar smudrrearkywywhkyngsny
 sng bhksiu pyayarngeall tparamyusar-
 tiueat hcnymcim sny snglksiu rayark-
 limny. kularaupmyarnhng midynpyny
 ehparpynymh hpyhcsayar kularaupmyu-
 tiusny sngkiu nhanpyarkylim nny. rhaybh-
 pynysar apayarngtiusny larkylimny.
 rwhaynhnglayarbnkiu sayarnghkell htar-
 wrbbhureat gun kyayjuutayartiu
 wmmayarkhchwar hkyemwmkylimny.
 hkydarpyneat siuhcuapayarngtiusny
 snghtanmhar hcuwaykylimny. nbaryut-
 pyneat sittiusny sng eatamhukiu sa-

yarngrwk nhcscbbhwysayar lkhknar
 nhng ngareatyjplngpayarsiu tkkylimny.
 ngarbhun htngrrharbimarankiu ngarsny
 sar bhunpwnghcaymny. miughtimkell-
 siung mimitiuiamsiu pyansayar hkyiu
 myarkellsuung pyanlarsayar isuutiukar
 abhysuu hpyhckylimny. akyhcnghc
 sngatbhurashkng htarwr bhurareat
 narntayarkyayarnng sngatbhunkiu-
 pnghcay sayar israylamiyeatsnrhngsayar
 bhurarkyayarnng sngateatsiunhngtkw
 suutiurwhayngwaymyarkiu away mh
 sayarnghkellhkyngnghar tkywntniungn-
 gansartiussy ngarkiu hcayarnngay tarhus-
 ngbhayartiussy auepyukylimny. tparamy-
 iutiusny sngatmyiuriuki tnyky limmny.
 rhngbhurngtiusnylny sngkiu pyuhcukylim
 mny. akyayarnmuukar ngarsny amykhtwk
 sngkiu dnhktsayarlly hcaytarhcnhng
 snaruemny. tparamyiusartiueat hcny-
 hcimkiu snghtansiu sayarnghkell su-
 tiueatrhngbhurngtiukiulny piumny aky-
 yarng sngatantahkartiuki nainynmpitb-
 hell ahcny hpwnghrtarlimmny. akyng-
 pynynhng akyngniungngansny sngatamhu
 kiu msayarnng htiupynynhng htiuniungn-
 gansny pykhcerlim mny. htiusiaysar
 tiungniungngantiussy sutsgnpyrhng hkyng-
 gkiu amhnhkanrkyilmny. ngareat-
 snrhngarhtarkiu tngtyhcahykngnghar
 laybnunbhunnhngtkw htngrupng tdayrpn
 tarhu rpngtiusny snghtansiu tnyet-
 nywttny rayarklar kylimny. ngarsny
 ngareathkyaytngararpkiu bhunpwn
 hcaymny. sngkiu nyhnsellsayar suutiueat-
 sartiussy snghtansiu lar uehkykylimny.
 sngkiu mhtemellmyng pyusayarsuapa-
 yarngtiusny sngathkyayrnng wpnayky
 limmny. htarwrbbhurareatmyiu israylami-
 ueat snrhngsayar bhurareat jiaunmyiuhuu
 sngkiu smut kylimny. sngkiu abhysuumy
 rhayark mswarmny akyayarnng suutpar-
 tiussy sngkiu hcwnphc rwanrharky snyatwk
 ngarsny sngkiu htarwrahtwtamthpyh
 hcaymny. luumyiahcnyaswmmya-
 yarkhcarakyayarnng lny hpyhckaymny.
 sngsny tparamyiusartiueat niuki hciurlim
 mny. rhngbhurngtiueatsarmytkiulny hci-
 urlimmny. ngarhtarwrbbhursny sngkiu
 kytngsarysuar yar kupamyiu thnkiukye-
 sayarbhursny sngkiu rway nhutsayar
 suuhpyhckyayarnngkiu sngsny sirlimmny.
 kyaywararar rwhaykiung sanarar ngwaykiu
 ng shcsararar kyaywarkiung kyayarkarar
 sankiung ngarsayarnghkellmny. sngat
 ararrhiteuki ngyim sksayarsbhayar
 ahkwnhngkantiuki hpyayarngmtsayar sbha-
 yarnhng pynyhcuahcaymny. sngatpyny
 aniungahtk pyuhkyngasankiu nayark-
 thpn mkyarr. sngatnyatwngtwng luyuu
 pyhksehkyngmrhir. sngatmyiuriuki
 kytngkyngghuu ng myiutanhkartiuki
 hkyemw mhkyngghuung smutrim mny.

nayarkthpn nayahkyin sngatallngsny
 naypaysayar alngmht nynyahkyinlny l
 arayarnsny sngkiu mlgncayr. akyayarn-
 muukar htarwrbbhursny sng htarwralng
 sngatbhurar shkngsny sngatbhunasrayh-
 pyhctayarmuulimmny. nayarkthpn sngat-
 naysnymwng. sngat lsnylny smutr. htar-
 wrbbhursny sng htarwralngpyhctayarmuu
 hcitmsarnnytwarrar karlkunlaypye.
 sngatluuapayarngtiusny hpyayarngmt
 pyny tayarkiu ahcnyamyellamwayhkansh-
 pyng ngareatbhunpwnghcayhkyng nghar
 ngarkiuytiungghciuk pyuhcusayar pyiup-
 nghpyhckylim mny. suungtyayarksny
 luuthayarnghpyherlim mny. aarnnyayar
 suutyayarksny aarkyesayar luumyihpy-
 herlimmny. ngarhtarwrbbhursny ahkyin
 rayarklyhng htuiamhukiuh nhiasayarmny.

61

htarwrbbhurareat winyarnnyayarsny ngara-
 payar mhar tnytayarmuueat. akyayarn-
 muukar sngrellarti aar wmmayayarkhcar
 sitngkiu kyarpyayarkhkyngnghar
 ngarkiu bhisikpaytayarmuupye. nhlu-
 ankyaykwellsayarsuutiueat anarkiu hcny-
 hcahykngngharnng bhmawhkyuphtar-
 lyk rhisayar suutiuaar lwthkyngkaya-
 yarnghng akynghkan lykrhisayar suutiuaar
 htayarngtanhkarhpwnghkyng akyayarnkiu
 pyhcahykngngharnng htarwrbbhurareatmg-
 glarnhcnhng ngatiubhurar shkng apyh-
 cpaytayarmuuar nayrkarkiu kyarpyay
 hcahykngngharnng hcitmsarnnytwarsa-
 yar suutiuaar nhcsmhcahykngngharnng
 hcitmsarnnytwarsayar jiaunmyiasarti
 abhiu hcerng pyararar payarngrshpuu wmn-
 nyhkyng arar wmmayayarkhkyngse nyhi-
 ungysayar hcitsbhayar arar hkyemw mhky-
 ngawttnsarkiu suutiuaar pay hcahykng-
 ngharnng ngarkiu hcaylwhtayarmuupye.
 htiusuutiussy hpyayarngmt hkyngspitng
 bhunasraytayarbhii htarwrbbhurarhiciup-
 iutayarmuusayar apnghuu smuthkyngkiu
 hkanrkyilmny. rhaypyiupyrkartiuki
 pyupynghkyilmny. rhay karl sutsg-
 pyrhngarhtiuki tnsayarkky limmny.
 sitnyansarymyiuar ahcnyask hcwnphcar
 arptiuki pyuhcukylimny. tparamyiusar-
 tiussy rplyk sngtiusiuhcu myarkiu htinkya-
 yarnghkyilmny. tkywntniungngansar
 tiussy sngtiuahhiu lylup hcpyhcuayarnky-
 iulny pyuhcukylimny. sngtiumuukar
 htarwrbbhurareat yjpurayar hithuung ngar-
 tiubhurarshkngat amhutayarhtmhui ng
 smuthkyngkiu hkanrkyilmny. tparamy-
 iusarti eat hcnyhcimkiu hcar suutiueat
 bhunasray warkwar wmmayayarkkyilmny.
 sngtiuarhkkwllhkyngarar nhcassayar
 akiuki hkanr asraypyhkyngararlny
 suutiuh abhiuki hkanhcarlyk wmmya-
 yarkkyilmny. suutiumyay nhcassa-

yarabhiukiu amwayhkanr htarwrwmmya-
yarkhkyng nhng pnyhcuankylimny.
akayarngmuaar ngarhtarwrbbhurarсны
trarshpyng hcerngkhkyngkiu nhhsceat.
luyuhkyngamhu nhng adhmamhukiu
mneat. shhcaratiung suutiuaar aky-
iukiu paymny. suutiunhng htarwrptin-
yarnykiu hpswellmny. suutiuamyuanwy
sarhcnymyaysktiusny tparamyiusar-
nayrarprp kyayarchayarkylim mny.
suutiusny htarwrbbhurar kayarngkye-
paytayarmuu sayar amyuanwyhpyhck-
yeathu suutiukiu myngsayersuu apa-
yarngtiusny whhankylimny. htar-
wrbbhurarkeyarng ngarsny alwnwm
myayark ngareatbhurarshkngkyayarn
ngarwinyarnysny rwhng lnmny. aky-
ayarngmuaar mngglarsayarglung sny
payarngsrhpuki sayarngskellsiung mng-
glar sayarngstiusmesny tnsarsngskellsiung
kytngkyngawttnsarnhng ngarkiu wt-
snghcay hpyayarngmthkyngwtluannhng
hkyuatayarmuupye. myaykyesny apngkiu
payarkhcayskellsiung htiuatuu htarwr-
bhurarsny hksimsayar luumyirhahmhar
hpyayarngmthkyngnhng hkyemwmhkyng-
giu payarhtwnhcaytayarmuu limmny.

yarnghburarshkngkiu mngyimhcaykynhng.
htarwrbbhurarshkngsgeat rnsuutiukiu sgeat
hcaprnghng nayarkthpn ngarmkyway.
sngsny kyihcar lupsayar hcpyhcrnykiu
tparamyiusartiusny msayarkrky. h-
cparkiu ritsayarsuutiusny kiuytiunghcar
htarwrbbhurarshk hkyemwmkylimny.
hcpyhcksekiu sim sayar suutiusny ngareat
snrhngarhtarntntiungatwng hcpyhcrnykiu
sayarkkylimnyhu tnhkiuyesayar lk-
yarkkuantayarkiu tiungtny kyinsiuta-
yarmuupye. myiutanhkarmh htwkky.
htwkky. luumyiarbhiulm kiu pyngky.
myayhpiuky. hpiuky. kyayarkmyarkiu
pyrhngky. luumyiarbhiualankiu htiuky.
myaykyehcwntiungaaayarn htarwrbbu-
rarmintayar muusnykar sngkiu kytngsaya-
rsuusny lareat. mimihkanhtiaksayar ahksny
mimiparlyk sulptayar sny rhaytayarrhieathu
jiaunstiusmekiu pyayarkiyayar. suutiusny
snrhngsayersuu htarwrbbhurar rwaynhut-
tayar muusayar suuhuung sngsny suutpar
mhcnwphc hcnyngsayar myiuhuung
smuthkyngkiu hkanrlimmny.

63

62

jiaunmyiutnyhuusayar yayrurhngmyiueat
hpyayarngmthkyngsny rayarngkynekell-
siung suueat ky tngkhkyngsny htwnytayarksa-
yar semehkwkellsiung mhtngrharmhetiu-
gaayarn htiomyiatwk ngarsny tit sit-
nygimshchwar mnayr. tparamyiusartiusny
sgeathpyayarngmthkyng kiung rhngb-
hurngapayarngtiusny sgeat bhunasray
kiung myngrkylimny. htarwrbbhurareat
nhuttayar htwknarmshchpyng sngkiu hka-
yarkylimny. sngsny htarwrbbhurareat
lktayar tng tysayar uerhc sgeatbhu-
rarshkngkiungtayarmuusayar mngmyayark-
srhpuu hpyhclimmny. sngkiu hcnwphcsayar
suuhuung sgeatmyay kiu luusitnyansayar
myayhuung nayarkthpn mhkayar r. sngsny
ngarnhhsksaysarsuu sgeat myaysnylkhtp-
saryarmyahuusayar amnykiu rlimmny.
akayarngmuaar htarwrbbhurarсны sngkiu
nhhsck tayarmuueat. sgeatmyaykiulny
lkhtprlimmny. luupyiusny apyiknyarnhng
lkhtpskellsiung sngsartiusny sngnhng
lkhtpskylimny. mngglarsayarglungsny
mngglarsayarngtiusme wmmayarkskellsiu
sgeatbhurarshkngsny sng wmmayark-
tayarmuulimmny. aiuyayrurhngmyiu
naynynmpyt titsithcwar mnaysayar lu-
uhcayarngtiukiu sgeatmyiuriupayarmhar
ngarhtarpye. htarwrbbhurarshknyayarkmay-
hcaysayar suutiutit sitchw armaykynhng.
yayrurhngmyiukiu amellyntayarmmuu
myaykye payarmhar hkyemwmhcrarakya-
yarnghpyhchcaytayarmmuumhetiung aa-

tngtysayar awttnsarsngkhkyng kyesayartnhk-
iukyayarn warkywarhkyngnghi pnsiusayar
awtkiuwtlyk eduanpyynybayarjrmiumh-
larsayar isuukar abhysuuhpyhcaprilm-
nynny. kiuytayarsny abhykayarnng nesa-
yarawtkiu wttayarmuusny. awttayarsny
hcpyhcksekiu nngnysayar suueatawtnhng
abhy kyayarnng tuuparsny. hcpyhcksekiu
ngartyayarktynngnyrpye. luumyarahtellk-
tyayarkmyhmpar. suutiukiu ngaramyktwk
kyayarnngpye. pynghcwaramyktwk nhpn-
ngpye. suutiuaswaysny ngarawtpayarmhar
hpynykrhpye. ngar awttnsarrhismyhiu
ngarsiupye. apyhcpaysayar nayrkkiu
ngaraayarkmaypye. ngarrwaynhutsa-
yar suutiueat nhhsny rayarklarpye.
ngarkynyrhu mhcsayar suumrhi. mhiungt-
waysayar lny htayarkpngsayersuumrhi.
htiukyayarnng kiuylyk sny kiuyabhiu kyt-
ngkhkyngkiu pyupye. kiuydayars amyksny
kiuykiu htayarkpngpye. luumyarkiu
amykhtwk kyayarnngpye. pynghcwar
amykhtwk kypkypnhpnnngpye. su-
tiuaswaykiu myaypayarmhar swpye.
krunarnhng mharayttartayaratung htar-
wrbbhurarсны ngartiuaar snartayarmuusayar
araraluan hcuankiung israylamyusartiu
pyutayarmuusayar mharkayjuutayarkkiung
htayark htarwrbbhurareat mharayttar-
tayarnhnghtarwrbbhurareat gunkayju-
utayarkiu ngarhkyemwmmy. akyhc-
nghchc suutiusny ngareatluihpyhckyeat.
shhcarmpysayar sarlny hpyhckyeathu
mintayarmuu shpyng suutiukiu kynhutta-
yarmuueat. amhurayarklayrarrar suutiukiu
nyhnysealltayarmmuu. rhaytayarmh hcayl-

whtsayar kayarngkngtmnsny kytnglyk mayttarkrunartayarrhshisnatiungrwaynhut-tayarmueat. rhaykarlptluan suutiukiu hkyesayarngtayarmueat. suutiusnylny punkn srnhgsayar winyarnytayarkiu nrhncaykpeat. htiukyayarn suutiukiu nr bhkpyu hchctiuktayarmueat. htiuahkar htarwrbbhurareat luutiusny rhaykarl mayarrhayeatkarlkiu aayarkmaykpeat. mimilutiu kiu siuhtinnhngtkw pnglyhtellk htutsayarnsayer bhurarsny abhymhar rhitayarmuusny. mimilutiuahsell srnhgsayar winyarnytayarkiu swnglyk mayarrhayeatlkyarnarmhar bhunkyesayar lkruantayarkiu swng asraytayarkiu ahcny htngrrharhcayhkyngnghar suutiurhaymhar raykiu hkwellsphypng lwngpyng myngkiu nhngskellsiu aseatar mrhibhell knellrararp suutiukiu sayarngsawarsayer bhurar sny abhymhar rhitayarmuusny. hkyiunghtell-siusiunwar sngswarskellsiu htarwrbbhu-rareat winyarnytayarsny ngyimwrsayar ahkwngkiu paytayarmueat. htiusiu asraytayarkiu htngrrharhcayhkyngnghar kiuytayareatlutiuikiu sayarngswartayarmuuparpye. kayarngkngbhuan nguanqynytayarmuupar. srnhg bhunkye-sayarnayrark kynyrrhutayarmuupar. hci-tayar aarkye tnhkiukiu pytayarmuuhkyng krunartayarluprhar akywnuptiukiu snarhcuamktayarmuuhkyngsny abhymhar-hiparsny. hkyuptnytayarmuuslayar. aarbyhansny akywnuptiukiums israylsny lkmhkansayarlly akyhngchckkiuytayar sny akywnuptiuaabhpyhctayarmueat. aiuhrtarwrbbhurar kiuytayar sny akywnup-tiuaabhpyhctayarmueat. rhaykarlmhhc akywnuptiukiu rwaynhutsayar bhurarh-pyhctayarmueat. aiuhrtarwrbbhurar kiuytayareatlmh akywnuptiukiu ab-hkyayarnglwhellhctayarmuusny. kiuytayarkiumkyayarkwamnyakyayarn akywnuptiueat hcitnhluankiuaabhkyayarn gkiungmarhcaytayarmuusny. kiuyta-yareat kywnuptiatwkw amwaytayarhpyh-c-sayarnwhytiautkw pynlartayarmuupar. kiuytayareat srnhgsuutiusny hknsarahciur-pyemh rnsuutiusny srnhgrarhtarntayarkiu kyayarnng kysnyhpyhc akywnuptiusny kiuytayarmauphciubhuusayar suukellsiung narmtayarpypng smuthkyngkiumhkanbh-u-sayar suukellsiung hpyhchparhcaysayar. hpya-yarngmthkyngtrarkiu hayar kytngkhyngng-har tnhkiukyessayar ngarpayntny.

64

kiuytayarsny miughkayarnngkngkiu hpwngl-hhc sngsktayarmuuparhcaysayar. rhaytayar tayarngtiusny lhapyparhcaysayar. mesnyamhiukkiu luyarkngskellsiung raykiusuu hcayskellsiung hpyhchparhcaysayar. siuh-pyhchlyng kiuytayar eat rnsuutiusny

narmtayarkiu si rhaytayar luuamyiu myiu-tiusny tunlhupkyarlimmny. akywnuptiu myayarlngsnyhtk aanbhwsayar amhutiukiu pyutayarmuusayarahkar sngsktayarmuu tayarngtiusny rhaytayar lhupkypareat. kiuytayarkiu myayarlngsayersuutiua-b-hiualionghar kyayjuupytayarmuusa-yarbhurar kiuytayarmhtpar ahkyarsayar bhurarshkngkiu kmbaruemhch abhysu-umy hmykarmsipar. narhpyngmkyar mykhchipyngmmynghchpuapar. wmmya-yarksayarhchitnhng hpyayarngmthcwar kyng sayarsuu trar tayarlmtiu kiuy-tayarkiu aayark maysayarsuutiunhng kiuytayarsny misahary hpwelltayar mueat. htiulmtiumh akywnuptiusny ahcnylwhelltt sayarkyayarnng amykhtwktayarmueat. kytngkhyngsiu rayarkrkypar mnylayar. akywnuptiurhismysny hcngkyyhkyngmrhipar. pyubhuusmyhsayar kusulka-yarngmhutiisny nyhcsayar awtnhngtuiky-pareat. akywnuptiu rhismysny shcrwk kellsiu nyhiunwmlykrhi kiuyapyhctiusny laykellsiu akywnuptiukiu tiukswarparye. narmtayarkiu phtnarpyusayarsuu kiuyta-yarkiu mhewellhkyngnghar kiuykiukiun-hiusayarsayar suutyayarkmhy mrhipar. akyayarngmukar myknhartayarkiulwhell akywnuptiukiu duhcriukapychaarhpyng suanrhuanhcaytayarmuupye. siurartwn-gaiuhrtarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny akywnuptiu abhpyhctayarmueat. akywnuptiusny aiumyayhpyhchpareat. kiuytayarsny akywnuptiueat aiuhthinhpyhctayarmueat. akywnuptiurhismysny lktayarnhng hpn-sngsayararar hpyhchpareat. aiuhrtarwrbbhurar pyngchwar amykhtwktayar mmuuparnhng. pyhcmharmisayar apyhctiukiu ahcnympt aayarkmaytayarmmuuparnhng. kynyrrhuta-yarmuupar. akywnuptiu rhismysny kiuytayareat luuhpyhchypareat. srnhgsa-yarmiutaiartiusny tayarhpyhckypar pye. jiauntayarnlly tayarhpyhchparpye. yayrurhlngmyiu lnypykhcheparpye. ki-uytayarkiu bhiubhaytiuhkyemwmararp akywnuptiueat srnhngntgysayar bimarnta-yarkiu melayarnparpye. akywnuptiunhch skbhwsayar ararrhismyhtiusny sutng-pyrharlykrhikypareat. aiuhrtarwrbbhurar iamhtuikiu snyhantayarmuu mnyla-yar aayarnglyknay akywnuptiukiu alwn sngrellhcaytayarmuumnylayar.

65

ngarkiummaymlyhayarksayarsuutiueat hckarkiu ngarnarhtayarnpye. ngarkium-rharsayarsuutiusny ngarkiuwayr kypye. ngarkiu ky nykylayaru kynykylayaru ngarnarmkiu phtnarmpyusayarlumi-yuaar ngarpayarsuipye. mimialiatuung mkayarngsayarlmkui liuk ngynsnttsa-yar luumiukiu myknharpyulyk tnayluan

ngarsny kiutylkwarkuihpyn rpye. htuluumy-
iusny uyaryny yjpuujayar autpayarmhar
layarbnkiu merhiushpyng ngaramykkui
nhiasayar hkyngngnar ngarmykmhayark
ahcnypyutteat. snghkyiungmharnay
sngghkyiungtwng aipteat. wksarkiu hear
rwanrharbhwsayar amellsapyutrny kiu
saryatteat. suutiuklly sngsny aseahk-
yarnaylayar. ngarhtansiu mhkynynhng.
ngarsnysnghtksar snrhngsnyhu siutteat.
htiusiusayar suutiusny ngarnharhka-
yarnng mehiukellsuung ahcnylayarngsa-
yarmekellsiu ng hpyhckyeat. ngarrhaymhar
hcarngmhtlykrhisnyhpyhc ngarsny tit-
sit hcwarmnay akyuiapyhckiu sppaymny.
sngtiueat duhcriukapyhckuung tayarngpa-
yarmhar layarbnkiu merhiu kunpayarmhar
ngarkiukellrellsayar sngtiu bhiubhayeat
duhcriukapyhckuung sngtiungthkngwng
ngarsppaymny. akyhcnghchcsuutiupub-
huusayar akyng tiueat akyuiapyhckiu
suutiurnghkngwng ngarhkyng paymnyhu
htarwrbrhurarmintayarmuueat. th-
pntarwrbrhurar mintayarmuusnykar
hcpyhcsepywt hcpyhcrnykiu twaysa-
yarahkar mhyphknhng mngglarrhisnyhu
siuttksellsiu htiautuu ngarkywnatieat
akyiualiuunghar ngarpyumny. akunahc-
ngmhyky. yarkupamyiuhtellk myiuh-
caykiung yudamyiuhtellk ngartayarngkiu
amwayhkanrsayarsaukiung ngarhtutbhayar
mny. ngarwaykayarksayar suutiusny
pyntyayarkiu amwayhkan ngareatkywn-
tiusny nayrkylimmny. ngarkiurharsa-
yark ngareatlutuiabhiu rharrunarpsny
siuhkynhpyhclimmny. aarhkayarkhy-
iungsnlyny nwarmyar aiprararphpyh-
climmny. sngtiumuukar htarwrbrhurar-
kiuhcwnphcsayarsuu ngareatsnrhngsayar
tayarngkiuamaylyayarsayarsuu gard bhu-
rarrhaymhar hcarpwellkiuhkng maynib-
huraraar swnlayarngrar puujayarskkarkiu
pyngsayaarsuu hpyhckyeat. sngtiukiu
ngarraytwk htarampy. rhismytiusny
asaysthkyngkiuhkanraayarnng uehkyrky
limmny. akayararnmuukar sngtiusny
ngarhkayarsayar ahkarmhtuuky. ngarpya-
yarsayarahkar narmhtayarngky. ngar
mykmhayark mkayarngsaya akyn-
gkiu kyngkyeat. ngarmnhhcsksayar
ararkiu rwayyuukeat. htiauyaryng
arhnghtarwrbrhurar mintayarmuusnykar
ngareatkywnitiusny hcarkylimmny. sngtiu
muukar mwtsipkylimmny. ngareatkywn-
tiusny sayarkkylimmny. sngtiumuukar
rayngtkylimmny. ngarkywn tiusny wm-
myayarkkylimmny. sngtiumuukar rhk
kyayarkkylimmny. ngareatkywnitiusny rwh-
nglnsayar hcitnhng sehkyngsiuikylimmny.
sngtiumuukar wmnnsayarhcit nhng
ngiukywaykylimmny. kyaykwellssayar
nhluannhng nynyntwar mynytmkylimmny.
sngtiusny kiuyarnarmkiu ngarwaykayark

sayar sutuu kyinsellbhiurar kynrhch-
caykylimmny. arhng htarwrbrhurarсны
sngtiukiu kwpmky kiuytayarcat kywn-
tiukiu ahkyarsayarnarmhpyng mhn-
yarmuumny. myaykyepayarmhar mimikiu
mimikayarngkyepaysayar suusny shch-
carhcayarngtayarmuusayar bhurarshkngkiu
amhepyu kayarngkyepaylimmny. maykye-
payarmhar kyinsiusayarsuusny shch-
carhcayarngtayarmuusayar bhurarshkng-
kiu tiungtny kyinsilimmny. akayayarn-
muukar arngamhutiukiu maylayarcat.
ngarmykmhayark kwy pyayarklykrhikyeat.
kynyrhulayar. miughkayarngkngshc-
nhng myaykyeshckiu ngarhpsnsgmny.
arngmiughkayarngkng nhngmyaykyeku
maayarkmayr. nhluanmmhtmir. ngarh-
psnsgltansayararkayayarn sngtiu sny
ahcnyamiell wmyayarkrwhnlkylimmny.
yayru rhingmyukiu wmyayarkhcrarakya-
yarn myiusartiukiu rwhnglnhcrakya-
yarnghpyhchcayhkyngnhar ngarhpsnsgat.
ngarsnylny yayrurhngmyukyayarn wm-
myayarkmny. ngareatlutiukyayarn rwh-
nglnmny. htiumyiu ngiukywaysannhg aa-
yarhhcsankiu nayarkthpnmkayr. htiumyiu
askngsayararsuungymhrir. msk mpyny
hchgansayar luaaiulnymhrir. asktrarrhi-
lyk saysayarsuukiu suungyhuumhtreat.
apyhrhisayar suusny asktrarrhilyk-
saylyhng kyinhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsu-
uuhumhtreat. htiusuutiusny kiaysayar-
sayaraim naykylimmny. kiuyhchiuksayar
hcpyhcuuyarnyasekiu hcarky limmny.
suutiusny ainkiu sayark ahkyarsayarsuu
nayrmnymhut. suutiusny hcpyhcuuyarny-
iuhciuk ahkyarsayarsuuhcarrnymhut.
ngareat lutiuaaskny shcpngeataskkells-
iuhpyhc suutiusny kiuyphuchusayararkiu
kyarmynghcwar suansayarngrky limmny.
ngarrraykayarksayar suutiusny ahkynynhe
mlupmsayarngrky. asktiusayar sarki-
umbhwar mmyngky. kiuytiungmhch
amyiuanywtiusny htarwrbrhurarpayta-
yarmuusayar kayarngkyemngglarkiu
hkanrsayarsuuhpyhckylimmny. ngarsny
suutiumhkyarmhekpgng htuumny. lyha-
yark hcnytwngpng ngarnarhtayarngmny.
tayarhkwaynhng siusngytiusny atuuky
hcarkylimmny. hkyngsaysynnwarkell-
siu mykkiuhcarlim mny. mywaymuukar
myaymhunkiusar hcarrlimmny. ngareat
snrhngsayartayarngtpyngluan ahkyn-
ghkyng nyhnsell hkyng hpyksehkyngkiu
mpyurkyhu htarwrbrhurar mintayar muueat.

htarwrbhurarmintayarmuusnykar ka-
yarnkgngbhuaansny ngarpllnghpyhceat.
myaykesny ngarkhyaytng rarrhkuanphye-
hceat. abhysiusagar bimarkiui ngarabhiu
tnsayarkkymnynny. abhyarpsny ngarky-

inwprar arphpyhcmny. iararaluan-
hcuantiusny ngarkiuytiunghpnsngsayarkya-
yarnghpyhckyeat. hciithimhkyhkyng
nhluankyaykwell hkyng ngarhckarkya-
yarngh tunlhuphkyng rhisayarsuukiusar
ngarkynyrrhumny. thpnmintayarmuus-
nykar nwarksiutsayar suusny luukiu
stsayarsuunhngtueat. siusngykiu yjpuuja-
yarsayarsuusny hkwaylhyngkiuhpytsayar
suunhngtueat. alhuudarnkiu lhuudarn-
sayarsuusny wkswaykiu lhuudarnsayarsu-
unhngtueat. layarbnkiumerhiousayarsu-
usny ruptukiukayarkgyepaysayarsuunhng-
tueat. akyhng hchc htiusuutiusny
mimialiuhrirar lmkieurwaykeat. mimi-
siunyhsayaramhuti mwaylyayarkyeat.
ngarsnylhy suutiubhiu bhayupdmyarkiur-
waymny. suutiukyayarksayaramhuki
rayarkhcamny. akayaryngmuakar
ngarhkayarsayarahkar abhysuumyhmh-
tuu. ngarpyayarsayarahkar suutiusny
narmhtayarkgy. ngar mykmhayark mka-
yaryngsayarkyngkiukyng ngarmnhcsksa-
yarakarkiu rwayyuykyeat. htarwrbbhurareat
nhutkpthckartayarkyayarngh tunlhupayar
suutiuhckartayarkiu narhtayarngh kylayar.
sngtiukiumun ngarnarmkyayarnghnghtut-
sayar nyeahckiu tiuk ngartiunsyngtiueat
wmmayarkhkyngkiu myngmnyakyayarngh
htarwrbbhursny bhunpwngtayarmuuh-
caystnyhu pyayarttsayarngh rhhkyayarkky
limmny. myiu autautkykkyksayarasan bi-
marntayarhtellk htwsayarasansuutiuaar
akyiu hpyhckiu paytayarmuusayar htarwr-
bhurareathckarsan paytny. jiaunstiusmesny
sarbhwarkhyngwaydnarkiu mkanmh-
esarkiuubhwareat. waydnarhkanhkyin-
marayarkmhe sar yarkyarkmyngneat.
htiususayaramhuki abhysuusny kyarbhui
sny. htiususayaramhuki abhysuusny
myngbhui sny. tiungniungngankiu
tnayhkyngtwng bhwarttsayar. pyny-
suupynysarapayarngtiukiu tpyiungnk
bhwarttsayar. jiaunstiusmesny sarbh-
warhkyngwaydnarkiu hkanaansellseltwng
sarmyarkiu bhwarnyngparsny tkar. sarbh-
warmnyakyayarnghkiu ngarsnyhcerngpyemh
mbhwarkhcybellnayarmnylayarhu htar-
wrbbhurarmaytayar muueat. ngarsny
ptisndhkyaypyemh mbhwarniungayarngh
hkyuphtarmnylayarhu sngatbhurarshkng-
maytayar muueat. yayarhngmyiukiu
hkyhcsayarsuapayarngtiu suunhngatuu
wmmayarkwrhnglnkyayar. yayarhng
myiatwk hciitmsarnnytwarsayarsuua-
payarngtiu suunhngatuu alwnwmmya-
yarkkyayar. siupyulyhng suueathkyms-
sarhkyngsarmytkiuhciu wkylimmny. su-
ueathcnyhcmikywywhkyngahtellk htutyu
mwaylyayarkylimmny. htarwrbbhurar mint-
ayarmuusnykar myhckellsiu hkymsarkiung
hcsayarraykellsiuatpar amyiussartiueat
hcnhcmkiung yayarhngmyiusiu ngar-

rayarkhcamny. sngtiusny sarmytkiuhciu
hkarhkyehkyng duupayarmhar myhuuhkyng-
kiu hkanhcarrylimmny. amisny sarngykiu
nhhcsimhcayskellsiu sngtiukiu ngarnhch-
simhcamny. yayarhngmyiu hkymsar
rkylimmny. htiusiu twaymyngshpyng
sngtiueatnhluansny rwhngmyu ariuti
snyhcmilnsayar apngkellsiu snkylimmny.
htarwrbbhurareat lktayarsnylhy kywnta-
yartiuaarngh amyktayarsny rsuutiuarngh
htnrgarhlimmny. kynyrrhulayar. htarwr-
bhurarsny pyngchWarsayar arhinaarhpyng
amyktayarkiu melyhanaarhpyng suanm
tayarmuuhkyngkiung htnrgarhchwar
pyhkyngghar laybhwaykellsiusayar
rhtartayartiukiuhe mekellsiu kywlar-
tayar muulimmny. htarwrbbhursny
menhnghtaraarhpyng luustwaraapa-
yarngtiukiu apyhpaytayarmu htarwr-
bhurarkwpmkytayarmuusayar suutiusny
myarkylimmny. thpnmintayarmuusnykar
wksar kywk sar rwanrhbarbhwsayararkiu
hcarlyk uyyarnytiutwng alyrhisayar
suutyayarknayarksiu liuk mimitiukiu
snrhngchngkyhchaysayar suutiusny tpyi-
ung nk pyhckhyngsiu rayarkylimmny.
suutiueatkyng kiung akyanahcnytiukiu
ngarsieat. ahkyintnmh bharsarhckarh-
yarnarsayar luu amyiomyiapayarngtiukiu
ngarhcnwayhchayshpyng suutiusny lar
ngareatbhunkiu hpuumyngkylimmny.
htiusuutiutwng alankiu ngarhtuumny.
bhaylwt sayar suutiukiu tarrhpyng
huplpyng laylknkku suanttsayar ludpyng
tublpyng yarwnpynymhch ngareatn-
armkiuumkyar ngareatbhunkiummyng
wayhchWarsayar tkywntniungnganarpsiu
hcalwhthshpyng tpar amyiussartiutwng
ngareatbhunkiu hayarpyayarkylimmny.
israylamyiusartiusny hcnghkyysayar hplar
hcsnytiungng puujayarskkarkiu bimarn-
tayarsiu sayarnghkellsiu htiusu-
tiusny sngtiueat nyeahckiu apayarngtiu
myng rhtar htmhcngh myny kularaup
payartng htarwrbbhuraraarpuyayarbhiur
hkpsim sayarpynypnytiungngareat
snrhngsayartayarngh yayru rhngmyiu-
siusayarnghkellylimmnyhu htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuueat. htiusuuaahkyiutiukiu
ngarwayyuu yjpurayarith ararngh
laywiluaraarhknhtarmnyhu htarwrbbhu-
rar mintayarmuueat. ngarhpnsgsayar
kayarnghkngshcngh myaykyeshcsny ngar-
hchay tnskellsiu sngtiueatamyanu-
nhng sngtiueat narmsnylhy tnyrlimm-
nyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat.
luustwaraapayarngtiusny ngarhaymhar
kiukwyhkyngghar lsnaynhngupusnay
ahcnyatiunglarky limmnyhu htarwrbbhu-
rarmintayarmuueat. htiusuutiusny ngark-
iupyhmharsayarsuutiueat asaykayarngh-
m-yarkiu htwk kynyrrhukylimmny. suutiueat
piusnymsayniungrar. suutiueatmesnyl-

nymngyimniungrar. luustwarapayarngtiu
rwanrharbhwyhpyhcrky limmnyhu mint-
yarmueat.

yudrhngbhurng aarmunsaryayarrhim-
ngnnhcan syuannhhctwngng yudrhngb-
hurngyayarrhisar yayary kimlktkng yu-
drhngbhurngyayarrhisar jaydki mngnnhcan
sytnhhchcay puhcptwng yayrurhng
myiasartiuikiu simswarhkyuphtarsnytiun-
gaayarnng htarwrbbhurareat byardtayar-
kihkansayar bnglarminpyny aarnsutmyiunay
hilhikisaryjpurayarhit yayrmi hckarmhar
htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarse
sui rayark mintayarmuusnykar sngkiuami-
wmhtell ngarmhpnsgmhesngkiu ngarsipye.
mbhwarmhekpng sngkiu ngarsnrhngchay
luu amiyumiutiuaabhiu prayarhpkarar
hkhntarpyehu mintayarmueat. ngarkly
aiuarhnghtarwrbbhurar akywnup sny mha-
yarmpyayarttpar. suungyhyphcareathu
lyhayarklyhng htarwrbbhurarakly akywnup-
sny suungy hpyhpcareathu mpyayarnhng.
akyngsuurhirsariu sngkiu ngar hcaylwhteat.
htiusuurhirsariu sngswarmny. akyng
hckarkiu ngarmharhtareat. htihuckarkiu
sngsgsiurmny. suutiukiumkyayarknhng.
sngkiu kynhuthkyngnghar sngnhngatuu
ngarrhisnyhu mintayarmuupymh lk-
tayarkiusn ngarnhutkiutiutayarmuulyk
sngatnhut ngarhckarkiu ngarswnghtarpye.
kynyrhulayar. sngsny nhutpyhpyiuhky
hpykse mahayarkhellrsayarahkwng tny-
saryarkchiukpyiursayar ahkwngnhng sngkiu
luuamiyumiutiueat tiungniungnganm-
yar apayarmhar ynayngarhkhntarpyehu
mintayarmueat. thpn htarwrbbhu-
rareatnhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiurayark
yayrmi sngsnyabhyararkiu myngsnnyhu
maytayarmuulyhng ngark akywnupsny bar-
tantiungkiu myngpareathu lyhayarksayar
htarwrbbhurar sngsny mhnknhcwarmny-
gpye. akyayarnmuukar ngarhckarkiu
pynyhcuanhcayhkyngnghar ngarhcayarnng
naymnyhu mintayarmueat. thpnhtar-
wrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny dutiyakyim
ngarsesiurayark sngsny abhy ararkiu myn-
gsnnyhu maytayarmuulyhng ngark akywnup
sny suupwksayar aiukngkiu myngpareat.
myayark bhksiumyknharpyulkrhpareathu
lyhayarklyhng htarwrbbhurarakly myayark-
myknharbhkkbhayupdsny ipynysartiupa-
yarsiu htwklarlimmny. akyayarnmuukar
myayarktiungniungngansar amiyumiupa-
yarngtiukiu ngarhkayar suutiusny larpye-
lyhng yayrurhngmyiutanhkarwmyartiung
myiuriuptwnkyng arprptiung yudmyiurwar-
aluanhcuantiung mimitiu rarjpllngmyarkiu
asease tnyhtarkylimmny. pynysuupynysar-
tiusny ngarkiuhcwnsayarapyhc ahkyarsayar
bhurartiuaar nansarpayarnkiu merhiusayar
apyhc mimitiulkhpyng lupsayar ararkiu
kiukwy sayarapyhchismyhtiukyayarnng su-
tiukiu ngarhckeyayark apychnhngalyayark
hcerngmny. siuhpyhc sngsny hkarpnkiu

hcnyhtlayar. ngarmharhtarsmyhkiu suu-
tiuaar hayarpyayarlayar. suutiur haymhar
sngkiu ngararhkmhkwellrmnyakyayarnng
suutiukiu mkyayarknhng. kynyrhulayar.
yudrhngbhurng mngsar yj purayarhit
pynysuupynysartnyhuusayar tniungn-
ganluan tbhk hkiunghkansayar myiu
santiung kyaywarhtranarar sngkiu ynay
ngarhkhntareat. suutiunyn sngkiuhchctiuk
mniungrky. sngkiu kynhuhhkyngnghar
sngnhngatuu ngarrhisnyhu htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmueat.

2

thpnhtarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny-
ngarsesiurayark sngsnyayrurhngmyiusiu
swarpye lyhng aayarhchrmnyararhu-
umuukar htarwrbbhurarak lymlupsayar
tayararp sngsny ngarnayark siuliuk-
sayaarahkar askarwynungykanrsa-
yarkayjuukiung htimmyarpayhcarhkyn-
gnhngyhnysayar hkyhckkyngmaytarkiung
ngaraayarkmayeat. htiauhkar israyl-
amylusny htarwrbbhurarabhiu snrhngat.
hcepwartayarabhiu auesesayar asehyhceat.
suutiukiu luyusayarsuapayarngtiusny
apyhchhikyeat. htiusuutiupayarmhar
bhayupdrayark snyhu htarwrbbhurarmita-
yarmueat. aiuyarkupamyiunhng israyl
amiuanwy apayarngtiu htarwrbbhurareat
nhutkpttayarkiu nar htayarnkylyayar. htar-
wrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sngtiueatb-
hiubhaytiusny ngarhtanmhwayhcarhtwk-
swar antllm siuliuklyk anttskskphychrm-
nyakyayarnng ngar abhymnsayarayphckiu
twaykysny. suutiuk ngartiukiu allgut-
tupynymh kynhut tayartrhayarkluan
lwngpyng myaytwngnhngpynyhcuan-
saya pyny swayhkyayark saymngarip
lwhmmiusayarpny hkreswarsayarsiu
nayrarkysayarsuumsarisayar pynyt rha-
yarkluansiupiusayarnsayar htarwrbbhu-
rarsny abhy mhar rhitayarmuusnyhu
mmayky. wpyaysayar pynyateasean-
hanseusekynykiu hcarhcayhkyngnghar
sngtiukiu ngarsayarnsgwng sngtiusny wng-
hcarhsayaarahkar ngarpynykiu nyhcnuyuhce-
ngareatamway kiu rwanrharbhwyhpyhch-
caykysnytkar. yjpurayarhittiuk htarwrbb-
hurararsny abhymhar rhitayarmuusnyhu
mmayky. kymtitiu sny ngarkiumsiky.
sngaupitiusny ngarkiu pyhcmhar kyeat. pra-
yarhpktiusny barliu amhepyu hayarpyayar
lyk kyayjuumellsayarlmsiu liukkyeat.
htiukyayarnng sngtiunhng sngtiusarsmem-
yarkiu ngarhckeyayarmnyhu htarwrbbhu-
rarmintayarmueat. hkittimkywntiusiukuu
kynyrhuklyayar. kaydarpyynysiu luukiu
hcaylwht htiusiuhpyhcbhuupvelayarhu
hcayhckaykynrhushngkyngkylyayar. ahk-
yartparsayar luumyiuikiukwysayar bhurar
sny bhurarmhutsayarlny pyayarngelellb-

huupyelayar. ngareatlumyiusny kyayju-
umpyuniungsayararabhiu mimitiu bhunkiu
pyayarnglלקpyetkar. htarwrbbhurar mint-
ayarmuusnykar aiu miugh kayarngkngtiu
htiuamhukiu minmayartwayway kykse
mwaynyhnghtsnytiungaayarn ghtitlnlyk
nayky layar. ngareat luutiuisny askhcm-
raytwngtny huusayar ngarkihcwnphc
raymluan pellpyksayarraykyng tiukiu tuusa-
yaraarhpyng duhcruknhhpcarkiu pyukypye.
israylsny kywnhpyhcsayar. kywnsar payark
hpyhcsayar. abhykyayarn g luyuhkyngkiu
hkanrsnny. hkyngsaytiuisny suukiuha-
yark asanmynyky pye. suueatpynykiu
hpyksekypye. suueatmyiutiusny mela-
yarngsayarkyayarn abhysuumyh mnayr.
nayarhpmiyusarnhg tarpnkmyiusartiusny
sngeatuehtipkiu hcarkypye. sngkiupiusa-
rnyngtayarmuusayar sngeatbhurar shkng
htarwrbbhurar kiui sngsnyhcwnsayarkyayarn
htiusiusayar apyhcrayarksny mhutlayar.
ykhumar sngsny rhihayarmyhcaykiu
sayark aansayarnghar aellguttulmsiu ab-
hykyayarn giuk snny. uhprrtmyhcraykiu
sayarkaansayarnghar aarrhuri lmsiu ab-
hykyayarn liuksnny. sngeat duhcruknsny
sngkiusuanmnny. sngeat hpayarkpynhkyn-
gsny sngkiu apyhcaymny. siuhpyhc
sngeatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar kiui hcwn-
phcsayaramhu ngarkiumkyayarkbhell
naysayaramhusny mkayarnsayar amhu
hkarsayaramhuhpyhcsnykiu simyngmnyhu
kayarn gngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwrbbhurar
mintayarmueat. rhaykarl snghtmsayar
htmbhiu sng hkyngsayar nhayarnghp-
wellhkyngkiu ngarkhiyuhkywt sngk aky-
wnupsny mmharywngbhell nayparmnyhu
gtihtar sayarln myngsayartayarngrhismyh
apayarn hcimsayarchpngrhismyhaayarkng
kiuykiuhky pynytsarlnuplayeat. aka-
yarngsuansayar hcpyhcnywpyngamyiuhc
hpyhcsayar sngkiu ngarkhiukpyiusayarn
sngsny ngarrhay mhar abhmyhlayark
hpayarkpyn amyiumhchcsayar hcpyhc-
nywngphpyhpcarsnytkar. sngsny pa-
yarkspyyarnhg rayhkyiu hkyk sayar
spyyaryarkiu suansayarn sngeatapyhc
sny ngarrhaymharhtngrharsnyhu arhnghtar-
wrbbhurar mintayarmueat. sngkln ngarsny
nyhcnuyuhkyngmrhi barl bhurarkiu nayark-
siumliukhu abhysiu siuniungsny. hkyiung
sngliuksayar lmkikyngnyrhulayar. sngpyu
sayar amhutiukiu wnhkanlayar. lyngmyn-
hwar pyay lhyi lnytsayar kularaupm-
partkar. tayar lhylny kilaysarrarghcitnhng
laykiurhuuttsayar mynyriungmpartkar.
ahkyinrayark sayarahkar abhysuu se-
tarniungsny. suukiurharaan sayarnghar
abhysuumyh pngpnhkyngkiu mhkanr.
ahkyinhcay sayarahkar suukiutwaylimny.
sngeatkyaynngkiu mpykhcaynhng. rayn-
gthkyng akyayarnkiu mpyunghgu-
siusayarn sngkmyayarn g hcararmhi

alyhngmrhi. suutpartiukiu ngarkhyhc
suutiu nayarksiu liukmnyhu pynpyayareat.
bhmmisayarsuuhkiusny rhkskellsiu is ray-
lamiyueat rhngbhurng mngsar yjpurayarhit
prayarhpknhngtkw amiyusarmyartiusny
rhkkyeat. shctuanaar kiuytayarsny
akywnupabh hpyhctayarmueatshuung
kyayarkaarlly kiuytayar sny akywnup
kiu bhwarmyngtayarmuupyeahuung siulyk
hcnghchngarkiu myknharmpyu kayarhk-
iungkysayarnly amhu rayarklyhngmuukar
httayarmuupar akywnuptiukiu kym
tayarmuuparhu lyhayarktkkyeat. kiuyaabhiu
snglupsayar bharartiusny abhymhar-
rhikysny. amhurayarksayarahkar suutiu
sny ttniunglyhnght kykparlayhcay. aiuyud
pyny sngsny myiumyar arayatkwhisny-
atiung sngatbhurararmyarrharsnytkar.
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sngtiu
sny abhyakyiualiuonghar ngarnhngtrart-
waykymny nny. sngtiurhismysny ngarkiu
pyhcmharkypye. ngarsnysngtiu sarm-
yarkiu ahknyynhednpay pye. suutiusny
suanmhkyngkiu mhkanky. sngtiueat htar
sny luyuhpyksettsayar hkyngsaykellsiu
sngtiueat prayarhpkmyarkiu hpykse-
laypye. yhkuhpyhcsayar amiyusartiui
htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu sngghkyngky-
layar. ngarsny israyl amiyu tayarkellsiu
mhayarngmuiungngankellsiu hpy-
hcbhuu slayar. ngareatluutiuk ngartiusny
arprpsiu lny mny. kiuytayarhtansiu
nayarkthpnmhkyngkphu abhykyayarn
siukysny. apyiumsny mimisngsa-
yartnsarkiu mngglarsayarn stiusmesny
mimihkarpnkung maylayarniungslyar.
siusayarnly ngareatluutiusny mraytwkn-
ungaayarn myarhwcarsayarkarlptuan
ngarkiu maylayarkypye. sngsny rnyhcarkiu
rharhkyngnghar sngtiu bharsardhlaytiukiu
abhykyayarnppyupyngsny. sngeatasi-
akywmtiukiu swaysayarnghaypyetkar.
htiuhmhtpar aniungahtkpyusnykiu sng
mtway. apyhcmrhisayar sngrellsartiukiu
asayst swnsayar aswaysny sngeatawhcnw
htngrhar eat. htiusiusayar apyhcmryarrhisa-
yarnly sngk ngarapyhcmrhisayarkya-
yarn g bhurarshkngat amyk tayarsny
ngarmhlwhellswarlimmnyhu siuparsnytkar.
ngarapyhcmrhiusiusayarkyayarn g sngkiu
ngarhchckayayarcerngmny. sngsny arprp-
siu pyayarnghllykyngnghar abhykyayarn
imyhlayarklhylnysny. aarrhuripynykiu
rhkkyayarksnnyntyu aellguttupny kiu
rhkkyayarklimny. sngsny mimilkkiu mim-
ihkayarnghayarmhar tnglyk htiupynmh
amhnhwtksawarrlimny. akyayarnmuukar
sngkhiulhuansayarakartiukiu htarwr bu-
rarsny pytayarmuusayarkyayarn hkiulhuan
akiukiu mriunggar.

yayarkyar hcnwphcsayar minmsny htwk-
 swar ahkysarsayar suueatmyarhpyhcpyemh
 arnglngsny htiumimkiu pynyusngsla-
 yar. htiusiupyusayar pyny sny nyhc-
 nyuusnymhutlayarhu siulayrhilyknhg
 sngsnymyarhcwarsayar ngyhcartiumhewell
 mharrywngsayar lny ngarhtansiu pyn-
 larparhu htarwrbbhurar mintayar muueat.
 myngsayararpmayarkiu myhayarkyny lngm-
 nay bhuusayararp thcuanthkukiu rharlayar.
 aarrpluusny tayarhcaymarngskellsiu sngsny
 lmtiuhcayarngnay mtrarsayar mayhtu-
 naarhpyngng adhmamhuhaarhpyng ng
 pynykiu nyhcnyuuhcaypye. miughhkayarng
 nayarkmiughtiungaayarg mrwar sayarlny
 sngsny pynytnsarnhpuurhi rhkhkyng
 sbhayarkiupyrharpye. yhkumhbc sngk
 akywnupabh kiuytayar sny akywnu-
 paskngchny hcayarngmparyehu ngaraar
 aayarhchparhcaysayar. bhurarshkngsny
 ahcnaymykhtwktayarmuu mnylayar. asuan-
 tiungaayarg apyhckiu mhttayarmuumny
 layarhu siuparhcaysayar. htiusiusayarl-
 ny ttniung smyhatiung adhmamhukiu pyu-
 parsnytkar. yayarrhimngkyelkhtk htarwr-
 hurarsny ngaraarmintayarmuusnykar hpa-
 yarkpynsayar is raylamyipyusayaramhukiu
 sngmyngpyelayar. myngsayar tayarn-
 grhismyhapayarsiutkng hcimsayarshcpng
 rhismyhaayarkng pynytnsarluplaypye. su-
 usny htiumhualuanhcuantiukiu pyupymh
 ngarhtansiu pynlarparhu ngarpyayarsa-
 yarlny suusnypynmlar. htiumhukiu
 suueatnyem shchcarpyksayarnyem yud-
 sny kynmynglayeat. hpayarkpynsayar
 israylsny mtrar sayar mayhtunkiu pyu
 mharrywngsayar apyhcmayarkyayarng su-
 unhngngarkwar hpythcarkiu apsayarl-
 ny shchcarpyk sayarnyem yudsnly mky-
 yarkbellswar pyny tnsarlupkyayarngkiu
 ngarmyngreat. suusny mtrarsayar may-
 htunkipyu alwn layarlmysayaraarhpyng
 pynykiu nyhcnyuuhcay kyayark nhngng
 shctuanhngng mharrywnglayeat. htiumy-
 layarkapychrisayarl-ny shchcarpyk sayar
 nyemyudsn ngarhtansiuhcitnhluanaky-
 wngmellpyn mlar. pynlarhnsayarnsnyhu
 htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat. thpn-
 htarwrbbhurarсны ngaraar mintayarmuu
 snykar shchcarpyksayar yudsn hpa-
 yarkpynsayar israylhtk apyhckyeat.
 sngsny swar myayarkmyknarsiu hckeyar
 rmy hckarhuumuukar aiuhpayarkpyn-
 sayar israyl pynlarparhu htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuueat. sng ngar sny mykmunk-
 iuhkyngkiumpyu krunarhcitsbhayar rhi-
 eat. ahcnaymykhtwkttsnymhuthu htarwr
 bhurar mintayarmuueat. sngsny ngarhckarkiu
 narmhtayarg. sngat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurar kiupychmhar hcimsayar shcp-
 ngrhismyhaayarktwaysayar enysnytiunhg

mhar ywngsayar apyhchrhikyayarngkiu
 whhkyruanmyhsar pyulayarhu htarwrbbhu-
 rar mintayarmuueat. aiuhpayarkpynsayar
 suungytiu pynlarkylayar hu htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuueat. ngarsny sngtiukiu rwan-
 rharbhuusayarl-ny sngtiumpyumyarthellk
 tmyiulyhng luu tyayark amyusarhkyng
 ahcuhtellk thculyng luunhchayarkkiu
 rwayyu jiaunmyiusiu piusayarngmny.
 ngarsny nhchksaysarsuutiukiu snga-
 parar hknhtar suutiusny uarnpnyarhng
 pynyhcuanlyk sngtiukiu aupkylimny.
 htuiarkltwng sngtiusny pynytar tiup-
 war myarpyarsayarahrkar htarwrbbhurar
 ptinyarny sayttar tayarhu nayarkthpn
 mpyayarmsiur. htiusayttartayar kiu
 hcitmhewellm maayarkmay mpyuhcur.
 nayarkthpn mluphu htarwrbbhurar minta-
 yarmuueat. htuiahrkar yayurhngmyiukiu
 htarwrbbhurar eat plinghuuhkayarkylimny.
 luumyiuapayarngtiusny lny htarwrbbhu-
 rareatnarmtayarkiu amhepyu htiupling siu
 hcnywaykylimny. nayarkthpn mimitiu
 siu sayarhcitnhluanhkiungmarhkyngs-
 bhayarsiu liuk mkyng rky. htuiarkl
 yudamysiusny israylamyiu nhng payarngb-
 hayarlyk myayarkmyknhararpk thcu tnylar
 sngtiubhiubhaymyar amwayhkanbhiu ngar-
 paybhuu sayar pynysiu rayarkylimny.
 ngarsnysngkiu sartiutwng abhysiu htar-
 aanny. saryarsayarpny tiungniungn-
 ganapayarngtiueat ahtwt bhunkyesayar
 amwayhkanrar pynykiusngaar abhysiu-
 payraannnyhu ngarmaysayarahrkar sngsny
 ngarkiu akywnupabhhuu hkayarrlimny.
 ngarhtanmhlwhell mswarrhu ngarpy-
 nyayareat. aiuisraylamyiu myarsny
 mimiikhngpwn shchcarhpykskellsiu akyh-
 nghchc sngtiusnyngar shchcarhpykky-
 pyehu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat. israyl
 amyusarti-ny myngsayararptiu ngiuky-
 way tayarngpnsayarasankiu ngarkyarpye.
 akyayarngmuukar suutiusny lmlwhell
 mimitiubhurar shkng htarwrbbhurar ki-
 u maylayarkpye. aiuhpayarkpynsayar
 suungy sngtiupynlar kylayar. hpayarkpyn-
 rarmyarkiu ngarpyupymny. suutiukiny
 akywnuptiusny kiuytayarhtansiu larky
 pareat. kiuytayarsny akywnuptiueat bhu-
 rarshkng htarwrbbhurarhpyhctayarmuueat.
 akyhenghchc kunmyarnhng tayarngri-
 umyartiusny ahkynynhesksh hpyhckyeat.
 akyhenghchc akywnuptiueat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarсны israylamiukiu kyt-
 ngrar akyayarng hpyhctayarmuueat.
 rhkbhwysayar ararsny akywnuptiueat bhi-
 ubhayuhccartnyhuusayar suutiu siu nwar
 sarsme myarkiu akywnuptiu ngysayarar-
 wykpng hcar kunparpye. akywnuptiusny
 rhkkyayarklyk ai-
 pr kyeat. asraypykhkyng
 nhcmwnkyeat. akyayarng muukar aky-
 wnuptiusny ngysayar arwymhch yhu
 tiungaayarg bhiubhaynhngtkw akywnup-

tiueat bhurar shkng htarwrbhurareat
hkartayarkiu narmhtayarng akywnuptiueat
bhurarshkng htarwrbhurarkiu pyhcmharpar
pyehu siukyeat.

4

aiu israylamiyu sngsny pynlarliulyhng
ngarhtansiu pynlarpar. sngearwanrhb-
hwytiukiu pyliulyhng ngarhtanmhmr-
whayr. sngklny htarwrbhurar askrhng-
tayarumu snyhu shchcarhcayarnghkyng
tarhcerngkyng hpyayarngmt hkyngaarh-
pyng kyinsiulimmny. luuamiyumiutiusny
lly htiubhurarshkngaarhpyng mimitiukiu
kayarngkye pay htiubhurarshkngkiu amhep-
yulyk warkywarkylim mnyhu htarwrbhurar
mintayarmuueat. htarwrbhurarsny yud-
pynysuuyayrurhngmyiu sartiuaar mint-
yarmuusnykar sngtiueat lykiu htwnkylayar.
suupngntiutwng myiuhcaykiu mkyellknhng.
aiu yudpynysuu yayrurhngmyiusarti
htarwr bhurarabhiualungar arayhp-
yarlhe mngglarkiuhkan sngtiu nhluan
arayhpyarkiu luehpykylayar. siumhut
sngtiueat akyngmkayarngsayarkyayarn
ngaramyksnymekellsiuhtwk abhysuumyh
mngyimniung aayarng layarnglimny. yud-
pyny tanpiumhutkylayarhu yayrurhngmyiu
mhhc tpynyluankywaykyayar sitngkyarky-
layar. hcnway hkiunghkansayarmyiumyar
atwngsiu wngkykunaan huarprp anhanap-
yar kywaykyayarkylayar. jiauntayarnp-
yarmhar alankiu htuukylayar. lwtayayarn
pyaykylayar. rp mnaykynhng. akya-
yarnmuukar kyehcwarsayar pykhcehkyng
bhayupdkiu myayarkmyknharhm ngarsny
sayarnghkellmny. hkyngsaysny mimi-
nayrarhkyuanhtellk htwkлары. tiungni-
ungngantiukiu hpyksesayarsuusy lmlarsell
rhieat. sngeatpynykiu luusitynanar
arpphyhchcayhkyngngghar suusny mimi-
nayrarmh htwkларыsnyhpyhc sngeat myiutiu
sny luumnayniungaayarnng pykhcehkyngsiu
rayarkkylim mny. htiukayayarnkyayarn
lyhayartayawtkiu wthcnlyk ngiuky-
waymnyntm aayarhchckylayar. akayayarn-
muukar htarwrbhurareat pyngchwarsayar
amyktayarsny ngartiumh lwhellrhayarn
mswarsay. htiuahkar rhngbhurnghngmhu-
umtitiusny hcitpyk kylimny. yjpu-
rayarhitiusny minmayartwayway lyk
prayarhptkiusny htiitlykrhikylimny hu
htarwrbhurar mintayarmuueat. ngarklny
aiu arhnghtarwrbhurar snlyk sny ask
kiuhtisnytiungaayarnng hkwngsayarlny
sngtiusny ngymshkkyng rhikylimnyhu
kiuytayar sny mintayarmuusayaraarhpyng
iluymyarnhngtkw yayrurhngmyiusar-
tiukiu alwnlhnyhartayarmuuparpye tkarhu
lyhayarksieat. htiukarl iluymyarnhng
yayrurhngmyiusar tiukiu rnymht siurm-
nykar puusayarlaysny tayarmyngsayararpk

ngareatlumyiu stiusmehtansiu larlimmny.
amhayarlwnghcayhkyng snrhngchcayhky-
ngghar larsayar laymhut. htiulayhtkpyngsa-
yay laysny ngaraliukiu pynyhcuahcayhkyng-
ngghar larlimmny. yhkupng suutiukiu
ngarkiuytiung hchckayarhcerngmny. larsa-
yarmngsny miughtimkellsiu larlim mny.
suueatrhartiussny laybhwaykellsiuhyhck-
yeat. suueatmyngtiussny rwhaylngt htk
sar lyngmyn kyeat. ngartiusny amngglar-
rhikyeat. pykhcehkyngsiu rayarkkypye.
aiu yayrurhngmyiu sngsny kytngghkyngsiu
rayarkhkyngngghar sngeat hciitnhluan
duhcriukapychhng nghcnghcaylayar.
sngeatadhmakyanahcnytiussny abhmyh
karlptluan sngeat ahtelltnayarmny nny.
dnpyny asankiu kyarreat. ehprimitayarn
payarmhar dukhsitngkiu hchckayarkyeat.
apyny pnytiu sitngkyarkylayar. yayru
rhngmyiukiu rnymht kywaykyayarkylayar.
kngchayarnng tiussny waysayarpynyk lar
yudmyiumyar tbhk htuukylimny. lykiuh-
cayarngsayarsuuyarkellsiu htiusutiussny
yudpynykiu wnrnkayeat. akayayarn-
muukar htiupyny sny ngarkiu punknpye.
sngliuksayarthuanhcanhng sngkyngsayar
akyng tiussny sngapayarmhar iamhukiu
skrayarkhcaypye. sngsny htiusiusa-
yay amhungh tway hkarhcpsayarthit
narkynysayar hcitrhirareathu htarwrbhurar
mintayar muueat. ngarasnysnyareat.
ngarasnysnyareat. ngarnhluananarayh-
pyarlnynareat. ngarahtell ngarnhlu-
anpuusway eat. ngarsny titsithwar
mnayniung. akayayarnmuukar aiungar-
winyarny sngsny tanpiumhutsannhng
hchctiuksankiu kyarreat. pykhcepye
pykhcepyehu ahtpht hchckayayarn reat.
tpynyulanpykhcepye. ngareattelltiussny
hkhkhkyng twng pykhcekpypye. ngareatku-
larkartiussny hkykhkyng pykhcekpypye.
ngarsny abhmyhkarlptluan alankiu
myngraannny. abhmyhkarlptluan tan-
piusankiu kyarraannny. akychngghchc
ngareatlutiusny htingmhiung ngarkiu
msiky. miuksayarsuungyhyhcu uarnmhiky.
mkayarngsayar amhuti limmarkyeat.
kayarngsayaramhu tiukiu mpyuttky.
ngarsnymyaykyekiukynyrhu lwtlpl-
har hpyhceat. miughkayarnghkngkiulny
ngarkynyrhu alng mrhi. tayarngtiukiulny
ngarkynyrhu suutiunghngtkw kunrhismy-
htiussny tunlhuplyknaykyeat. ngarkynyrhu
luumrhi. miughkayarnghkngghk apa-
yarngtiussny pyaykypye. ngarkynyrhu wpya-
yarsayar pynysny tayarhpyhc laypye. my-
iumyartiussny pyiupyklykrhikyeat. htarwr
bhurarhay pyngchwarsayar amyktayarrhay
htiussusayar ahkyngarartiussny hpyhckrkyeat.
htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar tpyny
luanpykhcecar hpyhclimmny. pykhcehkyng-
kiu ngarmsetar htiukayayarnng myaykysny
nynytwarlimmny. miughkayarnghknglny

nklimmny. ngarsny pyayarpyemh nayarngtmrhi. kyanpyemh akyanmpykr. myngchesuurellnhng laykiungsuurelltiu hhsayar asankyayarng myiusarapayarngtiusny tayaraupsiu pyayswarkyeat. kyayarkpayarsiu tkkaye. myiurhismyh tiukiu hcnwphc naysayasuutyayarkmyh mrhir. sngsny pykhcehkyngsiu rayarksayarahkar abhysipyulimmny. nemayarngsayar awtkiu wtsayarng rwhaytnsarkiu sngsayarng sngeat myknharchutpelsnytiungaayarng saysutsayarng sngeatngtyhkyngkiu ahkynynhepyeat. sngeat rnyhcartiusny sngkiuhcwn sngeataskkiu sthkyngnghar rharkyankyeat. akyhcnghchc sarbhwasayar minmnynsan saruebhwarsayar minmeatwaydnarhkanrar asankellsiu jiaunstiusme aayarhhsankiu ngarkyarreat. htiusiu smek akywnupsny amngglarrhipreat. luust myarkaayarng akywnuphcitpykpareathu mimilkwarkiu hpyng ngiukywaylyknyeat.

5

yayrurhngmyiukiu apyhcmh ngarlwhtmny akyayarng trarshpyng kyngsayarmyiusar shhcarhcayarng sayarmyiusar thcuantayarkmyhrhilyhng htiusuukiu twayaan sayarngar myiulmtiu tayarngmyarkpyay kyysayar arptiu rharhpwaykynyrhukylayar. suutiuk htarwrbbhurar askrhngtayarmuu snyhusiasayarlny akyhcnghchcmhutmmhn kyinsiuttkyeat. aiuh tarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny shhcar trarkiu htayarkrhutayarmuusny mhutlayar. kiuytayarsny dnhkttayarmuusayarlny suutiusny nyhiungysayarchitmrhikypar. hpyksetayarmuusayarlny suutiusny suanmhkyngkiu ngynngpykyparpye. mimitiu myknhar kiu kyayarkhtksar marhcaykyparpye. ngartiusny pyn mlarhu ngynngsnyknykyparpye. ngarklny akyhcnghchc isuutiusny sngrellsarhpyhckyeat. htarwrbbhurareat trartayarkiung mimitiu bburarshknghcerngtayarmuurarkiung msi sayarkyayarng miukkyeat. luukyemyarhtansiu ngarswarpyayarmny. suutiusny htarwrbbhurareat trartayarkiung mimitiubburarshkng hcerngtayarmuurarkiung sikyeahusiasayarlny suutiu sny htmभिutayarkiuhyiu anhayarngahpwelltayartiukiu hpytkypye. htiukyayarng tayarmhlarsayar hkyngsaysny suutiu kiu stlimmy. nyueyan lnytsayar tayarhkwaysny suutiukiu kiukhcarlimmny. kyarshcsny suutiumyiukiu hcayarng myiupyngsiuhtwk swarsayasuu apayarngtiukiu apiungpiunghpytlimmny. akyyarngmmu kiu suutiupyhcmharsayar apyhcmyar akyimkyim ahtphtp hpayarkpynkypye. htiususayar apyhcmh sngkiu abhysiu ngarlwhntiungsnny. sngeat sarsmetiusny ngarkiuhcwn bburarmhutsayar suutiukiu tiungtnylyk kyinsiu kypye. ngarsnywhcarkywaysayar

ahkarsuutiusny pynytn saraim hcnwaymharywngkypye. whcwarhcarrsayar myngkellsiuhyphc asease aimhekyngmyartiukiu tpsayarhcitnhng hekypye. htiususayarayphctiukiu ngarsny mhchckayarbhell nayrmmnylayar. htiususayarmyiukiu dnpay ngarchit hkyngrellmpaybhell nayrmmnylayarhu htarwrbbhurar mintayar muueat. myiuriupayarsiu tkhpyksekyayar. pykhcehkyngkiu mhcelhcakyhng. hkyaylktiukiu pyrhngkylayar. htarwrbbhurarungtayarmuu. israylamyiu nhng yudamyiutiusny ngarhtan hkanbhuasayar shhcarkiuhyphkypyeu htarwrbbhurar mintayar muueat. suutiuk htarwrbbhurarmrhi. ngartiuapayar bhayupd mrayarkr. htarbhay mwtsiphkyngbhaykiu ngartiusny mtwayrky. prayarhptiusny layskskhpyhckyeat. suutiuhutkpttayarmrhi. suutiuhayarpayarsny atiung suutiuhkanrlimmnyhu htarwrbbhurar kiu ngynngpy lyksiuttkyeat. siuhpyhckayarngkngbiulhkyayarng bburar shkng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar suutiusny htiususiasayarkyayarng ngarhckarkiu sngeatnhut mekellsiu ngiluomyiukiuhntngkellsiu ngarhpyhchcay suutiukiu melayarnglimmny. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar aiuh is raylamyiu sngkiu tiukhchaybhiuluutmyiukiu waysayar arpkngarsayarngkellmny. aarkyesayarmyiu rhay karl hpyhcbhuusayarmyiu suutiuhckarkiu sngmsi narmlnsayar amyihpyhclimmny. suutiuh myhartayarsny hpwnghtarsayar sngkhyiung twngpyhceat. htiusuutayarngtiusny hkwnaarkyesayarsuu hpyhckyeat. htiusuutiusny sngeatasean hanning sngeatmun kiu hcarkylimmny. sngcatsarsmetiukiulny hcarkylimmny. sngcatsiunwartiukiulny hcarkylimmny. sngcatcpyhcnwypngnhng sngbhayarshpnpngtiukiulny hcarkylimmny. sngkhiulhuan hkiunghkansayarmyitiukiulny tiuk lupykanykylimmny. siurartwng htiukarl ngarsny sngeatamhukiu msuanhpytsayhu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat. sngtiuklny ngartiubburarshkng htarwr bburarsny ngartiu iamhualuanhcuantiukiu abhykyayarng hcerngtayarmuusnyhu maykaysayarahkar sngtiusny ngarkiuhcwnphc kiuppiungsayarpyny tkywntniungngan bburatiueat amhukiusayarngrwkskellsiu kiuympiuungsayar pyny tkywntniungngansartiueat amhukiusayarngrwk rkylimmnyhu sngsny suutiuar sngsiurmny. yarkupamiyanyar yudpyny hayarpyayar kywaykyayarmnymhar aiuh mykhcirhilyknhng mmyng narhilyknhng mkyar uarnmellsayar luumiuktiu narhtayarnrgkylayar. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar pngly mlwnniungaayarngetarbbhurar sellkiuhatarwr apiung ahkyarhknhtarsayar ngarkiu sngtiusny mkyayarky slayar. ngareathayayar mtunlhupkyslayar. pnglyhliungtanpiutiusny

htmnung hunmkyayar mlwnniungsayarlny
 iluumpyusny pyhcmharpunknsayar sbha-
 yar rhi ahcnypunknttkeyeat. ahkyintnmh
 arngmiughnhng nayarkmiughkiu rwarhcay
 aseanhanhimmyellsimar karlkiu ngar-
 tiuahbiu siuhtatayarmuusayar ngartiueat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar kiu yhkukya-
 yarkkykunaanhu suutiusny hciitnhluanhtell
 msiuttiky. sngtiuduhcriuksny htiusiusayar
 arartiukiui lwhell sngtiupapyhcsny sngtiueat
 mngglarkiui setar laypye. wplyknaysayar
 musiukellsiu hkyayarngmyayarng sayar luu-
 siutiusny ngareatluutiutwngnhikyeat. luu-
 tiukiui htayarngghkyngnghar htayarngghkya-
 yarkkiu htarkpye. nghkhtayarngaimсны
 nghktiunhng pynyskellsiu suutiuaaim-
 sny lhnhyhcarhkyngpriyarynhngpynyeat.
 htiusiusuutiusny aartiupwar rthtkyngsiu
 rayark kyeat. wlyk myknharpyayarng-
 lykrhikyeat. siusayar suutiuhktar siukyeat.
 trarshpyngmhcerngky. mibhmhrhisayarsu-
 ungyeatamhukiu hcyarng aniumgpayky.
 sngrellsayar suubhk trarshpyng mhcerngky.
 htiusiusayar apyhtiukiui ngarsny mhchck-
 yayarbell nayrmnylayar. htiusiusayar
 amyikiui dnpay ngarhcit hkyngrellmpyayb-
 hell nayrmnylayarhu htarwrbbhurar mint-
 aya muueat. aanaurwanrharbhwyssayar
 amhukiu pynyatar pyukyeat. prayarh-
 pkiutiusny mhutmmhnhayarpayar kyeat.
 yjpurayarhittiusny wnhkan ahciurkyeat.
 htiusiusayaramhukiu ngareatluutiusny
 nhchckkyeat. htiumamhusuansayarahkar
 sngtiusny abhysiupyukylim mnyyny.

6

aiubngyarminamyiusartiu yayrurhngmyi-
 uhtellk htwk lwtayayarnppayakylayar. tayka-
 yarrwar tanpiumhutkylayar. bayskkrngrwar
 merhukiu myhayark pykylayar. aky-
 yarngmuukar bhayupdtnyhuusayar kye-
 hcwarsayar pykchekyngakyayarngararsny
 myayark myknharkpayarareat. asnglh
 nuunyanisimmwaysayar suutnyhuu sayar
 jiaunstiu smekiu ngarhpyksemny. siuht-
 intiusny siuhcumyarparylk suuhtansiu lar
 suutbhkptlny tellsayark asease mimitiu-
 nayrarmhar kykhcarkylim mny. suukiu
 hcctiuhkhkyngnghar pyngkylayar. htky.
 mwntnyahkyin tkswarkykunaan. ngartiui
 hkkhl eat. mwnlwellpye. miughhkyu-
 playpye. htky. nynyahkartkswar suueat
 bhuanbimarn tiukiui hpyksekykunaan-
 husiukylimny. kayarngkngbiulhky a-
 yarhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuus-
 nykar shcpngtiukiui hkutlhellkylayar.
 yayrurhngmyiutbhk myayriukihpiuky-
 layar. imyiu sny suanmhcararkayarngsa-
 yarmyiuahpyhceat. myiuhitellnyhysell
 hkyng skskrheate. hcmraypayarkwmh
 raysny hcehtwkskellsiu htiumyiusny
 duhcriukkiu htwkhcaytteat. myiuhitell

luyuu hpyksekhkyngasankiu kyarreat.
 anarmyarnhng dnhkykar myarkiu ahc-
 nyngarmngreat. aiuyayrurhngmyiu
 suanmhkyngkiu hkanlayar. siumhut
 sngkiu ngarrwanrharmny. sngkiupyrhng
 luusitnyanrararp hpyhchcaymny. ka-
 yarngkngbiulhkyayarhnghtarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuusnykar hcpyhcnwypng aky-
 nakywngkiu liuk swtskellsiu htiusuutiusny
 israyl kinykywngsayar ararkiuliuk aku-
 nahcngswtky limmny. hcpyhcseswtsayar
 suukellsiu sngatlkkiu hkyngtayarnghtellsiu
 thpnswnguelayar. suutiusny narhtayarngm-
 nyakyayarng abhy suukiu ngarpyayar
 stipayrmnyyny. suutiunarsny arayhpyarl-
 hehkyngmhkansayar narhpyhc suutiusny
 narmhtayarngniungky. htarwrbbhurarreat
 nhutkpttayarсны suutiukrellhcrarhpy-
 hceat. htiunhutkpttayar kiu mnhchskky.
 htiukyayarng ngarsnyhtarwrbbhurareat amyk
 tayarnhng pynyweat. aayarngmnyaniung.
 lmrhisayar suungmyarnhngcuwaysa-
 yarluupyiumyaparyarsiu amyk tayarkiu
 ngarswnlayarngmny. lngmyarahcuankiung
 askkyesayarsuunhng aiulwnsayarsuukiung
 sim swarmny. suutiuaaimnhngtkw lyar
 minmtiusny suutparlksiu rayarkylimmny.
 akyayarngmuukar pynysuupynysartiukiui
 ngardnhktmnyhu htarwrbbhurar mint-
 aya muueat. angysuansayarsuumhch
 akyesuansayar suupayarngtiusny mtrarsa-
 yar hcepwarkiurharkyeat. prayarhpkmhch
 yjpurayarhitrhismyhtiusny musarkiu
 suankyeat. hkysarmhrhisayarahkar hkym-
 sar hkymсарhu pyayarsiuylk ngareatl-
 umyiu stiusmeanarkiu payarlyayar hcwar
 kukyeat. suutiusny rwanrharbhwyssa-
 yar amhukiupypemh rhayarkkyslayar.
 alyhngmrhkyk. myknharmpyk ky. htiukya-
 yarng tyayarknayarktyayark lellky limmny.
 ngarhchckyayarsayarahkar nhimhkyhkyng-
 siu rayarkky limmnyhu htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurar mint-
 aya muusnykar lmnar mharp kynyruhkyla-
 yar. rhaylmhayarngtiukiui rharhpway lyk
 kayarngsayarimsny abhymharrhisnyhu
 maymyn htiumsiuliukkylayar. siupyulyhng
 hcit nhluan sksarkylimmny. siuartwng
 ngartiusny mliukhu pynpyayarkyeat.
 ngarklly tanpiumhutsankiu narhta-
 yarngky layarhisiulyk sngtiupayarknghca-
 yarngtiukiui hknhtarsayarahkar ngartiusny
 narmhtayarnghu pynpyayar kyeat. siuh-
 pyhc aiutparamyiusartiu narhtayarngky
 layar. tparamyiusartiutwng rhinaysayar
 pristiui simhtkylayar. aiumpyaykyesar-
 tiu narhtayarngkylayar. iluumpyusny
 ngarhckarkiu narhtayarng ngar trark-
 iulny ngnyngpysayarkyayarng suutiualiu
 alyayarkkyanhcnyhkyngakyiupyhctny-
 huusayar kyehcwarsayar bhayupdkiu
 suutiupayarsiuungarskrayark hcaymny.
 rhaybhpynymh layarbnkiung waysa-

yarpynymh mwhaysayarkyankiung ab-
hykyayarng ngarhtansiusayarnghkell snny.
sngtiumerhiuar yjtiukiu ngaraliumrhi.
puujayar sayaryjamyiumyiukiu ngarmn-
hhesk. htiuaakyayarnkyayarng htarwrbr-
hurarmintayar muusnykar htimi lellhcar-
tiukiu iluummyiurhaymhar ngarhtarmny.
abhnngsartiusny htimi lellkylim mny.
aimnehkyngnhng aswayhkngpwnntiusny
atuu pykheckylimny. htarwrbrburar
mintayarmuusnykar luummyi tmyiusny
myayarkmyknharmh payarlarlimny. kye-
hwar sayar luummyiukiumyaykyehcwnmh
ngarnhiusayarmny. laynhnglhantiukiu
lkhcwellyeat. kymkyut sayar amy-
uhpyhc snarhkyngkrunarmrhi. suuti-
hckarsansny smuddrarmnysankellsiu
huntut. auiujauunstusme hchcsuurellkellsiu
tphkngkynglyk myng hce snghrirsau hkye-
larkylimny. htiusitngkiu ngartiusny kyar
lkaar lyayarkyeat. dukhksngrellkiung sarb-
warsayar minmhkanr skellsiu pynghcwarsa-
yar waydnarkiu nghkanrkyeat. tayarsi-
umhtwkkyngnhng. lmmharmswarkynhng.
rnsuu htarpareat. arprpbhayrheat. ai-
u ngreatluumyiuustiusme lyhayartayawtkiu
wthcny pyarluulnylayar. tyayarktny sayar
sarsaysnykiu ngiukywayskellsiu ngiukyway
pynghcwar mynytmlayar. luyuuhykksesa-
yarsuusny ngartiu kiu hkykhkyngtiuk-
limny. sngsny ngreat luummyiukyngsayar
akyngdhlay tiukiu hchc simnyakyayarng
hchcsayarsuuar reltliuukellsiu sngkiu
ngarhknhtareat. htiusuapayarngtiusny
alwnhpayarkpynsayar suu kuntiukttsa-
yarsuu hpyhckyeat. kyaywarnhng sansksk
hpykttsayar ararskskphychy eat. hpiuki-
umelayarnpye. hkellny kunpye. hchcsayar
suusny mhut akiukiumr. nyansayarararkiu
mhtut mpyning. htiusuutiukiupysayar
ngwayhuu hkayarmny. htarwrbrburarsny
pytayarmuueat.

7

htarwrbrburareat ahtantayark nhutkpt
tayarsny yayrmisurayarklar sngsny bi-
marn tayar tanhkarw rplykkywaykyayar
rmnyhckarhuu muakar htarwrbrburarkiu
kiukwyhkyngnghar itanhkartiu atwng-
siu wngsayaryudamyiasar apayarngtiu
htarwr burareat nhutkpttayarkiu narhta-
yarnkykylayar. israylamyueat bhurashkng
kayarngkng biulhkyayarhng htarwrbrbu-
rar mintayarmuusnykar sngtiubharsar
dhlaynhng sngtiu akynngmyartiukiu pyupyn-
gkylayar. siupulyhng sngtiukiu iarp
ngarnay hcaymny. isnykar htarwrbrburareat
bimarntayar htarwrbrburareat bimarntayar
htarwrbrburareat bimarntayarhpyhchcst-
nyhu musar hckarkiu pyayarsayarsuuti-
mmhewellkyngnhng. sngtiu bharsardhlaynhng
sngtiuakynngmyar tiukiu hcuannghcwar

pyupynglyhngng amhusnyhkyngtiukiu
sayhkyarhcgwar trarshpyng hcernglyhngng
enysny aargntu mibhmrisayarsuung mut-
siumkiu mnyhnyssell apyhcmrhisayarsuueat
askkiuiarp mst kiuyakyiukiu hpyk ahk-
yartparsayar bhurartiukiu mhkyngkpbhell
naylyhngng sngtiubhiubhaytiaaar ngarsny
ahcnympt paysayar pynytnyhuusayar
iarpharn sngtiukiu ngarnayhcaymny.
akyiumrhibhell musarhckarkiu pyayarsa-
yarsuuti sngtiusny hkiulhuankyeat.
sngtiusny suuuhhcarkiu hkiulyk luuaskkiu
stlyk suumyarkiu pyhcmharlyk mhut-
mmhnbhell kyinsiulyk barlbhurarrhay
nansarpayarnkku merhiu lyk kiuy-
sibhuusayar ahkyartparsayar bhurarti-
uayarksiuliuklyknghng ngareatnarmhpyng
smutsayar iamtayar ngarrhaymhar-
wng rplyk irwanrharbhwsayar amhu
aluanhcuantiukiu pyusayarkyayarng
akywnuptiusny ky nhuttayarmuuhkyng
kyayjuutayarkiu hkanrparpyeuh lyhayark
kymnylayar. ngareatnarmhpyng smutsayar
iamtayarkiu sngtiusny htarpytwngkellsiu
htngkyslayar. iamhu kiu ngarkiytiung
myngpyehu htarwrbrburar mintayarmuueat.
rhayuehewarngareat narmkiu ngart-
nyhcaysayararp rhilayarrwarhisayar
ngararphtarnsiuswar ngareatamyiu israyl-
luutiueat apyhckyayarng htiuarpiu ab-
hysiungarpyubhuusnykiu kynyrrhukylayar.
yhkutwng htarwrbrburar mintayarmuus-
nykar sngtiusny iamhualuanhcuantiukiu
pyusayarkyayarngng ngarsnyhcayrhca-
yarht ahtptpyayarsayarnsny sngtiusny
narmhtayarng ngarhkayar sngtiusny
mhtuusayarkyayarngng rhilayarrwarkiu
ngarpyuskillsiu ngareatnarmhpyng smut-
sayar sngtiu hkiulhuansayar iamtayar
sngtiunhng bhiubhaytiaaar ngarpaya-
yar arpharnkiu ngarpyumny. sngtiun-
yeahcki ehprimamyiasarrhismyhtiukiu
ngarnhnghtutskellsiu sngtiukiu ngarhtanmh
ngarnhnghtutmnny. sngsnylny iluummy-
iaabhiu phtnarmppyunhng. suutiuaab-
hiu aayarhchckyng sutayarnghkyngkiu
mpyunhng. ngarkiumswaysayarnghng.
sngat hckarkiu ngarnarmhtayarng. suu-
tiusny yudmyiumyar yayrurhnglmmyar tiu
pyukyasar amhukiu mmyngslayar. ngarkiu
nhayarngrhkmnyakyannhng kayarnkng
mihpurarabhiu munpyartiukiu lup ahkyart-
parsayar bhurartiurhaymhar swnlayarngar
puujayar skkarkiu pyhkyng nghar sartiussny
htnghkwaykyeat. abhtiusny mehtny kyeat.
minmtiusny munnykyeat. htiusiupyu
ngarkiu nhayarngrhkkyslayar. mimitiu
myknharkiu hpykmnyakyayarng mimitiuk-
iuykiasar nhayarngrhkkysnymhuttayarhu
htarwrbrburar mintayar muueat. siuhpyhc
arhnghtarwrbrburar mintayarmuusny kar
iarp rhisayarlau tirhcsarn shcpng may
aseanhanapayarmhar ngarsny daysamyk

mekiu swnlayarng htiumesny mngyimbell-
 layarnglimmy. israylamyieat bhurarshkng
 kayarngkng biulhkyayarng htarwrbbhur
 mintayarmuusnykar sngtiu merhiurar yjm-
 yarkiu ahkyarsayar yjmyarnhng atuhtar
 amellsarkiuhcarkylayar. akyayarngmuukar
 sngtiu bhiubhaymyarkiu aellguttupynymh
 ngarnhutsayarngsayaarahkar merhiu-
 raryj achrhisayar yjmyaratwk suutiukiu
 ngarmharhtarsny mhut. ngarmharhtarsa-
 rararhuumuukar ngarhcarkiu narhta-
 yarngkylayar. siupyulyhng ngarsnys-
 ngtiueat bhurar shkngphycmny. sngtius-
 nlyny ngareatlumyiuhyhky limmy. sngtiusny
 kiuyakiukiu hcayarngliusa-
 yarngnar ngarhcerngsmysayar trarlmsiu
 liurkrymnyhu mharhtareat. siurartwng
 suutiusny narmhtayarng narkiu mlhnybell
 siunyhsayar nhluanhkiungmarsnynhganye
 kyngkyanpyumuu myknharmpyu kya-
 yarhkiunglyk naykyeat. sngtiuahmyarsny
 aellguttupnyk htwk swarsayarnaymhhc
 ynaytiungaayarng ngarsny naytiung
 hcayarchayarht ngareatkywnprayarhpka-
 payarngtiukiu sngtiurhirsari ahtphtph-
 caylwngsarylly sngtiusny ngarhcarkiu
 narmhtayarng mnar myuubhellnay mim-
 itiu lnypngkiu hkiungmarhcayshpyng
 abhmyarhtksar siuswmkyeat. sngsny
 ihckaraluanhcuankiu suutiuaar pya-
 yarsayarlly suutiusny narmhtayarngky.
 hkayarsayar lny mhtuuky. siuhpyhc sngklny
 iluomyisny mimitiu bhurarshkng htar-
 wrbbhurareathckartayarkiu nar mhtayarng
 suanm mniungsayarmyiu hpyhceat. shch-
 carhckar kiumpyayar shchcarpyksayar
 amyiuhyphcsnyhu suutiuaar pyaysiurmny.
 sngatschcarsanpgkiu rit phliukylayar.
 myngsayaarp mynytmhkyngkiu pyula-
 yar. akyayarng muukar htarwrbbhurasny
 mimiluomyiukiu pytayarmuupye. amyta-
 yarsngrayarsayar amyiukiu hcwnphctayar
 muupye. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 yud amyusartiusny ngarrhaymharsiusayar
 amhukiupuyukypye. ngareatnarmhpyng
 smutsayar aintayarkiu nyhcnuyuhcayhkyng
 nghar rwanrharbhwsayararartiukiu
 swnghtarkypye. ngarmmarhtar ngaraly-
 ngaliumrhisayarlly suutiusersmemyarkiu
 merhiuhkyngnghar hinnuansareathkyiung
 rhisayar tayarhpkkuntiukiu tnykypye.
 siuhpyhc htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 htiuhkyiungkiu tayarhpkkhiunghuumhka-
 yar hinnuansareat hkyiung huumhkar kw-
 pmykrar hkyiunghuu hkayarsayar ahkyin
 karlayarklimmy. tayarhpky myawlwtm-
 rhisny tiungaayarng snggyiuhkylimmy.
 iluomyiasaykarngtiusny miughkayarng
 kngnghknghg tayarsarrellhcarhcarbhui
 hpyhckylimmy. htiutirhcsarntiukiu ab-
 hysuomyh mmayarng. yudmyiumyar
 yayrurhnglmmyarti wmm myayarksa-
 yarsan rwhnglnsayaarsan mngglarsayarng

stiusarasannhngmngglarsayarng stius-
 measankiungnarhcellhcaymny. tpynyluansny
 luusitnyanrararphyhclim myhuminta-
 yarmueat.

8

htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar htiukar-
 lahkar yud rhngbhurng tiueat ariu mhuumt-
 tiueatari yjpurayarhittieatari prayarhp-
 ktieatari yayrurhngmyusartieat arium-
 yarkiu sngkhiyng twngmyar ahtellkhtutphc
 htiusuutiusny kynnyiarar amhusayarn-
 grar liukswarrar rharhpwayrar kiuk-
 wyrarhpyhcsayar nay l kayarngkngtsnar-
 rhaymhar lhnhtarkylimmy. htiuariutiukiu
 mhcupuan mnggyiuhr. myaypa-
 yarmhar mhcngekksiu hpyhcrkylimmy.
 ngarnhngliukrararprp kynkywng siuyut-
 sayar iamyusartiusny askkiu aliumrhi.
 sayhkyngkiu aliuhi rwayhkyrkylimmyhu
 kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhur
 mintayarmueat. thpn sngsny suu-
 tiuaar htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu
 sngsiurmnymhar lellsayarsuusy nayark-
 thpn mhtarsayar. llwellswarsayarsuusy
 nayarkthpn pyn mlarsayar. iluomyi-
 utnyhuusayar yayrurhngmyusartiusny
 htarwrhpyarkpnyhkyngaarhpyng ab-
 hkykayarng hpayarkpynkysny. musarkiu
 hcwelllmkyeat. ngartiusny pynmlarhu
 hkiungmarhcwar siukyeat. ngar hcayh-
 caynarhtayarngsayaarahkar suutiusny hpya-
 yarngmthcwar mpyayarky. ngarsny abhysiu
 pyumi snnyhu kiuyapyhckiu myng abhysu-
 umy narayngtmr. hcctiuhkkyngnghar
 myngpyayskellsiu htiusuapayarngtiusny
 lmlwhell thuntppayttkyeat. miughka-
 yarngkng kynglnsayar tayarngnsayarlly
 mimiahkyinkiu sitteat. uhkyiu tetetwt
 jrksayarlly mimipynlarhkyinkiu mhttteat.
 ngareatlumuukar htarwrbbhurarhcerngta-
 yarmuuhkyng ki narmlytt. ngartiusny
 pnyarrhihpyhceat. htarwrbbhurareat
 trarsny ngartiurhieathu sngtiusny abhysiu
 siurlimmynny. akyhcnghchc hcaraytiueat
 musarmhngtansny musartarkiu luplaypye.
 pnyarrhitiusny arhkkwellkyeat. htiitn
 kyayarkwnghtellsiu wngkypye. htarwrbbhu-
 rareat nhutkpttayarkiu pykypye. suuti
 pnyarmnymyhrhisny. htiukyayarngkya-
 yarng suutiumyarmyarkiu suutpartia-
 ar ngarapmny. suutiulyarmyarkiu suutpar-
 tiuaar apiungpaymny. angysuansayarsu-
 umhch akyesuansayarsuapayarngtiusny
 mtrarsayar hcepwarkiu rharkyeat. pra-
 yarhpkmhch yjpurayarhitrhismyhtiusny
 musarkiu suankyeat. hkymarmrhisa-
 yarahrh kymsar hkymsarhu pyayarsylyk
 ngareatlumyiu stiusmeanarkiu payarlya-
 yarhcwarkukeyeat. suutiusny rwanrhar
 bhwsayaramhukiu pyupyemh rhkky sla-
 yar. alyhngmrhky. myknharmpykttky.

htiukyayarng tyayarknayark tyayarklel-
kylimmny. ngarhchckyayarsaya rahkar
nhiimhkyhkyngkiu hkanrkylimmnyhu htar-
wrbbhurar mintayarmuueat. suutiuki
ngarrhngrrhngghpyksemny. hcpyhcnwypng
hcpyhcssemhrir. sngbhayarshpnpng
sngbhayarshpn semhrir. arwkly nyhiun-
wrmnnyakyayarng lwhmmiusayarsuutiuki
ngarhcaylwhtmnyhu htarwrbbhurar mint-
ayarmuueat. ngartiusny abhykyayarng
htiungkhkayky snny. hcuwaykykunaan
hkiungghkansayar myiumyarahtellsiu wng
titsithcwar naykykunaan. ngartiusny
htarwr bburarkiu pyhcmharsayarkyayarng
ngartiueat bburarshkng htarwrbbhurarsny
ngartiukiui titsithcwarnayhcay sayhkarnhng
rayarsayar raykiutiuktayarmuueat. ngart-
iusny hkmsarrraykiu tiuktayarmuueat.
ngartiusny hkmsarkiumyayarlngsayarlny
kayarngsayararar mpayarlar. sksarhkyinkiu
myayarlngsayarlny bhayskskphpyhceat.
suumyngnharhkayarngghsankiu dnpyny
kyarreat. suumyngrellhesankiukyar tpy-
nluanthluplayeat. suutiusny rayarklar
pynynhng tkwpynyhrishmyhkiung myi-
unhngtkw myiustatiukiung hcarmyiukeyeat.
kynyrhulayar. mnmhut mniungsayarmyway
siusayarmywaymyarkiu sngtiurhirsau
ngarhcaylwhtshpyng sngtiukiui kiukkylim-
nyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayar muueat. ngar-
wmnnyhkyng pyayarkmnyakyayarng abhy-
siunny. ngarsny hcitpyklyknayreat. ngareat
luumyjustiusmeaayarhhsankiu waysayar
pnyk kyarreat. htarwrbbhurarsny jiaunmyiu
rhitayarmmuuslayar. mimirhngbhurngsny
myiuhthell rhitayar mmuuslayar. asean-
han simrarkarlwnpye. nwaykarl kunpye.
ngartiusny kytnghkyngsiu mrayarkky.
ngareatluumyjustiusmesny narsayarkya-
yarng ngarllynarreat. kymtmsayar awtkiu
wtlyk minmayartwaywaylyknayreat. gild-
pyny barljanpng ahcaymrhislayar. htiupyny
saysmarmrhislayar. rhilykpng ngareatlu-
umyjustiusmesny abhykyayarng anarmh
htmyayarksny. tkywntniungngannhngsi-
ungsayar ahkynynhear ruptusngtuuarh-
pyng suutiusny ngarmykkui nhiasayar
hkyngnghar abhykyayarng pykysny.

9

ngareatluumyiu stiusersmenhngsiungsar-
yar asay kayarngmyaratwk ngarsny-
naynynmpyt ngiurmny akyayarng
ngaruhehkayarngsny raysks ngarmykhcitui
sny mykrnyhtwksayar hcmhpyhparhcaysa-
yar. ngarsny ngareat luumyiuuki hewn
htwkswarniung aayarng tayar tellh-
carhknrhiparhcaysayar. akyayarngmuu
kar htiusuapayarngtiusny suumyarkiu
pyhcmharsayar suu shchcarpyksayar
ahcnyawayhpyhckyeat. suutiusny mim-
itiulyhartnyhuusayar laykiu musarnhng

tngkyeat. shchcartrarkiu amhempyubhell
myaykye payarmhar luukyeahpyhckyeat.
akyhcnghchc siusayaramhuapayarmhar
siusayaramhu kiu htpyukyeat. ngarkiu
msimhhtkyhu htarwr bburar mint-
ayarmuueat. luutiungmimiapayarnggabha-
yarkiu stipyulayar. mimi nyeahckiu
myuankynhng. nyeahckiu tiung mimi
nyeahckiu ararkiu skskluyumny. apa-
yarng abhayarhismyhtiusny suuasraykiu
hpykmyellhpykky limmny. apayarngab-
hayarhismyhtiusny tyayarkkiu tyayark
lhnyhcarkylimmny. shchcarhckarkiu mpya-
yar bhell musarhckarkiu payarhkyngnghar
mimitiulyharkiu swnsng kypye. mtrarsa-
yaramhukiu pyusayaraarhpyng kiuykiu
kiuy pngpnhcaykypye. sngaat nayarsny
musararprhieat. arp sartiunsy musarkya-
yarng ngarkiumsiliuhu htarwrbbhurar mint-
ayarmuueat. siuhpyhc kayarngkngbiulhky-
yarhng htarwr bburar mintayarmuusnykar
ngarsny suutiukiui arnykiui hcuahcmhny.
siumhut ngareatluumyiu stiuser abhy siu
ngarpyurmny. suutiulyharsny sayh-
caytsayarmyharhpyhceat. priyaryhckarkiu
pyayartteat. apayarngabhayarhkyng
tiusny nhuthpynglayarkwthckarkiu payar
nhluanhpyng hkyayarngmyayarngtktyeat.
htiuisayar apyhctiukiui ngarmhchck-
yayarbhellnayr mnylayar. htiususa-
yar amyiukiui dnpay ngarhcithkyngrell
mpyaybell nayrmnylayarhu htarwr-
burar mintayarmuueat. tayarngmyar
lwnpyngmyartiutwk ngarsny ngiuky-
waymnytmhkyngkiu pyurmny. htiaurptiu
melayarngsayarkyayarng luusnymrhayark
mswarr. siu nwar mnynsankiu mkyarr.
miughkayarngkngghknhng sarrelltiusny
htwkpyayrkypye. ngarsny yayrurhngmy-
iukiui amhiukpuan myayhkway nayrartwng
hpyhchcaymny. yudmyiurwatiukiulny luu
sitnyanrararhpyhchcaymny. iamhukiu-
narlnyniungsayar pnyarrhikar abhysuunny.
htarwrbbhurareat nhuttayarhtwkkiuhan
iamhueatakyayarngkiu pyayarniungsar-
yarsuukar abhy suunny. abhysuumy
rhayarkmswarniungaayarng tpynyluansny
tayarkellsiu melayarng abhy kyayarng
pykhcesny. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuus-
nykar suutiusny ngarhckarkiu narmhtayarng
suutiu ngarpaysayatrarkiu mkyngmhca-
yarnghell hcnphc mimitiu hcihnhluan
hkiungmarhkyngsiung miriubhar atiang
barlbhurartiunayarksiung liukysayar
kyayarng israylamyueat bburarshkng
kayarngkng biulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuusnykar suutiukiui dayarnhng
ngarkywaymny. sayhkarhnggrayarsayar
raykiu tiukmny. suutiumsi bhiubhaym-
sibhuusayar luumyitutiutwng arprp kwel-
pyarhcaymny. rhnhrhngmhpyksemhetiung
aayarng suutiunayarksiu htarbhaykiu
hcaylwhtmny. kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng

htarwrbrhurar mintayarmuusnykar snghkyn-
 gkylyar ngiuhkyngsny mtiukiuhkayar
 larkyhca. limmarsayar minmtiu rhiarsiu
 hcaylwht larkyhca. ngartiusny mykrnyky
 mykhkmhtellk twaytwayhechtwkhcahkyn-
 ngngar htiuminmtiusny alyng amynpyu
 ngartiuaatw ngiukywayhkyngkiu pnykyh-
 cay. narhtayarngky. jiaunmyiu kyarrsayar
 ngiukywaysanhuumuukar ngartiusny
 abhmyshlayark luyu hpyksehkynghi-
 uhkarsnytykar. suutpartiusny ngartiu
 nayrarmyarkiu hpyiuhkysayarkyayarn
 ngartiusny kiupypnykiu hcwn alwnminma-
 yartwaywaykysnytkar. aiuminmtiu htar-
 wrbrhurareat nhutkptayar kiu narhtayarn
 nhuttayarhtwkkiu naryuukylyar. sngtiueat
 smetiuaar ngiukywayhkyngkiung asease
 apayarnghabayartiuaar mynyt mhhkyn-
 giung swnsng kylayar. saymngsny
 ngartiupytngpayarksiu tk ngartiubhuan-
 bimarnhtellsiuwngshpyng suungmyarkiu
 lmmhpy rhng luupyiumyarkiu pwellsb-
 hnghtellk hpykselapye. htarwrbrhurar
 mintayarmuusnykar luusay kayarngtiusny
 lyping nayarkhkyaykellsiu sim suumrhi
 ritsayarsuunayarkmhar kynrhcsayar kayark
 lhiungkellsiu kynaykylimnyhu kyarpya-
 yarlayar. htarwrbrhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 pnyarrhi sayarsuusny mimipnyar mwarky-
 wchaynng. hkwnaarke sayarsuusny
 mimihkwnaar mwarkywarhcaynng.
 uhchcar rttsayarsuusny mimiuhchcar
 mwarkywarhcaynng. warkyarsayarsuu
 mnysnykar ngarsny myaykyepayarmhar
 hkyhcsnarhkyng trarshpyng hcernghkyng
 hpyayarnghmthkyngkiu pyusayartharwr
 bhurarhpyhckyayarn tnyhuusayar ngarsb-
 harykiu sinarlhykngsar warkywarhcay.
 ngarsny htiuarartiu mwaylyayarsnyhu
 htarwrbrhurar mintayarmuueat. htar-
 wrbrhurar mintayarmuusnykar arayhpyar
 lhhekyngkiu hkansayarsuu arayhpyarl-
 hehkyngkiu mhhkansayarsuu aellguttuluu
 yudluu eduanluu ammunamyiasar mayarb-
 hamyiasar parmunkiu ritttsayar luumyiu
 tayarnaysayar suuapayarngtiukiung ngar-
 suanmrsayar ahkyin karlayarklimny.
 tparamyiasarapayarngtiusny arayhpyarl-
 hehkyngkiu mhhkansayarsuuhpyhckyeat.
 israylamyiasarapayarngtiusnylny hc-
 itnhluan aarhpyng arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
 mhhkansayarsuuhpyhckyeat.

10

aiu israylamyiasartiu sngtiuaar htarwrbrhu-
 rar mintayarmuusayarkhckarkiu narhtayarn
 kylayar. htarwrbrhurar mintayarmuus-
 nykar sarsnar pluutiueat bharsardhlay
 mkynglnyknng. sarsnar pluutiu hti-
 tlnkyayarktttsayar miughkayarnkgng
 nimittiumh mhtitlnmkyayarkkynng. lu-
 uamyiumyiu kyngsayar akynghlaytiusny

ahkynynhehpyhckyeat. abhysiuyny-
 huumuukar suutiu sny tayarshcpngkiu
 hkutlhell pusinnhngluptt sayar lksmareat
 lkluaprharpyhcsayarararkiu rwhayng-
 waynng lhpchwar hkyylhy pyelyhng
 mlhuprhar hcayhkyngngar sanhkywnkiu
 tuunhngriukhtarkyeat. suusny hcwn
 plwanpngkellsiu hkiungmar hckar mpya-
 yartt. mimialiuayark mswarniungsayar
 kyayarngh tmsswarreat. htiuarartiu
 mkyayarkky nhng. antrarykiumpyuniung.
 kyayiuukiulny mpyuniung. aiuharwrbrhurar
 kiuytayarngh abhysuumyht mtuupar. ki-
 uytayarsny kyemytayarmuueat. narhtayar
 snylny tnhkiutayaraarhpyng kyemytta-
 yarmuueat. aiuluuamyiumyitiueat bhurng
 kiuytayarkiu kyayarksgnsny hpyhc ab-
 hysuusny mkyayarkbhell nayrparminny.
 amyiumyiasar pnyarrhiapayarngtiung
 hkpsimsayar tiungniungngantiung kiuy-
 tayarngh tuusayarsuuthcuanayark-
 myh mhrpar. suutiusny tluantwny
 tirhcsarnsbhayar nhng miuksayar sb-
 hayarrhikyeat. shcsarsayarnly miuksa-
 yarayuukiu suanmtteat. htulupttsayarsuu
 swnttsayarsuueat lkluapr ngwaypyarkiu
 tarhumyiumhng rwhaykiulny uhtmyi-
 umhng sayarnghkelltteat. pyarsayarahtny
 mayarngsayarahtny nhngkyuuantteat.
 limmarsayarsuu luprarskshpyhcsny.
 htarwrbrhurar muukar mhnaysarbhurar ask
 rhngsayarbhurar nihchctarwrbrhurngh-
 pyhctayarmuueat. amyk tayarhtwklyhng
 myaykyetunlhupreat. luuamyiumyiu tiusny
 amyktayarkiu mhhkanniungky. sarsnarp
 luutiuaar pyayarsayar hckarhuumuukar
 kayarnkgngnhngmyaykyekiuh mhpnsng sayar
 bhurartiuisny ikayarnkgngaayark imaykye
 pyngmh kwpyayarkkylimny. htarwrbr-
 hurarsny tnhkiutayaraarhpyng myaykyekiuh
 hpnsngtayarmuupye. pnyartayaraarh-
 pyng layarkdhartkiu tnytayarmuupye.
 uarntayaraarhpyng miughkayarnkgngkiu
 kyktayarmuupye. asantayarkiu lwhtta-
 yarmuusayarahkar miughray asanblanh-
 pyhctteat. myaykyehcwnmh miughtimkiu
 tk hcaytayarmuueat. miughrwarshny nhng
 lyhphchcypyhckayayar muueat. layk-
 iulny bhndartayartiukhtellk htuttayar
 muueat. luumnynykar melliunnaarhpyng
 tirhcsarn kellsiu hpyhceat. ruptukiuh swnsa-
 yarsuutiung mimilupsayar ruptuaarhpyng
 mhayarkmharlyk rhieat. akyayarnghmuukar
 swnsayarruptusny musarhpyhceat. suulny
 htwkswngskmrhi. htiusiusayaratiusny
 ahkynynhesksh hpyhckyeat. lnyhcsarsa-
 yarararlnhyhpyhckyeat. hchckyayarkhkyngkiu
 hkanrsnykar kwpyayarkky limny. yarku-
 pamyiueat abhysiu htiuisusayaratiusny
 tuutayarmmuu. hkpsimsayaratiuukiuh
 hpnsng sayar bhurarhpyhctayarmuueat.
 israylamyiusny amwayhkanatayarmuuarh-
 pyhceat. narhtayarsny kayarnkgng

biulhkyayarhnghtarwrbbhurarpaytny.
 aiurelltiuknaysayarsuu myaypayarmhar-
 rhisayar sngeatuhchcarprikanmyarkiu
 hcusimlayar. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmu-
 nykar yhkupng ngarsnylayark lwhellhcar-
 iuphcskellsiu pynysarmyarkiu layarklwhell-
 htellkphc rnsuuti lksiurayarkhcahykng
 nghar nyhnysellmnyhu mintayarmueat.
 ngarsny hkyiuhpykhkyngkiuhkansayarkya-
 yarg amngglarrhieat. ngaranar pynglheat.
 siusayarlny ngartwaysayark idukhkwad-
 narkiu skskhkanrmnyhu ngarsieat.
 ngartelllny pykeat. ngarkyiurhismyhtiulny
 pytkyeat. ngarsartiulny ngartanmhhtwk-
 swar pyyark kyeat. nayarkhpnngartel-
 lkiu sayarkrsayarsuu ngarkularkartiukiu
 swellkarsayarsuumrhi. akyayarmmuokar
 siuhtintiusny tirhcsarn sbhayarhi htar-
 wrbbhurar kiur mhrharhpwaysayarkyayarg
 akyanmmayarkrky. siuhcuapayargntiusny
 arprpsiu kwelppayarrkyeat. asankiuk-
 yaratreat. anesiuareat. yudmyiutiukiu
 hpykse myayhkwaynarartwng hpyhch-
 cayhkyngnghar kyesayar asanblansny
 myayarkmyknharklareat. aiuhhtarwrbbhu-
 rar luusny mimiswarrarlmiukiu ahciurm. swarh-
 nyahkarmimihkyayartiukiu mhcerngttsny
 kiu akywnupsipareat. aiuhhtarwrbbhu-
 rar akywnupkiu suanmtayarmuu lyhng
 akyiunynhcahykyngnghar amykhtwkt-
 yarmmuuparnhng. trartayartiungsar
 suanmtayarmuupar. kiuytayarkium-
 sisayar tparamyisartiur apayarsiung
 narmtayarkiu phtnarmpyusayar amyiur
 anytiupapayarsiung amyktayarkiu swnlayarg
 tayarmuupar. akyayarmmuokar suuti-
 usny yarkupamyiu kiu akunahcngkiukhcar
 suueatnayarkiu sutsng pyrharkyparpye.

11

yayrmisiurayarklarsayar htarwrbbhurar
 eat nhutkpttayarhuumuokar iptinyarny-
 hckarkiu narhtayargkylayar. sngsny
 yudpynysuu yayrurhngmyiuser tiuaar
 israylamiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
 rar eat amintayarkiu hayarpyayarsngsiurm-
 nymhar ynay hpyhcsnyhnganye niunhng-
 pyarnnyhcesayarpynykiu ngarpay mnyhu
 sngtiueat bhiubhaymyar ngarkyinsiusay-
 ar shchcar gtikiu hcayarngrsaya-
 rahkwnggrhih-cayhkyngnghar sngtiusny
 ngareatluihpyhc ngarsnylny sngtiueat
 bhurarhpyhcmny akyayarg
 ngarhckarkiu narhtayarg ngarmharhtar
 smyhatiung kyngkylayarhu sanmehpiut
 nyhuusayar aellguttupynymh sngtiueat
 bhiubhaymyarkiu nhutsayarg sayarahkar
 suuti ngarhtarsayar ptinyarny-trarhckar
 kiu narmhtayarg sayarsuusny kyintayarmuuhkyngkiu
 hkanhcahu mintayarmuulyhng ngark
 aiuhhtarwrbbhurar aarmnghu lyhayarkeat.
 sngsny yudpynysuu yayrurhngmyiuser tiuaar

israylamiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
 rar eat amintayarkiu hayarpyayarsngsiurm-
 nymhar ynay hpyhcsnyhnganye niunhng-
 pyarnnyhcesayarpynykiu ngarpay mnyhu
 sngtiueat bhiubhaymyar ngarkyinsiusay-
 ar shchcar gtikiu hcayarngrsaya-
 rahkwnggrhih-cayhkyngnghar sngtiusny
 ngareatluihpyhc ngarsnylny sngtiueat
 bhurarhpyhcmny akyayarg
 ngarhckarkiu narhtayarg ngarmharhtar
 smyhatiung kyngkylayarhu sanmehpiut
 nyhuusayar aellguttupynymh sngtiueat
 bhiubhaymyarkiu nhutsayarg sayarahkar
 suuti ngarhtarsayar ptinyarny-trarhckar
 kiu narmhtayarg sayarsuusny kyintayarmuuhkyngkiu
 hkanhcahu mintayarmuulyhng ngark
 aiuhhtarwrbbhurar aarmnghu lyhayarkeat.
 sngsny yudpynysuu yayrurhngmyiuser tiuaar
 israylamiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
 rar eat amintayarkiu hayarpyayarsngsiurm-
 nymhar ynay hpyhcsnyhnganye niunhng-
 pyarnnyhcesayarpynykiu ngarpay mnyhu
 sngtiueat bhiubhaymyar ngarkyinsiusay-
 ar shchcar gtikiu hcayarngrsaya-
 rahkwnggrhih-cayhkyngnghar sngtiusny
 ngareatluihpyhc ngarsnylny sngtiueat
 bhurarhpyhcmny akyayarg
 ngarhckarkiu narhtayarg ngarmharhtar
 smyhatiung kyngkylayarhu sanmehpiut
 nyhuusayar aellguttupynymh sngtiueat
 bhiubhaymyarkiu nhutsayarg sayarahkar
 suuti ngarhtarsayar ptinyarny-trarhckar
 kiu narmhtayarg sayarsuusny kyintayarmuuhkyngkiu
 hkanhcahu mintayarmuulyhng ngark
 aiuhhtarwrbbhurar aarmnghu lyhayarkeat.
 htarwrbbhurar klny sngsny yudmyiumyur
 nhng yayrurhng myiulm-myartiur hckayarmnyhckar
 huumuokar sngtiusny iptinyarny hckarkiu
 narhtayarg kyngkylayar. akyayarmmuokar
 ngarhckarkiu narhtayarg kylayarhu
 sngtiueat bhiubhaymyarkiu aellguttupyny-
 k ngarnhutsayarg sayarnaymhch ynaytiun-
 gaayarg ngarsny hcayarhcayarth ahtphtp-
 suanmsayarlly suuti-
 usny narhtayarg narkiu mlhnybell
 siunyhcsayar mimitiu

hcitnhluanhkiungmarhkyngnrisnyatiung
 tyayarkmyh mkywng liukswarkysayarkya-
 yarng ngarmhar htar suutiunkyngsa-
 yar iptinyarnyhckaraluanhcuan tiukiu
 suutiapayar ngarskrayarkhcaymnyhu
 mintay muueat. thpnhtarwrbhurarsny
 ngaraarmintayarmuu snykar yudpynysuu
 yayrurhngmyiusartiusny snghpwellkyeat.
 ngarhckarkiu ngynpysayar bhiubhaytiueat
 duhcriukmyarkiu pyuaansayarnghar pyn-
 swarkpye. ahkyartpar sayar bhurartiukiu
 wtpyuansayarnghar liukswarkpye.
 suutiueat bhiubhaymyarnhng ngarhpwell-
 sayar ptinyarnytrarkiu israylamyinhng
 yudamyiusartiusny hpykkye. siuh-
 pyhc htarwrbhurarmintayarmuusnykar
 suutiunlwntiungsayarbhayantryarkiu suu-
 tiuapayar ngarskrayarkhcaymny. suutiusny
 ngarkiaayarhcsayar lny ngarnarmhta-
 yarngbellnaymny. htiuahkaryudmyiusu-
 urwarsarnhng yayrurhng myiusartiusny
 nansarpayarngkiu merhiu puujayarbhuausa-
 yar bhurarmyarhtansiuswar aayarhcsa-
 yarlny bhay rayarkrarkarl htiubhurartiunsy
 alyhnghkymars mpaybellnaykylimmy.
 aiuyudpyny sngsnymyiumyaryayatk rhis-
 nyatiung sngatbhurarmyarrhiparsnytkar.
 yayrurhngmyiulmmyar aray atwk rhisny-
 atiung rhkbbhy sayar ruptuabhiu yjpl-
 ngmyar barlbhurarrhaymhar nansarpayarng
 rhiuraryjplngmyarkiu tnykpye. siuhpyhc
 sngsnyliuumyiuabhiu phtnarmpyu nhng.
 suutiuaabhiu aayarhchkyng sutayarnghkyn-
 gkiu mpyunhng. bhayrayarksnykarl
 suutiu aayarhcsayar hckarkiu ngarn-
 armhtayarnng. ngarkhyhcsayarahcmsny
 myarhcwarsayar suutiunhng mtrarshpyng
 payarnghayar siunyhchcnytwng ngaraim
 nhngabhysiusiungsny. sngsny snrhngsayar
 amellsarkiu mpuujayarr. duhcriukkiu
 pyuchnytwngpng wmmayarkparsnytkar
 hcimlntwng kayarngsayar asekiu sesayarsanl-
 wngpngghu sngkiu htarwrbhurar smut
 tayarmuueat. kyesayar asanblannhng
 htiupangkiu merhiu tayarmuu ahkkalk-
 tiusny kywmlayarnkgyeat. israylamyinhng
 yudamyiusartiusny barl bhurarrhaymhar
 nansarpayarngkiu merhiu ngarmykkiiu
 nhiasayarkhyngnghar mimitiuaabhiu mka-
 yarngsayaramhukiu pyusayarkyayarnng
 sngkiuhciuktayarmuusayar kayarnngkng
 biulhkyayarnhng htarwrbhurarsny sngamhu-
 rayark mny akayarngmintayarmuupye.
 htarwrbhurarsny ngaraa byarditpay-
 tar muusayarkyayarnng ngarsireat.
 suutiupyusayar amhumyarkiu kiyta-
 yarsny pytayarmuupye. asaysthkyngnghar
 sayarngsawarsayar siu sngnyykellsiu ngar-
 pyhceat. suutiuk suueatnarmkiu rhngrhng-
 pyayarkhcayhkyngnghar aseakngnhngkw
 apngkiu rhngrhngpyk askrhngsayaarsu-
 tiueat nayrarmh suukiuphyptykunaanhu
 ngartbhk mkayarngsayar akyannhng

kyanhcnkyayarnngkiu ngarmsi. nhluankya-
 yarkpkpiu hchckayay trarshpyng hcerng-
 tayarmuusayar kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarnhng
 htarwr bhurar kiyutayarsny htiusuutiaaar
 apyhcpaytayar muukyayarnngkiu aky-
 wnupmyngliupareat. akywnupamhukiu
 kiyutayaraa karlyrhayarkparpye. htar-
 wrbhurarmintayarmuusnykar aarnsut my-
 iusartiuk sngsny ngartiulkhpyng msayrmny
 akyayarnng htarwrbhurareat narmta-
 yaraarhpyng prayarhpkmpyuhnghusiulyk
 sngeataskkiu rharky sayarkyayarnng ngarsny-
 suutiukiu hchckayayarnshpyng luypytiutiusny
 htarhpyngsaykylimmy. sarsmetiusny
 ngtmwt saykylimmy. thcuanatyayarkmyh
 mkywng. htiusiuhchckayayarrar karlt-
 nyhuusayar bhayupdkiu aarnsutmyiasar
 tiuapayarsiu ngarskrayarkhcaymnyhu
 kayarnngkng biulhkyayarnhng htarwrbhur-
 armintayarmuueat.

12

aiuhtrwrbhurar akywnupsny kiyuta-
 yarnhng trarhckarkiu swaynwhaysayarahkar
 kiyutayarsny trartayarmuueat. siusayarlny
 hchckayayarnhcerngtayarmuu hkyngakya-
 yarnngkiu maylyhayarkparmy. mtrarsayar
 suutiusny abhykyayarnng akyanmya-
 yarkrkyar sny. alwnshchcarpyksayar
 suuapayarngtiusny abhykyayarnng hky-
 m-sarkyparsny. kiyutayarsny suutiukiu
 hciuktayarmuushpyng suutiusny amhycky
 kypwarlyk asekiu seky pareat. kiyuta-
 yarsny suutiunhutnhng ne nhluannhng
 waytayarmuueat. aiu htarwrbhurar kiyu-
 tayarsny akywnupkiu simyngtayarmuueat.
 akywnupsny kiyutayarnhngsbhayar tuukya-
 yarnngkiu hchckayayartayarmuupye. siutiukiu
 htutskellsiu htiumtrarsayar suutiukiu
 asaysthkyngnghar swellhtut tayarmuupar.
 strsayarnayabhiu pyngsngtayarmuupar.
 pynysarmyarpysayar duhcriukapyhck-
 yayarnng pynysny abhymhkarlptluan
 myntmrparaan nny. arprtrrhisayar
 mykpngsny abhymh karlptluan nyhi-
 unwmrparaannny. ngartiuhkanrsayar
 akyiupayhckiu bhurarskhngmsimymnghu
 pynysarmy siusayarkyayarnng sarmyarnhng
 nghkmyartiusny pyayark pykkyparpye.
 sngsny hkyaysnytiunhng pyiungpyay
 mayarlyhng myngtiunhng abhysiuypi-
 ungniungmynny. hciurimhkyngmrhi
 ngyimwphcwar nayrsayarpyny mayarly-
 hng yayardnmhceat gunasrayhtellmhar
 abhysiuypulimnynny. sngeatnyeahckiu
 abheat aimsuuaumsartiun png sngkiu
 shhcarhpyk sngnayarksiu aayarhchclyk
 liukkyeat. suutiusny kayarngsayarkhckarkiu
 pyayar sayarlny myuannhng. ngarsnyki-
 uyaimkiuhcwn kiyuamwaykiu phchtarpye.
 ngaralwnhkyhcsayarahcmkiu suueat rnsuu
 lksiuapnhanpye. ngaramwaysny tayar

twaysay arhkyngsaykellsiu ngaraarhpyhc ngarkiu hayarksayarkyayarng ngarmunlayeat. ngaramwaysny jbhayarsarrellkellsiu ngaraar hpyhceat. ptlnyrhisayar sarrelltiusny tiukkyeat. larky. tayarsarrellapayarngtiu hcnwayky. kiukhcar hkyngngghar larkyhay. myarhchwarsayar siuhtintiusny ngarhcpyhcuuyarny kiu hpyksekypye. ngarrhtiuksayara bhiukiu kyayarnng kypye. ngarrhtiuksayarnhchskrabbhiukiu luusitnyanrar tayarhpyhchcaykypye. sutsngpyrhngsayarkyayarng luusitnyan lykrhi ngaraar nynytwarlayeat. tpynyluanypykhce sayarlny abhysuumyhpamrmpyutt. tayar myngsayar arpaluanhcuantiupayarmhar luyksayar suutiusny tkkypye. akyhcnghchc pynyhcwntbhkmh tbhktiungaayarng htarwrbhurareat htartayarsny hpykshpyng abhysuumyhc kymrsar mr. suutiusny gyuanhcaparmyiuhcaykiu kyell suupngkiasar ritrkyeat. pngpnhwar kyuihceatsayarlny kyayjuu mrhiky. htarwrbhurareat amyktayararhinkyayarng mimitiu hkanrsayarakyiukiu htayark rhkkylimny. htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar ngarpay snar ngareatluu israylamyupiunghtiuksayar amway kiu htihiuksayar ngareataimnehkyngsiaupayarngtiukiu suutiu pynyhtellk ngarnhutmnny. suutiahtellkny yudamiyukiu ngarnhutmnny. nhutpyemhthpn ngarsnar aseasetiukiu mimitiupiunghtiuksayar myay mimitiunayrngpynysiu ngarpyn piumny. barlbhurarkiutlungtny kyinsiuhcayhkyngngghar suutiusny ngareatluumyukiu swnsngbhhusnynnytuu htarwrbhurar askrhngtayarmuusnyhu ngareatnarmkiu tiungtny kyinsiuhkyngngghar ngarluumyueat bharsardhlaykiu kyuihcar snglyhng ngareatluumyiahtell suutiukiu ngartny hcaymny. siumhut narmhtayarngbbellnaylyhng nar mhtayarngsayar luumyukiu ngarsny rhngrhngnhutpy hpyk semnyhu htarwrbhurar mintayarmuueat.

13

thpn htarwrbhurar sngsny hkynyhkarpn kiu swaryuupyelyhng hkarhcnylayar. raynhngmlyhayarr hu ngaraarmintayarmuusayar hcartayaratiung ngarsny hkarpnkiuyuu hkarhcnylayeat. htarwrbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny dutiy akyim ngaresiurayarklyhng sngsny hkarhcnysayar hkarpnkiu yuupye lyhng uhprrtmyhcsiu htswar kyayarktwng whkhtar layarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung ngarsnyswar uhprrtmyhcnarmhar whkhtareat. htiunayark karlangtnkyarpyemh htarwr bhurark sngsny ht uhprrtmyhcsiu swarlayar. htiunmyhcnarmhar ngaramintayarnhng whkhtarhkelppesayar hkarpnkiuhtutlayarhu mintayarmuueat. ngarsnylny uhprrtmyhcnarsiu swarpelyhng whkhtarrar

arptuu hkarpnkiu htutsayarahkar hkarpsny swaymyay asuanmrhpyhceat. htarwrbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarse siurayark mintayarmuusnykar htiunnytuu yudpynyeat htayarnglwharhkyngkiu ngarrhut hkyzny. yayrurhlngmyieat htayarnglwharhkyngkiu alwnrhuthkymny. ngarhckarkiu narmhtayarng mimiheitnhluanhkiungmar sayar sbhayaratiungkyng ahkyartparsayar bhurar tiukiu wtpyukiukwyhkyngngghar liukswarsayar iluusu myiusny asuanmrsayar ihkarpnkellsiu hpyhclimny. hkarpsny luueat hkarhmewellskellsiu israyl amyurhismyhtiunhng yudamiyupayarngtiusny ngareat luumyiu bhwellnarm bhunasray hpyhchcayhkyngngghar ngarmhewell hcaysayarlny suutiusny narmhtayarngkyhu htarwr bhurar mintayarmuueat. thpn israylamyieat bhurarshkng htarwrbhurar sarraybhurhismyhtiunhng hcpyhcnry nhng pynykylimmnyhu mintayarmuukyayarnkiu sngsny suutiaarpyayarlayar. suutiuklny sarraybhuru rhismyh tiusny hcpyhcnrynhngpynykylimmnyakyayarnkiu ngartiumsislayarhu pynpyarklyhng sngklny htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar darwidmngkyeeat rarjplngpayarmhar htiungsayar rhngbhurngmhch yipurayarhit prayarhpk yayrurhlng myiusarrhismyhtiunhng pynysuupynsarapayarngtiukiu yhcmuuhkyngnhng ngarpynhcaymny. nyeahckiuhykng sarabhhkyngtiukiu ngar htihiuk hcaymny. ngarsny krunarmrhi mnhmyayar mkymbhell htiusutiukiu hpyksemnyhu htarwrbhurar mintayarmuueat. sngtiusny narhtayarngnaryuukylayar. htayarnghwarsayar hciitmrhikynhng. htarwrbhurar amintayar rheiat. miughmhkyupmhe miuksayartayarngpayarmhar sngtiu sny htihiuk mliellmhe alngkiu myayarlngsayarahkar saymnggarip htuuhtpsayar mhayarngmuiukku hpyhchcaytayar mmuumhe sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbhurareat guntayarkiu hkyemwmykylayar. sngtiusny narmhtayarngbbellnaylyhng muukar sngtiu marnkyayarnng narhctitwinyarnysny mhtngrharsayar arpngiukywaymny. htarwrbhurareat siuhcukiu sim swarsayarkyayarng ngarmykhcilny alwnngiu mykrny kymny. kiuykiuknyhnhmhy htiungkylayar. sngtiu bhunkyesayar srhpusny sngtiueat hkayarnpayarmh sngrlimmnyhu rhngbhurngnhng mihpuratiuaar pyayar layar. tayarngbhkmyiutiukiu pithtar abhy suumyhc mhpwng. yudpynysuupynsarapayarngtiukiu simswarkypye. akunahcng simswarkypye. myayarkmyknarklarsayar suutiukiu myhayar kynylyayar. sngaar ngarpaysayar siuhcu lhasaysiuhcu sny abhymharrhisny. sngsny suanmtayarmuuhkyngkiu hkanrsayarahkar abhysu pyayarlmmny. suutiusny sngkiu ahciutpryuhcayhky-

gngghar sngsny kiuytiungakyanpaypye.
 sarbhawarsayar minmhkanrsayar waydnarkiu
 sngghkanrlim mnyhmhtylar. sngkiny ab-
 hyakyayarngkyayarng iamhurayarksnyhu
 hcithtell aayarkmaylyhng sngeatapyhcm-
 yarsayarkyayarng sngawtkiu hkywtreat.
 hkyaynngkiulnymhcer. aellsayarpiluusny
 mimiarayeat asngkiung kyarshcsny mimi-
 akwkakyartiukiung pyayarnglellniungsla-
 yar. pyayarnglellniunglyhng duhcriukkiu
 pyulayrhisayar suutiussy suhcriukki-
 upyuhkyngngghar ttiniung kylimmny.
 htiukyayarng hpwellkiu laypyngtiuk
 lwhngskellsiu htiusuutiukiung ngarlwngh-
 caymny. sngsnyngarkiu maylayar musar
 mhewell snykpsayarkyayarng sngabhiu
 ngartiunghtwar pay ltansayar angnatarkar
 isiutny. htiusiunghnganye sngrhkharakya-
 yarngkiu htnggharhcayhkyngngghar sngat
 awtkiu ngarhpwnglhlc pymny. sngat
 myayarkmhtarhkyng hemynyhkyng
 mtrarsayar mayhtun eatnyhcnuyuhkyng
 tayarngpyarng lypynngpyusayar hck-
 supwanrhbarbhwytiukiung ngar simyngat.
 aiuyayrurhngmyiu sngsny amngglar-
 rheiat. snrhghkyngsiu mrayarkbhell
 abhymyhhkarlptluan naylimmnynyhu
 htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat.

14

miughpytsayaramhukiu nymht yayrmisiu
 rayarksayar htarwrbbhurareat nhutkptta-
 yarhuu muukar yudpynysny nynywareat.
 myiutanhkartiu mynytmssayar asanrheiat.
 nksayarawtkiu myay tiungaayarnngwt
 yayrurhngmyiusartiueat ngiukyway hkyng
 asansny tklayeat. mhuumttiusny mimisu-
 ungytiukiung rayhkp hcaylwht suungtytusny
 raykyngsiurayarksayar ahkar raykiuhtway.
 aiuskkskiusar sayarngkellyk pynlarkyeat.
 uehkayarngkiu hkyuanlykrhkyayarkmhi-
 ung twaykyeat. miughpyt myayakkwell-
 sayarkyayarng ly lupsayar suutiussy
 uehkayarkgiuhkyuanlyk rhkkyayark kyeat.
 smngmsny lypynng mwaysayarahkar myk
 mrhisayarkyayarng sarngkiu hcwnphceat.
 mnynyriungtiussy myngsayararppayarmhar
 rplyk myayhkwaykellsiu laykiurhkyeat.
 mykmrhisayar kyayarng suuti mykhchipyk-
 layeat. aiuhatarwrbbhurar akywnuptiueat
 apyhcsny akywnuptiutbhk ksksayhkan-
 sarlyny narntayar kiu htayarkhcerngta-
 yarmuupar. akywnuptiusny kyimhpnm-
 yarhewar hpayarkpynparpye. kiuytayarkiu
 pyhcmhar parpye. aiu israylamyieat
 myayarlghcar akayarng amhurayark-
 sayar karl kytngtayarmuu sayar shkng
 kiuytayarsny akywnuptiu pyny enysnykell-
 siung tnyngsar aiphkyngngghar wngsayar
 hkreswarkellsiu abhykayarnghpyh-
 tayarmuusny. minmayartwaywaysayar
 suukellsiu kytnghkyngnggharmttni-

ungsayar suurellkellsiu abhykayarngh
 hpyhctayarmuusny. aiuhatarwrbbhurar kiuy-
 tayarsny akywnuptiutwng rhitayarmueat.
 akywnuptiusny narntayarhpyng smut-
 sayarsuuhpyhpareat. akywnuptiukiung
 hcwnphctayarmmuuparnhng. iluummyukiung
 rnymht htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 iluutiusny lhnylnyhykngngghar alwnali-
 urhikyeat. mimitiuhkyaykiu mhkyuptnyky.
 htiukyayarng htarwrbbhurnhcskta-
 yarmmuu. suuti pyusayar duhcriukkiu
 aayarkmay suutiuaapyhcmay kyayarng
 hchckyayartayarmuumny. htarwrbbhurar
 ngaraar mintayarmuusny kar iluummyuabhiu
 mayttarpiu sumtayarnghng. suutiussy ah-
 carrhayarngghkyngakyingkiu kyng sayarahkar
 suuti aayarhhsankiu ngarnarmhtayark.
 merhiu raryjkisayarngh puujayarskkark-
 iusayarngh skkp sayarahkar ngarlmmhan.
 htarbhay mwtsiphkyngbhay karlnarb-
 hayhpyng suutiukiung ngarsuanhcamnyhu
 mintayarmuulyhng ngarkly aiuarhnghtar-
 wrbbhurar prayarhpk tiuk sngtiussy htarb-
 haykiu mtwayrky. mwtsip hkyngbhaysny
 sngtiurhirsaru mrayark. iarp myellsayar
 ngvimskhkyngkiu ngarpaymnyhu isuuti
 aarhayarpyayarkyayarngkiu ngarlyhayark-
 sayarahkar htarwrbbhurar htiuprayarhpk-
 tiussy ngareat narmkiuamhepyu musarkiu
 hayartkyeat. suutiukiung ngarmhcaylwht
 mmharhtar byarditmpay. suuti hayarpya-
 yar hkyktiusny mykhchikiu lhnyhkyng
 ntpuuhkyng ahkyny nhekyanhcnhyhkyng
 mimiuarntiung lhnyhcarhkyng skskhpy-
 hckyeat. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 ipyny htarbhay mwtsiphkyng bhaym-
 rhirhu ngarmhcaylwhtbell ngarnarmkiu
 amhepyu kiuyalialayayark hayarpyar sa-
 yar prayarhpktiussy htarbhay mwtsiphkyng
 bhayhpyng suanrkylimmny. suutiueat
 trarnarpristiusny kiuytiungmh hc myar
 sarsmetiunghngkw mwtsiphkyngbhay htarb-
 haykyayarng yayrurhngmyiulmhtellsiu
 phchkyhkyngkiu hkan abhysuumyhs msn-
 gyiuh. suutiueatapyhckiu suuti apayarsiu
 ngarywnlayarnmny. sngsnyly suutiuaar
 pyayarmnyhckar huumuukar ngarsny
 naynynympt mykrnykyrmny. ngareatl-
 umyiuistiusmesny alwnpynghcwarsayar
 dn hkykku hkan ariumyarkiyulaypye.
 ngarsnymyiupyngsiuswarsayarahkar stsayar
 asaykayarnmyarkiu twayreat. myi-
 uhtellsiuwngsayaarahkar ngmtmw narkyn-
 ghcarhkanrsayar suumyarkilny tway
 eat. prayarhpknhng yjpurayarthittiusny
 abhyamhu kiumyhsibhell arprplhnyl-
 nykyeat. kiuytayarsny yudpynykiu aku-
 nahcng pytayarmuuslayar. jiaunmyukiung
 hcksupwanrhartayarmuuslayar. hkym-
 sarmraayarngh akywnuptiukiung abhykayarngh
 dnhtktayarmuusny. akywnuptiu sny
 ngvimskhkyngkiu myayarlgsayarlly ka-
 yarngkiu kiu mrkypar. hkymarkiu

myayarlŋsayarlŋy bhaynhŋg sar twayrky-
pareat. aiu htarwrbbhurar akywnuptiusny
kiuy duhcriukmyarnhng bhiubhaytueat
apyhcmiarkiu wnhkypareat. kiuytayarkiu
pyhcmharparye. kiuytayareatnarmkya-
yarng akywnuptiukiu hcksuprwanrhar-
tayarmmuuparnhng. bhuntayarpllngeat
asraykiu rhuthktyayarmmuuparnhng. aa-
yarkmaytayarmmuupar. akywnuptiunhng-
pwellsayar ptiynaryntayarkiu hpyktayar
mmuuparnhng. sarsnarpluuti kiukwysayar
ruptu sngtu tiutwng miughrwarhcayni-
ungsayar suurhiparslayar. miughsny aliuliu
rwarniungparslayar. akywnuptiu bhu-
rarshkng htarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsarlŋhng
ttniungtayarmuusny mhutlayar. siuhpyhc
kiuytayarkiu myayarnŋlyknyay parmny.
kiuytayarsny aluanhcuantiukiu hpnsngsayar
bhurarhpyhctayarmuueat.

15

thpnhtarwrbbhursary ngaraarminta-
yarmuu snykar mayarrhaynhngmwaylsny
ngarrhaymhar sutayarnŋg sayarlŋy ilu-
muyiukiu ngarmsnar. ngarhtanmh htwkswar
hcayhkyngnghar nhnghtutlayar. akywnup-
tiusny abhyarpsiu htwkswarr parmynnyhu
maymynlyhng sngklny saytn sayar suu-
tiusny sayhkyngsiung kwpmkytnsayar
suutiunsny kwpmkyhkyngsiung ngtmw-
tinsayar suutiunsny ngtmwthkyngsiung
timswarhkyuphtartn sayar suutiunsny sim-
swarhkyuphtarhkyngsiung htwk swarkyhu
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuukyayarnŋgiu
suutiu aar sngsiulayar. suutiukiu strsa-
yarhtar swellhpytsayarkhway kiukhcaarsa-
yar miughkayarnŋkngnghknhng sarrelltny
huusayar rnsuulaymyiukiu suutiutbkh
ngarhknhhtar mny. yudrhngbhurnghayjksar
mnarrhaymngsny yayrurhngmyiu pyusa-
yaramhukyayarnŋ htiusuutiukiu myaykye
payarmhar atiungtiungapynyynytiu
anhayarngarhk kiu hkanhcaymny. aiu
yayrurhngmyiu sngkiu abhysuusnar
limmynny. sngnhngatuu abhysuu nyny-
warlim mnyyny. sngkiukynmareatlayarhu
mayaansayarngghar abhysuu lmlwhellim-
mynny. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
sngsny ngarkiu hcwnphc sutswarpye.
htiukyayarnŋ ngarsny lkkiu sn sngkiu hpyk-
semny. ngarsny nayarngtr ngyengwaypye.
pynyntanhkarw suutiukiu hcanakayarnhng-
garlhaymny. suutiusarsmemyarkiu ngar-
rhuanhcaymny. ngareat luumyiusny mim-
iliukswarsayar lmmhmpynlarsayarkyayarnŋ
suutiu kiu ngarhpyksemy. suutiumutsi-
umtiusny smuddrarselluannhng amyhm-
k ngarrhaymhar myarpyarkylimny. mwntny
ahkyin amikiu tiukhpyksayar luhngkiu
ngarkhayarkhell kyayarkmbhwsayar lup-
kyanhkyngkiu hkykhkyng hpyhchcaymny.
sarhkunhcyayarkkiu bhwarmyngsayar minm

sny aarlyayar askhkyuplayeat. nyahkyin
mrayarkmhe suueatnaywnglayeat. suusny
rhkkyayark mhiungtwaylyknayreat. kyny-
wngsayar suutiukiulny rnsuutiurhaymhar
htar ngarapmnyhu htarwrbbhurar mint-
ayarmuueat. aiu mihkng ngar amng-
glarrhieat. mihkngsny tpynyluantw-
way sayarsuu ngyngsnyarsuuhpyhcsayar
ngarkiu bhwarmyngparpye. ngarsny su-
utpar kiutaiunhngmhkyay. suutparsnylny
ngarkiuatiunhngmhkyay. siusayar lny
luuhkpsimtiusny ngarkiukeyinsell ttkyeat.
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar aky
hcnghchcsngkiu ngarhkymsarpaymny.
amhurararksayar karl nyhnyselfkyngkiu
hkanrsayar karl rnsuusny snghtanmhar
tayarnŋpnmnyakyayarnŋ akyhcnghchc
ngarhcerngmny. sanhkyngtiuksayarakhar
myayarkpynsankiung sanmniung hky-
iuniungslayar. sngreatpyntyrtayarklu-
an sngpyusayar apyh myarkyayarnŋ sng-
eat-tuhchcarbhdarkiu abhiumhkanbell luyuu
sayar suutiulksiu ngarpaymny. sngm-
sisayarpynysiu rnsuunhngatuu sngkiu
ngarswarhcaymny. sngtiukiu layarnŋsa-
yarmesny ngar amyakaarhpyng rhiulykrhieat.
aiu htarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny sitayar
muueat. akywnupkiu aayarkmaylyk
akynyarhu kywlar akywnupkiu nyhnyselfsa-
yarsuutiukiu trarshpyng paytayarmuupar.
suutiukiusnyhkan akywnupkiu sutsg-
pyrhngtayarmmuuparnhng. akywnupsny
kiuytayaratwk kellarhkyng hkanrkyayarnŋ
kiu aayarkmaytayarmmuupar. kayarnŋg-
biulhkyayarnhng bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar
akywnuptwaysayar nhutkpttayar hckarkiu
hkanyuuparye. nhutkpttayarsny aky-
wnup wmmayarkwrhnglnhcrarakayayarnŋ
hpyhchpareat. narm tayarhpyng aky-
wnupkiuhkayarwayarpareat. pwellhkansa-
yarsuuaahcnyaway akywnupmhtiungpar.
pyayarrhngghkyngamhukiu mpyupar.
lktngtayarmuusayar kyayarnŋ tyayark-
tny htiungparpye. akywnupkiu dayars
amyknhng pynyhcaytayarmuupye. aky-
wnuphkanrsayar waydnarsny abhy kyayarnŋ
myellparsny. mpyayarkliu mpyayarkni-
ungsayar anarkiu abhykyayarnŋ hkan-
rparsny. akyhcnghchc kiuytayarsny
pyayarktt lnyhchcarsayarkkellsiu akywnup
hpyhctayarmuuparpyetkar. htiukyayarnŋ
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sngsny
pynlarlyhng sngkiungarsayarnghkell sngsny
ngareatamhukiu htmrlimmny. sngsny
mytsayararar nhng yutsayararartiukiu pi-
unghkyarkhellhtarlyhng ngarnhut kellsiu
hpyhclimmny. suutiusny snghtansiu pyn-
larkylimny. sngsny suutiurhirsaru pyn
mswarr. ngarsnylny sngkiu iluomyiutbkh
hkiungghan sayar kyayarmyiriuh-
pyhchcaymny. suutiusny sngkiu tiuk
mniungky. ngarsny sngkiu nhutyuukyng
hkyngnghar sngbhknaymny. lusiulkmh

sngkiu ngarnhut kyayarkmk hpwysayar
suutiulkmh rwayuunmyhu htarwrbhurar
mintayarmueat.

16

thpnnngarsesiurayarksayar htarwrbhurareat
nhtkpttarahuumuukar sngsny iarp
huanbhkkyngkiu mpyur. sarsmekiu
mbhwarmmyngr. iarp bhwarmyngsayer
sarsmemyarkiong suutiumibhmyarkiong
htarwrbhurararmymht mintayarmuusnykar
htiusuutiusny siusayar sayhkyngbpyng
sayrky limmny. suutiu kiumynytm
msnggyiuhr. myaypayarmhar mhc-
ngkellsiu hpyhckylimmny. suutiusny
htarbhaynhg mwtisiphkyngbhayhpyng
suanhkyngsiurayark asay kayarngtiusny
miughkayarngkngnghknhg tayarsarrell
hcarhcarbhiu hpyhckylimmny. htarwr-
bharar mintayarmuusnykar msarim siu
mwngnhg. saysayarsuutiawatw ngiuky-
waymynytm hkyngnghar mswarnhg.
ngareat ngymiskhyngntnyhuusayar mayt-
tarkrunarkiu iluomyiumh ngarpyrhngpyehu
mintayar muueat. pynysuupynysar
akeangytiusny sayr kylimmny. siusayarlny
msnggyiuhr. suutiawatw mynytmhkyngk-
iumpyur. kiuykiu kiuyrhnhkyng sanng
rithkyngkiulny mpyur. saysayarsuuti-
atwk hctmsar nynytwar sayar suutiukiu
nhhcsimhcayhkyngnghar msarpwellkiu
mlupr. mibhsaysayarlny nhhcsimhcaysa-
yar hkwkhlarkiu mpayr. htiunnytuu
hcarsayarkpwellhkanrar aimsiumwngnhg.
suutiunhg payarngbhayar mhcarmsa-
yarknhg. israylamiueat bhurarshkng
kayarngkng biulhkyayarhng htarwrbhurar
mintayarmuusnykar iarp wmmayark-
sayaaran rwnglnsayaaran mngglarsa-
yarnng stiuserasan mngglarsayarnng stiu
smeasankiu sngtiulkhk sngtiumpykmha-
yarktwng ngarhcellhcaymny. sngsny
ihckaraluanhcuantiukiu iluomyiaar
kyarpayar suutiuklny htarwrbhurararny
imyh layarkkyehcwarsayar bhaydnkiu ngar-
tiuaar abhy kyayarnng hcerngtayarmuusny.
ngartiupysayar duhcriukkar abhysunny.
ngartiubhurarshkng htarwrbhurarkiu ngar-
tiupyhcmharsayar apyhckar abhysunnyhu
maykysayarahkar sngsny htarwrbhurareat
amintayarkiu sngsiurmymhar sngtiueat
bhiubhaytiusny ngarkiuhcwn ahkyart-
parsayar bhurarnayarksiu liuklyk wtpyu
kiukwyshpyng ngarkiuhcwnphc ngartarkiu
mhcaayarnng sayarkayarngng bhiubhaykyn-
gsayar akynghk sngtiusny sarsiusayar
akynkiu kyngshpyng ngarhckarkiu nar
mhtayarnng mimitiusiayarhctnhluan
hkiungmarsayar sbhayar siu luksa-
yarkayarnng sngtiunhg sngtiueat
bhiubhaymsisayarpynysiu ipynyhtellk
sngtiukiu ngarnhngliukmny. htiupyny

sngtiusny ngareatkyayjuukiumhkanr. ahk-
yartparsayar bharartiukiu naynynmpyt
wtpyurkymny. siuhpyhc htarwrbhurar
mintayarmuusnykar israyl amyiusar-
tiukiu aellguttupynymh nhutsayarnng
sayar htarwrbhurar askrhngtayarmuusny-
huu mkyinsiubhell israylamiyusartiukiu
myayarkpynymhhc nhnghtutbhuusayar
pynyrhismyhtiumh nhutsayarnngsayar htar-
wrbhurar askrhngtayarmuusnyhuu kyinsiu
sayar karlsny nayarkthpn rayarklimmny.
suutiu bhiubhaytiuaar ngarpaysayarpynysiu
suutiukiu thpn ngarsayarnghkelluemny.
htarwrbhurararmintayarmuusnykar ngarsny
tanngaramyartiukiu hcaylwht iluomyiuk-
iumyharhcaymny. htiunayark musiuam-
yartiukiu hcaylwht hkpsimsayar tayarngkye
tayarngngy hkyayarkkyarti rharhcaymny.
suutiuswarsmyhsayar lmtiukiu ngarsny
kynyrhulyknayeat. suutiusny ngarmykkwy
swarky snymhut. suutiueat duhcriukku
ngarrhaymhhar whk mhtarniung. suu-
tiusny ngarpynykiu nyhcnyuuhcay
ngaramwayhkan sayar myaykiu suu-
tiusny hcksuprwanrhbarbhwsayar asayka-
yarngtiunhg pynyhcaysayarkayarnng suu-
tiu nhhs sayar apyhcdnkiu ngarpaymny.
akywnup ahcwmstti akywnuprelltiuk
amhu rayarksayarnay akywnuphkiulhuan-
rarhpyhctayarmuusayar htarwrbhurar
tparamyusartiuk akyhcnghc akywnuptiu
bhiubhaytiusny musar antt ahkynynhesa-
yar arar tiukiu amwayhkankyparpyeu
myaykyehcwmh kiuytayarhtansiu lar
lyhayarkkyparlimmny. luisny bhu-
rarmhutsayar bharartiukiu kiuyabhiu
luprmnylayar. siuhpyhc ngarsnyyhkuahkar
suutiukiu stipay ngarklnhg ngartnhkiukiu
bhayarpysayaraarhpyng ngarnarm snyhtar-
wrbhurarhpyhckyayarnkiu sirkylimmny.

17

yudamiueat apyhcsny sanknyhc hcinhky-
wnnhg suutiunhluanpyarnng yjplng
uehkyiung akhkrar tng mhtsarlykrhieat.
suungytiupng myngsayaartayarnngpayar
hcimsayar shcpngnarmharrhisayar yjpl-
ngmyar aarrhrpngmyarkiu aayarkmayt-
tkyeat. ahkyngngareattayarnng lyrhisayar
sngatuhchcar nhngsiuhtarsmyhsayar uhch-
carkiong pynytrhayarkluan sngpyhcmharrar
myngsayaartpiukiong luyusayar suu-
tiulksiu ngarapmny. sngkiuytiunglny
ngarpaysayaramwaymh rway swarrlimmny.
sngmsisayar pynytwng rnsuulk sngkiu
ngarkywnhkanhcaymny. akayayarn-
muukar ahcny alarsayarnngareat amykme-
kiu sngtiusny mwaykypye. htarwrbhurar mint-
ayarmuusnykar luukiu kiuhcar luustwarkiu
amhepyushpyng hctnhluanhtell htarwr-
bhararhtantayarmh htwkswarsayar suusny
kyinapsayarsuuhpyhceat. htiusiusny

lwnpgpyngrihsayar shcpnghkyayark kellsu-
 pyhc kayarngkyiurayarkkyayarngkiu msir.
 abhysuumymhnaysayar sarmyay swayhky-
 yarksayar lwnpgpyng nayrlimmny. htarwr-
 hurarkiu kiuhcarsaysarsuu htarwr bhu-
 rarkiu mimikiuhcarrar akyayarnghpyhc hcaysayar
 suusny kayarngkyemngglarkiu hkanapsayar
 suuhpyhceat. htiusuusnykar rayrhisayar
 arphciuk myhcnarmhar amyhchpyarshpyng
 puusayararhin rayark kyayarngkiu msi
 arwmnyhiunwm miughhkayarngsayer karl
 hciurimhcrarmrhbell ahcnymyell asekiu
 sett sayar apngnhngatuueat. hcitnhlu-
 ansny hkpsimsayar ararhtk hcnyelltteat.
 alwnyiyuwngsayer sbhayarrhieat. hc-
 itnhluansbhayarkiu abhysuusiniungsnny.
 ngarhtarwrbbhursary luaseasetiuaar mi-
 mitiuhngatiung mimitiuhkanhtiaksayar
 akyiuaupyhc kiu payhkyngnghar nhluankya-
 yarkkptiukiu hcayhcayhchckyayar tteat.
 kayarnggharksny mimimusayar ukiu wpskell
 siu mtrarshpyng uhchcarsnyhpuousayar
 suusny ask pyiuhcnykpg ngrellhkyngsiu
 rayark asuankar luumiukhpyhclimmny.
 rhayuehchwarmhhc myngsayer arp bhunkye
 tayarumuusayar rarjpllngsny ngartiusrh-
 ngar htarn tayar arphpyhceat. auiisraylamy-
 iueat myayarlnghcrar akyayarnghpyhcsayar
 htarwrbbhurar kiuytayarkiu hcwnphcsayar
 suuayararngtiusny arhkkwell rkyparlim
 mny. ngarhtanmh htwkswarsayar suutiusny
 myayhcarrngsiu wngrkyparlimmny. aky-
 yarngmuukar askhcmray twngtnyhuusayar
 htarwrbbhurar kiu hcwnphcky stny. aiu
 htarwrbbhurar akywnupeat anarkiu ngym
 hcaytayarmuupar. siupyulyhng akywnup-
 sny anarngyimparlim mny. akywnupkiu
 kytngtayarmuupar. siupyulyhng aky-
 wnupsny kytnghkyngsiu rayarkparlimmny.
 kiuytayarsny akywnup hkyemwmrarh-
 pyhctayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurareat
 nhutkpttayarsny abymharrhissny. ykhu-
 larparhcaytayarhu isuutiu sny akywnupaar
 siuttkypareat. akywnupsny nayarktaysariu
 liuksayar srareatararkiu mrharangpar.
 amngglarnaykiu mtayarng tpar. aky-
 wnuphayarpyayarrhkykku kiuytayarsitayar
 muueat. kiuytayarmykmhayark rhipareat.
 akywnupkiu htitlnhcaytayarmmuuparnhng.
 bhay rayarksayar karl kiuytayarsny aky-
 wnuphkiulhuanrar hpyhctayarmuueat.
 akywnupkiu nyhnyellsayarsuutiusny
 arhkkwell kyparhcaysayar. akywnup-
 muukar arhkmkwellparhcaynhng. suutiusny
 hcitpykyparhcaysayar. akywnupmuukar
 hcitmpykarhcaynhng. suutiupayarmhar
 bhayantrpy karlkiu rayarkhcaytayarmu-
 upar. antrphpyksetayar muupar. htarwr-
 hurarsny ngaraarmintayarmuusny kar yu-
 drhngbhurng htwkwngsayer amyiusarhkyng
 myiutanhkarmhhc hkpsimsayar yayrurhng
 myiutanhkarw swarrplyk luumyartiuaar
 pyayarsiumnymhar itanhkartiuhyng

htwkwngsayer yudrhngbhurngmyarnhng
 yudpynysuu yayru rhlngmyiusarm-
 yarapayarngtiu htarwrbbhurareat nhut
 kpttayarkiu narhtayarngkylayar. htar-
 wrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar upusnay
 wnkiuhtmmrwk yayrurhngmyiutanhkarh-
 pyng msayarnng mswngmnyakyayarnng
 stipyukylayar. upusnay sngtiuaimhtellk
 wnkiu mhtut msayarnkyngnhng. ab-
 hyalupkiumyh mlupkynhng. sngtiubhi-
 ubhaymyarkiu ngarmharhtarsnyatiung
 upusnay kiu snrhngchaykylayar. bhiub-
 haytiusny narmhtayarnng narkiumlhnybell
 naykyeat. narmkyar suanmhkyngkiu
 mhanmnyakyayarnng mimitiulnpyngkiu
 hkiungmarhcaykyeat. htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuusnykar sngtiu sny upusnay
 imyiatanhkarhyng wnkiu mswngm-
 sayarnng abhyalupkiumyhlup upus-
 naykiu snrhngchaysny tiungaayarnng
 ngarhckarkiu hcayhcaynarhtayarnghyng
 darwidmngkyeat rarjpllngpayarmhar
 htiungsayar rhtarhce mynghcerhngbhurng
 mngsarmhhc suutiumhuumt yudpynysuu
 yayrurhngmyiusartiusny imyiatanhkarm-
 yar siu wnglykrhikylimmny. imyusnylny
 ahcnymyell tnylimmny. merhiuraryjmhhc
 ahkyarsayar yjmyar puujayarskkarmyar
 merhiu ramansarpayarnng hkyemwmrar
 yjtiukiu htarwrbbhurareat aimaayarsiu
 sayarnghkellsayar suutiusny yudmyium-
 yar yayrurhngmyiuptwnkyng arpmay
 bngyarmimpny myaynyehkriung tayar-
 griuhkriung tayarngmyknhar hkriungmh-
 larkylimmny. siumhut upusnaywnkiu htm-
 rwk yayru rhlngmyiutanhkarmyarsiumwng
 upusnaypkiu snrhngchay snytiungaayarnng
 sngtiusny ngarhckarkiu narmhtayarnng
 lyng ngarsny htiumyiatanhkartiukiu
 merhiu htiumesny mngyimmsaybell
 yayrurhngmyiubhuanbimarntiukiu layarngr
 limmny.

18

yayrmisiurayarklarsayar htarwrbbhurareat
 nhutkpttayaruumuukar sngsny ht aiuhins-
 maraamsiu swar layar. htiuarpar ngarhckarkiu
 ngarkyarhcaymnyhu mintayarmuusnyatiung
 ngarsnyswar aiuhintinhcknhng luplykrhi sayar
 aiuhintinsmarkiutwayeat. aiumpyahpyng luy-
 sayaraiusny aiuhintinsmar lk pykhcesayarkya-
 yarng suusny aluiayayark ashcpypung
 ahkyarsayaraiukiu luppynlayeat. htiuahkar
 htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayar sny ngarsesiu
 rayarklar htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuu snykar
 aiu israylamyiu aiuhintinsmarpyuskellsiu
 sngtiukiu ngarmpyuniungslayar. aiu israyl
 amyiu aiumpyaysny aiuhintinsmarkl rhiskellsiu
 sngtiu sny ngarlkrihkyeat. akyng tiungni-
 ungngankiu nhutpyhpyiuhkyhpyksehkyng
 ngar ngaramintayarrhieat. ngaram-
 intayarnhng siungsayar htiutiungniungn-

gansny mimiduhcriukkiu hcwnphclyhng ngarkyanhcnysayar bhaydnkiu ngarna-yarngtrmny. akyngtiungniungngankiu tnyhtayarngpyuhchkyngnghar ngaram-intayarrhieat. htiutiungniungngansny ngarhckarkiu narmhtayarang ngarmykmha-yark dhucricuukiupyulyhng sueeatakyiual-iunghar pyuhcumnyhuusayarhckarparsayar kyayjuukiu ngarnayarngt rmny. yhkumhar htarwrbbhurar mintayarmusnykar sngtiua-bhiu bhaydnkiu ngarpyngngeat. sngtiukiu snkyngbhkpyu ngarkyanhcnyeat. siuh-pyhc siusayar lmmh asease pylarkylayar. sngtiuluksayar lmnhng sngtiukyngsaya-ryakngkiu hpyayarnghcaykiylayar hu yud-pynysuu yayruhngmyiusartiuaar sngsiu-layar. suutiuklny myayarlnghcrarmrhi. ngartiusny kiuyaliusiu liukmny. ngarti-u siusayar hcitnhluan hkiungmarhkyn-grhisnyatiung aseasepyumnyhu siuky-eat. siuhpyhc htarwrbbhurar mintay-armusnykar htiusiusayar amhukiu ab-hysuukyarbhhuusnyhu sarsarnpluutiutwng maykiylayar. israyl stiusmeknyarsny al-wnhcksuprwanrhbarbhwsayar amhukiu pyulapye. lwngpyngghisayar kyayarkiu mhcnw laybnun tayarngat miughpwn-gkiu abhsuu hcwnmny. ahkyar tparsayar arpmhhcelar hkymesayar myhcraysny hknhkyayarklimmny. ngareatlut-tiusny ngarkiumaylyayar ahkynynhe sayar ararrhaymhar nansarpayarkgiu mer-hiukypye. rhaykarl mhck liukbhhuusaya-rlmtiulell ttsayarkiyayarngh ahkysayaralm myaymhpisayarlmsiu liukypye tkar. htiusiupyu mimitiupynykiu luusitnyan-rararp ahcnycellrellsan kyarrararphpyh-cayshpyng lm rhayarkswarsayar suupa-yarngtiusny aanau mimitiu hkayarn-gkiu nyhikylimmny. ngarsnyarhaylaykellsiu suutiukiu rnsuurhaymhar lwngchaymny. bhayrarksayarkarl suutiuaar myknharkiu mpy kyayarkiu pmy. suutiuklny larky. yayrmitbhk kyanhcnkykunaan. yjpara-yarhitsny traramhung pnyarrhisayar suusny akyanpayhkyngamhung prayarhpk-sny hayarpyayarkhyngamhung arhuanmhkanr. larky. yayrmiukiulyharnhgriukkyku-naan. sueeatckarkiu narmhtayarn-g bhellnaykykunaanhu siukeat. aiu htar-wrbhurar akywnupkiu kynyrrhutayar muupar. akywnupnhng rntwaysayar suutiueat ckarkiu mhttayarmuupar. kyayjuupyusayar atwkpahcpaysngpar-mny layar. suutiusny akywnupaskbhiu twngk-iutuuky parpye. akywnupsny suuti-u akyiualunghar lyhayark suutiumh amy-k-tayarkiu lwhellhkyngnghar rhaytayar rpnay kyayarn-gkiu aayarkmaytayarmuupar. htiukyayarn-g suutiukiu htarbbhaysiung suutiusarsme myarkiu mwtsiphkyngsiung aptayarmuupar. suutiuminm tiusny sarm-yarsuan mutsiumhpyhckyparhcaysayar.

luukyetiusny asaysthkyngkiu hkanr luupy-iutiu lny hchctiukpwellhtarhpyng suanky-parhcaysayar. hchctiuksayar rnsuumyarkiu suutiurhirarsiu hkykhkyngarayarkh-cay-tayarmuusayarahkar suutiuaaimsarmyar aayarhckyparhcaysayar. akyayarn-g-muukar akywnupkiu htayarnghkyngnghar twngkiut uuky parpye. akywnupswarrarlm kyayarkwngkiu whkhtarkyparpye. aiu htarwrbbhurar akywnupaskkiu sthkyngnghar suuti-u kyanhcnysmyhkiu kiuytayarsitayar muueat. suutiukiu apyhcmhlwhhtayar mmuuparnhng. mykmhayark tayar su-tiuaapyhckiu hkyaytayarmmuuparnhng. rhaytayar suanrhuanckyparhcaysayar. amyktayarhtwsayarahkar suutiukiu hcerngtayarmuupar.

19

htarwrbbhurar mintayarmusnykar sngsny aiuhtinsmarhtansiu swar raybhhuukiuyu-upyelyhng ask kyesayar luu askkyesayar yjpurayarith ahkyiu tiunhngtkw hrsit-tanhkarpnyg hinnuansareat hkyiungsuswar ngarmintayarmusnyatiung kywaykya-yarmnyhckar huumuukar aiuyudrhngb-hurngmyarnhng yayruhngmyiusar myarti-u htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu nghta-yarn-gkiu layar. israylamiueat bhurarshkng kayarn-gkiu biulhkyayarnhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmusnykar sitngkysarsayarsu-tiung narhkarsnytiungaayarn-g arnsny iar-p bhayrayarkh-caymny. akyayarn-g-muukar suutiusny ngarkiu hcwnphck-y pye. kiuytiungmsi bhiubhaymyarmsi yudrhngb-hurngmyar msisayar tkywnntiungngan bhurarti-u rhaymhar iar-p nansarpa-yarn-gkiu merhiushpyng iar-pkiu tkywn tniungngan myayhpyhchckaykypye. apy-hcmrhisayar suutiueat aswaynhng iar-pkiu pynyhckaykypye. ngarmhcerngmmharhtar ngaralyhngaliumrhisayar wttnyhuusa-yar barlbhurarrhaymhar mimitasiukiu merhiu puujayarrar wtpyuhkyngnghar barlbhurarbhiu kuntiukiu tnylupkypye. siuhpyhc htarwrbbhurarmintayarmusnykar htiuar-pkiu tayarphkarphuumhkayar hinnu-ansareat hkyiunghuumhkayar kwpmkrar hkyiunghuuhkayarsayar ahkyinkarlsny rayarklimmny. yudpynysuu yayruhngmy-iusarti-u kyanhcn-y sayar akyanahcnkyiu iar-p ngarhpykmy. rnsueeat htarh-pyngng sthkyngnghar rharsayarsueeat lkhpyngng suutiukiu ngarsuanh-caymny. suutiuasayakayarn-g myarkiulny miughka-yarn-gkngghknghng tayarsarellhcarhcar-bhiu ngarhtar mny. imyiukiulny luusitnyan-rar kellellsankiu kyarrararphpyhch-caymny. lmrhayarkswarsmyhsayar suutiusny imyihkanrsayar bhayaluanhcuantukiu myngsayar ahkar aanau kellellsankiu pyukyylimmny. sthkyngnghar rharkyansa-

yarnsuumyartiusny wiung tptnyshpyng
 isuutiussy kynykpylyk nay kiuysarsme
 asarkiu ngarhcarhcaymny. ahkyng hky-
 gtayarkasarkiu tyayarkhcarkylimnyhu
 mywksiupyemh sngnhngatuu swarsa-
 yarsuutiurhaytwng raybhuu kiuhkwellayar.
 kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhnghtarwrbbhurark
 nayarkthpmpyngniungaayarng rayb-
 huukiuhkwellskellsiu iluumyarnaysayar
 imyiuukiuhkwelllimny. tayarhpkar-
 psggyiuharmyay mlayarkaayarng sggy-
 iuhkylimny. iarpng iarpsartiung isiu
 ngarpyu imyiuukiuhkwellskellsiu hpy-
 hchcaymny. akyngaimmiuapayarmhar
 kayarngkngtsar rhismyhtiuhaar nansarpa-
 yarngkiuhkwellskellsiu merhiu ahkyartparsayar
 bhurarmyarrhay swnlayarngarpuyayarskarpyueat.
 htiaimrhismyhtiuahngtkw yayruhngmyiu
 aimmyar yud rhngbhurgeat nntayarm-
 yartiusny tayarhpkarpkellsiu mhngkgyhpy-
 hckryylimnyhu mintayarmuukyayarngkiuhkwell-
 sngsiulayarhu mharhtarayarmueat.
 htiauhkar hayarpyayarchayhkyngnghar
 htarwrbbhurar hcaylwhtayarmuuar tayar-
 hpkarpk yayrmisny pyular bimarntayart-
 unt rplyk israylamyueat bhurashkng
 kayarngkng biulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhu-
 rar mintayarmuusnykar imyiusartiusny
 ngarhckarkiu narmhtayarngkyngnghar
 mimitiuhkwellskellsiu hkiungmarhcaysa-
 yarkyayarng ngarkhiymisnyh sayarbhayd-
 ntiukiuhkwellskellsiu imyiuurwarhismyhtiaupayarmhar
 skrayarkhcaymnyhuusayar amintayarkiu
 luuapayarng tiuaar sngsiulayeat.

20

htiusiuyayrmihayarpyayarkyayarngkiuhkwell-
 bimarntayarmuuhpyhcsayar yjpurayarhit
 imayrsar parrhursny kyarsayarahkar pra-
 yarhpkar yayrmikiuhkwellskellsiu bimarntayarmuuh-
 narmhar bngyarmin ahtktanhkarwtwng
 htithkt htareat. nkhpynny parrhursny
 yayrmikiuhkwellskellsiu lwhtsayarahkar yayr-
 mik htarwrbbhursny sngkiuhkwellskellsiu
 mhnytayarmmuu. margayarmisabhithuu
 mhny tayarmueat. htarwrbbhuraminta-
 yarmuusnykar ngarsny sngnhngsngat
 aswayhkgpwnntiu sngkiuhkwellskellsiu bh-
 wysayar ararhpyhchcaymny. suutiussnylny
 sng mykmhayark rnsuueathtarhpyng
 suankylimny. yud pynytpynyulankiu
 barbulunrhngbhurnglsiu ngarap shpyng
 suusny pynysartiukiuhkwellskellsiu
 simswar htarnhngstlimny. imyiuueat
 ahcwmtsttirhismyhtiuupayarmhar rsmys-
 sayar uhccharkiu sngkiuhkwellskellsiu
 rtnar kiung yudrhngbhurgeat bhndar-
 tayar aluanhcauntiu kiung rnsuulksiu
 ngarapshpyng rnsuutiussny luyk barbulun-
 myiusiuhkwellskellsiu sngparrhurngh
 sngataimsuu aimsarapayarng tiukiulny
 simswarkylimny. sngsny barbulun

myiusiuhkwellskellsiu. snghayarpya-
 yarsayar musar hckarkiu narhtayarngsayar
 sngatwaswayhkgpwn apayarngtiuhngtkw
 sngsny htiumyiu saysnggyiuh hkyngkiuhkwell-
 skellsiu htiumyiu parrhuraarpyayarsuueat.
 aiu htarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny akywnup-
 swaysayarngtayarmuusnyatiung akywnu-
 pliukparpye. kiuytayarsny akywnuph-
 tkaarkye niungtayarmuupye. akywnupsny
 kellrellhkyngkiuhkwellskellsiu naytiung-
 hkanrpreat. luitiung pykpyhkyngkiuhkwell-
 skellsiu pyuttkypreat. akywnupsny hayarpya-
 yarlayrarrar aniung ahtkpyuhkyng nyhny-
 sellhkyngamhukya-
 yarng aayarhch kywaykyararpreat.
 htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayar sny aky-
 wnup kellrellhkyng ahcnpykpyhkyngkiuhkwell-
 skellsiu hkanhcayrarakyayarng hpyhchpreat.
 htikyayarng ngarsny nhutkpttayarkiuhkwell-
 skellsiu mkyar mpyayar narhtayarkiu amhepyu
 mhayarbhellnaymnyhu sbhayarhtarsa-
 yarlny ngariutiuhkwellskellsiu hkyuphtar
 layarngsaya-
 yarmekellsiu nhutkpttayarng ngarnhluan
 hpyhcsayarkyayarng alwnngyengwayshpyng
 aayarngmnayniung luumyar kellrellpyhch-
 nghkyngkiuhkwellskellsiu kyarreat. hkp
 simsayar arptiu kyayarkkbhwsayar akyayarnghieat.
 suutpartiuksitngkiuhkwellskellsiu kyarpya-
 yar. ngartiusny tsngkyarpyayarlmmnyhu
 siukyeat. ngareatanarmhar ahcnynaysayar
 ngareatmitsway apayarngtiuhkwellskellsiu
 suukiuniung anguihtarsayar hctpyayh-
 cayhkyngnghar suukiuhkwellskellsiu swaysayarn-
 gkyayarnghieat. siusa-
 yarlny htarwrbbhursny aarkye sayar
 suurellkellsiu ngarbhk rhitayarmueat.
 htikyayarng ngarkiuynhnyellsayar suu-
 tiussny mniungbhell htimi lellky limny.
 akanmmayayarksayarkyayarng alwnrhkky
 limny. mpyaympyayarkniungsayar
 htarwrhkkayark hkyng rhikylimny.
 hpyayarngmtsayar suutiukiuhkwellskellsiu
 hcanhcm
 nhluan kyayarkkpsbhayarkiu symyngta-
 yarmuusayar kayarngkng biulhkyayarngh
 htarwrbbhurar akywnupeatamhukiuhkwell-
 skellsiu rhayta-
 yar hpwngpyparsnyhpyhcsuutiuhkwellskellsiu
 apyhdn
 hcerngtayarmuukyayarkkiuhkwellskellsiu
 akywnupmyng-
 rparlimny. htarwrbbhuraar sehkyng-
 siukylayar. htarwrbbhurar hkyemwmyk-
 yayar. akyayarngmukar mtrar shpyng
 pyusayar suutiulkmh sngrellsayaarsuukiuhkwell-
 skellsiu kynhuttayarmuustny. ngarbhwsayar
 nayrksny amngglarrhiparhcaysayar. ngarkiu
 ngaramibhwsayar nayrksny ka-
 yarngkye mngglarkiuhkwellskellsiu mkanparhca-
 ynhng. ngarabhhtansiuswar kiuytayarsny sar
 yayarkyarkiu rparpyehu sitngpyayarklyk
 ngarabhkiuhkwellskellsiu alwnwmmyayarkhcaysa-
 yar suusny amngglarrhiparhcaysayar. htar-
 wrbbhursny nayarngtmr hpyksetayar
 muusayar myiutiukellsiu htiusuussnyh-
 pyhchparhcaysayar. nannk ahkyin ky-
 waykyayarsankiung mwntnyahkyin aayar
 hhsankiung kyarparhcaysayar. aky-

yarngmukar suusny ngarkuibhwarhckpng mstbhell ngaramieat wmsnyngareat sngghkiunghpyhc ngarkuiahcny kiuywn-sayarngmny akyayarngmpyubhell naypar snytkar. ngarsny puupnhkyng wmn-nyhkyngkiu hkanrmny akyayarngnhng rhkkyayarkhkyngaarhpyng kiuyask kiu lwn-hcayrmnyakyayarng abhykyayarng ngarkiu bhwarmyngprarsny.

21

jaydkimngkyesny maylhkisar parrhurnhng yjpurayarhit marsayysar jayhpnitiuki yayrmi htansiuhcaylwht barbulunrhngb-hurng naybuhkdnayjarsny ngartiuki hchctiuknsyhyhc suukiu ngartiutanmh pynswar hcayhkyngnghar htarwrbbhursny aانبhwysayaramhutiuki pyutayarmuus-myhatiung ngartiu thpnpyutayarmuumny akyayarng ngartiutwk htarwrbbhurarkiu tayarngpn parlayarhu mintayarmuusa-yarahkar htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny yayrmisiurayarklar yayrmik sngtiusny jaydkimngkyear pynpyayarmnmhar israylamyieatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-rar mintayarmuusnykar sngtiueatmyi-upyngmhar tphcwell naysayar barbu-lunrhngbhurng hkarldellamyiarsutiuki hchctiuklyk sngtiuhcwellkiungsayar lknkm-yarkiu ngarlwellhcaymny. htiusuutiuki myiutell ngarhcnywayhcaymny. ngark-iuytiunglhy alwnpyngchwar htwksayar amykarhinaarkye snsayark snhcwmsayar lkruannhng sngtiuki tiukmny. imyiunaysa-yar luustwtartirhcsarntiuki ngarsny dhntk pyngchwarsayarkarlharhpyng sayr kylimny. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuus-nykar htiunayark mh narbhay htarbhay mwtsiphkyngbhaynhng lwt kynkywngsa-yar myiusartnyhuasayar yudrhngbhurng jaydkimhhc suueatkywnmyar suueatlum-yartiuki barbu lunrhngbhurng naybuhkd-nayjar ahchrisayar rnsuumyar sthkyngsaya-r suumyarklsiu ngapar htiungnsy snarhkyng krunarmrhi mhcuamk mnhmyayarbhell htarnhng kwpmnyklimmnyhu sngsiulayeat. htarwrbbhurarklhy sngsy iluumiutiu aar sngsiursayar htarwrbbhurareat amintayarhu muukar askrhngrarl sayrarlmtiuki sngtiu rhaymhar ngarhwpnghtareat. imy-iuhtellmharnaysayar suusny htarbhay mwtsiphkyngbhay narhkyngbhayhpyng saylimny. myiupyngsiuhtwk myiupyn-gmhar tphcwelllyknaysayar hkarldellluu-tiubhksiu wngchcarsayar suusny ask hkyms-sar luyursayar uhhecarkellsiu kiuyaskkiu rlimny. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar imyiuki kyayjuupy apyhcpyuhkyngnghar ngarsny myknharhtar snyhpyhc imyiuki barbulunrhngbhurnglsiu ngapar shpyng suusny merhiulimmny. yudrhngbhurng amyuki rnymht htarwr bbhurar mint-

yarmuusayar hckartayarkiu narhtayarng kylayar. aiu darwidmngkyeamyiu htarwr-bhurar mintayarmuusnykar msingmng trarshpyng hcerngkylayar. luyuuhyk-nghkansayar suukiu nyhnyellsayarsuueat lkmh kynhutkylayar. siumhut sngtiupyusa-yar duhcruk apyhckyayarng ngartiuyksny mekellsiuhyhc abhsuu myhmstniu-n-gaayarnglayarnlimmny. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar aiuhkyiung naysa-yarsuu aiulwngpyngrrhisayar kyayark sngtbhk ngarnayeat. sngtiuk ngartiuki abhsuu hchctiukniungmny nny. ngartiu nayrarhtellsiu abhsuu wngniungmny-n-nyhu siuttsayarlhy sngtiu akyngnhng htiukyayarkaayarn apyhcnkiu ngar-paymny. sngtiutayarkiu ngarrhiusayar mesny pnglryrhismysayarartiuki layarnglimmnyhu mintayarmueat.

22

htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sngsny yudrhngbhurngeat nntayarsiuswar sngsi-urmnmhar darwidmngkyeat rarpjllng-payarmhar htiungsayar yudrhngbhurng sngkiuytiungmhhc sngeatkywnmyarnhng imyiutanahkartiuhpyng wngsayar sngeatlu-umyartiui htarwr bhurareat nhutkpttayarkiu narhtayarngkylayar. htarwrbbhurarminta-yarmuusnykar trar shpyng hcerng hpya-yarngmthcwar suanhpytkylayar. luyuu hkyngghkansayarsuukiu nyhnyellsayar suueatlkmhkynhut kylayar. enysnyhpyhc-sayarsuu mibhmrisayarsuu mutsiumtiuki mtrarshpyngmpyu mnyhnyellskynhng. apyhcmrhisayar suutiuki iarpmkwp-mykyngnhg. akyayarngmuukar sngtiusny ipnyttayar atiung amhnpulyhng darwidm-ngkyeat rarpjllngpayar mhar htiungsayar rhtarhce myngchcerhngbhurngtiusny kywn myar niungngantayarsarmyarnhngtkw in-ntayartanhkarmyar kiu htwkwngkylimny. siumhut sngtiusny iamintayarkiu narmhta-yarnghbellnaylyhng intayarsny luusitnyan sayar arhpyhclimmnyhu ngarhtarwr-bhursny kiuykiu kiuytiungtny mintay-armuueat. yudrhngbhurngeat nntayarkiu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sngsnyng-gildarpkellsiu ng laybnuntayarnghptip-kellsiu hpyhcsayarlhy akyhcnghchc ngarsnyngkiu luumnaysayar myiukellsiu tayarhpyhchcaymny. sngkiu hpykse-hcayhkyngnghar htarnhngpusinpar sayar suutiuki ngarpyngsngshpyng suutiusny sng amysuasayar aarjpnngtiuki hktullhell metellsiu hkyliuk kylimny. luuamy-iumyiutiusny imyiuanarmhar rhayark swarlyk htarwrbbhursny imyiukyeki abhy kyayarng isiupyutayarmuusnyhu tyayarkkiu tyayark maykysnyrhisayar i myiusartiusny mimitiubhurarshkng htarwr bhurareat ptinyarnykiu hcwnphc

ahkyartparsayar bhurartiukiu wtpyukiuk-
 wykysayarkyayarng isiu pyutayarmuusnyhu
 pynpyarkylimmny. saysayarsuauatk
 ngiukywaymyntmhkyngkiu mpyukynhng.
 ahkyartparsiu swarsayarsuauatk ngiukyway
 hkyngkiu pyukylayar. suusny nayarkthp-
 nypnmlarr. mimimwaybhwararhtarntkiu
 mmyng. hkmyntayaryayarrhimngkye
 ararhciuhcan ipynymh htwkswareayar yu-
 drhngbhurng yayarrhimngkye eat sarrhllu-
 ankiu rnymht htarwrbhurar mintayarmuu
 snykar htiumngsny nayarkthpnipynysiu
 pynmlarr. rnsuutiui simswarrarpyng
 sayrilm mny. ipynykiu nayarkthpnymyng.
 mtrarsayar amhuarhpyng mimiaimkiung
 adhmpyu ahtkhkntiukiung sayarksa-
 yarsuu aimnehkyngkiuahkmpaybell hcay-
 hcar aluplupsny atwk sumhksyarsusny
 amngglarrhieat. kyesayaraim kyssa-
 yarahtkhkntiukiui ngarsayarkmnyhu siulyk
 pytngpayarkkiu hpayark aarrjshcsarnhng
 miupymh hngsptarnhng hkyylhyppetkar.
 htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sngsny
 aarrjshcsareat gunkiukiuhcarsayarkyayarng
 hciuhcan rmyllyayar. sngaat abhsnywhwar
 hcarsayarksny mhutlayar. trarshpyng
 hcerngsuanhpytsnym hutlayar. htiusiupy
 kayarngcharkhyngrrhieat. suusny sngrell-
 ngtmwtsayar suutiua mhukiu hcayarnng
 trarshpyng hcerngaat. htiusiupy kayarng-
 car hkyngrrhieat. ngarkiusisayar akyiumhut-
 layar. sngaat mykhcinhng sngaatnhlu-
 anmuuкар layarbh lwnkyuuhkyng apy-
 hcmrhisayarsuukiu sthkyng nyhnyse
 nhphckhkyngmhpar abhyamhukiumy
 mmhttt. htiukyayarng htarwrbhurarsny
 yudrhngbhurng yayarrhimngkyeatsar
 yayarykimkiu rnymht mintayarmuusnykar
 htiumngsaysayarahrkar luumyartiuk au-
 garahckiu au ngarnhm huu mngiukywayrky.
 suueat atwklny au shkng au arhngmeat
 bhunhuu mmyntmrky. yayrurhlngmyi-
 upyngsiu swellswar phchtarshpyng mynykiu
 snggyiuhskellsiu htiumngkiu snggyi-
 uhrlimmny. laybnuntayarnngpayarsiu tk
 kywaykyayar layar. barrhpnyny aayarh-
 clayar. aarbrimarpmhar asankiulwhnglayar.
 akyayarngmuuкар sngaatmitsway apa-
 yarnngtiusny pykhcehkyngsiu rayarkkypye.
 sngsny kayarngcarsayarahrkar ngarsti
 payeat. sngk ngarnarmhtayarnghu pynpya-
 yareat. ngysayararwymhhe ngarhckarkiu
 narmhtayarnghbell naymyellrhieat. sngkiu
 kywaymwaysayar suuapayarnngtiukiui laysny
 hcarlimmny. sngaatmitswaytiukiui rnsuutiui
 sny simswarkylimmny. htiauhkar sngsny
 kiuyppy smysayar duhcriuktiukyayarng
 amhnrhkkyayark hcitpykhkyng rhilimmny.
 aarrjpngtiui asiuklupttsayar laybnunta-
 yarnngsar sarbharhkyngwaydnarkiu minm
 hkanrskellsiu sngsny narkynghkyngwayd-
 nar kiuhkanrsayar ahkar abhymhlayark
 snarbhwyhphyclimmny tkar. htarwrbhur-

rarmintayarmuusnykar yud rhngbhurng
 yayarykimmngkyeatsar hkayarnisny
 ngarklyar lparsayar tansiplkhcwp mhn-
 sayarlly ngaraskrhngsnyatiung sngkiu
 ngarpyphcmny. sngaskkiu sthkyngsayersuu
 sngalwn kyayarksayar suutnyhuusayar
 barbulunrhngbhurng naybuhkdnyajarm-
 ngmhhe hkarldelluutiui lksiu ngarap
 mny. sngkiung sngkiubhwarmyngsayar
 sngaatamikiung mwaybhwarar htarn-
 mhutsayar pynysiu ngarnhnghtutshpyng
 htiupyny sngtiusny sayky limmny. pyn-
 liusayarpynysiu nayarkthpnypn mlarkky.
 imngsarhkayarnisny riusaybhwymhut kyi-
 upellsayarruptutshpyhcsayar. abhysuumy
 mnhhsc sayartnsarhpyhcsayar. su-
 unhngtkw suueatsarmyay tiukiui nhnghtut
 suutiumsibhuusayarpyny abhy kyayarnng
 hkyphcrsny. aiumpyaykye myaykye
 myaykye htarwrbhurareat amintayarkiu
 narhtayarnnglayar. htarwrbhurarminta-
 yarmuusnykar imngkiu sarmrhisayarsu-
 uhuung tskluan mkayarnghcar sayarsu-
 uhuung raymhtlayar. suueatsarmyaythcuan
 tyayarkmyh darwidmngkyeet rarjpll-
 ngpayarmhar htiungr sayarahkwngnhng
 yudpynykiu hciuhcanrsayarahkwngmrhi.

23

htarwrbhurarmintayarmuusnykar ngarhtan-
 mhar kykhcarsayar siutiukiui hpykse arprp-
 siu kwellyar hcaysayar siuhtintusny amng-
 glarrhikyeat. htiukyayarng israylamiueat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbhurar mintayarmuus-
 nykar ngareat luutiukiui kywaymwaysayar
 siuhtintuiamhumhar sngtiusny ngareat
 siuhcukiu mkynyrhu mpyuhcu arprpsiu
 kwellyarhchay nhnghtutsayarkyayarng
 sngtiuppyusayar duhcriukapyhckiu sngtiua-
 payarmhar ngarskrayarkhcamnyhu htarwr
 bhurarmintayarmuueat. thpnmintay-
 armuusnykar ngareatsiuhcukiu ngarnhnght-
 utsayar pynyrhismyhtiu kynykywngsayar
 siu tiukiui ngarhcuway nayrngsiuhkyansiu
 thpnngarsayarnghkell uemny. suutiussylyny
 sarbhar myarpyarkylim mny. suutiukiui
 kywaymwaysayar siuhtintukiui suutiui
 apayarmhar ngarhknhtarshpyng suutiussy
 nayarkthpn kyayarkhkyng htitlnhkyngmrhi
 rky. suanmhkyngkiulny mhkanrkyhu htar-
 wrbhurar mintayarmuueat. htarwrbhurar
 mintayarmuusnykar srhng sayar anywnkiu
 darwidabhiu ngarpayarkhcaysnyatiung
 uarnkayarnngsayarrhngbhurngtuesny hci-
 uhcan myaykye payarmhar trarshpyng
 hpyayarnngmthcwar hcerngar karl sny
 rayarklimmny. htiumnglkhtk yudpynsny
 kyngt hkyngsiurayark israylpynylyng
 ngymphcwar nayr limmny. htiumngsny
 yayhayarwarjydknuhuusayar bhwel-
 larmrhilimstny. siuhpyhe htarwrbhur-
 armintayarmuusnykar israylamiusartiukiui

aellguttupynymh nhutsayarng sayar htarwrbhuraraskrhngtayarmuusnyhuu mkyin-siubhell israylamyusar ahcnyasktiukiu myayarkpynymhhe nhnghut bhuusa-yar pynyrhismyhtiumh piusayarngsayar htarwrbhurar askrhngtayarmuusny hu kyinsiusayar karlsny nayarkthpn rayark limmny. suutiusny nayrngpyny thpn nayrky limmny. prayarhpkmyarnhng siungsayar hckarhuumuukar htarwrbhurarkyayarngng snrhngsayar hckartayr kayarngng ngarhc-itpyklykrhieat. ngarariurhismyhtiusny lhuprharkyeat. yhcmuusayarsuunhng hpyhcny niungsayar suukellsiu ngarh-pyhecat. akyayarngmuukar mtrarsayar mayhtunmhewell sayarsuutiusny tpynyluan anhanapyarrhikyeat. htiusuutiukyay-arng tpynyluanmnyntmreat. tayar kykhcarrarptiusny swayhkyayarkkyeat. pynysar myarliuksayarlmsny mhpuyarng suutiuahecwmtsti sny trarbhk mnaytt. prayarhpknhngjypurayarhitnhcpartiussy bburarkiu mriumsapyuky ppye. ngaraimpng suutiupyusayar adhmamhukiu ngart-waypyehu htarwrbhurar mintayarmueat. htiukyayarng suutiussawarsayarlmsny mha-yarngmiuk hkyayarttsayar lmkellsiuhyphc suutiusny twntiuhkyngkiu hkanr lel-kylimmny. akyayarngmuukar suutiusny suamhkyngkiu hkanrsayar karl suu-tiuaipayarmhar bhayupdkiu sngrayark hcaymnyhu htarwrbhurar mintayarmueat. rhmarripynysar prayarhpktiulny miuk sayarsbhayarkiu ngarmyngpye. suutiusny barlbhurarkiu mhewell prayarhpkpyushpyng ngareatluu israyl amyusartiukiu mhary-wnghcaykypye. yayrurhngmyusar prayarh-pktiulny hcksupwanrhbarbhwsayarsbha-yarkiu ngarmyngpye. suutiusny mtrarsayar mayhtunmhewellyk musarkiuulny suanlyk adhmmpyusayarsuutiukiu aarpayttshpyng abhysuymhimipiyusayar adhmamhukiu mhewn. htiusuu rhismyhtiusny ngar sayarduanyusarkellsiung yayru rhngmy-iusartiussy gayarmayarmyusarkellsiung hpyhckyeat. htiukyayarng kayarngngbi-ulhkyayarhng htarwr bburarsny prayarh-pktiuaumu mintayarmuusnykar suutiukiu dayarnhng ngarkywaymny. sayhkarki-ulny sayarkhcaymny. yayrurhngmyusar prayarhpktiussy muulamyhchpyhc adhm-mamhusny tpynyluankiu nhanpyar laypye. kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwrbhu-rar mintayarmuusnykar prayarhpkpyu sngtiuaar hayarttsayar srartiueat hckarkiu narmhtayarng kynhng. suutiusny sngtiuaar ahkynynhehayartt kyeat. htarwrbhurareat nhuttayarthwksiumliuk kiuyaliualyayark ruoparruankiu myngsnyatiung hayarpya-yarttkyeat. htarwrbhurareat nhutkptta-yarkiu mhtemellmng pyusayar suutiuaar sngtiussy ngymipwhkyngrhiky limmnyhu hayarttkyeat. mimitiuhcitnhluanhkiung-

marhkyng sbhayarsiliuksayar suutiuaar sngtiussy bhayupd nhng mtwayrkyhu hayarttkyeat. htiusuutiutwng abhysuusy htarwrbhurarnhng tiungpngbhkpyusny. abhysuusy amhutayarkiu kyarmyngsny. abhy suussy nhutkpttayarkiu narhtayarng kyarsny. htarwrbhurareat laybhway-tayarsny puusayar arhinnhnghtwkeat. pyngchwarsayar laybhwayhpyhc mtrar sayar suutiuhkayarngpayarmhar pyngchwar tiuklimmny. htarwrbhurarsny lkhest akyan ahcnytayarkiu pynyhcuanhcaytayarm-muumhe amyktayar mngyim r. nayarkkarl sngtiussy rhnglghcwar narly kylimmny. ngarmhcaylwhtbell htiuprayarhpktiussy pyayky pye. ngarmmharhtarbell suu-tiusny kiuyaliualyayark hayarpyayarkpye. htiusuutiussy ngarnhng tiungpngbhkpyu-ly-hng ngarhckarkiu ngareat luumyuaarsngsiu ngareatluumyukiu mtrarsayar lmmhng mkayarng sayarakyngdhlay mhng llwell-swarhcaykypye. ngarsnynesayar arpsar bburarhpyhc slayar. waysayar arplny bburarhpyhcsny mhutlayarhu htarwrb-hurar maytayarmueat. ngarmmyngh-cayhkyngnghar abhysuusy mhtngghar sayar arp punrhayarng nayniungsnyhu htarwr bburarmaytayarmueat. ngarsny kayarngkngmyaykyekiu nhanpyarsny mhut-layarhu htarwrbhurar maytayar muueat. ngarsny aipmkmyngpye aipmkmyngpyehu ngarnarmkiu amhepyu musarhpyng ha-yarpyayarsayar prayarhpktiueat hckarkiu ngarkyarpye. htiuprayarhpktiussy ab-hymyharlptluan isiukyanhcny kylimm-nynny. suutiusny musarhckar kiu hayarpya-yarttkyeat. kiuyhcitnhluan lhnyhcsny atiung hayarpyarttkyeat. bhiubhaytiussy barlkayarng ngarnarmkiu maylyayarskell-siu suutiusny aimnehkyngtyayarkkiu tyayarkpyayarttsayar aipmkmyaraarhpyng ngareat luumyussy ngarnarmkiu maylya-yarhcaymnyhu akyanrhiky snytkar. aipmk-myngsayar prayarhpknsy aipmk hckarkiu pyayarpalayhca. ngareatnhutkpttayarkiu hkanr sayar suussy nhutkphckartayarkiu mhnknhcwar hayarpyayarparlayhca. ah-pyngsnyhpcarnhng abhysiu siungsnyhu htarwrbhurar mintayarmueat. ngareat nhutkpttayarsny mekellsiung kyayarkkiu htuhkyaysayarsantukellsiung hpyhc-snymhut layarhu htarwrbhurar mayta-yarmueat. siuhpyhc ngarhckartayarkiu aimnehkyng tyayarkmhtyayarkhkiusayar prayarhpktiukiu ngarsny snkyngbhkpyum-nyhu htarwrbhurar mintayarmueat. mimitiualiyayark hayarpyayarknhng amintayarrhisnyhusiasayar prayarhpktiukiu ngarsny snkyngbhkpyumnyhu htarwrb-hurarmintayarmueat. mharsaraipmkki-uhayarpyayar musarhckar nhng ahkynyn-hehckaraarhpyng ngareatluumyuki-umharywng hcaysayar prayarhpktiukiu

ngarsny snkyngbhkpyumny. suutiukiu ngarmhcaylwht mmharhtarsayarkyayarng iluomyiu sny kyayjuumrhiu htarwrbhurar mintayarmueat. iluomyiutwng sngrellsarhpyhchcay prayarhpk hpyhchcay yjpurayarhit hpyhchcay thcuantyayarkk htarwrbbhurareat byardittayarabhyisunnyhu sngkiu maylyhng pynpyayarmnymhar sngtiunhngsiungsayar byardittayarhuumuukar sngtiukiu ngarhcwnphcmnyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. htarwrbbhurareat byardittayarrhisnyhu pyayar siusayar prayarhpk yjpurayarhit pynysuupynysar kiung htiusueat aimsuuaismartiukiung ngarsny dnpaymny. sngtiuk htarwrbbhurararsny abhysiu pynpyayartayarmuusnyhuung abhysiu mintayarmuusnyhuung aimnehkyng nyeahckiu hkyng tyayarkkiutayark maymynmny. htarwrbbhurareat byardittayarrhisnyhuu nayarkthpn msiur. luutiungmimihckarmhtpar ahkyar sayarbyardittayarmhir. akyayarmmuukar sngtiusny askrhngtayarmusayarbhar ngartiueat bhurarshkng tnyhuusayar kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwrbhurar eat hckartayarkiu hpykkype. htarwrbbhurararsny sngaar abhysiu pynpyayartayarmuusny. htarwrbbhurararsny abhysiu mintayarmuusnyhu prayarhpkkiu maylayar. sngtiuk htarwrbbhurareat byardittayarhu siuksnyhpyhc htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar htarwrbbhurareat byardittayarrhisnyhu msiurmny akyayarng ngar pnytsayarlly sngtiusny htarwrbbhurareat byardittayarrhisnyhuusayar hckarkiu suanky sayarkyayarng ngarsny sngtiukiung sngtiunhng bhiubhaytiu aar ngarpaysayar myiukiung ngarhtanmh akunahng kyuan phciukmny. ahcnymyell mmaylyayarniungsayar htarwrkellrell hkyngnhng arhkkwellhkyngkiu sngtiupayarmhar skrayark hcaymny.

24

htarwrbbhurar pytayarmuusayar ruuparuanhuumuukar barbulunrhngbhurg naybuhkdnyajarsny yudrhngbhurg yarykimsaryayhkarminmgaherhisayar yudmhuumt myar lksmar pnpellsmarmyartiukiu yayrurhngnyiu mh barbulunmyiusiu simswarsayarnayark htarwrbbhurar eat bimarntayarrhayhtarsayar sngbhayar shpnse tayarngnhhcluansny htngrrharlayeat. tayarngtluankar auemhnyasayar sngbhayar shpnsekellsiu alwnkayarnagsayar sngbhayarshpnse nhng pynylykrhieat. tluankar mhcarniungaayarng alwnnyansayar sngbhayarshpnse nhng pynylykrhieat. htarwrbbhurar klyny yayrmi sngsny abhyararkiu myngsnyhumayt ayarmuulyhng akywnupsny sngbhayarshpnsekiu myngpareat. kayarng sayar sngbhayarshpnse ny alwnka-

yarngpareat. nyansayar sngbhayarshpnse ny mhcarniungaayarng alwnnyanparsnyhu pynylyhayarkeat. thpn htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiu rayarklar israylamyieat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar iarpmh hkarldelpynyisui ngarhcaylwht sim swarhkyngkiu hkanrsayar yudamyiusartiusny ikayarng sayar sngbhayarshpnsekellsiu hpyhckysnyhu ngarwnhkan mny. suutiuk kyayjuupumnyhu ngarkyanhcnny ipny siuthpn sayarnghkelluemny. nayarkthpn mhpiumhpykbell tnsayarkmny. mnht mpybhellhkiukhtarmny. ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhckyayarkgiu suutiuk sinigungsayar hcitnhluankiu ngarpaymny. suutiusny ngareatluu hpyhcky ngarsnylny suutiueat bhurarshkngpyhclim mny. ngarhtansiu hcitnhluankiungwngmellnhng pynlarkylim mny. mhcarniungaayarng alwnnyansayar sngbhayar shpnsekellsiu ngarsny yudrhngbhurg jaydkimhhc mhuutayarmmtayar ipny kynywngsayar yayrurhngmyiusar aellguttupynynaysayar amyiusartiukiu hpyhchcaymny. suutiusny ngarhngrararprtiuk krellhkyng puanhkiungkyng sellrayhkyng kyinhkyngtiukiu hkanrmny akyayarng ngarsny myaypayarmhar tiungniungnganrhismyhtiuhayarngrhknyhnysehellkyngsiu suutiukiu apliukmny. suutiunhng suutiueat bhiubhaytiuaar ngarpaysayar pynymh suutiukiu mpyrhngmhetiungaayarng htarbhay mwt-siphkyngbhay karlnarbhaykiu suutiurhirsu ngarhcaylwhtmnyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat.

25

yudrhngbhurg yayarrhimngkyesar yayarkimnnhcan hctuthtnhc barbulunrhngbhurg naybuhkdnyajar nnhcan phtmnhctwng yudpynysarapayarngtiukiu rny mht yayrmisiu rayarklarsayar nhutkpttayarkiu yudpynysuu yayrurhngmyiusarapayarngtiu aar yayrmisngsiuhayarpyayarsnykar yudrhngbhurg aarmunsar yayarrhinnhcan sy suannhhcmhhc ykhtiungaayarng anhhcnhcsysuannhhcptluan htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiu rayarklarsnyatiung ngarsny hcayarhcayarht amin taryarkiu ahtphtpsngsisayarlly sngtiusny narmhtayarnghbell naykyeat. htarwrbbhurararsnylny hcayarhcayarht mimikywn prayarhpkpayarngtiukiu sngtiurhirsu ahtphtphcaylwhttayarmuusayarlly sngtiusny narmhtayarnghky. amintayarkiu kyarhkyngnghar narkiu mlhnybell naykyeat. htiuprayarhpktiuk sngtiuease liuk sayarlmsiunhng akysngiuyarkiu pyrhar sngtiuk nhng bhiubhaytiuaar htarwrbbhurararsny amyellpaytayar muusayar pyny naykylayar.

ahkyartparsayar bburarnayarksiu liuk
wtmppy mkiukwykynhng. kiuylnknhg lup-
sayar ararmyaraarhpyng ngareatamykku
mhtwkhcaykynhng. ngarsnylny sngtiukiu
mnyhnysellu sngsiukyeat. htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuusnykar htiusiu sngsiukysa-
yarlny sngtiusny kiuyakyiunny hpyhch-
cayhkyngnghar kiuylnknhg lupsayar ararm-
yaraar hpyng ngareatamykku htwkhcaysa-
yar ahkwngghimny akyayarng ngarhckarkiu
narmhtayarnghbellnaykpye. htiukya-
yarng kayarnghkngbiulhkyay arhng htarwr
bbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sngtiusny
ngarhckarkiu narmhtayarnghsaryakyayarngh
ipynyhng pynysarmyarkiu ng ptwnkyng
rhisayar luuamyiumyiutiukiung hchc-
tiukhchayhkyngnghar ngareat kywnbarbulun
rhngbhurngnaybuhkdnyajarahchhisayar
myayarkpynysar amyiumyiaupayarngtiukiu
ngarmharliuk sayarnghkellpyelyhng rhn-
grhngghykyse ipynysartiukiu aanaubhwyrar
kellrellsankiukyarrrar ahcnaymyell luusit-
nyanrar hpyhchcaymny. isuutiutwng wm-
myayarksayar asan rhwngln sayarasan mng-
glarsayarngstiusareat asan stiusme eatasan
kyitsuananngnh mehkwwalngkiu ngarkwy
pyayarkhchaymny. ipynytrhayarkluansny
luusitnyanrar aanaubhwyrar hpyhclimmny.
iluumiutiusny anhhc hkunhcsyptluan
barbulunrhngbhurngeat amhukiu sayarngh
rwrkrylimny. htarwrbbhurarminta-
yarmuusnykar anhhc hkunhcsyhcaysa-
yarahkar barbulunrhngbhurnghng suueat
niungngantnyhuusayar hkarldelltiung-
niungnganeat apyhcy kayarngh ngarsny
suutiukiu dnpay htuniungngankiu ahcny
amyell luusitnyanrarar hpyhchcaymny.
ngarhkyimsayarkhckarmyartnyhuusayar
yayrmi sny hkpsimsayar tiungniungngan-
tiutbhk hayarpyayar ihcarrayhtarsayar
hckarrhismyhtiukiu hkarldell tiungniungn-
ganapayarmhar ngarskrayarkhchaymny.
myarhchwarsayar luumiutiunhng kyesayar
rhngbhurng tiusny hkarldellpynysartiukiu
hchayhckarkylimny. suutiuk kyngsayar
ahkyng suutiukiytiungpyusayar amhunghg
alyayark akyiupyheckiu ngarsppaymny.
israylamiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
rar klny amyktayarkhpcyhcrnyhplarkiu
ngarlkmb mhkanyuu layar. ngarsnys-
ngkiu hcaylwhtsayar luumiupayarngh
tiukiu sayarkhchaylayar. suutiualysiu
ngarhchaylwhtsayar htarkyayarngh suutiusny
saryark yhcmuutimiyimhkyngsiu yark
kylimnyhu ngaraar mintayarmuusny-
atiung ngarsny htarwrbbhurareat lktayarmh
htiuhplarkiuhkanyuu htarwrbbhurarsny
ngarkiu hcaylwht tayarmuusayar luumi-
iupayarngtiukiu sayarkhchayeat. htiulu-
umyiumyiarhuumuuk ynayrhisnyatiung
luusitnyanrar aanaubhwyrar kellrellsankiuk-
yarrrar kynsell rarhpyhchchayhkyngnghar
sayarkrsayar yayrurhngmyiusuu yud-

pynysar yudrhngbhurngmyar mhuumtmyar
aellguttupynykiu ahciursayar hparrayarb-
hurng ahchrhisayar suueat kywn mhuumt
pynysuupynysar suutiunhng rayarnhayarsa-
yar tparamyiu sarhismy h ujmggapayarngh
hplittimngapayarngh aarrh kaylunpynysar
garjypynysar ekyunpynysar kynkywngsayar
aarjutpynysar eduanpynysar mayarb-
pynysar ammun pynysar turumngapayarngh
jidunmggapayarngh pngly tbhk ahciursa-
yarmngmyar daydhnpyynysar taympynysar
bujpynysar parmunkiu ritttsayar pynysar-
rhismy h aarrpmngapayarngh tayarnay
amyiumhchc sayar luumyarkiu ahciur-
sayar mngapayarngh jimrimngapayarngh
elanmggapayarngh maydimng apayarngh
tparnhngt parnesnyhpyhchcay waysnyhpy-
hchcay myayarkpynymngghismyhtiunghg
myaykyet pynylan rhismy h sayar layarke-
niungngan apayarnghparkystny. nayarksuan
rhayrhkrhngbhurngsayarkrmny. sngtiualy-
siu ngarhchaylwhtsayar htarkyayarngh sayark
yhcmuuky. aayarkanly lelly nayarkthpn
mhtkynhngghu israylamiueat bhurar shkng
kayarnghkngbiulhkyayarngh htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuukyayarnghkiu suutiuaar sng-
siulayar. suutiusny sayarkhkyngnghar
htiuhplarkiu sngat lkmhmhkan ngyn-
gpylyhnglny hcngghchcayarkrky mnyhu
kayarnghkngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwrbbhu-
rar mintayarmuukyayarnghkiu suutiuaar
pynpyayarlajar. akyayarnghmuukar
ngareatnarmhpyng smutsayar myiukiu
ngarsny apyhchayhchaylyhng sngtiusny
dn alyhngmhkanbellh nayrkymnyla-
yar. dnmhkanbellhmnayrky. ngarsny
myaykyesarrhismyhtiuaabhiu htarkiu
mharliuk mnyhu kayarnghkngbiulhkyay
arhnghtarwrbbhurar min tayarmuueat.
htiukyayarngh sngsny prayarhpkpyulyk
suutiuaar hayarpyayarsayarkhckarmyaru-
umuukar htarwr bbhurarsny mnyngsayar arpk
kywaykyayartayar muumny. snrhngsa-
yar bhuanbimarntayark asankiu lwng
tayarmuumny. kywnwptayarmuuararpharn
tbhk pyngghwar kywaykyayartayarmuumny.
hchpyhchsekiu nngny sayarsuumyar aa-
yarkhchcaskellsiu myaykyesarmyar tbhk
aayarkhctayarmuumny. myaykyehcw-
ntiungayarngh asannhanpyarlimny.
htarwrbbhurarsny luuamyiumyiutiunghg
trartwayhcar akyayarnghri hkpsimsayar
sttwtartiukiu amhu luptayarmuumny. siusa-
yarsuutiukiu htarnghkwpmky hcayhky-
ngghar aptayarmuumnyhu htarwrbbhurar
mintayar muueat. kayarnghkngbiulhkyay-
arhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
bhaysny tpynmhptynysiu kuuswarlimny.
myaykyeahcwnanartiuh mh pyngghwarsa-
yar laybhwaysny htlimny. htiuahkar
htarwrbbhurar kwpmkyktayarmuuhkyngkiu
hkanrsayar suutiusny myaykyetbhkmhtbhk
tiungayarngh nhanpyarkylimny. suutiukiu

mmynytmr. mhcumpuanr. msnggyiuhr. myaypayarmhar mhcngkellsiu hpyhcky limmny. aiu siuhtintiu ngiukywayaayarhckylayar. aiu siukyesiumyttiu pyarlunlylnkaykylayar. sngtiukiu strsayar ahkyinrayarklaypye. arprp siu ngarmayrngshpyng sngtiusny abhiuhtuksayar tnsarkyskellsiu hpyhckrylimmny. siuhtintiusny pyayhcarlimmrhi. siukye siumyhtiusny lwtrarlmiu rhar mtwayrky. siuhtinmyar ngiukywaysannhng siukye siumytmymar mnynsankiukyarreat. akyayarngmuukar htarwrbhurar sny suutiukyhcarrararpkiu hpyksetayarmuueat. htarwrbhurar sny pynghcwaramykhwtktayarmuusayar aarhpyng ngyimwphcwar nayrar arptiu snylny pyrhnghpyksehkyngkiu hkanrkyeat. hkyngsaybharsardhlay naytayarmuuharkyuanikiu hcwn htwktayarmuupye. nyhnyseallsayar suueatpynghtnhkyng pyng hcwar amykhtwkhkyngaarhpyng suutiupysny luusitnyan rararphpyhcreat.

26

yudrhngbhurng yayarrhisar yayarykimnnhtiunghc k htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarayarklar htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar bimarn tayar kiukwyaansayarnghar rayarklarsayar yudmyiusuu rwarsarapayarngtiuaar sngsiuhcayhkyngnghar ngarsnysng mharhtarsmyhsayar hckartiuki bimarntayar tntiung hellmharrplyk suutiuaarpynpyayarlayar. thkwnkiumyh mhtimmwhknhng. suutiussny narhtayarng aseasemimitiu admhmlmmh lwhellrhayarkkayarng lwhellrhayarngkylimmny. ngarsnylny suutiupyusayar duhcriukkyayarng apyhcpay mnyhu kyanhcnhyhkyngkiu nayarngtrmny. siuhpyhc sngsny sngsiurmnymhar htarwr bhuramintayarmuusnykar sngtiusny ngarhckarkiu narmhtayarng sngtiu ngarhtarsayar pnytrarlmiu siu miuk ngarsny hcayarhcayahrt sngtiurhirsariu ahtp hthpcaylwhtsayer ngareatkywn prayarhpktiuat hckarkiu narmhtayarngbellnayskellsiu yhkulny narmhtayarngbell naylyhng iaimkiu rhilayarrrwarkellsiu ngarhpyhchcaymny. imyiukiulny myaypayarmhar luuamyiumyiu kyinsellsayar myiuhpyhchcaymnyhu mintayarmuueat. htiuhckarkiu bimarntayar yayrmi hayarpyayar snykiu yjpurayarhitmyar prayarhpkmayr luumyar apayarngtiusny kyarkyeat. luumyarapayarngtiuaar sngsiuhcayhkyngnghar htarwrbbhurar mharhtartayarmuusmyhsayar hckartayarkiu akunahng hayarpyayarpyemh yjpurayarhit prayarhpk luumyarapayarngtiusny yayrmikiu bhmse sngsny asayshkyngkiu amhnhkanrmy. iaimtaysary rhilayarrrwarkellsiu hpyhclim mny. imyiusny luumrhi sitnyanrararphpyhclimny hu sngsny htarwrbb-

hurareatnarmtayarkiu amhepyu abhykyyarng hayarsnnyhupayarsiuulyk luumyar apayarngtiusny bimarntayartwng yayrmitbhk hcuwaykyeat. yudmhuumtiusny htiuamhuki kyarsisayar ahkar nntayarmh bimarntayarsular bimarntayar tanhkarshcatwng htiungkyeat. yjpurayarhitnhng prayarhpktiu isuu sny asayhkanhtiukpayeat. sngtiusny kiunynarnhng kyarsnyatiung imyikiu snkyngbhkpyu hayarpyayarparyetkarhu mhuumtahcrhisayar luumyar apayarngtiuaar pyayarsiukeyeat. yayrmikny sngtiukyarsmyhatiung iaimtayarhng imyitayarkiu snkyngbhkpyu hayarpyayarhchayhkyngnghar htarwrbbhurarsny ngarkiu hcaylwht tayarmuupye. yhkumharsngtiueat kyngkyanpyumuuhykngtiuki pyayarnng lellkylayar. sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat hckartayarkiu narhtayarngkylayar. siupyulyhng htarwr bhurarsny sngtiu bhayupdryarkhchaymnyhu hkyimtayarmuusayarlny thpn nayarngtrtayarmuulim mny. ngarmuukar sngtiulkrhipareat. sngtiuhcit hpyayarngmtlyayarkptsnyhu htngsnyatiung ngarkiu pyukylayar. siurartwng ngarkiu stlyhngapyhcmrhisayar aswaykiu sngtiusny kiuyapayarsiung imyiunhng myiustartuapayarsiung hcngchcrayarkhchaylimmnyhu eknamhn simhtkylayar. ihckar aluanhcuantiuki sngtiuaar kyarpayarmnyakyayarngharwrbbhurar sny ngarkiu hcngchchcaylwhttayarmuupyeu mhuumtahc rhisayar luumyarapayarngtiuaar pyayarsiukeyeat. htiuahkarmhuumtahcrhisayar luumyarapayarngtiu k isuusny asayhkanhtiuksnymhut. ngartiubhurar shkng htarwrbbhurareat narmtayarkiu amhepyu ngartiua ar hayarpyayarlappyeu yjpurayarhitnhng prayarhpktiu ar pyayarsiukeyeat. pynysaraskyesuu ahkyiukny yudrhngbhurng hayjkilhtk mayrrhrwar sarmikkharsny prayarhpkpyulyk kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar jiaun tayarngsny lykellsiu htwnhkyngkiu hkanrlimmny. yayrurhngmyiusnylny myaypuanmyarhpyhclimny. bimarntayartayarngsnylny tayartayarngkellsiu hpyhclimnyhu yudpynysarapayarngtiuaar hayarpyayareat. htiuahkar yudpynysarapayarngtiunhngtkw yudrhngbhurng hayjkisny htiuprayarhpktiu st slayar. htiunngsny htarwrbbhurarkiu kyayarkrwansny mhutlayar. rhaytayar kayarngpsny mhutlayar. htarwrbbhurarsny suutiuhayupdkiu rayarkhchaymny hu hkyimtayarmuusayarlny thpn nayarngtrtayarmuulim mny mhutlayar. ngartiumuukar kiuyakyiuki hpykch hkyngnghar pyukysnytkarhu hcnywaysayarsuu apayarng tiuaar pyayarsiukeyeat. kirytyarrimmyiunay rhaymaryeatsar uriysnylny htarwrbbhurareat narmtayarkiu amhepyu htiunmyiunhng htiupynytbhk prayarhpkpyu

yayrmi hayarpyayarsayarhckarnhng tnyet-
nyhayarpyayareat. yayarykim mngkyenhng
mngmyar mhuumtmyar apayarngtiusny
htiuprayarhpkeat hckarkiu kyarsayar
ahkar suukiu staansayarngghar mngkyesny
rharkyaneat. htiusitngkiukyarylhng
uriysnykyayarek aellguttu pynysiu pyayswar-
layeat. yayarykimmngkyesny aarhkbayarsar
elnarsnnhngtkw luahkyiutiukiui aellgut-
tupynysiu hcaylwht htiusuutiusny uriykiu
aellguttupynymh yayary kimmnghtansiu
piusayarngshpyng mngkyesny uriykiu
htarnhng st asaykayarngkiu sngrellsartiueat
sngghyung phctarlayeat. siusayarlny
rharhpnSarahikansny yayrmikiu mhcsa-
yarkyayarng asayhkanhcayhkyngngghar
luumyiar tiu lksiumapr.

27

yudrhngbhurng yayarrhisar jaydkim-
ngnnhtiung hck htarwrbbhurareat nhutkptta-
yarsny yayrmisiu rayarklar htarwrbbhursny
ngaraarmintayarmusny kar kyiuunghngtm
bhiumarkiatulup sngeatlpyng tplayar. yu-
drhngbhurngjaydkihtan yayrurhngmyiusiu
rayarklarsayar santmntiutwng htiukyiuunhng
htmbhiiu tiukiui eduanmng mayarbhmng
ammumng turumng jidumng siu payliuk-
layar. htiusantmntiuaarlly sngtiusny
sngtiu arhngmyartiuaar sngsiurmnyimhar
israylamyieat bhurarshkng kayarngkngbi-
ulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmu-
usnykar ngarsny mhartnhkiunhnglkruan-
kiu snlyk myaykyekiung myaykypayarmhar-
rhisayar luunhng tirhcsarntiukiung hpn-
sngsnyhpyhc ngarsny payliusayarsuutiuaar
payeat. yhkumhar ipynyrrhismyhtiukiui
ngarkywnbarbulun rhngbhurng nay-
buhkdnyjarlksiu ngarappaypye. suuh-
cayhcnbbhurar tayartirhcsarmnyarkiulny
ngarppaypye. suueatniungngan suanhky-
inmayarkmhetiunggaayarng i pynysara-
payarngtiusny suueatamhunhng suueat-
sarmyay amhukiu sayarngwrkrkyimny.
htiuhkyinrayarkmh myarhchwar sayar
luumyiuunhng kyesayarrhngbhurngtiusny
suukiu hcayhcarkylimny. htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuusnykar barbulun rhngb-
hurng naybuhkdnyjareat ahcaykiumhkan
suueathtmbhiiu kiu mhtmlisayar tiungni-
ungnganrhismyhkiiu suueatl suanrhuan-
hcayhkyngghar htarbhay mwtsiphkyngb-
hay karl narbhayhpyng ngarapyhcapymny.
siuhpyhc sngtiusny barbulun rhngbhurngeat
ahcaykiu mhkanrhu sngtiuaarpyayarttsayar
prayar hpk anaragsrar aipmknyngsaryarsar
ntwijjar srar pyuhcarttsayar srartiueat
hckarkiu nar mhtayarngkyngng. htiusu-
tiusny sngtiukiui sngtiupynymh awaysiu
rwhayswarhcayhkyngngghar sngtiukiui
ngarnhnghtut suanrhuanhcayhkyng ng-
harnng musarhckarkiu hayarpyayarttkyeat.

barbulunrhngbhurngeat htmhbhiuhtm su-
ueat ahcaykiuhkansayar luumyiuutuaar
mimitiupynynaysayar ahkwngkiu ngar-
payshpyng suutiusny mimitiumyaylup
nayrkylimnyhu htarwrbbhurar mint-
ayarmueat. htiuhckartayarrhismyhkiiu
ngarpyn yud rhngbhurngjaydkiaar lyha-
yarksiusnykar barbulun rhngbhurngeat
htmbhiiukiuhm suunhng suueatluumyiar
ahcaykiu hkanlyk askhkymсарparlayar.
barbulunrhngbhurngeat ahcaykiuhkans-
ayar luumyiu kiu htarwrbbhurar rnymht
mintayarmuusnyatiung kiuytayarnhng
kiuytayareat luutiusny htarbhay mwt-
siphkyngbhay karlnarbhayhpyng abhykya-
yarng sayrparmnyyny. sngtiusny barbu-
lun rhngbhurngeat ahcaykiu mhkanrhu
sngtiuaar hayarpyayarsayarprayarhpktieat
hckarkiu narmhtayarngkyngng. suutiusny
musarhckarkiu hayarpyayarttkyeat. htar-
wrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sngtiunhng
sngtiuaar hayarpyayarsayar prayarhpktikiu
ngarnhng htut suanrhuanhcayhkyngngghar
ngarmhcaylwhtbell suutiusny ngarnarmkiu
amhepyu musarhckarkiu hayarpyayar ttky-
eat. yjpurayarhittiuunhng luuapayarngtiuaar
lly htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu ngarpy-
pyayarsny kar karlmkyarmmyngmhe
bimarn tayar tnsartiukiui barbulunmyi-
umh thpn sayarngkelllimnyhu sngtiu
aar hayarpyayarsayar prayarhpktieat
hckarkiu narmhtayarng kynhng. suutiusny
musarhckarkiu hayarpyayarttkyeat. su-
tiueathckarkiu narmhtayarngkyngng. barbu-
lunrhngbhurngeat ahcaykiuhkan askhkym-
sarkylayar. imyiusny abhykayyarng
pykhcehkyngsiurayarkr mnyyny. suutiusny
htarwrbbhurareat byardittayarkiu hkan
prayarhpkmhnyhng bimarntayarng nntayar
ng yayrurhngmyiung kynkywngsaysayar
tnsar tiukiui barbulunmyiusiu yuumswar-
rmnyakyayarng kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
htarwrbbhuraraar tayarng pnkylayar. bar-
bulun rhngbhurngnaybuhkdnyjarsny
yud rhngbhurng yayarykimsar yayhkayarni
ahcrhisayar yudpyny yayrurhngmyiu mhuu-
tayarnttayarapayarng tiukiui yayrurhngmyi-
umh barbulunmyiusiu simswarsayar ahkar
htiurhngbhurngsny msimmyuu bimarnta-
yarng nntayarng yayrurhngmyiung kynky-
wngsay sayartiung rkn rayknahkyaytiukiui
rnymht israylamyieat bhurarshkng ka-
yarngkngbiulhkyay arhng htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuusnykar barbulun rhngb-
hurngnaybuhkdnyjarsny yud rhngbhurng
yayarykimsar yayhkayarni ahcrhisayar
yudpyny yayrurhngmyiu mhuutayarnt-
tayarapayarng tiukiui yayrurhngmyiung
barbulunmyiusiu simswarsayar ahkar
htiurhngbhurngsny msimmyuu bimarnta-
yarng nntayarng yayrurhngmyiung kynky-
wngsay sayartiung rkn rayknahkyaytiukiui
rnymht israylamyieat bhurarshkng ka-

yarngkngbiulhkyay arhng htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuusnykar barbulun rhngb-
 hurngnaybuhkdnyajarsny yud rhngbhurng
 yayarykimsar yayhkayarni aherhisayar
 yudpyny yayrurhngmyiu mhuutayarmt-
 tayarapayarng tiukiu yayrurhngmyiumh
 barbulunmyiusiu simswarsayar ahkar
 htiurhngbbhurngsny msimmyuu bimarnta-
 yarng nntayarng yayrurhngmyiung kynky-
 wngsay sayartiung rkn rayknahkyaytiukiu
 rnymht israylamiyeat bhurarskhng ka-
 yarngkngbiulhkyay arhng htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuusnykar htiutnsartiukiu bar-
 bulunmyiusiu swarrilm mny. ngarakyny
 arhngmkylarmhietiungaaayarng htiomyiu
 rhinayrkylimny. ngarkywarsayarahkar
 htiutnsar tiukiu ngarsayarngkhell iarp
 pynhtarmnyhu mintayarmuueat.

28

htiunhhtctnyhuusayar yudrhngbbhurng
 jaydki nnhcan hctuthtnhhc puhcmltwng
 gibayarngmyiunay aarju rsarharnnik is-
 raylamiyeat bhurarskhng kayarngkng
 biulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar mintay-
 armuusnykar barbulunrhngbbhurngat
 htmभिukiun garhkyiumny. barbulun
 rhngbbhurng naybuhkdnyajarsny iarpmh
 barbulunmyiusiu yuuswarsayarbimarntayar
 tnsaraluanhcuantiukiu nhcnhchcatwngtwng
 iarpriu ngarsayarngkhelluemny. barbulun-
 myiusiu simswarsayar yudpynysar
 apayarngtiunhngtkw yudrhngbbhurng ya-
 yarykimsar yayhkayarnimngkiulny iarp
 siungarsayarngkhelluemny. barbulunrhngb-
 hurngat htmभिukiun garhkyiumnyhu
 htarwr bhurarmintayarmuukyayarngkiu
 bimarntayar yj purayarhitmyar luumyara-
 payarngtiu rhaymhar ngaraar pyayarsieat.
 htiuahkar prayarhpk yayrmisny bimarnta-
 yayar rpnaysayar yjpurayarhitmyarnhng
 luumyara payarngtiu rhaymhar prayarh-
 pkharnniaar pynpyayarsnykar aarmng
 htarwrbbhurar pyutayarmuuparhcaysayar.
 bimarntayartnsarmyarnhngtkw iarpmh
 barbulun myiusiu simswarsayar suum-
 yarapayarngtiukiu htarwr bhurarsny
 thpnaysarngkhell snghayarpyayarsayar
 hckarmhn kyayarngkiu pytayarmu-
 parhcaysayar. siurartwng sngnhngtkw
 luuapayarngtiuaar ngaryhku hayarpya-
 yarsayar hckarkiu narhtayarnglayar.
 ngartiumhpyhcmhe rhaykarlhpchbhuusa-
 yar prayar hpktiusny myarparsayar pyny
 aarkyesayar tiung niungngantiukiu rnymht
 hchctiukmnyakyayarng bhay rayarkm-
 nyakyayarng karlnarpayarmnyakyayarng
 tiukiu hayarpyayarttkyeat. ngyimw-
 pmnyakyayarngkiu hayarpyayarsayar
 prayarhpkrhilyhng suueat hckarpyny-
 hcuan sayarahkar hcngchc htarwrbbhurar
 hcaylwhttayarmuusayar prayarhpkhpyhc

kyayarng htnggharlimmnyhu pyayarsieat.
 htiuahkar prayarhpk harnnisny prayarhpk
 yayrmilnypng mh htmभिukiun yuuhkyiulyk
 htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar htiusiu
 luuamyiumyutueat lnpngpayarmhar
 barbulun rhngbbhurng naybuhkdnyajar
 tngsayarhtmbhiu kiunhcnhcatwngtwng
 ngarhkyiupymnyhu mintayarmuukya-
 yarngkiu luuapayarng tiurhaymhar pya-
 yarsieat. htiuahkar prayarhpkayarmisny
 htkswarlayeat. prayarhpkhar nnisny
 prayarhpk yayrmieat lnpngmh htmभिukiun
 hkyiupsayarnayark thpn htarwrbbhurareat
 nhutkpttaysary yayrmisny rayarklarsnykar
 sngswar htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu
 harnniaar sngsiurmnyamhar sngghyia-
 yar shcsar htmभिuiahcar sanhtmbhiukiun
 luprmny. israylamiyeat bhurarskhng
 kayarngkng biulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuusnykar iluumyurhismy-
 htiusny barbulunrhngbbhurng naybuhkd
 nayjareat ahcaykiu hkanhcayhkyngnghar
 suutiulnypngpayarmhar sanhtmbhiukiun
 ngartngpye. htiusuutiusny htiumngeat
 ahcay kiun hkanrkymny. tayartirhc-
 sarmnyarkiulny suu ngarappaypuehu
 mintayarmuueat. prayarhpk yayrmiklly
 harnni nar htayarnglayar. htarwrbbhurarsny
 sngkiu hcaylwhttayarmmuu. iluumy-
 iusny musar hkiulhuanmnyakyayarngkiu
 sngpyutteat. htiukyayarng htarwrbbhu-
 rar mintayarmuusnykar ungsnyhtarwr
 bhurarkiu punknhcayhkyngnghar sw-
 nsgsayar kyayarng sngkiu myaypyngh
 ngarpyrhngmy. yhkunhhtwng sngsny
 sayrmnyhu prayarhpkharnni aar pyayarsieat.
 htiusiunhnganye prayarhpkharnnisny
 htiunhhtc twng sttml saylayeat.

29

rhngbbhurngyayhkayarninhngtkw mih-
 purarac rhisayar minmhciumar yud-
 pyny yayrurhngmyiu mhuutayar mta-
 yarmyar lkmar pnpellsmarmyartiusny
 yayrurhngmyiumh swarsayarnayark
 yudrhngbbhurng jaydkisny barbulun rhngb-
 hurng naybuhkdnyajarthant barbulunmyiu-
 siu hcaylwhtsayar rharhpnar elarsarhng
 hihlkisar gaymritwng prayarhpkayarmisny
 hcarray yayrurhngmyiumh barbulunmyi-
 usiu naybuhkdnyajar simswarhkyngkiu
 hkanrsayar askkyesuu yjpurayar hit pray-
 arhpk sngrellsar kynkywngsmtyhtiun nayrar
 siu yayrurhngmyiumh payliuksayarchahu-
 muukar israylamiyeat bhurarskhng
 kayarngkng biulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny yayrurhngmyiumh barbulunmyiusiu
 simswarhcaytayarmuusayar suuapayarngtiu
 aar mintayarmuusnykar aintiukiusayark
 nayrarhkykylayar. uyyarnytiukiu hciukpyiu
 asekiu hcarkylayar. sngtiusny htiupyny
 hkayarngharhkyngmrhi tiupwamyarp-

yarmnyakyayarn myarnhngnay sarsmekiu
bharmnyngkylayar. sarsmetiukiulny
ahkyngkyng tyayarktiutyayarkpayhcar
thpnsarsmekiu bharmynghcaykylayar.
ngarsny sngtiukiu simswarhcaysayarmyus-
nylny ngymshkhyngghimnyakyayarnkiu
pyuhcu htiumyuaabhiualionghar htarwr-
buraraar mayttarpiukylayar. htiumy-
ueatngymshkhyngaarhpyng sngtiusnylny
ngymshkhyngghikylimny. israylamiy-
ueatbhurashkng kayarngkngbiulhky-
yarhng htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar
sngtiutwngghisayar prayarhpkrsar anagt-
srtariusny sngtiukiu mlhnyhcarkyhcayhng.
sngtiумыng hcaysayar aipmktiukiulny
myuanmmhtkynhng. thpnmintayarmuus-
nykar htiusartiusny ngarhcaylwhtsa-
yarsuumhuthbell ngarnarmkiu amhepyu
musarhckarkiu hayarpyayarttkyeat. th-
pnmintayarmuusnykar barbulunmyuan-
hhchkunhcsyhcaysayarahkar sngtiukiu
ngarakynyaru kywlarminy. ngarhtiasayar
gtikayarnkiutnyhcay sngtiukiu ipynysiu-
garpiusayarnguemny. thpnmintayarmuus-
nykar ngarsny sngtiukiuakiyunnyhcayhky-
ngghar kyanhcnysayar akyanmhutbhell
sngtiusny myayarlngsayar akyiukiurm-
nyakyayarn ngymwphcayhkyngngharsar
sngtiuaabhiu kyanhcnysayar akyantiukiu
ngarsieat. thpnmintayarmuusnykar
sngtiusny ngarkiuuhkayar swarlarkylimny.
sutayarngsayarahkar sngtiuhckarkiu ngar-
narhtayarngmny. ngarkiuhrhasayarahkar
hcitnhluanakywngmellnhnggharlyhng
twaykylimny. ngarsnylny sngtiutwaykiu
hkanmny. ahtkkgarnhnghtut sngtiuhkanr-
sayar simswarhkyng amhukiu ngarsnyh-
payrhngghyngghar tiungniungngan
arprptiumh sngtiukiu ngarhcusimpyelyhng
ahtkk ngarnhnghtut sngtiurhuansa-
yarpynysiu thpnngarsayarnghkellue mny-
husar htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat.
darwideat rarjplngpayarmharhtiungsayar
rhngbburngmhhc imyiu naysayarsuupa-
yarngtnyhuusayar sngtiunhngatuu sim-
swarhkyngkiu mhkanrsayar sngtiunyeahck-
iumyarkiurnymht kayarngkngbiulhky-
yarhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar
suutiuaayarmharhtarbhay mwtsiphkyng
bhay karlnarbhaytiukiu ngarhcaylwhtmny.
mhcamniungaayarn alwnnyansayar sngb-
hayarshpnsekellsiu ngarhpyhchcaymny.
suutiukiu htarbhay mwtsiphkyngbhay
karlnarbhayhpyng ngarnymhsellmny.
ngarnhngararprptiu luuamyiumyiu-
tiutwng suutiusny kyinsellar aanbhwyar
kellrelsankiuyarrar asayrhuthkyarh-
pyhcmny akyayarn myaypayarmhar
tiungniungngan rhismyhtieat nhayarn-
grhkhkyngsiu suutiukiu ngarapmnyhu
htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. aky-
ayarngmukar ngarsny hcayarhcayarht
ahtpht mharhtarhcaylwhtsayar ngareatky-

wnprayarhpk tieat hckarkiu suutiusny
narmhtayarnkyhu htarwrbbhurarmint-
ayarmueat. htikuyayarn simswarhkyngkiu
hkanr yayruhngmyiumh barbulunmy-
iusiu ngarhcaylwhtsayaarsuupaayarngtiu
htarwrbbhurareat hckarkiu narhtayarnky-
layarhu mintayarmueat. htarwrbbhurarsny
ngartiuaabhiu prayarhpkmyarkiu barbulun-
myiu payarhtwnhcaytayarmuupyeu sngtiu
siukysnyhpyhc israylamiyueat bhurashkng
kayarnghkngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwrbbhu-
rar mintayarmuusnykar ngareatnarmkiu
amhepyu sngtiuaar musarhckarkiu ha-
yarpyayarsayar kayarlarysar aarhpngh
marsaysar jaydkitiukiu barbulunrhngb-
hurng naybuhkdnayjarlksiu ngarap htium-
ngsny suutiukiu sngtiumpykmhayark
stlimmny. barbulunmyiusiu simswarhky-
ngkiu hkanrsayar yudamyiasarayarngtiu
barbulunrhngbburngsny merhiusayarjayd-
kinhng aarhpkellsiu htarwrbbhurarsny sngkiu
hpyhchcaytayarmuuparhcayhu htiusu-
tiukiu puansayarn kyinsellkylimmny.
akyayarngmukar suutiusny israylamiyu
adhmamhukiu pyukypye. suumyartiukiu
pyhcmharkypye. ngarmmharhtarbhell
ngareatnarmkiu amhepyu musarhckarkiu
hayarpyayarkypye. ngarsisnyatiung sksayh-
pyhcsnyhu htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat.
nhaylanrwarar rhaymarykiulny pya-
yarmnymhar israylamiyueat bhurashkng
kayarnghkngbiulhkyayarnghhtarwrbbhur-
armintayarmuusnykar sngsny ngareatnarmkiu
amhepyu yjpurayarhitmarsaysar jayh-
pniahchrisayar yjpurayarhitmyartiungh
yayruhngmyiusar rhismyhtiukiu hcar-
payliuk sngsny bimarntayar luuhcayarnkiu
hknhtarshpyng prayarhpk lupsayar aru-
urhismyhiukiu htayarnghellmharlhayarn
htithktchayhkyngghar htarwrbbhurarsny
yjpurayarhit yayarydeatkiuyhcar sngkiu
yjpurayarhitaraar hknhtarayarmueat.
siuhpyhc sngtiutwng prayarhpklopsayar
aarnsutwarsar yayrmikiu abhykyayarn
msuanm snny. suuklny iamhu kyarlimmny.
aimtiukiu sayark nayrarhkykylayar.
uyyarnytiukiu hciukpyiu asekiu hcarky-
layarhu barbulunmyiunaysayar ngartiukiu
mharliukparpyetkarhu rhaymarypayliuk-
sayarhckarkiu yjpurayarhit jayhpnisy
prayarhpk yayrmirhaymhar bhtlayeat.
htiuhkar nhaylanrwarar rhaymarykiu
rnymht htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar
ngarmlwhtbhell rhaymarsny sngtiuaar pra-
yarhpkpyu musar hkiulhuanhcaysayarkya-
yarn htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar
nhaylanrwarar rhaymarynhng suueatamy-
iukiu ngarsny dnpaymny. iamyiustartiutwng
suueatluu tyayarkmyh nayrsayarahkwng
mrhir. htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar
suusny htarwrbbhurarkiu punknhcayhky-
ngghar swngsnyayarkayarn ngareatlu-
umyiu ngarpyultansayarkayjuukiu suusny

mmynggrhu simswarhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsu-
 uapayarngtiuki u hcarpayliukrmnyakya-
 yargng htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny
 yayrmisiu rayarklar mharhtartayarmueat.
 htiuahkar nhaylanrwarars rhaymarykiu
 rnymht htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 ngarmlwhtbell rhaymarysny sngtiuaar pra-
 yarhpkpyu musar hkiulhuanhcaysayarkya-
 yargng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 nhaylanrwarars rhaymarynhng suueatamy-
 iuki ngarsny dnpaymny. iamyiusartiutwng
 suueatluu tyayarkmyh naysayarahkwng
 mrhir. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 suusny htarwrbbhurar punknhcayhkyng-
 nghar swnsngsayarkyayargng ngareatlu-
 umyiu ngarpyultansayarkyayjuuki suusny
 mmynggrhu simswarhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsu-
 uapayarngtiuki u hcarpayliukrmnyakya-
 yargng htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny
 yayrmisiu rayarklar mharhtartayarmueat.
 htiuahkar nhaylanrwarars rhaymarykiu
 rnymht htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 ngarmlwhtbell rhaymarysny sngtiuaar pra-
 yarhpkpyu musar hkiulhuanhcaysayarkya-
 yargng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 nhaylanrwarars rhaymarynhng suueatamy-
 iuki ngarsny dnpaymny. iamyiusartiutwng
 suueatluu tyayarkmyh naysayarahkwng
 mrhir. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 suusny htarwrbbhurar punknhcayhkyng-
 nghar swnsngsayarkyayargng ngareatlu-
 umyiu ngarpyultansayarkyayjuuki suusny
 mmynggrhu simswarhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsu-
 uapayarngtiuki u hcarpayliukrmnyakya-
 yargng htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny
 yayrmisiu rayarklar mharhtartayarmueat.

30

htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny yayrmi-
 siu rayarklar israylamiueat bhararshkng
 htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sngaar
 ngarpyayarsmyhsayar hckartiuki rayhtar-
 layar. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 yhku simswarhkyngkiu hkanrsayar ngareat
 israylamiunhng yudamyiusartiuki ngarsa-
 yargngkellsr sayar ahkyinkarlsny rayark-
 limmny. suutiubhiubhaytiuaar ngarpay
 sayarpynysiu ngarpynlarhcayshpyng
 suutiusny piungrkylimmnyhu mintay-
 armueat. israylamiunhng yudamyiuki
 rnymht htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusa-
 yarhckarhuumuukar ngarsny hitlthkyn-
 ghckarsankiu kyarreat. ngymshkkyngm-
 rhi. kyayarkrwanbhwsayarakyayargngsar
 rheat. yayarkyarsny sarbhwarttsayarhu
 maymynknyrhukylayar. minmsny sarb-
 hwarhkyng waydnarkiu hkanrsayarahkar
 mimihkar lktngskellsiu yayarkyartiung-
 pyu hkpsimsayar suutiusny myknhar
 pykykrhikysnykiu abhykyayargng ngarmyn-
 gsrnny. alulay htiunayrkkar hkiungnhi-
 unghcarmrhi. kyesayarnayrk hpyhceat.

yarkupamyiu amhurayark sayar nayrk-
 pyhceat. siurartwng suutiusny kyng
 hkyngsiu rayarkylimmny. kayargngkng-
 biulhkyayargng htarwrbbhurar mintay-
 armuusnykar htiunayrk suutiuhtrsayar
 htmhiuki suutiulnypngmh ngarhkyi-
 upmny. suutiuki hkynynhayargngsayar
 kyiumyarkiu ngarhpytmny. tpar amy-
 iusartiusny nayarkthpnsuutiuki mhca-
 yharcky. suutiusny mimitiubharshkng
 htarwrbbhurareat amhukiung suutiubhiu
 ngarpayarhtwnhcayltansayar rhngbhurng
 darwideatamhukiung sayargnrwrkrmy.
 siuhpye htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuus-
 nykar aiungarkyn yarkup mkyayarknhng.
 ai israylamiu heitmpyknghng. sngkiu
 waysayararpmhng sngat amyiusartiuki
 hkpsimsawarr pynymhng ngarnhutyu
 sayargngkellsphpyng yarkupamyiusny
 pynlar hkyayark lhnaysarsuumrhi ngy-
 imwphkymсарhcar nayrlimmnyhu mintay-
 armueat. thpnmintayarmuusnykar
 sngkiu kyng hkyngnghar sngnhgatu
 ngarrheat. ngarsnysngkiu ngarkwellpyar
 hcaysayar tiungniungnganrhismyhtiuki
 suanhcaysayarl ngkiumsuanhcay. siu-
 rartwng apyhckiu rhngrhngmlwhtbell
 atayaratn suammny. htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuusnykar snganar sny pya-
 yarkhkeleat. sngkanrsayarwaydnarsny
 pynglh eat. snganarkiu hcnyaansayargng
 abhysuumy hngamhukiuh mhca-
 yargng. anarpyayarkhcayniungsayar saykiu
 abhysuumyhmku. sngatmitswayrhismyhti
 usny sngkiu maylyayar mmaymrharbell
 naykyeat. sngapyhcsny kye sngpyusayar
 duhcriuksny myarpyarsayarkyayargng
 rnsuu payttsayar anarnhngsngkiu ngarnrhca-
 pye. kymtm sayarsuu payttsayar dnkiu ngar-
 paypye. sngsny anarkiu hkanrsnyhpyhc
 abhykyayargng ngiukywaysnny. sngatapyhck-
 yesayarkyayargng sngkanrsayarwaydnarsny
 pyayarkhkeleat. sngpyusayar duhcriukm-
 yarpyarsayarkyayargng isiungarsuanmreat.
 siurartwng sngkiu kiuhcarsaysarsuapa-
 yargng tiusny kiuhcarhkyng sngatrsu-
 uapayarngtiusny simswarhkyng sngkiu
 luyuhpykseyar suuapayarngtiu sny
 luyuhpykseyhkyngkiu hkanrkymny. htar-
 wrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar suutpartiu
 k sngsny hcwnphchkyngkiu hkanrsayar
 suuhuung abhysuumyhmkynyrh mpyuh-
 cusayar jiaunmyiuhung hkayarsayarl
 sngatannarayargmyarkiu ngarpyayark
 hcay kynmarpktihpyhchcaymny. htar-
 wrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar simswar
 hkyngkiuhkanrsayar yarkupamyiusartiueat
 tellmyarkiu ngarsayargngkelluemy. su-
 tiuaimmyarkiu snaruemy. myiusnyl
 mimikunpayarmhar thpn tnylykrhilim
 mny. nntayarl ny rhayhtuanhcanatiungnayki
 mny. htiusutiuahtellk kyayjuuki
 hkyemwmhkyngngasan rhngmnyusa-

yar suutiueat asansny htwklimmny. ngarsny suutiukiu mnnyhcaybhell myarp-yarhcaymny. nhimhkyhngsiu mrayark hkyemyhayarkhkyngsiu rayarkhcaymnyakyayarnng hcerngmny. amyiustiusny arngkellsuhyhc prist tiusny ngarrhaymhar tnykylimmny. nyhnysellsayar lhuupayarngtiukiu ngarsny apyhcpaymny. suutiueat mngsny suutiuaryiuhpyhclimmny. suutiuahtellk payarhtwnsayar suusny suutiukiu auphciur limmny. ngarswaysayarnng suutiusny ngarhtansiu hkyynykp kylimmny. ngarhtansiu hkyynykp liusayarnghar abhysuusny mimiicitkiu tnhcaysnny. htiuahkar sngtiusny ngareatluuhpyhc ngarsny lny sngtiueat bhurarshkngphycmnyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurareat laybhwaytaysny puusayar arhinnhng htwkeat. pyngchwarsayar laybhwayhpyhc mtrarsayar suutiuhkayarngpayarmhar pyngchwar tiuklim mny. htarwrbbhurarshny lkchc akyan ahcnytaryarkiu pynyhcuanhcaytayarmmuumhe pyngchwarsayar amyktayarmngyimr. nayarnngkarl sngtiusny narlnykyylimmny.

31

htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar htiukarl ngarsny israylaswayamyiapayarngtiueat bhurarshkngphyc suutiusny ngareatluuhpyhckylimmny. thpn mintayarmuusnykar htarbhaynhnglwt sayar suutiusny tayarkyayjuukiu hkanrkypye. ngarsny kywswar israylamiyukiu hkymsarpaymny. htarwrbbhurarshny awayk htngrrhar mintayarmuusnykar akyhcnghchc htarwrmaytarnhng sngkiungarhkyhceat. htiukyayarnng krunarkyayjuukiu sngkyarmynghcwarpyeat. aiu israyl stiismeknyar sngkiuthpn ngartnysayarksayarkyayarnng sngsny tnysayarkhkyngsiu rayarklimmny. sngsny thpn ptsar nhng tnsarsnglyk rhwngmyuuhkyngkiu pyusayarsuutiunhng atuuhkunlykswarlimmny. rhmarritayarngpayarmhar hcpyhcuynyarkiu thpn hciuklimmny. uyyarynlupsayarsuutiusny hciukpyiu asekiu kiuyaliualyark hcar-rykylimmny. ehprimtayarngpayarmhar knghcayarngtiuk htky layar. ngartiuhburarshkng htarwrbbhurarrrhitayarmuuar jiauntayarnngsiuswarkykunaanh kuwaykyayarsayar ahkyinkarlсны rayarklimmny. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar yarkup amyiauar rhwnglnhchwar sehkyngsiukylayar. luumyiuutiueat ahtwt kywaykyayarkylayar. aiu htarwrbbhurar kiuytayareat luumyiu-nyhuusayar kynywngsayar israylamiyusarkiu kyntngtayarmuupyeu mywksiu lyk sitngkyarliuk hkyemwmkylayar. suutiukiu myayarkpynymh ngarsayarnghkell myaykye hcwnmh hcusimmny. mykhciknsayarsuu hkyayswansayarsuu kiuywnsayarngsa-

yarminm sarbhwarhkyngwaydnarkiu hkanrsayar minmmyarllyparlyk kyechwarsayar ahcny awaytiusny pynlarkylimmny. ngiukywaylyk larkylimmny. sutayarnng pht-narpyulykrhisayar htiusuutiukiu ngarpiusayarnmny. myhcnarmhar rhayarksayaralm htimi mllersayar lmhpyayarngtiu ngarswaysayarnmny. akyayarnngmuukar ngarsny israylamiyueat abhphpyhceat. eh-primamiyu sny ngareat saruehpyhceat. aiuluumyiuuti htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu narhtayarnngkylayar. waysayarnprptiu kywaykyayarnng israyl amiyusartiukiu arprpsiu kwelppyar hcaysayarsuusny thpn-hcusimpelyhng siuhtinsny mimiisuhcukiu-hcayarnngtskellsiu hcayarnngtayarmmuumnyhu kyarpyayarkylayar. akyayarnngmuukar htarwrbbhurarshny yarkup amiyukiu rwaynhuttayarmuupye. suuhtkaarkyesayar suueatlkmh kylwhttayarmuupye. htiukyayarnngamyiusartiusny lar jiaun tayarnnghtip sehkyngsiukylimmny. htarwrbbhurar pyutayarmuuhkyng kyayajuutnyhuusayar shncpar hcpyh rny se siusngy nwarngnytiukiu raansayarnghar hcnwaykylimmny. suutiuhcitwinyarnysny ray layarngsayar uyyarynkellsuhyhchc nayarkthpn nyhiungy hkyngmrhir. htiuahkarsmeknyarsny khkunlyk luupyiu luuaiutiunhngtkw pyayarmwaylimmny. suutiunynytwarhkyng arar wmmayarkhkyngkiu ngarhpyhchcaymny. suutiusny wmmnyhkyngkiu hkanrsayarnayark hcitsksar rhwnglnmnyakyayarnngkiu ngarpyumny. yjpurayarhit- tiukiuulny suuhpyiusayar amellsarnhngwhchwar kywaymny. ngareatluutiusnylny ngarkyayjuunhng wpyayarkylimmnyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar rarmarp snyhchwarsayar nynytwarngiukywayhkyng-gasankiu kyarr rarhkaylsny mimiisartium-rhisayarkyayarnng ngiu hcitmpayainiung. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sngsny ngiukywaysankiu hkyuplayar mykrnymkyhcaynhng. sngsny kiuykyngsayar akyngeat akiukiuhkanrlimmny. sngeat sartiusny rnsuupynymh pynlarkylimmny. sngeat asuan myayarnghchwarakyayarnng rhieat. sngeat sartiusny nayrnngpynysuupynlarkylimmny hu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat. eh-primk kiuytayarsny akywnupkiu suanm tayarmuupye. akywnupsny riungsayarnwarlarkellsiu suanmhkyngkiu hkanrparpye. akywnup kiuswaysayarnngtayar muupar. siupyulyhng akywnupsny pynlarparmny. aiu htarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny akywnupeat bhurar shkngphychtayar muueat. pynlarsayarnayark akywnupsny amhn nayarnngtrpareat. suanmtayarmuuhkyngkiu hkanrsayarnayark akywnupsny kiuy-payarnngkiu riukpareat. askngyhcnny pyu-misayar apyhkyayarnng asraypykhkyngkiu hkanr shpyng rhkkyayark mhiungtway-

lykrhpareathu kiuykiu apyhctng mynytmsayrhckarkiu ngarsny sk skkyarrrpye. ehprimsny ngareathkyhcsarhpyhcslyar. hkyhc bhwsayar suungyhyhcslyar. suueatakayarnykiu ngarpyayarlayrarrar ngarsny alwntrar aayarkmay lyknayeat. htiukyayarnng ngarsny suuatwtk hctkyngnar hkyngrhieat. akyhcngghc suukiungarkymnsarmnyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. lmmhttiungtiukiuhciuklyar. alantiungtiuki htuulayar. liukswarsayarlmmkiu hcithcwellmlayar. aiuisraylstiusmeknyar pynlarlayar. sngeat nayrar imyiumyarsiu pynlarlayar. aihpayarkpynsayer stiusme sngsny abhymhkarlptluanlhnylny naylimmynny. htarwrbbhurasny myaykyepayarmhar htuusnsayar amhu kiuhcerngtayarmuu minmsny yayarkyarkiu ptwiung limmny. israylamiyeat bhurarshkng kayarngkng biulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sim swarhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsuutiuki ngarsayarnghkellpynsayaahkar yudpynyeatmyiurwartiu naysayarsuutiuk aiu hpyayarngmt hkyngnayrarar aiusnrhngkyng nayratayarng htarwr bhurasny sngkiu kayarngkyepaytayarmuuhcaystny huusayar hckarkiu thpnsuankylimmny. htiuarpyudpynysuu yudmyiurwarsar apayarngtiusny lylupsayarsuunhng siuhtinsayar suumparlyk atuunayrkylimmny. ngtmwtsayarsuuapayarngtiuki ngarkywaymwaymny. nyhiungysayar suuapayarngtiuki ngarsksarhcaymny hu mintayarmueat. htiunayark ngarsny niukynrhusayarahkar aippyayarhkyngaarhpyng aarlykrhieat. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar ngarsny israylpny yudpny lumyuiuhcaynhng tirhsarn myiuhcaykiu kyellrsayar ahkyinkarl rayarklimmny. ngarsny suutiukiuhutpyhyuiuhkymhayarklhn hpyksenyhny-sellhkyngamhukiu ppubhuusnyntuut thpn tnysayark hciukpyiuhkyngamhukiu pyu-uemnyhu mintayar muueat. htiukarl abhsny hkynysayarhcpyhcskiu hcarsayarkyayarng sarsny swarkyinhkyngkiu hkanreat hu msiurky. luutiung mimiapyhckyayarng mimisayarmny. hkynysayarhcpyhcskiu hcarsayarsuutiung swarkyinhkyngkiu hkanrmny. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar ngarsny iluummyieat bhiubhaytiuki lkswell aellguttu pynymh sayarngswarsayarahkar suuti ngarpaysayar ptinyarnytrarnhng hkyarnarsayar ptinyarnytrarshekiu israyl amyusar yudamyiusartiu ngarpaysayar ahkyinkarl rayarklimmny. arngngarpaybhhuusayar ptinyarnytrarkiu suutiusny hpyk ngarsnylny suutiuki rwanrhareat. nayarkkarlahkar israylamiyusartiu ngarpayaansayar ptinyarnytrarhuumuukar ngarhtarwr bhurasny ngareatpnytrarkiu suutiuatnghtellsiu swngmny. suutiunhluanpayarmhar rayhtarmny.

ngarsny suutiueat bhurarhpyhcsny. suutiusnylny ngareatluu hpyhckylimmny. htiusuutiuk htarwrbbhurar kiuh silayarhu amyiusarhkyng nyeahckiuahkyngghkyng tyayarkkiu tyayarksuanmauwardmpayrky. akyayarnngmuukar angysuansayar suumhchc akyesuansayarsuutiungaaayark htiusuapahyarngtiusny ngarkiusikylimmny. htiuahkar ngarsny suutiupayhcmayarkiu snyhkanmny. suutiupayusayar duhcriukmyarkiu maayarkmaybellnaymnyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. nayahkyin lnghcrarbhiiunaykiuhkntar nyny ahkyin lnghcrarbhiiu lnhngkytiukiuh hcerngtayarmuu htsayarsmuddrarkiusuanm lhiungtanpiukiuhunhcaytayar muuhtsayar kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurarhuu sayar bhwellnarmrhitayarmuusayar htarwrbbhurar mintayar muusnykar htiutrartiusny ngarhaymhar kwpyayarklyhng israyl amyiusny ngarrharmhar amyutimnyup ahcnkykwyppayarklimmnyhu mintayarmueat. thpnhtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar ahtkmiughkayarngkngkiu tiunghtwarniunglyhngng myaykyeaayarksuanamyhctiukiuluik hchcnrlyhngng israyl amyiusarapayarngtiuki suutiupumismysayarsapyhctiukyayarng ngarhcnwphcmnyhu mintayarmueat. thpnhtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar harnnaylrelltiukmhch myiuhayarngtanhkartiungaayarnngmyiutayarkiu htarwrbbhurarabhiu tnyhtayarngrsayar ahkyinkarlсны rayarklimmny. garrktyarngkiu lwn mnykyiuhnghtnhky limmny. gayarstayarngkiulny wiungmilimmny. arhaybhkmyngtanhkarrisayar myiuhayarngtiung aayarnng asaykayarnngmyar pyarmyarhcnwphcar hkyiung trhayarkluannhng kaydyunhkyayarngatwngtwnglypyng rhismyhtiusny htarwrbbhurarabhiu snrhngkyilmny. nayarkthpn hnutpyhpyiuhkyhkyng alyhngmrhirhu mintayarmueat.

32

naybuhkdnyajar nnhcantsyrhcnhchc yudrhngbhurng jaydkn nhcansynhchctwng htarwrbbhurar htantayarmh hnutkpttayarsny yayrmisiu rayark lareat. htiuahkar barbulun rhngbhurngeat hchcsuurelltiusny yayrurhngmnyukiuh wiunghtarkpye. prayarkpyayarmi sny yudrhngbhurngeat nntayarhtayarngwnghtellmhar ahkyuphkanlyknayreat. akyayarnngmuukar yudrhngbhurng jaydkisny hkayar htarwrbbhurar imyukiuh barbulunrhngbhurng lksiu ngarapsusny simyulimmny. yudrhngbhurng jaydkisny hkaridelluuti lknhngmlwt barbulun rhngbhurnglksiu sks rayarklimmny. myknharhkyngsiung hckarpyayark tyayarkkiu tyayarkkynrhulyk twayrlimmny. jaydkikiulny barbulunmyisiu sayarngswar

limmny.ngarakynyarhumlarmhetingaa-
yarngh tiumyiu nayrlimmny. sngtiusny
hkarldelluutiukiu hchctiuk mniungrkyhu
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuukyayarngkiu
sng sny abhykyayarng prayarhpkpyu
hayarsnyhu siu htayarnghtellmhar
lhayarnghtarstny. htiuahkaryarmik
ngarsesiurayarklarsayar htarwrbbhurareat
nhutkpttayarhuumuukar sngeat bhhtway
rhlluansar harnmaylsny snghtansiular
aarnsutmyiumharrhisayar kywnuplykiu
sngsny rwaypiungsayarkyayarng wyparhu
pyayarsiu limmnyakyayarngkiu htar-
wrbbhurar mintayarmuusnyhng anye
ngarbhhtway sarharnmaylsny ngarrhirar
htayarngwnghtellsiu lar bngyarminhkhri-
ung aarnsutmyiu rhisayar kywnuplykiu
wyparlayar. sngsny amwayhkanpiungsayar
ahkwngnhng rwaypiungsayar ahkwngnhrisny
hpyhc kiuyabhiu wyparhu ngaraarpyayar-
siueat. htiuahkar htarwrbbhurar hcerng-
tayarmuusayar ambuhpyhckiyayarngkiu
ngarsisayarkyayarng aarnsutmyiurhisayar
ngarbhhtwaysar harnmayleatlykiu ngarwy
lybhiungway tsy hkuinhckypkiu hkyin-
pwayeat. hcarhkyupkiulny hcerng tan-
siphkt pyemh sksaytiukiuhkayar ngwaykiu
hkyinhkwngnhngkyinpayeat. dhmmsth-
uanhcanatiung tansiphktsayar hcarhkyup
thcayarnghng hpwnghtarsayaralkhkan-
thcayarnghng yuu bhhtwaysar harnmayl
ahcrhisayar hcarhkyup amnyparsayar
sksaymyar htayarngwnghtellmhar htiung-
nay sayar yudluumyarapayarngtiurhaytwng
marsayysar hpyhcsayar nayrieatsarbar-
rut aplyk israylamiyueat bhurarshkng
kayarngkng biulhkyayarhng htarwrbb-
hurar mintayarmuusnykar tansiphk-
tsayar ihcarhkyupthcayarnghng hp-
wnghtarsayar ilkhkanthcayarnghng yuu
karl kyarmyngchwar tnyayhchayhky-
ngghar mayaiuhhtarlayar. israylamiyueat
bhurarshkng kayarngkng biulhkyayarhng
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar ipynyaim
lyyar hpyhcuuyarny tiukiui piungrky
layuemnyhu mintayarmuukyayarngkiu
pynpyayarshpyng htiusuutiurhaymhar
barrutikumharhtarlayeat. htiusunayrisar
barrut hcarhkyupkiu apyemh htarwrbb-
hurarar ngarsutayarnghng phtnarhckar
huumuukar aiuarhnghtarwrbbhurar kiuyta-
yarsny mhar tnhkiunhng lkruantayarkiusn
kayarngkngnhng myaykyekiui hpnsngta-
yarmuupye. kiuytayarmttniung sayar
ararthcuanthchkumy hmrhipar. kiuy-
tayarsny luuahtayarnghngsayarngtiuaar
krunarkyayjuupyulyk abhtieatapyhckiu
nyaruk hpyhcsayarsartiueat hkayarngh-
payarsiu skrayarkhcaytayar muueat.
alwnkyemytsayarbhar mhartnhkiuta-
yarnghng pynyhcuaansayar bhurarhpyhc
kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhu-
rarhuusayar bhwellnarmhitayarmuueat.

htuusnsayar akyankiukyan htuusnsayar
amhukiu hcerngtayarmuulyk luuaseasetiu
kyngkhan pyumuusny atiungakyyuapyhckiu
payhkyngnghar luusar myar swarlarsa-
yar lmaluanhcuantiukiui ahcnkyknyrhu
lyknaytayarmuueat. aellguttupyny is-
raylpyinhcrhisayar luuamiumyutiu
nimitlkhnaraanbhwsayar amhutiukiui
ynaytiungaaayarng pytayarmushpyng
yhkukellsiu ahcnkyayarkhaysayar
sitnghtayarmuueat. nimitlkhnar aanbh-
wysayaramhutiukiui pylyk aarkyesayar
lk sntayarmuusayar lkruan alwnkya-
yarkmbhwsayar ahkyngararnhngtkw
kiuytayareat israylluutiukiui aellgut-
tupynymh nhutsayarngtayarmuu ngar-
paymnyhu bhiubhaytiuaar kyinsiutayarmuu
sayarpynyntyhuusayar niunhngpyarnnyce-
sayar ipyny kiu paysantayarmushpyng
suutiusny wngsimyuyksayarlly amin
tayarkiu narmhtayarng trartayarlmsiumliuk
mharhtartayarmuusayar akyngthcuan-
thkukiumy hmkynghbell naysayarkyayarng
ykhuhkanrsmysayar bhayupdtiukiui suu-
tiupayarsiu rayarkhcaytayarmuupye.
pyaiumyayriutiukiukynrhtayarmuupar.
myiutayarkiu tiukyuuhyngnghar rayarkky-
parpye. htarbhay mwtsiphkyng bhay karl-
narbhaytiuhpyng tiuksayar hkarldelluuti-
iukiu myiutayarkiu aptayarmuupye. mint-
ayarmuusayar hckarpynyhcuankyayarngh-
iulny kiuytayartiung myngtayarmuueat.
htiumyutayarsny hkarldelluutiukiusiu
rayarksayarlly aiuarhng htarwrbbhurar hti-
ulykiu ngwaynhngwy sksaytiukiui hkayarhtar
rmnyakyayarng mintayarmuuparpyetkarhu
lyhayarklay eat. htiuahkar htarwrbb-
hurareat nhutkpttayar sny yayrmisiu
rayarklarsnykar ngar htarwrbbhursny
hkpsimsayar stwar tiukiui ahciursayar
bhurarshkngnhpyhceat. ngarmttniung sayar
ararthcuanthkruhlimmnylayar. siuhpyhc
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar imyiu
hkarldelluutiui lksiung barbulunrhngb-
hurng naybuhkdnyjarlksiung ngarap
suusny simyuu limmny. imyiu tiuksayar
hkarldelluutiuisnywng merhiukylimmny.
ngaramykkiiunhiusayarhkyngnghar barl
bhurarabhiu aimmiupayarmhar nansar-
payarngkiumerhiu ahkyar tparsayar
bhurartiuaabhiu swnlayarngrarpuujayar
skkar kiupyurar aimmyarnhngtkw tmy-
iuluanikiui melayarnghcaiky limmny.
akyayarnghmuukar israylamiusartiunghng
yudamiusartiuisny ngysayar arwymhch
ngarrhay mhar duhcriukkiusar pyukpye.
mimitiu pyulayrararr ngaramykkiiu nhiasa-
yarkhyngngharsar pyukpye. israylami-
unghng yudamiyueat rhngbhurng mhuumt
yjpurayarith prayarhpk yudpynysuu
yayrurhngmyiustartiusny ngaramykkiiu
nhiasayarkhyngnghar pyulayrmysayar
duhcriukkyayarng imyiu kiu ngarhtanmh

ngarpyrharmnyakyayarng myiutnysayar
 naymhhc ynaytiungaayarng ngaramykhtwk
 amyk arhinaarkyehcaysayar myiuhpyhceat.
 suutiusny ngarkiumyknharmpyubhell
 kyayarhkiungpye. ngarsny hcayarhca-
 yarht ahtphtpsuanm swnsngsayar lny
 ngareatauhardkiu hkanliusayarnghar
 narmhtayarngky. ngareatnarmhpyng smut-
 sayar bimarankiu nyhcnhy hcayhkyngnghar
 hcksuprwanrharbhwsayar arartiukiu
 swng htarkeypyetkar suutiusarsmetiukiu
 mayarlupbhuraraar puujayarhkyngnghar
 hinnuan sareathkyiungrhisayar barlbhu-
 rareat kuntiukiu tnylupkypye. yudamyi-
 uapayarsiu apyhc rayarkhchkyngnghar
 htiumyhlark hcksuprwanrharbhwy
 sayaramhukiu ngarmmharhtar ngaralyhn-
 galliumhibhell pyukypye hu htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuueat. siurartwng htarbhay
 mwtsiphkyngbhay karlnarbhayaarhpyng
 barbulunrhngbhurng lksiu rayarkmnyhu
 sngtiusiuttsayar imyiukiu rnymht is-
 raylamyueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuusnykar ngarsny amykhunhun-
 htwk amyk arhinaarkyesnyhng suutiuk-
 iunghngutrar tiungpyny rhismyhtiumh
 thpnhcusim iarpisusayarngkhellpye lyhng
 ngymwphcwarnayhcaymny. suutiusny
 ngareatluphpyhckylimny. ngarsny lny
 suutiueat bhurarshkngpyhcmny. ki-
 uyakiualiungharng nayarkhpyhcltansayar
 sarsmetiueat akyiualiungharng ngark-
 iuahcny kyayarkrwan hcayhkyngnghar
 tnyetnywtnt kyngkyanniingsayar sbhayar
 kiu ngarpaymny. suutiukiu mhcnw-
 phcbhell ahcnkyayjuupyuhkyngnghar
 suutiu htarwrptinyarnykiu ngarhtarmny.
 suutiusnylny ngarhtanmh mhtwkswarm-
 nyakyayarng ngarkiukyayarkrwan sayar
 sbhayarnhng pynyhcuanhcaymny. suu-
 tiuaar kyayjuupyuhkyng amhungarsny
 aarr wmmayayark ngarhcitnhluannhng
 nanwinyarnyakywngmell parlyk suutiukiu
 ipyny sksknayrarhkymny. htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuusnykar iluumpyu apayarmhar
 kyehcwasayar ibhayupdapayarngkiu ra-
 yarkhcaysny nnytu ngargtihtarsayar
 kayarngkyiu apayarngkiulny ngarra-
 yarkhcaymny. lumrhi tirhcsarnmrhi
 sitnyanspye hkarldell luutiu lksiu rayark-
 laypyehu sngtiusiuttsayar ipyny nayarkthpn
 llyartiukiu rayarngwykylimny. bng-
 yarmrinyng yayrurhlngmyiu ptwn
 kyngarptiung yudpnyntwngrhisayar
 myiutiung tayarngpayarmyiu hky-
 iunghtellmyiu tayarngbhkmyiutiung
 luutiusny llyartiukiu ngwaynhngwyhkyng
 hearhkyupkiu hceernghkyng tansiphkthkyng
 sksaytiukiuhkayarhtarhkyng amhumyarkiu
 pyumyellpyukylimny. akayayarmguakar
 sim swarhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsuutiukiu thpn
 ngarsayarngkhellue mnyhu htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuueat.

yayrmisny htayarngwnghntellmhar
 ahkyuphkanlyk naysayarahkar htar-
 wrbhurareat nhutkpttaysrny dutiakyim
 rayarklar iamhukkiu pyusayarbhurar
 iamhukiu hpnsngheerngsayar bhurar yay-
 hayarwar amnyrhisayar htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuusnykar ngarkiuhkayarlayar.
 ngarhtuumny. kyesayararar sngmsiniungaa-
 yarng nknellsayar arartiukiu ngarpymny.
 pyaiumyayriuhpyngng htarhpyngng py-
 iupysayar imyiueataimyarn yudrhngb-
 hurngat bhuanbimarnmyarkiu rnymht
 israylamyueat bhurarshkng htarwr bhurar
 mintayarmuusnykar hkarldellluutiusny
 hchctiukhyngnghar larkyeat. ngarsny pyn-
 ghwar amykhtwk kwpmysayar suutiueat
 asaykayarnmyarnhng htiauimmyarkiu
 pynyhcayhkyngnghar larkyeat. htiusu-
 tiueat duhcriukmyarkiyarng imiumh
 ngarsny myknharkiuwhellpye. siurartwng
 ngarsny imyiueat anarkiu sayauan pya-
 yarkhcaymny. myiusartiuisny kynmarmny
 akyayarnng myellsayarhcnymhchym-
 sarnhng pynyhcuamny akyayarngiu
 ngarpymny. simswarhkyngkiuhkanrsayar
 yudamyiunhng israylamyiusartiukiu thpn-
 ngarsayarngkhell arng kellsiu tnsayarkmny.
 suutiusny ngarkiu pyhcmharsmyhsayar
 apyhctiukiu ngarhpyayrhngmny. ngark-
 iupyhcmhar ngareattrarkiu lwnkyuu
 smysayar apyhctiukiu ngarlwhmtmny.
 imyiusny ngarwmmayarkhcrarakiyayarnng
 myaypayarmh hkpsimsayarluumyiu-
 tiutwng hkyemwmhcrar akayayarnng-
 nasraytaryarkayarhcayarhcrarakiyayarnng
 hpyhclimmny. imyiusartiuaar ngarpyus-
 myhsayar kyayjuukiu luuamyiumyitiuisny
 kyarsikylimny. imyiu ngarpyuhcusmyhsa-
 yar hcnymhchymksarkiuhtayark kyayark-
 wantunlhupkylimny. htarwrbbhurar mint-
 ayarmuusnykar lumrhi tirhcsarnmrhi sit-
 nyanspyehu sngtiusiuttsayar iarpng lumrhi
 tirhcsarnmrhi naysayarsuumrhi sitnyansa-
 yaryudmyiumyar yayrurhlng lmyartiung
 nayarkt hpnwmmayarksayar asan rwhngln
 sayar asan mngglarsayarngstiusarasan
 mngglar sayarngstiusmeasan htarwr-
 hurarsny kayarngmyt tayarmuu krunar-
 tayarsny ahcnymyelltnysayar kyayarnng
 kayarngkngbiulhkyayarnhng htarwrbbhu-
 rarkiu hkyemwmkylarhhusiasayar suu-
 tiueatasan hkyemwmr ar puujayarskkarkiu
 bimarntayarsiusayarngkhellsayar suutiueat
 asankiu kyarrkylimny. akayayarnng-
 muakar sim swarhkyngkiu hkanrsayar
 pynysartiukiu ngarsayarngkhell arngkellsiu
 nayhcaymnyhu mintayarmuueat. ka-
 yarngkngbiulhkyayarnhng htarwrbbhurar min
 tayarmuusnykar lumrhi tirhcsarnmrhi
 sitnyansayar iarpwng myiurwarhis-
 myhti siuhcukiu htinsayar siuhtin-

nayrarrhilayuemny. tayarngpayarmyiu
 hkyiunghtellmyiu tayarngbhkmyiu bng-
 yarminpny yayrurhngmyiu ptnwkyngarp
 yudmyiumyarti siuhcukiuraytwksayar
 suueat lk aayarkmhar siuhcutiusny thpn-
 rhayarkswarkylimny hu mintayarmueat.
 thpn htarwrbhurar mintayarmuus-
 nykar israylamyionhng yudamyiusarti
 ngarhtarsayar gtiatiung kyayjuupyursayar
 ahkyinkarlsny rayarklimny. htiukarlakhar
 snrhngsayar anywnku darwid abhiungar
 payarkhca y suusny myaykyepayarmhar trar
 shpyng hpyayarnghcwar heernglimny.
 htiukarl yudpynysny kytngkhngsiu rayark
 yayrurhngmyiusnylny ngvimwphkyng
 rhilm mny. htiomyiusny yayhayarwar-
 jaydknuhuusayar bhwellnarmrhilimstny.
 htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar is
 raylntayarpayarmhar htiungrsayar dar-
 widmngriumngncy sny alyhngmpytr.
 ngarrhaymhar merhiurar yjkiupujayarlyk
 bhayarjny puujayarskkarkiu merhiulyk
 yjpuujayarrarwtkiu ahcnypyursayar lay-
 wisaryjpurayarhit riulny alyhngmpytrhu
 mintayarmueat. thpn htarwrbhurareat
 nhutkpttarsny yayrmisiu rayark htarwr-
 hurar mintayarmuusnykar ngarhtar sayar
 nayptinyarnynhng nynyptinyarntarkiu
 sngtiu sny hpyk naynynapiungahk-
 yar mrhiicayhkyngnghar tt niungly-
 hng ngareatkynw darwid ngarhtarsayar
 ptinyarny pyk darwideat rarjplngpa-
 yarmharhciuhcansayar darwid mngriusny
 pytlimny. ngareatamhu htmlaywisar
 yjpurayarhitriulny pytlimny. miughka-
 yarngkng tnsartiukiu mraytwkniung
 smuddarselluantiukiu kayarngkngnhng
 mhkyngniungaaayarn myarpyarskell-
 siu ngarkywn darwideat amyukiung
 ngareatamhu htmlaywisartiukiung ngarm-
 yarpayrhcaymnyhu mintayar muueat.
 thpn htarwrbhurareat nhutkpttarsny
 yayrmisiu rayarklarsnykar htarwrbhurar
 rwaykayarksayar luumyiuunhcmmyiu kiu
 thpnpytayarmuupyeu iluutiupayarttsayar
 hckarkiu sngnsyngkhkyngpyelayar. hti-
 siusuutiusny ngareatluumyiu luumyiu
 kellsiummht mhtemellmyngpyukypye. htar-
 wrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar naynhngny
 abhiungareatptinyarnymrhilyhngng mi-
 ughkayarngkngnhng myaykyetrartiukiu
 ngarmhcernglyhngng aarbyhan ijark
 yarkupamyiu auphciu rsayar mngarar
 yarkupamyiunhng ngarkywn darwideat
 amyusarhcn myayskhtellk ngarrray
 mhknhtarbell hcwnphcmny. siumhut
 simswarhkyngkiuhkanrsayar htiusu tiukiu
 thpnngarsayarnghkell msarnarmnyhu
 mintayar muueat.

barbulun rhngbhurng naybuhkdnyar
 mngkye sny biulhkyayapayarn ahciur-
 tayarmuusmyhsayar tiungniungansar
 luumyiuasease apayarngtiunhngtkw
 yayrurhngmyiukiung htiomyiunhngsi-
 ungsmysayar myiurwar tiukiung tiuk-
 sayarahkar htarwrbhurareat nhutkpt
 tayarsny yayrmisiurayark israylamyieat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbhurar mintayarmuus-
 nykar sngsny yudrhngbhurng jaydkikiu
 swar pyayarmnyhar htarwrbhurar
 mintayarmuusnykar imyiukiu barbulun
 rhngbhurngk siu ngarap suusny merhi-
 ulimny. sngsny htiunmngknhngmlwtr.
 hcngchc sngkiubhmse htiunmngksiu ap-
 kylimny. sngsny barbulunrhngbhurngkiu
 myknharhkyngsiung tyayarknhngtyayark
 hckarpyayarrlimny. barbulunmyiusiulny
 swarlimny. siurartwng yudrhngbhurng
 jaydkimngkye htarwrbhurareat hckar-
 tayarkiu narhtayarnglayar. mngkyeki
 rnymht htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 sngsny htarhpnyngasymhkanr. ngyimw-
 phcwarsay sngrhaymhar hciuhcansayar bhi-
 utayarbhaytayaruaabhiu pyubhuusnynt-
 tuu sng abhiu nansarpayarngkiu merhiulyk
 au shkngahu ngiukway myntimkylimny.
 ngarpyayarhtarpyehu htarwrbhurar mint-
 yarmueat. barbulun rhngbhurngeat
 biulhkyaytiusny yayru rhlngmyiukiung
 yudpny hkiunghkan kynykwngsarmyiu
 larhkirh myiu ajaykarmyiu nyhuusayar
 yudpny kynykwng sayar myiutiukiung
 tiuksayarahkar prayarhpk yayrmi sny
 htiuhckaraluanhcuantiukiu yudrhngbhurng
 jaydkiaar sngsiulayeat. yayrurhngmy-
 iusarapayarngtiusny ase asehcayhcaarsayar
 yudnyeahckihkyng ahcayhkanrsayar hay-
 byellamyukywnyayarkyar minmtiukiu
 nayarkthpn mhcayhcarbhellwht hcayhky-
 ngghar jaydkimngkyesny lwht hkyng-
 trarkiu hcerngmnyhu wnghanpyesnyayark
 htarwrbhurareat nhutkpttayar sny yayr-
 misiurayarklareat. akyayarnmuukar
 wnghanrsayarmhuumt sngrell sarapa-
 yarngtiusny asease hcayhcaarsayar kywn
 yayarkyar minmtiukiu nayarkthpn mh-
 cayhcarbhell lwht mnyhu kyarsayarahkar
 narhtayarn lwht liukkyeat. nayark-
 thpn pyayarnglell yhnglwhtpyesayar
 kywnyayarkyar minmtiukiu hkyarpyrn
 ahcaykywnhkanhca y kyeat. htiukyayarn
 htarwrbhurareat nhutkpttayar sny yayr-
 misiurayark israylamyieat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sngtiu
 bhiubhaymyarkiu kywnhkan nayrar aellgut-
 tupynymh ngarnhutsayarnsayaarahkar
 sngtiusny aseasewysayar nyeahckiu hkyng
 haybyellamyusartiukiu hkunhcnhchca y-
 lyhng lwht mny. hkyayarknhhchptluan
 sngtiu ahcaykywnhkanpyemh lwtsa-

yar ahkwngkiupayrmnyhu pnytsayarlny
 sngtiu bhiubhaymyartiussy ngarhckarkiu
 narmhtayarng narkiu pitlyknaykeat.
 sngtiussy yhkumharpyayarnglell asease
 aimnehkyngtiu aar lwtrsayar ahkwngkiu
 htngrrharhewar hcerngshpyng ngarrhay
 trarsayar amhukiu pyulyk ngarnarmhpyng
 smutsayar bimarntayar ngarrhaymhar
 wnhkan hkyng ptiynarynkiupukyasa-
 yarlly thpnpyayarnglell ngareatnarmkiu
 rhuthkylyk asease rhngrhnglwhtbhuusayar
 kywnyayarkyar minmtiukiu hkayarpyn ah-
 caykywnhkanhcayky pyetkar. htiukyayarng
 htarwrbbhar mintayarmuusnykar sngtiussy
 asease nyeahckihkyng aimnehkyngtiu
 aar lwtrsayarahkwngkiu htngrrharhewar
 mhcerng ngarhckar kiu narmhtayarngsa-
 yarkyayarng htarwrbbhar mintayarmuu
 snykar ngarsny sngtiubhiiu htarbhay
 karlnar bhay mwtsiphkyngbhaytiuaar
 lwtsayarahkwngkiu htngrrharhewar
 hcerng atiungtiungapyny pnytiyu an-
 hayarngarhkhkanhcaymny. nwarnsnykiu
 htkhkymhkwell alysiu rhayarkswarlyk ngar-
 haymharpyusayar wnhkanhkyngptiynaryn
 hckaratiungmkkyng ngareatptiynarynkiu
 hpyksayar suutnyhuusayar yudmng
 yayrurhngmng mhuumt yjpurayar hit
 aherhisayar nwarnsnyghtkhkymalysiu
 rhayarkswarsayar pynysuupynysarapa-
 yarngtiukiu suutiurnsuumyarlksiung
 sthkyngsayar suumyarlksiung ngarapmny.
 suutiuasaykayarn myartiussy miughka-
 yarngkngghknghng tayararsrellmyar
 hcarhcrarbiuhpyhckylimny. yudrhngb-
 hurng jaydkimhhc mhuutayarmttayar tiukiu
 suutiurnsuumyarlksiung sthkyngsayarlu-
 umyar lksiung yhkulwhellsarsayarbarbu-
 lunrhngbhurngeat biulhkyaymyarlksiung
 ngarapmny. ngarsny amintayarpay suu-
 tiukiu imyisiu pynlarhcamny. suutiussy
 tiukyuumerhiukylimny. ngarsnylny
 yudmyiurwartiukiu luutiuisitnyanrarap
 hpyhchcaymnyhu htarwrbbhar mintay-
 armuueat.

35

yudrhngbhurng yayarrhisar yayarykimmng
 lkhtk htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny
 yayarmisiu rayarklarsnykar sngsnrayhk-
 pamyisiuartiuaismiswar suutiunhngnhutsk
 pyemh bimarntayar ahkntkhnhtellsiu
 hkayarswng hcpyhcrnykiutiukpaylayarhu
 mintayarmuu snyatiung ngarsny harbjin-
 yarsarhpyhcsayar yayrmieat sar yarjn-
 yarmhhc suueatnyeahckitiunhng sarmyar
 apayarng rayhkpamyiusarapayarngtiukiu
 hkayar bimarntayarattwng tanhkarhcayarn-
 grhlluansar marsayyeat ahknapayar mhu-
 utayarmttayar henyway rarahkknarmhar
 bhurارشkngatluu igdarlisar harnneat-
 sartiun naysayarahknhhtellsiu sayarngswar

pyelyhng htiurayhkp amyiusartiurhay
 hcpyhcrnyhng pynysayaraiumyarnhng
 hkwhkplartiukiutny hcpyhcrny kiu sa-
 yarkkyparhu suutiuaar siueat. suutiuklny
 akywnuptiussy hcpyhcrnykiu msayarkpar.
 akyayarngmuukar akywnuptiuaamyueat
 abhrayhgmpeat saryayarndpk sngtiunhchc
 sarhcnny myaysktiusny hcpyhcrnykiu msa-
 yarkrky. aimkiulny msayarkr myiuhcayki-
 ulny mkyellr hcpyhcyayarkyulnymhciukr
 mrhiicayrky. sngtiussy enysnyhpyhcklyk-
 naysayar pyny asktarhnyhnyakyayarng
 tskluan tellnhngsar nayrkymnyhu aky-
 wnuptiukiu mharhtarparpye. htiukyayarng
 akywnuptiussy myarsarsme nhngtkw
 tskluanhcpyhcrnykiumsayark. nay-
 hcarbhiuaimkiulny msayark. hcpyhc
 uyyarymrhi. lyararmhi myiuhcaymrhi.
 tellnhngsar nay akywnuptiuaamyueat abh
 rayhkpsar yayarndp mharhtarsmyhsayar
 hckarkiu narhtayarnglyk abhyayarndpmhar
 htarsmyhatiung pyukyparpye. bar-
 bulunrhngbhurng naybuhkdnyarsny
 i pynysiu larsayarahkar akywnuptiuk
 larky. yayru rhngmyisiu swarkykunaan.
 hkarldelhchcsuurelltiunhng rhurihchcsu-
 urelltiukiu kyayarkhcarrrhisnyhu ahkyn-
 ghkyng pyayarsiu yhkuyayrhurhngmyiu
 naykyparsnyhu siukyeat. htiuahkar htar-
 wrbbhurareat nhutkpttayar sny yayrmisiu
 rayarklar israylamiueatbhurارشkng ka-
 yarngkng biulhkyay arhnghtarwrbbhar
 mintayarmuusnykar sngsnnyudpyny-
 suu yayrhurhngmyiusartiur rhirarsiu
 swar sngtiussy ngarhckarkiu narhta-
 yarng aansayarngghar suanmhkyngkiu
 mhkankyslayarhu htarwrbbhar maytayar
 muueat. hcpyhcrnykiu msayarkrhu rayhkp-
 saryayarn dpsny mimi sartiur htarsayar
 pnythckaratiung suutiussy kyng ynaytiun-
 gaayarng hcpyhcrnykiu msayarkbellnaylyk
 abhearthpnythckarkiu nar htayarkyeat.
 ngarsny hcayarhchayarth sngtiukiu ahtp htp
 pyayarsayarlny sngtiussy ngarhckarkiu nar
 mhtayarngky. ngareatkywnprayarhpkpa-
 yayarngtiukiulny ngarsnyhcayarhchayarth
 sngtiurhirarsiu ahtphtp hcaylwhtlyk
 sngtiuasasealiuksayar adhmm lmkiu rha-
 yarngkylayar. sngtiuaikyngkiu pyupyngky
 layar. ahkyartparsayar bhurarnayark-
 siumliuk wtmpyukynhng. ihckarkiu
 narhtayarnglyhng sngtiu nhngsngtiueatb-
 hiubhaytiuaar ngarpaysayarpyny nayrky
 limmyhu mharliuksayarlny sngtiussy
 narkiuipit lyk ngarhckarkiu narmhta-
 yarngbell naykypye. rayhkpsarhpyhcsayar
 yayarndpeat sarmyaytiu sny mimitiu
 abhmharhtarsayar hckaratiungkyngky
 iluumyiusny ngarhckarkiu narmhtayarngsa-
 yarkyayarng israylamiueatbhurارشkng ka-
 yarngkng biulhkyayarhng bhurارشkng htar-
 wrbbhar mintayarmuu snykar ngarsnyhky-
 imsmysayar bhayupdtiukiu yudpynysuu

yayrurhlnngmyiasar apayarngtiupayar-
 siu yararkhcamyny. akyayarngmuukar
 ngarpyayarsayarlly suutiussy nar mh-
 tayarngky. hkayarsayarllymhtuukyhu
 mintayarmueat. rayhkpamyiasartiuarlly
 yayrmisngsiu sayar israylamyueat bhu-
 rarshkng kayarngkng biulhkyayarhng htarwr
 bharareat amintayarhuumuukar sngtiusny
 sngtiua bhyayardpeat pnythckarkiu
 narhtayarng suuhcernghtuahnppwellsmy-
 hatiung kyngchayarng sayarkyayarng
 rayhkpayarndpamyiu ngaramhuhtmtiusny
 ahcnryhiky limmnyhu israylamyueat bhu-
 rarshkng kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
 htarwrbbhararmintayarmueat.

36

yudrhngbbhararng yayarrhisar ya-
 yarykimmng nnhcanlaynnhctwng htar-
 wrbbharareatnhtukpttayar sny yayrmisiu
 rayarklarsnykar sngsny hcarlipkiuyuupye-
 lyhng yayarrhimng lkht sngaar ngarpya-
 yarsayar naymhhc ynay tiungaayarng
 israylpyny yudpnyahcrhisayar hkpimsa-
 yar tiungpyntykiu ngarhkyimsmyhsay
 hckar atiang rayhtarlayar. yudamyiu-
 tiu pyumnyhu ngarkyanhcnysmyhsayar
 bhayupdtiuki suutiussy kyarsayarahkar
 suuti duhcriuka pyhckiu ngarlwhmtmyakya-
 yarng asease liukbbhuusayar adhmmltiuki
 rhayarngkayarng rhayarngky limmnyhu
 mintayarmueat. htiuahkaryayrmisny
 nayrisar barrutkiu hkayarpelyhng htar-
 wrbbhararmintayarmuusmyhsayar hckar
 tayartiuki pynpyayarsnyatiung barrutsny
 hcarlip rayhtarlayeat. yayrmikny ngarsny
 ahkyuphkanlyk nayr sayarkyayarng bi-
 marntayarsiu mswarniung. sngswarlayar.
 ngarpynpyayarsnyatiung sngsny hcarlip
 rayhtarsayar htarwrbbharareat hckarta-
 yartiuki ahcarrhayarngsayarnaytwng
 bimarn tayarrhisayar suutiuaarbhtla-
 yar. amyiumyiuarwarwar klarsayar
 yudluutiuaarlly bhtlayar. suutiussy
 aseaseliukbbhuusayar adhmmlm kiu rha-
 yarnglyk htarwrbbhararaarpywp sutayarng
 kayarngsutayarngky limmny. iluomyiu
 htarwrbbharar hkyimtayarmuusayar
 amykdayarssny alwnpynghtn payeathu
 barrutaarmharhtarlayeat. htiusiupra-
 yarhpkayarmi mharhtarsmyhatiung
 nayrisarbarrutsnpyu htarwrbbharareat
 hckar tayarparsayar hcarkiu bimarntayar
 bhtlayeat. yudrhngbbhararng yayarrhisar ya-
 yarykimmng nnhcanngarnhhe nwmhtwng
 yayrurhlnngmyiasarapayarng tiuhng
 yudmyiurwarmh yayrurhlnngmyiusiu ra-
 yarklarsayar suupayarngtiussy htarwrbbhu-
 rarrrhaytarar ahcar rhayarnggrarahkyinkiu
 kyayarngyarkyeat. htiuahkarbarrutsnny
 bimarntayartanhkarshcnar mhar ahtk-
 tntiungatwng hcarraytayarrharhpnar

gaymrieatahkn yayrmihcerngsayar hcarkiu
 luuapayarng tiu rhaymharbhtlayeat.
 htiuhcarparsmyhsayar htarwrbbharareat
 hckar tayartiuki rharhpnarhpyhcsa-
 yar gaymrieatsarmikhkary snykyarlyhng
 nntayaratwng hcarraytayarahknsiu swar
 hcarraytayar elirhmar rhaymarysardaylary
 aarhkbayarsarelnarsn rharhpnar gaymri
 harn nisarjaydkiahcrhisayar mhuutayarmt-
 tayar apayarng tiussy htiunglykrhikyeat.
 htiuahkarbarrutsnny luumyartiuaar bht
 sayar hcarhtellk mikhkarykyarsmyhsayar
 hckartiuki pynpyayarllyeat. htiunggapa-
 yarngtiussylyk kurhi rhaylmi narsnitiumh
 sngksayaryahudikiu barruthtansiu hcayl-
 whtlyk sngsny luumyartiuaar bhtsayar
 hcarlipkiu snglknghngkiung larhkehlhuhka-
 yarkyeat. nayrisarbarrutsnny hcarlipkiu-
 iunglareat. suutiukly htiunglayar ngar-
 tiuaar bhtlayar husiusnyatiung barrutsnny
 suutiurhaymhar bhtlay eat. htiuhckar-
 aluanhcuantiuki mngmyartiussy kyar
 lyhng ahkyngkyng kyayarkrwan sayar
 hcitrhi ngartiusny ihckaraluanhcuantiuki
 rhngbbhurngaar skskkyarlyhayarkrmnyhu
 barrutkiu siukyeat. thpnsgsny ihckar-
 aluanhcuantiuki suunhutmywksnyatiung
 abhysirayhtarsnnyhu maymnylyhng
 barrutk suusnyihckaraluanhcuantiuki
 nhutmywk akywnpsny mhnghngrayhtar-
 pareathu pynpyayarsayar mngmyartiuk
 sngswarlayar. yayrminhng atuu pun-
 rhayarngnaylayar. abhymharnaysnykiu
 thcuantyayarkmyh mshicaynhghubarut
 aarmharhckell hcarlipkiuhcarraytayare-
 lirmhareat ahkn htarpyemhntayaratwng
 rhngbbhurnghtansiuwng htiuaamhu kiu aku-
 nahcnglyhayarkky. rhngbbhurngsny htiuh-
 carlipkiuyuuhkyayhu yayhudi kiuhcaylwh-
 shpyng yayhudisny hcarraytayarelirhmar
 eat ahknhtellkyuu rhngbbhurngahcrhisayar
 ahtantayar rpnaysayar mhuumtapa-
 yarngtiurhaymhar bhtlayeat. htiuahkarn-
 wmlhpyh rhngbbhurngsny sayarng karl
 hcanpyayarrarnnahkntwnghtiung rhaytar
 memyhpuyupayarmhar mehkellpuanrhiat.
 yayhudisny suanlayhknlayark bhtmi lyhng
 rhngbbhurngsny hcarrayeathtarnhnglhe
 memyhpuyupayarmharhhisayar mehtellsiu
 hcarlipkiu hkyphclyhng akun ahcngkywm-
 layarnglayeat. rhngbbhurngmhhe htiuhckar-
 aluanhcuantiuki kyar sayar rhngbbhurngat
 kywntyayarkmyhmkyayark mimi awtkiulny
 msutky. rhngbbhurngsny hcarlipkiuemhri-
 uhcayhkyngnghar elnarsn daylary gaymri-
 tiussy tayarngpn sayar lny rhngbbhurngsny
 suutiuhckarkiu narmhtayarng. thpn-
 rhngbbhurngsny hcarraybarrutnhng prayar
 hpkyayrmikiu bhmsehayhkyngnghar sarta-
 yaryayr mayl aarjaylsarherary aarbdaysar-
 rhaylmi tiuki hcaylwhltlayeat. siurartwng
 htarwrbbhararsny htiuaunhhyayarktiuki
 whkhtartayarmueat. yayrminhutmywtsny-

atiung barrutrayhtar sayar htiuhcarlipkiu
rhngbhurngmerhiusayarnayark htarwr bhu-
rareatnhutkpttayarsny yayrmisiurayarklar
snykar sngsnyahkyarsayar hcarlipkiuyuu
yud rhngbhurngyayarkimmerhiusayar
arnghtarlip parsmyh sayar hckerngatiung
rayhtarlayar. sngsny yudrhngbhurng
yayarkimaar pyayarsiurmnymhar htarwr-
b-hurarmintayarmuusnykar barbulun rhng-
bhurngsny sksklar ipynykiu hypkselimmy.
luunhngtirhcsarnapayarngtiukiut sut sng-
pyrhnglimmyhuusayar hckarkiu abhykya-
yarnng rayhtarsnyhu sngsnysiu hcarlipki-
umerhiupye. htiukyayarnng htarwrbhurarsny
yudrhngbhurng yayarkimkiu rnymht
mintayarmuusnykar suueatamyuanwysny
darwideatrarjplngpayarmhar mhtiungr.
suueatasayarkarngtiuk nyayahkinyanypu-
teltellsiu ng nynyahkyinnhngkellteltellsiu
phcluiukkylimmy. suumhhc suueat-
sarmyaytiukiung suueat kywntiukiung
apyhcnhngalyayark ngarhcnerngmny.
suutiunhngyayrhurhngmyiusuu yud-
pynysartiusny nar mhtayarnng suutiua-
payarsiu ngarhkyimsmyhsayar bhayupd
tiukiut rayarkhcaymnyhumintayarmueat.
htiuhakaryayrmisnyahkyarsayar hcarlipkiu
yuu nayrisarhcar raybarrutaaarpayshpyng
yud rhngbhurngyayarkimmerhiusayarchar
parsmyhsayar hckartiukiut yayrmisnyhut-
mywt barrutsnyray htareat. alartuusayar
hckaramyarkiuulnyhtp swngreat.

37

barbulunrhngbhurngnaybuhkdnayjarsny
yud rhngbhurngarar hknhtarsayar ya-
yarykimsarhkayarni arar yayarrhimngky-
eeat sarjaydkimngkyesny nnhtiunglayeat.
htarwrbhurarsny yayrmiaarhpyng mintay-
ar muusayar hckartayartiukiut htiun-
ngkyeahchrhisayar kywnmyar pynysu-
upynysarmyartiusny narmhtayarnghell
naykyeat. tranrayarahkar jaydkimngkyesny
rhaylmi saryayhuktnhngyypurayarthit
marsayysar jayhpnitiukiut prayarhpkayay-
mhtansiu hcaylwht ngartiuh abhiungartiub-
hurarsnkhnghtarwr bburaraarsutayarnng
parlayarhu mharliukeat. htiuhakar
yayrmisny htayarngheltellsiu mrayark
say. luumyar tiunhngpayarnghayark
naysayeat. yayrurhngmyiukiut piungsayar
hkarldelluutiusny saryayhuktnpynymh hpar-
rayarbhurngeat biulhkyaymyarhchchkye
larkyayarngtiuk kyarlyhng htiuumyiumh
htwksarkypye. htiuhakar htarwrbhu-
rareatnhutkpttayarsny prayarhpkayayrmisnu
rayark israylamyieat bburarshkng htarwr-
b-hurarmintayarmuusnykar ngarkiumaylyha-
yarkhcayhkyngngghar ngkiuumharliuksayar
yudrhngbhurngaar isiupnpyayar layar.
sngtiukiuhchckuuhkyngnggharlsayar
hparrayarbhorngeat biulhkyaytiusnysuu-

tiunayrnng aellguttupynysiu pynswarky
limmy. hkarldelluutiusny larpyn imy-
iukiut tiukyuu pyelyhng merhiukyylimmy.
htarwrbhurarmintayarmuusnykar akyhng
hchchkarldelluutiusny ngartiuhntamh
htwksarkylimmyhu siu kiuykiuki-
uymhnyhcharkynhng. suutiusny htwk
mswarrky. htiuumyhm sngtiukiuhchctiuk-
sayar hkarldell hchcsuurellapayarngtiukiut
sngtiusnylupkyanshpyng suutiut twng
dnhkykhtisayar suusks kynywngsayar lny
suutiusny aseasemitiutellht imyusiu
merhiurkylimmyhu mintayarmueat.
hkarldellhchcsuurelltiusny hparrayarb-
hurngeatbiulhkyay tiukiut kyayarkwan
yayrurhngmyiumh sutswarkysayar ahkar
yayrmisny mimiamyiu mimiamwayuhch-
carkiu hkanan sayarnghar bngyarminpyn-
sisuwarnmyhu akyanrhi yayru rhngmyiumh
htwkswarlayeat. bngyarmintanhkarw-
siu rayarksayarahkar harnni sarhpyhcsayar
rhaylmeiat sarkngmhuiriyk sngsnyhkarldell
luutiubhksiu kuuswarparsny tkar husiu-
lyk prayarhpkayayrmikiubhmselayeat.
yayrmi klny mhutpar. hkarldelluuti
bhksiu ngarmkuuswarparhusiusayarnly
iriyisny narmhtayarnghell yayrmikiu yuu
mngmyarhtansiu piusayarnng layeat. mngm-
yartiusny amykhtwk yayrmikiu riukpyemh
hcarrytayaryayarnsneataim lhayarnghar
kyeat. htiuaumkiu lhayarnngaimlupnhngstny.
yayrmisny aimayarkmyaytwng lha-
yarnng aimtellsiuayark nayrkmyarhchwar
naysayarnayark jaydkimngkyesny luuk-
iuhcaylwht yayrmi kiunhutpyemh htar-
wrbhurareat nhutkpttayarrhislayar hu
nntayar titsithchwar maymnyhng yayr-
mik nhutkpttayarrhipareat. kiuytayarsny
barbulun rhngbhurnglksiurayarkpar-
limmyhu pynlyhayarkeat. thpnayarmik
akywnupsny kiuytayarkiu pyhcmharsla-
yar. kiuytayareatkywntiukiut pyhcmhar
slayar. iluumyiuukiut pyhcmharslayar. ab-
hymny sayarapyhckyayarnng akywnupkiu
lhayarngharkysny. barbulunrhngb-
hurngsny sngtiunhng ipynykiu mtiukm-
larrrhu hayarpyayarsayarnsngtiueat pra-
yarhpk tiusny yhuuabhyhmhar rhikysny.
siuhpyhc akywnupshkngarhngmngkye
narhtayarngtayarmuupar akywnupta-
yarnngpsayarhckarkiu narhkantayarmu-
par. akywnupkiu sayhchayhkyngngghar
hccarry tayaryayarnsnaisiu pynhchay-
tayarmuuparnhngghu jaydkimngkyeki-
lyhayarksiueat. htiuhakar jayardkim-
ngkyeamintayarrhi yayrmikiu htayarnngwng
htarkyeat. myiutwng munmknunmhe
tiungaayarnng munsy tnmhmuntluankiu
naytiung ahcnypayreat. htiusiuyayrmisny
htayarnngwnghtellmhar naylayeat.

htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar imyiu
htellmharnaysayar suusny htarb-
hay mwtsiphkyngbhay karlnarw-
haytiunhngsaylimmny. hkarldellluutiu
bhksiu htwkswarsayar suusny askhkymsar
lkr uhchcarkellsiu kiuyaskkiu rlimmny-
huung imyiu kiu barbulunrhng bhurgeat-
biulhkyaylksiu sksk ap suusny simyuuilimm-
nyhuung htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueathu
yayrmisny luuapayarngtiuaar hayarpya-
yarttsayar hckarmyarkiu msansarrhayh-
pti parrhursargaydli rhaylmisaryayhukl
marl hksisarparrhurtiusnykyarsayarahkar
htiumhuumttiisny rhngbhurnghtansiuwng
isuu sny isiusayar hckariupayarshpyng
myiuhellmhar kynkywngsaysayarhchcsu-
urell ahchrisayar luuapayarng tieat lkki-
uaarlayarhchayttpareat. suusny iluomyiu
eat akyiukiumpyhcutt hpyksettpareat.
htiukyayarng suukiukwpmkykparmnyakya-
yarng ahkwngtayarngpnpareat hu lyha-
yarklyhng jaydkimngkyek suusny sngtiulk
rhieat. rhngbhurngsny sngtiualukiuk mse-
tarniunghu mintayarmuueat. htiuahkar
yayrmikiu yuu htayarngwnghtellmhar rha-
ysartatayar marlhkieatmyaytwng kyionhng-
lyhayarkhy kyeat. htiumyaytwnggraymrhi
rwansarrhi yayrmisny rwan kywanlyk-
nayeat. htiusiuyayrmikiu myaytwng
hkyhtarkyayarngkiu nntayarararrhihpy-
hcsayarsuu kurhamyiasar ebd maylksny
kyarsisayarahkar rhngbhurngsny bng-
yarmintanhkarw htiungnaytayarmuuhc-
nytwng htiusuusny nntayarhtellkhtwk
ahntatayarsiu swarpyelyhng akywnupshkn-
garhngmngkye htiusuutiusny prayarhpk
yayrmikiu pyulaysnyhtiu mharkyparpye.
myaytwngghkyhtarkyparpye. myiumunkun-
saryarkyayarng htuitwngngtmwt saypar-
limmnyhulyhayarksayar rhngbhurngk
prayarhpkayarmi msaymhe i arpmh lu-
usuansykiu hkayarswar myaytwnghtellk
nhutyuulayarhu kurhamyiasar ebdmaylksiu
amin tayarrhieat. ebdmaylksnylny luutiuki
hkayar nntayaratwng bhndartiuakayarks-
iuwngpyelyhng hayarngnwmsayar awthcut-
myarkiu yuupemh yayrmi rhirar myaytwng
kyionhnglyhayarkhlayeat. htiuahkarkurh
amyiasarebdmaylkk hayarngnwmsayar
iawthcuttiunhngsngat lkk tekyarkyiuki-
iukuhkanparlayarhhusianyiung yayrmi
pyulayeat. htiusiuyayrmikiu myaytwnghtel-
lkkyiunhng sweltng kyeat. htiiunayark
yayrmisny htayarngwnghtellmhar naylay
eat. thpnjaydkimngkyesny luuki hcayl-
wht bimarntayar ttiyatwngghkntellsiu
yayrmikiu hkayarpelyhng sng thcuant-
hukukiu ngarmaymymny. abhyararkiumyh
mhtimmwhknhghusiusayar yayrmik aky-
wnuplyhayarklyhng akywnupkiu mstbhel-
lamhnnaytayarmuumnylayar. akywnupsny

akyanpaylyhng akywnuphckarkiu narhta-
yarngtayarmuu mnylayarhu jaydkikiu
maylyhayarklayeat. jaydkimngkyeklny
ngartiukiuk askrhng sayar sttwarhpy-
hchcayhkyngnghar hpnsngsayar htarwr
bhuraraskrhngtayarmuusnyatiung sngkiun-
garmst. sngaskkiurharsayar htiiuluutiuksiu
sngkiungar maphu yayrmiaartitsithcwar
kyinsiuulayeat. yayrmiklny israylamy-
ueat bhurar shkng kayarngkngbiulhky-
ayarhngbhurarshkng htarwr bhurarinta-
yarmuusnykar kiuytayar snybarbulun rhng
bhurngeatmhuumttihtansiu amhnhtwk-
swarlyhng askhkymsarrrayarmuumny.
imyiusnylny merhiu hkyngnhnglwtlimmny.
kiuytayarhngtkw swaytayar myiuta-
yartiusny askhkymsarrkylimmny. siumhut
kiuytayarsny barbulunrhngbhurng eat
mhuumttihtansiu mhtwkmswarlyhng
imyikiu hkarldell luutiulksiuap suutiusny
merhiukylimmny. kiuytayarsnylny su-
tiulknhngmlwtrhu jaydkikiu lyhayarksueat.
jaydkimngkyeklny hkarldellluutiubhksiu
kuuswarsayar yudluutiukiuk ngarkyayarkeat.
ngarkiusuutiuk lksiuap ngarsnykellrellhkyng
kiuhkanmnyhchiurimsny husiulyhng yayr-
mik kiuytayarkiumapr. akywnup sng-
siusayar htarwrbbhurareatamintayarkiu
narhtayarng tayarmuupar. htiusiupy-
lyhng hkymrsar askrhngtayar muumny.
siumhut kiuytayark ngarmhtwkmswarhu
ngynglyhng akywnupaar htarwrbbhurar
pytayarmuusayar ararhuumuukar nntayar
kynkywngsmysayar minmtiukiuk bar-
bulunrhngbhurngeatmhuumttihtansiu
htutsayarngkyilim mny. htiuminmtiuklny
kiuytayareataswayhknpgwn tiusny swaysa-
yarng niungkypye. hkyaytayarsny rwhan
kywan suutiusny sutswarkypyeu kiuyta-
yaraar siukylimmny. htiusiukiuytayareat
myarnhngsarsme rhismyh tiukiuk hkarldel-
lluutihtansiu htutsayarngkyilim mny.
kiuytayarlny suutiulknhngmlwtbhell bar-
bulun rhngbhurnglsurayark imyikiu
merhiuhcaytayarmuumnyhu lyhayark eat.
jaydkiklny ihckarkiu abhysuumyh mkyarm-
sihcaynhng. siuppylyhng sngsnysmayr.
ngarsny sngnhghgckarpyayarkyayarngkiu
mhuumt tiusny kyar sngrrharsiarulyk
sngsny rhngbhurngaar abhysuiyhayark-
snykiu ng rhngbhurngsny sngaarabhysiu
mintayarmuusnykiu ng ngartiuaar kyarp-
yarpalaray. mhtimmwhkparnhng husi-
ulyhng sngklnyngarkisayhchayhkyngnghar
yayarnsn amsiu pynhcau tayarmmuum-
nyakayarng rhngbhurnghtan ngaras-
nartayarhkanpyeuh suutiuaar pynpya-
yarlayarhu yayrmiar mintayarmuueat.
htiuhkarmhuumt apayarngtiusny yayr-
mirhirarsiu lar mayhchckyeat. suusnylny
rhngbhurngmharhtu smyhatiung pyn-
pyayarpemh suutiusny mmaymhchbell
naykyeat. htiiamhukiubhysuumyh mrip-

miky. yayrurhngmyiukiu tiuksayar
naytiung aayarng yayrmisny htayarng-
wnghtellmharnayreat. yayru rhngmyiusny
rnsuulksiu rayarksayarahkar htayarng-
wnghtellmharrhisayeat.

39

yudrhngbhurng jaydkimngkyennhcan-
unhhc dsmltwng barbulunrhngbhurng-
naybuhkdnyajarsny biulhkyayapa-
yarngtiunhngtkw lar yayrurhngmyiukiu
wiunghtarkyeat. jaydkimngkyennhcan-
sytnhhc hctuthtl kiurknay myiukiu hpy-
iuhpayark rwhayhtarwnnayrgarlhrayjar
minmhciauaphcar shkim margupnyar
rhiaupnayrgarlhrayjartnyhuasayar bar-
bulunrhngbhurngeat mhuumtahcrhisayar
mhuutayar mttayarapayarngtiusny myi-
uhtellsiuwng alyhkyk tanhkarwhitiungkyeat.
yudrhngbhurngjaydkimngnhng hchc-
suurellapayarng tiusny htiuluumyarkiu
mynglyhng nynehkarpyay uyyarny
tayarlmkiu liuklyk myiuriunhchtphcpkyar
tanhkarhpyng htwkpyemh lwngpyngsiu
swarkyeat. hkarldellhchcsuurelltiusny liuk-
lyk yayrihkayar lwngpyngjaydki mngkiumhe
bhmsepyemh barbulun rhngbhurng nay-
buhkdnyajarrhirar harmtpynyriblmyiusiu
sayarngswarkyeat. barbulunrhngbhurngsny
jaydki mngeat amhukiu hchckayarhcerng
riblmyiumhar jaydkisartiukiu abh myk
mhayark stlayeat. yudmhuumtapa-
yarngtiunhng stlayeat. jaydkimykhcikiulny
hpayarkpyemh suukiukyaywar kyunhng
hkynynhayarnnglayeat. hkarldelluutius-
nylny nntayarnhng sngrell saraimtiukiu
merhiu myiuriukiu hpyiuhpykkyeat.
htiuaahkar kiuyrantayarmhuunaybujar-
rdnsny myiuhtellmharkynkywngsayarsuu
hkarldelluubhksiu kuuswar nhngsayarsuu
kynkywngsmyhsayar suutiukiubarbulun-
myiusiu simswarlayeat. siurartwng uhch-
caralyhngmrhisayar sngrellsar ahkyiutiukiu
yudpnyhtarkhell hcpyhcuuyarnynhng ly-
yartiukiu paylayeat. barbulunrhngbhurng-
naybuhkdnyajarsny yayrmi amhu kiuyran-
tayarmhuunaybujarrdnkiu mharhtarnhng
snykar yayrmikiuyuu kayarngmwnhwar
kynyrhulayar. mnyhnsellnhng. suopya-
yarsnyatiung suukiupulyayaru mharhtar-
tayarmuusnyhngnye kiuyrantayarmhuu-
naybujarrdn minmhciauap nayburharjbn
margupnyarrhiaupnayrgarlhrdhrrahc
rhisayar barbulunrhngbhurngeat mhuu-
m-tapayarngtiusny luukiuhcaylwht yayrmik-
iuh-tayarnngwnghtellk nhutyuupelyhng
suueatnayrarsiu piusayarngchayhkyngnghar
rharhpnsarhpyhsayar ahikaneatsargaydli
apkyeat. siuhpyhc yayrmi sny pynysarm-
yarnhngatuu nayrlayeat. yayrmisnyh-
tayarngwnghtellmhar ahkyuphkanrsayar
ahkar htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarrayark

sngsny kurhamyiasar ebdmaylkkiiu sng-
siurmnymharr israylamyieatbhurarshkng
kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarnhnghtarwrbbhurar
mintayar muusnykar imyieatakyiuki-
umpyuhcu hpyksehkynghar ngarhckarkiu
ngartnyhcaymny. karlahkyinrayarklyhng
sngghar ngarhckarpynhcuanlimmny. siusa-
yarlny htiukarlshkngkiu ngarkynhut mny.
sngkyayarksayar suutiulksiu sngmrayark.
ngarsny sngkiu hcngchckynhutmny.
sngsny htarhpyng msuanr. lkruhchckarkell-
siu kiuy askkiu rlimmny. akyayarnngmuukar
sngsny ngarkiukiuhcarsayar kyayarngtynyhu
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat.

40

kiuyrantayarmhuu naybujarrdnsny yayr-
mikiu thpn simswar rarmmyiu lwht-
sayarnayark htarwrbbhurarhtantayarmh
nhutkpttayarsny rayark larsnyararmhar
barbulunmyiusiu simswarhkyngkiu hkanr-
sayar yudpynysuu yayrurhngmyiusarapa-
yarngtiunhngatuu yayrmisnysankyiunhng
hkynynhayarnghkyngkiu hkanrsayarkhar
kiuyrantayarmhuusny suukiuhkayar sngat
bhurarshknghtarwr bhurarsny ipyny rayark-
sayar amhukiu hkyimtayarmuunhngpye.
hkyimtayarmuusnyatiunglny amhukiu ra-
yark hcay hcerngtayarmuupye. sngtiusny
amintayarkiu narmhtayarnng htarwrbbu-
rarkiu pyhcmharsayarkayarnng iamhusny
sngtiupayarsiu rayarklaypye. yhkumhar
snglk hkynynhayarnglykrhisayar sankyiukiu
ngarhkywtmny. ngarnhngatuu barbulun-
myiusiu liuklarhkyngnghar aliurhilyhng
liuklarpar. ngarsny kayarngmwnhwar
kynyrhumny. ngarnhngatuu barbulun-
myiusiu liukhkyngnghar aliumrhilyhng
mliuknhng. tpynyluansny sngghaymharr-
rheiat. akyngarpisuswarkayarngsnyhu
hcithtnglyhng htiuarptnyhuasayar hci-
trayarkrar arpsiu swarparlayarhysueat.
yayrmisnykiuyrantayarmhuuhtanmh
mhtwkmhe kiuyrantayarmhuuk bar-
bulunrhngbhurngsny yud pynynytwng
myiaupararhknhtartayarmuusayar rharhp-
neatsarhpyhsayar ahikaneatsargaydlihtan
siupn pynysarmyarnhngatuuunayparlayar.
siumhut hcithisnyatiung swarpara-
yarhusiulyk hearhcrit nhnglksayarnngkiu
paylwhtliuklayeat. htiuaahkar yayrmisny
ahikansargaydlihrirar mijparmyiusiu swar
pynyknkywngsaysayar suutiunhng atu-
unaylayeat. barbulunrhngbhurngsny
ahikansar gaydli kiupynyauparar hknhtar
barbulunmyiusiu simyuu rarnparsayar
yayarkyarminmsuungysngrellsarahkyiu
tiukiu suapkyayarnngkiu tayarmharhisayar
tpmhutiut nhngchcsuurellmyiunhny
kyarsikyayarahkar narsnisarirhmayl
karrarsaryayarnhnn nhngvayarnsn tarnumk-
sarhcrary naytayarhpt amyiu ehpelletsarm-

yar marhksiamyiu saryayjnitiu sny mimilu-
umyarnhngtkw gaydlirhirarmijparmyiusiu-
lar rharhpneatsarhpyhcsayar ahikaneatsar
gaydlik hkarldellmngeatamhukiu sayarn-
grwkrmnny ahkwngkiu mhciurimkynhng.
ipynynay barbulun rhngbhurngamhukiu
sapyarngrwkkylayar. siupyuylhng hkym-
sarrkylimnny. ngarmuukar larlansayar
hkarldellluutiuhckarkiu narhtayarhngkyn-
gnghar mijparmyiumharnaymny. sngtiu-
muukar hcpyhcrnykiung nwaykarlasekiung
sekiung simaiusihtarkylayar. yhku
wngpnsayarmyiurwar tiunaykylayarhuu
htiusuutiuaar shhcacarpulayeat. barbulun-
rhngbhurngsny yudpyny luuahkyiutiu
kiu kynkywnghcay rharhpneatsarh-
pyhcsayar ahikaneat sar gaydlikiu-
ngarar hknhtarkyayarngkiu mayarbh
pyny ammunpyny eduanpynyahcrhisayar
atiungtiung apynypynytiurhisayar yud-
luuapayarngtiusny kyarsikysayarahkar
nhnghtutrarpnyarprptiumh pynlar yud-
pyny. gaydlirhirarmijparmyiusiurayark-
shpyng myarhewar sayar hcpyhcrnyhng
nwaykarlasekiu simyukyeat. htiunayarkmh
karrarsayayarhnnsny tayarrhisayartpmhu-
umyarnhngtkw gaydlirhirarmijparmyiu
siular kiuytayarkiusthcayhkyngngghar
ammunrhngbhurng barlitsny narsnis-
arirhmaylkiu hcaylwht kyayarngkiu
amhnsipareatlayarhu maylihayarksayar
lny htiuhckarkiu ahikansargaydlisnmyuan.
htiuhakar karrarsayayarhnknkly aky-
wunswarnarsnisar irhmaylkiustsayar
ahkwngkiu payparlayar. abhysuumyhm-
sir. suusny kiuytayarkiust kiuytayarhtan
hcuwaysayaryudluu apayarngtiusny arpr-
siukwellpyarshpyng yudpyny kynky-
wngsayar suutiusny abhykyayarnpykhcer
kyparmnynnyhu mijparmyiu gaydlikiu
titsithcwar lyhayarksayarlny ahikansar-
gaydlik sngsnyhtiisumpyr. irhmayl
mmhnsayarhckarkiu pynpyayarpyehu karrar
saryayarhnaar pynpyayarlayeat.

41

sttmltwng swaytayarmyiutayarhpyhcsayar
mngsar elirhmar sarnarsnieatsar irhmaylsny
luutkyipnhngtkw ahikansar gaydlirhirar
mijparmyiu siular htiumyuthcutnyhcsa-
yarkkyeat. htiuahkarnarsnisar irhmaylnhng
htiuluu tkyiptiusny ht barbulunrhngb-
hurngahkwngnhng pyny auplupsayar
rharhpneatsarhpyhcsayar ahikaneatsar
gaydlikiuhtarnhngghkt stkyeat. irhmayl-
snylny htijparmyiutwng gaydli htanrhisayar
yudluuapayarngtiukiung twaysmyhsa-
yar hkarldell hchcsuurelltiukiung st-
layeat. gaydlikiust nhckrlwnsayarlny
htiuaumhukiu abhysuumyhm msisayshpyng
rhayhknngmyiurhilayarmyiur rhmarrimy-
iumhhtwklarsayar luurhchkyiptiusny

mimitiumutsitkiu ritpyelyhng awth-
cutkiuwt rhnsayar kiuyrhilyk puujayar
skkarnhngnansarpayarngkiu bimarntayarsiu
sayarnghkellyk rayarklarkyeat. htiusu-
tiukiukiyusiuuansayarnghar narsnisar
irhmaylsny ngiukywaylyk mijparmyiumh-
htwk twaysayarahkar ahikansargaydlihtan
siularkylayar hu hkayarlayeat. myi-
uhtellsiurayarkpyelyhng narsnisarirhmayl
nhng suueatluumyartiuisny htiusuutiukiust
myaytwng htellsiu phchkkyeat. htiusu-
tiutwngparsayar luutkyiptiuk akywnup
tiukiukmstparnhng. akywnuptiusiuharsa-
yar uhchcartny huusayargyuan muyayar
se pyarnnsnytayarrhipareathu irhmay-
laarpyayarsiusayarkyayarngh htiusuutiuk-
iusuutiunyeahckiumyarnhngatuu mstbhell-
nayeat. irhmaylsny gaydlinhngatuu stsa-
yarsuu asaykayarngrmyarkiu phchkysayar
twngsnayahkyartwng mhut aarsmngkyesny
israylrhngbhurngbarrhar kiu kyayarkt-
u-sayar twngphyhcestny. htiutwngkiu
narsnisar irhmaylsny asaykayarngrmyarnhng
pynyhcaeat. htiuahkarakhikansar gaydli
kiuyrantayarmhuu naybujarrdn apsa-
yarmngsmemayahcrhisayar mijpar myiu
kynkywngsmyhsayar suutiukiuk narsnisar
irhmaylsny simyuu ammunamyiusartiuh-
tansiu htwkswarlayeat. htiusiunarsnisar
irhmaylpyusayar amhusiu aluanhcuantiukiuk
karrarsayayarnhnnhng suuhtanrhismyhsayar
tpmhutiusnykyarlyhng luuapayarngtiukiuk
hkayar narsnisar irh maylkiutiukhkyng-
ngghar htwkswarshpyng gibayarnngknnar
mhartwaylayeat. irhmaylparsayarsuu
apayarngtiusny karrarsar yayarhnnhng-
suuparsayar tpmhuu apayarngtiukiuk
myngsayarahkar wmmayarkhkyngsiu
rayarkkyeat. htiuahkarmijparmyiumh
irhmaylsimswarsayar luuapayarngtiusny
suuhtanmhhtwk karrarsar yayarhnnhtan-
siu kuuswarkyeat. narsnisar irhmaylsny
luurhchayarknhng tkw yayarhnnlkmh
lwtpyay ammunamyiusar tiuhtansiu
swarlayeat. htiusiuhahikansar gaydlikiu
stpyesny nayark karrarsayayarnhnnhng
suuhtanrhisayar tpmhuuapayarngtiusny
narsnisar irhmayllkmh ng mijparmy-
iumhngnhut kynkywngsayar suutny
huusayar aarkyesayar hchcsuurellmyar
minmmyar suungy myar minmhciumyay
apayarngtiukiuk gibayarngrmyiumh sa-
yarnghkell pyn hkarldellluutiukyayarngh
aellguttupynysiupayarngrmny akyanrhilyk
bklnngmyiunhngnesayar hkimhanrwar-
siuswar naykyeat. akyayarngrmuukar
pynyaupapar barbulun rhngbhurng hkn-
htarsayar ahikansargaydlikiu narsni sar
irhmaylstsayarkyayarngh hkarldellluutiukiuk
kyayarkkyeat.

htiuahkarkarrarsar yayarrhnn hayarrhell-
sar yayjni achrhisayar tpmhuurhismy-
htiunhngluakye angayaparngtiusny
prayarhpk yayrmihtansiu hkynykp aky-
wnuptyusnyahtkkmyarsayarlny yhkuki-
uytayarmyngsnyatiung annyngy sayar
kynkywngparsnyhpyhc akywnuptyiu asnar
tayarhkansayar hckarkiu mpyparnhng.
akywnuptyiu swarsayar lmnhngpyursa-
yar amhukiukiuytayareat bhararshkng
htarwrbbhararsny akywnuptyiaar pytayar
muumnyakyayarng kynkywngsmyhsayarsuu
akywnuptyiu abhiu kiuytayareat bhararshkng
htarwrbbhararhtantayar sutayarngparla-
yahu tayarngpnkyeat. prayarhpk yayr-
miklny ngarkyareat sngtiuppyayarsnyatiung
sngtiueat bhararshkng htarwrbbhuraar
sutayarng mny. htarwrbbhararsny sngtiuaar
mintayarmuusmyh tiukiu pynpyayarmny.
abhyararkiumyh mhtimmwhkhu pyayarsi-
ueat. suutiuklny kiuytayareat bhararshkng
htarwrbbhararsny kiuytayaraarhpyng aky-
wnuptyiukiu mharhtartayarmuusmyhatiung
akywnuptyiusny pyuparmnyhu htarwr
bhurarsnyakywnuptyiu mhnkn shhcarcha-
yarnng sayar sksayhpyhctayarmuuhcaystny.
akywnuptyiusny akywnuptyieat bhu-
rarshkng htarwrbbhuraareat amintayarkiu
narhtayarngsayaarahkar hkymssarrparm-
nyakyayarng akywnuptyiusny. kiuytayarki-
uhcaylwhtar akywnuptyieat bhararshkng
htarwrbbhuraareat amintayarsnykayarngsnyh-
pyhchcay mkayarngsnyhpyhchcay narhta-
yarnngparmnyhu yayrmiaar pyayarsiukyeat.
htiunayark syrkkayarsayaarahkar htarwr bhu-
rareat nhutkptayarsny yayrmisiurayark-
lyhng yayrmisny karrarsar yayarrhnnmh-
hc suuparsmyhsayar tpmhuutiunhng luakye
angy apayarngtiukihkayar sngtiusny
ngarkiuhcaylwht asnantayar hkansayar
israylamiueat bhararshknghtarwrbbhura-
ar mintayarmuusnykar akyhcnghchcsngtiusny
ipynyaylyhng ngarsnysngtiukiu mhp-
yiumhpyk tnsayarkmny. sng tiukiumnhut
hciukpyiumny. ngarsny sngtiu rayarkhcay
sayar bhaydnkyayarng nayarngtreat.
sngtiukyayarktsayar barbulunhngbhurng-
kiu mkyayarkkynhng. htarwrbbhura-
ar mintayarmuusny kar htiurhngbhurngkiu
mkyayarkkynhng. ngarsny sngtiukiu
kytng htiunglkmhnhutyuhkyngngghar
sngtiubhk rheat. sngtiukiu ngarkymnsarsa-
yaraarhpyng htiurhngbhurngsny sngtiukiu
snar nayrngpynysiu pynhcayrilmny.
siumhut sngtiukngartiusnyipynymnay
ngartiubhuraar shknghtarwrbbhuraareat am-
intayarkiu narmhtayarngbell hchcmhuki-
umtayarmyng tanpiumhutsankiu mkyar
mngtmmwtrararp aellguttupynysiuswar
naymnyhu siulyhng kynkywngsayar
yudamyiusartiui htarwr bharareatam-

intayarkiu kyarkylayar. israyl amyieat
bhararshkng kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarhng
htarwr bhararshintayarmuusnykar sngtiusny
aellguttupynysiu swarhkyngngghar kypkyp-
myknharpyulyk htiupynysiuamhnswar
tnyhkiulyhng sngtiukyayarksayar htarb-
haysny aellguttu pyny sngtiukiu mhe-
limmny. sngtiukyayarksayar mwtsiphkyn-
gbhaysnylny aellguttupyny sngtiukiu
kypkypliuk htiupynysngtiusny saykylim
mny. aellguttupynysiuswar tnyhki-
uhkyngngghar myknhar pyusayarsuupa-
yarngtiusny htarbhay mwtsiphkyng bhay
karlnarbhaytiuhpyng saykylimmny. suutiui
apayarsiungarrayarkhcaysayarbhaydnhng
tyayarkmyh mlwtr. kynkywngsayaarsuu ty-
yarkmyhmhrir. israylamiueat bhararshkng
kayarnngkng biulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhu-
rarshintayarmuusnykar yayru rhngmy-
iusartiuiapayarsiu ngaramykarhinkiu
ngarswn layarngsnyntuui sngtiusny
aellguttupynysiu wngsayaarahkar sngtiua-
payarsiu swnlaryngshpyng sngtiusny
sellrayhkyng aanauhkyng kyinhkyng kellrell
hkyngkiuhkanbhiuar hpyhckylimmny.
iarpkui nayark thpnmmyngr. kynky-
wngsayaaryudamyiusartiui aellguttu pynysiu
mswarkynhngghu sngtiuaar htarwrbbhu-
rar amintayarrhieat. ngarsnysngtiukiu
ynaysksay hkankyayarngkiu simhtkylayar.
akyhcnghchcsngtiuk akywnuptyieat bhu-
rarshknghtarwrbbhuraar akywnuptyiubhiu
sutayarngparlayar. akywnuptyieat bhu-
rarshknghtarwrbbhuraar mintayarmuusmy-
htiukiu kyarpyayarparlayar. akywnuptyiusny
narhtayarngpar mnyhusiu ngarkiusngtiueat
bhararshkng htarwrbbhuraarhtantayar-
siu hcaylwhtsayarahkar htiuhcitkiukiu
lhnhyhcarkypye. ngarsnysngtiuaar ynayk-
yarpayareat. sngtiu muukar sngtiu
bhararshknghtarwrbbhuraareat amintayar
kiung ngaraarhpyng mharliuktayarmuus-
myhtiukiu kiung narmhtayarngbellnaykyeat.
htiukyayarng sngtiusny swar tnyhkiuhkyng
sayar arp htarbhay mwtsiphkyngbhay
karlnar bhaytiuhpyng saykylimmnyakya-
yarngkiu amhnsimht kylayarhu yayrmisny
pynpyayarlayeat.

43

htiuluumyartiueat bhararshknghtarwrbbhu-
rarsny yayrmiaarhpyng mharhtayarmuus-
myhsayar amintayartiukiu yayrmisny
luapayarngtiu aarakunahcnngkyarpya-
yar snyrhisayar hayarrhellsaraarjrinhng
karrarsar yayh nnachrhisayar marn-
htayarnglwarsayar suupayarngtiuk
sngsny musarhckarkiuypyayareat. aellgut-
tupynysiuswar mtnyhkiurhu ngartiueat
bhararshkng htarwrbbhararsny sngaarh-
pyng mharhtartayarmmuu. hkardell-
luutiusny ngartiukiust barbulun myiusiu

simswarhcaymnyakyayarng suutiulksiu
ngartiukuaplusayarngnar nayrisarbarrut
snyngkiu nhiasayartiuktwnearthu siuky ppe-
lyhng karrarsaryayarhnnahcrhisayar
tpmhuu myarnhng luumyapayarngtiusny
yudpynynayrmny huusayar htarwrbbhu-
rareat amintayarkiu narmhtayarngbhell
atiungtiungapynypynysiu nhnghtut hky-
ngkiu hkanrpyemh yudpyny nayaansayarng-
har pynlarsayar yudamyisarakynakywng
yayarkyar mimu suumngsmearhchisa-
yar kiuyran tayarmhuunaybujarrdnsny
rharhpneatsarhpyhcsayar ahikaneat-
sargaydliapsayar luuapayarngtiukiung
prayarhpkayarmi nayrisarbarrutkiung
karrar saryayarhnnhng tpmhuuapa-
yarngtiusnyuu htarwrbbhurareatam-
intayarkiu narmhtayarngbhell aellgut-
tupynysiu swartarpnkmyisiu rayarkkyeat.
tarpnkmyiu htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpt
tayarsny yayrmisiu rayarktayarmuunsykar
sngsnykyesayar kyayarktiukiung kiungyuu
tarpnkmyiu hparrayarbbhurngaeataim-
tayarwnarmhar rhisayarauthpiumyay
yudluumyarrhaytwng myhuphtarlayar.
suutiuaarngny israylamyueat bhar shkng
kayarnghngbiulhkyayarnghatarwrbbhur-
ar mintayar muunsykar ngarsnyluukiuhcayl-
wht ngareatkwnbarbulun rhngbbhurng-
naybuhkdnyjarkiusayarnghkellpyelyhng
ngarmy hup htarsayarikyayarktiupa-
yarmhar suueatarjipllngkiu ngartnymny.
suusnylny mimihtelltayarkiu ikyayark
tiupayarmhar hpyinlimny. htiungnsny
rayarklarsayarahkar aellguttu pynykiulup-
kyan saytnsayar suutiukiung sayhkyngsiung
simswarhkyuphtarntsayar suutiukiung sim-
swarhkyuphtar hkyngsiung aplimny.
aellguttubhuraimtiukiung ngarmerhi-
umny. suusny lny htiubhurartiukiumerhiu
simswarhkyuphtarlim mny. siuhtinsny
mimiawtkiu wtskellsiu htiungnsny aellgut-
tupynykiuwt ngymwphcw ar htwkswar
limny. aellguttupynybkrhaymkmyiu
ruptusngtu myarkiu hkyiuhpyk aellgut-
tubhuraimmyarkiu merhiulimnnyhu
htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuueat.

44

aellguttu pyny migdayarlmyiu tarpnkmyiu
nayarhpmiyu parsruarpnaysayar yudluua-
payarngtiukiung nymht yayrmisiu rayark-
larsayar nhutkpt tayaraarhpyng israylamy-
ueatbhararshkng kayarnghng biulhky-
ayarngh htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuunsykar
yayru rhngmyiauhcrhisayar yudmyiurwar
arprptiupayarsiu ngarrayarkhcaysa-
yarbhaydnkiu sngtiusny myngky ppe.
kynyrhukylayar. ynaymhar htiomyiur-
warietiusny naysayarsuumrhi luusitnyansa-
yararphpyhckyeat. akyayarnghmuukar
arngnaysaysaustiusny kiuytiung msi bhi-

ubhaytiumsi ahkyartparsayar bharartiuaar
nansarpayarngkiu merhiuwt pyushpyng
ngareatamyktayarkiu nhiasayarkhyngnhar
pyuky sayarduhcriukkyayarngh iamhu rayark-
stny. ngareatkynwprayarhpkapayarngtiukiung
ngarsny hcyarhcyarht sngtiurhirsau aht-
phtphcaylwhtlyk ngarmunsayaramhu
ihcksuprwanrharbhwy sayaramhukiung
mpyuparnhng hu pyayarsayarlmy suu-
tiusnyahkyartparsayar bhararaansar
payarnghkiu memhriu duhcriukkiu rha-
yarnghmnyakyayarngh narhtayarnghkyngkiung
mpyumnarmyubhell naykyeat. htiuky-
ayarngh ngareatamykarhinkiu ngarswn
layarngh yudmyiumyay yayruhnglmm-
yartiu amykmerhiushpyng suutiusnyynay
hpyhcskellsiu sutsngpyrhngararphpy-
hckyeat. yhkumharisaylmyueat bhu-
rarshkng kayarngh ngbiulhkyay arhngb-
hurarshkng htarwrbbhurarmintayar muus-
nykar sngtiusny kiuykiukiuy pyhpytliu
sayarngharng myaykyepayarmharluuamy-
iumyutiutwng kellrell kyinsellrarhpyh-
cli sayarngharng swarnaysayaraellguttu
pyny ahkyartparsayar bharartiuaar nansar-
payarnghkiu merhiuky kiuytiungpyusa-
yaramhuhng ngareatamykkiu nhiasayars-
pyng sngtiutwng tyayarkmyhmkywng yud
amyiuyayarkyarminm suongyhciuniuk-
layapayarngtiukiung pyhpytmnyakyayarngh
kyehcwarsayar duhcriukkiu kiuy hciwin-
yarmyrbhk abhykyayarngh pyuky snny.
yudpynyng yayruhnglmtiung sngtiubhi-
ubhaymyar pyusayarducriuk yudrhngb-
hurngmyar pyusayarducriuk mihpurarm-
yarpysayar duhcriuk sngtiung kiuytiung-
pyusayar duhcriuk sngtiumyarmyarpysa-
yay duhcriuktiukiung maylayarkypelayar.
ynaytiungaayarngh suutiusny nhimhkysa-
yay hciit mrhi kyayarkwansayarahciit-
m rhi ngareattarlim siumliuk sngtiuhhck
sngtiubhiubhaytiurhaymhar ngarhtarsa-
yay pnytmayarkiu mhcyarnghrayarkky.
siuhpyhc israylamyueat bhararshkng
kayarnghngbiul hkyayarnghatarwrbbhu-
rar mintayarmuu snykar sngtiukiupa-
hcpyu yudamyiasar apayarngtiukiung pyh-
pythkyngnhar ngarsny myknhar htararmny.
aellguttupynysiuswar tnyhkiuhkyngnhar
myknhar pyusayar yudamyiasarakynaky-
wngtiukiung ngarsny yuu suutiusnyhtiupyny
saykyaypykhcekylimny. htarbhay mwt-
siphkyngbhayhpyngpykhcekhyngsiung
angsuansayar suumhck akhesuansayar
suutiungaayarngh htarbhay mwtsiphky-
ngbhayhpyng saykyaypykhcekhyngsiung ng
rayark sellrayhkyng aanauhkyng ky-
inhkyng kellrellhkyngkiuhkanbhiur
hpyhckylimny. yayruhnglmyiasartiukiung
htarbhay mwtsip hkyngbhay karlnarb-
haytiuhpyng ngarsny dnaysny nnytuu
aellguttupynyaysayar suutiukiung ngarsny
dnayspyng aellguttupynysiu swar tnyhk-

iuseray yud amyusar akynakywngtiusny
yudpynysiupyn nayhkyngsayerlly tya-
yarkmyh bhaynhngmlwtr tyayarkmyh
mkyngkywngky. bhaylwtsayar suusar lyhng
pyrkylymhu mintayarmueat. htiuahkar
mimimiyartiusny ahkyartparsayar bhuaraar
nansarpayarngnhngmerhiukyayarngkiu
sisayar luumyar anarrpnaysayar minmm-
yar kyechwarsayar aluanarngntnyhuusayar
aellguttupynyparsuar naysayarsuupa-
yarngtiusny yayrmikiu pynpyayar kysnykar
sngsnyhtarwrbbhurareat narmtayarkiu
amhepyu ngartiuaar hayarpyayarsa-
yarihckarkiu ngartiusny narmhtayarng.
ngartiumhhe ngartiubhiubhay rhngb-
hurung mhuumt tiusny yudmyiumyar
yayruhnglmmyar pyubhuu skelsiu ka-
yarnngkngmihpurarabhiu nansarpayarngkiu
merhiu swnlayarngar puujayarskkark-
iupyuhkyngnghar kiuy aliualyayark
hcerngsnyatiung skskpyumny. ahtkk
whwarhcarrkyeat. bhaynhnglwt hkymsar
hcwar nayrkyeat. kayarnngkngmihpurarab-
hiunansarpayarngkiu memrhui swnlayarn-
garpuujayarskkarkiu mpyubhellnapyn-
sayar ahkar alwngsngrellhkyng htarbhay
mwtsiphkyng bhayhpyng pykhcehkyngsiu
rayarkkypye. kayarnngkngmihpurarab-
hiu nansarpayarngkiumerhiu swnlayarng
rarpuujayarskkarkiu pyusayarahkar ngar-
tiueat yayarkyarmparbell munpyartiuki
lup swnlayarngar puujayarskkarpyulyk
kiukwyslayarhupynpyayarkyeat. htiusi-
upynpyayarsayar yayarkyarminmapayarng
tiuaar yayrmipynpyayarsnykar sngtiurmhhe
sngtiubhiubhay rhngbhurng mhuumt pyn-
suupynysartiusny yudmyiumyar yayru
rhnglmmyar merhiusayar nansarpa-
yarngkiu htarwr bhuarsny maayarkmay
nhluannmswngbell naytayar muuslayar.
sngtiupyusayarduhcriuk hcksuprwanrhbar-
hwy sayaramhutiuki htarwrbbhuarsny
snyhkantayarmmuuniung sayarkyayarng
sngtiupynysny ynayhpyhcsnyatiung naysa-
yarsuomrhi luusitnyanrar aanaubhwyar
kynisellar hpyhclaypyetkar. sngkiusny
nansarpayarngkiu merhiu htarwr bhu-
rarkipyuhcmharsayarkyayarngng htar-
wrbbhurareat amintayarkiu narmhtayarng
htuanhwellhky sksayhkan hkykpnyttrar-
tayarlmsiu mliuksayarkyayarng ng ibhaysny
ynayrhisnyatiung sngtiu rayarklaypyetkarhu
pyayarsieat. thpnminmapayarngtiunhng
luuhkpsimtiuaar yayrmihayarpayarsnykar
aellguttupynyrhisayar yud luuapayarngtiu
htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu narhta-
yarnngkylayar. israylamyieat bhuarshkng
kayarnngng biulhkyayarnhng htarwrbbhu-
rarmintayarmmuusnykar sngtiunhngsngtiurm-
yartiuk ngartiusny kayarnngkng mih-
purarabhiu nansarpayarngkiu merhiu
swnlayarngpuujayarskkarpyuhkyngnghar
shchcargtihtarsnyhnganye skskpyumnyhu

nhut nhngpyayar lknhg pyusnyatiung
sngtiusny kiyuhhtarsayar shchcargti kiuy
skskhcayarnng shchcargtihtarsnyatiung
pyukylimny. siuhpyhc aellguttupyny
naysayaryudluu apayarngtiu htarwrbbhu-
rareat amintayarkiu narhtayarng kylayar.
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmmuusnykar arhng
htarwrbbhurar askrhngtayarmmuusnyhuu
aellguttupyny trhayarkluantwng yudlu-
utyayarkmyhngareat narmkiu mmywkm-
siurmnyakyayarnng ngarsny kiyuhmarmkiu
tiungtny kyinsieat. suutiuki kyayju-
upyuhkyngngharmhut apyhcypu hky-
nghar ngarhcayarnngsny hpyhc aellgut-
tupynyrhisayar yudluuapayarngtiusny suan-
rhuanhkyngsiu mrayarkmhe tiungaayarnng
htarbhay mwtsiphkyngbhaynhng pykhce
kylimny. siuartwng htarbhaynhnglwt
aellguttupynymh yudpynysi pynsarsarsu-
tiusny nnykylimny. ngarhckartnymny
suutiuhckartnymnykiu aellguttupyny
tnyhkiuhkyngngharswarsayar yudluuakyn
akwyngtiusny sikylimny. iarp sngtiuki-
ungarsuanm sngtiu apyhcayarkhchayhky-
nghar ngarhckarsny sksk tnylimnyhu
sngtiusimnyakyayarnng ngarpaysayar
nimitlkhknarhuumuukar yudrhngbhurng-
jaydkmngasgeat rnsuu tnyhuusayar barbu
lunrhngbhurngnaybuhkdnyajarmng eatlksiu
jaydkmngkiungarapsnynytuu aellguttu
rhngbhurnghparrayarhayarhpraraskkiu
rharsayarnrsuu lksiu htiumngkiungarap-
snyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayar muueat.

45

yudrhngbhurngyayarrhisar yayarykim
lkhtk nayrisarbarrutsny yayrmimyw-
siusny atiung hckartayarmyarkiu hcar
rayhtarsayarnayark prayarhpkayarmisny
barrutaarsngsiursayar nhut kpttayarhu-
umuukar aiubarrut sngk ngarsnyamngglar-
rhieat. htarwrbbhuarsny ngarwmnyhcar
akyayarnngpar apayarmhartparkiu htspng-
tayarmmuusayarkyayarng ngarsny sksarm.
nynytwar hcitpykparpyehu siusnyhpyhc
sngsnyngsiurmnyhmar israyl amyieat
bhuarshknghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmmuusny
kar ngarsayarksayarararkiu ngarhpyiuh-
pykmny. ngarhciuk sayar arartnyhuusayar
ipynykiu akwyngmell ngarnhut phcmny.
aiubarrut sngk ngarsnyamngglarrhieat.
htarwrbbhuarsny ngarwmnyhcar akya-
yarnngpar apayarmhartparkiu htspngta-
yarmmuusayarkyayarng ngarsny sksarm.
nynytwar hcitpykparpyehu siusnyhpyhc
sngsnyngsiurmnyhmar israyl amyieat
bhuarshknghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmmuusny
kar ngarsayarksayarararkiu ngarhpyiuh-
pykmny. ngarhciuk sayar arartnyhuusayar
ipynykiu akwyngmell ngarnhut phcmny.
aiubarrut sngk ngarsnyamngglarrhieat.
htarwrbbhuarsny ngarwmnyhcar akya-

yarngtpar apayarmhartparkiu htspngta-
yarmuusayarkyayarnng ngarsny sksarmr.
nnyntwar hcitpykparpyehu siusnyhpyhc
sngsnysngsiurmnyhmar israyl amyieat
bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusny
kar ngarsayarksayarararkiu ngarhpyiuh-
pykmny. ngarhciuk sayar arartnyhuusayar
ipyntykiu akywngmell ngarnhut phcmny.
sngsnny kyehcwarsayar arartiukiuy kiuyabhiu
rharsayar. mrharhng. akyayarnngmuukar
ngarsny hkpsimsayar sttwartiupayarsiu
bhayrayarkhcaymny. siurartwng snggrayark-
layrararptiu sngaat askkiu lkruhchcarkellsiu
sngaarngarparmynyhu htarwrbbhurarmint-
ayarmueat.

46

tparamyiukiurnymht prayarhpkayayr-
misiu rayarklarsayar htarwrbbhurareat
nhutkptayar tnyhuusayar yudrhngb-
hurngyayarrhisaryayarykimmng nnhcan
laynhhctwng karhkaymitarp uhprrtmyhcnar
tpkhy barbulunrhngbbhurngnaybuhkdnay-
tjhar lupykansayar aellgutturhngbbhurng
hparrayar nayhkayareat hchcsuurell aellgut-
tupynysartiukiuy rnymhtsayar nhutkpt
tayarhuumuukar diunglwhartiukiuy pyngsng
hchctiukhkyngngghar eat. hkyngkpykylayar. myn-
ghcsuurellmyartiuy myngkiu kkyiutnsar
snghecpelyhng sanhkmayarkluankiu
sayarnglyk htwkkyayar. lhantiukiupwtky-
layar. sanhkypangkyyetiukiuy wtkylayar.
suutiusnykyayarkrwan sutswarkysnykiu
abhykyayarnng ngarmyngrsny. aarkyesayar
suutiu sny rhuanshpyng pynmkynywan.
alyngamynpyayky eat. ptlnyarp bharhis-
nyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. lyn-
gmynsayarsuukiuy mpyayhcaynhng. aarkye
sayar suukiumlwhcaynhng. uhprrtmyhc-
nar myayark myknhar htimilellkylimny.
nilmyhchtskellsiu myhcrayhcskell-
siung tklarsayar isuukar abhysuunny.
aellguttupynysny nilmyhchtskellsiu
myhcrayhcskellsiu tklarlyk ngarsny
ht myaykyekiuy lwhmmiumny. myi-
unhngtkwmyiu sartiukiuy hpyksemnyhu
pyayarsiuueat. myngmyartiuy tkkylayar.
rhtarmyartiuy hunhunmynykylayar. su-
urellmyartnyhuusayar diunglwharkiu
kiungttisayar kurhamyiu hputamyiuar
laykiukiung phcttsayarludiamyiusartiuisny
htwskwarkychay. kayarnngkngbiulhky-
ayarnghhtarwrbbhurareat rnsuutiukiuy
dnpaysayarnay amyktayarkiu hpyayr-
sayarnayrkphychsnynhng anye htartayarsny
kiukhcarwylimny. suutiuaswaynhng
yhcumulimny. kayarnngkngbiulhkyay-
arhng htarwrbbhurarabhiu myayarkmykn-
har uhprrtmyhcnarmhar yjpujyayarnhcrar
akyayarngrhieat. aiuaellguttustiusmeknyar
gildpynysiu swarbarlhcanhchaykiuy yuulayar.
sngsnnymyarhcwarsayar saykiuahkyn-

hesuantteat. sngaatnary mpyayark
niunngar. sngsnny arhkkwellkyayarnngkiu lu-
umyiuutiusny kyarkypye. sng mynytmayay
asansnymyaytpyng luan nghanpyarpye. su-
urhkyngtyayarknhng tyayark htihiuk nh-
cyayarktiusnylellkypye hu mintayarmueat.
aellguttupynykiulupkyanhkyngngghar
barbulun rhngbbhurngnaybuddnayjarlarm-
nyakyayarnngkyayarnng htarwrbbhurar
prayarhpkayarmiaar mintayarmuu sayar
hckarhuumuukar sngptlnynaysayarsu-
tiukiuy htartayar sny kiukhcarpye. kiuyk-
iupynsng myellmyanhcwar naylayar hu
aellguttupynykywaykyayarkylayar. mgda-
yarlmyiu sitngkyayarkylayar. nayarhpmiyu
tarpnkmyiulny kyarpyayarkylayar. sngaat-
suurellsny abhykyayarnng rhuansny. htar-
wrbbhurartwnhkytayarumuusayarkyayarnng
suusny mrp mnaanyiunngar. luumyartiuisny
htimityayarkapayarmhar tyayarklellh-
cayhkyngngghar pyutayarmuusnyhpyhc
suutiuk htkykunaan. nyhnyseelltisay
htarkyayarnng kiuy amyiu kiunayarnng-
pynysiuupnykunaanhu pyayarsiu kyeat.
rayarkpyemh aellguttu rhngbbhurngghar-
rayarmngsny suanrhuanpye. hcnywayr-
sayarahkyinkiu lwnhchaypyehu hckeyeat.
kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarngh htarwrbbhurarhu
bhwellnarmrhisayar rhngbbhurngmint-
ayarmuusnykar ngarsny askrhngsnyhpyhc
tayarngtiutwng tarbayartayarnng kellsiu
nglyngnarmharkrmayltayarnngkellsiu ng
htiungmsny larlimmny. nayrarkysayar
aellguttustiusme nayrar pyayarnghcrarabhiu
kiuyasuanasayarnngmyarkiu pynglayar.
akyayarnngmuukar nayhpmiyusny naysa-
yarsuumrhiaayarnng sutsnghpyksehkyngkiu
hkanrmny. aellguttupynysnasnglhisay
nwarmpyphcheat. siurartwng myayarkmykn-
harbhkk nhayarnghrhkkyng akyayarnngpa-
yarlareat. suonghartiusny suueataly suuaa-
yarnng kywaysayarnwarkellsiu hpyhchayarl-
ny pykchekkyngnay suanmhkyngkiuhkanr-
sayar ahkyinrayarksayarkyayarnng suutiu
sny mrpmnay kyayarkiulhny tnyetnywttny
pyawsawkyeat. shchktusayarsuukell-
siu pusinparlyk luualuan arngnhngtkw
hkyelarkysayarahkar suueathckarsan sny
mywaymynysankellsiu hpyhclimny. hti-
utayarsny alwnrhupsayarl-ny suutiu sny
kyiungkayarnghkmm mraytwkniungaayarnng
myarsayarkyayarnng hkutlhelkylim-
nyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat.
aellguttustiusmesny minmayartwayway-
lyk rhieat. myayarkmyknharpynyartiuy
lksiurayarklaypye. israylamyieatb-
hurarshkngkayarnngkng biulhkyayarngh
htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar na-
yarmyiarhisayar ammunbhurarngh
hparrayarbbhurngmhch aellguttupynysarb-
hurarmyay rhngbbhurngmyartny huusayar
hparrayarbbhurnggharhisayar htiubhurngkiu
kiuhcar sayar suutiukiuy ngarsuanmmny.

suutiuaaskiu rharsayarsuutnyhuusayar
barbulunrhngbhurung naybuhkdnayjarm-
ngnhngsueat kywntiu lksiu suutiukiu
ngarapmny. htiunayarkmhtphn aellguttu
pynysnyarngkellsiu hcnypnglimmnyhu
htarwrbhurar mintayarmueat. aiungarky-
wnyarkup mkyayarknhng. aiu israylamyiu
hctitmpyknhg. sngkiuwaysayararpmhg
sngeatamyiasartiukiu simswarrar pynymhg
ngarnhut yuusayarngkellshpyng yarku-
pamyiusny pynlar hkayarklhnhsayarsuumrhi
ngyimwphkysarhcwar nayr limmny.
ngarkywnyarkupmkyayarknhng. sngnhn-
gatuu ngarrhieat. sngkiu ngarnhnght-
utsayar tiungniungnganrhismyhtiukiu
ngarsnysuanmhcaysayarlny sngkiu msuan-
hcay. siurartwng rhngrhngapyhcmhlwht bhell
atayaratn suanmmnyhu htarwrbhur-
armintayarmueat.

47

hparrayarbhurngsny garjmyiukiu mlupkya-
mhe hplittiamyiasartiukiu rnymht pra-
yarpk yayrmisiurayarklarsayar nhutkptta-
yaraarhpyng htarwrbhurararmintayarmu-
usnykar myayark myknharbhkk raysnyht lwh-
mmiasayarpngly hpyhcyk tpynuuannhg
pyn parsmyhkiung myiunhg myiunaysa-
yar suutiukiunglwhmmiu suutiusny aa-
yarhhc kylimmny. pynysuupynysartiusny
mynytmkylimmny. rnsuuhcesayar myn-
ghkwarsan hciungsayarrhtar bhemyar
mynysankyayarng abhtiusny lkaarlyayar
sartiukiupynmkynyky. akyayarngmuokar
hplittiamyiasartiukiu hpyksersayarnay
turumyiu jidunmyiukiu hchckuuniungsa-
yarsuu akynakywngrhismyhkui pyhpytr-
sayarnaysny rayark htarwrbhurarsny
hplittiamyiasarnhg kyn kywngsayar
kttayarpynysartiukiu sutsngpyrhng
tayarmuumny. garjmyiusnysanpngrthkyn-
gkiu hkanreat. aarrh kaylunmyiunhg
kynkywngsayarhkiungarpsny pykhcepye.
abhymhkarlptluan kiuyasarkui hkuht-
pytrmny nny. aiuhtarwrbhurareathtartayar
sngsny abhymhkarlptluan mngyim-
hellnaymny nny. kiuy aimwngnaylayar.
nayrarky ngyimwphcwarnaylayar. aar-
rhkaylunmyiunhg pnglykmamhu htar-
wrbhurar mharhtartayarmuusayarkayayarn-
g abhy siu ngyimwphcwarnayniungsnny.
htiunamhukiu sayarngrwkhcayhkyng nghar
hkhntartayarmueat.

48

israylamyieat bhararshkngkayarnkg
biulhkyayarnhg htarwrbhurarsny ma-
yarbhpynykiu rnymht mintayarmu-
usnykar naybayarmyiusny amngglarrhieat.
pykhcehkyngsiurayarklayeat. kiry simmy-

iusny rhuanyluyuhkyngkiu hkanreat. misgp
myiu snylny rhuam hctitpyklayeat. ma-
yarbhpyynsny nayarkthpn hayrhhbun myiu
mwarkywarr. rnsuutiuk mayarbhpynykiu
pynymhpyhc hcayhkyngnghar pyrharkyku-
naanhu rnpymnyakyannhg kyanhe-
nykyeat. aiumardaynmyiu sngsnylny pyk
hcermny. htarbhaysny sngkiuliuklimmny.
hayarnnimmyiulny nyhnysellhkyngnghg
pyngchwar sayar pykhcehkynggrhi aayarhhc-
sayarasankiuyarreat. mayarbhpy nys-
nypykchcehkyngsiurayark suungtyiusny
mynytmsayarasankiupyukyeat. ngiuky-
waysayarasansny luhittayarnghpayarsiu
tkreat. hayarnnimmyiusiungnararplny
suanrhuamhkyngasankiurnsuutiusny
kyarrkyeat. asklwt aansayarngharpyaykylay-
yar. lwnpyng rhisayar shcpnghkyayarkkell-
siuhpyhckylayar. sngsny mimiisny hpuusayar
bhndaruhchcarkiu kiuhcarsayarkayayarn-
g suutparlksiuayarkrlimmny. hkaymurhbhu-
rarkilny suueatmng suueatyjpurayarthitiu
nhngtkw simswarkylimmny. luyusa-
yarsuusny myiumyarahcnyatiung rayarklar
myiutmyiumyhmlwtr. hkiyungnhngtkw
lwnpyng snylny pykhcehkyngsiu rayark-
limmny. htiusiu htarwrbhurar mintay-
armuupye. mayarbhpy nysny lwtrarsiu
pyayraayarnghgktayarngtiukiu paylayar.
myiutiusny naysayarsuumrhi luusitnyan-
rarhpyhckylimmny. htarwrbhurareat
amhutayarkiu kyuihcar msayarngsa-
yar suusny kyinsellhkyngkiuhkanhcay.
luuask kiu mstbhellmimihtarkiu simrup-
sayarsuusny kyinsell hkyngkiuhkanhcay.
mayarbhysnyaiutluanmh tluansiumpyayarn-
g tkywntniungngansiu yuuswarhkyngki-
umhkan ngyasayar arwymhhc ngymlyk
mimiahptannypayar nayrar kylykrhisa-
yarkayayarn mimiarsarsny tynyayeat.
mwhaysayarananlny mpyk. siurartwng
htarwrbhurararmintayarmuusnykar hca-
yarngharttsayarsuutiukiu suuhtansiu
ngarhcaylwtr sayar ahkyinrayarklimmny.
suutiusny mayarbhhkiu hcayarngh tarpye-
lyng suueataiutiukiuswn raybhuutiukiu
hkwellylimmny. israylamyiusny mimi-
tiuhkiulhuansayar bayslbhurarkayayarn-
g rhkrskellsiu mayarbhamyiu snylny hkay-
murhbhurarkayayarngh rhkrlimmny. ngar-
tiusnyaarkyesayarsuu hchctiuhkyngnghar
tthcwmmniungsayar suuhpyhckyeat hu
sngtiusny abhysiu pyayarsiu kyylimmny nny.
mayarbhpy nysny pykhcepye. myiutiusny
kywm layarnghky ppye. suurwayhkyysayarlul-
ngtiusny kwpmky hkyngkiuhkanaansa-
yarnghar sngswarkypyeu kayarnkgng
biulhkyayarnhghtarwrbhurarhuu bhwel-
larmrhisayar rhngbhurngmintayarmueat.
mayarbhhkiu lupkyaansayarahkyinnepye.
suhkanr sayarbhaysny alyngamynlareat.
suuptlnynaysayar suuapayarngtiu suu-
atwkmynytmkylayar. suueatnarmkiu

sisayar suuapayarngtiu tnhkiukyesarlhantanh anrayntgy sayartanhpyarsny kyulaypyetkarhu pyayarsiuku layear. dibhunmyiunaysayarstiusme sngghanh carr sayar hcnymhimmh sngangthkanlykhtiunglayar. mayarbhhkiu luyuasayarsuusny snghrharsialar sngeatrelltiuktikiu hpykselimmy. aiuaarayarmyiasar lmnarmharrp kynyrhu layar. abhyamhurhisnyhu pyaysayarya yarkyarhng asklwtasayar minmkiumaymynlayar. mayarbhsnyhcritpyklayear. pyiulellykrhieat. ngiukywaymyntmkylayar. mayarbhsny pykhekkeyarng kiu aarnunmyiu kyarpyayarkylayar. lwngpyngnhngtkwhayarlunmyiu yharjmyiu mayhptmyiu dibhunmyiu naybayarmyiu bkdiblsimmyiu kyrsimmyiu bkgmulmyiu bkmayarmgyiu kayrutmyiu bayarjrmiumhbc mayarbhpyny rhisayarmyiu aneawayrhismyhtiusny apyhcdnkiu hkanr kyeat. mayarbheatuehkyiusny pytlaypye. suueatlkruan sny kyulaypye hu htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. mayarbhsny htarwrbbhurartbhk warkywar sayarkyayarng suukiuyhcmuuhcaykylayar. suusny mimi anhpt luulny krellhkyngkiu hkanreat. sngsnyisraylkiu krellpyemhutlayar. siurartwng suusny suuhkiutiu nhngpayarngbhayarsnykiu twaybhuuslayar. suueatayayarmg kiupayararlarrar sngsnyhkayarnkiunyhithparsnytkar. mayarbhpyny naysayarsuutiu myiutiukiuhcwn kyayarkkyar naykylayar. myaytwngwnarmhar asiuk lupttsayar hkyiuhkkellsiu pyukylayar. mayarbheatmarnkiungartiysny kyarsikyeat. alwnkyesayar marnhpyhceat. marnkyehkyng htayarnglwhar hcayarkarhkyng hcritnhluanmyngkhkyngghisayarlny suueatdayarsamykhtwkhkyngkiu ngarsisny hpyhcsuusny ahkynynheskskarkyarsayark hckarkiu pyayarklykngh mimialiumpynhcuanrarhu htarwr bburarmintayarmueat. htiukyayarng mayarbhatwknarsny nynytwar myntmmny. mayarbhatwknarsny nynytwar myntmmny. mayarspnytpynyulanatwk ngiukyway mny. kirhrkmyiasartiawatwk nynytwarhkyng rhirmmny. aiuhcibmarhcpyhcnwypng yarjarmyiatwk mykrnykysnyhtk sngatwk ngarsny mykrny mykrnykymny. sngeatanywnitiysny pnglykiulwn yarjarpng lytiungaayarngrayarkkyeat. hpyksesayarsuusny sngeatshcsenhng hpcyhcsetiuki u luyueat. wpyayarsayarlpyngnhng mayarbhpnyhtellmhar wmmayarkrwhnglnhkyngpytlaypye. hpcyhcsenyar kynghcpyhcnkyiu ngarpythcaypye. kywaykyayarsankiupy hpcyhcselimmngr. kywaykyayarsayar asanly kywaykyayarsayarsanmhutr. hayrbhunmyiu ngiukywaysanmhbc elarlaymyiu yarhtmyiutiungaayarnghng jayarmyiumhbc hayarnm myiutiungaayarnghng suannhcasckrhisayar nwarmmyny sankellsiasankiu

lwhngkyeat. akyayarngmuukar nimir raykntiusnylny sitnyanlykrhkiyeat. mayarbhpyny nngsnyar nppayarmhar puujayar sayarsuu mimibhurartiuaar nansarpayarngkiu merhiusayar suutiukiugarpythcaymnyhu htarwrbbhur mintayarmueat. htiukyayarng ngarnhluansny mayarbhpynyatwk pulwaykellsiu mynyrlimmny. ngarnhluansny kirhrk myiasartiawatwk pulwaykellsiu mynyrlimmny. suutiunhpyuusayar bhndaruhchcarpykhcepye. luutiungsanpngtiulyk mutsitkiuritlyk lkrhnylyk hkarlyhayartayawtkiu wtylyk rhieat. asuanmrsayar aiukiuhkwellttskellsiu mayarbhpynykiu ngarkhwellsayarkyayarng mayarbhpynyaimmumyay apayarng lmmayarn nynytwarmnyntm hkyngnhanpyarmnyhu htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. suutiuklly mayarbhpyny piupyklaypyetkar rhksutswarlaypyetkarhu nynytwarmnyntmkylimmy. mayarbhsny arhkkwell krell hkyngkiuhkanlyk ptnly naysayar suuapayarngtiueat kyayarklnhcarakayarnghpyhcrlimmy. htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar rnsuusny rwhaylngtpyanttskellsipyannlar atayarngtiunghng mayarbhpynykiu upmiulimmny. myiutiukiulupkyan reltiuktikiu tiukyusayar kyayarngtiunaymayarbhamyiusuorelitiuhcritnhluansny sarbhwarhkyngwaydnarkiu hkanrsayar minmeat hcritnhluan kellsiu hpyhcrlimmy. mayarbhsny htarwrbbhurartbhk warkywar sayarkyayarng nayarkthpn pynmhpyhcnjungaayarnghpyhcrlimmy. aiumayarbhamyiasar sngsny kyayarkln bhwsayararar myaytwng kyayarkwnghtellsiu rayark laypye. kyayarklnbhwsayarararmh pyaysayar suusny myaytwnghtellsiu kylimmy. myaytwngmh lwtsayarsuusny kyayarkwngkyayarmilimmny. suanm hkyngkiuhkanrsayar nhckarkliu mayarbhpyny nysu ngarrayark hcaymnyhu htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. pyaysayarsuutiusny aarkunsayarkyayarng hayrbhunmyiuaripkiu hkiukyसारलन्य rhihunbhurng nayrarhayrbhunmyiumh melyhanhtwkshpyng marnhtayarnghwarsayarsuutiuat ahtwtmhbc mayarbhpynyhewn tiungaayarnghng layarnghlimmy. aiumayarbhpyny sngsnyamngglarrhieat. aiuhkaymurhtpnyti sngtiysny akyiunykpye. sngtiueat sarsmemyarkiu simswng kpye. siurartwng simswarhkyngkiuhkanrsayar mayarbhamyiasartiukiugayarnghngkarsayarnghkelluemnyhu htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. irwaykar mayarbhhkanr sayar apyhctrarpaytny.

gdpynykiu abhykyayarng simyusunny.
suutpny tiusny gdmuyitiuabhykyayarng
naykysny. htiukyayarng htarwrbbhu-
rarmintayarmuusnykar ammunamyiusarti
nayrarrbbarmyiu hchctiukhkyngasan
kiu ngarkyarhcaysayarahkyin rayark-
limmny. htiумыiуsny pykherarpuanhpyhc
suueatsmetiusnylhy merhiu hkyngkiu
hkanrkiu limmny. htiuahkarisraylamyieat-
nayrarkiu simyusayar suutiueat nayrarkiu
israylsny thpnsinyuurlimnyhu htarwr-
b hurarmintayarmuueat. aiu hayrhbbhunmyiu
nyntwarmy nymt mayar. aarimyiupykhe
pye. aiurbbarmyusmetiu ngiukwayky-
layar. lyhayartawtkiwt mnyntmlyk
hkyannarmhar tayarngmyayarkpyaykylayar.
akyayarngmuuкар milkuan bhuarsnysu-
eateyjpuyarhit suueatmngmyarnhngtkw
simswarhkyngkiuhkanreat. ngarhtansiu
abhyrnsuurararklimmny nnyhu aayark-
maylyk mimimihcnyhcim kiu hcarlyk
hpayark pynsayarstiusme sngsny hkyiungti
abhykyayarng warkywarsny. sngearthky-
iungsnys aswayhcerar hpyhclim mny.
kayarngkngbiulhkyayshkngarhng htarwr-
b hurarmintayarmuusnykar sngptlly naysayar
suuapayarngtiukyayarng kyayarklinsayar
akyayarngkiu sngngarhpyhchcaymny.
sngtiuaseaserhismysny nhngtut hkyngkiu
atnyalng hkanrky mny. kwelppyar sayarsu-
tiukiu hcwayhcaysayar suulnymrhir.
siusayarlhy simswarhkyngkiuhkanrsayar
ammunamyiusartiukiu nayarkthpnngarsa-
yarnghkelluemnyhu htarwrbbhurarminta-
yarmuueat. kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
htarwrbbhurarsny eduanpynykiu rnymht
mintayarmuusnykar taymn pynypn-
yarkunslayar. pnyarstirhisayarsuutiusny
akyanmpayniungslayar. suutiuaarnsny
suansayar. aiudaydnmyiusuummyusarti
sut pyayswarkylayar. nknellsayararp
naykylayar. esayartway sayarbhay
suanmhkyngkiuhkanrsayar ahkyinkiu ngar-
rayark hcaymny. hcpyhchekiuswtsayar
suutiusnysngrhirarsiu larlyhng suutparliuk
swthcarrbhiu kyngkywng hcaykiu limmny
mhutlayar. nynyahkarsuuhkiularlyhng hci-
pyaylayarkaayarngsar luyukylimmny mhut
layar. esayareatawtkiu ngarhkywtmny.
suusny punmnayniungaayarnng suuk-
wysayarnayrararptiukiu ngarlhmny.
suueatamyianwy nyeahckiu aimne hkyng-
gtiusny pykhe suukiuytiunglhy pyayark
limmny. sngmbhmrisayarsuungtyiukiu
htarhkelllayar. ngarhcayarngmny.sngat
mutsiuntiusny ngarkiu hkiulhuankyhca.
htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar hkwk-
hplar kiu msayarktiuksayar suutiusny
aky sayark kysny mhnlyhng snyapy-
hckiu mhhkanbell rhng rhng lwtrmnylayar.
mlwtbhellmnyar. hcngchchcayark rmny.
bayarjrpynsnyanaaur kellarlar lu-
uhcit nyanrar kyinsellarhpyhclimmny.

suutiueat myiualuanhcuan snylhy ahc-
nysutsngpyrhng rarhpyhcrkiylim mnyhu
ngarsnykiuytarkiu tiungtnykyinsiupye
htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuueat. htarwrbbhu-
rar kywaykyayartayarmuusankiu ngarkyar
eat. sngtiusny hcnuyway eduanpynykiu
tiukhkyngghar hchchkyelarkylayaru
tparamyiu sartiuhansiu sanmnkiu hcayl-
whttayarmuupye. tparamyiusartiutwng
sngsny yutmar mnyakyayarnghng lu-
tiutwng asrayrhuthkyhkyngkiu hkanrm-
nyakyayarng ngarpyumny. kyayarkkyarti
naytayarnghitpiukiu hkiulhuan sayar su-
uhpyhcsayarkyayarng sngatkyayarkmkh-
pwsayar ahkyngarar sngatmarnsny
sngkiulhnyhcarpye. sngsny rwhaylngtkell-
siu myngsayararp asiukkiu lupsayarlhy
htiuarpmh sngkiu ngarnhimhky mnyhu
htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuueat. eduan-
pynysny aanaurhpyhc rhayarkswar sayar
suutiungaanaukylimmny. suuhkanrsayar
bhayupd apayarngtiukyayarng kellar-
sankiu pyukylimmny. sayarduanmyiung-
gayarmayarmyiumhch nehcpsayarmyiu
tiueat pykhehkyngkellsiu hpyhceduanpny
abhysuumy mnyar. lusuarthcuantayark-
myh nayarmkyru htarwrbbhurarminta-
yarmuueat. hkyngsaysny yayardmy-
hceat gunasaymht tsksellsiu rnsuusny
kyayarknhpnyngyhuansayar nayrarsyut-
k sayarahkar naysayarsuusny hkyhkyn-
g pyamnyakyayarngkiu ngarpyumny.
rwayhkyysayar suukiulhy eduanpny-
payarmhar ngarhknhtarmny. ngarnhng
abhysuutiusny. ngarahkyinkiu ab-
hysuu hkyinhkykmny nny. abhymnsayar
siuhtinsny ngarrhaymhar rpniungsnny.
siuhpyhc htarwrbbhurarsny eduanpnytbhk
kyanhcnytayarmuusayarkyan taymn-
pynysartiutbhk kyanhcnytayarmuusayar
akyanahcnytiukiu narhtayarnkylayar.
akyhcnghchcnsuusny aarmhi sayarhiu-
siutiukiu luyklimmny. akyhcnghchc suu-
tiurhirarsiu larlyhng kyhccarrararptiukiu hpykse
limmny. suutiupyiulellsayar asankiyayarng
myaykvelhuphar eat. suutiuaayarrhch-
sayar asankiu eduanpnyglytiung aayarn-
gyarreat. rnsuusny tk rwaylngtkellsiu
upyanlyk bayarjrmnyiukiu atayarngtiung
hpyimulimmny. htiunay eduanpnyarsu-
urelltiueat hciitnhluansny sarbhwarkhyng
waydnarkiu hkanrsayar minmeathciitnhlu-
ankellsiu hpyhclimmny. dmarskmyiukiu
rnyhtsayar hckarhuuumu kar harmtmy-
iung hng aarpdmyitiusny mkayarngsayar
sitngkiukyarsayarkyayarng arhkkwell h-
citpyk lykrhikyeat. pnglytiungaayarn-
g hciurimhcarrrhisayar kyayarnng yimw-
phkyngsiumrayarkniung. dmarskmyiusny
aaryayarpye. pyayaansayar ngar kiuyki-
ulhnypye. tunlhuplyknayeat. dukhksngrell
kiung sarbhwarsayarmimhkanrskellsiu
pynghcwarsayar waydnarkiu hkan-

reat. asrayrhisayarmyiu ngarwmmya-
yarkhcrarmyiusny abhykyayarng mkynty-
nghrsny. siuhpyhc htiumpyisarlungtiusny
lmmtiu lell htiunaytwng hchcsuurel-
lapayarngtiusny suanrhuanky limmny.
ngarsnylny dmaraskmyiuriukiu merhiu
bnghardeat nntayartiukiu layarng-
caymnyhu kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. barbulun-
rhngbhurng naybuhkdnyayr lupkyansayar
kaydarpyynhng harjayanungngartiukiu
rnymht htarwr bburarmintayarmuus-
nykar htkylayar. kaydarpynsiu swar
arhaymyknharpsartiukiu luyuukyla-
r. suutiutellmyarnhngsiuhcumyarkiung
kularkar myar asuanasayarngmyar ku-
laraupmyarkiung sim yuuswarrkymny.
suutiuptlly kyayarklnhcr akayarngkiu
kywaykyayarkymny. htarwrbbhurarminta-
yarmuusnykar harjayar pynysarti way-
hcwar pyayswarkylayar. nknellsayar
arptiu naykylayar. barbulunrhngb-
hurng naybuhkd nayjarsny sngtiuki-
urnysayarng hcerngmnyhu sngtiu tbhk
kyanhcnysayarakyanahcnryrheiat. htar-
wrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar htky
ngyimwphcwaray hciurimhcrarmrhisa-
yarluumyiu myiutanhkarnhngknlkyngkiu
msuant apayarnghbayarmrhi thkyarhce-
nayttsayarluumyiuayarsiu swarkylayar.
suutiukularaupahcrhisayar tirhcsarna-
yarnng tiusny luyuararhpyhckylimmny.
parmunkiuritt sayar luumyiuukiuarprpsiu
ngarkwellpyarhcaymny. arprp tiuhm suuti
bhayupdkiuangrayarkhcaymnyhu htarwr
bbhurarmintayarmueat. harhpayarpynysny
myayhkwaynayrar lusitnyan rar ahcnh-
pyhc abhysuumyhmnyar. luusarthcuan
tyayarkmyhmnyar. luusarthcuan tya-
yarkmyhnayrar mkyr. yudrhngbbhurng
jaydkimngnnhcnhck elanpyiny kiu rnymht-
sayar htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayar
sny prayarhpkayarmisiu rayarklar ka-
yarnngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhur-
armintayarmuusnykar elaneatlaytnyhuusayar
sueat ahcmsttiahtwtamytkiu ngarkhy-
iumny. arplaymyknhartiuk laylaymy-
iukiu elanpynysiungarsayarngkellmny.
htiulaytiurhaymhar pynysar myarki-
ngarlwhngmny. htiusiunhnghtiusayar
elanpynysar mrayarksayar tiungniungn-
ganthkumyhmhrir. elanpynysartiukiu
rnsuutiurhaymharng suuti askkiurharsa-
yar luutiurhaymharng ngarkyayarkln
hca ypynghcwarsayar ngareatamyktny-
huusayar bhayupdkiusuutiupayarsiu
rayarkhcaymny. suutiukiu mhyk-
semhtlungaayarnng suutiunayarksiu htarkiu
lwhtliukrmnyhu htarwr bburarminta-
yarmueat. elanpyiny ngareatpllngkiu
tnyhtar rhngbbhurngngng mngsartiukiu
sutnsngpyrhngmnyhu htarwrbbhurarminta-
yarmueat. siurartwngsimswarhkyn-

gkiuhkanrsayar elan amyiusartiukiu
nayarnnglarkarl ngarsayarnghkelluemnyhu
htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat.

50

htarwrbbhurarsny barbulunmyi-
unhngkharldellpyny kiu rnymht pra-
yarhpkayarmiaarhpyng mintayar muusa-
yarhckarhuumuukar luumyiuutiutwng
sitngkyarpyayarkylayar. whk mhtarb-
hellalankiu ht uukyayarngyarkylayar.
kyarpyayarsayarhckarhuumuukar barbu-
lunmyiukiu tiukyaukypye. baylbbhurarsny
arhkkwellpye. mayayar dphburarsny
kyiupye. barbulunruptusngtiusny
arhkkwellkyiupellykrhikyeat. luutmy-
iusny myayarkmyknharmhlar barbu-
lunpyinykiu sutnsngpyrhnglimmny. naysa-
yar suumhrir. luunhngtirhcsarntiusny.
akunahng htwkswarkylimmny. htarwr-
burarmintayarmuusnykar htiukarl ahkar
israylamyiasar tiusny yudamyiasar tiunhng
payarnghklarkylimmny. mykrnykylyk
hkreswarlyk suutiueat bburarshknghtarwr-
burarkiu swar rharkylimmny. jiaunmyiusiu
myknharpyu lmkiu rharkylim mny. ahc-
nymmaylayararsayar ptinyarnyaarhpyng
htarwrbbhurarhtantayarsiu hkyngp misa-
hary hpwellylimmny. ngareatluutiusny
pyayarksayarsiuhpyhckypye. siuhntiusny
tayarnngmyarpayarmharlmwellhcaykypye.
suutiussnytayarngtluamhtluansiu lmlwell-
swar ngyimwpsayararpkiu maylayayarkypye.
suutiukiu twaykyuansmyhsayarsuutiussny
kiukhcar kypye. rnsuutiuk suutiussnytrarsa-
yar ngyimwprar bhiubhaythiukluhuanrar
htarwrbbhurar kiupyhcmharsayarkyayarnng
ngartiussnykiukhcarsayarlly mlwnkyu-
uhu pyarsiu kypye. barbulunmyi-
uhtellkpyaykylayar. hkarldellpynymh
htwkswarkylayar. siuhcurhay siuhtekellsiu-
upyukylayar. akayarnngmuukar myayark-
myknhararp kyehcwarsayar tiungniungn-
gansarahcuawaykiu ngarnhiusayar barbu-
lunmyiusiu sayarnghkellsmny. suutiussny
myiutbtk phkngkyng tiukyaukylimmny.
suutiukhcsayar myhartiusny limmarsa-
yar hchcsuurelleat myharkellsiuhpyhc
mmhnbhellmnyar. hkarldellpynysny luy-
uararhpyhc luyusayar suutiussny wkylimm-
nyhu htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat.
ngaramwaykiu hpykseyarsuutiug sngtiussny
wmmayarkwrhnglnkypye.kykhcarsayarn-
warmkellsiu hkunkypye. mynghtekellsiu
hekypye. htiukyayarnng sngtiu amisny
minmayar twaywaylimmny. sngtiuk-
iumwaybharsayar suusny arhkkwell-
limmny. pynytkartutwng ayutsuansayar
pyny sutnsngsayararp swayhkyayarksayar
lwngpyng hpyhclrimmny. htarwrbbhurareat
amyktayarkyayarnng nayark thpnluum-
nyar. sitnyansayararp skskhpyhcr limmny.

barbulunmyiunarmhar rayarkswarsayar
suatiung aanaa suhkanrsayarbhayupdkiu
htayarklyk kellrell sankiupyukylimny.
barbulunmyiuptlny tphkngkyngky layar.
suusny htarwrbbhurarkiu pyhcmharsa-
yarkiyayarnng laysmarapayarngtiu myhark-
iumnhmyayarbhell phckylayar. myiuptlny
kywaykyayarkylayar. suusny wnhkypye.
myiuriunhng pyaiutiusny pyiulellkypye.
htarwr bburareatamyktayarpayhkyng
amhuhpyhc suukiupayhc nhngalya-
yarkhcerngkylayar. suusny pyubhuusny
atiungsuu pyukylayar. barbulunmyiu
myiuhcaykyellsayar suunhngchpar ritsayar
suutiukiupyhpytkylayar. nyhnselltayar
htarkiukyayarksayarkiyayarnng aseasetiusny
mimitiuluumyiuayarsiu pynswar mimi-
tiupynsiupay kylimny. israylsnyarprp-
siu lwngpyayrsayar siuhpyhceat. hky-
gsaytiusny nhayarngrhkkypye. aarrhuri
rhngbhurngsny rhayuehcar kiukhcarpye.
nayarkmh barbu lnrhngbhurngnaybuhkd-
nayjarsny suueatariutiuki hkyiuhpellpye.
htiukyayarnng israylamiueatbhurarshkng
kayarnngkngbiul hkyayarnghgtarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuu snykar ngarsnyaaarrhurirhngb-
hurngkiu dnpaysny nnytuu barbulun-
rhngbburngnhng suueatniungngankiu
dnpay mny. israylkisusueatnayrngarpsiu
ngarsayarnng hkelluemny. suusny krmayl-
tayarngnhngbarrhtayarnng payarmhar
kykhcar ehprim tayarngnhnggildtayarng
payarmhar wlimny. htiukarlakhar isray-
lapyhckiu hchckiyayar sayarlny apyhcm-
parrar. yudduhcriuktiukihurhar mhwpar.
ngarhkyntarsayar suutiueat apyhckiu
ngarhpyayrhng mnyhu htarwrbbhurarminta-
yarmuueat. punknttsayarpny suanmappa-
saya pynsartiurhirsu hchckyekylayar.
sutsngpyrhng suutiuiamiuanwykiuaku-
nahcng hpyksekylayar. ngarmharhtarsmy-
hatiung pyukylayaru htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuueat. htiupynyhchctiukhky-
ngasan kyehcwarsayar hpyksehkyngasankiu
kyarreat. myaytpyngluankiu riuknhksa-
rsantusny kyuiuptlaypyetkar barbu-
lunmyiusny luumyutiutwng aanaurahrpy-
hclaypyetkar. aiu barbulunmyiu sngab-
hiukyayarkwngkiu ngarhtayarnghgtarshpyng
sngsny stillckiyayarmiye. htarwrbbhu-
rareat aarnartayarkiu snsayarkiyayarnng
rnsuutway tiukyupye. htarwrbbhursny
lknkheuan tiuktayarkiu hpwng amyktar-
yarlknktiuki hntuttayarmuueat. iamhukar
kayarnngkngbiulhkyay shkngarhng htarwr
bhursny hkarldellpyny pyutayarmuusayar
amhupaytny. myiutbhkmhtbhktiungaa-
yarnng tiukky layar. hparkeyatiuki hpwng
hparpuanmyarkellsiu puanhtarlyk alyh-
ngmkynghcayhkyngngghar rhngrhngphyk-
sekylayar. suueatnwarusbhrrhismyhtiuki
stkylayar. strararpsiu sngswarhcaykylayar.
suutiusny amngglarrhikyeat. akyhc-

ngchc suutiuahkyin suanmhkyngkiu
hkanrsayar ahkyinrayarklaypye. ngartiub-
burarshknghtarwrbbhurareat amyktayar
pyayhkyng bimarntayarkiu hpyksesayara-
pyhcnhng alyayark dnpayhkyngsitngkiu
jiaunmyiukyarpyay aansayarnghar barbu-
lunpynymh pyaylwtsayarsuutiueat asan kiu
kyarreat. laysmartiuki barbulunmyiusi-
uhkayarkylayar. phcttsayar suuapayarngtiu
myiutwnkyng tphky kylayar. myiusu-
umyiusartayarkkiumy hmlwt hcaynhng.
htiomyiukyngsayar akynghngalyayark
apyhcapky layar. suupyubhuusmyhatiung
suupyukylayar. suusny israylamiueat-
snrhngtayarumuusayar bburar htarwr
bhurarbhk warkywarpyetkar. htiukyayarnng
myiusarlulngtiusny lmmtiu lellnay hti-
naytwng hchtsuorellapayarngtiusny suan-
rhuanky limmnyhu htarwrbbhurar mint-
ayarmuueat. kayarnngkngbiulhkyayshkn-
garhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
aiumarknyesayarsuu sngtbhk ngarnayeat.
akyhcnghchcnggeatahkyin suanmhky-
ngkiuhkanr sayar ahkyinrayarklaypye.
mararkyesayarsuusny htimi lellpymh
abhy suumyhmkywr. ngarsnylny suu-
nayrar myiutiuki merhiu suuptlnynaysa-
yarsuuapayarngtiuki layarnnglimmny hu
mintayarmuueat. kayarnngkngbiulhky-
ayarnng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
israylamiusartiunhng tkwyudamiusar-
tiusny nyhnsellhkyngkiu hkanrkypye.
suutiukiusimsarsayar suurhismyhti-
usny hkyuphtarpye lyhng ngartiussny mlwthu
ngnyngpylkaykypye. siurartwng suu-
tiukiurwaynhutsayar shkngsny aarkyeat.
kayarnngkngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwrbbhurar
tnyhuusayar bhwellnarmrhitayarmuueat.
htiushkngsnysuuti amhukiu kyptny-
hcarhcaayarnng pynyntayarkiu ngymwp
hcaylyk barbulunmyiusuomyiusartiuki
nhayarngrhkyk pyutayarmuumny. htar-
wrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar htarbhay
sny hkarldellpynysuu barbulunmyiusar-
tiunhngtkw mngmyar pnyarrhimyarapa-
yarsiu sngayarkylimny. htarbhaysny
mihcsarsartiupayarsiu rayark suu-
tiusny aruuhphchkyylimny. htarbhaysny
htiomyiusarhchcsuorelltiupayarsiu rayark
suutiusny hcitpykylimny. htarbh-
haysnymyngmyar rhtarmyar myiutellmhar
naysayarluuamiyumiurhismyhtiupayarsiu
rayark suutiusny minmkellsiu hpyhck-
ylimny. htarbhaysny myiubhndarapa-
yarsiarayark rnsuutiusnyluyuu kylimny.
hknkhyayarkhkyngbhaysny myiueat raytiu
apayarsiarayark hknkhyayarkkyylimny.
akayarnng muukar htiupynsnyrup-
tutiunhng apynyriheat. pynysar tiusny
sngtutiuki amhepyu warkywarkeyat.
htiukyayarnng tayarsarrelltiusny tayarhk-
waytiu nhngtkw htiomyiu naykylimny.
kularaupnghktiu snylny nayrarkkyylimny.

nayarkthpn abhy suumyhmnayr. kar-
lahcnysak luunayrarmhpyhcr. sayard-
uannmyiunhnggayarmayarmyiumhhc
nespsayar myiumyarkiu bhurارشkng-
pyksetayarmuushpnyg luusitnyan skellsiu
barbulunmyiu abhysuumyhmnayr lu-
usarthcuan tyayarkmyhmayrarmkyrhu
htarwrbbhurarmintayar muueat. kynyrlula-
yar. luumyutmyiusny myayarkmyknharmh
lareat. kyehecwarsayar luumyiuunhngm-
yarchcwarsayar rhngbhurngtiu sny myayke-
hcwntiumh payarlarkyeat. laynhnglhan-
tiukiu lkhwelkkyeat. kymkyut sayar
amyiuhpyhc snarkhyngkrunarmrhi. suu-
tiuhckar sansny smuddrarmynysankellsiu
huntteat. aiubarbu lunstiusme hchcsuurel-
kellsiu tphkngkynglykmyng hcesnggrhirsu
hkyelarkylimny. suutiueatsitngkiu bar-
bulunrhngbhurngsny kyarlkaraayareat.
dukkhksngrellkiung sarbhwar sayarmin-
mhkanrskellsiu pyngchcwarsayar wayd-
narkiung hkanreat. hkyngsaysny yayard-
myhceat gunasraymh tskellsiu rnsuusny
kyayarknhngpynyhcuansayar nayrarsiutksa-
yarahkar naysayar suusny hkykhkyng
pyaymnyakyayarkgiu ngarpyumny.
rwayhkyysayar suukiu lnybarbulunmyi-
uapayarmhar ngarhknhtarmny.ngarnhng
abhysuutuusny. ngarahkyinkiu abhysu-
uhkiunhkyk mnynny. abhymnsayar
siuhtinsny ngarrhaymhar rpnungsny.
siuhpyhc htarwrbbhurarsny barbulun-
myiu tbhk kyanhcnayarmuusayarakyan
hkarldellpynyttbhk kyanhcnayarmuusa-
yarakyan ahcnytiukiu narhtayarkgy
layar. akyhcnghchcrnsuusny aarmrhisayar
htiuisu tiukiu luyklimny. akyhcnghchc-
suutiurhirsu lar kykhcarrararkpiu
hpykselimny. barbulunmyiukiutiukyu-
usayar asankyayarny myaykyelhuphareat.
aayarhchcsayaraskanu luumyiumyiu tiusny
kyarrkyeat.

51

htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar barbulun
myiutbhkng ngareatrsnuutiunhngpayarngb-
hayarsayar suutiutbhkng hpyksettsayar
laykiu ngarthcay mny. hcankayarnhng-
pyarttsayarsuutiukiu barbulunmyiu siu
ngarhcaylwhtshpyng suutiusny tpynylu-
ankiupyar rhnglngkylimny. amhurayark-
sayarkarl suuti sny myiuptwnkyngtiu
rnbhkpuylyknayky limny. laykiukiungsa-
yarsuu sanhky pangkyekiutwsayar suutiukiu
laytng phckylayar. myiusarlulngtiukiu
mnhmayarbhell myiusaraluanarngrhis-
myhtiukiu rhngrhngghpykse kylayar.
htiuisusuurelltiusny hkarldellpynytwng
lmmtiu lellahtiuhkanrkylimny. isray-
lamiyuhngyudamiunayar pynysny isray-
lamiueatsnrhngtayarmuusayar bhurarkiu
pyhcmharsayar apychcnhngpynysayarlly

suutiuh bhurارشkng kayarnkgngbiulhky-
yarhnghtarwr bhurar sny htiuumyitiukiu
hcwnphctayarmmuu. barbulunmyiutellk
htwkpypay asease kiuyaskkiu kynhutky-
layar. myiusartiueatapyhc nhng-
yar suanrhuanhkyngkiu mhkankynhng.
iahkyinkar htarwrbbhurareatamyktayarkiu
hpyayhkyinhpyhc akyiu apychcnhngalya-
yark hcearngtayarmuunmy. barbulun-
myiusny htarwrbbhurarkiangtayarmu-
myaykyetpyngluankiu yhcmuuhcaysa-
yarrrwhayhplarhpyhceat. htiuhplarparsayar
hcpyhcrnykiu luumyiumyitiusny sa-
yarkaruuhpyhckyeat. barbulunmyiusny
hkykhkyngpyiulell pykhcepye. suueatatk-
ngiukywaymyntmkylayar. suueatanar pya-
yarkniunglyhng pyayarkhcayhkyngnghar
barlhcanhchaykiu yuukyaylar. ngarti-
usny barbulunmyiueatanarkiu pyayarkh-
cay hkyngnghar pyusayarlly anarmpyayarkni-
ung. suukiu hcwnphc asease ngarti-
uayrngpynysny swarky kunaan. suuhkanr-
sayar apychsny kayarnkgng tiungaayarny
rayark miughtimkiu htilykrhieat. htarwr-
bhurarsny ngartiuhpyayarngmtkyayarkgiu
bhayarpytayarmuupye. larkylayar. ngar-
tiubhurارشkng htarwrbbhuraramhutayarkiu
jiaunmyiu kyarpyayarky kunaan. my-
hartiukiu pwtkylayar. diunglwhartiukiu
kiunghcwell kylayar. htarwrbbhurarsny
maydirhngbhurngtiukiu nhisayart-
ayarmuupye. barbulunmyiukiu hpyksemny
akyan rhitayarmuueat. akyayarngmukar
htarwrbbhurareat amyktayarkiu hpyayhkyng
bimarntayarkiu hpyksesayarpychcnhng
alyayark dnpayhkyngamhuuhpyhcestny.
barbulunmyiuriurhaymhar alankiutuyky-
layar. myarhcwarsayar luuhcayarngtiukiu
htarknghtiukylayar. hkyayarnmyayarngsa-
yar tpsartiukiu pyngkylayar. htarwr
bhurarsny barbulunmyiusartiukiu hkyim-
snyatiung kyanhcnly lkhesttayarmuusny.
myarhcwarsayar rayanarmharnay hcny-
hcimkye sayarsuu sngcatsuanrhuanhkyin
sngcatlayarbh aliupykhyin rayarklaypye.
kayarnkgngbiulhkyayarnhng htarwrbbhu-
rarsny kiuykiutiungtny kyinsiutayarmuus-
nykar sngkiu kiyiungkayarnmyarnhngpyny-
hcayskellsiu luumyarnhngpyny hcaymny.
suutiuisnngtbbk kywaykyayarsankiu
lwng kylimny. tnhkiutayaraarhpyng
myaykyekiuhpnstngtayarmuupye. pny-
yartayaraarhpyng layarkdhartkiu tnytay-
armuupye. uarntayaraarhpyng miughka-
yarnkgngkiu kyktayarmuupye. asanta-
yarkiu lwhttayarmuusayarahkar miughray
asanblanhpyhctteat. myaykyehcwn-
mhmiughtimkiu tkhcaytayarmuupye.
miughrwarssnyhng lyhphchcpykchay
tayarmuueat. laykiulny bhndartayar
tiukhtellkhtut tayarmuueat. luum-
nysnykar mimiuarhaarhpyng tirhcsarn
kellsiu hpyhceat. ruptukiu swnsayar

suutiungmimilupsayar ruptuaarhpyng
mhayarkmharlykrhieat. akyarngmuu-
karswysaarruptusny musarhpyhceat. suulny
htwkskwngskmrhi. htiususayar aratusny
ahkynynhesk skhpyhckyeat. lhnycarsa-
yarararlly hpyhckyeat. hchckyayarhky-
ngkiu hkanrsnykarl kwpyyarkkiu limmny.
yarkupamyiueat abhiuhpyhcsayarbh-
rarsny htiususayarararnhgtuutayarmmuu.
hkpsimsayararar tiukiu hpnsgsayarbh-
rarhpyhctayarmueat. israyl amyiussy
amwayhkantayarmuararhpyhceat. narm-
tayarsny kayarngngbiulhkyayarhng
htarwrbhurarpayntny. aiusantuukye sngsny
ngarhchctiukhcar lknkphpyhceat. sngkiu
ngarkiu atiuungtiung apynypnytiukiu
hkyiuhpellpye. sngkiuung myngnhgmyn-
ghcesuurellkiung rhtarnhngrrharce su-
urellkiung ngarkhiuhpellpye. sngkiuung
yayarkyarhngminmtiukiu askkyesu-
unhng askngysuutiukiu luupyunhng
apyiuntiukiu ngarkhiuhpellpye.
sngkiuung siuhtinnhngsiuhcukiung
ly lupsayar suunhng nwaryhnykiung
biulmyarhng mngmyarkiu ng ngarkhi-
uhpellpye. siurartwng barbulunmyiusu
hkarladdellpynysar apayarngtiussy ji-
aunmyiupyulaysmyhsayar duhcriuk rhi-
snyatiung ngarsny sngtiu mykmhayark
suutiuaar apyhcpaymnyhu htarwrbh-
rarmintayarmueat. htarwrbhurarmint-
ayarmuusnykar hpykse ttsayarsbhayarrhi
myaykyetpnygluankiu hpykse ttsayarta-
yarmgkye sngtbhk ngarnayeat. sng apa-
yarngkar ngareatlkkiusnyk. kyayarktiuhm
sngkiu lhimhky menhngkywmlayarngsa-
yar tayarnghpyhchcaymny. tiukhta-
yarngahwtwkyayark tiukmyhckyayark
thcuantihkukiumyh sngaeathtellkmnhut-
myuur ahcnympt pykhcelyknaयरlimm-
nyhu htarwrbhurar mintayar muueat.
htipyynyalankiuhstuukeyar. apynypnyti
tanpiukiumhut luuamyiumyiutiukiusueat
tbhkpyngsng kylayar. aarrtpyny min-
pipy aarrhkaypntyny tiukiu suueatbhk
hcnwayhckaykylayar. biulhkyupmngk-
iuhknhtar amway kymsayar kyiungka-
yarngkellsiu mynghcesuurelltiukiu hchckye
hckaykylayar. luumyiumyartiunhngtkw
maydirhngbhurngmhcc biulmyar mngmyar
maydiniungngansarapayarngtiukiu suueat
tbhk pyngsngkylayar. barbulunpynsny-
tunlhup limlimmny. htipyunynsnyasuum-
rhi sutsgpyrhngar hpyhchckhyng ngar
htarwrbhurarkyanhcnytayarmuusayar
akyanahcny rhismyhsny pynyhcuan-
rlimmny. barbulunhchcsuurelltiussy
hchcmptyungbellrelltiuk myarnaykeat.
aarlyayarmimkellsiu hpyhckyeat. my-
iusarnyarttiukiumerhiu tanhkarkyngtiukiu
hkyiuhpellpye. rnsuutiussy myiuta-
yarkiu tbhktkkyk tiukwngkypyeuung
lmwkui pithtar raykn narmharmerhiukya-

yarngnhng hchcsuurelltiussy kyayarkln
lykrhikypyehung barbulunrhngbhurngaar
kyarlyhayarkaansayarnghar mnglungghky-
ngtyayarkkiu tyayark hcaylwhtsuuhkyngtya-
yarkkiu tyayark twaykyuanlyk pyaylarkyeat.
rnsuutiussy myiutayarkiu tbhktkkyk tiuk-
wngkypyeuung lmwkui pithtar raykn
narmharmerhiukyayarngnhng hchcsu-
urelltiussy kyayarkln lykrhikypyehung
barbulunrhngbhurngaar kyarlyhayarkaansa-
yarnghar mnglungghkyngtyayarkkiu tyayark
hcaylwhtsuuhkyngtyayarkkiu tyayark
twaykyuanlyk pyaylarkyeat. israylamiueat
bhurarhshng kayarngng biulhkyayarhng
htarwrbhurarmintayarmuusnykar barbu-
lunstiussmesny hcparyrsayar kayarkny
tlngkellsiu hpyhceat. hcparritrahkyin-
pepye. barbulunrhngbhurngnaybuhkdnay-
jarsny ngartiukiu kiukhcar nhphckparpye.
ngartiukiu hnglng sayaraiuhpyhchcay-
parpye. ngarmyiuittskellsiu ngartiukiu
myiu ngartiuy pyayarmwayhcrarar
tiuhngmimiwmkiu pynyhcay parpye.
ngartiukiu nhngtutparpye. jiaunmyius-
mek ngareatkiunhngngareatasar pyusa-
yaradmmamhusny barbulunmyiupayarsiu
rayarkpar hcayhuung yayrurhngmyiukny
ngareataswaysny hkarlaellpynysartiua-
payarsiu rayarkparhchayhuung siureat.
siuhpyhc htarwrbhurarmintayarmuus-
nykar sngaeatmhukiu ngarhcyarngmny.
sngkansayarayphckiu pynpaymny. su-
ueatpnygkiung suueathcmraytwng tiukiu
ngarkhkhkyayarkhcaymny. barbulunmy-
iusny amhiukpuan myayhkwanyayartwng
aanaubhwyar kellellsanpyurar luusitnyan-
rarar hpyhclimmny. htarwrbhurarmint-
ayarmuusnykar myiustiu snyhkyngsykellsiu
hayarksayarsan hkyngsngsykellsiu
mynysayarasankiutnyetny pyukylimmny.
suutiussy pyayarmwaykymnyakyayarnghng
nayarkthpnmbiuhell ahcnymptaiip-
pyayarmny akyayarn suutiussy rwh-
nglnaarkyesayarahkar sayarkhcarbhiu
ngartiuk yhcmuuhcaymny. asaysthyk-
ngghar swellhkyayar siusngkiu kellsiu
siuhte sithtekiukellsiu ngarswellhkyumny.
rhayrhkmyiukiutiuk rlaypyetkar. may
tpyngluan kyayarchayarsayar myiuk-
liuluyulaypyetkar. barbulunmyiusny
apynypnytiutwng aanaurahrpyhclaypye
tkar. pnyglsny barbulunpynyapayarsi-
utk myarhcwarsayar lhiungtanpiutiussy
lwhmmiukpye. myiumyartiussy sut-
sngpyrhngararp swayhkyayarksayar
lwnpnyngpyhckypye. abhysuumy mnyar.
luusarthcuantayarkmyh htiulmkiurmha-
yark. barbulunmyiu baylbhurarkliulny
ngarsny dnpaymny. suumyiusayararar-
tiukiu thpnahcaymny. luuamyiumy-
iutiussy nayarkthpnusuhtanmhar hcnay-
wayrky. myiuliulnypiulelllykrhrlimmny.
ngareatluuti barbulunmyiuthtellkhtwky-

layar. htarwrbbhurareat pyngchwarsa-
 yaramyktayarmh ase asekiuyaskkiu
 kynhutky layar. htiupynykyarrsayar
 sitngkyayarng hciit mpyk kyayarklnhkyn-
 gmrhikynhng. tnhhctktnhhc sitngk-
 yarllimnny. mngghkngtyayarkkiu tyayark
 luyunyhnsellhkyngamhu rhirlimnny.
 htunayarkmhbarbulunmyiu htulupsayar
 ruptu sngtutiuki ngarsny dnpaysh-
 pyng tpynyluan minmayartwayway
 suurellapayarngtiusny myiutellmhar
 lelllyksaykysayar ahkyinrayarklimnny.
 htiusiumyayarkmyknhararpk luyusayar
 suutiu sny barbulunmyiusiu rayarklarsa-
 yarahrar miughmyaymhhc arprphs-
 myhtiusny rwhnglnsayar asankiu pyuky
 limnnyhu htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat.
 barbulunmyiukyayarng israylamyiusu-
 urelltiu sny lellsaskellsiu barbulunmyi-
 uhtellmhar pynysar suurellapayarngtiusny
 lellsaskylimnny. htarbhaynhnglwt sa-
 yarsuutiu swarkylayar. rpmnayknhng.
 waysayararp htarwrbbhurarkiu aayarkmay
 yayrurhngmyiukiulny hcithcwellmky layar.
 ngartiusnykellrellsayaarasankiu kyarsayar
 kyayarngh arhkkwelllyk myknharpyk-
 lyknayrkypareat. tparamyiusartiusny
 bimarntayartwng snrhngar arphtarnta-
 yartieat ahtellsiuwngkyparpye. siuhpyhc
 htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar barbulun-
 pynykiukwysayar ruptusngtutiuki ngarsny
 dnpay tpynyluan dnhkykhtisayarsuutiusny
 nynytwarkysayar ahkyinrayarklimnny.
 barbulunmyiusny miughkayarnghngsi-
 utk myiuriuhtwtkiu hkiungkhanhcwar
 tnysayarlly ngarhcaylwht luyusayar
 suutiusny suurhirarsiu rayarkkylimn-
 nyhu htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat.
 barbulunmyiumh ngiukywaysankiung
 hkarldellpynmhar pyngchwarsayar pykhce-
 sankiung kyarreat. akyayarnghmuukar
 htarwrbbhurarsny barbulun myiukiuh pykce-
 suupyuttsayaarasankyeki ngyimhcay
 tayarmueat. suueatlhiungtanpiutiusny
 aarkyesayar raykellsiu hunhunmynysanh-
 pyng kyechwarsayarasankiulny pyutkycat.
 barbulunmyiuki tiukhpykluyusayar su-
 usny rayarklyhng myiusarhchcsuurelltiusny
 rnsuutiulksiu rayark suutiuhcwellkiungsayar
 layrhismyhtiusny kyiuiky eat. akyiuphyckiu
 payttsayarbhar shknghtarwr bhurarsny
 sksckpaytayarmuupye. barbulunmngsar
 tkiungpmhuumt hchckell mng ararrhi
 hkwnaarkyesayar suutiuki ngarychemuuh-
 cayshpyng suutiusnyayarkthpnmniubhell
 ahcnympt aippyayar kylimnnyhu ka-
 yarngngbiulhkyayarnghgtarwr bhurar
 huu bhwellnarmrhisayar rhngbhurngminta-
 yarmueat. kayarnghngbiulhkyayarngh
 htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar dukye-
 sayar barbulunmyiuriutiuki akunahcng-
 pyiuhpyk myngsaryarmyutan hkartiukiulny
 merhiukylimnny. luuamyiumyutiusny

ahkynynhelup sayarngh mepngpnhkynkiu
 hkanrkpye. barbulunmyiupayarmhar
 rayarkltansayar bhayupdapayarngh-
 nyhuusayar barbulunmyiuki rnymht
 rayhtarsayarihckaraluanhcuantiuki pr-
 yarhpkayarmisny raykuu yudrhngbhurng
 jaydkinnhcanlaynhctwng rhngbhurnghn-
 gatu barbulunmyiusiuliukswarsayar
 marsayyeatsarhpyhcsayarnayrieat saratwng
 wnhcray kiumharhtarsayar hckarhu-
 umuukar sngsny barbulunmyiusiura-
 yarksayarahrar ihckaraluanhcuantiuki
 kynyruhu bhtarmny. htiauhkarsngk aihtar-
 wrbbhar kiuytayar sny iarp lumrhi
 tirhcsarmrhi ahcnympt sitnyanrarph-
 pyhchcay sutsngpyrhngmny akyayarnghkiu
 hkyimtayarmuupyeu lyhayarksiurmny.
 ihckarkiu akunahcngbhtpyelyhng hcarpayar
 mhar kyayarkkiu hkyinyhtar uhprrtmy-
 hcalymhar hkyphclyk barbulunmyiusny
 isiunhclimnny. ngar rayarkhcaysayar
 bhayupdhellknayarkthpn mht myayarkr.
 myiusiumyusartiusny aarkunlyk nayrky
 limnnyhu mywksiumnyakyayarnghkiu
 yayrmisny mharhtarlayeat. irwaykar
 yayrmihckarpaytny.

52

jaydkimngsny asknnhcsytnhhc rhisa-
 yar nnhting yayrurhngmyiu tsytnhhc
 hciuhanlayeat. mytayarkar libnmh-
 iusuu yayrmisme harmutlphyhctsty.
 htiumngsnyayarykimmngpyusmyhatiung
 htarwrbbhurarrhaytayarduheriukkiupyeat.
 htarwrbbhurarsny yudpynysuu yayrurhng
 myiusartiu ahtantayarmh mnhngh-
 tutmhetiungaayarngh amykhtwktayarmuu
 jaydkimngsny barbulun rhngbhurnghkiu
 punknlayat. jaydkimngnnhckankiun-
 hhc dsmlsyk naytwng barbulunrhngb-
 hurngnaybuhkdnayjarsny biulhkyay apa-
 yarngtiunghgkw yayrurhngmyiusiu
 hchckyeshpyng myiuptlly tphky myayk-
 tuptiuki tuuluppemh jaydkimngnnhcan
 tsytnhctiungaayarngh myiukiuiunghtar-
 layeat. htunhhc hctuthtl kiurknaytwng
 myiutellmhar alwnahcaraarharhka-
 yarnghparshpyng myiusuomyiusartiu sny
 hcarhcrarmrhisayarahrar hkarldelllu-
 tiusny myiuriuki hpyiuhpayark myiuki
 lny wiungnaysayarkayarngh myiusarhchc-
 suurellapayarngh tiusny nynyaharkpyay
 myiuriunhchcthpckpyar uyyarny tayarnar
 tanhkarwhpyng htwkpyemh lwngpyng-
 siuswarkyeat. hkarldellhcsuurelltiusny
 rhngbhurnghjaydkikiu liuk yayrihkararwng-
 pyngmheshpyng jaydkimngat hchcsuurella-
 payarngtiusny lwngpyaykycat. rnsuutiusny
 rhngbhurnghkiu bhms barbulunrhngb-
 hurnghrhar harmtpnyriblmyiusiu sayarngh
 swarkyeat. barbulun rhngbhurnghsny
 jaydkieatamhuki hchckyayarnghcerng jay-

dkimngeatsartiukiu abhmykmhayark
stlayeat. riblmyiumhar yudmhuumtapa-
yarngtiukiu lny stlayeat. jaydkimykhcik-
iulny hpayarkpyemh suukiu kyaywarky-
iunhngghkynynhayarng barbulunmyiusiu
yuuswar shpyng saysnytiungaayarg hta-
yarnghellmhar lhayarnghtar layeat. bar-
bulunrhngbhurng naybuhkdnyayr nnhcan
tsykiunhnc puhcmlyrknaytwng amhutayar
htmkiuyrantayarmhuu naybujarrdnsny
yayrurhngmyiu siular bimarntayar nnta-
yar mngaim sngrellsar aimrhismyhtiukiu
merhiulayeat. kiuyrantayarmhuuparsa-
yar hkarldell hchcsuurell apayarngtiusny
yayrurhngmyiuriurhismyhtiukiu hpyiuh-
pyk kyeat. htiuahkar kiuyrantayarmhuu
naybujarrdnsny myiuhellmhar kynky-
wngsayarsngrellsar barbulunrhngbhurng
bhksiukuuswarnhgsayarmyusar ky-
wngsmysayar suutiukiu simswarlayeat.
siurartwng hcpyhcuayarnykiupyuhe-
lylup hcayhkyngngharsngrell sarahky-
iutiukiu htarhkelldayeat. bimarntayar
kyaywartiungtiukiu kyaywar rayknkiung
rayhkyiuangtuana hkyayamyhctiukiu
hkarldelluutiusnyhkyiuhpell kyaywarrhis-
myhkiu barbulun myiusiu yuuswarkyeat.
aiukng tuurwngpyar menyhp aiu jwnmhnc
amhutayarhtmhcrar kyaywartnsarrhis-
myhtiukiulny yuuswarkyeat. rwhaytnsar
ngwaytnsartnyhuusayar anguan lngpn
aiu aiukng mehkuan jwn hplarmyarkiu
rwhayhpyhchcay ngwayhpyhchcay ki-
uyrantayarmhuusny yuuswar layeat.
bimarntayar rhayarlmunmngkye lupsayar
tiungnhhctiung rayknt hku rayknhkan-
hcrarahkyayamyhc kyaywarnwarsyn-
hhchkuparsayar kyaywarsny ahkyin
aarhpyng atiungmsimyareat. tiungamyn-
gkar tsyrhctayarngrhieat. luanptmhukar
tsynhhctayarngrhnsayar kyiu tpt rhieat.
hkayarngrparhpyhcdulayshcrhieat. kyay-
wartiunghtiplny rhieat. tiunghtipamyng
kar ngartayarngrhi htipptlntykyaywarkwn-
rwk kyaywarslellsetiunhngpynyhcuaneat.
ahkyarsayar tiungsny lny htiuatuu hpyhc
sellsetiunhngpynyhcuaneat. tiungt-
myknhar sellsekisyhkyayarkluan hcerhi
kwnrwktbhk sellsepayarngrtar rhistny. ki-
uyrantayarmhuunaybujarrdnsny yjpurayar
hit mngchcary dutiyyjpurayarhitjayhpni
bimarn tayartanhkarmhuusuanayarktiukiu
bhmselayeat. hchcsuurelltiukiu aupsa-
yarbiultyayark myiuhell twaymisayar
tiungpngmhuumtkunhncyayark pynysuu
pynysarmyarkiu nhiasayarsayar tphcar-
raykye tyayark myiuhelltwaymisayar
pynysarhkyayarksy tiukiu myiuhell-
lkhkayarswar barbulunrhngbhurngrhirar
riblmyiusiusayarnghkellpyelyng barbu-
lunrhngbhurngsny harmtpynyriblmyiu
htiusuutiukiu dnpaykwpmkyelayeat.
htiusiu yudamyiusny mimipynymhsim-

swarhkyngkiu hkanrstny. naybuhkd-
nayjarmngsimswarsayar luuhumuukar
nnhcanhkunhcnhctwng yudamyiusarsuan-
htayarnghhcsy suanyayarktiukiu simswar-
layeat. tsyrhcnhctwng luurhncrarsuansy
nhhcyayarktiukiu yayrurhngmyiumh
simswarlayeat. nhhcsysuannhctwng.
kiuyrantayarmhuu naybujarr dnsny yu-
damyiusarhkunhncrarlaysyngaryayark
tiukiu simswareat. luuapayarngrkar lay-
htayarnghkyayarkrarrhistny. yudrhngb-
hurngyayhkyayarnisny ahkyuphkanrsayar
skkrarjsuansyhkunhcnhnc dwardsmhnhc-
syngar rkaytwng barbulunrhngbhurng
ewilmrayardk nnhcanhck yudrhngb-
hurngyayhkyayarnikiu htayarnghellknhut
hkymсарp layeat. kayarngmwnhncwar
nhutksuueatpllngkiu barbulunmyiumh ah-
tantayarnhisayar mngkyemyarhtiungrapll-
ngtiu ht hkyemyhnglayeat. yayhkyayarnim-
ngsny htayarnghellmharwtsayar awtkiulell
askrhnsmyhkarlptluan ahcny mpytahtan-
tayar hcarsayarkreat. asaymhetiungaayarngh
askrhnsmyh nayrk ahcnympytsuuh-
carhcrarbhui barbulunrhngbhurng paysnar
tayarmuueat.

skkrarjsuansypyny yayhkarimngkye nnky-
puhcmnhhc hctuthtlngarrknay ngarsny
simhsarsayar suutiutwng hkaybarmyh-
narmharrhinayhcnym iughkayarngkngp-
wng bburarshkngatbyardit ruoparruan-
tiukiu myngreat. htiuahkarhkardellpyny
hkaybarmyhcnarmhar htarwr bburareat
nhutkpttayarsny yjpurayarhit bujis-
aryayjkyayl amny rhisayar ngarsesiarayark
htarwrbburareatltayarsny ngarapa-
yarmhar tnglykrhieat. ngarkynyrrhu
pyngchwarsayar laykyehchwarsayar mi-
ughtim htwnlgsayar mehcksny mya-
yarkmyknharhm payarlareat.mehckhtellk
hrhdhaylrwhayrayarng htwk layeat.
htiumehckhtellmhar sttwarlaypartiusny ht-
ngrharkyeat. htiusttwartieat asngsndarn-
huumuukar luueatpuansndnkiasayarg
myknharlayhkuhce atayarnlgy layhkuhce
rhikyeat. hkyayhtayarksny hpyayarngsayny
hkyayhtayarkhpyhceat. hkyaybhvarsny
nwarsngyeat hkyayhpwarkellsiu hpyhc
ueshcsayar kyaywarkellsiu tayarklayeat.
kiuylaymyknyaratayarngaayark luulkhieat.
htiulaypartiusny myknhartiunhngng
atayarngtiunhngng pynyhcuankyeat.
atayarnghkyngthkunhngthku hcplykrhi
htiusttwartiu swarsayarahkartparmyh
mlnybhell tnytnyswarttkyeat. myknharas-
ngsndarnhuumuukar sttwar laypartiusny
lkyarbhk luumyknhar hkyngsay mykn-
harnhngng lkwelbhnkwnarmyknhar rwhayl-
ngt myknhngnhngng pynyhcuankyeat.
atayarngmartyusny ahtksiupny ata-
yarnghnkhhkukhyngchply nhchckuhpyng
kiuykiuhpuanlyk rhikyeat. htiusttwartiusny
winyarnytayarswarhkwngrhisny atiung
swarkyeat. swarsayarahkartparmyh mlnyb-
hell tnytnyswarttkyeat. htiusttwartieat
asngarayarngsnykar tayarksayar mehk-
ellarayarng mehkwarayarnghngtueat.
mesnytayarklyk sttwartiutwng anhanap-
yar lhnlyny mehtellk lyphchcypyklayeat.
sttwartiusnylny lyphchcnwkyellsiu ara-
yarngtayark pyaylyk pynlarlykrhikyeat.
htiusttwartiu kiun ngarkynyrruhcnym suu-
tuanarmhar laypiunghrisayar rhtarb-
hethkuhce htngrhareat. htiurhtarbhethieat
asngarayarngsnykar kyayarkmykrwell as-
ngarayarnghnghtueat. htiulayhkutiun sny
asngarayarngtnyetny rhikyeat. puansndarn-
muu kar bhethkuahtell bhethkutpskellsiu-
pyhceat. swarsayarahkar bhelaymyknhar-
tiusny tnyetnyhpyhc mlnybhellswarttkyeat.
bhewntiusnylny myng kyayarkmbhwy
hpyhckyeat. htiulaypartiusny mykhcinhg-
pynykyeat. sttwartiusny swarsayarahkar
bhethiusny lny htkkyparkyeat. sttwartiusny
myaykyenhngkwark tsayar ahkar bhethius-
nylny tkkyeat. winyarnytayar swarhk-
wngrhisnyatiung suutiusnylny swarkyeat.

bhetiusnylny suutiunhnghtkkyptk liukky
eat. sttwartieat winyarnysnybhetieurhieat.
suutiuswarsayarahkarbhethiusnyswarkyeat.
suutiurpsayarahkar bhetiusnyrpkyeat.
suutiusny myaykyenhngkwark tsayararahkar
bhethiusnylny suutiunhnghtkkyptkliukkyeat.
akyayarngmuaar sttwartieatwinyarny-
tayarsny bhetieurhieat. htiusttwartieat
hkayarngmyarapayarmhar miugh mykn-
harkyeat asngarayarngsnyrhi kyayarkmk
bhwysayar kyayarkslngmyknharkykellsiu-
hpyhceat. miughmyknharkykaayarkmhar
suutiayatayarn myarsny thkusiuthkut-
nytnypnylkrhi pyngbhk lny kiuykiuh-
puanhcarrbhiu atayarnghhckuhcerhieat.
suutiuswarsayarahkar smuddrarraysankell-
siung annttnhkiurhngatasantayarkellsiuung
atayarngtiunmysayarasankiu ngark-
yareat. hckarsansnylny luualuanarngat
hckarsankellsiu hpyhceat. rpsayarahkar
atayarngtiukiu hkylyknaykyeat. rpatay-
arngtiukiu hkyasayarahkar suutiueat
hkayarngmyarapayarmhar miughmykn-
harkykhtellk hckarsan sny htwkeat. suu-
tieathkayarngmyarahrt miughmyknhkkyk
apayarlly nelarkyayarkellsiu asngarayarn-
ghisayar narjplngsnhtarnpayareat. pl-
ngsndarn apayarlly luupuanndarnkellsiu
payareat. plngatwngng ptlning hkar
sndarnmhnsy ahtkpiung hrhmaylrwhayara-
yarnghngmearayarnkellsiu htngrhareat.
aayarkpiung me arayarnkellsiu htngrh-
ar ptlly htwnayarklayeat. htiusiutwnayark-
sayar arayarngsny miugh warsayarnaytwng
miughtimpayarsayar stkaneat arayarnkell-
siu hpyhceat. irwhaykar htarwrbburareat
bhuntayarsnhtarnasngarayarnghpyhcestny.

2

htiubyarditruoparruan kiun ngarsny myngsa-
yarahkar pywpplyknayeat. tuesayarsuukly
ahkyng luusar mtttnayayar. sngaarngar
pyayarmnyhu ngaraarsiusankiungarkyareat.
htiusiussayarahkar winyarnytayarsny
ngarahtell siuwng mtttnayhcaysphpyng
ngarnhngpyayarsayarsuueat hckarkiungark-
yarsnykar ahkyngluusar ngarkiunpunkntsa-
yar amyiun tnyhuusayar nyaytiungaayarn
bhiubhaytiunhngtkw ngartiuahecnypunkn
pyhcmharsayar israyl amyiusartiur rhirarsiu
sngkiu ngarhcaylwhtmny. relsaiyarmykn-
harnhngkiungmarasayar nhluanrhisayar
amyiusartiurhirarsiu sngkiu ngarhcayl-
wht sngk arhnghtarwrbbur mnta-
yarmuusnyhu suutiuaar pyayarmny.
suutiusny punknttsayar amyiuhpyhc nar
htayarngsnyhpyhchcay narmhtayarngsnyh-
pyhchcay mimitiutwng prayarhpkhrhisnykiu
sirkymny. ahkyngluusar sngsy suupngam-
iumyiunhng tway kngmyekayarktiutwng
nayrsayarlny suutiukiumkyayarknhng.
suutiuhckarkiulny mkyayark nhng. suu-

tiusnypunknttsayar amyihpyhc suutiu
 hckarkiumkyayarknhng. suutiumyknhar-
 nykyayarnng hciitmpyknhng. suutiusny
 alwnpunknttsayar sbhayar rhisnyhpyhc
 narhtayarngsnhyhpyhchcay narmhta-
 yarngsnhyhpyhchcay ngarhckarkiusu-
 tiuaar hayarpyayarmny. ahkyngluasar
 ngarpyayarsayarhckarkiu nar htayarnglayar.
 htiupunknttsayar amyiuikellsiu punkn sayar
 sbhayarmrhinhng. sngphcpkiu hpwng ngar-
 paysayar ararkiuhcarlayarhu mintayarmu-
 lyhng ngarkyny hcarlipparsayarlksny
 ngarsesiu snlykrhieat. htiuhcarlipkiu ngar-
 harymhar hpwngphypsayarahrar tbbkthkyk
 akhkrartng ngiukywaymnyntmhkyng ahkyk
 hciitmsarnynyntwarhkyngahkyk amngglar
 ahkykmyarparstny.

3

thpn ahkyngluasar sngtwaysayarakarkiu
 hcarlayar. ihcarlipkiuhcarpyelyhng is-
 rayl amyiusartiurhirarsiu swarhayar
 pyayarlayarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung
 ngarsnyphcpkiuhpwnghcny htiuhcarlip-
 kiuhkwantayarmuu lyk ahkyngluasar
 ngarpaysayar ihcarlipkiu hcar wmpynyh-
 caylayarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung ngarsny
 hcarphcpyparrnykellsiu hkyiueat. thpn
 ahkyngluasar israylamiyusartiur hirar-
 siuswar ngarhckarkiu hayarpyayarlayar.
 sngmsimkywm narlnykhellsayar hckarkiu
 pyayarttsayar luumyurhirarsiu sngkiu
 ngarhcaylwhtsny mhut. israylamiy-
 urhirarsiu hcaylwhteat. sngmsimkywm
 narlnykhellsayarhckar alyhngnarmlnyni-
 ngarsayar hckarkiu pyayarttsayar luumy-
 iumyutiu rhirarsiuhcaylwhtsnymhut. aky
 htiusiusayar suutiurhirarsiu hcaylwhtlyhng
 sngghckarkiu narhtayarngkylimnny. isray-
 lamiyutiuuukar sngghckarkiu narmhta-
 yarngky. ngarhckarkiuupng narmhtayarngky.
 israylamiyusarapayarngtiusny hkiung-
 marsayar nhpuunhngkhungmarsayar nhlu-
 anrhikyeat. siurartwng suutiumyknhartbkh
 sngat myknharkiu suutiunhpuutbhk
 sngatnhpuukiung ngarhkiungkhanhcaypye.
 sngatnhpuukiu kyayarkhtkmk hcin-
 htk sar hkiungmarhcaypye. suutiusny
 punknttsayar amyihpyhc sngsnymkyay-
 arknhng. suutiumyknharrrny kyayarnng
 hciitmpyknghu mintayarmuueat.
 thpn ahkyngluasar sngaarngarpyayarl-
 tan smyhsayar hckartiukiu narhtayarnng
 nhluanswnglayar. simswarhkyngkiu
 hkanrsayar sngatamyusar hkyngtiurhirar-
 siuswar arhnghtarwrbburarmintayarmuu
 snyhu suutiunarhtayarngsnhyhpyhchcay
 narmhtayarnng snyhpyhchcay hayarpya-
 yarlayarhu mintayarmuueat. htiuahkar
 winarynytyarsny ngarkiuhye htarwr
 burarkyiwptayarmuuar arpmh bhunta-
 yarsny mngglarrhihcaystnyhu ngarnayark

kyehcwarsayar lhuprharhkyngasankiu
 ngarkyareat. thkunhngthkuhcephkrhisayar
 sttwartueat atayarnmyarmynysankiung
 suutiuanarmhar bhemyar mynysankiung
 kyehcwarsayar lhuprharhkyngasankiung
 ngarkyareat. winarynytyarsny ngarkiu-
 hkyeswartayarmuu ngarsnyhkasayarrhit
 puupnsayarhchitnhngliukreat. htarwrbbu-
 rareatltktayarsny ngarapayarmhar laylan
 hcwar nglykrhieat. simswarhkyngki-
 uhkar hkaybarmyhcarn tayl bibwarmhar
 nayarkysayar suutiurhirarsiu ngarra-
 yark suutiunayrararp hkunhcrptluan
 minmayartwayway lyknaeyat. hkun-
 hcklwnmh htarwrbburareat nhutkpt
 tayarsny ngarsesiu rayarklar ahkyngluasar
 sngkiuisraylamiyutwng knghcayarngarar
 ngarhckntarsayarkyayarnng ngarsti paysa-
 yarhckarkiu narhtayarnng suutiuaar sngsiu
 layar. sngsnny amhnsaylimmnyhu luusiuar
 ngarpyayarlyknghng sngsnystimpay luusiu-
 eat ask kiu hkymsarhchayhknghar luusiar
 stipaysayarkhckar kiu mpyayarbhellnaylyhng
 htiuluusiusny mimiapyhc say limmny. su-
 ueataskkiukar sngngartayarnngny. siumhut
 sngsnny luusiukiu stipaylyk nhngsuusny
 mimipyusayar duhcruikkiung mimiliuksayar
 adhmmlmkiung mrhayarnghbellnayly-
 hng mimiapyhc saylimmny. sngmuukar
 kiuyask winarynykiu kynhutlapye. thpn
 tntuan hpyayarnngmtaysarsuusnyhpa-
 yarkpyn duhcruikkiupy lyhngng htimi lell-
 hcrarakayarnngkiu suurhaymharngharhta-
 rlyhngng suusny saylimmny. sngsnystim-
 paysayarkyayarnng suusny mimiapyhc
 saylimmny. suukynghbuusayar trarkiu
 pmarnmpyur. suueat askkiukar sngngar-
 tayarngny. siumhut hpyayarnngmtaysar
 suusnyduhcruikkiu mpyumnyakyayarnng
 sngsnystipay suusny duhcruikkiu mpyub-
 hellnaylyhng stipaysayarkyayjuu kyayarnng
 hngghchcaskhkymsarlimmny. sngsnny
 lny kiuyaskwinarynykiu kynhutlapyeyehu
 mintayarmuueat. thpn htarwrbburareatltk-
 tayarsny ngar apayarmhar tngpyelyhng
 snght lwngpyngsiu swarlayar. htiuaar
 ngarpyayarmnyhu mintayarmuusny atiung
 ngarsny htlwngpyngsiuswareat. rayarksayar
 ahkar hkaybarmyhcarnmarhar ngarmny-
 gbuusayar htarwrbburareat bhunta-
 yarsny rptayarmuu ngarsny pypwplyk
 nayeat. winarynytyarsny ngarahtellsiuwng
 mttt nayhcaylyk sngswarlayar. kiuyaim
 punrhayarnng naylayar. ahkyngluasar
 sngsnnykiunhngghkyngnyhnyayarnng hkyngkiu
 hkan suutiutwng mhtwkr. sngsnny suu-
 tiukiu msuanmbhellnayhcayhkyngnghar
 hckaralyksng lyharkiuarhkyayarnng kph-
 caymny. akyayarnngmuukar suutiusnypunkn
 ttsayarmyiu hpyhckyeat. siurartwng
 sngaarngarpyayarsayarahrar sngnhut
 kiu ngarhpgwngmny. sngk arhnghtar-
 wrbburhar mintayarmuueat hu suutiuaar

hayarpyayarmny. narhtayarngsayarsuusny
narhtayarnggay narmhtayarngsayarsny
narmhtayarng bhellnayhcaay suutiussy-
punknttsayar amyuhpyhcky sny huminta-
yarmueat.

4

thpntuan ahkyngluusar autpyarkiuuu
sngrhaymhar htarpelyhng yayrurhngmyi-
upuankiu raylayer. myiukiuwiungmyiupng
tpntnylayer. myayriu kiulnyhpiulayar.
tpsartiukilnyhknkynglayar. myiuptl-
nytwng wkhwktungtiu tuantiukilny
swhtarlayer. htiumhtpar sanpyarkiuuu
sngnhngmyiuhcpkyar mhar sanriuhpy-
hchcayhkyngnghar htayarngpyelyhng
myiutbhk sngatmyknharkiuhtarlayer.
htiusiu wiunghtarshpyng htiumyusny-
wiunghtarhkyngkiu hkanrmny. isnykar
israylamiuuar nimitlkhnarpyhclimmny.
htiumhtpar sngsny lkwellnanhcayarnghpyng
aip israylamiueatapyhckiu htiananhcay-
yarnngtnghtar layer. htiusiuaiprsayar
nayrkayarwkatung suutiapyhckiu hkan-
rmny. akyayarngmuukar arksuanrarkiusy
arayarwkatung suutiapyhcnghyhnysa-
yar nhcipayarngkiusngatapayar ngart-
nghtarpye. htiusiu israylamiueat apyhckiu
sngsny hkanrmny. htianayrkhcaypyemh
thpnkyarnanhcayarnghpyng aip ark-
laysyptluanyudamiueat apyhckiu hkanue-
layer. nhchacar rkkiu ngartharpye.
sngsny yayrurhngmyiukiu wiunghtarsny
amhumhar myknharhtar lkruankiusnyk
myiutbhk prayarhpkpyurmny. ngarsny
sngkiuhkynnhayarngh wiunghtarhkyng-
gamhu kiu pyursayar karlmhcaymhe sngsny
tbhkmh tbhksiu mhcayarng. htiumht-
par gyuanan muyarsan pellsnnhhcm-
yuhng pyayarnsgn yakarsntiukiu yuu
aiutluan rayarnhayarlykhtararmny. nan-
hcayarngtbhkhpnyng aiprsayarnayrk suan-
rarkiusyptluan htuiararnhayar sayarsnkiu
munlup hcarrmny. htiumkiu tnatnay-
lyhng akypnhhcsyhe hkyin hcarrmny.
raykiulnytnaytnaylyhng tbtchekyng sa-
yarkrmny. muyayarmunpyarkiu hcarsselsiu
hcaraansayarnghar luumyarrhaytwng
luueatmhcnghnghputrmny. htiusiu ngar-
nhnghtutrarar tpamaryusartiuyayarn
israylamiutussy nyhcnuyuusayarmunkiu
hcarlmyynyhu htarwrbrhurarmintay-
armueat. ngarklney aiuarhnghtarwrbr-
hurar akywnup sny nyhcnuyuhkyngsiu
mrayarkparsay. aliuliu saysayarakayarngh
sarrellkiu saysayarakayarngh rwanharb-
hwysayarakayarnghat asarkiu ngysayar
askarwymhch ykutiungaayarngh aky-
wnupsny mhcarparhu lyhayarklyhng
luueatmhcnghar nwarhkyaykiu ngarpayeat.
nwarhkyaynhngsngmunkiu hputrmnyhu
mintayarmueat. thpntuan ahkyngluusar

yayrurhngmyiu munahtayarkapngkiu
ngarhkyiumny. myiusartiusny munki-
uhkyinlyk hciurimsayar hciitnhghcar-
rkymny. raykiulny hkynglyk minma-
yartwaywayhkyngnhng sayark rkymny.
munnhnggrayhkayarnghparshpyng myiusar-
tiusny tnyetnywttny minmayartwayway
mimitiuyaphc kyayarngh pinkyuanhkyngsiu
rayarkrkymnyhu mintayarmueat.

5

thpntuan ahkyngluusar htksayarhtar
tnyhuusayar sttarsnyeatstgntunkiuyuu
kiusangpnhngmutsitkiu ritpyemh
hkyinhkwnghng hkyin ahchuhkh-
wellhtarlayer. myiukiu wiunghtarar
karlhcaysayarahkar sanpnhng mutsit-
suanhcu thcukiu myiuhellmhar merhi-
ulayar. thcukiuhtarnhghkuthtpytlayer.
thcukiu laytiukiar lwhnglayar. ngarsnyh
htiuhacunayarksiu htarkiuwhit liukmny.
annnygkiulnyuu kiuyawtnhng htupla-
yar. htianannygahkyiukilny yuupyn
merhiu layer. htiumesny israylamiukiu
nhanpyarlimmnyhu mintayarmueat. th-
pnarhnghtarwrbrhurar mintayarmuusny
kar ipuansny yayrurhngmyiuhpyhceat.
ptlney rhisayartungpynyartialyuhar
htiumyukiu ngarhtar ptlneyrhisayar
tiungsuupynsartiusny ngareathcerngh-
tuanhpwell hkykpnnytrarkiu lwnkyuu
snyhtk htiumyusartiusny mtrarshpyng
lwnkyuukypye. htupnytrartayarlmsiu
mliukbhell ngngpykypye. siuhpyhc
arhnghtarwrbrhurar mintayarmuusny kar
sngtiussny ptlneyrhisayar tiungsuupynsar
tiu snkyngsnyhtk sarsn kyngsayarkya-
yarngh ng ngareathcernghkyklmsiumhut
ngareatpnytrarkiu mhcayarnggha-
yark ptlneyrhisayar tiungsuupynsar
tiueathtuanhchandhlay siuliuksayarkya-
yarnghng ngarsnykiuytiungsgntbhk nay
tpar amyusartiurhaymhar sngapy-
hcdnkuihcerngmny. sngpyubhuusmyh-
sayar rwanharbhwymhutiukyayarngh
ngarmhcernghchpuu mhcerngtansayara-
pyhcdnkui sng hcerngmny. sngatlay
abhtiusny sartiukiu hcarkylimmny.
sartiusnylney abhtiuhiuhcarky limmny.
sngapyhcdnkui hcerngh kynkywngsmyhkiu
arprptiuklarsayarlrayhaymhar ngarlwh-
ngmny. htuiukyayarngh arhnghtarwrbrhurar
mintayarmuu snykar ngaraskrhngsnyatiung
hcksuprwanrhar bhwsayar amhuararapa-
yarnghtiunggh ngareatsnrhngar htarkiu
sngsnyhcnuyuhcaysayarkyayarngh ngarsny
lney sngkiumhmyayar mhcuankb-
hellmyknharlwhellmny. sngatlay
hcutiutwng thcusynarbhayhpyng say
sngatlaymwtsiphkyngbhayhpyng suanr
limmny. thchkusnysngptlney htarbhayh-
pynglall sayrlimmny. thcukiuarprptiuk

larsayar layrhaymharngarlwhng suuna-
yarksiu htarkiu lwhltiuk mny. htiusiun-
garamykaliu pynyhcuanlimmny. ngardayars
arhinkiu suutiupayarmhar tnyhcaypyemh
ngarhcitpyay limmny. suutiū ngarda-
yarshcitaliū kiupynyhcuan hcaysarahkar
ngarhtarwrbhurarsny hcitaarkye mintā-
yarmuukyayarnγκiu suutiūsirkylimmny.
htiumhtpar anarmharhayarkswarsmyhsa-
yars suutiurhaytwng sngkiulusitnyanar
ptlnynaysayar luuamyiumyitiueat kellrell-
rar hpyhchcaymny. dayarsamykarhinaarh-
pyng sngpyngphcwar sayar apyhcdnkiu
ngarhcerngsarahkar ptlny naysayarlu-
uamyiumyitiutwng sngsny kellrellpyhct-
ngrar stirrar aanaubhwyrarhpyhclimmny.
htiusiungarhtarwr bhurar mintayarmueat.
sngtiukiū hpyksehkynghar mwtsiphkyng
bhaytnyhuasayar myharsitiukiū ngarl-
whltiuksayar ahkarng sngtiutwngmwts-
siphkyngbhaykiū tiupwarhcay munah-
tayarapngkiū ngarkhiusayahrahkarng
sngtiukiū luyknhiphckrsayar mwtsiphkyng
bhay sarrellbhaykiū ngarlwhltiuk htarb-
haykiulny rayarkhcayshpyng narbhay
asaysthkynghaytiū sny lwhmmiusa-
yarahkarng htiusiuhpyhclimmny. htiusiū
ngarhtarwrbhurarsny mintayarmueat.

6

thpnhtarwrbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny
ngarsesiurayark lar ahkyngluasar sngsny is-
rayltayarnг tiukiū myknharpyu suutiutbhk
prayarhpkpyulayar. aiuisrayltayarnгtiū
arhnghtarwrbhurar eat amintayarkiu
narhtayarnγκiūayar. arhnghtarwr bhu-
rarsny tayarngkye tayarngngy myhc hky-
iungtiuaar mintayarmuusnykar ngarsnyki-
uytiungsngtiū apayarsiu htarkiuarayahkcay
myngsayararptiukiū hpyiuhpykmny.
sngtiuyjpllngtiusny luusitnyanlimmny.
nayruptutiusny kiupelllimmny. ruptus-
ngtuturhaymhar sngtiueatsurellmyarkiu
ngarlhellhky. ruptusngtuturhaymhar
israylamyusar asaykayarnгmyarkiu hky-
htar yjpllngtiuptlny sngtiū ariumyarkiu
ngarhpynkyellmny. sngtiunayrarprp
rhisayarmyitiusny pyiupky myngsaya
arptiusny luusitnyanlyk yjpllng tiusnysut-
sngpyrhnglyk ruptu sngtu amyiumyitiusny
hktulhellhkyiuhpellhkyngkiū hkanrlyk
sngtiulapsayar aratiusny pyayarkpyk
lykrhikylimmny. sngtiualysurelltiusny
lellsaykylim mny. ngarsny htarwrbhurarh-
pyhckyayarnγκiū sirky limmny. siusayarlny
sngtiusny apynyynysiu kwellyparyksa-
yarahkar luuamyiumyitiueathtarnhng
lwt sayar suuahkyiurhichayhkyngnghar
akynakywngkiū ngarhtar mny. ngarki-
uhcwnphcmharywngtsayar nhluanकिung
ruptusngtutiuinhng mharywngliush-
pyngliuk kyny sayar mykhcitiukiung

ngarpyhpyksayahkar lwt sayarsuutiū-
nysimswarhkyngkiū hkanrarapynypnytiū
ngarkiuaayarkmaykylimmny. pyumismy-
saya rhck suprwarnharbhwyamhutiukya-
yarnг kiuykiukiurywanrharky limmny.
htiusiasayapyhcdnkiū ngarpaymnyhu
ngar htarwrbhurarsny ahkynynhemitiū-
yarmuusny mhut kyayarnγκiū sirkylimmny.
arhnghtarwrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
israylamyiu pyumismyhsayar rwanrh-
bhwyamhutiū kyayarnг amngglar-
rhiparsnytkarhusiulyk lkhkuptelayar.
hkyaynhngsayarnгlayar. akyayarnгmu-
kar suutiusnyhtarbhay mwtsiphkyngb-
hay narbhay tiuhpynglell saykylimmny.
waysayarsuusny narbhayhpyngsaylyk
nesayarsuusny htarbhayhpyngsuanylyk
htiuhbaymh lwt kynywngsayarsuusnylny
mwtsiphkyng bhayhpyng saylyk suutiū
ngareatdayarsarhin pynyhcuan limmny.
ruptusngtiupayarnгtiuaar nansarpa-
yarnγκiū puujayarrarar yjpllngmyarptlny
myngsarkun tayarnghtiprhismyhtiua pa-
yar hcimsayarshcpng arip kayarnгsaya
spitpng rhismyhtiuaayark ruptu sngtu-
tiutwngsuurelltiusnylell saylykrhikysaya
ahkar ngarsny htarwrbhurarhpyhcky-
ayarnγκiū sirky limmny. suutiupayarmhar
ngarsnylkkisn dibltmyiunhng siungsaya
lwngpynghtk suutiunaylayar rarpnykiusar
luusitnyanrar aanaubhwyrarhpyhchcay
sayarahkar ngarsny htarwrbhurarhpyhcky-
ayarnγκiū sirky limmnyhu mintayarmueat.

7

nayarkthpn htarwrbhurareatnhutkpttaya
sny ngarsesiu rayarklar ahkyngluasar
arhnghtarwrbhurarsny is raylpynysartiukiū
nymht mintayarmuusnykar pynylayhta-
yarnгtiusny suanhkyngsiu rayarkkyeat.
sngsny suanhkyngsiurayark sngapaya-
siū ngareatamykkiū ngarlwhltiukmny.
sngeatakyngnhng alyayarkngarhcerngmny.
sngpyumismyhsayar rwanrharrbhwy
amhutiueat akyiuaapyhckiu sppaymny.
ngarsny nhmyayarchuanmkhkyngm-
rhibhell sngakyng tiueat akyiuaapyhckiu
sppaymny. sngpyumisayar rwanrharr bh-
wyamhutiusny sngeataly tnykylimmny.
ngarsnyhtarwrbhurarhpyhckyayarnγκiū-
ngsirlimmny. arhnghtarwrbhuraminta-
yarmuusnykar bhaythku nayarkthku
rayarklareat. suanhkyngbhayrayarklareat.
suanhkyngbhay rayarklareat. sngkiū hca-
yarnγκiūkrayarklareat. aiupynytiayarsar
sngsny alhnyhkanrsayar ahkyinrayarklareat.
ahkyinhcaypye. rwhnglnhcwar kyway
kyayarkhkyngmrhribhell runrnghtkynг
ambukiupyursayar naynepye. ngarsny mk-
yarmmyngmhesngeat apayarsiu ngareat da-
yarsarhinkiu swnlayarnгmny. sng ngarmyк
aliukiū pynyhcuanhcaymny. sngeataky-n-

gatiung hcerng mny. sngpyumismyhsayar
 rwanrhbarbhwyamhutiueat akyiu apyhck-
 iusppaymny. nhmyayarhcuankmhkyngm-
 rhibhell sngakyngtiueat akyiuapyhckiu
 sppaymny. sngpyumisayarwanrhbarbhwy
 amhutiუსny sngeatly tnykylimmny. ngar
 htarwrbbhurarsny dnpaykyayargnkui sirky
 limmny. nayrkrayarklareat. rayarklareat.
 alhny hkanrhkyinhcaypye. tanhpyarppwng-
 pye. marnkyepwarpye. nyhnysellhkyng
 amychmh apyhtcanhpyarparaklaypye.
 suutiuaahcnyaway suutiupristhcuantya-
 yarkmyh mkyntywng. stiuaabhiu ngiuky-
 waymyntmhkyngkiu mpyur. ahkyinh-
 hcaypye. nayrknepye. wysaysuusny wm-
 mmyayarkhcaynhng. rayarngsayersuusny
 hcitmsar mnyntwarhcaynhng. akyayarng-
 muukar htiuluuahcuaway apayarngtiua-
 payarmhar amytakaysny tnylyk rheiat.
 rayarngsayersuusny asklwtlyk rhisayarlny
 rayarngsayar myaysiupyn mlarr. htiua-
 huahcuawayapayarngtiunhngsiungsayar
 byarditruuparruan sny mpynyhcuambhellm-
 nayr. mtrarhchwarkyngsayaaraahpyng
 abhysuomyhmtynyinigr. hchchkngkyng-
 hcayhkyngnghar tanpiuki mhutkysayar
 lny abhysuomyh hchchkyemswar. akya-
 yarngmuukar ngaramyksny htiuluuahcu-
 awayapayarngtiupayarmhar tnylykrhieat.
 pyng kartharhieat. atwngkanarhkyng
 mwtsiphkyngrhieat. lypngtwngrhisayar
 suusny htarhpyng saylimmny. myi-
 uhtelttwngrhisayar suusnylny narhkyng
 mwtsiphkyng aarhpyng suanlimmny.
 siurartwng lwtsayarsuutiusny lwtsayar
 ahkar asease mimitiuaapyhckyayarngr hc-
 itmsar nynyntwarlyk hkyiungsarhkyiukellsiu
 tayarngpayarmhar rhikey limmny. htiusu-
 urhismyhtiusny lkaarlyayar duusnylny
 arnyhpyhclimmny. suutiusnylny lyha-
 yartayawtkiu wt hcnylyk pynghcwarsayar
 htiinhkyngnhngkiuki hkyuanlyk ty-
 yarkmyhmkywng myknharhkhkyayark lyk
 sanpnghpytlyk rhikeylimmny. suutiung-
 waykiu lmsiuphc rwhaykiunyhcnysuayar
 ararkellsiu mhtkylimmny. htarwrbbhu-
 raramyktwk tayarmuusayar karl suutiu
 rwhayngwaysny suutiuki kytnghkyngnghar
 mttniung. suutiualiusndkiu mhpay niung.
 whcwarmkywayniung. akyayarngmuukar
 htiurwhayngwaysny suutiuhitimihary-
 wngkyngakayayarngr hpyhcsny. suutiu
 tngtysararntsararhpyng suutiu marnkiu
 tiupwarhcay suutiu hcksupbhwsayar ruptu
 sngtutiukiung rwanrhbarbhwsayar arar-
 tiukiung lupkysayarkayayarngr htiutsarkiu
 nyhcnysuayararar hpyhchcayhkyngnghar
 ngarhcerngmny. tparamiysartnyhuayar
 adhmmliutiu sny luyuhpyksehchayhky-
 ngnghar suutiulksiungarapshpyng suutiusny
 nyhcnysuuhcaykylimmny. ngarlnymykn-
 harlhwellshnyhpyhc suutiusny ngareat
 snrhngrarhtarnkiu nyhcnysuuhcaykylimmny.

htarpytiusny wng nyhcnysuuhcaykylimmny.
 sankyiuukiuluplayar. akyayarngmuukar pyny
 sny luuaskkiu sthkyngapychahngpnyeat.
 myiusnylny nyhngsell nhiphchkhkyngnhng
 pnyeat. htiukyayarngr kymkyutsa-
 yar lumyitiukiung ngarsayarngkhell
 suutiusny aimmyarkiu simyuukeylim
 mny. hkwnaarkyemarsayarsuutiueat
 marnkiu ngarngyim hcaymny. suutius-
 nrhngsayararptiusny nyhcnysuuhkyng
 rhikeylimmny. pykchekkyngbhaylareat. su-
 tiusny ngymwphkyng kiu rhar mtwayrky.
 bhaythkunayarkthku sitngthkunayarkthku
 payarlarlimmny. prayarhpkhtanmhar
 byarditruuparruan kiu rharsayarlny mrky.
 yjpurayarthittiusny trar hayarsayarahkwng
 askkysayar suutiusny akyan paysayarahk-
 wngkiu mrbhellnaykylimmny. rhngb-
 hurngsny nynyntwarhkyng myntm limmny.
 mngsarsny mhiungtwayhkyngawtkiu wtr
 limmny. pynysuupynysartiueat lktiusny
 tunlhup kylimmny. suutiukyngkysyatiung
 suutiu ngarpyu mny. suutiuhcerngkysny-
 atiung ngarpyn hcerngmny. ngarsnyhtarwr
 bhurarhpyhckyayarngrkiu sirkylimmnyhu
 mintayarmuueat.

8

skkrarjhkyayarkhku shtml ngarrnkaytwng
 ngarsnykiuy aimhtiung yudamyiaskkye-
 suutiu sny ngarrhaymhar htiungky-
 hcny arhnghtarwrbbhurareat lktayarsny
 ngarapayarsiu skrayarklayeat. htiuahkar
 ngarkynyru mearayarngekellsiusayar
 puansndarnsny htngrhareat. hkarsndarn-
 mhsny aayark piung mearayarngekellsiu
 ahtkpiung hrhmayl rwhayarayarngekellsiu
 htngrhareat. lksndarnkiusn ngareat-
 sanpnghcukiu kiunglyk winaryntayarsny
 ngarkiumyaynhngmiuhkayarngr kngk-
 yarmhar hkyekyw amytayarkiu nhiasa-
 yarsayar ruptuplgnghirayayurhngmyi-
 umayarkmyknharatwng tanhkarwsiu bu-
 harshkngatbyarditayarruuparruanarh-
 pyng ngarkiusayarngrswareat. lwnghpyng
 arngngarmyngbhhuasayar byarditruuparruan
 kellsiu israylamyieat bhurarshkngb-
 huntayarsny htngrhareat. ahkyngluasar
 myayarklmsiu myhayarkyny layarhu
 mintayarmuusnyatiung myayarklmsiu
 ngarmyhayarkyny myayarkmyknhar yjpl-
 ngtanhkarw amytayarkiu nhiasayarsayar
 rupturhieat. thpntuan ahkyngluasar
 ngarsny ngareat snrhngrarhtarnnhng way-
 hcwarswarhchayhkyngnghar suutiupyuky
 sayaramhu iarp israylamyipyusayar alwn
 hcksuprwanrhbarbhwsayar amhutiuki
 myngpyelayar. thpn lhnyswaruelayar.
 sarkyesayar rwanrhbarbhwy amhu tiuki
 mynglimmnyhu mintayarmuulyk tntiung-
 tanhkarwsiu ngarkiusayarngrswar ngar
 kynyrrhusayarahkar tntiungriu apayarkkiu

mynglay eat. thpntuanahkyngluusar tntiung-
 griukiu tuulayarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung
 ngarsnytuupyemh tanhkarwkiu mynglayeat.
 wnglayar. iarp pyukysayar hcksuprwan-
 rharrbhwy amhusiutiukiui kynyrrhula-
 yarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung ngarsny
 wngkynyrrhusayarhakar tntiungriu atwng-
 ptlny twarttsayar akayarnghhck rwan-
 rharrbhwsayar ttrhcsarnamyiumiunhng
 israylamyiu kiukwysayar ruptusngtrhismy-
 thtueat puansnhtarsny rayhtarlykhrheat.
 suutiurhaymhar israylamyiuaskkyesuu
 hkunhckkyiptiunhngtkw yarjnyarsarrharh-
 pnsny suutiui alyrp htiusuupayarngtiusny
 asease lngpnkiu kiunglyk nansarpayarngkiu
 merhiukyshpyng mehkiusny htuuht-
 phcwartklayeat. thpntuan ahkyngluusar
 israylamyiu askkyesuu aseasetiusny mha-
 yungmiukhtellmhar puannraysayar ahkntiu
 pyusayaramhukiumyngpyelayar. suutiuk
 htarwrbbhurarmnyng. htarwrbbhursary
 myaykyekiui hcwnphclaypyehui siukyeat.
 thpnlny swaruelayar. suutiupyusayar
 amhutiutwng sarkyehcwarsayar hck-
 suprwanrharrbhwy amhutiukiui mynglimm-
 nyhu mintayarmuulyk bimarntayarmya-
 yarktanhkarwsiu sayarnswar htuiarp
 minmtiusny tmmujntabhiu ngiukywaylyk
 htiumngkyeat. ahkyngluusar htuiamhuk-
 iumyngpyelayar. thpn lhnyswaruelayar.
 htiumyhmksarkyehcwarsayar hcksuprwan-
 rharrbhwyamhutiukiui mynglimmnyhu
 mintayar muulyk htarwrbbhurareat aim-
 tayaratwng tntiunghtell siu sayarnswar
 bimarntayartanhkar bimarntayaruenghng
 yjpllngkyarmhar luunhckkyipngaryayark-
 tiusny bimarntayarkiu kyayarrhkiunglyk
 arhaysiumyknhar pyulyk arhaymyknhar
 naykiu kiukwykyeat. thpntuan ahkyn-
 gluusar htuiamhukiu myngpye layar.
 yudamyiusny iarp hcksuprwanrharrbhwy
 amhutiukiui pyusayarapyhcpayarslayar.
 suutiusny adhmm mhuhpyng tpynyluankiu
 pynyhcay ngareatamykkiu ahtp htpn-
 hisayarkypye. shchkkkiulny mimitiun-
 harhkayarngw kptiungkyeat. htuiukyayarn
 ngarsny nhmyayarrhuanmkkhyngmrhibhell
 ngareatamykkiu lwhtliukmny. suutiusny
 kysayar asannhngaayarrhck tayarngly-
 hayarksayarlny ngarsny narmhtayarnghu
 mintayarmuueat.

9

hpykseyar lknkkiu asease kiung lyk imy-
 iuhkanrsayardntiukiui anesiusayarnghkellky
 layarhu kysayasaranhng hkayarta-
 yarmuusnykiu ngarkyareat. htuiahkar
 luumyayarkyayarktiusny ase ase kw-
 mykhtcar lknkkiu kiunglyk tyayark snylny
 pitawtkiuwt nanpar mhgaiuparlyk mya-
 yarkmyknharbhk ahtktanhkarlmhpyng
 wng kyaywarpllnganarmharrpnaykyeat.

israylamyiu eat bhurashkng bhuntayar
 sny kyinwprar hkayrubimhmaitla-
 yartanhkarhkuansiutk pitawtkiuwtlyk
 nanpar mhgaiuparsayar suukiu hkayar
 htarwrbbhurark yayrrhnglmnyialy rha-
 yarkswarlayar. myiutell pyusmyhsayar
 hcksuprwanrharr bhwyamhutiukyayarn
 nynytwarngiukywaysayarsuutiueat nh-
 puukiu htiumhtlayarhuung ahkysayar
 suutiuaarlly htiusuunayark myiutell
 rhayarkswar dnhktkylayar. nhmya-
 yarhcuamk hkyngmrhikynhng. askkye-
 sayarsuu askngysayarsuu apyium suung
 minmtiukiui rhnhrngstkylayar. siurartwng
 amhtparsayarsuukiu mhhkynkpkynhng.
 ngareat snrhngarrhtarn auepyukyla-
 yarhu mintayarmuusny kiu ngarkyareat.
 suutiusnylny aimaayarrharmhissayar
 askkyesuutiukiui rhayuehwar stkyeat. thp-
 ntuan aimaayarkiuynhcnuyuhcay kwpmky
 sayar suuasaykayarngtiunhng tntiungm-
 yarkiu pynyhcaypyemh htwkswarkylayarhu
 mintayarmuusny atiung suutiusnyhtwk
 myiutellkwpmkykyeat. htiusiusuutiusny
 kwpmkykysayarrhak ngar nayrhchc-
 nytwng pypwp aiuarhnghtarwrbbhur
 yayru rhnglmnyiapayarsiu amyktayarkiu
 swnlayarng kynkywngsmyhsayar isray-
 lamyiukiui hpyksetayar muumnylayarhu
 kywaykyayarllyhayarklayeat. htarwrbb-
 hurarklny israylamyiuunhng yud amyieat-
 apyhesny alwntarkyeeat tpynyluansny
 luuaskkiusthkyngapyhcnhngpnyeat.
 myiusnylny hpayarpynhkyng apychnhng-
 pnyeat. suutiuk htarwrbbhur sny
 myaykyenhghcwnphclaypye. htarwrbb-
 hurarmmyngnu siukyeat. htuiukyayarn
 ngarsny nhmyayarrhuanmkkhyngmrhibhell
 suutiukyngtiueat akyiua pyhckiu
 suutiuhkayarngpayarsiu skrayarkhcaym-
 nyhu ngaraar mintayarmuueat. pitawtkiu
 wtnanpar mhgaiuparsayar suuklny
 kiuytayarmharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
 akywnuppyuparpyehui pynylyhayarklayeat.

10

thpn ngarkynyrrhu hkayrubimeathka-
 yarngtiu ahtkmiughmyknharhkyknelarkya-
 yarkellsiu rariplng eat snhtarnarayarnsny
 htngrrheat. pitawtkiuwtsayar suuarlny
 rhtar bhetiakyarmhar hkayrubimaayarks-
 uwnghlayar. hkayrubim akayarmharrhisayar
 mehkelltiukiui lknhhcbhknhng kyuanpye
 lyhng myiupayarmhar hpynkyllya-
 yarhu mintayarmuusny atiung htiusuusny
 ngarmykmhayarkswareat. wngsayarrhak
 hkayrubimtiusny aimaayar lkayrbhkmharrp
 atwngtntiungsny miughtim nhngpnyeat.
 htarwrbbhurareat bhuntayarsny hkayrubim
 apayark aimaayartanhkarhkuanahtksiu
 tkrwhay aimaayarsny miughtimnhng-
 pnyeat.tntiungsny lny htarwrbbhurareat

bhuntayararayarnghngpynyat. annt-
 tnhkiurhngbhurarshkng minmywktayarmuu
 sayar asankellsiu hkayrubimatayarngtiueat
 asankiu kyar reat. pitawtkiuwtsayarsu-
 uaarly rhtar bheakyarhtellk mekiuyu-
 layarhu mintayarmuusayarahkar htiusu-
 usnywng bhetiuarar rpnyeat. hkayru-
 bimtparsny hkayrubimhcuhtellk lkkiu
 sn hkayrubimakayarmharrhisayar meki-
 uyuupyelyhng pitawtkiu wtsayarsuulk
 htinyeat. htiusuulny hkanyuhtwkswareat.
 hkayrubimatayarngaayark luultkiulny
 ngarmyngheat. ngarkynyrhu hkayrubimtia-
 narmhar rhtarbhe thkuhcerhieat. bhetiusny
 kyayarkmykrwelleat asng arayarnghieat.
 bhelayhktiusny puansnhtarntnyetnyrhi
 bhethkuhtell bhethkutpskellsirhikyeat.
 swarsayarahkar bhelaymyknharntnyetny
 nay mlhnybhell swarttkyeat. hkayarnmykn-
 harpyusayar bhksiluliuk mlhnybhell
 swarkyeat. bhelayhkunhngt kwhkayrubim-
 laypartiusny kyayar lk atayarnghmhc tkiuy-
 luan mykchinng pynykyeat. htiubhetiukiu
 hckyarhuusayar amnyhpyng smut snykiu
 ngarkyareat. hkayrubimtiusny myknhar-
 layhkuhcerhieat phtm myknharsny hkayru-
 bimmyknhar dutiymyknharsny luumyknhar
 ttiymyknharsny hkyngsaymyknhar hctutht-
 myknharsny rwhaylngt myknharhpyhceat.
 htiuhkayrubimtiusny hkyekywylyk rhikyeat.
 isnykar hkaybarmyhcnarmhar ngarmyngb-
 huusayar sttwar paytny. hkayrubimtiusny
 swarsayarahkar bhetiusny htkkypliukkyyeat.
 hkayrubimtiusny myaykyemh tkaansa-
 yarnghar atayarngtiukiu hpynsayarahkar
 bhetiu sny mkwarbellliukkyyeat. suu-
 tiurpsayarahkar bhetiusnyrpkyeat. suu-
 tiusny myaykyenhgkwar tksayarahkar
 bhetiusnylny htkkypliuk tkkyeat. akya-
 yarngmukar sttwareat winyarnsny
 bhetieurhieat. htiuahkar htarwrbbhurar
 bhuntayarsny aintayartanhkarhkuanmh
 rwhayhkayrubimayarmhar tnylay eat.
 htiuhkayrubimtiusny ngarmykmhayark ata-
 yarngtiukiu hpynpyelyhng myaykyenhgk-
 war tkkyeat. pyngsiu htwksayarahkar
 bhetiusny liukkyyeat. htarwrbbhurar eat
 aintayarrhaytanhkarwmhar rp israyl-
 lamyiueat bhurarshkngbhuntayarsny
 suutiuyapayarmhar tnylyk rheiat. isnykar
 hkaybarmyhcnarmhar israyl amyiueat
 bhurarshkngaayark ngarmyngbbhuusayar
 sttwar paytny. hkayrubimhpyhcsnykiulny
 ngarsieat. suutiusny myknharlayhkuhce
 atayarnghayluan hcerhi atayarngaayark
 luulksnhtarnrhieat. myknharpuankar
 hkaybarmyhcnarmhar ngarmyngbbhuu
 sayarmyknharnhngtuueat. kiyuasngara-
 yarnghly tuueat. htiusuulaypartiusny
 tnytny swarttkyeat.

htiunayark winyarnytayarsny ngarkiuhkyye
 arhay bhksiu myknharpyusayar htar-
 wrbbhurareat aintayar arhaytanhkarskiu
 sayarnghswar tanhkarw luunhckyyip ngarya-
 yarkrhieat. suutiutwngmngpyusayarsuu
 ajursar yarjnyar baynarysarpayltiukiu
 ngarmyngheat. byardittayarasankar ahkyn-
 gluusar i suutiusny mkayarnghsayarakyan-
 kiu kyanhcnymy mtrarsayar tiungpnghkyn-
 gkiu pyusayarsuuhpyhckyyeat. suutiuk
 amhummayarksay. aimsayarkky kunaan.
 imyiusny aiukng ngartiusny amellsar hpy-
 hcsnyhu siuttkyeat. siuhpyhc aiuluusar
 suutiutbhk prayarhpk pyu hayarpyayarla-
 yarhu mintayarmuueat. htiuahkar htarwr-
 hurareat winyarnytayarsny ngarapayarsiu
 skrayark sngsny hayarpyayarlajar. htarwr-
 hurarmintayarmuusnykar aiusrayl amyiu
 sngtiusny siuypyarsiuikyue. sngtiukyan-
 hcny smyhtiukiu ngarsieat. sngtiusny
 imyiusuurelltiukiu myarpyarhcaay my-
 iulmtiukiu suurellmyarnhngpynyhckaykpye.
 htiukyayarnghnghtarwrbbhurar mintay-
 armuu snykar sngtiutarsayar suurelltiusny
 amellsar hpyhceat. imyiusny aiukngghpy-
 hceat. siusayarlny sngtiukiu myiuhellk
 ngarhtutnmny. sngtiusny harkiu kyayark-
 snyhpyhc ngarsny htiutarkiu sngtiupa-
 yarsiyarayarkhcaymnyhu arhnghtarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuueat. ngarsny sngtiukiumy-
 iuhellk htutpyelyhng tkywntniungngansar
 tiueatlksiuap apyhcdnkui hcerngmny.
 sngtiusny htarhpyngsuanrhuanky israyl
 pynyhcnmhar ngar hckkyayarhcerng-
 shpyng ngarsny htarwr bhurarhpyhckya-
 yarnghkiu sngtiu sirkylimny. imyiusny
 sngtiueat aiukngmhpypchr sngtiu snylny
 aiukng amellsarmhpyhckry. israyl pyny-
 hcnmhar ngarhckkyayarhcerngshpyng
 ngarsny htarwr bhurarhpyhckyyayarnghkiu
 sngtiusirkylimny. akayayarngmukar
 sngtiusny ngareatbhurar lmsiumliuk
 ngarhcerngghkyktiukiu mhcaayarngh sngtiu
 ptlnynaysayar luumyitiueat htuanhcan-
 dhlaytiukiu liukkypyeu mintayarmuueat.
 htiubyardittayarkhckarkiu ngarsnysngsiu
 hayarpyarhcnnytwng baynarysarpayltisny
 sayeat. ngarsnylny pypwp aiuarhng
 htarwrbbhurar kynywngsayar israylmy-
 iusartiukiu suanrhuam hcaytayarmuumny-
 layarhu kysayarasanngh kywaykyayar
 eat. thpnhtarwrbbhurarreat nhutkptta-
 yarsny ngarsesiurayarklar ahkynghluusar
 yayruhlnghmyiusuumyiusartiuk htarwr-
 hurarhtantayarmu wayhcarhtwkswarky-
 layar. ipynykiungartiuaar apiungpayta-
 yarmuupyeu sngat nyeahckiu sngatamy-
 iusarkhyng israylamiu sarapayarngtiuaar
 siuttkyeat. htiukyayarnghnghtarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuu snykar sngatamy-
 iusarkhyngtiukiu tparamyiusar tiu nayrar-

waysayararpsiu ngarpyayarnghcay atiangtiungapynypnytiuh hpyntyellsayarlny suutiayarak sayarpynytiuh ngarsnysuutiuaabhiu snrhngarhtarnkellsiu hkn hpyhclimminy. arhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar suutiuh kiu hpyntyellsayar luuamyiumyiu nayraratiungtiung apynypnytiuh ngarsimyyu hcuwaypyelyhng israyl pynykiupaymny. suutiusny htiupynysiarayark hcksupwanrhar bhwyssay amhuararrhis-myhtiukiu pyrharkylimminy. ngarsnylny nyenywtsayar hcitnhluannhng ashcsayarsbhayarkiu swngpaymny. suutiuk-iuyhknndhar tellk kyayarknhluankiu nhut asarnhluankiu paysayar kyayarn suutiusny ngarhcerngthuanhpwellsayar pnyttar lmsiuliuk hcayarnghayarkshpyng ngareatluohpyhcky limminy. ngarsnylny suutiueat bhurarshkngbpyhcmny. siumhut-lyhng hcksupwanrharbhwyssayar amuu aratiueat aliusiu hcitnhluanaarhpyng liuksayar suutiueat apyhckiu suutiueathka-yarnghayarsiu ngarayarkhcaz mnyhu arhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmuueat. htiuahkar hkayrubimtiusny atayarngtiukiu hpyh bhetiusnylny liukkyeat. israyl-amyiueat bhurarshkngbhuntayarsnylny suutiupayar rhiatayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurareat bhuntayarsny myiuhthellk tk myiuarhaymhar rhisayartayarnghayark rptayarmuueat. winyarnytayarsnylny bhurarshkngat byarditruuparruanaarhpyng ngarkiuhye simswarsayar suutiuh nayark hkaridellpynysiu sayarnghawartayarmuueat. ngarmyngkhellpye sayark byarditruasnylny ngarnhngkwar tkswareat. htarwrbbhuraptyayarmuuhkellpyesayark amhuararrhismyhtiukiu ngarsnysimswarhkyngkiuhkanrsayar suutiuaar kyarpyayarlayeat.

12

thpnhtarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiurayarklar ahkyngluusar sngsny-punknttsayar amyihutellmharnyeat. suutiusny myngrsayar mykhci rhisayarlny mmyngtt. kyarsayar narrhisayar lny mkyartt. punknttsayar amyihupyhckyeat. siuhpyhc ahkyngluusar ahkyarsiu pyayarn swarhkyngnghar uhchcarprianmyarkiu pyngsng nayahkyin suutiumykmhayarktwng pyayarnghawarlayar. suutiumyk mhayarktwng ahkyartparsiuayarkpyayarnghayark. punkn ttsayar amyihupyhcsayarklny stirkayarngrky limminy. nayrarpayarnghcarbhiu pyngsngsayark uhchcarprian myarkellsiu sngat uhchcarprianmyarkiu nayahkyin suutiuh mykmhayarktwng htutrmny. simswarhkyngkiuh hkanrsayar suukellsiu nayahkyin suutiumykmhayarktwng htutswar rny. suutiumykmhayark autriukiut uhpayark uhchcarprianmyarkiu htutswarlayar. nyueyanahkyin suutiumykmhayarktwng

phkuan payarmharhtm htutrmny. myayki-umyngnraayarn myknharkiuhpuanrmny. akyayarnghmuukar sngkiuh israylamy-uaar nimitlkhknarhpyhchcayhkyngnghar ngarkhnhtarpyeh mintayarmuusnyatiung ngarsny simswarhkyngkiuh hkanrsayarsu-ueat uhchcarprianmyarkellsiu ngareatuhchcarprianmyarkiu nayahkyin htut nayahkyinautriukiuh kiuylnhng tuuhpayark pyemh nyueyanahkyinsuutiumykmhayarktwng phkuanpayarmhar htutswareat. nannkahkyin htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiurayarklar ahkyngluusar punknttsayar israyl amyihk sngsnyab-hysiuypusnyhu sngaar mayсныrhisayar arhnghtarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu sngsiur mny. ibyardittayarsny yayrurhngmyiukiu ahciur sayark mngmhck htiomyiurhisayar israylamyiasar apayarngtiungsiung-payeat. ngarsnysngtiueat nimitlkhknarhpyhceat. ngarpyu skellsiu sngtiusny pyurkylimminy. nayrarpayarnghar simswarhkyngkiuh hkanrkylimminy. sngtiueat mngsnylny mimiphkuanhtm nyueyanahkyin htutswarrrlimminy. htutswarhcarbhiu autriukiut uhpayarrlimminy. myayki-umyngnraayarn myknharkiuhpuanrmny. htiungngkiulny ngareatpiukkwnnhngaup ngareat kyayarkwng kyayarmih-caysny. hkaridellpynybarbulunmyisui sayarnghawarmny. htiomyiu sayrsayarlny myiukiu mmyng. suukiumhchkyngnghar wiungsayarsuutiuhng tpsar apayarngtiukiu arprsiuhpynykyellmny. suutiunayark lny htarkiu lwhtliukmny. luuamyiumyitiutwng kwelldpyarhcaz atiangtiung apynypnytsiu hpyntyellsayarahkar ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhckayarnghar suutiusirkylimminy. siurartwng htarbhaymwtsiphkyngbhay karlnarbhaytiuhng lwt ngarkynkywnggh-caysayar suuahkyiutiusny mimitiupyubhu-sayar hcksupwanrharbhwy amhurhismyhtiukiu nayarkrayarksayar tparamyiasar nayrarpnytiuh bhayarkpykylimminy. ngarsny htarwr bhurarhpyhckayarnghar suutiusirkylimminyhu mintayarmuueat. thpnhtarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiurayarklar ahkyngluusar tunlhuplykahcarciuhear layar. tunlhuplyk stipyulyk raykiusayark layar. arhnghtarwrbbhurarsny israylpyny yayrurhngmyisartiukiu rnymht mintayarmuusayar hckarkiu sngsiurmnyhar suutiusny stipyulyk ahckarkiu hcarkymny. minmayartwaywaylykayarkiu sayarkrky mny. htiusiusayaraarhpyng pynysuupnyysar apayarngtiupysayar adhmamhukuyayarnghar israylpyny sny mimitiupnyhuanhkyngnghng knglwtrlimminy. luunaysayarmyitiusnylny pykhce tpynyluansitnyanlyk rhirlimminy. ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhckayarnghar sngtiusirkylimminyhu mintayarmuueat. thpnhtarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiurayarklar

ahkyngluusarnayrkkarlwaylykri hksim-
sayar byarditruuparruanlly pykkypyehu
is raylpyny suantitsayar hckarpauankar
abhysiu nny. siuhpyhc arhnghtarwr-
burareat amintayarkiu sngsiurmnyhmar
htiuhckarpauankiu ngarpyayarkhcaymny.
nayarcthpn israylamiyu msuanrky. nayrk
karlnepye. hksimsayar byarditruuparru-
anlly pyny hcuanlylimmnyhu pyayarlayar.
nayarcthpn israylamiyu ahkynynhe sa-
yarruuparruanmrhir. hkyayarmayarhchwar
prayarhpkyuhkynglly mrhir. ngarsny
htarwrbburahrpyhceat. ngarpyayarlyhng
pyayarsnyatiunglly pynyhcuanlimmny. pyny-
hcuahkynlly mrwayr. ahkyngpunknttsa-
yaramyiu sngtiu lkhtk ngarpyayarmny.
pyayarsnyatiunglly pynyhcuanhcaymnyhu
arhnghtarwrbburarmintayarmueat. thpn-
htarwrbburareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiu
rayarklar ahkyngluusar israylamiyusar-
tiuk suumyngsayar byarditruuparruasny
waysayeat. waysay sayarkarkliu nymht
hayarttsnyhu pyayarsiu kyeat. siuhpyhc
arhnghtarwrbburareat amintayarkiu sng-
siurmnyhmar ngareathckarpynyhcuanhky-
llymrwhayr. ngarpyayar sny atiunglly
pynyhcuanhcaymnyhu arhnghtarwr bhu-
rarmintayarmueat.

13

thpnhtarwrbburareat nhutkpttayarsny
ngarsesiu rayarklar ahkyngluusar ki-
uyaliualyayark prayar hpk pyu ha-
yarpyayarttsayar israylamiyu prayarh-
pkiutibhk hayarpyayarlayar. htarwr-
burar eat amintayarkiuarhtayarkyhu
suutiaaarpyayarlayar. arhnghtarwrbbu-
rarmintayarmuusnykar abhyararkiumyh
mmyngbell kiuyhcitaliusiu liuk ttsayar
prayarhpkiutkiusny amngglarrhikyeat.
aiuisraylamiyu sngatprayarhpkiusny
tayarnaysayar myayhkwaynhng tuukyeat.
israylamiusny htarwrbburareat nay ra-
yarkmhchctiuk hkanniumgnyakyayarg
suutiusny myiuriupyk apayarsiutk pyupyn-
ghkyngambhukiu mpyubhell naykyeat.
ahkynynhesayarararkiu myngkypye.
htarwr bburarhcaylwhttayarmmuubhell
htarwrbburarmintayarmuusny husiulyk
llynhcarprayarhpkyukypye. kiuyhckar
pynyhcuan mnyhu suutparyuanhcayhkyng-
ghghar pyukypye. ngarmpyayarbhell
htarwrbburarmintayarmuusnyhu sngtiusi-
ulyk ahkynynhesayar ararkiumyngkypye
mhutlayar. llynhcar prayarhpkyukypye
mhut layar. htiukyayarg arhnghtar-
wrbburarmintayarmuu snykar sngtiusny
ahkynynhesayar hckarkiu pyayar musarru-
uparruankiumyngsayaarkyayarg ngarsny
sngtiu tbhk nayeat. ahkynynhesayar arark-
iumyng musarhckarkiu hayarpyayarttsayar
prayarhpkiutikiu ngarsetarshpyng suu-

tiusny ngareatpristhcnwayrarsiu mwn-
grky. israyl amyiueat hcarng suutiaam-
nykiu mswngr. israylpynyayarmhkyr.
ngarsny htarwrbburahr hpyhckyayargkiu
sngtiusirkylimmny. ngymshkkyngm-
rhisayarlly ngymshkkyng rhisnyhu
sngtiusiulyk ngareatluutiuki llynhcarsayar
kyayarmng tyayarkkar autriukiutnylyk
tyayarkkaranggtaynhngmwmmanlykpyusa-
yarkyayarg ng htiuautriusnypiulellymnyhu
anggtaynhngmwmman sayarsuutiuaar
pyayarlayar. miughraylwhmmiulimmny.
kyehcwarsayar miughsekiulimmny. miugh-
skmuntiung tiukhyklimmny. htiuautrius-
nypiulellypyemh sngtiuumwmmanसार
anggtaysny abhyhmarrhisnyhu sngtiau-
aar suutparmaylimmnymhutlayar. htiuky-
ayarg arhnghtarwrbburarmintayarmuu
snykar ngarsny amykthw sngtiuautriuki
miughskmuntiungaarhpyngtiuk hpykmny.
ngareat dayarsarhinkyayarg miughrayl-
whmmiu kyehcwarsayar miughsenhngsuan-
hcaymny. htiusiusngtiusny anggtaynhng
mwmmanसार autriuki myaytiungaa-
yarg ngarhpyiuhky amyhckiluhshpyng
autriusnylell hpimilyk sngtiusny askuanky
limmny. ngarsny htarwrbburahrhpyhck-
yayargkiu htiuahkar sirkylimmny. hti-
siautriung anggtaynhng mwmmanसार
suutiung ngarsnykiuyamkykiu hpyaymny.
autriu mrhihuung anggtaynhng mwm-
manसारsuutnyhuusayar ngymshkkyngm-
rhisayarahkar yayrurhngmyiu abhiu ngym-
shkkyng ruuparruankiu myng hayarpya-
yarsayar israylprayarhpkiuyarmhkyhuung
suutiaaar ngarpyayarmnyhu arhnghtar-
wrbburarmintayarmueat. htiuumhtpar
ahkyngluusar kiuyaliu alyayark prayarh-
kpyusayarsngat amiyusmetiu tbhk mykn-
haryu arhnghtarwrbburareat amintayarkiu
hayar pyayarsngsiurmnyhmar askwin-
yarnytiuki bhmhkyngngahr hksimsayar
suutiueatnanpar hkyarngauankiutny
luakyeangytiuhkayargpyarmhar uehtup-
tiukiut tnghtar sayarmintiusny amngglar-
rhikyeat. ngarlutiueat askwinyarnykiu
bhm kiuyaskwinyarnykiu sayhkyngmh
kyhkywtkylimmnylayar. muyayarsntlk-
swnnhngmunthpellkiu raan sayarghar
ngareatluutiung ngarkiarhuthkiyylim-
nylayar. musarhckarkiu narhtayargttsayar
ngareatluutiuaar musarhckarkiu pya-
yarsayaraarhpyng msayapsayar suutiueat
askiut mhrngapsayarsuutiuki askhky-
sarpaykylimmnylayar. htiukyayarg
arhnghtarwrbburarmintayarmuu snykar
sngtiusny askwinyarnytiuki raayarg bhm-
lyk suanttsayarkhkyarngauantiuki ngarsny
rnbhkyu sngtiuananparmshwellnhutpye-
lyhng sngtiu raayarg bhmsayar askwin-
yarnytiuki ngarlwhthliumny. sngtiue-
huttiukiulny ngarsut ngareat luutiuki
sngtiulkmh kynhutmny. nayarkthpn suu-

tiusny abhmhkan sngtiulksiu mrayarkrky. ngarsny htarwrbburar hpyhckyayarngkiu sngtiusirky limmny. ngarmnyhiungyhcaysayar luukayarngtiukiui sngtiu sny musarhckaraarhpyng nyhiungyhcaysayarhayarngng luusitiusny siusayarlmkiu mrhayarngchayhkyngngghar askhkymsarpaysuutiukiuhkiungmarhchaysayarkyayarngng nayarkthpnsngtiusny ahkynnyhesayar ararkiummyngkrky. prayarhpkpyumhayarkky. ngareat luutiukiungngtiulkmhngarkynhutmny. ngarsny htarwr bburarhpyhckyayarngkiu sngtiusirkylimmnyhu mintayar muueat.

14

israylamiuaskkyesu ahkyiutiusny lar ngarrhaymhar htiungkyeat. htarwrbburareatnhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiu rayarklar ahkyngluusar iluutiunsny kiuyhchitnhluan kiuyruptumyarkiu tnyhtayarng kiuymyknharhaymhar kiuyduhcriukshctuankiu htarkypye. suutiui maylyshayark hkyngkiu ngarhkanrmnylayar. htiukyayarngarhnghtarwrbburareat amintayar kiu suutiuaar sngsiurmnyimhar akyngisrayl amyiusarsny kiuyhchitnhluan kiuyruptutiukiui tny htayarng kiuymyknharhaymhar kiuyduhcriukshctuankiu htarkyk prayarhpkhtansiurayarklareat. htiusuuptu myarpyarsnyhnganye ngarpynpyayarmny. htiusiusayaraarhpyng israylamiukiui suutiui hchitsbhayarrhisnyhnganye ngarbhmmny. htiusuupaayarng tiusny mimitiuruptumyarkyayarng ngarhngkwarwaykypye. htiukyayarng arhnghtarwrbburareatamintayar kiu israylamiuaar sngsiurmnyimhar nayarngtruptutiukiui kynyharayarngkylayar. sngtiupysmyhsayar hcksuprwanharbhwyamhutiumh myknharlwhellkylayar. ngarnhngkwarpyelyhng kiuyhchitnhluan kiuy ruptumyarkiu tnyhtayarng kiuymyknharhaymhar kiuy duhcriukshctuankiu htarkypng ngaraliukiui maymyn hkyngngghar prayarhpkhtansiularsayer israylamiyusar hpyhchcay israylamiutnyaysayar tpar amyiu sarhpyhchcay ngarhtarwrbburarsny kiuy aliualyayark pynpyayarshpyng htiusuutbhkgarsny myknharhtar suukiui nimithpyhchcaymny. hckarpuanlhyhpyhchcaymny. htiusuukiui ngareatluutiuahtellmh pyrharmny. ngarsny htarwrbburar hpyhckyayarngkiu sngtiusirkylimmny. prayarhpkpyhayarpyayarmharywnglyhng htiuprayarhpkkiu ngarhtarwrbburarmharywngchayeat. htiusuukiungarsny dnhkt ngareatisraylamiuhtellmh pyrharmny. suutiusnylny apychnhngalyayark dnhkan rkymny. prayarhpkhkanrsayardnsny prayarhpk kiu snykpsayarsuuhkanrsayar dnhngtuurlimmny. htiusiuhpyhchlyhng na-

yarkthpn israylamiyu sny ngarkiu mhcnwphc lmlmlwhell mharywngghkyng apyhc rhismyhtiuhng nayarkthpnmyhcnhubhell ngareatluuhpyhcrky limmny. ngarsnylny suutiueat bburarshkngpyhcmnyhu arhnghtarwrbburarmintayarmuueat. thpnhtarwrbburareatnhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiarayarklar ahkyngluusar pynysartiusny ahtpht lwnkyuu ngarkiu pyhcmharsayarkyayarng ngarsnylkkii snmuahatayarkapngkiu hkyiushpyng ahcaraarharkiu hkayarngparhchay htiupynymh luunhngtirhcsarntiukiui pyhpytylhng nayare danyayl yayarbh isuanayarkrhisayarlny kiuyhpyayarngmthkyngngarhpyng kiuyask winyarnykusar kynhutrsayar ahkwngrhikylimmnyhu arhnghtarwrbburarmintayarmuueat. sarrelltiusny pynypayarlar hpyksesayar kyayarg abhysuumymhmnyningshpyng luusitnyanlyhng htiusuusuanyayarkrhisayarlny ngareataskrhng snyatiung kiysarsmekiu mkyinhutr. kiuytiung sarhkymsarrky pynysny luusitnyanlyk rhir limmny. siumhut aiuhar htiupynykiulupkylanlayarhu ngarsiuelyk htarbhaykiu rayarkhchaysayarkyayarng luunhng tirhcsarntiukiui pyhpytylhng htiusuusuanyayarkrhisayarlny ngaraskrhng snyatiung kiysarsmekiumkymnhutr kiuytiungsarhkymsarrkylimmny. siumhut htiupny karlnarkiu ngarhchaylwht sayarkyayarng luunhng tirhcsarneataskkiu sthpyt pyrhngghkyngngghar ngareatdayarsarhinkiu swnlayarnglyhng nayare danyayl yayarbhtiurhisayarlny ngaraskrhngsny atiungkiysarsmekiu mkymnhutr kiuyhpyayarngmthkyngngarhpyng kiuyaskwinyarnykui sar kynhutrkylimmnyhu arhnghtarwrbburarmintayarmuueat. htiukyayarng arhnghtarwrbburar mintayarmuusarkar yayrurhngmyiu luunhngtirhcsarntiukiui pyhpythkyngngghar htarbhaymwtsiphkynggbhay hpykse ttsayarsarrellbhay karlnarbhaytnyhuusayar alwnsiusayar bhaylaypartiukiui ngarhchaylwhtsayer ahkar. htiuiymhmklwthkellimmny mhutlayar. siurartwnglwht htwkmyayarkrsayar akynakywngsar smeahkyiurhikylimmny. suutiui sny sngtiurhirsariuhwtklar kyngkyanpyumuusayar amuuarartiukiui sngtiusikylimmny. yayrurhngmyiu ngarrayarkhchaysmyhsayaramhumyarkyayarng hchitpuupnhkyng mrhi sksarhkyng rhikylimmny. suutiui kyngkyanpyumuusayar amhuarartiukiui sngtiu sny myngsayaarahkar sksarrkylimmny. yayrurhngmyiukkiu ngarpyulaysmyhtiui akyayarngmrhibhell mpyusnykiusikylimmnyhu arhnghtarwrbburarmintayarmuueat.

15

thpn htarwrbburareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiu rayarklar ahkyngluusar shctayar

shchksarmny hpyhcsayar hpcyhcnwysarsny
 ahkyarsayarshcsar htkmtyksayarar thcuant-
 thkurhisayar. thcuanthkukiu lupaansa-
 yarnghar hpcyhcnwysarkiu yuuttslayar.
 thcuanthkukiu swellhtarhcartanhciukiu
 hpcyhcnwysarhpyng lupttslayar. hngbhi-
 mehtellsiu hkytfeat. mesnylny arngahp-
 yaralykiu layarngtfeat. asuanwng ttslayar.
 memlayarngmheasuanmwnglyhng mela-
 yarng kywmpyemhasuanmwngwu sarsiuab-
 wyrhisny mhut layar. iamhu arhnghtarwr-
 hurar mintayarmuusny kar tayarshcpngtwng
 memwayhcrarhngbhiungar apsayar hpcy-
 hcnwysarkellsiu yayrurhngmyusartiukiu
 ngarap mny. suutiutbhk ngarsny mykn-
 harkiuhtarmny. suutiusny metpuanmhhtwk
 tpuanlayarnglimmny. suutiutbhk ngarsny
 myknharkiu htarsayarahkar ngarsnyhtar-
 wrbharhpyhckyayarnγκiu sngtiusirky
 limmny. suutiusny ngarkiu ahtphtp-
 pyhcmharsayar kyayarnγκ ngarsnysuuti-
 u pynykiu luusitnyanrar arp hpyhchcaymnyhu
 arhnghtarwrbhurarmintayarmuueat.

16

thpnhtarwrbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny
 ngarsesiu rayarklar ahkyngluusar
 yayrurhngmyiusny mimi hcksupwanrh-
 hwysayaramhuarartiukiusimnyakyayarnγκ
 pyulayar. htarwrbhurarsny yayrurhngmy-
 iuaar min tayarmuusayarhckar kiusngsng-
 siurmymhar sngeatmul sngeatmwayb-
 hwarrarhtarnsny hkarnarnpynyrhieat.
 sngeat abhsny aarmayarriulusngeatamisny
 hittiomyiu hpyhceat. sngkiu bhwarhkyn-
 gakyayarngararhuumuukar bhwasayarnmay
 hkykkyiukiumhpytsnrhngchayhkyngnghar
 raymhkyiu sarnhngmluu awtnhng mptrhc
 krunarhcitnhnghtiusiupyhucbhkyngnghar
 sngkiunghyng abhysuumyhs msnar bhwas-
 yarnaysngsnykiuykiu rwanrharrsnytiungaa-
 yarnγκ lypng phchtarhkyngkiu hkanreat.
 ngarsny rhayarkswar aswaynhngluu-
 lykrhi sayar sngkiu myngsayarahkar
 askrhnglayarhu sngsny aswayrhichny
 ngarsieat. mykpngkellsiu ngarkyep-
 warhchayshpyngsngsny ahcnyatiung kye
 lhsayar asngnhngpynyhcuaneat. rnsarht
 kiuylnyamwaypayarkeat. arngk awtmrhi
 ahkynyhcnynayreat. thpnngarsnyrhayark-
 swar sngkiumyngsayar ahkar sngghy-
 cliubhwsayar ahkiynarwyrhisayar kya-
 yarnγκ ngarsnykiuyawthcwnkiu hpyn sng
 ahkynyhcnyrhihkyngkiu hpuanaupeat.
 kyinsiuhkyngkiulny pyu sngnhngptin-
 yarsnihpwellshpyng sngsny ngareathkngpwn
 hpyhclayeat. htiauhkar sngkiu rayhkyiu
 sngluusayar aswayrhismykhkiu ngarsaykya-
 yareat. senhnglimeat. hkyylhsayar awtki-
 uwthcayeat. tharrh sarrrayhkyaynngkiu
 hchcayeat. hpell pithkyayarnhngghkyuan-
 hcayeat. lkkayarknhnglnyswellahcrhisayar

tnsar myiukiu sngchayeat. narhtayarnγκ
 nharswell lhsayar payarnγκkiulny sngchayeat.
 htiusiu sngsny rwhayngwaynhngtkw hpell
 pithkyayar hkyylhsayar awttnsartiukiusng-
 lyk munnyk pyarnny sekiuhcarlyk alwntrar
 lhsayarasngnhngpynyhcuan mihpurarark-
 iuhkanreat. ngarsny kiuyarsaykiu sng
 appaysayar kyayarnγκ sngsny lhsayaras-
 ngnhngghcuanlng atiungtiungapynyyny
 kyayarkhchayalayeat. siurartwng sngsnyk-
 iuylhsayar asngkiu kiuhcar gunasaykya-
 yarkhchaysayarkyayarnγκ pynytnsarlap
 hkreswarsayarsuupayarngtiunhng mtrarsa-
 yarmayhtunkiu anhanaparypyushpyng ya-
 yarkyar tiungahkwngreat. sngeatawtkiulny
 yuu myngsayararp tiukiuhthuhyarsayar
 asngarayarnghngsngpyng thkarmyhmny-
 ghchpuu nayarklnymhpyhc ltansayarmhu
 mtrarsayarmayhtunkiu htiaurp pyulapye.
 ngarpaysayar rwhayngwaytnsarmyttiuk-
 iulny yuu yayarkyarruptutiukiu luppely-
 hng suutiunhng mharywnglaypyetkar.
 hkyylhsayarawtkiulny yuu htiaurp
 tiukiu hkyuanpyelyhng ngarsenhngn-
 garnansarpayarnγκ suutiurhaymhar
 tnghtarlaypye. ngarpaysayarbhayarjnyngk-
 iungarkywaysayar munnyk se pyarnkiulny
 suutiurhaymhar mwhaykiung hcrarbhui
 tnghtarlaypyetkar. htiumhtpar sngb-
 hwarsayarngeat sarsmetiukiu yuu
 htiaurp utiuaar kywaymwayhkyngn-
 gar yjpuujayarlapye. sngsny mtrarsayar
 mayhtunkiuypy hcit mpyaysayarkya-
 yarnγκ ngareatsarsmetiukiu struptuti-
 aar mehpyngpuujayarmnylayar. sng-
 pyusayar hcksupwanrharrbhwyamhu
 mtrar sayar mayhtunamhuapayarngtiuk-
 iupyhcnytwng arwyng sayarahkar
 awtmrhi ahkynyhcnyrhihkyayarnγκ kiuy
 asway luulellyknaykyayarnγκi u maayark-
 maypar tkar. sngsny amngglarrhieat.
 amngglarrhieat. duhcriukapayarnγκi
 pyupyemh kiuyaybhui kutetiukitny
 lmrhi tiungmyngsayar arpkiu luplayeat.
 sngsny myngsayararpkiu lmuetiung lup
 kiuylhsayar asngkiurwanrharrbhwyhpyhcsny
 tiungaayarnγκ pyulyk hkreswarsayarsuupa-
 yarngtiuaar payarngtiukpiu hkwarhpwng
 mtrarsayarmayhtunamhutiukiu myarpy-
 arhchayeat. suohpyusaysarngaeataim-
 nehkyng aellguttuluutiunhng mharywng
 ngaramykhkiu nhiasayark mtrarsayar
 mayhtunamhutiukiu myarpyarhchayeat.
 htiauyayarnγκ ngarsny likiu sngkyng sngeat
 rikhharkiu hpyt sngkiununsayarsuu
 sngsiunyhcsayar amhumyarkyayarnγκ rhk-
 ttsayar hpilittiamyusmetiu lksiuapreat.
 sngsnykilaysar hcitmpyaysayarkyayarnγκ
 aarrhuriluutiunhnglny mharywnglayeat.
 htiusiumharywng sayarlly hcitmpyayni-
 ung. htiumhtpar hkarnarnpynymsny
 hkarldelpny tiungaayarnγκ mtrarsayarmay-
 htunamhutiukiu myarpyar hcaysayarlly-

hcitmpyayniung. ahciutrypy selpyksa-
 yar minmpyutt smyhsayar iamhutiukiu
 sngsny pyumilyk smghcit nhluansny al-
 wnmiukparsnyt kar. sngeatkutetiukku
 hkpsimsayar lm tny lmrhitiungmyngsaya
 arpkuiulupshpyng ahkkiungngsayaarka-
 yarng pynytnsarnhng mtuu. kiuymisi-
 ungsayar yayarkyarkiu kiuylngeat kiuyhcar
 lkhhkanmyayarkmhtarsayar minmnhng-
 t tuateat. pynytnsarinmrhismyhtiusny
 lksayarng kiu hkanyuuttkyeat. sngmuakar
 sngeatrnyhcarapayarng tiuaar lksayarngkiu
 payt teat. arprptiuk larmtarsayar mayh-
 tunkiu pyuhcayhkyngnghar suutpar tiukiu
 ngharteat. siuhpyhc sngsny ahkyarsayar
 pynytnsar tiunhng hkyarnarhwar pyut teat.
 sngpyuskellsiu abhysuu myhmtrsarsayar
 mayhtunkiu mpyutt. sngsny ahkku
 hkmhkan suutpart iuaarpaysayarkyayarng
 ahkyarsayar minmtiunhng hkyarnareat.
 siuhpyhc aiupynytnsarminm htarwrbbhu-
 ar. eatamintayarkiu narhtayarnglayar.
 arhnghtarwrbbhur mintayarmuusnykar
 sng eatrnyhcarmyar hcksuprwanrharrb-
 wysayar ruptuapayarng tiunhng mhary-
 wngkyngaarhpyngng suutiuaarpaysayar
 sar smetiueat aswayaarhpyngng sngsnykiuy
 rhk kyayarkhkyng awtahknyhcnryhihkyng-
 gkiu htngrrharhwar bhayarpysayarkyayarng
 sngkiuhkyhcsayararnyhcarhismyhtiunhng
 snghkych sayarsuu munsayarsuu apa-
 yarngtiukiungarhuwaymny. sngtbhktplny
 hcuwayhca sngawt ahknyhcnryhihkyng-
 gkiu ngarpyshpyng htiusuapayarngtiusny
 sng awtahknyhcnryhismyhkku myn-
 grkylimmny. myayarkmhtarsayarmnmnhng
 luuaskkiu stsayar minmtiukiu hcerngskell-
 siu sngkiungarhcerng pyngchwarsayar
 dayarsamykaswaykiu ngartiukmny. sngkiu
 suutiulksiu ngarapshpyng suutiussny
 sngeat kutetiukku hpyk sngeatmyn-
 gsayar arttiu kiu hpyiuhkykylimmny.
 sngawttiukiuhkywt lhsayar tnsartiukiu
 luyuppyelyhng sngkiu awtmpay ahknyh-
 cnryhihcahkyngnghar phchtarkylimmny.
 luualuanarngkiulny hkyarshpyng suutiu
 sny hkellnhngphc htarnhnghktykylimmny.
 sngaimtiukiulny merhiumyarhchwarsayar
 minm tiurhaymhar sngkiuapyhcdnipaykysh-
 pyng sngsny nayarkthpnpyntnsar mlupb-
 hellnayhcahkyngnghar ngarpyu mny.
 nayarkthpn sngsny suutpart iukiu mngharr.
 htiusiu ngardayarshcitkiu ngarhpyaymny.
 sngkiuymuan. alwnpuupsayar hcitngyim
 ngarsnyamykmhtwkbhell ngyimshkwar
 naymny. sngsny askngysayar karliu maa-
 yarkmay ararrar ngarhcitkiu nhayarngrhk-
 sayar kyayarnng sngapyhckiu sngghayarnnga-
 yarsiu ngarskrayark hcaymny. hcksuprwan-
 rharrbhwsayar amhurhismyhtiupayar
 mhar siunyhcsayarkyankiuhtp htiyakya-
 natiungmpyr. hckarpauankiusant sayar
 suuapayarngtiuk amikellsiu smehpy-

hceathu sngkiurnymht hckarpuankiu
 pyayarkylimmny. sngsnylngnhngsarmek-
 iurwanrharsayar minm smehpyhceat.
 lngnhngsarmekiurwanrharsayar minmeat
 nyemlny hpyhceat. sngamisny hitti-
 amiyu sngabh sny aarmayarriluuhpyhceat.
 sngahcmsny mimismetiunhngtkw sng lk-
 wellbhknaysayar rhmarrimiyuhpyhceat.
 snghtk askngysayar sngeat nyemny mimis-
 metiunhngtkw sngkyarbhknaysayar sa-
 yarduanmyiu hpyhceat. siuarrwng sngsny
 suutihtuanhcuankiumliuk suutiupyusa-
 yarrwanrharrbhwyamhumsarpysnymhut
 htiauamhukiu sarmnyamhuhuu htngmht
 shpyng sngsny ararrarsuutihtksar siun-
 yhcpayeat. ngaraskrhngsnyatiung sngsny
 kiuy smetiunhngtkw pyuskellsiu nyemsa-
 yarduannhngsuueatsmetiu sny mpyuky.
 sngnyemsayarduaneat apyhchuumuakar
 suunhng suusmetiusny marnkyehkyng
 whcwarhcarsayarkhkyng ngyimwphcwarka-
 yarngghcarhkyngnghi sngrellngtmwtsayar
 suutiukiu mhtayarkpanbell naykayat.
 marnhtayarnglwah ngarrhaymhar hck-
 suprwanrharr bhwsayar amhutiuki-
 uupykayat. htiukyayarng sngmyngsny
 atiungsuutiukiu ngarpyrhngpye. rhmar-
 risnylny sngpyumisayar duhcriuk twkki-
 umyhmppyumi. sngmuakar nyeahcmtiueat-
 apyhckiu mhtngrrharhcaysnytiungaayarng
 hcksuprwanrharrbhwsayar amhutiukiu
 suutihtkmmk myarpyarhwarpyulaypyetkar.
 sngsny nyeahctiukiu apyhctng hcerng
 lykpg suutiuy pyusnyhtk hcksuprwanrharr-
 bhwsayar amhutiukiusarpyusayarkyayarng
 arhkkwellhkyngkiuhkanlayar. suutiussny
 snghtksar apyhcnnykayat. sng muakar
 nyeahcmtiueatapyhckiu mhtngrrharhcaysny
 tiungaayarngpyusayarkyayarng hcit-
 pyk arhkkwellhkyngkiu hkanlayar.
 simswarhkyngkiuhkanrsayar sayardu-
 annhngsuueat smemyar rhmarrinhng
 suueatsmemyarkiu thpnngarsayarngkell
 sayar ahkarsimswarhkyngkiu hkanrsa-
 yar sngeatluutiukiu suutiunhngatuu
 ngarsayarngkellmny. siuhpyhc sngsny
 suutiukiu nhgcsimhcay pyulaysmyhtiukya-
 yarng hcitpyklyk arhkkwellhkyngkiu
 hkanrlimmny. sngeat nyeahcmsayard-
 uannhng suueatsmemyar rhmarrinhng
 suueatsmemyartiusny arngnayrarsiu
 pynrayarksayarahkar sngsnylny sngeat
 smetiuy nhngtkw arngnayrarsiu pynra-
 yarkrlimmny. rhurismemyarhng suu-
 tiuptllynaysayar suuapayarngtiussny
 sngkiukellrell sngptlly naysayar hpilittisme-
 myartiusny mhtemellmnyngpyukyshpyng
 sngpyusayarduhcriukapyhcmhtngrharmhe
 sngsny marn htayarnglwahrhcnkyarltnwng
 sngnyemsayarduaneatnarmkiu alyhngn-
 hutmmywk. rhurismemyarhng suu-
 tiuptllynaysayar suuapayarngtiussny
 sngkiukellrell sngptlly naysayar hpilittisme-

myartiusny mhtemellmyngpyukyshpyng
 sngpyusayarduhcriukapyhcmhtngrharmhe
 sngsny marn htayarnglwharhcnrykarltwng
 sngnyemsayarduaneatnarmkiu alyh-
 ngnhutmmwyk. yhkumuukar sngsny
 kiuiusnyhcsayaramhu nhng hcksuprwan-
 rharrbhwsayar amhutiueat apyhckiu
 hkanrmnyhu htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuueat.
 arhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar
 sngsny whhkanhkyngptinyarnykiu hpyk-
 liusayarnghar shchcar gtikiu mriumsaypyus-
 ny nhnganye sngngarpyumny. siusayarlny
 ngarsnysngaskngyhcny hpwellsayarptin-
 yarnykiu aayarkmay thpnhtarwr ptinyarny
 sngnhnghpwelluemny. sngsny whhkanhky-
 ngptinyarnykiu mhcayarngr sayarlny ptin-
 yarnyaarhpyng sngatneyeahcm tiuki
 sngatsmehpyhcbhiuarngarpay sngsny
 htiusuutiuki lkhkansayarahkar sng-
 pyumisayaramhumyarkiu aayarkmay
 rhkkyayarkrlimny. htiauhkangareat
 ptinyarnykiusngnhngngarhpywellmny.
 ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhckayarnykiu
 sngsirlimny. sngpyubhuusmyhsayar
 amhutiuki ngarmmt. hcitpyaysayarahkar
 sngsny aayarkmay rhk kyayarkhkyngnhng
 myknharpykhkyngkyayarngh nhutkiu mhp-
 wngbellraylimnyhu arhnghtarwrbbhur-
 armintayar muueat.

17

thpnhtarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny
 ngarsesiu rayarklar ahkyngluusar sngsny-
 israylamyuaar hckarhtarwhk puanpya-
 yarkly htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusayar
 hckarkiu sngsiurmny mhar htuuhyarsayar
 asngarayarngh myarpyar sayar amwaynhng-
 pynyhcuan rhnylyarkyemarsayar atayarn-
 grhisayarrwhaylngtkyesny laybnuntayarngh
 siular aarjpngatayhpyarkkiunglyk
 amynsuansayar anywntiuki hkyiusit
 kunsywarpyyny siu hkyesayarnghpyely-
 hng kunsnymyiu hciuklayeat. myiuh-
 caykiulnyyu raymyarrarlykwk pyiulyk
 miughmhkpngkellsiu htarayeat. arp-
 nimilykrhnylyarhchwarnwysayar hcpyh-
 nwypngpayark mimi ahkkalktiuki rhwayl-
 ngtrhar siu nywhlyk suuaayarksiu
 amyhchtiushpyng akiung ahkk alkanywh-
 ntiumhng pynyhcuan sayar hcpyhcnwypng
 hpyhclayeat. amwayhtuhtp kyehchwarsayar
 atayarnghrisayar rhwaylngtkyet kayarn-
 grhieat. hcpyhcnpsny mimihciukrar
 hkyayarnghmyayarnghnarmhar hturwhayl-
 ngteatkyayjuukyayarngh raykiuransayarngh-
 har suurhirsiaumyhsywiuk akiung
 lny htulayeat. ahkkalknhngpynyhcuan
 asekiuseshpnyng smynsayar hcpyhcn-
 wypnghpyhchcayhkyngnghar raymyarrar
 arp myaykayarnghsayarlykwk htiaupngkiu
 hciuklaypye. siuhpyhc arhnghtarwrbb-
 hurareat amintayarkiu sngsiurmny mhar

htiaupngsny kayarnghcarrmnylayar. ny-
 hiunwmhcayhkyngnghar amyhckiu nhut
 asekiuswtrmny mhutlayar. payarklaysmyh-
 sayar arwktiusny nyhiunwmrkylimny.
 amyhcnhng tkwsutsngpyrhng hkyng
 amhukiupye hchayhkyngngharkyesayar
 tnhkiu myarpyarsayar aluanarngkiu alium-
 rhi. hciuklykrhi kayarnghcarrarmnylayar.
 arhaylaytiuksayarahkar akunahcngnyhiun-
 wmrmy mhutlayar. kypewarsayar lykwk
 nyhiunwmr limnyhu mintayarmuueat.
 thpnhtarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny
 ngarsesiu rayarklar punknttsayar amyiuaar
 sngpyayarr mny mhar ihckarabhysiusi-
 uliusnykiu narlyky slayar. barbulun-
 rhngbhurngsny yayrurhngmyiusiu rayark
 yayrurhng rhngbhurnghngmhuutayar mt-
 atayar tiuki barbulunmyiusiusimswarpye.
 swaytayarmyutayarthellk tyayarkkiuyu
 ptinyarnyhpwellyk shchcartiuklaypye.
 htiauniungansny yutnyannayarkthpn-
 mhtmkwy bhell shchcartayarkiu hca-
 yarngsayaraarhpyngsar tnyhchayhkyng
 nghar aarkyesayarniungngansartiukiulny
 simswarpye. siurartwng myngmyar luum-
 yartiuki tayarngkyng nghar santmkiu
 aellgutupyny siuhcaylwt punknlapye.
 htiausiupyusarsuusny kayarnghcarrm-
 nyaylar. bhay lwtrmnyaylar. shchcar-
 pykpyemhlwtrmnyaylar. arhnghtarwrbb-
 hurarmintayarmuusnykar ngaraskrhngsny-
 atung akyhcnghchc rhngbhurngh arar
 hknhtarsayar rhngbhurngeatshchcarkiu
 mriumsay pyu ptinyarnykiuhpyksayarkya-
 yarngh htiaurhngbhurngnaykar barbulunmy-
 iualysayrlimny. hparrayarbhurngsny lny
 luumyartiuki st hkyngnghar aarkyesayar
 biulparaluanarngmyarnhngatuy mayari-
 tiukiuhpiu reltiukiuki sayarksayarlly
 suuabhiuhchctiuk mniungar. aky-
 yarnghmuukar yayrurhngmngsny lkhky-
 nggiukpyemh shchcartayarkiu mriumsaypyu
 ptinyarnykiuhpyklyk iamhualuanhcu-
 an tiuki pyusayar kyayarngh bhaymhmlwtr.
 htiauyayarngh arhnghtarwrbbhurarmint-
 ayarmuu nykar ngaraskrhngsnyatiung aky-
 hcnghchc ngareatshchcarkiu mriumsaypyu
 ngareatptinyarnykiu hpyksayarnghyhc
 kiu suueathkayarnghpayarsiu ngarskra-
 yarkhcamny. ngarsny piukknwngngaup
 ngareatkyayarkwngnhng kyayarnghpyelyhng
 barbulunmyiusiuyayarnghswarmny. ngarkiu
 pyhcmharsayarnghyckayarngh htiumyiu
 ngarhchckayarkhcerng mny. suuhtanmh-
 pyaysayar suumyarnghgsuurellmyarapa-
 yarngh tiusny htarhpyng suanhkyngsiurayark
 kynywngsayar suutiusny arprpsiu kwellp-
 yarkylimny. ngarhtarwrbbhurarminta-
 yarmuusnykiu sngtiu sirkylimnyhu
 mintayarmuueat. thpn arhnghtarwrbb-
 hurarmintayarmuusny kar myngsayar
 aarjpng amynsuansayar anywn ki-
 u ngaryuuhciukmny. anywnhpyartiutwng

nusayar anywnkuisit myngmytsayar
 tayarngpayarmhar ngarhciuk pyumny.
 amyngsuansayar israyltayarngpayarmhar
 ngar hciukpyiupyemh ahkkalknhngpyny-
 hcuan asekiu seshpyng kayarngmwnsayar
 hcpyhcnwypnghpyhclimny. htiupn-
 gaayarkng ahkkalkaripng nghkmyaupa-
 yarngtiusny nayrarkykylimny. ngarhtar-
 wrbhurarsny myngsayar apngkiunhim
 nimsayarapngkiuhkyemyhayarkkyayarng
 hcimlnsayar apngkiu swayhkyayarkhca-
 yswayhkyayarksayarapngkiu hcimlnhcaykya-
 yarngmyarkiu tayarshcpngrhismyhtiusny
 sirkylimny. ngarhtarwrbbhurarsny hcar-
 tayar rhisnyatiung pyumnyhuminta-
 yarmuueat.

18

thpnhtarwrbbhuraeat nhutkptta-
 yarsny ngarsesurayarklar abhtiusny
 hkynysayarhcpyhcksekiu hcar sartiussy
 swarkyinlykrhikyeatu h sngtiussy is-
 raylpynykiurnymht hcarpuankiu suansa-
 yarahrak abhysiuiliussy. arhnghtar-
 wrbbhurarmintayarmuussykar ngar
 askrhngsnyatiung nayarkthpn israylpyny
 htiuhcarpuankiusuanrsayar akyayarngm-
 rhir. winyarnyapayarngtiukiu ngarpi-
 ungeat. abheatwinyarny kiu ngarpiungskell
 siusareatwinyarnykiulny ngarpiungeat.
 pyhcmharsayar winyarnysny asksayrmny.
 luumnysnykar sbhayarhpyayarng trar
 sayaramhu hutmhsayar amhukiupyuly-
 hngng tayarngpayarmharmhar israylamyiu
 kiukwysayar ruptutiukiu mhpuummyhayar
 suumyarkiu mpyhcmhar uturayarksa-
 yar minmkui mhkynykp abhysuukiumy
 mnyhnyself kywayhcarpayarnghtar sayar
 uhchcarkiu pynmpaybellmny suuhch-
 carkiu aniung ahtkmlumyuu ngtmwt-
 yarsuukiu kywaymway awtmrhisayarsuukiu
 awtnhngpuanlwhmlyhngng atiuhcarg-
 ngwaykiumhkyay adhmamhukiuy lkmhkan
 suutparamhukiuy trarshpyng hcerngkyng
 ngarhcernghtuanhpwellssny atiungkyng
 shchcar hcayarnghkyngkiupyulyhngng
 htiusuussy hpyayarngmtsayer suuhpyheat.
 akyhngchc askrhngrlimnyhu arhnghtar-
 wrbbhurarmintayarmuueat. siurartwng
 htiusueatsarsny htapytiuk sayarsuu
 luuaskiustsayersuu arngsiuhkellpyesa-
 yar duhcriukhtcuanhkuki pyusayarsuu
 arngsiuhkellpyesayar suhcriukkiumpyu
 tayarng payarmharhcarhkyng suumyark-
 iupyhcmharhkyng sngrellngtmwtsayar
 suukiu nyhnyselfhkyng suuhchcarkiu
 aniungahtkluyuhkyng payarnghtarsa-
 yar uhchcarkiu pynmpaybellnalyhkyng
 ruptukiupuumyhayarkhyng rwanharb-
 hwysayar amhukiupyuhkyng atiuhcarg-
 wayhkyayhkyngkiupyusayar suuhpyhchlyng
 askrhngrmnylayar. askmrhng. htiur-

wanrharbhwy sayar amhumyarkiupyusa-
 yarkiyayarnghcngchcasayst hkyngkiu
 hkanrmny. sayhtiukasayapyhchhieat.
 siurartwng htiusueatsarsny abhpyusmyh
 sayar duhcriuktiukiu myngsngkhkyngshpyng
 htiususayar amhutiukkiumpyu tayarngpa-
 yarmharmhar israylamyiuukiukwy sayar
 ruptutiukiu mhpuummyhayar suumyarki-
 umpyhcmhar abhysuukiumy mnyhnyself
 payarnghtarsayar uhchcarkiumsim suu-
 uhchcarkiu aniungahtkmlumyuu ngtmwt-
 sayarsuukiu kywaymwayhkyng awtm-
 rhisayar suukiuawtnhngpuanlwhmkyng
 sngrellsayer suukihkymsarpayhkyng
 atiu mhcarbellngwayhkyayhkyngkiu
 pyungarhcernghtuanhpwellhkyktiukiu
 hcayarnghayarklyhng htiusuussyab-
 heat apyhcayarnghg asayhkanrmnyhut.
 hngchcaskrhngrlimny. abhmukar
 miminyeahckiukiahtphtp nyhnyself-
 lyk suuhchcarkiu aniungahtkluyulyk
 mimiomyisarkhyngtiuptwng mkayarngsa-
 yar amhukiuy pyusayar apyhcayayarngh
 asaysthyngkiu hkanrmny. sngtiuklly
 abhysiuunny. sarsny abheat apyhcui
 mhkanrslayardu maykysayar sar sny
 trarsayaramhu hutmhsayaramhukiupyu
 ngarhcernghtuanhpwellssmyhatiung kyng-
 cayarnghlyhng hngchc askrhngrlimny.
 pyhcmharsayarsuusy asayhkanrmny.
 sar sny abheatapyhckiumhkanr. abhsny
 sareatapyhc kiu mhkanr. trarsayarsu-
 usny trarhcarpyuhkyngakiu kiung
 mtrarsayarsuusy mtrarhcarpyuhkyng
 apyhcui hkanrlimny. siurartwng
 mtrarsayarsuusy mimipyumismy sa-
 yar duhcriuktiukiu kynyharnglyk
 ngarhcernghtuanhpwellssmy tiukiu hca-
 yarngghayark trarsayaramhu hutmhsayar
 amhutiukkiumpyulyhng sayhkyngnghnglwt
 hngchcask rhngrlimny. pyumismyhsa-
 yar duhcriukaphtciukiu suutbhk mmht.
 pyumisayarhpyayarnghmtkyngamhukya-
 yarngh ask rhngrlimny. mtrarsayarsu-
 nymimiakyng tiukiyharng askmrhng
 asayhkanhkyngamhu ngarsnyannyng
 sayar pyayarmwayhkyngghislayar. siu-
 rartwng. trarsayarsuusnyhpyarkpyn adhm-
 mamhukiung mtrarsayarsuupusmyhsayar
 hcksup rwanharbhwy amhutiukkiumpyu-
 lyhng askrhngrmny layar. arngpyusmyhsayar
 hpyayarnghmtkyngamhutiukiu mmht su-
 usny lwncyusayaramhu pyhcmharsayar
 apyhcayarngh asaysthyngkiu hkan-
 limny. siusayarnly sngtiuk htarwrbbhurar
 hcerngkykmhpyayarnghu siukysnytkar.
 aiuisrayl amyiu ngarhcerngghkyksny hpya-
 yarngh sngtiuy hcerngghky kayarksn
 mhutlayar. trarsayarsuusy trarsa-
 yaramhukiupy adhmamhukiuy pyulyhng
 htiuhmukyayarngh sayrmny. pyumisayar
 adhmamhukyayarngh asaysthyngkiu
 hkanrmny. htiuatuu mtrarsayarsuusy

mimipyumisayar adhmamhukiu rhayarng
trarsayaramhu hutmhnsayar amhukiupyu-
lyhng mimiaskkiu kynhutrlimny. pyu-
mismyhsayar adhmamhutiukiu snghkyng
rhayarngsayarkyayarng sayhkyngnhnglwt
hngchcask rhngrlimny. siusayarlny
israylamiyuk htarwr bhurhcerngghykmh-
pyayarng hu siukysnytkar. aiuis raylamyiu
ngarhcerngghykyksny hpyayarng sngtiu
hcerngghykykayarksny mhutayar. siuhpyhc
aiuisraylamiyiu sngtiu ase asekynghys-
nyatiung akiuapyhckiungarhcerngmny.
sngtiusny adhmamhuhurhismyhtiukiu
hcnphc pyayarnglell kular. pyayarn-
glellkylayar. duhcriukapyhckyayarng
htimi suanhkyngsiumrayarkynhng.
sngtiusny pyusmyhsayar lwnkyuuhkyn-
gamhu tiukiu hcnphc ashsayarnhluan
ashsayar hcit sbhayarkiu pyngsngkylayar.
aiuisraylamiyiu sngtiusny abhykyayarng
asaysthkyngkiu hkanliu snny. asayhkanr-
sayar suueat asayhkanhkyngamhu ngarsny
pyayarmwayhkyngmrhi. htiukyayarngpya-
yarnlell askrhngkylayarhu arhnghtarwr-
burar mintayar muueat.

19

htiumhtpar israylmngsartiuaatk
ngiukywaymyntmlykpyayarmnymhar
sngatamikarabhsuunny. hkyngsaym
hpyhceat. hkyngsaytiutwng aiplyk-
nay hkyngsaypyiutiutwng mimisartiukiu
kywaymwayeat. kywaymwaysayarsartka-
yarnsgny hkyngsaypyiu hpyhc tayartirhc-
sarntiukiubhmsehkyngnghar sngat luu-
tiukiulny kiuhccarteat. lumyitiutisny
kyarmyaytwng htiuhkyngsaypyiu kiu
bhmpyelyhng sankyionhng hkynnyhayarn
aellguttupynysiu yuuswarkyeat. sar-
suanrhuankyayarngkiu amisny myng hcit
pyksayarahkar sartkayarnkiu yuupyn
hkyngsaypyiu hpyhchcayhkyngnghar
pyushpyng suusnylny hkyngsaytiunhng-
payarngbhayar hkyngsaypyiuhpyhchlyk
tayartirhcsarntiukiu bhmsehkyngnghar
sngatluutiukiulny kiuhccarteat. suuti
musiumyarkiusi suutiomyumyarkiu utsng
pyrhnglayeat. hayarksayarasankyayarn
pynynhngpyny rhismyhtiusny sitnyan-
lykrhikyeat. htiuahkar lumyitiutisny
kyaylkparprptiu k tiuklar piukkwnnhng-
wyngpyelyhng myaytwng bhmkyeat.
sankyionhng hkynnykbarbulun rhngb-
hurhnghtansiu sayarnswar suueatasansny
israyltayarn payarmhar nayarkthpn-
mnyhncayhkyngnghar nhayarnngaim
lhayarngharkyeat. sngatamisny sngnhng-
tuulyk raynarmhar hciuksayar hpyhcnwyp-
ngkellsiu hpyhceat. raymyarsayar kyayarn
ahhkalknhng pynhuan myarhcsayarsase
kiu setteat. mngtiuasuanasayarn rarlhan-
tanbhiu hkiunghkansayar tanhpyartiunhng

pynyhcuaneat. htuuhtpmyarpyarsayar
ahhk alktiunhng arpmyngh htngharlayeat.
siurartwng dayarsarhinaarhpyng nhut
myaypayarmhar lhellhkylaypye. arhay-
laysny tiukase kiu pithkyayarkhcayeat.
hkiunghkansayartanhpyartiuisny kiu
swayhkyayarkshpyng melayarnghkyng-
gkiu hkanrkypye. yhkumuukar raymrhi
swayhkyayarksayarlwnghpyng arp hciuk-
lykrhieat. ahhkalktanhpyarthkuhtellk
mehtwk asekiu kywmlayarnpye. ahci-
ursayar rarljhantanhhiu hkiunghkansay-
artanhpyarthuan thkumyhmkyngkywng.
irwhaykar ngiukywaymyntmhkyng akyay-
arnghpyhceat. ngiukywaymny tmhcrar
akyayarnghny hpyhclimny.

20

skkrarj hkunhchku puhcmlysrknaytwng
israylamiyiu askkyesuutiusny htarwrbbur-
ar kiu maylyhayarkhkyngnghar larngar-
rhaymhar htiungnaykyeat. htarwrbburareat
nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiu rayarklar
ahkyngluusar arhnghtarwrbburareat amin
tayarkiu israylamiyiu askkyesuutiuaar
sngsiu rmnymhar sngtiusny ngarhtan
maylyhayarkhkyngnghar larkyslayar.
ngaraskrhngsnyatiung sngtiu maylyha-
yarkhkyngkiu ngarmhkan. ahkynglu-
usar sngsnysuutiukiu hchckyyar layar.
hchckyyarlayar. suutiubhiubhaypyub-
huusayar hcksuprwanrhbarbhwyamhukiu
bhayarpy arhnghtarwrbburareat am-
intayarkiusngsiu rmnymhar israylamiyiu
ngarwaykayark aellguttu pyny suutiuaar
htnggharkly ngarsnysngtiueat bhurar
shkng htarwrbburarahpyhcsnyhu yarku-
pamiyiu sartiuaar kyinsiusnykarl suutiukiu
aellguttupynmh ngarnhutpyelyhng pyny
tkartiueat ahtwthpyhc niunhngpyarny hce-
sayarpyny suutiubhiunghar kynyrrhusayar
pynysiu sayarnswarhkyngnghar kyinsiusa-
yarahkar sngtiuease hpuumyhayarsayar
hcksuprwanrhbarbhwyarartiukiu hcnphck-
ylayar. aellgutturuptutiunhng kiuykiukiuy
mnyhcnuyuhcaykynhng. ngarsnysngtiueat
bhurarshkng htarwrbburarahpyhceathu
ngarsiusayarluny suutiusny narmhtayarn
ngarkiu punknkyeat. ase sehpuumyngsa-
yay hcksuprwanrhbarbhwy aratiukiung
aellgutturuptukiung mhcnphchbellnay
kyeat. htiukyayarn suutiuaar ngarda-
yarschitpyamnyakyayarn aellguttupyny
htellmar suutiuaaryarsiu ngarmykrhinkiu
swnlayarnmny hu ngarakyanrhieat.
siurartwng suutiunaysayar tparamy-
iusartiua rhaymhar ngareatnarmasraykiu
mpykhchkyngnghar ngarsny narmta-
yaratwkchceng tparamyiusartiurhaymhar
htnggharkly suutiukiu aellguttupynmh
nhutsayarnghay eat. aellguttupynmh
nhutsayarnghayarsiu rayark sayarahkar

kyngsayarsuu askrhngghcrarakayayarn
ghpyhcsayar ngareathcerngghtuanhpwellhkyk-
tiukiu ngarbhayarpyeat. htiumhtpar
ngarhtarwrbbhurasny suutiukiu snrhng-
caysnyhu suutiusny simnyakyayarn
ngarnhng suutiuhcpkyarmhar lkhk-
narskaysphychcayhkyngngnar ngareat
upusnaytiukiu ngarhknhtareat. siurartwng
israylamyiusny tayarngarkiu punknkyeat.
kyngsayarsuu askrhngghcr akayayarnghpy-
hcsayar ngareathcerngghtuanhpwellhkyk-
tiukiu mhcayarnng rhayark mhtemellmyng-
pyu ngareatupusnaytiukiu alwnrhuthky
kyeat. htiauhkar suutiuhpyksehkyngngnar
tayarsuutiu aparysiu ngaramykarhinkiu
swnlayarngmnyhu akyan rhieat. siu-
rartwng ngarnhutsayarnghkyayjuukiu
myng sayar tparamyusartiurhaymhar
ngareatnarmasraykiu mpykhcayhkyngngnar
ngarsny narmtayaratk wk hcerng layeat.
thpn pynytkartieat ahtwthpyhc niunhng
pyarmnyhcsayar pyny suutiuaarngar-
paysayarpynysiu mpusayarnghkyngngnar
tayar ngarkyinsieat. akayayarnmuukar
suutiusny ruptumyarkiu ngellkwksayarkya-
yarnng ngareathcerngghtuanhpwellhkyk-
tiukiu mhcayarnng rhayark mhtemellmyngpyu
ngareatupusnaytiukiu rhuthkykyeat. siusa-
yarlly ngarsnysuutiukiu nhmyayarsayar
kyayarnng mhpkyse tayarsuanrhuan-
hcayhkyngngnar mpyu. sarmyaytiuaarlly
sngtieat bhiubhay hcerngghtuanhp-
wellhkyktiukiu mhcayarngrhayarkkynhng.
suutieat ruptumyaraarhpyng kiuykiunmy-
hcnuyuhcaykynhng. ngarsny sngtieatb-
hurarshkng htarwrbbhurar hpyhceat.
ngareathcerngghtuanhpwellhkyktiukiu
hcayarngrhayark kyngkyankylayar. ngarea-
tupusnaytiukiulny snrhngchaykylayar.
ngarsny sngtieatbhurarshkng htarwrbbu-
rarhpyhcsny hu sngtiusnysimnyakyayarn
htiupusnaytiukiu ngarnhngsntiuhcp-
kyarmhar lkhknarskaysphychcayky
layarhu ngarsieat. siusayarlly suutieat-
sarmyaytiusny ngarkiu punknkyeat. kyn-
gsayarsuu askrhngghcr akayayarnghpyh-
csayar ngareathcerngghtuanhpwellhkyktiukiu
mhcayarnng rhayark mkyngkyanbellnay
ngareatupusnaytiukiu rhuthky kyeat.
htiuaugar ngarsnysuutiu dayarschitkiu
pyayhcay hkyngngnar tayarhtellmharn-
gareat amykarhinkiu suutiupayarsiu
swnlayarngmnyhu akyanrhieat. siurartwng
ngarnhutsayarnghkyng kyayjuukiu simyn-
gsayar tparamyusartiurhaymhar ngareat-
narm asraykiu mpykhcayhkyngngnar
ngarsnynarmtayaratk wk snyhkanlyknayeat.
thpn ngarsny suutiukiu atungiung apyny
pyny arprptiusiu kwellpyarhcayhkyngng-
har tayar kyinsieat. akayayarnmuukar
suutiusny bhiubhaytiu kiukwysayar rup-
tumyarkiu ngellkwksayarkyayarnng ngareat
hcerngghtuanhpwellhkyktiukiu mhcayarn-

grhayark mhtemellmyngpyu ngareat
upusnaytiukiu rhuthkykyeat. htiaukya-
yarnng mkayarngsayarhcernghkyk ask
mrhngsayer htuanhpwellhkyktiukiu ngar-
payeat. ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhcsnykiu
suutiusny simnyakyayarn suutiukiu-
pyksehkyngngnar suutiusny sarueapa-
yarngtiukiu mehpyng puujayarartwng
suutiupujayar skkarmyaraarhpyng ngar-
nyhcnuyuhcayeat. siuhpyhc ahkyngluusar
arhnghtarwrbbhurar eat amintayarkiu
israylamyiusartiuaar sngsiu rmnymhar
sngtieatbhiubhaytiusny ngarkiahtphtp
pyhcmhar rhuthkykysnytkar. suutiuaar
payhkyngngnar ngarkyinsiusayarpynysiu
sayarnsgwnsayarahkar suutiusnymyngsa-
yartayarnng htuuhtsayar shcpngrhismyhti
kiukynyrhu htiauptiu yjpuujayarhkyng
ngaramyarkiu nhiasayarsayar alhuudarn ki-
utngghkyng nansarpayarngkiu merhiuhkyng
arnypujayar skkarswnlayarnghkyngtiukiu
pyukyeat. ngarkly sngtiuswarttsayar myn-
grar arpkar abhynnyhu maysayarlly ynay
tiungaayarnng myngrararphu siuliusayar
barmaramny hpyng smutkyeat. siuhpyhc
sngsny arhnghtarwrbbhurar eat amintayarkiu
israylamyiusartiuaar sngsiu rmnymhar
aiuisraylamyiu sngtiusny bhiubhaytiu
htuanhcanatiung nyhcnuyulyk suutiupyusa-
yarhcksuprwan rharbhwy amhtuikiupyu
mharynglyk puujayarskkarpuyshpyngng
kiuysartiukiu mehpyng puujayarshpyngng
ynaytiungaayarnng ruptu apayarngtiunhng
nyhcnuyulykrihikychnytwng ngarsny sngtiu
maylyhayarkhkyngkiu hkanrmnylayar.
ngarask rhngsnyatiung sngtiumaylyha-
yarkhkyngkiu ngarmhkan. ngartiusny
tparamyusarkellsung shcsar bhurar
kyayarkbhurarkiuwtpyusayar pynysu-
upynysar myarkellsung hpyhcmnyhu sngtiu
kyanhcnysnyatiung akyanmmyayarkr.
arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
ngar askrhngsnyatiung akyhcnghchc
aarkyesayar lk snsayarlkruan swnl-
ayarngsayardayarsarhin aarhpyng sngtiukiu
ngarauphchimny. sngtiukwellpyarkly-
naysayar atungiung apynypnyntiumh
sngtiu aarkyesayarlk snsayar lkruan swnl-
ayarngsayardayarsarhin hng ngarsayarnng
hkell hcuwahcaymy. luamymyuiunhng
siungsayartayarsiu sayarnng hkell kiuytiungk-
iuykyptartwaymny. aellguttupynynhng-
siungsayar tayarsngtieat bhiubhaymyar
trartwayksellsiu sngtiunhng trart waymny.
nhngtanaayarkmhar rhayarkswarhcay ptin-
yarny ahkynyanhayarnngkiuhkanhcaymny.
ngarkiupunkn pyhcmharsayarsuutiukiu
sngtiu htellk nhutpymny. suutiusny
tnynaysayarpynmh htwkswarrsayerarlly
israylpynysiu mwngkyr. ngarsnyhtarwrbbu-
rarhpyhcsayarnngkiu sngtiusirky limmy.
aiuisraylamyiusarti u arhnghtarwr bhurar
mintayarmuusnykar swarkylayar. ase

asemimitiu ruptumyarkiu wtpyukylayar.
 siurartwng akyhcnghcchc nayarkthpn-
 ngarhckarkiu sayarlly ngareatnhrngsa-
 yarmarmtayarkiu sngtiupuujayarskkar
 myarnhng ruptumyaraarhpyng mrhutlkyb-
 hellnayrkylimmny. akyayarngmuukar
 ngareatnhrngsayartayarg amyngsuansa-
 yar israyltayarnghpayarmhar israyl amyiusar
 pynysuupynysarapayarngtiusny ngaraar
 wtpyurkylimmny. ngarsnylny lkhkan
 htiuarpy sngtiupuyusayarpuyajarskkarm-
 yar auesesayar asetwngwayskrsayar
 aseanhanmyarnhngtkw sngtiunhrngsa-
 yar ararrhismyhtiukiu ngartayarngmny.
 sngtiusny kwelppyarlyknaysayar atiang
 tiungapynypynytiuhm ngarsayarnghkell
 hcuwaysayarahrkar sngtiuparsayar nansar-
 payarg amwhayakiyungnhngtkw sngtiukiu
 ngarsnylkhkan sngtiuaarhpyngtparamyiu
 sartiurhaymhar gunasrayhtngrharhkyng
 rhilimmny. sngtiueat bhiubhaytiuaar-
 payhkyngnghar kyinsiu sayar israylpynysiu
 sngtiukiu sayarnswngsayar ahkar ngarsny
 htarwrbbhurarhpyhckayayarnghkiu sngtiu
 sirkylimmny. sngtiu nyhcnysuusayar
 kyngkianpymuuararmhu rhismyhtiukiu
 htiupyny aayarkmay pyumismysayar
 duhcriuktiukyayarngh kiuykiukiuy rwan-
 rharkylimmny. aiuisraylamyiusarti
 sngtiueatduhcriuk myar sngtiu siunghcsa-
 yarakyngmyarnhnganye ngarsny sngtiuk-
 iumhceerng. kiuyarnarmtayarkiuhtayark
 hceerng sayarahkar htarwrbbhurarhpyhckya-
 yarnghkiu sngtiusiky rilimmnyhu arhnghtar-
 wrbbhurarmintayarmuueat. thpnhtarwr bhu-
 rareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiu rayarklar
 ahkyngluusar tayarngbhksiu myknhar pyu-
 lyk tayarngmyknharthbhkmywksiu tayarng-
 pyny rhisayar tayartbhkhayarpayarlayar.
 arhnghtarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu
 tayarng pynyrhisayar tayaraarsngsiurm-
 nymhar ngarsny sng mekiunghimny. sng
 hcimlnsayarapng swayhkyayark sayarap-
 ngrhismyh layarnghlimmny. tayarksayar
 melyhansnmyngyimr. tayarngbhkmsny
 myayarkbhksiu tiungaaayarngh myayt-
 pyngluanlayarnghlimmny. htiumeki
 ngarhtarwrbbhuranyhikyayarnghkiu sttwar
 apayarngtiusny sirkylimmny. htiumesny
 mngyimrhu mintayarmuueat. ngarklly
 aiuarhnghtarwrbbhurar suutiuk isuusny-
 puanpmar kiusarsayarngh hayarpyayarttsny
 mhutlayarhu akywnupkiu nymhtsiuttkypar
 snyhu lyhayarklayeat.

21

thpnhtarwrbbhurareat nhutkptta-
 yarsny ngarsesiuarayarklar ahkyngluusar
 sayrurhngmyiukiu myknhar pyulyk
 snhrngsayar arphtarntiutbhk mywk-
 siu israylpynythbhk hayarpyayarlayar.
 arhnghtarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu is

raylpynyaar sngsiurmnyimhar ngarsny
 sngkiu rnbhkpuyulyk ngarhtarkiuhtaraimmh
 htut sng trarsayarsuu mtrarsaysuutiukiu
 pyhpytmny. htiusiusng trarsayarsuu
 mtrarsayar suutiukiu pyhpythcrarakya-
 yarngrhisayarkayayarngh ngarhtar sny
 tayarngbhkmsny myayarkbhksiu tiungaa-
 yarngh hkpsimsayarsttwardtiukiu rnbhkpuy
 mimiaimmh htwkrilimmny. ngarhtarwr-
 hurarsny ngarhtarkiu suuaimmh htutkya-
 yarnghkiu sttwarapayarngtiu sirkylimmny.
 htiuharsny nayarkthpn aimsiu mpynr.
 siuhpyhc ahkyngluusar nynytwarsankiu
 pyulayar. hkarkyiyulyk nhluankyayk-
 welllyk suutiurhaymhar nynytwarsankiu
 pyulayar. suutiuklly abhykyayarngh nyny-
 twar snnyhu sngkiu maysayarahkar sngk
 ngarsny sitnghckarkayayarngh nynywareat.
 amhunepe. luu apayarngtiusny kya-
 yarkaarkye lkaar lyayarkylimmny. hciitpyk
 duusnylnyarny hpyhclimmny. amhularra-
 yarkmnyakyayarnghkiu arhnghtarwrbbhurar
 byarditpaytayarmuukyayarnghkiu pyn-
 pyayarlayarhu mintayarmuueat. thpn
 htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarse-
 siurayarklar ahkyngluusar prayarhpkpyu
 arhnghtarwr bburareat amintayarkiu sng-
 siurmnyimhar htartayarkiu htkhchwar sway-
 laypye. pyayarnghkchwar pwtlaypye. htk
 ahtuushpyng lupkyanhcayhkyngnghar sway
 laypye. pyayarngh arayarnghayarkhchayhky-
 ngngharlny pwt laypye. ngarsareat rarjl-
 hantankyayarngh rwhnglnhkyngkiu pyurm-
 nylayar. htiuharsny shcsarrhismyhiu
 mhtemellmyng pyutteat. suanhcrar-
 bhiu pwtchayhkyngnghar aphtarpye. lup
 kyansayarsuu aphkyngnghar htkhchwarlny
 swaylaypye. pyayarnghkchwarpwtlaypye.
 ahkyngluusar ngiukywayaayarnghclayar.
 akyayarnghmuukar ngareat luutiurayark-
 limmny. is raylimngsarapayarngh tiulny
 rayarklimmny. suutiunhngtkw ngareatlui-
 tiukiu htaraplayeat. htiukyayarngh
 sngatpayarnghkiu riuklayar. hcuah-
 cmhkyngamhuhpyhceat. htartayarsny
 lhantankiu mriumsaypyulyhng abhysiuulny.
 lhantansuanlimmnyhu arhnghtarwrbbhu-
 rarmintayarmuueat. siuhpyhc ahkyngluusar
 prayarhpkpyu lkhkuptelayar. htartayarsny
 nhchckayark suanhckayark rayarkreat.
 suurellhtar aarkyesayar suurellhtarhpy-
 hceat. suutiukiunwansayar htarhpy-
 hceat. suutiuhciitpyk ahtuushpyngsuah-
 rhuanhcayhkyngnghar htarbhaykiumyiu
 tanhkarrhismyhtiuh ngarrayarkhchaypye.
 htarpyayarnghkrhieat. lupkyanhcrarbh-
 iu pwthtarlyk rhieat. hcuwaylayar. lkayrbh-
 siu hktulayar. pyngue layar. lkwelbbhk
 ahrchisayar sngatasmaymyknhar pyusmy-
 bhksiu hktulayar. ngarsnylny lkhkyngriuk
 ngardayarsarhin kiu ngymhcamny. hti-
 siungarhtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuupye.
 thpn htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny

ngarsesiurayarklar ahkyngluusar barbulunrhngbhurngeat htar swarrarlmnhhclmkiu mhtsarlayar. lmnhhclm tiusny pynytpynyhtellk htwkrmny. myiusiuswarsayar lmhkw arpthkukiurwaylayar. ammunpyny rbbtmyiusiung yudpyny hkiunghkansayar yayrurhIngmyiusiung htarrayarkrarlmkiu mhtsarlayar. barbulunrhngbhurngsny baydngtwkhhkyngnghar lmnhhclmsuanmlrarlmhkw rpeat. myhartiukiurayarnhayar eat. tayarpruptutiukiur maymyneat. asnykiu kynyrrhu eat. wkhkwitiung tuantiukiur swellhtarhcayhkyngngharng lupkyanhkyn-gamhukiu mharhtarhcayhkyngngharng kywaykyayar aayarhchchayhkyngngharng reltiukkiu sayarkhcayhkyngnghar ng myayriukiuhpiuhcayhkyngngharng lk-yarbhk yayrurh lngmyiuaabhiu baydngtwk nararkyeat. siurartwng rhngbhurnghtan shchcarhkansayarsuuti sny htiubaydngtwkhhkyngkiu ahkynynhesayar baydng twkhhkyngkellsiu mhtkylimmny. rhngbhurngmuukar suuti kiu bhmmiliusayarngghar suutiupyhcmharsayar apyhckiu aayarkmaylimmny. siuhpyhc arhnghatarwrbhurar mintayarmuusny kar sngtiupuy-laysmyhti apyhchtnggharsny tiungaayarnng sngtiusny mimitiuduhcriuk apyhckiu suutparaayarkmayhcau mimitiu lwnkyuuhkyng amhuyar kiu bhayarpylyk mimitiukiur suutpar aayarkmayhcausayar kyayarnng htiurhngbhurnglksiu rayarkrkylimmny. ahkyngsiuyutsayar adhmm israyl mngsar adhmma mhukiyayarngsuanrhuanrsayarkl rayark sayarahkar sngreatahkyinkarlsny rayarklimmny. uerhctayarkiupy rar-jshrpuukiu hkywtlayar. nayarkthpn mrhir. nimsayarsuukihkyemyhayarkrmny. myngsayarsuukiu nhimhkyrmny. ni-ungngankiu suanrhuanhcayhkyngnghar ahciupiungsayarsuu mrayarkmhetiungaa-yarnng ngarmhayarklhmny. mhayark lnmny. mhayarklhmny. ahciupiungsayar suu ngarap mnyhu arhnghatarwrbhurar mintayarmueat. ahkyngluusar arhnghatarwrbhurasny ammunamyiusartiukiung suutiukellrellhkyngkiung rnymhtmintayarmuu sayar hckarkiu prayarhpkpyu sngsiurmnymhar adhmm amhukiyayarnng suanrhuanrsayar karlrayark apyhcdn hkanrsayarahkar asaysthkyngkiu hkanrsayaradhmm luutiueat lnyngpayarmhar sngkiunayarkyhcahkyngnghar sngabhiu ahkynynhesayararkkiukynmyng musar hckarkiuhayarpyayarchnytwng htartayarsny lupkyan bhiurar htutlykrhieat. hpyksebiurar arayarngtayark snytiungaaayarnng pyayarnghcawpwtlaypye. snghtarkiu aimsiupynhcaylayar. sngkiu ngar hpn-sngsayararp mwaybhwarrrhartarn sngkiu ngarhcerng mny. sngapayarsiu ngaramyckiu ngarswnlayarnng mny. ngardayarsmehpyng sngkiu mhutmny. kymtmsayar sbha-

yarrhi hpyksettsayar luutiulksiuapmny. sngsny memwaybhiu htngphychrlimmny. sng aswaysny pynyaly rhirlimmny. nayarkthpn abhysuumyha maayarkmayrhu ngarhtarwrbhurar mintayarmueat.

22

thpn htarwrbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiurayarklar ahkyngluusar luuaskkiu stttsayar myiukiur sngsny hchckiyayarl-yar. hchckiyayarl-yar. suu pyusmyhsayar hcksuprwanrharbhwy amhutiuukiupylayar. arhnghatarwrbhurareat aminta-yarkiu sngsiu rmnymhar mimiahkyninra-yarkhcayhkyngnghar mimialy luuaskkiust mimiukiunghnyuhcaybhiu mimitbhk rup-tutiukiulupttsayarmyiu sngsny luuaskkiu stsayaraarhpyng apyhcrayarkeat. lupsa-yarruptuuarhpyng nyhcnuyuhkyng rhieat. sngreatnayrkkarlahkyinkiu kiyutiungra-yarkhcay pye. htiukyayarnng ngarsny sngkiu atiungtiungapynypyny tiutwng kellrellar pykhkyayarrarhpyhchcaymny. aiuastraypyk nhayarnghkhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsngkiu awayanenaysayar suutiisny pykhkyayarkylimmny. israylmngsar-tiusny aseaseahkwng tnhkiurhisnyatiung sngaly luuaskkiu sttkyeat. sngaly mibh-tiukiumhtemellmyngpyukyeat. tpar amyiusartiukiu anungahtkpyukyeat. mibhmhrhisayarsuu nhng mutsumtiukiunhyhnysellkyeat. sngsny ngareatsnrhngsa-yararartiukiur mhtemell myngpyupye. ngareat upusnaytiukiur rhuthkypye. sngaly luuaskkiu stliu kuntiuksayarsuu tayarngpayarmharhcarhsayarsuu adhmm amhukiupyusayarsuurhikyeat. sngaly abheatmyarkiu pyhcmharkyeat. utu-rayarksayar minmnhngmharywngkyeat. sngaly ahkyiutiusny aimnehkyngmyar kiu pyhcmharkyeat. ahkyiutiusny mimihky-waymnhng siunyh sayaradhmmamhukiu pyukyeat. ahkyiutiusny minimhm mimi-abheatmekiu rhuthkyeat. sngaly lny luuasksthkkiu hkanky eat. atihcar ngwaykiuhkyaykyeat. aimnehkyngat uhchcarkiu luyukyeat. ngarkiulny maylyayarkyeat. siuhpyhc sngsnyhpusa-yaruhchcar sngaly swnsayar aswaykyayarnng ngarkhkupteat. sngkiungarhcerngsa-yarahkar sngreatnhluansny hkiunghkan-niungslayar. sngatlskynly aarkyeniu ng slayar. ngarhtarwrbhurasny aminta-yarrhisny atung pyumny. sngkiulny atiungtiungapynypynytiutwng arprpsiu kwellpyarhcaymny. sngreatnyhcakyaykiu lny pyrhngmny. luuamyiumyitiurhaymhar sngsny kiyutiung asayrhuthkyhkyngkiu hkanr ngarsny htarwrbhurar hpyhckya-yarnngkiusirlimmnyhu arhnghatarwrbhurar mintayarmueat. thpn htarwrbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiurayarklar ahkyn-

gluasar israylamyusny ngarrhay mhar hkyay-
 arhpyhclaypye. htiusuua payarngtiusny
 miukhtell htysayar kyayne kyayhpyu san
 hkellkellsingwaynhng kwarsayar hkyayarh-
 pyhckyeat. htiukyayarng arhnghtarwrbrhu-
 rar mintayarmuusny kar sngtiupayarngsny
 hkyayarhpyhcsayarkyayarnng yayurhlingmy-
 iuhtell ngarhcuwayhcaymny. ngway kyayne
 kyayhpyu san hkelltiukiu mhemhut armyky-
 iuhkyngnghar miukhtellhcuhtarskellsiu
 htiauu ngarsny pyngchwaramykhwtklyk
 sngtiukiu htiumyihtell hcuhtararnyky-
 iumny. akyhcnghchc hcuhtarpyemh
 ngaramykmekiu mhut sngtiusny myi-
 utellmhar armykyiuhkyngkiu hkanrky
 limmny. ngwaykiumiukhtell armykyiuskell-
 siu sngtiusny myiutellmhar armykyiuhkyn-
 gkiuhkanrshpyng ngarhtarwrbrhurar sny
 sngtiupayarsiu ngareatdayarsrhinkiu
 swn layarngsnykiu sirkylimmnyhu mint-
 yarmueat. thpn arhnghtarwrbrhurareat
 nhutkptayar sny ngarsesiu rayarklar
 ahkyngliuasar sngsngsiurmny mhar amyk
 htwsayarnay miughmrwar sngsny mi-
 ughraykiu mkanr sayarpynyhpyhceat.
 htiupynyaly prayarhptkiusny sngphwell
 hkyngkiu pyukypye. hayarkakayarnngkiu
 kiukhpyt sayar hkyngsaykellsiu luutiukiu
 kiukhckayeat. bhndmyarnhng abhiuhtiu-
 layar uhchcarmyarkiu luyaukyeat. pynyaly
 mutsiumtiukiu myarpyarhckayeat.
 yjpurayarrhittiusnylny ngareatrarkiu
 hpyk ngareatsnrhngarhtarnkiulny ny-
 hcnyuuhcayky eat. snrhngsayarar
 msnrhngsayararatiukiu mpiunghkyar
 hcngkyysayararar mhcnghkyysayararar
 tiukiu rayarnhayarkyeat. ngareatupus-
 naytiumhlly myknhar lwhellkyeat. suutiu
 aly ngarsnyrhuthkyhkyngkiu hkanreat.
 mngtiusnylny akayarnngkiu kiukhpyt sayar
 tayarhckwaykellsiu pynyalyhpyhc mtrarsayar
 hcepwarkiu rharliusayarnghar luuaskkiu
 st suutpar tiukiu sutsngpyrhngtktyeat.
 prayarhptkiuklny arhnghtarwrbrhurar
 mintayarmuusnyhu htarwrbrhurar mint-
 yarmmuubhell ahkynynhesayararkiu
 myng musarhckarkiu hayarpyayarlyk
 suutiukiu anggtaynhng mwmmankyeat.
 pynysuupynysartiusnylny nyhnysellhkyng
 htapytiuhkyng sngrellngtmwtsayarsu-
 tiukiu nhiphck hkyng tparamyusartiuaar
 mtrarshpyng nyhnysell hkyngkiu pyukyeat.
 htiupynykiu ngarmhpyksehcahkyngnghar
 kwykar sayarsuu myiuriupk payarmharrp
 setarsayarsuu tyayarkkiu myh ngarrhar-
 mtway. htiukyayarng ngaramyckiu ngarswnla-
 yarnglyk ngardayarsmehpyng suutiukiurhiu
 suutiupayhckiu suutiu hkyayarngayarsiu
 rayarkhcaymnyhu arhnghtarwrbrhurar
 mintayarmueat.

thpn htarwrbrhurareat nhutkpttayarsny
 ngarsesiu rayarklar ahkyngliuasar amimk-
 wellpyarsayar nyeahcm nhhcyayarkrhi-
 eat. suutiusny askngyhcnayahkar aellguttupyny
 mtrarsayar mayhtunki pyukyeat. htiupyny
 suutiueat sarmytkiu pwtny apyiumasraykiu
 rhuthkykyeat. ahcmkar ahayarl nyemkar
 ahayarlib amnyrhieat. htiusuunhcyayark-
 tiusny ngareathkngpwnhpyhc sarsmetiukiu
 bhwarmyngkyeat. ahayarlamnysny rhmar-
 rihuung ahayarlibamnysny yayurhling huu
 ngsiuliustny. ahayarlsny ngareathkng-
 pwnhpyhchcnayahkar mtrarsayar mayht-
 unkiupyeat. mimirnyhcartnyhuasayar
 pyarsayarawtkiu wtsayarmimiamnehkyng
 aarrhuriamyiasar biulmng wnmng hky-
 hcbhwysayarluupyu mynghcesuurelltiukiu
 tpmk eat. htiaaarrhuriluokayarngluumy-
 tapayarngtiungh mtrarsayar mayhtunki-
 upyeat. tpmksayar suupayarngtiueat
 ruptumyarnhng kiuykiu nyhcnyuuhcayeat.
 askngyhcnayahkar aellguttupyny suunhng
 sngnay apyiumasraykiu rhuthkyshpyng
 ahtphtp mtrarsayar mayhtunki pyukys-
 nyhnghganye aellguttu mayhtunkiulny
 mhcnwpnc mhewellyknayeat. htiukya-
 yarnng suutpmksayar rnyhcar aarrhuri
 luutiu suukiungar ap suutiusny awtkiu
 hkywtkyeat. suueat sarsmetiukiu simswar
 suukiuharnhng kwpmkyky eat. htiusi-
 uapyhchcernghkyngkiu hkanrsayaraarhpyng
 minm tkartiutwng kyayarchcayarsayarmi-
 mpyhclayeat. htiaumhkiu nyemaha-
 yarlbsny myngsayar ahkar ahcmhtksar
 tpmksayar hcitrhisnyhng ahcmhtksar
 mtrarsayarmayhtunki pyueat. tng-
 tysayar awtkiuwtsayar mimiamnehkyng
 aarrhuriamyiasarbiulmng wnmng hkyhcb-
 hwy sayarluupyu mynghcesuurelltiukiu
 tpmkeat. htiauhkar suusny nyhcnyuukya-
 yarnghng ahcm liuksayarlmsiu liukky-
 yarnngkiu ngarsimyngeat. ahtuushpyng
 mtrarsayarmayhtunki pyusayar aky-
 yarnngararhuumuukar hkarhcnkykiuhcnlyk
 htusnsayar pnsiuhkayarnngpyarnngkiu pa-
 yarnglyk mwaybhwararhtarn hkaridellpny
 barbulunmyiarskellsiu mngeat a swngkiusa-
 yarnglyk authtanhnngsptarnhngraysayar
 hkaridell lueat ruppuantiukiu myngsa-
 yarhkar tpmksayarchitri hkaridellpynysiu
 tmnkiu hcaylwhltayeat. barbulunmyiars-
 tiusny suunhngsanwarspyurarkhutngsiular
 mtrarsayarmayhtunki pyusayar aarhpyng
 nyhcnyuuhcaykyeat. suusnylny htiusu-
 tiukiu rwanrharsny tiungaayarnghcn-
 yuhkyngkiuhkanlayeat. htiusiu mtrarsayar
 mayhtunkiupuhkyng awt ahkynyh-
 nyrhikhyngkiu htngharbhayarpysarkya-
 yarnng garsny suuahcmkiurwanrharskellsiu
 suukiulnyrwanrhareat. askngyhcnayahkar
 aellguttupyny mharyngsayarkarkiu

aayarkmayshpyng mharywnghkyngkiu
ahtphtppyueat. mynyanggarhnghgtu-
usayar anggar myngsutrnyhng tuusa-
yarsutnrhysayar htiurnyhcartiukiupng
tpmk laysnytkar. siuhpyhc aiuahayarlib
aellgtutuluutiusny sngasraykiu rhuthky
apyumsarmyttiuki pwt nykyshpyng
sngaskngyhcnyahkar sngpyusayar adhm-
mamhukiu ahtphtppyusayarkyayarng
arhnghatarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
sngvrnarhsayar rnyhcartiuki ngarht-
caypyelyhng arprp tiuklar tiukhcaymny.
aarrhuriluumyarnhngtkw akyeakell suuhtay
suukywy htngrharsayarsuuhpyhcsayar
barbulunluu hkarldell luumyartnyhuusa-
yar hkyhcbhwysayar luupyiu biumng
wnmng. mhuukyemtkye mynghcesu-
rellapayarngtiusny hchctiuklknknhg
lhnyrhtarparlyk luualuanarngnhg tk-
wlar diung lwhar sanhkmayark luan-
tiuki sngptlly hkngkyngkylimny. trar
hcerngsayar ahkwngkiusuutiungarap-
pay suutiusny mimihtuanhcanatiung
hcerngkylimny. suutiusny sngkiu myuan-
mnyakyayarn ngarpyusngkiu kymtmhcar
hcerngkylimny. sngnhar hkayarn nar-
rwktiuki hpytaknyaknywngkiuhtarnhg hc-
nykylimny. sngcatsarsmetiuki simswar
kynkywngsayar suutiuki merhiuky limny.
sngawktiulnyhkywt tngtysayar tnsartiuki
simyaukylimny. htiusiusngsny nayark-
thpn myhayarmkyny aellguttupynykiu
maayarkmayhcayhkyngnhar sngpyusayar
adhmmyayhtunkiu ngarngyimhcaymny.
thpn arhnghatarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusny
kar sngmunsayarsuu sngvrnarhsayar
suutiulksiu sngkiungarapshpyng suutiusny
munstyatiungpyulyk sng kyihcar snp-
usmyhsayar uhchcartiukisimyyuu sngkiuy
awtmrhi ahkynyhcnryhi rhchcaykylimny.
sngmharywng ahkynyhcnryhihkyng adhm-
mamhukiu pyuhkyng mtrarsayarmayhtun-
siu liukhkyngararsny htngrharr limny.
sngsnytpar amyusartiunhg mharywng
suutiuruptumyarnhg nyhcnuyusayarkya-
yarn htiusu ngarhcerng mny. sngsny
ahcmliuksayar lmkliuksayar kyayarn su-
usayarksayar hkwkku snglk ngarhtar mny.
arhnghatarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
sng ahcm sayarksayarkhwk kyhcsayark-
sayarkhwkku sngsayarkrmny. htihkwk
myarhcwarwngsnyhpyhc sngsnykell-
rellhkyngnng pykhykayarkhyngkiu hkan-
rmny. sngahcmrhmarr sayarksayarkhwk
mhiungtway hcaysayar hkwkku sayark
yhcmuuhkyng nyhiungyhyngnng wr-
limny. htihkwkku sayarkcutpyemh
hkwkhykmiu kiuhkell kiysarmyttiuki
swellhpytrlimny. ngarpyayarpyeu
arhnghatarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. siuh-
pyhc sngsny ngarkiu maylyayar sng
kyayarnayarksiu ngarkiuphcliuksayarkya-
yarn sngsny adhmamhunhngmtrarsayar

mayhtunamhueat apyhckiu hkanlayarhu
arhnghatarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. th-
pnhtarwrbbhurarsny ngaraarmintayarmu
snykar ahkyngluusar sngsnyahayarlhngh
ahayarlbtikiu hchckayayarlays. aky-
hcnghchc suuti pyusayar hcksuprwan-
rharbhwyamhutiuki bhayarpymny.
akyayarnmuukar suutiusny myayarkmhtar
kypye. luuaskkiu stsayarapyhcrhikyeat.
ruptutiunhg png myayarkmhtarkypye.
ngarabhiu bhwarmyngsayarsar tiuki-
upng ruptuhcarhcrarbbhiu mehpyngpu-
ujayarkypye. htiumhtpar ngarpyusayar
amhuhuumuukar htianay hkyngtwngn-
gareat srhngharhtarnkiu nyhcnuyhchay
ngareatupusnaytiukiurhut hkykypye. ki-
uysarsmetiukiurupturhaytwngstpyemh htii-
nayhkyngtwngngareat srhngharhtarnkiu
nyhcnuyhchkyngnghar larkyeat. htiusiu
ngaraimitayaraly pyukypyetkar. htiumhtpar
sngsnytmttiuki hcaylwht waysayararpmh
yayarkyartiukiuhkayar suutiusny larkyeat.
suutiabhiu sngsny rayhkyiuhkyng mykchi
sayhtiuhkyng tnsarsngkyngkiu pyupye-
lyhng asayrhysayar hkutngpayarhtiung
ngarnansar payarnghng ngarsekiu
tngsayarhcarpwellkiu hkutnghtaymhar
hknghlayeat. pyayarmwaylyk naysayarl-
ualuanarng mynysankiulny kyarreat.ahk-
yarsayarsuuaumyartiunhg atuu tayarklar
lklkkayark hkayarn tngtysayar srh-
puuki sayarngsayar saysayark kyutitlly
parkyeat. ngarklly htiusuutiusny imin-
mhnghngng akymtrarsayar mayhtunkiu
pyukylimnylayarhu aiusnytiungaaayarn
pynyntsarlupsayar htiuminmkiu rnymht
siusayar pynyntsarminmrhirsaiu yayarkyar
wngtt skellsiu suutiusny htiaadhm-
minmahayarlhngh ahayarlbt rhrirsaiu
wngkyeat. siuhpyhc myayarkmhtarsa-
yarmim luuast kiustsayar apyhcrhsayar
minmhpyhcsayarkyayarn myayarkmhtarsa-
yarmim luuaskkiustsayar minmkiu
hcerngskellsiu hpyayarngmtsayarsuutiusny
hcerngky limny. arhnghatarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuusnykar htiuminmrhirsaiu
luualuanarngkiungarhkyehcay luyk sim-
swarhcayhkyngnghar ahkwngpaymny.
htialuanarngsny minmtiukiuhkellnhg phc
htarhnghgkylimny. sarsmetiukiust
aim tiukiulny merhiukylimny. htiusuahk-
yarsayar minmrhismyhtiusny sngtiu kellsiu
adhmamhukiumpyubhell stihcayhky-
ngnhar sngtiu adhmamhukiu tpyuluan
ngarpyrhngmny. luualuanarngsny sngtiu
adhmamhueat apyhenhgalyayarkhcerng
sngtiusny ruptumyarnhg siungsayar
apyhckiuhanryk ngarsny arhnghatarwr
bburahrpyhckayayarnkiu sirkylimnyhu
mintayarmueat.

skkrarjkiuhku dsmlsrknaytwng thpn
htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiurayarklar ahkyngluasar imnysayarmay yhkunayrk kiumhtlayar. yhkunay barbulunrhngbhurngsny yayru rhngmyiukiui wiunghtarhpcyueat. punknttsayar amyiauarlhy puanhckar tnyhuasayar arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusayar hckarkiu sngsiurmnymhar aiukngkui mehpiu tnghtar raykiulayarnglayar. amellsarthcmayr kayarngsayarattctiukiui hcuhtar payarng phkuan ahcrhisayar akayarngsuansayar ariutiukiui aiukngapyntyhtnylayar. siuakayarngsuantiukiui yuupyelyhng aruiahkyiu tuiukiui aiukngayarkmharpuan aiuknghtellmhar ariutiukiui kykhcayhkyngghar kypkpsuuhcaylayar. iamhu arhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusny kar luuaskkiusttsayarmyiu sanhkyaytk rhisay sayaraiukngsny amngglarrhieat. sarthctiukiui thkunayarkt hkuhtutlayar. hcarraytanmpyunhng. akyayarngmuaar htiunyuustsayar suueat aswaynsny myiuualy rhieat. htiuaswaykiuumaymhunnhng hpuanhkyngghar myaypayarmharswnsnymhut rhnglngsayar kyayarkpayarmhartngtarpye. ngarsnylny apyhcdnpaymnyakyayarnng dayarsamytwtwkhcayhkyngghar htiuaswaykiuumhpuanbell rhnglngsaryarkyayarkpayarmhar tnghtarpye. iamhu arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusny kar luuask kiusttsayarmyiusny amngglarrhieat. kyehcwarsayar mepuanukiui ngarhcerngmny. htngmyarkiui puanhtarmerhiulayar. amellarsay layar myinhcwarsayar hcarbhwjhyphchcaylayar. ariutiukiui lny kywmhcay. htiunayark abhyararmyhmparbell mehkellpayarmhar mehkellpayarmhar tnghtarlayar. kyaynepuu metayarkhcay. aiukngparsayar anyhcakyaykiui arnykyiu sanhkyaykunhchay. kyuihcar pngpsayarlhy myarhchwarsayar sanhkyaymhtwkt. meaarhpyng mkuntt. sngeatanyhcakyay adhmamhupareat. ngarsaykyayar sngsnysaykyayarkhyngkui mhkansayar kyayarnng ngareatamykarhinsny sngapayarsiu mrayark mhykngtiungaayarnng sngeatanyhcakyaykiui msay kyayarr. ngarhtarwrbbhurarpayarpyp. pyayarsnyatiung ngarpyupynyhuanhcaymny. nayarksiumsut mnhmyayar nayarnngmr sngkyngkyanpyumousmyh atiung ngarhcerngmny hu arhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmuueat. thpn htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiurayarklar ahkyngluasar sngkyngnrhuliubhwysayar suukiungarsny dnhkt pyrarmny. siurartwng sngsny ngiukywaymyntmhkyngkui mpyur. mykrny mkyr. tiutiunytwarlayar. saysayarsuatawk myntmhkyngkui mpyunhng. hkayarnngpayarnngpayarnng hkyaynng kiuhcelayar. nhutkiumh-

puannhng. sngrellsayersuueat ahcarkiu mh-carnhng hu mintayarmuueat. htiusiungarsny nannkakhkyin luumyartiuaar kyarpayareat. nyueahkyin ngarhknngpwnsny sayeat. mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung nkhpynnannkmhngarpyueat. luumyartiuklny isiusngpyusayaramhusny ngartiunhngabhy-siu siungsnny. ngartiuaarmpyayar slayarhu ngaraarmaykysayar ngark htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiurayarklar arhnghtarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiui israylamyiusar sngsiurmnymhar ngareat-snrhngar htarn sngtiuahcwmsstiahtwtamty sngtiukyinyrhu liubhwysayararar alwnnhmyayarsayar ararkiu ngarrhthkymny. sngtiubhwarmyngsayaarsarmetiusny htarhpyngsuankylimny. htiuahkar sngtiusny ngarpyuskelsiu pyukyrlimny. nhutkiuumhpuan sngrellsayersuutiueat ahcarkiu mhcarryk. hkayarnngpayarnngpayarnng hkyaynngkui hcerylim mny. ngiukywaymyntmhkyngkiumpyurky. kiuyapyhc kyayarnng pinkyuan tyayarkkiutyayark nynyntwar rkylimny. htiusiujaykyaylsny sngtiuaar puppnimit hpyhcreat. suupyusmyhatiung sngtiusny amhurayark sayarahkar pyu ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhckayayarnng sirkylimny. ahkyngluasar sngatamhmuuuar suutiuhcwmsttiwarkywarhrcarbhun kynyrrhuliubhwysayar arar hcithcwellmsayarakkiung sarmetiukiung ngarpyrharsayarahkar lwtsayarsuu thcuantayarksny sngri-rarsiuayarklar kyarpayarlimny. htiuahkar lwtlpsayarsuunhngtwayshpyng sngeatnhutpwnglim mny. hckarmpyayarbhellnayhkyinlwn hayarpyayarrlimny. htiusiungsnny suutiuaar puppnimthpyhc ngarsnyhtarwrbbhurarhpyhckayayarnngkiui suutiuisirkylimnyhu mintayarmuueat.

25

thpnhtarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiurayarklar ahkyngluasar sngsny amnamyiusartiui thbkmyknharhtar prayarhpkpyulyk sngsiurmnymhar arhnghtarwrbbhurareat amin tayarkiu narhtayarnngkylayar. arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar rhuthkylykrhisayar ngareat snrhng rarhtarnkiung luusitnyanhkyngsiurayarksayar is raylpynykiung aayhayhu sngsiumisayarkyayarnng sngkiuarhaypynysartiuaar ngarapiung paymny. suutiusny sngeathtellbhuanbimarn-tiukiui tnyayark nayrarkyylimny. sngeatase anhankiuhcar sngeatniukiui sayarkkylimny. rbbarmyikiui kularaupngkup ammunpynykiui siukykhcarrar ngarhpyhchcaymny. ngarsnyhtarwrbbhurar hpyhckayayarnngkiui sngtiui sirkylimny. sngsny israylpynykiui mnarliusayar hcitaarkyelyk lkhkuptehkyng hkyaynhngsayarnghkyng

kiu wmmayarkhwar pyusayarkayarang ngarsny sngkiutk luuamyiumyiluyu-ubhiur apmny. luunayaratiungtiung apynpynyhtellk sngkiu sutsngpyrhngmny. ngarsnyhtarwrbbhur hpyhckyayrangkiu sngsirilmnyhu arhnghtarwr bburarmintayarmueat. thpnmayarbhpyynhng hcirmiyuk yudamyiu sny tparamyiusarapayrangtiunhg tuusnyhu siusayarkayarang arhnghtarwrbbhur mintayarmuusnykar mayarbhnanpar pynghcwnnarmhar niungnganeatbhunhpyhcsayar bkyayrhimutmyiu barlmayarangmyiu kiryssimyiutiukiu ngarlhnhtarmny. htiumyiutiukiu ammunanyusartiunhngtkw arhay pynysartiukiu apiungpaymny. ammunpynysartiukiu tiungniungnganhcutwngmmhtr. mayarbhpykiulny ngarsny apyhcdn hcerng ngarsny htarwrarhpyhckyayrangkiu suutiusikyrilm mnyhu arhnghtarwrbbhur mintayarmueat. thpneduanpyynsny hkyngrellpyayhcayhkyngnghar yud amy-iutbhknay alwnpyhcmharshpyng apyhcdnhcerngsayarkayarang arhnghtarwrbbhur mintayarmuusnykar eduanpynykiungartiuk luunhngtirhcsartiukiu pyhpytmny. taymmymyumhhc luusitnyanhcaymny. daydmnyiutiung aayarng htarhpyng suanrkylimmny. ngareatluisrayl amyiusarmyaraarhpyng eduan pynykiungareat hkyngrellpyayhcayhkyngnghar dnpaymny. suuti snny ngareatamykarhinaarkyesnyatiung eduanpyny kiu pyukylimmny. ngarpaysayar apyhcdnkiu sir kyilmnyhu rhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. thpn hpilittiluutiusny angyiuthtar mnarliu sayarhcitaarkyesnyhng dayarsaliukupynyhcuanhwar pyu dngrrhngphpyksehkynghar apyhcdn paysar kyayarang arhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar hpilittiluutiukiu ngarhtiuk hkaysiriluutiukiu pyhpytmny. pnglymnar kyntykwsaysarsuutiukiu hpykse mny. pyngchwarsayar suanhkyngnghngtkw kyehchwarsayar apyhcdnkiu paymny. htiusiungareathkyngrellpyayhcayhkyngnghar dnpaysayarahkar ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhckyayarang kiu suutiusrkylimmnyhu arhnghtarwrbbhur mintayarmueat.

26

skkrarjsythku phtmrknaytwng htarwrbbhurareatnhtukpttayarsny ngarsesiu rayark lar ahkyngluusar turumyiu aayhay tiungniungngan tiueat tanhkarhpyhcsayar yayrurhngmyiusny pykhcesny hpyhc ngarlksiu rayarklimmny. htiumyisutnyansayar kyayarang ngarhcnypnglimmnyhu yayrurhngmyiutbhk siumisayarkayarang arhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar aiuturumyiu sngtbbhk ngarnayeat. smud-drarlhiungtpiu tskellsiu luuamyiumyiu-

tiusny sngkiutk tiukhcaymny. suutiusny turumyiuiriukiuhpyk pyaiutiukiu hpyiuhkykylimmny. myamhunkiu ngarhkyhchkwarrhnglngsayarkayark kellsiu hpyhchcaymny. pnglyaly piukkwnlhnar arp hpyhclimmny. ngarpayarphehu arhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. luumyiluyuurarhpyhclimmny. lypynghrisayar smetiusny htarhpyng say ngarsny htarwrbbhurarhpyhckyayrangkiu sirky limmnyhu mintayarmueat. thpn arhnghtarwrbbhur mintayarmuusny kar bburngtiueatbhurngtnyhuusayar myayarkmyknharhngbhurngnaybuhkdnayjarkiu mynghtarrhtar mynghcesuorell luumyaraluanarngnghngtkw turumyiusiu ngarsayarnghkell mny. suusnylypyngghisayar sngeat sarsmetiukiu htarhngstlimmny. sngtlk relltiuktiutny myayriukiuhpiupelyhng diunglwhartiukiu hkyekarlimmny. sngeatmyiuriutbhkthkyk wllhkwtiung tuantiukiu swellhtar sngeatrelltiuktiukiu tuurwngnhng hpyiuhkykylimmny. myngmyarsayarkayarang myamhunsny sngkiu hpuanlwhmlimmny. tiukhpyksayar myiutellsiuwngtt skellsiu sngeatmyiutanhkarsiu wngsayarahkar lhnyrhtar myiumyynsan mynghcesuorelltiusankyayarang sngeatmyiuriu lhupharlimmny. myngghkwartiuhpyng sngeatlmrhismyhtiukiu nng lyk sngeatluutiukiu htarhngst sngghliuhanhcar ruptusngtiutiusny myaytiungaayarang pyiulellkylimmny. sngeatuhchcarkiu luyusngeatkunmyarkiulny simyuuikyylimmny. sngeatauthttrantiukiu hpyiubhuanbimarn tiukiu hpykpyelyhng sngeat kyayark shcsar myaytiukiu raytellmhar hkyphckylimmy. sngsiusayarsehkyngsankiu ngarnygmhcaysngte sayar hcayarngsankiu nayarkthpn abhsuummyhmkyarr. sngsny rhnglngsayarkayarkkellsiu ngiukkwnlhnar arphpyhclimmny. nayarkthpn mtnypynr. ngarhtarwrbbhurarpyayarphehu arhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. turumyiu kiunymht arhnghtarwrbbhur mintayarmuusnykar sngaly kyehcwarsayar lupkyanhkyng amhuhpyhc htihkiuksayar suutiusny aayarhchcsayarahkar sngpyiulellhkyng asankyayarang tkywntniungngan arptiusny tunlhupkyylimmny. smuddrarmngapayarngtiusny rarjplngpayar k sng angkyetayarkiu ng hkyylhsayar awt yarkiu ng hkywtpypyemh tunlhupkyngawtkiu wtylyk myaypayar htiunglyk hkhkntunlhup sngeatamhukyayarang minmayartwaywaykyylimmny. suutiuklly aiukyayarchayarsayarmyiu pngly sarnay pngly arkayesayar myiu pnglysar apayarngtiu riusaybhwysayar myiusarnhng pynyhcuansayar myiu sngsny alwnpykhcelaypyetkarhu sngaar siulyk sngatkw mynytmkylimmny. sngpyiulellsayingatwng tkywntniungngan arptiusny tunlhup sngkwpyayarksa-

yarkyayarng pnglyrhisayar kywnmyartiusny
htitlnkylm mny. arhnghtarwrbbhur
mintayarmuusnykar lumnaysayarmy-
iukellsiu ngarsny sngkiusitnyanhcaylyk
pnglykiusngapayarsiu sayarngkell lhiung-
tanpiutiusny sngkiulwhmmiusayarahkar
rhayluuhayarngtiu nayrarmyartwnghtellsiu
sng sayar suutunhngatuu sngkiungar
nhimhky snglumnayhca y hkyngnghar
myaytwnghtellsiusngaysaruutunhngatuu
rhay karlmhcsitnayrarmyartwnghtellsiu
yarkarptiu ngarhkyhtarmny. htiuahkar
askrhngsayersuutiueat nayrar ngarb-
hunkiu ngarhwpwngmny. sngmuukar kya-
yarkmkbbhwysayar ararhpyhc nayarkthpn
abhysuumyhrhar mtwayniungaayarng pya-
yarkkunarsiyarayarklimmnyhu arhnghtarwr
bhurarmintayarmuueat.

27

thpn htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayar sny
ngarsesiu rayarklar ahkynglusuar turumyiaa-
ratwtk mynytmhkyng kiupyu turumyiaa-
r sngsiurmymhar aiupnglyw tnsayarmyiu
myarhcwarsayar kywnsuukywnsartiuaabhiu
kunswyttsayarmyiu sng kiu arhnghtarwr-
burarmintayarmuusnykar aiuturumyiu sngk
ngareatngtyhkyngheuanlpgyeu siutteat.
sngatnanpartiusny pnglyhtellmhar rhieat.
sngatbisukartiusny sngkiuhcuanlghcwar
tngtyhca y hkyngnghar pyukypye. sngat-
pynyparrhismyhtiukiu hcaynirhtngruu
shcsarhpyng lup rwktiungbbhiu laybnaar-
rjpng tiukiu yuukypye. barrhnspsitshc-
sarhpyng tktiukiung hkittimkywntiumh
yuuhkell sngbcwyng hcehkyysayar tar-
rhurshcsarhpyng kntiukiung lupkypye.
aellguttupyny hkyylhysayar pithkyayarrwk
tiukiu hpyn elirhkywntiumhyuuhkellsayar
ahtnypyar ahtnmayarnghpyng lupsa-
yarmyknbarkyknng pynyhcuaneat. jidun-
myiusar aarwdmyiusartiusny sngbhayar
sarhpyhc turupnyarrhitiusnylmpymarlinh-
pyhckyeat. gayblilukeye pnyarrhitiusny
sngkiu pyupying lykliukkyeat. pnglyku-
uttsayar sngbhayarrhismyh sngbhayarsar-
tiunhngtkw sngnhng hpayarkkarayarnngwy
hkyngnghar parkyeat. paysriluu lduulu
hputluutiusny sngat tpsar hchcsuurell
lupkyeat. diung lwhar sanhkmayarkluan
tiukiu pyngsng sngatgunasraykiu htngghar
hca ykkyeat. aarwdmyiusartiusny sngattp-
sartiu nhngtkw myiuriuptlly hckyeat.
gmmdimluutiusny pyaiutiukihcayarnng
myiuriuptlly myhartayarngtiukiu pyngsng-
shpyng sngatngtyhkyngkiu hceuanlghcay
kyeat. sngkunswynr uhchcarmyarsa-
yarkyayarng tarhumyiusnyngway san
sanhpuyuu hkelitiukiu sngwiungsuiyu-
uhkell sngnhngkunsywhkyngkiu pyulayeat.
yarwnmyiu tublmyiu. mayrhkmyiu-
tiusny sngnhngkunswy luukywnitiunhng

kyaynehplartiukiu sngghay rayarngkkyeat.
tayargarmamyiusartiusnyng mynghcesuu
lartiukiu sngwiung swngkkyeat. daydn-
myiusartiusnylly sngnhngkunswy kyeat.
myarhcwarsayar tkywnitiunngan arpar-
tiusny snglupsayar uhchcarkiuw uehkyiu
sngchwy shcsar nhkku pynpakyeat.
snglupsayar uhchcarmyarsayarkyayarng
rhuripynysny sngnhngkunswy npkkyar-
yark byarsayarahtny hkyylhysayaratw
pithkyayar snar kyayarknetiukiu sngwiung
swngkkyeat. yudpynynhngisraylpyynysny
sngnhngkun swly gyuanhpcar murnhca y
pnkhca y barlhcanhca y se pyarnmytiukiu
sngghay swngkkyeat. dmarskmyiusny
snglupsayar uhchcarmyar hcnhycimm-
yarpyarsayarkyayarng haylbunhchpyhcnr
hpyusaysariumwaykiu hpylhylyk hpa-
yarkarteat. waydnmyiunhngyarwnpyny
ujarlmyiusny lly sanpyayarngkiu sng-
wiungsuiyuuhkell sngghay shckyanpiunhng
kylanlyrhieat. daydnmyiusny mynghcesu-
urell suanhcrahkyayarsayar ahtnmyiukiu
rayarngsngnhngkunswyeat. aarrppynynhng
kaydarng apayarngtiusny snglupsayar
uhchcarkirrhkyngnghar siusngy siuhte
sitmyartiunhng hpylhy kunswykyeat.
rhaybhkunsny rargmkunsnytiusny sngnhng
kunswy amytsuansayar nansarmyiu ab-
hiukyeyasar kyayarkmyiu rhwaymyiuk-
iusngwiung swngkkyeat. hkarnmyiusar
knnaymyiusar edngmyiusar rhaybhkun-
sny aarrhurikunsny. hkilmdkunsnytiu
lly sngnhngkunswy htuusnsayar uhch-
car pyarsayarahtny hkyylhysayarahtny
abhiuhtiiksayar awttnsar par kyunhng-
ptrhcsayar aarrsayttartiukiu sngat kun-
tellsiuswngkkyeat. tarhhusngbhayartiusny
sngatunki sayarng lykswarlarshpyng
sngsny pnglyaly kywyw alwnbhunkyelayeat.
yhkumuukar sngatthkhtsartiusny sngk-
iukyehcwarsayar rayhtellsiusayarnngwar
arhaylay snylly pnglyaly hkyiulay pye.
sngsny lellpyksayarahkar sngatuhchcar
wiung kun sngbhayar sar lmpymarlin
pyupyngsuu kunsny hchcsuurellaluanarng-
parsmyhtiusny pnglyaly kyrkylimmny.
sngatlmpymarlintiu aayarhcsankyayarng
ptwnkyngarptiusny lhuprharkylimmny.
tkhtksayar suapayarngtiusny sngbhayarmh
sng sngbhayarsarmyarnhng pnglylmpymar-
lin apayarngtiusny kunpayarmharplyk
sngabhiuaayarhchc pynghcwarngkiuky-
waykylm mny. myaymhunkiu mimitiuhka-
yarnpayarmhar phctngpyar luukyylimmny.
sanpngkiulny hpptylyhayartayawtkiu wtch-
nylyk nyhiungysayarhcitnhng sngabhiupyn-
ghcwar ngiukywaymyntmrnsnykar pnglyaly
suansayarmyitnyhuusayar turumyiuunhng
abhmyiutiusny. sngatuhchcartiusny
pnglylmpyng htwk swarsayarahkar lu-
umyiumyartiukiu rayarngrellhca y myarpyar
sayaruhchcar. kunhchlytiuhpyng layark-

erhngbhurngtiukiu kywywhcaytfeat.
 yhkumuukar sngsny pnglyng sng kunswym
 uhchcartiusny lhiungtanpiualyng kyiu-
 pell sngnhngparsayarsuuapayarngtiusny
 suanrhuanpkype. kywnsuu kywnsarapa-
 yarngtiusny sngamhu kyayarng minma-
 yartwayway rhngbhurngtiusny myknhar
 pyklyk kyksemwaynyhnghtkyeat. amyiumy-
 iusayarkunsnytiusny sngaar kellrellsankiu
 pyukyeat. sngsny kyayarkmbhwyh-
 pyhc laypyetkar. nayarkthpnmpayarl
 rpartkarhu ngiukywaymyntmkylimnyhu
 mintayarmueat.

28

thpnhtarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny
 ngarsesiurayarklar ahkyngluusar arhnghtar-
 wrbbhurareat amin tayarkiu tururhngb-
 hurngaar sngsiurmnymhars sngsny kiuykiu
 bhurarshkngkellsiu htngmhtsayarlntu bhu-
 rar shkngmhut luuskshkpyhclynhng
 ngarsny bhurar hpyhceat. pnglyaly bhu-
 rarplngpayarmhar ngarhtiung snyhu
 warkyarsayarchitnhng siusnyhpyhc sngsny
 danyaylhtksar pnyarrhiparsny tkar. sngm-
 sirayarnng suutparwhkhtarniungsayar arar
 thcuanthkumyhmrii. kiuyuarpnnyaraarh-
 pyng uhchcarttfeat. rwhayngwaykiu
 snypuupye. htusnsayar pnyarnhng kun-
 hclymyaraar hpyng hcnyhcmkye htiuhcn-
 hcmkyayarnng hcitwarkywarpye. siuhpyhc
 arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusny kar
 sngsny kiuykiu bhurarshkngkellsiu ht-
 ngmht sayarkyayarnng kyayarkmbhwysayar
 tkywntniungngansar tiukiu snghrirsariu
 ngarpusayarnghshpyng suutiunsny sngcat
 pnyargunkiu htarnhngkut sngcatng-
 tyhkyng asraykiu rhuthkyylimny.
 sngkiu myaytwnghtellsiuinhimky pnglyaly
 suanrhuaansayarsuukellsiu sngasknsny
 suanrhuanrlim mny. sngaskkiu stsayar
 suutiultwng sngsny bhurarshkngmhut
 luuskshk hpyhclyk nhng ngarsny bhurarhpy-
 hcsnyhu sngaskkiu stsayarsuutiurhymhar
 amhnpyayarlmmnylayar. arayhpyarl-
 hehkyngmhkansayar luusayskellsiu sngsny
 tkywntniungngansarti lkhpyngsarmny.
 ngarpusayarphehu arhnghtarwrbbhurarminta-
 yarmueat. thpnhtarwrbbhurareat nhutkpt-
 tayarsny ngarsesiurayarklar ahkyngluusar
 tururhbbhurngatwk mynytm sayar hckarkiu
 mywk arhnghtarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu
 sngsiurmnymhars sngsny htusnsayar
 tansiphpyhceat. pnyarnhngpnyhcuau ng-
 tyhkyngasray lnyhcuanglykrhieat. edng
 arp bhurarshkngcat uyyarnytayar nappye.
 sngcatkhayarnngpayarmhar kyayarkne usah-
 prar hcin mykrwell kyayarnng ngarsw nelar
 my pttmyar ahcrhisayar kyayarkmyt amy-
 iumyitiukiu sayarnglayeat. rwhayhpyng
 lupsayar ptsar pulwaytiusnylny sngbhwar-
 yar naypng sngabhiu pyngsnglykrhikyeat.

sngsny hpyn lwhmmiusayar hkayrubim
 hpyhclyk ngarahkwngnhng bhurarshkngcat
 srnhngsayar tayarnngpayarmhar nayrarky
 metayarksayar kyayarktiu twng swarlarreat.
 bhwarsayarnamhhc sngapyhchtngrharsa-
 yar naytiungaayarnng pyularrarar hcuangly-
 krhieat. siurartwng kunsywhkyng myarp-
 yarsayaraar hpyng adhmamhutiunhng-
 pnyhcuau pyhcmharsayarpahc rayark-
 laypye. htiukyayarnng siuyutsayar suukellsiu
 sngkiubhurarshkngcat tayarnngpayark
 ngarnhnghtut mny. aiulwhmmiusayar
 hkayrubim metayarksayar kyayarktiuahtellk
 sngkiungar pyrhngmny. sngsny kiuy ng-
 tyhkyngasray kyayarnng warkyarsayar
 hcitrhilyk gunhtwtayark sayarkyayarnng
 sngcatpnyarsny hpayarkpnylykrhilay
 pye. ngarsnysngkiu myaytiungaayarnng-
 himhky mny. rhngbhurng tiusny sngk-
 iukynyru wmmayarkhcahkyngnghar
 suutiur rhaymhars sngkiu ngarkhyhtarmny.
 sngapyhcsny myarpayr kunsywhkyng adhm-
 maarhpyng srnhngarhtarntiukiu nyhcn-
 uhcaysayar kyayarnng sngkiumerhiubhiu
 sngaly mekiungarnyhimny. sngkiungnsa-
 yar suuapayarngtiurhaymhars sngcat pyarkiu
 myappayarsiu ngarkhyhtarmny. sngkiusisa-
 yarluu amyiumyitiusny sngcat amhukya-
 yarnng minmayartwaywayylimny. sngsny
 kyayarkmbhwyhpyhclimmny. nayarkthpn
 mpayarlarr hu mintayarmueat. thpnhtar-
 wrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiura-
 yarklar ahkyngluusar sngsny jidunmyiutbkk
 myknharhtar prayarhpkpyulyk arhng
 htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu sngsiurmny
 mhar aiujidunmyiu sngtbkk ngarnayeat.
 sngaly ngarbhuntnhkiesny htngnrharmimny.
 sngkiungarsny apyhcdnpay riusayhkyng-
 gkiuhkansayarahkar ngarsny htarwrbbhu-
 rarhpyhckyayarnngkiu luumyarsirkylimny.
 sngapayarsiu karlnarbhaykiung sngcat
 lmtiu htarbhaykiung ngarkcaylwht ptly
 tiuksayar htarhpyngsuurelltiusny sngaly lell
 saykysayarahkar ngarsny htarwrbbhurarh-
 pyhckyayarnngkiu sirkylimny. htiuahkar
 israylamyieat ptlynay mhtemellmyng-
 pyusayar suutiutwng hcuuttsayar suupng
 nhayarkrhktsayarnngayarnng thcuau-
 thkumy hmkutywng. ngarsny htarwrbb-
 hurarhpyhckyayarnngkiu sirkylimnyhu
 mintayarmueat. thpn arhnghtarwrbb-
 hurareat mintayarmuusnykar israylamy-
 iusartiunsny kweltpyarknykaysayar luu
 amyiumyitiellk ngarkayarhcuwaysa-
 yarahkar suutiuaarhpyng luumyiumyarrhay
 riusayhkyngkiungarhkan ngarkywnyarku-
 paar angarnngpaysayar pynysuutiunsny
 naykylimny. htiupyny hciurimhcrarm-
 rhi. aimsayarkhkyng hcpyhcuuyarnyhciuk
 hkyngamhukiupyu naykylimny. suutiut
 ptlyu naymhtemellmyngpyusayar suupa-
 yarngtiukiu ngarsny apyhcdhcerngsayarna-
 yark suutiunsny hciurim hcrarmhbellnay

ngarsny suutiueat bhurarshkng htarwr
hpyhckayayarnγκiу sirkylimnyhu mintayarmueat.

29

skkrarjsyhku dsmltsytrknay twng htarwr
bhrbuhareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiu
rayarklar ahkyngluasar sngsny aellgutturhngbhurng
hparrayarmngtbhkmynharhtar suunhng aellguttupyny tpynyluan
tbhkprrayrpkpyulyk arhnghtarwrbbuhareat
amintayarkiu sngsiu rmmymhar aiuaellgutturhngbhurng
hparrayarmng kiuymyhcmay alynaylyk ngarmyhckiu
ngarpiungeat. ngarabhiu ngar hpnsngpyehu
siuttsayarmikyayarnγκye sngtbhk ngarnayeat.
sngparriukiу sanhkyitnhngghkyit sngmytnay
sayar ngartiukiу sngakyaytiu ngarkphcaymny.
sngmyhc myar alyhtellk-sngkiу ngarnhut
myhchismysayar ngartiusny sngakyaytiu
kpkylimny. sngnhng sngmyhchismysayar
ngartiukiutayar ngarphchtarmny. lwnngpyngky
nayarkthpn-hcuwayhkyng kiu mpyur. taysarrellmyar
miughkayarnγκngnghkmyar hcarhcarbhiu
sngkiungarapeat. ngarsnyhtarwrbbuharhpyhckayayarnγκiу
aellguttu pynysarapayarnγκisny sirkylimny.
akyayarn muukar sngsny israylamiу kyuutayarn
gway hpyhclaypye. sngkiulknhng kiungsayarahkar
sngsny akiungmhkan. suutiу phkuanshckiu
hpyutlayeat. sngnhng kiuykiutayarksayarahkar
sngsny kiuу suutiuhkarkiu narhcayeat.
siuhpyhc arhnghtarwrbbuhar mintayarmuusny
kar ngarsny sngapayarsiuhtarkiusayarnghkell
luunhng tirhcsarntiukiу pyhpytshpyng
aellguttupynysny luusitnyanlyk pykhce
lykrhisayarahkar ngarsny htarwrbbuharhpyhckayayarnγκiу
sirlimny. sngk ngarmyhckiu ngar piungeat.
ngarhpnsngpye hu siumisayarkyayarnг
sngnhngsngmyhctbhk ngarnayeat.
aellguttu pynykiу migdayarlmh hc
sunaymyiutiungaayarnгng htarhng hpykse
sitnyanhcaymny. anhhclaysptluan luurhayarkmswarr.
tirhcsarlny rharayarkmswarr. abhysuumyhmnyar.
pykhcesayarpnytiutwng aellguttupynykiу ngarhpyk
semy. luusitnyansayarmyitiutwng anhhclaysy
ptluan aellguttumyitiusny pykhcelykrhikylimny.
aellguttuluutiukiу atiungtiung apynypnytiukiу
ngarkwellpyar pynlwnghcaymny. siurartwng
arhnghtarwrbbuhar mintayarmuu snykar
anhhclaysyhcaysayarahkar kwellyparlyk
nayrsayar luumyitiutmh aellguttuluutiukiу
ngarhkayar hcuway hcaymny. simswarhkyngtiumrsayar
aellguttuluutiukiу ngarhpsayarnghkell
suutiunayrnгpny parsrupynysiu pynhcaymny.
htiupyny yut-sayarniungngan hpyhclimny. tparsayar

luumyitiukiу nayarkthpnahciumr. niungngantkartiutwng
ayutsuanhpyhclimny. tpar sayar luumyitiukiу
nayarkthpn ahciumrhcayhkyngnghar ngarrhut
hkmny. israylamiуsartiusny htiupynysar tiukiу
myayarlng mimiapyhckiu ngaraayarkmayhcays
hpyng nayarkthpn htiupynysny suutiу
hkiulhuanrarmhpyhcrar. ngarsny htarwr
bhrarhpyhckayayarnγκiу sirkylimnyhu
mintayarmueat. skkrarj nhch-sykhunhckiu
phtml trknay twng htarwrbbuhareat
nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiu rayarklar
ahkyngluasar barbulunrhngbhurng
naybuhkd nayjarsny sueathchcsuurelltiukiу
turumyitbhk myarhewar sayar amhukiusayarn
гrwhcaypye. hchcsuurelltiungkhkayarnгtuan
pye. phkuanlnypwnpye. siurartwng
rhngbhurnghng hchcsuurelltiusny
turumyitbhk amhusayarnгrwhkhk
kiу htiumyitwng mhkanrky. siuhpyhc
arhnghtarwrbbuhar mintayarmuusny
kar aellguttupynykiу barbulunrhngbhurng
naybhkdnayjar aar ngarpaymny. htiunгsny
pynysaraluanarnγκiung lkruhchcaramyiumyitiukiу
simyuuypelyhng mimhchcsuurelltiу
ahkbhiu waynghlimny. ngaramhukiу
sayarnгrwhcayarkayarnгturumyiu
tbhk amhusayarnгrwhkhkbhiu aellguttupynykiу
ngarpaypye. htiukarl israylmyiueat
hkyiukiuaapayark hc suutiuahtellk
snghayarpyayarsayar ahkwngkiу ngarpaymny.
ngarsny htarwrbbuharhpyhckayayarnγκiу
suutiу sirkylimnyhu mintayarmueat.

30

thpnhtarwrbbuhareat nhutkpttayarsny
ngarsesiu rayarklar ahkyngluasar sngsny
prayarhpkpyulyk arhnghtarwrbbuhareat
amintayarkiu sngsiurmymhar rayarksa-yarnaysny
amngglarrhisnyhu aayarhchkylyar.
htiunaynepye. htarwrbbuhareatnay
miughauansayar nay tparamyiusarbhiu
hkyinhkyksayar ahkyinnepye. htarbhaysny
aellguttupynysiu rayarkshpyng suurelltiusny
lellsaykysayarahkar aellsayarpipyny sny
puupnlmny. aluanarnγκiу pyrhar muul
amyhckiu hpyiuhpykylimny. aellsayarpipynysar
hputpynysar lud pynysar amyiumhchcsayar
luurhismyh hkubhamyiusar misaharyhpwellsayar
pynysartiusny aellguttupynysar tiunhngtkw
htarhpyng lellsaykylimny. aellguttupynykiу
htayarkmsayarsutiusny lellsaykshpyng
aellguttuahcwmsttieat gunasarg sny suanlimny.
migdayarlmyiumhchc sunaymyiutiungaayarnг
aellguttupynysartiusny htarhpynglell
saykylimnyhu arhnghtarwrbbuhar
mintayarmueat. pykhcesayarpnytiutwng
pykhcelykrhiky luusitnyansayar myiutiutwng
aellguttumyitiusny parwngky limny. ngarsny
aellgut-

tupyny menyhi htiupynykiu mhcsmyh-
sayar suutiusny pykhekyasayarahkar
ngarsny htarwrbhurarhpyhckayyarngkiu
sirkylimny. htiuahkarhciurimhkyn-
gmrisayar aellsayarpipyny sartiuki
kyararkhcayhkyngngar ngarhcaylwhtsaya
tmntiu sny sngbhayarhce swarkyspyng.
aellguttupnyeat ahkyin suutiusnylny al-
wnsngrellhkyngsiu rayarkr kylimny.
htiuaahkiynynepyeu mintayarmueat.
arhnghtarwrbhurar mintayarmusnykar
barbulunrhngbhurng naybuhkdnayjaraar-
pyng aellguttupny eat aluanarngkiu
ngarhpytmny. htiurhngbhurnghngtkw
sueatlumyayr kyayark mkbhwsayar
luumyiumyartiusny aellguttupynykiu
hpyksehkyngngharlar htarkinylyk tpy-
nyluankiu suurelltiunhng pynyhcaykylimny.
myhctiuki ngarhknhkyayarkhca adhm-
luutiaa pynykiu rayarngliukmny. tky-
wnntiungngansartiu lkhpyn pynynhngtk-
wpyny parsmyhkiu ngarhpyksemny.
ngarhtarwrbhurar pyarpye. arhnghtarwr
bhurarmintayarmusnykar ruptutiuki
ngarhpykse nayarhppyng sgtutiuki
lny pyhpytmny. nayarkthpn aellgut-
tumngmyiumhr. aellguttupynysny
kyayarkwanmyakyayarngkiu ngarpyu
mny. parsrupynykiu ngarhpykmny. jayarn-
myiukiulny merhiumny. nayarmyikiulny
apyhcdnhcerngmny. aellguttupnyeat
ahcwmstihpyhcsayar sinmyiu apayarsiu
ngarsny amykkiu swnlayarng nayarmyiu sar
aluanarngkiu pyhpytmny. aellguttupny
menyhi sinmyiusny tunlhup hkyng nayarmy-
iuriusny pyiupayarkhkyng nayarhpmiyusny
nayahkyinpg hchtiuhkkyngkiu hkanr-
limny. aarwngmyiu hpiabyskmyiuar
lulngtiusny htarhpynglell saykyshpyng min-
mtiusny simswar hkyngkiu hkanrkylimny.
tarpnkmyiu aellguttulhantantiuki
ngarhkyiu suuahcwmstieat gunasray-
suansayarahkar nayahkyin alngkylimny.
miughauan myiusmetiusny simswarhkyng-
kiu hkanrkylimny. htiusiaaellguttupny
ngarsny apyhcdnhcerng htarwrbhurarh-
pyhckayyarngkiu suutiusirkylimnyhu
mintayarmueat. skkrarjtsythku phtml
hkunherknay twng htarwrbhurareat
nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiarayarklar ahky-
gluutar aellgutturhngbhurng hparrayar-
mngat lkruankiu ngarhkyiupye. saykumh-
tupr. htarkiang hcaybhui pktiikhwnaar
rhihcayhkyngngar awtnhngmhcnry. iamhu
arhnghtarwrbhurar mintayarmusny kar
ngarsny aellgutturhngbhurnghparrayarm-
ngtbhk nayshpyng sueatlkuantnyhuusayar
hkiungmarsayar lkruannhng arnghkyusa-
yarlkruankiu ngarhkyiutarkiu suulkmh
kyhcaymny. aellguttuluutiukiu atiungtiung
apynypynyti twng kwellpyarpynl-
wnhcamny. barbulunrhngbhurngkiu
ngarhkiungmarhca ngarhtarkiu suulk

apmny. hparrayarmngat lkruantiuki
ngarhkyiushpyng suusny asaysthkyngkiu
hkanrsayarsuu aayarhchskellsiu barbulun-
rhngbhurnghaymhar aayarhch rlimny.
barbulunrhngbhurngeat lkruantiuki
ngarhkiungmarhca mny. hparrayar-
hurngeat lkmuakar aayarkiukylim mny.
ngarhtarkiu barbulunrhngbhurnglk ngarap
suusny aellguttupynykiu htiutarnhnghtut-
sayarahkar ngar sny htarwrbhurarhpyhck-
ayarngkiu suutiu sirkily mny. htiusia
aellguttuluutiukiu atiungtiungapyny pyny
tiu ngarkwellpyarpynlwnhcamny. ngarsny
htarwrbhurar hpyhckayarngkiu suu-
tiurkylimnyhu mintayarmueat.

31

skkrarj tsythku ttiyltrknay twng htarwrbh-
urareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiarayarklar
ahkyngluasar sngsny aellgutturhngbhurng
hparrayarmngnhng sueataluanarngaar ha-
yarpyarayarmny mhar sngsny bhuntnhkiukye
abhysuunhng tuusny. aarrhuriluisny
asnglh lwmmiusayar akiung myngsayararp
htuhtpsayarahkkalk tiunhng pynyhcuaansa-
yar hthippyarrhisayar laybnaarjpngh-
pyhceat. myhcrayeatkayjuukyayarn
kyemarthkyng knell sayarayeatkayjuu-
trarkyayarng arpmynghkyngghieat. suuh-
ciukrar arprptiu rayhce hkpsimsayar tayar
pngrhirsariu myhcraysny nhanpyarlayeat.
htiusiaayaraarhpyng tayarshcpngtkarti
htk arpmynghlayeat. tiupwarsayarahkar
raymyarsayar kyayarng akiungahkkm-
yarpyar alktiusny rhnylyarkyeat. mi-
ughkayarngkngnghkpayarngtiusny akiung
ahkktiu asiuklupkyeat. tayartrihcsarna-
payarng tiusny akiungahkktiu aayarksar
bhwarkeyeat. htiupngeat arpykemarsayar
luumyiaupayarngtiu sny naykeyeat. htiusia
raymyarsayararp amychcwellsayar kya-
yarng kyemyng ahkkalkrhnylarshpyng
lhsayarasngnhng pynyhcuaeat. bhu-
rarshkngat uyyarnytayar aarjpngtiu sny
htiupngkiu mkwyniung. htngruupngnhng
aarmun pngtiusny htiusiausayar akiun-
gahkknhngmpynyhcuaney. bhurarshkngat
uyyarnytayar shcpngtpngmyh htiupng
kellsiu asngmlh. edngarp bhurarshkngat
tuyyarn tayar rhismyhsayar shcpngtiusny
htiupngkiu ngyuuhcuu snytiungaayarn
ahkkalkmyarpyarsayaraarhpyng sueatas-
ngkiu ngarlhhcayeat. thpnarhnghtarwr-
bhurar mintayarmusny kar htiuaarjpngsny
arpmynghkyng htuthtpsayar ahkkalktiunhng
pynyhcuaansayar mimithippyarkiu hkye-
myhayarklyk hctilnymyng warkywar-
lykrhisayar kyayarng luumyitutiung
tnhkiukye suukiukyptnyhewar hcerngsayar
sueatlksiu ngaraplaypye. suupyusayar
adhmamhukyayarng nhnghtutlaypye.
kyayarkmbbhwsayar tkywnntiungngansar

tiusny suukiu hkutlhell phchtarkypye. akiungahkk tiusny tayarngpayarnhng hkyiunghtellmharky tpyngluan myhcnarmhar kyiupellyknaykyeat. myaykyesarapayarng tiusny suuariphtellkhtwk suukiuhcwnswarkyeat. miughkayarngkngghknhng tayartrihcsarn apayarngtiusny kyiupellsayar akiungahkktiu apayar mhar nayrkyeat. akayarngmuukar raynarmharrhismyhsayar she pngtiutwng tpngmyharpmyngsayaarkyayarnng mwarkywar. htiuahptsayar ahkkalktiutwng mimihtiphpyarkiu mhkyemyhayarkmnyakayayarnng raykiusayarksmyhsayar apngtpngmyharpmynglyk mpyiungwanmnyakayayarnng tny. htiuapngapayarngtiusny myaytwnghtellsiu sng ttsayarluusartiunhngatuu sayhkyngsiung myay aayarkarpsiu ng rayarkhchayhkyngnghar ngaraplaypye. arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar suusny mrnarniungnganhtellsiu sngswarsayarnay nknell sayararpkiu suuabhiimsar awtnhng ngarhpuanlwheat. lhiungtanpiutiukiu ngarknkwk kyehcwarsayar raykiu hkyuphtareat. laybnntayarngkiu suuabhiu msarawt kiu wthcay tayarshcpngapayarngtiusny hciitpyk kyeat. myaytwnghtellsiu sngswarsayarsuutiunhngatuu suukiu mrnarniungnganhtellsiu ngarnhimhkyसारहकार नमिहकसान अरहपय लुअम्युयार्युतिुकु नगर्तुनलहुपचयेत. edng shcpngrhismyhtiunhng akayarngsuan. amytсуанसार laybnshcpngmhhc raykiusayarksmyhsayar shcpngtiusny myayaayarkarpsiu sksarhkyngsiu rayarkkyeat. htiusuunhngtkw suulkruanhpyhc luumy-iutiutwng suuaripkiu hkiusayarsuutiusny htarhpyng asayhkanrsayar suuti nayrar mrnarniungnganhtellsiu liukswarkyeat. sngsny bhuntnhkiuaarnubhayaraarhpyng abhyrnysayar edngshcpngnhng tuusny. sng sny edngshcpngtiunhngatuu myayaayarkarpsiu nhimhkyhkyngkiuhkanrmny. arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu mhkansayarluu htarhpyngasayhkanrsayarsuutiunhngatuu lelnayrmny. htiusiuhparrayarbhurnghng sualuanarnggrhismyhtiisny hpyhckymnyhu arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat.

32

skkrarj tsynhhchku dwardsmltrknay twng htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttaryarsny ngarsesiurayarklar ahkyngluusar sngsnyaelgutturhngbhurng hparrayarmngatwk mynytmhkyngkiupyu pyayar-siurmny mhar sngsnyluumy-iutiutwng hkyngsappiyukellsiuhphecat. aliung naysa-yarmikyayarngekellsiuahpyhc myhctiukiu kuuswarlyk hkyayhpynggraykiuhupharlyk myhcraykiu nayarkhchayeat. arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar luumyium-yarhcuwaylyk ngarsny piukkwnnhngsngkiu aupmi suutiisny piukkwnnhngtkw sngkiu

swellyuukyilm mny. ngarsny sngkiukunpayarmhartng lwngpyng phchtarmny. miughkayarngkngghkapyarngtiukiu sng apayarmhar narhcaymny. myaysarapayarngtiukiu whcwar kywaymny. sngasarkiu tayarngtiupayar ngarhknngmny. hkyiungtiukiu sngkiuynhng pynyhcaymny. sngmh yiusayar aswayhpyng myaykiutayarnghtip tiungaayarnng hciuhcaymny. myhctiusny sngaswaynhng pynykyilmny. sngkiu ngarsuanhcaysayarahkar miughkayarnngk kiu ngarhpuanlw hm kyytiukiu miukhcaymny. naykiu miughauan hcay lsnylny alngkiu mpyar. sngahtk miughkayarngkng htwlnhsayar alngaim aluanhcuantiukiu miukhcaay sngpynykiu mhayarnng miuknhng hpuanlwmmny. sngmsibhuusayar atiungtiungapyny pynytiutwng sngpykhechkyngakayayarnngkiu ngark-yarhcaysayarahkar luumyiumyartiuukiu hciitpuupnhcaymny. akyhcnghchc sngamhukyayarnng luumyiumyar tiukiu ngarminmayartwaywayhcaymny. ngarsny rhngbhurngtiu rhaymhar htarnhngwysayarahkar suutiisny sngamhu kyayarnng alwnhtitlnkyilmny. sngsuanrhuansayar naysuutiisny asease mimitiuaskkyayarnng hkhkhcn hciurimtunlhupkyilmnyhu arhnghtarwr bhurar mintayarmuueat. arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar barbulunrhngbhurngeat htarsny sngapayarsiu rayark limmny. hkwnaarkeyesaysuu kyayarkmkbhwsayar luumyiu apayarngtiuhpyng sngaatualuanarngkiu ngarall hcaymny. suutiisny aellgut-tumarnkiu nhimhky pynysar aluanarnggrhis-myhkiu hpyksekylimmny. myarhchwarsayar rayanarmhar kykhcarsmyhsayar tirh-sarntiukiulny ngarpyrhngmny. nayarkthpn luuhkyaynhng tirhcsarnhkyaysny htiraykiu mnayarkhchayr. htiraykiu ngarkynyhcaay myhcraysny sekellsiu hcehcaymnyhu arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat. ngarsny aellguttupyny uhchcarrhismyhkiu kunhcaay hkyngnghar sutsngpyrhng pynysu-pynysar apayarnng tiukiu dnhktsayarahkar ngarsny htarwrbbhurar hpyhckyayarnngkiu sirkylimmny. irwaykar aellguttupynyatwk pyursayar mynytmhkyngtny. amy-i-umyisayar stiismetiu snylny mynytm aellguttupynyngnhng pynysar aluanarn-grhismyhtiutwk mynytmkylimmnyhu arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat. skkrarj tsynhhc phmtltsyngarrk naytwng htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttaryarsny ngarse-siurayarklar ahkyngluusar aellguttupynysar-aluanarng atwk mynytmhkyngkiu pyulayar. myaytwnghtellsiu sngswarsayarsuutiunhngtkw myayaayarkarpsiu tiung aayarnng kya-yarhcaysayarluumy-iustismetiuunhngtkw nhimhky lyk mywksiuurnymhar sngsny suutparhtksarlshlayer. arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu mhkansayar luutiunhngatuu sngsk

nayrarkylayar. htarbhay apsnhyphyc
 htarhpyngsaysayar suutiunhngatuu lellsay-
 sayarkiyayarnng suukiuytiungmh hc suueat
 luualuanarng rhismyhtiukiui swellkylayar.
 hkwnaarakyesuansayar suureltiusny mmar
 niungnganhtellk suunhng suueatahkyar-
 nantukiui nhutskkylim mny. suutiusnylly
 sngswarkypye. htarnhngsay arayhpyarl-
 hehkyngmhkansayar ahpyhclellnaylyk
 rhikyeat. htiuarp aarrhurnhngsuueat lu-
 ualuanarng apayarnngly rhikyeat. suutiusny
 htarhpyngsay lellnaylyk ptlnyarpptiu
 suutiusnghkiyungmyar rhikyeat. htius-
 nghkiyungtiusny umngatwng anarmhar
 hcelyk mngsngkhiyung ptlnyhykanranlyk
 rhikyeat. askrhngsayar suutiueatnayrar
 suutparkiu kyayark hcayttsayarsuuhpyh-
 sayarlly htiusurhismyhtiuisny htarhpy-
 ng saylellnaykyeat. htiuarp elannhngsuueat
 sngkhiyungptlny suueatluualuanarng rhis-
 myhtiuisny htarhpyngsay lelllykrhikyeat.
 askrhngsayar suutiueatnayrar suutparkiu
 kyayarkhcayttsayarlly arayhpyarlhe hky-
 ngkiumhkansayar luuhpyhcmayaayarkarp-
 siu sng swarrshpyng myaytwnghtellsiu
 sngswarsayarsuutiunhng atuu arhkkwellyk
 saysayarsuutiunhngatuu nayrarky kyeat.
 mimialuanarngnhng aipsuutiui sngkhiy-
 ungtwng tiusny ptlny rhikyeat. htiusu-
 rhismyhtiuisny arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
 mhkansayarluihpyhchtarhkyng sayky eat.
 askrhngsayersuutiueat nayrarsuutparkiu
 kyayarkhcayttsayarlly myaytwnghtell-
 siu sngswar sayar suutiunhngatuu
 arhkkwellshpyng saysayarsuutiunhng
 atuu nayrarkykyeat. htiuarp mimialuanar-
 ng rhismyhtiunhngatuu mayrhkly rhieat.
 tubllyrhieat. sngkhiyungtwng tiusny
 ptlny rhikyeat. askrhngsayersuutiueat
 nayrar suutparkiukyayarkhcayttsayarlly
 htiusuu rhismyhtiuisny arayhpyarlhehky-
 ngkiu mhkansayarsuuhpyhchtarhpyng say-
 lyknaykyeat. suutiusny rhaykarl lellsay-
 say aray hpyarlhehkyngkiu mhkansayar
 luukyetiunhngatuu aip nayrkylimm-
 ny mhutlayar. htiuluukyetiuisny askrhngsa-
 yarsuutiueat nayrar luukyetiukiui kyayark
 sayttsayarlly hchctiuklknkparlyk mnrni-
 ungnganhtellsiusngswar mimihtarkiu mimi
 hkayarngaayarkmhar htarlyk mimitiuaru-
 payarmhar mimitiu apyhctnylyk rhikyeat.
 sngsnylly arayhpyarlhehkyngkiumhkansa-
 yar luutiualy kyiupyk htarhpyngsaysayar
 suutiunhng atuu lelllyknayrilmny. htiuarp
 eduanlnyrhieat. eduanrhngbhurngnhng
 mhutayar mttayartiusny mimitiutnhkiu-
 parlyk htarhpyngsaysayar suutiunhngatuu
 nayrarky arayhpyar lhehkyngkiu mhkansa-
 yarluu myaytwnghtellsiu sngswarsa-
 yarsuutiunhngatuu aiprkyeat. htiuarp
 myayarkpynmng jidunmgapayarnng tiusny
 rhikyeat. kiuytnhkiukiui rhklyk htitln lyk
 saysayarsuutiunhngatuu sngswarkypye.

htarhpyng saysayarsuutiunhngatuu arayh-
 pyarlhehkyngkiu mhkansayar luuhpyhch
 aipkyeat. myaytwnghtellsiu sngksayar
 suutiunhngatuu arhkkwellyk naykyeat.
 hparrayarbhurngsny htiuluumyarkiumyng
 htarhpyng saysayar mimilualuanarng
 rhismyhtiukyayarnng puupn sayar hcitlyayar
 hparrayarbhurngnhng mimibiulhkyay apa-
 yarngtiusny sksarkylimnyhu arhnghtarwr
 bhurar mintayarmuueat. askrhngsayar
 suutiueatnayrar suusny suutpartiukiui kya-
 yarkhcaysayarahkwngkiu ngarpaysayar
 lny hparrayarbhurngnhng suueatlu-
 ualuanarng rhismyhtiuisny htarhpyng
 saysayarlutiualy lell naykylimnyhu
 arhngbhurar mintayarmuueat.

33

thpnhtarwrhbuhareat nhutkpttayarsny
 ngarsesiurayark lar ahkyngluusar sng eat
 amyiusarahkyngtiui aar hayarpyayar
 sngsiurmny mhar ngarsny thcuanthku sa-
 yarpynysiu htarbhayayarkhcaysayarahkar
 pynsar tiusny pynsartiyarkkiu yuu
 kngchayarnng htarpymh htiususny htarb-
 hayayarksnkyiu mynglyk tanpiumhut
 stipaysayarlly thcuanthyarksayarsuusny
 tanpiumhutsankiu kyarlyknhng amhumhtar
 htarbhayayark suueat asksuanlyhng
 htiususny kiuyasksuansayar apyhckiu
 kiuytiunghkanrmny. tanpiumhutsankiuk-
 yar amhumhtarsayarkiyayarnng kiuyask
 suansayarapyhckiu kiuytiunghkanrmny.
 amhuhtarsayarsuumuukar kiuyaskkiu kytng
 limny. siumhut kngchayarnnghtarsa-
 yarsuusny htarbhay rayarkiyayarnng
 kiuynglyk tanpiummhut pynsartiu aar
 asimpaysayarkiyayarnng htarbhayayark
 thcuanthyarksayarsuu asksuanlyhng
 htiususny mimiapyhckiyayarnng asksuasa-
 yarlny suueatask kiu kngchayarnngsayarsuu
 ngartayarngmny. htiuatuu ahkyngluusar
 sngkiuisrayl amyiu kngchayarnngchayhkyng-
 ngghar ngarhkhntarsayarkiyayarnng sngsny-
 gareat nhuthtwkchckarkiu narhkan suutiukiui
 stipayrmny. ngarsny luusiuu ar aiuluusiu
 akyhcnghchc sngsny asayhkanrmnyhu-
 siusayarahkar siusayarsuukiui suueatlmh
 lwhellhchayhkyngngghar sngsny stimpaylyhng
 htuluusiusny mimiapyhckiyayarnng asksu-
 alimny. siuartwng suueataskkiusng
 ngartayarngmny. siumhut. luusikiusiu-
 ueat lmmhlwhellhchayhkyngngghar sngsny
 stipay suusnymlwhellbhellnaylyhng mimi
 apyhckiyayarnng asksuansayarlly sngsny
 kiuy askkiu kytngpye. siuhpyhch ahkyng-
 gluusar israyl amyiusartiuaar hayarpya-
 yarmny mhar ngartiusny kiupyumisayar
 duhcriukapyhckiu hkanrshpyng aaryayar
 snyhpyhch abhysiu askrhngniungparmny-
 nyhu sngtiusiukysayar arhnghtarwrhbuhar
 mintayarmuusnykar ngaraskrhngsnyatiung

siasayarsuusny asay hkanhkyngamhukiu ngarnhcsksnymhut. siasayarsuusny mimi-siasayar lmmhlwhell askrhngkhngamhuk-iusar ngarnhcskeat. aiuisraylamyiusarti u sngtiuliuk sayarlmsumh lwhellkylayar. lwhellkylayar. abhy kyayarngasayhkan-liukysny. siuhpyhc ahkyngluusar sngreatamyusar hkyngtiuaar hayarpya-yarrmymhar hpyayarngmtsayar suusny hpayarkpynyhng arnghpyayarngmthkyng amhusny suukiu kytngmrnymhut. siasa-yarsuusny siasayaramhukiurhayarnglyhng arngsiasayaramhukyayarng pykhcehkyngsiu rayarkmymhut. hpyayarngmtsayar suusny pyhcmharsayarnay askrhngsayer ahkwng mrhir. hpyayarngmtsayarsuusny hcngch-caskrhng rlimmnyhu ngarsiasayarlny suusny mimihipayarngmt hkyngkiu kiuhcar duheriukkiupumilyhng arnghpyayarngmt hkyng amhuthcuanthkukiumyh maayark-mayr. pyumisayar duheriukkyayarng asayhkanrlimmny. thpnisusayar suuaar sngsny hcngchc asayhkanrlimmnyhu ngar-siasayarlny htiusuusny mimiduheriukkiu rhayarng trarsayaramhu hpyayarngmt sa-yaramhukiu pyulyk payarnghtarsayaruhc-carkiu msiuhtar luyusayar uhchcarkiu pynpaylyk adhmamhukiu mpyub-hellask rhngrarpnyttarlmsiuliuklyhng asaymkanrbhell hcngchcaskrhngrlimmny. pyumisayar duheriukapyhcthcuanthkuk-iumyh suu mtng. trarsayaramhu hpya-yarngmtsayaramhukiu pyusayarkyayarng hcngchcaskrhngrlimmny. siasayarlny sngreatamyusarhkyngtiuk htarwrbbhar hcernghkykmhpyayarnghu siukysnyhpyhc suutiuhcernghkykmhpyayarngpartkar. hpyayarngmtsayarsuusny mimihipya-yarngmthkyngkiu hcwn duheriukkiupyu-milyhng htiduheriukapyhckyayarng asayhkanrlimmny. siasayarsuumuukar mimiduheriukkiurhayarng trarsayaramhu hpyayarngmtsayaramhukiu pyulyhng htiauhukyayarng askrhngrlimmny. siasa-yarlny sngtiuk htarwrbbhar hcerng hkykmhpyayarnghu siukysnytkar. aiuisrayl amyiusarti sngtiu asesepyukysnyatiung ngarhcerngmnyhumintayarmueat. sim-swarrar skkrarjtsynhhchku dsml ngarrk-nawtwnng yayrurhngmijumh pyaylwtsar-suutyayarksny ngarhtansiurayarklar my-iukiulupkyanpye hu sitngkyarpyayareat. htiusuomrayarkmhe nyuemhhc suu-rayarksayar nannkahkyintiungaayarng htarwrbbhararsny lktayar kiu ngarapayartng ngarnhut kiuhpwngt ayarmuushpyng ngarsny hckarmpyayarbhellnayrsayar ahkyinlwn hayarpyayarreat. htiauhkar htarwrbbh-areat nhutkpttayar sny ngarsesiu rayarklar ahkyngluusar pykhcesayar israylpny naysaysayar suutiuk aarbyhansny luuetny hpyhcsayarlny ipynykiu amwayhkanreat. ngartiumuukar amyarhpyhckyeat. ngar-

tiuamwayhkanrarbhiu paytayarmuupye-hu siukysayar sngsny htarwrbbharreatam-intayarkiu sngsiurmymhar sngtiusny swaynhngtkw amellsarkiu hcarlyk rup-tutiuki hpuumyayarlyk luuaskkiulny sklyknhngpny ipynykiu piungrkymnylayar. htarkiu hkiulhuanlyk hcksupbhwsayar amhukiu pyulyk aimnehkyngmyarkiu pyhcmharlyknhngpny ipynykiu piun-grkymnylayar. thpnarhnghtarwrbbh-areat amintayarkiu sngsiurmymhar ngaraskrhngsnyatiung pykhce sayar arpnaysayar suutiusny htarhpyng lell sayr kylimmy. lwngpyngrhisayar suu-tiuki ngarsnysarrell ap kiuhcarhcaymny. reltiukumngrhisayar suuti u sny karl-narnhng sayrkylimmy. tpnyluankiu ngarsutngpyrhngshpyng suuahcwmsstieat gunasraykun abhysuumyh mrhayarkm-swarrayaayarng israyltayarngtiusny lu-usitnyanlyk rhirkylimmy. pynysarti usny pyumisayarhcksupbhwy amhualanhcuant-iukyayarng htiiupynykiu ngarsutngpyrhng sayarahkar ngarsnyhtarwrbbharhpyhck-yayarng suuti u sirkylimmy. htiumhtpar ahkyngluusar sngreatamyusar hkyngtiuk ngartiuswarkykunaan. htarwrbbhararsny ab-hysiubyarditpaytayarmuusnykiu kyarkyku-naanhu htrannar aintanhkarnarmhar sngkiurnymht tyayark kiutyayark pyayart-kyeat. ngreatluukellsiu snghtansiular ngareatluukellsiu sngrhaymharhtitunglyk sngreat hckarkiu kiyarsayarlny narmht-a-yarngbellnnykyeat. alwnhkyhcbhwysa-yar lkhknarkiu nhunnhngpysayarlny hcitnhluanmuukar layarke uhchcark-iuhcwelllmlykrieat. sngreat hckarsny kayarngmwnhcarte saryarsayarasannhng pynyhcuansayarsuusiasayar nhcsk bh-wysayar sehkyngkellsiu suutiuhpyhc suuti usny kyarr sayarlny narmhtayarngt-ky. siuartwng amhurayarkrlimmny. amhurayark sayarahkar suutiutwng pra-yarhpkrhbbhuusnykiu suuti u sirkylimmyhu mintayarmueat.

34

thpnhtarwrbbharreat nhutkpttaysny ngarsesiu rayarklar ahkyngluusar sngsny israylamyiu sihtintiutbhk prayarhpkpyu hayarpyayarlyk sihtintiuaar arhnghtar-wrbbhar mintayarmuusayar hckarkiusng-siurmymhar kiuykiasar kywaymwaysayar israylamyiu sihtinti usny amnglarrrhkyeat. sihtinsny siutiukiumkywaymwaysla-yar. sngtiusny siuniuki hcarkyeat. siumwaykiu wtkyeat. suuhpyiusayar siu-tiukiulny stkyeat. siuartwng siutiuki mkywaymwaypartkar. aarnnysaysiuk-iu mhcky narsayar siutiukiusaymkuky ariukyiasayarsiuki awtnhng mhcnky su-utparnhngsayar siukiuliuk msayarnghkell ky

pyayarksayarsiukiu mrharky aningahtkpyu
 kymtmhewar hcerngkypye. htinsayarsuum-
 rhisayarkyayarnng siutiussy kwellpyarkyeat.
 kwellpyarlyknaysayarahkar hkpsimsayar
 tayarsarrellhcarhcrarhpyhckyeat. ngarsiu-
 tiussy tayarnngmyar myngsayarkunmyar
 apayarmharlell myaytpyngluantwng arpr-
 siu kwellpyar pynlwnglyknay abhysuumyh
 mliukrharky. siuhpyhc ahkyngsiuht-
 intiu htarwrbrhurareat amintayarkiu
 narhtayarnngkylayar. arhnghtarwrbrhur
 mintayarmuusnykar ngar askrhngsnyatiung
 siuhtinmrhi abhysiuhtin myh ngarsiu-
 tiuk-
 umrhar siuhtintiusny ngarsiu-
 tiukiu mky-
 waymway kiuykiusarkywaymwayshpyng
 ngarsiu-
 tiussy luyuurarhkpsimsayartayarsar-
 relhcarhcrarhpyhcsayarkyayarnng ahkyng
 siuhtintiu htarwrbrhurareat amintayarkiu-
 narhtayarnngkylayar. arhnghtarwrbrhur
 mintayarmuusnykar ngarsny-
 siuhtintiu-
 tlknayeat. ngarsiumyarkiu suutiung-
 tar-
 yarnng siuhtinararkiu nhutumny. siuhtin-
 tiussy nayarkthpnkiuykiu mkywaymwayrky.
 ngarsiumyarkiu suutiuphpcmh ngarnhut
 nayarkthpn mkiuk mhcarryk. arhnghtar-
 wrbrhuramintayarmuusnykar ngarsny-
 kiuytiungliuk ngarsiu-
 tiukiurharmny.
 kwellpyarlykrhisayar mimisiutiutwng
 siuhtin rayarksayarahkar kyiuhcar rharskell-
 siu ngarsnylny ngarsiu-
 tiukiuyihcar
 rharmny. miughauanmiuksayar nay
 suutiukwellpyarsayar arprptiuk ngarnhut-
 sayarnng mny. atiungtiungapynpynnytiuk
 hkayarkhell hcuway hcaypyelyhng suuti-
 uarnngpynysiu piusayarnngmny. is rayla-
 yarnngtiupayar myhctiuanar ahcrhisayar
 nayherar arprptiuk kywaymwaymny. ka-
 yarsayarkykhcarrarar kywaymway mny.
 myngsayar israyl-
 tayarngtiupayarmhar
 suutiuk hkanrhilimmny. suutiussyisrayl-
 tayarngtiupayarmhar kayarnngsayarkhkyanaip
 kywaymsayarkykhcarrar kykcharkylimmny.
 ngarsny ngarsiumyarkiu kywaymwaymny.
 aiprar kiulny ngarpaymny. pyayarksayar-
 siukiu ngarrharmny. suutparnhng sayar
 siukiulniuk sayarnghkellmny. ariukiuyusayar
 siukiuaawnhngchymny. aarnnysayar siuk-
 iumhc mny. suuhpyiuaarrhisayarsiukiukar
 traratung kywaymway kwpmymknyhu
 arhnghtarwrbrhur mintayarmuueat.
 arhnghtarwrbrhur mintayarmuusnykar
 aiungarsiu-
 tiu tirhcsarnamyiumyutiukiung
 siuhten-
 hng sihtetiukiung ngarpung-
 hk-
 yarmny. sngtiussy kayarnngsayarkykhcarrar
 arpr hcar-
 snysarmk kynsayar mykpn-
 gkiun-
 nsayar amhusnysarmnyamhuhpyhcsnyhu
 htngmhtkyslayar. kynsayar raykiu sa-
 yarksnysarmk kynsayar raykiuhkyayn-
 hng nayarkhcaysayaramhusny sarmnyamhuh-
 pyhc snyhu htngmhtkyslayar. sngtiun-
 gsayarmykpngkiung hkyaynhngnayark
 hcaysayar raykiung ngarsiu-
 tiussy hcar-
 sayarkry mnylayar. siuhpyhc htiusu-
 tiuaar

arhnghtarwrbrhur mintayarmuusnykar
 suuhpyiusayar tirhcsarntiunhng pinkyuan
 sayartirhcsarntiukiu ngarsny kiuytiung-
 piung-
 hk-
 yarmny. sngtiussy aarnnysayar-
 siutiukiu arpr siu kwellpyarh-
 cayhky-
 ng-
 nghar nanparnhng phkuannhngng tiu
 hkyiunhngkhwaysayarkyayarnng ngarsny
 ngarsiu-
 tiukiu kytngshpyng suuti-
 u-
 sny
 nayarkthpn luyuurarmhpyhcrky. tirhcsarn
 amyiumyutiukiulny ngarpung-
 hk-
 yarmny.
 siuhtintuekiulny ngarkhnhtar suussy ky-
 waymwaylimmny. ngareatkywndarwidsny
 suutiukiu kywaymway siuhtinlupr-
 limmny.
 ngarhtarwrbrhursny suutiueatbhurashkng
 hpyhcmny. ngareatkywndarwidsnylny
 suutiueatmngshpyhcr limmny. ngarhtarwr-
 hurarpyayarp-
 pye. suutiunhngngyims-
 shk-
 yng
 ptiynarykiu ngarh-
 pwell
 siusayarsar-
 rel-
 tiukiu htiupynyphpytmny. suutiussy
 lwn-
 gpyng
 ngyimwphcwarnay taya-
 raip-
 pyayarkylimmny. suutiukiung ngareat-
 tayarngtayarptlny rhisayar arptiukiung
 ngarkayarn-
 gkyp-
 epay
 ahkyintn lyhng mi-
 ughkiurwarh-
 cayshpyng
 kayarnngkyemiuray
 kyr limmny. tayarshcpngsny asekiu
 selimmny. myaysnylny asean-
 hkiu-
 paylimmny. pynsar tiussy ngyimw-
 phcwarnayrkylimmny. suutiuh-
 tmsayar
 htmpiukiukiu ngarhpyt aniung-
 ahtk-
 cayh-
 ki-
 ung-
 sayarsuuti-
 u-
 lkmhky-
 nhutsayarahkar
 ngarsnyhtarwrbrhur hpyhckyayarn-
 gkiu
 sirkylimmny. nayarkthpntpar amyiusar-
 tiussy mlu myuurky. pynsarrellti-
 us-
 nylny kiukmhcarryk. abhysuumyhmky-
 a-
 yarkh-
 cayhell
 suutiussy ngyimwphcw-
 ar
 nayrkylimmny. asrayrhisayar uyyarny-
 kiulny suutiua-
 bhiu-
 ngarpyuhcumny. na-
 yarkthpny a-
 hcarah-
 r
 hkayarn-
 gpar
 suutiussymwtsiphkyngkiu mhkanryk. tpar
 amyiusartiueatkel-
 lrellhkyngkiulny mhkan-
 rky. suutiueatbhurashkng ngarhtarwr-
 br-
 hurarsny suutiunhngatuurhikyayarn-
 gkiung
 israylamiusar tnyhuusayarsuutiussy
 ngareatluuhpyhckyayarn-
 gkiung
 sirkylimm-
 nyhu arhnghtarwrbrhur mintayarmuueat.
 ngareatkykcharrarprhisayar ngarsiu-
 tiu
 sngtiussylnuuhpyhckyeat. ngarsnylny
 sngtiueat bhurashkngshpyhcsnyhu
 arhnghtarwrbrhurarmintayarmuueat.

35

thpnhtarwrbrhurareat nhutkpttayarsny
 ngarsesiurayarklar ahkyngluusar sngsny
 hcirtayarngtbhk myknharhtar prayarh-
 pkyulyk arhnghtarwrbrhur eat aminta-
 yarkiu sngsiurnymnyhu aiuhcirtayarn-
 g
 sngtbhk ngarnaye-
 at. sngkiu ngartiuk
 sut-sngpyrhngmny. sng-
 eatmyutiukiu
 ngarhpykseshpyng sngsny luusitnyanlyk-
 rhi
 ngarsny htarwrbrhurarhpyhckyayarn-
 gkiu
 sir-
 limmny. sngsny ahcnyrnngyihpwell
 israylamiu sarti-
 u
 amhurayarksayarklar

apyhckyayarng hkanr sayarkarlasuan
 suutiuaaskiu htarnhng st sayarkyayarng
 arnhghtarwrbbhuramintayarmuusnykar
 ngaraskrhngsnyatiung asksthkyngamhukiu
 sngngarpyu htuiamhusnysngkiu liukmny.
 ask sthkyngamhukiu sngmmunsayarkya-
 yarng htuiamhusny sngkiuliuklimmny.
 htiusiuhcirtayarngkiu ngarsutsgnpyrhng-
 shpyng htwkswarsayarsuu pynlarsayarsuu-
 tiukiu pyhpytmny. sngaeattayarngtiuk-
 iulny sngatsuurellasay kayarngtiunhng
 ngarpynyhcaymny. sngnayrarkun hkyi-
 ung myhcnarhtarpyng asayhkanrsayar
 suutiusny rhiky limmny. sngkiuahc-
 nympyt sutsngpyrhngshpyng sngaeatmy-
 iutiuhbysuumymhmayr. ngarsnyhtarwr
 bhurarhpyhckyayarngkiu sngsirlimmny.
 sngk itungpynyhncpynykiungartiustny
 simpiumgnyhu htiupny htarwrbbhurarhi-
 lyknhng siumisayarkyayarng arnhghtarwr-
 hurar mintayarmuusnykar ngaraskrhngsny-
 atiung sngnsysuutiukiu rnngyiuhpwell
 dayarshcit ngyuuhcuusayarhcit tiuktwn-
 sny nhnganye sng ngarpumny. sngkiu
 hcerngsayaarahkar suutiutwng ngarhtngrhar-
 limmny. sngk israyltayarngtiusny pykhce
 ngartiuhcarhcrarbbhiuhpyhckyeat hu
 krellppayarsiusayar hckaraluanhcuantiukiu
 ngarhtarwrbbhurarkyarkyayarngkiu sngsir-
 limmny. htiusiusngsy ngartbhkwarky-
 war pyayarmi sayarhckar aluanhcuanti-
 ukiu ngarkyarpyeu mintayarmuueat.
 arnhghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 tpynyluarwhnglinsayarahkar sngkiungarh-
 pyksemny. israylamyiusartiu amwaymay
 pykhce snykiu sngsny wmmayarksa-
 yarkyayarng htuiatu sngngarpyumny.
 aiuhcirtayarng sngnhngtkw eduanpyny
 sny akunahcngpykhce ngarsnyhtarwr-
 hurar hpyhckyayarngkiu sirkylimmnyhu
 mintayarmuueat.

36

thpnahkyngluusar israyltayarngtiu aar
 prayarhpkpyu sngsiurmnmymhar aiuisrayl
 tayarngtiu htarwrbbhurareatamintayarkiu
 narhtayarng kylayar. arnhghtarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmuusnykar rnsuuk aayhay htarwr-
 tayarngtiusny ngartiulksiu rayarkkpyeuh
 sngtiutbhk siumisayarkyayarng pra-
 yarhpkpyu arnhghtarwrbbhurareat amin
 tayarakiusngsiurmymhar sngtiusnykynky-
 wngsayar tparamyiusartiu simyuarhpy-
 hcsnytiungaaayarng sngtiukiusutsgnpyrhng
 ptlnykiuhcarsayar kyayarngng sngtiusny
 luumyarpayar siuar krellrallr hpy-
 hcsayarkyayarngng aiuisrayltayarngtiu
 arnhghtarwr bhurareat amintayarkiu
 narhtayarngkylayar. arnhghtarwrbbhurarsny
 tayarangkye tayarng ngy myhcrayhcerar
 hkyiungrar sutsngsayarlwnpgyngmhck
 ptlnynaysayar tparamyiusar akynaky-

wng tiusny luyukellrell myiusarhcwn-
 swarsayar myiutuaar mintayarmuusnykar
 akyhcnghchc ngarpynykiuluyuhcrarbb-
 hui phchtar hkyngnghar alwnwmmya-
 yarksayarhcit angyiuharsayar hcitrhi
 kiuytiungluyuhcrarbbhui hcerngsayar
 eduanamyie sarapayarngtiunhng kyny-
 wngsayar tparamyiusar tiutbhk ngarsny
 dayarsmehtwk pyayarhtarpye. siuhpyhc
 israylpynyke rnymht prayarhpkpyulk
 tayarangkye tayarngng myhcray hcerar
 hkyiungartiuaar arnhghtarwrbbhurareat
 amintayar kiu sngsiurmnmymhar sngtiusny-
 tparamyiusartiuokellrell hkyngkiuhkanrsa-
 yarkyayarng ngarsny dayarsamykhtwk pya-
 yarpye. arnhghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuus-
 nykar akyhcnghchc sngtiuptlnynaysayar
 tparamyiu sartiussny kiuyarhkkwllhkyng-
 kiu hkanrkylimmnyhu ngarkyinsiuupe.
 aiuisrayltayarngtiu sngtiumuukar apng
 payark ngareatluisraylamyiusartiuabhiu
 asekiuse rkylimmny. suutiupynlarhkyin-
 nepye. ngarsnysngtiubhknay sngtiurhirarsiu
 pynlarshpyng sngtiupayarmhar lylup my-
 iuhcay kyellkylimmny. sngtiupayarmhar
 luumyartnyhuusayar israylamyiusar apa-
 yarngtiukiu ngarpynpwarhchayshpyng
 suutiusny myiumyarnay pykhesayar
 arpmayarkiu pyupyngkylimmny. sngtiua-
 payarmhar luunhngtirhcsarntiukiu ngar
 myarpyarhchayshpyng suutiusnypwarmyar
 sarmyayahcny askrhikylimmny. nayrn-
 garptiu ngarnayarhky arngpyuskellsiu
 ngarkyayjuupyumny. ngarsny htarwr bu-
 rarhpyhckyayarngkiu sngtiusirkylimmny.
 sngtiupayarmhar luumyartnyhuusayar
 ngareat luuisraylamyiusartiusny swar-
 larmny akyayarng ngarpumny. suutiusny
 sngtiukiu simyuu amwayhkanrshpyng
 nayarkthpn sngtiukyayarng sarmsuan
 rhuankry. arnhghtarwrbbhurar mintay-
 armuusnykar ahkyngpyny sngsny luutiukiu
 kiuhcartteat. kiuy amyiusartiuukiu luy-
 uhpyksetteathu suutpar siusayarkyayarng
 nayarkthpnsngsny luutiukiu mkiuhcarr.
 kiuyamyiusartiu luyuhpyksehkyngkiu
 mpyurhu arhng htarwrbbhuraminta-
 yarmuueat. nayarkthpn atiungtiun-
 gapynypyny krellrell apyhctngsayar hckark-
 iumkyarr. nayarkthpn kiuy amyiusartiu
 luyuhpyksehkyngkiu mpyurhu arhng
 htarwrbbhuramintayarmuueat. thpnhtar-
 wrbbhurareat nhutkpttaysarny ngarsesiu ra-
 yarklar ahkyngluusar israylamyiusartiusny
 kiupynynaysayarahkar alialyayark kyn-
 gkyanpyumuu sayaraarhpyng htiupnykiu
 nyhcnuyuhcaykyeat. suutiukyngdhlaysny
 ngarrhaymharuturayarksayar minmeat
 anyhckayaykellsiu hpyhceat. htiupyny
 luuaskkiustsayarapyhc ruptutiunhng ny-
 hcnuyuhcaysayar apyhckyayarng ngarsny
 dayarsamykkiu swnlaysarngpye. atiungtiun-
 gapynypynysiu ngarkwellpyarpynlwn

hcaypye. suutiukying kyanpyumuusnyatiung
ngarhcerngpye. siurartwng kywntniungn-
gansiurayarksayarahrar isuutiუსny htar-
wrbrhurar eat luhpyhckyeat. kiupyny mh
htwkswarrrykeathu suutparpyayarsiusphying
ngareatnarm mytkiu rhuthkysayarkyayarn-
israylamyusarrayarkar kywn tniungnga-
narprptiu rhuthkysayar ngareatnarmmytkiu
ngarnhmyareat. siuhpyhc arhnghtarwrbr-
hurareat amintayarkiu israylamyusartiuar
ngsiurmnymhar aiuisraylamyiu sngtiukiuh-
tayark iamhukiu ngarpyusny mhut. sngtiu-
rayarksnyhsayararptiu luamyiumyutiu
rhaymhar rhuthkysayar ngareatnarmmytki-
usar htayark pyueat. tparamyusartiu
alysngtiu rhuthky sayar ngareatmharnarm-
tayarkiu ngarhkyemyhayarkmny. suuti
mykmhayark sngtiuaarhpyng ngarsny
hkyemyayarkrarsiu rayarksayarahkar
ngarsnyhtarwrbrhurar hpyhckyayarngkiu
suutiusirkylimmnyhu arhnghtarwrbrhu-
rar mintayarmuueat. akayarngmuu-
kar sngtiukiu atiungtiung apynypynytiuk
ngarhkayarkhell hcuwayhcaypyelyhng
sngtiu nayrngpynysiusayarnmny.
sngtiupayarmhar snrhngsayar raykiu
hpyng shpyng sngtiukiu hkpsimsayar any-
hcakayymhhc hkpsimsayar ruptiunhng
knghcnghcaymny. hcitnhluansckiu ngar-
paymny. sbhayarsckiu swnghtar-
mny. sngtiukiuyhkndharhtell kyayarknhluankiu
nhut asarnhluankiu paymny. ngarwin-
yarnykiulny sngtiuahtellsiu swngpay
shpyng sngtiusny ngareatrarlmsiuliuk
ngarhcerng tayarmuuhkyktiukiu hcayarn-
ghayarkkylimmny. bhiubhaytiaar
ngarpaysayarpyny sngtiu sny nayr
ngareatluhpyhckylimmny. ngarsnylny
sngtiueatbhurarshknghpyhcmny. sngtiukiu
anyhcakayyrhismyhtionhng ngar knlwt-
caymny. ahcarhkayarnparhkyngbhaykiu
pyrhar hkyngghar snhckayarkiu mharliuk
myarpyarhcaymny. sngtiusny mwt-
sip tparamyusartiu krelllkhkyngnhng
lwthcaymnyakyayarn shcpngasenhng
myayaseanhankiu ngarmyarp-
arhcaymny. htiauhkar sngtiusny kiuykyngbh-
huusayar akyngsiunhng mkayarns-
sayar amhutiukiu aayarkmay kiuyduh-
criukapyhc hckspwrwan-
rharbhwsayar amhutiukyayarn-
g kiuykiuiy-
rwanrhar kylimmny. sngtiukiuh-
tayark iamhukiu ngarpyusny mhuthu
simhtkylayar. aiuisraylamyiu
kiuppyu misayarmhukya-
yarngh rhkkyayarklyk minmayam-
wayway lyknaykylayarhu arhnghtar-
wrbrhurar mintayarmuueat. arhnghtar-
wrbrhurar mintayarmuusnykar
sngtiuduhcriuk apyherhis-
myhtiukiu ngarrhnglgsayarahkar
myi-
umyarlunayhcaypykhcesayar
arptiusny pyupying hkyng-
rhikylimmny. rhayark-
swarsayar suupayarngtiueat
myk mhayark hcnwpcbh-
huusayar myaytwng thpn
lylupky limmny. htiauhkar
suutpartiuk arhngcnw-

phcsayar imyaysny ednguy-
arynkellsiu hpyhclaypye.
sutsng pyrhngpykhcesayar
myiutiusnylny hkiunghkan
myiisar tiunhng pynyhcuan-
kypyeu pyayarkylimmny.
htiauhkar pykhcesayar
arptiukiu ngarhtarwr-
bhurarpyupyingkyayarn-
gkiung hcnwpc-
sarymayaytwng ly
lupkyayarn-
gkiung sngtiuptlny-
nayrhcayar tparamyus-
artiusny sirkylimmny.
ngarhtarwr bhurarsny
minmy-
wksnyatiung pyumny.
arhnghtarwrbrhurar
mintayarmuusnykar
israylamyiuabhiu
iamhukiu ngarpyurmny-
akyayarn suutiusny
ngarkiu ayarn-
gnrkymny. siumyarp-
yarskellsiu htiaumyus-
arahkyngtiukiu myarpyar-
hcaymny. pykhcesayarmy-
utiusny snrhngsayar
siuhcu tnyhuusayar
dhmmpwellhkanhkyint-
wng yayrurhngsi-
uhckellsiu sayar lu-
hcutiunhng pynyh-
cuan ngarsny htarwr-
bhurar hpyhckyayarn-
gkiu sirkylimmnyhu
mintayarmuueat.

37

thpnhtarwrbrhurar eat
lktayarsny ngar apa-
yarmharhi winyarn-
tayaraarhpyng ngark-
iupyngsiu sayarn-
g swarlyk ariutiunhng
pynysayarkhyiung-
galy htarp-
ye lyhng htiaur-
iutiuptlny rhayark-
swarhcaytayar mu-
eat. htihkiungmyk-
nharpny myarh-
cwas-
saya-
riuti-
usnyrhi alwns-
wayhkyayark-
kyeat. htarwrbr-
hurar-
klny ahkynglu-
usar i ariuti-
usny askrhngniung-
slayarhu may-
tayarmuul-
yhn-
gk ark aiuarhnghtar-
wrbrhurar kiuyta-
yarsitayarmu-
usny hu lyhayark-
layeat. htarwrbr-
hurar-
klny iariuti-
upayarmhar
prayarhpkyu hayarpyar-
armny-
mhar aiuswayhkyayark
sayar ariuti-
htarwrbr-
hurar eat amintayarkiu-
narhtayarn-
g kylayar. iswayhkyayark-
sayar ariuti-
uaar arhng htar-
wrbrhurar mintayarmu-
usnykar ngarsny
sngtiu ahtellsiu askk-
iuswng sngtiusny
askrhng-
rkymny. sngtiupayarm-
har akya-
yartiukiu ngartng
asarkiu tkhcaymny.
araynhng hpuan-
lwhm ask kiu swngsh-
pyng sngtiusny askrhng
ngarsny htarwrbr-
hurarhpyhckyayarn-
gkiu sirkylimmnyhu
mharhtartayarmu-
usnyatiung ngarsny
prayar hpkyueat.
prayarhpkyuhcnytwng
asanmyeat. luhprhar
hkynglny rhieat.
ariuti-
usny thkuanesiuthku
hkyntyky eat.
ngarkyny-
rhuhcnytwng akya-
yartiusny payarlar
asarl-
ny tteat. araylny hpuan-
lwhm eat. siurar twng
askmhisay. htarwrbr-
hurar-
klny ahkynglu-
usar lay aar prayarhp-
kpyulayar. arhnghtar-
wrbrhurar eat amin
tayarkiu layaarsngsiur-
mnymhar aiulay arp
laymyknhartiumh
lar isaykayarn-
gtiusny askrhng-
mnyakyayarn suuti-
upayarmhar mhut-
layarhu mharhtartayarmu-
usnyatiung ngarsny
prayar hpkyu laysny
suuti-
ahtellsiuwngshpyng
suuti-
usny askrhng alwnmyar-
sayar biulhkyayhpyh-
clyk mtt-
nayk-
yeat. htarwrbrhurar-
klny ahkynglu-
usar

iariutiusny israylamyuiapayarngphychkeat.
 ngartiuariumyarsny swayhkyayarkkyeat.
 myayarlnghrar mrhi. ngartiussy suan-
 ruankypyeu suutiusiuttkyeat. siuhpyhc
 prayarhpkpyulyk arhnghtarwr bhurareat
 amintayarkiu suutiuaar sngsiurnmymhar
 ahkyngngareatlutiu sngtiusnghkyi-
 ungtnwngmyarkiu ngarhpwnng sngtiukiu
 htutpyelyhng israylpyynysiu piusayarng
 mny. ahkyngngareatlutiu sngtiusnghkyi-
 ungtnwngmyarkiu ngarhpwnngsngtiukiu htut-
 pyelyhng askrngchayhkyngngghar ngarsny
 kiuyaskkiu swngpay sngtiukiu nayrngpyny
 nayrarhkyasayarahkar ngarsny htarwr-
 hurarhpyhckyayargkiu sngtiusiurkylim
 mny. ngarhtarwrbbhurarpyayarsnyatiung
 pynyhcuankyayarg kiulny sirkylimmnyhu
 htarwrbbhurarmitayarmueat. thpnhtar-
 wrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiu ra-
 yarklar ahkyngluusar tutthkyayargnkiuyuu
 yud amyiunhng suueatapyarngabghayar
 israyl amiyusarabhiu hu raymhtlayar.
 thpn tutthkyayargnkiuyuu yayarspamy-
 iunhngsuueat apayarngabghayar israyl
 amiyusarmyabhiu ehprimitpaytnyhu
 raymht layar. htiututnhhchkyayargnkiu
 thkyayargntnyhpyhchcay hkyngngghar
 puuhtar htiuthkyayargntnysayar tutkiu
 lkhcwellayar. sngatamiyusarhkyngtiuk
 tiusiupyusayar abhysiusiuliusnykiu ngar-
 tiuaarmpyayarsngslayarhu maylyhng
 arhnghtarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiusuuti-
 aar sngsiurnmymhar ehprimkiungsayar
 yayspeat tutnhng suueatapyarngabghayar
 israylamyui anwytiukiungaryuu yudtutnh-
 gatuu puuhtarpyelyhng thkyayargnt-
 nyhpyhcsayar tutkiungarlkhcwellmnyhu
 sngsiulyk sngraymhtsayar htiutkiusui-
 utiumkmbhayark lkhcwellky naylayar.
 arhnghtarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiuulny sng-
 siu rmnymhar israylamyuiasarturayarksayar
 tpar amiyusarnayrararptiumh suutiuk-
 iungarhkayarkhell hcuway hcaypyelyhng
 suutiukiu nayrngpynysiu piusayarngmny.
 htiupynytnwng israyl tayarngtiupayar
 lutmyiutnyhpyhc hcay rhngbburngt-
 partnysarlyhng htiusuupayarngtiukiu
 hciuhcanrlimmny. nayarngthpn suuti-
 sny luunhchmyiumhpyher. nhhtciung-
 hchpynykwllpyarkl mrhir. nayarkthpn
 suutiuruptumyar hcksuprwanrhar bhwysa-
 yar amhumyar lwkyuuhkyngamhum-
 yarnhng kiuykiu mnyhcnuyuhcayrky. suu-
 tiupyh mharlayrarar arptiumh ngarkyn-
 hut snrhngchaymny. suutiussy ngareat
 luuhpyhckylimmny. ngarsnylny suu-
 tieatbhurarshkng hpyhcmny. ngareatky-
 wndarwidsny suutiueatrngbburnghpyhc
 htiusuupayarngtiussy siuhtintuetny
 rhikylim mny. ngarhcernghtuanhp-
 wellhkyk trarlmsiu liuk hcayargn rha-
 yarkkylimmny. ngareatkywnyarkupaar
 ngarpay sngtiu bhiubhaymyarnaybhuusayar

pynysuutiunhngsarmyay ahcny asktiussy
 naykylimmny. ngareatkywndarwidsny lny
 suutiukiu ahcnyamyellhiciuhcanlimmny.
 htiumhtpar suutiunhngmisahary ptin-
 yarynkiu ngarhpwell htiuptinyarnsny
 nihchhtarwrptinyarny hpyhclim mny.
 suutiukiuayrahky myarpyarhcaymny.
 ngareat snrhngrrarhtarnkiu suutiualy
 ahcnyamyellhtarmny. ngareatbimarnta-
 yarsnylny suutiurhi ngarsny suutiueat
 bhurarshkngphcmny. suutiussylny
 ngareatluuhpyhclimmny. htiusiungareat
 snrhngrrarhtarnsny suutiualy ahcnyamyell-
 nysayarahkar ngarhtarwrbbhurarсны isray-
 lamyukiu snrhngchaysnyhu tpar amiyusar-
 tiussy sirkylimmnyhu mintayarmueat.

38

thpnhtarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny
 ngarsesiurayarklar ahkyngluusar rayarrh-
 pyny mayrhkppyny tublpynykiu ahciursayar
 margayargpynysar gayargmngtbhk mykn-
 harhtar prayarhpkpyulyk arhnghtarwr-
 hurareat amintayarkiu sngsiu rmnymhar
 rayarrh mayrhk tublpynytiukiu ahciur-
 sayar aiugayargmng sngtbhk ngarnayeat.
 sngkiu ngarpynlarhcaymny. sngparriukiu
 sanhkyit nhngkyitpyelyhng sngmhtcht-
 usnsayar lknkhcuam amiyumyukiu sa-
 yarngsayarsuu diunglwahpar htarkiu
 lkhcwellsayarlualuanarngmyarnhng
 myng mynghcesuarell biulhkyay apa-
 yarngtiukiu ngarsayarngkhellmny. asease
 diunglwaharkiu sanhkmayarkluankiu
 sayarngsayarpaysripynysar kurhpynsar
 hputpynysar gayarmarnhngsueattpmyar
 myayarkppynysar tayargarmamyiunhng
 suueattpmyaraluanarng apayarng tiussy
 sngnhngatuu liuklarkylimmny. sngsny mimi
 hcuway sayarlualuanarngmyar nhngtkw
 kiuykiupynsgnlayar. pyngsnglyknaylayar.
 suutiukiu hcayarnglyknaylayar. kyarmyn-
 ghcwar karllwnpyemh sngsny auphkyup
 rsayarhkwngrhilimmny. htarbbayhnglwt
 luu amiyumyuihtellk nhutsayarpynysar
 kyarmynghcwar sitnyan lyknaysayar israyl-
 tarngtiupayarsiu thpn sayarnghkellsayar
 pynsartiurhirsau nayarngarl sngsny-
 hchc hkyelarlimmny. htiupynysartiusny
 luuamiyumyuihtellk nhunsayarngsayarsu-
 uhyhc tpynyluan ngyimwplykrhinaysa-
 yarahkar sngsny mughskmuntungkell-
 siutklar sngparsayar smyhsayar tpsar-
 aluanarngnhng tkw htiupynykiu mi-
 ughauanskellsiu hpyhclimmny. arhnghtar-
 wrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar htiauhkar
 sngsny ararrartiukiu aayarkmay mka-
 yarngsayar akyankiukyanhcnlyk rwarjn-
 pudmyarsayarpyny myiurimrhi tanhkar
 kyngnhngtanhkarmrhi hciurimhrarakya-
 yargalyhngmrhi ngyimwpsayarpynysar-
 tiurhirsau ngarkhyeswar suutiuhchcarkiu

luyksimyuumny. arng sitnyan yhkuluu-
naysayararptiukiung luuamiumyiuhtellk
hcuwayshpyng tirhcsarnmyarnhng uhch-
carmyarkiurt pynyaly naysayarsuutiukiung
tiukmnyhu kyanhcnylimmny. rhaybh-
pynysar daydnpynysar tarrrhu kunsnymyar
hkyngsaypiuyuhkyngngghar larslayar.
suu uhchcarciu wayngghng simswarlyk
myarhcwarsayar luykhpkykshkynggh-
har apayarngasngkiu hcuwayhcaypye
layarhu maymnykylimmny. siuhpyhc
ahkyngluusar prayarhpkpyu arhnghtar-
wrhburareat amintayarkiu gayargaarsngsiu
rmnymhar ngareatluu israylamyiusar-
tiusny ngyimwp hcwarnaysayarhkar
sngsnysi mynghcesayarsuu aluanarnga-
payarng aarkye sayarhchcsuurellapa-
yarngtiunhngtkw myayarkmynkharhm
hkyelarmny. pynykiu miughaukansskelsiu
ngareatluuisrayl amyiusartiukiu tktiuk-
larmny. nayarnghkarltwng ngareatpynythbk
sngkiu ngarsayarnghkellmnymhutlayar.
akyayarnghmuukar aiugayarg luuam-
iumyutiu mykmhayark sngaarhpyng
ngarsnyhkyemyhayarkrarsiu rayarksa-
yarahkar suutiussy ngarkiusirkyumnyakya-
yarngtny. arhnghtarwrhburar mintay-
armuusnykar ngarsny hchchkyehcaymny
hu lwnlaypyesayarrhaykarl prayarhp-
kpyusayarnghareat kywnisrayl prayarhpk-
tiuar ngarsnybyarditpaysayarahkar sngki-
urnymht snymhutlayar. arhnghtarwrhburar
mintayarmuusnykar htiukarltwnggayargsny
israylpynykiu tiuklar sayarkarlakar
ngarsnydayarsarhin ht amyk htwklimmny.
akyhcnghchc htiuahkar israylpynykye-
hcwar sayar lhupharhkyngghpyhclimmnyhu
ngareatdayarsmelayarng lyk ngarpya-
rpye. pnglyngar miughkayarnghkngghk
tayar tirhcsarnhng myaytwarthsayartirh-
sarn myaypayarmhar rhisayar luupa-
yarngtiusny ngarrhaymhar tunlhupky
limmny. tayarngtiussnypiulyk ahcayark-
myngsayar arptiusny lelllyk aluanhcuansa-
yaraletiu tri pyutlyk rhikylimmny. arhnghtar-
wrhburar mintayarmuusnykar ngarta-
yarnghmyar arprptiutwng suuthbkhtarkiu
ngarmharliukshpyng luuapayarngtiusny
tyayarkkiu tyayarkhtarnhng hktukylimmny.
ngarsnykarlnarbhay asaysthykngghay
aarhpyng suukiudnpaymny. suungh-
suuparsayartpmyar aluanarngmyarapa-
yarmhar lwhmmiusayarmiughray kye
sayarmiughse knnhngayarsayarmemi-
ughkiu rwarhcamny. htiusiungarsny
kiuykiuhkyemyayark riusaybhwy sayar
gunlkhknartiukiuplyk myarhcwarsayarlu-
umyutiu rhaymhar htnggharsayarahkar
ngarsnyhtarwrhburar hpyhckyayarnghkiu
suutiussirkylimmnyhu mintayarmuueat.

siuhpyhc ahkyngluusar gayargtbhk pra-
yarhpkpyu arhnghtarwrhburareat aminta-
yarkiu sngsiurnmnyhar rayarrh mayrkh
tublpyntytiukiu ahciursayariugayargmng
ngarsnysngtbhk nayeat. sngkiu ngarlhny
swaysayarmngny. myayark myknharmh
hkyelar israyltayarngtiupayarsiu ra-
yarkhcamny. htiuahkar snglkwellkkmh
laykiung. lkyarlkkmh myhartiukiung ngar-
riukkyhcamny. sngnhngsngparsayar
tpsar apayarngtiu sny israyltayarngtiua-
payarmhar lellsaykylim mny. sngkiu
amyiumyusayar nghkrell sarrelltiukiukhear
hcrarbbiu ngarapmny. sngsnys lwng-
pyng lellsaylimmny. ngarpyayarpyeu
arhnghtarwrhburarmintayarmuueat.
margayargpynyngghng pnglykmnarmhar
ngyimwp hcwarnaysayar suutiupayar-
siu mekiungarlwhltiuk ngarsnyhtarwrh-
burarhpyhckyayarnghkiu sirkylimmny.
htiusiungareat narmmytkiungareat luuis-
rayl amyiusartiutwng htnggharhcamny.
nayarkthpnsuutiussy ngareatnarmmyk-
iumrhut hkyrky. ngarsnyisrayl amyieat
snrhngsayarbburar htarwrhburarhpyhcky-
ayarngh kiu tparamyiusartiussirkylimmnyhu
mintayarmuueat. thpnarhnghtarwrhbu-
rar mintayarmuusny kar amhurayark-
laypye. pynyhcuanelaypye. yhkunayrk
sny ngarminmywknghngpyesayar nayrk-
hpyhceat. israylmyitiu naysayarsuutiussy
htwk swar hchctiuklknk diung lwhar lay
myhar tut lhanmyarkiu hkunhcnhheptluan
merhiukylimmny. htiukartwng uyyarny-
tayarhtngmhkway tayar htngmhktmihell
hchctiuklknktunhng memwaykylim mny.
hpyksesayarsuutiukiu hpyksekylimmny.
luyuusayarsuutiueat uhchcarciulny-
luyuyukylimmnyhu arhnghtarwrhburar
mintayarmuueat. htiukarltwng israylpyny
aiungarhay hkreswarrarhkyiung htnggharsa-
yarnghkiungkiugayargaar ngarpaymny.
hkreswarsayar suutiussy nharhkiayarnghkiu
pitr kyylimmny. htiuarp gayarg nhng-
suueatluu aluanarngghismyhkiumyay
myhup htiuhkiyungsnys harmungayarg
hkiyungamnyhpyng twnglimmny. israyl
amyiusartiussy pynykiu snrhngghcayhky-
ngghar hkunhcnhheptluan maymy-
hupky limmny. pynysarapayarngtiussy
wiungmyaymyhupshpyng ngareatb-
hupwngsayar htiunayrk suutiussylny
kyayarhchayarkhyngsiu rayarkkylimmny
huarhnghtarwrh burar mintayarmuueat.
arprplhnylny ahkyarsayarkhkresny tiunhng
wiunglyk myaypayarkywngsaysayar asay
kayarngtiukiu myhup htiupynykiu snrhng-
ghcayhkyngghar ahcnaymhucayarnghsayar
suutiukiurwaykayark hknhtar rkylimmny.
htiussuutiussy hkunhclmk rharhpway ky-
hcnnytwng lhnlyny hkreswarsayarsuutiussy

asay kayarngeat ariukiutwaymynglyhng
 myaymyhupsayar suutiusny harmunga-
 yarghkyung mmyhupmheliungaaayarn
 ariueatanarmharmhthtiungkiu hciukrkymny.
 htiuarpt nysayarmyiusnyln harmun my-
 iuhuutwnghshpyng htiusiupnyntayarkiu
 snrhngchayky limmny. ahkyngluusar
 arhnghtarwrbbhurareat amin tayarkiu
 nghkamyiumyutiunhng myaytirhcsarnhkp-
 simtiuaar sngsiurmnymhar hcnwyaiarky-
 layar. israyl tayarngtiupayar sngtiuaabhiu
 ngarhcerngsayar yjpwelkkye siu arprptiuk
 hcnway asaraswaykiu sayarkhcarhkyn-
 gnghar larkylayar. sngtiusny aarkyesa-
 yarsuutiueat asar layarkemngtiueat asway
 barrhnpyny suuaayarnkyway sayar
 siuhte sithte nwarlarusabhtieat asar
 aswaykiu sayarkhcarrylimmny. sngtiuaab-
 hiu ngarhcerngsayar yjpwel seukiuhcwar
 hcarrylimmny. aswaynhngyhcmuusnytiun-
 gaayarn sayarkrylimmny. htiusiuh-
 carpwellmyng mynghcsuurell hkwnaarkye
 sayarsuu hchetiuksayarsuu amyiumyutiukiu
 whcwarhcarry limmnyhu arhnghtarwr-
 hurar mintayarmuueat. ngarbhnukiulny
 tparamyiusartiutwn ngarhtngharhchay
 ngarhcegrngsayartrarmhunhng suutiu
 ngartngsayarlkkiu tparamyiusarapa-
 yarngtiusny mynrgkylimmny. ngarsnysu-
 tiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar hpyhck-
 yayarngkiu israylamiyusartiusny htiunaymh
 hc sirkylimmny. israylamiyusartiusny
 mimiاميutiui apyhckayayarn simswarhkyn-
 ghkanrkyayarngkiu tpar amyiusartiusny
 sirkylimmny. ngarkipyuhcmharsayar
 kyayarn ngarsny myknharlwhell rnsu-
 tiuksiu ap shpyng htiusuapayarngtiusny
 htarhpyng lell sayr kpye. suutiunyh-
 nyusayaramhu lwnkyuuhkyngamhutiui
 tiung ngarsny pyu myknharkiuwhellpye.
 iamhutwn arhnghtarwrbbhurar mint-
 yarmuu snykar simswarhkyngkiu hkanrsa-
 yaryarkup amyukiui ngarthpnsayarnghkell
 israylamiyusarapayarngtiukiu kymnsarsh-
 pyng ngareatnarmmytabhiu aliunghar hci-
 taarkyemny. suutiukiu luumyiumyuihtellk
 ngarhkayarkhell rnsuunayrarpnytiuumh
 hcuwayhcaylk suutiu aarhpyngm-
 yarhcwarsayar luumyutiurhaymhar
 ngarsnyhkyemyhayark hkyngsiurayark-
 sayarahkar suutiusny kyayarkhcaysayar
 suumrhi ngymwphcwarnaykyhcnytwn
 hkanrbhuusayarahkwell hkyngnhng
 ngaraarpyhcmharhkyngapyhcmayarkii aa-
 yarkmayky rlimmny. ngarsnysuutiukiu
 tparamyiusartiueat sim swarhkyngkiu
 hkanhcaysayarkayarnng nayarkthpn
 nayrnppny hcuwayhca nayrarkhysa-
 yarkayarnng suutiueat bhurarshknghtar-
 wrbbhurarhpyhckayayarnkiu sirkylimmny.
 ngarsny kiuywinyarkny israylamiyusar
 apayarsiu swnlayarnsayarahkar suutiutwn
 tyayark kiumyh nayarkthpnngharmhcnphc

ngarmyknharkiuulnymlwhellhu arhnghtar-
 wrbbhurar mintayarmuueat.

40

ngartiusny simswarhkyngkiuhkanrar
 skkrarj nhhsyngarhku phtmlsyrknay
 myiutayarkiu lupkyan tsylaynhhchcaysa-
 yarnay twng htarwrbbhurareat lktayarsny
 ngarapayarmharrhi htiiumyiususayarn
 swartayarmuueat. bhurarshkng
 byarditruuparuanaarhpyng ngarkiu is-
 raylpynysiu sayarngswar alwnmngsayar
 tayarngpayarmhar tnghtartayarmuueat.
 htiutayarnnganarmhar tayarnghbkmyi-
 upuansnhtarnrhiat. htiuarpsiu ngark-
 iusayarngswartayarmuusayarkhar kyay-
 warkellsiu asngarayarngrhisayar luutuesny
 tiungghcrar kyuuulannhngkykykiukiui
 kiunglykmyiutanhkarwmhar rpnayeat.
 htiusuuk ahkyngluusar hcahchaykynrhu-
 layar. hcahchaynarhtayarnghay. ngarpyl-
 tansmyhtiukiui nhluanswng layar. sngaar
 ngarpyaansayarnghar sngkiuiarpsiu sa-
 yarnghkelltayarmuupye myngsmtyhtiukiulny
 israyl amyiaarpyrmnyhusiueat. aima-
 yarpyngptlntiungghrhiat. htiusuusny
 santayarngaarhpyng arhnyhkyayark-
 tayarng rhisayar kyuuulankiu kiung-
 lyk htiutntiungkiutiung ahtukyutpyn
 amynghny kyutpynrhiat. htiunayark
 arhaytanhkarsiuswar hlayarkiu tkyemh
 tanhkarhtupnhng tanhkarhkuankiutiung
 anan kyutpynhcherhiat. ahknngyitiusny
 thknnhngthkn ngar tayarnghkwarlyk
 alyakkyutpyn ananlny kyutpynhcher-
 hikyeat. atwngtanhkarhkuankiui anankyu-
 utpynrhiat. tanhkarhutkiulny tiungal-
 yarrhctayarnghrhiat. muttiungamyn
 nhhtayarnghcherhiat. tanhkarhutnsny
 tanhkaratwnghbk rhistny. arhaytanhkar
 tbbkthkyk ahknngy suanhknhcherhi al-
 yaranantnyetny tbbkthkyk tiungamynghny
 tnyetnyrhikyeat. tanhkarwkiulnytiung
 anansytayarn amyngtysuantayarnghrhiat.
 ahknngyitiurhaymhar tbbkthkyk kym
 pynganantayarnghrhiat. tbbkthkykrhisa-
 yar ahknngyitiusny alayananhkyayark-
 tayarnghcherhiat. htiunayark ahkn-
 ngyamiuhcwntkhumsny thkutiuungaa-
 yarn tiungakynnhcsyngartayarnghrhiat.
 tanhkartiusny myknharhkyngsiungkyeat.
 tanhkarptlntiungatwngh htiunayark
 ahti atayarnghkyayarksykyaaayarn
 tiungmyarkiu htarlayeat. pyngtanhkar-
 wmhnsny atwngtanhkarhutwtiung aa-
 yarn atayarngharsyriat. ahknmyar
 tanhkaratwnghptlntiungmyar tanhkarhut-
 myar atwnghbk kynysarpyngpayark
 myarrhiat. tiungmyarhcnwplwng-
 puanhtulykrhiat. htiunayark ngark-
 iupngntiunghtellsiu swng ahknmyarkiu
 ngarmyngat. kyayarkhkhnglyrhiat.

kyayarkhknngapayarmhar ahknsuansy
rhieat. tanhkarmyarahcnyatiungliuk
tanhkaranarmhar rhisayar kyayarkhknngsy
aayarkkyayarkhknghpyhceat. htiunayark
aayarkntanhkaruemhsny atwng tntiungpyn-
gbhk uetiungaayarngtiung arhaymyknhar
atayarngrarkwareat. thpnmyayark-
myknharsiu hkayarswar pyng tntiungmya-
yarkbhksiu myknharpyusayartanhkaramyn-
ghng anankiutiunglayeat. ahkntiusny
tbhktkhyk suanhknhce rhieat. tiungmyar
mutmyartiusny arngtanhkarkellsiuhyhc
alayaratayarnngarsy anannhcsyngartay-
arngrhieat. pyngpayark mut hcwn-
plwanpngmyartiusny arhaytanhkarkellsiu
hpyhckyeat. lhaykarhkunhchtchpyng
tanhkarsiutkreat. muttiusny lhaykarnhng
ttn tny rhikyeat. arhaybhkrhiskellsiu
myayarktanhar myknhar hkyngsiungatwng
tntiungtanharwrhieat. tanhkarwthkunhng
thku atayarngrarkwareat. htiunayark
tayarngmyknharsiuhkayarswar tayarng-
tanhkarkiu ngarmyngceat. tiungmyar
mutmyarkiutiung arngpmarnnhngntnyetny
rhikyeat. arngpyngpayarkkellsiu pyng-
payarkmyar mutmyarrhi alayaratayarnng-
garsy anannhcsyngartayarngrhieat.
lhaykar hkunhchtchpyng tanhkarstiukreat.
muttiusny lhaykarnhng ttntnyrhikyeat.
tbhktkhyktiungmyar hcwnplwanpng-
puan htulykrhieat. tayarngmyknhar
atwngtntiungtanharwrhieat. htiunmykn-
har tanhkarwthkumhsny thkutiungaa-
yarngtiung atayarngrarkwareat. thp-
natwngtntiungtellsiuatayarn tanhkarhpyng
swng arng pmarnnhnganye htiutanhkark-
iutiunglayeat. ahknngmyar tiungmyar
mutmyartiusny arngpmarnnhngntnyetny
rhikyeat. tanhkarwptlly ng mutmyarn-
pyngpayarkrhi alayaratayarn ngarsy
anannhcsyngartayarngrhieat. ptllyrhisa-
yar muttiusnyly alayar atayarnghhcsy-
ngartayarn anangartayarngrhieat.
muttiusny pyngtntiungsiumyknharpyu
tiung myarapayarmhar hcwnplwanpngpuan
htulykrhieat. lhaykar rhhchtchpyn-
gtkreat. arhaybhkly atwngtntiungtellsiu
swng htiutanhkarkiu arngpmarnnhnganye
tiunglayeat. ahknngmyar tiungmyar
mutmyartiusny arngpmarnnhng nt-
nyrhikyeat. tanhkarwptlly ng mutmyarn-
pyngpayarkrhi alayar atayarnngarsy
anannhcsyngartayarngrhieat. muttiusny
pyngtntiungsiumyknharpyu tbhktkhyk-
tiungmyarpayarmharhcwnplwanpng pu-
anhtulyk rhieat. lhaykarrhhchtchpyng
tkreat. thpn myayarktanhkarsiu hkayars-
war arng pmarnnhnganye tiunglayeat.
ahknngmyartiungmyar mutmyar ptlly
pyngpayarkmyartiunhng pynyhuan
alayaratayarn ngarsy anannhcsyngar-
tayarngrhieat. muttiusny pyngtntiung-
siumyknharpyu tbhktkhyktiungmyara-

payarmhar hcwnplwanpngpuan htulyk
rhieat. lhaykarrhhchtchpyngtkreat. mer-
hiusayar yjkyayarnkiuraynhng saykyayar
hcrarahknmyar ahknwngwmyartiusny
htiutanhkarmut rhikyeat. merhiuraryj
apyhchpyayaryj duhcrukhpayayar yjka-
yarnγκiu sthcrarbiu tanhkarmutatwng
tbhk thkyk hcarpwellnhhchkuhcchikyeat.
myayarktanharwsiu tkratanhkarmut pyng
anartbhktkhykly hcarpwellnhhchkuhc-
chisnyhpyhc tanhkarwtbhktkhyk yjka-
yarnγκiu sthcrarhcarpwelllayhkuhce pa-
yarngrhhchkurhikyeat. merhiuraryjbhiu
hcarpwelllayhktiusny shcsayar kya-
yarkhpyngpye alayartayarnghwtwar anan
ttayarnghwtwar amyngttayarngrhieat.
htiun hcarpwellpayarmhar merhiuraryjka-
yarnγκiu sthcratnsarmyarkiu ntghtar-
rkyeat. hcarpwellapayrptlly akyyiktwar
rhisayar anarpt tplykrhi puujayarhcaryjsar
kiu ntghtarrkyeat. atwngtanharpyng-
gmhar atwngtntiung ahkn nhhkukiu
ngarmyngceat. thknkar myayarktanharan-
armhar rhi tayarngbhksiu myknharpyueat.
thknkar tayarng tanhakaranarmharhi mya-
yarkbhksiu myknharpyueat. tayarngbhk-
siumyknharpyusayar iahknkar aimtayar
amhukiusayarnngsayar yjpurayarhit nay-
hcrar bhiu myayarkbhksiumyknharpyusayar
iahknkar yjpullngamhukiu sayarnngsa-
yaryjpurayarhit nayhcrar bhiuhpyhceat.
htiunutuikar htarwrbburartantayarsiu
hkynykp amhutayarkiu sayarnghcayhkyn-
gnghar laywisar tiutwng rwaykayarksayar-
jardutsarpayntyhu ngaraar pyarysueat.
htiuhkar tntiungkiutiung alayaratayarn
trar ananatayarngrtr hcturnrhieat. yjplng
sny aimtayarhaymar tnyeet. aim-
tayaruesiuhkayar tanhkarwnhchbhkku
tiunglyhng akyyngartayarnghcerhieat.
tanhkarwrknhchbhk anansuntayarnghcer-
hieat. aimtayaruealyakar atayarnghhcsy
anankartsyttayarngrhieat. lhaykarsyhtch-
pyng tkreat. aimtayarueanar tbhktkhyk
tiungluanhcetnylykrhieat.

41

htiunayarkmh bimarntayarsiuha-
kar tanhkartiung tiukiu tiunglyhng
nhhchbk tanhkartiunghtusny bimarn
tayarhtunhngamyh hkyayarktayarngrhieat.
bimarntayartanhkarwakykar sytayarn
rhieat. tanhkarwtbhknhngtbhklly ngar-
tayarnghce kyyeat. bimarntayarkiutiung
alyakar atayarnng laisy anankartayarnng-
hhcsyrhieat. htiunayark ahtellsiuwng
ararrartiukiu tiung lyhng tanhkartiung
nhhctayarn tanhkarwhkyayarktayarn
tanhkarwtbhktkhyk hkunhctayarnghcer-
hieat. htiuhknsny bimarntayaranannhng
tnye tnyhpyhcyk alayaratayarnghhcsy
ananly atayarnghhcsyrhisnykiu tiung

iahknkar alwnsnrhngrarhtarnhpyhcsnyhu ngaraarpyayarsieat. htiunayark aima-
 yarhtrankiutlung ahtu hkayarktayarn-
 grhieat. aimaayarptlnty htranahkntiu sny
 ananlaytayarnghcerhieat. htranahkntiusny
 ahcnyatungsuansy asngsuansngpayarng-
 suansysuanle rhikyeat. htiuahkn tiusny
 aimaayarhtranhtellsiu mwngbhellhtranaa-
 yarkpiung htwksayarkhayapayarmhar
 mhenaykyeat. htranahknaayarksnghmsny
 dutiyasng siung dutiyasngmsny ttiyas-
 ngsiung tksnyatiung aimaayarhtranptlnty
 thayark luanskkar skksrut ahknayarsny
 ahcny atiungkylyk asngsngtkeat. aima-
 yarahtkpiung ptlnty amyngsuan sayar
 htranahkntiusny hkayarktayarngrhnyasay
 kyutpynmyh kyykyeat. htranahkn-
 pyngbhkkasayar htransny ahtungar-
 tayarnghieat. kynykwngsayararpsny
 htranahkntiunhng siungeat. aimaayarptlnty
 htranahkntiusny aimaayartntiungahkn-
 tiunhng atayarnghhcsy kwarlykrhikyeat.
 htranahkntiusny kynykwngsayararpsiu
 hpwng myayarkbhksiung tayarngbhk-
 siung myknhar pyukyeat. kynykwngsayar
 arpsny ptlnty ananngartayarnghieat.
 lwtlpsayar arpkuipt anayark bhrhisayar
 tntiungsny alayaratayarnghkunhc syrhi aim-
 tayarptlnty tntiungsnylnty ahtungartayarn
 alayaratayarnghkiusyhieat. htiusiuaimita-
 yarkiutiung lwtlpsayararp aimaayarhtran
 tntiungparlykalyar atayarngrtar rhieat.
 arhaymyknhar lwtlpsayararparlyk aima-
 yarie atiungarhnylnty atayarngrtarhieat.
 lwtlpsayararp karsayarrhaytntiung nhng
 nayarkntiungkiutiung tbhktkhykrhisay-
 ar htranahknparlyk alayaratayarngrtar-
 rhieat. atwngbimarannhngtntiungmutmyr
 tanhkarhkuan myar kynysayar pyt-
 ngpayarkmyar tanhkarhkuanrhismy
 tbhktkhyksuansngrhisayar htranahkn-
 nanranmyarti sny myaymhyptngpayark-
 tiungaayarn pynpyarnhngpuan aup
 lykrhieat. pytngpayarktiusnylnty kwykar-
 lyk rhikyeat. tanhkarpayarkrhismyhahtk
 atwngbimarnpyng bhk aimaayaratwng-
 pynghtanptlnty hkayrubimhng hcnw-
 plwanpnpngpuanhtu hkayrubimhnhchuk-
 yarmhar hcnwplwanpngthkhuchohieat.
 hkayrubimthku myknharhnhchukcepar-
 lyk hcnwplwanpngnhhchukyarmhar
 tbhkluumyknhar tbhk hkyngsaymykn-
 harkiu pykyeat. htiusiua aimaayarptlnty
 myaymhsnyhtanhkar payarkahkttiunga-
 yarn bimarntayarhtran hkayrubim nhng
 hcnwplwanpng aruphtulykrhieat. bimarn-
 tayarntiungtiusny layhtayarnghpyhckyeat.
 snrhngarhtarhnhng myknharhkyng-
 tuukyeat. shcsaryjplngsny amyngsuan
 tayarng alayarnhctayarnng anannhcta-
 yarnghhieat. pllnghtayarnng bhinng nanran-
 tiusnyshcsarhpyngpyekyeat. ihcarpwellkar
 htarwrbbhurarrhaytayarmhartngsayar

hcarpwellpaytnyhu ngaraarpyayarsieat.
 bimarntayarnhng snrhngarhtarhnan tanhkar-
 payark tpayarkhce rhi tanhkartiusnylnty
 tpsayar tanhkarwrk nhcwrkwhcerhieat.
 bimarntayarhtranhtusksellsiu tanhkar-
 rwktiu hkayrubimhng hcnwplwanpnp-
 puan htulykrhieat. mutueahtkmhar
 htuptnglykrhieat. mutnanran aima-
 yarahknhtranhtiusny htupmyar kynysayar
 pytngpayarkmyar hcnwplwanpnpmyarnhng
 pynyhcuankeyeat.

42

htiunayarkmh myayarklmhpyng pyngt-
 ntiunghtellsiu hkayarswar aimaayarmya-
 yarkbhk lwtlpsayar arprhaymharrhisayar
 ahknmyarkiu pylayeat. htiuahkntiusny
 myayarktanhkarahiti alayar atayarngrtar
 ananatayarnngarsyrhikyeat. atayarngh-
 hcysrhisayar atwngtntiungrhay pyngt-
 ntiung kyayarkhkngrhaytwng tbhktkhyk
 nanran ahksuansngrhieat. htiuahknmy-
 arrhaymhar tayarngkysayarn lmnhngtkw
 atwngbhksiung anansytayarnghisayarhc-
 ngkyanrhieat. ahkntanhkartiusny mya-
 yarkbhksiu myknharpyukyeat. ahtkhkn-
 tiusny kynykyeat. suutiueat kymypynsny
 aayarkhknkymypng alyhkn kymypn-
 ynhngmnye ahtellsiuwnglyk rhikyeat.
 akyayarnmuukar ahksuansngrhisayarlnty
 htiuahkntiusny ahkyartntiungkellsiu-
 tiungmrhi siuhpyhc aayarkhknhng
 alyhknhtksar kynykyeat. htiuahknmy-
 artbhktkhyk pyngtntiung bhkmhar
 ahknmyarrhaykarsayarn nanransny alayar
 atayarnghngarsyrhieat. pyngtntiungnhng
 siungsayarahkntiusny alayaratayarnngarsy
 rhikyeat. bimarntayarrhaymhar alaysny
 atayarngrtarhieat. pyngtntiungmh-
 lar htiuahknmyar hkayarngr arhaybhk
 wngrarlmrhieat. aimaayartayarnghbkh lwtlp-
 sayar arp kiu karsayarn tntiungnanranlnty
 ahknmyarrhikyeat. htiuahknchurhaymhar
 rhisayarchngkyanmhhc ahkn alayaran
 htwkrarwngtar tanhkarhismyhtiusny
 myayarkahknhcunhng puanshtarn-
 tuukyeat. tayarnghtantanhkartiusnylnty
 myayarkhkn tanhkartiuunhng tusny hpyhc
 tntiungtbhktkhyk arhaysiumyknharpyusa-
 yarn hcnngkyanue wnggartanhkarwrhieat.
 tiungsaysauklnty lwtlpsayar arp rhaymhar
 myayarkhknhng tayarnghtntiusny snrhng
 sayarahkn htarwrbbhurarhtantayarsiu
 hkynykpysayarn yjpurayarhittiusny al-
 wnsnrhngsayararmyarn kiu hcarrsa-
 yarahknhpyhckyeat. htiuarpsny snrhng
 sayarkyayarnagalwn snrhngsayararar bha-
 yarjnypuujayarn skkar apyhchpyayaryj
 duhcriukhyayaryjtiukiu htarrarphpyj-
 hceat. yjpurayarhittiusny wngsayarahkar
 amhu taysarsayarn awtkiuwtyk snrhngsa-
 yararpmh pyngtntiungsiumhtwkr. htiuawt-

snrhngsaryarkyayarnghkywthtarahkyarsa-
 yar awtkiu wtpyemh luumyarrhhar siu
 htwkswarkymnyhu ngaraarpyayarsieat.
 atwngbimarntayarkiu tiungpyesny na-
 yark arhaytanhkarpyngsiu hkayarswar
 tiungchcrarkyuuluannhgarhaymyknharkiu
 tiunglyhng kyuuluanaapyn ngarrarrhieat.
 myayarkmyknharkiu tiunglyhnglly kyuul-
 aan apyngngarrarrhieat. tayarnmyknhark-
 iu tiunglyhnglly kyuuluana apyngngarrar-
 rhieat. anayarkmyknharkiu tiunglyhnglly
 kyuuluana apyngngarrarrhieat. laymykn-
 harkiu tiung ptnlyrhisayar tntiungsn
 snrhngsayararp msnrhngsayar arptiukiu
 plungghkynglyk alayarapynngarrar anan lny
 apyngngarrarrhieat.

43

htiunayarkmh arhaybhksiu myknharpyusa-
 yar tanhkarwsiu thpnhkayarswareat.
 israylamyieat bhurarshkngbhuntayar sny
 arhaymyknharmhlar asansny smudrar
 skellsiu hpyhceat. rayarnghknyntayaraarh-
 pyng myaytpyngluan lngeat. ngarmyn-
 gsayar ruuparruansny myiutayarkiu hpyk-
 sehkyng nghar larsayarahkar ngarmyn-
 gsayar ruuparruannhgtueat. htngrrhar
 sayarartiusny hkaybarmyhcarmhar
 ngarmyngbhhuusayar ararmyarkellsiu hpyh
 ngarsny pypwplyknayeat. htarwrbbhurareat
 bhuntayarsny arhaybhk siu myknharpyusa-
 yar tanhkarlmhpyng aintayarthellsiu wng-
 tayarmueat. htiuahkar winyarnytayarsny
 ngarkiu hkyelyk atwng tntiunghtellsiu
 sayarngsar htarwrbbhurareat bhunta-
 yarsny taimluankiu hpyntayarmueat.
 arngluusny ngaranarmharrpnaylyk ainta-
 yarhtellk ngaraar mintayarmuusayarasankiu
 ngarkyar snykar ahkyngluusar iarpsny
 ngarplngtynyar arp ngarkhyabhwarn-
 ngmyellarp israylamyiusar tiutwng ahe-
 nyamyellngarnayrararp hpyhceat. israyl
 rhngbhurngmyarnhng amiyusartiusny
 mharywngghkyngaar hpyngng rhngb-
 hurnggeatasaykayarngeaarhpyngng mynggar
 arptiungareatnarmtayarmytkiu nayarkthpn
 mrhuthkyrky. suutiutanhkarhkuankiulny
 ngartanhkarhkuananarmharng suuti-
 iungkiu lny ngartiunganarmharng tny-
 hciuklyk ngarnhngsuutiuhcpkyarmhar
 nanranthktnysarrhilyk suuti piumisa-
 yar hcksuprwanrharbhwyamhutiuhpyng
 ngareatnarmtayar mytkiu rhuthkysayarkya-
 yarng ngarsnyamykhtwk suutiukiu hpyk-
 sepye. yhkumuukar suutiuharywngghky-
 ngahumyarnhng rhngbhurngeatasayka-
 yarngmyarkiu ngarmhwayhcwar pyrhar
 kyhca. ngarsny lny suutiutwng ahe-
 nyamyellnarmny. ahkyngluusar israylamy-
 iusartiusny kiuyduhcriukapychkayarngh
 rhkkyayarkhcahykngnghar aintayark-
 iupylayar. aintayarpuankiu suuti

tiungky hcaylayar. suutiuisny kiuppyu-
 misayaramhumyarkayarngh amhnrhkky-
 yarklyhng aimpuanshtarnhng htwkrrar
 wnggartanhkarwmyar kyngsrmyhsayar ht-
 uanhanmyar hceerng htuanhpwellhkyktr
 aluanhcuantiukiupylayar. suutiuisny htuan-
 hcan myarnhng hceerngtuanhpwellhkykalu-
 anhcuantiukiu kyngghcayarnghcahykyng
 nghar suutiurhaymhar rayhtarlayar.
 tayarnghitppayarmhartsayar aintayareat
 kraruumuukar aintayarny nimitrhismy-
 htiusny alwnsnrhngkymny. irwaykar
 aintayareat trarpaytny. yjpllngatiun-
 garhnykar santayarnghpyng tiunglyhng
 bhinpamyngttayarngh akyyttayarngh ptn-
 nyanarpt akyythtwarri yjpllng pyngbhk
 tnyreat. aayarkahtcsny myaynhngn-
 hhctayarnghkar akyyttayarnghrimny.
 ngysayarahctnhng kye sayarahctcsny
 laytayarnghkar akyyttayarngh rimny.
 yjpllngamngsnly laytayarnghrimny.
 uehkiulayhkyayarnghly tkrmny. yjpllngsny
 hcturnhpyhc alyar tsynhhctayarngh ananly
 tsynhhctayarngh rimny. aayarkahtcsny lny
 hcturnhpyhc alyar tsylatayarngh ananly
 nytsy laytayarnghrimny. anarptsnly
 akyt htwarhirmny. bhinpnsny yjpllng-
 ptnly ttayarngh twk tkrarlmsny arhaysiu
 myknhar pyurmy. thpnahkyngluusar
 arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuu sny-
 atiung merhiuraryjkiupujayar aswayk-
 iuhpyn bhiurar yjpllngkiutnysayarnay
 kyngsaryar tar huumuukar amhutayark-
 iusayarngh ngarhtansiu hkynykpsayar
 laywiamyiu jardutsaryjpurayarrhittuaar
 apyhc hpyayaryjbhiu pyiusayarnwarhetka-
 yarnghkiu aprmny. nwaraswayahky-
 iukiuyu yjpllnguehkyiu layhkyayarngh
 ahtclayhtayarngh anarptkiuluusayar
 aarhpyng snrhngghcngkyhcaymny. apy-
 hchpyayrar yjbhiunwarkayarnghkiu yuu
 snrhnggrarhtarnpyng bimartayaratwngtwng
 hknhtarsayar arpmerhiurmny. dutinyalny
 apyhcmrhisayar sitsngy kiu yuu apyhch-
 pyayrar yjbhiupujayarmny. yjpllng kiu
 nwaraswaynhngsnrhngghcayskellsiu sitasway
 nhng snrhngghcayrmny. htiusiuyjpl-
 ngkiu snrhngghcaypyesnyayark apyhcmrhi
 pyiusayarnwarhtenhng apyhcmrhisayar
 sithetkiuhtarwrbbhurar rhaytayarpuja-
 yarmny. yjpurayarrhittiusny sarkiu tnglyk
 htuiyjkayarnghkiu htarwrbbhurarabhiu
 merhiu puujayar rmny. hkunhcrkptluan
 tnaytnaylyhng sitt kayarnghkiu apyhch-
 pyayaryjpyu puujayarmny. apyhcmrhi
 pyiusayarnwarhetkayarnghnhng
 siuhtetkayarnghkiu lny puujayarmny. hkun-
 hcrkptluan yjpllngkiu snrhng ghcngkyhca
 kiuykiulny yjpurarhitarar hknhtarrkymny.
 hkunhcrkghcaysayarnayark ahttmnayng
 htiunaymhghcng yjpurayarrhittiusny yjpllng
 payarmhar sngtiumerhiuraryjmyarnhng
 misaharyyjmyar kiu puujayarrkymny.

ngarsnylny sngtiulkhkan mnyhu arhnghtar-
wrbbhurar mintayarmueat.

44

htiunayark snrhngararparhaysiu myknhar
pyusayar pyngtanhkarsiu sayarngswar
htiutanhkarsny pitlykrhieat. htar-
wrbbhurarklly itanhkarkiumhpwngbhell
pithtarlykrhirmny. luumyarmwngkrky. aky-
yarngmuu kar israylamyieat bhararshkng
htarwrbbhurar wngtayarmusayarkyayarng
pithtarlykrhirmny. mngsarabhiuhpyhceat.
mngsarsny htarwr bhararrhaytayar hcarsa-
yarkhtiutanhkarwmhar htiungr limmny
mngsarsny htiutanhkarmuthpyng htwkwng
rlimmnyhu mintayarmueat. htiuahkar
aimtayarrray myayarktanhkarlmhpyng
ngarkiusayarngswar. htarwrbbhurareatb-
huntaarysny htarwrbbhurareataimtayarkiu
hpyntayarmuushpyng ngarsny pypwplyk-
nayeat. htarwrbbhurarklly ahkyngluusar
hcayhcay kynyrrhu mhtlayar. htarwr-
bhurareat aimtayarabhiu ngarhcerngh-
tuanhpwellhkyk pnyttarrhismyhtiukiu
narhtayarng layar. aimtayarwnggar-
tanhkarwnhng snrhngarhtarnmh htwkrar-
tanhkarwrhismyhtiukiu hcayhcaymhtlayar.
punknttsayarsay israylamyiusartiu aar
arhnghtarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu
sngsiurmny mhar aiuisraylamyiusartiu
sngtiusny ngarbhayarjnyntnyhuusayar
seunhng aswaykiu puujayarsayarahkar
ngarbimarnkiunyhcnyuuhcayhkyng nghar
arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu mhkansayarhcitnhng
arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu mhkan sayarki-
uyrhisayar tparamyiusartiu ngareat-
snrhng rarhtarnhtellsiu swngnayrarhkysh-
pyng hcksuprwanrhar bhwyssayar amhum-
yarkiu pyumisnyhyhc rayarngrellsayer
hcitrhikylayar. hcksuprwanrharbhwyssa-
yaramhumyar aarhpyng ngarptinyarnykiu
hpykkyppye. ngareatsnrhngarhtarnkiu mh-
cayarng. htiutarn hcayarngsayersuutiukiu
kiuyaliualayarkhkhntarkpye. arhnghtar-
wrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar israylamy-
iusartiutwngnay arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
mhkansayarhcitnhng arayhpyarlhehkyngki-
umhkansayar kiuyrhi sayartparamyiusarsny
ngareatsnrhngarhtarnhtellsiu mwnggr.
israylamyiusartiusny ngarhtanmhhtwk lml-
whellpyelyhng mimitiuruptumyarnyarksiu
liukswar sayarahkar ngarhtanmhhtwk lml-
whellsayar laywisartiu snylny kiuyapyhckiu
hkanrkymny. siurartwng ngareatsnrhng-
garhtarnnnhngsiungsayar amhuhcayarng-
pyhc bimarntayartanhkartiukiu hcayarnglyk
amhutayarkiu sayarngwrklyknayrkymny.
merhiuraryj nhng luumyarpuujaysa-
yar yjkayarngtiukiu st luumyark kiuyhear
amhutayarkiu sayarngwrkrkymny. suu-
tiusny ruptutiurhaymhar luumyaramhukiu
sayarngwrkshpyng israylamyiuhtimi

duhcriuk apyhchtellsiu lellhcrarakya-
yarngpyhcbhuusayarkyayarng suutiu
tbhkgarkynsiu suutiusny kiuyapyhckiu
hkanrkymny. yjpurararhitlup ngarhtansi-
umhkynykprky. alwnsnrhngsayer ngarhtarn
snrhngsayerartiu mhhkynykprky.
kiuyarhkkwellhkyng kiuypyumisayar hck-
suprwanrharbhwyamhutiukiu hkanrkymny.
aimtayarkiuhcayarng aimtayar hksim
sayaramhutiukiu sayarngwrkchayhkyngng-
har ngarhknhtarmny. israyl amyiuser-
tiusny ngarhtanmhhtwk lmlwellsayarahkar
ngareatsnrhngarhtarnkiu hcayarngnay
sayer laywiamyuhpyhcsayer jardtursar
yjpurarar hittiusny ngaramhukiusa-
yarngkyngnghar ngarhtansiu hkynykp
kyeat. ngaraarseunhngaswaykiu puuja-
yarhkyngnghar arhaymhar rprkymnyhu
arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat.
htiusuutiusny ngareatsnrhngarhtarn-
htellsiuwng ngaramhukiusayarngkyng-
nghar ngarhcarpwellanarsiu hkynykp
ngaramhuhcayarngpyhckrkymny. suu-
tiusny atwngntiungtanhkar atwngsiu
wngsayarahkar pitawktiusar wtrkymny.
atwng tntiungtanhkaratwng ambuta-
yarkiusayarngrwkhcnysiumwayawtkiu
mwtrky. hkayarngpayarmhar pitue-
htupkiu sayarng hkar pitpayarngbheki-
uwtrkymny. hkywayhtrwkhcaysayar awtkiu
mwtrky. luumyarrhirar pyngntiung-
siu htwkswarsayar ahkar amhutayarkiu
sayarnghcnytwng wtsayarawtkiu hkywt
snrhngsayarahkntiu htarpelyhng ahkyar
sayarawtkiuwtrkymny. arngawtkiuwtrlyk
luumyartiukiu msnrhngchayrkky. mimitiu-
sanpngkiulny mritr mrhnyhcayhkyngnghar
hpytrmny. yjpurararhitisny atwngntiung-
htellsiu wngsayarahkar hcpyhcnryk-
iumsayar. mutsumnhng mhcuambhkr.
lmgkarsayarmmin nhng mhcuambhkr.
israylamyiu apyuknyarnhng sayarng yjpura-
rararhiteatmyarhpyhcbhuusayar mutsum
nhngsayarng hcuambhkrkmny. ngareatluu-
tiusny snrhngsayarar msnrhng sayarar-
tiukiung hengkyysayarar mchngky
sayararartiu kiung piunghkyarsihcayhkyng-
nghar swnsng rkymny. trartwaymhuk-
iuhcernglyhng ngareatdhmmst atiung
hcerngrkymny. ngareatdhmmwelltiukiu
sayarngwrklyhng ngarhcernghuanhp-
wellhkyktiukiung ngareatupusnaitiukiung
hcayarngghayarkrkymny. asaykayarn-
gkuihkyng kiuykiu mnyhcnyu hcayr.
siurartwng kiuyimbh sarsme nyeahckiu
lmgmaysayarnhmatwk kiuykiu nyhcnyu-
uhcaysayar ahkwngghieat. snrhngkyng-
gkiupypemh hkunhcknayarmny. snrhng-
garhtarn amhutayarkiusayarngkyngnghar
atwngntiung snrhngarhtarnhtellsiu
wngsayarnaytwng apyhchpyaryrjkiu
puujayarmnyhu arhnghtarwrbbhurar mint-
ayarmueat. htiuararsny yjpurararhittieat

amwayuhchcar hpyhcrmný. ngarsny-
suutiuamwayuhchcarhpyhceat. israyl
pyny suutiuaaromwaymyaykiu mpayr.
ngarsnysuutiueat amwaymyayhpyhceat.
puujayarsayarmunnyknhngapyhchpyayrarij
duhcriukhpyayrarijkiu hcarrkymny. isray-
lamiyu sar kynisiu puujayarsnyhtiukiulny
simyuurkymny. auesesayaraseamyiumyi-
unhng hkyemyhayarkrar puujayarskka-
aluanhcuantukiuyu jypurayarhitsny simyuu
rmny. suusnysngaim kayarngkymngglarkiu
sk rayarkhcayhkyngnghar auenysayar
munhchimkiu suu lhuurmny. nghkphyhchcay
sarhpyhchcay aliulusaysayar akayarng
sarrellkiuk saysayarakayarngkiu jypura-
yarhitmhccarr.

45

sngtiusny myaykiu amwayhkanhkyngnghar
hccarrraytan hky piunghkysayarakhar
snrhngsayarmyaytkwkkii htarwrbbhuraar
puujayarrkymny. htiuakwksny alyarkyu-
luanapnynnhcsayarngngarhtayarng anan
tsayarngrhirmny. nymnithismyhsnylly
snrhngarmny. htiuumaykwkaly alyarata-
yarngngarrar ananlly atayarngngarrarhisa-
yar hcturnakwk sny snrhngarhtarnbhiu
hpyhcrmný. htiuakwk ptlly snrhngsayar
nyllyatayarng ngarsy rhirmny. htiu-
sualyarnhcsayarngngarhtayarng anan
tsayarngkiutiungpyemh alwnsnrhngsa-
yararphng snrhngsayarhtarntnyrar hpy-
hcrmný. htiusrnhngsayarmyaysny htarwr-
bhurareat ambhutayarkiu sayarngkyngnghar
ahtantayarsihkynypk snrhngarhtarneat
amhuhcayarng jypurayarnhitiuabhiu hpy-
hcrmný. suutiu aimsayarkhcararnhng
snrhng rarhtarntnyhcartiu snrhngsayar
myayhpyhcrmný. alyarnhcsayarngn-
garhtayarng anantsayarng rhisayar ak-
wksny aimtayaramhuhcayarnglaywiluutiu
nayarakhnnhcsy tnsayarkhcartiu hpy-
hcrmný. myiutayarnhngsiungsayarmyaysny
snrhngsayar arptbhkthkyk alarytsayarngn-
garhtayarng ananngarhtayarngrhi isray-
lamiusarapayarngtiu abhiu hpyhcrmný.
snrhngsayarmyaykwknhngmyiutayar
nymnith anayarkbhktahyakluantpiung
arhaybhk thayarkluantpiungsny mngsarab-
hiu hpyhcrmný. ngareatmngsartiussy
nayarkthpn ngareatlutiu ki u mnyhny-
sellmnyakayarng htiuumyaysny israyl
pyny mngsarpiungsayar myayhpyhcrmný.
kywngsayar myaykiu israylamyuanwy
aseasetiuar paywayrmny. arhnghtarwrbbhu-
rarmintayarmuusnykar aiuisraylmngsarti
u rayarngrellsayar hcitrhikylayar. aniun-
gahtkpyuhkyng luyuuhykngamhutiuki
pyrhar trarsayaramhu hutmhnsayar
amhutiuki pyukylyar. nayarkthpnngareat
luutiu ki u mnyhnysellmnhphckkynhnghu
arhnghtarwrbbhurararmintayarmuueat. mhn-

sayarhkyinhkwng mhnsayarehpar mhnsayar
bttiukiuyu suanrkymny. ehparnhngbtsny
anyeamyhrhirmny. nhhcar sny hayarmel-
likiu amhepyu ehparnsny thayarmelltwng
syhcuthcu btsnylly thayarmelltwng sy-
hcuthcu rhirmny. gayarnhngsykiutkyp
akypkhayarksy ki u tmarnayrhirmny. hkye-
myhayarkrar puujayarskkarpyusayarahkar
gyuansnhpyhchcay muyayarsnhpyhchcay
thayarmelltwngtaumell ki u puujayarmny.
senhngsiungsayar pnythuumuukar tka-
yarr twng btsyhcuthcukiuyu puujayarmny.
thayarmellsny sybthpyhcsayarkyayarng
tkayarrnsybyb hpyhcestny. suutiua py-
hckii hpyayhkyngnghar israylkyhcar rar
raymyarsayar arprhisayar siunhhcartwng
siusngyt kayarngkiu bhayarjnypuuja-
yarskknrhngtkw merhiuraryj misa-
haryyjtikiupuujayarrkymnyhu arhnghtar-
wrbbhurar mintayarmuueat. htiuhkye-
myhayarkrarpuujayarskarkiu pynysu
pynsarapayarngtiusny israylmngsaraar
skrkymny. mngsarsnyllypnwellsbhngnay
lsnnay upusnay israylamyiu pristhcný-
waysayar nayrk ahcnýatiung merhiuraryj
bhayarjnypuujayar skkar swlnayarngrar
puujayarskarktiukiuyu puujayarmny. isray-
lamiueatapyhckii hpyayhkyngnghar apy-
hchpyayrar yj bhayarjnypuujayarskkar mer-
hiuraryj misahary yjkiulny puujayarmny.
arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
phtmltrknyatwngapyhcmppar askpyiusayar
nwarhtetkayarngkiuyu snrhngarhtarnkiu
hngkyy hcayrmny. jypurayarhitsny apy-
hchpyayrar yjkayarng aswayahkyiukiuyu
aimtayartiungng yjplng aayarkthclayh-
tayarngng atwngntiung tanhkar tiungng
htnyrmny. htiuhmpar mhaywngsa-
yarsuunhng miuksayarsuu atwk hkunhchcrk-
naytwng htiunytuu puujayar aimtayaratwk
apyhchpyayrarmngglarkiu pyurmny.
phtmltsylayrknyatwng pshkarwellkiu
hkanrmny. hkunhcrkptluanpwellhkanh-
nytwng tsaymellmunkiu sar hcarrmny.
htiunay mngsarsny kiuybhiung pynysu
pynsarapayarngtiukiung nwarhtetka-
yarngkiu apyhch hpyayrar yjpuujayarmny.
pwellnayhkunhcrkptluan htarwrbbhuraar
merhiu ryjkiu nwarhtehkunhckayarng apy-
hcmpparsayar siuhte hkunhckayarngkiung
apyhchpyayrar yjtiusitsngy tkayarngkiung
naytiungpuujayarmny. nwarhpyhch-
cay siuhpyhchcay tkayarngtkayarnghng
parrsayar bhayarjnypuujayarskkarbiu
munnyktehpar sethinkiu pyngsngarmny.
sttmlysyngarrknyatwng pwellhkan yhkng
apyhchpyayrar yj merhiuraryj bhayarjny-
puujayarskkar kar sepuujayarskkarpyusny-
atiung hkunhcrkptluan pyurmny.

arhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayar muusnykar
 arhaysiu myknharpyusayar atwngt-
 ntiung tanhkarkiu aluplupsayarmay
 hkyayarkrkptluan pithtar rmny. up-
 usnaynhng lsnnay hpwnghtararmny.
 mngsarsny htiutanhkarmuthpyng wng
 tanhkar tiunganarmhar rpnayrmny. yipu-
 rayarhittiusny mngsarmerhiurar yj misa-
 haryyjiuki puujayar suusnytanhkarhkuan
 uenywthkypemh pyngsiuhtwkswar rmny.
 siurartwng nyueyanmrayarkmhe htiu-
 tanhkarkiu mpitr. htiunntuu upusnaynhng
 lsnnay pynysuu pynysartiusny htiutanhkar-
 wnamhar htarwrbbhurar rhaytayartwng
 uenywthkyrkymny. upusnay mngsarsny
 merhiuraryjbhiu apyhcmparsayar sius-
 ngy hkyayarkkayarng apyhcmparsayar
 siuhtetkayarngkiu htarwrbbhurar htan-
 tayarsiu sayarnghkellrmny. bhayarjny-
 puujayarskkarbhui siuhtetkayarngnhng
 munnyktehpayar sethinkiuung siusngynhng
 aliurhismykhkiung puujayarmny. lsnnay
 apyhcmparsayar nwarhte tkayarng sius-
 ngyhkyayarkkayarng siuhtetkayarngkiu
 puujayarmny. bhayarjnypuujayarskkarb-
 hui nwartkayarngnhng munnyktehpar
 siutkayarngnhng tehpar siusngynhng
 aliurhismykhkiung munnyktehparnhng
 sethinkiu ngpuujayarmny. mngsarwngsa-
 yarahkar arhaytanhkarmuthpyng wngrmny.
 htiutanhkarmuthpynglny htwkrmny. pyny-
 suupynysartiusny dhmpwellhkanhkyinkarl
 htarwrbbhurarrhaytayarsiu wngsayarahkar
 uenywthkyhyng nghar myayarktanhkarh-
 pyng wngsayar suusnytayarngtanhkarhpyng
 htwkrmny. tayarngtanhkarhpyng wngsayar
 suusny myayark tanhkarhpyng htwkrmny.
 wngsayartanhkarhpyng mhtwkr. wngsayar
 tanhkartbhkthkykrhisayar tanhkarhpyng
 htwkrmny. pynysartiatwng mngsarh-
 pyhcsayarsuusny suutiu wngsayarahkar
 wngrmny. suutiutwksayarahkar htwkrmny.
 pwellhkan pristhcnwaywar karl bhayarjny
 puujayarskkarbhui nwartkayarngnhng
 munnyktehpar siu tkayarngnhng tehpar
 siusngy nhng aliurhismykhkiung munnyk
 tehparnhng sethinkiu puujayarmny.
 mngsarsny aliuliupyusayar merhiuraryj mis-
 aharyyjiuki mimialialyayark htarwrbbhurar
 aar puujayarskkarpyusayarahkar arhaysi-
 umyknharpyu sayar tanhkarhkuhpwngrmny.
 suusnyupusnaymerhiurar yj misaharyyjiuki
 puujayarskellsiu puujayarmny. puuja-
 yarpemh htwkswar tanhkarhku pithtar-
 rmny. naytiungaheny htarwrbbhuraraa
 merhiuraryj bhiu apyhcmpar ahkarm-
 nysayar siusngytayarng kiu nannkahyin
 puujayarmny. nannktiangaheny htiusius-
 ngynhngatuu bhayarjnypuujayarskkarbhui
 munnyktehpartwng hkyayarkhcu thcukiung
 munnyknhnggrayarsayar selaylayargh kiung

puujayarmny. irwhaykarht arwrbbhuraraa
 ahcny ameylpyursayar bhayarjnypuuja-
 yarskkartarpay tny. htiusumerhiuraryjkiu
 nannktiung ahcnympt puujayarhcrarbhui
 siusngykiung bhayarjnypuujayarskkar nhng
 sekiung pyngsngrmny. arhnghtarwrbbhu-
 rarmintayarmuusnykar mngsarsny mimisar
 lksayarngthcuanthkukui paylyhng htiulksa-
 yarngsny amwayuhchcarhpyhc sartayarsny
 amwayhkanlyk simyuumrmny. mimikywn
 amwayuhchcarlksayarngthcuanthkukui pay-
 lyhngmuukar lwtrarnhchckkrarjtiungrua-
 myhsar htiukywnsny piungrmny. nayarkmh
 mngsarlksiu pynrayarkrmny. sarmuukar
 ahcnymyell amwayhkanr mny. htiuhmtpar
 mngsarsnypynysaramwaymyaykiu ani-
 ungahtk yuu myayrhngkiunhnghtutr.
 mimipiungsayar myayhtellkumimisar-
 tiuaar amwaypayrmny. ngareatlutiu sny
 mimitiupiungsayar amwaymyay mnayrb-
 hell arprpsiu kwellypharhcayhkyngnghar
 mpyur. htiunayarkmh tanhkanarrrhisayar
 wngwhpyng ngarkiu sayarngsar mya-
 yarksiumyknharpyusayar yj purayarhit
 snrhngsayar ahknmyar htellsiu swngshpyng
 anayarkbhkrhisayar arpthkukui ngarmyn-
 geat. iarpkar yjpurayarhittiusny duhcruk
 hpyayaryj apyhchpyayaryjkiupyt bh-
 yarjnypuujayar skkarkiu hpurtsayar
 arphpyhceat. luumyarkiu snrhng hcayhky-
 ngnghar htiuarartiuki pyngntiunghtellsiu
 mhtut rkyhu ngaraarpyayarsieat. thp-
 npyngntiunghtellsiu ngarkiuhkayarswng
 tntiunghtayarng layhtayarngtiukiu rha-
 yarkswarhcayshpyng htiulayhtayarngtiu
 ntiungngy thkuhcherhisnykiu ngarmyn-
 geat. htiutntiungngytiusny alayaratayarng
 laisy ananatayarngsuansyrhi atungarhny
 tnyetnywttny hpyhckyeat. htiulayhta-
 yarngtiuatwng ptlny hkyk pyuthcrarbhui
 ahcnayatiung hkuanlayarkntmyar rhikyeat.
 iarptiukar aimtayararmuhcayarngtiusny
 luumyarpuujayarsayar yjkayarngtiuki
 pyutsayar arp hpyhckysnyhu ngaraar
 pyayarsieat.

47

htiunayarkmh aimtayartanhkarsiu thpn-
 ngarkiu sayarnghkell tanhkarhkuanaa-
 yarkmhar arhaybhksiuhtwksayar raykiun-
 garmyngat. amtayaruesny arhaysiumykn-
 harpyu raysnyaimtayartanhkarhkuankl-
 yaraayark yjplng tayar tayarngbhkmh
 hceswarlayeat. thpn myayarktanhkarlmh-
 pyng ngarkiuhtut pyngwiungsawlyk
 arhaysiu myknharpyusayar pyngtanhkar
 lmwsiu rayarksayarahkar lkayrbhkmh-
 hcesayar raykiu ngarmyngat. kyukiuk-
 iungsayarsuusny arhaysiuswarpyelyhng
 atayarngttayarnghcayaayarngtiung ngarkiu
 raykuuhcayeat. raysny hpmyksiu mhe-
 layeat. thpnatayarngthtayarnghcaya-

yarngtiung raykuuhcaypynlyhng raysny
 duukiumhelayeat. thpn atayarngthta-
 yarnghcayaayarngtiung kuuhcaypynlyhng
 raysnyhkarkiumhelayeat. thpn atayarngth-
 tayarnghcayaayarngtiungsayarahkar
 mkuuniungsayar myhchpyhclayeat. rayht
 sayarkayarnngngmkuuniung hkyay-
 htayark mmhepell kuursayarmyhchpy-
 hceat. htiusuuk ahkyngluuкар iararkiu
 myngsny mhutlayarhu pyayapyemh
 thpnngarkiuahkarswar myhcnarsiyupn-
 hcayeat. pynhcnayahkar myhcnarnhhcbhk
 myarhcwarsayar apngtiukiu ngarmyng eat.
 htiusuukly iraysny arhaysiuhce tayarkiu
 rhayarkpyemh aiunghtellsiuwngttsayar
 aarhpyng aiungraysny hkyiulimmny.
 askrhnglhuprhartsayar sttwar amiyumy-
 iutisny htiumyhcrayrayarksmysayar arptiu
 askrhng alwnmyarhcwarsayar ngartiulny
 rhiky limmny. htiumyhcraysny hkyiusa-
 yarkayarngtiung rayarksmysayar arptiu
 sttwaramiyumiutisny askrhng kylimny.
 aiungnarmhartanngartiisny rp anggay-
 dirwarmh hc enayglimrwartiungaayarngtiung
 piukkwngpynhkyar arp hpyhclimmny.
 ngarmyumiutisny mharpgnglyngarkellsiu
 alwnmyarpyarkylimny. rwanpwnkrynghng
 rwanaiungraymuukar mhkyiur ahcny
 ngnrlimmny. myhckmnnarnhhchphk
 hcarhcrarkayarngsayar apngamiyumiun-
 payarkylimny. arwklly mnyhiu mnmwr
 aselnymypykr. ltiungahcynusayar asekiu se-
 limmny. akyayarngtiungmuukar snrhngar htarn-
 tellkhtwkstny. asesny hcarhcrar apiuhpyhc
 eat. arwksny anarraygarngyilmhcarb-
 huihpyhcsnyhu ngaraarpyayarsieat.
 arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmusnyatiung
 israylamiyu tsynhhcmiyumwayhkanrsayar
 myay apiungahkyarmuukar yayarapsny
 myayapiungahkyar nhhchkukiu yuurmny.
 bhiubhaytiuaar ngarkyinsiusnyatiung ngar-
 pay rsayar htiumyaysny sngtiungmwayhpyhc
 sngtiusny ahkyngghkyngamwayhkanrkyimny.
 myaymyayarkbhkapiungahkyarsny mhar
 pnglyt bhkthkyk hayslunlm jayddlsiu
 lnylytk harmtmyiunghng bayrayarsarmy-
 iukiung dmarsknyngghngarmt nyskkyarmhar
 sibrim myiukiung hayarnmyiuanarmhar
 harjarhttikunmyiukiu ng wiung thp-
 nnglynhngkwaryemh dmarskny anar
 harjaynnmyiu myayarkbhk jihpyunmyiu
 harmtmyiuparmny. irwaykar myayarkbhk
 apiung ahkyarhpyhcsny. arhaybhkapi-
 ungahkyarsny hayarnmyiu dmarsknyiu
 gildpyny rayardnmyhcnar israyl pynnyk-
 iurhayark arhaypngly suanrmny. ir-
 waykar arhaybhkapiungahkyar hpyhcsny.
 tayarngbhkapiungahkyarsny tarmarmyiumh
 hc kardayrhmnyiu mayribhraytiungaa-
 yarnng mhar pnglyhtellsiu wngsayarmyhc-
 tiungaayarnng rhayarkswarmny. irwaykar
 tayarngbhkapiungahkyarhpyhcs tny. ana-
 yarkbhk mharpgnglysnay tayarng bhkmhhe

harmtmyiut bhkthkyktiungaayarngtiung
 unhkyarlykrhirmny. ikar anayarkbhkapi-
 ung ahkyarhpyhcsny. htiumyaykiuis-
 raylamiyu aseasetiuaar wayrmny. amy-
 iusarhkyngamwayhkanbhiung sngtiutwng-
 nay sarsmebhwarmyngsayar tparamy-
 iusarhkyng amwayhkan bhiung hcar-
 raytanhky myaykiu wayrmny. htutpar
 amyiusartiukiu pynybhwarmyngsayar israyl
 amyiusarkellsiumhtarmny. suutisny israyl
 amyiusartiunghng atumyaykiuumwayhkan
 rkyilimmny. tparamyiusar naylayrar-
 rarhkrriung suuamway hkanhcarmyaykiu
 payrmnyhu arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayar
 muueat.

48

israylamiuhkriungghcuamnykar myayark
 bhkhapsylunlmhng harmtlnnar harj raynn-
 myiuparlyk dmarskmyiun myayark harmt
 myiunytungaayarnng arhaybhkmhsny
 pngly tiungaayarnng dnhkriunghirmny.
 dnhkriunganar arhaybhkmhsny anayark
 bhktiungayarngtiung aarrharhkrriunghirmny.
 aarrharhkrriunganar arhaybhkmhsny ana-
 yarkbhktiungaayarngtiung nsalikhkrriunghirmny.
 nsalikhkrriunganar arhaybhkmhsny ana-
 yarkbhktiungaayarngtiung mnarrhnyhkrri-
 unghirmny. mnarrhayhkrriunganar
 arhaybhkmhsny anayarkbhktiungaayarngtiung
 ehprimhkrriunghirmny. ehprimhkrriunganar
 arhaybhkmhsny anayarkbhktiungaayarngtiung
 rubngghkrriunghirmny. rubngghkrriunganar
 arhaybhkmhsny anayark bhktiungaayarngtiung
 yudhkrriunghirmny. yudhkrriunganar
 arhaybhkmhsny anayark bhktiungaayarngtiung
 sngtiupujayarsayarmny myaykwkrhirmny.
 htiumyayanankar kyuuulanapynnhhcsa-
 yarnngngarhtayarngtiung alaykar arhaybhkmh-
 sny anayarkbhktiung aayarngtiung hkrriun-
 galyarnghngnyermny. htiumyayatwng
 snrhngarhtarn rhirmny. htarwrbbhuraraar
 puujayarsayarmny myaykwk muukar alayrn-
 hhcsayarnngngarhtayarngtiung anantsayarngtiung
 rhirmny. htiusnrhngsayarmny puujayarskarsny
 yjprayar hitbhiu hpyhc myayarkbhknhhcsa-
 yarnngngarhtayarngtiung anayarkbhkanantsa-
 yarngtiung arhaybhk anan tsayarngtiung tayarngbhk
 alayrnhhcsayarnngngarhtayarngtiung kyy htar-
 wrbbhurareatsnrhngarhtarnsny htiaakwkaly
 rhirmny. israylamiusartiisny lmlwhell-
 sayar ahkar laywiluukellsiu lmlwhell.
 ngaramhukiu ahcnysayarngtiung snrhngsayarmny
 jardutsaryj purayarhittiaubhiu hpyhcrmy.
 laywiluunayarmny myayanarmhar htiusiupu-
 ujayarsayarmny myaysny yjpurayarhittiaubhiu
 alwnsnrhngsayarmny myayhpyhcrmy. yjpu-
 rayarhit myayanarmharlaywi lunayarmny
 myaykwksny alayrnhhcsayarnngngarhtayarngtiung
 anan tsayarngtiung rhirmny. htiumyaysny
 htarwrbbhurarabhiu snrhng sayarkya-
 yarngtiung laywiluutisny myaykiu mrayarngtiung.

auesesayar asekiu ahkyarsayar uhchc-
nhngmhpylhy r. abhiunhngmrayarng.
nhhcsayarngngarhtayarnganarmhar ky-
wngsay sayar myayngarhtayarngsny
luunayrarmyiunhng myiunytny hcrarbbi-
uhpyhc htiumyayaly myiutnyrmny. myiu-
atiungarhnykar myayarkbhk lay htayarngn-
garrar tayarngbhklayhtayarngngarrar
arhay bhk layhtayarngngarrar anayarkbhk
lay htayarngngarrarrhirmny. myiunyk
myayarkbhknhhcrangarsy tayarngbhk
nhhcrangarsy arhaybhk nhhcrar ngarsy
anayarkbhk nhhcrangarsyrhirmny.
snrhngsayar myayanarmharalyar kywng
saysayar arhaybhk tsayarng anayarkbhk
tsayarngkyysayar myayhpyhcsayar asean-
hansny myiuamhukiu hcayarngsayarsuuti
hcarhcrarbbiu hpyhcrmy. myiuamhuh-
cayarngtiukiu israylamyiupayarng htellk
rwaykayarkrmny. puujaysayar myaykwk-
payarngkar alyar nhhcsayarngngarhtayarng
anannhhcsayarngngarhtayarngky myiun-
yparlyk snrhngsayar htihucturnmyaykiu
puujayar rmny. htiusnrhngsayar pu-
ujayarskkarmyaynhngmyiuny nhhcbhk
kywng arhaybhk nhhcsayarngngarhta-
yarng anayarkbhk nhhcsayarngngarhta-
yarngkyysayar myayhcwnnhhckwkutisny
mngsarabhiu hpyhcrmy. snrhngsayar
puujayarskkarmyaynhng aimaayareat snrh-
grarhtarnsny htiumhckwkchcpkyarmhar
nayrar kyrmny. htiusiuhcpkyarmharkysayar
laywiluunayarar apiungahkyar myiunyapi-
ungahkyar pyngbhknhhcbhk yudhkriung
bngyarminhkriungchcpkyarmhar kysa-
yarmyayrhismyh sny mngsarabhiuhpy-
hcrmy. kywngsayar israylhkriunghu-
umuukar arhay bhkmhsny anayarkbhk-
tiungaayarng bngyarminhkriung rhirmny.
byarngminhkriunganar arhaybhkmhsny
anayarkbhktiungaayarngrhimayarng hkri-
ungrhirmny. rhimayarnghkriunganar
arhaybhkmhsny anayarkbhktiungaayarng
ishkarhkriungrhirmny. ishkarhkriun-
ganar arhaybhkmhsny anayarkbhk-
tiungaayarng jarbulunhkriungrhirmny.
jarbulunhkriunganar arhaybhkmhsny ana-
yarkbhktiungaayarng gdhkriungrhirmny.
gdhkriungtayarngbhk apiungahkyarsny tar-
marmyiumhch kardayrhmyiu mayribhray
tiungaayarngng mharpnglyhtellsiuwngsayar
myhctiungaayarngng rhayarkswarmny.
irwaykar israylamyiuanwytiu amway hkan-
hcrarbbiu hcarrytanhky wayrsayarmyay
irwaykar suuti piungahkyar nayrsayar
hkriungasease hpyhcsnyhu arhnghtarwr-
hurar mintayarmueat. myiumhhtwkrar-
tanhkarmyarmhuumuukar myiumyayark bhk
layhtayarngngarrarkyy myiutanhkartiusny
israylamyiuanwytiu amnykiu sayarnglyk
myayarkbhk rubngtanhkar yudtanhkar lay-
witanhkartnyhuusayar tanhkarsuanpayark
rhirmny. myiuarhaybhk layhtayarngngar-

rarkyy yayarsptanhkar bngyarmintanhkar
dntanhkartnyhuusayar tanhkarsuanpa-
yarkrhirmny. myiutayarngbhk layh-
tayarngngarrarkyy rhimayarngtanhkar
ishkartanhkar jarbuluntanhkartny huusayar
tanhkarsuanpayarkrhirmny. myiuana-
yarkbhk layhtayarngngarrarkyy gdtanhkar
aarrhartanhkar nsalitanhkartnyhuusa-
yar tanhkarsuanpayarkrhirmny. htiusiu
myiuptllyatiungarhnykar tsayarngghhch-
tayarng rhirlimny. tnsayarnaymhch
htiumyiukiu yayhayarwarrrmmaamnyhpyng
hkayartwngnrlim stny.

yudrhngbhurngaujimng yayarsanmng
 aarhkt mng hayjkimng israylrhngb-
 hurngyayarrhsar yayayarbayaarmng-
 ngtiulkhtk bayrieat sarhayarrhay siu
 rayarklarsayarhtarwrbhurareat nhutkpt-
 tayar ahcauehuumuukar sngswar
 pynytnsarminmhngtkw suubhwar myn-
 gsayar sarsmetiukiu simpiklayar. aky-
 yarmg muukar pynysartiussy htarwr bhu-
 rarkuhcwnphc ahtphtpmharywngkypyeu
 hayarrhayaar mharhtartayarmuu snyatiung
 hayarrhaysnyswar diblimsmegayarmarkiu
 simpikushpyng suussy ptisndhayyuu
 hayarrhay saryayarkyarkiu bhwarmyn-
 glayeat. htarwr bhararklney htiusarkiu
 yayjr amnyhpyng mhnlyayar. aky-
 yarmgmuukar hknkarypymh yayjrayl
 askkiustsayaaryhckyayarmg yayhu amy-
 iukiu ngarsny dnpay israylamyieat
 niungngan kiu suanhcaymny. israyl-
 laykiu yayjraylhkyiung ngarkhyiu sayar
 nayhkyngtwng htiuamhupynyhcuanlimm-
 nyhu mintayr muueat. thpnptisndhayyuu
 smekiubhwarmynglayeat. htiusmekiu
 layarruharmaramnyhpyng mhnlyayar.
 akayarmgmuukar ngarsny israylamyiu
 nayark thpn msnarmhcuankmbhell eknah-
 npyrhngmny. yudamyiukiuar snarhcu-
 anmuemny. siurar twng lay htar hchctiuk
 lknk myng mynghcesuurell aarhpyng
 mkytng suutiueat bhararshkng htarwr bhu-
 raraarhpyng kytngmnyhu mintayarmueat.
 layarruharmarkiu niuhkwarsayarahkar
 amisny ptisndhayyupyn saryayarkyarkiu
 bhwarmynglayeat. htiusarkiu layarammi-
 amnyhpyng mhnlyayar. akayarmgmuukar
 sngtiussy ngareatlumhut. ngarsny
 lny sngtiueat bhararshkngmhut. siu-
 rartwng israyl amyusartiussy mhkyngni-
 ung mraytwkniungsayar smuddarsellu-
 annhgamyh myarkylimmny. sngtiussy
 ngareat lumhuthu htiusuutiuaar pyayar-
 siurar arppnglyhng suutiussy askrhngta-
 yarmuasayar bhararshkngatsarhu hkayar
 wayarkhyngkiu hkanrkylimmny. htiuahkar
 yudamyusartiunhng israyl amyusartiussy
 hcuwaypayarngtayar mgntue nykiu hkye-
 myhayarkshpyng htiupynyhtellk htwklarky
 limmny. yayjraylnaysny kyemytsayarnay
 hpyhclimmnyhu mintayarmueat.

sngtiu nyeahckiumyarkiu ngareatlu-
 uhuung sngtiunhmmmyarkiu snarhcu-
 ankapsayarsmehuang thpnhkayarkylayar.
 sngtiuaaminhng swaynwhaykylayar. su-
 usny ngarmyarmhut ngarsnylney suul-
 ngmhutkyayarnngkiu swaynwhaykylayar.
 pynytnsarmyknharkiu py mharlywnghkyn-
 gamhukiu rhayarnghcay. mrhayarnghlyng

suueatawtrhismy hkiu ngarkhywt suub-
 hwarsayarnay awtmrhiskellsiu awtmpar-
 pyng htuthtarmony. lwngpyngkellsiu sut-
 sngmny. sway hkyayarksayar myaykellsiu
 hpyhchcaylyk rayanghtar sayhcaymny.
 suueatsarsmetiussy suumyayarkmhatar
 rsayar sarsmehpyhcsayarkyayarmg suutiukiu
 ngarmsnar mhcuankmbhell naymny. suu-
 tiuamisy pynytnsarhpyhcheat. suutiukiu
 ptisndhayyuu sayarsuussy rhkbbhwysa-
 yaramhukiupypye. suuklney ngarmun
 ngarray ngarsiumwhay ngarpiuksn ngarse
 ngarsayarksayararnytiukiu payttsayar ngar-
 rnyhear myar nayarksiu ngarliukmnyhusi-
 upye. siuhpyhc suukisuhcayarngrnnhng
 karhtarmony. htwkhrarmrhicayhkyngng-
 har suuptlney kyayarkriukiu lny tnyzny.
 suussy rnyhcartiukiu liuksayarlny mmhe
 rharsayarny mtwaybell nayrsayarahkar
 lnghayarnghatan siu ngarpynswarmny.
 yhkunayarrhtk arngnayrarsar kayarngsyhu
 siulimmny. snhpcar hpcyhcrny setiukiu
 ngarpaysnar snyhuung barlbhuraaraar puu-
 jayarsayarrrwhaynhng ngwaykiu suu ngarm-
 yaryparhcaysnyhuung suussy maayarkmay-
 partkar. siuhpyhc hpcaritrarkarl ngarhc-
 parkiung hpcyhcrnylupkar karl ngarhpcy-
 hcrnykiung suueat kiuy kiu hpuanlwhmh-
 cayrar ngarsiumwhaynhng piuksnkiung
 ngarsim yuumny. yhkupng suueat rny-
 hcrarmyarrhay suuawtkiu ngarlhhclhn
 arhkhkwellmny. ngarlkmh abhysuumy
 suukiumnhut. suurwhnglnhcrakaya-
 yarngrhismyhnghng pwelhlkanhkyng lsnay
 upusnayhcaiyarnghkyng pristhcnvywayhkyng
 aluanhcuantiukiu ngarpythcaymny. isnykar
 ngarnnyhcarpaysayar sulk sayarngh-
 pyhcsnyhu suusiarar hpcyhcuayarny
 sngbhayar shpnuyyarnytiukiu ngarsut-
 sngpyrhng lwngpyng hpyhchcayshpyng
 tayarsarrelltiussy kiukhcarkylimmny.
 barlbhurartiuaarnansarpayarnngkiu merhiu
 nhhkayarnswellnhng lnyswelltnsarkiu
 snglyk rnyhear myar nayarksiuliuksh-
 pyng ngarkiu maylyayar barlbhurar tiu
 lkhtk pyumisayarpyhcnhngalayark
 hcerng mnyhu htarwr bhararminta-
 yarmueat. siurartwng suukiu thpn-
 ngarhpyaryayarmgny. tayarlmhpyng
 piusayarnsayaarlney nhhsimhcaysayar
 hckarkipyayarmny. tayartbhk hpcyhcu-
 yarynytiukiung aar hkayarkhyiungmya-
 yarlngartanhkarkiung aarhkayarkhyiung
 myayarlgrartanhkarkiung ngarpaymny.
 suussy ask ngyhcnnykar aellguttupynymh
 htwklarsayarahkar sehkyngsiuskellsiu
 tayartbhksiu rayarksayarahkar sehkyng-
 siurlimmny. htarwr bhararmintayarmu-
 nykar htiukarl sngsnyngarkiu shknghuu
 mhkayarr hkngpwnhuu hkayar rmny.
 ahkyartparsayar shkngtiueat bhwell-
 narmmyarkiu suueat nhutmh ngarpy
 htiubhwellnarmmyarkiu nayark thpn mmht-

mimmywksiu. htiukarlngarsny suutiawatkw
 tayarsarrell miughkayarngkngnghk myay-
 payarmhar twarttsayar tirhcsarngmyarnhng
 misaharyhpwell lay htar hchctiuk lknk-
 tiukiu myaypayark pyharshpyng suutiusny
 hciurimhkyngmrhibhell aiprkylimny.
 ngarsny kiuyabhiusngkiu ahcnyamyell
 simyuu mny. hpyayarngmthkyng trarsh-
 pyng hcerngghkyng hkyhc snarhcuan-
 mkhkyngnnganye kiuyabhiusngkiu
 simyuumny. shchcarhcayarnghkyngn-
 ganye simyuu sngsny htarwrbbhurarkiu
 sirlimny. htarwrbbhurarmintayarmu-
 nykar htiukar lngarsny narhtayarngmny.
 miughkayarngkngghckarkiu narhtayarng
 suusny myaykyehckarkiu narhtayarngmny.
 myaykyesnylny snhpcar hcpyhcrny setiu eat
 hcckarkiu narhtayarng suutiusnylny yajrayl
 hcckarkiu narhtayarngkylimny. htiustius-
 mekiumpyuhcaykellsiu myay kiuyabhiu
 ngarkyellmny. msnarmhcuanmksapsa-
 yar stiusemekiu ngarsnarhcuanmkmny.
 ngareat luumhutsayar suukiulny sngsny-
 gareatluehpyhcsnyhu ngarsiumny. suukl-
 ny kiuytaysarny akywnupeat bhurarshkng-
 pyhctayar muusnyhu lyhayarklimny-
 humintayarmueat.

3

thpn htarwrbbhurark israylamyusar tiusny
 ahkyartparsayar bhurartiukiu hpuumayyar
 hcpyhc sepynykiu aliurhisayarlly htarwr-
 hurar hkyhctayarmu snyntytuu mimihkng-
 pwneat hkyhchkyngkiu hkanlyk myayarkm
 htarsayar minmkui swar hkyhcuelayarhu
 ngaraar mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung hti-
 minmkui ngwaytsyngarkyp muyayarsn
 thayarmellhkwellnhng ngarrwaypyemh
 sngsnyngarabhiu nayrkmyarhcwar hcayarn
 narymny. pynyntsar mlupr. ahkyarsa-
 yar yayarkyarnhng mpayarngbhayarr.
 siupyulhng sngabhiu ngarhcayarnng naym-
 nyhu pyayarhtareat. akyayarngmuukar
 israylamyusarti sny nayrkmyarhcwar
 rhngbhurngmri mngsarmri yj puuja-
 yarhkyngmri sngtumri sngtiungmri
 tayrpruptu mrhibhellnayrkylimny. hti-
 uayarkmh israyl amyusarti sny pynlar
 suutiubhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu
 suutiurhngbhurngdarwidkiung rhar na-
 yarngkarl kyayjuutayarkiu hkanaansayarng-
 har htarwr bhararhtantayarsiu tunlhuplyk
 pyaykylimny.

4

aiuisraylamyusarti htarwrbbhurareat
 aminutayarkiu narhtayarngkylayar. htar-
 wrbbhurarsny pynyusupny sartiunhng
 trartwaymuurhitayarmueat. akyayarng-
 muukar suutiusny shchcarmri krunarmri

bhurarshkngkiu msiky. kyinsellhkyng
 musarhckarkiu pyayarhkyng luu askkiu
 sthkyng suuuhchcarkiuuhkiuhkyng suum-
 yarkiu pyhcmharhkyngtiut aseatarmri.
 luuaskkiu stsayarapyhc ahtphtprhikyeat.
 htiukyayarnng pynysny ngviungnynglimny.
 pyny sarapayarngtiunhngtkw tayarsarrell
 miughkayarngkng nghktiusny aarlya-
 yarkylimny. pnglyngarti snylny
 kunkylimny. siurartwng abhysumy
 msetarhcaynhng. abhysumy msuan-
 mhcaynhng. akyayarngmuukar sngat
 amyusarhkyngtiusny yjpurayarthnhng
 snkyng bhkpyusayar suukellsiuhpkyckeat.
 htiukyayarnng nayahkyin sngsnylellr-
 limny. nynyahkyin sngnhngatuu pra-
 yarhpksnylny lellr limny. sngamikiulny
 ngarhpyksemny. ngarlutiusny pnyarn-
 nysarkyayarnng suanrhuan kyeat. sngsny
 pnyarkiu pnyasarkyayarnng ngaryj pura-
 yarhit ahpyhcsiu mrayarkhcayhkyngnghar
 sngkiu ngarpymny. sngat bhurarshkng-
 trarkiu sngmaylyayar sayarkyayarnng sngat
 sarsmetiukiu ngarmaylyayarmny. suu-
 tiusny bhuntipwarsnyatiung ngarkiu
 pyhcmharkypye. siuhpyhc suutiueat
 bhunkiu ngararhkkwell hcaymny. ngar-
 luutiueat apyhchpyayrar yjiukiu hcarlyk
 nhngpng htiupayhckiu hcit hwellmttkyeat.
 htiukyayarnng luuti hpyhcskellsiu yjpara-
 yarhit hpyhclimny. suutiukyngmyarkiu
 ngarhchckayyar ase asepyumuusmy-
 hatiungakylu apyhckiu paymny. suutiusny
 hcarmwrky. mtrarsayar mayhtunkiu pyu
 sarsmekiu mbhwarmyngky. akyayarng-
 muukar hcitnhluankiu yhcmu hcaytt
 sayar karmgun pyayarmwayhkyng hcpy-
 hcrnynhng sayrny sayrkkiu sayarkhkyng
 mhewhellsayarkyayarnng htarwr bhurarkiu
 hcwnphckypye. ngarlutiusny shcsarnhng
 tiungpngttkyeat. suutiueattayarngwaysny
 akyanpaytteat. kilaysar hcitaarkyesa-
 yarkyayarnng suutiusny lmlwhell mimitiu
 bhurarshknghtanmhar mnay mharywngt-
 ktyeat. tayarnghtippayar kun payarmharng
 aripkayarsayarspitngmyiu libnary
 png aayarkmharnng yjpuujayar nansarpa-
 yarngkiu merhiu ttkyeat. htiukyayarnng
 sngtiusmetiusny yayarkyarnhng mharywng
 hkywaymtiusny myayarkmhrtarsayarlly
 sngtiusmetiusny yayarkyarnhng mharywng
 hkywaymtiusny myayarkmhrtarsayarlly
 ngarmhchckayyar akyayarngmuukar ya-
 yarkyartiusny kiumpyarkiu hcwnphc
 pynyntsarliunhng payarngbhayartkkyeat.
 minmrwhngtiunhngatuu yjpuujayartkkyeat.
 siuhpyhc pnyarmhisayar suutiusny suan-
 rhuankylimny. aiuisraylamyiu ugsny
 pynyntsarlupsayarlly yud amyuki
 mmharywngparhcaynhng. gelgarlmy-
 iusiu mhkyngkyp kynhng. bayswngmy-
 iusiu mswarkynhng. htarwrbbhurar
 askrhngtayarmuusny atiunghuu mkyin-

siukynhng. israyl amyusny runttssayr
 nwarmpyiukellsiusnkyngbhkpyutteat.
 yhkumharhtarwrbhurar sny kysayararp
 siusngykiuhtinskellsiu israyl amyikiu pyu-
 tayarmumny. ehprimsnryuptut iuhcwellk-
 pykrhieat. suukiuttituegrhihcaylayar.
 suutiuhcarsayarkpwellhkanhkyinlwnpye.
 mnglupsayarsuutiusny ahtphtpmtrarsa-
 yar mayhtunkiupykypye. rhkbbhwsa-
 yaramhukiutpmkkypye. laysny mimi ata-
 yarngtiuhngtiuk parsarmny. suutiusny
 mimitiu puujayarsayaryjmyarkyayarng
 rhkkyilimny.

5

aiu yjpurayarhit tiu kyarkylayar. aiuisray-
 lamyiusartiu narhtayarngkylayar. aiu nnta-
 yar sarti narhtayarngkylayar. sngtiusny
 hchckayay hcerngkhyngkiu hkanrkymny.
 akyayarngmuukar sngtiusny mijpartayarng-
 payarmharkyayarkwng tarbayartayarng-
 payarmharhtayarngsayar piukhpyhckypye.
 yjkayarng tiukiustsayaraarhpyng mimi-
 tiuapyhckiu myarpyarhchaykyeat. htiukya-
 yarng ngarsny htiusuupayarngtiu apyhcdn
 paymny. ehprimkiu ngarsieat. israylsnyl-
 nyngarrhaymh punhrayarng mnayniung.
 yhkupng aiuehprim sngsnymharywng
 israylsny nyhcnyuuhkyngrhieat. suutius-
 nypymyellpyusayarkyayarng suutiueatb-
 hurarshkng htantayarsiupyn mlarniungky.
 mharywngsayar sbhayarhcwellmsnyhpyhc
 htarwrbbhurarkiumsiky. israylamiueat
 marnsny suumykmhayark nhimhkyhkyn-
 gsiurayarkshpyng israylnhng ehprimsn
 mimitiu apyhcell suuthnhng atuyud
 amyusnylnylelllimny. siuhcu nwarhcu
 parlyk htarwrbbhurarkiarharhkyngnghar
 swarkysayarlly mwtayrky. suutiunhng
 kwartayarmuupye. suutiusnyhtarwrbb-
 hurarhtantayar hkansayarshchcarkiu
 hpykky ppye. akyayarngmuukar tparamyisar
 tiukiuhwarymngkypye. lsnayarayarkmh
 suutiunhngsuutiuhchcarsny pykchelimmny.
 gibarmyiu nbhellkrarkiung rarmmyiu
 tanpiukiung mhutkylayar. bayswngmyiu
 kywaykyayarkylayar. aiubngyarminamiyu
 narharksiu kynykyayar. israyl amyuan-
 wytiukiuan suanmstipay sayar nay ehprimsn
 pykhcerlimmny. sksk hpyheltansayar
 amhukiuh ngarbhayarpyeat. yudmngtiusny
 maymhtiungtiukiuh rhwaysayar suukellsiu
 hpyhckyeat. ngarsny suutiupayarsiu
 ngaramyckiu raykellsiu swnlayarngmny.
 ehprimsn nyhnyselfkyngkiu hkanreat.
 trar hcerngkhyngnhngtway suanrhuan-
 reat. akyayarngmuukar amintayaratiung
 kynglaypye. htiukyayarng ngarsny eh-
 prim kiukttsayar piukayarng yudamiyu
 hcartsayar anarkellsiu hpyhcmny. eh-
 primsn mimiapayarktiukiung yudsny
 mimianarkiung myngsayaarahkar ehprim-

sny aarrhu rhimnghtansiu swar yudsny
 rhngbhurngyarrkhtansiu hcaylwhtsayarlly
 htiumngtiusny sngtiupayarkiu mhparni-
 ung anarkiulny mpyayarkhcayniungky.
 akyayarngmuukar ngarsny ehprim hky-
 gsaykellsiu yudamiyu hkyngsapyyiukell-
 siung hpyhcmny. ngarsny kiuytiungkiukhpyt
 swarmny. hkyeswar abhysuumy h mn-
 hutr. suutiusny kiuyapyhckiu wnmhky.
 ngarmyknhar kiu mrharmhtiungaayarng
 ngarsny kiunayarsiu pynswar naymny.
 amhurayarksayaarahkar suutiusny ngark-
 iukiuyhar rharkylimny.

6

larky. htarwrbbhurarhtantayarsiu pynty
 kunaan. kiuytayarsny kiukhpytsayarlly
 pkti hpyhchcaytayarmumny. dnhk-
 tsayarlly anarkiu hcnaytayarmumny.
 nhhckrlwnpyemh ngartiukiuh askrhng-
 cay suanrkmyayarksayarnay htmya-
 yarkhcaytayarmuushpyng ahtantayar
 ngartiusny askrhngkylimny. pnyarkiulny
 rylimny. htarwrbbhurarkiu sihkyn-
 ngghar liukrharkylimny. htarwrbbhu-
 rarkiu sihkynghar liukrharkylimny.
 htwtayarmuuhkyinsny nanhk kellsiu
 hpyhclimmny. rwardsayarmiughnhng mya-
 payarsiu rwardsayar nayarkmiughkellsiu
 skrayarktayar muulimmny. aiuehprim sng
 abhysiu ngarpyurmny. aiuyud sng
 abhysiu ngarpyurmny. sngtiu kynyny-
 isayar hcitsny nanmkiughtimkellsiu
 hcayarhcayarpayarkttsayar nhngkell-
 siung hpyhceat. htiukyayarng suutiukiuh
 prayarhpkmyaraarhpyng ngarsny apiung-
 piungkhuthpytrpye. ngarnhuthtwkchkar
 aarhpyng strpye. ngarhcerngkhyk tius-
 nylny htwnlg sayar alngkellsiu hpy-
 hckypye. yjpuujayarhkyng akynghtk
 snarhkyng krunarakyngkiung merhiu-
 raryjpuujayarhkynghtk bhurarshkngnhng
 kywmmwngkyngkiung ngarnhchscat.
 suutiusny aardankellsiu ptinyar nykiu
 lwnkyuu kypye. nayngarp ngarschcarkiu
 hpykky ppye. gildmyusny adhmmpyusa-
 yar suutiunayar hpyhc luaswaynhng
 hcwnsayar hkyayarmyareat. htarpalua-
 narngsny hkreswarsayar suukiuh kyayarng
 kynskellsiu yjpurayarhit apayarng asngsny
 rhayhkgmnyiusiushwarsayar lmpng ask kiu
 stttkyeat. akyhcnghchc adhmamhukiuh
 pyuttkyeat. kyayarkmbhwsayaramhukiuh
 is raylamiyu ngarmyngpye. htiamyiu
 ehprimsn mharywng tteat. israylsny
 nyhcnyuuhkyngrhieat. htiumh tpar aiuyu-
 damiyu simswarsayar ngareatluutiukiuh
 ngarsayarngkellpynsayaarahkar hcpar
 ritrarkarlsny sngahpiu hknhtarlykrhieat.

israyleatanarkiu pyayarkhcayhkyngnghar
ngarpyu sayarahkar ehprimeatapyhcnhng
rharmpipyusayar adhmm amhusny ht-
ngrharpyneat. suutiusny shhcapykypye.
ahellsiu suuhkiuwngtteat. pynglly
htarpyualan arngtiusny tiukttkyeat.
suutiupyusmyhsayar adhmmamhukiu
ngarmhtmisny hu mimitiu hcitnhlu-
anhtellmhar maayarkmayky. yhkup-
nghtiu amhutiusny suutiukiu wiungkypye.
ngarmykmhayarktwng rhikyeat. siuny-
hcsayar amhuaarhpyng rhngbhurngkiung
musarhckaraarhpyng mngmyarkiung wm-
myayarkhcay kyeat. htiusuapayarngtiusny
mtrarсар mayhtun hpyng mharwngsayar
suuhpyhc mehtnysayar munsnyeat meh-
piunhngtuukyeat. munhcimkiunpyemh
mhpayarngkywmhetung aayarng mek-
iumsayarbhell ngymwphcwar nayreat.
ngartiurhngbhurngat nhchcnpwellnay
mngtiusny hpcyhcnmyarhinhhng yhcmuu
rhngbhurngsny mhtemellmng pyusa-
yar suutiukiu lkhkanateat. akyhcnghc
suutiusny hkyayarng kyny lyk nayky-
hcnny mimitiunhluankiamehpiukellsiu
pyngsngkypye. suutiumunsny tnynylu-
anaipsayarlny nannkahkyin tayaraksayar
mekellsiu layarnglykrhieat. htiusuua-
payarngtiusny mehpiukellsiu puukyeat.
mimitiu trarsuukyemyarkiu layarngkypye.
suutiurhngbhurng apayarngtiusny lellkypye.
ngarkiuhhchkayarsayar suutyayarkmyhm-
rhi. ehprimsnytpar amyusartiunhng
payarngbhayarayarnhayar lykrhieat.
tmyknarsarhput mlhsayar munpyar
hpyhceat. suumsimmhtbell tkywntniungn-
gansartiusny suelat hkwnaarkiu hcarkypye.
kiuysmsimmhtbell hkyarng payarmhar
hpyusayarsanpng anhanapyarrhipye.
israylamiyeat marnsny suumykmha-
yark nhimhkyhkyngsiu rayaksayarlny
amyusartiusny kiuy bhararshknghtar-
wrbbharhtantayarsiu mpynmlyar ky.
amhurayarksayarlny bhararkiu mrharky.
ehprimsny uarnmrhi miuksayar hkyiunhng-
tuueat. aellguttupnykiu hhchkaratateat.
aarrhuripynysiu pyay teat. swaraylar-
rartwng ngarpiuknhngsuutiukiu ngaraupmi
mny. miughkayarngkngngghkiukellsiu
myaysiunhiphkyzny. suutiuhcnwyayar
kyarsnyatiungarsuanmny. suutiusny
ngarhtanmh htwk lnyksayarkyayarng
amngglarrhikyeat. ngarkipyhcmharsa-
yarkyayarng hpykce bihiar hpyhckyeat.
suutiukiu ngarwaynhutsayarlny ngartbhk
musarhckarkiu pyayarkyeat. suutiusny
aiprarpyarmhar mynytmsayar lny hcayt-
narhcitnhng ngarkiu maayarhckye. shncpar
hpcyhcnkykiu rhkyngnghar hcnway ngark-
iupunknyeat. ngarsny suanmsayarng
suutiukiu hkiunghkanhcaysayarng ngartbhk

mkayarngsayar akyankiukyanhcnkyeat.
akiyunnyrhikyeat. limttsayarlaykellsiu
hpyhckyeat. mngtiusny hcayarkarsayarkya-
yarng htarhpyng say aellkuttupynysartiueat
kellrellhkyngkiu hkanrkylim mny.

tanpiumhutlayar. rnsuusny rwhaylngtkell-
siu htarwrbbhurareataimtayarsiu larlimmny.
akyayarng muukar suutiusny ngarptin-
yarkyiu hpyk ngartrarkiu lwnkyuukypye.
siurartwng suutiuk akywnuptieat bhu-
rarshkng akywnuptiusny israylamiyuhpyhc
kiuytayarkiu sikypareathu ngaraar ky-
waykyayarkysnyt kar. israylamiyusny
kayarngsayarararkiu hcwnphcsayarkyayarng
rnsuunyhnyselfhkyngkiu hkanrlimmny.
suutiusny ngareatahkwngmrhibhell kiuyaliu
alyayark rhngbhurngtiukiu hkyemyha-
yarkkypye. ngarmsirrbhell mngtiukiu
hknhtarkypye. kiuyakiyunnyhcayhky-
ngnghar kiuyrwhayngwaynhngkiuyabhiu
ruptumyarkiuupkypye. aiurhmarri ngeat
nwarsngykiu hcwnphclayar. kiukwysayar
suumyarkiu ngaramyktwkeat. suutiusny
abhymykarlptluan snrhngkyngtrarkiu
mmheniung bhell nayrkylimmny.
htiunwarsngysny israylamiy kyanhcnny
hpyhceat. srarsmarlupsayarkyayarng bhu-
rarmhut. akyhcnghc rhmarriwarsngysny
apiungpiung kyiupell rlimmny. laymyi-
uhcaykiu kyell laybhwayhpcarkiu ritryk
limmny. hcparpng mrhir. anhanhtellk
munnykmhtwkr. htwksayarlny tkywntni-
ungngansartiusny hcarky limmny. israyl-
amiyusny timmyuplaypye.abhy suumy
mnhcsksayar tnsarkellsiu tparamyusar-
tiu twng rhirlimmny. aarrhuripynysiu
aliuliuswarlaypyetkar. ehprimsny kiuyab-
hiutkayarngtynaysayar mny riungkell-
siuhpyhc rnyhcartiuaar suhkylapye.
tparamyusartiaar suhksayarlny hkyk
hkyngluumyarkiu ngarhcuwahcaymny.
mkayarmyngmhe rhngbhurng nhng mngm-
yartngsayar wnkiu pngpnhcwar htmrkylim
mny. ehprimsny myarhcwarsayar yjpll-
ngtiukiu apyhcabhiu lupsayarkyayarng
yjpllngtiukiu suelat apyhchuu mht-
rlimmny. ngartrareat htusnsayararartiukiu
suuabhiu ngarrayhtarpye. siusayarlny
riungsayar ararhuu suusny mhtlaypyetkar.
ngarnhngsiungsayar puujayarskkartiukiu
yjpupjayar sayar suutiusny puujayar
kiuytiunghcarkyeat. htarwr bhararsny
suutiukiu lkhkantayarmmuu. suutiupy-
hemyar kiu hkyhkyngaayarkmay hchck-
yayartayarmuusayar aarhpyng suutiusny
aellguttupynysiu pynswarrkylim mny.
israylsny suukiu hpnsngtayarmuusayar
shkngkiu maylayar bhuantimarnmyarkiu
tnysayarktt eat. yudsnylny hkiunghkans-
ayar myiutiukiu myarpyarhcah teat.

siurartwng ngarsny htiumyiumyartiukiu merhiu bhuanbimarnmyartiukiu melayarn-grlimmny.

9

aiuisraylamyiu tparamyiusarkellsiu wmya-yarkwrhngmyusayar hcitrhimhkunnng. kiuybhurar shkng msnykp ahkyarsayar bhurarnhng mhyarywng pye. kayarknytl-ngrhismyhtiu mhyarywngghkkuu nhhc sktreat. kayarknytlngaarhpyng askmmwyr. hcpy-hcsenyar kyngaarhpyngly askmmwyr. hcpyhcrnyshclny suutiu myayarlngsny-atiung mhtwk r. ehprimamyiutiusny htarwrbbhurareat myay tayar mnayrbhell aellguttupynysiu pynswar aarrhuri pyny mhcngkyysayarahcarkiu hcarrkymny. hcpyhcrnyswnlayarngar puujayarskkarkiu htarwrbbhurarara mpyurky. puujaysarayar yjtiukiu nhcstkayarmmuur. htuiyjasarsny msarliuk ngiukywaymynytsayar suu-tiueatahcarkellsiuhyphc hear sayarsuupa-yarngtiusny nyhcnuyuhkngysiu rayarkkylim mny. suutiuahecarkiu kiuytuhghcarky-hcay. htarwrbbhurar eataimtayarhtellsiu mswnghcaynhng. dhmpwellnay htar-wrbhurarabhiusayarngsayar pwellnay tiu sngtiusny abhysiu pyukylimmny. pykhcerarhtellk suutiusny htwkswarkypye. aellguttupynyhcu mnghpimyiu snggyi-uhkylimmny. ngway tnsarsngsayar nayrarb-huanbimarnmyarkiu suuamyiumyiu tiusny lwhmmiukylimmny. hchckyayarrsayar ahkyinrayarklaypye. apyh payrsayarahky-inrayarklaypye. israylamyiu sirlimmny. prayarhpkny amiukhpyhceat. winyarnysu kyayjuukiu hkansayarsuusny aruuhpyhceat. sng apyh kyesnyatiung kyehcwarsayar hpyksehkyngkiu hkanreat. ehprimkng-hcayarngny mimibhurar bhkmhar nayeat. prayarhpkny pyulaysmyhtiu musiukya-yarkwng hpyhceat. suueatbhuraramtwng bhaypyusayar suuhpyhceat. gibarmyiu lkhtkellsiu suutiusny kiuykiu alwnyhc-nyuuhcaykypye. suutiupyhckiu aayarkmay duhcriukmyarkiu hchckyayartayarmuumny. tayar hpyhchsekellsiu israylamyiu kiukiu ngar twayeat. sehcsayar sngbhayarshpnpng auesuanmhny sayar sngbhayarshpnskellsiu sngtiu bhiubhaymyarkiu ngarmyngat. suutiusny kiuyaliuayark barlpaygr bhu-rarhtansiu swar hturhkbhwsayarararabhiu kiuykiu apnhanshpyng tpmksnyatiung hcksup rwanrhbarbhwsayar amhutiukiu pyukyeat. ehprimeatbhunsny nghkell-siu pyanswarlimmny. sarbharwhkyng kiuywnsayarngghkyng ptisndhayyuhkyng mrhir. sarsmetiukiu kywaymwaysayarlny tyayarkkiuumy h mkyinhcayhkyngnghar ngarluyuumny. aky suutiukiu ngarhcwn-phcsayarahkar amngglarrhikylimmny. ehprimnsny turumyiu kellsiu ngyimwprarap

tnyhnrhisayarlny mimisarsmetiukiu luustlk siu aprlimmny. aiuhrtarwrbbhurar paysnarta-yarmuapar. abhy siu paytayarmuumny. kiuywnmsayarngsayar wm niumhtwksayar sarmytkiu paytayarmuapar. gilgar-lmyiu suutiupyusmyhsayar duhcriukrhi htuiarp suutiukiu ngarmuneat. suutiu duhcriukapyhc kyayarng ngaraimmh ngar-nhnghtutmny. nayarkthpn suutiukiu mhkyhc. suutiu mngapayarngtiusny punktntsayar suuhpyhckyeat. ehprimnsy ahtiahkiukhkanrsayarkyayarng amyhc-swayhkyayarklykrih asekiu mseniungar. sarbhwarsayarlny ahkyhcsuansayar sar-tiukiu ngarstmny. ngarbhurarshkngat hcartayarkiu narmhtayarng sayarkyayarng hcwnphctayarmuu suutiusny tparamyiu sartiutwng arprpsiu lhnlynrkymny.

10

israylsny asemyarhewar sesayar hcpyhc nywypnghpyhceat. kiuyaliuayark setteat. asetipwarsnyatiung amyiusartiusny yjllngtiukiu myarpyarhckayeat. suu-tiupynykayarngsnyatiung kayarngsayar ruptusngtutiukiu lupkysnytkar. suutiu hcitnhhchkwrhieat. hkykhkyngapyhcdnkui hkanrkymny. suutiu yjllngtiukiu kiuya-yartiung hpyiuhky ruptusngtutiukiu lny hpyksetayarmuumny. ngartiusny htar-wrbbhurarkiu mkyayarkrwansayar kyayarng rhngbhurngmri. rhngbhurnghisayarlny ngartuabhiu abhysiu pyuniungmny-n-yhu hkykhkyng siurkymny. suutiu kyinsiusayar hckarsny hckarsk skhpyhc mis-aharyhpwellsayarahkar musarhckarkiu sar pyayarttkyeat. trarhcernghkyngamhusny lyknsnyriupayarmhar bhngkarpngkellsiu payarkrim mny. rhmarrimyusartiusny bayswngnwsarng abhiu kyayarkkylimmny. htinwarsngyeat bhuna twk suueattkar-tiusny ngiukywaymynytm yj purayarhit-tiusny tunluphukylimmny. akyayarmmuu kar rnsuutiusny htibhunkiu luyuu nwsarng-ynhgatu aarrhuripynysiu yuuswarpye lyhng rhngbhurngyarrrkaar skrkylimmny. ehprimnsy asraypyk israylsny mimiakyan ahcnayarhpyng rhkkyayarkkrilmny. rhmar-risny pykreat. rhmarrirrhngbhurngsny raymyhupskskhpyhceat. israylpyhcmharrar aarwngmyiukuntiusny pyyuki suup-ngamyiumyitiusny suutiu yjllngmyarkiu lwhmmiukylimmny. myiusartiuklny aiuta-yarngmyar tiu ngartiukiu hpuaupkypar. aiukunmyarti ngartiupayar kykparhu hkayarkylimmny. gibarmyiu lkhtk apy-hckyesnyhtk israylsny apyhcsar kyeat. htiumyiu rpnay kyeat. gibarmyiu adhm-luutiukiu hchctiuksayarahkar mrhuanky. ngarsny kiuyaliuayark suutiukiu suanm mny. suutiu apyhcnhpcarkyayarng hky nyhtarlykhisayar ahkar suutiutbhk

luumyarhcnwyayrkylimnny. ehprimsny
 yny hcparkiu nngkhyngsayar nwarmpy-
 iuhpyhcsayarlly ngarsny htmhbiukiu
 htmhcay shpyng ehprimsny khkyngkiu
 hkan yudsny hwnlyk yarkupsnylny
 myayhciungkiu hkwelllykrhirlimnny. ki-
 uyabhiu hpyayarngmthkyngmyiuhcaykiu
 kyell krunartayar aseanhankiu ritkyla-
 yar. mlupsay sayar lykiu htwnkylayar.
 htarwrbbhurarсны kywlar sngtiupayarsiu
 hpyayarngmthkyng miughkiu rwarhcay
 tayarmmuumhetiungaayarnng kiuytayarkiu
 rharsayarahkyin rayarklapye. sngtiusny
 duhcriukapiyhcaykiu kyellliu ly htnw-
 sayarkiyayarnng apyhchcparkiu ritrkyeat.
 musar aseanhankiu hcarrkyeat. akyayarnng-
 muukar kiuykian hcnypyumuhkyngkiung
 kiuy myarhcwarsayar suurelltiukiung ki-
 uhcarteat. htiukyayarnng sngeatluutiusny
 runrnghktky limnny. rharlmnmngsny
 baysarbaylmyiukiu hchc tiuksayarahkar
 hpykseskellsiu sngeatrelltiukrhismyh tiusny
 pykhcerkylimnny. amisny sartiuuhng atuu
 myaypayarmhar sayarnghpwpkyngkiu
 hkanrlimnny. htiusiu bayslsny sngtiu
 duhcriukapiyhcmayr kyayarnng sngtiu
 pyulimnny. nannkahkyinsny lwnttskellsiu
 isayrlrhngbhurngsny rhngrhng kwypya-
 yarkrlimnny.

11

isayrlsny askngysayarahkar ngar sny
 hkyhc ngarsarkiu aellguttupynymh hka-
 yarhkellpye. suutiukiu hkayarsayar suutiuh-
 tanmh htwkswarkyeat. barlbhurartiauar
 yjpuujayar ruptusngtutiauar nansarpa-
 yarngiu merhiukyeat. ngarsny swarttsayar
 attkiu ehprim aar lkswell swnsgeat. siusa-
 yarlny ngarhcayarngm hkyng kyayjuukiu
 suusny msibhell nayeat. luukiu swelltsayar
 kyitnyhuusayar mayttar kyiuuhng ngar-
 swellnggeat. parriuanarsiu htmhbiukiu
 rhway hpyynyhngchwar kywayeat. aht-
 antayarsiu mpynmharu suusny ngng
 sayarkiyayarnng aellguttupynysiu pynmswarr.
 aarrhuri mngsny suutiukiu auphciurlimnny.
 htarbhaysny suunayarmyitiu apayar-
 siu rayark mngtiukiu hpykselimnny.
 suutiu kyanhcnhykyng aarhpyngpng
 sutsngpyrhnglimnny. ngareatlutiusny
 ngarhtanmh lwhellmyellwhellkyeat.
 amng suansayar bhurarhtansiu hka-
 yarsayarlly htiubhurarkiu abhysuumyh
 mhkyemyhayarkliu. aiuehprim ngarsny
 sngkiu abhysiu hcwnniung mnynny.
 aiuisayrl sngkiu abhysiu apnhanuung
 mnynny. sngkiu aardmarmyiukellsiu
 abhysiu hpyhchcay niungmnynny. jayb-
 hiungmyiuar abhysiu hknhtarniung
 mnynny. ngarsny nhluanpyayarnnglell alwn
 kyngnar sayar hcitrhieat. pyngchwar
 amykhtwksnyatiung mpyuliu. ehprimkiu

ahtphtpmhpykseliu. ngarsny lumhut bhu-
 rarshkngphpyheat. myiuhellmharnaysayar
 myiusarmhut sayarlly sngtiutwngnay
 snrhngsayar bhurar hpyhceat. suu-
 tiusny htarwrbbhurareat nayarkt ayarsiu
 liukylimnny. hkyngsaykellsiu hayarkta-
 yarmuummy. hayarktayarmuusayarahkar
 sarsmetiusny anayark myknharmhalyn-
 gamyn pyaykylimnny. hcarngkhkellsiu
 aellguttupynymhng hkyiukellsiu aarrhu
 ripynmhng alyngamypayky suu-
 tiukiu nayrng arp ngarnayrarhkymnyhu
 htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. eh-
 primsny musarhckarnhngng isayrl sny
 lhnghcarhkyngnhngng ngarkiu nhayarn-
 grhktteat. yudsnylny bhurarshknghtan
 snrhng shhcarhcayarnng tayarmuusayar
 bhurarshknghtanmh lwhell lhnlyntteat.

12

ehprimsny laykiu kykhcartteat. arhay
 laykiu liuktteat. naytiungmusarhckarnhng
 pykhce hkyngakyayarnngtiukiu myarp-
 yarhcaytteat. aarrhurilutiu nhng mis-
 aharyhpwellyknhngpng aellguttupynysiu
 sekiu yuuswartteat. htarwrbbhurarсны
 yudamyiuhnglny trar twaymhurhi-
 tayarmueat. yarkupeatakngtiukiu
 hchckyayar suupyumuusnyhnganye apy-
 hcpaytayarmuummy. yarkupsny amiwm
 ahckieat hpnhayarngiu kiungeat. hkw-
 naarkye bhurarshkngnhng piunglayeat.
 kayarnngkngtmnnhngpyiung niunglayeat.
 ngiu tayarngpnnhngpye. kayarnngkngbi-
 ulhkyayarnghbhurar shknghtarwrbbhurarkiu
 bayslmiumhar hpuutway ngarti abhiu
 byardittayarkiu hkanlayeat. htarwrbbhurart-
 nyhuusayar narmsny htiubhurarshkngat
 bhwellnarmtayarhpyheat. siuhpyhc
 sngeatbhurarshknghtantayarsiu pynlarla-
 yar. krunarttr ar hpyayarngmthkyngtrarkiu
 hcayarngrhayark sngeatbhurarshkngkiu
 ahcnympt myayarlnglayar. suusny kun-
 snyhpyheat. hcnylellsayar hkyinhkwng kiu
 kiungtteat. suutparkiu nyhnysellhkyngng-
 har aliuhrhieat. siurartwng ehprim ngarsny
 rtteat. bhndarkiu siuhtarpye. kyuihcarsmy-
 htiu apyhcparsayar lwnkyuuhkyngkiu rhar
 mtwayrarhu siulimnny. ngarhtarwrbbhu-
 rarsny sngkiu aellguttupynymh kynhtsayar
 sngeatbhurarshkngphpyheat. dhmmp-
 wellhkanhcn twng nayttskellsiu thpnteltiu
 nayhcaymny. ngarsny prayarhpktiu
 byarditpaypye. myarhcwar sayar ruuparru-
 antiukiu pypye. prayarhpkmyaraarhpyng
 puanpmar tiukiu htarpye. gildpny
 apyhchrhieat. pynysuupynysarti sny aky-
 iunnyrhikpye. gilgarlmyiu nwartiukiu yj
 puujayar yjpllngtiusny htwnkayarnngtwng
 mayapuanpnan rhiskellsiu myarkyeat.
 yarkupsny rhuripynysiu pyayeat. isayrl
 sny myarkiurhkyngnghar ahcaykywnhkan

siuhcukiu htin rlayeat. htarwrhbhurarsny
 prayarhpkhaarhpyng israylamiyukiu aellgut-
 tupnyymh kynhut prayarhpk aarhpynglly
 hcayarngmtayarmueat. ehprimsny amy-
 tayarkiu alwnnhisayar laypye. htiukya-
 yarnng luuaskkiu stsayar apyhc sny suu
 rayarklimmny. suukellrellhkyng apyhcukiu
 suueatshkngsny pynpaylimmny.

13

ehprimsny nhutmywksayarahkar suutpar
 kyayarklntteat. suusny israylamiy myng
 myteat. nayarkthpn barlbhuraraarhpyng
 pyhcmhar sayarkyayarnng sayeat. yhkumhar
 ahtphtppyhcmhar kiuyuarnpnyar aarh-
 pyng arnyswnsayar ngwayruptu srarsmar
 lupstsayar ruptusngtumyarkiu kiuyabhiu
 lupky eat. luppyemh yjpuujayarsayarsu-
 usny nwarngyukiu nmhcayhu siuttkeyeat.
 htiukyayarnng suutiusny nannkmiugh-
 timkellsiu ng hcayarhcayarkwpyayark-
 ttsayar nhngkellsiu ng kayarknytlngmh
 laybhwaytiukswarsayar hpwellkellsiu ng
 mehpuihtellkhtwksayar mehkkiukellsiu ng
 hpyhckrylim mny. siurartwng ngarhtar-
 wrhbhurarsny sngkiu aellguttupynymh
 kynhutsayar sngat bhurarshkng hpyhceat.
 ngarmhtpar ahkyarsay bhurarshkngkiu
 sngmsi pye. ngarmhtpar kytngniungsa-
 yar shkngmrhi. alwnswayhkyayarksayar
 arptnyhuusayar tayarpng sngkiu ngar-
 sipye. kykhcarrararp wpyayar hcwar
 hcarrkeyeat. wsayarahkar warkyarsayar
 hcitrhi ngarkiu may lyayarkyeat. htiukya-
 yarnng suutiu ngarsny hkyngsaykellsiu
 hpyhc mny. lmnarmhar hkyayarnngsayar
 kyarshckellsiu suutiukiu hkyayarnngmya-
 yarnngmny. sarpyayarksayar wanmkellsiu
 suutiukiu ngarsekyiu suutiunhluan
 hpuansayar amyhaykiu suthpellmny.
 hkyngsay mngkellsiu twaysayararppng
 ngarkiuhkarmny. tayar sarrellhpyhc api-
 ungpiungswellhpytmny. aiu israyl sngkiu
 kytngniungsayar arhng ngarkiu sngsny
 snkyngbhkpyusayarkyayarnng akyiun-
 nyrhieat. sngat rhngbhurngsny abhymhar
 rhisnny. sngnayrarmyurhismyhtiu kyt-
 ngparhcaysayar. sngat trarsuukyietusny
 abhymhar rhikysnny. rhngbhurngnhng
 mngmyarkiu payparhu sng tayarngsa-
 yarkyayarnng ngaramykhwtw rhngbhurngkiu
 paypye. thpnpynghcwar amykhtw rhng-
 burngkiu py rharpye. ehprimpyusayar
 duhcriukkiu ngarhtuphtar suueat apyhcukiu
 siumhepye. suusny sarbhWarsayar min-
 mkellsiu waydnarkiu hkanrhkyinnepye.
 miuksayaramyiusarhpyhceat. sarbhwar-
 rar wmw kyarmyngchwarnayparsnytkar.
 suutiukiu mrnarniungngantnhkiumh
 ngarkylwht mny. saymngklmhngny rwaymny.
 aiusaymng sng kiu karlnar hwellhcaymny.
 aiumrnarniungngan sng hpykse sayarb-

haykiu rayarkhcaymny. nayarngt rmnyakya-
 yarnng kiu pmarnmpyu. miminyeahck-
 iutiutwng asemyarhcwar sett sayarlly
 arhaylaylarlimmny. htarwrhbhurareat laysny
 tayarmhlar suueathcmraytwngkiu hknhky-
 yarkhcayshpyng raypytlimmny. bhndartiuk
 rhis myhsayar tsarakayarnngamtytiukiu
 rnsuu luyuu limmny. rhmarrimiyusny
 mimibhurarshkngkiu punknsayarkyayarnng
 pykhcelimmny. myiusartiusny htarh-
 pyng lell saykylimmny. suungtyusny
 myaypayarmhar sayarnghpwhpyngkiung
 kiuywnsayarnngsayarminmtiu sny wmhk-
 wellhkyngkiung hkanrkyilimmny.

14

aiuisrayl sngsny kiuppyusayar duhcriukapy-
 hcaarhpyng akyiunnyrhisayarkyayarnng
 sngat bhu rarskng htarwrhbharhtan-
 taryarsiu pynlayar. phtnarhckarkiu pyn-
 gsng htarwrhbharhtantaryarsiu pynlyk
 akywnuptiu rhismysayarayhctiu kiu
 pyrhngtayarmuupar. kyayjuupyuu lkhkan-
 tayarmuupar. akywnuptiusny kiuy-
 hutkhmtnyhuusayar nwarng tytiukiu
 puujayarparmny. aarrhurimngsny aky-
 wnuptiu mkytngr. akywnuptiusny
 mynghcesuurellmluppar. kiuylkphpyng
 lupsayararartiuar kiuytayartiusny aky-
 wnuptiueat bhurarshkng hpyhcepareathu
 nayarkthpn msiupar. a kyayarngmuar
 mibhmrhisayarsuutiusny kiuytayartian
 krunarkyayjuukiu hkanntkypareathu
 lyhayarkkylayar. ngarsny amykpyaysa-
 yarkyayarnng suutiuhpayark pynhngkiu
 pyupngmny. kiuyaliualyayark hcuank
 mny. ngarsny nhngkellsiu israylapa-
 yarmhar naymny. suusny nhngpwngekellsiu
 pwnglimmny. laybnun tayarkellsiu amy-
 hchcwelllimmny. anywhntiusny pynpwar
 sanlwngpngkellsiu asraytngtylimmny. layb-
 nuntayarkellsiu mwahykyiung limmny.
 htiupngat aripaayarknaysayarsu-
 tiusny ashcpypynghkyngnrhi hcparki-
 upyuhcukylimmny. hcpyhcnwypngkellsiu
 tiupwar laybnunhcpyhcrnykellsiu kya-
 yarhcayarkylimmny. ngarsny nayarkthpn
 ruptusngtutiunhng abhysiusiungsrnyhu
 ehprimsny pyayarlimmny. suueathckarki-
 ulny ngarnarhtayarnng suukiuknyrhumny.
 hcimsayarthng rhupngkellsiu hpyhc sngsny
 ngarkyayjuukyayarnng asenhnghpynhcuank
 limmny. abhysuusny pynarrhisnny. htiusu-
 usny iarartiukiu narlylimmny. abhysuusny
 uarnkayarnngsny. htiusuusny iarartiukiu
 sirlimmny. abhysuusny hpyayarnngkyeat.
 hpyayarngmt sayar suutiusny liukylimmny.
 adhmmlluutiumuukar htiulmtiu htimi lel-
 lylimmny.

payswayleatsaryayarsiu rayarklarsayar
htarwrbbhurareat nhtukpttayarhuumuukar
askkyesayar suutiu kyarkylayar. pyny
suupynysarapayarngtiu narhtayarngky-
layar. isiu sayar amhusny sngtiulkhtk
hpyhcbhuusayar. bhiubhaytiulkhtk hpy-
hcbhuusayar. kiysartiuaar pyayarkylayar.
suutiusny suutiusartiuaar pyayarkyhca-
suutiusartiუსnylny sknwhysayar ahkyarsu-
tiuaar pyayarkyhca. garjankyungghy-
wnghtarsayar ararkiuar bhkyiungghcareat.
ararbhkyiungghywngharsayar ararkiu
yarlkkyiungghcareat. yarlkkyiungghy-
wngharsayar ararkiu hksarkkyiungghcareat.
saysayark kyutiu niu ngiukywaykyla-
yar. hcpyhcrnykiu sayarkkyuusayarsuutiu
sngtiusayarkrn hkyiusayarchpynchrypytsa-
yarkyayarng ngiukywaymynytmkylayar.
akyayargmuukar aarkye mraytwkni-
ungaayarng myarpyarsayar amyiusny
ngarpyynypayarsiu tklarp. htiua-
myiusareat swarsny hkyngsawswarkellsung
aanswarsnylny hkyngsaymaanswarkellsung
hpyhceat. ngarhcpyhcnwypngkiu hpykse
ngarsngbhayar shppngkiu kyiuellhcayp. e.
sutsngpyrhng phciuk layp. ehkalkaltiusny
hpyuuky. askngyhcnlykhtpsayar
hknpgwnatwk lyhayartayawtkiu wtsayar
stiusmekellsiu ngiukyway mynytmlayar.
bhayarjnypuujayarskkarnhng swnlayarngar
puujayarskkarsny htarwrbbhurareataim-
tayar pyteat. htarwrbbhurareatamhuta-
yarchcayarng yjpurayarthittiu sny ngiuky-
waymynytmkyeat. lsysny pykeat. myaysny
nyhiung. hcparylpy keat. hkyiusa-
yar hcpyhcrnykunpye. selny lyayarp. e.
lylupsayar suutiu ly ritsayar asean-
hanpyksayarkyayarng gyuanhpcarnhng
muyayarchpar atwk rhkkyayarkhky-
grhikylayar. uyyarnykiu pyuhcu sayar
suutiu mynytmkylayar. hcpyhcnwypngsny
nyhiunwmeat. sngbhayarshpn pnglny
swayhkyayark. sellp. hcnwplwanp
rhayarkhkyiupngmhhe tayarshcpngrhismy-
htiusny nyhiunwm kyeat. akyhcnghch-
cluusartiuy wmyayarkhcrar akyayarsngny
swayhkyayark. aiu yjpurayarthittiu
lyhayartayawtkiu wt ngiukywaykylayar.
yjplngtayar amhuhcayarngtiu mynytmkyl-
ayar. ngareatbhurarshkngamhutayarhca-
yarngtiu lark. lyhayartayawtkiu wtylk
tnynyluaaip kylayar. akyayargmuukar
bhayarjnypuujayarskkar swnlayarngar
puujayarskkarkiu sngtiubhurarshkngat aim
tayar mskkpbbell naykyparp. e. ahcar-
rhayargnsayar ahkyinkiu hknhtarkylayar.
hkyiuhkyanhcwar kyngrsayarahkyinkiu
kyayargyarkylayar. askkyesuumhhe
pynysuupynysarapayarngtiuki sngtiubhu-
rarshknghtarwrbbhurareat airtayar hcn-
yway htarwrbbhuraraar hhckyayarkyla-

yar. htiunayrkkyayarng amngglarrhieat.
htarwr bbhurareat nayrknepye. annt-
tnhkiurhng hpyksehyng bhaykellsiu
rayarklarlimny. ngartiuhcarhcrarsny
ngartiuykmhayark pyt snymhutayar.
ngartiuhburarshkngat airtayar wmya-
yarkrwnglnhkyngakayayarglny pytsny
mhutayar. myiuhcaytiusny myayhci-
ungaayarkmhar pupkyeat. hcparpysa-
yarkyayarng hcparkyetiսny pykkyeat.
bndartiuktiusny pyuky. e. tirhcsar-
tiusny alwnmynytmkyeat. nwarhcu tiusny
kykhcarrararpmrhisayarkyayarng pngpnky
eat. siuhcutiusnylny sayk. e. aiuhar-
wrbbhurar kiuytayarkiu akywnup hck-
yayarp. e. tayar kykhcarrararptiuki
merhiu parpye. tayarshcpngrhismyhtiuki
melyhanlayargparpye. tayararnrelltiս-
nylny kiuytayarkiu hhe kyayarkyp. e.
myhcrayhkhkkyayarkparpye. tayar kyk
hcarararptiukiulny melayargparpye.

2

jiauntayarngpayarmhar tanpiukiuh mhutky-
layar. snrhngsayar ngartayarngpayarmhar
stipaysayar asankiu pyuky. e. pyny-
suupynysarapayarngtiusny tunlup kyh-
cay. akyayargmuukar htarwrbbhurareat
nayrksny lar nepye. miukmellsayarnay
miughauan mhayargmiukhtuuht sayar
nayhpyhceat. dhnaarrunsny tayarnghtip-
tiukiuh nhan pyarskellsiu amyarhpyhc
aarkyesayar amyiusny lareat. rhaykarl
htiսս mhpypchchpuu. nayargkarl ahc-
nyaskny mhpychcrtan. suutiurhaymhar
melayarg. nayarkny melyhanta-
yar. e. rhaytwngghisayar pynysny edng
uyyarnykellsiu hpyhceat. nayarkkar
sutsngpyrhng sayar lwngpynghpyhceat.
akyhcnghchc suutiulkmh abhyararmy
mlwtr. suutiusny asngarhpyng myngnhng-
tuu mynghcesuurellkellsiu pyaykylimny.
rhtarmynysankellsung amhiukkiu la-
yarnsayar memynysankellsung asanmy
tayarnghtiptiupayar mhar hkunkylimny.
hchctiukhyngghar hknkyng aarkyesa-
yar luualuanarngkellsiu hpyhckylimny.
suutiurhaymhar lutiսny alwnpnpnsayar
hcitrhi hkpsimsayar suutiusny myknhar-
nyky limny. suutiusny suurellkellsiu pyay
hchcsuurellkellsiu myiuriuki tkylimny.
lmmlwhellbell asease mimitiսmsiu tnyt-
nyliukkylimny. tuekiutue mtiukbell
mimitiսs mimitiuk kylimny. htarswarkiu
htisayarnly rhnhkyngkiu mhkanrky. my-
iuhellmhartlnylny pyayly myiuriuki
kyayarkly aimpayarsiu tklyk suuhkiukellsiu
pytng payarkhtellsiu wnglykrhikylimny.
suutiurhaymhar myaykylhupylimny.
miugh kayargkngly tnhkiukylimny.
naynhngl sny miuk kytiusny mhtwnlgb-
hell naykylimny. htarwrbbhurarսnylny

mimitptayarrhaymhar asankiu lwhng-
 tayarmuunmy. tptayarsny alwnkyemar
 eat. hckartayaratiumng hceerngsayar suusny
 tnhiukiye tayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurarreat-
 nayrksny kye alwn kyayarkmkbhwysayar
 nayrkphycheat. abhysuuhkanniumng snny.
 siuhpyhc htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuus-
 nykar yhkutwng ahcarrhayarngghkyng
 ngiukywaymyntmhkyngnnghtkw hciitnhlu-
 anakywngmell ngarhtansiu pynlarkyla-
 yar. awtkiu msutbhell nhluanikiu sutlyk
 sngtiueat bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurarhtan-
 tayarsiu pynlar kylayar. hkyhcsnarhkkyng
 mayttarkrunarnhng pynhycuan hciitrhnsa-
 yarsbhayar alwnkyayjiuupuhkyngsayar
 sbhayar apyhcpayhkyngkiu nayarngtrttsa-
 yar sbhayarrhitayarmuueat. sngtiusny
 sngtiueat bhurarshkng htarwr bhuraraar
 bhayarjnypuujayarskkarnhng swnlayarngar
 puujayarskkarkiu skkprn hpyhchcayhkyn-
 gnghar bhurar shkngsny thpn pynlar
 nayarngtrpyelyhng kayarngkyemngglarkiu
 htarrhchcaytayarmuunmymmuunmykiu ab-
 hysuusinungsnny. jiauntayarnghpayarmhar
 tanpiukiuhmhtukylayar. ahcarrhayarngrsa-
 yar ahkyinkiu hknhtar hkyiuhkynahcwar
 kyngsayar ahkyinkiu kyayarngharkylayar.
 luumyartiukiuhkayar hcuwaysayar prist-
 tiukiuhsnrhngghcaykylayar. askkyesayar
 suutiukiung ngysayarsuunhngniuhiusayar
 suutiukiung hcuwayhchaykylayar. mng-
 glarsayarnglulngsny mimiahknhtellkng
 mngglar sayarngstiusmesny mimikwynaysa-
 yar kularkar twngkng htwkhcay. htarwr-
 hurareat amhutayarhchayarngh yjpurayar
 hittiusny aintayaruenhng yjpllhngchpk-
 yarmhar ngiukywaylyk aiuhhtarwrbbhurar
 kiutyayareatlumyarkiu snartayarmuupar.
 tparamyiusartiusny ahciur amwayta-
 yarluutiukiuhkellrellhchayhkyngngghar
 apnhtantayarmmuupar nhng. suutiuh
 bhurarshkngkar abhyhmar rhisnnyhu
 tparamyiusartiusny abhykyayarngh siurky-
 par snnyhu lyhayarkkyhchay. siupyulyhng
 htarwrbbhurararngh pynytayarkiu mhchkyng-
 sayar hcitaarkye mimilutiukiuhkysmnar
 tayarmuulimmny. akyhcnghchc htar-
 wrbbhurararngh htutayarmuu lyk ngarsny
 snhchpar hcpyhcnry sekiu payliuk sngtiusny
 wkylimmny. nayarkthpn tparamyiu sarkel-
 rellrarhpyhchcayhkyngngghar ngarmpyu.
 myayarkmyknhartpsartiukiuh sngtiuh
 nayarmh ngarpyrharmny. abhysuumyhm-
 rhi swayhkyayarksayar arpsiu nhnghtutmny.
 arhaypnglykiuhmyknharpyu lyk anayarkp-
 nglykiuhkyayarkhiunglyk hkyeswarlimmny.
 puphchpanhchayarsayar ananhtwklimmny.
 htarwr bhurararngh kyesayar amhutiukiuh
 pyutayarmuunmyhu mintayarmuulimmny.
 aiupynytayar mhciurimnhng. wmmayarkr-
 whngln hkyngghilayar. htarwrbbhurararngh
 kyesayaramhutiukiuh pyutayarmuunmy.
 aiutayar sarrelltiu mhciurimkyhnhng.

tayarmyk pngpayarklyk shcpngtiusny
 asekiu selyk snghbayarsnpnngnng hcpy-
 hcnwypngtiulny aarhtut lykrhikyeat.
 aiujiaunmyiusartiu wmmayark sngtiueat
 bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurararkiu amhepyu-
 lyk rwhngln kylayar. akyayarnghmuukar
 dhmsrsarkiu paytayarmuu ahcauelny
 arngmiughnhngnayarkmiughkiuh sngtiuh
 apayarmhar rwarhchaytayarmuunmy. ka-
 yarknytlngtiusny hcparnhngpyny asenyar
 kyngtiulny hcpyhcnrynhngse lyhanky
 limmny. ararbhkyiung yarlkkyiung
 hkarsilkyiung garjankyungntnyhuusa-
 yar ngarhchaylwhtsayar ngareat mhar
 biulhkyaytiuhkiuhcarsayar nhchpa-
 yarngkarlkiuhngarpynpay mny. sngtiusny
 whcwar hcarrkylimmny. aanau bh-
 wysayaramhutiukiuh sngtiuh pyusayar
 sngtiueatbhurar shknghtarwrbbhurarreatn-
 armtayarkiu hkyemwmkylimmny. nayark-
 thpn ngareatlutiussnylny rhkkyayarkhkyng
 mrhirky. ngarsny israylamyueatalyrhi
 kyayarnghkiung ahkyarsayar bhurarmrhi
 ngarhtarwrbbhurar sny sngtiueatbhur-
 arshkngghpyhchkyayarnghkiung sngtiuh
 sirkylimmny. nayarkthpnngareatlutiussny
 rhk kyayarkhkyng mrhirky. htinau-
 yarkmh luumyiuatkartiuhapayarsiu ngareat
 winyarnytayarkiu ngarswnlayarnghmny.
 sngtiueat sarsmetiusny prayarhpkn-
 yarnnhng hayarpyayarkky limmny. askkye-
 sayarsuutiussny nimitaipmk tiukiuhmy-
 ngmkrykylimmny. askngysayar suutiuh snylny
 byarditruuparruatiukiuhmyngkylimmny.
 ngareatamhukiuh sayarngrwksayar yayar-
 yarmimn tiuapayarsiu ngareatwinyarny-
 tayarkiu ngarswnlayarngh suutiussny pra-
 yarhpkuarhnhng hayarpyayarkkyylimmny.
 miughkayarnghkngng myaykyepayarngh
 aanbhwsayararartnyhuusayar sway mely-
 han mehkiutiung tiukiuh ngarpyimny.
 htarwrbbhurarreat kyayarkmkbhwysayar
 naykyemtiungmhe naysnymhayarnghmiukatiuh
 hpyhclimmny.lsnlyny swayhpyhclimmny.
 htiauhkar htarwrbbhurararkiu phtnar pyusa-
 yarsuu rhismyhtiusny kyngtngtayarmuuhkyng-
 gsuih rayarkrky ltan. akyayarnghmuukar
 htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusny atiung ji-
 auntayarngh yayrurhngmyiuh htarwrbbhurar
 hkayartayarmuusayarsuu akyaknywngtiua-
 bhiuh kyng hkyngahkwng rhlrtan.

3

htiunayrkkarl ahtkk simswarhkyng kiu
 hkanrsayar yudpynysuu yayrurhngmyiusar-
 tiukiuh ngarsayarnghkellpynyayarahkar hkp-
 simsayar luumyiuatkartiukiuh ngarsny hcuway
 hchay yayarhphthkyiungsiuhkayarkhellmny.
 suutiussny ngarpyny kiu wayhpn atiungtiun-
 gapyny pynytiutwng kwelpparhchay sayar
 ngareatamwayluu israylamyiuabhmhar
 ngarsny trarhcerngmny. suutiussny

ngareatluutiabhiu hccarraytanhkykypye.
luuklaykiu pynytnsarnhngng minmk-
laykiu mimisayarkhcar hcpyhcnynhngng
hpylhykypye tkar. aiuturumyiu jidun-
myiu parlayttinpynynhng nehcp sayar
arprhismyhtiu sngtiusny ngarnhng abhysiu
siungkysny. ngarkiu rntuanpyukymnyla-
yar. ngarkiu rntuan pyukylyhng htiurnkiu
sngtiu hkayarnghpayarsiu alyngamyn
ngarpynrayarkhcaymny. sngtiusny ngar-
rwhayngwaykiu yuu ngarnhcsk bhwysayar
uhchcarmyttiukiou sngtiubhuanbimarn-
htellsiu swngsayarkyayarnng yudpynysuu
yayrurhngmyusartiukiou nayrng pynymh
awaysiu pyayarnghcayliusayarnghar hayls
amyusartiuaar rayarngliuksayarkyayarnng
sngtiu rayarngliukrararpmh ngarsny
ht myayark sngtiu rntuanpyuhkyngkiu
sngtiuhkayarnghpayarsiu pynrayarkhcaymny.
sngtiusarsmemyarkiulny yudamyiusar tiu
ngarrayarngh suutiusny thpnwaysayar amyiu
rhaybhpnysartiu rayarngliukkylimmny.
htiusiu htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuupye.
iamhukiou tparamyiusartiuaar kyarpyayar
kylayar. hchctiuhkhkyngnghar pyngsng
hchcsuurelltiukiou nhiasayarkylayar. hchcsu-
urellapayarnghngtiusny hkynypk tklarkyhca-
sanhtwnswarmyarkiou htarhpyhchcayhkyng-
ngharngh tanhcnymyarkiou lhanhpyhch-
cayhkyngngharngh htulupkylayar. aarnnysa-
yarsuuk ngaraarkyesnyhu pyayarsiuhcay.
ptlnynaysayar tparamyiusar apayarngh-
tiau hcuway larkylayar. snghpwellkylayar.
hcuwayrara rp sngtiusuurellmyarkiou
htarwrbbhurarnhimhkytayarmuu mny.
tparamyiusartiusny ht yayarrhhpthkyiung
siu tklarkyhca. ptlnynaysayar tparamyiu
sarapayarngh-
tiukiou hchckyayarchcernghkyng-
nghar htiuar ngarhtiungmny. rithcrar
hcparmhnsayarkyayarngh tanhcnykiu
lwhtkylayar. hcpyhchse nyrartnsarpyny
hcpyhc rny kyngtiusny lyhansayarkya-
yarngh larky. sngky layar. akyayarngh-
muukar suutiupyusayar duhcriukapyhc sny
kyelheat. kwpmkyrarhkyiung luumyar
hcnwaylyk luumyarhcnwaylykrhkiyeat.
kwpmkyrarhkyiung htarwr bhurareat
nayrksny rayarklunepye. naynhnglsny
miuklimmny. kyytiusny lny mhtwnlgnghell
naykylimmny. htarwrbbhurarshny lny jiaunta-
yarnghpayark kywaykyayar yayrurhngmy-
iuhtellk asankiulwhngtayarmuu shpyng
miughkayarnghngnghng myaykysny tunl-
huplim mny. siurartwng htarwrbbhurarshny
mimiluutiueat hkiulhuanrar israylamyiusar-
tiueat ahcwmsstihpyhctayarmuulim mny.
ngarsny lny ngareatsnrhngsayar jiaunta-
yarngh payarmharnaysayar sngtiueat bhu-
rarshng htarwrbbhurar hpyhckyayarnghkiu
sngtiusirkylimmny. yayrurhngmyiu sny lny
snrhnglimmny. nayarkthpn htiumyikiu
tparamyiusar mnng. htiukarl hkyiusayar
hcpyhcnysny tayarngtiu mh yiulimmny.

niurnysny kuntiumh htwklimmny. yud-
myhcrhismyhtiusny rayhcekylimmny.
htarwrbbhurareat aimaayarhtellk hcmray-
htwk rhittimhkyiungkiu hciuhcaylimmny.
yudpyny apyhcmrhisayarsuutiukiou st yu-
damyiusartiukiou nyhnysehsayarkyayarngh
aellguttupyny snyluusitnyanlyk rhilimmny.
eduanpynysny lny luusitnyansayar tayarh-
pyhclimmny. yudpynymuukar htarwrpyyny
yayrurhngmyiumuukar karlahcnysakt nysa-
yar myiuhpyhclimmny. htiumyiusartiusny
asayst hkyngkiu hkanrsayarapyhckyayarngh
ngarsny mpaysaysayardnkiu thpnpayuemny.
htarwrbbhurarshny jiauntayarnghpayarmhar
kyinwptayarmuustny.

yudrhngbhurng aujimg israylrhngb-
hurngyayarrheatsar yayayarabayarnm-
ngtiulkhkt myaykye mlhupmhcnhcnhch
ahtkk siuhtinhcawngphpyhcsayar tayka-
yarrwarsaraarmutsny israylpynyatwk
hkanrsayar byardittayarhckarhuumuukar
htarwrbbhursny jiauntayarnghpayarkky-
waykyayar yayrurhngmyiuhellkasankiu
lwhngtayarmuusayar kyayarng siuhtin-
nayartiussy nyhiungy krmayltayarnghptip-
sny nwmrlimlmy. htarwrbbhurar mintay-
armuusnykar dmarskmyiusny gildpynykiu
hcapnyrar sanyntarhcktiu nhng kytinsay-
arapyhcsuanparkm apyhclayparkyayarng
ngarsny dnmpaybhellmny. harjaylm-
ngmyiapayarsiu mekiulwht bnghard-
dmngeatbhuanbimarntiukiu layarng-
hcaymny. dmarskmyiu tanhkarknlkngntiuk-
iuhkiuymny. aarwngghyngsartiukiung
baysaydngmyiu mngpyusayar suutiukiung
pyhpytmny. rhurpynsartiussy kirmy-
iusiu simswarhkyngkiuhkanrkmnyhu
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. thpnhtar-
wrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar garjmy-
iusny hkyuphtarsaysuupayarngtiukiu
eduanmng aphkyngnghar simswarsayara-
pyhcsuanparkm apyhclayparkyayarng
ngarsny dnmpaybhellmny. garjmyiuri-
uapayarsiu mekiulwht bhuanbimarntiukiu
layarngghcaymny. aarjutmyiusartiukiung
aarrhkaylunmyiu mngpyusaysuutiukiung
pyhpytmny. ekyunmyiukiu lny tiuk kynky-
wngsayar hpilittiluutiusny pykheckyilm-
nyhu arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat.
thpn htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
turumyiusny nyeahckiuhyngphwellsa-
yarmisaharykiu mhcayarng hkyuphtarsayar
suupayarngtiukiu eduanmngapsayara-
pyhcsuanparkm apyhclayparkyayarng
ngarsny dnmpaybhellmny. turumyiuuri-
uapayarsiu mekiulwht bhuanbimarntiukiu
layarngghcaymny. thpn htarwrbbhu-
rarmintayarmuusnykar eduanpynysny
snarsayarhcitkiuhkyuptny nyeahckiu kiu
htarnhngliuksayarapyhc dayarshcitnhg
ahcnyamyellswellhpyt ahcnyamyellangy-
iuharsayar apyhcsuanparkm apyhclay-
parkyayarng ngarsnydnmpaybhellmny.
taymnmmyiapayarsiu mekiulwht bayarjmy-
ieat bhuanbimarntiukiu layarngghcaymny.
thpn htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
ammunpynsartiussy mimitiunayarkiu
kyhchayhkyngnghar kiuywngsayarngsayar
gildpynysuuminmtieat wmkuihkwellsa-
yarpahcsuanparkm apyhclayparkyayarng
ngarsny dnmpaybhellmny. rbbarmy-
iuriukiu merhiu bhuanbimarntiukiu
layarngghcaymny. hchctiuksayarnay
aayarrhchkyng miughsk muntitugra-
yarksayarnay lwngswarhkyng rhilimny.
suutiurhngbhurng kiuytiungmhuu-

tayarmttayarmyartiussy simswarhkyngkiu
hkanrkyilmnnyhu htarwrbbhurar mintay-
armueat.

thpn htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
mayarbhpyynsny eduanrhngbhurngeat
ariutiukiu htuanhpyhchay hkyngnghar
menhng hputsayarapyhcsuanparkm apy-
hclayparkyayarng ngarsnydnmpaybhellm-
nay. mayarbhpynyapayarsiu mekiulwht
kayrutmyieatbhuanbimarntiukiu layarng-
hcaymny. kyesayar asanblan pyuhkyng
aayarhchkyng tanpiumhuthkyngnhngtkw
mayarbhpyynsny suanrhuarnlimny. ma-
yarbhpyynsny trarsuakyekiu ngarpyhpt
suunhngtkw mhuumtayarngtiukiu kwp-
myk mnyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat.
thpn htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
yudamyiusny htarwrbbhurarhcerngta-
yarmuuhkytiukiu mhcayarng pnyttarta-
yarkiu hcnwphc bhiubhaytiu liukbhuousayar
mihcsaditiaarhpyng mharywngsayar
apyhcsuanparkm apyhclayparkyayarng
ngarsnydnmpaybhellmny. yudpynya-
payarsiu mekiulwht yayrurhngmyieat
bhuanbimarntiukiu layarngghcaymny. thpn
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar is-
raylamyiusny hpyayarngmtsayar suukiu
ngwaynhngng sngrellsayersuukiu hkyayng-
trannhngng rayarngsayarapyhc sngrellsaya-
r suutiueat hkayarnngkiu mayamhunnhng
hpuanlwhmhchayhkyngnghar alwnal-
iukye nhimhksayarsuukiu mtrarshpyng
hcerngsayarapyhc ngareatnarmmytkiu
rhuthkyhkyngnghar abhnhgsarsny tuet-
nysayarmnmkiu payarngbhayarsayarapyhc
payarnghtarsayarawtkiu hkpsimsayar yjpll-
ngtiuanar hkngaipasayarapyhc lyayarpyhc
ngwaykiu wysayarhchpyhcrnykiu suutiub-
hurareataim sayarksayarapyhcsuanparkm
apyhclayparkyayarng ngarsny dnmpayb-
hellmny. aarjpnngarphnhngamyh myng
spitpngkellsiu hkiungmarsayaraarmayari-
amiukiu sngtiurhaymhar ngar pyrhar
ahkt suueateksiung aayark suueatamy-
hckiu ngarhpykseppe. sngtiukiu aellgut-
tupynmhnhutyuu aarmayarripynykiu
wnghcarhchayhkyngnghar anhhclaysyptluan
tayar piusayarngpye. sngtiusarahkiukiu
prayarhpkar lulngahkyiukiu narjriluuar
ngarhknhtarpye. aiuisrayl amyiasarti
ihckarmhnsny mhutlayarhu htarwrbbhu-
rarmaytayarmueat. sngtiumuukar nar-
jreluusayarkbhui hchpyhcrnykiupaykyppe.
prayarhpktiukilunly prayarhpkpyu mha-
yarkynhngghu myhctarkyppe. htiukyayarng
lhnsny apyntyngsayaarkarklhiungeat hpi-
hchkyngkiu hkanrskellsiu sngtiueatnayrar
arpiu ngarhphicemny. apaykayarngsa-
yarsuusny pyaysayarahkwngkiu mr.
hkwnaarkyesayarsuusny mimiikhwnaarkiu

htutr sayarahkwngmrhir. suurellsny
kiuykiu mkylwht. laykiukiungsayarsuus-
nymrpr. lyngmysayarkhyasny suurellsny
kiuykiu mkylwht. mynghcesuurellsny
kiuykiu mkylwht. rellngsayar suurellsny
htiunay awt mparbell pyaysawrrlimmnyhu
htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat.

3

aiuisraylamiusarti aellguttupynmh
ngarnhutsayarnsayar amyiasarapa-
yarngtiu sngtiuki rnymht ngarhtar-
wrbbhurar mintayarmuusayarkhckarkiu
narhtayarngkylayar. myaykypayarmhar-
naysayar amyiasarapayarngtiutwng sngtiu
tmyiutnykiusar ngarlkhkansayarkyayarnng
sngtiupyhchrismyhtiuki ngarhchckya-
yarmny. luunhchuesny sbhayarmt uulyhng
payarnghbayar hkreswarniungslayar.
hkyngsaisny bhmhcrarmhilyhng tayarha-
yarklimmnylayar. hkyngsaypiusny
abhyararkiumy mbhmilyhng twnghtellk
asanpyulimmnylayar. myaypayarmhar
kyayarkwngnhngmhtayarnghyng nghkku
kyayarmilimmnylayar. htayarngharsayar
kyayarkwng abhyararkiumy mrmhehta-
yarnghatarararpmh nhutswarlimmnylayar.
myiutellmhar tanpiumhtlyhng myiasur-
tiusny mkyayarkmlnbhell naykylimmnyla-
yar. htarwrbbhurar hcerngtayarmmuubhell
bhaythcuanthkusny myiutellmhar yark-
limmnylayar. akyhcnghc arhnghtar-
wrbbhurarsny mimikywnprayarhpktiuaar
mbhayarmpybell abhyamhukiumy
hcerngtayarmmuu. hkyngsayhayarsa-
yarahkar abhysuuyh mkyayarkmlnbhell
naylimmny. arhnghtarwr bburarminta-
yarmuusayarahkar abhysuusny prayarh-
pkmpyubhellnaylimmny. aarjutmyiu
bhuanbimarntiunhng aellguttupynybhuan-
bimarntiutwng sitngkyarpyayarmny mhar
rhmarritayarngtiu apayarmharhcway
rhmarrimyiuhtellmhar runrngkhtkyn-
gamhukiung myiutellmhar nyhny-
sellhkanrsayarsuutiukiung kynyruhukylayar.
myiasurtiusny trasarayarmhukiu mpyutt
aniungahtkpyu luyusayaruhchcarkiu
bhuanbimarntiu siuharttkysnyhu htar-
wrbbhurarmintayarmueat. htiukyayarnng
arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
rnsuutiusny rhmarripykiuwiungpye-
lyhng sngteahcwsmstikiu nhimhky
bimarntiuki hpyiuhpykkylimmny. htar-
wrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar siuhinsny
hkyngsaynhuthtellk hkyaynhhchku siumhut
narwktpiungkiu nhutyuuskselli rhmar-
rimyiu hkutnghtayarnng dmarckmwayar
hpuanpayarmharhtiungsayar israylamiu
sartiukiu nhutyuurlimmny. kayarnngkngbi-
ulhkyaykiu ahciupiungsayar bburarshkng
arhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusa-
yarkhckarkiu sngtiusny narhtayarnng

yarkupamiusartiuaar sngsiurmny mhar
akyhcnghchc israylamiueat apyhtiuki
hchckayarsayarnay bayslyjplngtiuki
ngarhchc kyayarklyk yjplnguehkyiutiuki-
uhyt myaypayarsiuhkmy. sayarnngkarl
hcansayarmntayarnhng nwaykarlhansayar
nntayartiuki ngarhtihiuk nghcwyl-
pyng pyesayar aintiukiuhpyksemny.
bhuanbimarntiusnylny suankylimmnyhu
htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat.

4

sngrellsayarsuutiuki nyhnyssellyk ngmtwt-
sayarsuutiukiunhiphcklyk mimishkngtiuaar
ngarti sayarkbhiuyuhkellykhusiuttyk
rhmarritayarnngpayarmharnaysayar bar-
rhnnwarti iuhckartayarkiu narhtayarnng
kylayar. arhnghtarwrbbhurarsny mimis-
nrhngghkyng parmetayarkiu tiungtny
kyinsiutayarmuusnyatiung sngtiuki
ngarmyharhngng sngtiusarmyaytiuk-
iupiukkwnhngng bhmseyuuswarsa-
yarkarl yarkarklimmny. sngtiusny aseasek-
iuyhceatwaysayar apayarkhpynghtwk
relltiukhtellsiu hkyhkyngkiuhkanrkymnyhu
htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. bayslmyi-
siuswar pyhcmharkylayar. gilgarlmyiusi-
ulnyswar myarhcwarsayarpymharhkyng-
ghkyngkiu pyukylayar. nannktiungpuu-
jayarsayarykiung suannhchtkar uhch-
carsy bhiutbhiukiung sayarnghkellkylayar.
luyusayaruhchcarhtellkkyayjuuhkyemw-
rar puujayarskkarkiu merhiukylayar.
aliuliupusayar puujayarskkar myarki-
ulny kyarpyayarkyayarnghcaykylayar.
aiuisraylamiusarti htiusiupuratwng
sngtiusny mwaylayarttkysnyhu arhnghtar-
wrbbhurar mintayarmueat. ngarsnylny
sngtiumpyiurwarrhismyhtiui swartiueat
hcnkyhkyngkiung sngtiunayrararphris-
myhtiui ahcarhkayarngharkyngkiung-
paysayarlly sngtiusny ngarhtansiu pyn
mlarkyuhhtarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat.
hcaparritarkarlmarayarkmhe suanlahtkk
miughmrwarhcayhkyngngghar miughk-
iungarsetarpye. myiutmyiupayarmhar
rwarhcayhkyngnggharnng tmyiupayarmhar-
rwarhcayhkyngnggharnngpyylyk mayatkwk-
sny miughraykiuhkanr tkwksny mkanr
swayhkyayarklyk nayreat. htiusiumyiu-
hcmiuisuanmyiasurtiusny raysayarkhkyng-
ngghar myiutmyiuisuswarr mwryk. siusa-
yarlny sngtiusny ngarhtansiu pynmlarkyhu
htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. layhtiapi-
ngsayhkyng arnyyiu sayhkyngbhayhpyng
ngarsnydnhtklaypye. sngtiu myarpyarsa-
yarlyyar hcpyhcuuyarny sngbhayarshpnpng
sanlwngpngtiuki kyiungkayarngtiusny
kiuhckarkpye. siusayarlly ngarhtan-
siu pynmlarkyhu htarwrbbhurarminta-
yarmueat. aellguttupynyhkanrsayar
karlnarbhaykiu sngtiurhirsari ngarhcayl-

whltapype. lulngtiukiu htarhpyng kw-
myhkcaypye. myngtiukiusimswarhcaypye.
sngtiutp puphcsayaranankiu sngtiun-
harhkayarnglhiunghcaypye. siusayarlny
ngarhtansiu pynmlarkyhu htarwrbbhu-
rarmintayarmuueat. bhurarshkngsny
sayarduanmyiungh gayarmayarrmgiukiu
mhayarklhnskellsiu sngtiuahkyiukiun-
garmhayarklhn sngtiusny mehtellknhutsa-
yarhtnghckellsiu hpyhckypye. siusayarlny
ngarhtansiu pynmlarkyhu htarwrbbhu-
rarmintayarmuueat. siuhpyhc aiuisraylamiyu
ahttkk pyuskellsiu sngtiungarpyuueamny.
htiisiupumnyhpyhcsayar kyayarng
aiuisraylamiyu sngatbhurarshkngnhg
twayhkyngnghar kiuykiupngsnglayar.
tayarngtiukiu luplaykiuhpsnghtsayar lu-
uhcitakyanahcnykiu luaarbhayarpyhtsayar
nannk alngkiu amiukhpyhchcayhtsayar
myngsarmyayarptiukiu nngsayarsuusny
kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurart-
nyhuusayar bhwellnarmrhitayarmuueat.

5

aiuisraylamiyu yhkusngtiu ngarmywkusi
mynytm sayarhckarkiu narhtayarngky-
layar. israylstiusmeknyarsnylellpye.
nayarkthpnmht. mimimaypayarmhar
tuanluannayeat. hkyekyw sayarsuumrhi.
arhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar
israylamiyueat amhukiuhthcaybhii
luuthtayarngkiu payniungsayarmyusny
luutrar trarkiu payniungsayar myiusny
tkykipkisarpayniunglimmny. htarwrbbhu-
rarsny israylamiyuuar mintayarmuusnykar
ngarkiu rharkylayar. rharlyhngask hkym-
sarkylimmny. bayslmyiukiu mrharkynhng.
gllgarlmyisiumwngkyngnhg. bayrrhaybh-
myiusiu mswarkynhng. akayarngmuukar
gllgarlmyiusny sksksimswarhkyngkiu
hkanrlimmny. bayslmyiusnylny akiyunny
rhirlimmny. htarwrbbhurarkiu rharkylayar.
rharlyhng askhkymsarkylimmny. siumhut-
lyhng yayarpamyiu apayarmhar mekell-
siutk abhysuumy mngyimniungaayarng
israylamiyukiu layarnghcaytayarmuumny.
trarshpyng hcernghkyngkiu dayarnhpy-
hchcay hpyayarngmtkyngtrarkiu myaysiu
hkykypyesayar suutiuh hkimkyyhcunhng
hksilkykykiu hpsnghtsayar saymngaripkiu
nannkalng hpyhchcaykyngngharng nayal-
ngkiu nynyamiukhpyhchcaykyngngharng
hcernghtsayar pnglyraykiuhkayar myay-
payarmharswnlayarng htsayar htarwrbbhu-
rartnyhuusayar bhwellnarmrhihtsayar hkw-
naarkyesayar suutiukiung reltiukiukiung
hpyksetayarmuusayarbhurarkiu rharky-
layar. myiutanhkarwtwng suanmttsa-
yarsuukiu mun hpyayarngmtchwarpya-
yarttsayar suukiu rwanrharkypyetkar.
sngtiusny sngrellsarkiuhiphck gyuan-
hcparkiu tayarngkanttsarkayayarng

shcsayarkyayarknhng tiukkiutnysayarlny
htiutiuk mnayrky. nhhcskbhwysayar
hpcyhcuayarnykihchiuksayarlny hpcy-
herny kiu msayarkrky. sngtiu ahtphtp
lwnkyuusayar duhcriuk alwnlaysayar apy-
hctiukiu ngarsieat. hpyayarngmtsayar
suukiu nhayarngnrhktkyeat. tanhchiuh-
carttkyeat. sngrellsarkiu tanhkarwtwng
mtrarshpyng hcerngtt kyeat. htiusiusa-
yarkarlсны siuytsayarkarl hpyhcsayarkya-
yarny pnyarrhsayarsuusny titisithcw-
ar naylimmny. askhkymsarhchayhkyngng-
har duhcriukkuirhayarng suhcriukku
rharkylayar. htiisiupyulyhng sngtiusi-
utt snyatiung kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
bhurarshknghtarwrbbhursny sngtiunh-
gatuu rhitayarmuulimmny. duhcriukku
mun suhcriukku khyhckylayar. myiu-
tanhkarwtwng trarkiu tnyhchaykylayar. ka-
yarnghng biulhkyayarhngbhurarshknghtar-
wrbbhursny kynkywngsayaryayarspamy-
iukiu snarkayarngsnar tayarmuulimmny.
kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhngbhurar
shknghtarwr bhurarminayarmuusnykar
hkpsimsayarlmtiu mynytmhkyngnghi
swarlarsaysuutiuk aliulay aliulayhu
siukylimmny. lylupsayarsuusny nyny-
warhchayhkyngngharng mynytmmtsayarsu-
usny ngiukywaymynytmhchayhkyngngharng
hkayarkylimmny. hkpsimsayarchpcyhcu-
yarnytilny mynytmhkyngnghiimmny.
akyayarngmuukar ngarsny sngtiu aly
rhayarkswarmnyhu htarwrbbhurar mint-
ayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurareatnayrkkiu
tayarngtsayarsuutiussy amngglarrhikyeat.
sngtiusny abhy akiurhikylimmny. htar-
wrbbhurareat nayrksny sngtiu lngsnyhut
amiukhpyhclimmny. luusny hkyngsaryhi-
rarmhpyay wankiutwayskellsiu ngaimhtell-
siuwng htrankiumhehcnny mywaykiukskell-
siung hpyhclimmny. htarwrbbhurareat
nayrksnymlngbell miuklimmny. htwnl-
nghkyng alyhngmrhi amiuksksk hpyh-
climmny. sngtiu hcayarngsayarpwell-
naytiukiu ngarmuneat. hcksupwanrhareat.
hkyiuhkyanhcwarkyngsayar nayrkkiu
ngarmmway lyayar. merhiuraryjnhng
bhayarjnypuujayarskkartiukiu skkpsa-
yarlny ngarlkmhkan. suuwsayar tirhc-
sarn tiukiu misaharyyipuujayarsayarlny
ngarsny pmarnmpyu. sngtiusehkyngsiu-
sankiu pyrharlyayar. tyayarhtiusankiu
ngarnarngyelheat. trarshpyng hcernghkyng-
kiu raykellsiu hpyayarngmtkyngnghar
mpythcesayar myhcraykellsiu hce-
hchayky layar. aiuisraylamiyu sngtiusny
yjnhng puujayarskkarmyarkiu tayar
anhchlaysyptluan ngaraar puujayarkys-
layar. sngtiubhurar mayarluppeatellnhg
sngtiubhurar hkiauneatkytynyhuusayar
kiuyabhiu lupsayar puantiu kiu sayarn-
grwkkypyetkar. htiukyayarng sngtiukiu
dmarskmyiutbhksiusimswarhchayhkyngng-

har ngarhcerngmnyhu kayarngkngbiulhkyay
arhngbhurarshkngnhuu bhwelnnarmrhisayar
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat.

6

jiapunmyiu ngyimwphcwarnaysayarsuu
rhmarritayarngpayarmhar hciurimhkyn-
gnhng knglwtlyknaysayarsuu lumy-
iutiutwng ahtwtamythuu hkayarwa-
yarsayarsuu israylamyiu snykpsayarsuu-
tiusny amngglarrhi kyeat. karlnaymyiu-
siuswar kynrhukylayar. htiumyiumh-
harmtkyemyiusiung hpilitliluutiunaysayar
garsmyiu siung swarkylayar. htiumi-
ungngantiusny iniungngantiuhtksar ka-
yarnngslayar. suutiunyapiungahkyarhtksar
sngtiunyapiungahkyarhtksar kysylayar.
siuyutsayar nayrkkiu rwhay mtrarsh-
pyng hcerngrarplngkiu anemhartny-
hcayhkyng sngchwyhkutngpayarmhar
aip mwayrarpayarmharlyayarnghkyng
siuhcuhtellk siusngytiukiung nwartng
kuphtellk nwarngytiukiung yuuhcarhkyng
tyayarhtiusannhngpyiunglyk sehkyng-
siuhkyng tembutrarturiyarmyiuashckiu
darwidmngghar lupskellsiu luphkyng
hcpyhcrnykiu hplarnhngsayar abhiutiuk-
sayar nansarsenhng limhkyngtiukiupyu
yayarspamyiu sngrellhkanrsnykiu hc-
itmkyngnarnbellnaysayar htiusuutiusny
auesuansimswarhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsuu-
tiumhngatuu parswarkylimny. lyayarn
naysayarsuutiueat pwellsnlyny kwypya-
yarkrlimny. kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
bhurarshknghtarwr bhurar mintayarmuus-
nykar arhnghtarwrbbhurarсны kiuykiu-
tiungtny kyinsiutayarmuusnyatiung yarku-
peatmarnkui ngarrwanrhar sueatbhu-
anbimarntiukiumun sayarkyayarnng myiuta-
yarnhng myiurhismyhhkiu ngarhcwnphcmny.
aimtsayarngtwng luutkiypknyknywngsa-
yarlny saykylimny. payarkbhayartayar
mehpyng snggyiuhrsayar suusny aimhtel-
kasayarkayarnghiutht hkyeswar sayarahr
aimatwngtwngghisayar suukiuhkayar sng
thcuantayarkkyknywngsayslayaru maysa-
yar mkyknywngghu pynpyayarlumny.
htmswarsayarsuukny tistithcwarnayayar.
htarwrbbhurareat narntayarkiu hkyemwmr-
sayar ahkwngmrhiu pyayarsulim mny.
akyayarngmuaar htarwrbbhuraraintayar
rhishpyng aimkyekiuhpyiu aimngykiulny
kwellhcaytayar muulimny. myngsny
kyayarkpayarmhar pyayttslayar. luusny
kyayarkpayarmhar nwarhng htwnttslayar.
sngtiusny trarshpyng hcernghkyngkiu
hkarhcwarsayar shcrwkhpyhchayhkyngng-
harnng hpyayarnghthkyngkiu dayarnrwk
hpyhchayhkyngngharnng pyukysnytkar.
ahkynynhesayararar warkywarwmmya-
yark ngartiusny kiuyahcwmtstiaarhpyng
aarnarkiu simyupyemhutarharu siuttkys-

nytkar. akyhcnghchc aiuisraylamyiu sngtiu
tbhk luutmyiukiun ngarhthcay htuluumu-
iusny harmt myiulmwmhchc tayarrhisayar
myhctiungaayarnng sngtiukiun nyhnyssel-
limmnyhu kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat.

7

thpn arhnghtarwrbbhurarсны ngaraar py-
tayarmuusayar ruuparruanhuumuukar
rhngbhurng siungsayar mykpgngkiu rit-
pyemh nayarkmykpgngpayarkhckar ky-
iungkayarngtiukiun hpnsngtayarmuueat.
htiukyungkayarngtiusny tpynyluarhisar-
yar mykpgngkiuhcar kunpyemhngark
aiuarhnghtarwrbbhurar apyhcmmh lwtta-
yarmuupar. yarkupsny ngysayarkyayarnng
abhysiu htrparlimmnyynyhu lyhayarksayar
htarwrbbhurarсны nayarngrt isiu mhpypchrhu
mintayarmuueat. thpn arhnghtarwrbbhu-
rarsny ngaraarpytayarmuusayar ruuparru-
anhuumuukar mehpyng dnpayhkyngnghar
mekiu hkayartayarmuu mharsmuddrarkiu
melayarnghlayeat. kunkiuyny layarnghlayeat.
ngarkluny aiuarhnghtarwrbbhurar siungta-
yarmuupar. yarkupsny ngysayarkyayarnng
abhysiu htr parlimmnyynyhu lyhayark-
sayar arhnghtarwrbbhurarсны nayarngrt
isiu mhpypchrhu mintayarmuueat. thpn
pytayarmuusayar ruuparruanhuumuukar
hkyinkyiu hkylopsayar kyayarkriupa-
yarmhar htarwrbbhurarсны rplyk lktayar
hkyinkyiukiun kiunglyk aarmut sngsny ab-
hyararkiu myngsnynyhu maytayarmuulyhng
hkyinkyiukiun myngparsnyhu lyhayarksa-
yar bhurarrhngk ngareatluisisraylamyiu aly
hkyinkyiukiun ngarhkymny. nayarkthpn su-
tiukiun snymhkan. ijarkeatmynggraraptiusny
luusitnyanlyk israyleat srnhngrararp-
tiusny sutsng pyrhnglykrhikyylimny.
yayrayarbayaarngmngmyiukiulny htarnhngn-
gartiukmnyhu mintayarmuueat. htiauhkar
bayslyjpurayarhitaarmjisny israylrhngb-
hurng yayrayarbayaarnghgtansiu hcalywh
aarmutsny israylamyiuualytwng kiuytayar
tbhk mkayarngsayarakyankiu kyanhcnyp-
parpye. sueat hckaraluanhcuantiukiun
pynyayarsny mhhannungpar. yayra-
yarbayaarngsny htarhpyng sayrlimny.
israylamyiuasartiusny nayrnpynymh sksk
nhngswarhkyngkiun hkanrkyylimnyhu
aarmutsiuttparsnyhu lyhayarklayeat. aar-
mutkiulnyhkayar aiuprayarhpk yudpynysiu
pyayswarlayar. htiumynmhar prayarhp-
kpyu askmwaylayar. nayarkthpnbayslmy-
iutbhk prayarhpk mpyunhng. rhngb-
hurngeat srnhngrarhtarntayar hpyhceat.
nntayartnyarmyiuyny hpyhceathu siulyhng
aarmutk ngarsny prayarhpkmhut prayarhp-
keatsarlnymhut bhell nwarkyayarngsayarsuu
shpn sekiu swtsayarsuuhpyhchcnayahkar
htarwrbbhurarсны nwarkyayarngrarmh

ngarkiu nhutyuu sngswarlayar. ngareatlu-
uisraylamyutwng prayarhpkpyulayarhu
mintayarmueat. siuhpyhc htarwrbbhu-
rareatamintayarkiu narhtayarnglayar.
israylamyutbhk prayarhpk mpyunhng
hjakarmyutbhk mmywknhng hu sngsiusayar
htarwrbbhuramintayarmuusnykar sngeat
myarsny pynytsarhpyhclimmny. su-
utpartiusny sngeatmyaykiu kyitunhky
wayhpnkylimny. sngsny nyhcnyuusa-
yar pyny sayrlimmny. israyl amiyusny
nayrngpynmh sksknhngswarhkyngkiu
hkanrkylimmnyhu aarmjiaar sngsiulayeat.

8

thpn arhnghtarwrbbhurarsny ngaraar py-
tayarmuusayar ruoparruanhuumuukar
nwaykarlaseparsayar tayarngsny ht-
ngrhareat. aarmut sngsny abhyararkiu
myngsnnyhu maytayarmuulyhng nwaykar-
laseparsayar tayarngkiu myngparsnyhu
ngarlyhayarksayar htarwrbbhurark na-
yarksuankarlsny ngareatluuisrayl amyiu
rayarklappye. nayarkthpn suutiukiu
snymhkan. htiukarl nnhcnkyhkyausnytiusny
mynytmkylimmny. arprptiu myarhcwarsa-
yar asay kayarngri luutiussy titsithcwar
phchkykylimnyhu arhnghtarwrbbhurar
mintayarmueat. ngartiusny hcparkiu
rayarngaansayarngghar lsn naylwnparhcay
gyuankiu rayarngaansayarngghar upus-
nay lwnparhcayhu siulyk ehparlaykiu
ngyhcayhkyngngharng lup hcnylellsayer
hkyinhkwnngkiu suanlyksngrellsayer suukiu
ngwaynhngng ngtmwtsayarsuukiu hkyayn-
ngtrannhngng wy nyansayar gyuansnkiu
rayarnglyk ngtmwtsayar suutiukiu nhipnng
sngrellsayer pynysartiukiu hpythkyngng-
har alwnaliukyesayar suutiu ihckarkiu
narhtayarngkylayar. ngartiusny hcparkiu
rayarngaansayarngghar lsn naylwnparhcay
gyuankiu rayarngaansayarngghar upus-
nay lwnparhcayhu siulyk ehparlaykiu
ngyhcayhkyngngharng lup hcnylellsayer
hkyinhkwnngkiu suanlyksngrellsayer suukiu
ngwaynhngng ngtmwtsayarsuukiu hkyayn-
ngtrannhngng wy nyansayar gyuansnkiu
rayarnglyk ngtmwtsayar suutiukiu nhipnng
sngrellsayer pynysartiukiu hpythkyngng-
har alwnaliukyesayar suutiu ihckarkiu
narhtayarngkylayar. htarwrbbhurarsny

yarkupeatbhunkiu tiungtny kyinsiu-
tayarmuusnykar akyhcnghche suutiu
kyngkyan pyumuusmyhtiukiu ngarsny ahc-
nympyt mmaylayayar. htiauapyhckayyarng
myaytunlhuplimmny mhutlayar. myaysara-
payarngtiusny nynytwarkylimmny mhut-
layar. myhckellsiu tpynyluan htpyelyhng
thpn aellguttumyhc myupskellsiu parswar
myuplimmnymhut layar. arhnghtarwrbb-
hurar mintayarmuusnykar htiukarlakar
mwntnyahkyin ngarsny naykiuwnggh-
caymny. kynyngsaryarnay myaykyekiu
miukhcaymny. sngtiupwellhkanhkyngkiu
nyntywarhkyngghpyhchcaymny.sehkyn-
gsiuhkyngrhismykhkiu ngiukywayhky-
ghpyhchcaymny. luuapayarngtiusny
lyhayartayawtnhng hkarkiuhcnyhcayhky-
ngngharng sanpngkiurithcayhkyngngharng
ngarhcerngmny. tyayarktnysayarsar
saysnyatwk mynytmhkyngkellsiuung asuan
hkarhcwarsayarnaykellsiuung ngarhpyhc
hcaymny. arhnghtarwrbbhurar mintay-
armuusnykar mwtsiphkyngghaykiu tpyny-
luan ngarhpyhchcaysayarkarl rayarklimmny.
ahcarhkayarngpar mwtsiphkyngghaymhut
rayngthkyngghaylnymhut htarwrbbhu-
rareat amintayarkiu mkyarrsayarmwt-
siphkyngghayhpyhclim mny. luutiussy
htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu rharlyk
pnglytparmhssny pnglytpartiung aayarng
lhnylny tayarngmyayark pyayswarsa-
yarlny mtwayrky. htiukarl asnglhsayar
stiusmeknyarmyarnhng lulngmyartiusny
rayngt mayarkylimmny. rhmarriapyhckiu
tiungtny kyinsiusayarsuu aiudn sngeatb-
huraraskrhngtayarmuusnyatiung huung
bayrrhaybh bharsarasktnysnyatiung huung
siusayarsuutiussy nayarkthpn mhtniung aa-
yarnglell nayrkylimmnyhu mintayarmueat.

9

thpn ngarkynyrhu bhurarrhngsny yjpll-
ngpayarmhar rplykmintayarmuusnykar
rhismyhsayarsuu tiueat hkayarngpayarsiu
tanhkartiunglhup pyiukyhcayhkyngnghar
tanhkarhtupkiu riuklayar. suutiusarmyaym-
yarkiuulny htarhng ngarkwpmymny.
pyaysarysuusny mlwtr. lwtস্যস্যস্য-
nylny hkymysarkiu mtwayr. mrnarni-
ungngantiungaayarnng twngtuusayarlny
ngarnhutyuumny. miughkayarngkngsiu
tksayarlny ngarkhymny. krmayltayarnghitp
punrhayarngsayarlny ngarrharhtutmny.
ngarnhnglwt aansayarngghar smudraraa-
yark punrhayarngsayarlny ngarsny
ngarkiu mharliuk kiukhcaymny. rsnuu-
tiusny simswarsayarlny ahkyarsayararp
ngarsny htarhiuk mharliuk sthcaymny.
kyayjuumpyu apyhcpyuhkyngngharsar
ngarkynyrhumny. kayarngkngbiulhkyay
arhngbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarsny myayk-
iuhitayarmuulyhng myaysny arnyhpyhc

myaysarapayarngtiusny nynytwarkylimmny.
myhckellsiu tpynyluanhtpyelyhng thpn
aellguttumyhc myupskellsiu myuplimmny.
ahtkahkntayartiukiu kayarngkngsayark
aayarkt iuktayarkiu myaykyepayarmhar
tnytayarmueat. smudrraykiuhkayar
myaykyepyng swnlayarngtayarmueat.
kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhngbhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurarntnyhuusayar bhwellnarmrhit-
ayarmueat. aiu israylamyiusarti sngtiusny
ngar kurhamyiusarkellsiu hpyhckysnymhut-
layar. isray lamyiukiu aellguttupynymh
ngarnhutsayarngskellsiu hpilitti luu-
tiukiu kttayarrpynymhng rhuriluutiukiu
kirpynymhng ngarnhutsayarngpye mhut-
layarhu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat.
arhnghtarwrbbhurarсны аpyhcrhisayar
tiungniungngankiu kynyrrhulyk htiutiungni-
ungngankiu myaykyepyngmh ngarsutng-
pyrhngmny. siusayarlны yarkupamyiukiu
rhngrhngmhpkysehu mintayarmueat. thpn
ngaramintayarrhishpyng snkiu shhkarnhng
hkyskellsiu israylamyiukiu hkpsimsayar
amyiutiutwng shhkarnhngngarhkymny.
snthcaymyh myaysiumkyr. bhayupdsny
ngartiukiu mmheniung msetarniunghu
siulyk apyhcmysayar ngareatluuapa-
yarngtiusny htarhpyng sayrkylimmny.
kynkywngrhcsayar eduanamyiusermhhc
ngareatnarmhpyng smutsayartparamy-
iusarapayarngtiukiu simyuhcayhkyngng-
har lelllykrhisayar darwideattellkiu htiukarl
ngarsayarktnypymny. akkwellrarm-
yarkiu hcayhcpmny. pyiupykrarmyarkiulny
pyupyngpyelyhng htiutellkiu rhaykarl
rhiskellsiu mthcaypynmnyhu iamhuararkiu
hcerngtayarmuusayar htarwrbbhuraeat
byardittayarrhi eat. htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuusnykar lyhtwsayarsuusny
hparritsayersuukiung hcpyhcseny sayarsu-
usny myiuhcaykyellsayersuukiung mhelyk
tayarngtiumh hkyiusayarchpyhcrnyyi
kunrhismyhtiulny arnyhpyhcrsayarkarlra-
yarklimmny. simswarhkyngkiu hkanrsayar
ngareatluu israylamyiusartiukiu thpn
ngarsayarnghkellshpyng suutiusny pykhce-
sayarmyiumyarkiu pyupyng nayrkylimmny.
hcpyhcuyarnmyarkiu hciuk hcpy-
hcrnykiu sayarkylimmny. lyarmyarkiu
pyuhcu asetiuukiu hcarkylimmny. suu-
tiukiu nayrngarp ngarhciukhtarmny. ngar
paysayarpynymh nayarkthpn abhysuumy
mnhutrhu sngatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
rarmintayarmueat.

arhnghtarwrbbhurarsny eduanpynykiu
 rnymht mintayarmuusnykar htarwrbb-
 hurar kywaykyayartayar muusankiu
 ngartiusny kyarkyeat. sngtiuht eduan-
 pynykiu tiukhkyngnghar hchchkyekyla-
 yarhu tparamyusartiutansiu santmnkiu
 hcaylwhttayarmuupye. sngkiu tparamy-
 iusartiutwng yutmarhcayhkyng nghar
 ngarhcerngshpyng sngeatasraysny al-
 wnrhuthky hkyngrrhlimmny. kya-
 yarkkyartiunay myngsayararpkiu hk-
 iulhuanlyk ngarkiu myaysiu abhysuu
 nhimhkyuniungsnnyhu aayarkmaysayarsuu
 hpyhcsayarkyayarng sngeatmarnsny sngkiu
 lhnyhcarpye. sngsny rwhaylngtkell-
 siu kiuykiu hkyemyhayark kyytiutwng
 asiukkiu lupsayarlny htiuarpmh sngkiu
 ngarnhimhkymnyhu htarwrbbhurar mint-
 a-yarmuueat. nynyahkar suuhkiuhtarpytiusny
 sngrrhirsariu lar lyhng hcitpyaylayarkaa-
 yarngsar hkiuyukylimmny mhutla-
 yar. hcpyhcseskiu swtsayarsuutiisny
 lar lyhng suutparliuk swthcerarbhiiu ky-
 wnghcaykylimmny mhutlayar. sngsny
 alwnpykhcepyetkar. esayar sny alw-
 nahchchkanrpyetkar. suuwkhkhtarsayar
 uhchcar kiu alwnrharhpwaykysnytkar.
 sngnhngmisaharyhpwellsayar suuapa-
 yarngtiu sny pynyhcwnsiu nhngkypye.
 aswaylupsayar suutiisny sngkiu lhnyhcar
 niungkypye. sngnhngatuu hcarsayark
 sayarsuutiisny sngaayark kyayarkwngkiu
 htayarng htarkypye. sngeatuarnpyar
 kunpye. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 htiukarl eduanpynyhm pnyarrhitiukiung
 esayareattayarngmh uarn kayarngsayar
 suutiukiung ngarpyrharmny. aiutaymmyiu
 esayareattayarngmh hkpsimsayar suutiukiu
 pyhpytmnyakyayarng sngeat suurelltiusny
 kyayarkkylimmny. sngsny nyeyarkupkiu
 asaysthkyng aniungahtkpyuhkyngapyhck-
 yayarng kiuytiungarhkkwell akunahcng-
 pyhpythkyngkiu hkanrlimmny. sngsny
 tbhknaysayarnay tkywnt niungngansar-
 tiusny suueatamhuhtmmyarkiu simswarsa-
 yar nay tparamyusartiisny suueatmy-
 iutanhkarhtellsiu wng yayrurhlngmy-
 iukiu hcarraytanhkysayarnay sngsny
 lkhkansayarsuuhpyhceat. sngeatnyesny
 tparamyusarhpyhcsayarnay suueatamhuki
 sngmkynysng. yudamyusartiisny pykhce-
 sayarnay mwarkywarnsg. dukhkhkanr-
 sayarnay hcayarkarsayarhckarkiu mpya-
 yarsng. ngareatluutiisny bhayupdkiu
 hkanrsayarnay suutiunayrartanhkaratwng-
 siu mwngsng. bhayupdkiu hkanr sayarnay
 suutiueatsngrelldukhkkiiu mkyymrhusng.
 bhay updkiu hkanrsayarnay suutiuhch-
 carkiu mlumyuusng. lwtsayarsuutiuki
 setarhkyngnghar hpytlim mrpmnaysng.
 amhurayarksayarnay kynkywngsayar

suutiukiu mapsng. akyayarngmuukar
 htarwrbbhurareatnayrk sny hkpsimsayarlu-
 umyutiunhg nepye. sngpyusnya tiung sng
 suutparpyulimmny. sngpyusayaramhusny
 snghkayarngpayersiu rayarkrlimmny.
 yudamyusartiisny snrhngsayar ngar-
 tayarng payarmhar hcarsayarksellsiu
 ptlnynaysayar luumyiu apayarngtiusny
 hcarsayarkrkylimmny. hcarsayark my-
 iushpyng mrhibhuusayarsuukellsiu hpy-
 hckrkylimmny. jiauntayarngpayarmhar
 bhaylwtsayarsuuhkyiu rhikylimmny.
 snrhngsayararphpyhclimmny. yar ku-
 pamyiusny mimipiunghtiuksayarmyaykiu
 piungrlimmny. yarkupamyiusny me ya-
 yarspamyiusny melyhan esayaramyiusny
 amhiukhpyhcyk menyhi layarnghshpyng
 esayaramyiusar mkyntywng. htarwr
 bburarmintayarmuupye. tayarngmykn-
 harsartiisny esayareattayarng kiung
 myaynesayararpsartiisny hpilitipynykiu
 ng ehprimlypyngnhng rhmarrilypyng-
 gkiung bngyar minamyiusny gildpynykiung
 simyukylimmny. simswarhkyngkiu hkanr
 hkarnniluutiutwngrrhisayar israylamyialu-
 anarngsny jrttmyiutiungaayarnsg sim-
 swarhkyngkiu hkanr sayhrprdpynyrrhisayar
 yayrurhlngmyusartiisny tayarngmyknhar
 myiurwariukiung ng simyukylimmny. esa-
 yareattayarngkiu trarhcerngghkyngnghar
 ky tngsayarsuutiisny jiauntayarngpayersiu
 tkkylim mny. tiungniungngansnylny htar-
 wrbbhurareat niungngantayar hpyhclimstny.

amittelleatsar yayarnsiurayarklarsayar htarwr
bhurareat nhutkpttarhuumuukar nght
ninaywaymyiukyiesiu swarpelyhng hkyim
hkyayarksayarhckarnhng kywaykyayarla-
yar. htiumyiupyusayar duhcriukapyhcsny
ngarrhaysiu tklarpyehu mintayarmuu eat.
siusayarlly yayarnsny htarwrbhurarhtan
tayarmh tarrhumyiusiupaymny akyanrhis-
nyhng htlyk yuppamyiusiuswar rayarksh-
pyng tarrhumyiusiuswarsayar sngbhayarkiu
twaykyuan sngbhayarthkkuu paypyelyhng
htarwr bhurarhtantayarmh sngbhayarsar-
tiunhgatuu tarrhumyiusiu liukhkyngnghar
sngbhayarkiu hcelayeat. htarwrbhur-
arsnylny pynghcwarsayarlaykiu pngly-
payarsiu hcaylwhtayarmuushpyng pngly
kye hcwarsayar miughskmuntionghpyhc
sngbhayarsny pyk lusayarlkhknarrhieat.
htiuaahkar sngbhayarsartiisny kayarkrwan
asease mimitiubhurarkiu aayarhckyeat.
sngbhayar payarhcayhkyngnghar wnm-
yarkiuulny pnglyhtellsiu phchkky eat.
yayarnmuukar sngbhayarwmhtellsiu sng
aippyayar lyknayeat. sngbhayarsuukyiesny
lar aiuaippyayarsayar suu abhysiunny. htla-
yar. sngatbhurarkiu sutayarnlgayar. ngar-
tiuaasklwtchayhkyngnghar htiubhursny
ngartiukiu aayarkmaykayarnlg aayark-
maylimmnyhu siueat. nayarkthpn suutiuk
larky. abhysueat apyhckayarnlg iamhu-
rayarksnykiu ngartiuisirmnya kyayarnlg
hcarraytanhkykykunaanhu tiungpng hcar-
raytan hkylyhng yayarnlg hcarrraytankyeat.
thpn suutiuk abhyapyhckayarnlg iamhu
rayarksnykiu pyayarparlayar. sngsayarn-
grwksayaramhu kar abhyamhunny. sngsny
abhyarpk larsnny. abhyppyny abhyamy-
iusarhpyhcsnyhu maymynkysayar ngarsny
haybyellamyiusarhpyhceat. raymaykiu
hpnsngtayarmuusayar kayarnlgkngb-
huaneatarhngbhurarhckhng htarwrbhurarkiu
kiukwysayarsuuhpyhceat hu siulyhng
htiusuutiusny alwnkyayarkrwan sngsny
abhykayarnlg isiupyusunnyhu maykyeat.
yayarnlg sny htarwrbhurarhtantayarmh
mimipyaykyayarnlgkiu bhayar pysayarkya-
yarnlg suutiusikyeat. htiuaahkar pngly
lhiungtanpiusny tiuht sayarkyayarnlg suu-
tiuk ngartiuk lhiungtanpiungyimchayhky-
ngnghar sngkiu abhysiuypurparmnynyhu
maykysayar ngarkiuuhkye pnglyhtellsiu
hkyphckylayar. siupyu lyhng lhiungtan-
piusny sngtiu ngylimlimny. ipynghcwar
sayar miughskmuntiongsny ngarkya-
yarnlgars sngtiu apayarsiu rayarksnykiu
ngarsieathu pynpyayarsayar lny sngbha-
yarsartiisny kmsiurayarkaansayarnghar
pngpnhcwar tkhktkyeat. siurartwng
suutiutbhk lhiungtanpiutiuk htsayarkya-
yarnlg suutiusny mtniung sayarahkar
aiuh tarwrbhurar akywnuptiusny tayarnlg

pnpareat. isueeataskkyayarnlg akywnup-
tiusny akyiunmyhpyhparhcaynhng.
apyhcmrhisayarsueatask stsayarapy-
hckiu akywnuptiu tngtayarmmuuparnhng.
aiuh tarwrbhurar kiuytayarsny aliurhi-
tayarmuusny ationg pyutayarmuueathu
htarwrbhuraraar kywaykyayar tayarnlg
pnpyemh yayarnkiuhkye pnglyhtellsiu
hkyphckyeat. htiuhkar pnglylhiungtan-
piusny ngylimlayeat. sngbhayarsartiisnylny
htarwrbhurarkiu alwnkyayarkrwanshpyng
yjpuiujayar shhcargtihtarky eat. ya-
yarnkiu myiuhcayhkyngnghar ngarkyeki
htarwrbhurar hknhtartayarmuusnyh-
ganye yayarnsny ngareatwmhtell mhar
suanrkptluannayreat.

2

ngareatwmhtellmharnayhcnwtwng yayarn-
sny mimi bhurarshkng htarwrbhurarkiu
sutayarnlg sayarhckarhuu muukar ngarsny
dukhksngrellkiu hkanrsayarkyayarnlg htarwr
bhurarkiu hhckayar ngarhckarkiu kyarta-
yarmuueat. mr narniungngareatwmhtellk
hhckayarsayar hckarsankiu nar htayarnlg-
tayarmuueat. kiuytayarsny akywnupkiu
nknellsayararp smuddrarilyhkyhtellsiu
hkyphckayarmuushpyng pngly raysny wiung
lhiungtanpiutayarrhismyhtiusny lwhmmwn
kypareat. htiusiu mykmhayarktayarmh
nhnghtuthkyngkiu hkanr sayarlly snrhngsa-
yarbimarntayarkiu mykmhayarkpyu
myell pyuparmnyhu aayarkmaylyknayeat.
raytiusny akywnupaskkiu sayhchayhky-
ngnghar wiungshpyng akywnupsny pnglyaly
ahkyuphkanr pareat. pnglymykpgnsny aky-
wnuphkayarnlgkiu payarnghcnlykrhipareat.
tayarnlg hkyayarnlgamyhcsiu akywnupsng
myay knlnkyngatwng ahcnymyellp-
ithtarsayarlly akywnupeatbhurarshkng
htarwrbhurar kiuytayarsny akywnu-
paskkiu pykhcerarmh kysytayarmuulim
mny. akywnupsny hcitpyksayarahkar
htarwrbhurar kiuh aayarkmay akywnu-
peatphtnarsny snrhngsayar bimarntayar
kiuytayarthansiu wngpareat. musarant-
tkiu mhewellsayarsuutiusny mimitiuk
krunarhkanrarakayarnlgkiu hcwnphcky-
pareat. akywnupmuukar kyayjuutayarkiu
hkyemwmsayar hckarnhng kiuytayaraar
yjpuiujayarparmny. shhcargti htarsny-
ationg shhcawrtkiu pyuparmny. htarwr
bhurareat kyayjuutayarkyayarnlg hkym-
sarrparsnyhu sutayarnlgayeat. htiuaahkar
ngarkyesny htarwrbhurareat amin tayarkiu
hkan yayarnkiu kunpayarsiu anlayeat.

3

nayarkthpn htarwrbhurareat nhutkptta-
yar sny yayarnsiurayarklarsnykar nght

ninaywaymyiukyesiu swarlayar. ngarmhar
htarsnyatiung kywaykyayarlayarhu mintar-
yarmuueat. htiuahkar htarwrbbhurareat
amintayaratiung yayarnsny ht ninay-
waymyiusiu swareat. ninaywaymyiu sny
alwnkyesayarmyiu suanrkhkrekyuwnsayar
myiuhpyhcsny. yayarnsny myiuhthells-
uwng tnayhkreswar lyk arklaysylwnsayar
ninaywaymyiusny pyk hcehkyngsiurayark-
limnyhu kywaykyayarlayeat. ninay-
waymyiusartiusny bhurarshkngat amin
tayarkiu yuan luukyeluungyapayarngtiusny
ahcar rhayarngarahkyinkiu kyayarngyar
lyhayartayawtkiu wt kyeat. ninaywaym-
ngkyesny htiusingtkiu kyarsayar ahkar
nntayarmhsng mngmyayarktnsarkiu hkywt-
pye mh lyhayartayawtkiu wt pyarhtell
htiungtayarmuueat. luustwar tirhcsarn-
siunwartiusny alyhngm mynyhcaynhng.
ahcarkiu mhcar raykiu msayarkhcaynhng.
luustwartirhcsarntiusny lyhayartayawt
kiu wtkyhca. kyihcar bhurarshkngkiu
sutayarnky hca. aseasetiusny mimi-
tiuliuksayar adhmmlm mimitiupyusayar
adhmamhukiu rhayarngkyhca. ngar-
tiusny pykhcehkyngnhng knglwtmnya
kyayarng bhurarshkngsny pyayarn-
glell nayarngrtr shpyng pynghcwarsa-
yaramyktayarkiu ngymhcaytayarmuunmy
mmuumnykiu abhysuupyayarniungsnnyhu
mngkyeaarnar mhuumtaarnarnhng ni-
naywaytmyiuluantwng sitngkyar pyayar
kyayarngyarhcaytayarmuueat. myiusar-
tiusny mimitiuliuksayar adhmmlm kiu
lwhellrhayarng kyngsayarakyngmyarkiu
bhurarshkng sny mynglyhng arnghkyimsa-
yarbhaydnkiu mpaybhellnay tayarmuueat.

4

yayarnsny alwnhcsitnyhc amykhtwk shpyng
aiu htarwrbbhurar akywnuptayarnngpn-
pareat. akywnupsny kiupynyrihcn
isiupyayarparpyemhut layar. htiukyayarng
kiuytarhtanmh tarrhumyiusiu kyihcar
pyaypareat. kiuytayarsny snarhcuanmk-
ttsayar bhurar hpyhc hcitrhnsayarsbhayar
kyayjuupyuhkyngsayars bhayar apy-
hcdnpaymnyamhukiu nayarngrttsayar
sbhayarrhitayarmuukyayarngkiu aky-
wnupsipareat. siuhpyhc aiuhhtarwrbbhurar
akywnupaskkiu nhutyutayarmuupar.
akywnupaskrhngkynghtk say hkyngsny
sarkayarngparsnyhu tayarnglyhayarklay
eat. htarwrbbhurararklly sngsny amykhtwk
kayarnglaylarhu maytayarmuueat. ya-
yarnsny myiu abhysihpyhcmnykiu
simyng hkyngnghar myiupyngsiuhtwk
myiuarhaymyknhar tellmiukiu lup-
pyelyhng amiuariptwng htiungnayeat.
arhnghtarwrbbhurasnylny kyksuupngkiu
pyngsnpyelyhng yayarneathcitkiu pyay-
hcahkyngnghar suu hkayarngpayarmhar

lwhm miuhcaytayarmuueat. htiupngkyar-
yarn yayarnsny alwnaarwmmayyarkeat.
nkhpynmiughlngsayarahkar bhurarshkng
hkn htartayarmuusayar piukayarnsny
kyksuupngkiu kiuk nyhiunwmhcaeat.
nayhtwksayarahkar bhurarshkngsny alwn-
puu sayarahaylaykiu pyngsngtayarmu
yayarneathkayarnngkiu nayhtihiuksh-
pyng suusny mayar sayhkyngsayarhcitri
lyk ngarasksayhkyngsny rhnghkynghtk
sar kayarnsnyhu mynytmlyeat. bhu-
rarshkngklly sngsny kyksuupng atwk
amykhtwkayarnslaylarhu maytayarmu
lyhng yayarnk akywnupsny asksaysnytiung
aayarnng amykhtwkayarngparsnyhu ly-
hayarksueat. htarwrbbhurararklly sngsny
pngpnhcwar mlup kyepwarhcahkyngng-
harlly mpyuhcu tnynyhkyngtwng payark
tnynyhkyngtwng saysayar kyksuupngkiu
nhmyayarsnytkar. ngarsny myarhcwarsa-
yar tirhcsarntiukiumsui kiuylykarlkhng
lkwellkkiumyh piunghkyar msi sayar
suutsinnhcsayarnngm luumyarsayar ninay-
way myiukyeki ngarnhmyayarsngsnymhut-
laylarhu mintayar muueat.

yudrhngbhurngyayarsanmng aarhk-
tmng hayj kimngtiulkhtk ma-
yarrhrwarsarmikkharsny rhmarri myi-
unhng yayrurhngmyiubhii hkanrsayar
htarwrbbhurareat byardittayarhuumuukar
aiuluumyapayarngtiu kyarkylayar. aiu
pyny nhng pynysarapayarngtiu narhta-
yarnglyayar. arhng htarwrbbhurart-
nyhuusayar snrhngsayar bimarntayar
htellk bhurarrhngsny sngtiu tbhk sks-
ay hkanrtayarmuunmy. htarwrbbhurarsny
kyinwptayarmuunar arp htarntayarhtellk
htwkkywsngsk myngsayar myay arptiukiu
nngtayarmuunmy. merhaymhbar bhya-
yarngekelling hkyayarkyemh sngsayar
raykellsiu ng rhaytayar tayarngtiusny arnyh-
pyhc hkyiungtiusnylny akkwellkylimmy.
htiuaumhusny yarkuplwnkyuu israyl amiyu
pyhcmharsayarkyayarnng rayarkstny. yarkup
lwnkyuurarkar abhysiuunmy. rhmarrimy-
iumhut layar. yudeatmyngrrararpkar
abhymharrhisny. yayrurhngmyiurhis-
nymhutlayar. htiukyayarnng rhmarrimyukiu
lpyng myaypuankellsiu ng hcpyhcuuyarny
hciukrararpkellsiu ng arhpyhchcay mny.
myiuriukyayarktiukiu hkyiunghtellsiu
swnpch myiuriu amhyckiu lhnpmny.
hkpsimsayar ruptusngtutiuukiu hkyiuh-
pellmny. suungharluup rsmysayarahktiukiu
merhiumny. mharsayar bhurarrhisny-
htiukiu sutsngpyrhngmny. pynytsar lup
uhchcarkiu snyhpuusnyhpyhc htiuhch-
carsny pyny tsnarlsiu thpnrayarkruemny.
htiuaumhukyayarnng ngarsny ngiuky-
waymnyntmmny. awtkiuhkywt ahkynyhcn-
lnyswarmny. myayhkway kellsiu auulyk
kularaupngghkellsiu mynylyknamny.
suuhkannrsayar dnnarmpyayarkniung.
yudpny aayarnng kuushpyng ngareatam-
yusarnayrar yayrurhngmyiu tanhkarsiu
rayarklaypye. garsmyiu sitngmpya-
yarkynhng. alyhngmngiu kywaykynhng.
baysayarhprarmyiumhar myaymhun lu-
ulellyk naykylayar. aiurhhpirmyiusme
awtkiu hkywt arhkwell lyk swarla-
yar. jarnmnyiusmesny ngiukywayhkn-
gkiu pyulykmhtwkr. baysajlamyiusny
sngtiutnyhkiu rsayar ahkwngkiu mpayr.
marrutmyiusmesnylny kayarnngsayarar
kiu tayarngt narkynglykhrheat. akya-
yarnngmuukar htarwrbbhurartantayarmh
bhaydnsny yayrurhngmyiu tanhkarsiu
rayarklaypye. aiularhkirhmyiusme lyn-
gmynsayar myngkiu rhtarklayar. sngsny
israyleat lwnkyuuhkyng kiu lhkan jiaun-
stiusmeaar apyhclmkiu pys tny. htiukya-
yarnng sngsny garspyny mayarrhkmyiu
siu lksayarnngkiu payliukrmny. aarhkjip-
myiusarti sny isayrlhngbhurngtgiukiu
lhnycarkylimmy. aiumrayrhmyiusme
sngatuhchcarkiu amwayhkansayar suukiu

ngarhkayarkhellmny. suusny israylbhun
adulan myiusiu rayarklimmy. hky-
hcbhwysayar sngatsarsmetiusny sim
swarhkyngkiu hkanrsayarkyayarnng suu-
tiuatwk sngsny hkayarnngpyayarnngaayarnng
sanpngkiu ritnaylayar. rwhay lngtkellsiu
kyyhchwarsayar hkayarnngpyayarnghkyngkiu
pyulayar.

2

duhcriukkiu pyuhkyngnghar aiprapa-
yarmhar mkayarnng sayar akyankiukyan
miughngsayaarahkar ahkwngsny atiu ng
pyuttsayar suutiusny amngglarrhikyeat.
suutpareatimnhng lyyartiukiu tpmk ani-
ungahtksimyuulyk luunhngsuueataimkiung
luukyenhngsuueatamwayuhchcarkiu ng luyk
nyhny sell tkyeat. siuhpyhc htarwrbbhur-
ar mintayarmuusnykar sngtiulnypngmlwt
hkayarnngmkyniungsayar bhaydn kiu
htiuiusayar aimhtayarngtbhk ngarkyan-
hcnyeat. siusayarkarlhyhclimmy.
htiukarltnwng sngtiu tbhk puanhckarkiu suan
alwnpyngchwar mynytmrsayar hckarhu-
umuukar ngartiusny rhngrhngpykhcekypye.
ngaramyiusar hkanhcarr sayar abhiukiulel
ngarklmh ruptyayarmuupyetkar. ngartiu lyk-
wkmyarkiu rupsim suutpartiuar wayhpn
tayarmuupye. htiukyayarnng htarwrbbhu-
rareatpristtayartwng sngtiu hkanhcarrsa-
yaraabhiukiu kyutnnhng tiunghtwarsa-
yarsuu mrhr. prayarhpkpyusayar suutiu
prayarhpkmpyuky nhng. suutiusny rhkky-
yarkmnyakayarnng prayarhpk mpyurky.
htarwrbbhurareatwinyarnytayarsny setar
hkyngkiu hkanrsayar. iamhutiukiu pyu-
tayarmuuslayarhu israylamyiusarmaylyhng
hpyayarnngmthcwar kyngsayar suusny
ngarhckaraarhpyng akiukiu rsnymhut
layar. rhaykarlpg ngareatluutiusny
rnbhkpypu htkeyat. hchctiukrarmh pyn
bhaykiumkyayarkbhell rhayarkswarsa-
yarsuutiueat pyngawtnhng atwngawt kiu
luyuttkyeat. ngarlutiuueatmyarmarkiu
suutiusaryarsayar nayrarhtellk nhnght-
tut suutiusarmyarmh ngareatbhunkiu
ahcnyinhutyuu kypye. ht swarkylayar.
ipynysny sngtiungyim wprarpmhut.
iarpsny nyhcnuyusayar kyayarnngkye-
hchwarsayar pykhcekhyngnhng pykhcer-
limmy. kiuyaliusiu liuk musarhckarkiu
suan sayar suuk ngarsny prayarhpkpyu
hcpyhcrnytrar nhng sayrnysayrktrarkiu
hayarpyayarmnyhusiulyhng htiuiusny
iluutiueatprayarhpkhpyhclimmy. aiu-
yarkup ngarsny sngatamyiuserapayarng
tiukiung kynkywngsayar israylamyiusar
apayarngtiukiung skskhcuwayhcaymny.
siuhkyan siu myarkellsiu ng kyhcar-
rararphtellmar siuhcukellsiu ng suutiukiu
ngarhcu htarmny. luumyarsayarkyayarnng
asankye limmy. aniungahtkhpwngsayersu-

usny suutiurhaymhar swareat. suutiusnylny
aniungahatk hpwng tanhkarw hpyng rha-
yarkswarkyeat. suutiu rhngbhurngsny
suutiurhay mharswar htarwrbbhursany
lmpytayarmueat.

3

ngarsiusnykar aiuyarkupamyiumng is ray-
lamiyusuukyetiu narhtayarngkyparlayar.
sngtiu sny trarshpyng hcernghkyngamhukiu
narlnyapsny mhutlayar. suhcriukkiu mun
duhcriukkiu nhhsckly suutpararaykiung
ariukpsayar asarkiuung swellyuulyk ngar-
luutiueatasarkiu hcarlyk araykiu hkwar lyk
ariutiukiu hkyiulyk hngaiu hkyksayar sarthe
aiukngpyutsayar amellsarkiu pyuskellsiu
ariuasarkiu hcnlyknhngpng sngtiusny
htarwrbbhurarkiu aayarhhecky sayarlly
narhtayarngtayarmmuu. duhcriukkiu
pyukysny nhnganye htiukarl mykn-
hartayarkiu lwhelltayarmuulim mny.
ngareatluutiukiu mharywngheaylyk whwar
hcarr sayarahkar ngymwphkyngakya-
yarngrhisnyhu kywaykyayar lyk mlupky-
waysayarsuukiukar hchctiukhkyngnghar
pyng snglyk prayarhpkpyusayarsuutiu
sngtiusny ruoparruankiu mmyngniungm-
nyakyayarnng nyahkyinarayarklimmny.
anargtkiu mhayarniung mnyakyayarnng
mhayarnngmiukhpyhclimmny. prayarhpktiu
naywnglimmny. nayahkyinpng mha-
yarnngmiukhpuanlwhmlim mny. htiuahkar
prayarhpktiusny rhkkyayarkky limmny.
anargtkiu hayarsayarsuutiusny hcitpyk
kylimmny. bhurarshknghtuutayarm-
muusayarkayayarnng htiusuapayarngtiusny
mimitiunhutkiu hpuanhtarkylimmny hu
htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. ngar-
muukar yarkupamiyu lwnkyuuhkyng is
raylamiyupyhcmharhkyngkiu suutiuaar
bhayarpyniungmny akyayarnng htarwrbbhu-
rareat winyarnytayaraarhpyng arhintnhkiu
uarnstti ahcwmsttinhng pynyhcuaneat.
hpyayarnngmthcwar hcernghkyngkiu
rwanrhar hkpsim sayartrarkiu hpyklyk
luuaskkiu sthkyngamhuhpyng jiaunmyiukiu
nyk adhmamhuhpyng yayrurhngmyi-
ukiung pyuchusayar yarkupamiyung
israylamiyusuukyetiu nar htayarngkypar-
layar. mngtiusny lksayarngkiu rhkyn-
gharsar trarmhukiu hcerngttkeyeat.
yjpurayarihittiusny ahkkiurhkyngng-
harsar sngpayttkeyeat. prayarhpktiu
sny ngwaykiu rhkyngngharsar anargtkiu
hayarttkeyeat. siusayarlny htarwrbbhu-
rarkiu hkiulhuanlyk htarwr bhurarsny
ngartiutwng rhitayarmuusnymhutlayar
bhay updmrayarkniungku siuttksnytkar.
htiukyayarnng sngtiuatwk jiauntayarngsny
lykellsiu htwnhkyngkiu hkanrlimmny.
yayrurhngmyiu snylny myaypuanmyarh-
pyhclimmny. bimarntayartayarnng snylny

tayartayarnngkellsiu hpyhclimmny.

4

nayarksuansayar karl htarwrbbhurareat
aimtayartnysayar tayarngsny tayarngkyeta-
yarnng ngytiueathtippayarmhar hkye-
myhayark tnylimmny. hkpsimsayar
luuhcutiusny htiutayarngsiu hcnwayky
limmny. myarpyarsayar luumyitiuklny
larkylayar. htarwrbbhurareattayarngtayar
yarkupamiyueat bhurar shkngaimtayar-
siu tkswarkykunaan. lmhkretayar tiukiu
pysswnsngtayarmuu ngartiusny hkyayta-
yarrarsiu liukswarkymnyhu hkreswarlyk
pyayarsiukylimmny. trartayarsny jiaun-
tayarngmhng htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpt-
tayarsny yayrurhngmyiumhng payarhtwk
limmny. htarwrbbhurarsny myarpyarsa-
yar luutiutwng trarhcerng wayhcar
naylk aarkyesayar luumyiu tiukiu suan-
mtayarmuushpyng suutiu htarlknkm-
yarkiu htwnswarhpyhchcayhkyngngharnng
lhanmyarkiu tanhcnhyphychcayhkyng
ngharnng htulupkylimmny. tpyntkiut-
pynyhchcmkiuk hchcattkiulny nayarkthpn
msngrky. luuapayarngtiusny kiuypiungsa-
yar hcpyhchng kiuypiungsayar sngbha-
yarshppngaaayarkmhar htiungky limmny.
kyayarkhcaysayar suutyayarkmyhmhrir.
kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarnghhtarwrbbhu-
rareat nhuttayar htwkamintayarrhieat.
luumyiuapayarngtiusny kiuysiungsayar
bhurar eatnarmkiu hkiulhuanlyk kyng-
nayttkeyeat. ngartiumuukar kiuysiungsayar
bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat narmtayar
kiu karlahcnaymyell hkiulhuanlyk kyng-
naykymny. htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuus-
nykar htiukarl hkyayswansayarsuukiu
ngarhkayarmny. nhnghtuthkyngkiu hkanr-
sayar suu ngarnyhnysellbhuausayarsuutiukiu
ngarhcuwayhcamny. hkyayswansa-
yarsuukiu ngarkynkywngghcamny. awaysiu
nhnghtuthkyngkiu hkanrsayar suusny kye-
mar sayar luumyiu hpyhchcayhkyngnghar
ngarhcerngmny. htarwrbbhurar sny jiaunta-
yarnngpayarmhar suutiukiu yhkumhch ahcny
amyellauphyuphchicantayarmuulimmny.
aiuedarlhngchng jiaunstiusme nayrarkun
sngsny ahciurlimmny. arngtnysayar
aarnar tnyynlimmny. niungnganta-
yarsny yayrurhngstiu smelksiu thpn
yarkylimmny. yhkumhar sngsny abhykya-
yarnng kyysayar asannhng aayarhhsny.
sng rhngbhurngtayark myh mrhislayar.
akanpaysayar mhuumtpayarkpyk slayar.
sarbhWarsayarmnmkellsiu sngsny waydnar
kiu hkanrparsnytkar. aiujiaunstiusme
sarbharsayar minmkellsiu waydnarkun hkan
sarkiubhwareansayarnghar aarktutlayar.
ykhupng sngsny myiutellkhtwk lypng
nayr mny. barbulunmyiutiungaayarnng
swarmny. htiumyiu lwt limmny. htiumyiu

htarwrbbhurarsny sngkiu rnsuutiuk lkmh
rwaynhuttayarmuulimny. yhkumhar
luumyiumyartiuk jiaunmyisny nyhc
nyuuparhcay. suu ngartiualiu pynyhcuan-
parhcayhu sngt bhh hcuwaylyk siukyeat.
siuartaung htarwrbbhurareathcittayarkiu msi
akyanahcnytayarkiu narmlyky. kayarkl-
hiungtiu kiu kayarknytlng hcuhtarskellsiu
htiisuutiukiuk hcuhtartayarmueat. aiu
jiaunstiusme ht nylayar. sng uehky-
iukiuk sanhpynngng snghkwardiukiuk kyay-
warhpynngng ngarpye hcaymny. sngsny
luumyiumyartiukiuk nyknykhkyayrmny. suu-
tiutwngrsmysay hcnymchmuhchcarkiu yu
myaytpng luankiu ahciupingtayarmuusa-
yar arhnghtarwrbbhuraraar puujayarmny.

5

yhkumuukar aiubiulhkyaystiusme hc-
nyway hkngkynglayar. ngartiukiuk
wiunghtarkypye. israyl mngatparkiu
kyimluannhng riukkypyetkar. aiubklngch-
prtmyiu ahciursayar yudmyutiut twng
sngsny myiungmyiuyuthpyhcsayarlny
isray lamyiukiuk auphciursayar shkngsny
ngarabhiu sngat ahtellmhar payarhtwnl-
tan. htiushkngsny rhaykpkmbhar mhhc
payarhtwnsayar shkngpyhceat. siuhpyh
sarbwharhkyngwaydnarkiu hkanrsayar
minmsny mbhwarhmhetiungaayarngng is-
raylamyiu sartiunhngtkw kynkywngsayar
nyeahcktiutiusny mpyayarngelellmhetiu-
gaayarngng suutiukiuk hcwnphctayarmu-
limny. htiushkngsny rp htarwrbbhu-
rareatahcwm sttinhngng mimibburarshkng
htarwrbbhurareatnarm tayartnhkiuuarub-
hayarnhngng mimisiuhcukiuk kywaymway
limny. suutiuisnylny tnykylimny.
akwayarnmuukar htiushkngsny myaykye-
hcwntiungaayarnng ahciur rnngyimhky-
gakyayarnghpyhctayarmuulimny. aar-
rhuriluisny ngartiupynysilar ngartiuk
bhuan bimarnmyarkiu nngsayaarahkar siuh-
inhkunhcapmng luukye rhchpartiusny
ngartiutwng payarhtwn htarlknkhpynng
aarrhuripnykiung myiu tanhkarwatwng
nimrayardhniungngankiung sutsngpy
rhngsayaaraarhpynng ngartiupynysiu lar
ngartiunyatwng twng nngsayar aarrhuril-
ueatlkmm ngartiukiuk kylwht limny.
kynkywngsayar yarkupamyiusartiuisny
tparamyiusar amytiutwng nay htar-
wrbbhurar paytayarmuusayarnhngkellsiu
luukiuk mnganng luusartiuk eat aliusum-
liuksayar miughraykellsiu hpyhckylim-
mny. kynkywngsayar yarkupamyiusar-
tiusny tparamyiusaramyartiutwng nay
tayarsarrelltiutwng hkyngsaykellsiu
siuhcutiutwng hkyngsaypyiukellsiu hpy-
hcky limny. hkyngsaywngsayaarahkar
abhysuumy hmkynhut niungaayarnng nng
kiukhcarteat. sngatrnbbhk naysayarsu-

tiukiuk sngtiuk rnsuapayarngtiusny
suanrhuankylimny. htarwrbbhurarminta-
yarmuusnykar htiukarl sngatmyngtiukiuk
sngalyk ngarpyrhng sngat rhtartiukiulny
hpyksemny. sngatpyny myiutiutiukiuk
ngarpyrhng sngat reltiukrhismyhtiukiuk
hpyiuhpykmmny. sngatny hcnulpsaysu-
tiukiuk ngarpyrhng sng baydnghayarsa-
yarsuumhr. htulupsayar ruptsngtutiukiuk
sngaly k ngarpyrhng kiuylnhnglup-
sayar ararkiu nayarkthpnsgnmkiukwyr.
aarrhrpngtiukiulny sngaly ngarnhut
sngatmyiutiukiulny ngarhpyksemny.
ngarhckarkiu narmhtayarngsayar tparamyiu
sartiukiuk pynghcwar amykhtwk apyhcdnk-
iuk ngarhcerng mny.

6

htarwrbbhurareatamintayarkiu narhta-
yarnky layar. ht tayarnkyetiurhaymhar
trartwayshpyng tayarnngyitiusny
sngchckarkiu kyarkyhca. aiutayarngtiu
hkiunghkansayarmyayamyhctiu htarwr
bhurareatartayarmhukiuk narhtayarnkyla-
yar. htarwr bburarsny mimiluumyiuunhng
trartwayhccarrhieat. isray lamyiunhng
swaynwayngnyngkhuantayarmuumny. aiu
ngareatlumyiu sngkiuk abhysiu ngarpyub-
huu snny. abhysiu nyhnyselfhuusny.
ngartbhh ksayhkanlayar. sngkiuk aellgut-
tupynymh ngarsayarnghkellpye. kywnhkan
nayrararpmh rwaynhutpye. snggraymhar
mayarrhay aarrun miriaantiukiuk ngarhcayl-
whtlaypye. aiu ngareatlumyiu rhtit-
timmyiunhng gilgarlmyiu hcpcyarmhar
mayarbhngkye barlkkyanchnysayar
akyan kiung bayarsar barlmpynpya-
yarsayarnhckarkiu aayarkmaylayar.
htiuisu aayarkmaymilyhng htarwr bu-
rareat hpyayarnngmtayarmuuhkyngkiuk
narlnylimny. ngarsny htarwrbbhurarrhay-
tayarsiu abhy puujayarskkarparlyk hkykyk
amyngsuansayar bhurar shkngghaytayar
kiukwyrsmny. merhiurayjnhng ahkarl-
nysayar nwarsngytiukiuk sayarnglyk hkykyk
rmnylayar. htarwrbbburarsny siuhcthta-
yarnng semyhct sayarnkiuk aarnnhcskta-
yarmuumnylayar. ngarlwn kyuuhyngatwk
ngareatsaruekiung ngarhcitwinyarnyeat
apyhcatwk ngareatngsawaykiung puuja-
yarmnylayar ahkyngluu kayarngsayarlmkiuk
pytayarmuupye. trarshpyng pyuhkyng
krunkarkiu nhchskhkyng sngat bhurarshkn-
ghaytayar nhimhkyayar hctinng kyng-
nayhkyng mhtpar abhypuujayarskkarkiu
htarwrbbhurartayarnng tayarmuusny. htar-
wrbbhurareatnhutkpttayarsny myiukiuk
hchckayartayarmueat. pnyarrhisayar
suusny narmtayarkiu kyayarkwanreat.
suanmhkyngkiung hcerngsayarsuysny ab-
hysuuhpyhcsnykiung narhtayarnkylayar.
mtrarsayar suutiueatam mtrarshpyng snyh-

puusayar uhchcarnhng rwanrharbhwysayar
 tngtayarng ngyrhisaysayar. mtrarsa-
 yar hkyinhkwngnhng hcnyellsayar alay
 aitrhisayar myiukiusnrhngsayar myiuuu
 ngarmhtrmny layar. myiusarsuhtaytiusny
 aniungahtkpyu rttkyeat. sngrellsarti-
 usnylny musarkiu suan ttkeyeat. suutiunhut
 rhisayarlyharsny musarhpyhceat. siuh-
 pyhc sngeatapyhckyayarng sngkiungar sut
 sngpyrhngghkyngaliunghar narkyngchwar
 dnhktmny. sngsny hcarsayarlnymwr. mwt-
 siphkyng kiu hkanrmny. sngsny hkyesayar-
 lyuuu mswarr. yuuswarsayar ararkiulny
 htarbhasiyu ngarapmny. myiuhcaykiu
 kyellsayarlny hcparkiu mritr. sanluhgsekiu
 nysayarlny senhngkiuykiuimlr. hcpyh-
 sekiu nysayarlny hcpyhcrnykiu msayarkr.
 akyayarngmuakar sngsny aumrimngeat
 hcernghuanhpwellhkyktiukiung aarhpm-
 ngmyiu kyngsayar akyngrhismyhkkiung
 kyngchayarng suutiueat tiuktwn rarsiu liuk-
 tteat. siuhpyhc sngkiu ngar sutsng pyrhng
 myusartiukiou sellrayarhpyhchcayshpyng
 sng sny ngareatlutiuikellrellhkyngkiu
 hkanrmny.

7

ngarsny amngglarrhieat. nwaykarl swtsayar
 sngbhayarshpsekellsiuung liuk kayarksayar
 hcpyhceat akynakywngkellsiuung ngarhpy-
 hceat. hcarhcrar bhiu hcpyhchsepywtrmhi.
 auemhnsayar sngbhayarshpse kiu
 ngartayarngtreat. kayarngsayar pynysara-
 payarngtiusny kwy pyayarkkypye. hpya-
 yarngmtsayar suutyayarkmyhmri. hkp-
 simsayar suutiisny luuaskkiu stgharngghar
 hkyayarng kynyttkyeat. ahkyngghkyng
 tyayarkkiu tyayark kyayarkwngnhngbhmt-
 kyeat. duhcriukkiu kyihcarpyuhkyngng-
 har asngrhikyeat. mngsny lksayarngkiu
 tayarngtreat. trarsuukye sny tanhchiukiou
 hcartteat. suutparhtkkesayar suu sny
 mtrarsayar layarbhiukiou htngrrharhchaytreat.
 htiusiamhukiou rhupchayhkyngstghar pyut-
 kyeat. akayarngsuansayar suusny suup-
 ngkellsiu hpyhc eat. ahpyayarngsuansayar
 suusny suuhkyanhtk hkkhlieat.sngeatkngh-
 cayarngtiusny stipaysayarnay sngchc
 kyayarkhkyngkiu hkanrsayarnayrksny ra-
 yarklarpye. nhip hcknhayarngrhkrarkarlh-
 pyhceat. aswayhknpgwnkiu myuannhng.
 lmpysayar suukiu amhepyunhng.
 sngrrghkwng aipsayar myarkiu myuan-
 muu sngnhuttanhkarkiu pitharlayar.
 akyayarngmuakar sarsny abheatasray kiu
 hpyklimmny. smesny amikiung hkywaym-
 sny yayarkhkmkiung rnbhkpuylimmny.
 kiuyaimsuu aim sartiisnylny kiuyrnsuuhpy-
 hkyarlimmny. ngarmuakar htarwrbbhurarkiu
 myayarlmgny. ngarkiu kyntgtayarmuusa-
 yar bhurarshkngkiu ngarhkiulhuanmny.
 ngareatbhurarshkngsny ngarhckarkiu

narhtayarngtayar muumny. ahkyngnrnsuu
 ngarapayarmhar warkywarwmmayark
 hkyng mrhinng. ngarellsayarlny hteumny.
 mhayarngmiuk htiungrsayarlny htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny ngareatalnghpyhc tayarmuulimmny.
 ngarsny htarwrbbhurarkiu pyhcmharsa-
 yarkyayarng amyktayarkiu hkanreat.
 ngaramhukiou hchckyayar trarsuan hpytta-
 yarmmumhetiungaayarng ngarhkanreat.
 ngarkiu alnghtellsiu htut nayrarppaya-
 yarmuusayaraarhpyng hpyayarngmtghkyng
 parmetayarkiu ngarmyngrlimmny.
 sngeatbhurarbbhurarshknghtarwrbbhurark
 abhymharhissnyhu maysayar ngarmnsuusny
 htiuumhu kiu myng rhkkyarklimmny.
 suungarhcitpayylim mny. suusny lmmhar
 rwankellsiu kyayarkghkyngkiu hkanr
 limmny. sngeatmyiuriut nysayarkarlsny
 rayarklim mny. amintayararhinkunlimmny.
 htiukarl aarrhuripynynhng aellguttumy-
 iumyarmhng aellguttupynynhng myhck-
 yehcpkyararpmhng pnglykmmnarprp
 tayarngghkyayrngarprptiu mhng snghtan-
 siu larkylimmny. htiusiu mhpymhche
 pynysuupynysarpyumisayar duhc riukapy-
 hckyayarng pynytiarsny lusitnyanlyk
 rhirlimmny. kiuytayarreat lutnyhuusayar
 apayarng abhayarmrhiehell tayartwng
 krmayltayarngpayarmhar nayr sayar
 amwaytayarsiuhcukiou siuhtinnhgtannhng
 htintayar muupar. rhaykarl rhiskellsiu
 barrhnpynynhng gildpyny kykhcarsa-
 yar ahkwngkiu paytayarmuupar. sngsny
 aellguttupynymh htwksayarnay myng sny-
 atiung thpnaanaubhwysayar amhutiukiou
 ngarpy mny. luuamyiumyitiusny
 ngareatlut iurhismyhsayar tnhkiukiumyng
 minmayartwaywaylyk mimitiunhutkiu
 lknhngpit narpngkylimmny. mywaykellsiu
 myaymhunkiulyk tekellsitutwng htellk tunl-
 huplyk htwkkylimmny. ngartiubhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarkiu sngkiung kyayarkr-
 wankylimmny. apyhcmhlwhhtayarmuhtsa-
 yar kynkywngsayar amwaytayarlutiuat
 lwnkyuuhkyngmyarkiu snyhkantayar
 muhtsahcar krunar mwaylayayarsayarka-
 yarng ahcny amykhtwtayarmmuusayar
 kiuytayarkellsiu abhy bhurarrrhiparsny.
 kiuytayarsny akywnuptiukiou thpnsnar aky-
 wnuptiueat duhcriukrhismyhtiukiou kyayarn-
 gtayarmuulim mny. akywnuptiueat apyh-
 caluanhcuantiukiou knkellsayar pnglyhtellsiu
 hkyphctayarmuulimmny. rhaykarlmhch
 bhiubhaytiuaar kyinsiatayar muusnyatiung
 yarkup shhcarhchayarnghkyng aarbyhan
 aar krunarkyayjuupuhkyngkiu hcerngta-
 yarmuulimmny.

elkayarrhrwarsar narhuanhkanr ninay-
waymyiunhng siungsayar byarditta-
yarahkykhuumuukar apyhchrisnyhu
htarwrbbhurarsny yuanlwy dnpaysayar
bhurarhpyhctayarmueat. htarwrbbhu-
rarsny dnpay amykpynghtayarmueat.
htarwrbbhurarsny snrbhkpyusayrsuutiukiu
dnpay rnsuutiukiu angyiuhartayarmueat.
htarwrbbhurarsny hcitrhnytayarmueat.
tnhkiu lny kyetayarmueat. siurartwng
apyhctnysayar suu tiukiu apyhcmh lwhtta-
yarmmuu. htarwrbbhurarsny lay bhwayng
miughskmuntiungng kywtayarmuu miugh
timtiusny hcktayaraayark myaymhun-
kellsiu hpyhckyeat. pnglykiu suanm
hknhkyayarkhcaytayarmueat. hkpsimsa-
yar myhcraykiulny kunhcaytayarmueat.
barrhn tayarngnhng krmayltayarngtiusny
nyhiunwmkyeat. laybnuapwnglly nyhiun-
wmeat. kiuytayarkyayarng tayarngtiusny
tunlhup lyk kuntiusny arnykiyulky rhay-
tayar maykye nhng layarkdhartmhhc
layarksarapayngtiusny rwaylykrhikyeat.
amyktayarrhaymhar abhysuurpniungsny.
amyktayarrhinkiu abhysuu setarniungsny.
melayarngskellsiu amykhtwk kyayarkiukiu
hpyiukhy tayararmueat. htarwrbbhurarsny
kayarngtayarmueat. amhu rayarksa-
yarahkar relltiukhpyhctayarmueat. hkiul-
huansayarsuutiukiu kiu simhttayarmueat.
rnsuunayrarkiu lwhmmiusayar myhcraynhng
suanrhuan hcaytayarmuushpyng rnsuutiukiu
mhayarngmiukliuklimmny. htarwrbbhurartbhk
abhysiu kyanhcnky sny. apyesuanrhuanhcaytayarmuunmy.
thpn nhipnnghcrar akyayarngmhrir. suu-
tiusny suupngkellsiu ahkyngghkyng nyitwy
lyk hcpyhcrnynhng yhcmuuskellsiuhy-
hcky lyk hkyayarksayaramhiukkellsiu
melayarngghkyngkiu hkanrkylim mny.
htarwrbbhurartbhk mkayarngsayar akyan
kiu kyanhcnysayaradhmmtiungngpamtisny
sngahtellk payarlarpye. htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuusnykar suutiusny hcuanlmg
arayatkkaarhpyng myrpyarsayarlny suan-
rhuan kwpyayarkrkylimmny. sngkiu
ngarnyhnysell bhuasayarlly nayarkthpn
mnyhnysell. yhkumhar sng suutngsayar
htmbhiukiu ngarkhyiu py hkyynhayarngsa-
yar kyitiukliulny hpytmny. sngeatamhu
htarwrbbhurarchcngtayararmuusny kar
sngeatamyiumskmnwhyr. htusayar rup-
tunhng swnsayar ruptutiukiu sngeatbhu-
rarkyayarngmh ngarpy rhngmny. sngsny
yutmarsayarkyayarng sngeat sngghkyiungkiu
ngarlupmny. ngymshkhkyngeat wmmya-
yarkhcrarsitng hckarkiu kyarpayarsayar
suueathkkyatiukiu tayarngpayarmhar
kynykyalar. aiuyudamiyu sngeatdhmmp-
wellkiu hkanlayar. shhcargithtarsnyatiung
shhcawrtkiu hpyaylayar. adhmmluusny

rhngrhngpyhpythkyngkiu hkanrsayarkya-
yarng nayarkthpnsgngkiu mkyayarmnng.

hpyksesayarsuusny sngrhaysiu rayarklar
pye. sngeatrelltiukkiu stipyulayar. lmkui
hcayarnng layar. kiuyhkarkiu hkiunghkan-
hcayalar. kypkypaar yuulayar. aky-
ayarngmuekar htarwrbbhurarsny is rayleatb-
hunkellsiu yarkupeatbhunkiu pyupyn-
gtayarmueat. sutngsayar suutiusny
yarkupamiukiu sutng suueatahkkalk-
tiukiu pyrhngkypye. suurelltiusny nesayar
diunglwharkiu sayarnng nesayar awtk-
iuwtkyeat. hknkyngsayaarnay rhtar
tiusny sanlknknghng tayarark lhantantiusny
alwnlhuprharkyeat. rhtartiusny lm hunhun-
myny lmmtiu tayarngmyayarkpyaykyeat.
meruuasng arayarngrhi lyhphchckellsiu
pyaykyeat. hchcsuurelltiukiu nhisa-
yartayarmueat. suutiusny hkyeswarhcny
suutparkiu twnhkykyeat. myiuriusiu alyng
amynswar pyaiutiukiu pyngsngkyeat. myh-
cetanhkarpwnglyng nantayarkny kwpyayark
eat. ninaywaystiusmekiu awthkywt
htutreat. apyiutayartiusny hkyiukellsiu kuu
rngptkiu telyk liurkyeat. rhaykarlmhch
ninaywaymyiusny raynkellsiu hpyhceat.
yhkumuukar raytiusny hchehtwkkyeat.
rpk. rpkyhuhhcsayarlny abhysuumy pyn
mkyny. ngwaykiu luyuuky. rwhaykiulny
luyuuky. nhhc skbhwsayar tnsarmyarkiu
rwhaytiuktayarhtellk htut mkunniung.
myiutayarsny hnglgnayreat. uhchcarmrhi
luusitnyanlyk hpyhceat. myiusarapa-
yarngtiusny hcit pyklyk duuhkynghtihk-
iuklyk alwnhkarkiuuklyk myknharmnylyk
rhikyeat. hkyngsaynayrararp hkyng-
gsaypyiu hcarararp hkyngsay hkyngsaym
hkyngsayklaytiusny abhysuumy mky-
yarkhcaybhell kyngllyrararpsny abhymhar
rhisny. hkyngsaysny sarngymyarti
kiukhpytlyk hkyngsaymtiu lnyngkiu nyh-
hcky luyuuhpyksesayar akayarngyarkiu
sayarnghkell mimimhehkiurartwngtiukiu
pyny hcaytteat. kayarnngkngbiulhky-
yarhng htarwrbbhurarmin tayararmuusnykar
sngtbhk ngarnayeat. sngearthar tiukiu
mekhiutellmhar merhiumny. sngearthkyn-
gsaypyiutiukiu htar hpyng hpyksemny.
sngluyuusayar uhchcarkiu myaykyemh
pyrhngmny. sngestsantmtiu hckarsankiu
nayark thpn abhysuumy mkyarr.

luuaskkiu sttsayar myiamngglar hpy-
hchcaysayar lnyhcharkkyng aniu-
gahtkpyuhkyngnhng pyngyeat. bhm-
misayarararkiu mlwhttt. nhngtannhn-
griuksan lnybhelimsan mynghkunsan

rhtarpyaysankiu kyarreat. mynghcesuurell-
sny metayarksayar htar lyhp hchcpsyksayar
lhankiuhkyelyk tiuksayarsuurellamyarnhng
saysayarsuuapuanpuanhikyeat. asayka-
yarngtiukiu raytwk mkunniung. lu-
usaykayarnngmyarkiu htimi lellttky eat.
asnglh pyuhcarttlyk mtrarsayar mayhtu-
namhunhng hcunmattaarhpyng luuami-
umyiu anwhynwhytiukiu kunsywlyuptsayar
pynyntsar minmsny mtrarsayar mayhtu-
tunkiu pyuhpnmrypar sayarkyayarnng
kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbhurar
min tayarmuusnykar sngtbhk ngarnayeat.
sngawt kiu sngeatmyknharpayarmhar
lhn atiungtiungapyny pynyrrhaymhar sng
ahkynyhcnryrhikkyng arhkkwellhkyngkiu
ngarpymny. sng mhcngkiuphc nyhcnyuuh-
caypyemh suutpar tiukynyhcarharmny.
sngkiu myngsmyhsayar suutiuk ninay-
waymyiu pykhcepye. abhysuumnyntm-
nynyhusiulyk snghtanmhpaykylimmny.
nhhcsimhcaysayar suutiukiu sngabhiu
abhymhar ngarrhar rniungsny. sngsny
myhckayarmhar tnsayar nayarmunmyiu htk
kyemytslayar. htiumyiu kiu raywiunglyk
pngly sny myiukyuanhpyhceat. myiuriulny
pnglynhng hcp stny. aellsayarpipynynhng
aellguttupynysny suueat lknkhpvhceat.
raytwk mkunniung. hputpynynhng
libupynylny suueatlknkawng hpyhceat.
siusayarlny htiumyiu kiu rnsuutiusny tiuk
simswarkypye. myiusarngytiukiu lmu-
erhismyhti hkyiuhpelllyk gunasrayrhisayar
myiusartiukiu hcarrytan hkylyk aarkye-
sayar myiusarapayarngtiukiu sankyiu
hpyng hkynynhayarnglyk pyukypye.
sngsnylny minmayartwaywaylyk pun
rhayarng nayrlimmny. rnsuueatlknhng
lwtaayarng hkiunghkansayararpkiu rhar-
rlimmny. sngeatrelltiukrhismyhtiusny
rhayuehwar mhnny sayar asekiu sesayar
sngbhayarshpnpngnhng tuuky limmny.
lhuplyhng hcarhkyngsayersueat phcph-
tellsiu kylimmny. sngeatluutiusny sgaly
minmkellsiu hpyhc pynyntanhkartiusny r-
suutiuaar kyykypwng lyk knlnkyngtiusny
melayarnlimmny. rnsuuiunghtarsayar
karlbhiu raykiu hkphar layar. reltiuk-
tiukiu hkiunghkanhcaylayar. rwanhtellsiu
wng aut myaykiu nngnylayar. authpiukiu
pyngsnglayar. htiuarppng sngkiu mela-
yarnnglimmny. htar nhnghkuthpytlimmny.
yarlkkyiungkiukhcarskellsiu kiukhcar-
limmny. yarlkkyiunghng ararbhkyiung
kayarngtiusny myarskellsiu sngeatluutiukiu
myarpyarhcay hkyngnghar kyihcarla-
yar. miughkayarnngkngky myarsnyhtk
sngeat kunsnytiukiu myarpyarhcaysayarl-
ny yarlkkyiung tiusny nhanpyar pyanswart-
tkyeat. sngeatmngsartiusny ararbhkyi-
ungkellsiu ng biultiusny gayarbhkyiungkell-
siunghpyhc hkysayar ahkar hcayarn-
grnnarmhar phcttkyeat. nayhtwksayar

ahkar pyanswar abhyarpsiu rayarksnykiu
msir. aiuaarrhurirhngbhurng sngatsiut-
intiusny aippyayarklyk sngeatmhuumttiusny
kyinwplyk sngeatluuapayarngtiusny tayarn-
griupayarmhar arprp siu kwelpparlykrih
abhysuumyh mhcuwayhcay. sngeat an-
armppyarkniung. pynghcwarhkanreat.
sngatsitngkiu kyarsmyhsayar suutiusny
sngapayarmhar lkhkupte kylimmny. aky-
yarnngmuukar sngpyusayar adhmamhu kiu
mhkanbelllwt sayar suukar abhysunny.
aiuaarrhurirhngbhurng sngatsiutht-
tiusny aippyayarklyk sngeatmhuumttiusny
kyinwplyk sngeatluuapayarngtiusny tayarn-
griupayarmhar arprp siu kwelpparlykrih
abhysuumyh mhcuwayhcay. sngeat an-
armppyarkniung. pynghcwarhkanreat.
sngatsitngkiu kyarsmyhsayar suutiusny
sngapayarmhar lkhkupte kylimmny. aky-
yarnngmuukar sngpyusayar adhmamhu kiu
mhkanbelllwt sayar suukar abhysunny.

prayarhpkhbkktuhanrsayar byardittayar
 ahkykhuumuukar aiu htarwrbhurar
 kiuytayarсны кyartayar mmuubhell ab-
 hymyhkarpptluan akywnupaayarhhrpar
 mnynny. kytngtayarmmuubhell akywnup-
 sny adhmm amhukiu hkan rhaytayar
 abhymhkarlpptluan aayar hhrparmnynny.
 mtrarsayaramhukiu akywnupaar abhy
 kyayarnpptyayarmuusny. adhmmamhukiu
 abhykyayarn mynghcaytayarmuusny.
 luyuuhykyniungahtkpyuhkyk amhusny
 akywnuprhaymhar abhykyayarn rhirpars
 nny. ngyngkuanhkyng rntwayhkyngki-
 ulny abhykyayarn luuhkyngpyurparsny.
 siuhpyhc trarlyayarpateat. trarshpyng
 hcerng suanhpythkyngmrhipar. mtrarsayar
 suutiussy hpyayarn mtsayarsuutiukiu
 wiungsayarkayayarn mtrarshpyng hcerng
 suanhpytkypateat. shhcarypyksayarsuuti
 kynyrrhusnghkyng alwnmhiungtwaykylayar.
 akayarnmuukar sngtiuaar suutpar pyny-
 whnsayarlny sngtiu myuansayar amhukiu
 sngtiulkhtkklar ngarpyueat. pynghtnlyn-
 gmysayar hkarldellamyiukiu ngarnhiu
 sayareat. kiuympiungsayar nayrararp-
 tiukiu simyuu hkyngngnar myaytpyngluan
 hkyswarlylimny. alwnkyayarkmkb-
 hwysayar suuhpyhc kiuy aliualyayark-
 trarhcerngsuanhpytkyeat. suutiueat
 myngsny kyarshcht kyngmyneat. nyny
 lnsayar tayarhkwayhtk kymtmeat. myn-
 ghce suureltiussy awayklar hkunkylimny.
 akayarn kiu kiukhcarhkyngngnar lyngmy-
 nsayar rwhayngtkellsiu pyan larkylimny.
 htiusuapayarngtiussy nyhnsellhkyngng-
 har larky eat. rhaysiisar myknharpyusayar
 aluanarngpyhc bhm misayarsuutiukiu
 selluanhngamyyh hcuwayhcaykylimny.
 rhngbhurngtiukiu aarnnar mngmyartiukiu
 pyk yypyukylimny. reltiukrhismy-
 htiukiu kellarlyk myay mhunkiu puanhtar
 tiukyuyylimny. htianayark suutiussy
 sbhayarpyayarnllyk lwnkyuu apy-
 hchkanrkylimny. mimitiu tnhkiussy
 mimitiu bhurarhpyhclaysnytkar. aiu
 htarwrbhurar akywnupeatbhurarshkng
 snrhngtayarmuasayrbhurar kiuytayarsny
 nihchhtarwr tnytayarmuusnymhutayar.
 siuhutlyhng akywnup tiussy sayhkyng-
 gnhng knglwtkyparmny. aiuhatarwr
 bhurar akywnuptiukiu hchckayayarkyn-
 gngnar suutiukiu hknhtar tayarmuupye.
 aiukyayarkhtran suanmhcahykngngnar
 suutiukiu nayrarhkytayarmuupye. kiuyta-
 yarsny duhcriukkiu kynyrrhutayarmmuu.
 snrhngsayar mykhcirhitayarmueat. adhm-
 mamhukiu kynyrrhu naytayarmmuutpar.
 siuhpyhc shhcarypksayar suuti kiu ab-
 hykyayarn kynyrrhu naytayarmuusny.
 adhmm luussy mimihtkhyayarngmtsa-
 yarsuukiu kiukhcarsayar ahkar abhykyay-

ayarn tistsithcwar naytayarmuusny. lu-
 usttwartiukiulny pnglyngarkellsiu mngm-
 rhisayar piukayarnkellsiu abhykyayarn
 hpyhc hcaytayarmuusny. rnsuussy htiusu-
 uapayarngtiukiu ngarmyharhng myhar
 lyk kwnnhngauplyk piuknhnghlayarnglyk
 wm myayarkrwhnglntteat. mimikwnaar
 yjpuujayar mimipiukaar nansar payarngiu
 merhiutteat. akayarnmuukar htitudnsar
 aarhpyng uhchcarrrt whcwarcarreat. siuh-
 pyhc suussy piukwnhtellk ngartiukiu sw
 layarngrparmnylayar. luuamyiumyutiukiu
 mnhmyayarbhell ahcnlyupkynrparmnyla-
 yar.

2

ngarsny ngarhngcngpayarmhar rplyk
 reltiuk amyellnaylyk ngaraar abhysiu
 mintayarmuomnykiung apyhtngnhng
 abhysiu pynyhayarkmrnykiung ngarhca-
 yarn nayhcnytwnng htarwrbhurarakly
 bhtsayar suussy pyaylyk bhtniungayarn
 byardit ruuparruankiu sngpun payarmhar
 akhkartrng raymhtayar. htiruupar-
 ruansny hkyinhkyksayar ahkyinnhngsi-
 ung amhukunrsayar karliu siuliueat.
 musarnhng knglwt eat. siungsayarlny
 myayarnlgayar. nayarkmkbhell ek-
 namhn rayarklimny. hcitmyngsayar
 suussy sbhayarmhpyayarn. hpyayarnmt-
 sayar suumuukar mimiyuankynyhky-
 gaarhpyng askrhnglimny. htiumhtpar
 hcpyhcrnyhngpyayarmwaysayar suussy
 shhcarypkytateat. marnhtayarnlgwharsa-
 yarsuussy kiuy nayarmnayniungbell
 mimilayarbhiu mnrarniungngkellsiu
 kyyhcaylek saymngkellsiu mpyayniungsayar
 hcitrhi lyk tiungsuuniungngansar amyiumy-
 iupayarngtiukiu mimihtan siu swelling
 hcuwayhcaeat. htiusuapayarngtiussy
 suutbhk puanhckarnhng kellarlsayar
 nimitthckarkiu suansayarnglyk kiuympiung
 sayar uhcharkiu snyhpuusayarsuussy
 amngglarrhieat. abhymhkarlpptluanki-
 uyapayarmhar kywaymyarkiu tngchaypar-
 limnyynyhu mywksiukymnymhutayar.
 sngkiu kiuksayar suutiussy hkykhkyng
 htiky mnymhutayar. nhayarngrhksayar
 suutiussy niukymny mhutayar. sngsny
 suutiuluyuarhpyhclimny. sngsny
 myarhchwarsayarlumyutiukiu luyusayar
 kyayarn kyngkyuysayar lumyia-
 payarngtiussy sngkiu luyuyukylimny.
 luuaskkiu tsayarpayhc pyny suumyiasara-
 payarngtiukiu nyhnsellsayarpayhcaayarn
 pyu kylimny. mimiassiukkiu myngsayar
 arptng bhay dnkmh mimilwthcayhkyng-
 ngngar mkayarnsayar adhmm hcpwarkiu
 mimiamyiaubhiu rharsayarsuussy am-
 ngglar rheat. sngsny luumyartiukiu
 lupkyansayaraarhpyng kiuyamyiukiu
 arhkkwellhcayhkyngngnar kyanhcnny kiuy

askkiu pyhcmharpye. akyhcnghchc kyarktluansny kyayark htranhtell hchckayar htupthkyaragngsny shcsarhcutehll k htulayeat. luuaskkiu stsayarapyhcnhng rwarkiu htynsarysuu adhmamhnhng myiukiu hkiunghkancaysayar suu sny amngglarhieat. luumyartiusny mehtellmhar lupsayarng amyiu myiutiusny ahkynynhesayar amhu pngpnhcayhkyngnghar kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbhurarhcerngtayarmuupye. akyayarngmuukar pnglyraysny miminayar kiu lwhm-miuskellsiu myaykyesny htarwrbhurareat bhun tayarkiu sikywmhkyngpnyarnhng pynyhcuannlimny. mimiainmehkyng awtahkynynhcnryhihkyngkiu myngliu suukiu yhcmuuhcayhkyngnghar sayrnsayrkkiu layarng sayarkhcaysayar suusny amngglarhieat. sngsny asraypyk arhkkwellhkyngnhng wlimmny. kiuytiungsayark awthkywthkyngkiu hkanr limmny. htarwrbhurareat lkyarlkrtayarrhisayar hplarsny sngsesiu rayark rwanrharbhwaysayar aayar anhkyngsny sngasraykiu lwhmmiulimmny. laybnuntayarngkiu aniungahtkpyusayar apyhch tirhcsarnmyarkiu kyayarkmkbhwaysayar ahkyng ararnhng hpyksesayar apyhcsny sngkiu lwhmmiulim mny. luuaskkiu stsayarapyhc pynysuomyiusar apayarngtiukiu nyhnysehsayar apyhrhieat. htulupsayar ruptusny abhyakiukiui pay lksmarsny htuluprsny. swnsayar ruptunhngmihcsarsarsny abhyakiukiui pay lup sayarsuusny mimiialupkiu mhehkiulyk hckarasayar ruptutiukiu luprsny. shcsaar niutayarmuuparhuung hckar asayarkyayarkaar httayarmuuparhuung siusayar suusny amngglarhieat. htiuararsny swnsnglim mnylayar. rwhayngwaynhng mwmmianlyk rhieat. atwng askalyhngmrhpartkar. htarwrbhurararmuukar snrhngsayar bimarn tayarrhitayarmuueat. myaykiesarapayarngtiu rhaytayar ngymwphcwar naykylayar.

3

prayarhpk hbkktueatphtnarhckartnyhuu sayar rhigyayarnutsehkyng aiu htarwrbhurar akywnupsny kiuytayareat byarditayarsankiu kyar kyayarkwanparpye. aiuhatarwr bhurar yhkunhhcmayaratwngtwng amhutayarkiu pyupng tayarmuupar. yhkunhhcmayaratwngtwng htngrharcaytayarmu par. amykhtwktayarmuusayarlly krunartarkiu aayarkmaytayarmuupar. bhurarshkngsny taimnyiumhng snrhng sayar bhurarsny parntayarngmhng kywtayarmuueat. bhuntayarsny miughkayarngkngkiu hpuanaplyk myay kyesny gunasraytayarnhng pynyhcuanyk rhieat. asngarayarngtayarsny nayrayarngkellsiu hpyhceat. lktayarmh rayarngghkynsny

htwk bhun aarnubhayartayarkiu kwykarlayeat. rhaytayar karlnarbhaysny swar puu layarngghkyngbhaysny hkyaytayarkiu hkyanranlykrhieat. rp myaykyekiui tungtayarmuueat. kynyru luumyutiukiu tunlhuphcaytayarmuueat. ahcnymayelltny sayar tayarngtiusny kyiupell htarwrkuriutiusny nywtkyeat. htarwrmltiukiu kywtayarmuueat. kurhnpyny telltiusny sngrellhkanhkyng midyn pyny kularkartiusny luphrarhkyngkiu ngarmyngeat. aiu htarwrbhurar kiuytayarsny kytng rarmynghtartayarkiu hctayarmuumnyakyayarng myhctiu kiu amykhtwtayarmuuslayar. myhcmayarbhk hctit htayarmuuslayar. pnglykiu rnngyiuhpwelltayarmuuslayar. kiuytayarsny amiyuanwytyartiu htar tayarmuusayar shhcargtirhisnyatiung laylknk tayarkiu htutpytayarmuueat. myaykye myhctiukiu payarkhcay tayarmuueat. tayarngtiusny kiuytayarkiu myng tunlhup kypareat. lyhansayar raysny lwhmmiupareat. pnglsny aayarhch lkkui hkyepareat. naynhnglsny mimitiunayarrp naypareat. suutiui alng myhartayartiuisny swar suutiuiayarnghkyn lhanatyarsnyly lyhphchcpypareat. amyktayarrhtwkyk tpynyluan hkyeswar dayarshcitnhng luuamyiumyutiukiu nngnytayarmuueat. kiuytayareatlutiuukiu kytngghkyng kiuy tayarpaytayarmuu bhisikhkansayarsuutiukiu kytngghkyngaliunghar htwk kywtayarmuueat. adhmmlueataim uehkayarnngkiu nhphck muulamyhckiu lnyngtiungaayarnng pyrhngtayarmuueat. biulmngtiueat uehkayarnngkiu myhartayartiunhng htuthkyngghkphitiutayarmuueat. htiusuutiuisny akynup-tiukiu lwngchayhkyngnghar lapyngmuntiangkellsiu tiukkypareat. sngrellsartiukiu amhttmell kiukhcamnyakyanrhiskell siu wmmayarkkypareat. kiuytayarsny myngtayarmyarkiu hce ray hunhunmynsayar pnglyalsiu hkyeswartayar muueat. byardittayarsankiu ngarkyarsayarahkar rng luphrarhkyng mayhkiunghkyng ariuswaymyayhkyng tkuiy luantunlhuphkyng-rhieat. akyayarngmuukar amhurayark sayarnay lupykansayarsuusny ngareatlumyiuukiu tiuklar sayarnaytiunggaayarnngarsny nayrhcrmy. sngbhayarshpnpng mpwngr hcpyhcpngmser sanlwngp-geatkyayjuukiu myayarlngmhkanr lytiuisny aseanhankiu mpayr siuhkayan siukun ngkup nwarmrhir. siusayarlly htarwrbhurar ngarwmmayark ngarkiu kytngtayarmuusayar bhurarshkngkiu amhepyu lyk rwhnglimmny. arhnghtarwrbhurarsny ngareatahcmwsttiipyhch tayarmuueat. ngarhkyaykiu smngghkyaykellsiu hpyhchcay ngareatmyng rar arppayarmhar ngarkiu nayrarhkytayarmuumny.

yudrhngbhurngaarmunsar yayarrhimnglk
htk hijki aarmri gaydlitiumh sngksa-
yar kuhieatsar jayhpnisiu rayarklarsa-
yar htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarhu-
umuukar pynytpynyluan rhilaysmyhtiukiu
akun ahcng ngarsutsgnpyrhngmnyhu
htarwrbbhurarmin tayarmuueat. lu-
unhngtrhcsarntiukiu pyrhngmny. mi-
ugh kayarngkngngghkngh pnglyngar-
tiukiung adhmmluutiu nhngtkw py-
hcmharherarakyayarngtiukiung ngarpyrhng
mny. myaytpyngluanrhisayar luusttwariuk-
iulny ngar pyrhngmnyhu htarwr-
burarmintayarmuueat.

yudpynysuu
yayrurhngmyiisarapayarngtiukiu ngartiuk
iarp kynkywngsayar barlbhurareat tp-
nytiunhng yjpurayarhitamyiumyutiukiung
kayarngkngtsarmyarkiu aimmiupa-
yarmhar kiukwysayarsuu htarwrbbhurarhng
marlhkanbhurarkiu tiungtnylyk kyinsiuk-
iukwysayar suutiukiung htarwrbbhurareat-
nayarktayarsiumliuk sut swarsayarsuu htar-
wrbbhurarkiu mrharhpway mmaymnsayar
suutiukiung ngarpyrhngmny. arhnghtar-
wrbbhurareatrhaytayar ngyimshkchwar
naykylayar. htarwrbbhurareatnaynepye.
htarwrbbhurar sny mimiypjwelltiayarkiu
pyngsng pwellwngsayar suutiukiu snrhng-
caytayarmuupye. htarwrbbhurarpwellhkanta-
yarmuusayar nay mngmyar swaytayarmyiu-
tayarmyarnhng hituuhkyarhchwar wtsayarsu-
umyar apayarngtiukiu ngarhchckyayarmny.
suutpareataimtanhkarhkuanukiu kyayar
aniung ahtkpyuhkyng lhnyhcarhkyngaarh-
pyngsayar uhchcarhng mimishkngcat
aimkiu pynyhcaysayarsuupayarngtiukiulny
htiunay ngarhchckyayarmny. htarwr-
burarmintayarmuusnykar htiunay ngar-
tanhkarhmhar aayarhhsankiung dutiymyiu
ngiukyway mynytmsankiung tayarngrui
pyngchwarhkyiuhpyksankiung kyarreat.
mttayrharpsarti ngyikywaymynytmyk
layar. kunsnyapayarngtiusny pytkypye.
ngwaykiu sayarngsayarsuupayarngtiusny
suankypye. htiukarl ngarsny mehkwwkku
kiung yayrurh lngmyiukiu hchckyayarmny.
htarwrbbhurarsny kyayjuukiu lnympyu
apyhckiulny mpyahu aayarkmaylyk mimi-
tiuannyahtpayer nayrarkysayar suutiukiu
ngarhchckyayarmny. htiusuutiueatuhch-
carkiu suutparluyuu suutiueat nayrarsny
luusitnyanlyk rhilimmny. aimkiu sayark-
sayarl ny mnyarky. hcpyhcuuyarmnykiu
hciuk sayarl ny hcpyhcrnykiu msayarkrky.
htarwrbbhurareatnaykyenepye. nepye. alyng
amynlareat. htarwrbbhurareat naysitngsny
nar hkareat. htiunay suurellsny aayarh-
climmny. htiunaysny amykhtwksayarnay
sngrellpuupn hkyngkiu hkanrsayarnay
sutsgnpyrhngghpykserarnay alngkwy mha-
yarnngmiuksayarnay miughauan htuuhtp

sayarmhayarnngmiukhpuanlwmsayarnay
hkiungghkansayarmyiu myngsayarrelltiuk-
tiutbhk tanpiumhut kywaykyayarrar-
nayhpyhceat. suutiusny htarwrbbhurarkiu
pyhcmharsayar kyayarng suutiukiu ngar-
nyhnysellshpyng mykhcimmyngsayar
suukellsiuswarkylimmy. suutiuyaswaykiu
myaymhunkellsiu swan asarkiulny mhc-
ngkellsiu mhtkylimmy. htarwrbbhurar
amykhtwktayarmuusayar nay suutiur-
whayngwaysny suutiukiu mkytngniungrar.
dayars amyktayarmesny tpynyluanukiu
layarnnglimmy. pynysuupynysarapa-
yarnngtiukiu alyngamyn hcerng akunahcng
sutsgnpyrhnggtayarmuulimmny.

2

arhkmrhisayar amyiusarti kiukyiu hchc
kyayarkylayar. amintayaratung mhcerng
sngtiu ahkyinsny hpwellkellsiumlwn htar-
wrbbhurareatpyngchwarasayar amyk tayarsny
sngtiupayarsiumrayark htarwrbbhurareat
amyktayarnaysny sngtiupayarsiu mra-
yarkme kiukyiu hchckyayarkylayar. trar-
tayaratung kyng hcitnhimhkysayar pyny-
suupynysarapayarngtiu htarwrbbhurarkiu
rharky layar. hpyayarngmtkhkyngnhng
hcitnhimhkyngkiulny rharkylayar.
htarwrbbhurar amykhtwktayarmuusa-
yarnay sngtiusny punrhayarngrarkiu
twaykayarngtwayky limmy. akyhcnghchc
garjmyiusny hcnwnphcar aarrh kaylun-
myiusny sutsgnpyrhngar hpyhclimmny.
aarjutmyiusartiukiu mwntnyahkyin nhnght-
tut ekyunmyiukiulny hpyiuhpykylimmy.
aiu pnglykmnarmhar naysayar hkayrsi
amyiusarti sngtiu tbhk htarwrbbhurareat
nhut kpttayarrhieat. aiu hpilittilu-
nayrar hkarnarnpyny sng abhysuumy
mnayhchayhkyngnghar ngarsutsgmny.
pnglykmnar arpsny kykhcarrar siuhtin-
mhchkiuar siuhkyanluphcarrbhiu hpyh-
climmny. pnglykmsnylny kynkywngsayar
yud amyiusartiuaabhiuhpyhc suutiusny
htiuar kykhcarkylimmy. nyahkyinlny
aarrhkaylun myiuraimtiu aipkylimmy.
suutiueat bhurashkng htarwrbbhurarsny
suutiukiu akynarhukywar sim swarhky-
gbhaykiu pyrhngtayarmuulimmny. ma-
yarbhamyiusarnhng ammunamyiusar-
tiusny ngareatlumyuiukiu kellrellapyhctng
ngareatlunayartarbhk warkywasayar
hckarkiu ngarkyarppe. siuhpyhc israylamy-
ueat bhurashkng kayarngkngbiulhkyay
arhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusny kar
mayarbhpyynhng ammunpynysny sa-
yarduanmyiunhng gayarmayarmyiuukellsiu
suupngpayarksayararp sarhkykbhiu myay-
tuurarp ahcnyamyellpykhcerar arphpyhc
kynkywngsayar ngareatlun ngareatamy-
iusarti usny luyuu simhckarkylimmy.
htiusuuti usny marnkyesayar suuhpyhc

kellrell lyk kayarnngngbiulhkyayarhnghtar-
wrbbhurareat luumyiu tbbk warkywarsa-
yarkyyarng htiusiusayar apyhckiu hkan-
rkylimmny. htarwrbbhursny suutiutbhk
kyayark mkbhwyhpyhc layarkebbhurar-
rhismyhtiukiu anghtar tayarmuulimmny.
tparamyiusarnayar kywnrhismyhti sny
asease mimitiuarp rhihkiukylimmny. aiu
kurhpyynsarti sngtiusnylny ngarhtar
hpyng asayhkanrkylimmny. myayark-
mynharkiuulny tiuk aarrhuripny kiu
hpyksetayarmuumny. ninawaymyiukiu lu-
usitnyanar arp lwngpyngkellsiu swayhky-
yarksayar arphpyhchay tayarmuumny.
myiualy siuhcumyarnhng tparamy-
iusarrell apayarngtiusny aipkylimmny.
wanpiunhnghyuutiusny tanhkarhtup
nayrky pytngpyark mynykylim mny.
tanhkarhkuantiusny luusitnyanlyk aar-
rjshcsar apyayarpyrhnglyk rhilimmny.
htiumyik ngarrhieat. ngarmhtpar abhysu-
umy mrii hu siulyk sayarknhng knglwt
wmmyayarklyk naybhuusayar myiuhpyhc-
parsnytkar. yhkumhar sutsng pyrhngar
sarrellaiprar suapayarngtiusny kellellsan
kiu pyu lkhpyarhkarkylimmny.

3

snkyngbhkpyu nyhcnuyulyk nyhny-
sell ttsayar myiusny amngglarrhieat.
nhutkpttayarasankiu narmhtayarnng suanm
tayarmuuhkyngkiumhkan htarwrbbhurarkiu
mhkiulhuan mimi bhurar shknghtanta-
yarsiu mhkynykp myiualy mngmyartiuisny
hayarksayar hkyngsayhpyhckyeat. trar-
suukyetiuisny nannktiungaayarnng abh-
yararkiumymhkhynmhtar nyny lhnlyntt
sayartayarkhwayhpyhckyeat. prayarh-
paktiusny lyhppyaysaryasuu shhcar
pyksayarsuuhpyhckyeat. yjpurayarhit-
tiusny sn rhngarhtarntayarkiu nyhc-
nyuuhcay trartayarkiuulny rhuthkykyeat.
siusayarlny htarwrbbhursny myiualy
trarshpyng pyutayarmuueat. mtrarsayar
amhukiu pyutayarmmuu. nannkahcny-
atiung mimihpyayarnngmtkyayarnng kiu
mhkywtmywng bhayarpytayarmuueat.
siusayarlny adhmmluutiusny rhkky-
yarkhkyngmrhiky. luamyiumyiutiukiu
ngarpyhpyt suutiurelitiuk myarkiu hpyk-
sallapye. lmtiu abhysuumy mswar
mlarhcayhkyngngghar luusitnyanhcaypye.
myiutiukiulny luuthcuan tyayarkmyh
mnayhcayhkyngngghar hpykselapye.
htiuhkar ngark akyhcnghchc imyhlayark
ngarsuanmpyemh sngsny kiunayrarkiu
mpyrhngghcayhkyng ngghar ngarkiu ky-
yarkwan nnyhkanlimmnyhu siusayarlny
suutiusny kyuihar mharlywngsayar akyngk-
iusar kyngkyeat. siusayarlny htarwrbbhur
mintayarmuusny kar bhmseluykhkyngngghar
ngarmhtmhetiungaayarnng ngarkiu nganl-

ngkylayar. tiungniungnganpynysaramy-
iumyiutiukiu hcuway hcay ngarmyng ngarda-
yarsarhinkiu akunachng sw n layarngmnyhu
ngarakyanrhieat. ngardayarsmesny myay
tpyngluankiu layarngrlimmny. akyhc-
nghchc luumyiuapayarngtiusny htarwr
bhurareatamhutayarkiu tnyetnywtntny
sayarngrwk mnyakyayarnng narntayarkiu
phtnarpyuhcayhkyngngghar sn rhngsayar
bharsarhckarkiu suutiuaar ngarpynpaymny.
kurhpyneatmyhtiutbhk arprp kwelppar
lyknaysayar ngareatluumyiuustiusme ngarkiu
tayarnngpn sayar suutiuisny ngarabhiu pu-
ujayarskkarkiu sayarnghkelly limmny.
ngarkiu pyhcmharsayarapyhcmymarkya-
yarnng htiuahkar sngsny arhkkwellhkyngkiu
mhkanr. sngeatgunasray kyayarnng warky-
warsayar suutiukiu sngaly ngarpyrhar
mny. sngsnylny ngareatsnrhngsayar
tayarnngkiu amhepyu nayarkthpnmarmmh-
tayarnnglwharr. nhimhksngrellsayar amy-
iukiu sngaly ngarkhynhtarmny. htiusu-
tiusny htarwrbbhurareat narm tayarkiu
hkiulhuankylimmny. kynkywngsayar is-
raylamyiusartiuisny mtrarsayaramhukiu
mpyurky. musarnpyayarky. suutiuh
lhnyhcarttsayar lyharmrhir. abhysuumy
mkyayarkhchaybell hcarsayarklyk aiplyk-
nayrky limmny. aiujiaunstiusme sehkyngsi-
ulayar. aiu is raylamyiu kywaykyayarlajar.
aiuyayrurhngstiusme hcitnhluaknywng-
mell wmmayayarkrwhnglnlayar. htarwrbbhu-
rarsny sngeatapyhcdntiukiu ppyayarkhchay
sngeatnsuutiukiu pyrhartayarmuupye.
israylamyiuat rhngbhurhnghtarwrbbhursny
sng aly rhitayarmuueat. sngsny nayark-
thpnbhay updnhngmtwaymkyuanr. mchi-
urimparnhngny yayrurhnghtyuiuaaarnng lk aar
mlyhayarhchaynhngghu jiauntayarnngaarnng
htiuhkar siureat. sngeatbhurarshknghtar-
wrbbhursny sng alyrhi tnhkiukyesayarb-
hursny sngkiu kyntngtayarmuulimmny.
sng aarr wmmayark tayarmuulimmny.
hkyhchkyngmayttar kyinwp sehkyng
siuhkyngnnghtkw sng wmmayarkta-
yarmuulimmny. kellellhkyngngwnkiu
snghtmrarakyyayarnngtny huusayar sngnhng-
way dhmpwellkiu mhkanrbhell nyhiungy-
lyk rhisayar suutiukiu ngarhcwayhchaymny.
sngkiu nyhnyellsayarsuapayarngtiukiu
htiuhkar ngarhcerngmny. narsayarsuukiu
hkymarsapaymny. nhnghtut hkyngki-
uhkansayarsuukiu sngphwellhchaymny.
arhkkwellhkyngkiu hkanrrarpynarprp-
tiu hkyemwmhkynggunasraykiu paymny.
htiukarl sngtiukiu thpn ngarsayarnghkell
hcuwayhchayshpyng simswarhkyngkiu hkanr-
sayarsuutiukiu sng tiumykmhayark thpn
sayarnghkellpynsayarahkar myaykyesaramy-
iumyiutiutwng hkyemwmhkynggunasraykiu
sngtiuaar paymnyhu htarwrbbhur mint-
ayarmuueat.

darrimngkyennhcanhhcnhnc shtmltrknay
twng prayarhpkhgellaarhpyng yudmyiwn
rharlsayl sar jayrubbaylnhng yjpura-
yarhitmng yayarjdk sar yayarrhusesiu
htarwrbbhurareatnhutkpttayar rayarklar ka-
yarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhuramin
tayarmuusnykar ahkyinmrayarksay htar-
wrbbhurareat aimentayarkiu tnysayarkrsayar
ahkyinmrayarksay hu iluumyar pyayar-
siuksynmhar prayarhpk hggellaarhpyng
htarwrbbhurareat nhut kpttayarrayark-
larsnykar ahkyngluutiu sngtiusny amiun-
hhchtphnhng pynyhcuansayar aim nayhky-
inrhilykpg aimentayarkpy lyk nayrmnylayar.
ykhumhar kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
htarwr bburarmintayarmuusnykar kiuykyn-
gsayar akyngtiu kiu snghkynghkylayar.
sngtiusny myarhcwarsayar myiuhcaykiu
kyellsayar lny aseanhannpparreat. hcarssa-
yarlny whcwar mhcarrky. sayarksayarlny
whcwar msayarkrky. awtkiu wtrsayarlny
nwayhchar mwtrky. alup lup ahkkui
hkanrsayarlny mluaansayar aithellmhar
siuhtarrkyeat. kayarngkngbiulhky-
ayarhng htarwrbbhuramin tayarmuusnykar
kiuyakyngtiukiu snghkynghkylayar. tayarng-
payarsiu tkswar shcsarkiu sayarngkellpye-
lyhng aimentayarkiu sayarkkylayar. ngarsny
lny aarr ngareatbhunsny htngrrharlimmnyhu
htarwrbbhuramin mintayarmuueat. sngtiusny
myarhcwararmnyhu myayarlngsayar lny
rsayaruhchcarhkayarngparreat. aim-
siu rayarksayar ahkar ngarmhutliueat.
abhykyayarngnyhu kayarng kngbiulhky-
ayarhng htarwrbbhuramin maytayarmuueat.
ngaraim sny pyklykrhisayarkyayarngng
sngtiusny ase ase mimitiuiamsiu pyaysa-
yarkyayarngng hpyhcsny. htiukyayarng
sngtiupayarmhar miughhkayarngshpyng
nhngmkyr. myaysnylny aseanhankiu
mpayr. myaypayarng tayarngpayarng snhc-
par hkyiusayarhchpyhcrny seapayarng myay-
hellkhtwksmyh apayarng luustwartirhc-
sarnapayarng lup sayarngsmyhapayarng
swayhkyayarkhkyngbhaykiu ngarmhar liuk-
laypyehu mintayarmuueat. htiuahkar rharl-
saylsar jayrubbaylnhng yjpurararhitmng
yayarjdksar yayarrhumhnc kyn kywngsayar
suuapayarngtiusny mimitiubhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurareatamentayarkiu mimitiu
bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarhchayhkiung-
tayarmuusayarprayarhpkhgellhckarkiu
ng narhtayarngshpyng htarwrbbhurar-
rhaytayar kyayarkrwankyeat. htiuahkar
htarwrbbhurarmharhtartayarmuusny atiumg
htarwrbbhurareat tmnhggellk ngarsny
sngtiu nhngatuurhieathu htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuukyayarngkiu luumyartiuaar
sngsiulayeat. htarwrbbhurarsnylny yudmy-
iwn rharl saylsar jayrubbaylnhng yjpura-
yararhitmng yayar jdksar yayarrhumhnc

kynkywngsayar suuapayarngtiu kiu nhuisa-
yartayarmuusayaraarhpyng darrimngkye
nnhcanhhcnhnc shtmlnhcsy layrk-
naytwng suutiusny lar mimitiubhurarshkng
kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhu-
rareataimentayar aluplupkyeat.

2

sttmnhhcsytrknaytwng prayarhpk hggel-
laarhpyng htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayar
rayark lar sngsy yudmyiwn rharlsaylsar
jayru bbaylnhng yjpurararhitmngyayarjdk-
ksar yayarrhu mhnc kynkywngsayersuu-
tiuaar sngsiurmymhar iamentayarsny
rhaybhunnhng pynyhcuansnykiu myngb-
hhu sngtiutwng kynkywngsayar suukar
abhy suunny. ykhuaabhyararkiu myngsny.
nhiungyhy lyhng sngtiumpykmhayark
abhy myhmhutskellsiu hpyhcsnymhutlayar.
siusayarlny aiujayrubbayl aaryuulayar
hu htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuueat. aiu
yjpurararhitmng yayarjdksarayarrhu
aaryuulayar. aiupynysuupyny sarapa-
yarngtiu aaryuukyayarhu htarwrbbhurar
min tayarmuueat. aellguttupynymh
htwksayarahkar sngtiunhng ngarhpuell
sayar ptinarynhckarnhnganye ngarsny
sngtiunhngatuu rhieat. ngareatwin-
yarnytayarsny sngtiutwng nayrarkyeat.
mhciurimkynhngghu kayarngkngbiulhky-
ayarhng htarwr bburarmintayarmuueat. ka-
yarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar min
tayarmuusnykar karlmkyarmmyngmbeka-
yarngkng myaykye pngly kuntiukiu thpn
ngarlhupuemny. luumyiuapayarngtiukiulny
ngarlhupuemny. luumyiu apayarngtiu
nhhcskbhwysayarararsny rayark iaimkiu
bhunnhng ngarpynyhcuanhcaymnyhu
kayarngkngbiul hkyayarhng htarwrbbhu-
rarmintayarmuueat. rwhaynhngngwaykiu
ngarpiungsnyhu kayarngkngbiul hky-
ayarhng htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuueat.
nayarktnysayar iamentayarsny arng aima-
yarhtk bhunsarkyelimmnyhu kayarngkng
biulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar mintay-
armuueat. iarp lny ngymshkhyngkiu
ngarpaymnyhu kayarngkngbiul hky-
ayarhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat.
darrimngkye nnhcanhhcnhnc nwmlnhcsy
layrkaytwng htarwrbbhurareatnhutkpttayar
sny prayarhpkhgellaarhpyng rayarklarlyk
kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhu-
rark sngsny traramhukiu yjpurararhit
maymynr mnyhar luusny snrhngsa-
yar amellsarkiu mimiawt nhng htut
sayarngkellyk mun hng hchpyhcrny
se ahcrhisayar hcarhcarthcuantkukiu
htiuaawnhnghtilyhng htiuhcarhcrarsny
snrhnglimmnylayarhu maymyn sayar yjpura-
yararhittik htiuhcarhcrarsny msnrhng
hu pynpyayarkyeat. hggellkny asayka-
yarngaarhpyng mhnc kyysayarsuusny

htiuararthcuanthkukuihtilyhng nyhcnuyu
hkyng rhilimny layarhu maymynsayar
yjpurayarhit tiuk nyhcnuyu hkyng rhilim-
nyhu pynpyayarkyeat. hggellklny iluomyiu
ipynysartiusny ngarmykmhayark htiuat-
u hpyhckyeat. suutiulupsayarng smyhsnylny
htiuat uuhpyhceat. ngarhtanmhar pu-
ujayarsayar ararsnylny nyhcnuyu eat hu
htarwrbbhurar mintayar muueat. htar-
wrbbhurareat bimarntayar kyayarkt hku
payarmhar thkukiu mtngmhe yhkunaymhhc
ahtkamdukiu pynkynysnghkyngky parlayar.
htiukarltwng snatngnhcsyhtwkr sayar
hccparpuansiu luularsayaarahkar tsykusar
reat. hcpyhcrnyaiungarsykiu yuuhkyngng-
har hcpyhcsenyararkyng siu larsayaarahkar
nhhcsykusar reat. sngtiu lupsayarngsmy-
htiutwng layhti apngsaybhay arnyyiu
saybhayhpyng ngarsny dn hkt hkellype.
siusayarlny sngtiusny ngarhtansiu pyn
mlarkyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat.
htarwrbbhurareat bimarntayartiukmyhcky
nwmlnhcsylayrk nay ynaymhhc rhay-
siu myhayar kynysnghkyngky parlayar.
sngkyng rnmnyakyayarng ararhuumuukar
hccparkye hccparrhislayar. mrhi. hcpyhccpng
sngbhayarshpnpng slellpng sanltwngp-
ngtiusny ase kiu msekysay. siusayarlny
ynaymhhc sngtiukiu ngarkayarngkyepaym-
nyhu mintayarmuueat. htiulnhcsylayrk-
naytwng htarwrbbhurar eat nhutkpttayarsny
hggellsiu thpnrayarklar sngsny yudmyiuwn
jayrubbaylkiu sngsiu rnmnymhar ngarsny
kayarngkngnhngmyaykyekiu lhupmny.
tiungniungngantiueat rarjplngmyarkiu
mhayarklhn amyiumyiusayar tiungni-
ungngantnhkiukiu hpyksemny. rhtarnhng
rhtarhcesuurelltiu kiulny mhayarklhn-
mny. myngnhng mynghcesuurell tiusny
tyayarkkiu tyayarkhktu lellkylimmny.
kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhu-
rar min tayarmuusnykar aiu rharlsaylsar
ngarkywnjayrub bayl htiuahkar sngkiun-
garyuu tansiplkhcwpkellsiu hkn htarmnyhu
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat. sngkiu
ngarrray hkyppye hu kayarngkngbiulhky-
yarhng htarwrbbhurar min tayarmuueat.

darrimngkye nnhcannhhcnhchc athtmltwng idayar sar barrhkieatsar prayarhpkjarhkrisiu rayarklar sayar htarwrbbhurareatnhtkptta-yarhuumuukar htarwrbbhursarsny sngtiu bhi-ubhaymyarkiu alwnamykhtwktayarmuupye. siusayarlny kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurareatamintayarkiu suutiuaar sngsiurmny mhar ngarhtansiu pynlarkyla-yarhu kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwrbbhurarmintayarmuueat. rhayprayarhpktiuk sngtiukmayarngsayar lm mkayarngsayar akyngmyarkiu yhku kynyryhayarng kylayarhu kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykiu sngsiulyk kywaykyayarsayarlly narmkyar ngarhckarkiulny narmhtayarngsayar sngtiu bhiubhaymyarkellsiu mpyukyhnghu htarwrbbhurar mintayar muueat. bhiubhaytiusny abhymhar rhikysny. prayarhpktiusny ahcnyamyell ask rhngttky slayar. ngareat kywnprayarhpktiuk ngarmharhtarsayar ngareat pnythcartiusny sngtiu bhiubhaymyarkiu mhekypye mhutlayar. suutiusny stir ngartiukyngkyanpyumuu snynhngalyayark kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng bhurar shkng htarwrbbhursarsny ngartiuk hcerngmnnyhu akyan rhitayarmuusnyatiung hcerngtayarmuupyeu pyayarsiukysny mhutlayarhu mintayarmuueat. darrimngkye nnhcannhhcnhchc ekardsmltny huusayar rhaybtlnhchcsylayrknaytwngh htarwrbbhurareatnhtkpttayarsny idayarsarhpyhcsayar barrhkieatsar prayarhpkjarhkrisiu rayarklar nynyahkarmyngsarsayaruuparuanhuumuukar myngnekiu hcesayar luutuesny htngrrhar hkyiungtwngrrhisayar murtu tayar rpeat. suunayarkmharnesayarmyng nyiuseyarmyng hpyuusayarmyngtiusny rhikyeat. ngarklly aiushkng htiusuutiukar abhysuunnyhu maysayar ngarnhngpyayarsiusayar kayarngkngtmmn k htiusuutiukar abhysuuhpyhcsnykiu ngarpymnyhu siuptyemh murtutayar rpsayar luuk htiusuutiusny myaykyearprptiukiuk lhnlyny swarhcayhkyngghar htarwrbbhurar hcaylwhttayarmuusa-yarsuuhpyhckysnyhu pynpyayareat. htiusuutiuklly akywnuptiusny myaykyearprptiukiuk lhnlyny swarparpye. myaykyethayarkluan tayarpsayar htarwrbbhurareat kayarng kngtmmnar pynlyhayarkkyeat. thpn htarwrbbhurareat kayarngkngtmmnk aiu kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhnghtarwrbbhurar kiuytayar sny anhhckkunhcsyptluan amykhtwktayarmuusayar yayrurhngmyiunhng yudmyiumyarkiu abhymhkarlptluan msnarbell naytayarmuumnnynyhu maylyhayark sayar htarwrbbhursarsny ngarnhngpyayarsiusayar kayarng kngtmmnar kayarngsayarhckar nhchsimhcaysayar hckarpynpyayartayarmuueat. ngarnhng pyayarsiusayar kayarngkngtmmnk lny ka-

yarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu sngsiu kywaykyayarmnymhar ngarsny yayrurhngmyiunhng jiauntayarngabhiu alwnkyngnar sayarhc-itarkyeat. ngyimwphcwarnaysayar tparamyiusartiukiuk alwnamykhtwkeat. akyayarmmuukar ngarsny yayrurhngmyiukiuk annyingamykhtwksayarahkar suutiusny wiung nyhnysellkypye. htiukyayarng htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar kyayju-upyuhkyngsayarhcitnhng yayrurhngmyiusiugarpynlar pye. imyitwng ngaraimkiutnysayarkrmny. myiurarkiu lny tiunghtwarrmnyhu kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat. thpn kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurareatamintayarkiu sngsiu kywaykyayarmnymhar ngareatmyiurwartiusny arprp nhanpyar hcnyngkylim mny. htarwrbbhursarsny jiauntayarnsartiukiuk nhhc simhcayuemny. yayrurhngmyiusartiukiuk rwaykayark pyuhcuuemnyhu mintayarmuueat. thpn ngarmyhayarkyny uehkyiulayhkyayarngkiuk myngeat. ngarnhng pyayarsiusayar kayarngkngtmmnar lny htiuehkyiutiukar abhysuunnyhu maymynsayar htiuehkyiutiusny yudpyny israylpyny yayrurhng myiutiukiuk arprpsiu kwelppayarhcaysayar uehkyiuhpyhcsnyhu pynpyayareat. htarwrbbhursarsnylny lksmarlayue tiukiuk pytayarmuueat. ngarklly isutiutiusny abhyamhukiuk pyuhkyngngghar larparsnyhu maylyhayarksayar kayarngkngtmmnk htiuehkyiutiutiusny abhysuunmyh myhayar mkynywanaayarnng yudpynysartiukiuk kwelppayarhcaysayar uehkyiuhpyhckyeat. ilksmartiusny yudpynysartiukiuk hkyimmayarnng tparamyieat uehkyiutiukiuk rhuthkysayar suu hpyhckysnyhu pynpyayareat.

2

thpn ngarmyhayarkyny tiungchrarkyukiuk kiung sayar luutuekiu mynglyhng abhyarpsiu swarmnnynyhu htiusuuaar maysayar yayrurhngmyiuk alyaranankiu siliu myiukiuk tiungkyngngghar swarsnyhu pynpyayareat. ngarnhngpyayarsiusayar kayarngkngtmmnsny htwkswarsayar ahkyarsayar kayarngkngtmmnsny kyiusiulyk sngsny pyay htiululngkiu sngsiurmnymhar yayrurhngmyiuar luustwartirhcsartiusny alwn myarsayarkyayarng rwartiunayrkylimny. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar ngarsny myiukiuk karsayarmemyiuriuhpyhcmny. myiualylny ngarsny myiueatbhunasrayhpyhcmny. ahkyngtiuk ahkyngtiuk myayarkmyknharapmh pyaylarkylayarhu htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuueat. miugh kayarngknggaa-yarklaymyknhartiuk sngtiukiuk ngarnhanpyar hcaypyehu htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuueat.

barbulunmyiusmehtanmharnaysayar
 ahkyngjiaun stiusme alwtpyaylayar. ka-
 yarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar min
 tayarמושnykar sngtiukiu hpyksesayarlu-
 umyiutiuh rhirar siuh bunhtngrharpymh
 ngarkiu hcaylwhttayarmueat. sngtiukiu
 htisayarsuusny myksntayarkiu htisayarsu-
 uhyphceat. suutiukiu ngartiuk suutiueat
 kywamyarsny luyuuhyphksekylimmny. ka-
 yarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar
 ngarkiu hcaylwhttayarmuusnykiuh sngtiuh
 sirkylimmny. aiuh jiaunstiusme sehkyngsiuh
 rwhngln layar. ngarlar sngalynaymnyhu
 htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. htiukarl
 luumyiuamartiysny htarwrbbhurar bhk-
 siuh wnghear ngareatluuhpyhckylimmny.
 sngaly ngarnaymny. kayarngkngbi-
 ulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar sny ngarkiu
 sngsesiuh hcaylwhttayarmuusnykiuh sngsir
 limmny. htarwrbbhurar sny srhngsayar
 pyny mimi abhiuh yudpynykiuh amwayhkan
 thpn yayrurhngmyiukiu rwayhkyta-
 yarmuulimmny. aiuluusttwarapayarngtiuh
 htarwrbbhurar rhay tayar ngymwphcwar-
 naykylayar. srhngsayar kyinwp rarhtar-
 tayar httayarmuupye.

3

yjpurayarhitmng yayarrhusny htarwr bhu-
 rareat kayarngkngtmnrhay rpnaysnykiuh
 hcartnsny rmbhkyu suueatlkyarbhk rpn-
 ay snykiuh ngaraarpytayarmueat.
 htarwrbbhurareat kayarngkngtmnklny
 aiuhcartn htarwrbbhurar sny sngkiuh suan-
 m-tayarmuupar hcaysayar. yayrurhngmyiukiu
 rwayhkyppesayar htarwr bburarsny sng-
 iusuanmtayarmuuparhcaysayar. isuusny
 mehtellk nhutsayar htngchpyhcsnymhut-
 layarhu hear tnaar siueat. yayarrhusny
 nyhcnuyusayar awtkiuh wtlyk kayarngkngtm-
 nrhaymhar rpnaysnyhpyhc kayarngkngtmnk
 nyhcnuyusayar awtkiuh hkywtpykylayarhu
 mimirrhaymhar rpnaysayar ahkyarsuutiuh
 aar siueat. yayarrhuarlny sngaphckiu
 ngarhpyayrhng pye. tngtysayar awtkiuh
 wthcaymnyhu siueat. ngarklny hcngkyssa-
 yar payarngkiuh suueat hkayarngpayarmhar
 tngkyhcayhu siusnyatiuh hcngky sa-
 yarpayarngkiuh suueathkayarngpayarmhar
 tng awtkiuh wthcaykyeat. htarwrbbhurareat
 kayarngkngtmnsny lny anarmhar rpnayeat.
 thpn htarwrbbhurareat kayarngkngtmn sny
 kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhu-
 rareat amin tayarkiu sngsiuh yayarrhuaar
 pnythtarsnykar sngsny ngarlmsiuliuk
 ngarpynttrarkiu hcayarnghayarkly-
 hng ngaraimkiuh hcerngsayar ahkwng
 ngar tntiungtiukiu hcayarngrsayahk-
 wngrhiliimmny. rhaytayar rpnaysayar
 suuahkyiutiukiu sngaar lmpyrsayar suh-
 pyhcmnyakyayarngh ngarhknhtarmny. aiuh
 yjpurayarhitmngyayarrhu sngrhaymharnay

sayar sngapayarngabhayartiunhngtkw
 narhtayarngh layar. suutiysny nim-
 itlkhnarnghyghysayar suuhpyhc kyeat.
 ngareatkywntnyhuusayar anywnkiuh ngar-
 payarhtwn hcaymny. yayarrhurhaymhar
 ngarhtarsayar kyayarkkiuh kyny rhulayar.
 htiukyayarkthkukiu mykhcihkunhcluan
 kynyrhulyk rhiliimmny. htiukyayarkki-
 ulny ngarhtulupmny. tnaay hkyngtwng
 ipnyeatapyhckiu ngarpyrhngmnyhu ka-
 yarng kngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar
 mintayarmueat. htiunay sngtiysny
 mimitiuh aimnehkyng tyayarkkiutyayark
 hcpyhpcngaayark sngbhayar shpnpgaa-
 yarksiuh hkayarbhitkylimmnyhu kayarng
 kngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar mintay-
 armueat.

4

ngarnhngpyayarsiusayar kayarngkngtmnsny
 pynlar aippyayarsayarsuukiuh nhiuskellsiu
 ngarkiu nhiulyk sngsny abhyararkiu myn-
 gsnyhu may lyhng ngark akywnupsny
 kynyrrhu rwhayatiyesayar semehkuankiu
 myngpareat. mehkuanitungahpyar seaiut-
 luan mehkwwkhkunhcluan seaiungh mehk-
 wkhkunhcluan sksayar pywntanhnkunhtan-
 rhipareat. seaiulkyarbhk sanlwnpgngtpng
 lkwell bhk tpng mehkuanikiuh lwmmiusayar
 sanlwnpgngnhhpcng rhiparsnyhusiupymh
 ngarnhngpyayarsiusayar kayarngkngtmnaar
 akywnupshkng iarartiukar abhyararh-
 pyhcs nnyhumaysayar ngarnhngpyayars-
 iusayar kayarngkngtmnk iarartiukar
 abhyararhpyhcsnykiuh narmly slayarhu
 maylyhng akywnupnarmlyparshkng
 lyhayarkeat. kayarngkngtmnklny jayrub-
 baylsiu rayarklarsayar htarwrbbhurareat
 nhutkpttayarhu muukar iamhusny
 biulhkyayaarhpyngmhut aarnar tnhki-
 uaarhpyngmhut ngarwinyarnyaarhpyng
 hpyhclimmny hu kayarngkngbiulhkyaya-
 rarnghhtarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. aiuh
 tayarnghkye sngsny abhysiuuny. jayrub-
 baylrhaymhar nyesayararp hpyhclimmny.
 luuh myartiuk kyayjuutayarrhiparhcaysa-
 yar. kyayjuutayarrhipar hcaysayarhu
 kywaykyayarkly htiungmsny tiukhtayarngh
 ahtwtkyayarkkiuh tnghtarlimmny. thpn
 htarwrbbhurareatnhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiuh
 rayarklarsnykar jayrubbaylsny iaimta-
 yaramyhekkiuh hky htarpye. suusnylny
 lkhestrlimmny. kayarng kngbiulhkyaya-
 rarngh htarwrbbhurar sny ngarkiu sngtiuh
 rhirarsiu hcaylwhttayarmuusnykiuh sngtiuh
 sirkylim mny. amhungypyusayar nayrkkiuh
 abhysuusny mhtemellmngpyursny.
 hkyinkyisny jayrubbayllk rhisnykiuh
 htiuhkunhchpartiysny myng wmmayarkky-
 limmny. htiuhkunhchpartiukar maykyet-
 pyngluantwng tayarnghmyayarkpyaytsayar
 htarwrbbhurareatmykhcih tayarmyarhpy-

hcsntnyhu mintayarmueat. ngarklnty
mehkuanlkyarbhhk lkwelbhhk rhisayar htiua-
sanlwnpgnngnhhpcngkar abhysiunnyhuu
ng senyhccrarrwhayhcknhhchkuarhpyng
mimitiusekiu swnlayarngsayar htiusanl-
wngkiungnhhckkiungkar abhy siunnyhuung
maylyhayarksayar kayarngkngtmnk htiua-
iungtiukiui nar mlnyslayarhumaylyhng
akywnupnarmlnyparshkng hu lyhayarkeat.
kayarngkngtmnklny htiuaikiungtiusny
myaykyetpyngluankiu ahciupiungta-
yarmuusayar arhngeat rhaytayar rpnaysayar
bhisikhkansuunhpcarhpyhcsnyhu siueat.

5

thpn ngarmyhayarkyny pyanwellykrhisayar
hcar hciayarngkiu myngeat. kayarngkngtmn-
klny sngsny abhy ararkiu myngsnnyhu
maylyhng pyanwellykrhisayar hcarhca-
yarngkiu myngpareat. alyaratayarngnhhcsy
anan atayarngtsyrhparсныhu lyhayarkeat.
kayarngkngtmnklny htiuhcarhciayarngsny
tpynyliankiu nhanpyarsayar kyinhkyng-
pyhceat. hkiuttsayar suurhismyhtiusny
htiuhcarhciayarngtbhk parsnyatiung pyh-
pythkyngkiu hkanrkymny. akinrellsayar
suurhismyhtiusny htiuhcarhciayarngtbhk
parsnyatiung py hpythkyngkiu hkan-
rkymny. kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
htarwrbbhurarmin tayarmuusnykar htiuh-
carhciayarngkiu ngarhtutbhayarmny.
hkiu ttsayar suueataimhtellsiuung ngarn-
armkiu tiungtny mmhnsayarkyinsihkyn-
gkiu pyusayarsuueat aimhtellsiuung wng
nayrarkyshpyng shcsarmyar kyayarkm-
yarnhng tkw htiuaaimkiuhcarlimmnyhu
mintayarmueat. thpn ngarnhngpya-
yarsiusayar kayarngkngtmn sny htwk
ykhutwklarsayarararkiu myhayarkyny
layarhu ngaraarsiulyhng htiuararkar ab-
hyararmnyhu ngarmay sayar htiuararsny
htwksarsayar epharhpyhcsnyhuu ng
htiuararsny tpynylian suutiueatakyanaahc-
nyhpyhc snyhuung siueat. hkellahk-
wktsykiulny ahtksiu hkye myhayark
minmtayarksny epharhtell htiungsnykiu
ngarmyngeat. kayarngkngtmnklny htiui-
minmsny duhcrukapyhchpyhceat husiulyk
suukiu epharhtellkiu hkyhtar epharaw-
payarmhar hkellyparkiu tnglayeat. thpn
ngarmyhayarkyny tayarngneatatayarn-
kellsiu atayarnghisayar minmnhhcya-
yarktiusny atayarngtiu winyarnypark
htwklar htiueharkiu myaykyenhang mi-
ughkayarngkngghcpkyarsiu hkyeswarkyeat.
htiueharkiu abhysiu hkyeswarkysnyhu
ngarnhng pyayarsiusayar kayarngkngtm-
naar ngarmaysayar rhinarpyng epharabhiu
aismayarkhkyngngar hkyeswarkyeat.
htiupyny suueathkuanpayarmhar tnghtar
nayrarhkyylimmnyhu siueat.

6

thpn ngarmyhayarkyny kyaywarhpyng
pyesayar tayarngnhhcluankyarmh rhtar-
layhcehtwklareat. phtmrhtar myngne
dutyrrhtar myngnk ttityrrhtarmyng-
pyuu hctuthttrhtar hkwn aarkyesayar
myngkyartiusny klykrhikyeat. akywnup-
shkng htiurhtartiukar abhysiu nnyhu
ngarnhngpyayarsiusayar kayarngkngtm-
naar ngarmaysayar kayarngkngtmnk
htiurhtartiusny myaykyetpyngluankiu
ahciupiungtayarmuusayar arhngeatrhay
tayar rpnayarmh htwksarsayar miughka-
yarngkng lay layparhpyhceat. ksayar
myngnktiusny myayarkpynysiu swar
kyeat. mynghpyuutiusny myngnkayarksiu
liukkyeat. myngkyartiusny tayarngpynysiu
swarkyeathu siueat. hkwnaarkyesayar
myngtiusny htwk myay kyepayarmhar
tayarngmyayarksiu lhnlynyhkyngngar
aar htutkyeat. kayarngkngtmnklny swar
myaykye payarmhar tayarngmyayarksiu
lhnlynykylayar husiusny atiung suutiusny
myaykyepayarmhar tayarngmyayarksiu
lhnlynykyeat. kayarngkngtmnsnylny
ngarkiu hkayar kynylyar. myayarkpynysiu
swarsayar myngtiusny ngarmyckiu mya-
yarkpyny tnyhcaykypyeu siueat. thpn
htarwrbbhurareat nhutkptayarsny ngarse-
siu rayarklarsnykar arngsimswarkhyngkiu
hkanr yhku barbulun myiumh pynlarsayar
hayldellamyiu tayarbhiiamyiu yaydaryam-
yiahkyiutiukiui hkayar tnayhkyngtwn-
jayhpnieatsaryayarrhiamsiu swarpyesayar
rwhayngwaytiukiui yuu srhpukiui luppe-
lyhng yayayti dksar yjpurayarhitmngya-
yarrhueat hkayarngpayarmhar tnglayar.
kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhnghtarwrbbhurareat
amintayarkiu htiusuuaar sngsiurmnyhar
anywnamy rhisayar suukiu kynyrrhulayar.
mimidaysarp payark htarwrbbhurareatbi-
marntayarkiu tnyсарarklimmny. htarwr-
bhurareatbimarntayarkiu tnyсарark pyelyhng
bhunkye mimirarjplngpayarmhar htiunglyk
hcieuhanlimmny. rarjplng tayar payarmhar
yjpurayarhitlnty hpyhc htiunhchpartiusny
misahary ptinyarnkiu hpwellky limmny.
htiushpuusnyhayng tayarbhii yaydary
jayhpnieatsar hngtiuaabhiu htarwrbbhurareat
bimarn tayar sksayhpyhcrmy. waysayar
suutiusnylnylar htarwrbbhurareat bimarnta-
yar tnyсарarkylimmny. kayarngkngbiulhkyay
arhng htarwrbbhursny ngarkiu sngtiurhi-
rarsiu hcaylwht tayarmuusnykiu sngtiu
sirkyylimmny. sngtiusny sngtiueatbhur-
arshknghtarwrbbhurareatamintayarkiu
hcayhcaynarhtayarnghyng isiu hpyhcr-
limmnyhu mintayar muueat.

darrimngkyennhcanlaynhhc hkslumnsayar
 nwmlayrknaytwng htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
 sutayarngkhkyngngharng nhcpcayarnm-
 yarhchwarpyskellsiu puhcmלטנג ngiuky-
 way hkyiuhkyanhcwar kyngprarmnylayarhu
 kayarngkng biulhkyayarhnghtarwrbbhu-
 rareat aintayarrhisayar yj purayarhitnhg
 prayarhpktiuuar maylyhayarkhkyngnghar
 ng rhrayjar rayngmaylknhg suutiulu-
 umyarkiu bhurar shkngaataintayarsiu
 hcaylwhtkysayarahkar kayarngkngbiulhky-
 arhng htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarsny
 ngarjarhkrisiu rayarklar yjpurayarhit-
 tiunhg pynysuupynysar apayarngtiuaar
 sngsngsiurmnymhar anhhchkhncsy ptlan
 sngtiusny puhcmלטנג stmltwng ahcar rha-
 yarng ngiukywaymnyntmsayarahkar akyhc-
 nghchc ngaraliurhisnyatiung ngaraarahcar-
 rhayarngkyslayar. hcarsayarksayarahkarlry
 kiuyaliu alyayarkhcarsayarkkysnymhutla-
 yar. yayrurhngmyiumpyk hcnypng ptlry
 rhisayarmyurwar tayarmgmyknharapnhg
 maynyesayar arp luumyarsaysayarahkar
 rhayprayarhpktiuhyng htarwrbbhurarky-
 waykyayartayarmuusayar amintayar pyny-
 hcuanpyemhutlayarhu mintayarmueat.
 htiuahkar htarwrbbhurareat nhutkptayar
 sny jarhkrisiu rayarklarsnykar traramhukiu
 trarshpyng hcerngkylayar. snarhkyng-
 gkrunarhcitnhg tyayarkkiu tyayark
 kyayjuupyukylayar. mibhmrisayarsuu
 mtsium tkywntniungngan sar sngrellsarkiu
 mnyhnsellkynhg. tyayarkkiu tyayark
 mkayarngsayarakyankiu mkyankynhgghu
 kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbb-
 hurarmintayarmuusayar lny suutiusny
 narmhtayarngbellwtaayarng runky eat.
 mkyarhcayhkyngnghar narkiu pitkyeat.
 trarhckarkiung kayarngkngbiulhky-
 arhng htarwrbbhurareatwinyarntayarsny
 rhayprayarhpktiuhyng htarayarmuusa-
 yarhckarkiung suutiusny mkyarhcay
 hkyngnghar mimitiunhluankiu hcinkya-
 yarkkellsiu marhcaykyeat. htiukyayarg
 kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar sny
 alwnamykhtwtayarmueat. ngarhchck-
 yar suutiusny narmhtayarngskellsiu thpn
 suutiusny hhckayar ngarlny narmhta-
 yarngbell naypyehu kayarngkngbiulhky-
 arhnghtarwrbbhurar min tayarmueat.
 suutiusmisayar luumyiuapayarngtiutwng
 laybhway tiuk ngarlwngpye. htiukyayarg
 suutiu pynysny luusit nyanlykrhi abhysu-
 umyh mswarmlar. saryarsayar pynysny
 sutsngpyrhnggrarhpyhclaypyetkarhu min
 tayarmueat.

thpn kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwr
 bhurareatnhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiu

rayarklar kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htar-
 wrbbhurarmintayarmuusnykar ngarsny
 jiauntayargabhiu alwn hcitaaarkyepye. al-
 wnamykhtwk suuabhiu hcitaaarkyepye. ka-
 yarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurarmint
 tayarmuusnykar jiauntayargabhiu ngarpyn-
 larpye. yayru rhingmyiuhntellmhar naymny.
 yayrurhngmyiukiu smmarmyiuuu ng
 kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhnghtarwrbbhurareat
 tayargtayarkiu snrhngsayaartayarnghuung
 smutkylim mny. kayarngkngbiulhky-
 arhng htarwrbbhurar min tayarmuus-
 nykar aiusayar yayarkyarmint askkye
 tayarngwaykiungsayarsuapayarngtiusny
 yayrurhng myiulmtiu naykylayuemny.
 myiulmtiusnylny khcarsayar suungy ya-
 yarkyarmintitunhg apynyrhikylimny.
 thpn mintayarmuusnykar htiuahmsny
 yhu karלטנג kynkywngsayar iluutiu
 mykmhayark aanaubhwyhpyhcsayarlry
 ngarmykmhayark aanaubhwy hpyhcrarsla-
 yarhu kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhnghtarwr
 bhurarmintayarmueat. kayarngkngbi-
 ulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar min tayarmuus-
 nykar ngareatluutiukiu arhaypynymhg
 anayarkpynymhg ngarkytng sayarngkell-
 shpyng suutiusny yayrurhngmyiuhntell
 mhar nayrkylimny. shhcarrarnhg
 hpyayarngmtkhyng traraarhpyng suu-
 tiusny ngareatluuhpyhc ngarsnylny
 suutiueat bhurarshkngpyhclimny. ka-
 yarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar min
 tayarmuusnykar bimarntayarkiu tnysa-
 yarkhkyngghar kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
 htarwrbbhurareat aintayar tiukmyhckiu
 hksayarkarlhisayar prayarhpktiu hayar
 pyayarsayar ihckarkiu yhkukarkyarsayar
 suutiu sngtiulkkiu aarkyehcaykylayar.
 htiukarlaht luuhkanrsayar akyiumrhi.
 tirhcsarnhkanrsayarakyiumrhi. htwk-
 wngsayar suutiusny rnsuurhisayarkyayarng
 hkmsarmrky. ngarsny luu apayarngtiukiu
 tyayarknhngtyayark rnbhkhpyhchcay eat.
 yhkumuuk kynkywngsayar iluutiu ngarsny
 arngkellsiumpyuhu kayarngkngbiulhky-
 arhng htarwr bhurar mintayarmueat.
 myiuhcaykiu ngymwphcwarkyllrilmny.
 hcpyhcnpg sny asekiung myaysny mim-
 ihcepwarkiung miughkayarngkng sny
 nhngnykiung payrilmny. kynkywngsa-
 yar iluutiusny iararaluan hcuantiukiu
 rthcayhkyngnghar ngarpumny. aiuyu-
 damyiunhg israylamyitiu sngtiu sny
 tparamyitiutwng kyinsellrarhpyhcb-
 huuskellsiu kayarngkyehkanrarhpyhch-
 cayhkyngnghar ngarkytngmny. mhciurim
 bhell lkaarkyekylayar. kayarngkngbiulhky-
 arhng htarwrbbhurar min tayarmuusnykar
 sngtiueat bhiubhaytiusny ngaramyk kiu
 nhiusayarkysayarahkar apyhcpumnyhu
 ngarsny nayarngtmrbhell kyanskellsiu thpn
 yhkukar yayrurhngmyiunhg yud amy-
 iukiu kyayjuupumnyhu ngarkyanpyneat.

mhciurimkynhng hu kayarngkngbiulhkyay-
 arhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat.
 sngtiu kyngmnyakynghuumuokar sngtiurhi
 smyhsny tyayarknhngtyayarkmhnsayar
 hckarkiu pyayarkylayar. myiutanhhkar-
 wmhbar hpyayarngmthcwar hceng trart-
 waysnyamhukiu ngyimhchayhkyngnghar
 suanhpytky layar. tyayarkkiutiyayark
 abhysuumyh mkayarngsayarakyan-
 kiu mykanyknhng. mmhnsayar kyinsiu
 hkyngknh mnhhcskkyngnhg. htiusia-
 yar amhurhismyhtiukiu ngarmunsnyhu
 htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. thpn
 kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwr bhu-
 rareat nhutkpttayarsny ngarsesiu rayarklar
 kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhu-
 rarmin tayarmuusnykar hctuthtltwng
 ahcarrhayarnghkyng puhcm ltwngh acarr-
 rhayarnghkyng stmltwng ahcarrhayarngh
 hkyng dsmltwng ahcarrhayarnghkyngtiusny
 yudamiyu wmmayarkwrwhngln pwelluprar
 carlhpyhckylimmny. hpyayarngmthkyng-
 trar ngyimwphkyngtrarkiu nhhcsk kylayar.
 kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhur-
 armin tayarmuusnykar myarhcwarsayar
 myiusuurwarsar luamiyu myiutiusny
 larkylimmny. myiutmyiunaysayar suusny
 ahkyarmyutmyiu naysayar suutiusesiu swar
 htarwrbbhurar rhaytayar sutayarnghkyng-
 ngharng kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htar
 wrbbhurarkiu rharhkyngngharng eknamhn
 swarkykunaan. ngarlly swarmnyhu hka-
 yarkylimmny. kyesayar tiungniungngansar
 luuamiumyutiutisny kayarngkngbiulhkyay-
 arhng htarwrbbhurarkiu yayrurhng
 myiurhar htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar suta-
 yarnghkyngnghar larkylimmny. htiukarl
 bharsaraseksiu pyayartt sayar luuam-
 iumyutiutwng tkiypsayar luutiusny. yud
 luuhpyhcsayar suueatawthcwnkiu ki-
 unglyk bhurarshkng sny sngnhngatuu
 rhitayarmuusnyhu akwynuptiusny kyarsi
 sngtiunhngatuu liukparmyihu sukylim
 mnyhu kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhnghtarwr-
 burarmin tayarmueat.

9

htarwrbbhurareatbyardit nhutkpttayarsny
 hardrkpynynhng dmarskmyiu snggrayark-
 payeat. htarwrbbhurarsny luumyikiung
 isaylamyiu anwhapayarngtiukiung
 kynyrlhulyk rhitayarmueat. htiupynynhng
 nehcpsayar harmtpynyng turumyiusny
 limmarsayarkyayarngtiunghng jidun-
 myiung snggrayarkpayeat. turumyiusny
 mimiabhiu reltiukkiu tnsayark ngwaykiu
 myaymhunkellsiu ng rhayhngngkiulmrhisa-
 yar rwan kellsiu hcupuansayarlly htar-
 wrbbhurarsny suutparlksiu suukiup suuhk-
 wnaarkiu pnglyhtellsiu hkytayarmuushpyng
 myiu sny mehpynng kywmlayarnglmimny.
 htiaumhukiu aarrhkaylunmyiusny myng

kyayarklimmny. garjmyiusny myng alwn-
 tunhup limmny. ekyunmyiulny myayarngh
 arhkkwellsayar kyayarngtiutauh-
 pyhclimmny. garjmngkyesny suanlim
 mny. aarrhkaylunmyiusnylny ahciur.
 aarjutmyiu tkywntniungngansartiusny
 naykylimmny. hpilittiamyueat marnkiulny
 ngarhkyiuhpell mny. suuhcarsayar aswaykiu
 suueatphcptellmng suukiuksayar rwan-
 rharbhwytiukiu suueatswarkyarmhng
 ngarnhutpymny. kynkywngsayersuusnylny
 ngartiu bhurarshkngabhiu kynkywng
 yudpyng mngkellsiu naylimmny. ekyunmy-
 iusarlly yaybusiulukellsiu hpyhclimmny.
 abhyrnsuomyh mhtwkmwngchayhkyng-
 nghar ngaraim tayarptlly tphkymny.
 nyhnyellsayarsuusny ngar luutiukiu na-
 yarkthpn mnhipnng. akyayarngmua-
 ngarsny yhku kiuytiungkyny myngpye.
 aiujiaunstiusme alwnwmmayarkylayar.
 aiuyayrurhngmyiustiusme kywaykyayark-
 layar. trarshpyng hceng kytnghkyngsiu
 rayarksayar shkng sngearhngmngkyesny
 mynymnhng myny klaykiu hce nuun-
 yansimmwaysayar hctinhng sngghirarsiu
 kywltayarmuusnykiu kynyrlhulayar.
 ngarsny ehprimpny rhtarkiu ng yayru
 rhngmyiu myngkiung pyhpytmny. hch-
 claykiulny pyhpytmny. tparamyiusartiusny
 hchcngylimmny akyayarngtiutauhngsny
 mintayarmuomny. aarnar tayararlly png-
 lytparmhsny pnglytpartiung aayarnghng
 myhcmhsny myaykyehcwnltiungaaayarngh
 tnylimmny. sngearamhumuokar hkyuphtar-
 lykrhisayar sng eatluutiukiu raymrhisayar
 myaytwnghtellk sngnhng hpwellsayar
 ptinyarnyaswaykyayarngh ngarkylwhtmny.
 ahkyuphan myayarlngsayar suuti reltiuk-
 siu pynlarkylayar. ngarsny nhhcsayar
 kyayjuukiuyuue mnyhu ynaypny pya-
 yarhtareat. yudlaykiu ngartng ehprimlaykiu
 swellingng lyk jiaunsartiu kiuhaylssartitbkh
 nhui sayar sngkiu suurrelleathtarkell-
 siu hpyhchcaymny. htarwrbbhurarsny
 suutiupayarmhar htngrrhar tayarmuu
 myhartayarsny lyhphchcypykskellsiu pyay
 limmny. arhnghtarwrbbhurarskhngsny
 tanpiumhut tayarnglaybhwaytiunghng
 kywswartayarmuulimmny. kayarngkngbi-
 ulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurarsny suutiukiu
 kwykartayarmuushpyng suutiusny kiukhcar
 klwhellkyayarktiukiu kyayarnghngylimmny.
 sayarkpye lyhng hcpyhcrnyhng wskellsiu
 kywaykyayarkylimmny. angtauankellsiu
 yjplnghtayarnghkellsiu pynywky limmny.
 htiunay suutiueatbhurarshkng htarwr-
 burar sny mimiluutiukiu siuhcukellsiu
 kyntngtayarmuulimmny. suutiusny myay-
 tayar htngrrharsayar srhpuumykmwnkell-
 siu hpyhckylimmny. kyayjuutayarsny
 alwnkyehcwtkar. gun asraytayarlly al-
 wnkyehcwtkar. snhcsarsny lungntiukiung
 hcpyhcrnyshcsny apyiumtiukiung tiup-

nayarkmiughrwarrarkartwng mi-
 ughrwarhcaymny akyayarng htarwr-
 hurarhtantayar sutayarngkylayar. htarwr-
 hurarsny lyphchckkiupngsng myarhcwar
 miugh rwarhcaysphpyng hkpsimsayarlu-
 tiuabhiu lyping apng payarkhcayta-
 yarmuumny. tayrpruptutiusny antthckarkiu
 pyayarkyeat. prayarhpklopsayar suutiusny
 musar ruuparruankiupng mmhnsayar
 aipmkkiiu hayarpyayarkyeat. ahkynyn-
 henhhsimhcaykyeat. htiukyayarng
 siuhcukellsiu lny swar siuhtinmrhisayarkya-
 yarng sngrellhkanrkyeat. siuhtintikiu
 ngaramykhtwk sithtetiuki hchckya-
 yarshpyng kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
 htarwr bburarsny mimisiuhcuyudamy-
 iuki akynyarhukywar bhuntayarkiu
 sayarngsayar hchctiukmyngkellsiu hpy-
 hchca yayaruumny. htiuamyiuhellk
 tiukhtayarngamyhckayark tanhciu hch-
 tiuklay mngphchksayar luuapayarngtiusny
 htwwkylimmy. suutiusny hchctiukrartwng
 lmrhisayar rwhan kiunggsayar hchcsuurel-
 kellsiu hpyhckylimmy. htarwr bburareat
 kyayjuutayarkiu hkanrsayarkyarng
 hchctiuk mynghcsuurelltiuki arhkhk-
 wellkylimmy. yudamyiukiulny ngarhk-
 iungghanhcaymny. yayarsp amyiukiulny
 ngarkytngmny. suutiuki snarhcuanmk
 sayarkyayarng nayrarhkymny. suutiusny
 nhnghtuthkyngkiu mghanbhuskellsiu
 hpyhckylimmy. ngarsny suutiueatbhur
 shknghtarwrbbhurarhpyhc suutiuhckarkiu
 narhtayarng mny. ehprimamyiusartiusny
 suurellkellsiu hpyhc hpyhcnynhngwskell-
 siu wmmayarkkylimmy. sar myaytiusny
 mynglyk wmmayark htarwrbbhurarkiu
 amhepyulyk rwhnglnkylimmy. suu-
 tiuki ngarnhiusayar hcuwayhcaymny.
 suutiusny ngareat rwaynhuthkyngkiu
 hkanrsayaraarhpyng arngmyarpyar skell-
 siu thpn myarpyarkylimmy. suutiuki
 tparamyiusartiutwng myiuhcukellsiu
 ngarkyellshpyng waysayarpny ngarkiuaa-
 yarkmay sar myaytiunhngtkw askrhnglyk
 pynlarkylimmy. suutiuki aellgut-
 tupnyymh thpn ngarsayarngkellu mny.
 aarrhuripynmh hkyar hcuwayhcaymny.
 gildpny nhng laybunpnyysi thpn ngarsa-
 yarngkellshpyng suutiu nayhcrarbhiiu
 myaymlayarkniung. pnglyaly rhayark-
 swar nyhnyssell lyk pnglytanpiumyarkiu
 dnhkttayarmuumny. myhc nknellsa-
 yararprhismyhtiulny hknhkyayarkkylim-
 mny. aarrhuripnyeatmarnkiu nhimhky
 aellguttumngaat aarnarsnylny kwypyayark-
 limmy. suutiuki htarwrbbhuraarhpyng
 ngarhkiungghanhcaymny. narmtayarkiu
 amhepyulyk lhnylny swarkylimmy hu

aiu laybnuntayarng sngaat aarrjpngtiuki
 melayarngchayhkyngngghar sngeatantakar-
 tiuki hpnwnglayar. aiuhtngruupng aar-
 rjpngeallsayarkyayarng myny tmlayar.
 mytsayarapngtiusny pykhcekye. aiu
 barrhnspitpngtiu hkiungghkansayartayarkiu
 hkuhlhellsayar kyayarng mynytmkylayar.
 siuhtintiusny mimitiu asraypyksayar kya-
 yarng mynytmsayarasankiu pyukyeat.
 yayardnmyhc eatgunasraypyksayarkya-
 yarng hkyngsaypyiuhayark sayarasankiu
 kyarreat. ngareatbhurarshkng htar-
 wrbbhurarmintayarmuu snykar stbhiurar
 htarsayar isiuhcukiu kywaymway layar.
 piungsayarsuutiusny st kiuyapyhchhisny
 kiu msiky. rayarngchcarsayarsuutiukny
 ngarrtt snyhpyhc htarwrbbhurarсны mng-
 glarrhitayarmuuhcays tnyhu siukyeat.
 siuhtintiusnylny snarhkyng krunarm-
 rhiky. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar
 ngarsny pynysuupynysartikiu nayarkth-
 pnmnsnar mnhmyayarbhell luaseasetiuki
 aimnehkynglksiung rhngbhurng lksiung
 apshpyng suutiusny tpynyluankiu nhp
 hckylimmy. suutiulkmh ngarmkylwhb-
 hell naymny hu mintayarmuueat. htiusiu
 stbhiurarhtarsayar siuhcutnyhu sayar
 sngrellsayersuutiuki ngarkywaymwayreat.
 siuhtin tayarngwaynhhchngkiuyuu thc-
 ngkiu kyayjuuhung thcngkiu anhayarn-
 gahpwellhuung hkyarwayarlyk siuhcukiu
 kywaymwayeat. siuhtinsuanyayarkkiulny
 tltnw ngarpy hpyeat. suutiukyayarng
 ngarhcitngyengwayeat. suutiusnylny
 ngarkiu rwanrharkyeat. nayarkthpn
 sngtiuki ngarmkyway. saysayar aka-
 yarngsny sayparlayhca. asthkanrsayar
 akayarngsny hkanrparlayhca. kynkywngsa-
 yarakayarng tiusny tkayarngkiutkayarng
 hcarparlayhcahu ngarsiu lyk hkpsim-
 sayarluumyitiunhng arnghpwellsayar
 ptinyarnykiu hpykliu kyayjuuamnyrhisayar
 ngareat tayarngwaykiu yuu hkyiueat.
 htiuptinyarnysny htiunaypyksayarkyayarng
 ngarkiuamhepyusayar siusngrelltiusny htar-
 wrbbhurareat nhutkpttayarkiu narlnkyeat.
 thpn ngark ngarrhtiaksayar ahkiiu payaan
 sayarngar sngtiusny aliurhilyhng paykyla-
 yar. aliu mrhilyhng mpykynghghusiuyay
 suutiusny ngaraar ahkpayaansayarngghar
 ngwaysuansykiu hkyinkyeat. htarwrbbu-
 rarkniu htiungwaykiu aiuhtin smarrhaymhar
 phchkylayar. ngarkiu abhiupyt ngwaym-
 yarlh snytkarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung
 htiungwaysuansy kiu ngaryuu htarwrbbu-
 rareatbimarntayar aiuhtin smarrhaymhar
 phchkyeat. htiuahkar yudamyiunhng is-
 raylamyiuhpwell sayar misaharykiu hpykliu
 anhayarngahpwellamnyrhi sayar ahkyarta-

yarngraykiu ngarhkyieat. thpn htarwrbrhurark miuksayar sihtineat tnsartiukiu simyulayar. akyayarngmukar ipny sihtintuekiu ngarpayarhtwnhcaymny. suusny asthkanrsayarakayarn kiu mkyonymrhu lmlwellsayarakayarnkiu mrhar narsayar akayarnkiu anarpyayarkhcahykngngharmpyu rpnaysayar akayarnkiu mmhc suusayarakayarngtiukiu hcarlim mny. suutiu hkwarkulny hkyiuhpellimny. siuhcukiu hcwnphcsayar ahkynyhnesiutinsny amngglarrhihcaystny. suueatlkruanhnglkyarmykhci htarbhayarayarklimny. lkrusany akunahcng hkyayarkkplimny. lkyarmykhcsny akunahcng miuklimnyhu mintayarmuueat.

12

htarwrbrhurareat byarditnhutkpttayartnyhuusayar miughkayarnkngkiu kykmyaykye tiukmyhckiu hkytayarmuhtsayer luuahtell lueeatwinyarn kiu hpnsngtayarmuusayar htarwrbrhursny israylamiukiu rnymht mintayarmuusnykar ngarsny yayrurhngmyiukiu ptlnyrhisayar luomyiupayarngtiuaar tunlhuphcaysayar hplarhpyhchcay mny. yayrurhngmyiukiu wiunghtarkyhcnwtng yudpynykiu lnyhtiuaatu hpyhchcaymny. htiukarlakhkarlntyhtiumyukiu luomyiupayarng tiuaar laysayaryayarkhpyhchcaymny. htiukyayarkkiu hkyesayar suapayarngtiusny kyiupelkyaymwkylimny. layarkesaramyiumyutiusny yayrurhngmyiutbhk hcuwaylyk rhikylimny. htarwrbrhurar mintayarmuusnykar htiukarl rhismysayar myngtiukiu minmayartwaywayhcayhkyngngharnmynghesuurellapayarngtiukiu aruuhpyhchcayhkyngngharn ngar sny dnhktmny. yudamyukiu ngarkynyru tpar amysartihismysayar myngtiukiu mykhcikhcay hkyngnghar dnhktmny. yudmngtiuklntyayrurhngmyiustiatueat bharushkng kayarngkngbiulhkyayarngh htarwrbrhurar aarhpyng suutiusny ngarhkwaaarhpyhckyeathu hcithtellmhar siukylimny. htiukarl ngarsny yudmngtiukiu htngpuantwng mehpiukellsiung kayarklhiungtwng mehckellsiung hpyhchcay shpyng lkyarbhk lkwelbhk ptlnyrhisayar luomyiupayarngtiukiu melayarnglimny. yayrurhngmyiu snylntyayrurharyarn gtnymyellnylimny. htarwrbrhursny yudtelltukiu rhayuehwar kytngtayarmuumny. htiukyayarngh darwidmngmyiueatbhun nhngyayrurhngmyiustiatueatbhunsny yudpyntbhk mwarkywarr. htiukarl htarwrbrhursny yayrurhngmyiustatiukiu kwykarhcayarngmtayarmuushpyng aarnny sayarsuusny htiukarl darwidmngkellsiung darwidmng myiusny bharushkngkellsiung suutiurhaymhar htarwr bharareat kayarngkngtmnkellsiung

hpyhclimny. htiukarl yayrurhngmyiukiu tiuklarsayar luomyiupayarngtiukiu ngpyksehkyngnghar ngarsny aarhtut mny. kyayjuutayarkiu hkansayarsbhayar suta-yarngh phtnarpyusayarsbhayarkiu darwidmngmyiu yayrurhngmyiu sartiupayarsiu ngarswnlayarnghshpyng suutiusny mimitiu htiuhpayarksayar ngarkiu rhumyngrkylimny. tyayarkntysayar saratwkhabsny ngiukyway myntmskellsiu htiusu-uatk ngiukywaymyntmrky limny. sarueatwkhabsny narkynyrkylim mny. maygiddayarhkyiungtwng harddyimmunmyiumhar ngiukywaymny tmskellsiu htiukarl yayrurhngmyiuhmar kyechwarsayar ngiukywaymyntmhkyng rhilimny. tpynyluanamyiuanwyaseasetmyiu thkyarhce ngiukywaymyntmkylimny. darwidmngat aswayamiuthkyar suutiuminmmyarthkyar narsneat aswayamiuthkyar suutiuminmmyarthkyar laywieweataswayamiuthkyar suutiuminmmyarthkyar rhimieataswayamiuthkyar suutiuminmmyarthkyar kynkywngsayar aswayamiupayarngtiusny tmyiuthkyarhce suutiuminmmyarthcuthkyarhce ngiukywaymny tmkyylimny.

13

htiukarl darwidmngmyiunghng yayrurhngmyiu sartiueat duhcrukapyhcanyhckaykiu saykyayar hcarbhiuhcmraytwngsny pwnglykrhilimny. kayarngkngbiulhkyayarnghhtarwrbrhuramin tayarmuusnykar pynyatartwng rhisayaruptutueat narmmyarkiu nayarkthpnabhysuumyh mmhtmihcayhkyng nghar htiukarl ngarsutsngpyrhngmny. prayarhpkup sayarsuutiukiung nyhcnuyusayar winyarkyiung pyny tayarmh nhnghtumny. luuthcuantyayarksny prayarhpkpyusaylyhng bhwarmyngsayer mibhtiuk sngsny htarwrbrhurareat narmkiu amhepyu musarhckarkiu hayarpyayarsayarkyayarngh asayhkanmnyhusiulyk prayarhpkpyuhcnypng kiuyimbhtiusny suukiu htuthkyngghk htiukylimny. htiukarl prayarhpkksny hayarpyayarsayar ahkar mimimyngsayer ruuparruanakyayarnghklimny. suutpar kiu lnyhcarmanyakannhng kymtmsayar awtkiu lny mwtr. akywnupsny prayarhpkmhut lyul sayarsuuhpyhchpareat. ngysayararwymhch suutpar kywnhkanrparpyehu wnhkanlimny. suutparklntynglk payarsayar dnrarkar kywnupeat aswayhknpgwnaim hkanrsayardnarhpyhchparsnyhu pnyppayarlilmny. kayarngkngbiulhkyayarnghhtarwrbrhuramin tayarmuusnykar aihuar ngareatsiutintbhk ngareat apayarnghayarhpyhcsayarsutbhk niulayar. siu htinkiu riukstlayar. siupyulyhng siutiusny kwelwngrkylimny. siusngytiupayarlnty ngarsny

ngar lkkiu tnguemny. htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuusnykar tpynyluan suanhcutwng nhchcukiu pyhpyt asayhkanrshpyng thcuser kynkywngrlimmny. htiuthcukiu mealsiu ngarrhayarkswarhcaymny. ngwaykui hkywtskellsiu hkywtmny. rwhaykui hcuanhcmskellsiu hcuanhcmny. suutiusny ngarnarmkui phtnarpyu ngarnar htayarngmny. suutiukiu ngareatlumyiuuhuu ngarhkayarwayarmny. suutiuklhy htarwrbbhursny ngartieatbhurarshkng hpyhctayarmuueathu wnhkankylimny.

14

htarwrbbhurareatnayrksny rayarksayar ahkar suutpartiusny sngeatuhcharkiu luyuu sng aly wayhpnkylimny. yayrurhngmyiukiu tiukhcayhkyngngghar luumyiu apayarngtiukiu ngarhcucwayhcaymny. myiukiu tiukyuppyehng aintiukiu lyk minmtiukiu adhmmpyukylimny. myiusartwkkui simswar twksarmyiu kyn kywnglimny. htarwrbbhursnylny hchctiukrarkarl tiukskellsiu htiuluumyutiukiu tiukswartayarmuumny. htiunayrk hkyaytayarsny yayrurhngmyiu arhay sanlwngtayarngpayarmharrp sanlwngtayarngsny arhaybhkmh anayarkbhktiungaayarnng aly kwell shpyng alwnkyesayar hkyiunghpyhclimmny. tayarng twksny myayarkbhksiung twksny tayarng bhksiung rwhayrlimmny. sngtiusny ngartayarnkgyarhkyiunglmhpyng pyay kylimny. htiuhkyiungsny aarlmyiutiungaayarnng mhelm mny. yudrhngbhurngaujimnglkhtk myaykyelhup sngtiusny pyayskellsiu thpnpyaykylimny. ngareat bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurar kywlar-tayarmuu mimisn rhngsuuapayarngtiusny parkylimny. htiunayrk alngmrhi mytsayarararti sny yutlyayarlimmny. naysmhut nynymhut htarwrbbhursitayar muusayar nayrkrtrkphyhc nyueyanahkyinrayarkmh lnglimny. htiunayrk askraysny yayrurhngmyiumh htwk nwaykarlphyhchcay sayarnngkarlphyhchcay arhay pnglysiutwk anayarkpnglysiu twkheswarlimny. htarwrbbhursny tpynyluantwng rhngbhurng hpyhctayarmuumny. htiunayrk htarwrbbhurarpartny narmtayartpartny hpyhctayarmuumny. gaybhmyiumhsny yayrurhngmyiu tayarngbhk rimmunmyiutiungaayarnng tpynyluankiu hkyiungkellsiu nyetny hpyhchcaytayarmuumny. myiusnylny bngyarmintanhkarmh sny arngtanhkarrar myiutayarngtanhkartungaayarnng harnnaylrelltiukmhsny hcpyhcsenyar tnsar tayartiungaayarnng hkyemyhayarkhkyngkiuhkan myiuhayarnng rar thpntnyrlimmny. nayarkthpn yayrurhngmyiusny kyinhkyng bhaykiumhkan myiusartiusny nayrarky hciurimhcrarmrhi bhell naykylimny.

yayrurhngmyiukiu tiuklarsayar luumyiu apayarngtiu htarwrbbhurar paytayarmuusayar bhaydn huumuukar hkyayhpyngplykpng suutiuasarlyayarpyk limmny. mykaim mykluanlyayarpykylimny. lyhar snylny hkantwng lyayarpykylimny. htiunayrk htarwrbbhurareat nhkiutayar kyayarnng suutiusny alwnrunrnghtkmyhpyu tyayarkkiutyayark lkhkyngriuksayarlny tyayarkkiutyayarktiuk stkylimny. yudamyusartiulny yayrurhngmyiu tiuk kylimny. ptlnynaysayar tparamyiusar apayarngtiueatuhchcarhcnhycimntyhuusayar myarhchwarsayar rwhayngwayawttnsarhcupuanlykrhkiylimny. myng lar kularaup mynymhch rnsuutp twngghismysayar tirhcsarntiupaysayar bhaydnsny ahtksiuhkellpyesayar bhaydnng tuulimmny. yayrurhngmyiukiu tiuklarsayar luumyiu apayarngtiutwng kynkywngsmyhsayar suutiusny kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurarthyuasayar rhngbhurngkiukwy skaynaypwellhkanaansayarnghar myiutayarsiu nhctiungahcnytklarkylimny. kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurarhuu sayar rhngbhurngkiukwy aansayarnghar myiutayarsiutk mlarsayarmyaykyesar aswayamyiurhismyhapayarsiu miughmrwarr. aellguttupynysar aswayamyiusny mtk mlarlyng miughmrwarbellnayshpyng skaynaypwellkui hkanaan sayarnghar tk mlarsayarluumyiu tiu htarwrbbhurar paytayarmuusayar bhaydnsny htiusuutiukiulny htilimmny. irwaykar skaynaypwellkui hkanaansayarnghar tk mlarsayar aellguttuamyiusar tparamyiusar apayarngtiu hkansayarpypchpaytny. htiunayrkkarltwng htarwrbbhurarar sn rhngghyngghu myngswellsayar snylnyapayarmharpng akhkrartngrlimny. htarwrbbhurareataimtayar aiutiusny yjpllngrhaymharrhisayar hplarkellsiu hpyhckylimny. htiomyhmky yayrurhngmyiumhch yudpyny rhismysayar aiutiusny kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurarar srnhngkylimny. yjpuujayar sayarsuupayarnngtiusnylar htiua iutiukiu yuuppyehng hkykpyutkylimny. htiunaymhch nayarkthpn kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurareataimtayar hkarnnilumrhir.

htarwrbbhurarsny marlhkiltwng is raylamy-
 iusiu payliuktayarmusayar byardinthutk
 pttayartnyhuusayar htarwrbbhurarminta-
 yarmusayar hckarhuumuukar sngtiukiu
 ngarhkyhclaypye. akywnuptionkiu abhysiu
 hkyhc tayarmuusnyhu sngtiuumaykylyhng
 esayarsny yarkupeatahckiuhyhcsnymhut-
 layar. siusayarlny yarkupkiu ngarhky-
 hceat. esayarkiu ngarmun suunaysa-
 yartayarngtiukiu lwnpgynghpyhchcaypye.
 suuamwayhkanrarmyaykiu myayhkwaiytiu
 aplaypyehu htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat.
 eduanamyiusartiuk ngartiusny pykhcesayar
 lny pykhcesayararptiukiu thpntnysayarkue
 mnyhisiurartwng kayarngkngbiulhky-
 yarhng htarwr bburarmintayarmusnykar
 suutiunsy tnysayark sayarlny ngarhpyiuh-
 pykmny. suutiukiu duhcriukpynysar htar-
 wrbbhurarahcnymkhtwktayarmusayar
 luumyiuuu smutkylimny. htiumhukiu
 sngtiunsy myngsayaarahkar htarwr bu-
 rarsny israylpnyneatpyngmhar bhuntnhkiu
 kyetayarmuusnyhu siukylimny. sarsny
 abhkiu riusaytteat. kywnsny shkngkiu
 kyayarkrwantteat. ngarsny abhmhnlhng
 ngarkiu abhysuuriusaysny. shkngmhnl-
 yhng abhy suu kyayarkrwansnyhu ka-
 yarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar-
 sny narntayarkiu mhtemellmyngpyusayar
 yj purayarthittuar maytayarmueat.
 akywnuptionny narntayarkiu abhysiu
 mhtemellmyngpyuparsnyhu sng tiu-
 mayrartwng nyhcnuyusayaarahcarkiu
 ngaryjplngsiu sayarng hckellkysnytkar.
 akywnuptionny kiuytarkiu abhysiu
 rhuthkyparsnyhumayrartwng htarwr
 bhurareathcarpwellnsy yutmareathu-
 siusayarkyayarng ngarkiu rhuthkykypye.
 mykhciksnyar akayarngkiu yjpuujayarly-
 hng apyhcrhisnymhutlayar. hkyayswansa-
 yarakayarngnhng narsayar akayarngkiu
 yjpuujayarlyhng apyhcrhisny mhutlayar.
 myjuuwnmngaar skparlayar. mngceathcit
 nhng twaylimnylayar. sngmyknharkiu
 htayarklim mnyhu kayarngkngbiulhky-
 yarhng htarwrbbhur min tayarmueat.
 yhkumhar bburarshkngsny ngartiukiu
 kym snartayarmuumnyakyayarng htar-
 wrbbhurarrhaytayar sutayarngkyparlayar.
 sngtiulhkhkansayarkyayarng isiu pyuttkyeat.
 sngtiuumknharkiu htayarkmnylayarhu
 kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhur-
 ar mintayarmueat. sngtiutwng abhysu-
 unsy ngartanhkartiukiu pit limmnyyny.
 sngtiunsy ngaryjplngpayarmhar mekiu
 ahkynynhemnyhirky. sngtiukiu aliumrhi
 sngtiuppyusayar puujayarskkarkiu ngar-
 lkmhkanhu kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhng
 htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. nay-
 htwkrararpmsny naywngrrarptiung
 aayarng tparamyiusartiutwng ngareatnarm-

tayarsny kye mytrlimny. hkpsimsayar arpi-
 tiu nansarpayarng kiu ngareatnarntayaraar
 merhiu srnhgsayar puujayar skkarkiu
 skkprkylimny. ngareatnarntayarsny
 tparamyiusartiutwng kyemytrlimnyhu
 kayarng kngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhur-
 ar mintayarmueat. sngtiuk htarwrbbhu-
 rareat hcarpwelltayarsny nyhcnuyueat.
 tnghtarsayar bhayarjnypuujayarskkarsny
 yutmareathusiusayarkyayarng hcarpwell-
 a-yarkiu rhuthkykypye. thpnsngtiuk amhuta-
 yarkiu sayarngrwk pngnncwtkarhisiulyk
 kelliellsankiu pyuttkysny hu kayarngkngbi-
 ulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhur mintayarmuueat.
 luyusayarakayarng hkyayswansa-
 yarakayarng nar sayarakayarngkiu sa-
 yarnghkellkypye. htiusiusayar puujayar
 skkarkiu sayarnghkellkypyetkar. sngtiulkmh
 ngarhkanr mnylayarhu htarwrbbhur-
 ar maytayarmueat. shchcargthitarpymh
 mimisiuhcu ahterhilyk png lnyhcar htar-
 wrbbhurarar hkyiutellsayar akayarngkiu
 yjpuujayarsayarsuunsy amngglarrhihcays
 tny. ngarsny kyemytsayar rhngbburnghpy-
 hceat. ngareat narntayarsny luuamyiumy-
 iututwng kyayarkmkhpwyhpyhc rmyhu
 kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhur-
 ar min tayarmueat.

2

aiu yjpurayarthittu kayarngkngbiulhkyay
 arhng htarwrbbhurarсны sngtiuaar mintay-
 armusayar pnythckarhuumuukar ngareat-
 narntayarkiu hkyemwmlisayarnghar
 sngtiu sny narmhtayarng nhluanm-
 swngbhellnaylyhng kinyhkyng bhaykiu
 sngtiupayarsiu ngarlwhltiukmny. sngtiueat
 mngglarkiu amngglarhpyhchcaymny.
 htiumyhmkn nhluanmswng bhellnaysa-
 yarkyayarng yhkupng amngglarhpyhch-
 caypye. sngtiuumyihcaykiu ngarhpykmny.
 tirhcsarnhkyay tnyhuusayar sngtiu dhmm-
 pwelleattirhcsarnhkyaykiu sngtiu mykn-
 harpayar ngarkyellmny. suutpartiusny
 sngtiukiu htiutirhcsarnhkyaynhngatuu yu-
 uswarkylimny. ngareatptinyarneykiu lay-
 wiamyiu tnyhcayhkyngnghar ipnythckarkiu
 sngtiusesiu ngarpayliukkyayarngkiu sngtiu
 sirkylimnyhu kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
 htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. ngarhp-
 wellsayar askptinyarny ngymwphkyng
 ptinyarnysny htiumyiu rheiat. ngarkiu
 kyayarkrwan ngareatnarntayarrhay hti-
 tlnsayarkyayarng ngarhpwell payeat.
 htiumyiusny shchcartarhckarkiu pyayartt
 eat. suunhut apyhckiarharmtway. ngymw-
 phkyngtrar hpyayarngmthkyngtraratung
 ngarnhngatuu swalar myarhchwarsayar su-
 tiukiu duhcriukapyhcmhlwhellrhayarhng-
 caytt eat. yjpurayarthiteatnhuthkmsny
 pnyarkiu hcayarngrmny. suueatnhut
 luutiunsy trartayarkiu rharrky mny.

akyayarngmuukar suusny kayarngkng
biulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurarhcaylwhtta-
yarmuusayar tmnhpyhceat. sngtiumukar
lmlwhellkypye. luumyartiusny trartayarkiu
htimi lellhcayhkyngnghar pyukypye. laywi
amiunhngphwellsayar ptinyarnykiu
hpykkypehu kayarngkng biulhky-
ayarhnghtarwrbbhurarhintayarmuueat.
siuhpyhc sngtiusny ngarlmtiukiui mliuk
traramhutwng luumyknharkiu htayarksa-
yarkiyarng luu hkpsimtiusny sngtiukiui
mhtemellmyngpyu rhuthkyhcayhkyng
nghar ngarhcerngmny. hkpsimsayar ngar-
tiu tpartnysayar abh rhisnymhutlayar.
tpartnysayar bhurarshkng sny ngartiukiui
hpnsngtayarmuusnymhutlayar. bhiu
bhaytiunhng hpwelltayarmuusayar ptin-
yarnykiu rhuthky ngartiui sny abhkyayarng
tyayarkkiutayark shchcar hpykksny.
yudamyiusny shchcarpykeat. israylpyny
suu yayrurhngmyusartiusny rwanrhbarb-
hwysayar amhukiu pyukyeat. yudamy-
iusny htarwrbbhurarhkyhctayarmuusayar
snrhngkyngtrartayarkiu rhuthky tparamy-
iubhurar eatmenhng lkhtpparsnytkar.
htiusiupyusayar srarnhngtpnykiung
kayarng kngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbb-
hurarhtantayarsiu puujayar skkarkiu
sayarngkellsayarsuukiung yarkuptelliumh
phpyttayarmuumny. thpn sngtiupyusayar
amhuuuumuukar htarwr bhurareat yjpl-
ngkiu mykrnykyhkyng ngiukywaymyny
tmhkyngnhng hpuanaupkypye. htiukya-
yarng puujayarskkarkiu mhttayarmmuu.
sngtiulkmh nhhcsksayar hcitnhng hkanta-
yarmmuu. abhkyayarngnyhu sngtiumay-
lyhng sng askpyiuhcnyahkar lkhtp nayark-
thpn shchcar mhcaayarng pyhcmharsayar
myartbhknhng sngtbhk htarwrbbhurasny
sksayhpyhctayarmuueat. htiumyar sny
sksayhpyhctayarmuueat. htiumyarsny
sngcat aswayhkgpwn sngphwellsayar
ptinyarnynhngsiungsayar myarhpyhcsny.
tuetnysayarlny kiuytayar winyarny tayar
aknakywngrhieat. abhkyayarng tuetny
kiasar hpnsngtayarmuusnyhuuuumuukar
bhurarshkngnhng htiuktnsayaramyiuki-
urhar htiusiui hpnsngtayarmuueat. siuhpyhc
kiuyhchitsbhayarkiu hkyuptnykylayar.
askpyiuhcnyahkar lkhtpsayarsny myarkiu
shchcarhpyk mpyhcmharkynhng. myarki-
uhcwnhkyngamhu mimihkngpwn pyhcmhar
sayarapyhckiu hpuanauphkyngamhukiu
ngarmunsnyhu is raylamiueatbhurarshkng
kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhu-
rarmintayarmuueat. htiukyayarng kiuyhchit
sbhayarkiu hkyuptnykylayar. shchcarkiu
mpykynhng. sngtiusny htarwrbbhu-
rareat nartayarngye snytiungaayarng
hckarmyarkyeat. nartayarngyesny tiun-
gaayarng abhysiu pyumisnnyhu maysayar
duhcruikkiupyusayarsuutiung htarwrbb-
hurarrhaytayar kayarngcat. htiusiusayar

suutiukiui nhhcsktayarmuueathuung hchck-
yayarhcerngtayarmuusayar bhurarshkngkar
abhymhar rhisnnyhuung siuttkysnytkar.

3

kynyrhulayar. ngarswarrarlmkiu pyng-
sayar ngareattmnkiu ngarhcaylwhtmny.
sngtiui rharsayarskhng sngtiutayarngsayar
ptinyarnymntayarsny mimi bimarntayar-
siu hkykhkynglarlimmny. kynyrhulayar.
htiushknglarlimmnyhu kayarngkngbiulhky-
ayarhng htarwrbbhurarhintayarmuueat.
lartayarmuusayar nayrkkiu abhysuusny
mtimmrhayarngbhell naylimmnyyny. pa-
yarhtwtntayarmuu sayarahkar abhysuusny
hkanrlimmnyyny. htiushkng sny ngway-
hchcsayarsuueatme hkwardsny suansayar sp-
pyar kellsiu hpyhctayarmuumny. ngwaykiu
hkywt snrhngcaysayarsuukellsiuhtiung
lyk rhwayngwaykiu hkywtkellsiu laywisar-
tiukiui hkywt snrhngcaytayarmuushpyng
suutiusny htarwrbbhurar abhiuhpyhc hpya-
yarngmthkyngpuujayarskkarkiu puujayarky
limmny. yudpynysuu yayrurhngmyusar-
tiueat puujayar skkarsny rhaylwnlaypyesa-
yar nhhc l nayrk karl hpyhcskellsiu htarwrbb-
hurar nhhcsktayarmuu bhwyhpyhclimmny.
sngtiukiui hchckiyayarcernghkyngnghar
ngarhkynymny. pyuhcarttsayarsuu su-
umyarkiu pyhcmharsayarsuu mmhn sayar
kyinsiuhyngkiu pyusayarsuu suungharkiu
ahkmpay nyhysellsayarsuu mibhmhrisa-
yarsuungynhng mutsiumkiu nyhysellsa-
yarsuu enysnykiu mtrarshpyng hcerngsayar
suu ngarkiumkyayarkwansayarsuutiutbhk
ngarsny lyng mynsayar sksayhpyhcmnyhu
kayarngkngbiulhkyay arhng htarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuueat. ngarsny htarwrbbhu-
rarhpyhceat. pyayarngelellhkyng mrhi.
htiukyayarng yarkupamaryusartiui sngtiusny
suanrhuanhkyngsiu mrayarkky. bhi-
ubhaytiu lkhtkmhch sngtiusny ngar
hcernghtuanhpwellhkyktiukiui mhcaayarng
timhayarngkypye. ngarhtansiu pynlarkyla-
yar. ngarsnylny sngtiusesiup pynlar mnyhu
kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar
min tayarmuueat. akwynuptiusny abhysiu
pynlarrpar mnyynyhu sngtiui maykysnytkar.
luusny bhurarshkngcatuhchcartayarkiu
luyuur mnylayar. siusayarlny sngtiusny
ngaruhchcarkiu luyuukypye. akwynup-
tiusny abhysiu luyuuparsnyhu sngtiumay-
lyhng sybhiutbhiukiung puujayarskkartiui
kiung luyuukypye. sngtiusny kyinhkyngam-
ngglarkiu hkanrkyeat. akyayarngmuukar
pynysuupynyсарapayarngtiusny ngar uhch-
carkiu luyuukypye. sybhiutbhiurhismykhkiu
bhndartiuhtellsiu swng ngaraintayar
hcarhcrarrhihcayhkyngnghar pyukylayar.
ngar sny miughkayarngkngpytngpayark-
tiukiui hpwng kayarngkyemngglarkiu
akunahcngswnlayarngmny mswnlayarngm-

nykiu htiusiu hcuanhcmkylayarhu kayarng kngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. kiukhcarttsayar akayarngkiu sngtiu atwk ngarsuanm sngtiueat myayaseanhankiu mhykser. sngtiueathcphyhcuyarynsny asemsehelli mnyarhu kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. luumyiuapayarngtiusny sngtiukiu mngglarrhi sayarsuuhuu hkayarwayarkylimny. sngtiupynsny lny nhhsckbhwsayar pynyhpyhclimmnyhu kayarng kngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. sngtiusny ngartbhk rellrngchwar pyayarkpyehu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. siurartwng akywnuptiusny kiuytayartbhk abhsyiu pyayarmiparsnyhu sngtiu maykysnytkar. htarwrbbhurareat amhukiu sayarngrwksayar lny akyiumrhi. hcernghtuanhpwelltayar muuhkykkihucayarng kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar rhaymhar nyhiungy hcwar kyngkanyumuhkyn gaarhpyng abhykayjuurhisny. marnhtayarnglwarsayarsuutiukiu mngglarrhisayar suuhuu ngartiusny hkayarwayarkyeat. akyhcnghchc duhc riukkiiupyusayarsuutiusny aayarngttkyeat. aky hcngchc bhurarshkngkiu hcuanhcmsayar lny hkym sarr ttkeathu sngtiusny pyayarkypye. htiuahkar htarwrbbhurar kiu kyayarkrwansayar suu tiusny tyayarkkiutyayark nhutsk pyayarsiu kyeat. htarwrbbhurasny lny narhtayarng kyar tayarmueat. htarwrbbhurar kiu kyayarkrwan narhtayarkiu aayarkmaysayarsuutiabhiu rhaytayartwng hcarrng mhtsarlykrhieat. htiusuutiusny ngarhcerngsayarnayrk ngarpiung htiuksayar bhndartayarhpyhckylimmny. akeat amhukiu sayarngsayarsarkiu abhnhmyayarskellsiu htiusuutiukiu ngarnhmyayarmnyhu kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwr bhurar mintayarmueat. thpn sngtiusny pyayarnglell hpyayarngmt sayarsuu mhpayarngmt sayarsuu bhurarshknggeat amhutayarkiu sayarngsayarsuu msayarngsayarsuutiukiu piunghkyar sirkyylimmny.

ngarhcerngsayar nayrk suutiusny sngtiu hkyay bhwarayark myaymhunkellsiu hpyhckylimmnyhu kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. israylamyiusarapayarngtiabhiu hayar rparp ngarmharhtarsayar ngarkywnmayarrhayeat trar tnyhuusayar hcernghtuanhpwelltayar muuhkykktiukiu aayarkmay kylayar. kyny rhulayar. htarwrbbhurareat kyayarkmk bhwsayar nayrkkye mrayarkmhe prayarhpkelykiu sngtiurhirarsiu ngarhcaylwhmny. ngarsny lar sngtiueat pynykiu kyinhkyngbhay nhng dnmhkt mnyakyayarng htiuprayarhpkсны sartiunhngabhtiukiung abhtiunhngsartiukiung asngatngphychcaymnyhu mintayarmueat.

mehpiu melayarngskellsiu layarngsayarnayrk karlsny rayarklimmny. marnkyesayarsuunhng duhcriukkiiupyusayar suuapayarngtiusny amhiukhkyayark hpyhckylimmny. suutiuarngahpyarmyh mkyngkywnghcay hkyngnghar htiunayrksny layarnglimmnyhu kayarngkng biulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar mintayarmueat. ngareat narhtayarkiu kyayarkrwansayarsngtiu kar trartayarnaymngsny anarpyayarkhcaysayar atayarngtiunhng payarhtwntayarmuumny. sngtiusny htwkswar ngkup nwarsngykellsiu hkunkylim mny. mtrarsayar suutiukiulny nngkyylimmny. htiusiu

mtrarsayarsuutiueat tiuktwnhkyngsiu
 mliuk luusiutiueat lmtwngmrpmnay
 mhtemellmngpyusayar suutiueat ahcny-
 awaymhtiu ng htarwrbbhurareat trartayar
 mwaylayar trartayarkiu naynynmpyt
 snghkyngaayarkmaysayarsuusny mng-
 glarrhieat. akyayarngmuukar htiusuusny
 myhcnarmhar hciuklyk mimiahkyint-
 nmh askiuse arwkmnyhiu nwmttsayar
 apngnhngtuueat. pyulaysmyhtiu aa-
 yarnglimstny. mtrarsayar suutiumuukar
 htiukellsiumhut. laytiuk lwngsayarhp-
 lwlnhngtuukyeat. htiukyayarng trarsuanh-
 pyttayarmuurarkarl mtrarsayarsuutiusny
 mtnymnayrky. hpyayarngmt sayar suu-
 tiueatapayarngasnghtellsiu luusiutiusny
 mwngky. akyayarngmuukar hpyayarngmt-
 sayarsuutiueat lmkui htarwrbbhurarky-
 wmtayarmuueat. mtrarsayar suutiueat
 lmsnysuanrhuanhkyngsiu rayarkrlimstny.

luumyitiutiusny abhykyayarng runnnght
 pyukysny. luuhcutiusny abhykyayarng
 ahkynyne kyanhcnkyksny. layark-
 erhngbhnrgtiusny ht ky mhuumt ararrhi-
 tiulny htarwrbbhurarnhg hkrhtayarkiu
 rnbhkpuylyk suutiuhkynynhayarnghkyn-
 gkiu myaykykunaan. hkyny nhayarngsa-
 yarkyiutiukiu hpykykunaan snghpwellkyeat.
 kayarnngkngbhuan htiungtayarmuusayarsu-
 usny pyuanry htarwrbbhurarsny suutiukiu
 kellrelltayarmuueat. htiuahkaramykta-
 yarhtwk suutiukiumintayar mumny.
 pyngchwarsayar amyktayarnhg suutiukiu
 puupn hcaytayarmuumny. ngareatrhngh-
 burngkiu snrhngsayar jiauntayarnng tayarpa-
 yarmhar ngarkiuytiung bhisitpaypyehu
 mintayar mumny. byardittayarahkykku
 ngarpynkyarpayaan. htarwrbbhurark
 sngsny ngarsarhpyhceat. ynaypng sngkiu
 ngarhpyhcbhwarhcaypye. ngarkiuta-
 yarnglayar. luamymyitiutiukiu sngaeat
 amwayuhchcarbhiu ngarpaymny. myaykye-
 hcwntiungaayarnng piung htiuksayar
 ahkwngkiulny ngarpaymny. sngsnysuu-
 tiukiu sanlhantannhngauphciu myayaiukiu
 hkwellhpykskell siuhkwellhpyklimmnyhu
 ngaraamintayarmuueat. siuhpyhc rhngb-
 hurngtiu pnyarstirihikylayar. layarkemngtiu
 suanmhkyngkiu hkankylayar. kyayarkr-
 wansayarihcitnhng htarwrbbhurareat amhu
 tayarkiu htmrwk tunluphkyngnhng wm-
 myayarkky layar. sartayarkiu nmkiylayar.
 siumhutlyhng amyktayarhtwk sngtius-
 nylm pykhcehkyngsiu rayarkkylimny.
 amyktayarsny hkykhkynghtwklimmny.
 sartayarkiu kiuhcarsayarsuupayarngtiu sny
 mngglarrhikyeat.

aiuhtarwrbbhurar akywnupeatnsuutiusny
 alwntiupwar akywnuptbhk ht sayarsuutiusny
 myarkypareat. suusnybhurarshkngkiu
 amhepyuhkysarmrhu akywnupkiu rnsa-
 yarng pyayarsayarsuu amyar rhikypareat.
 siusayarlny aiuh tarwrbbhurar kiuytayar sny
 akywnupeat akwyakarhpyhctayarmuueat.
 akywnup eat bhunlnhyhpyhctayarmuueat.
 akywnupeat uehkayarnngkiu hkyekywsa-
 yar suulnyhpyhctayarmuueat. ngarsny
 htarwrbbhurarhtansiu asankiulwhng aa-
 yarhhsayarahkar snrhngsayar tayarngta-
 yarpayarmhar narhtayarngtayarmuueat.
 htarwrbbhurarsny ngarkiumhctayarmuusa-
 yar kayarnng ngarsny aip pyayarkhky-
 gahkwngnhng niuhkyng ahkwngghieat.
 ngarkiurnbhkpyu wnransayar suuhta-
 yarng asayarnngkiu ngarmkyayarkbhell-
 naymny. aiuh tarwrbbhurarhtayarmuupar.
 akywnupeat bhurarshkng akywnupkiu
 kymtayarmuupar. kiuytayar sny aky-
 wnupeat rnsuutiueat parriukiuriuk mtrar
 sayarsuutiueat swarkiuhkuyitayarmuueat.
 htarwrbbhurareat kyayjuutayarkiyarng
 hkym sarppareat. paytayarmuusayar
 kayarnngkyemngglarsny kiuytayareat lu-
 uhcuapayarsiu skrayarkparhcaysayar.
 darwidnsyartayabrhluanrhaymh pyaysa-
 yarahkar hcpsiusayarsarlan.

akywnupkiuhpyayarngmt hcaytayarmuusa-
 yar bhurar akywnuphkayarsayarahkar
 narhtayarngtayarmuupar. akywnup snys-
 ngrellhcnwtwng kiuytayarsny hkym sarpay-
 tayar muuparpye. yhkulynsnar akywnupeat
 phtnarhckar kiu narhtayarngtayarmuua-
 par. ahkyngluusartiuh abhymh karlptluan
 ngareatbhunkiu rhuthkykymnynny. ab-
 hymhkarlpt luan anttkiu nhchsk musarkiu
 liukrharkymny nny. htarwrbbhurarsny
 mimisnrhngsuukiu rwayhtar tayarmuus-
 nykiu simhtkylayar. ngarhkayar lyhayark
 sayarahkar htarwrbbhurarsny narhtayarng-
 tayarmuulim mny. kyayarkrwantunlhup
 duhcriukapyhckiu rhayarnng kylayar. aiprar-
 payarmhar kiuyhchitnhluannhg swaynway
 hcnyhcar tistihkyngrhikylayar. trarshpy-
 ngjpuujayar htarwrbbhurarkiu kiuhcarkyla-
 yar. kayarnngmwnsayar ararkiu ngartiuaar
 abhy suupymnynnyhu mayttsayar su-
 uamyarrrhiparsny hpyhc aiuh tarwrbbhurar
 myknhartayaralngkiu akywnuptiupa-
 yarmhar payarhtwnhctayarmuupar.
 suutiu snhpcar hcpyhcrcnypayarmyar suutiu
 wmmayarkhkyngnrhisnyhtk akywnupkiusar
 wm myayarkhctayarmuueat. ngymw-
 phcwaraiip pyayarparmny. akyayarngmuu
 kar akywnupsny luanhkyuanhchwarnayrsa-
 yarahkwngkiu kiuy tayararnhg htarwrbbhu-

rarsarlyhng ahkwngpaytayarmuueat.

5

aihtarwrbbhurar akywnupeathckarkiu nar
htayarngtayarmuu akywnupmyntmhkyn-
gkiu snghkyng tayarmuupar. akywnu-
peatrhngbhuring akywnupeatbhurar aky-
wnupsny kiuytayarkiu sutayarnsgnyhpyhc
akywnupaayarhhsayarasankiu narhta-
yarngtayarmuupar. aihtarwrbbhurar
nannkahkar akywnup hckarsankiu kyarta-
yarmuurpareat. nannkahkarkiuaytar
kiu mykmhayarkpyu myayarlngparmny.
kiuytayarsny mtrarsayar amhukiu nhhs-
ksayar bhurarmhut. siusayarsuukiu
lkhan tayarmmu. miuksayar suusny
ahtantayarsiu mwng.mtrarshpyng pyusa-
yarsuupayarngtiukiu muntayarmuueat.
musarhckarpyayarsayarsuutiukiu hpykseta-
yar muueat. luuaskkiu sttsayarsuunhng
lhnyhear ttsayarsuutiukiu htarwrbbhurar
hcksupwanrhartayar muueat. akywnup-
muukar myarhcwarsayar kyayjuutayarkiu
hkanhcarrshpyng aintayarsiuarapkiuyta-
yarkiu kyayarkrwansayar hcitnhngsnrhngsa-
yar bimarntayartwng kiukwyparlimmny.
aihtarwrbbhurar akywnupeat rnsuutiukya-
yarnng akywnupkiu trartayarlmltellsiupusa-
yarngtayarmuupar. kiuytayareatlmkiu
akywnuprhaymhar hpyayarnghcaytayar
muupar. suutiueatnhuttwng shhcarm-
rhipar. suutiunhluansny alwnsiuwareat.
suutiueatlnyhkyayarnsgny hpwnghtar
sayar snghkyiungtwngghpyhpareat.
suutiუსny lyharnhng hkyayarmayart-
tkeyeat. aiubhurarshkng suutiupayararmhar
apyhcrayark hcaytayarmuupar. mim-
itiuakyanahcnyaarhpyng lellkyparhcay
sayar. kiuytayarkiu punknsayar suuhpyhc
pyhcmhar sayar apyhcmysayarkiyayarnng
suutiukiu nhnghtuttayar muupar. ki-
uytayarkiu kiuhcarsayar suutiumuukar
wmmyayarkkyparhcaysayar. hcayarngha-
yarktayarmuuhkkyngkiu hkanr wmya-
yarksnynhng kywaykyayarkyparhcaysayar.
narmtayarkiu hkyhcsayarsuutiუსny ki-
uytayarkiyayarnng wmsarrwhnglnhkyng
rhikyayarcaysayar. aihtarwrbbhurar ki-
uytayarsny hpyayarngmt sayar suukiu
kayarnghkypay kyayjuutayaraarhpyng
kwykar hcayarngmtayarmuulimstny.

6

aihtarwrbbhurar amyktayarhtwk aky-
wnupkiu apyhctngtayarmmuuparnhng.
pyngchwaramyk htwk suanmtayarmmuu-
parnhng. aihtarwrbbhurar akywnupsny
hkwnaarnny lhpareat. kysnartayarmmuu-
par. aihtarwrbbhurar akywnupariutiუსny
tunlhupkypareat. kynmarpkti rhihcay-

tayarmuupar. akywnuphcitwinyarnysny
alwntunlhuppar eat. aihtarwrbbhurar
kiuytayarsny abhymyhkarl ptluannay-
tayarmuumnyyny. aihtarwrbbhurar
thpnkywlar akywnup hcitwinyarnykiu
kyuutayarmuupar. krunartayarnhng
anye akywnupkiu kyntngtayarmuupar.
akyayarnngmuukar saylyknayhcnytwng
kiuy tayarkiu aayarkmayhkyngmrhipar.
mrnniungngantwng kyayjuu tayarkiu ab-
hysuuhkyemwmparmnyyny. akywnupsny
nyntwar pngpnlhpareat. akywnuphktu-
ngkiu kiuymykrny tnynyluanmyhayar
aiprarkiułny mwnhcaypareat. wmnnyhky-
n-gaarhpyng mykhciipyk rnsuu myarkiyayarnng
pyarmhunlyk rhipareat. mtrarshpyngpyusa-
yarsuupayarngtiu ngarhtanmh hpyswarky.
ngarngkiuwaysankiu htarwrbbhurar kyarta-
yar muueat. ngartayarnghkkyngkiu htar-
wrbbhurar kyartayar muueat. ngarpyusayar
phtnarhckarkiu htarwrbbhurar naryuuta-
yarmuueat. ngarnsuupayarngtiუსny
rhkkyayark suanrhuanhkyng rhikylimmny.
hkykhkyngpynswar rhk kyayarkhkyngsi-
urayarkkylimmny. ngartayarnghkkyng-
kiu htarwrbbhurar kyartayar muueat.
ngarpyusayar phtnarhckarkiu htarwrbbhurar
naryuutayarmuueat. ngarnsuuapa-
yarngtiუსny rhkkyayark suanrhuanhkyng
rhikylimmny. hkykhkyngpynswar rhk
kyayarkhkyngsiurayarkkylimmny.

7

akywnupeat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar
kiuy tayarkiu akywnuphkiulhuanpareat.
akywnupkiu nyhnyselfsayar suuapa-
yarngtiueatlkmh akywnupkiu nhutyuu
kytng tayarmuupar. siumhutnhutyuusa-
yarsuumrhihcny rnsuսսny hkyngsaykellsiu
akywnupeathcitwinyarnykiu luyuuikiukhpyt
parlimmny. akywnupeat bhurarshkng htar-
wrbbhurar akywnupsny htiusiupyusayarnng
akywnuplkmhar adhmamhurhisayarnng
akywnupnhng sngtngsayarsuukiu aky-
wnup pyhcmhar akyayarnngmrhibhelllyk
rnpysayarsuukiu akywnupnyhnyself-
sayarnng htiusiսսsayar apyhcthcuantku
rhilyhng rnsuսսny akywnupeat hcitwin-
yarnykiuliuk mheparhcay. akywnupaskkiu
myaypayarmharnngakywnup asraykiu
myaymhun nhimhkyparhcay. aihtarwrbb-
hurar amyktayar htwk htayarmuupar.
akywnupeat rnsuutiսս pynghtnhkyngkiu
setar aarhtuttayarmuupar. akywnupabhiiu
niutayar muupar. trarhcerngsuanhpyt-
tayarmuupar. luumyiutiսսnyhcnyway
kiuytayarkiu wnran kylyk suutiabhiu
mynggararpsiu pyknywtayarmuupar. htar-
wrbbhurarսս luumyiutiukiu trarhcerng
tayarmuueat. aihtarwrbbhurar aky-
wnuphpyayarnngmtkhkyng kiung hcuant-
nghkyngkiung htayark akywnupamhukiu

hcerngsuanhpyttayarmuupar. mtrarsayar
suutiueat dhmmamhukiusuanrhuan trsa-
yarsuutiukiumpyellmyanhcaytayarmuupar.
trarshpyng pyutayarmuusayar bhuar
kiuytayarsny nhluannhng kyayarkpkpiu
hchctayarmuuttpareat. sbhayarhpya-
yarsaysarsuutiukiu kytngtt sayar bhu-
rarshkngsny ngareatakwyakarhpyhctayar
muueat. bhuarshkngsny trarshpyng
hcerngsayar bhuarhpyhc mtrarsaysarsuuki
ahcnyamyk htwtktayarmuueat. htiusus-
nympyayarnnglellyhng htartayarkiu sway
tayarmuueat. laytayarkiu tng rwyta-
yarmuueat. sayhcaysayar lknkkiulny
suuabhiu pyngsng myhartayarkiu
layarnghcaytayarmuueat. htiususny
duhcriukbhwasayar waydnarkiu hkanr
eat. mkayarngsayar akyanahcnykiu ptisnd-
hayyuu hcitpykhkyngkiu bhwarmyngtateat.
twngkiulny nhkwartuushpyng mimitu-
usayar twnghtellsiu mimikytteat. mim-
imkayarngsayar akyanahcnyksny mimi hka-
yarnngpayarmhar pynrayark mimikymtmsa-
yaramhu sny mimihkayarnngtippayarmhar
skrayarktteat. ngarmuukar htarwrbhurareat
trarsayarmhu tayarkiu hkyemwm amyn-
gsuansayarhtarwrbhurareat narmtayarkiu
htayarmnarsehkyngsiuparmny. darwidsny
bngyarin amiyusarkurheat hckarkyayarnng
htarwrbhurarhaytayar asannyhisiusa-
yarsarlan.

8

aiuakynwuptiueat bhuarrhnghtarwr-
bhuar narm tayarsny myaykyetpyngluan
alwnkyemyttayarmuu eat. bhunaarnubha-
yartayarsny miughkayarnngkngpayarmhar
tnlylkrhipareat. kiuytayareatrsuutiukiu
rnsayarnng rnsuu kiung anyiuhatarsa-
yarsuukiung titsithcwarnayhcay hkyngng-
har niuhciusuungtiueatnhuthtellmh
ahcwmtsttikiu hcerng tayarmuueat.
lknynhiutayaraluptnyhuasayar kiuytay
eat miughkayarnngkngkiung pyngsngta-
yarmuusayarlnhng kyymyarkiu ng aky-
wnupsnghkyngsayar luusny abhysiusayar
suuhpyhc kiuytayar sny aayarkmayta-
yarmuursnny. luusarsny abhysiusayar
suuhpyhc akynyarhu kywltartayarmuur
snny. suukiu kayarnngkngtmntiaayark anny
ngnhimtayarmuupye. suueathkayarkgiu
bhunasraynhng ptrhctayar muupye. hpn-
sngtayarmuusayar ararmyarkiauphciuhcay
siunwarahchrisayar myaytirhcsarnmiughka-
yarnngkngghk pnglyngarmhngpnglylm
swarttsayartirhcsarn mhhc hkpsimsa-
yaraartiukiu suueathkayayaayark hky-
htartayarmuupye. aiuakynwuptiueat
bhuarrhnghtarwrbhurar kiuytayareat-
narmsny myaykyetpyngluan alwnkye
myttayarmuustny.

9

aiuhtrarwrbhurar akywnupsny hcitnhluan
akywngmellkiuytayarkiu hkyemwmparmny.
aanbhwsayar amhutayarrhismyhtiukiu
pynywhnparmnny. kiuytayarkiu amhepyu
wmsarwrhnglnpar mny. narmtayarkiu
htarmnarsehkyngsiuparmny. amyngsuan
sayarbhurar. akyayarnngmuukar akywnu-
peatrsuutiusny pynsut lellkypareat. rhay-
tayar pykheckypareat. kiuytayarsny aky-
wnupbhkmhar trar suanhpyttayarmuupye.
pllngtayarpayarmhar htiunghpyayarnngmt
hcwar hcerngtayarmuupye. tparamyiusar-
tiukiu suanmtayarmuupye. siusayar suu-
tiukiu hpyksee suuti narmkiukarlahcnyask
hkyayhpyayarktayarmuupye. rnsuutiusny
akunahcngpykhcehkyngsiu rayarkkyparpye.
myiutiukiu hpyiuhpyktayarmuu suutiuaamt
myhmhrhipayarkparpye. htarwrbhurar-
muukar karlahcnyask tnytayarmuueat.
trarpllngtayarkiu pyngsng myaykyesar-
tiukiu trarshpyng hcerngtayarmuu eat.
luumyitiuaar hpyayarnngmt hcwarsayar
hcerngkhkyngkiu pyutayarmuueat. htar-
wrbhurarsny nyhny sellhkyngkiuhkanrsayar
suutiueat hkiulhuanrar bhayantaryayark-
sny karl hkiulhuanrarhpyhctayarmuueat.
narmtayarkiu sisayarsuutiusny kiuytayarkiu
yuankynykparlimmny. akyayarnngmuukar
aiuhtrarwr bhuar kiuytayarkiu rharsayar
suutiukiu hcewnphctayarmmuu ttpar. jiaun-
myiumhar kynwptayarmuusayar htarwr
bhurarkiu htayarmnarsehkyngsiukylayar.
amhutayarmyarkiu luumyitiuaar ha-
yarpayarkylayar. luuaskst hkyngamhukiu
hchctayarmuu asayhkanrsayarsuutiukiu aa-
yarkmaytayarmuueat. nhimhky lykrhisayar
suutiueat aayarrhchkyng asankiumayly-
ayar tayarmmuuttpar. aiuhtrarwrbhurar
akywnupkiu kymnsar tayarmuupar.
akywnupkiu munsayarsuutiueat nyhny-
sellhkyng amhukiukynyru saymnglkmh
akywnupkiu kynhut tayarmuupar. siuh-
pyhc gunkayjuutayarpayarnngkiu jiaun
myiutanhkarwmhar akywnuppyynywhn-
parmnny. kytngtayar muuhkyngkyayjuuki
amhepyu wmmayayarkparmnny. tparamy-
iusartiusny kiuytuusayar twnghtellsiu
kiuykykyeat. kiuywhkhtarsayar kyayar
kwnghtellmar kiuyhkyaytiusny kya-
yarmikyeat. htarwrbhurarsny trarhcerng
suanhpyttayarmuu hkyngaarhpyng ht-
ngrhartayarmuueat. mtrarsaysarsuusny
mimilupsayar aluphtellmar kyayarmihkyng-
kiuhkanreat. mtrarsaysarsuutiunhng
bhuarshkngkiu may lyayarsayar amy-
iusarapayarnngtiusny mnrarniungngansiu
nhngkhkyngkiu hkanrkylimmny. ngtmwt-
sayar suutiukiu ahcny maylyayartayar
mmuu. sngrellsayar suutiusny myayarnng
mrhell ahcny mnayrky. aiuhtrarwrbhurar
httayarmuupar. luumniungparhcay nhng.

tparamyiusartiusny rhaytayar hchckya-
yarhcerng hkyngkiu hkanrkyparhcaysayar.
aihtarwrbbhurar suutiukiu hkyayarklh-
ntayar muupar. siuhpyhc mimitiusny
luuskskphychsnykiu luumyutiusny sikypar-
limmny.

10

aihtarwrbbhurar. kiuytayarsny abhy
kyayarnng waywayrpnaytayarmuusny.
bhayantrary rayarksnykarl abhykyayarnng
punkwy naytayarmuusny. mtrarsa-
yarsuusny marnhcitrhi sngrell sayar
suukiunyhnselltpareat. mimipyusayarpri-
ary aarhpyng htiusuukiu bhmsettpareat.
mtrarsayarsuusny mimihcitaliu warkyar
tpareat. layarbhkyesayarsuusny htarwr-
bhurarkiu py mhtemellmyngpyuttpareat.
mtrarsayarsuusny marnhtayarnglwharsa-
yar kyayarnng mhcnynhcarttpar. bhu-
rarshkngmrhihu ahcny aayarkmaytpareat.
ahcnyhkiungmarhewar kyngkyanpyu-
muuttpareat. trar hcerngtayarmuu
hkykti iusny suunhngwaymyngsnyhpyhc
hkpsimsayarrnsuutiukiu mhtemellmy-
ngpyuttpareat. ngarsnyahcnymrwayr
sngrellhkyngsiu mrayarkr hu aayark-
mayttpareat. suueatnhutsnykiuinsellhkyng
lhnyhcarhkyng rhuthkyhkyngnhng pyny-
wpareat. lyharaayarkmhar mkayarnng
sayarakyanhng mtrarsayar amhurhipareat.
rwaranartwng punnayrararpmharhtiung
apyhcmrhisayar suukiui sitkwyrararp sttt
pareat. sngrellsayarsuukiui hkyayarnngmya-
yarnngttpareat. hkyuanhtellmharhaysayar
hkyngsackellsiu kwyrararp punnayttpareat.
sngrellsayarsuukiui bhmsehkyngnghar
punkwy naypareat. sngrellsayarsuukiui
kwnrwhktellsiu swellbhmsettpareat. htius-
niunyhnsellnhiphckhkyngkiu hkanr sngrell
sayar suuapayarnngtiu snysueatlksiu kyra-
yarktt kypareat. htiusuuk bhurarshkngsny
maylyayartayarmuu eat. myknharkiu
lwhelltayarmuueat. myngtayarmumuuhu
aayarkmay ttpareat. aihtarwrbbhurar
httayarmuupar. aiubhurarshkng lktayarkiu
hkyetayarmuupar. nhimhkylykrhisayarsu-
tiukiu maylyayartayarmuuparnhng.
mtrarsayarsuusny bhurarshkngkiu abhy
kyayarnng mhtemellmyngpyurparaannny.
kiuytayarsny hchctayarmumuuhu abhykya-
yarnng aayarkmayrparaannny. siusayarlny
kiuytayarsny myngtayarmuupye. akya-
yarnngmuukar pngpnhcayhkyngnhng
nhayarngrhkhcayhkyng kiui lkwartayar
mhtsarmnyhu kynyrrhutayarmuu ttpareat.
sngrellsayarsuusny kiuytayar kiuykiu
aputtpareat. kiuytayarsny mibhmhrhisayar
suueat hkiulhuanrarhpyhctayarmuueat.
mtrarshpyng pyusiusayar suueatlkruan-
kiu hkyiutayarmuupar. suupyusayar adhm-
mamhukiui akunahng hchctayarmuupar.

htarwrbbhurarсны карл аhcныамыеллны
sayar rhngbhurnghpyhctayarmuu tparamy-
iusartiusny niungngantayarthellk kwypya-
yarkkyparlimmny. aihtarwrbbhurar kiuy-
tayarsny nhimhkylyk rhisayar suutiueat-
tayarngthkyng asankiuykartayarmuueat.
suutiueat hciitnhluankiu tnykynyhctay-
armuueat. sngrellsarkiu suueatmyaymh
thpnmhnghtutmny akyayarnng mibhm-
rhisayar suunhngnyhnysellhkanrsayar
suutiukiu trarpayhkyngnghar nartayarkiu
hpwngtayarmuueat.

11

mtrarsayar suutiusny sbhayarhpyayarngsa-
yar suutiukiu mhtngmrharphcaansa-
yarnghar laykiu tng laynyhiupayarmhar
myharkiuypngkyeat. amhetkelltiusny
pyklyng hpyayarnngmtsayarsuusny abhysiu
pyuniung snny. ngarwinyarnyaar sngsny-
ghkskellsiu kiuy nayrar tayarngpayarsiu
pyayhkyayhu abhykyayarnng pyayarkysnny.
htarwrbbhurarсны ngarhkiulhuanrarh-
pyhctayar muueat. htarwrbbhurarсны
snrhngsayar bimarn tayar rhitayarmuueat.
htarwrbbhurareat plngtayarsny kayarnngk-
payarmhartnyeat. mykhcitayarsny kynyrrhu
mykhkmtayarsny luusartiukiu hchcta-
yarmuueat. htarwrbbhurarсны hpyayarnngmt-
sayar suukiui hcuahcmtayarmuueat.
mtrarsayarsuunhng luyuuhykseliu sayar
suukiuwinyarnytayarsny muntayarmuueat.
mtrarsayarsuutiupayarmhar tayarksayar
mehkell knnhnggrayarsayarmelyhan puula-
yarngsayar muntiungkiu skrayarkhca-
yarsuutiusayarkhcrarbhui hcerngtayar
muumny. trarshpyng pyutayarmuusa-
yarhtarwrbbhurar sny trarsayaramhukiui
nhhcsk sbhayarhpyayarnng sayarsuukiui
myknharpyutayarmuueat.

12

aihtarwrbbhurar kyntgtayarmuupar. suuta-
yar kayarnngmyiusny pyt shccarrhisayarlu-
umyiusny luusartiutwng kwpyayarkpareat.
aimnehkyngtiusny tuekiutue musarsuan
hkyayarmayarsayar nhuthkm nhchckwsayar
hciitnhngpyartt kypareat. ngartiuisny
kiuylyharaarhpyng niungmny. kiuy-
nuthkmsny kiuyamhukiui hcaayarnnglim
mny. ngartiueatshkngkar abhysuunnyhu
pyayarsiu sayar suutiueat hkyayarma-
yarsayar nhuthkmnhng warkyarsayar
lyharrhismyhtiukiu htarwrbbhurarсны hpyt-
tayarmuumny. sngrellsayarsuusny hkanr-
sayarnyhnsellhkyng ngtmwt sayarsuueat
ngiukywayhkyngkyayarnng yhkungarhtmny.
kellrellhkyngkiuhkanrsayar suuaar hkymsar-
paymnyhu htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuueat.
htarwrbbhurar mintayarmuuhkykti iusny

snrhng hkyngri myaynhng kngchng-
cayhkyngnghar miukhkhunhckym hchcsayar
ngwaykellsiuhyphckyeat. aiuhatarwrbbhurar
kiuytayarsny htiusuutiukiu iluummyumh
ahcnykarkwyhcayarngmtayarmuumny.
siuyutsayarsuutiusny hkyemyhayarkhky-
ngsiu rayarkсны karl mtrarsayarsuutiusny
arprp lhnlynsayars ahkwngnrhikyeat.

13

aiuhatarwrbbhurar akywnupkiu alyhng-
mmhtbell abhymyh karlptluanmaylya-
yartayarmuumny. abhymykarlptluan
myknhartayarkiu kwyhtar tayarmuum-
ny. akywnupsny ahcnywmnylyk
abh myh karlptluan twaytayarsayarh-
itrhparmny. akywnupeat rnsusny
abhymyh karlptluan akywnupkiu auphciur-
parmny. akywnupeat bhurarshkng htar-
wrbbhurar akywnupcharkiu myknharpyu
narhtayarngtayarmupar. akywnup-
mykchkiu lnghcaytayarmupar. siumhutly-
hng asayaippyayarkhngsiu rayarkrparmny.
akywnupeat rnsuuk ngarniungpyehusiu
akywnup kiu nhayarngrhksayar suutiusny
akywnuplhuprharsny kiu wmmayarkky-
parlimny. akywnupsny krunartayarkiu
yuankynypareat. kytngtayarmuuhky-
ngarar nhluanrwhnglnparlimny. akywnup
kyayjuupyutayarmuusayarkyayarngtar-
wrbbhurar kiu htayarmnarsehkyngsiuparmny.

14

bhurarshkngmrhihu miuksayarsuusny
htngtt eat. htiusiusayar suutiusny
swaymyayiyuwng hcksup bhwsa-
yar amhukiu pyuttkyeat. kayarngsa-
yaramhukiu pyusayar suutyayarkmyhmri.
narlnysayarsuu bhurarshkngkiurharsa-
yar suuthcuantayarkrhi synmrhis-
nykiu simyngghkyngnghar htarwrbbhu-
rarsny kayarnkgngpayark luusartiukiu
nguankynyrhutayarmueat. luuapa-
yarngtiusny lmlwhellkypye. tnye tnywttny
swaymyayiyuwngghkyngnrhikyeat. ka-
yarngtayar akyngkiu kyngsayar suumrhi.
tyayarkmyhmri. munkiuhcarskellsiu
ngareatlutiukiu kiukhear htarwrbbhurar kiu
phtnarmpyusayar adhmmluuapayarngtiu
sny msibhell nayrksylayar. siuhyh
alwnkyayarklnkylimny. akyayarn-
muukar bhurarshkngsny hpyayarngmtayar
luumyibhkrhitayarmueat. nhimhky-
lykrhisayar suusny htarwrbbhurar kiu
hkiulhuansayarkyayarngtiusny su-
ueatayanaahcnykiu arhkkwellhcayttkyeat.
israylamyukiu kytngghkyng kyayjuu
taysny jiauntayarngpayarmhar pa-
yarhtwnparhcaysayar. simswarhkyngkiu
hkanrsayar luumyitayarkiu thpnhtarw

bhurarshkyng sayarnghkelltayarmuusayarahkar
yarkupsny wmmayarkhkyng israylsnylny
rwhnglnhkyng rhilimny.

15

aiuhatarwrbbhurar telltayars abhysuusny
tnyrparmny. snrhngsayartayarngtay-
yarpayarmhar abhysuusny nayrparmny-
nyhuumuukar hpyayarngmtayarkyng
trarsayaramhukiu pyukying shchcarhckarkiu
hcitnhluanparlykpyayarthsayar suut-
pareatasraykiu pykhcayhkyngnghar pya-
yarsiu hkyng kiunghngchpslungsayarsuueat
akyiukiupyhcmharhkyng kiunghngchp-
siungsayar suukiulny krellhellkyngkiu
rhayarngh sayars siuyutsayarsuukiu
ayuthuu htngmht lyk htarwrbbhurar aar-
kyayarkwansayarsuukiu riusay htsayar
kiuyakiuypyksayarnly kiuykiynsiu sa-
yar shchcarhckikimhpyk kiuyngwaykiu
hkyay atiumyuu apyhcmrhisayar suueat-
tbhkmh tanhchiuki mhkanbellkyngsa-
yarsuusny lhup rharhkyngnghng ahcnyamyell
knglwtlimmnystny.

16

akywnupkiu hcayarngmtayarmuparbhurar.
kiuytayarkiu akywnuphkiulhuanpareat.
kiuytayarsny akywnupeatshkngghpyhcta-
yarmuu snyhu htarwrbbhurar kiu akywnu-
plyhayarksiuparpye. kyayjuutayarmhtpar
ahkyarsayarnngglarsnyakywnup mrhipar.
pyntyayarnaysayar snrhngsuunghng htiusn
sayarsuutiukiusar nhckspareat. ahk-
yarsayarlmsiu liukpyaysayar suutiusny
myarhcwarsayar sngrelldukhhkiu hkan-
rkylimny. ngarsny suutiuswnlayarngrar
puujayarskkraswaykiu mlhuu mskliu.
suutiubhurareatnarmkiu mmywkliu. htar-
wrbbhurarshkyng ngaramwayhkanrarabhiu ngar
hcsayarkrarabhiu hpyhctayarmueat.
kiuytayarsny akywnupamwayanhhckiu hca-
yarnghayarktayarmueat. ngarpiunghtiu-
sayarnynimitsny saryarsayar arptwngky
kayarngmwansayar amwaykiu ngarhkanrpye.
ngarkiu pyuhcutayarmuusayar htarwrbbhu-
rarkiu kayarnkyepaymny. nynyahkyinpng
ngarnhluansny ngarkiu nhiasayartteat.
ngarsny htarwrbbhurar kiu ahcnympyt
myk mhayarkpyueat. akyayarnmuukar
ngarkiyarbhk tnyrhitayarmuusnyhpyhc
ngarsnylhuprharkhyng mrhir. htiukyayarn
ngarhchitnhluansny saryarhkyng ngarwin-
yarnysnylny rwhnglnhkyngnrhieat. htiumh
tpar ngarasarsny myayarnlygky kyinw-
plimny. akyayarnmuukar kiuytayarsny
akywnupeat winyarnykiu mnrnarniungngan
phchtartayarmmuu. kiuytayareat snrhngsa-
yar suuaarlly puphchphkyngkiu rhihcay-
tayar mmuubhelllyk askrhngghkyng lmkui

pynywhntayarmuulim mny. ahtantayar
hcuanglgsayar wmmayayarkhkyngahkwng
nhng lkyartayarnarmhar ahcnymyell
pyayarmwayhkyngahkwng rhipareat.

17

aiuhtrarwrbbhurar trarsayar bhkmmhar-
nay akywnupaayarhchhkyngkiu mhtta-
yarmuupar. mlhnyhcar ttsayar nhutnhng
sutayarngsayar phtnarhckarkiu narhta-
yarngtayarmuupar. kiuytayartiun-
gakywnupkiu hcerng hpyayarngmt
sayarararkiu htayarkrhutayarmuupar.
akywnupnhluankiu hchcsaytayarmu-
par. nynyahkar akywnupkiu akynyarhu
kywrlartayarmuupar. akywnupkiu hchck-
yayarsayarahkar abhyapyhckiumyh tway-
tayarmmuu rar. akywnupakyanahcnsy
akywnuphckarnhng mhkyarmnarpar. lu-
upyttsayar amhumyarmhar hpyksett sayar
suueatlmtiukiu nhutkptayaraarhpyng
akywnuphayarnparpye. lmhketayay
akywnupswarhcnwtwng hkyay mhky-
ayarkhchkyngnghar htayarkmtayarmuupar.
aiubhurarshkng kiuytayarsny narhtayarn
tayarmuuttsayarkyayarn akywnupsny
tayarnghayarkpareat. nartayarkiu lhny
akywnuphckarkiu naryuutayarmuupar.
kiuytayarkiu hkiulhuansayarsuutiukiu
suupuntiulk mh lkyarlkayaraarhpyng
kynhuttayarmuusayar bhurar htusnsayar
mayttarkyayjuutayarkiu pytayarmuupar.
akywnupkiu nyhnyssayarlusiutnyhuusa-
yar akywnupkiu wiungstliusayar rnsuuti
lkmh akywnupkiu lwthchayhkyngnghar
myksnkellsiu akywnupkiu hcayarngmta-
yarmuupar. atayarngtayariphtellmhar
hpuanaup tayarmuupar. akywnupkiu nyh-
nyssayarlusiutnyhuusayar akywnupkiu
wiungstliusayar rnsuuti lkmh akywnup-
kiu lwthchayhkyngnghar myksnkellsiu
akywnupkiu hcayarngmtayarmuupar.
atayarngtayariphtellmhar hpuanaup
tayarmuupar. suutiusny mimitiusuwhkyn-
gkiu kiuhcar htayarnghwarhchayarkarhchwar
pyayarsuikypareat. akywnupkiu swarsa-
yarlmiu ykhuwiungmiky parpye. akywnup-
tiukiu myaupayarmhar lhellhkyngnghar
mykhcinhng rwykypareat. bhmmisa-
yarakayarnghkiu hcarhkyngaarkye sayar
hkyngsaykellsiu sitkywrararp hkyayarn
naysayarkhngsaypiukellsiu nghpyhck-
ypareat. aiuhtrarwrbbhurar htayarmu-
par. suutiukiu setar lhellhkytayarmu-
par.mtrarsayarsuutiulkmh akywnupaskkiu
htartayarpnyng kylwhttayarmuupar.
aiuhtrarwrbbhurar layarkesarhpyhcsayar hti-
ulu tiulkmh akywnupaskkiu lktayarpnyng
kylwht tayarmuupar. htiusuutiusny yhkub-
hwmhar mimitiuaubiukiu hkanrkypareat.
suutiualiukiu bhndartayarnhng pynyhcu-
hchay tayarmuueat. suutiusarsmetiusnylny

kywyw myaymyhchcsnytiu mimitiuhch-
carkiu hkyntarkypareat. akywnupmuukar
hpyayarngmt myknhartayarkiu hpuumyng-
parlimmny. niusayarahkar puansdarntayar
aarhpyng akywnupkiu pynyhcuantpar-
limmny.

18

aiuhtrarwrbbhurar akywnupeat hkwnaarbl
tnyhuusayar kiuytayarkiu akywnuphky-
hchpareat. htarwrbbhurasny ngareatkya-
yark ngareatmyiuriu ngarkiuylwhtsa-
yarkshkng ngareatbhurar ngarkiuhcarsayar
ahcwmstti ngareat akwyakar ngark-
iukyngnsayar uehkyiu ngareatrelltiukh-
pyhctayarmuueat. hkyemwmapsayar
htarwrbbhurararkiu ngartayarnghayark
rnsuuti lkmhkytngghkyngsiu rayarkeat.
sayhkyngkyiutiusny ngarkiuwiungmi
hpykse ttsayar rayhchchkyngkyayarn
ngarkyayarklnreart. mnrarniungnganeat
kyiutiusnywiung saymngat kyayarkwngsy
ngarkiuukyayarmilyk rheiat. htiusiun-
garsny sngrellngyungngsayararhar htarwr
bhurararkiuhkayarn ngareatbhurarshkngkiu aa-
yarkhchlayeat. hkayarsayarasankiu bimarn-
tayarhtell mharkyartayarmuu aayarkhch-
sayarasansny nartayarkhtellsiu wnglayeat.
htiuhkar amyktayarthwksayaraarhpyng
myaykyetunlhup tayarnghayhctiusny
trwayrway lhuprharkyeat. nharhkyayarn-
tayarhtell mehkuihtwk nhuttayar htell
melayarngsayaraarhpyng mehkelltayark-
layeat. miughkayarnghkngkiunghshpyng
sngsk tayarmuu hkyaybhwarayaraayark
mhayarnghmiukhyphchay eat. hkayru-
bimkiuhchelyk pyantayarmuueat. layeat
atayarngtiupayar mharlyngghwar pyan-
tayarmuueat. mhayarnghmiukhtellmhar
punkwytayarmuu thkellnk sayarraynhgh-
tuhtpsayar miughtimtiusny kiuytayar
kiu karranlykrhikyeat. rhaytayar ra-
yarnghkykyayarnghmtimhtptiusny
miughsenhng mehkellparlyk lwngkyeat.
htarwrbbhurasnylny kayarnghkngpayarmhar
miughhkyun amyngsuansayar bhurasny
asantayarkiu lwnghtayarmuueat. laymy-
hartayartiukiuphch lyphchchpykhchay shpyng
rnsuutiukiu arprsiuhkwell rhuahchayta-
yarmuueat. htiuhkar aiuhtrarwrbbhurar
kiuytayarsny apyhtng nharhkyayarngh-
yarthell askrhutayarmuu sayaraarhpyng
smuddraayarkpyngnghng layarktiuk my-
hctiusnypwngghch htngpayarlykrhikyeat.
htarwrbbhurasny ahtkarpk lk tayarkiu
sn thkellnk sayarrayhtell ngarkiu syuu
tayarmuueat. ngarkiumunsayarsuutnyhu-
usayar ngarpyiungmngng niungaayarn
hkwnaarkeyesayar rnsuutiulkmh ngarkiu
kylwhttayarmuueat. bhayaydrayarksa-
yarkarl suutiusny setarsayarlly htarwr-
bhurasnyngarmhehkiuraphych ngark-

iukywnrararpsiu piusayarngtayarmueat.
ngarkiuunhchcsakysarkyayarng kylwhtta-
yarmueat. ngarhpyayarngmthkyngrhis-
nyalyayark htarwr bburarsny akyiukiu
pay ngarkhcnkgkyhkyngat akyiukiu
hcerngtayarmueat. akyayarngmuokar
ngarsnyhtarwrbburareat lmtayarsiu
ahcnlyliukeat. ngareatbburarskhnght-
tanmh pyhcmhareatmswar. hcerngta-
yarmuuhkykrhismyhiukiu ngarsny mykmha-
yark pyueat. ahtuanahpwelltayartkiukiu
mpy rhaytayarmharhpyayarngmt kiuy-
duhcriukkiu kyny rhyayarngat. htiukya-
yarng rhaytayarmharhpyayarngat ngareat
hpyayarngmthkyng lkhcnkgkyhkyngrhis-
nynhng alyayark htarwrbburarsny ngar
akyiukiu paytayarmuopye. snarttsa-
yarsuuaar kiuytayarsny snarhkyngsbha-
yarkiu ng hpyayarngmtsayarsuuaar hpya-
yarngmthkyng sbhayarkiu ng srhngsayarsu-
uaar srhngkhkyngsbhayarkiu kung snkyngsa-
yar sruaarsnkngsayarsbhayarkiu kung pyta-
yarmueat. nhimhkylykrhisayarsuutiukiu
kiuytayarsny kytng htayarnglwarsayar
myknharkiumuokar rhuthky tayarmueat.
aihtarwrbburhar kiuytayarsny akynnu-
peat mehkwwkiu htwn akynnupeatbbu-
rarshkngsny akynnupeatmhayarngmiukkiu
lghcaytayarmueat. akynwupsny ki-
uytayarkiuamhepyu tpkiu hpykparpye.
akynnupeatbburarskhngkiu amhepyulyk
myiuriukiu kyayar wngparpye. bburarskhng
hcerngtayarmuasayark amhusny hcuanl-
ngat. htarwrbburareatshchcartayarsny
ahchchkan tnyeat. hkiulhuansayark suupa-
yarngtiueat akwyakar hpyhctayarmueat.
htarwrbburarmhtpar abhybburarskhng
rhisny. ngarti bburarskhngmhtpar
abhyrnysayark kyayarkrhisny. htiubhu-
rarshkngsny ngarkiuhkwnaar hkarpnng
hcn ngarswarrar lmkiiu hpyayarngchayta-
yarmueat. ngarhkyaykiu smngkhkyakellsiu
lyngmynhcay ngareat myngrararppa-
yarmhar ngarkiuhtnghtartayarmueat.
ngarkkiu hchcmhulaykykhcayhkyngng-
har swnsng tayarmu kyaywarlaykiu
ngarkruannhng ngartngniungeat. ki-
uytayarsny kytngtayarmuuhkyng diung
lwarkiu ap lkylartayaraarhpyng mhctayar
mueat. snyhktayarmuuhkyngaarhpyng
akynwupsny hkyemyhayarkhkyngnsiu ra-
yarkpar. akynwupsarsayarlmkiiu rhngl-
ghkyay mhykayarhchayhkyngngar pyu-
tayarmuasayaraarhpyng akynwupsny
rnsuutiukiu liukmheshpyng suutiukiu
mpyrhngmhetiungaayarng mpynpar.
suutiusny akynwuphyayaayarkmhar lel-
lyk rhi mhtniungaayarng akynwupsny
nhipnngpareat. akyayarngmuokar hchc-
tiukhkyngngar kiuy tayarsny akynwupkiu
hkwnaarhkarpnngnhcnay akynwuptbhk
htsayarsuutiukiu akynwupaayarkmhar
hellhtayarmueat. akynwupkiu munsayarrn-

suutiueat lnyngkiu akywnup ap hpykser-
sarahkwnkiu paytayark mueat. suutiusny
aayarhchcsayarahkar kytng sayarsu-
m-rhi. htarwrbburarkiu aayarhchcsayarl-
ny htutayarmmuu. htiuahkarakynwupsny
suutiukiu laytiuksayark myaymhunkiu-
kellsiu nyknykhkyaypyemh lmamhiukkiu
kellsiu swnpchclayeat. luuhcutiusny siung-
pyiungtiuklhnhykngmh akynwup ki-
uylwht tparamyusartiueat akellamhuu-
ar hknhtartayarmuasayaraarhpyng aky-
wnupmsibhuusayark luuhcusnyakywnuphtan
kywnhkanpareat. akynwuphckarsankiu
kyarsnyhkhkhkyngtwng narhtayarn-
pareat. tparamyusartiusny akynwupkiu
tayarnpnykypareat. nyhiunwmsnyh-
pych hkiulhuannrararphtellk tun lhuplyk
htwkypareat. htarwrbburarsny askrhngta-
yarmuusny hpych ngareatkyayark mngglar-
hiparhcaystny. ngarkiu kytngtayarmuusa-
yark bburarskhng hkyemyhayarkhkyng
hiparhcaystny. ngarbhk trarshpyng-
ghcerng luuhcutiukiu ngaraayarkmhar
nhimhkysayarsuokar bburarskhngpaytny.
rnsuutiukmh ngarkiu kylwhttayarmueat.
akynwuptbhk htsayarsuutiapayarsiu
kiuytayark sny akynwupkiumyhayarkntg
luyuhpyksett sayarsuueatlmkh kylwhtta-
yarmueat. htiukyayarng aihtarwrbburhar
akynwupsny tparamyusartiutwng kyayju-
tayarkiu hkyemwm narmtayarkiu htayar-
narsehkyng siuparmny. bburarskhngsny
mimihknhtarsayark mngkyekiu ahtuush-
pyng kylwhttayarmueat. bhisiktayarkiu
hkanrsayark darwidmhmhch amyuanwyaar
karlahcnay ask krunarkyayjuukiu pyuta-
yarmueat. htarwrbburareat kywndar-
widnsy rhayarlumngmhch rnsuupaayarng
tiukmh kylwhttayarmuuhkyng kyayjuukiu
hkanrsayarahkar htarwrbburhar rhayta-
yarmywkisusayarsehkyngchkarhuumuokar.

19

miughkayarngkngsny bburarskhngat bhun
asraytayarkiu kyarpyayark miughmykn-
harkysny lktayarnhnglupsayararm-
yarkiu pyseat. tnaykiutnaymywkis-
u tnynykiu tnyny swnsngat. nhutmy-
wkhyng hckarpyayarkhkyngmrhi suuti-
u nhuthtwksankiu mkyarsayarl-
ny suutiueat asansny myaytpngluan nhanpyar
suutiueat hckarsny myaykhecwntiungaa-
yarng rayark layeat. miughkayarngkngtwng
naybimarnkiu htartayark muushpyng
naysny aiphknhtellkhtwklarsayark mngglar
sayarngluhngkellsiuhych hkwnaarkyesa-
yarsuokellsiu mimiswarrarlmsiu liukpyaym-
nyhu wmyayarklyk miughkayarngkng
thcwnmhhtwklar thcwn tiungaayarng
lhnyptsayaraarhpyng suueatapuarhnmh
kylwtsayararar thcuanthkumyhm-rhi.
htarwrbburareat trartayarsny hcuanl-
ngsny

hpyhc haitwinyarnykiu pyupyngtateat. htarwrbhurareat sksayhkanatayarmuuhkyksny hutmhnsnyhpyhc mlimmarsayar suutiukiulimmarhcaytateat. htarwrbhurareat nnyupdaystiusny hpyayarn mtsny hpyhc haitnhluankiu rwhnglnhcaytateat. htarwrbhurareat pnyttayarsny hcngkyysnyhpyhc mykheikiu rhnglnhcaytateat. htarwrbhurarkiu kyayarkwanhkyngsbhayarsny snrhngsny hpyhc karlahcnyamyelltnyeat. htarwr bhurareathcerngtayarmuuhkyktiusny shhcarrarnhngnye tnyetnywttny hpyayarngmtkyeat. rwhayhtkkmk myarhcwarsayarrwhayhcnghtk nhhsckbhwyhpyhc pyarnnyhtkkm pyarpiuhtk hkyiukyeat. trartayaraarhpyng kiuytayareat kywnsny stir trarhcayarnghkyngakuiusny kyelhpareat. mimimbarywnghkyngkiu abhysuusy narlny niungsnny. mhtngrharsayar duhcrukapyhcnhng akywnup kiu knghcnghcay rellrngsayar duhcrukkiulny kiuytayareat kywn sny mpyurmnyakyayarngetartayarmuupar. duhcruk apyhcsny akywnupkiu ahciumrparhcaynhng. htiususayar aarhpyng akywnupsnyhpyayarngmt hkyngrhi kyehcwar sayarpyhcmharhkyngnhng knglwtparlimmny. akywnuppyayarsayarhckarnhng haitnhluaneat akyanahcnsny nrhaytayar nhhsckphwyhpyhparhcay sayar. aiuhartwrbhurarakynupeat kyayark akywnup kiu rwaynhuttayarmuusayarbhurar.

20

bhayantaryayarksayarkarl htarwr bhuarsny kiuytayarhckarkiu narhtayarnyarkup eat bhurarshkngnarhtayarsny hkyemyhayarktayarmuuparhcay sayar. snrhngrrharntayarthellk kuunye jiaun tayarnghpayark htayarkpngtayarmuuparhcaysayar. kiuytayareat puujayarskkaraluanhcuantiukiuaayarkmaymerhiusayaryjkiu lkhkantayarmuuparhcay sayar. kiuytayareat haitaliurhisnyatiung pay snar akyanahcnytayarrhismyhtiukiupynhcuanhcayhkyngnghar pyutayarmuuparhcaysayar. kiuytayareat kytnghkyngkyayarn akywnup tiusny wmmayark akywnuptiu bhurarshkngat ahkwngnhng alankiu htukylimmny. htarwrbhurararsny kiuytayarsutayarnghnyatiung kyayaiuypyutayarmuupar hcaysayar. htarwrbhurarpaytayarmuu bhisikhkansayarsuu aar kyntgtayarmuukyayarnghkiung lkyarlkayar kytnghkyng ahcwnnhng htiusueat hckarkiusnrhng sayar kayarnghkngpayarmhar narhtayarnghayarmuukyayarnghkiung yhkungarsieat. ahkyiusayarsuutiusny rhtarkiu ngahkyiutiü sny myngkiung hkyemwmttkyeat. ngartiumuukar ngartiubhurarshkngntnyhuusayar htarwrbhurareat narm tayarkiu hkyemwmkylimmny. suutiusny nhimhky lellykrhikyeat. ngartiumuukar ht mtt-

tnaykyeat. aiuhartwr bhurar mngkyekiukyntgtayarmuupar. akywnuptiuhkayarsayarahkar narhtayarnghayarmuupar.

21

aiuhartwrbhurar mngkyesny kiuytayareat ahcwmsttikyayarngh wmmayark kyntgtayarmuu hkyngaarhpyng alwnrwhnglnpareat. suueatnhuthnhng sutayarnghsnykiungyngpytayar mmuu. suueathcitaliurhisnyatiung paysnartayarmuupye. kayarnghmytsayar mngglartiukiuauepyupay tayarmuupye. rwhayhcngsrhpukiuaueathkayarnghpayarmhar tngtayarmuupye. suusny askkiustayarngh kiuytayar snymskmk htarwrbhurarkiu paysnartayarmuupye. kyntgtayarmuuhkyngaarhpyng suusny bhun kye lktayarmh gunasaynhng tnhkiuaarnubhayar kiu hkanrpareat. kiuytayarsny suukiuhartwrmngglarar hknhtayarmyknhartayaraarhpyng alwnwmmayayarkhcay tayarmuueat. akyayarnghmuukarmngkyesny htarwrbhurar kiu kiuhcar amynghsuansayarbhurareat krunartayarkayarngh tnykynntypareat. kiuytayareat lksny rnsuupayarnghkiukiutway kiuytayarkiumunsayar suutiukiulkyar lktayarsny twaytayarmuumny. amyktyarhtwksayarkarl suutiukiu mehpiukellsiu hpyhchcaytayarmuumny. htarwrbhurararsny amyktyar aarhpyng suutiukiumiutayarmuu mesnylny layarnghcarparlimmny. suutiua myiuanwykiu myaykyemhpyrhng sarhcnymyaysktikiu luomyiuhellk hpyksetayarmuu mny. akyayarnghmuukar kiuytayart bhk mkayarnghsayar akyankiukyanhcny mkayarnghsayar priyarykiu pyukyparpye. siurartwng akyanmhtmyayark kypar. htikiuyayarngh suutiumyknhartbhk laymyhartiu kiurwy suutiua kyayarkiu lnhychaytayarmuumny. aiuhartwrbhurar kiuytayarsny ahcwm tnhkiuaarhpyng hkyemyhayarkhkyngnghitayarmuuhcaystny. akywnuptiusny tnhkiutayarkiu htayarmnarsehkyng siukyparmny.

22

akywnupbhurar akywnupbhurar abhykayarngh akywnupkiu hcwnphctayarmuumsny. akywnupkiu mkytnghbell akywnupaa-yarhhsayar hckarkiu nar mhtayarnghbell abhykayarngh awaymharnaytayarmuu snny. akywnupbhurar nayahkarakywnupaayarhhsayarlny kiuytayarsny narmhtayarnghpar. nynyahkar aayarhhsayarlny sksarhkyngsiu mrayarkpar. kiuytayarmuukar israylamyusartiua hkyemwmnar kyinwplyksnrhngghkyngnghitayarmuueat. akywnuptiubhiubhaytiusny kiuytayarkiu kiuhcar kypareat. kiuhcarkysnytwng kiuyta-

yarsny ky tngtayarmueat. suutiusny
 kiuytayarkiu aayarhch ky tngkhkyngsiu
 rayarkpareat. kiuytayarkiu kiuhcar rhk
 kyayarkhkyngnhng knglwtkypareat. aky-
 wnupmuukar luumhut piukayarnmyhsar
 hpyhcapareat. luumyar krellrellhcar lu-
 uhcuarhkhkwellhcrarbhui hpyhcapareat.
 akywnupkiumpyngsmyhsayarsuutiusny
 pykky pyuhkyng nhut hkmhpyellhkyng
 hkayarnngyithkyngkiu pyukypareat. su-
 usny htarwrbbhurarkiu kiuhcarpye suukiu
 nhuttayarmuuparlayhca. suualirhilyhng
 yhkupng kyntgtayarmuuparlayhcahu
 siukypareat. siusayarlnykiuytayarsny
 akywnupkiu amiwmtellk swellyuu ni-
 uhciusnykarl hciurimhkyng akyayarnkiu
 pyrnhgtayarmueat. akywnupsny bh-
 warkniypng lktayar siurayarkpareat.
 amiwmhtellmhch kiuytayarsny aky-
 wnupbhurarshkng hpyhctayarmuuparpye.
 akywnupnhngwaywaynaytayarmmuu-
 parnhngbhayantrary rayarkluneparpye.
 mhcsayarsuumhrpar. nwarlarusbhhtiusny
 akywnupkiuwiung aarkyesayar barrhuus-
 htiusny wnranyk nayky pareat. kiukhpyt
 hayarktsayar hkyngsaykellsiu akywnupkiu
 phchpkypareat. akywnupsny raykell-
 siuswnhkyngkiu hkanr ariuaashchismy-
 htiusny pyutkypareat. akywnupnhluan
 sny bhayarnngkellsiuhyphc rnghtellmhar
 armykiulyk rhipareat. akywnuphkw-
 naarsny aiuhkymkellsiu hkn hkyayark
 lyharlny parriu kplykrhpareat. akywnup
 kiu saymyaytiungaayarnng hkytayarmu-
 parpye. hkwaytiusny akywnupkiuwiunglyk
 hcuwaysayar luusiutiusny wnranyknay
 akywnupeat hkyaylk tiukiu htiuhpa-
 yarkkyparpye. kiuyariurhismyhtiukiu
 akywnupraytwkniung pareat. suutiusny
 akywnupkiukynmyng aarrlyk naykypareat.
 akywnupawtkiu ahkyngkhkyngwayhpn aky-
 wnupangkyekiu hcarraytanhkykypareat.
 aiuhhtarwrbbhurar akywnupnhngwaywaynay-
 tayar mmuuparnhng. akywnuphkwnaarb
 akywnupkiu mhchkyngnghar alyngamyn
 kywltayarmuupar. akywnupaskkiu
 htarbhaymhng akywnup ahkyhcsuankiu
 hkwaylkmhng kylwttayarmuupar. hkyng-
 gsayhkantwngmh akywnupkiukyngtng kyan
 uehkyiuhntellmhar akywnuphkaarsa-
 yarasankiu narhtayarngtayar muupar.
 akywnupsny sitngtayarkiu nyeahckiutiu
 aar kyarpyayarparmny. pristalymhar
 kiuytayar kiu hkyemwmparmny. htar-
 wrbbhurarkiu kyayarkrwansayar ahkyn-
 gtiu hkyemwmhkyngkiu pyukylayar.
 yarkupamyiapayarngtiu gunkayayjuu-
 tayarkiu bhayarpykparlayar. israyl
 amyiapayarngtiu kiuytayarkiu kyayarkr-
 wankylayar. akyayarnmuukar nhimhky-
 lykrhisayarsuueat nhimhksayarahpyhckiu
 mhtemellmyngpyutayarmuusnymhut.
 myknhartayarkiumlwhell aayarhchsa-

yarahkar narhtayarnng tayarmuupye. aky-
 wnupsny mharpristalymhar kiuytayarkiu
 hkyemwm kiuytayarkiu kyayarkrwansayar
 suutiurhaymhar shhchcargtihtarsnyatiung
 shhchcarwtkiu hpyayarparmny. nhimhky-
 lykrhisayar suutiusny whcwarhcarcky
 limmny. htarwrbbhurarkiuurharsayarsu-
 tiusny hkyemwm kylimmny. sngtiuhc-
 itnhluansny ahcnyamyellaar hpynyrlimmny.
 myaykyehcwnrhismyhtiusny stir htarwr
 bhurarhtantayarsiu pyayarnngllykylimmny.
 luuamyiuanywy payarngtiusny rhaytayar
 kiukwykylimmny. akyayarnmuukar htar-
 wrbbhurarsny hciuhan piungtayarmueat.
 luumyiutiukiu mngpyutayarmueat.
 myaykyepayarmhar kywywsayarsuupa-
 yarngtiu sny hcarkiuukwykylimmny. ki-
 uyaskkiumhcaarng niung. myaymhunsius-
 ngsayar suupayarngtiusnylny rhaytayar
 nywtpytwptwarkylimmny. suutiuaryiuany-
 wysnylny wttayarkiu pyushpyng luuahc-
 nyasktiusny htarwrbbhurarreat sitngtayarkiu
 kyarkylimmny. isiuhcerngtayarmuupemh
 suutiusny payarlar trarsayaramhutayarkiu b-
 hwarsayarlumyiu aar bhayarpy rylimmny.

23

htarwrbbhurarsny ngareatsiuhntinhpyhch-
 tayar muueat. ngarsny sngrellmhkanr.
 hcimlnsayar kykhcarrararp ngarkiu aiph-
 caytayarmueat. saryarsayarmyhcnaarsiu
 lmpy tayarmueat. ngarwinyarnykiuaarh-
 pyny narmtayarabhiu aliunghar trarlmtell
 swaysayarngtayarmueat. aky saym-
 ngeatariplwhmmiusayar hkyiung htellsiu
 rayarkswarsayarlly bhayanrarykiu mky-
 yarkpar. akyayarnmuukar kiuytayarsny
 akywnupnhngatuu rhitayarmuusnyhpyhch
 lhantayarnhng tayarnngwaytayarsny
 akywnupkiu hkymsarhcaypareat. aky-
 wnupeat rnsuutiurhaymhar akywnupabhiu
 hcarpwellkiuhkngtayarmueat. aky-
 wnuphkaarngkiusenhng lim tayarmueat.
 akywnuphkwkhlarsny lyhanlykrhpareat.
 akyhcnghchcakywnupsny kyayjuunhng
 krunarkiu tskluanhkanhcarr htarwrbbhu-
 rareat aimtayarmhar ahcnyamyellnayrpar-
 limmny.

24

htarwrbbhurarsny myaykyenhnng
 myaykyetnsar kiung layarkdhartnhnglayark-
 sartiukiung piungtayarmueat. akyayarn-
 muukar htiunayarkiu smuddarpyar
 mhartny raymyarpayarmhar myellmyan-
 hcaytayarmuupye. htarwrbbhurarreat
 tayarngtayarpayarsiu abhysuu sny tkrm-
 nny. srnhngrrahrtartayar abhy suusny
 rpnayrmnynyhuumuukar srnhngsa-
 yarklnhng hpyuuhcngsayarnhluanhisayar

suu musarkiummhowell msnykp mmhn-
sayarkyinsihkyngkiu mpyusayarsuusny
htarwrbbhurareat lktayarmh kayarngkye
mngglarkiung kyntgtayarmuusayar bhu-
rarshkngat lktayarmh hpyayarngmtkhyn-
gtarkiung hkanrlimmny. htiusuusny
htarwrbbhurarkiu rharsayaramyiu myknhar-
tayarkiu rharsayaryarkupamyiuhpyhcsny.
ahkyngtanhkartiut tanhkarmutkiuky-
wliukky. ahkynghtarwrtnhkartiu kiuky-
kiukywiukky. bhunkye sayarrhngbhuring
wngtayarmuumny. bhunkyesayarrhngb-
hurnngkar abhysuunny. ahcwmtnhkiunhng
pynhcuantayarmuusayar htarwrbbhurar
hchctiukhkyngnghar nhkiukyetaryarmuusa-
yar htarwrbbhurar paytny. ahkyngtanhkartiut
tanhkarmutkiukywiukky. ahkynghtarwr-
tanhkartiut kiukykiukywiukky. bhunkye
sayarrhngbhuringwngtayarmuumny.
bhunkyesayarrhngbhurnngkar abhysuunny.
kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhnghtarwrbbhurar-
paytny. htuibhurasny bhunkyesayarrhngb-
hurnng hpyhctayarmuu stny.

25

aiuhhtarwrbbhurar kiuytayarkiu akywnup
tslyknaypareat. akywnupeat bhararshkng
kiuytayarkiu akywnuphkiuluansnyhpyhc
rhkkyayarkhkyngsiu mrayark parhcaynhng.
akywnupeat rnsuutiusny akywnupkiu aa-
yarnng aayarnngpwellkiumhkanparhcaynhng.
akyhcnghchc kiuytayarkiu myayarlngsayar
suutiusny rhkkyayarkhkyngsiu mrayarkrky-
par. akyayarngmrhibhell shhcarkiu-
pyksayar suutiusny rhkkyayarkhkyngsiu
rayarkrkyparlimmny. aiuhhtarwrbbhurar
kiuytayareatlmtiukiui akywnupaar pynywhn
hkretayartiukiui swnsngtayar muupar.
kiuytayareat smmartrarkiupy akywnupkiu
swnsngtayarmuupar. akyayarngmuukar
kiuytayarsny akywnupkiu kytngsayar
bhurarshkngphychtayarmueat. kiuy-
tayarkiu ahcnymyayarlnglyk naypareat.
aiuhhtarwrbbhurar rhaykarlmhchc pytayarmuu
sayarkrunarnhng mayttarsbhayarkiu aa-
yarkmaytayar muupar. akywnupsny
askarngyngchcny pyhcmhar misayarapy-
hctiukiui aayarkmaytayarmuuparnhng.
kayarng myttayarmuusnyhpyhc. krunarta-
yarrhisnyatiung akywnupkiu aayarkmayta-
yarmuuparhtarwrbbhurar. htarwrbbhurasny
kayarngsayarsbhayar hpyayarngmtsayars-
bhayarnhng pynyhcuantayarmuusnyhpyhc
apyhchrisayarsuutiukiui lmpytayarmueat.
nhimhkylykrhisayar suutiukiui tarlim
swaysayarngtayarmueat. nhimhky-
lykrhisayarsuutiuaar hkretayartiukiui sw-
nsngtayarmueat. htarwrbbhurareat lmhkr-
erhismyhtiusny ptinyarnytrartayarnhng
sksayhktayarmuuhkyktiukiui hcayar-
grhayarksayar suutiuaar krunarnhng
shhccarhpyhcky stny. aiuhhtarwrbbhurar

akywnupapyhcmayarlhsayar kyayarng narm-
tayarkiuhtayark hkymsarpaytayarmuupar.
akyngsuusny htarwrbbhurarkiu kyayarkrwan
tteat. htiusuaar nhchskbhwsayarlmkiu
pynywhn tayarmuumny. htiusuusny
kiuytiungkayarnngmwnhewar kinywnp su-
ueatamyiunsnylny pynytayarkiu amway
hkanrlimmny. htarwrbbhurarkiu kyayarkr-
wansayarsuutiusny kiuytayarmytnhng
misaharyhpwellrsayarahkwnghng ptin-
yarnytrartayarkiu sirsayar ahkwngrhikyeat.
akywnupsny htarwrbbhurarkiu ahcnymya-
yar lnglyk naypareat. akyayarngmuukar
akywnupeathkyaykiu kyayarkwnghtellk
nhutyuutayarmuumny. akywnupsny
tyayarktnykyngkywng nhimhkyhkyngkiu
hkanrsayarkyayarng akywnupkiu mykn-
harpyu kymnsartayarmuupar. akywnup
hctihluansngrellsnykiu hkymsar pay
amhumyarhtellk kynhuttayarmuupar. aky-
wnupnhimhkyhkyngnghng puupnhkyngkiu
kynyrhu akywnupapyhchrismyhtiukiui lwht-
tayarmuupar. akywnupeat rnsuutiusny
myarpyarkyayarnghng akywnupkiu pyn-
ghcwarmunhtarkyayarngkiu sngkhkyngtayar
muupar. akywnupaskkiuhcayarngrhayark
akywnup kiu kytnng tayarmuupar. aky-
wnupsny kiuytayarkiu hkiulhuanparsnyh-
pyhc rhkkyayarkhkyngsiu mrayarkpar
hcaynhng. kiuytayarkiumyayarlnglyk
nayparsnyhpyhc apyhckngkhkyngnghng
sbhayarhpyayarngkhkyngsny akywnupkiu
hcayarnggrhayarkphcaysayar. aiubhu-
rarshkng israylamyikiui hkpsim sayar
dukhkahtellk rwaynhuttayarmuupar.

26

aiuhhtarwrbbhurar akywnupsny hpyayarngmt
hkynglmsiu liuksayarkyayarng akywnupbhk
trrar hcerngtayarmuupar. akywnupsny
htarwrbbhurarkiu hkiulhuan rwaylyarhky-
ngnghng knglwtparlimmny. aiuhhtarwrbbhurar
akywnupkiu hchcsayhcuanhcm nhluan
kyayarkkkpkiu saykyartayarmuupar.
akywnupsny mayttarkyayjuutayarkiu myk
mhayarkpyu shhcartartayarnhnganye kyn-
gpreat. lyhppayarsayar luutiunhgatuu
mhtiungpar. lyhiuwksayar luuhcuhtelltiui
mwngpar. mtrarsayarsuutiueat hcn-
wayhkyngkiu munpar eat. siuswmsayar
suutiunhgatuu mhtiungpar. kyayju-
utayarkiu hkyemyhayarksayarsanahng
mywksiu aanaubhwysayar amhutayaralu-
anhcuantiukiui kyar pyayarhkyngnghar
akywnupsny kiuyllkiui apyhcnghkyn-
ghngsay yjplngtayarkiu wnranlyk
nayparsny htarwrbbhurar. aiuhhtarwr-
bhurar aimaayarsny aimaayar tnyrarkiung
bhuntayarhtnggharsayar arphrtarkiu ng
akywnupnhchckspreat. pyhcmharsayarsu-
utiunhgatuu akywnupeat winyarny kiung
luuaskkiustayar suutiunhgatuu akywnup

askkiung hkyuphtartayarmmuuparnhng. suutiulksny mkayarngsayarakya nahcny kynglhy suutiulkyarlksnylny tanhci-unhng pynywpareat. akywnupmuukar hpyayarngmthkyng lmsiu liuk pareat. akywnupkiu rwaynhut kymnsnartayarmmuupar. akywnupsny nyenywtsayararp nayrar ky pristalymhar htarwrbbhurarkiu kayarngkye payparmny.

27

htarwrbbhursny ngareatalng ngarkiu kytngsayar arhngghpyhctayarmmueat. ngarsny abhy suukiu kyayarkraannny. htarwrbbhursny ngareat askhkiul-huanrarhpyhctayarmmueat. ngarsny abhysuukiumyhy kyayarklnraannny. ngark-iuangyiuhtarsayar rnsuuluusiutiusny ngarasarkiu kiukhcarmnyhu larkysa-yarahkar hkyay tiukmi lellkheat. ngartbhk tphkyksayarlny ngarnhluan mkyayarktt. hchchkyelarkysayarlny htiumhutwng png tnykynysayar hcitrhilimmny. htar-wrbhurareat tngtyhkyng asrayatayar kiu hpuumyng bimarntayar mwaylyayarhkyng-galiunghar htarwrbbhurareat aintayarmhar tskluanayarmny akyayarngtnyhuusayar askwngthkukiu htarwrbbhurareat ngarsuta-yarngpye. htiauhkwngkiu rharruemny. akyayarngmukar bhayantraryayarksny karl telltayartwng ngarkiu kiukwyta-yarmuumny. bimarn tayaratwngarp ngarkiu whkhtartayarmuumny. kyayarkpa-yarmharlny ngarkiu tnghtartayarmuumny. yhkupng ngarptlnyrhisayar rnsuutiueat apkarsiu ngareatuehkyarngkiu hkyemy-hayarktayarmueat. htiukyayarng bimarn-tayarmhar tanpiumhutkyngnnghtkw yj puujayarparmny. sehkyngsiuparmny. htar-wrbhurarkiu htayarmmnasehkyngsiuparmny. aiuhhtarwrbbhurar akywnupaayarhhsayar asankiunarhtayarngtayarmmuupar. akywnupkiu snar htutayarmmuupar. ngareat-mynkharkiu rharkylayarhuusayar amin tayarkiu rhaytayar akywnupsny stipyulyk aiuhhtarwrbbhurar kiuytayareat myknharkiu rharparmny. akywnupkiu myknharlwhellta-yarmmuuparnhng. amyk htwk kiuytayareat kywnkiupytayarmmuuparnhng. akywnupkiu kyntngtayarmmuusayarbhurar kiuytayar sny akywnupkiu mhctayarmuubhuus-nyhpyhc akywnupkiu hcwnphctayarm-muuparnhng. kiuyimbhtiusny akywnupkiuhcwnsayarlny htarwrbbhursny akywnupkiu hkyeyuutayarmuumny. aiuhhtar-wrbhurar kiuytayareatlmkiu akywnupaar pysswnsngtayarmmuupar. akywnupeat rnsuutiukyayarng hpyayarngsayarlmtell akywnupkiu piusayarngtayarmmuupar. mmhnsayarsksaykiu hkansayarsuutiunhng nyhny sellhkyngnghar pyngcwar askrhu-usayar suutiusny akywnup tbhk htks-

nyhpyhc rnsuutiualiusiu akywnup kiu apnhantayarmmuuparnhng. akyhcnghchc askrhngsayersuutiueat nayrartwng htarwrbbhurareat kyayjuutayarkiu ngartwaymyng pyehu yuanmhthcwelllmhkyngnrhieat. htar-wrbhurarkiu myayarlnglayar. aaryuu rellrngsayar hcitnhluanrhilayar. htarwrbbhurarkiu myayarlng lyknaylayar.

28

akywnupeat kyayarkhpyhctayarmmuusayar htarwr bbhurar kiuytayarkiu akywnupaa-yarhhcpareat. mhtuubhell naytayarmmuu-parnhng. mhtuubhellnaytayarmmuulyhng akywnup sny snghkyiungtwnghtellsiu sngsayersuu kellsiuhyhcr parmny. akywnupsny snrhngsayarbyardithtarntayarsiu lkkiuhkye kiuytayarkiu aayarhhsayarahkar akywnuptayarnglyhayarksayar asankiu narhtayarng tayarmmuupar. aimnehkyngeat akiukiuhpykseliusayar hcitnhluanrhis-nynhng layarkwthckarkiu pyayartt sa-yarsuutnyhuusayar siuyutsayaramhu mtrar sayarmhukiu pyuttsayarsuutiunhngatuu akywnupkiu swaysayarngtayarmmuu-parnhng. suutiukyngsayar akyngdhlaysi-uyutsny nhnganye akiuapyhckiu sppayta-yarmmuupar. suutiu pumuusny atungspay apyhcnhng alyayarkhcerng tayarmmuupar. suutiusny htarwrbbhurareatamhutayarkiung lktayarnhngpyupngtayarmmuurarkiung mmhtkysayar kyayarng tnsayarktayarm-muu hpyiuhpyktayarmuumny. htar-wrbbhursny mngglarrhitayarmuuhcays tny. ngartayarnglyhayarksayasankiu narhtayarng tayarmmuupar. htarwrbbhursny ngareat hkwnaarbl ngareat akwyakarhpyhctayarmmueat. ngarnhluan htiubhurarkiu kiuhcar ngarkiu hcayarngmtayarmmuusayarkiyayarng ngarnhluan snyrwhnglnlykrhieat. sehkyng-siulykguntayarkiu ngarhkyemwm mny. htarwrbbhursny mimiluuhcueat hkwnaarbl hpyhctayarmmueat. ahtantayar bhisithkansayarsuueat kytnghkyngakya-yarngkiu hkiunghkanmyellmyanhcayta-yarmmueat. kiuytayareatluihckiu kytnng amwaytayar kiu kayarngkyemngglarpayta-yarmmuupar. suutiukiuauphtin htarwrhkyemyhayarkhkyngnrhihcaytayarmmuupar.

29

aiubhurarshkngsarti htarwrbbhursny bhuntnhkiukyeytayarmmuusnyhu wnhkanky-layar. htarwrbbhurareat narmtayarsny bhunkye tayarmmuusnyhu wnhkanlyk snrhngsartar nsarkiu sng htarwrbbhurarkiu kiukwykylayar. htarwrbbhurareat asantayarsny smuddrar payarmhar rhita-yarmmueat. bhunkyetayarmmuusayar bhurar

shkngsny miughhkyuntayarmuueat. htarwrbbhursny myarhcwarsayarraypayarmhar rhitayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurareat asantayarsny tnhkii nhngpynyhcuantayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurareat asantayarsny bhunaar-nubhayarmhng pynyhcuantayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurareat asantayarsny aarrjng tiukiu hkyiutayarmuueat. akyhcnghchc htarwrbbhursny laybnunaarrjtayarkiu hkyiutayarmuueat. tayarkiu nwarсныkell-siung laybnuntayar nhng hciuntayarkiu kyansngykellsiung hkunhcaytayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurareat asantayarsny melyhankiu hkwelltayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurareat asantayarsny tayarkiu hkyayarkhkyartayarmuueat. htarwrbbhursny kardayrh tayarkiu hkyayarkhkyartayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurareat asantayarsny smngdry mtiukiu mwaybhwarhcaytayarmuueat. tayartnsar-tiukiulny pyrhngtayarmuueat. bimarntayar hkpsimsayarsuutiu sny bhuntayarkiu bhayarpykyhcay. htarwrbbhursny miugh-skmutiungpayarmhar htiungtayarmuueat. akyhcnghchc htarwrbbhursny ahcnymyell rhngbhurngararnhng htiungtayarmuueat. htarwrbbhursny mimiluhcukiu hki-unghkanhcaytayar muumny. htarwrbbhursny mimiluhcuaar ngymshkhkyng kayarngkyemngglarkiu paytayarmuumny.

30

aiuhatarwrbbhurar kiuytayarkiu akywnup hkyemwmparmny. akywnupkiunhutsk-tayarmuueat. rnsuu tiusny akywnu-pakyayarnngkyayarnng wmyayarkrsayar ahkwngkiu paytayarmmu. aiukaywnupeat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar akywnupsny kiuytayarkiu aayarrhc kiuytayar sny hkym-sarpaytayarmuueat. aiuhatarwrbbhurar kiuy-tayarsny akywnupeat winyarnykiu mrnarni-ungnganhtellk nhutyuutayarmuupye. snghkyiung twnghtellsiu msnghcaybhell akywnupkiu askhkymsar paytayarmuupye. htarwrbbhurareat snrhngsuutiu htarwrbbhurar kiu htayarmnarsehkyngsiukylayar. snrhngsayarnarm tayarkiu hkyemwmkylayar. amytayarsny hknhtwkate. kyayjuutayar muukar tskluantnyeate. nyueyan ngiuky-wayhkyngsny lartnyhkiueat. nannkyankar sehkyngsiusayar ahkwng rheiat. ngarsny lhuprharkhyngnhng ahcnynknglwtlim mnyhu kayarngcharchnyahkar akywnupaayark-maypareat. aiuhatarwrbbhurar kyayjuutayaraarhpyngsar akywnupeat tayarngsny hkiunghkanmyellmyanpareat. myknharl-whellthar muusayarahrkar snghkyngsiu yararkpareat. aiuhatarwrbbhurar akywnupsny asksuan snghkyiungtwnghtellsiusnglyhng abhyakiurhipar aannny. myaymhunsny kiuytayarkiu hkyemwmparmny layar. shhcartayarkiu bhayarpyparmnnylayar. aiuhatarwrbbhurar narhtayarnng kymnsarta-

yarmuupar. aiuhatarwrbbhurar akywnup-kiuhcayarnngtayarmuuparhu kiuytayarkiu akywnupaayarrhc htarwrbbhurar kiu tayarnng lyhayarkpareat. htiuahkar akywnup nynytwarmnyntmhkyngkiu khkunhkynglyhchcaytayarmuueat. akywnupwptsayar lyhayar tayawtkiuhkywt wmyayarkhyng hkarppnhghcnay tayarmuueat. siuhpyhc akywnupeat winyarnnyayarsny titsitcwarm-nay. kiuytayarkiu sehkyngsiuparmny. aiukaywnupeat bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurar kyayjuutayar kiu ahcnymyellhkyemwmparmny. darwidsny aintayarkiusnrhng-hcaysayarahkar asannyhi siusayarsarlan.

31

aiuhatarwrbbhurar kiuytayarkiu akywnuphkuianlhuanpar eat. rhkkyayarkhkyngnhng ahcnynknglwt parhcaysayar. trartayarnnganye akywnupkiu kymtayar-muupar. akywnupbhksiu nartayarkiu lhnay alyngamyn kynhuttayarmuupar. kiuytayarsny akywnup hkiunghkansayarkyayark. akywnupluanhkyyanar reltliukhpyhctayarmuupar. akyhcnghchc akywnupeatkyayark akywnupeat reltliukkar kiuytayarpaytny. narmtayarabhiu aliunghar akywnupkiu lmpy swngngpellyng tayarmuupar. kiuytayarsny akywnuphkiulhuanrarhpyhctayarmuueat. htiukyayarnng akywnupabhiu whkhtarsayar kyayarkwnghtellk k akywnupkiu nhutyuutayarmuupar. shhcarchcayarnngtayarmuusayar bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny akywnupkiu rwaynhuttayarmuuy snyhpyhc akywnupeatwinyarnykiu kiuytayarklappareat. musarantkiu snykpsayarsuutiu kiuy akywnupsny mun htarwrbbhurar kiu hkiulhuanpareat. krunartayarkyayarnng wmsarrwghnglhkyng rhiparlmmny. kiuytayarsny akywnupsngrellhkyngkiu kynyrrhu akywnupeat winyarnnytwaysayaramhukiu simhtayarmuueat. akywnupkiu rnsuulksiumapbhell kyywn sayararp nayrarhkytayarmuueat. aiuhatarwrbbhurar akywnup amhurayarkparpye. htiukyayarnng akywnupkiu snartayarmuupar. puupnhkyng aarhpyng akywnupmykhci hciitnhluan wmtiusny pykkyarpypye. akywnupsny puupnhkyngrih askkarl kiu lwnhcaypareat. nhchcnayatiung nynytwarylk nayrpateat. kiuyapyhckayarnng akywnupaarlyayar rnsuumyarkyayarnng ariutiusny swaymyaykypareat. aimnehkyngtiusny akywnupkiu ahtuushpyng kellrellkypareat. akywmwngsayar suumyartiusnylny rwankypareat. aimpynghmar akywnupkiu twaymyngsayarsuutiu sny rhayarnng pyaykypareat. maayarkmaysayar asaykayarnngkellsiu akywnupkiu maylyayarkypareat. aiuhkymkellsiu akywnuphpyhpareat. luumyar kellrellpyhct-

nghkyngkiu kyarrpareat. pt wnkyngarptiu
 kyayarkmbhwsayarakayarngh rhipareat.
 luumyarti usny ahkyngghkyngsnghpywellyk
 akywnupaskkiu stmnnyakyayarngh kyanhc-
 nykypar eat. siusayarnly htarwrbbhurar
 kiuytayarkiu akywnupkiuhcarpareat. kiuy-
 taysarny akywnupeat bhurarshkngphycha-
 yarmuusnyhu akywnup lyhayarksiu pareat.
 akywnuphpyhclaysmyhsayar amhuarar-
 tiukiui kiuytayarhcerngpiungtayarmuueat.
 rnsuutiunhng nyhnyselft sayarsuuti
 lkmhakywnupkiu kynhuttayarmuupar.
 myknhartayareat alngkiukiuytayareat
 kywn apayn htwlnghcaytayarmuupar.
 krunartayarkayarngh akywnupkiuytngta-
 yarmuupar. aiuhrtarwrbbhurar akywnupsny
 kiuytayarkiu sutayarnghphtnarpyuparsnyh-
 pyhc rhkkyayarkhkyngmrhi parhcaynhng.
 luusiutiunmuukar arhkhwellykmrnarni-
 ungngan titsithcwarnaykparhcaysayar.
 marnhtayarnghlwharhkyng mhtemellmyng-
 pyuhkyngnng tkw hpyayarngmtsayarsu-
 utbhk hcayarkarsayar hckarkiupayyar
 musarkynglnysayar nhuttiusny titsithcwar-
 naykparhca. kiuytayarkiu kyayarkr-
 wansayar suutiuaabhiu siuhrtayarmuu
 luusartiurhaymhar kiuytayarkiu hkiulhuan
 sayar suutiuaabhiu pyupyngtayarmuusa-
 yar sukyayjuutayar sny alwnkyelhpareat.
 luutiupyuttsayarpriyarnhng knglwhcay
 hkyngnngar kyinwptayarmuur atwn-
 garp htiusuutiukiui whkhtarsayarmuueat.
 rntwayhkyng asankiukwykar lyk tella-
 yartwngsuutiukiui hcayarngmtayarmuueat.
 htarwrbbhurar mngglarhpyhchcaystny.
 akyayarngmukar hkiunghkansayarmyiu
 aanbhwsayarmayttar krunartayarkiu
 akywnupaar htngarhpytayarmuupye.
 akywnupsny kiuytayareat myknharkwyar
 suanrhuanparpyehu akywnuptutlhuplyk siu-
 misayarnly kiuytayarkiu aayarrhcsayarahkar
 akywnuppyusayar phtnarhckarsankiukiuy-
 tayar narhtayarngtayarmuustny. htarwr-
 hurareat snrhngsuuapayarngtiu htarwr-
 bhurarkiu hkyhckylayar. htarwrbbhursny
 shchcar rhisayarsuutiukiui hcayarngmta-
 yarmuueat. marnhtayarnghlwhar sayarsu-
 tiukiukar apyhcmayrhcwarsppaytayarmuu
 stny. htarwrbbhurarkiu kiuhcarsayarsuua-
 payarngtiu aaryuu relrngsayar hcitnhluan-
 rhikylayar.

32

apyhcmhlwhthkyng duhcriukapyhckiu
 hpuanaup hkyngsiu rayarksaysarsuusy
 mngglarrhieat. htarwrbbhurar apyhctng-
 tayarmuuhkyngnng lwt lnyhcarttsayar
 hcitshbayarnhng kngchngsayar suusny
 mngglarrhieat. ngarsny apyhckiumb-
 hayarnmpybhell nayhcnayahkar tnaylu-
 annyny twarsayaraarhpyng ngarariu-
 tiusny swaymyahkyngsiu rayarkkyeat.

naynynmpyt kiuytayareatlksny aky-
 wnupapayarmhar lay akywnupeat hky-
 wayrnysny nwaykarl swayhkyayarkhkyng-
 gkellsiu hpyhchpareat. thpnakywnupsny
 kiuyapyhckiurhaytayar wnhkypareat. pyu
 misayarduuhcriukkiu whkmhtarpar. ngarl-
 wnkyuusayarakarkiu htarwrbbhurarar bha-
 yarpy tayarngpnmnnyhupyayarsiusayarahkar
 kiuytaysarny akywnuppyhcmharhkyng-
 gapyhckiu lwhttayarmuueat. htiukya-
 yarngh kiuytayarkiu twaysngsayar ahkyu
 karl snrhngsuuapayarngtiusny rhaytayar
 tayarnglyhayarkkyparlimmny. akyhcnghchc
 lwmmiu ttsayarraykiesny suutiuhansiu
 mhkyntypar. kiuytayarsny akywnuphkiul-
 huanrar hpyhctayar muueat. akywnupkiu
 bhaylwthcayhkyngnngar kwykar hca-
 yarngmtayarmuueat. kylwhtkyayarnghkiu
 siusayarsehkyng nhng akywnupkiu hkyan-
 ranhcaytayarmuueat. sngkiungarswn-
 sngmny. sngswarmnnylmkiu pynywhnmny.
 sngkiukyntyruhpyuchumny. uarnpnyarmell-
 sayar mynglarkellsiu mpyhcnhng. suusny-
 nghtansiu mhkyntykpsayarkyayarngh phcpkiu
 jkhkwan jkkyiunhngswellrmny. mtrarsa-
 yarsuusny myarhchwarsayardukhkkui hkan-
 reat. htarwrbbhurar kiuhcarsayarsuukiukar
 krunar taysarny wnrantteat. hpyayarngmt-
 sayarsuutiui htarwrbbhurar wm myayarkrwh-
 nglnkylayar. sbhayarhpyayarngsayarsuutiui
 rwhnglnhchwar sehkyngsiukylayar.

33

hpyayarngmtsayarsuutiui htarwrbbhurarkiu
 amhepyu rwhnglnhchwar sehkyngsiuky-
 layar. htayarmnarpyuhkyng akynsny
 sbhayarhpyayarngsayarsuutiunhng htiukt
 lyayarktpayeat. hcayarngtetarwrbbhu-
 rarkiu hkyemwmkylayar. kyiusypngrhisayar
 tuuriyarnhng htayarmnarsehkyng siuky
 layar. rhaytayarashcsayarsehkyngkiu
 siukylayar. tanpiumhut hkyngnnghtkw
 saryarhchwar tekylayar. akyayarngmukar
 htarwrbbhurareat nhut kpttayarsny hpya-
 yarngmtpayeat. hcerngtayarmuusmyh sayar
 amhutiussnylny shchcartar nhngnyekeyeat.
 hpyayarngmthcwarkyngnngnng trarsh-
 pyng hcerng hkyngkiu nhcksttayarmuueat.
 phtwemyaykiesny htarwr bhurareat
 kyayjuutayarnhng pynywlykrhieat.
 htarwrbbhurareat nhutkpttayaraarhpyng
 miughkayarnkgngkiung nhuttayarsakaarh-
 pyng miughkayarnkgngtinsarmyarkiu
 hpnsngtayarmuueat. smuddrarraykiu
 hcupuanhcuwayhcaytayarmuueat. nknell
 sayarsmndrarkiu lny luanhkyuanrararptiu
 siuhrtayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurarkiu
 myaykyetpyngluan kyayarkwan hca. y.
 layarkenpyungngansarapayarngtiusny riusay-
 laymyt kyhca. akyayarngmukar htarwr-
 hurarmywtsiu mywtsiutayarmuusnyatiung
 hpyhceat. amintayarrhi mintayarmuus-

nyatiung tnylyknayeat. htarwrbbhurarsny tparamyusartiueat tiungpnghkyngkiu py-tayarmueat. luutiueatkyanhcnyhkyngkiu lny hpyksetayarmueat. htarwrbbhurareat pyhtarntayarmuuhkyngsny karlanntnhng-siung heitnhluantayareat akyanahcny tiusny sarhcnymyayskasuantung aa-yarngtnyky limmny. htarwrbbhurarsny akyngamyiueat bhurar hpyhc akyn-gluiuhcukiu mimiamwayuhchcarbhii rwayayark tayarmueat htiuumiunhng htiuluuhcusny mngglarrhieat. htarwrbb-hurarsny kayarngkngbhuan kynyrrhu luusarapayarngtiukiu myngtayarmueat. kynywptayarmuuar arpk kynyrrhu myayke-payarmharnaysayar sttwarapayarngtiukiu mht tayarmueat. suutiueat heitnhluan-rhismyhtiukiu hpnsng suutiukyngsmyhsayar akyngtiukiulny snghkyngtayar muueat. rhngbhurngmynsnykar myarhcwarsa-yaraluan arngaarhpyng hkymsarmr. suorellsnylly hkwnaar kyesayaraarhpyng kylwhthkyngsiumrayark. myngsayarlny bhaylwthkyngamhukiu mtt niung. kye-hcwarsayar hkwnaarblhpyng mkyuuni-ung. htarwrbbhurarkiu kyayarkrwansayar suutiunhng krunartayarkiu hkiulhuansa-yarsuutiusny saybhaynhng knglwtm-nyakyayarnghacar hkayarnghparsny karl askrhgmnyakyayarnghsuutiukiukynyrrhulyk rhitayarmueat. ngartiueatwinyarnysny htarwrbbhurarkiu myayarlng lyknayeat. htiubhurarsny ngartiukiu mhcsayarsu kwy karsayarsuuhpyhctayarmueat. snrhngsa-yarnarmtayarkiu hkiulhuansayarkayarngh ngartiusny htarwrbbhurar wmmayarkhkyng-hrikhyeat. aiuhartarwrbbhurar akywnuptiusny kuytyayark kiu kiuhcarsnyhnganye aky-wnuptiupayarmhar krunartayar skrayark-parhcaysayar.

34

ngarsny hkpsimsayarkarltiu htarwr bhu-rarkiu kayarngkyepayarmny. gunkiyayju-utayarkiu ahcnympyt mywksiumny. ngarwinyarnysny htarwrbbhurarkiu amhepyu warkywarhkyngkiu pyumny. nhimhky-lykrhisayar suutiusny kyarsi wmmayarkky-parhcaysayar. ngarnhngatuu htarwrbbhu-rarkiu hkymwmkylayar. narmtayarkiu tnyetnywttny hkyemyhayarkkykunaan. ngarsny htarwrbbhurarkiharsayarahkar nar htayarngtayarmueat. kyayarkmbb-hwysayarakayarngh aluanhcuantiahtellk ngarkiu kynhuttayarmueat. htarwrbb-hurarkiu myhayarkynykylyayar. alng kiu rkylimmny. myknharhkhkyayarkhkyngnhng kng lwtkylimmny. isngrellsayersuueat aayarhchkyngasankiu htarwrbbhurarsny narhtayarng hkpsimsayarsngrell htellk kylwhttayarmueat. htarwrbbhurarkiu kya-yarkrwansayar suutiu ptlly kayarngkngtm-

ntayartiusny tphky ky lwhtttkyeat. htarwrbbhurarsny kayarngmyttayarmuusny akyayarnghkiu mynyhcmsimhtkylyayar. kiuytayar kiu hkiulhuansayarsuusny mng-glarrhieat. htarwrbbhurareat snrhngsuutiu htarwrbbhurar kiu kyayarkrwankylayar. kya-yarkrwansayarsuutiu sngrell hkyngmrhhar. hkyngsaytiusny sngrell ngtmwhthkyngkiu hkanr sayarlny htarwrbbhurarkiu rharsa-yarsuutiu kayarngh sayararnghtcuantihkumy hmluar. ahkyngsuungtytiularkylayar. ngarhckarkiu narhtayarnghkylyayar. htar-wrbbhurarkiu kyayarkrwanhkyng trarkiu sngtiuaar ngarswnsngmny. kayarngmw-n-sayarararkiu twaymyngmny akyayarngh askrhngghkyngnhngtkw nayrkkarkliu tayarngtliuhkyngsayar suumynsnykar kiuy-lyharkiu mkayarnghsayarararngh kngchay-layar. nhuthkmlny musarhckarkiu mpya-yarhcaynhng. duhcriciukliulwhellrhayarngh suhcriciukkiupulayar. suutparnhngas-ngatngnayhkyngkiu rharmheaayarnghliuk-layar. htarwrbbhurarsny hpyayarnghmt-sayarsuutiukiu kynyrrhutayarmueat. suutiu aayarhchcsankiulny nar htayarngh-tayarmueat. duhcriciukkiupusayarsuutiukiar myaykyepayarmhar aayarkmayhcar amht-myhmrrhihcayhkyngnghar pyrhngmny akyayarngh htarwrbbhurarsny myknharhtar-tayarmueat. hpyayarnghmtsayarsuutiusny aayarhchcsayarahkar htarwrbbhurarsny narhtayarngh suutiukiu hkpsimsayar sngrell-htellk kylwhttayarmueat. htarwrbbhurarsny kyiupellsayarkhcthrhisayar suutiunhng nhlu-ankyaykwellssayarsuutiukiu netayarmueat. nayarnghrhi heitnhimhksayarsuutiukiulny kytng tayarmueat. hpyayarnghmtsayarsu-usny myarhcwarsayar dukkh sngrellkiu hkanrsayarlny htarwrbbhurarsny hkpsim say-ardukhksngrell htellk kylwhttayarmueat. suueatariurhismyhtiukiu hcayarnghrayark-tayarmuunhnyhpyhc thkyayarnghmyhmkyi-umpellr. mtrarsayarsuumuukar bhayh-pyngasksuant hkyngsiu rayarkrmny. hpyayarnghmtsayarsuukiunh munsayar suu-tiusny apyhchcernghkyngkiu hkanrkymny. htarwrbbhurarsny mimikywntiueat ask winyarnykyu rwaynhuttayarmuusnyhpyhc kiuytayar kiu hkiulhuansayarsuuticuantiya-yarkmyh apyhcernghkyngkiu mhkanr. darwidsny abhimlkmngghaymharhtuuhk-yarsayarahkynggrarkiuupyushpyng nhngh-tuthkyngkiuhkanr htwkswarsayarahkar hcpsiusayarsarlan.

35

aiuhartarwrbbhurar akywnupsnkynghbhkpyu sayarsuutiukiu snkyngbhkpyutayarmu-u-par. akywnupkiu hchctiukisayarsuutiukiu tiuktayarmuupar. diunglwarkiuiki-ung akywnupkiu kuunyeahkyngnghar htayarmuupar. akywnupkiu liuksayarsu-

tiurhay lhanayarkiu rwy setartayarmuupar.
ngarsny snghkmsarpay sayar suupaytnyhu
akywnupeat winyarnyaar mintayar muu-
par. akywnupaskkiu rharsayarsuutiusny
arhkkwell myknharpykky parhcaysayar.
akywnupkiu antrarypymnyhu kyan-
hcnysayarsuutiusny lnhhkyngkiu hkanr
rhkkyayarkhkyngsiu rayarkkyparhcaysayar.
htiusuutiusny laytiuksayarhpwellkellsiu
hpyhckypar hcaysayar. htarwrbhurareat
tmnsnylny suutiukiuln lhellparhcaysayar.
suutiuswarsayarlmsny miuksayarlm hky-
yarsayarlmhpyhparhcaysayar.htarwr
bhurareat tmnsnylny suutiukiuln liuk-
parhcaysayar. akyayarngrhibhell akywnu-
pabhiu kyayarkwngkiu whkhtarkyparpye.
akyayarngrhibhell akywnupaskkiu
sthrarbhuitwngkiu tuukyparpye. htii-
siusayarsusny amhtt mellpyhchcehkyngsiu
rayarkparhcaysayar. mimiwhkhtarsa-
yarkyayarkwngsny mimikiukyayarmi-
parhcaysayar. mimitwnghtellsiu mimikypar
hcaysayar. siuhpyhchlyng ngareatwin-
yarnysny htarwrbhurarkiu amhepyu
wmmyayarkhkyng rhilimny. kytngta-
yarmuu hkyngakyayarnngkiulny amhepyu
hctirwhnglnmyuhtuu hkyng rhilimny.
akywnupariurhismyhtiuklny aiuh tarwr-
hurar ahciutrpuyasarsuueat lkmhsngrell-
sarkiu nhuttayarmuu luyuu hpyksettsayar
suueatlk sngrellngtmwtyk hkanaysa-
yarsuukiuln hkymsarpay tayarmuuttsayar
kiuytayarnhg abhysuut uupar snnyhu
lyhayarksiukymny. mmhsayarsksaytius-
ny payarlar ngarmsisayarmhupychtiukiuln
ngarapayarmhartngkyeat. ngarpyusa-
yarkyayjuuatwk suutiusny ngar askkiulu-
uyuu hkyngnyhuusayar mkayarngsayarar
kiu sppaykyeat. ngarmuukar suutiu anar-
rayargarhcwellsayarahkar lyhayartayawtk-
iuwtnglyk ahcarkieurhayarnhg hkyiuhkya-
hewar kynglayeat. kiuyrnghkwngkiu
myknharpyukly sutayarng layeat. suutiukiuln
ngareatmitsway ngareatnyeahckiukellsiu
sbhayarhtar ngarpyueat. kiuyamikiu a-
ayarkmay hctimsarnnyntwarsayarsuueat
kymtmsayar awtkiuwtlyk tmhiungmhi-
ungnaylayeat. ngarellsayarrahkarmuukar
suutiusny wmmayayark hcnywaykyeat.
riukputsayarsuutiusny ngartbhk hc-
nywaykyeat. suutiukiulny ngarmsir.
mrpmnarbell ngarkiu swellhpytkyeat.
pwellkhcarttsayar luusiutiunhgatuu
ngarkiu aanswarhelli kyitkyeat. aiuh tar-
wrbhurar abhymy hkarlptluan kynyrrhu
naytayarmuumny. akywnupaskkiu
suutiupusayar bhayupdmhg akywnu-
pahkyhcsuankiu hkyngsaytiuhmg kylwht-
tayarmuupar. kyayjuutayarkyelhpreat hu
mharprist alymhar akywnupwnhkan-
parmy. myarhcwarsayarluuhtcutwng
kiuytayarkiu hkyemwmparmny. mhut-
mmhnbhell akywnupkiu rnbhkyusayar

suutiusny aayarngpwellkiu mhkanky-
parhcaynng. akyayarngrhibhell
akywnupkiu munsayar suutiulny mykhci-
hwaypy hkyngkiu mpyukyparhcaynng.
akyayarngmukar suutiusny amhungy-
imhcay sayar hckarkiu mpyayarkypar.
ngymwphcwarnaysayar pyny sartiutbhk
lyhiuw hksayaramhumyarkiu kyanhcnky
pareat. akywnupkiuphchp aayhay aayhay
ngartiusny kiuy mykhcinhgmyngryehu
siukypareat. aiuh tarwrbhurar kiuya-
yarsny simyngtayar muueat. aiubhurarrhg
titsithewar naytayarmmuuparnhg. aky-
wnupnngngway naytayarmmuuparnhg.
akywnupeatbhurarshkng akywnupeatrhng
akywnuprayarksayaramhukiuln hcerngta-
yarmuumny akyayarngr kiuykiu nhiasayar
httarwmuupar. akywnupeatbhurarshkng
htarwrbhurar kiuy tayarsny hpyayarngmta-
yarmuuhkyngnnganye akywnup amhukiuln
suanhpyttayarmuupar. suutiusny akywnup-
kiu niung wmmmyayarkkyparhcaynng.
aell ngartiualipy nyhuanpyehu maa-
yarkmaykyparhcay nng. ngartiusny
suukiuln myiupyeu mpyayarkyparhcaynng.
akywnupbhayayarksny akyayarnngkiuln
wm myayarksayarsuupayarnngtiusny arhkkwell
myknhar pykyparhcaysayar. akywnuptbhk
kiuykiu hkyemyhayarktsayar suutiupa-
yarmhar asraypykhkyngnng rhkky-
yarkhkyng skraykparhcaysayar. aky-
wnupeat hutmnhkyngbhk naysayarsuutiuln
sny rwhnglnhewar sehkyngsiu wmmya-
yarkkyparhcay sayar. mimikywn hky-
sartiupwarhkyngakyayarnngkiuln nhcska-
yarmuusayar htarwrbhurarsny bhunkyeta-
yar muuhcaystnyhu suutiusny ahcnympt
mywtiukypar hcaysayar. akywnupsnylny
kiuytayareat hpyayarngmt tayarmuuhkyng
akyayarnngararkiu mywtiuhcnympt
kiuytayarkiu hkyemwmparmny.

36

bhararshkngkiu kyayarkwansayarakya-
yarnhg sny mtrarsayarsuueat mykhcimht-
ngnu htiusuupyu ttsayar duhcriukkiuln
ngarhtayark sbhayarkyeat. suueatapy-
hckiu twaytayarmmuu rwanrharayarm-
muuhu kiuy mykhcirhay kiuykayarngsayar
ayayarnngkiuln sayarnngtreat. suupayarsa-
yarkhckarsny adhmhckar lhnycarsa-
yarkhckarhpyhceat. kayarngsayarakngkiuln
kynghcay ttsayarpnyarkiu hcwnlaypye.
aiprapayarmhar mkayarngsayaramhukiuln
kyanhcnycatreat. mkayarngsayar lmsi-
uamyeallliuk siuyt sayarkyngkiuln
rwanrharhkyngmrhi. aiuh tarwrbhurar
krunartayarsny kayarngr kngsiung shh-
cartayarsny miughtimsiung mhepareat.
hpyayarngmtayarmuuhkyngtrarsny kye-
marhcwar sayartayarngrunhg tuupareat.
trahrcearngtayarmuuhkyk tiusny alwnknell-

rar hpyhckypareat. aiuhtrarwrbhurar kiuytayarsny luumyjunhng tirhcsarnmyiukiu hcayarngmtayar muueat. aiubharshkng krunartayarsny alwn mytniubhwyhpyhpareat. htiukyayarng luusartiusny atyparngtayaripkiu hkiulhuanlyknayrkypareat. aimtayarreakywywhkyngnhng rayarngrellyk nay kiuytayareathkym-sarmyhcayarkiu sayarkhcayhkyng nhar ahkwnghpaytayarmuueat. akyayarngmuukar kiuytayarhtanmhar ask hcmraytnw-grhipareat. alngtayarhtellmhar akywnuptiu sny alngkiu rkypareat. kiuytayarkiu sisayarsuutiuaar krunar tayarkiyung sbha-yarhpyayarngsayarsuutiuaar hpyayarngmt tayarmuuhkyng trarkiyung tnymyellnyhcay-tayarmuupar. marneathkyaysny akywnupkiu mnngparhcaynhng. mtrarsayarsuutiusny akywnupkiu nayrarmwaykypar hcaynhng. duhcriukkiu pyusayarsuutiusny htiuarppng lellyknayrkypareat. lhellhkyngkiu hkanrsayarkiyarng thpn-thhkyngngnar mtniungkypar.

37

luusiutiakyayarngkyayarng heitmpu-unhng. mtrar shpyng pyusayarsuutiukiu mngyuuhcunhng. akyayarngmuukar suutiusny mkyarmmyngmhe mykpngkellsiu rithkyngkiuhkanr hcimsayarpyping nyhiunwmskellsiu hpyhclimny. htar-wrbhurarkiu hkiulhuan kayarngsayarkyng kiu kynglayar. pnyntayarnay shhcar-trarkiu kykhcarlayar. htarwrbhurar mwaylyayarhkyngghilayar. suutiupyu lyhng heitnhuan aliupynhcuansayarahkwngkiu paytarar muumny. kiuyamhuararkiu htarwrbhurar aplayar. kiuytayarkiu kiuh-carlayar. siupyulyhngcherngtarar muumny. sngearhpyayarngmthkyngakyayarkgiu alng kellsiu trarshpyngpyuhkyngararkiu mwntnyrayarng hkyngkellsiu bhayarp-tayarmuumny. htarwrbhurarharmhar ngyimwphcwarnay kiuy tayarkiyung an-glayar. mimihamhu aayarngttsayarsuu mkayarngsayarkyanahcnytiukiu pye-hcaysayarsuueat. akyayarngkyayarng heitmpuunhng. amykmhtwkhcaynhng. dayarshcitkiu hcwnpy layar. py-hcmharhcayhkyngngnar tiuktwnntsayar heitmrhihcaynhng. pyhcmharsayarsuutiusny pyrhngkyngkiu hkanrky limny. htar-wrbhurarkiu myayarlngsayarsuutiumuukar pnyntayarkiu amwayhkanrkylimny. hknkyarpyemh mtrarsayarsuusnymrhir. suueatnayararkiuhcayharmtwayr. heitnhimhksayarsuutiumuukar pnyntayarkiu amwayhkan myarpyarsayarnyimskhkyng mwaylyayarky limny. mtrarsayarsuusny hpyayarngmtsayar suutbhk kyanhny aanswarhkellykittat. siusayarlny suueat nayrkahkyinayarkmny kiu bhurar-

rhngsimyng suukiupyuanyrtayarmuueat. mtrarsayarsuutiusny sngrellngtmwtsayar suutiukiu lhellhkyhkyngngnarng hpya-yarngmthcwarkyngsayar suutiukiusthkyngngnarng htarkiuhtutlyk laykiu tnglyk nayttkyeat. siusayarlny suutiuharsny suutiuhluanhtellsiu wnglimny. suutiulaytiusnylny kiyukylimny. hpya-yarngmtsayarsuu nnysayaruhchcarsny mtrarsayarsuueatkyetiu kywywsayaruhch-carhtk sarkyaquurhieat. akyayarngmuukar mtrarsayarsuueatlkruan sny kiyurlimny. hpyayarngmtsayarsuukiukar htarwr bhu-rarmhctayarmuueat. hpyayarngmtsaya-rsuutiueat nayrkklarkiu htarwrbhurar-simhttayarmu suutiueat amwayuhch-carsny ahcnyamyellnylimny. suutiusny hkellynsayarkarl myknharmpyk ah-carhkayarngsarsnykarl whcwarhcarryeat. mtrarsayarsuutiumuukar pykhchehkyngsiu rayarkrkyimny. htarwrbhurareat rsnu-tiusny kykhcarrarpeatasraykellsiusuan mehkiuhpyhclky kwy pyayarkylimny. mtrarsayarsuusny hkyayngnar mspbell nayttat. hpyayarngmtsayarsuumuukar snarsayar heitrihi payttat. kayarngkye-paytayarmuuhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsuu sny pnyntayarkiu amwayhkanrlimny. kyintayarmuuhkyng kiu hkanrsayar suummuukar pyrhngkyngsiu rayarkrim mny. kayarngsayarsuueathkyayartkiu htar-wrbhurar sny pellpyng suuswarrarlmiu nhhcsktayarmuueat. htiusuusny lellsayarlny suanrarsiumrayarkr. akyayarngmuukar htarwrbhurarsny suueatlkkiiu kiungm-tayarmuueat. hpyayarngmtsayarsuusny hcwnphchkyngkiuhkanr snyakyayarn-gsuueatsarmyaytiusny tayarng hcarsnyakya-yarngkiu ngarsny askpyiusny karlmhhe aliusnytiungayarnng mmyngghcpuu. suusnyahcnynsarsayar heitrhisiynhng suutpartuuar hkyaynggharttsnyhpyhc suueatsarmyay tiusny kayarngkyemngghlark-iuhkan rkyeat. duhcriukkiulwhellrhayarn-g suhcriukkiu pyulayar. siupyulyhng ahcnyamyellnayrylimny. htarwrbhurarsny trarkiu nhhcsktayar muueat. mimi-snrhngsuutiukiulny hcwntayarmmuu. suutiusny hcayarngmtayarmuuhkyngkiu ahcnyamyellhkanrkylimny. mtrarsayarsuueat sarmyaytiumuukar pyrhngkyngkiu hkan-rkylimny. hpyayarngmtsayarsuutiusny pnyntayarkiu amway hkan ahcnyamyell nayrkylimny. hpyayarngmtsayarsuueatnhutsny pnyarkiu mywksiuttat. suueatlyharsnylny trarsayar hckarkiu pya-yarsiuttat. htarwrbhurareat trartayarsny suueat heitnhluanhtellmhar tnyynyh-pyhc suuswarsayarahkar mhkyayarmlellr. mtrarsayarsuusny hpyayarngmtsayarsuukiuhkyayarnmyayarn-g sthkyngngnar rharkyanttat. siusayarlny htarwrbhurarsny htiusuueat lk hpyayarngmtsayarsuuki

hcwnphctayarmuumnymhut. ahchchkanr-
saya rahkar apyhchcerngtayarmuum-
nymhut. htarwrbbhurarkiu myayarlng
lmtayarkiu rhayarkswarlayar. pynytaayarkiu
amwayhkanrsayarahkwngnhng hkyemyha-
yarktayarmuumny. mtrarsayarsuuti suan-
rhuanhkyngkiu sngsny kynymnglimmny.
mtrarsayarsusny ahciutpryu payarkrng
arpmharkypwarsayar shcpgnlrnrhiskellsiu
kiuykiukiypynpwarhcaysnykiu ngarmyn-
gsayarlmny nayarkthpnsusny rwayswar
kwypayark eat. suukiulny ngarrharmt-
wayr. hcuanlghkyngtrarkiuhcayarngrha-
yarklayar. hpyayarng mthkyngtrarkiu
kynyrhusnghkynglayar. htiusiupysayar
suusny asuan ngymshkyngkiu hkanhcar-
rlimmny. pyhcmharsayarsuapayarngtiusny
pykhcehkyngsiu rayark mtrarsayarsuutiusny
asuanpyrhngkyngkiu hkanrkylimmny.
hpyayarngmtsayarsuutiueat kytngkyn-
gamhukiu htarwrbbhurarcherngtayarmuueat.
bhayrayarksnykarl suutiuhkiulhuannrhp-
hctayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurarсны suutiukiu
mhkytngtayar muumny. yuankynyhkiul-
huansayarkyayarng mtrarsayarsuuti lkmh
nhutyuukyngtayarmuumny.

38

aiuhtarwrbbhurar amyktayarhtwk aky-
wnupkiu apyhctngtayarmmuuparnhg.
pyngchwarsayar hcittayararhi suanmta-
yarmmuuparnhg. myhartayartiussy
akywnup hcuway lktayarsny akywnupkiu
nhipylkrhipareat. amyktayarhtwksayarkya-
yarng akywnup asarsny kymnarhkyngm-
rhipar. duhcriukapyhckayayarg arium-
yarhtellmhar sksarhkyng mrhipar. aky-
wnuppyumisayar duhcriuktiusny akywnup
hkayarnγκiu lwhmmiu laysayarwnkellsiu
akywnupmhtm niungaayarnγκ laykypareat.
akywnupmiuksayaramhukyayarng anar-
tiusny nanhcayar riywelllykrhikypareat.
akywnupsny pyngnthcwarhkanr al-
wnnhimhky lyk kymtmsayarawtkiwtlyk
tnayluan swarrpareat. akywnuphkarsny
puulayangsayarananrhcwell asarsnylny
kymnarhkyngmrhipar. nnnellhkyng
kyaykwellrhi hcitnhluanlhuprharshpyng
aayarhhcparсны. aiubhurarrhg aky-
wnupaliurhismysny rhaytayar htnghar-
pareat. akywnupnyntwarhkyng kiulny
akywngmellsitayarmuueat. akywnupeat
nhluanunlhup hkwnaarlny kunparpye.
mykhcialngsny kwypayarkparpye. aky-
wnupeataswayhknpgwn apayarnghbayar
tiusny akywnup anarrayarkayayarnγκ
waywayrp lyk payarnghbayartiussylny
rhayarnγκlyk naykypareat. akywnupaskkiu
rharsayarsuutiusny kyayar kwngmyarkiu
htayarngharkypareat. akywnup apyh-
pyuhkyngahkwngkiu rharsayarsuutiusny
tnayluanmnarliu sayarhckarkiuppyayar mka-

yarngsayarpriyarkiu kyanhcnykypareat.
akywnupmuukar narpngsayarsuukellsiu
mkyar. nhutkiu mhpwngttluukellsiu
hpyhcpareat. narmkyar pynmngyn-
gniungsayar suukellsiu hpyhcpareat.
akyayarnγκmuukar aiuhtarwrbbhurar kiuy
tayarkiuakywnup kiuhcarpareat. aky-
wnupeat arhg bhurarshkng kiuytayarsny
pynpyayartayarmuumny. siumhut suutiusny
akywnupamhumhar wm myayarkkypar-
limmny. akywnupsny hkyayhkyayarsayar
ahkar akywnuptbhk kiuykiuhkyemy-
hayarkkypar limmnyhu lyhayarkparpye.
akywnuplelllusnyhpyhc kiუსngrellhkyngkiu
ahcnyaaark maylknaypareat. kiuyapy-
hckiubhayarpypareat. pyhcmharmisa-
yar kyayarng hcitpuupnhkyngnrhipareat.
akywnupeat rnsuutiukar kymnarlyk hk-
wnaarkyelykrhi kypareat. akywnupkiu
mhutmhnbhell munsayarsuutiukar myarp-
yarkypareat. akywnupsny kyayjuutrarkiu
kyiuhcar kyngsayarkyayarng kyayjuuatwk
apyhcyuttayarsuutiusnyakywnupkiu
rnbhkyupkypareat. aiuhtarwrbbhurar aky-
wnupkiu hcwnphctayarmmuu parnhng.
akywnupeat bhurar akywnupnhngway-
waynaytayar mmuuparnhg. akywnupkiu
kytngtayarmuusayarbhurarrhg akywnup-
kiumhchkyngnghar alyngamynkywlar-
tayarmuupar. aayarkmayhcayhkyngnghar
hcpsiusayarsarlan.

39

ngarsnyhckarhpyngmyh mpyhcmharm-
nyakayarnγκ kiuykyngkiu stipumny.
mtrarsayarsuusny ngarrhay mharhhihcn
ngarsnykiuynhutkiu hkynynhayarnγκnyhu
ngarpyayar htareat. hckarmpyayarbhel-
lalyknayeat. kayarnγκsayar ararkiupng
mpyayar. htiusunayhcn ngarsny hcit-
nyhcnuyu hkyngnrhieat. kiuyahtellmhar
nhluanpuuswayhkyngnrhieat. ngarnyn
twarhcnny melayarnglayeat. htiauhkarn-
garsny nhutmywkeat. aiuhtarwrbbhurar
akywnupsny kiuypyk ttsayar sbhayarkiusir-
parmnyakayarnγκ akywnup eatlmsuankiung
akywnupeat askapiungahkyarkiung si-
hcaytayarmuupar. akywnupasktarkiu
tmiukmyhsar hknhtar tayarmuupye.
akywnuparwysny rhaytayar bharmyh
mhutskellsiu hpyhcpareat. akyhcnghc
lumynsny kar lueatahtwtisiu rayarksayarnly
anttsk skhpyhcpareat. akyhcnghchclussny
aripsar kynglny pareat. akyhcnghc
lusny aripsar kynglny pareat. akyhcnghc
luutiusny akiu mellpnpnky pareat. uhch-
carkiusnyhpuusayarnly abhysuuraansny kiu
msirpar. yhkumuukar akywnupsny abhysiu
myayarlngprarmynny. aiuhtarwrbbhurar
kiuytayar sar myayarlngcrarakayarn-
nrhipareat. pyhcmharmismyhsayapy-
hctiumh akywnupkiu lwhttayarmuupar.

miuksayar suutiueat kellrellhkyngkiu
hkanhçaytayarmmuuparnhng. kiuyta-
yarhcerngtayarmuuar hpyhcsayarkya-
yarng akywnuppyayarhcrarmr. nhutkiu
mhpwnghellnayrpareat. akywnupkiu
dnhkttayarmmuuparnhngue. lktayaraa-
yark suanhkyngkiuhkanr aarkunparpye.
kiuytayarsny luutiapyhckyayarnng suanm
dnhktayarmuulyhng piurwhpyktskellsiu
luutiueat tngtyhkyngasraykiu pyypya-
yarkhçaytayarmuueat. akyhcnghclclu-
uhkpsimtiusny anttsksk hpyhckypareat.
aiuh tarwrbhurar akywnupsutayarnghkyng
phtnarkiu kyartayarmuupar. akywnu-
paaarhhsayar asankiu narhtayarngtay-
armuupar. akywnupmykrnykiu kyny
naytayarmmuuparnhng. bhiubhayapa-
yarngtiusny hpyhcbhuuskellsiu akywnupsny
rhaytayarensny aargntuhpyhçeat. aky-
wnupsny rwayswar mpyayarkmhetwng
sksarmnyakyayarnng myknharlwhellta-
yarmuupar.

40

ngarsny htarwrbhurararkiu hçayhçaymyayarl-
ngsny karl ngarkiu myknharpyu ngaraa-
yarhcsayarasankiu kyartayarmuueat.
pykhcerartwngnhng alwnsiusayarrwhantel-
lkgarkiu synhutpyelyhng ngarhkyaytiuki
kyayarkpayarmhartng ngarhkyayartiuki
tynyhçaytayarmuueat. htiusiungartiubhu-
rarshkngkiu hkyemwmrarsehkyng shckiu
ngarmywkisiuhçayhkyngnghar ahkwngpay-
tayarmuueat. luumyar tiusny simyng kya-
yarkrwansayarhcit nhnghtarwrbhurar kiu
kiuhçarkylimmy. marnhtayarnghwharsa-
yarsuunhng mihcsartrarlm siu lwhellsarsa-
yar suutiukiummhowell htarwrbhurararkiu
kiuhcar sayarsuusny mngglarrhieat.
akywnupeat bhurarshknghtarwrbhurar aky-
wnuptiubhiu pyutayarmuusayar aanaub-
hwyamhutiunhng kyanhçnytayarmuusayar
akyanahçnytiusny myarlhpreat. rhaytarar
ahçnyatiunghayark mkunniungpar. aky-
wnuphtutbhayarkyarpyayarmnyhusiusayar
raytwk mkunniungaayarnng myarlhpreat.
kiuytayarsny yjnhngpuuyayarskkarkiu
aliu tayarmrhisny hpyhc akywnupnarkiu
hpwngtayarmuupye. merhiuraryjnhng
apyhchpyaryrjmyarkiu tayarngtayar
mmuasayarahkar kymhcarlip akywnupkiu
amhtpyu ray htarsnyhnganye akywnupsny
swarparmnyhu wnhkan pareat. akywnupeat
bhurarshkng kiuytayareataliuki sayarn-
grar akywnupsny aarwmmyayarkpareat.
kiuytayareatrsnylyh akywnupnhluan-
htellmhar rhipareat. hpyayarngmt hkyng-
trarkiu pristkyealy mhar akywnup
hayarparye. aiuh tarwrbhurar akywnupsny
kiyuhnutkupit mnyakyayarnngkiu kiuyta-
yarsitayar muueat. hpyayarngmt hçwar
hcerngtayarmuuhkyngtrarkiu akywnupsny

kiyuhnluanhtellmhar whkmhtarparnhng.
shhcarhçayarngtayarmuuhkyngtrarnhng
kytngtayarmuuhkyng trarnhng kytngta-
yarmuuhkyngtrarkiu hayarpayayarparye.
kruunartayarnhng shhcartayarkiu pristkye
aly mhar mhtimwhkpar. aiuh tarwrbhurar
akywnup snarhçuanmk tayarmuuhkynggh-
itkiu mhkyuptnyparnhng. kruunartayarnhng
shhcartayarsny akywnupkiu ahçnyhça-
yarngmparhçaysayar. akyayarngmukar
atiungmsimiyarhçwarsayar bhayupdtiusny
akywnupkiu wiungkyarparye. akywnup-
myhayar mkyyniungaayarnghkanrsayar
apyhçtiusny akywnup kiu mhkyarparye.
akywnupsanpnhgtkmkyarparyarsny hpyhc aky-
wnupnhluansny aarlyayarparye. aiuh tar-
wrbhurar akywnupkiu nhutyuhkyngnghar
aliurhitayarmuupar. aiuh tarwrbhurar
akywnupmhçkyngnghar alyngmmy npyu-
tayarmuupar. akywnupaskkiu sthkyng-
nghar rharkyansayar suapayarngtiusny
arhkkwell myknharpykkyparhçay sayar.
akywnup antrypyuhkyngsayarsuutiusny
lhnhkyngkiuhkanr rhkkyayarkhkyngsi-
urayarkkyparhçay sayar. akywnupkiu
aayhay aayhayhu siusayar suutiusny
arhkkwellhkyngaarhpyng mhiungtwayky-
parhçay sayar. kiuytayarkiu rharsayar
suapayarngtiusny kiuytarar wmya-
yarkrwnglkyngparhçaysayar. kytngta-
yarmuuhkyngkyayjuukiuh nhcsksayarsuuti
sny htarwrbhurarbhunkyetayarmuuhçayst-
nyhu ahçnympytpyarkyparhçaysayar.
akywnupmuukar sngrellngmtwsayarlhy
htarwrbhurar sny akywnupkiu aayarkmay-
tayarmuueat. kiuytayarsny akywnupkiu
mhcsayarsuu kytng sayarsuuhpyhçta-
yarmuueat. akywnupeat bhurarshkng
siunglgtayarmmuuparnhng.

41

sngrellsayarsuukiu aayarkmaysayarsu-
usny mngglarrhieat. hkellynysayarkarl
htiusuukiu htarwr bhurar kynthutta-
yarmuumny. htarwrbhurarsny hçayarngm
askhky m sarpaytayarmuushpyng htiusuusny
pynyntayar kayarnngkyemngglarkiu hkanr-
limmy. htiusuukiu rnsuutiuh aliusiuh kiuyta-
yarsny aptayarmmuupar. suusny narhpyar
tuanluannaysayarahkar htarwr bhurarsny
htayarkpntayarmuumny. narnayhçnykarl
kiuytayarsny sueat aiparrhismy hkiu
lhnpyntayar muumny. ngarlyhayarksi-
ursnykar aiuh tarwrbhurar akywnupkiu
snartayarpar. akywnupsny kiuytarar kiu
pyhcmharmisnyhpyhc akywnup hçitwin-
yarnyeat anarkipyayarkhçaytayarmmu-
parhu lyhayarksiueat. ngarnsuutiuk
suusny sayarsueat narmsny abhykarlmh
timmyhplimmy nnyhu ngarkiumnarliu
siuttkyeat. ngarkiu kynylarsayarsu-
usny musarhçarkiu pyayartteat. su-

ueatnhluansnylny mkayarngsayer akyankiu
 snyhpuusnyhng htwksarsayarahkar
 htutbhayarpyayarteat. ngarkiumunsayar
 suuapayarngtiusny ngarkiu rnbhkpuy ty-
 yarknhngtyayark tiutiupyayar lyk ngarmka-
 yarngsayaakyankiu kyanhcnnyttkyeat. suu
 adhmamhuararhcwllkpsnyhpyhc thkar-
 llllyhng nayarkthpnmhtthu siukyeat. aky-
 hcngchcngaryuan ngarmunkiuhcarsayar
 aswayhknpgwnsy ngarkiu hkyaynhngkya-
 raskstny. aiuhatarwrbhurar suutiupayhckiu
 akywnup sppayniungmnyakyayarng aky-
 wnupkiu snar htmyayarkhcaytayarmuupar.
 akywnupeat rnsuusy akywnupaar mniung
 kyayarngkiu htayark kiuytayarsny akywnup
 mytniutayarmuusnyhu sirpareat. kiuy-
 tayarsny akywnupkiu akywnuphcuangng
 hkyngararmhc karlahcnyask rhayta-
 yarhtanmhar nayrarpaytayarmuultan.
 israylamyueat bhurarshkngtnyhuu sa-
 yar htarwrbhurasny kmbaraskskmngglar
 rhtayarmuuhcaystny. aarmngnhng aarmng.

42

smng drysny rayhcesayar hkyayarngkiu
 tayarngtskellsiu akywnupwinyarnysny
 kiuytayarkiu tayarngtparsnybhurar. ngar-
 yanyarnysny bhurarshkngtnyhuusayar
 askrhngtayarmuusayar bhurarkiuangtl-
 heat. abhy karlmh bhurarshknghtan-
 tayarsiu rayarkmyknharpyraan nny.
 suutpartiuk sngatbhurarshkngsny ab-
 hymharhisnnyhu ngarkiuahcnyppyar-
 siukyshpyng ngarmykrnysny naynympyt
 ngarhcrahcrarhpyhcreat. htiuahkyn-
 gararkiu ngaraayarkmaynayhcnwtng
 ngarhcitnhluansny kyaykwellykrhieat.
 akyayarngmuukar ngarsnyluuhcumyarnhng
 payarngbhayarlyk rwhnglnhkyng asan
 htayarmnarpyuhkyngasantiukiu pyiungsiu
 dhmpwellhkan sayarluuhcumyarnhngatuu
 bhurarshkngat aimaayarsiu hpyyny-
 nghgchwar swarlhlapye. aiungarwin-
 yarny sngsnyabhykyayarng nyhiungy
 snny. ngarahtellmharabhykyayarng
 mngyimwprhis nny. bhurarshkngkiu
 myayarlnglyknaylayar. ngarkiu kyt-
 ngtayarmuusayararhng ngarkiukwysa-
 yar bhurar shkngat kyayjuutayarkiu
 ngarhkyemwmhtayarmnarpyurlayaan
 stny. akywnuphicitwinyarnysny aky-
 wnupahtellmhar nyhiunglykrhipareat.
 akyayarngmuukar yayardnmyhc km
 hayrmuntayarrui mijrkunpayarmhar ki-
 uytayarkiu akywnupaayarkmaypareat.
 raybhwaytayarmyaranablanhngtkw
 wellaugh thkukiu thkuhhchkyar lhiung-
 tanpiutayarapayarngtiusny akywnupkiu
 lwhmmiukyparpye. siusayarlny htarwrbhu-
 rarsny nayahkar snarhkyng kyayjuutayarkiu
 payhkyaytayarmuueat. nynyahkar lny
 guntayarkiu sehkyngsiulyk ngareataask

shkngkiu phtnarpyulyk ngarnayeat. aky-
 wnupkiuabhykyayarng maylayartayarmuu
 snny. rnsuunyhnysellnhphckhkyngkiu
 hkanr akywnup sny kymtmsayarawtkiu
 wtylk abhy kyayarng nayrparsnnyhu
 ngareatkyayarkhpyhcsayar bhurar shkngkiu
 ngarlyhayarkreat. ngarnsuutiuk sngestb-
 hurarshkngsny abhymharhisnnyhu ngark-
 iuahcnyppyarsiuukyshpyng ngariartiukiu
 hkyiukellrellttkyeat. aiungarwinyarny
 sngsny abhykyayarng nyhiu ngyssny.
 ngarahtellmhar abhykyayarng mngyimw-
 prhi snny. bhurarshkngkiu myayarlnglyk-
 naylayar. ngarkiu kyntngtayarmuusayararhng
 ngarkiu kwysayar bhurarshkngatkyayju-
 utayarkiu ngarhkyemwmhtayarmnarpyur
 layaanstny.

43

aiubhurarshkng akywnupamhu trar-
 suanhpyt tayarmuupar. krunarmhisayar
 luumyutbhkknay akywnupamhukiu hca-
 yarngtayarmuupar. shchcarmrhi mtrar
 sayarsuueatlkmh akywnupkiu kylwthta-
 yarmuupar. kiuytayarsny akywnuphkiul-
 huanrar bhurar hpyhtayarmuueat. aky-
 wnupkiuabhykyayarng hcwnphctayarmuu
 snny. rnsuunyhnysellnhphckhkyngkanr
 akywnup sny kymtmsayar awtkiuwtylk
 abhy kyayarng nayrparsnny. alngta-
 yarhngshchcartayarkiu hcaylwhttayarmuu
 par. suutiunsny lmpy snrhngsayeratayarng
 tayarsiung telltayarsiung akywnupkiu
 piusayarngparhcaysayar. siupulyhng
 bhurarshkngat yjplngsiung akywnup
 wmyayarkrwihnglnrar bhurarshknght-
 tantayar siung akywnupsny rayarklar
 kiuytayarkiu hcayarngtelyk hkyemwmhta-
 yarmnarpyuparmnybhurar akywnupbhurar.
 aiungarwinyarny sngsnyabhykyayarng ny-
 hiungy snny. ngarahtellmharaabhykyayarng
 mngyimwprhis nny. bhurarshkngkiu
 myayarlnglyknaylayar. ngarkiu kyntngta-
 yarmuusayararhng ngarkiu kwysayarbhurar
 shkngatkyayjuutayarkiu ngarhkyemwmh-
 tayarmnar pyurlayaan stny.

44

aiubhurarshkng rhaylwnlaypyesayarkarl
 twng bhiubhaytiulkhtk pyutayarmuusa-
 yaramhukiu suutiupyayar akywnuptiusny
 kiuytiungkyarkrpyarpye. tparamyusar-
 tiukiu lktayarhpyngnhnghtut akywnup-
 tiueat bhiubhaymyarkiu nayrarhkyta-
 yarmuueat. tparamyusartiukiu nhphck
 bhiubhaymyarkiu pynpwar hcayta-
 yarmuueat. suutiunsny kiuyhtarhpyng
 htiumyaykiuahciurky snymhutpar. ki-
 uylkhpypng kiuykiu kytnky snymhutpar.
 kiuytaralirhisayarkyayarng lkyarklru-

antayarnhng myknhartayaraIngaarhpyng
suutiuki ky tngtayarmueat. aiubhu-
rarshkng kiuytaysrny akywnupeat rhngb-
hurnghpyhctayarmueat. yarkupamiueat
kytngkhkyng akyayarnγκiu hcerngtayarmu-
par. kiuytayaraarhpyng akywnuptionsy
rnsuu myarkiu twnhkykparhcaysayar.
rnbhkpysayarsuutiuki narmtayaraarh-
pyngnngrsayar ahkwngrhikyparhcaysayar.
kiuyparsayarlaykiu akywnupsny mkiu
hcar. kiuyhtarsny akywnupkiu mkyrpar.
kiuytayarsarlyhng akywnuptionsy rnsuul-
khkylwhtayarmueat. akywnuptionsy
munsayar suumyarkiuIny arhkkwellhcaytay-
armueat. akywnuptionsy mhkyarmlpb-
hurarshkng warkywar narmtayarkiu ahc-
nyamyell hkyemwmkypareat. siusayarIny
kiuytaysrny akywnuptionsy hcnwphc
arhkkwellhcaytayarmuupye. akywnuptionsy
biulhkyay nhngatuu kywtayarmmuupar.
akywnuptionsy rnsuuhaymharpynpyayhca-
yayarmu munsayarsuptionsy aliuliuluy-
urkyeat. hnglyarhpyhcsayarsiumyarkellsiu
akywnuptionsy apluk tparamyiusartiutwng
arprpkwellpyarhcaytayarmueat. kiuyta-
yareat luumyarkiuabhiuhmkanbellhlayarng
rayarngsayaraarhpyng hcepwartayarkiu
tiupwarhcaytayarmu snymhut. akywnup-
tiuki aimnehkyngmyarkellrellrar ptwn
kyngnaysar suumyarkypykyu arhkhk-
wellrar hpyhchcahykngnghar hcerngta-
yarmueat. tparamyiusartiptionsy akywnup-
tiuki puanhkiung rsayarahkwng luuh-
cutiptionsy hkayarnngnyhtrsayarahkwngkiu
paytayarmueat. krellrallsayarsuunhng
asrayhpyksayar suueat hckarkyayarnng
rnbhkpysayarsuunhng lkharhkyaysa-
yarsuueat myknharmyarkayarnng
akywnupsny kiuyarhk kwelkhkyngakya-
yarnγκiu ahcnymykmhayarkpyurpareat.
myknharrhkhkyngaarhpyng mwnlyknayr-
pareat. htiumyhayarkhkanrsayarl-
ny akywnuptionsy kiuytayarkiu mmaymly-
yar. shchcartayarkiumhpykkypar. hc-
itnhluansny nayarksiumsut trartayar
lmhlwhell mswarkypar. kiuytayarmuukar
myayhkwaynarararpmhar akywnuptionsy
hkyiuhpellnhphck sayhkyngaripnhng
hpuanlwmm tayarmueat. akywnuptionsy
kiuybhurarshkngat narm tayarkiu-
maylyayar tparamyieat bhurarhtansiu
lkkusnsynmhnlyhng nhluanwhkhtarsayar
ararmyarkiuabhiuharshkng sitayarmuusnyh-
pych htiumhkiuhmhcbbhellnaytayarmu
mnylayar. akyhcnghchc kiuytayaratwk
akywnuptionsy sny ahcnymptasaysthkyngkiu
hkanrkypareat. stbhiurarhtarsayarsiu-
kellsiu akywnuptionsy suutpar mhttky-
pareat. aiubhurarrhng niutayarmuupar.
abhykyayarnγκ kyinhctayarmuusny.
httayarmuupar. akywnuptionsy ahc-
nyhcnwphctayarmuuparnhng. aky-
wnuptionsy hkanrsayarnhimhkyhkyngnhng

nyhnysehhkyng kiu myknhartayarlwhell
abhykyayarnγκmaylyayartayar muusny.
akywnuptionsy hctiwinyarnsny myaytiun-
gaayarnγκ nhimhkyhkyngkiu hkanr rng-
ptlInymyaykplykripareat. akywnuptionsy
mhcsayarbharar htayarmuupar. krunarta-
yarnhnganye rwaynhuttayarmuupar.

45

ngarhcitnhluansny mngglarhckarnhng-
pwkht lykrhi ngarhcerngsayararkiu
rhngbhurnghraytayar mywksiu payaan.
ngarlyharsnyIny limmarkywmkyngsayar
hcarayeatknyhchpyhcreat. kiuytaysrny
luumyiuhtkasnglhpareat. nhuttaysrny
kyayiuuhckarnhng pynyhcuapareat.
htiukyayarnγκbhurarshkngsny kiuytayarkiu
ahcnymyell kayarnγκkyepaytayarmueat.
tnhkiukyessayararhng bhunasraytayar
hpyhcsayar kiuytayareathtarkiu payarn-
tayar hcny tayarmuupar. shchcartrar
nuunyanhkyngtrar hpyayarnγκmthkyng
trarkyayarnγκ asraytayarhtngnarlyk a-
yarnγκnyng hceswartayarmuupar. lkyarkl-
tayarlIny kyayark mkbhwysayararkiu
kiuytayaraarpyparlimmny. rhngbhurngeat
rnsuutiuhnhluantellmhar myhartayartiptionsy
htksnyhphc luutiptionsy hkyaytayaraayark
lellky pareat. aiubhurarshkng kiuytayareat-
pllngsny nihchctarwrpllhngpyhchpareat.
kiuytayareatniungngansny trarshpyn-
ghcerngsayar niungnganhpyhchpareat.
kiuytaysrnyhpyayarnγκmthkyngtrarkiu
nhhc sk mtrarsayaramhukiu munta-
yarmueat. htiukyayarnγκ bhurarshkng
kiuytayareatbhurarshkngsny kiuy tayareat-
apayarnγκabhayartiuhkt kiuytayarkiu hkye-
myhayark wmmymarkhkyngsenhngbhisitpay-
tayarmuupye. snghcwybhuanbimarnhtellk
htutsayarawt tnsartayarrhismyhtiusny-
murn akyayar shk्यानpiuamwhay nhng
pynyhcuau nhhcsktayarmuubhwy hpyhck-
ypareat. apynpynysayar mngsmetiptionsy
mayarnγκ misaanawngpyhch lkyarta-
yarbkhmhar auhprrwhay tnsarsngsayar
myayarksatayarnayrarhpyhchpareat. ngars-
menarhtayarnglayar. snghkyng naryuu
layar. kiuyamyiuserhkyngnhng kiuyab-
heataimkiu maylyayarlayar. siupyuly-
hng snghlsayarasngkiu rhngbhurng sny
nhhcliuhcuanmktayarmuumny. suusny
sngeararhng hpyhcsayarkayayarnγκ suukiuk-
iukwylayar. turumngsmemhch luuhcutwng
uhchcarrrtsayar suutiptionsyIny lksayarnγκp-
narparlyk sngkiu hpyayarnγκhpyrkylimmny.
rhngbhurngeatsmetaysrny atwng gun
asrayskskrhieat. rwhayhpyngkhkyllhsayar
awt tnsarkiusngat. jharnhngkarlyk rhngb-
hurnghatansiu sayarnghkellreat. nayarkliuk-
sayarapayarnγκabhayar apyitayarmyarkiu
Iny kiuytayarhtansiu swngrlimmny. wm-
myayarkrwngInlsayarahkyngararnhng

saya rngkell rhngbhurngeat nntayarsiu-
wngrkylimnny. kiuytayareatabhmyar
kiuyhcsarsarmyarkiu r myaykietpynglu-
antwng mngararhknhtartayar muulimnny.
akywnupsny kiuytayareatnarmkiu luumyiu
ahcnayask aayarkmaykyayarhcayarhcaysh-
pyng luumyitiui sny kmbharasksk kiuyta-
yarkiu hkyemwmkyltan stny.

46

bhurarshkngsny ngartiuhkiulhuanrar-
pyhc hkwnaar kiu paytayarmueat.
bhayrayarksnykarl ahtuushpyng kuum-
tayarmuukyayarng htnggharykrhieat.
htiukyayarng phtwemyaykiesny rwayswar
tayarngmyartunlhuplyk smuddrasiukysa-
yarlny ngartiusny kyayarklnhkyngmrhi.
smuddrarraysny hunhnmyny mwhayn-
hayarkpar layhcay. lhiungtanpiuhtsh-
pyng tayarngmyartunlhuppar layhcay.
myhctmyhcrhisayeat. htiumyhcaysny-
hce bhurarshknggeat myiutnyhuusayar
amyngsuansayarbharur kyinwptayarmu-
ur srnhngsayar myiutayarkiu rhwngln
hcaytteat. htiumyiusny bhurarshkngky-
inwptayarmuurar hpyhc tunlhuphkyng
mrhirar. miughsayarklnghc bhurarshkngku-
umtayarmuulimnny. luumyitiuiusny
hunhunmynykyeat. tiungniungngan tiusny
lhuprharkyeat. byarditsankiu lwhtta-
yarmuu myaykiesny arnyhpyhclayeat.
kayarnkgngbiulhkyay arhnghtarwrbbhu-
rarsny ngartiunhngatuurhitayarmueat.
yarkupamyiueat bhurarshkng sny ngartiu
hkiulhuanrarhpyhctayarmueat. htarwr-
bharhcerngppyping myaykypayarmhar
sutsngpyrhngkyng amhutayarmyarkiu
larkynyrrhu kylayar. laykiuhkiyulyk lhanki-
uapiungpiunghpytlyk rhtarkiumerhiulyk
myaykye hcwntiungaayarg hchcmhukiu
ngyimhcaytayarmueat. ngyimwplyknayky-
layar. ngarkar bhurarshkng hpyhcsnyhu
simhtkylayar. luumyitiutwng ngarsny
bhunpwngmny. myaykypayarmhar
bhunpwngmny. kayarnkgngbiulhkyay
arhnghtarwrbbhararsny ngartiunhngatuu
rhitayarmueat. yarkupeat bhurarshkng
sny ngartiuhkiulhuanrarhpyhctayarmueat.

47

luumyapayarngtiul khkuptekylayar.
bhurar shknghtansiu aayarngsankiu
lwhngkywaykyayarkylayar. akyayarng-
muukar amyngsuansayar htarwr bhurararsny
kyayarkmkbhwysayarbharur myaykye
tpyngluankiu ahciursayar mhar-
mngkyehpyhctayarmueat. luuhcutiukiu
ngartiuaayarkng luumyitiukiu ngar-
tiuhkyayaayarkng nhimhkytayarmueat.
hkyhctayarmuusayaryarkupeat bhunhpy-

hcsayar ngartiuaumwaykiu ngartiuaabhiu
rwaypaytayarmueat. kywaykyayarhkyn-
gasannhg bhurarshkng tktayarmueat.
tanpiumhuthkyngasannhg htarwrbbharur
tktayarmueat. bhurarshkngkiu hkyemwm
sehkyngsiukylayar. sehkyngsiukyla-
yar. ngartiueatrhngbhurngkiu hkyemwm
sehkyngsiukylayar. sehkyngsiukylayar.
akyayarngmuukar bhurarshkngsny myaykye
tpyngluankiuaahciursayar mngghpyhct-
ayarmueat. hkyemwmhkyng htayarmnar
sehkyngkiu siukylayar. bhurarshkngsny
luumyitiutwng hciuhcantayarmueat.
bhurarshkngsny srnhngsayar plngtayarpa-
yarmhar htiungtayarmueat. luumyitiueat
akeakelltiusny aarbyhan kiukwysayar bhu-
rarshknggeatluumyiuhtanmhar hcuwaylyk
rhikyeat. akyayarngmuukar myaykietnhk-
iumyarkiu bhurar shkngpiungtayarmueat.
ahtuushpyng hkyemyhayarkhkyng rhitayar
muueat.

48

htarwrbbhararsny kyemyttayarmueat.
srnhng sayar tayarngtayarpayarmhar
ngartiubhurarshknggeat myiutayar twng aht-
uushpyng htayarmnarhkyemwmhkyngkiu
hkanhtiuk tayarmueat. myaykietpyng-
luanrwhnglnrar jiauntayarnghtip sny
asnglhpayeat. myayarkmyknharbhk mhar
mngkyeeat myiutayarsny tnyeate. htiumy-
iueat bhuanbimarntiutwng bhurarshkng
hkiulhuan rsnykiu sireat. rhngbhurngtiusny
hcnway atuurhayarkswar kyeate. myngsa-
yarahkar mhiungtway htitlnlyk pyaykyeat.
htiuarp suutiisny kyayarklnhkyngsiu ra-
yark sarbhwarssayarmnm hkanrskellsiu
waydnar rhikyeat. tarrhusngbhayartiukiu
hkyiuhpksayar arhaylay nhngtwayskellsiu
hpyhckyeate. ngartiuisny kyarbbhuusnyatiung
kayarnkgng biulhkyayarhnghtarwrbbhu-
rareatmyiu ngartiubhurarshknggeat myi-
utayartwaymyngkrkyeat. bhurarshkngsny
myiutayar kiu ahcnayemyellnyhcayta-
yarmuumny. aiubhurarshkng akywnup-
tiusny bimartayar htellmhar krunarta-
yarkiu aayarkmaykypareat. aiubhurarshkng
narmtayarsny myaykyehcwn tiungaayarg
nhanpyarsnyntuu gunasraytayar lny
nhanpyarlykrhieat. lkyarltayarsny hpya-
yarnng mthkyngtrarnhg pynywlykrhipareat.
trarhcerngtayarmuuhkymyarkyayarg
jiaun tayarngsny wmmayark yudamyius-
metiusny rhwnglnkypareat. sarmyaytiuaar
kyarpyayarmnyakyayarg jiaunmyiuk-
iuptptlny pyaiutiukiu raytwkkyayar.
rngtartiukiu mhtbhuanbimarnmyarki-
ulny snghkyngkylayar. akyayarngmuukar
htiubhurarshkngsny karl ahcnayemyell ngar-
tiueatbhurarhpyhctayarmueat. saysny
karltiungaayarg ngartiukiu piusayarngta-
yarmuultan stny.

luumyarapayarngtiu kyarkylayar. hkpsim
sayarlayarksar ayutamet kywysayarsuu
sngrellsayer suu tnyetnywttny narhta-
yarngkylayar. ngarnhutsnypnyarkiumywt-
siumny. ngarnhluansny uarnnhngsiungs-
yarararkiu sngkhyngmny. puanhckarsiu
kiuyarkiu hnylyk nknellsayar ararkiu
hcyarngte hpwngpypayaan. hkellyny-
siuyutsayar karlngareatarartiu luyu-
uhkyngsayersuutiueat duhcriukamhusny
ngarkiu wiungsayar lny ngarsny abhykya-
yarng kyayarkrmny. htiusuutiusny
kiuyuhchcarkiu kiuhear kiuy hcnym-
myarsayarkyarng warkyarsayarlny
mimiyeahckiukiuy abhysuumyhalynghm-
rwayniung. rwayrnabhiukiubhurashkng
mpayniung. suutiaskwinyarnyeat rwayrn
abhiukyelh payeat. siuhpyhc ahcnyrhuan-
lyknayrmny. rwaylyhng ahcnymyell
askrhngrareat. puphpc hkyngsiu mra-
yarkrar. htngrharsayarararuumuukar
pnyarrhisayar suutiusny saytkyeat.
htiuaumiuksayarsuunhng tirhcsarns-
bhayarrhisayar suutiusny pykhcehkyng
siurayark mimitiuuhchcarkiu suutpartiu
hkyntarkyeat. mimitiuaimсны htarwrh-
pyhclimny. mimitiu nayrarlny lumy-
uahcnysasknylimny. mimitiu narmsny
myaypayarmhar kyayarhcyarlimnyhu
suutiu hcithngrhikyeat. siurartwng luus-
nygunasray mtynmay tt. pykhcehkyngsiu
rayarkttsayar tirhcsarnnhng tueat. htiusi-
upyumuuhkyngarsny suutiueat kiuhecarrar
hpyhc suutiusarmyaytiusny suutiuhchcarkiu
nhhcsk ttkeye. htiusuutiukiuy siumyarkell-
siu mrnarniungngan hkyhtar saymngchcar-
limny. karlmkyarmnyngmhe hpyayarn
mtsayarsuutiusny auphciurkylimny.
suutiueat kiuyhknhdarsny hpyarkpynbhi-
urarhpyhceat. mrnarniungngan sny suu-
tiueatnayrarhpyhceat. ngarkiuumuukar bhu-
rarshkngsimyutayarmuusayar kyayarn
ngareatwinyarnkiuy mrnarniungnganeat
tnhkiumh rwaytayarmuumny. suutparsny
uhchcarkywyw aimeatgun asraytiup-
warsayarahkar sngsny mhciurimnhng.
htiususnysaysayarahkar abhyuhchcarmyh
mparr. suueatgunasraysny suunayarksiu
msg skr. htiususny askrhngchcnayahkar
miminyarnkiuy kayarngkyepay tteat.
mimiakiyukiuy pyuhcusayar ahkar suutpar-
tiusnyhkyemwmttkyeat. siusayarlny suusny
suueatbhiubhayamyiu rhrarsiu swar-
limny. karlahcnysask suutiusnyalngkiu
mmyngky. gunasraynhgpnynhuanlyk pn-
yarstimrhi sayarsuusnykar pykhcehkyngsiu
rayarkttsayar tirhcsarnnhngtueat.

tnhkiukyesayar bburarshkngtnyhuusayar
htarwrhbhararsny byarditpaytayarmuueat.
nayhtwkrarmh sny nayrartiungaayarn
myaykyekiuhkayartayarmuueat. asrayt-
ngtyhkyngpynhcuannar jiauntayarn
payarmhar bburarshkngteatrayarngkyn
tayarsny htwnpeat. ngartiueat bburarshkng
kywllartayarmuueat. titsithcwar naytayarm-
muu. rhaytayar melayarnglyk ptwnkyng
miughskmuntiu pyngpylykrhieat. mim-
iluutiukiuy hchkyayarnhcerngkngaliungghar
ahtk kayarngkngkiung myaykyekiung
hkayartayarmuulyhk yjpuujayarsayaraarh-
pyng ngarnhngptinyarny hpwellsayar
ngareatsrnhngsuutiukiuy ngareatansi-
uhcuwayhcyakyhu mintayarmuueat.
bburarshkngsny kiuytayartiung trar
suanhpyttayarmuusnyhpyhc hpyayarngmt-
tayarhkyng hchkyayarnkiuy kayarngkngaliung
htnggharhchwar pyky limny. ngareatlu-
umyartiunarhtayarnky. ngarpyayarmny.
aiuisraylamiyu sngtbhknngarsksayhkanmny.
ngarsnybhararshkngghpyhceat. sngeatb-
hurarshkngghpyhceat. merhiusayaryjmhhc
yjpuujayarkhyngamyiumyiu atwk ngarsny
sngapyhcmteat. htuiyjtiusny ngarrhymhar
ahcnyrhktyeat. sngaimtellk nwariking
sngkhyantellk sithtekiung ngarmhkan-
myuu. tayartirhcsarnrhismyhtiuunhng
thtayarnsayer tayarngpayarmharhisayar
tirhcsartiusny ngareatuhchcar hpy-
hckyeat. tayarngpayarmhar nayttsayar
nghkpayarn kiukiuy ngarsieat. tayarsar-
relltiusny ngarrhikyeat. ngarsny ngmtwt-
lyhngsngkiumpayar. layark dhartnhng
layarkuhchcarsny ngareatuhchcarhpy-
hceat. nwarsarkinguhcarharmnylayar.
sitswaykiuy ngarsayarkmnylayar. kyayju-
uhkyemwmhkyng yjkiubhurarshkngaar
puujayarlayar. shchcargtihtarsnyatiung
amngsuan sayarar shchcarwtkiuhpyayla-
yar. ahmurayarksnykar ngarkiu phtnarpyu-
layar. ngarsny kylwhtmny. sngsnylny
ngarkiu hkyemwm limnyhu mintay-
armuueat. mtrarsayarsuukiuy sngsny
ngareatahtuan ahpwlltiukiuy kyarpyayar
ngareatptinyarnytrarkiu mywksiu hkyngng-
har abhysiusiungsny. suanmswnsngkyn-
gkiuy sngsnyum ngarhckar kiuy sngnayark
phchtarparsnytkar. sngsny suuhkiukiumyn-
glyhng suunhngsbhayartuu tteat. suum-
yarkiu pyhcmharsayar suutiunhngksan
tteat. sngeatnhutkiuy duhcriukaphnan
sngeatlyhar hpyng musarkiu hcerngtteat.
sngsnyhtiuunglyk kiuyneahckiukiuy snkyn-
gbhkpyu pyayarsiu tteat. kiuyamieat-
sarkiu sellraytteat. htiusiukynngarsny
titsithcwarnaysayar kyayarn ngarkius-
ngnhngtiusnyhu htnglaypyetkar. sngeat-
apyhckiu ngarbhayapy sngmykmhayark
hknghtarmny. bburarshkngkiuy maylya-

yarsayarsuutiu iamhukiu snghkyngkylayar.
siumhut sngtiukiukynhutsayar suumrhi.
ngarsny apiungpiungswellhpytmy. kyayju-
uhkyemwmhkyng yjpuujayarsayarsusny
ngareatbhunkiu htngrrharhcaysayarsuuh-
pyhceat. mimiswarsayar lmkui snghkyn-
gaysarsuuaarlly kytngtayarmuu hkyng
kyayjuukiu ngarpymnyhu bhurarshkng-
mintayarmuueat.

51

aiubhurarshkng kyayjuupyuhkngsayar
hcaytar hcittayarrhisnyatiung aky-
wnupkuisnartayarmuupar. hcuanmktay-
armuuhkyng krunarmyarpysrnyhnganye
akynwuplwnkyuuhkyng apyhckiuhyayta-
yarmuupar. duhcriukanyhcayaykiu aku-
nahcng saykyayar akywnupkiu snrhngchay-
tayarmuupar. akywnuplwnkyuuparpyehu
wnhkylyk kiuy apyhckiu ahcnympt
aayarkmaylyknaypareat. kiuytayarkiu py-
hcmharparpye. kiuytayarkiusar pyhcmhar
mykmhayarktayarpng mtrarsayaramhukiu
pyuparpye. siuhpyhc mintayarmuuhkyk-
sny hpyayarnngpareat. trarhcerngtay-
armuuhkyksny apyhclwtpareat. aky-
wnupsny mwayhckpng apyhparlyk rhieat.
amiwmhtellmhar ptisndhayuuhcnyng
apyhchcweleat. hutmhnhyayarnngmtsayar
hcitnhluankiu nhhcsk tayarmuusnyhpyhc
akynwupat hcitnhluantellmhar pnyarkiu
swnsngtayarmuupar. akywnupkiu hcngkyy-
hcayhkyngngghar husaupng nywnnhng
snrhngkyngmngglarkiu paytayarmuupar.
akynwup kiu miughpwnghtksar
hpyuuhcayhkyngghar saykyayartayar
muupar. hcitsksarwmmyayarkhkyng
rhimnyakyayarng hckarkiu akywnu-
paarkyarhcaytayarmuupar. siupyulyngh
hkyiuhpelltayarmuusayar ariutiusny rwh-
ngmyuuhkyngnrhikyparlim mny. akywnu-
plwnkyuuhkyng duhcriuktiumh myknhar
tayarllwell akynwup apyhchrismyhtiuki-
ulny hpyaytayar muupar. aiubhurarshkng
akynwupahtell hcngkyy sayarnhluankiu hp-
nsngtayarmuupar. myellmyantnykynysayar
sbhayarkiu ashcpypungtayarmuupar. aky-
wnupkiu ahtantayarhtellk nhnghtuttayar
mmuuparnhng. snrhngsayarwinyarny-
tayarkiu rupsimtayar mmuuparnhng.
kytngtayarmuuhkyngnhgnyhnsayar
wmmyayarkhkyng ahkwnkiu pyn paysnar-
tayarmuupar. kynyyniusayar hcaytarhc-
itsbhayarsny akywnupkiu htayarkmpar
hcaysayar. akywnupsnylny mtrarsa-
yarsuutiuaar trarlmkui pysswnsngparmy.
apyhchrhisayar suutiusny kiuytayarhtan-
siu pynkyparlimny. aiubhurarshkng
akynwupkiu kytngtayar muusayarbhurar
luuaskkiu sthkyngapyhcnghg akynwup-
kiu knglwthcaytayarmuupar. trarshpyng
hcerngtayarmuuhkyngkiu akynwuplyharsny

rwhnglnhcar sehkyng siuparmny. aiuhar-
wrbhurar akynwupat nhutkiu hpwngtayar
muupar. gunkyaajuutayarkiu hkyemwm
mywksiuparmny. yjpuujayarhkyngkiu
aliutayarmrhi. siumhut lyhng yjpuuja-
yarparmny. merhiousayar yjpuujayarhkyng-
gkiupng nhhcsktayarmmuu. bhurarshkng-
hhcsktayarmuusayar yjmuukar kyiupellsa-
yarhcitpaytny. aiubhurarshkng kiuytayar
sny kyiupellkyaymwsayar nhluankiu ngyn-
gpytayarmmuu ttpar. hcaytarhcittayarrhi
jiauntayarnngkiu kyayjuupyutayarmuupar.
yayrurhlngmyiuriuki tnyhcaytayar muu-
par. htiauhkartrarshpyng puujayarsayaryj
merhiu sayaryj tkuiyulanmerhiousayaryjnhng
mwaylyayartayar muulimny. htiauhkar
yjplngtayarpayarmhar nwarlar tiukiu
yjpuujayarkyparlimny. darwidnsny
barsuhaybhnhngmharywng mrayarhp-
knarsneatsuanmhkyng kiuhanpyemh
hcpsiusayarsarlan.

52

aarkyesayar ahkyngluu sngsnysuuaakyiu
kiu hpykhkyngamhu abhykyayarng warky-
warsny. bhurarshknggeat krunartay-
arsny ahcnympt tnyeet. sngeatly-
harsny htskaysarngtunkellsiu lnyhcarsh-
pyng suuakiyuki hpykhkyngamhukiu
pyuhcu tteat. sngsny suhcriukhtk-
duhcriukkiung hpyayarnng mtsayarkhar
htkmusarhckarkiu sar nhhcsktteat.
aiulhnyhcarttsayarylyhar sngsny pykhce
sayar hckarrhismyhtiuki nhhcsktteat.
akyhcnghchc bhurarshkngsny sngkiu
ahcnyamyell hkyiuhpykpyrhnglyk sngeat-
nayrarhtellk nhnghtut askrhngsayarsu-
tiueat nayrarhtellk nhutphctayarmuunmy.
hpyayarnngmtsayar suutiusnymyng kya-
yarkrwan kylimny. bhurarshkngkiumhki-
ulhuan mimiuhchcarkywywhkyng kiuhar
mimiduhcriukhkiunghkansayar suukiu
kynparhuu suurykylimny. ngarmuukar
bhurarshknggeataimtayar hcimln sayarsanl-
wngpngkellsiuhyhc bhurarshknggeat krunar
tayar karlahcnyamyellkiuhcarmny. ki-
uytayarhcerngtayarmuusayarkyayarnng
akynwup sny kiuytayarkiu karlahcnyamyell
hkyemwmparmny. kayarnngmyttayarmuusa-
yarkyayarnng kiuytayareatsnrhng suu-
tiurhaymhar narmtayarkiu myayarlng-
parmy. darwidnsny ahimlkaimsiura-
yarkkyayarnngkiu eduanamyiusar dayargsny
rhayarlutansiuar lyhayarksayarahkar
hcpsiusayar sarlan.

53

bhurarshkngmrhiu miuksayarsuusny
htngtt eat. htiususayar suutiusny
saymyayiywng hcksup bhwysayar

duhcriukkiu pyuttkeyat. kayarngsaya-
 ramhu kiu pyusayar suutyayarkmyhmri.
 narlnysayarsuu bhurarshkngkiurharsa-
 yarsuu thcuantyayarkhisny mrisnykiu
 simyngkhynghar bhurar shkngsny
 kayarngkngpayark luusartiukiu nguan
 kynyrrhutayarmuu luuapayarngtiusny
 sutswarkypye. tnye tnywttny swaymyayyi-
 uywnghkyngrhikyeat. kayarng sayarakyn-
 gkiu kyngsayaarsuumrhi. ttayarkmyhmri.
 munkiuhcarskellsiu ngareatluutiukiu
 kiukhcar bhurarshkngkiu phtnarmpyusayar
 adhmmluutiusny msibhellnayrkyslayar.
 siuhpyhc kyayarklnhcrarmrhisayarlny
 alwnkyayarklnlimny. akayarng-
 muukar sngkiuwnran tphkysayarsueat
 ariutiukiu bhurarshkng sny hpriuhprel-
 lkwellpyarhcaytayarmuumny. suutiukiu
 bhurar shkng rhuthktyayarmuasayarkya-
 yarng sngsny suutiukiu arhkhkwellrlimny.
 israylamiyikiu kytnghkyng kayajuu
 tayarsny jiauntayarngpayarmhar pa-
 yarhtwnparhcaysayar. simswarhkyngkiu
 hkanrsayarluumyiyutayarkiu thpn bhurar
 shkngsny sayarngkhelltayarmuasayarahkar
 yarkupsny wmmayarkhkyng israylsnylny
 rwhnglnhkyng rhilimny.

54

aiubhurarshkng narntayaraarhpyng aky-
 wnupkiu kyntgtayarmuupar. tnhiuta-
 yaraarhpyng akywnupbhk trarhcerngtay-
 armuupar. akywnuppyusayar phtnarhng
 akywnupmywk sayarhckarkiu narhta-
 yarngnaryayarngtayarmuuparbhurar.
 akayarngmuukar tkywntniungngansar-
 tiusny akywnupkiu rnbhkpuyhtkyparpye.
 kymtsayar suutiusny akywnupaskkiu
 rharkypareat. bhurarshkng eat myknharta-
 yarkiu mhtayarkkypar. kynyrrhulayar. bu-
 rarshkngsny ngarkiu kuum tayarmueat.
 ngaraskkiu htayarkpngsayaarsuutiutwng
 htarwrbbhurarrrhitayarmueat. ngareatrn-
 suutiuaar mkayarngsayarakyiukiu sppay-
 tayarmuumny. shhcartyarrrhisnyatiung
 suutiukiu pyrhngtayarmuupar. akywnup-
 snylny hcaytarhchitnhng kiutyayaraar
 yjpuujayarparmny. aiuhtrarwrbbhurar
 narntayarkiu hkyemwmparmny. akya-
 yarngmuukar kayarng myttayarmueat.
 akywnupkiu hkpsimsayar dukhhtellk ky
 nhuttayarmuushpyng akywnupsny rnsuu-
 tiukiu kiuy mykhcinng myngaarppareat.
 darwidsny kywntayartiutwngpunrhayarng
 nayparsnymhutlayarhu jhpsartiusny
 rhayarluhtansular lyhayarksayarahkar
 hepsiusayar sarlan.

aiubhurarshkng akywnupsutayarngsa-
 yar hckarkiu narhtayarngtayarmuupar.
 asnartayarkhansayar ahkar rhayarngnayta-
 yarmmuuparnhng. kynyrrhunarhtayarngtay-
 armuupar. rnsueathckar sankyayarngng
 mtrarsayarnyhny sellhkyngkyayarnng
 akywnupsny nyhiungysayarhchitnhng nyny-
 warmyny tmlyknayrpareat. suutiusny
 akywnupapayar apyhckiu skrayarkhcaay da-
 yarshchitnhngmunkypareat. akywnupnhlu-
 ansny kiuyahellmhartunhup saybhaykiu
 kyayarkaarkypareat. kyayarkrwant unl-
 huphkyngsiu rayark alwn htiitnhkyng mw-
 lykrhirpareat. ngarsny hkyiungghkellsiu
 atayarnngkiu rparhca sayar. htiusiurlyhng
 ahkyarsuipyanswar ngymwplyk naylimny.
 wayhewarswar tayarmhar nayarkylimny.
 pynghcwarsayar miughskmuntiuungnhng
 lwthkyng nghar alyngamynpyaylimnyhu
 akywnuphchitripareat. aiuhtrarwrbbhu-
 rar suutiuhckarkiu ppyayark aayarnng
 kwellpyarhcaytayarmuupar. myiuta-
 yartwng aniuaghtk pyuhkyngnhng
 luyuhhkyngkiu akywnup myngparpye.
 myiuriupayarmhar naynynmppyt suu-
 tiusny lny kyparpye. myiutellmhhar
 siunghcsayaramhuhng nhayarkyh hkyng
 amhurhikypareat. adhmmtartiusny
 myiualyrhi nyhny sell hkyngnhng lny-
 hcarhkyngsny lmtiunayarkykypareat.
 ngarkiu kellellsayaarsuusny ngarnsuumhut.
 hut lyhng snyhkanniungeat. ngarki-
 urnbhkpyusayarsuusny ngarkiumunsayarsu-
 umhut. hutlyhng htiusuuki ngarrhayarng
 niungeat. htiusuupyusayarsuusny sngph-
 yheat. ngarnhng bhksayarsuu ngarmitsway
 ngarasiakymhpyheat. ahkyngghkyng-
 gsaryarsayar swaynwaytiungpnghkyng kiu
 pyukypye. bhurarshkng eat aimtaysiu
 luuahcuaway nhng atuuswarkypye. suu-
 tiukiu saymngbhmseparhcaay. askrhng
 lyk mrnarniungngansiusngskkyparhcaay.
 akayarngmuu kar duhcriuktiusny suu-
 tiunayartwng suutiuahtellrhiky eat.
 ngarmuukar bhurarshkngkiu phtnarpyu
 htarwr bhurarsny kyntgtayarmuumny.
 nyueahkyin nannkahkyin mwntnyahkyintiu
 ngarsny nynytwarmynytm ngareatasankiu
 kyartayar muumny. ngarkiu hchctiukky-
 hcnytwng ngaraskkiu rwaynhut hkymars-
 paytayarmuumny. ngarbhk naysayarsuu
 amyarrhikyeat. rhaykarlmhhe amyell-
 hceengsayar bhurar shkngsny narhtayarnng
 suutiukiu nhimhkytayarmuumny. suu-
 tiusny pyayarngelellhkyngmrhisayarkayarnng
 bhurar shkngkiu mkyayarkmrwanky. htius-
 siusayarsuusny mitswayhpyhcsayarsuuki
 pyhcmhar shhcaryktteat. sueathckarsny
 htayarpthtk hkyayarsayar lny hchc-
 tiukmnyhuakyanrhiheat. sueathckarsny
 sehtkpyayarsayarlly htutsayar htarhpy-

hceat. htmwrksayarwnkiu htarwrbbhurar
hkyhtar layar. sngkiu mhctayarmuumny.
hpyayarngmtsayarsuuki ahcnayamyl-
llhuprharhcaytayarmmuurar. aiubhu-
rarshkng ahkyarsayarsuutiuki hpykse rar
twnghtellsuihkytayarmuumny. luuaskkiu
stsayarsuu nhng shchcarpyksayarsuutiusny
mimiasktartwk hknmyh mrhngky. aky-
wnupmuukar kiuytayar hkiulhuan parmny
.

56

aiubhurarshkng akywnupkiu snarta-
yarmuupar. luutiusny kiukhcaraaansayar
dayarsnhngnaytiungtiuk akywnupkiu
nhiphckkypar eat. rnsuutiusny naytiungk-
iukhcaraaansayar dayars rhi myngsa-
yarhcitnhng akywnupkiu tiuksayarsuu
amyarrikypareat. akywnupsny kyayarkr-
vayarahkar kiuy tayar hkiulhuanparmny.
bhurarshkngkiu amhepyu nhutkpttayar
warkywarparmny. ngarsny bhurarshkngkiu
hkiulhuansnyhpyhc kyayarkhcrarmrhi. lu-
usny ngar abhysipyuniungsny. suutiusny
naytiungngarhckarkiu alwellyuukyeat.
ngar mkayarngsayarakyankiusar kyan-
hcnkyeat. ngaraskkiu hcayarnghc-
nyahkarhcuway hkyayarnng myayarnglyk
ngarhkyayartiuki kynymhtkyeat. suu-
tiusny mtrarsayaramhuarhpyng lwht hky-
gsiu rayarkrparmnylayar. aiubhurarshkng
htiuluumyar tiukiu amyktayarthwk lhell-
tayarmuupar. akywnupsny arprplnyrsayar
ahkyng arartiuki kiuytayarmht aky-
wnupmykrnyiuki bhuutayarhtellmhar
htnytayarmuupar. hcarrngtayar rhiparsny
mhutlayar. bhurarshkngsny ngarbhkmhar
naytayarmuusayar kyayarnng ngaraayarthc-
sayarahkar rnsuutiusny lnhhkyng kiu
hkanrkiymnykiu ngarsieat. bhurarshkngkiu
amhepyu nhutkpttayar warkywarmny.
htarwrbbhurararkiu amhepyu nhutkpt tayar
warkywarmny. ngarsny bhurarshkngkiu
hkiulhuansnyhpyhc kyayarkhcrarmrhi.
luasny ngarabhysiu pyuniung snny.
aiubhurarshkng akywnupsny rhaytayar
shchcarpyuparsnyhpyhc shchcarwtkiu
hpyaylykkiuytayar kiu hkyemwmparmny.
kiuytayarsny akywnupaskkiu sayhkyng
mh kylwhttayarmuuppe. askrhngsayarsuu-
tueat alng htellmharbhurarshkngrhaytayar
akywnupkyngnayparmny akyayarnng
akywnuphkyaykiulny htimilellhkyngmh
kylwhttayarmuumnymhutlayar. dar-
widsny garsmyiumhar hpilittiluutiulksiu
rayarksayarahkar hcpsiusayarsarlan.

57

aiubhurarshkng akywnupkiu snartayarmu-
par. snartayarmuupar. bhaymlwnmhetiu-

gaayarnng akywnupeat winyarnysny kiuyta-
yarkiu hkiulhuanpareat. atayarnngtayar arip
hkiulhuanpareat. ngarsnyamngsuansayar
bhurarshkng ngaramhuki pyehchecayta-
yarmuusayar bhurarshkngkiu aayarthcmny.
kayarnngkngklktayarkiu sntayarmuumny.
ngarkiu kiukhcaraaansayarsuuki arhkhk-
wellshpyng ngarkiu kyntgtayarmuumny.
krunartayarnhngshchcartayarkiu bhu-
rarshkng hcaylwhttayarmuumny. ngarwin-
yarnysny hkyngsayhcuhtellmhar nayreat.
dayars melayarnglykrhisayar luusar-
tiutwng ngaraipreat. suuti swartiusny
lhannhngmyharhpyhckyeat. stiulyharsnylny
htksayarsnylhk hpyhceat. aiubhurarshkng
kayarnngkngmyngsnyhtk kiuytayarkyemyn-
gtayarmuuhcaystny. myaykyetpyngluan
kiu bhuntayarlwmmiuparhcaystny. suu-
tiusny ngarswarrarl kyayarkwngkiu
pyngsngkypye. ngarwinyarnysny nhimhky-
lykrhieat. ngarrhay twngkiu tuukypyemh
kiuytuusayar twnghtellsiu kiuyky kypye.
aiubhurarshkng akywnupnhluansny tny
kynypareat. akywnupnhluansny tnyky-
pareat. sehkyng siuparmny. hkyemwmh-
tayarmnarpyuparmny. aiungarwinyarny
niulayar. tyayarnhnghcayarngtiu niuky-
layar. ngarlly hcayarthcayarniumny.
aiuhtrarwrbbhurar pristaly kiuy tayarkiu
hkyemwmparmny. luumyitiutwng kiuy-
tayaara htayarmnarshkyngsiuparmny.
akyayarnngmuukar krunartayarsny ka-
yarnng kngsiung shchcartayarsny miugh-
timsiung mhpareat. aiubhurarshkng
kayarnngkngmyngsnyhtk kiuytayarkyemyn-
gtayarmuuhcaystny. myaykyetpyngluan
kiu bhuntayarlwmmiuparhcaystny. dar-
widsnyumng rhayarluhtanmhhtwkpaysa-
yarahkar hcpsiusayarsarl.

58

aiuluusartiu akyhcnghchc sngtiusny
hckarhpyayarnngkyslayar. trarshpy-
ngchcerngkyslayar. akyhcnghchc sngtiusny
mtrarsayar akyankiu kyanhcnny myaykye
payarmhar kiuylnhngpyusayar nyhny-
sellhkyngkiu hkyintt kyeat. mtrarsayar
suutiusny amiwmhtellmhch riungsayars-
bhayarrhikyeat. mwayktnyklmlwhell
musarhckarkiu pyayarttkeyeat. suutiasip-
sny mywayasipnhngtueat. narpng sayar
mywayisny miminarkiu pit limmarsa-
yalarlmpmywksiusayar mntarhckar kiu
narmhtayarnghellnayskellsiu hpyhck-
yeat. aiubhurarshkng suutiuphcptellmhar
swarmyarkiu hkyiutayarmuupar. aiu
htarwrbbhurar hkyngsaytiueat aanswarm-
yar kiu hkyiutayarmuupar. htiusuu-
tiusny hcesayarraykellsiu kwpyayarkky
parhcaysayar. laykiutngsayarahkar myhar-
tiusny kiu skellsiu hpyhckyparhcaysayar.
hkrusny swarhcnnytwngrwaylyarskell-

siung pyk sayar kiuywnsny nayrayarngkiu mmyngsrskellsiong hpyhckyparhcaysayar. suupngnhngmwaysayar mepuuhnhkiu aiutiusny msimhe askrhng sayarsuupngnhng melayarnglykrhi sayar suupngtiukiui laytwaytiukswarparhcaysayar. hpyayarngmt-sayarsuusny htiusiusayardnpay hkyngkiu myng wmmayarkparlimmny. mtrarsayarsuutiueat asway mimihkyaytiukiui sayparlimmny. suutparklmy hpyayarngmt-sayar suusny akyiukiui eknamhnhkanreat. myaykyepayarmhar trar hcerngsayar bhurashkngsny eknamhnrhitayarmuui snyhu wnhkankyparlimmny.

59

aiu akywnupeatbhurar mnsuutiulkmh akywnup kiu kynhuttayarmuupar. akywnupkiu rnbhckpyusayarsuu tiueat apayarmhar akywnupkiu hkyemyhayarktayarmuupar. duhcriukkiu pyusayarsuutiuahtellk akywnupkiu nhutyuu askkiustliusayar suutiulkmh ky tngtayarmuupar. suutiusny akywnupaskkiu stliu hkyayarngknylyk naykypareat. aarkyesayarsuutiui snyakywnuptbhk hcnwaykypareat. aiu htarwr bhurar akywnupmharywng sayarkyayarngmhutpar. akywnup apyhckyayarngmhutpar. akywnup apyhcmrhibhell suutiusny pyaylar pyn-gsngkypareat. akywnupkiu kuumhkyngng-har niutayarmuupar. kynyrrhutayarmuupar. israylamiueat bhurarshknghtarwrbhurar sarsnarp luuapayarngtiukiui suanmhkyngngghar niutayarmuupar. duhcriuk kyn-glnysayarsuu thcuantayarkkiuumy h snar tayarmuuparnhg. suutiusny nyueyan pynlar hkwaybharsar atiung mynylyk myiukiulhnyptkyparhcaysayar. htiusuutiusny hcayarkarsayar hckarkiupayayar suutiun-huthkm twngtarparlykabhsuukyarlmmynnyhu siuttkypareat. siurartwng aiuhtrarwrbhurar kiuytayarsny suutiukiui pyuanry sarsnarpluuapayarngtiukiui krelltayarmuumny. aiu akywnupahcwmstti kiuytayarkiu myayarlngparmny. bhurashkngsny akywnup hkiulhuanrarhpyhctayarmuueat. krunararng bhurarshkngsny akywnupkiu kuumhkyngngghar kwlartayarmuumny. rnsuutiukiui akywnupkynyrrhu aarsayarahkwng rhihcaytayarmuumny. akywnuptiukiui kwykattayarmuusayar bhurarrng suutiukiui sttayarmuuparnhg. stlyhng akywnupeat luutiusny stilhckyparlimmny. tnkhkiutayaraarhpyng arprp kwellpyarhcay nhimhckytayarmuupar. suutiupayarmisayar hckartnyhuusayar suutiui nhuteatapyhckyayarng mimitiumarntwng kyayarmiparhcay sayar. suutiui kyin-sellsayar hckarhng musarhckarkyayarng amyktayaraarhpyng pyayarkpykchaytayarmuupar. akunahcngpyayarkpykchaytayarmuupar. bhurarshkngsny yarku-

pamyiumhhc myaykyehcwntiungaayarng auphiciutayarmuukyayarngkiu suutiusny siky parhcaysayar. nyueyan pynlar hkwaybharsaratiung mynylyk myiukiui lhnypky-parhcaysayar. ahcarkiu rharlyk arprpsiu lnymwbell tnynylan naykyparhcaysayar. akywnupmuukar tnkhkiutayarkiu sehkyngsiuparmny. nannkyan kruntayarkiu rwhnglnhchwar sehkyngsiuparmny. akyayarngmuukar bhayaryaksayarkl kiuytayarsny akywnuphkiulhuanrar bhaylwtrar hpyhctayarmuueat. aiuaikywnupahcwmstti kiuytayarkiu sehkyngsiuparmny. bhurarshkngsny akywnuphkiulhuanrar hpyhctayarmuueat. akywnup krunararng bhurarshkngpyhctayarmuueat. rhayarluhcaylwhtsayar suutiusny darwidaskkiusthkyngngghar aimkiuhcayarngkysayarahkar darwidhcpsiusayar

60

aiubhurarshkng kiuytayarsny amykhtwks-hpyng akywnuptiukiui hcwnphc arprpsiu kwellpyarhcaytayarmuupye. thpn akywnuptiukiui askrhngchaytayarmuupar. myaykyekiui lhup hkweltayarmuupye. kwellakrartiukiui thpn hcayhchpachaytayarmuupar. tunlhuplyk rhiparsayeat. kiuytayareatlutiuukiui hkkhtnhcwar hcerng mhiungtwayhkyng hcpyhcnrykiui tiuktayarmuupye. kiuytayarkiu kyayarkr-wansayarsuutiusny shchcartarkyayarng htuursayar alankiu paysnartayar muupye. hkyhctayarmuusayar suutiusny hkym-sarrmnyakyayarng akywnuphckarkiu narhtayarng lkyarlkruantayaraarhpyng kyntngtayarmuupar. srnhngkyngparmetayarkiu tiungny bhurarshkngsny byardithtartayarmuusa-yarkyayarng ngarsny wmmayarkmny. rhayhkgngmyiukiui piunghkyarmny. sukt-lpyngkiu tiungthwrmny. gildpynykiu ngarpiungreat. mnarrhaypynykiulny ngarpiungreat. ehprimpnykar ngaruethkayarngeatahcwm hpyhcreat. yudpynykar ngareat lwhtayarhpyhcreat. mayarbhpnykar ngarrayhkyuiauuhpyhcreat. eduanpynykar ngarhkyaynngar hpyhcreat. hpilitipynyapayarmhar aayarngsannhg kywaykyayarmny. aarkyesayar myiuhellsiu ngarkiu abhysuuswngpaymny. eduan-pynysiu ngarkiu abhysuu lmpymny. aiu bhurarshkng akywnuptiukiui hcwnphctayarmuusayar kiuytayarsny pyutayarmuunymhutlayar. aiubhurarshkng akywnuptiu biulhkyaynhngatuu kywtayarmuusayar kiuytayarsny pyutayarmuumny mhut-layar. dukhkhng knglwthcayhkyngngghar mhctayarmuupar. luutiusny kytnghkyngngghar mtniungkyar. bhurashkngaarhpyng ngartiusny rellrnhcwar pyukmny. ngartieat rnsuomyarkiu kiuytayartiung nngtayarmuumny. darwid-sny maysayarpayart armirhuriluutiuuhng

jaybhrhurirhngluutiukiuhchctiukpyemh
ywarbhsny pyneduanluutsayarng nhhchta-
yarnng tiukiusarhkiunglupkyansayarahkar
hcpsiusayarsarlan.

61

aiu bhurarshkng akywnupaayarhchkyngkiu
narhtayarng akywnupeat phtnarhckarkiu
mhhtayarmuupar. hcitnhluannyhiunglyk
myaykyehcwnmh kiuytayarkiu akywnupaa-
yarhhcpareat. akywnupahtk myngsayar
kyararksiu akywnupkiu piusayarngta-
yarmuupar. kiuytayarsny akywnuphkiul-
huanrar rnsuutiurhaymhar hkiungkansayar
relltiukhpyhctayarmuueat. telltayar ahc-
nyayparmy. atayarngtayarhpuanaprar
hkiulhuanparmy. aiu bhurarshkng
akywnuppyusayar shchcargtitiuki kyarta-
yarmuueat. narmtayarkiu kyayarkr-
wansayar suutiueatamwaykiu akywnupaar
paytayarmuulimny. rhngbhurngeat
asknayrkkarkiu rhnyhcaytayarmuu nhhc-
nypyt nihchhtarwr tnyparhcaysayar.
bhurarshkng rhaytayar anntkrlptuan
naytayarmuuhcaystny. krunarnhng
shchcartayarsny suukiu hcayarngh-
caystny. siuhpyhc nayrkahcnyatiung
shchcawrtkiu hpyayhkyngnghar narmta-
yarkiu ahcnyamyell htayarmnarsehkyng
siuparlayaanstny.

62

akyhcnghchc ngarwinyarnysny bhurarshkn-
ghaymhar ngymwphcwar naytteat.
ngarkiu kytngkhkyng akyayarngsny ah-
tantayark skrayarkreat. akyhcnghchc
bhurarshkngsny ngareatkyayark ngarkiu
kytngkhkyngakyayarnng ngarkhiulhuan-
rarhpyhctayar muu ngar lhuprharhky-
ngmyarhchwar mrhirar. sngtiusny ab-
hymyhhkarlptuan tyayarksayarsuukiu
tiukkymynny. suukiu timsayar aupriu
lhupsayar htrankellsiu mht sngtiupa-
yarnysny abhymyhhkarlptuan hpyihpyk
kymynny. htiusuukiu myngsayar arpk
llhellhkyngnghar kyanhcnlyk naykyeat.
musarkiu nhhcskkyeat. nhuthpyngkar
kayarnghkyeki paylyk nhhcluankyar kyin-
sellhkyngkiu pyuttkyeat. akyhcnghchc
ngareatkyayark bhurarshkngghaymhar
ngymwphcwar naytteat. ngarmya-
yarlnghkyng akyayarngsny ahtantayark
skrayarkreat. akyhcnghchc bhurarshkngsny
ngareatkyayark ngarkiu kytngkhkyngakya-
yarnng ngarkhiulhuanrarhpyhctayar muu
ngarsny lhuprharhkyngmrhirar. ngarkiu
kytngkhkyngakyayarnng ngareatbhun-
pwnghkyngakyayarnngkar bhurarshkng-
paytny. ngarkiu aarpaysayarkyayark
ngarkhiulhuanrarar bhurarshkngpaytny.

aiuluumyartiuh bhurarshkng ahcnympt
hkiulhuankylayar. rhaytayar hcitnhlu-
ankiu hpwngpykylayar. bhurarshkngsny
ngartiuh hkiulhuanrarhpyhctayarmuueat.
akyhcnghchc yutnyansayar suutiusny antt
asrayrhisayar suutiusny musarhpyhckyeat.
hkyinhkwngnhng hkyinhcklyhng htiusu-
uapayarngtiusny antthtk sar payarkyeat.
nyhnsellhkyngkiu mkiuhcarkynhng.
aniungahtkluyuu mwarkywarkynhng.
uhchcarmyarparylhng hcithcwellhmkyng
mrhikynhng. bhurarshkngsny tkyim
byarditpaytayarmuupye. nhhckyimmya-
yark ngarkyarrsayar byardittayaruuumu
kar tnhkiusny bhurarshkng rheat. aiu
htarwrbhurar kiuytayarsny krunarnhng
pynyhcuantayarmuueat. kiuytayarsny
luuaseasetiu aar suutiua kyngnhgalyayark
akyiua pyhckiu sppaytayarmuueat.

63

aiubhurarshkng kiuytayarsny akywnu-
peat bhurarshkng hpyhctayarmuueat.
kiuytayarkiu kyihcar rharpareat. raym-
rhiswayhkyayarksayar lwngpyng akywnu-
peatwinyarnysny kiuytayarkiu ngtpareat.
akywnupeat kiuyhkhndharsnylny kiuyta-
yarkiu lwmswtpareat. bhuntnhkiuaarnub-
hayartayarkiu mynghkyngnghar snrh-
grarhtarntayar htiusu kiuytayarkiu hpu-
umyhayarparye. krunartayarsny askhtksar
kayarngsayarkyayarnng akywnupeatnhutsny
kiuytayarkiu hkyemwmparmny. htiusu
askrhngchcnytwng kiuytayarkiu kayarnghkye-
payparmy. narmtayarkiu amhepylyk
lkkui hkyeparmny. aiprarpayarmhar
kiuytayarkiu aayarkmay nynyantiu ki-
uytayarkiu snghkynglyk naysayarahkar
seukiung suusayarasakiung hcar wskellsiu
akywnupeatwinyarnysny w rwhnglnsayar
nhuthkmnhng akywnupeatnhutsny kiuy-
tayarkiu hkyemwmparmny. akywnupkiu
mhctayarmuusayarkyayarnng atayarngtayar
arip wmmayarkparmy. akywnupeatwin-
yarnysny kiuytayar mhwel lkyarlktyayarsny
akywnupkiu htayarkm tayarmuueat. aky-
wnupaskkiu hpyksehkyngnghar rharsayar
suutiusny myaykyeaayarkarpsiu sngkymny.
htarbhayhpyng suan myayhkwahcarn
hpyhckrylimny. rhngbhurngmukar
bhurarshkng wmmayarkklimny. bhu-
rarshkngkiu tiungtny kyinsiusayarsu-
uapayarngtiusny warkywarkylimny.
musarhckarkiu pyayarsayarsuutiueatnhut-
muukar pitlykrhilimny. darwdsnyyud-
tayarrrhisayarahkar hcpsiusayarsarlan.
bhurarshkngkiu tiungtny kyinsiusayarsu-
uapayarngtiusny warkywarkylimny.
musarhckarkiu pyayarsayarsuutiueatnhut-
muukar pitlykrhilimny. darwdsnyyudta-
yarrhisayarahkar hcpsiusayarsarlan.

aiu bhararshkng akywnupsutayarngsayar
 hckarsankiu narhtayarng akywnupaskkiu
 rnsuubhaymh kwylarhcayarngmtayarmu-
 uar. luusiutiueat tiungpngrarmhng
 duhcriukkiu pyulayrhisayar suutiueat
 hcuwayarmhng akywnupkiu kwylarta-
 yarmuupar. htiusuutiussy mimitiulharkiu
 htarkellsiu swayttkyeat. hcuanlngsa-
 yarsuukiu mhtngmrharphcmnyakannhng
 hkarsayarhckartnyhuusayar mimitiu my-
 harkiu rwyttkyeat. mkyayarkmrwanbhell
 hkykhkyng phcttkyeat. mkayarngsa-
 yaramhumhar tyayarkkiutyayark nhisa-
 yarttkyeat. kyayarkwngtiukiu htayarnghtar
 hkyngnghar tiungpng abhsuu mynglimm-
 nnynyhu siuttkyeat. mtrarsayar amhutiukiu
 kiuyabhiu hchcsayrharhpwayttkyeat. asease
 hcitnhluanhtellmhar kyanhcnysayar ara-
 tiussy alwnnkneellkyeat. suutiuh bhararshkng
 phctayarmuusayar myharmhu suutiussy
 amhttmell narkylimny. siuhpyhc mimitiu
 lyharsny mimitiukiu tiukhcay myngsa-
 yarsuapayarngtiussy pyayswarkylimny.
 luuapayarngtiussyln kyayarkwan bhu-
 rarshkngchcngtayarmuukyayarnngkiu
 narlnyshpyng amhutyayarkiu kyarpya-
 yarkylimny. hpyayarngmtsarysuussy
 htarwrbhar wmmayark hkiulhuan-
 limny. sbhayarhpyayarngsayar suupa-
 yarngtiussy warkywarkylimny.

65

aiu bhararshkng jiaunmyiu kiuyta-
 yarrhaymhar ngymwphcwar nay hkyemw-
 rpareat. kiuytayar aarlly shchcarwtkiu
 hpyayrpareat. phtnarhckarkiu narhtayarng-
 tayarmuusayar bhar kiuytayarhtansiu
 luusarayarnngtiussy hkyngk rkylimny.
 mtrarsayaramhusny alwnmyar akywnupsny
 mtniungpar. siusayarlny akywnuptiu
 pyhcmharhkyng apyhcmayarkiu kiuytayarh-
 pyarhngtayarmuomny. tntiungtayaratwng
 nay ahtantayarsiu hkyngkphcayhkyngng-
 har kiuytayarwaykayark tayarmuusayar
 suussy mngglarrhpareat. snrhngsayar
 bimarntayartnyhuusayar aimaayar ka-
 yarngsayar arartiunhng akywnuptiussy
 wpyayarkparhcaysayar. akywnuptiukiu
 kyntgtayarmuusayar bhar akywnup-
 tiueat phtnarkiu narhtayarng aabh-
 wysayar amhutiukiu trartayarnhnganye
 pytayarmueat. kiuytayarsny wayhcwarsa-
 yar myaykyehcwnhng pnglyhcwntiu
 naysaysuutiueat kiuhcarrar hpyhcta-
 yarmueat. kiuytayarsny tnhkiunhng
 pynyhcuanshpyng aarkye tayarnngkiu
 tnyhctayarmueat. smuddrarmynysan
 lhiungtanpiuhunsan lutiuh runnghtk-
 sanmyarkiulny ngymhctayarmueat.
 awaysuansayar arptiunaysayar suutiussy

kiuytayareat nimitmyarkiu myng kyayarkr-
 wanky pareat. nayhtwkrarapnng nay-
 wngrararptiukiu rwhnglnhctayarmueat.
 myaykyekiu akynyarhukywar miughkiu
 myarhcwar rwarhcaylyk raynhng pynysayar
 bhararshkngat myhcaarhpyng alwnky-
 wywhctayarmueat. htiusiu myaykiu
 pyupngpyemh myaysartiubhiu hcparkiu
 pyupngtayarmueat. myayriutiukiu hci-
 uhcwtwcay lypngkiu tnyetny hcerngpyemh
 miughrarsayaraarhpyng pyayarhcay
 payarksayar apngmyarkiu kayarnngkyepay-
 tayarmueat. nhctiukiu kyayjuutayarnhng
 ptrhtayarmuu hkyaytayarratiussy seuyi-
 uttkypareat. saryarsayar tayararptiulny yiu
 tayarnngtiussylny petihkarhcnynhng hcnlyk
 rhikypareat. kykhcarrararptiussy siusit-
 hcutiunhng pynyhcuanyk lypngtiulny
 hcparpngnng lwhmiulyk rhi kyuesayar
 asannhng sehkyngsiukypareat.

66

myaykyesarapayarngtiuh bhararshk-
 grhaytayar kyuesayar asankiu pyu
 narmtayareatgunkiu sehkyngsiukylayar.
 hkyemwmhkyngat gunasraykiu pyky-
 layar. kiuytayarhcerngsayaramhutiussy
 alwnaanaubhwy hpyhckypareat. tnhkiuta-
 yarkyesayarkyayarnng rnsuutiussy kiuyta-
 yarkiu tayarnngpnkyparlimny. myaykye-
 sarapayarngtiussy kiuytayarkiu kiukwy
 sehkyngsiukyparhcaysayar. narmtayaraar
 sehkyngsiukyparhcaysayarhu bhararshk-
 gaar lyhayarkhtarkylayar. bhararshkng
 hcerngtayarmuusayar amhutyayarkiu lar
 kynykiylayar. luusartiutwngchcngta-
 yarmuusayar amhutiussy aanaubhwy
 hpyhckyeat. pnglykiu kunhpyhchcayta-
 yarmueat. suutiussy rayhcerararkiu
 hkyayhpyng rhayarkswarkysnyhpyhc ngar-
 tiussy bhararshkng wmmayarkkyeat.
 tnhkiutayaraarhpyng ahcnymyell auph-
 ciutayarmueat. mykhcitayarsny luuamy-
 iumyiutiukiu kynyrsny hpyhc ngyn-
 gnsayarsuutiussy mwarkywarkyhcaynhng.
 ahkyngluuhcutiu ngartiuh bhararshkngkiu
 kayarnngkyepaykiylayar. gunkiyajjuuta-
 yarkiu hkyemwmsayar hckarsannhng
 kywaykyayarkylayar. ngartiuaaskkiu msay-
 hcaymnyakayarnghng hkyaykiulny
 mhkyayarhcaymnyakayarnghcayarngmta-
 yarmueat. aiubhararshkng kiuytayarsny
 akywnuptiukiu hcuanhcmayarmuupye.
 ngwaykiuh chcsayskellsiu akywnuptiukiu
 hchcsaytayarmuupye. kyayarkwnghtellmhar
 kyayarmihcay kyayarkkunpayarmhar laysa-
 yar wnkiu tngtayarmuupye. akywnuptiu
 hkayarnngpayarmhar suutparkiu hchcay-
 tayarmuupye. meng rayng swarsayarlly
 kyayjuutayarkyayarnng kywywhkyngsiu
 rayarkkypareat. merhiursayar yjpar-
 lyk aimaayarsiu akywnupswarparmny.

sngrellhkanrhcnayahkar akywnupsny nhutkiu
 hpwng mywksiusnyatiung shhcarwtkiu
 hpyarparmy. suuhpyiusayar siutiuki
 nansarpayarngnhgtkw merhiuraryj pyu
 puujayarparmny. nwarnhg sittiuki-
 ulny hcerngparmy. bhararshkngkiu
 kyayarkwansayar suapayarngtiu lar
 narhtayarngkylayar. ngarwinyarnyabhiu
 abhysiu kyayjuupyutayarmuusnykiu ngark-
 yarpayarmny. ngarsny bhararshkngkiu
 nhutnhg aayarhch guntayarkiulny ly-
 harnhg hkyemwmpye. ngarsny hcitnhlu-
 anhtellmhar duhcriukkiu ngellkwklyhng
 bhurarrhngsny narhtayarngtayarmmuu.
 yhkumuukar bhararshkngsny narhtayarng
 ngarmywksiusayar phtnarhckarsankiu mht-
 tayarmuupye. ngarmywksiusayar phtnarkiu
 pytayarmmuu. kyayjuutayarkiu ngarmh
 rupsimtayarmmuusayar bhararshkng sny
 mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny.

67

bhararshkngsny akywnuptiuki snarhkyng
 krunarhittayarrhishpyng kayarngkypay
 myknhartayareatalngkiu lwhttayarmu-
 parhcaysayar. htiususayaraarhpyng
 myaykiesartiussny amhutayartiuki si
 hkpsimsayar luumyitiussny kyntngta-
 yarmuuhkyng kyayjuuki hkanrky-
 parhcaysayar. ai bhararshkng lu-
 yartiussny kiutayarkiu hkyemwmky-
 parhcaysayar. luumyapayarngtiussny
 kiutayarkiu hkyemwmkyparhcaysa-
 yar. luumyiumyitiussny wmmayark
 rwhnglnhwar sehkyngsiukyparhcaysa-
 yar. akyayarnmuukar kiutayarsny
 luutiuki hpyayarngmthwar trarhcerng
 myaykypayarmhar rhisayar luumyiu-
 tiuki hkymsarpytayarmuumny. ai
 bhararshkng luumyartiussny kiutayarkiu
 hkyemwmkyparhcaysayar. luumyapa-
 yarngtiussny kiutayarkiu hkyemwmky-
 parhcaysayar. myaysny mimibhndarkiu
 pay bhararshkngtyhuusayar ngartiueatb-
 hararshkngsny ngartiuki kayarngkypay-
 tayarmueat. bhararshkngsny ngartiuki
 kayarngkypaytayarmuumny. myayk-
 hcwnapayarngtiussny bhararshkngkiu
 kyayarkwankylimny.

68

bhararshknghttayarmu rnsuutiussny
 arprpsiu kwelpparkyparhcaysayar. bhar-
 arshkngkiu munsayar suutiussny ahtan-
 tayark pyaykyparhcaysayar. mehkiulwh-
 ngskellsiu suutiuki lwhngtayarmuupar.
 bhyayarnsny merhaymhar arnyhpyhckell-
 siu mtrarsayar suutiussny bhararshk-
 nghaytayarmhar pykhekyparhcaysayar.
 hpyayarngmtsayar suutiussny wmmya-

yark bhararshkngghaytayarmhar rwh-
 nglnsayar hcitnhng alwn wmmayark-
 wmsarkyparhcaysayar. bhararshkngaar
 sehkyngsiukylayar. narhtayarkiu hta-
 yarmnarsehkyngsiukylayar. tayarhce
 kywtayarmuusayar arhngbhiu lmkiu pyn-
 gkylayar. htiuarhngat narhtayarkar
 htarwrbbhararntny. rhaytayar rwhnglnkylay-
 yar. bhararshkngsny snrhngsayar bhuan-
 bimarntayar hcanpylyk mibhmrisayar
 suutiueat abhphych mutsiumtiubhkmhar
 trarhcerngtayarmueat. bhararshkngsny
 payarkbhayarmrhisayar suutiuaar aimh-
 tayarngkhykyngahkwngkiu paytayarmu
 hkyuphtarsayar suutiukiulny kywywhkyng-
 ghtellsiu swngtayarmueat. ngyngsnyayar
 suutiumuukar swayhkyayarksayar arp
 nayrkyeat. ai bhararshkng kiutayareatl-
 uchrhaymhar kyw tayar hkyetayarmuusa-
 yarhkar bhararshkngat myknhartayarkya-
 yarng myaykye lhup miughkayarnkngsny
 yiuhcelayeat. israylamyueat bhararshkng
 myknhartayarkayarn sinartayarnsnylny
 tunluheat. aiubhararshkng kiutayarsny
 miughkiu myarhchwar rwarhchay pngpn-
 sayar amwaytayarlutiuki htararkmta-
 yarmueat. kiutayareat aluanarngsny
 nayrarkyrkypareat. aiubhararshkng sngrell-
 sayar suutiubhiu kyayjuutayaraarhpyng
 pyngsngtayarmueat. bhararrhngam-
 intayarrhi wmmayarkhcar sitngkiu
 karpayarsayar suutiussny atiungmsi
 myarkyeat. hchcanggarbiulhkyay shkn-
 grhngbhurngtiussny alyngamny pyayky aim
 nayrhcsayar minmtiussny lkruhcharkiu
 waymyhkyeat. sngtiussny tayarngkyarmhar
 nayrarkylk ngwaynhng mwmnansayar hky-
 iunghtkayarnkellsiu nesayar rwhaynhng
 mwmnansayar amwaykellsiu hpyhck-
 yylimny. anntnhkiunhg pynyhcuanta-
 yarmuusayar bhararsny rhngbhurngtiuki
 kwelpparhchaytayarmuusayararpsny jarl-
 muntayarngpayarmhar miughpwngkellsiu
 hpyhclayeat. bhararshkngat tayarngt-
 nyhuusayar barrhtayarnng myngsayar
 htipmyarnhg pynyhuansayar barrhtay-
 arngtiu sngtiussny myngsayar tayarnghtip-
 myarnhg pynyhuansayarlny bhararshkng
 kyinwphkyngghar aliarhitayarmuusayar
 tayarng htarwrbbhararsny ahcnymell-
 nayrarhkytayarmuusayar tayarngtayarkiu
 abhykayarn hcayarnmyayarnkysny.
 bhararshkngat rhtartayartiussny ahta-
 yarngasayarnmk myarkyeat. bharar-
 rhngpartayarmueat. sinartayarnghy
 snrhngarhtarntayar rhistny. kiutayarsny
 myngsayararpsiu tkkywtayarmuushpyng
 myarhchawsayar suutiuki bhmswarta-
 yarmu htarwrarhng bhararshkngsny
 luutiutwng kyinwptayarmuumnyakyayarn
 luutiubhiu punkn sayar luutiubhiu
 sulpmayark hkanrtayarmuupye. htar-
 wrbbhararsny ahcnymngglarrhitayarmuuh-

caystny. ngartiukiu suutpar nyhnysellsa-
 yarahkar bhurarshkng kyntgtayarmueat.
 ngartiueat bhurarshkngsny kyntngiungsayar
 bhurarhpyhctayarmueat. bhurarrhnghtar-
 wrbharhursny sayhkyngsiu rayarksayar
 lmkhiulny achiupiungtayarmueat. bhu-
 rarshkngsny mimirnsuutiueat uehka-
 yarngkiung apyhcypyumyellpyusayar
 suutiueat uesyhayarngkiung eknamhn
 nhphcktayarmuumny. suutiukiu barrhn-
 pynyk ngarsayarnghkelluemny. nknellsayar
 pnglyhtellk ngarsayarnghkelluemny. hti-
 usiasayaraarhpyng sngsny rnsuuti aswaykiu
 nng sngeat hkwaytiusnylny lykkylim
 mnyhu htarwrbhurar mintayarmueat.
 aiu bhurarshkng snrhngarhtarnsiu ki-
 uytayarkywtayarmuuhkyng akywnupeat
 bhurarshkng akywnupeat rhngbhurg
 kywtayarmuuhkyngkiung myngrkyparpye.
 rhaykar sehkyngsiusayarsuu nayarkkar
 hcayarngamyiumyiuikiu tesayarsuu alykar
 ptsarkiu tesayar apyitiussny liuksawarky-
 pareat. israylamyiusartiu pristahcny-
 awaytiu htarwrarhng bhurarshkngkiu
 kayarngkye paykylayar. achiursayar bng-
 yarinngngmyhkc mimialuanarngnhngkw
 yudmgmyar jarbulumngmyar nsalim-
 ngmyar parkyeat. aiu bhurarshkng tnhki-
 utayarkiu pytayarmuupar. aiubhurarshkng
 akywnuptiu pyusayar kyayjuutayarkiu tny-
 hcaytayarmuupar. yayrurhngmyiurhisayar
 bimarntayarabhiu rhngbhurngtiusny kiuy-
 tarhtansiu lksayarngmyarkiu sayarngkel-
 lkyparhcaysayar. kyuatayarsarrellkiung
 nwarlarusbhahcuawaynhng luumyitiueat
 nwarpyitiukiung suanmtayarmuush-
 pyng aseasetiusny ngwayhcnhng kiuykiu
 nhimhkykyparhcaysayar. hchcmhkiu
 nhhesksayar luumyitiukiui arprpsiu kwel-
 yarhcaytayarmuupar. aellguttupynymh
 santmntiusny larkyparhcaysayar. kurh-
 pynysny mimilktiukiui bhurarshknghtan
 taryarsiu alyngamyn snrparhcaysayar.
 myaykyeniungngantiu bhurarshkngrhay-
 tar sehkyngsiukylayar. ahcaue ahtkka-
 yarngkngbhwgkiu hce naytayarmuusayar
 htarwrbhurar kiui htayarmnarsehkyng
 siukylayar. asantayarkiu lwhtayarmuu
 aarkyesayar asanphpyhceat. bhurarshkngsny
 tnhkiukyeyatayarmuusnyhu wnhhankyla-
 yar. israylamyiuikiu bhuntayarlwmmiu
 lyk tnhkiutayarnly miughtimtiutwng
 htngrrharlyk rhistny. aiu bhurarshkng
 kiuytayarsny snrhngarhtarntayarpynghar
 kyayarkrwanbhwy hpyhctayarmueat.
 israylamyieat bhurarshkngkar mimiluu-
 tiaaar ahkwngtnhkiukiui maytayarmuusayar
 bhurar paytny. bhurarshkngsny mngglar-
 rhitayarmuuhcaystny.

akywnupkiu kyyuutayarmuuparbhurar.
 raysny akywnupaskwinyarnytiungaayarng
 rayarkparpye. hkyaynngrrmrhi. nkhsayar
 rwhanhtellmhar kywanparpye. lhiung-
 tanpiulwhmmiurar nksayar rayhtellsiu
 rayarkparpye. aayarhkc pngnpaparpye.
 lnyhkyayarngghkyayarkparpye. akywnupeat
 bhurarshkngkiu akywnupmyhayarkyny
 mykhcipykparpye. akyayarngmrhibhell
 akywnupkiu munsayarsuutiusny akywnu-
 peatsanpnghtkmyarkypareat. mhutmmhn
 bhell akywnupkiu rnbhkpyu hpyksesa-
 yar suutiusny hkwnaarkyekypareat.
 htiuahkar akywnupsny myuusayar uhc-
 carkiupng pynpayrpreat. aiubhurarshkng
 akywnupmiuhkkyngamhukiu kiuytayarsi-
 tayarmueat. akywnupeatapyhctiukiui
 rhaytayar whk mhtarpar. kayarngkng-
 biulhkyayshkngarhnghtarwrbrbhurar ki-
 uytayarkiu myayarlngsayersuutiusny
 akywnup akyayarngkyayarng hctimpykky-
 parhcaynhng. israylamyieat bhurarshkng
 kiuytayarkiu rharsayar suutiusny akywnu-
 pakyayarngkyayarng rhkkyayarkhkyngsiu
 mrayarkkyparhcaynhng. kiuytayaratwk
 akywnupsny krellrellhkyngkiu hkanrpreat.
 akywnupmyknhsary rhkhkyngnhng
 pynyhcuanpareat. kiunyeahcktiutwng
 luuhcimhpyhckkellparpye. tmitnysayar
 payarkbhayartiutwng tkywntniungngansar
 hpyhckkellparpye. kiuytayareataimtayar
 hcwellmpuupnhkyngchitsny akywnupkiu
 hcarpareat. kiuytayarkiu krellrellsaya
 suutiueathckarsny akywnupapayarsiu
 rayarkpareat. akywnupsny ngikyway
 hctihnluanparlyk ahcarrhayarngsayar
 akyngkyayarngpng krellrellhkyngkiu hkan-
 rpreat. lyhayartayawtkiu wtsayarahkar
 suutiusny srayarttkypareat. ruan htiungs-
 yarsuutiusny akywnuptbhkmhar pyayarsiu
 saysayarkkyuutiusny akywnupkiu aky-
 yarngpyulyk taybhwell siuttkypareat.
 aiuhtrarwrbhurar akywnupmuukar mng-
 glarahkyinkarl kiuytayarkiu sutayarng-
 pareat. aiubhurarshkng krunartayar
 kywywsnynhnganye kyntgtayarmuuhkyng
 shchcaratiung akywnup hckarkiu narhta-
 yarngtayarmuupar. akywnupkiu rwhan-
 htellk kynhuttayarmuupar. nhchcaytayarm-
 muuparnhng. akywnupkiu munsayarsuuti
 lkmhng nksayar rayhtellng lwhtparhcaysa-
 yar. rayht mlwhmparhcaynhng. nknellrar
 mmyupparhcaynhng. akywnupapayarmhar
 twngwmpitparhcaynhng. aiuhtrarwrbhurar
 kyayjuupyuhkyngsayar hcaytartayarsny
 kayarngmwnsayaarkyayarng akywnuphckar
 kiui narhtayarngtayarmuupar. hcuanmkt-
 yarmuuhkyng krunarmyarpysnynhnganye
 akywnupkiu myknhar pytayarmuupar.
 kiuytayareat kywnmh myknhartayarkiu
 lwhelltayarmmuuparnhng. bhayrayark-

parpye. alyngamyn narhtayarng tayarmuupar. akywnupeataskwinyarnysiu hkynykrwaytayarmuupar. rnsuumyarrhikyayarnngkiu htayark hkymсарpaytayarmuupar. akywnuphkanrsayar kellarhkyng arhkkwellhkyng asraypykhkyngtiukiukiuytayarsny sitayarmueat. akywnupeat rnsuupayarngtiusny rhaytayarhtngrharlyk rhikypareat. kellarhkyngaarhpyng akywnupsny hcitpy alwnpuswayhkyng rhipareat. snarsayarsuukiukyny mmyng. sksarhcaysayarsuukiurhar mtwayrpar. akywnuphcarhcarbhiusayharkiu kywaykypareat. rayngt-sayarakhar puanrykiu tiukkypareat. suutiuhcarpwellсны suutiurhaymhar kya-yarkwngsayarng hkanhtiuksayarapyhcsayarng htayarngkhyayarksayar ng hpyhparhchay. suutiusny mmyngniungayayarnngmykhchikwyparhchay. suutiuhkarsnylny ahcnytnunparhchay. suutiupayarmhar amytayarkiu swnlayarngtayarmuu amytayarakhinsny suutiukiuh mheparhchay. suutiunayrararpsny luusitnyanrararphpyhchparhchay. suutiuaaimnaysayarsuunmrhparhchaynhng. akyayarngmukar suutiusny dnhkttayarmuusayar suukiunyhnyselfkypareat. narhcaytayarmuusa-yarsuutiukiuh tp narhcaykypareat. suutiupyhc apyhckiuht paytayarmuupar. kusiultayarnhng msiungkyparhchaynhng. askrhngsayersuutiuhcarrng suutiunarmnyarkiu hkyay hpyayarnngmtsayersuutiunhng atuumray mmhtparhchaynhng. akywnupmuukar sngrellngyungngpareat. aiubhurarshkng kytngtayarmuuhkyng kyayjuusny akywnupkiu hkyemyhng-parhcaysayar. ngarsny bhurarshkng eat narmtayarkiu htayarmnarshkngsiunmy. kyayjuutayarkiu py bhurarshkngkiu hkyemwmmny. htarwrbbhurarсны hkyi-unhngng hkwarnhngng pynhcuansayar nwarlarkiu nhhcsksnyhtk htiua kyngkiu sar nhhcsktayarmuulimmny. nhimhkysayar suutiusny myng wmmayarkkylimmny. bhurarshkngkiu rharsayar suutiueat hcitnhluan sny aarpynylimmny. htarwrbbhurarсны sngrellsayersuutiueat hckarkiu narhtayarngtayarmueat. ahkyuphkanrsayar mimiliutiukiuh mhtemellmyng pyutayarmmuutt. kayarngkng myaykye smuddrartiunhngtkw arprp kynglnysayar stwtayayarngtiusny bhurarshkngkiu hkyemwmky parhcaysayar. bhurarshkngsny jiaunmyiukiuh hcayarnng yudmyiutiukiuh pyuhcutayarmuushpyng htiusuutiutiusny nay piungrkylimmny. kywntayarmyieat-sarmyaytiusny htiomyiukiuh amwayhkanr narmtayarkiu hkyhcsayarsuutiusny nayrar kyryylimmny.

70

aiubhurarshkng akywnupkiu nhutyu-utayarmuupar. aiuh tarwrbbhurar akywnupkiu mhchkyngnghar alyng amyn-pyutayarmuupar. akywnupaskkiu sthkyngnghar rharkyansayarsuutiusny arhkkwell myknharpykkyparhcaysayar. akywnup antrarypyuhkyngsayersuutiusny lnhkyngkiu hkanr rhkkyayarkhkyngsiu rayarkky parhcaysayar. akywnupkiu aayhay aayhayhu siusayarsuutiusny arhkkwellhkynga arhpyng nayarksiu lnhkyngkiu hkanrkyparhcaysayar. kiuytayarkiu rharsayarsuupayarngtiusny kiuytayar wmmayarkwrhnglnkyparhcaysa-yar. kytngtayarmuuhkyngkyayjuukiunhhcsksayarsuutiusny bhurarshkngbhunkyetayarmuuhcaystny hu ahcnympytpyayarkyparhcaysayar. akywnupmuukar sngrellngtmwtpareat. aiubhurarshkng akywnuprhirsary alyngamyn kywtayarmuupar. kiuytayarsny akywnupkiu mhcsayarsuu kytngsayersuu hpyhctayarmueat. aiuh tarwrbbhurar siunglntayarmmuuparnhng. aayarkmayhchayhkyngngharhpcsiusayar sarlan.

71

aiuh tarwrbbhurar kiuytayarkiu akywnuphkiulhuanpareat. arhkkwellhkyngnhng ahcnyknglwtparhcaysayar. trartayarnhnganye akywnupkiu nhutyuu lwhttayarmuupar. nartayarkiu akywnupbhksiu lhnkytngtayarmuupar. akywnupahcnyrayarknayararkysayar kyayarkhpyhctayarmuupar. akywnupkiu kytngmny akyayarnng amintayarrhi akywnupeat kyayark akywnupeat reltiukhpyhctayarmueat. akywnupeatbhurarshkng siusayar suueatlk mnhng mtrarsayarsuunhng kymtmsayar suueatlk mnhng akywnupkiu kynhuttayarmuupar. arhnghtarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny akywnupmayarlngrarhpyhctayarmueat. akywnupngsayersarwy mhhe akywnupkiuhcarrar hpyhctayarmueat. akywnupsny bhwarctnykpgm kiuytayarkiu mhewellparpye. amiwmtwngmhhe kyayjuutayarkiu hkanrparpye. kiuytayarkiu ahcnyhkyemwmparmny. akywnupsny myarhcwarsayar suutiu aabhwyysayar ararkellsiu hpyhcsayarlny kiuytayarsny akywnup hkiunghkansayar hkiulhuanrarhpyhctayarmueat. gunasray-tayarnhng yhnysayar htayarmnarhckarkiu akywnupsny naytiung ahcnymywksiu parhcaysayar. akywnupkiu aiusayarahkar pytayarmmuuparnhng. aarlyayarsayarahkar hcwnphctayarmmuuparnhng. rnsuutiusny akywnuptbhk pyayarsiukypareat. akywnupaskkiu hkyayarnngkynysayar suutiuk bhurarshkngsny suukiuh hcwnphctayarmueat. liuk bhmkykunaan.

kylwhtsayar suumrhihu tiungpngpya-
yarsiuikypareat. aiubhurashkng aky-
wnupnhg waywaynaytayarmpuarnhng.
akywnupeat bhurashkng akywnupkiu
mhchkyngnghar alyngamyn pyutayarmu-
par. akywnupaskkiu rnbhkpysayar
suutiusny arhkwell suanrhuanhkyngsiu
rayarkkyparhcaysayar. akywnup apy-
hcpyuhkyngahkwngkiu rharsayarsuutiusny
kellrellhkyng asraypykhkyngnhg mwnky
parhcaysayar. akywnupmuukar ahcnmya-
yarlng kiuytayarkiu hkyemwmsmyhhtk
sar hkyemwmparmny. hpyayarngmtta-
yarmuuhkyngnhg kyntngtayarmuuhkyn-
gkyayjuuki akywnupsny naitiungahcny
nywhnkyar parmny. kyayjuutayartiuki
raytwk mkunniungpar. arhnghtarwrbbhu-
rareat bhuntnhkiutayarmyarkiu amhepyu
kiuytayareat hpyayarngmthkyngtrarkiusar
pysparmny. aiubhurashkng kiuytayarsny
akywnupkiu ngyasayarwymhch sw-
sngtayarmuuparpye. yhkutiung aayarng
aanbhwsayar amhutayartiuki akywnup-
pyarpaye. thpntuan aiubhurashkng
akywnupaskkye sanpnhgpyusnykarltiun-
gaayarng yhkuluumyartiuaar kiuytayareat
ahcwmstikiung nayarkhpyheltansayar
suuapayarngtiuaar tnhkiutayarkiung
akywnupmpymhetwng akywnupkiu hcwn-
phctayarmuuparnhng. aiubhurashkng
hpyayarngmttayarmuuhkyngtrarsny alwn-
mynggarsiu mhesnyhpyhc kiuytayarsny kye-
hcwarsayar amhutiuki pyutayarmueat.
aiubhurashkng kiuytayarnhgabhysuutu-
parsny. kyemarkymtsayar bhaymyarkiu
akywnupaarpytayarmuupye. thpn askkiu
hkymсарpay maykyenknellrarhtellk
thpntmayarkhcaytayarmuuny. aky-
wnupkiu hcnyhcimtiupwarhcay thpn
sksarhcaytayarmuuny. siuhpyhc aky-
wnupeatbhurashkng kiuytayarnhg shch-
cartayarkiu tyayarhtiu hkyemwmparmny.
israylamyieat snrhngtayarmuusayar
bhur rhaytayar hcayarngte sehkyngsiu-
parmny. rhaytayar sehkyngsiusayarahkar
rwhnglsayar nhutrhiparlimmy. rwayta-
yarmuusayar akywnupeat winyarnylny
rwhnglnparlimmy. akywnupeatly-
harsnylny hpyayarngmttayarmuuhkyn-
trarkiu ahcnymywkspiurparlimmy. akya-
yarnng muukar akywnup apyhcpyuhkyng
ahkwngkiu rharsayarsuutiusny myknharpyk
arhkwellhkyngsiu rayarkkypareat.

72

aiubhurashkng kiuytayareat trar-
suanhpythkyngnhg hpyayarngmthcwar
hcerngghkyng ahkwngkiu mngsar hpyhcsa-
yar rhngbhurngaar paysnartayarmuupar.
htiumngsny kiuytayareat luutiuki hpya-
yarnngmthcwar hcerng kiuytayareatsngrell-
sartiuki trarpay parlimmy. tayarnngkyeta-

yarnngyitiusny trartayaraarhpyng kiuyta-
yareat luutiuaar hkymсарpayky parlimmy.
htiumngsny kiuytayareat luutiutwng
sngrell sartiuki trarhcernglyk ngmtwt-
sayarsuutieuat sar smemyarkiu kym nyh-
nysellsayarsuukiulny nhphck parlimmy.
naynhngltnysmyhsayar karlptluan luu
ahcnysaskapayarngtiusny kiuytayarkiu kya-
yarkrwan kyparlimmy. htiumngeat skra-
yarkhkyngsny ritsayar mykpngpayarmhar
rwarssayarmiughkellsiuung maykiu hciuhcay
sayar miughpayarkmyarkellsiuung hpyh-
climmy. lkhtktayar lsnypayarkhkyngsiu
mrayarkmhetlungaayarng trarsayarsuusny
pwngh hkymсарpayparlimmy. png-
lytparmh tpartiungaayarngng myhcmh
sny mayahcwnitiungaayarngng ahciurta-
yarmuulimmy. tayartwngsartiusny rhay-
tayar uehky rnsuutiusnylny maymhunkiu
lykkylimmy. tarrhu mngtiumhng png-
lytbhk naysayar mngtiusnyahkwngswng
brhbhmngnhg saybhmmngtiusny lny
lksayarnngpnarmyarkiu skky limmy.
htiumymhk rhngbhurngapayarngtiusny
rhaytayar pypwp hkpsimsayar luumy-
utiusny amhutayarkiu htmkylimmy. akya-
yarnngmuukar ngmtwtsayarsuu aayarhch
sayarahkar htiusuukiung kiukwyrarmrhi
sngrellsayar suukiung hkymсарpayta-
yarmuulimmy. sngrellsayar suunhng
ngmtwtsayarsuuki snar ngmtwtsayar
suutieuat askkiu kyntgtayar muulimmy.
suutiuaskkiu lhnycarhkyngnhgnyhny-
sellhkyngat lkmh rwaynhut suutiuaawaykiu
nhmyayartayarmuulim mny. asktayartny
luumyartiusny rhaybhrwhay kiu shkkyng
kiuytayarabhiu ahcnymayttarpiuhkyng
naitiunghtayarmnarhkyemwmhkyngtiuki
pyukyylimmy. pynyntayar myarhcwarsayar
hparrrhi aseanhan sny laybnun tayarkellsiu
tayarnghitippayarmhar lhuphar limmy.
myusiuumyusartiusnylny myeateamypk-
ngkellsiu hcnyngkyylimmy. narmtayarsny
ahcnymyelltnylimmy. nay sny tnys-
myhsayar karlptuan narmtayartiupwar
limmy. kyayjuutayaraarhpyng luumy-
iapayarngtiusny kayarnngkyemngglarki-
uhkanrkyeat mngglarrhitayarmuusnyhu
hkyemwmkyylimmy. aanbhwsayar
amhutiuki tpartnyng hcerng tayarmuusa-
yar htarwrarhngbhurashkng israylamyieat
bhurashkngsny mngglarrhitayarmuuh-
caystny. bhunkyesayar narmtayarsnylny
ahcnymyell mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny.
maykyetpyngluansny bhuntayarnhgpy-
ncuanparhcaystny. aarmngnhngaarmng.
yayrhelleat sardarwid sutayarngsayarphntar
hckarpyeeat.

73

akyhcnghchc bhurashkngsny nhlu-
ansnrhng sayar suutnyhuusayar israylamyiu

kyayjuukye tayarmuueat. ngarmuukar
hkyayhkyayarlulyk hkyayarlwelllulyk
rhimpie. akyayarngmuukar mtrarsayarsu-
tiueat hcny hcimkiu myngsayaarahkar miuk-
sayarsuutiukiupng ngarngyuuhecuumipye.
htiussuutiusny msaymhetiungaayarng
narkyngghkyng waydnarmrhi. hkiung-
marsayaarahcwmsttirhikyeat. suutiusny
layarkdhandukhkmrhi. luumyarkellsiu
anhayarngarhkkiumhkanrky. htiukyayarng
marnkiu lnywellnsarkellsiusng nyhny-
sellhkyng awtkiulny wtttkyeat. suuwsa-
yarkyayarng myknharmayarlykrhikyeat. hc-
itnlhuankeyahncyhkyngaarhpyng lwnkyu-
uttkyeat. siusayarngnyhsellhkyngkiupng
pykypyu pyayar ttkeye. htayarnglwarsa-
yar heckarkiulny suantt kyeat. suutiu-
hutsny kayarngkngnhng snkyngbkh pyu
lyharsnylny myaykyeku lhnlyntteat.
htiukyayarng bhararshkngat luutiusny
suutiu htansiu pynswar myarhcwarsayar
raykiumpyiurkye. bhararshkngsny abhysiu
sitayarmuomny nny. amyngsuansayar bhu-
rar uarnrhiparlimmnylayar hu siuttkeye.
htiumrarsayar suutiusny ahcnykayarnghcar
uhchcarpwarmyarkyeat. akyhcnghchc
ngarnhluankiu ngarsnrhngchcayayar lny
akyiumrhi. apyhckngghkyngnhng ngarkkiiu
saykyayarsayarlny akyiumrhi. naytiungn-
gayarnggrhkhkyngnhng nanntkiungsuanm
hkyngkiu ngarhkanreat. htiusiusbha-
yarkymnyhu akywnupsiulyhng kiuytayareat
amyusartiukiui pychmharrarsiu rayark-
par limmy. htiuamhukiunarlnyaraayarng
sngghkyngsayaarahkar alwnhksnyhu ht-
ngpareat. nayarkmbbhararshkngat
snrhngar htarnhtellsiu wng suutiueat
asuankiu narlnypareat. akyhcnghchck-
iuytayarsny suutiukiui hkyayar sayararp
htartayarmuupye. hpykserararpsiu hky-
tayarmuueat. thknghkyngtwng akyiun-
nykyparpyetkar. bhayupdmyaraarhpyng
rhngrhngpypyayarklyk rhikypar pyetkar.
aiuhatarwrbharar luusny niusayaarahkar
aip mkkiumhtskellsiu suutiukiui nhiuta-
yarmuusayaarahkar suutiu akyanahcnykiu
mhtemellmyngpyutayarmuomny. hti-
siu akywnupsny nhluannarlyk kyayark
kpmwhaynhayarklykrihi miuksayarsuu
pyarmellsayarsuuhyhpareat. rhay
tayar tirhcsarnkellsiuhyhpareat. siusa-
yarlny akywnupsny kiuytayarhtanmhar
ahcnyrhi akywnupeatlykarlkkiu swell-
kiungtayarmuueat. akywnupkiu uarn-
paypellpyngtayarmuomny. nayarkthpn
bhunasray simyutayarmuomny. ki-
uytayarmhtpar kayarngkngbhuanmhar
akywnup abhysuurhparsnny. akywnu-
peatasarnhng nhluansny pykypar eat.
siusayarlny bhararshkngsny akywnupnhlu-
aneat ahcwmstti akywnupahcnyamyell
hkanhcararabhiu hpyhctayarmuueat. aky-
hcnghchc kiuytayarhng waywaynaysayar

suutiusny pykhchekyngsiu rayarkrkypareat.
kiuytayar nhng kwarmharywngsayar su-
uapayarngtiukiui pyrhngtayar muueat.
akywnupmuukar bhararshknghtantayarsiu
hkyny kp akyiurhipareat. amhutayarrhis-
myhtiukiui kyarpypayar hkyngaliunghar
arhnghtarwrbharar hkiulhuanlyknaypareat.

74

aiu bhararshkng akywnuptiukiui abhy
kyayarng ahcnyhcwnphctayarmuomny.
kiuytayarhtanmhar kyhcarsayar siutiukiui
abhykyayarng amykhtwk tayarmuomny.
rhaykapiungrtayarmuusayar luuahcnyaway
kiung rwaytayarmuusayar amwayta-
yarabhiukiung kyinwptayarmuar jiaunta-
yarngkiung aayark maytayarmuupar. snrh-
ngarhtarn rnsuusny mtrarshtpyng pyu amyell
sutsngpyrhngarararpsiu kywtayarmuupar.
kiuytayareat luuhcnwayrararp rnsuutiu
sny aayarhchckypareat. lkhknarsksayta-
yararar suutiulkhknarsksaytiukiui htarky-
parpye. limmarsayarsuusny htuuhtpsayar
tayarkiu pusinnhng hkskellsiu ykhtwng
bimarntayar tnsarmyarkiuupusin santuunhng
tpyiungnk riukhkyiukypareat. snrh-
ngarhtarnrtayarkiu merhiukypareat. narm
tayarkiuwprar telltayarkiu myaytiun-
gaayarng rhuthky kypareat. iamyiuser
apayarngtiukiui atuuhykseyk kunaanhsui
myaytpyngluantwng bhararshkngat trar
hcrptiukiui merhiukypareat. akywnuptiusny
kiuylkhknarsksaymyar kiu mmyngpr-
par. prayarhpknsny thpnmpayararshpar.
akywnuptiutwng karlapiungahkyarkiu
sisayarsuu mrhpar. aiu bhararshkng
rnsuusny abhymyhhkarl ptluan kellrell-
parlimmny nny. rnbhkpysayarsuusny
narmtayarkiu ahcnymhtemellmyngpyur-
parmylayar. lykarlktayarkiu abhykyayarng
rupsim tayarmuusny. rnhgkwngtayarhtel-
lktut hpyksetayar muupar. akyhcnghchc
bhararshkngsny rhaykarlmh hc kyng-
tayarmuuhkyngkiu myayaly pyusayar
ngartiueat rhngbburnghpyhctayarmuueat.
kiuytayarsny tnhkiutayaraarhpyng pngly
kiu hkwelttayarmuupye. rayhtellmhar
mikyayarngtiueat uehkayarngtiukiui hkyi-
utayarmuupye. lwisneat uehkayarngtiukiui
nhiphck tayar twngsartiui hcarhcarbhiu
appaytayarmuupye. hcmraynhngghkya-
yarngraykiu payarkhccaytayarmuupye.
raympytsayar myhctiukiulny hknhkya-
yarkhccaytayarmuupye. naynhngnykyiu
piungtayarmuueat. naymhchc alng aihtiukiui
hpsngtayarmuupye. myaykyeat ak-
nakwkrhismyhtiukiung nwaykarlnhng
sayarnghkarlkiung hcerngtayarmuupye.
rnsuutiusny htarwrbhararukiukellrell lu-
umiukiui sny narmtayaraar mhtemellmy-
ngpyukysnykiu aayark maytayarmuupar.
kiuytayareat hkyiunghkaskkiu sarrell

aptayarmmuuparnhng. kiuytayareat
 sngrellsartiuh ahcnayawaykiu ahcnymayly-
 yartayarmmuuparnhng. ptinyarnytayarkiu
 htayarktayarmmuupar. akyayarngmuukar
 myaykyepayarmhar mhayarngmiuksayar
 arptiusny luyunyhnysellhkyngnayrarsksk
 hpyhckypareat. nhphckhkyngkiu hkanr-
 sayarsuutiusny hcitpyk mswarkypar
 hcaynhng. sngrellngtmwtsayarsuutiusny
 narmtayarkiu hkyemwmkparhcaysayar.
 aiuhburarshkng htayarmmuupar. ki-
 uyamhukiuhcengsuanhpyttayarmmuupar.
 miuksayarsuusny kiuytayar aar ahcnykell-
 rellsnykiu aayarkmaytayarmmuupar. kiuy-
 tayareatrsuutiuh asankiu maylyayartayar
 mmuuparnhng. kiuytayarkiu punknsa-
 yarsuutiueat runrng hkthkyngasansny
 ahcnympyttiutklykrhipareat.

75

aiubhurarshkng akywnuptiusny kiuy-
 tayar kiuhkyemwmkypareat. narm-
 tayarnekyayarngkiu aanbhwy sayar
 amhutayartiunsny sksayhkanysnyh-
 pyhc kiuytayarkiu hkyemwmkypareat.
 hkyinhkyksayar ahkyinkarlhnghng ngart-
 waykyuan sayarahkar hpyayarngmthcwar
 trahcengmny. myaykyenhng myaykye-
 sarapayarngtiunsny lhuprharhkynggrisny
 hpyhc myaykyetnysayar tiungtiukiu
 ngarhtayarkhkanreat. miuksayar akyngkiu
 mkyngkynhghu miuk sayar suutiuaarng
 uehkyiukiu mmyhayarkkynhng. sngtiueat
 uehkyiukiu mhkyemyhayarkkynhng. lny
 pngkhkiungmarlyk mpyayarkkynhghu
 mtrarsayarsuutiuh aarng ngarpyayarhtareat.
 arhay anayark tayarngarptiutwng abhyarp-
 myh kyayjuumpyuniung. bhurarshkngsny
 hcerngpiungtayarmmuueat.tyayark kiu
 nhimhky tyayarkkiu hkyemyhayarkta-
 yar muueat. htarwrbbhurareatktayar
 hplarrhieat. nesayarhcpyhcnypareat.
 saymyiunhnggrayarlykrhieat. htiuhc-
 pnyhcnnykiu layarngtayarmmuueat. annyahptkiu
 lny mtrarsayar myaysarapayarngtiunsny
 nyhch sayarkrkyeat. ngarmuukarahc-
 nymptythkyemwm yarkupamyiuh eat bhu-
 rarhkhngkiu htayarmnarsehkyngsiuparmny.
 mtrarsayarsuutiueat uehkyiupayarngkiu
 ngarhkyiuhmny. trarsayar suueatuehky-
 iutiumuukar hkyemyhayarkhkyngsiu
 rayarkrkyliummny.

76

yudpynymhar bhurarshkngkiu sikyeat. is-
 rayl tiungmhar narmtayarsny kyemytlayeat.
 yayrurhlingmyiumhar telltayarrhieat.
 jiauntayarg mhar kyinwpky nayta-
 yarmmuueat. htiuarplaymyhar diunglwahar
 htarlknk hchcanggartiukiu hkyiuhpyk-

tayarmmuupe. sngsny sarrellnaysayar
 tayarngtiuhkbbhunsar kyemytpayeat. rell-
 rnsayar suutiunsny luyuuhyng kiu hkanr
 aippyayarkpye. aarkyesayar suuthcuan
 tyayarkmnyh mimilkkiiu mtwayr. yarku-
 pamyiueat bhurarhkhng kiuytayarsuanm
 tayarmmuusayaraarhpyng rhtarhcesayarsu-
 unhng mynghcesayar suutiusny kyehcwarsa-
 yar aiphkyngghpyng aippyayarkypareat.
 kiuytayartpartnysarlyhng kyayarkrwan
 bhwyhpyhtayarmmuueat. amykhtwktay-
 yarmmuusayarahkar rhaytayar abhysuurp-
 nayniungparmnyyny. bhurarshkngsny
 nhimhkylykrhisayar myaykyesar apa-
 yarngtiukiu kyting trarsuanhpythkyngnghar
 htayarmmuusayarahkar trarsuanhpytsankiu
 kayarngknghtellk lwhttayarmmuu shpyng
 myaykyesny kyayark titsithcwarnaypareat.
 akyhghchclutiuueat dayarsny kiuytayar
 kiu hkyemwmlimmny. kywngsayarda-
 yarskiulny hkarpn hcnytayarmmuumny.
 shhcargtipyukyayar. sngtiueatbhu-
 rarhkhng htarwrbbhuraraar shhcawrtkiulny
 hpyaykylayar. kiuytayareat ptlnynaysayar
 suuapayarngtiunsny kyayarkrwan riusaybh-
 wysayar bhurarhtantayarsiu lksayarngkiu
 sayarngkhellkyhchay. htiubhurarсны mngsar-
 tiueat hcitkiu nhimhky tayarmmuueat.
 layarkerhngbhurngtiu kyayarkrwanbhwy
 hpyhctayarmmuueat.

77

ngarsny bhurarshknghtansiu asankiu
 lwghng aayar hhceat. bhurarshknghtansiu
 asankiulwghng bhurarshkngsny ngarhckarkiu
 narhtayarngtayarmmuulimmny. bhayrayark-
 snykarl ngarsny htarwr bhurarkiu rharreat.
 nynyahkyin pnglkkiiu snlyk nayreat. ngar-
 winyarnysny sksarhkyngkiu ngyngpyeat.
 bhurarshkngkiu aayarkmay hcitpuupnhkyn-
 grhieat. sngghkyng hcitpykhkyngsiu
 rayarktteat. mykhchmhit mpyayarniung.
 lhuprharhkynggrisayar kyayarng nhutm-
 mywkniung. lwnlaypyesayar nayrkkiung
 rhaykarl kiung aayarkmayeat. nynyahkarlly
 ngarsny kiuysehkyngkiu sngghkyng kiuyhcit
 nhluannghng swaynwayshpyng ngarwinyarny
 sny hchcsayhkyngkiu pyueat. htarwr-
 hurarsny ahcnycwnphctayarmmuumny
 layar. nayarkthpn kyayjuualyhgmpyubhell
 naytayar muumnylayar. krunartayarsny
 ahcnkunpyelayar. gti tayarlny karlahc-
 nyaskpyklimmnylayar. bhurarhkhngsny
 snarhkyngnghar maylyayartayarmmuu
 slayar. amykhtwkshpyng hcuanhcmhkyng-
 gkrunartayar kiu hkyuuptnytayarmmuuslayar.
 htiusiusiusayar ngarsny kiuyumiukkya-
 yarngkiu wnhkanreat. iamhukar amyn-
 gsuansayar bhurareat lkyarklktayarnghng
 pyupnygtayarmmuuhkyngpayntny. htar-
 wrbbhurareat amhutayartiukiu aayarkmay
 parmny. rhaykarl kiuytayarpyubhuusayar

aanaubhwy tiukiu aayarkmayparmy.
 pyutayarmuusmyhtiukiu snghkynghcerng-
 tayarmuu sayar arartiukiu mywksiu-
 parmny. aiubhurarshkng kiuytayareat
 lmsny snrhngkhynghngyhnpareat. bhu-
 rarshkngkellsiu abhymnsayar bhurarsny
 kyemysnny. kiuytayarsny aانبhwysayar
 amhutiukiu pyuttsayar bhararhpyhcta-
 yarmueat. luumyutiutwng tnhkiutayarkiu
 pytayarmuupye. kiuytayareat lutnyhu-
 usayar yarkupnhg yayarspeatamiukiu
 lkruantayarnhg kynhuttayar muupye. aiu
 bhurarshkng raytiusny kiuytayarkiu myn-
 gkypareat. raytiusny kiuytayarkiu myng
 kyayark rwankypareat. raynkellrararp-
 tiulny lhuprharkypareat. miughtimtiusny
 raykiu swnlayarng miugh kayarngkngtiulny
 asanblanpyukypareat. kiuytayareat
 myhartiusny arprpsiu yararkypareat.
 kiuytayareat miughkyiusansny laybhwaypar
 lyhphchcpkyshpyng layarkkiu lnghcay-
 pareat. myaykye snylny tunlhuappareat.
 kiuytayarsny smudrar kywtayarmuu
 lmhkretayarsny kyywnsayar raytwnggrhish-
 pyng hkyaytayarratiusny mhtngrharkypar.
 mayarraynhng aarruntiuikhyng ki-
 uytayareat luumyartiukiu shuhcukellsiu
 piusayarngtayarmueat.

78

ngareatluumyartiui ngartrarkiu narkylayar.
 ngarmywksayar hckarkiu narhtayarngkylar.
 puanhckarkiu ngarmywksiu rhaykarleat
 nknell sayar ararmyarkiu bhayarpypayaan.
 bhiubhaytiusny pyayar ngartiussny kyarsir
 sayar htiuararmyarkiu sarmyaytiuhm
 mwhkmhtar. htarwrbbhurareat gunkayajuu-
 tayarnhg tnhkiutayarkiu pyutayarmuu
 sayar aanaubhwyamhutiukiung hpyh-
 cltansayarsuutiuaar bhayarpykymny.
 akyayarngmuukar yarkupamiu sksay
 trarkiuhcerng israylamyiu pnytrarkiu
 htartayarmueat. sbhayarmhpyayarng
 bhurarshkng hcitwinyarny amyellmsnykp
 sayaramyiu ngynsgn punknttamyiutnyhu-
 usayar bhiubhaytiukellsiu sarmyaytiusny
 mhpyhc bhurarshkng amhutaartiukiu
 mmay bhurarshkngkiu yuankynykiuhcar
 htiutrartiukiu bhiubhaytiusny sartiuaar
 pys hpyhcltansayar amyiutnyhuusayar
 bhwarmyngltansayar sartiussny sinarlny
 nayarkthpn myaymyhctiu aar pyskym-
 nyakyayarng pnythartayarmuupye. ehprim
 amyiusartiussny laylknkku hwellkiungsar-
 yarlny hchctiuksayarahkar nayarksiu
 lhnykyparsnytkar. bhurarshkngcart shch-
 cartayarkiu mhcayarng. trartayarl
 swarhkyngnghar aliumrhiky. amhuta-
 yartiukiung pytayarmuusayaraanaubhwy
 tiukiung maylayarkyeat. aellguttupny
 jayarnarptwng suutiuaabhmyar mykmhayark
 aانبhwysayar amhutiukiu pyutayarmueat.

pngliuhkwell suutiukiurhayarkswarhchay-
 tayar muueat. raymyarkiu hcupuan
 htartayarmueat. nayahkyinkartnynluanmeal-
 nghpyngng suutiukiu lmpytayarmueat.
 tayar kyayarktiukihpayark pnglyrar
 kellsiu myarhchwarsayar raykiu suutiuaar
 tiuktayarmueat. kyayarkhtellhchesayar
 raykiuhtwkhcay myheray kellsiraymyarkiu
 hchcaytayarmueat. htiusuutiumuukar
 amyngsuansayar bhurarkiu tayarpunkn-
 sayaraarhpyng tiuphyhcmharkyeat. mim-
 itiuallialayark ahcarktiutayarng hcit
 nhluanhtellmhar bhurarshkngkiu hcuan-
 hcmkyeat. bhurarshkngsny tayarhcarp-
 wellkiu pyngsng niungslayar. kynyky-
 layar. kyayarkkiu riuktayarmuushpyng
 rayhtwk myhcraykellsiu hcelayeat. munki-
 ulny payniung slayar. mimiluutiuaabhiu
 amellsarkiu pyngsngniungslayar hu bhu-
 rarshkngkiu snkyngbhkpyulyk pyayar-
 siukyeat. htiuhckarkiu htarwrbbhurarsny
 kyar amykhtwktayarmueat. yarkupamiu
 melayarng israylamyiu dayarsmetklayeat.
 akyayarngmuukar ahtkmiughtmtiukiu
 mharhtarlyk kayarngkngtanhkartiukiu
 hpwng suutiua hcarhcarbhiu mnnkiu
 miughrwarhchayshpyng kayarngkng sn
 hcparkiu paytayarmuusnyhpyhc htiusuua-
 payarngtiussny kyemysayar suutiueat
 ahcarkiusuansayarng wpyayarhchwar
 hcarkymny akyayarngpyutayarmuusayarlny
 suutiussny bhurarshkngkiu myuankyny.
 kyngtayarmuuhkyng kyayjuukiu mki-
 uhcarbell naykyeat. akyayarngmuukar
 ahtkmiughtmtiukiu mharhtarlyk ka-
 yarngkngtanhkartiukiu hpwng suutiua
 hcarhcarbhiu mnnkiu miughrwarhchaysh-
 pyng kayarngkng sn hcparkiu payta-
 yarmuusnyhpyhc htiusuupayarngtiussny
 kyemysayar suutiueat ahcarkiusuansayarng
 wpyayarhchwar hcarkymny akyayarngpyuta-
 yarmuusayarlny suutiussny bhurarshkngkiu
 myuankyny. kyngtayarmuuhkyng
 kyayjuukiu mkiuhcarbell naykyeat.
 akyayarngmuukar ahtkmiughtmtiukiu
 mharhtarlyk kayarngkngtanhkartiukiu
 hpwng suutiua hcarhcarbhiu mnnkiu
 miughrwarhchayshpyng kayarngkng sn hcparkiu
 paytayarmuusnyhpyhc htiusuupayarngtiussny
 kyemysayar suutiueat ahcarkiusuansayarng
 wpyayarhchwar hcarkymny akyayarngpyuta-
 yarmuusayarlny suutiussny bhurarshkngkiu
 myuankyny. kyngtayarmuuhkyng kyayjuukiu
 mkiuhcarbell naykyeat. akyayarngmuukar
 ahtkmiughtmtiukiu mharhtarlyk kayarngkng-
 tanhkartiukiu hpwng suutiua hcarhcarbhiu
 mnnkiu miughrwarhchayshpyng kayarngkng
 sn hcparkiu paytayarmuusnyhpyhc htiusuua-
 payarngtiussny kyemysayar suutiueat
 ahcarkiusuansayarng wpyayarhchwar
 hcarkymny akyayarngpyutayarmuusayarlny

suutiusny bhurarshkngkiu myuankyny.
kyntngtayarmuuhkyng kyayjuuki mkiuh-
carbhell naykyeat. miughkayarngkng
arhaylaykiu py aarkyesayartayarng
laykiu sayarngkellshpyng suutiupaya-
rsiu amellsarkiu myaymhunnhgamyh
pyantksayarnghtkiuki smuddrarsellu-
annhgamyh miughrwar hcaylyk suutiut-
phky nayrararptlly kyhcay tayarmueat.
htiusiu suutiu alihrisnyatiung payta-
war muushpyng suutiusny wpyarhchwar
hcarrkyeat. suutiu tpmksayarahcark-
iumrayarngrellmhe hcarkyhcnytwn
bhurarshkng eat amktayarsny skwarak
shpyng kynmarsayarsuutiuki kwpmk
israyl luupyutiuki lhellhkytayarmueat.
htiua mhualluanhcuantiunhng israyllu-
tiusny twaykyuanrsayarlny aanhbwsayar
amhutayartiukyayarn yuankynyhkyngm-
rhi. pyhcmharlyk naykysayeat. htiukya-
yarn suutiu nayrkarkliu ahkynynhe
lwnhcay suutiunhcmayarkiu bhayupdtwn
myhptayar muueat. suutiuki kwpmkta-
yarmuusayarahkar kiuytayar kiu rharkyeat.
pynlar kiuytayarkiu liukrharkyeat. bu-
rarshkngsny suutiueatkyayark amynsuan
sayar bhurarsny suutiuki kytngsayar
arhngphyc tayarmuusnykiu htiuahkar
stirkyeat. siusayarlny kiuytayarkiu-
hutphpyng hkyayarmayar lyharhpynglly
musarhckarkiu lyhayarksuikyeat. suutiuhc-
itsbhayarmuukar rhaytayar mhpayarn
shhcartayarkiu mcayarnghbellnaykyeat.
kiuytayarmuukar krnarhcitrhi suutiuki
mhpkysebell apyhclwhttayarmueat. ky-
imhpnmyarhchwar hcittayarpay amktayar
kiunhisiyartayarmmuu. suutiusny asarh-
pkyctayarnngkiung hcutay nayarkthpn
mlarttsayar winyarnyphpyckyayarnkiu
ng aayarkmaytayarmueat. suutiusny
kiuytayarkiu tararpunkn luusitnyanrar
arp hcittayarnrbhwysayar akyayarnkiu
kyimhpnmyarhchwar pyukparsnytkar.
bhurarshkngkiu ahpnphncuanhcm israyl
amiyu snrhngtayarmuusayar bhurarkiu
snkyngbhk pyukparsnytkar. tnkhi-
utayarkiu dukhkhellk kylwhttayar
muusayar nayrkarkliung maayarkmayky.
aellguttupyny lkhknarskayartarkiung
jayarnar aanhbwsayar amhutukiung
pyutayarmueat. htiupynsartiusny raym-
sayarkrmny akyayarn suutiu myhcray hcm-
raymarkiu swayhpyhc hcaytayarmueat.
suutiuki kiukhcartsayarngrelltiukiung
hpyksettsayar bhartiukiung hcaylwhtta-
yarmueat. suutiueat myayaseanhankiu
hkarsilkyiungtiaaarn suutiulupsayaruhc-
carkiu ararbhkyiungtiaaarn ng payta-
yarmueat. suutiuhcphcnwpyngmyarkiu
miughshpyngng suutiu shpnpgmyarkiu
nnhghkellhpyngng hpyksetayarmueat.
suutiueat siunwarmyarkiu miughseng
pyuhcu sayar tirhcsarnmyarkiu meng

aptayarmueat. amktayar arhinaarh-
pyngsuutiu siusayar tmntiuki hcaylwh-
t lwhmihkyng dnhkthkyng nhayarn-
grhkhkyngambhukiuphychcaytayarmueat.
amktayarbbiu lmkuiupynsgtayarmueat.
suutiuaaskiu mnhyayarn sayhchkyng-
nghar karlarsiu apnanshpyng aellgt-
tupyny sarueapayarngtiukiung harmsarti-
nayrar arp ahtwtamymyarkiung dnhkta-
yarmueat. mimiluumyarkiu siukellsiu
htwkchay tayarstuutiuki siuhcukellsiu
sayarngtayarmueat. bhaynhngknglwtaa-
yarn sayarngtayarmuu shpyng suutiusny
mkyayarkry. rnsuutiukiukar pnglyraysny
lwhmlayeat. snrhngsayar pynytayarchw-
tiungaayarnng lkyarlktaayaraarhpyng
apiungrtayarmuusayar itayarngsiung
suutiuki piusayarngtayarmueat. su-
tiurhaymharlny tparamyusartiukiung nhng
htutpyelyhng israylamyuanwy aseasetiu
sny amwayhkanrsayar myaykiu tarhti-
piunghkyarlyk nayrarhkytayarmueat.
siusayarlny suutiusny amynsuansa-
yar bhurarkiu hcuanhcm punknkyeat.
sksayhkanayarmuuhkyk myarkiu mh-
cayarnghbell bhiubhaymyarkellsiu hpa-
yarkpynshchcarkiu hpyk kyeat. limttsayar
laykellsiu lmlwellkyeat. suutiusny myn-
gsayar arpmayaraarhpyng amktayarkiu
nhiusayar ruptumyaraarhpynglly hcit-
tayarkiu hkyuphkyynhayarngrhkkyeat.
bhurarshkngsny kyarsitayarmuulyhng amyk
tayarhtwk israylamyusartiukiung alwnrwan-
rhar shpyng rhilayartelltayartnyhuusayar
luutiutwng nayrarhkytayarmuusayar ar-
kiuhcwntayarmueat. tnkhiutayarkiu
simswarhcayhkyngngharngh bhun tayarkiu
rnsuutiulkiu rayarkhchayhkyngngharngh
hcerng tayarmueat. mimilutiuk-
iulny htarbhay ap amway tayarkiu
amykhtwktayarmueat. luupyutiusny
melayarnghkyngkiuhkanrsayarlny apyui-
tiusny mngiukywayrky. yjpurayarthittiusny
htarbhayhpyng suan sayarlny mutsi-
umtiusny mynytmhkyngkiu mpyurky.
htiuaahkar bhurarrhngny aippyayarpysayar
suu kellsiu hcpyhcnrykyayarnghy-
mpyesayarsuurellkellsiu niutayarmueat.
rnsuutiukiudnhkt lhnshpyng ahcnymyell
arhkkwclhcdtayarmueat. siurartwng ya-
yarspeat telltayarkiu ngyngpy ehprimay-
iuki rwaytayarmmuu. yudamiukiung
hkyhctayarmuusayar jiaun tayarngkiung
rwaytayarmueat. snrhngarhtarntayarkiu
ahtwtkellsiu tny sayark myaykyekellsiu ah-
cnymyellhcdtayarmueat. kywntayarmyiu
darwidkiu siuhkyanmyarhtellk rwayyuu
tayarmueat. sarngyhisayar siumtiuki ht-
inhkyngamhumb nhut mimilutnyhuusayar
yarkupamyusar amway tayartnyhuusayar
israylluutiuki kywaymwayhchayhkyng ng-
har hknhtartayarmueat. htiusuusny hpa-
yarngsayarsbhayarrhisnyatiung kywaymway

aiubhurarshkng tparamyusartiusny amway-
tayarhtellsiu wngpyelyhng snrhngsa-
yar bimartayar kiu nyhcnynuhcay
yayrurhngmyiukiu hpyiuhpykkyparpye.
kiuytayareat kywnasaykayarngtiukiu miugh
kayarnkgngnghktiuaarng kiuytayareat
snrhngsuuti asarkiu tayarsarrelltiuaarng
kywaykkyparpye suutiawaykiulny raykell-
siu yayrurhngmyiu ptlny swnky nggyi-
uhsayar suulnymrhipar. akywnuptionsny
aimnehkyngmyar kellellrar ptwnkyng
naysayarsuumyar pykypyu arhkhkwell
rar hpyhckypareat. aiu htarwrbrhu-
rar amkytayarsny alyhng mngymbhell
abhymhkarlptluanhtwkparmnyyny. ab-
hymhkyarlptluan hcittayarsny mpyay
mekellsiu layarngparmnyyny. kiuytayarkiu
msisayartpar amiyusarti apayarsiung
narmtayarkiu phtnarmpyusayar tiungni-
ungngan sartiupayarsiung amkytayarkiu
swnlayarngtayarmuupar. akayarn-
muukar suutiussy yarkupamiyukiu
kiukhcar suueatnayrarkiulny sutsng-
pyrhngky parpye. rhaykpyhcmharmisayar
apyhcmayarkiu akywnp tiu mhttayarm-
muuparnhng. akywnuptionsny alwn
nhimhkylykrhparсныhpyhc krunar tayarsny
alyngamynkuumparhcaysayar. kyntga-
yarmuasayarbhar narmtayareat gunkiu
htayark akywnuptionsny mhttayarmuupar.
narmtayaratwkkyayarngtayarkiu
nhutyuu apyhcmayarkiu hpyayrhngta-
yarmuupar. suutiueat bhurarshkngsny
abhymharhi snnyhu tparamyusartiusny
abhkyayarngtayarkiu siurkyparmnyyny. swnp-
ysayar kywnayarmyueat aswaybhkmhar
trahcerngtayarmuasayar akayarngtayarkiu
sny tparamyusartiutwng akywnuptionsny
mykmhayark htnggharparhcaysayar.
ahkyuphkanrsayar suueat nynytwarsankiu
narhtayarngtayarmuupar. sayarsasuu-
tiukiu lkruantayar tnhkiukyesnyhnganye
hkymsar paytayarmuupar. akywnuptionsny
aimnehkyngtiussy kiuytayaraa kellell-
rhkynggpyhckiu suutiurnghkwnghellsiu
hkunhstiungayarngtayarkiu sspaytayarmu-
parbhurar. siuhpyhc kiuytayarhtan
kykhcarsayar siuhcutnyhuusayar kiuyta-
yareatlau akywnuptionsny kiuytayarkiu
ahcnymptyhkyemwm gunkiyayjuutayar kiu
ahcnysak hpyheltansayarstiuar bhayarpy
kyparmny.

siuhcukiu piasayarngskellsiu yayarspamy-
iukiu piasayarngtayarmuasayar israyl-
siuhtinky nar htayarngtayarmuupar.

hkayrubimtwng kyinwptayarmuasayar
bhurar yararnghkynytayarkiu lwhtta-
yarmuupar. ehprimamyiu bngyarmi-
namiyu mnarrhayamiuti rhaymhar
tnhkiutayarkiu nhiasayar akywnuptionsny
kytngghkyngghar kywtayarmuupar. aiu
bhurarshkng akywnuptionsny pyayarngllell
hcay myknhartayar alngkiupytayarmuupar.
siupyulyhng akywnuptionsny kytngghkyngsiu
rayarkkyparlim mny. kayarnkgngbi-
ulhkyayarnghbhurarshkng htarwr bhurar
kiuytayareat luutiupysayar phtnarhckarkiu
abhymhkarlptluan amkyhtwktayarmu-
mnyyny. suutiukiu mykrnymunnhngkyway
mykrny kiulny kywywhcar tiukta-
yarmuueat. aneapar naysayarsuutiussy
akywnuptionsny atwk ngyngghkuanckypareat.
rsuutiussy nlyny warkyar akywnuptionsny
pykypyu kypareat. kayarnkgngbiulhkyay-
arnhng bhurarshkng akywnuptionsny
pyayarngllellhcay myknhartayar alngkiu
pytayarmuupar. siupyulyhng akywnu-
ptionsny kytngghkyngsiu rayarkkyparlimmny.
kiuytayarsny hcpyhcnwypngkiu aellgut-
tupyny ksayarnghkell tparamyusartiu
nhnghtuypemh hciuk pyiutayarmuueat.
suueatnayrarkiupypngtayarmuushpyng
suussy amyhcky tpynyluankiu nhan-
pyarpareat. suueataripsny tayarngtiukiu
ahkk alkiussy amngsuansayar aarrp-
ngtiukiu lwhmmyiukypareat. suussy
ahkkalktiukiu pnglytiung aayarnng any-
wntiukiu myhckyetiungayarnhng pynpwar
hcaypareat. yhkumuukar lm rhayarkswasa-
yar suu apayarngtiussy swthcayhkyngghar
suueathkyankiu abhy kyayarngtayarkiu
hkyiuhpyk-
tayarmuussny. tayarwksny htiaupngkiu
kiukhkel tayar sarrellsny hcarpareat.
kayarnkgngbiulhkyayarnhng bhurarshkng
thpn kywltayarmuussnykyayarngtayarn-
gpnpareat. kayarngtayarkiu kytngghkyngsiu
yarmuupar. htiaupngghkyngsiu akyny
arhukywlartayarmuupar. lkyarlktayarnhng
hciukpyiussayarngtayarkiu kiuytayarabhiu
hkiungmarhcaytayarmuasayar pyiupngkiu
kywltayarmuupar. merhiu parpye.
hkiutellparpye. myknhartayarhpyng
suanmhkyngkiu hkanrsayar suutiussy
pykhchkyngsiu rayark rkypareat. lkyarl-
ktayarnhngsiungsiuyarlui kiuytayar abhiu
hkiungmarhcaytayarmuasayar luusareat-
apayarmhar lktayarkiu ngparhcaysayar.
siupyulyhng akywnuptionsny kiuyta-
yarnhngamh msutrkyar. akywnuptionsny
askrhngchaytayarmuupar. narmtayarkiu
phtnarmpyukyparmny. kayarnkgngbi-
ulhkyayarnhng bhurarshknghtarwr bhurar
akywnuptionsny pyayarngllellhcay myknhar-
tayar alngkiu pytayarmuupar. siupyulyhng
akywnuptionsny kytngghkyngsiu rayarkky-
parlimmny.

ngartiu ahcwmsttityhuusayar bhurarshkng aar rwhnglnhwar sehkyngsiukylayar. yarkupamyieat bhurarshkngaar kyue-sayar asankiu pyukylayar. turiarmy-iukiusayarngky. ptsarkiong saryarsayar hcayarnghngtyayarkiong yuuhkellky. lsnay lpyynay pwellshhngay tanpiu mhutky. htiusiu israylamiuhtuanhp-well yarkup amyieat bhurarshkngsny suanhpittayarmuueat. narmlnysayar hckarkiukyarrarp aellguttupynythbk kywswartayarmuusayarahkar yayarspamyiu htiusiusayar sksayhkanhkykku hcerng tayarmuueat. ngarsnysueat phkuanki-uwnnhg lwthcyeat. sueat lkkiulny tngkyngtiu ahtellk nhutyueat. sngsny-dukhkkihkanrsayarahkar ngarkihkayar ngarsnyhkymsarpayeat. mhtngrhsa-sayar miughkyiunayar ngarpynpyayareat. mayribhraynarmhar sngkiu ngarhcuan-hcmeat. ngareatluihcu narhtayarnglayar. ngarmharhtarmny. aiuisraylamiyu sngsny ngarhckarkiu narhtayarnng parhcaysayar. sng tparamyieat bhurarmhr. tkywn tniungnganbhurarkiu mkiukwyr. ngarsnys-ngkiu aellguttupynymh kynhutsayarnng yuuhkellpyesayar sngreatbhurarshknghtar-wrbhurarhpyhceat. sngreatnhutkiu kyykyh-pwnglayar. wpyayarhwar kyway mny. ngareatluumyarmuukar ngarhckarkiu narmhtayarnng ky. israylamiusny ngarki-ualliumrhikypartkar. ngarsnylny htiusu-tiukiu suutiunhluanhkiungmar hkyng ap suutiusny mimitiualisiu liukkyeat. ngareatluuhcusny ngarhckarkiu narhtayarnng israylamiusny ngarlm lhparkhcaysayar. liuklyhng ngarsnysuutiurnsuumyarkiu alyng amyn nhiphck rnbhkyusayarsu-tiukiu dnhkt mny. htarwrbhurarkiu munsayarsuutiusny tayarnng phkyngkiu pyu ngareatluutiusnylny ahcnymyell tnyrsayar ahkwngrhikylimny. akayarnng-suansayar snhcaparnng ngarkywaymny. kyayarkhtellk htwsayarpyarnynhnglny wpyayar hcaymny.

bhurarshkngsny bhurartiueat prist rplyk naytayarmuu bhurartiueat hcerngtayarmuu eat. sngtiusny mtrarsayar suutiueat myknharkiu htayark abhymyh karlptluan mtrarshpyng hcerngkymnynny. sngrellsayar suunhng mibhmrisayarsuutiukiu hcayarngmkylayar. ngylungngsayersuunhng ngtmwtsayar suutiubhk trarhcerngkylayar. sngrellsayersuunhng ngtmwtsayar suutiukiu mtrarsayar suueatlkmh kynhutkylayar. suutiusny msi narmlnyky. mhayarnngmiuk kynglnykyeat. myaykyetiukmyhcapa-yarngtiusny lhuphrarlykrhikyeat. sngtiusny

bhurarhpyhckyeat. rhismyhtiusny amyn-gsuansayar bhurareat sarhpyhckyeat hungar-siustny. siusayarlny sngtiusny luukkellsiusay ahkyarsayar mngkellsiu suanrhuanhkyng-siurayarkylimny. aiubhurarshkng htmyaykyekiu trarhcerng tayarmuupar. ki-uytayarsny luumyiuapayarngtiukiu apiung rtayarmuueat.

aiubhurarshkng titsithcwarnaytayarm-muupar nhng. aiu bhurarshkng aminta-yarmhibbell ngymwphcwar naytayarm-muuparnhng. kiuytayareat rnsuutiusny runrnghtkyukypareat. kiuytayarkiu munsayarsuutiusny htikypareat. kiuyta-yareat luuhcutbhkpryarykiukan kiuytayar kwykartayarmuusayar suutiutbhk tiungp-ngkypareat. israyleatnarmkiu nayarkth-pnaayark mayhcrarmrhihcayhkyngnghar larky suutiuarykiu pyhpyt kykunaanhu siukypareat. sbhayar tnyetnywttny tiung-png kiuy tayartbhk ahkyngghkyngsngph-wellsayar suuhuumuukar. eduanpynynaysa-yarsuu irhmaylamiuskar mayarbhpynsar hargrpynsar gayblpynsar ammunpynsar aarmlk pynsar turumyiusarnhngtkw hpilitti amyiusartiu sny sngphwellky-pareat. aarrhuriamyusartiusnylny wiung layartamyiusartiubhksiu wngkypareat. mi-dynamiyukiung hkirhunhkyayarnngarmhar sisr mngnhng yarbhinnmgkiung pyuskellsiu suutiukiu pyutayar muupar. htiusu-tiusny angdayarrarp suanrhuan myay payarmhar nayarkhkyaykellsiu hpyhcky-pareat. ngartiusny bhurarshkngeataim-myarkiu kiuybhui simyuyukyunaanhu siusayaraurbhmngnhng jaybhmng kellsiu isuutiueat mhuumtmyarkiung jaybhm-ngnhng jarlmannmg kellsiu isuutiueat mngsarapayarnngkiung hpyhchcaytayarmu-upar. akywnupeat bhurarshkng laybhway parswar sayar amhiukkellsiuung laytiuk lwngsayar hpwellkellsiu ng laytiuk lwngsa-yarhphwellkellsiuung suutiukiu hpyhchcay tayarmuupar. tayarkiu merhiuskellsiuung tayarnngpayarmhar melayarnngkellsiuung htiiuntyuu miughskmuntiongtayaraarh-pyng suutiukiunghysell pyngcwarsayar laytayaraarhpyng hkyayarklhtayarmu-upar. aiuhtarwrbhurar suutiomyknharkiu rhkhcaytayar muu suutiusny narmtayarkiu rharkyparhcaysayar. hcitpyk ahcnypng-pnhkyngnrhikyparhcaysayar. arhkkwell suanrhuanhkyngsiu rayarkkyparhcaysayar. htarwrbhuraruuu narmtayarrhisayar kiuy tayartpartnyrsarlyng maykyketpyngluana-payarmhar amyngsuansayarbhurarhpyhcta-yarmuukyayarnngkiu sikpyar hcaysayar.

kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhurar
 kiuytayar kyinwptayarmuuar arpharn-
 tiusny alwnnhhcskbhwyhpyhpcarsnyt kar
 htarwrbbhurareat tntiungtayartiukiu
 akywnup eatwinyarnysny ts aarlya-
 yarlykrhipareat. akywnupnhluannhng
 kiuyhkndharsny askrhngtayarmuu sayar
 bhurarshkngkiu aliurhi kywaykyayarpareat.
 kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng htarwrbbhu-
 rar akywnupeatrhngbhurng akywnupeat
 bhurarshkng aky hcngchcyjplngtayarti
 anarmhar hcarngshksny nayrar arpkiong
 jrksnylny sarnngymwayhcar asiukkiung
 twayrpateat. aintayar naysayarsuutiusny
 mngglarrhipareat. kiuytayarkiu ahc-
 nyhkyemwmpkparlimmny. kiuytayarkiu
 aarpyusayar suusny mngglar rhipareat.
 htiususayar suutiusny lmhkretayartiukiu
 nhluanswngttkypareat. suutiusny barkarl-
 wngpyng rhayarkswarhcn htiulwngpyngkiu
 hcmrayhtwkraarp hpyhchcaykypareat.
 arng miughraylny mngglarmyarnhng
 lwhmhcaypareat. suutiusny aartiutk
 hkreswarlyk jiaunmyiumhar bhurarshkng-
 tantayar myknharpykypareat. kayarngkng-
 biulhkyayarhng bhurarshknghtarwr bhu-
 rar akywnupeatphtnarhckarkiu mhtta-
 yarmuuar. yarkupamyieatbhurarshkng
 narhtayarngtayarmuuar. akywnuptionkiu
 kwykartayarmuusayarbhar kynyrrhuta-
 yarmuuar. ahtantayar bhisithkansayarsu-
 ueat myknharkiu htayarkrhutayarmuuar.
 tntiungtayartiutwng naysayartk sny
 ahkyararpnaysayar arkthtayarnghtk sar
 kayarngpareat. mtrarsayar suueatnayrar
 nayr sayar ahkwnghtk akywnupeat bhu-
 rarshkng aintayar tanhkarhcayarngararkiu
 akywnupsar nhhcskpareat. htarwrarhng
 bhurarshkngsny naylny hpyhctayarmueat.
 akwyakarlny hpyhctayarmueat. htarwr-
 hurarsny kyayjuutayarnhng bhunasraykiu
 paytayarmueat. hpyayarngmthcwar kyn-
 gsayarsuutiuar kayarngsayararkiu ngy-
 ngtayarmuu. kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
 htarwrbbhurar kiuytayar hkiulhuansayar
 suusny mngglarrhipareat.

aiu htarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny pynyntayar
 kiuhcitnhngtwaytayarmuu bhmssesim-
 swarhkyngkiu hkanrsayar yarkupamy-
 iusartiukiu pynpiuhcaytayarmuupye.
 kiuytayareat luutiupahyckiuwlht suutiueat
 duhcriukapayarngkiulny hpuanaupta-
 yarmuupye. hcittayarrhnggrhngpyay
 amyktayarahinkiu lyayarthcaytayarmuupye.
 akywnuptionkiu kyntngtayarmuusayar
 bhurar thpnakywnuptionkiu pyayarn-
 gllellhca htwkbhuusayar amyktayarkiu
 ngyimhcaytayarmuuar. akywnuption

ahcnayamykhtwtayarmuumny layar. kar-
 lahcnayask hcittayarmupaybell naytayar
 muumnylayar. kiuytayareat luutiusny
 kiuytayarkiu amhepyu wmmayark-
 parmnyakyayarng thpnakywnuptionkiu
 askrhnghcaytayarmuumnyhmutlayar.
 aiuhhtarwrbbhurar akywnuptionkiu krunar
 tayarkiu kyntngtayarmuuhkyngkyayjuukiu
 pyutayar muupar. htarwrarhng bhu-
 rarshkngsny abhsyus mintayarmuumnykiu
 ngarnarhtayarnmny. akyhngchc mim-
 iluu mimisnrhngsuutiuar ngyimshkky-
 gakyayarng kiu mintayarmuulimmny.
 siurartwng nayarkthpn miuk sayar aky-
 ngkiu mkyngkyparhcaynhng. ngartiupyny
 bhuntayarkyiwpmnyakyayarng kyntngta-
 yarmuuhkyng kyayjuusny bhurarshkngkiu
 kyayarkwansayar suutiueatanesiu eknamn
 rayark laypye. krunarhngshhcarsuan-
 mipye. trarnhngghkysar sny tparkiu
 tparnmkypye. shhcarsny myaykyehtellk
 payarklimmny. trarsnylny kayarngkngpa-
 yarknguanlynlimmny. akyhngchc htar-
 wrbbhurarshny kyayjuupyutayarmuu ngarti
 myaysny mimibhdarkiu paylimmny.
 trarsny rhaytayarswar hkyaytayarrar tiukiu
 pelpynglimmny.

aiuhhtarwrbbhurar nartayarkiuulhny aky-
 wnup hckarkiu narhtayarngtayarmuuar.
 akywnupsny sngrell ngmtwtpareat. aky-
 wnupeat bhurarshkng snrhngsuutiuaawng
 hpyhcsayar akywnupeat winyarnkiuh-
 cayarngm kiuytayar kiu kiuhsarsayar
 kiuytayareatkywnkiu kyntng tayarmuu-
 par. aiu htarwrbbhurar akywnupsny
 kiuytayarkiu ahcnayayarthhpcarsnyhpyh-
 kymnsnartayarmuuar. aiu htarwrbbhu-
 rar kiuytayarkiu akywnup tpsarsnyh-
 pyhc kiuytayareatkywnsny wmmayark
 mnyakyayarng pyutayarmuuar. aiu
 htarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny kabarng sa-
 yarsbhayar snyhkantsayars bhayarnhng
 pynyhcuan kiuytayarkiu phtnarpyusayar
 suuapayarngtiuaar krunartayarkywyw-
 pareat. aiu htarwrbbhurar akywnupeat
 phtnarhckarkiu narhtayarngtayarmuu-
 par. asnartayarkhansayar hckarsankiu
 mhttayarmuuar. bhayarayarsny karl
 kiuytayarkiu hkayarparmny. kiuytayarlly
 htutayarmuutpareat. aiu htarwrbbhurar
 bhurartiutwng kiuytayarnhng tuusayar
 bhurarmrhipar. amhutayarnhng tuusayar
 amhulny mrhipar. aiu htarwrbbhurar hpn-
 sngtayarmuusayar luumyiu apayarngtiusny
 hkynykplyk rhaytayar pywpw narhtayarkiu
 hkyemhyayarkkyparlimmny. kiuytayarsny
 kyemyt aanaubhwytiukiu pyutayarmueat.
 kiuytayartpartnysarlyhng bhurar shkng-
 pyhctayarmueat. aiu htarwrbbhurar
 kiuytayareat lmkui akywnupaar pynywhn-

tayarmuupar. kiuytayareat smmar trarlm-
 siu liukswarparmy. narmtayarkiu kyayark
 rwanmnyakyayarg akywnupeatnhluankiu
 hcayhchpcaytayar muupar. akywnupeat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar akywnup-
 sny kiuytayarkiu hcitnhluankiungwmell
 hkyemwm narmtayarkiu ahcnyamyell
 hkyemyhayarkparmy. akywnuphkanrsa-
 yar krunartayarkyelhpateat. akywnupeat
 winyarnykiu mrnniungngan aayarkarphtellk
 kynhuttayarmuupye. aiu bhurarshkng
 marnkyesayar suutiusny akywnuptbhhk htky
 kymtmsayar luuahcu awaytiusny kiuyta-
 yarkiu mykmhayarkmpyubhell akywnu-
 paskkiu rharkypateat. aiu htarwrbbhurar
 kiuytayarsny snar hcuanmkttsayarsbhayar
 kyayjuupyuttsayarsbhayar snyhkannttsayars-
 bhayar krunarnhngshchcar kywyw sayar
 sbhayarnhng pynyhcuanasayarbhararhpy-
 hctayarmuueat. akywnupkiu myknharpyu
 kymnsartayar muupar. kiuytayareatky-
 wnaar nthkiutayarkiu pay kiuytayar eat
 kymnmsarkiu kyntgtayarmuupar. aky-
 wnupaarkayarngsayar nimitlkhknarkiu
 pytayarmuupar. akywnupkiu muns-
 yarsuutiusny myng rhkkyayarkkyparhchay.
 akayarngmuaar aiuhatarwr bhurar ki-
 uytayarsny akywnupkiu mhc hkymsar
 paytayarmuueat.

87

bhuانبimarntayartiukmyhcsny snrhngsa-
 yar tayarngriupayarmhar tnylykrhieat.
 htarwrbbhurarсны yarkupeat nayrara-
 payarnng tiuhtk jiauntanhkartiuki sar
 nhhcsktayarmuueat. aiubhurarshkng eat
 myiutayar sngsny bhun asraykyelimny-
 huusayar hckarkiu pyayarhtarlyk rhieat.
 ngarkiusikywmsayar suutiutwng rarhkpm-
 yuinhng barbulunmyiuki ngarmhtharmny.
 hpilittipyny turupyny kurhpyntyiuukiulny
 kynykylayar. imnysayar pynysarsny my-
 iutayar bhwarmngsayaarsuuhpyhceat.
 jiaunmyiukiulny luuamyiuiutiusny
 htiumyiu bhwarmngkypye. amyngsuansa-
 yarbhurarsny htiumyiu kiuytayartiung
 myellmyanhcaytayarmuupye hu pyayar-
 siukylimny. htarwrbbhurarсны luumy-
 iutiuki hcarrngyuutayar muusayahkar
 imnysayar amyiusny myiutayar bhwarmn-
 gsayaramyiuhyhcsnyhu mhttayarmuumny.
 sehkyngsny nhngpwellsbhng hksanysarsuu
 ahcrhisayar ngareat pyayarmwayhkyngakya-
 yarnng rhismyhtiusny sngrhiky stny.

88

akywnupkiu kyntgtayarmuusayar bhurar
 shkng htarwrbbhurar akywnupsny rhy-
 atayar naynyny mpyt aayarhhcpateat.
 akywnuppyusayarphtnarsny ahtantayar-

siu wngparhcaysayar. aayarhhcsankiu
 narhtayarngtayarmuupar. akywnupeat
 winyarnysny dukhkhngpyny asksnlyny
 mrnniungngananesiu rayarkparpye. aky-
 wnupsny sngghkiungtwnghtellsiu sngsayar
 suutiunhngatuu raytwkwngghkyngsiu
 rayarkpareat. aar kunsayar suukell-
 siu hpyhchcpateat. asaykayarngtiutwng
 phchtarsayarsuu kwp myk sngghkiungtwng
 aipnaysayarsuutnyhuusayar aayarkmay-
 tayarmmuu lktayareat mhchkyngnhngk-
 warway sayar suukellsiu hpyhchcpateat.
 akywnupkiu anksuanasayartwng mha-
 yarngmiuk hpuanlwhm alwnnknellsayar
 arp hkyhtartayarmuupye. amkytayarsny
 akywnupapayar hpilyk rhipateat. lhiung-
 tanpiutayarapayarngtiunhng nhiphcktyar
 muueat. akywnupeat asiakymmyarkiu
 awaysiu rwaytayarmuupye. suutiuaar
 akywnupkiu rwanrharhpwy hpyhchcay-
 tayarmuupye. akywnupsny ahkyuphkanr
 pyngsiu mhtwkrpar. akywnuphkanraysia-
 yar dukhkykayarnng akywnup mykhisny
 pykpareat. aiu htarwrbbhurar kiuyta-
 yarkiu ahcnyayarhhcpateat. ahtantayarsny
 lkiusnupateat. saylyknaysarsuutiuaar
 aanbhwsayar amhutiuki pytayarmuumny-
 layar. sngghkiungsartiunsnyht kiuytayarkiu
 hkyemwmkyparmnylayar. krunarta-
 yarkiu sngghkiungtwngng shchcar tayar-
 kiykcherararpng kyparpayarrkypar mny-
 layar. aanbhwsayar amhutayartiuki
 mhayarngmiksayar arpng hpyayarngmtt-
 yarmuuhkyngtrarkiu maylayar rarpnyng
 sirkyparmnylayar. aiuhatarwrbbhurar ki-
 uytayarkiu akywnup aayarhhcpateat.
 nannkahkyin akywnupeat phtnarsny rhy-
 atarsiuayarkpareat. aiuhatarwrbbhurar
 akywnupeat winyarnykiu abhykayarnng
 pytayarmuusny. myknhartayarkiu aky-
 wnupmh abhykayarnnglwhelltayarmuusny.
 akywnupsny dukhkhwaydnarkihkanr sayell
 rhipateat. hcerngtayarmuusayarbhaym-
 yarkiu ngysayararwy kpng hkanr pgnp-
 pareat. amkytayarsny akywnupkiu lwhm-
 upateat. hcerngtayarmuusayar bhaytiusny
 akywnupeat askkiu nyhnyellsnytiungaa-
 yarnng raykellsiu ahcnympytwiung tnyetnywt
 tny wnrangkypateat. hkyhcsayarsuunh-
 ngaswayhkgpwnkiu akywnupnhng way-
 wayrwhaytayarmuupye. asiakymwtiusny
 mhayarngmik htellmharrhikypateat.

89

akywnupsny htarwrbbhurareat krunartayar
 kiu ahcnyamyell sehkyngsiuparmny. kiuy-
 tayareatshchcarkiu luumyiuasksktiuaar ha-
 yarpyayarmwksiuuparmny. krunartayarsny
 ahcnyamyellntyrpateat. shchcartayarkiu
 kayarnghkngkhinghkanmyellmyanhcayta-
 yarmuusny hu akywnupsbhayarkypateat.
 kiuytayarmintayarmuusnykar sng eatamyiu

anwykiu ahcnympt ngarmyellmyan-
hcamyny. ngeatpillingkiulny luumyiuasksk
tnyhcamynyhu ngarrwaykayarksayarsu-
unhng ngarsny ptinyarnyhpwell ngareat
kywNDARwidaar kyinsihkyngkiupypye.
aiu htarwrbhurar kayarngkngsny aanbhwy
sayar amhutayartiukiung snrhngsayaasu-
tiusny hcnwaylyk shchcartayarkiung
hkyemwmykparhcaysayar. akyayarn-
mukar kayarngkngtwng htarwr bhurarnhng
abhysuupyiungniungsnny. bhurarshkngat
sartiutwng htarwrbhurarhng abhysuutu-
usnny. bhurarshkngsny snrhngsuutiueat
prist twng alwnkyayarkwanbhwyhpy-
hctayarmueat. ahtantayar ptlnynaysa-
yarsuuapayarngtiutk riusaybhwy hpyh-
ctayarmueat. kayarngkngbiulhkyayarhng
bhurarshknghtarwr bhurar kiuytayarnhng
abhysu tuuparsnny. htarwr bhurarsny
hkwnaarkyetayarmueat. shchcartayarlny
kiuytayarkiu ptwnlykrhipareat. smud-
drar hunhkyngkiu ahciurtayarmueat.
lhiung tanpiutisayarahkar ngymhcay-
tayarmueat. kiuytayarsny suurellkell-
siu rarrhkpkuiuhkyiuhpyk aarkyesayar
lkruantayarhpyng rnsuutiukiu arprp-
siu kwellpyarhcaytayarmueat. ka-
yarngkngnhngmyaykyesny kiuytayareat
uhchcarhpyhpareat. layarkdhartnhng
layarkdhartnsar myarkiu tnytayarmuupye.
myayark myknharnhngtayarngmyknhar
kiulnyhpsngtayarmuupye. tarbayarta-
yarngnhng hayrmun tayarngsny narnta-
yarkiu amhepyu rwhnglnhcaru sehkyng
siukypareat. tnhkiurhisayar lkruannhng
pynyhcuantayarmueat. lktayarsny aarkye
lkyarlktyarsny myngpareat. tarshpyng
hcerghkyng hpyayarngmthcar suanhpyt
hkyngsny plngtayareat tnyrarhpyhpareat.
krunarnhng shchcarsny myknhartayarrhay
swarkypareat. aiu htarwrbhurar nhisa-
yartayar muuhkyngasankiu narlnysayar
luumyiusny mngglarrhipareat. suutiusny
myknhartayaraing swarlar rkypareat.
narntayarahcny wmyayark hpyayarngmt
tayarmuuhkyngtraraarhpyng hkyemyha-
yarkhkyngsiu yarkyr kypareat. kiuyta-
yarsny suutiuahcwmsttieat bhunhpyh-
ctayarmueat. kyayjuutayaraarhpynglny
akywnuptiueat uehkyusny hkyemyha-
yarklyk rhipareat. htarwrbhurarsny
akywnuptiukiu kwykar tayarmueat.
israylamyieatsnrhngsayar bhurar sny
akywnuptiueat rhngbhurnghpyhcta-
yarmueat. tranrayarahkar kiuytayareat
snrhngsuutiukiu byardittayaraarhpyng
minmywktayarmuusnykar aarkyesayar su-
usny kuummny akyayarnngngarhkn htarpye.
luuhcuhtellk rwaykayarksayarsuutya-
yarkkiu ngarhkyemyhayarkpye. ngareat
kywn darwidkiu ngartway snrhngsayar
senhngbhisikeypypye. suubhkmar ngar-
lksny tnylimmny. ngarlkransny suukiu

myellmyanhkiunghkanhcamyny. rnsu-
usny suueatuhchcarkiu aniungahtkmyuur.
mtrarsayar suusny mnyhnyseellr. suueat rn-
suutiukiu suurhaymhar ngarnhiphck suuk-
iumunsayar suutiukiu dnhktmny. ngareat-
shchcarnhng krunarsny suubhkmarhay
ngareatnarmaarhpyng suueat uehkyusny
hkyemyhayarklyk rhilimmny. suueatlkki-
ulny pnglypayarmharngsuueatlkyarlkkiiu
myhcmayarpayarmharng ngartng htarmpy.
suuklly kiuytayarsny akywnupeatabh
akywnupeat bhurarshkng akywnupkiu
kytngar kyayarkhpyhctayarmueat hu
ngarkiu kywaykyayarlmmny. akyhcnghche-
suukiu saruearar hknhtar layarkrnhng
bhurngtiupayarmhar hkyemyhayarkmny.
ngareat krunarkiu suuabhiungarsny ahc-
nyhctayarnng ngareat ptinyarnytrarsny suu
myellmyanlimmny. suueat amyianwykiu
ahcnymyell tnyhcamyny. suueatpllngsny
kayarngkngklarkellsiu nihche htarwrhpyh-
climmny. suueatsarmyaytiusny ngartarkiu
hcnwpy ngareathcerghkyktiukiu mkyng
ngareatahtuanahpwelltiukiu rhuthky
ngareatpnytiukiu mhctayarnghellnayly-
hng ngarsny suutiupyhcmharsayarkyayarnng
kyimluanhnng suanm dnhkyktiunhng
duhcriukatiung apyhcpaymny. siusayarlny
ngareatkrunkiusuumb ngarmnhut mpy.
ngareatshchcarkiuulny mhpyk. ngareatptin-
yarny trarkiuulny mrhuthky. ngarmn
mywksayar hckarlly hpayarkpynhkyngm-
rhir. ngarsny darwidkiu mlhnyhcarhu
ngareatsnrhng hkyng parrmekiu tiungtny
thkarkyinsiupe. suueatamyianawysny
ahcnymyell tnyr mny. suueatpllngsnylny
ngarrhay naykellsiu hpyhcr mny. lkellsiu
miughkayarnngkng shchcarhctayarnng sayar
sksaykellsiu ahcnymyellmyanrmnyhu kiuy
tayarsny mintayarmuuparpye. siusayarlny
kiuytayarsny yhkuchwnpy rwanrharta-
yarmuupye. ahtantayar bhisiikhansayar
suukiu amykhtwktayarmuupye. kiuyta-
yareat kywnnhghpwellsayar ptinyarnykiu
hpyk suueatshrpuukiu myaytiungaayarnng
rhuthkytayarmuupye. suueathkyanhis-
myhtiukiuuhkyiu suueattiukmyarkiu hpyi-
uhpyktayarmuupye. lmrhayarkswarsayar
suuapayarngtiusny suukiuluyuukyeat. aim-
nehkyngtiutwng krellrbhwyhpyhpareat.
suueatnsuutiukiyarlkkiiu hkyemyhng
rnbhkpyusayarsuu apayarngtiukiu wmya-
yarkhctayarmueat. suueathtarswark-
iuliphay suuhchctiukrartwng htararkm-
tayarmmuupar. suueatbhunkiukwyhctay
suueatarjpillingkiu myaysiunhimhkytayar
muupye. suueatpyiusayararwykiu tiuhcay
arhkhkwelltayar muupye. aiu htarwrbh-
urar kiuytayarsny alyhng mhtngrharbell
abhymyharlpptluanpun naytayar muum-
nynny. amyktayarsny abhymyharlpptluan
mekellsiu layarngrparmnynny. akywnupeat
asktarsny abhymyhayark tiusnykiung

abhy myhlayarkpyktt hca yhk yngn ghar
 luusarapayarngtiuki u hpsn gntayarmuusny
 kiung aayarkmaytayar muupar. sayhky-
 gsiumrayark askrhng mimiwinyar ny kiu
 mrnniungngantnhki umh kynhutniungsayar
 suukar abhysuunny. ai u htarwr bburar
 shchcartayarnhngtkw kiuy tayar eat ky-
 wndarwidaar kyinsi utayarmuusayar rhay
 krunartayarsny abhymhar rhiparsnny.
 ai uhtarwr bburar kiuytayar eat kywntiusny
 hkanrsayarkellrellhkyngki u aayarkmayta-
 yarmuupar. myarhcwar sayar luutiueat
 amhualuanhcuanki u akywnupsny kiuy
 rnghkwng sayarng rpareat. akyayarng-
 muukar ai uhtarwr bburar kiuy tayar eat
 rnsuutiusny kellellrtkypareat. ahtantayar
 bhisikhkansayarsuueat hkyaytayar rartiuki u
 kellellrtkypareat. htarwr bburarsny kmb-
 harasksmngglar rhitayarmuuhcaystny.
 aarmngnhngaarmng.

90

ai u bburarrhng kiuytayar sny karl ahcny
 ask akywnupti u hkiulhuanar hpyhcta-
 yarmuueat. tayarngmyarki u mbhayar
 myaykyenhng layark dhartki u hpsn gnta-
 yarmmuumhe kiuytayar sny rhaykmbhar
 askskmhlc narayarkmbhar asksktiung
 aayarng bburarshkng hpyhctayarmuueat.
 luumyiuki u kyaymwhcaytayar muueat.
 ahkyng luusarti u pynkylayarhu mintay-
 armuueat. rhaytayar anhhcthta-
 yarngsny lwnpyesayar mnaykellsiung
 nynyantyankellsiung hpyhctareat. luu-
 tiukiulwhmmiutiukswartayarmuueat.
 suutiusny aippyayarkhyng kellsihpyhcky-
 pareat. luusny mykpngkellsiu nannkahkyin
 tiupwarttpareat. nann ahkyinkar pwngh
 tiupwarpareat. nyueahkyinkar ritnyhiun-
 wmpareat. amyktayarhtwksayaraarhpyng
 akywnupti u sny pykhchekyngsiu rayarkky-
 pareat. hcittayarmpyaysayar kyayarng
 hciurimtunlhuphyng rhikypareat. aky-
 wnuptiueat duhcriukmyarki u rhaytayarng
 whkhtarsayar akyngmyarki u myknhar-
 tayar alng htellng lhnhtartayarmuueat.
 akywnuptiusny amyktayar ki u hkanrsayar
 kyayarng nayrkkarlwayswar nhcm-
 yartiusny hcithtngkellsiu lwnrtkypareat.
 akywnuptiueat askarwysny anhhchkuhnc sy
 atiungarhnyrhpareat. aarkye anhhchhcsy
 pynysayarl ny warkyarwhkyngsny png-
 pnhyngn hng wmnnyhkyng hpyhctareat.
 hti u asksnly ny mynmynlwn akywnuptiusny
 hcutaykypareat. amyktayarhinkiu abhysu
 sipar snny. amyktwktayarmuuhkyng-
 gki u kyayarkwansng snyatiung abhysu
 kyayarkrwanparsny. akywnuptiusny
 pnyartrarki u nhluanswng mimnyakya-
 yarng ki uynayrkkarli u raytwkniung hcy
 hkyngn ghar swnsntayarmuupar. ai u htar-
 wr bburar pynlartayarmuupar. abhy myhla-

yarkkyarrparmnynny. kiuytayar eat kywnti u
 atwk nar kyngsayar hcitrhitayarmuupar.
 akywnuptiuki u krunartayarnhng alyngamyn
 rayarngrellhctayarmuupar. siupyulyhng
 tskluanwmmayark rwhnglnkyparlimmny.
 akywnuptiuki u nyhny selltayar muusayar
 nayrk karl dukhkhkanrhkellpyesayar nhch-
 payarngmyarsnyatiung wmmayarkrsayar
 ahkwngki u paysnartayarmuupar. amhuta-
 yarsny kiuytayar eat kywntiuaarng bhunta-
 yarsny sarmyaytiuaarng htng rharphcay
 sayar. akywnuptiueat bburarshkng
 htarwr bburareat kyayjuutayarsny aky-
 wnupapayarsi u rayarkparhca sayar.
 akywnuptiupyusayar amhutikiulny aky-
 wnupti u abhiu myellmyanhcaytayar muupar.
 bburarshkng eat lu mayar rhaypyusay arph-
 nar.

91

amngsuansayar bburareat kwykar rartarn
 tayar naysayarsuusy anntnhkiurhng eat
 aripki u hkiurlimmny. htarwr bburarsny
 ngarhkiulhuanar ngareatrelltiuk ngarkiu-
 carsayar bburarshkng hpyhctayarmuusny hu
 ngarpyayar siueat. akyhng hchc musiueat
 kyayarkwngn hngng sayttsayanar nhngng
 sngki u knglwhcaytayar muumny. ata-
 yarngtayar amwaynhng hpuanauptayarmuu
 atayarngtayar aayark sngsny luanhkyuan-
 hcwar nayrlimmny. shchcartayarsny sng eat
 diunglwharhpyhclim mny. nynyahkarh-
 pyhcttsayar bhaykiung nayahkyin phcsa-
 yarmy harkiu ng mayarngmiukhtellmhar
 lnyttsayar karlnarkiu ng mwntnyahkyin
 hpyksettsayar updkiu ng sngsny mkyaa-
 yark. sng eat anarmharluuthtayar ng
 sng eat lkyar bhkmhar luut sayarng lellsa-
 yar lny sngki u mhti mhkiukr. sngsny
 kiuy mkyhchinhng kyny mtr sar sayar suuti u
 rayarkrsayar apyhekiumyngruanmyhsarrhi
 limmny. htarwr bburarsny ngarhkiul-
 huanrarhpyhctayarmuueathu sngsny si u
 amngsuansayar bburar nayrarkysayar
 kyayarng sng mkayarngsayar anihtrupmkp
 mrayark. sngnayarsiu bhay updmhky ny.
 swarlayrarrar sngkiuhcayarng rhayark
 hcayhkyng ngar kayarngkngmtntiuaar
 sngabbiumhar htartayar muusny hpyhct
 sng eat hkyayki u kyayarkn hng mhtimhki-
 ukhcayhkyng ngar suutiusny sngki u
 lkn hngmhchkyepngky limmny. sngsny
 hkyngsay nhngmywaysiupayarmhar
 kyayar swar hkyngsaypyiunhng ngar-
 tiuki u hkyayhpyngnnglimmny. suusny
 ngarkiu hkyhcsayarkyayarng suuki ngarky
 nhutmny. ngareatnarmki u sisayarkyayarng
 suuki ngarkhye myhayarkmny. suusny
 ngarkiu hkyarsayarahkar ngarhtuumny.
 dukhkh hkanrsayarahkar suubhkmhar ngar-
 nay hkymsarpaymny. suueat bhunkiulny
 htng rharhca ymny. rhnysayaraskn hng

suukiurayarngrellhcaý ngareat kytngghkyn-
gkayajuukiú suuaarpymny.

92

htarwrbbhurareat kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwm
amýngsuansayarbhurareat narntayarkiu
htayarmnarshkyngsiuhkyngnggharng hca-
yararngnhgtkw kyiusypngrhisayar tuuriyar
tayar mikyayarngtiukiú tehkt krunar-
tayarnhng shhcartayarkiu nannkahkyin
nyahkyinahcnyatiung pyhkyngnggharng
layarkpypateat. aiú htarwrbbhurar amhtu-
yarmyaraarhpyng akywnupkiú wmya-
yarkhcaýtayarmuusnyhpyhc lk tayarnhng
pyupngtayarmuusmyhtíukyayarng rwh-
nglnhewar sehkyngsiuparmny. aiú htar-
wrbbhurar hcerngtayarmuusayar amhtu-
sny kyemar akyanahcnytayarlñy alwn nklh-
pareat. tirhsarn sbhayarrhisayar suumsi
míuksayarsuu narlmñsayar amhuararhu-
umuukar mtrarsayar suutiusny mykpngkell-
siú payark adhmamhukiú pyusayar
suutiusny pwnlñksayar ahkar htarwr-
pykhchkyngsiú rayarkrsayar akyayarng
paytny. kiuytayarmuukar ahcnyamyell kye-
myngtayarmuu sayar htarwrbbhurar hpyhc-
tayarmuueat. aiúhtarwrbbhurar kiuytayareat
rnsuutiusny pykhchkyngsiú rayark adhm-
mamhukiupyusayarsuu apayarngtiusny
arprpkwellpyarkylimny. akywnupeat hky-
iukiukar kyanhkyiukellsiu hkyemyahark
akywnupkiú ashcsayarsenhng limta-
yarmuulimny. akywnupeat rnsuutiukiú
akywnupmykhci mynglyk rnbhkpysa-
yar luusiutiukayayarngkiú narkyarlyk
akywnupsny aarrparlimny. hpyayarngmt-
sayarsuusny hcwnplwanpñgkellsiu pwnlñ
laybnuntayarngpayarmhar aarrjpnkell-
siú kypewarlimny. htarwrbbhurareat
aimtayar hciukpyiúsayar suutiusny ngar-
tiubburarshkñgeat tñtiungtayartwng
pwnlñkylimny. askkyesayarkarltnwngpñg
asekiuse kywywhcimlñkylimny. htiususa-
yaraarhpyng ngareatkayark htarwr bhu-
rarsny hpyayarngmttayarmuu mtrarsayar
amhuhng kñglwtayarmuusnyhu htñgrhar-
limstny. upusnayabhiusarlansehkyng.

93

htarwrbbhurarсны hciuhcan aarnubha-
yarnhng tñsarsngtayarmuueat. htarwrbbu-
rarsny htiusuú wtsng hkwnaarkiu hkarpn-
hcnytayarmuueat. siuhpyhc layarkdhartsny
mlhupmrharniungaayarng tnylyk rhieat.
kiuytayareat plñgsny rhayuehcwarmhhc
tñypareat. kiuytayarsny rhaykarlmhhc
ahcny amyellhpyhctayarmuueat. aiú
htarwrbbhurar myhctiusny htikypareat.
myhctiusny hunsankiu paykypareat. myhc-
tiusny lhiungtanpiuhktikypareat. raymyar

hunsannhngtkw smuddrar lhiungtan-
piú tiusnyaarkeyesnyhtk htarwrbbhurarсны
myng sayar arpsar tñhkiukyeyatarmuueat.
sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiúсны alwn-
myellmyanky pareat. aiúhtarwrbbhurar
snrnhghkyngparrmesny ahcny amyell
aimtayareat asrayhpyhpcparstny.

94

apyhckiú paypiungtayarmuusayar bhu-
rarshkng htarwrbbhurar apyhckiú payp-
iungtayarmuusayar bburar shkng ra-
yarngghkyntayarkiu lwhttayarmuupar.
myaykyesartiukiú trarsuanhpyttayarmuusa-
yar arhng htayarmuupar. marnkyesayar
suutiuaar akiú apyhckiú sppaytayarmu-
par. aiúhtarwrbbhurar mtrarsayar suutiusny
abhymykarlptluan wmyayarkkypar-
limmny. adhmamhukiú pyusmyh-
sayarsuutiusny hcayarkar kymtmsayar
hckarkiupyayarklyk abhymy karlptluan
warkywarkyparlimmny. aiúhtarwrbb-
hurar suutiusny kiuytayareat luutiukiú
nhiphck amwaytayarkiu nyhñsellypareat.
mutsiumnhng enysnykiung mibhmhrisa-
yar suungkiung stikypareat. siurartwng
htarwrbbhurarshkngsny mmht ttuú siuky-
pareat. tirhsarnsbhayarrhisayarsuutiú
narlny kylayar. luumiuktiú abhykarlmh
pnyarstikiú rkylimny. narkiu
hciukhtartayarmuusayarsuusny mkyarr
slayar. mykhckiú hpsngtayarmuusayar
suusny mmyngrsayar. luuamyiumy-
iutiukiú suanmtayarmuusayarsuusny
apyhcmaprslayar. luutiuaar pnyarattkiú
swnsngtayarmuusayar suusny kiuytñngpñ-
yaratt mrhisayar. luutiueatakyanahcnysny
ahkynñhehpyhc kyayarnkíu htarwrbb-
hurar sitayarmuueat. aiú htarwrbbhurar
mtrarsayar suutiuaabhiú twngtuuhcnyahkar
dukhkñayrkkarlnhng lwthkyngghkysarkiu
payaansayarnghar kiuytayarsuanm trar-
tayarkiu swnsngtayarmuusayarsuusny
mngglarhipareat. htarwrbbhurarсны mim-
luutiukiumpy amway tayarkiu hcwnphcta-
yarmmuu. tñphpyayarngmtkhkyngtrarbhk
hcerng suanhpyttayarmuu saybharhpya-
yarngsayarsuuapayarngtiú sny nayark-
tayarsiuliukyparlimny. luusiutiukiú
setar ngarbhkmhar abhsuu htmmny.
mtrarsayar suutiukiú setar ngarbhk mhar
abhsuunaymmny. htarwrbbhurarсны
ngarkiumhctayarmmuulyhng ngarwin-
yarnysny sitñyanrararp mkyarmmyngmhe
nayark kyrlimny. ngarhkyayhky-
yarlykrhñsnyhu akywnupsiusayar ahkar
aiúhtarwrbbhurar kiuytayareatkrunarsny
akywnupkiú htayarkmpareat. akywnupeat
nhluanhtellmhar hcitmyarpyarsayarahkar
kiuytayarsny sksarhcaýtayarmuushpyng
akywnupeat winyarnysny rwhnglnpareat.
mtrarsayarakyankiu mñgeat ahkwnghng

pyuhcu ttsayar adhmrmrjpllngsny ki-
uytayarnhng misaharyhpwellrparmny-
layar. hpyayarngmtsayersuueataskkiu
sthkyngnghar hcuwaykypareat. apy-
hcmrhisaysarsuukiu sayhcayhkyngnghar
hcerngkypareat. siusayarlñy htarwrbbhu-
rarsny ngareatrelliuk hpyhctayarmuueat.
ngareatbhurarshkngsny ngarhkiulhuanrar
kyayarkhpyhctayarmuueat. suutiueat-
apyhckiu suutiupayarsiyayarkhcay
ayarmuumny. adhmamhukiu pyuhc-
nytwngpng pyhpyttayar muumny. ngar-
tiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurasny suu-
tiukiu pyhpyttayarmuumny.

95

larky. htarwrbbhurararaar rwh-
nglnhchwarsehkyng siukyunaan. ngartiusny
kytngkhysngsiyayarkrar kyayarkkiu kyu-
uekyunaan. kayjyutayarkiu hkyemwmyk
rhaytayarsiu wng sarlansehkyngsiu-
lyk kyuuesayar asankiu pyuky kunaan.
htarwrbbhurasny kyemytsayarbbhurar bhu-
rartkartiutk kyemytsayar bhurghpyh-
ctayarmuueat. myaykyenknellrar arptiusny
lktayar rhikyeat. tayarnghiptiukiulny
piungtayarmuueat. pnglykiulnyhpsng
piungtayarmuueat. kunkiulny lktayarnhng
pyupngtayarmuueat. larky. pypwp
kiukwykykunaan. ngartiukiu hpsngta-
yarmuusayar htarwrbbhurar eat rhaytayar
duuhtayarkykunaan. htarwrbbhurasny
ngartiueat bhurarhpyhctayar muueat.
ngartiusnylny ahtantayar kykhcarsayarsuu
lktayaraayark naysayar siuhcuhyhck-
yeat. ynaytwng sngtiusny byardittayar
asankiu kyarlyk hkiungmarsayar hc-
itnhluanmrhikynhng. sngtiuahbmyarsny
anhclaysyptluan ngarkiu annyñny hcuan-
hcm ngareatamhutiukiu myngrsayar
tayartwng ngarkiusnykngbbhkyu hcuan-
hcmrarkarl rhiskellsiu mrhihcaykynhng.
htiuluumiukiu ngarrwansnyhyhc suu-
tiusny hciit sbhayar mharywngttsayar
luumyihpyhckyeat. ngareat alayalartiukiu
narmñnykyhu ngarsiureat. htiukyayarn-
suutiusny ngareathkysarhtellsiu mwn-
grkyhu amykhtwk ngarkyinsiuat.

96

htarwrbbhurararaar ashcsayarsehkyngkiu
siukylayar. myaykyesarayarngtiu
htarwrbbhurararaar sehkyngsiukylayar. htar-
wrbbhurararaar sehkyngsiu narmtayarkiu ka-
yarnkyepaykylayar. kytngtayarmuuhkyng
trar kiu tñayhtkñay nywhnyarkylayar.
bhuntayarkiu tparamyisartiung aanbh-
wysayar amhutayartiukiu hkpsimsayar
luumyitiung bhayarpkykylayar. htarwr-
bhurasny kyemyt alwnhkyemwm bhwy

hpyhctayarmuueat. bhurartkartiutk
kyayarkwan bhwyhpyhctayarmuueat.
tparamyisartiueat bhurarrhismyhtiisny
ahkynynhesksh hpyhckyeat. htarwrbbhu-
rarmuukar miughkayarnkngkiu hpsng-
tayarmuueat. bhuntnhkiuaarnubhayarsny
rhaytayarrhieat. ahcwmtstinhng gunas-
raylny snrhnggrar htarn tayarrhieat. luuamy-
iumyitiu htarwrbbhurasny bhun tñhki-
uahcwmtstirhitayarmuusnyhu wnhkanky-
layar. rhitayarmuusnyhu wnhkankylayar.
htarwrbbhurar eat narmtayarsny bhunkye
tayarmuusnyhu wnhkankylayar. puuja-
yarskkarkiusayarnghell lyk tñtiungta-
yarsiu wngkylayar. snrhngsayar tsarkiu
sng htarwr bhurarkiu kiukwykylayar.
myaykyesar apayarngtiu rhaytayar kya-
yarkwanhkyngrhikylayar. htarwrbbhurar
hciuhcantayarmuusnyhu tpar amyusar-
tiutwng hayarpyayarkylayar. layarkdhart
sny mlhuprarmiungayarnng myellmyan-
hewar tñylimmy. luumyarkiu hpya-
yarngmtchwar trarhcerngtayar muulimny.
kayarnkngsny wmmayarkhkyngrhicay.
myaykyesnylny rwhnglnhkyngrhicay.
pnglynhng pnglytsarsny asanblankiupyh-
cay. lypngnhng lypngrhismyhsnylny
wmmayarkhcay. htiuahkar tayarrhis-
myhsayar apngtiu sny htarwrbbhurar-
rhaytayartwng rwhnglnhewar sehkyng
siukylimmy. akyayarnmuukar kiuyta-
yarsny kywlar tayarmuueat. myaykye-
sartiukiu trarhcerngkhkyngnghar kywlar
tayarmuueat. layarksartiukiu hpya-
yarngmtkkyngtrarnhngng luumyarkiu
shhcartayarnhngng hcerngsuanhpyttayar
muultan.

97

htarwrbbhurasny hciuhcantayarmuueat.
myaykye sny wmmayark kywnmyartius-
nylny rwhngln kyhcay. miughtimnhng
mhayarnmiuktiusny htarwrbbhurar
eat ptwnkngtiurhikyeat. trashpyng
hcerngkhkyng hpyayarngmtchwaruanh-
pythkyngsny plngtayareatñnyrar hpyhceat.
mesny rhaytayarswar rnsuutiukiu ahny
lñnylayarnghayeat. lyphchctayarsny la-
yarkdhartkiu lñghcay eat. myaykyesny
myngtunlhupeat. htarwrbbhurarh
myayketyngluankiu ahciur tayarmuusa-
yar arhngearrhaytayar tayarngtiusny
bhyayarnkellsiu arnyhpyhckyeat. hpya-
yarngmtayarmuuhkyngakayarnkiu
kayarnng kngtiusny htngrahcwarpy
luumyapayarngtiusny bhuntayarkiu
myngkyeat. ruptusngtukiw wtpyusayarsuu
ahkynynhe skksayararar warkyarsayarsuu
apayarngtiu sny arhkkwellhkyngrhiky-
cay. bhurarapayarngtiu htarwr bhurarkiu
pypwpkiukwykylayar. aiuhhtarwrbbhurar
kiuytayarsny trarhcerng tayarmuuhkyk-

tiuakayarngkyayarng jiaunmyiusnykyar
rwhnglnpareat. yudstiusmetiulny wm-
myayarkky pareat. aiuhtrarwrbbhurar
kiuytayarsny myaykyesar apayarngtiutk
kyemyngtayarmueat. bhurartkartiu htk
alwnhkyemyhayarkhkyng rhitayarmueat.
htarwrbbhurarriu hkyhcsayarsuutiu mka-
yarng sayaramhukiu rwanrharkylayar.
kiuytayareat snrhngsuutiu eat askwin-
yarnykiu hcayarngmtayarmuu mtrarsayar
suutiueatlkmlhny kynhuttayarmueat.
alngsny trarsayarsuuabhiu wmya-
yark hkyngsny sbhayarhpyayarngsayer
suutiuaabhiu pyiukyellyk rheiat. hpya-
yarngmtsayarsuutiu htarwrbbhurarriu
amhepyu wmyayarkkylayar. snrhngsayer
narmtayarkiu hkyemwmkylayar.

98

htarwrbbhurarara ashsayarsehkyngkiu
siukylayar. aanbhwysayar amhutiukiu
pyutayarmuupye. lkyarlkayarnhng
snrhngsayer lkruantayarsny kiuytarabhiu
kytngkhkyng amhukiu pyulapye. htarwr-
bhararsny kytngtayarmuuhkyng kyayjuukiu
htngtharhcay hpyayarngmtayarmuuhkyng
trar kiulny tparamyisartiuaa bha-
yarpytayarmuupye. israylamiysartiu
krunartayarnhng shhcartayarkiu aayark-
maytayarmuupye. ngartiubhurarshkng
eat kytngtayarmuuhkyngkyayjuukiu
myaykhehcnapayarng tiusny mynrgkypye.
myaykyesarapayarngtiu htarwrbbhurarara
kywaykyayarkylayar. asanblankiu pyu rwh-
nglnhewar sehkyngsiulyk hkyemwmkylayar.
hcayarngtehtarwrbbhurararssehkyngsiukyla-
yar. hcayarngte turiyar sankiu pyukylayar.
tanpiunhellhkrarkiumhut rhngbhurngt-
nyhuusayar htarwrbbhurarrrhaytayar ky-
waykyayarkylayar. htarwrbbhurarrrhaytayar
pnglynhngpngly tnsarsny asanblankiu
pyuhcay. layarkdhartnhng layarksar-
tiusny htiunnytuu myhctiusny lkhkupte
tayarngrhismyh tiusnylny rwhnglnkyhcay.
akyayarngmuukar myaykyesartiukiu trar
hcerngkhkyngngghar kywllartayarmueat.
layarkarsartiukiu hpyayarngmtchwar hcerng
luumyarkiu hutmhnkhkyngtrar atiung
hcerngsuanhpyttayarmuultan.

99

htarwrbbhurararsny hciuhcantayarmueat.
luumyarti sny tunlhuphkyng rhikyhcay.
hkayrubimtwng kyinpw tayarmueat.
myaykyesny lhuprharkhkyngrhihcay. htar-
wrbbhurararsny jiauntayarnghar kyemyt
tayarmueat. luumyarapayarngtiutk
hkyemyhayarkhkyng rhitayarmueat. kye-
myt kyayarkwanbhwysayar narmtayarkiu
hkyemwmkyhcay. akyayarngmuukar

narmtayarsny snrhngkhkyng rhistny.
trarkiu nhhscksayar rhngbhurngeat
tnhkiu tayarkiu hkyemwmkyhcay. ki-
uytayarsny mhnsayar hcerngkhkyngkiu
tnyhccaytayarmueat. yarkupamyiu trar
shpyngpyu hpyayarngmtchwaruanh-
pyttayarmueat. ngartiubhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurarriu hkyemyhayark kylayar.
hkyaytayartnrrar hkuaanaayark pypw-
pkiukwy kylayar. akyayarngmuukar
kiuytayarsny snrhng tayarmuustny. yjpu-
rayarhit mayarrhaynhng aarrun narmtayar
kiu phtnarpyusayarsuu rhmwayl isuutiysny
htarwr bhurarkiu phtnarpyu kiuytayarsny
htuutayarmueat. suutiuaarmiugh-
timtiunghtellk mintayarmueat. suuti-
usnylny sksayhkantayarmuuhkykmyarkiung
hcernghtuanhpwelltayarmuuhkykmyarkiung
hcayarnghayarkkyeat. akywnuptiueat
bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny
suutiukiu htuutayarmuueat. suutiuaamhu
kyayarnng apyhcpaysayarlny suutiukiu
snyhksansyar bhurarhpyhctayarmueat.
ngartiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarriu
hkyemyhayarkkylayar. snrhngsayer
tayarngtayarmuhar pypwpkiukwykylayar.
akyayarngmuukar ngartiueat bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurararsny snrhngtayarmuu stny.

100

myaykyesarapayarngtiu htarwrbbhurarara
kywaykyayarkylayar. htarwrbbhurarara
amhutayarkiu wmyayarkhewar sayarngr-
wkylayar. rwhnglnhewar sehkyngsiulyk
ahtantayarsny wngkylayar. htarwrbbhu-
rarsny bhurarshknghpyhctayarmuu snyhu
simhtkylayar. htarwrbbhurararsny ngartiukiu
hpsngtayarmuu ngartiueatarhng hpyhcta-
yarmueat. ngarti snylny htarwrbbhurarara
luuhpyhckyeat. ahtantayar kykhcarsa-
yar siuhculny hpyhckyeat. kyayjuu-
tayar kyeparsnyhu whnkanlyk tanhkar
tayartiukiung guntayarkiu hkyemwm-
lyk tntiung tayartiukiung wngkylayar.
kyayjuu tayarkiu hkyemwm narmtayarkiu
kayarnngkyepaykylayar. akyayarngmuukar
htarwrbbhurararsny kayarnng myttayarmuueat.
krunartayarsny ahcnayamylrhi shhcarta-
yarsny karlasksk tnylay stny.

101

ngarsny snarhcuamkhkyng trarshpyng
hcerng hkyngkiu akyayarngpyu sehkyng-
siuparmny. aiuhhtarwr bhurar rhayta-
yar sehkyngsiuparmny. hcuanlgsayar
traratiung pnyarstnhng kyngparmy.
kiuytayarsny akywnupsesiu abhy karlmh
kywllartayarmuumny. kiuyaimtwng
snrhngsayer hciitnhluannhngkyngparmy.
adhmamhuararkiu mykmhayarkmpyu-

par. lmlwhell sayar suueat amhukiu rwanrharsnyhpyhc ngar mmhemkpr. sbhayarkayarksayar suusny ngarhtanmh htwk swarrmny. mkayarngsayarsu-unhng ngarmpayarngbhayar. mimiaim nehkyngaeat asraykiu titsithcwar hpyk-sayar suukiu ngarpyhpytmny. mykn-harhtayarnglwahar hcitmyngsayarsuukiu snymhkan. shhcarrhisayar pynysartiu sny ngarhtanmhar naymny akayarng suutiuki ngarkynyrhumny. hcuanlngsayartar kynglnysayarsuusny ngareat amhukiu sayarngwrkrmny. lhnghcartt sayarsuumuukar ngaramn mnayr. musarhckarkiu pya-yarttsayar suusnylny ngarmykmhayark ahkwngmrhir. siusayaramhukiu pyusa-yarsuuaayarngtiukiu htarwrbbhurareat mytiayarmh pyhpytmnyakayarng mtrarsayar pynysarrhismyhtiukiu hcayarhcayarhpykse layaanstny.

102

aihtarwrbbhurar akynwpupeat phtnarkiu narhtayarngtayarmuupar. akynwpu aayarhbchkyngasan sny rhaytayarsiu rayarkparhcaysayar. bhayrayarksnykarl myknhartayarkiu akynwnupmhlwhelltayar mmuuparnhng. akynwnuphkayarsayarhak narhtayarngtayarmuupar. alyngamyn htutayarmuupar. akayarngmuukar akynwpupeat nayrkkarl sny mehkiukellsiu kunttpareat. akynwpupeat ariutiu sny mehkyaykellsiu kywmkypareat. akynwpupeatnhluansny mykpngkellsiu ahti ahkiukhkan nyhiunwmlyk rhipareat. ahcarhchkyng kihchkiupng maylyayarttpareat. kiunynytwarhkyng asankyayarng akynwpupeat ariutiusny aray kplykrhiky-pareat. akynwnupsny lwngpyngnaysayar wanpiukellsiu ngayarnaysayar jikwkellsiu hpyhpareat. akynwnupsny aim-miupayarmhar tkayarngny nayrsayar ngchkellsiuhpyhc hcayarnglyknayrpreat. akynwnprnsuutiusny tnayluankellrellykypareat. akynwnuptbkh hcayarkarsayar suutiusny akynwnp kiu puanhkiung kyin-siuttkypareat. hcittayarmpyay amykhtwk tayarmuasayarkayarng akynwnp sny pyarkiumunkellsiu hcarrpareat. sayarksa-yarahkar lny myknyrayar sayarkrpreat. kiuytayarsny akynwnupkiu hkyemyha-yarkpyemh aayarksiu hkytayarmuupye. akynwpupeat nayrktiusny rhnylyarsayar aripkellsiuhpyhc mykpngkellsiu akynwnupnyhiunwmpareat. aihtarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny nihchctarwr hpyhctayarmuueat. narmtayarsny karlahcnyask tnypareat. htayarmuupar. jiaunmyiukiu snartayarmuupar. jiaunmyiukiu kym-snarrsayarahkyin hkyinhkyktayar muusayar ahkyinrayarkparpye. kiuytayareat kywn-tiusny htiumyieat kyayarkhkell tiukiupng

nhhcsk suueatmyaymhunkiupng hcuan-mkypareat. tparamyiusartiusny htarwr-bhurareat narmtayarkung layarkerhngb-hurngapayarngtiusny bhuntayarkiong kyayarkrwankyparlimmny. htarwrbbhu-rarsny jiaunmyiukiu tnyhtayarng bhunta-yarnhngkw htngrhartayarmuulimmny. kiukwyrarmellsayarsuutiu sutayarngghkyng akyayarngkiu mhtemellmyngmpyu su-tiueat phtnarkiu mhttayarmuulimmny. htiaukyayarngararkiu nayarkhpyhcltansa-yar luumyiuabhiu raymhtarmny. pyupyngta-yarmuultansayar luutiusny htarwrbbhurarkiu hkyemwmkylimmny. hkyuphtarsayarsuueat nynytwarsankiu narhtayarngghkynggharng sayrmny suutiukiu lwthkyngnggharng atiungtiungapynypynysayar lumyiu-tiusny htarwrbbhurareat narmtayarnhng gunkyayjuutayarkiu htngrrhar hcayhky-n-gngharng snrhngar htarntayarahtwtk nguanknyntayarmuu kayarngkngpayark htarwrbbhurar sny myaykyekiu rhumht-tayarmuueat. hkyuphtarsayarsuueat nynytwarsankiu narhtayarngghkyngnggharng sayrmny suutiukiu lwthkyngnggharng atiungtiungapynypynysayar lumyiu-tiusny htarwrbbhurareat narmtayarnhng gunkyayjuutayarkiu htngrrhar hcayhky-n-gngharng snrhngar htarntayarahtwtk nguanknyntayarmuu kayarngkngpayark htarwrbbhurar sny myaykyekiu rhumht-tayarmuueat. hkyuphtarsayarsuueat nynytwarsankiu narhtayarngghkyngnggharng sayrmny suutiukiu lwthkyngnggharng atiungtiungapynypynysayar lumyiu-tiusny htarwrbbhurareat narmtayarnhng gunkyayjuutayarkiu htngrrhar hcayhky-n-gngharng snrhngar htarntayarahtwtk nguanknyntayarmuu kayarngkngpayark htarwrbbhurar sny myaykyekiu rhumht-tayarmuueat. hkyuphtarsayarsuueat nynytwarsankiu narhtayarngghkyngnggharng sayrmny suutiukiu lwthkyngnggharng atiungtiungapynypynysayar lumyiu-tiusny htarwrbbhurareat narmtayarnhng gunkyayjuutayarkiu htngrrhar hcayhky-n-gngharng snrhngar htarntayarahtwtk nguanknyntayarmuu kayarngkngpayark htarwrbbhurar sny myaykyekiu rhumht-tayarmuueat. lmhkre ngareatahcnwmkiu lya-yarhchayhkyngnggharng ngareatnayrkkarlkiu tiuhchayhkyngnggharng pyutayarmuasayar ahkar ngarlyhayarksayar ahkykhuumuukar aiu akynwnp eatbhurar akynwnupkiu askpyiuhcnypng pyrhartayar mmu-u-parnhng. kiuytayareat nhctiusny karlahcny askmyellkypareat. kiuyta-yarsny rhayuehwar myaykyekiu tny tayarmuupye. miughkayarngkngsnylny lktayarnhng hpnsngsayarararhpyhpareat. htiauarartiusny pykhchekyngsiu rayarksayar lny kiuytayarsny amyllntytayarmuueat. htiauar rhismyhtiusny awtkellsiu ha-

yarngnwmhkyngsiurayark kiuytayarsny
wtluankiulellskellsiu lelltayarmuushpyng
pyayarngelellhkyngrhikysayarlmy kiuy-
tayarsny pyayarngelelltayarmmuapar.
asktayarlmy mkunmsuanrpar. kiuytayarky-
wtiueatsarmyaytiusny tny amiyuanwys-
nylny rhyatayar myellmyanparlimmny.
sngrellsayersuusny nyhiungsysarhc-
itnhng htarwrbbhurar rhyatayarnynytwar
mynyntmpyusayar phtnar.

103

aiu ngarwinyarny htarwrbbhurarkiu ka-
yarngkyepay layar. ngareat ahtellmhar
rhismyhtiu snrhngsayar narmtayar kiu
kayarngkyepaykylayar. aiu ngarwinyarny
htarwrbbhurarkiu kayarngkye paylayar.
kyayjuutayarapayarngkiu mmaylayararnhng.
sngeatapyhcaluanhcuantiukiu hpyayl-
wht sngeat anarrayargarrhismyhtiukluny
pyayarkhcaytayarmuueat. sngeataskkiu
hpyksehkynghtellk rway kyayjuutayar
krunartayarmyarnhng sngeat hkayarngkiu
ptrhctayarmuueat. sngkiu askkyehcny
kayarngsayarararnhng rayarngrellhcaytay-
armuushpyng sngearawysny rwhaylnt
eatarwykellsiu pyupynghkyngrhieat. htar-
wrbbhurarsny nyhnyselellhkyngkiu hkanrsmyh
sayar suutiubhuiu trarpay hcerngsuah-
pyttayarmuueat. bharsardhlaytayartiukiu
mayarrhayng hcerng tayarmuusayar
amhuarartiukiu israylamyusartiung ng pyta-
yarmuupye. htarwrbbhurarsny snarttsayars-
bhayar kyayjuuputtsayarsbhayar hcitrhny
krunar kywywsayar sbhayarrhitayarmuueat.
ahcnympyt apyhctngtayarmuusnymhut.
angyiukiu amyellhtartayarmuusnymhut.
ngartiupyhcmharhkyngnhng alyayarkngar-
tiu pyutayar mmuutt. ngartiuhduhcriukrhis-
nyatiung apyhckiu paytayarmmuutt
myaykyepayartwng kayarngkngamyn-
grhisny atiung htarwrbbhurarkiu kya-
yarkrwansayar suutiuh krunartayarsny
aarkyepayeat. arhaymyknharhcwnsny
anayarkmyknharhcwn nhngwaysnyatiung
ngartiupyhcmayarkiu ngartiunhngway-
hcaytayarmuueat. abhsnysartiukiu
snarhcuanmksnyynyttu htarwrbbhurarsny
kyayarkrwansayarsuutiukiu snarhcuanmk
tayarmuueat. akayayarnngmuakar ngartiuki-
uyhkndharkiu sitayar muueat. ngartiunasny
myaymhunhpyhckayayarkkiu aayarkmayta-
yar muueat. luutiueat nayrkkarlsny mykp-
ngkellsiu hpyhceat. luusny lypyngrhisayar
pnwngkellsiu pnwng tteat. laysny lwn-
swarlyhng apwngpyayark suueatnayarsny
nayarkthpn suukiumsitar. htarwr-
bhurareatkrunartayarmuukar kyayark
rwansayar suutiupayarsiu karlahcnyask
sk rayarktteat. shhcartayarkuihca-
yarnng pnyttayartiukiu kyng hkyngnghar
stipyusayarsuutiueat sarhcnymyaysktiusny

kusltrartayarnhng siungkrkyeat. htarwr-
bhurarsny pllngtayarkiu kayarng kngbhuan
tnytayarmuu aarnartayarsny hkpms sam-
yar arptiukiu nhanpyareat. tnkhkiukye
nhutkpttayarasankiu nar htayarnnglyk
amintayaratung sayarngwrksayar ka-
yarnngkngmtayartiuh htarwrbbhurarkiu
kayarngkye paykylayar. aliutayars-
liukisayar amhutayarhtm kayarngkngbi-
ulhkyaytayarapayarngtiuh htarwrbbhurarkiu
kayarngkyepaykylayar. niungnganta-
yararprp hcerngphpsngtayarmuu smyhtiu
htarwrbbhurarkiu kayarngkyepaykylayar. aiu
ngarwinyarny htarwrbbhurarkiu kayarngkye-
paylayar.

104

aiu ngarwinyarny htarwrbbhurarkiu ka-
yarngkyepay layar. akywnupeat bhu-
rarshkng htarwrbbhurar kiuy tayarsny
alwnkyemyttayarmuueat. bhuntnhki-
uaarnu bhayarnhng tnsarsngtayarmuueat.
awtnhng hkyuanskellsiu alngnhng kiuyta-
yarkiu hkyuuntayarmuuhstaysar miughka-
yarnngkngkiu myknharkyk kellsiu kykta-
yarmuhtsayar naytayarmuurarahtkhkn
amyhckiuay tny tayarmuhtsayar mi-
ughtimrhtarkiu hce layatayarnng tiuhpyng
kywswartayarmuhtsayar mimitmntiukiu
laykellsiu ng mimiahcayapar tiukiu mely-
hankellsiu ng hpyhchcaytayarmuhtsayar
myaykyeamyckiu karlahcnyamell
rwaymlhup hcayhkyngnghar tnytayarmuusa-
yar bhuarpaytny. kiuytayarsny myaykyekiu
awtnhng hpuanskell siu pnglynhng hpuanta-
yarmuu raytiusny tayarngmyar apayarmhar
rpnaykypareat. thpn suanmtayarmuu
suutiunsny pyaykypareat. miughhkyunta-
yarmuusankiukyar alyngamyn pynswar ky-
pareat. tayarngtiusny tklyk hkyiungtiusny
sng lyk suutiubhuiu hkwellhkntayarmuusayar
arpsiu yarkrky pareat. raytiusny pynlar
myaykyekiu mlwmmiu hcayhkyngnghar
mkyayarsayar nyhpcpiungghkiyarta-
yarmuueat. htarwrbbhurarsny hkyiungm-
yarhtellsiu hcmaraykiuhwtayarmuu raysny
tayarngtiutwng hcelyk myaytirhcsarn
apayarngtiuaar sayarkrsayar ahkwngkiu
payeat. mynyriungtiusny angtpyayrkyeat.
htiurayanarmhar miughkayarnngkngghk-
tiusny nayrarky shcpngahkkalktiutwng
kywaykayar kyeat. ahtkhkntayartellk
tayarngmyarkiu raypay tayarmuueat.
hcerngpyupngtayarmuuhkyngakyiukya-
yarnng myaykyesny tayarngrelllykrhieat.
tirhcsarnbhuiu mykpngkiung luusuanbhuiu
hcaprngkiung payarkhcaytayarmuushpyng
myaykyehtellk munkiu hutbhayarta-
yarmuueat. hcpyhcnysnylny luutiukiu
rwhnglnhcayeat. seearhpynglny suu-
tiumyknharkiu pyayarnghcaytayarmuueat.
munsnlyny suutiunhluankiu htayark-

meat. htarwrbbhurareatshcpng hciukta-
yarmuusayar laybnuaarrjpnngtiusnylny
rayarngrellykrhikyeat. htiuaupngtiu ngkh-
tiusny asiukluptt kyeat. htngruupngtiu
tayarngntiusny nayrarky ttkyeat. myngsa-
yartayarngtiusny tatarsitmyarmhehkiuar
kyayarktiusny rharhpnyunmyr mhehkiuar
hpyhckyeat. hkyinhkysayarahkyinbhiu
lkiu hpnsngtayar muupye. naysnylny
mimiwngrsayar ahkyinkusieat. kiuyta-
yarsny mhayarngmiukkiu hcerngtayarmuu
nynyhpyhpareat. htiuahkyin tayartirhcsar-
napayarngtiu sny twarlyk htwkttkypareat.
hkyngsaypyiutiusny luykhkyngaliungghar
hayark bhurarshknghtanmhar ahcarkiu
rharkypareat. thpnnyahtwkpyinlyhng
suutiussy sutswar naymyelltwngtiu
aipnaykypareat. luusnylny lupsayarng-
pyumuuhkyngnghar nyue tiungaayarng
htwkswarepareat. aiu htarwrbbhurar ki-
uytayarhcerng pyupungtayar muusayar
arartiusny alwnmyarpyarpareat. rhirhismyh
tiukiu pnyartayaraarhpyng hpnsngta-
yarmuueat. myaykye sny bhndartayarnhng
kywywpareat. mraytwkniungaayarng
twarttsayar tirhcsarn ahcrhsayar tirhcsar-
nakyeangmyartiunayrar kyemar kyywn-
sayar smuddrarlny rhiparsayeat. htiuar
sngbhayartiusny swarlarkypareat. htiuar
kwnmyuuhcayhkyngnghar hpnsngta-
yarmuusayar ngarkyelwisnsnylny rhipareat.
htiussusayar tirhcsarnapayarngtiusny
ahkyin tnyhng ahcarkywaytayarmuuh-
cayhkyngnghar kiuytayarkiu myayarnglyk
naykypareat. kiuytayarkhyhtartayarmu-
nyatiung suutiu sny simyukypareat.
lktayarkiu hpwngtayarmuusayar aarhpyng
suutiussy kayarngsayarararnhng rayar-
ngrellyk pareat. myknhartayarkiu lwhell-
tayarmuulyhng suutiussy pngpnkypareat.
suutiuaaskiu rupsimtayarmuulyhng suu-
tiussy say mimitiomyaymhunhtellsiu pyn-
swarkypareat. thpnwinyarntayarkiu lwht
suutiukiu hpnsngtayarmuushpyng myaykye-
myknharkiu aschpyupung tayarmuueat.
htarwrbbhurareatbhuntayarsny nihchcamyell
tneyat. htarwrbbhurarsny mimiamhuta-
yartiutwng wmmayarktayarmuueat.
myaykyekiu kynyrrhutayarmuu suussy
tunlhup tteat. tayarngtiukiu tiutayarmuu
suutiussy mehkiu htwkttkypareat. ngarsny
askrhngghcny htarwrbbhurarkiu sehkyngsi-
umny. ngarhpyhcsny karlptuan ngareat
bhurar shkngkiu htayarmuarsehkyngsi-
umny. ngarudarnkyuuhkynggasansny
nhhcsktayarmuu bhwyhpyhc htarwrbbhu-
rar ngarrwhnglnlimmy. pyhcmharsa-
yarsuutiukiu myaykyemyh sutsng pyrhng
mtrarsayar suutiussy nayarkthpn mhpy-
hcrky. aiungarwinyarny htarwrbbhurarkiu
kayarngkye paylayar. harlayluy.

htarwrbbhurareat gunkyyajutayarkiu
hkyemwm kylayar. narmtayarkiu pht-
narpnyukylayar. amhutayar tiukiu luum-
yartiuaar pyskylayar. htarwrbbhurarkiu
sehkyngsiukylayar. sarlan sehkyngkiu
siukylayar. aanbhwsayar amhutayarapa-
yarnng tiukiu hayarpyayarkylayar. snrhngsa-
yarnarmtayar warkyyar wmmayark kyla-
yar. htarwrbbhurarkiu rharsayarsuutiussy
hcitnhluan rwhnglnkyhca. htarwr-
burarnhng tnkhkiutayarkiu rharkylayar.
myknhartayarkiu ahcnympt rharkylayar.
hcerngtayarmuusayar aanaubhwytiukiang
htuussnsayar amhutayartiunhng nhuthtwk-
nyttiukiang aayarkmaykylayar. htar-
wrbbhurareatkywnaarbyhanamyiu rway
kayarktayarmuusayar yarkupanwhyti
kiuytayarmyt htarwrbbhurarsny ngarti
bhurarshkngghpyhtayarmuueat. myayket-
pyngluan trar hcerngpiungtayarmuueat.
ngarsnysngtiu amwayhkanrarbhuihkar
narnpynykiu sngpaymnyhu ngartiua-
myiussy arayatk aarhpyng mmyar alwnny
htiupyny enysny hpyhclkyknaysayarahkar
aarbyhanghtar ijark kyinsiutayarmuulyk
yarkup myellmyansayartar israyl ni-
hchchtarwrptiunarynhpyhchcayhkyngghar
luumyiu ask thtayarngtiungaayarng min-
mywktayarmuusayar nhutkptnyhuusayar
wnhkanhkyngtrartayarkiu ahcnaymyell
aayarkmaytayarmuueat. suutiussy tmyi-
umhtmyiusingtningnganmh tningngan-
siung lhnlyny swarkysayarahkar suutiukiu
nyhnyselfhchayhkyngnghar abhysuaarmy
ahkwngpaytayarmuueat. suutiuatwkl-
nyrhngbhurngtiukiu suanmlyk ngarhtan
bhisithkansayarsuutiukiu mhtimhkiuknhng.
ngareat prayarhpktiukiu apychmpyunhghu
mintayarmuueat. thptuan htiupyny
mwtsiphkyngbhaykiu hkayar ahcaraarhar-
rtnyhuusayar ahtayarkapng rhismyhiu
hkyiuhpyktayarmuusayarahkar kywnhpy-
hchcaybhiu arayarngkhanrsayar yaysarp
kiu suutiurhaymhar hcaylwhttayarmuueat.
suukiuhkyayhkyngghkt sannhngnyhnyself-
kyeat. sueatehckar mpnyhcuamhbetiun-
gaayarnng htarwr bhurareat amintayarmuueat.
hcuanhcmhkyngkiu hkanreat. luutiukiu ah-
ciursayar arhngtnyhuusayar rhngbhurngsny
hcaylwht suukiunhutpyemh hkymars pay-
tayarmuueat. suussy mimiialurhisnyatiung
mngararrhi tiukiu hkynynbhayarng mhu-
utayarmmtayartiukiu suanmpiang sayar
ahkwngnghng nntayaraup niungngantaya-
raupar htiusuukiu hknhartayarmuueat.
israylsnylny aellguttupynysiu rayark lar
yarkupsny harmamyiunayarpyny tnykh-
ieat. bhurarshkngsny mimiliuutiukiu
alwnmyarpyar hcay rnsuutiuhkt aarkye-
hcaytayarmuueat. mimiliuutiukiu rnsu-
tiussy mun mimikywntiukiu priyarypyumny

akyayarng htiusuutiu hciitnhluankiu pya-
 yarngllellhcaytayar muueat. thpnmimikywn
 mayarrhaynhgrwaykayarktayarmuusa-
 yar aarrunkiu hcaylwhttayarmuueat.
 aellguttupynysart iutwng lkhknarsksay
 tayartiukiup harmamyiunayrarpyny
 aanbhwsayar amhutiukiu pyukyeat.
 mhayarngmiukkuihcaylwht miukmellhca-
 yarmuueat. suutiusny nhutkpttayarkiu
 snkyngbhkmpyurky. suutiuraymyarkiu
 aswayhpyhchcay ngarmyarkiu sayhca-
 yarmuueat. suutiumyaysny myarhcwarsayar
 bhartiukiu mngaiprarahkntiu pngbhwar-
 layeat. amintayarrhi yngrellnhghkyn-
 gtiusny tpyny luankiu nhanpyar kyeat.
 miughrayahcar miughsekiung suutiumyay-
 payar mhar melyhankiung paytayarmuueat.
 suutiuhcphrcwnypngnhng snghbayarsh-
 pnpngtiukiu htihiuk tpynyluanrhisayar
 shcpngmyarkiu hkyiutayar muueat. am-
 intayarrhi mraytwkniungaayarng arar
 bhkiyngnhng yarllhkiungtiusny lar suu-
 tiupynymhar ngsehnggrwrhismyhtiukiung
 myayaular aseanhantiukiungkiukhcarkyeat.
 suutiuhcwmstti ahtwtamyttnyhuusayar
 suutiupynymhar sarueapayarngtiukiu
 dnhkttayarmuueat. mimiluutiukiu
 rwhayngwayparlyk htutsayarngtayar
 muu suutiuhcuhcu aarnnysayar suutya-
 yarkmyhmri. aellguttupynysny suutiukiu
 kyayarksayar kyayarng suutiusny htwk-
 swarsayarahkar tpynyluan wmmayarkeat.
 suutiupayarmhar miughtimkiuhpynmiu
 nynyahkar lnghrarbhii mekiupayta-
 yarmuueat. suutiusny tayarngsayarahkar
 nguanmyarkiu sayarngkelltayarmuu suu-
 tiukiu kayarngkngmunhng rayarngrell
 hcaytayarmuueat. kyayarkkiulny hp-
 wnglhctayarmuushpyng ray sny htwk
 swayhkyayarksayararp myhckellsiuheswar
 layeat. akyayarngmuuak mimikywn
 aarbyhan htarkhell bhuusayar snrhgsa-
 yar gtitayarkiu aayarkmaytayar muueat.
 rwaykayarktayarmuusayar mimiluutiukiu
 wm myayarkrwhnglnhkyngnhngtkw htut-
 sayarngtayarmuueat. suutiusny ahtuanah-
 pwelltartiatiung kyng pnyttartayarkiu
 hcayarngrhayarkmnyakyayarng tparamy-
 iusartiueatmaykiu paytayarmuushpyng
 suutiu sny ahkyarsayarluutiueat aluph-
 tellsiu wnghcarrkyeat. harlayluy. suu-
 tiusny ahtuanahpwelltayartiatiung kyng
 pnyttartayarkiu hcayarngrhayarkm-
 nyakyayarng tparamyusartiueatmaykiu
 paytayarmuushpyng suutiu sny ahkyarsa-
 yarluutiueat aluphtellsiu wnghcarrkyeat.
 harlayluy.

htarwrbbhurarsny kayarngmyttayarmuu
 krunartayar ahcnymyelltnysayarkyayarng
 gun kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmkyayar.

htarwrbbhurareat tnhkiukyehkyng arar-
 tayar tiukiu abhysuuppayarniungsnny.
 gunkayjuutayarkiu abhysuusny aku-
 nahcng bhayarpyniungsnny. hkpsimsayar
 ahkartiu trarkiu hcayarng rhayark hpya-
 yarngmthcwar kyngsayersuutiusny mngglar
 rhikyeat. aiu htarwrbbhurar akwynupsny
 rwaykayark tayarmuusayar suutiueatka-
 yarngkyiukiu mynghcayhkyngngharng
 kiuytayareat luumiuywmmayarkhkyng
 wmmayark kiuytayareat amwayhpy-
 hcsayersuutiunhngatuu warkywar rwh-
 nglhncayhkyngngharng kiuytayareat
 luutiuhkanrsayar hcaytnartayarnhngtkw
 akwynupkiu aayarkmaytayar muupar.
 akwynupkiu akynarhukywlar kyntgtayar
 muupar. akwynuptiusny bhiubhaytiunh-
 gatuu pyhcmhar kyparpye. duhcrukkiu
 pyukyparpye. mtrarsayaramhukiu pyuky-
 parpye. aellguttupyny pyutayarmuusayar
 aanaubhwytiukiu bhiubhaytiusny narml-
 nyky. myarhcwarsayar krunar tayarkiu
 maayarkmayky. pnglynar eduanpngly-
 nar mhar punknypareat. siusayarlny
 mhartnhkiutayarkiu htngghar hcayhky-
 ngghar narmtayareatakyayarnkyayarnng
 suutiukiu kyntgtayarmuueat. eduanpng-
 lykiu suanmtayarmuu pnglyray sny
 hknhyayarklayeat. tayar piusayarngskell-
 siu nknellrarap suutiukiu piusayarngta-
 yarmuueat. munsaysarsueatlkmh suutiukiu
 kyntng rnsuueatlkmh rwaynhuttayarmuueat.
 rnsuuthcuantayarkkiuymh mkynrhch-
 cayhkyngnghar raysny lwlm miulayeat.
 htiuahkar hckartayarkiu yuan gunkayjuu
 tayarkiu sehkyngsiukyeat. siusayarlny
 amhutayarkiu alyngamyn maylyayarsnyh-
 pyhc akyanahcnytayarkiu msiungmlng
 bhell tayarawlntpmk lusitnyanrarap
 bhurarshkngkiu hcuahncmkyeat. suu-
 tiutayarngsayar sukiu paytayarmuueat.
 siusayarlny suutiu pinkyuanhkyngkiu swng-
 pay tayarmuueat. htiusuutiusnylny tph-
 tellmhar mayarrhaykiung htarwrbbhurareat
 snrhngsuuaarrunkiung ngyuuhcuukyeat.
 maykyesny kwellyk darsnkiumyiu ab-
 hiraneat asngawngkiu hpuaanaplayeat.
 suutiuasngawnghtellmhar merhiu mtrarsa-
 yar suutiukiu layarnghlayeat. suutiusny
 hayarrtpayarngnarmhar nwarсны kiu
 lup arnyswnsayar ruptukiu pypwpkiukwy
 kyeat. suutiueatbhunkiulell mykkihucarsa-
 yar nwareat puansndarnkiu yuukyeat.
 aellguttupyny kyesayar amhutiukiung har-
 mamyiunayar aanbhwsayaramhutiukiung
 eduanpnglynarmhar kyayarkmbhwsayar
 amhuti kiung pyu kyntgtayarmuusayar
 arhngbhurarshkng kiu maylyayarkyeat.
 htiuahkar rwaykayarktayarmuusayar
 mayarrhaysny amyktayarkiu lwhell htiusu-
 tiukiu hpyksetayarmmuuhcay hkyngnghar
 hpykserarap rhaytayar mrplyhng suu-
 tiukiu hpyksemnyhu akyanrhityarmuueat.

htiusuutiusnylny hckartayarkiu myuan sarsayarpynykiu mhtemellmyngpyukyeat. mimitiutellmyar snkyngbhkpyu htarwr bharareat nhutkpttayarkiu narmhtayarngbhellnaykyeat. htiukyayarng suutiukiutayarlhellhkyngngharng suutiuaryuanwykiu tparamyiusartiutwng lhell apynypnyarprpsiu kweltpyarhcayhkyngngharng suutiutbhk kyinsiutayarmuueat. htiusuutiusny barlpaygurbhurar mhewell luusayrhaymhar puujayarsayryjkayarngkiu hcarkyeat. htiusiumimitiuaryumyaraarhpyng amytayarkiu nhiusayar karlnarsny suutiukiuluyklayeat. htiauhakar hpinhtsny httrahcerngshpyng karlnarsny ngymilayeat. htiaumbukiut sueathpyayarngmthkyngkellsiu luumyiu asksktnysayar karlahcnympt mhttr stny. thpn mayribhrayanarmhar amytayarkiu nhiusayarkyshpyng suutiutwkkyyayarng mayarrhay amngglarhpyhclayeat. sueathcitkiu hkyuphkyynhayanrghkkyshpyng suusny amhttmell maywksieat. htarwrbbharumintayarmuusny atiumgmpyu tparamyiusartiukiut mhyksebhell naykyeat. suutiunhnggrayarnhayar suutiueat bhasardhlaykiu sngkyeat. suutiueatruptumyarkiu wtpyu kyayarkwng kyayarmikyeat. kiuyarsarmetiukiut ntsiutiauar yjpuujayarkyeat. htiusiuaryhcmrhisayar suutiueat asway hkarnarn ruptutiurhaymhar yjpuujayarsayar kiuyarsarmetiueat aswaykiu swnky htiumyaysny aswaynhng nyhcnuyu layeat. suutiusy kiuyakyngaarhpyng kiuykiu nyhcnuyuhcay kiuyamhtutiutwng mharywngkyeat. htiukyayarng htarwrbbhararsny mimilutiukiut amytayarrhtwk mimiamwaytayarkiu rwanrhtayarmuueat. suutiukiut tparamyiusartiulksiu aptayar muushpyng munsayarsuutiusny auphciurkyeat. rnsuutiusny nyhnsell suutiusny rnsuutiut aayarkmhar nhimhkyhkyngkiu hkanrkyeat. suutiukiut kyimhpnpyarkhwar kynhuttayarmuusayarlmy punknsayar akyankiusar kyan mimitiuduhcriuk apyhckyyayarng nhiphckhkyngkiu hkanrkyeat. thpnsuutiut aayarrhckhkyngkiu kyartayarmuulhng suutiusngrelldukhkhiu kynyrrhushpyng wnhkanhkynggtitayarkiu suutiuarybiuaayarkmay krunartayar myarpyarsnyatiung mayngnrtitayar muueat. suutiukiut hkyuphtarsimswarsayar suuapayarng tiusny snarkymnyakyayarng pyutayarmuueat. akywnuptiueat bhurarshknghtarwrbbhararsnrhngsayar narmtayarreat gunkyyajusny kyelphar eathu akywnuptiusny wnhkan kiuytayarkiu hkyemwm hkyng warkyyarwmmyayarkmnyakyayarng akywnuptiukiut kytnglyk tparamyiusartiuahtellk nhutyuu hcusintayarmuupar. israylamiyueat bhurarshknghtarwrbbhararsny kmbharasksmngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny. luuhkpsimtiusy aarmngthu wnhkankyhay. harlay luy.

htarwrbbhararsny kayarngmyttayarmuukrunartayar ahcnymyelltnysayarkyyayarng kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmkylayar. rnsuueatlkmh htarwrbbhararnhut arhay anayark tayarngmyayarkarprhtellk hcusimsayar suutnyhuusayar rwaytayarmuusayar suutiusy wnhkan kyhcay. rnsuueatlkmh htarwrbbhararnhut arhay anayark tayarngmyayarkarprhtellk hcusimsayar suutnyhuusayar rwaytayarmuusayar suutiusy wnhkan kyhcay. suutiusy tayarwngluusitnyanrararp lny nayhcrarmyiusiu rayarksayarlmiu mtwayky. sarnngmwtsip hcitpykkyeat. sngrellhkanrsayarahkar htarwrbbhararkiu aayar hhc sngrelldukhkhtellk synhuttayarmuueat. suutiunayhcrarmyiusiu rayarkhcahkyngnghar hpyayarng sayarlmpyng piusayarngtayarmuueat. luusartiupytayarmuusayar krunarnhng aanbhwsayar amhutayartiukiut htayark htarwrbbharar eat gunkyyajuutayarkiu hkyemwmkyhcay. akyayarngmuukar tayarngtsayar winyarnkyiu rayarngrellhcah mwtipsayar winyarnkiulny kayarng sayarararnhng whcaysayarmuueat. htiusuutiusny bhurarshkngat amintayarkiu ngyngsn amyngsuansayar bhurareat akyantayarkiu mhtemellmyng pyusayarkyyayarng mhayarngmiuk saymngarip htiumglyk dukhkhngng sankyiunhngng hkyynnyharynglyk nayrkyeat. bhurarshkngsny amhurayarkhcah suutiut hcitkiunhimhkytayarmuueat. suutiusy lellhtayarkmsayar suumrhibhell sngrellhkanrsayarahkar htarwrbbhararkiu aayar hhc sngrelldukhkhtellk kytngtayarmuueat. mhayarngmiuknhng saymngariphtellk htut sayarng suutiuhkyny nhayarngghkyngkiu hpyaytayarmuueat. luusartiupytayarmuusayar krunarnhng aanbhwsayaramhutayartiukiuthtayark htarwrbbharareat gunkyyajuuki hkyemwmkyhcay. akyayarngmuukar kyaywartanhkartikiu hkyiu sanklnntiukiut apiungpiunghpyttayarmuueat. miuksayarsbhayarrhisayar suutiusymlwhell duhcriukkiu pyusayarkyyayarng sngrellhkyngnhng twaykyuan rkyeat. hcarhcrarmyiuukiut rwan sayhkyngtanhkar ngaranesiu rayarkkyeat. sngrellhkanrsayarahkar htarwrbbhararkiu aayar hhc sngrelldukhkhtellk kytngtayarmuueat. nhutkpttayarkiuwhtshpyng suutiuanarkiu ngymhcah hpykshkyngararmyarthellk nhutyutayarmuueat. luusartiupytayarmuusayar krunarnhng aanbhwsayaramhutayartiukiuthtayark htarwrbbharar eat gunkyyajuutayarkiu hkyemwmkyhcay. kyayjuutayark wnhkanranyjkiu puujayar rwhng lnyasar asannhngtkw amhutayartiukiut kyarpayarkyhcah. sngbhayarrhcelypnglykiukuu raymyarpayar mhar lupsayarngsayar

suutiusny nknellrararp htarwrbbhurareat
amhutayar tiunhng aanbhwysayar amhuta-
yartiukiu myngrkyeat. amintayarrhi
laypyngmuntiangtiukshpyng lhiungtan-
piutiukiu htchayeat. miughkayarnkgng
tiungaayarngtklyk nknellrarhtellsiu sng-
lyk twaysayarbhaykayayng suutiusny
hcitpykkyeat. tlnylnyswarlyk yhcmuusa-
yar suukellsiu tinyimlyknay uarntim-
myuphkyngnrhikyeat. sngrellhkanrsa-
yarahkar htarwrbbhurarkiu aayar hhc sngrell
dukhkhtellk htutsayarngtayarmuueat.
laypyngkiu pyayarkhchaytayarmuu lhiung-
tanpiu myarlny ngymwpkyeat. htiusiu
ngymwpsayarkayayng suutiusny wm-
myayarkkyeat. aliurhhar sngbhayarsipsiu
piusayarng tayarmuueat. luusarti u pyu-
tayarmuusayar krunarhng aanbhwysayar
amhutayartiukiu htayark htarwr bburareat
gunkayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmkyhcay.
luupritsteat alymhar htarwrbbhurarkiu
hkyemhayark askkyesuutiueat ahcnayway
hkyemwmkyhcay. myhctiukiu lwn-
pyngphychchayhkyngngharng hcmray
htwkrararpkiulny swayhkyayarkhchayhky-
ngngharng pyutayarmuueat. myayka-
yarngsayar pynykiu pynysuupynsarti u
eat apyhckayayarn sarmyayhpyhchchayta-
yarmuueat. thpnlwnpyngkiu raynhng-
pynyhchayhkyngngharng swayhkyayarksayar
arpiulny hcmrayhtwkhchayhkyngnghar
ng pyutayarmuueat. htuarplny ngtmwt-
saryasuutiukiu nayrar hkytayarmuu
suutiusny miminayhcrarbhiumyukiuk
tnykyeat. lyluplyk hcpyhcuuyarnyki-
ulny hciukpyiu lyk myayaseanhantiukiu
pyuhcukyeat. kayarngyepaytayarmuu
suutiusny alwn pwarmyarkyeat. suutiusi-
unwarmyarkiuulny lyayarchchaytayar mmuu.
thpnsuutiusny lyayarnyhnsellhkyng ngy-
iungng hkyng hcitpuupnhkyngaarhpyng
nhimhkylyknayrkyeat. mngsartiukiu
arhkhkwell lmmrhisayar tayar arp lny-
hchaytayarmuueat. sngrellsaryasuukiulny
dukhkmh htmyayarkhchay siuhcukellsiu
aimhtayarngpwarmyarchchaytayarmuueat.
hpyayarngmtsaryasuutiusny myng wmmya-
yark kyeat. hkpsimsayar duhcruksnylny
miminhutkiu pitreat. akyngsuusny p-
yarrhieat htiususny iamhu arartiukiu
sngghkyng htarwrbbhurareat krunar kyayjuu-
tayarkiu narlnylimny.

108

aiubhurarshkng akywnup nhluansny tny
kynypareat. sehkyngsiuparmny. winyarny-
parlyk hkyemwm htayarmnarpyuparmny.
tyayarnhng hchayarngtiu niukylayar. ngarlny
hchayarchayarniumny. aiu htarwrbbhurar
pristaly kiuytayarkiu hkyemwmparmny.
luumyutiutwng kiuytayar aar htayarm-
narsehkyngsiuparmny. akayayarnmuukar

krunartayarsny kayarnng kngsiung shch-
cartayarsny miughtimsiung mhepareat.
aiu bhurarshkng kayarnkgngmyngsny-
htk kiuytayarkyemyngtayarmuuhchaystny.
myaykyetpyngluan kiu bhuntayarlwhm-
miuparhchaystny. hkyhtayarmuusayar
suutiusny hkymsarmny akayayarnng aky-
wnuphckarkiu narhtayarnng lkyar lkru-
antayaraarhpyng kytngtayarmuupar.
snrhngghkyngparmetayarkiu tiungtny
bhurar shkngsny byardithartayarmuusa-
yarkayayarnng ngarsny wmmayayarkmny.
rhayhkgngmyiukiu piunghkyarmny. sukt
lypyngkiu tiungthwarmny. gildpynykiu-
garpiungreat. mnarrhappynykiulny ngarpi-
ungreat. ehprimpynykar ngaruehkayarngeat
ahcmhpyhcr eat. yudpynykar ngareatlw-
whttayarhpyhcreat. mayarbhpynykar
ngarrayhkyiuaiu hpyhcreat. eduanpynykar
ngarhkyaynngrarhpyhcreat. hpillitipyny
apayar mhar aayarngsannhng kywaykya-
yarmny. aarkyesayar myiuhhtellsiu ngarkiu
abhysuu swngpaymny. eduanpynykiu
ngarkiu abhysuulmpy mnyyny. aiubhu-
rarshkng akywnuptiukiu hcnwphctayar
muusayar kiuytayarsny pyutayarmuum-
nymhutlayar. aiubhurarshkng akywnupti
biulhkyaynhngatuu kywtayar mmuusayar
kiuytayarsny pyutayarmuumny mhutlayar.
dukhkhngknglwhchayhkyngnghar mhcta-
yarmuupar. luutiusny kytngghkyngnghar
mttniungkypar. bhurarshkngaarhpyng
ngartiunsy relrnghewar pyukymny. ngar-
tiueat rnsuumyarkiu kiuytayartiung
nngtayarmuumny.

109

akywnup hkyemwmsayar bhurarshkng tit
sithcwarnaytayarmmuuparnhng. mtrarsa-
yarsuunhng shchcarpyksayar suutiu sny
akywnuptbhknhutkiuhpwng musarhckarkiu
pyayarsiukypareat. mnarliusayarchctnhng
hckarpyayarkly akywnupkiuwng aky-
yarngmrhiehell hctciukypareat. akywnu-
peat mayttaratwk suutiusny rnbhkyuky-
pareat. akywnupmuukar phtnarpyulyk
naypareat. akywnuppyusayar kyayjuuatwk
mkayarnng sayaraphckiang akywnup-
mayttaratwk munhkyngkiu ng sppayky-
pareat. htiususayar suueatapayarmhar
mtrarsayarsuukiu hknhtartayarmuupar.
suueatlkayarnarmhar rnsuunayparhchay.
suusny trarhcnrghkyngkiu hkanrartwn-
grhuanparhchay. suupysayar phtnarsny
pyhcmharhkyngghpyhparhchay. suueatask-
tiuparhchay. suueatararkiulny ahkyarsuur-
parhchay. suueatsartiusny bhsarsiu myarlny
mutsiunhpyhparhchay. suueatsartiusny
arprplny suutayarnng hcar hpyhckyparhchay.
pykhcesayar mimitiunayarmyarmh htwk
ahcarkiuarharkyparhchay. suurhismykhkiu
kywayrhngsimyuparhchay. suulup rsayar

uhhcarkiulny tparamyiusar luyuuparhcay. suukyayjuppyusayarsuu suueatbhsarsiu tiukiu kymnsarsayarsuu tyayarknyh mrhihcaynhng. suueatanwhysny pytparhcay. luumyiusngsk tsktnytwnng suutiueat narmnysny kyaypyayark parhcay. suubhiubhaytiueat duheriukkiu htarwrbrhurar sny stirtayarmuuparhcay. suuamieat apyhcsny mhpayparhcaynhng. htiuduhcriukapyhcsny htarwrbrhurarrhaymhar ahcnymyell htngihar myaykyepayarmhar htiusuutiukiu aayarkmayhcrar amhtmyh mrhihcayhkynghgar pyrhngtayarmuu parhcay. akya-yarngnuukar htiususny kym snarhkynghgar stimrhi. sngrellngtmwt hcitpyk sayarsuukiu sayhcaysnytiungaayarnng nyhnsellpye. suusny kysinsellhkyngkiu nhchcsnynhnganye suuapayarsiu rayarkparhcay. kayarngkymngglarkiu alium-rhisnyatiung suunhngwayparhcay. awtkiu wtskellsiu kysinsellhkyngkiu wtrpar hcay. raykellsiu suueatwmhtellsiuu sekellsiu suueatariu htellsiuung wngparhcay. suueatk- iuykiuhkyuansayar awtkellsiuung suueat hkar ahcnymysayar hkarhcnykellsiuung suuhpyhparhcay. ngareatwinyarnytbhk mkayarngsayarhckarkiu pyayarttsayar ngareatrsuutiuisny htiususayar akyiu kiu htarwrbrhurarhtan hkanrkyparhcay. aiub- hurarrhng htarwrbrhurar narntayaratwk kyayarnng akywnupamhukiu hcayarngtayarmuupar. krunartayar kayarngsnypyhch akywnupkiu kynhuttayarmuupar. akywnupsny sngrellngtmwtpareat. akywnup ahtell nhluannarlykrhipareat. rhnyl- yarsayar aripkellsiu akywnuprwayswar pareat. kyiungkayarngekellsiu lhuprhar- lykrhipareat. ahcarmhcarbhell nayr- sayarkyayarnng duushcnunnell asarlly ayarpareat. akywnupsnylny suutpartiu kellrellhcrar akyayarnghpyhc suutiusny akywnupkiu myngsayar ahkar hkayarnngny- hithkyngkiu pyukypareat. akywnupeat bhurarsnhnghtarwrbrhurar akywnupkiu mhctayarmuupar. krunartayarrhisny- atiung kyntngtayarmuupar. htiumhbusny tnkhutayarkyayarnghpyhc htarwrbrhu- rartnyhuusayar kiuytayarhcerngtayarmuu snyhu htiusuutiuisny sikyparhcaysayar. htiusuutiuisny kysinsellsayarlly kiuyta- yarmuukar kayarngkyepaytayarmuupar. suutiusny htsayarahkar arhkkwellky- parhcaysayar. kiuytayareat kywnmuukar wmyayarkparhcaysayar. akywnu- peat rnsuutiuisny rhkkyayarkhkyng awtkiuwt hcayarnghngghkyuanskellsiu myknharpykhkyng nhng kiuykiuhkyuanky- parhcaysayar. akywnupsny nhutmywk htarwrbrhurareat gunkyyajjuutayarkiu alwnhkymwmparmny. myarhcwarsa- yar suutiualymhar hkyemwmparmny. akayarnngmuukar sngrellsarysuueat win- yarnykiu apyhchcerngsayar suutiueatlkmh

kytngghkyngnghar suueatlkyarbhkmharpp naytayarmuutteat.

110

htarwrbrhurark sngreat rnsuutiukiu sngreat hkyaytnggrar ngarmhkyhtarmhetiungaa- yarnng ngarklyarbhk htiungnaylayarhu ngareatshkngaar mintayarmuueat. htar- wrbrhurarsny arhngreat aarnartayar lhan- tankiu jiaunmyiumh lwhtayarmuumny. kiuytayarsny rnsuutiueataly auphci- utayarmuulimminy. tnkhutayarpysa- yar nayrkkarl kiuytayareat luutiuisny snrhngsayar tnsarkiu snglyk kynyinyusa- yar hcaytnarhcitrhi luupyiutayar tiusny nannkwmhtellkhtwksayar senhngkell- siu hpyhckyparlimminy. htarwrbrhurark sngsny maylhkijaydk nnytuu htarwryjpu- rayarhithpyhcsnyhu kyinsiu nayarkth- pnhcitpyayarnnglilhkyng rhitayarmuu. lkyartayarnarmhar rhisayarbhurarrhngsny amyktayar ahkyinkarl rhngbburngtiukiu dnhtk tayarmuumny. ngareatshkngsny tparamyiusartliutwng trar hcernglyk asaykayarngtiukiu anhanapyarhpyhch- cay kyysayarmyay suutiueehkayarnngkiu nhphcktayarmuumny. lmnarmhar hce- sayarraykiasayark hkayarnng tayarkiu hkyemyhngtayarmuumny.

111

ngarsny hpyayarnngmtsayar suutiueat ahcnny awayng pristng htarwrbrhurareat guntayarkiu hcitnhluanakywngmell hkyemwmmny. htarwrbrhurareat ambuta- yartiusny kyemyt kyeat. kynyinyusayar suutiusny htiumhutayartiukiu rharhp- wayliukhchctkyeat. hcerngtayarmuusa- yarararsny bhunasraynhng pynyhcuan hpya- yarnngmttayarmuuhkyngtrarlly ahcnymyell tnyeate. aanbhwsayar amhutayartiukiu aayarkmaybhiurar hcerngtayarmuupye. htarwrbrhurarsny kyayjuupyutt sayar sbha- yar snarhcuanmkttsayar sbhayarnhng pyny- hcuantayarmuueat. kyayarkrwanriusaysa- yarsuutiukiu kywaymwaytayar muueat. ptinyarnytrartayarkiu ahcnayayarkmayta- yar muueat. amhutayartiurhisayar tnkh- iukiu mimiluutiuaar py tparamyiusartiueat amwaykiu paytayarmuueat. lktayarnhng- pyusayar amhutiusny shhcarnhngng trarnhngng yhnykyeat. pnyttayar aluan- hcuan tiusny hpayarkpynhkyngsbhayarnhng knglwtkyeat. shhcarchayarnghkyng hpya- yarnngmthkyngnhngyhnyhsayar kyayarnng ahcnymyelltnkyeat. mimiluutiurwayta- yarmuuhkyng kyayjuukiu pyutayar muueat. ptinyarnytrartayarkiu ahcnymyell htar- tayar muueat. narntayarsny snrhngreat. kyayarkrwanriusaybhwy hpyhceat. htar-

wrbhurarkiu kyayarkwansayar sbhayarsny
pnyareat ahkyupahkyarhpyhceat. pny-
tayartiukiu hcayarngrhayarksmysayars
suutiusny kayarngsayaruarn rhikyeat.
gunasraytayarsny ahcnymyell tny stny.

112

htarwrbhurarkiu kyayarkwan pnyttayartiu
alwnmwaylayarsayar suusnymngglarrhieat.
htiusueat sarmyaytiusny myaypayarmhar
aarkye kylimmny. hpyayarngmtsayer
suutiueatamyuanwy sny mngglarrhtieat.
htiusueat aim hcnyhcimuhcarkywyw su-
ueat kayarngkyiusny ahcnymyellntytteat.
sbhayarhpyayarngsayar suutiuaabhiu mha-
yarnmiuk htellmiuk alng payarhtwntteat.
htiususayarsuusny kyayjuuputtsayar sb-
hayarnhng snarhcuamktt sayar sbhayarhi
trarshpyng pyutteat. krunarhcitrih hkyayn-
gharttsayar suusny kayarnghcartteat.
trarsuanhpytrar karl aayarnng hkyngsiu
rayarklimmny. akyhcnghchc lhupharhkyn-
gnhngahcny kng lwtlimmny. hpyayarngmt-
sayer suusny ahcnymyell aayarkmayb-
hiurar hpyhclimmny. mkayarngsayar
sitngkiumkyayarkr hcit nhluansny htar-
wrbhurarkiu kiuhcarshpyng tnykyny
tteat. suueathcitnhluansny myellmyansny
hpyhc rnsuu tiu aarmrmhetiungaayarnng
kyayarkhkyngnhng lwtlim mny. suusny
hcwnkyellpye. sngrellsayer suutiuaar
paykmpye. suueat hpyayarngmt hkyngsny
ahcnymyell tnytteat. suueatuehkyiusny
gunasraynhng hkyemyhng hkyng rhilimmny.
mtrarsaysuutiusny myng narkyngsa-
yar hcitrhikylimmny. aanswarhkelkyit
pinhkyuankylimmny. mtrarsaysuutiueat
aliusny pykhcerlimmny.

113

htarwrbhurareat kywntayartiu htarwrb-
hurar eatnarmtayarkiu hkyemwmkylayar.
hkyemwmkylayar. htarwrbhurareat narm-
tayarsny ykhumhch ahcnysk mngglarrhi-
hcaystny. nayhtwkrarmsny naywngnar-
tiungaayarnng htarwrbhurareat narmtayarsny
hkyemwmbhwyhpyhceat. htarwrbhurarsny
luumyutkartiu apayarnng bhuntayarsny
kayarnngkngapayarnng myngtayarmueat. ki-
uykiu hkyemyhng kyinwptayarmuasayarlly
kiuykiunhimhky kayarnngkngararnhng
myaykye arartiukiu kynyrtutayarmuasayar
ngartiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbhurarnhng
abhysuu tuusny. sngrellsayersuukiu
myaymhuntellkkywlyk ngtmwtsayar
suukiu nayarkhkyaypuantellk hkyemyha-
yarklyk mngsartiutwngng mimilutiukiu
auphciusayar mngtiutwngng nayrarpay-
tayarmueat. myuannaysayarmimsny
aimnaywmmyayark sayarhcitnhng sarb-

hwarsayar ahkwngkiu paytayarmueat.
harlayluy.

114

israylamiyu yarkupanwhysny riung sa-
yarluumyiuayrar aellguttupynyk htwk-
swarsayarahkar yudamiyusny snrh-
grarhtartayarhpyhceat. israylamiy-
usny niungngantayarhpyhceat. pnglysy
myngpyaylayeat. yayardmyhc lny na-
yarksiu lhnylayeat. tayarnngkyetiusny
siukellsuung tayarnngtyiusny siusngykell-
siung hkunkyeat. ahkyngngly sngpyasny
a kyayarnng ahkyngayardnmyhc sngsny
nayarksiulhny snyakyayarnng ahkyngta-
yarnngkyetiu sngtiusny siukellsiu hkunkys-
nyakyayarnng ahkyngtayarnngtytiu sngtiu
sny siusngykellsiu hkunkysny akyayarnngkar
abhysiuuny. aiumpyaykye arhngatmykn-
hartayarrhay yarkup amyikiukwysayar
bhurarshkngat myknhartayarrhaymhar
tunlhuplyknaylayar. bhurarshkngsny
kyayarkkiu raykn mekyayarkkiu hcm-
raytwngnphychcaytayarmuustny.

115

akywnuptiu bhunmrhihcaybell aiu htar-
wrbhurar akywnuptiu bhunmrhihcaybell
kiuytayareatnarm krunartayarnhng shch-
cartayarkyayarnng bhunhiparhcaystny.
suutiueat bhurarshkngsny abhymharhi
snnyhu tparamyusartiusny abhykyayarnng
siurkymny. ngartiueat bhurarshkngsny
kayarnngkngbhuan rhitayarmueat. aliuta-
yarrhismyhatiung pyutayarmueat. suu-
tiueatruptumyarmuukar ngwayllyhpyhceat.
rwhaylly hpyhceat. luulhkyng lupsa-
yayararapny. htiruuptiusny nuhrhi
hckarmppyartt. mykhcirhi mmyngtt.
narrhimkyartt. nharhkayarngrhimmtt.
lkrhi mkiungtt. hkyayrhimswartt. suu-
tiulnyhkyayarnghpyng asanmpyuttpartkar.
lupsayarsuutiulny atuutuupartkar. aiu
israylamiyu htarwrbhurarkiu kiuhcar layar.
htarwrbhurarsny israylamiyukiu mhcsayar
suu kwykarsayarsuuhpyhctayarmueat.
aiuaarrunamyuanwy htarwrbhurarkiu
kiuhcarlayar. htarwrbhurarsny aarrunamy-
uanwykiu mhcsayarsuu kwykarsayarsuu
hpyhctayarmueat. htarwrbhurarkiu
kyayarkwansayarsuutiu htuibhurarkiu
kiuhcarkylayar. htarwrbhurarsny htiusiu
sayer suutiukiu mhcsayarsuu kwykarsa-
yarsuu hpyhctayar muueat. htarwrb-
hurarsny ngartiukiu aayarkmaytayar
muueat. kayarnngkyepaytayarmuumny. is-
raylamiyukiu kayarnngkyepaytayarmuumny.
aarrunamyuanwykiu kayarnngkyepayta-
yarmuumny. htarwrbhurarkiu kyayarkr-
wansayarsuu akye angytiukiu kayarnngkye-

paytayarmuumny. htarwrbbhurarsny
 sngtiunhng sngtiu sarmyaytiu mngglarkiu
 tiupwarhcaytayarmuumny. sngtiusny ka-
 yarngkngnhngmyaykyekiu hpn sngsaya
 htarwrbbhurar kayarngkypaytayarmuusa-
 yar suu hpyhckyeat. kayarngkngkar
 htarwrbbhurareat kayarng knghpyhceat.
 myaykyekiukar luusartiuaar paytayar
 muupye. saylwnsayarsuu ngyimrarhtellsiu
 sngsayarsuu rhismyhtiusny htarwrbbhu-
 rarkiu mhkyemwmrky. ngartiumuukar
 htarwrbbhurarkiu yhkumhhc ahcny ask
 kayarngkypaykylayaanstny. harlay luy.

116

htarwrbbhurarsny ngartayarngpnhkyn-
 g asankiu kyar ngarbhsiu nartayarkiulhny-
 tayarmuusayar kyayarng ngarnhhcskeat.
 ngaraskrhnysmyh karlpt luan htarwrbbhu-
 rarkiu phtnarpyumny. sayhkyngkyiutiusny
 ngarkiuwiung mrnniungngan bhaytiusny
 ngarkiu bhmmishpyng sngrelldukhkwayd-
 narnhng ngartwaykyuanreat. htiauhkar
 aiuhhtarwrbbhurar akywnupaskkii kynhut-
 tayarmuuparmnyakyayarng tayarngpn-
 pareathu htarwrbbhurareat narmtayarkiu
 phtnarpyueat. htarwrbbhurarsny kyayju-
 upyttaysar sbhayar hpyayarngmtaysar
 sbhayarrhitayarmueat. ngartiu bhu-
 rarshkngsny krunarhcitrhitayarmuu eat.
 htarwrbbhurarsny mlimmarsayar suutiukiu
 hcayarngmtayarmueat. ngarsny nhimhky-
 lykrhisayarahkar kyntngtayarmueat.
 aiungarwinyarny sngeatngyimwprarsiu
 pynlayar. htarwr bburarsny sngkyayju-
 upytayarmuupye. kiuytayarsny akywnu-
 paskkii sayhkyng mhng akywnupmykhcikiu
 mykrnykyhkyngmhng akywnuphyaykiulny
 htimilellhkyngmhng kylwhttayarmuupye.
 siuhpyhc askrhngsayarsuutiueat nayrartwng
 htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar ngarkyng nayreat.
 ngarsny alwnnyhiungyhyngkiu hkan-
 reathu mywksiusayarlly yuankynsayar
 hcitrhisayeat. luapayarngtiusny musarkiu
 suanttkyeathu stilhcyk pyayarmieat. ngar
 htarwrbbhurarpyutayarmuusayar kyayjuu
 aluanhcuantiukiu abhysiu sprmnynny.
 kytnghkyngkhkwhplarkiu kiungyuu htarwr
 bburareat narmtayarkiu phtnarpyumny.
 htarwrbbhuraraar shhcargtihtarsny atiung
 htarwrbbhurareat luumyarrhay shhcawrtkiu
 hpyaymny. htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar mimis-
 nrhngsuutiueat sayhkyngararsny abhiukyel-
 heat. aiu htarwrbbhurar akywnupsny
 kiuytayareat kywnmhnpareat. kiuytayareat
 kywnmtwng myngsayarsar lny mhnpareat.
 akywnup ahkynyanhayarngkiu lwhtta-
 yarmuupye. kyayjuutayarrhkyemwmrar
 yjkiu rhaytayar puujayar htarwrbbhurareat
 narmtayarkiu phtnarpyumny. htar-
 wrbbhuraraar shhcargtihtarsny atiung
 aiuyayrurhngmyiu sngeatalyhmar htarwr

bhurareat aintayartntiungatwngtwng htar-
 wrbbhurar eat luumyarrhayshhcawrtkiu
 hpyayparmny. harlayluy.

117

luumyiuapayarngtiu htarwrbbhurarkiu
 hkyemwm kylayar. luuanwhyapayarngtiu
 alwnhkyemwmkylayar. akyayarngmuukar
 ngartiu krunartayararkyelh eat. htarwrbbhu-
 rareat shhcartayarsny ahcnyamyelltny eat.
 harlayluy.

118

htarwrbbhurarsny kayarngmyttayarmuu
 krunartayar ahcnyamyell tnysayarkyayarng
 gunkyaayjuu tayarkiu hkyemwmkyla-
 yar. krunartayar ahcnyamyelltnysnyhu
 is raylamyiu wnhkanhcay. krunarta-
 yar ahcnyamyelltnysnyhu aarrun anwhy
 wnhkanhcay. krunartayar ahcnyamyelltnys-
 nyhu htarwrbbhurarkiu kyayarkrwansayar
 suutiunsny wnhkany hcay. ngarsny
 kynmyayarngrarhtellk htarwrbbhurarkiu
 hkayar htarwrbbhurarsny kyywnsaya
 arphtellsiu swngtayarmueat. htarwrbb-
 hurarsny ngarbkhmar rhitayarmuusny
 hpyhc kyayarkhcrarmrhi. luusny ngar
 abhysiu pyuniungsny. htarwrbbhurarsny
 ngarbkh mhctayarmuusny hpyhc ngarkiu
 munsayarsuutiun ngaraliupynyhcuallimny.
 htarwrbbhurar hkiulhuanhkyngsny luukiu
 kiuhcar hkynghtk sar kayarngat. htar-
 wrbbhurar hkiulhuanhkyngsny mngkiu
 kiuhcar hkynghtk sarkayarngat. luumy-
 iuapayarngtiusny ngarkiuwiungkysayarlny
 htarwrbbhurareat narmtayaraarhpyng su-
 tiukiu pyhpytreat. ngarkiuwiungkyeat.
 wiungkysayarlny htarwr bburareat nar-
 mtayaraarhpyng suutiukiu pyhpytreat.
 pyarmyarkellsiu ngarkiuwiung auankysa-
 yarlny suupngkiu layarngsaya mekellsiu
 ngymkyeat. htarwr bburareat nar-
 mtayaraarhpyng suutiukiu pyhpytreat. sngsny
 ngarkiuhellhkyngngghar pynghtnhcwar
 twn sayarlly htarwrbbhurarsny ngark-
 iumhctayarmueat. htarwrbbhurarsny
 ngareatahcwmstti ngarsehkyng siurarakya-
 yarng ngarkiu kytnghkyngakyayarng
 hpyhctayarmueat. hpyayarngmtaysar su-
 tiueat nayar wmmayark hkyngasanhng
 kytnghkyngasanrhieat. htarwrbbhurareat
 lkyarlktyarsny kyesayaramhukiupyeat.
 htarwrbbhurareat lkyarlktyarsny hkyemy-
 nglykrhieat. htarwrbbhurareat lkyarlktyar
 sny kyesayaramhukiupyeat. ngarmsaysay.
 askrhng htarwrbbhurar eat amhutayartiukiu
 kyarpyayarruemny. htarwrbbhurarsny ngark-
 iukyptnyhwar suanm sayarlly sayhkyng
 aptayarmmuusay. hpyayarngmt hkyng-
 tanhkartiukiu ngaraarhpwngky. ngar-

wnghtarwrbbhurareatguntayarkiu hkyemwmmrny. itanhkarsny htarwrbbhurareat tanhkarhpyhceat. hpyayarngmthysar suutiusny wngrkyeat. kiuytayarkiu akywnup hkyemwmparmny. akyayarngmuaar kiuytayarsny akywnupeat hckar kiui narhtayarn gkyaywnupkiu kyntgtayarmueat. tiukkiu tnylupsayar suumyarpyhtarsayar kyayark-sny nayarkthpn tiukhtayarn gahtwthpyarsiu rayarkpyneat. htiuausny htarwrbbhurarpyutayarmuasayar amhuhpyhceat. ngartiu mykmhayarklhy aanaubhwyhpyhceat. inayrksny htarwrbbhurarhcerngtayarmuu sayar nayrkhyhc ynaywmmyayark rwhnglnky kunaan. aiui htarwrbbhurar kytngtayarmuuparhu tayarn gnpnpareat. aiui htarwrbbhurar kayarn gkyemnggarkiu paytayarmuuparhu tayarn gnpnpareat. htarwrbbhurareatahkwngnhng kywarsayarsu sny mngglarrhihcaystny. htarwrbbhurareat aintayar htellk akywnuptiusny kiuytayarkiu kayarn gkye paykypareat. htarwrbbhursny bhurarshkngbpyhc ngartiu rayarnghkynyntayarkiu lwhttayarmueat. yjtngrn akayarn gkiu yjplnguehkyiu kyinhng hkyinykylayar. kiuytayarsny akywnupeat bhurarhpyhctayarmuu kiuytayarkiu hkyemwmparmny. akywnupeatbhurar hpyhctayarmuu kiuytayarkiu hkyemyhayarkparmny. htarwrbbhursny kayarn gmyttayarmuu krunartayar ahcnyamyelltnysayarkyayarn ggun kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmkylayar.

119

htarwrbbhurareat trarlmlwllwmtim liukswarsayar suutiusny mngglarrhikyeat. sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiukiui hcayarn gkiuytayarkiu hcitnhluan akywngmellrharsayar suutiusny mngglarrhikyeat. htiusuutiusny duhcriukkiumpyu lmhkretayar liukswar ttkeyeat. akywnuptiusny kyuihcar kyngbhiuray kiuytayarsny auwardpaytayarmuupye. kiuytayareat ahtuanahpwellmyarkiu hcayarn gniungmny akyayarn g akywnupsny lmhpyayarn gparhcaysayar. akywnupsny pnyttayar aluanhcuantiukiui htayarkhtarsayarahkar rhkkyayarkhkyngnhng knglwt rpareat. hpyayarn gmthcwar hcerngtayarmuuhkykmyarkiu akywnuplaykykpyemh guntayarkiu hpyayarn gsayar sbhayarn hng hkyemwmparmny. kiuytayareat ahtuanahpwellmyarkiu hcayarn gparmny. akywnupkiu rhng rhng hcwnphctayar mmuuparnhng. lrupyiusny mimiswarsayarlmiu abhysiu srnhngchayniungparmny nyhuumuukar nhutkpttayar atiung stipyurmnny. akywnupsny kiuytayarkiu hcitnhluan akywng mellrharpateat. pnyttayarlmmh llwellhcaytayarmuuparnhng. kiuytayarkiu mpyhcmharbell nayniungmny akyayarn g byardittayarkiu nhluanhtellmhar

siuhtarparpye. aiui htarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny mngglarrhitayar muueat. ahtuanahpwelltayartiukiui akywnup swnsngtayarmuupar. hcerngtayarmuuar nhut-tayarhtwk aluanhcuantiukiui akywnupsny kiuynhutnhng hayarpayarpateat. hkp-simsayar hcnyhcimuhcarkiu rbhiskellsiu sksayhkantayarmuuarlm wmmayarkpareat. paytayarmuasayar auwardkiu snghkyng lm hkretayartiukiui kynyrrhupareat. ahtuanahpwelltayartiui wwaylyayarpateat. nhutk pttayarkiu mmhtbellm-naypar. kiuytayareat kywnsny askrhng nhutkpttayarkiu hcayarn gniungparmny akyayarn g kyayjuu pyutayarmuupar. trartayar aanbhwsayar artatiukiui myngniung parmnay akyayarn g akywnupeat mykchitiukiui hpwngtayarmuupar. akywnupsny myaykypayarmhar enysnyhpyhcar eat. pnyttayartiukiui whkhtartayarmuuparnhng. hcerngtayarmuuhkyktiukiui ahcnympt tayarn g sayaraarhpyng akywnupeat hcitnhluan kanykwellyk rhipateat. marnkyesayarsuunhng pnyttayartiukiui lwnkyuu akyinhkansayar suutiukiui kiuytayar suanmtayarmueat. akywnupsny sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiukiui hcayarn gparmsny hpyhc kellrellhkyng mhtemellmny-gpyuhkyngnhng knglwhcaytayarmuupar. mngtiusny akywnuptbhk htungpyayarkypareat. kiuytayareat kywnmuukar ahtuanahpwelltayartiukiui snghkynglyknaypareat. sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiuisny akywnup mwaylyayarrar akywnuptiungpngrar hpyhckypareat. akywnupeat asksy myaymhun mhewellyk rhipateat. nhutkpttayaratung askrhng hcaytayar muupar. akywnupsny kiuy akyngtiukiubhayarpy kiuytayarsny narhtayarn gtayarmuupye. ahtuanahpwell-tayar tiukiui akywnup swnsngtayarmuupar. paytayarmuasayar auwardlmkiui akywnup narlnyhcaytayarmuupar. siupyu-lyhng aanbhwsayar amhu tayartiukiui snghkyngaayarkmayarmny. akywnup wmmnyhkyngaarhpyng hcitnhluan arnyy-iulyk rhipateat. nhutkpttayaratung tnykynyhcaytayarmuupar. musarlmiu akywnuprhayarn gparmny akyayarn g kymtrartayarkiu paysnartayar muupar. shchcarlmiu akywnupwayparpye. hcerngtayar muuhkyktiukiui akywnuprhaymhar htarparpye. sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiui mhewellparpye. aiui htarwrbbhurar arhkkwellhcaytayarmuuparnhng. akywnupuarlnkiu pwng hcaytayarmuusnyhpyhc pnyttayarlmsiu alyngamyn liukparmny. aiui htarwrbbhurar ahtuanahpwelltayarlmiu akywnupar swnsngtayarmuupar. asuan-tiungaayarn g liukswarparmny. uarnkiu paytayarmuupar. trartayarkiu hcayarn gparmny. hcitnhluan akywngmellhca-yarn gparmny. pnyttayarlmiu akywnupkiu piusayarn gtayar muupar. htulmiu nhhc-

skpareat. akywnuphcitnhluankiu layarb-
hbhksiumhut sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiu
bhksiu swelltayarmuupar. anttkiu pmarm-
mpyuhcayhkyngnghar akywnup mykhcikiu
ahkyarsiu lwhelltayarmuupar. lmhkretayar
akywnupaskrhngchaytayarmuupar. kiuy-
tayarkiu kyayarkrwansayar kiuytayareat
kywn byardittayarkiu tnyhchaytayarmuupar.
akywnupkyayarksayar kellrellhkyngkiu
py pyayarkhchaytayarmuupar. hcerng-
tayarmuuhkyktiusny kayarng mwnky-
pareat. paytayarmuusayar auwardmyarkiu
tayarngtpareat. hpyayarngmthkyngtrartay-
araarhpyng akywnupkiu askrhngchayta-
yarmuupar. aiuhatarwrbbhurar byarditta-
yaratiung krunartayartnyhuusayar kyng-
tayarmuuhkyng kyayjuutayarsny akywnup
yayarkparhcaysayar. htiusiu akywnupsny
nhutkpttayarkiu kihchcarsnyhpyhc kellrell-
sayar suueathckarkiu hkyayhcrar akyayarn-
ghirparlimmy. hcerngtayarmuuhkyktiukiu
akywnup myayarlngsny hpyhc akywnupeat
nhuthellk shchcarhckarkiu alyhng rupsim-
tayarmuuparnhng. kiuytayareattrarkiu
mhkyarmlp ahcnaymyell kyngchayarn-
parmy. paytayarmuusayar auwardm-
yarkiu akywnuprharhpway maymynsnyh-
pyhc aseatarmrhibhell swarlarr pareat.
sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiukiu mngm-
yarhtanmhar pynpyayar rhkkyayarkhkyng-
ghngknglwtparlimmy. akywnupsny nhhc-
ksayar pnyttayartiumwaylyayarparmny.
nhhcsksayar pnyttayar tiuaar lktiukiu
hkye ahtuanahpwelltayartiukiu snghkyng
aayarkmayparmy. akywnup myayarl-
nghcrarakyayarn kiuytayar eatkywn
htartayarmuusayar nhutkpttayarkiu
aayarkmaytayarmuupar. byarditta-
yaraarhpyng akywnupaskrhng sny hpyhc
sngrellkihkanrhcnytwnng htunhutkpt-
tayar sny akywnupsksarhcrarakyayarn-
ghpyhpareat. marnkyesayarsuutiusny aky-
wnupkiu alwn kellrellsayarlny kiuytayareat
trarlmkiiu akywnup mrhayarnngpar. aiuh-
atarwrbbhurar rhaykarl hcerngtayarmuu
hkyktiukiu akywnup aayarkmay kiuyk-
iukiuy nhhcsim hcaypareat. trartayarkiu
hcwnpysayar adhmmluutiuy kyayarn-
g akywnup puulayarnsayar hcithcwellnlyk
rhipareat. akywnupenysny nayraraintwn-
g ahtuanahpwelltayartiusny akywnupsehkyn-
gsiurarakyayarnghpyhckypareat. aiuh-
atarwrbbhurar nynyahkyin narmtayarkiu
akywnu aayarkmay trartayarkiu hcayarn-
pareat. paytayarmuusayar auwardmyarkiu
narhtayarnng sayaraarhpyng aarpareat. aiuh-
atarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny akywnupeat
abhiukiphctayarmuueat. nhutkpthckarta-
yartiukiu narhtayarnngparmyhu akywnup-
pyayartharparpye. kyayjuutayarkiu hkan-
rparmyakyayarn kiuytayarkiu hcitnhlu-
anakywngmell tayarnngpareat. byardit-
tayaratiung akywnukiu snartayarmuupar.

kiuyliukrarlmkiiu snghkynsayaarahkar
sksayhkantayarmuu hkyktiuisiu lhnlyuk-
pareat. pnyttayartiukiu hcayarnghkyng-
ghar mhpngmnwhell alyngamyn pyupareat.
mtrarsayarsuu ahcnawaytiusny akywnup-
kiuwiungkysayarlny akywnupsny trar-
tayarkiu mmaymlyayarp. trarshpyng
hcerngtayarmuuhkyktiukiu htayark gun-
tayarkiu hkyemwmhkyngnghar shhkayarn-
gahkyin akywnup htttpareat. kiuytayarkiu
kyayarkrwansayarsuu paytayarmuu sayar
auwardkiu narhtayarngsayarsuurhismy-
htiunhng akywnuppayarnghbayarttpareat.
aiuhatarwrbbhurar myaykyesny krunartayar
nhngpynwypareat. ahtuanahpwellta-
yartiukiu akywnup swnsngtayarmuupar.
aiuhatarwrbbhurar nhutkpttayareat ki-
uytayareatkywn kyayjuupyutayarmuueat.
pnyttayartiukiu akywnupyuanynsny
hpyhc kayarngsayar uarnhng pnyartayarat-
tkiu swngpaytayarmuupar. akywnupsny
sngrellmhkanmhelmlwellpareat. yhku-
muukar byardit tayaratiung kyngchayarn-
pareat. kiuytayarsny kayarngsayarsbhayar
kyayjuu pyuttsayar sbhayarrhitayarmuueat.
ahtuanahpwelltayartiukiu akywnup swn-
sngtayarmuupar. marnkyesayar suutiusny
akywnuptbhk musarhckarkiu kyanhc-
nysayarlny kiuytayareat upday smyarkiu
hcitnhluanakywngmellkyngpareat. suu-
tiunhluan sny seukellsiu hkellykrhieat.
akywnupmuukar kiuytayareattrar mwayly-
yarpareat. ahtuanahpwelltayartiukiu swn-
sngchayhkyngnghar akywnupsngrellhkan-
sayar kyayjuusny kypareat. nhuttayarthwk
trartayarsny rwhayngway ahtayarn gasa-
yarnghkmm akywnupsar kayarnngpareat.
kiuytayareat lktiusny akywnupkiu hp-
nsng puansndarnkiupaytayarmuupye.
pnyttayar tiukiu akywnupsngniungsayar
uarnhng pynyhcuanhcay tayarmuupar.
nhutkpttayarkiu akywnup myayarngsayar
kyayarn kiuytayarkiu kyayarkrwansa-
yarsuutiusny akywnupkiu myng wmm-
myayarkkyparlimmy. aiuhatarwrbbhurar
hcerngtayarmuuhkyktiusny hutmhnyka-
yarnngtiung shchcartayarnhnganye akywnup
kiu sngrellhchaytayarmuukyayarnngkiung
akywnupsipareat. kiuytayareat kywn
mintayarmuuhkyktiung krunartayarsny
akywnupkiu hkymarpayparhcaysayar hu
sutayarnngpareat. kiuytayareat trarsny
akywnupmwaylyayar rarrhpyhpareat.
htiukyayarn-
g akywnupaskrhngmny aky-
yarn-
g snarhcuanmktayarmuuhkyngsny
skrayark parhcaysayar. marnkyesayar
suutiusny rhkkyayarkkypar hcaysayar.
akyayarnngmrhibhell akywnup mtrarsh-
pyng pyukyparpye. akywnupmuukar
kiuytayareat updaysmyarkiu snghkyngaa-
yarkmayparmy. kiuytayarkiu kyayarkr-
wansayarsuu sksay hkantayarmuuhkyk-
tiukiu sisayarsuutiusny akywnuphtansiu

lhnykyparhcaysayar. rhkkyayarkhkyngnng
knglwtmny akyayarng akywnupnhluansny
ahtuanahpwelltayarti hcuangngparhcaysa-
yar. akywnupeat winyarnsny kytngta-
yarmuuhkyng kyayjuukiu tayarngtlyknng
hkwnaarlyayarpateat. siusayarlny nhutkpt-
tayar kiumpyayarlngpareat. akywnupkiu
abhykarlmh hkysarparpay tayarumu-
parmnynnyhuu akywnupmykhcitiusny
byardittayarkiu myayarlnglykaarkun-
pareat. mehkiurhisayar saraybhaukellsiu
akywnuphpyhpar eat. siusayarlny ahtu-
anahpwelltayartiukiu mmaymlyayarpar.
kiuytayareat kywnnaysar nyrkkarl
abhymlhayark kyarrparmnynny. akywnup-
kiu nyhnsellsayarsuutiuaar abhykarlmh
trarsuanhpyt tayarmuumynny. marnkye-
sayersuu kiuytayareat trarkiu lwnkyuusayar
suutiusny akywnupabhiutwngmyarkiu
tuukyparpye. aluanhcuansayar pny-
tayartiuisny shhcarnng pynyhcuanky-
pareat. suutpartiusny akyayarngmrhibhell
akywnupkiunyhnysellkysny hpyhc mh-
cayarmuupar. suutiusny akywnupkiu
myaykyepayark sutngpyrhngluparpye.
siusayarlny kiuytayareat updaysmyarkiu
akywnupmhcnwpar. krunartayarrhis-
nyatiung akywnupkiu askrhngchayta-
yarmuupar. nhuttayarhtwk byardittayar
kiu hcayarngparmnny. aihtarwrbbhu-
rar nhutkpttayarsny kayarngknghuan
ahcnyamyelltnypareat. shhcartayarsny lu-
umyluasksk myellmyanpareat. myaykyeki-
u nyhchaytayarmuushpyng suusnyamyellnar-
pareat. hkpsimsayaratiusny kiuytayareat
kywnhpyhc hcerngtayarmuusnyhnganye
nyaytiungaaayarng amyellnakyypareat.
akywnupsny kiuytayareat trarmwayayar
hkyngmrhilyhng ahtkksngrellhkanhcn-
pykhceparpye. kiuytayareat updaymyarkiu
ahcnymmaymlyayar niungpar. aky-
ayarngmuukar htiupdaysmyaraarhpyng
akywnupkiu askrhngchay tayarumuueat.
akywnupsny kiuytayareat kywnhpyhc-
pareat. kiuytayareat updaysmyarkiu
rharhpwayliukhchysayar kyayarng aky-
wnupkiu kytngtayarmuupar. akywnupkiu
hpykshkyngnngghar mtrarsayar suutiusny
hcayarnglyknaykypareat. siusayarlny
sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiukiu akywnup-
sngghkyng aayark mayparmnny. hkpsimsayar
hcuangngkynggeat asuankiu akywnup
myngparpye. pnyttartayarmuukar al-
wnkywn pareat. kiuytayareatrarkiu
akywnupsny alwn nhhcskpareat. tnay-
luansngghkyngaayarkmaylyk naypareat.
pnyttartayarsny akywnupeat rnsuuti-
u htk akywnupkisar pnyarrhiicypareat.
pnyttar tayarsny akywnup ahcnytny-
pareat. sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiukiu
akywnupsny sngghkyngaayarkmayayarka-
yarng akywnupeat srar apayarngtiuhksar
narlnypareat. kiuytayareat updaysmyarkiu

hcayarngsayar kyayarng askkyesuutiuhksar
uarnkayarng pareat. nhutkpttayarkiu
hcayarngliuasayarngghar mkayarng sayarl
rhismyhtiukiu lwhellrhayarngpareat. ki-
uytayarsny swnsngtayarmuusayarkyayarng
hcerngtayarmuuhkyktiumh akywnuplwhell
mswarpar. mintayarmuuhkyktiuisny aky-
wnupaarhkayarng alwnhkyiukypareat.
hkantwnghtellmhar pyarnnyhtksar hkyiuky-
pareat. kiuytayareat updaysmyaraarhpyng
akywnup sny uarntiu pwar mhcsarlmrhis-
myhtiukiu munpareat. nhutkpttayarsny
akywnuphkyayrhaymhar mehkwhkpyhc
akywnuplmhkrekiu lnghcaypareat. hpya-
yarngmt hcwar hcerngtayarmuuhkyktiukiu
hcayarngpar mnyhu akywnupkyinsiusny
atiungpyuparmny. aiu htarwrbbhurar aky-
wnupsny alwn sngrellhkyngkiu hkanrpateat.
nhutkpttayartiung askrhngchaytayarmu-
par. aihtarwrbbhurar akywnupsny hcaytnar
hcitrhi kiunhuthnngsksayar puja-
yarskkartiukiu nhhcsktayarmuupareat.
hcerngtayarmuuhkyktiukiulny akywnup
swnsngtayarmuuparhu tayarngpnpareat.
akywnupasksy kiuylk ahcnyrhi pareat.
siusayarlny trartayarkiu mmaymly-
ayarpar. mtrarsayar suutiusny akywnupbh-
iuyayar kwngkiu htayarnghtarkypareat.
siusayarlny kiuytayareat updaysm-
yarmh lwhell mswarpar. sksayhkan-
tayarmuuhkyktiuisny akywnup nhluan
rwhnglnrar hpyhc kiuyamwayuhchcarbhiu
ahcnyamyell hkanyuu pareat. ahtuanahp-
welltayartiukiu asuantiungaaayarng ahcny
liukhkyngaliunghar kiuyhcitnhluankiu tiuk-
twnpareat. akywnupsny adhmmluutiukiu
mun kiuytayareatrarkiu nhhcskpareat.
kiuytayarsny akywnupeat akwyakar aky-
wnupeat diunglwharhpyhctayarmuueat.
nhutkpttayarkiu myayarlnglyknaypareat.
duhcriukkiu pyusayarsuuti ngarhtanmh
hpswarky. ngarsny bhurarshkngat
pnyttayartiukiu kyngchayarng mny. aky-
wnupsny askrhngparmnny akyayarng mint-
ayarmuuhkyktiung htayarkmtayarmuupar.
akywnup myayarlngkyngakayayarngmh
mrhkmkyayarkparhcaynng. akywnup-
sny hkysarrrparmnnyakyayarng mhcta-
yarmuupar. ahtuanahpwelltayartiukiu
ahcnyamyell htayark ruharmny. ahtua-
nahpwelltayartiuhm lwhellswarsmyhsayar
suutiukiu pytayarmuueat. suutiupri-
yarysny musarhpyhcepareat. mtrarsayar
myasaraapayarngtiukiu hkyayarkell siu
mhttayarmuueat. htiukyayarng sksayhkan-
tayarmuuhkyk tiukiu akywnupnhhcsk-
pareat. kiuytayarkiu htitlnshpyng
akywnupsny kyksemwaynyhnght hcerng-
tayarmuuhkyktiumhar kyayark pareat.
akywnupsny trarsuanhpythkyng hpya-
yarngmt hcwar hcerngghkyngkiu pyuparpye.
nyhnsellsayar suutiuk akywnupkiu
phchtartayarmuuparnng. kiuytayareat

kywnabhiualionghar aarmhkantayarmuupar. marnkysa saysaruutiussy kywnupkiu mnhphckky parhcaynhng. kytngtayarmuuhkyngkyayjuukiung hpyayarng mthkyngtrartayarnhngyhnsayar byardit-tayarkiuung kywnupmykhcisny myhayar aarkunparpye. krunartayarrhisnyatiung kiuytayareat kywnpyu ahtuanahpwellt-ayartiukiu swnsngtayarmuupar. kywnupsny kiuytayareat kywnhpyhpareat. sksayhkan-tayarmuuhkyktiukiuarlnyniungsayar uarnkiu paysnartayarmuupar. aiuh tarwrbr-hurar hcerngtayarmuuhkyinrayarkparpye. suutparmyartiussy trartayarkiu pyky-
pareat. kywnupmuukar pnyttayartiukiu rwhayhtk mk rwhayhnghtk sar nhhc-skpareat. siuhpyhchlyng kiuytayareat updaysaluanhcuantiu sny hpyayarngkys-nyhuhtngmhtlyk mihcsarlrmhismyh tiukiu munpareat. sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiussy aanaubhwy hpyhc kywnupwinayarnsny hcayarnghayarkttpareat. nhutkptta-yarkiu hpwngpyhkyngsny alngkiu pay mlimmarsayarsuutiukiu limmhcayttpareat. pnyttayartiukiu kywnup tayarngtarkye shpyng nhutkiu hpwng pntiukpareat. narmtayarkiu hkyhcsayar suuti pyuta-yarmuutt snyatiung kywnupkiu kynyrru kymnsar tayarmuupar. mintayarmuuhkyk ahcnyatiung kywnuphkyay lhmtiukiu hpyayarnghcaytayarmuupar. kywnupkiu abhyminy sayar duhcrukmyhahciumr-parhcaynhng. luutiueat nyhnyselfhkyng-ghtellk kywnupkiu rwaynhut tayarmuupar. kiuytayareat updaysyarkiu hcayarnpar mny. myknhartayareatalngkiu kiuytayareat kywn apayarmhar htwnlghcay ahtua-nahpwelltayartiukiu swnsngtayarmuupar. suutparmyartiussy trartayarkiu mhca-yarng sayarkyayarng kywnupmykhcitiumh myknksny myhcray kellsiuhepareat. aiuh tarwrbrhurar kiuytayarsny hpyayarngmt tayarmuueat. hcerngtayarmuuhkyktiussy hpyayarngmtky pareat. htartayarmuusa-yar sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiussy snyln trarnhngnye shhcarmyellkypareat. rnsu-
tiusny hckartayartiukiu maylyayarsayar kyayarng hcwellnpuupnhkyngchitsny kywnupkiu nyhnyself pareat. nhutkpttayarsny alwnhngkyysny hpyhc kiuytayareatkywn-sny nhhcskpareat. kywnupsny ngysayarsuu mhtemellmyngpyuhkyng kiu hkanrsayarsuu hpyhpareat. siusayarlny kiuytayareat updaysyarkiu mmaymlyayarpar. hpya-yarngmtayarmuuhkyngsny nihchchtarwr hpyayarng mthkynghpyhpareat. kiuy-tayareattarsny shhcar trarpyhpareat. sngrellnyhiungyhkyngsiurayarksayarlny pnyttayartiussy kywnupmwaylyarar-rarpyhpareat. sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiussy ahcnyamyell hpyayarngkypareat. kywnupsny askrhngparmyy akyayarng uarnkiupaysnartayarmuupar. kywnupsny

hcitnhluanakywngmellaayarhhe pareat. aiuh tarwrbrhurar narhtayarngtayarmuupar. ahtuanahpwelltayartiukiu hcayarnparmyy. kiuytayarkiu aayarhhepareat. kytngtayarmuupar. sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiukiu hcayarnparmyy. miughmlngmhe kywnup aayarhhectpareat. nhutkpttayarkiu mya-yarlnglyknaypareat. byardittayartiukiu sngkhkyngaayarkmayliusayar nghar nynyannmlwnmhe kywnupniuttpareat. aiuh tarwrbrhurar krunartayarrhisny atiung kywnuphckarkiu narhtayarngtayarmuupar. hcerngtayarmuuhkyknhnganye kywnupkiu askrhnghcaytayarmuupar. mkayarngsa-yarakyanahcny kynglnysayar suutiussy anesiuhkynykyppareat. suutiussy kiuytayareat trarnhng waykypareat. aiuh tarwrbr-hurar kiuytayarsny netayarmuueat. aluan-hcuansayar pnyttayartiussy shhcarhpyh-ckey pareat. sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiukiu ahcnyamyellhtar tayarmuukyayarngkiu rhayuehwcarmhhe kywnupsipareat. kywnuphkanrsayar sngrellhkyngkiu kynyrru kynhuttayarmuupar. kiuytayareattarkiu mmaymlyayarpar. kywnup amhukiu hcay-arng kywnupkiurwaynhut tayarmuupar. byardittayaraarhpyng askrhnghcaytayarmuupar. mtrarsayarsuutiussy ahtua-nahpwelltayartiukiu mrharsayarkyayarng kytngkhkyngnhng waykypareat. aiuh tarwrbrhurar snarhcuamktayarmuuhkyng sbhayarsny kywywpareat. hcerngtayarmuuhkyknhnganye kywnupkiu askrhnghcaytayarmuupar. kywnupkiu nyhnyselfsayarsuunhng rnbhppy sayar suutiussy myarkypareat. siusayarlny kywnup sny sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiumh lwhellmswarpar. shhcarmrhisayarsuutiukiu kywnupsny myng hcitnarpareat. akyayarngmuukar suutiussy byardittayar hckarkiu narmhtayarngbell naykypareat. kiuytayareat updaysyarkiu kywnup nhhcskkyayarngkiu mhttayarmuupar. aiuh tarwrbrhurar krunartayarrhisnyatiung kywnupkiu askrhng hcaytayarmuupar. nhutkpttayaraluanhcuantiussy hutmhnapareat. trarshpyng hcerngtayarmuuhkykrhis-myhtiussy ahcny amyell tnykypareat. ahciursayar suutiussy akyayarngmrhibhell kywnupkiu nyhnyselfksayarlny kywnuphchitnhluan sny hckartayarkiu kyayarkrwanpareat. lkrhchcarmyarkiu twayskellsiu byardittayar hckarkyayarng kywnupmwmmyayarkypareat. musarhckarkiu kyarpyng rwanrharpareat. trar tayarkiu kar nhhcskpareat. hpyayarngmthcwar hcerngtayarmuuhkykmyarkyayarng kiuytayarkiu trklyhng hkunhckym hkyemwmttpareat. trartayarkiu nhhcsksayar suuti kye-hcwar sayar ngyimwphkyng rhipareat. suutiuhcitpykhcrakayayarng mrhipar. aiuh tarwrbrhurar kytngtayarmuuhkyngkyayjuu kiu kywnupmyayarlng pnytt-

tayartiukiu kyngpareat. sksayhkantayarmuuhkyktiukiu akywnupwinyarny sny hcayarnngpareat. alwnnhhcskpareat. kiuytayareat updaystiunhng sksayhkantayar muuhkyktiukiu hcayarnngpareat. akywnupakyngrhismyhtiusny rhaytayarrhikypareat. aiuh tarwrbbhurar akywnup aayarhcsansny rhaytayarsiu rayarkparhcaysayar. nhutkptayarat atung uarnkiu paysnartayarmuupar. asnarhkansayarhckarsny rhaytayarsiu rayarkparhcaysayar. byardittayaratiung akywnupkiu kynhuttayarmuupar. ahtuanahpwelltayartiukiu swnsngtayarmuusayar ahkar akywnupeatnhutsny hkyemwmhkyngkiu mywksiu parmny. aluanhcuanसार पन्यतयार्तिउस्य हपयार्नगमत् पार्सन्यहप्यह अक्युनपुल्यहार्सन बयार्दित्तयार्किउ सेहक्यन्गिउपार्मन्य. कियुतयारेत् उपदयस्मयार्किउ न्हहस्कर्प सन्यहप्यह ल्कतयार्सन अक्युनपुकिउ म्हच्परहच् सयार्. अिउ हतार्वरर्भुर क्यन्गुतयार्मुहक्यन्ग क्ययजुकिउ अक्युनपु तयार्नगुतपारेत्. त्रार्तयार्सन लन्य अक्युनपुमवयल्ययार्र हप्यहच्पारेत्. अक्युनपुस्य अस्क्रन्ग कियुतयार्किउ हक्येम्वमपरहच्सयार्. ह्चेरन्गुतयार्मुहक्यन्गिउस्य अक्युनपुकिउ म्हक्यपरहच्सयार्. पयार्कयार्स्य सिुकल्लसु अक्युनपुस्य लम्वेल्ल पार्प्ये. कियुतयारेत् क्युनकिउरहार्तयार्मुपार. अक्युनपुस्य पन्यतयार्तिउकिउ म्मयम्लययार्पार.

120

akywnupsny sngrellhkanrsayarahkar htarwrbbhurarkiu aayarhch htarwrbbhursny narhtayarnng tayarmueat. aiuhatarwrbbhurar akywnupaskkiu shchcar mrhisayar nhutmhng lhnyhcarttsayar lyharmhng kynhuttayarmuupar. aiulhnyhcarttsayarlyhar sngsnyabhy kyayajuurhi snny. abhyakyiukiuhkanrsny. aarkyesayar sueat htksayarmyharkellsuung rsmshcsar mehkellkellsuungphycheat. ngarsny mayrhkpyntyhkiu kaydartell naysrny ararmhar amngglarrhieat. ngyimskhkyngkiu munसार सुत्तिउन्गुतु न्गारविन्यार्नस्य क्यार्मन्गहच्वार्नयार्पार्सन्यत्कर्. न्गार्सन्य ग्यिमस्क्क्यन्गब्हक्यमार्नयेत्. न्गार्पययार् ल्यन्गमुक्क सुत्तिउस्य हच्हत्तिउहक्यन्गन्गहार अलिरहियेत्.

121

ngarkiumhchkyng akyayarngsny payarhtwkr sayar tayarngriusiu ngarmyhayarknyeat. kayarkngnhngmaykyekiuhpnsngtayarmuusayar htarwrbbhurar htan-tayarmh ngarkiu mhchkyngakyayarngsny payarhtwcreat. sngat hkyaykiu hkyayarchayhkyngnghar ahkwngpaytayarmmuu. sngkiu hcayarngsayarsuusny aip-tayarmmuu. akyhcnghchc israylamiyikiu

hcayarnng sayarsuusny ngiukmynyaippyayarkhyng rhitayarmmuu. htarwrbbhursny sngkiu hcayarngtayarmueat. htarwrbbhursny sngatlkymarbhkrhisayar sngghkiuhuanrar ariphpyhctayarmueat. nayahkyin nayaarhpyngng nynyahkyin laarhpyngng ahtiahkiukmrhirar. htarwrbbhursny mkayarngsayaramhuar aluanhcuan-tiukiu kwykar sngataskkiu hcayarngtayar muulimny. htarwrbbhursny sngat htwkhkyngnhng wngghkyngtiukiu yhkumhch ahcnyapyt hcayarngtayarmmuu limny.

122

ngartiusny htarwrbbhurareat aintayarsiu swarkykunaanh uutpartiusny pyayarkysayarahkar ngarsny wmyayarkhkynggrhieat. aiuhayrurhlngmyiu sngatantarktiuatwng ngartiusnyrp naykylimny. hayrurhlngmyiu hchayhcsayar myiukellsiu tnyeat. amyuanwhytiusny htiumyiusiutkkyeat. israylamiyiu htuanhcanrhisnyatiung htarwrbbhurareat amyuanwytiusny htarwrbbhurareat narmtayarkiu hkyemwmhkyngnghar tkswarkyeat. htiumyiu trarhcerngrarpllng darwidmngmyieat rarjplllngtiu snytnykyeat. hayrurhlngmyiu ngyimwpmnyakyayarnng su tayarngkyayar. htiumyikiu mytniuhcuanmksayar suutiisny hkymsarrkyparhcaysayar. sngatmyiuriuatwng ngyimwphkyng sngatbhuan bimarntiu hkymsarhkynggrhiparhcaysayar. sngngyimwphkynggrhiparhcaysayaru ngarsny nyeahckiatwk aswayhknngpwn-tiutwk pyayarsiu parmny. ngartiubhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat aintayarkiu htayark sngatayikiu rharparmny.

123

kayarnngkngbhuan kinywptayar muusayarb-hurar kiyutayarkiu akywnup myhayarkynypareat. kywntiusny shkngllkkyung kywntiusny shkngmlkkyung myhayarkynynnytuu akywnuptiu sny kymnsartayarmuuhkyngkyayjuiuku mhanmhetiung aayarnng akywnuptieat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu myhayarkynlyknaykypareat. aiuh tarwrbbhurar kymnsartayarmuupar. akywnuptiusny alwnarhkkwellhkyngkiuhkanrpsny hpyh kymnsartayarmuupar. mhtemellmngpyusayar suutiueat kellarhkyngkiung marnkyesayar suutiueat arhkhkwellhkyngkiung akywnuptiu eat winyarnysny alwnhkanrpreat.

124

htarwrbbhursny ngartiubhkmhar rhita-yar mmyulhngghuusayar hckarnhng hkye

israylamiyusiur sayarhckar huumuukar
htarwrbbhurarsny ngartiubhkmhar rhita-
yar mmuulyhng luutiusny ngartiurnbhk
naykysayarahkar amykhtwk ngartiuki
asknngtkw myiukypyetak. htiuahkar
ngartiuki raysny lwhmmiu hcesayar raysny
ngartiuiwinyarnyapayarmhar kyayarswarpye
tkar. hcayarkarsayar raytiusny ngartiua
sk winyarnyapayarmhar kyayarswarkypetak.
suutiuswarnhng kiukhkellarrbhiu ngar-
tiukiu aptayar mmuusayar htarwrbbhurarsny
mngglarrhitayarmuuhcay stny. nghksny
musiutiuat kyayarkwnghtellk lwt skellsiu
ngartiuaaksny lwtlykrhieat. kyayarkwng
pyt ngartiუსny lwtkyppe. kayarngkngnhng
myaykyekiū hpsnngtayar muusayar htar-
wrbbhurareat narntayaraarhpyng ngartiუსny
mhchkyngkyayjuukiū hkanrkystny.

125

htarwrbbhurarkiu hkiulhuansayar suutiusny
mtun mlhup ahcnymyelltnysayar jiaunta-
yarngekellsiu hpyhckyeat. tayarngriutiusny
yayrurhngmyiukiū wrran skellsiu htar-
wrbbhurarsny mimiluutiukiū yhkumhch
karlahcnymptwrrantayarmueat. hpya-
yarngmtsayar suutiusny duhcrukkiū
pyusayar ahkwngmrhihcayhkyngnghar
mtrarsayarsuutiueat lhantansny hpya-
yarngmtsayar suutiueat amwayhkanrarabhi-
uapayarmhar mtynmnyar. aiuharwrbbhurar
kayarngsayarsuu sbhayar hpyayarngsayar
suutiuaar kyayjuupyutayarmuupar. ka-
yarksayarlmmyarsiu lwhellswarsayar suutiū
kiukar htarwrbbhurarsny mtrarshpyngpyusa-
yarsuutiunhngatuu htutswartayarmuūny.
israylamiyū ngyimwphkyng rhiparhcaysa-
yar.

126

bhmwarhkyuphtarsayar jiaunsartiukiū
htarwrbbhurar pynlarhcaytayarmuusa-
yarahkar ngartiუსny aipmksayarsuukellsiu
hpyhckyeat. htiuahkar ngartiunhutsny
ryhkyngnhngng ngartiū lyharsny sehkyng-
siuhkyngnhngng pnyweat. tparamyū sar-
tiuklūny htarwrbbhurarsny suutiuaabhiū kye-
sayaramhukiū pyutayarmuupyeu siukyeat.
htarwrbbhurarsny ngartiuaabhiū kyesa-
yaramhukiū pyutayarmuupye. ngartiūs-
nylūny wmmayarklyk nayky eat. aiuhar-
wrbbhurar bhmwarhkyuphtarhkyngkiū
hkanrsayar akywnuuptiukiū tayarngmyknhar
hkyayarngraykellsiu thpnpynlarhcayta-
yarmuupar. mykrnykylyk myiuhcaykyellsa-
yarsuutiუსny rwhnglnlyk hparritkylimmny.
mykrnykylyk kyelln myiuhcaykiū sayarn
htwkswarsayar suusny kayarklhiungm-
yarkiu sayarn lyk rwhnglnsayarhcitnhng
amhnpynlarlimmny.

127

htarwrbbhurarsny aimkiū sayarktayarmmuū
lyhng sayarksayar suutiusny ahkynyn-
helupsayarn kyeat. htarwrbbhurarsny
myiukiū hcayarngtayarmuūlyhng kng-
hcyarngtiusny ahkynynhehcayarnkyeat.
hcayarhcayarhtlyk nynynksnytiungaayarn
maipbellnaylyk pngpnhcwar ahcarhcar-
lyknaysayar lny akyiumrhi. aippyayarsa-
yar ahkwngkiū hkyhctayarmuū sayar
suuaaramhnpaytayarmueat. bhwarmyn-
gsayar sarsmetiusnyhtarwrbbhurar suhky
paysnartayarmuusayar amwayuhchcarh-
pyhckyeat. askpyiuhcny bhwarmyngsaya
sarsmetiū sny suurellk rhisayarmyarkell-
siū hpyhckyeat. mimimiyhartayarnkiū
suutiunhngpnyhchaysayarsuu sny mngglar-
rhieat. suutiusny rhkkyayarkhkyngmrhi.
rnsuutiukiū tanhkarw setarkylimmny.

128

htarwrbbhurarkiu kyayarkrwan lmhkre-
tayar siū liukswarsmyhsayar suutiusny
mngglarrhikyeat. htiusiupyulyhng sngsny
mimilknhng lup sayarngrsayar ahcarkiu
hcarrlimmny. mngglarrhi kayarnghcar-
rlimmny. sngeatmyarsny sngaimnarmhar
myarhcwar asesesayar hcpyhcnwypngkell-
siung sarsme tiusny snghcarpwellptlūny
hciukpyiusayar sanlwnpgng myarkell-
siung hpyhckylimmny. htarwrbbhurarkiu
kyayarkrwansayarsuusny htiusiū sayar
mngglarrhirlimmny. htarwrbbhurarsny ji-
auntayarnpayark kayarnkyepaytayarmuū
yayrurhngmyiuhkanrsayar kayarngyiukiū
tskluanmnyngrlimmny. mimisarsmetiū
bhwarmyngsayar sarsme tiukiulūny myn-
grlimmny. israylamiyū ngyimwp hkyng
rhiparhcaysayar.

129

ngysayararwymhch kyimhpnmyarhcwar
ngarkiu suutpartiusny nyhnyselfkpyehu-
usayar hckarnhngkhye israylamiyusiursayar
hckarhuumuukar ngsayararwymhch ky-
imhpnmyarhcwar ngarkiu suutpartiusny
nyhnyselfkpye. siusayarlny ngarkiu
mniungky. htwnsaya suutiusny ngarkya-
yarpayarmhar htwn rhnysayar htwnkya-
yarngtiukiū hpyhchcaykyeat. htarwrbbhu-
rarsny hpyayarngmttayarmueat. mtrarsa-
yar suutiueat kyutiukiū hpyttayarmuupye.
jiaunmyiukiū munsayarsuapayarngtiusny
rhkkyayark lnhkyngkiū hkanrkyparhcay.
aimmiupayarmhar payark abhysuumy
mnhutbell nyhiunwmtt sayar mykp-
ngkellsiu hpyhckyparhcay. htiumykpngkiū
ritsayarsuusny lktsupmyh mr. hcnysayarsu-
ulūny lktpwaymyhmr. lm rhayarkswarsayar

suutiuklñy htarwrhbhurapaytayarmuusayar
mngglarskrayarkpar hcaysayar. htarwr-
bhurareat narmtayarkiu amhepyu sngtiukiu
kayarngkyepaykyeahu mpyayarmsiurky.

130

aiuhtarwrhbhurar nknellrarhtellk kiuy-
tayarkiu akywnupaayarhchpareat. aiu
htarwrhbhurar akywnupeat hckarsankiu kyar
akywnupsutayarnghptnarpyusankiu narna-
yarngh tayarmuupar. aiu bhurarrhnghtar-
wrhbhurar kiuytayarsny duhcriukapyhcm-
yarkiu mhttayarmuulyhng abhysuusny
hkanrpniungparmyyny. kiuytayarkiu
kyayarkrwanhcrarakayarngh rhihcay
hkyngnghar apyhclwhthkyngahkwngkiu
piungtayarmueat. htarwrhbhurarkiu
ngarhcayarnglykneyeat. ngarwinyarny
sny hcayarnglykneyeat. nhukpttayarkiu
ngarmyayar lgeat. nannkkiumyayar-
ngsayar suutiuhkmmk ngarwinyarnysny
bhurarrhngkiu myayarlnglykneyeat. is-
raylamyiusny htarwrhbhurarkiu myayar
lngparhcay. akyayarnghmuukar htarwr-
bhurar krunar rhiheat. myarhchwarsayar
rwaynhuthkyngkyayjuurhieat. israyl
amyiukiu hkpsimsayar duhcriukapyhctiu
ahtellk rwaynhuttayarmuulimny. is-
raylamyiusny htarwrhbhurarkiu myayar
lngparhcay. akyayarnghmuukar htarwr-
bhurar krunar rhiheat. myarhchwarsayar
rwaynhuthkyngkyayjuurhieat. israyl amy-
iukiu hkpsimsayar duhcriukapyhctiu ahtellk
rwaynhuttayarmuulimny.

131

aiuhtarwrhbhurar akywnupsny hcitmmyn-
par. myknharlñy mmayarpap. ki-
uynhngmtñ kyemyngsayar amhutiu mky-
nglñyap. akyhcnghchc akywnupsny amini-
unhng kwar sayar suungykellsiu kiuyhctiu
hpyay ngymhcayparpye. akywnuphctihlu-
ansny niukwarsayar suungykellsiu hpy-
hcap eat. israylamyiusny yhkumhch
karl ahcnympt htarwrhbhurarkiu myayar-
lngparhcay.

132

aiuhtarwrhbhurar darwidmngkiung su-
uhkanrsmiyh sayar sngrellhkyngkiung
aayarkmaytayarmuupar. htiumngk
yarkupamyiu kiukwysayar tñhkiu rhng
htarwrhbhurar kyinwptayarmuuararpkiu
akywnup sny mtwaymhetiungaayarngh
kiuynayraraimsiuwmng kiuyaiprapa-
yarsiumtk kiuymykhciaiprmnyahkwng
mykhkmmhitrmnyahkwngkiu mpayparhu
yarkupamyiu kiukwysayar tñhkiurhnghtar-
wrhbhurarhtan kyinsiu adhithtarñpyueat.

htiumngk yarkupamyiu kiukwysayar tñhkiu
rhng htarwrhbhurar kyinwptayarmuuararp-
kiu akywnup sny mtwaymhetiungaayarngh
kiuynayraraimsiuwmng kiuyaiprapa-
yarsiumtk kiuymykhciaiprmnyahkwng
mykhkmmhitrmnyahkwngkiu mpayparhu
yarkupamyiu kiukwysayar tñhkiurhnghtar-
wrhbhurarhtan kyinsiu adhithtarñpyueat.
htiumngk yarkupamyiu kiukwysayar tñhkiu
rhng htarwrhbhurar kyinwptayarmuuararp-
kiu akywnup sny mtwaymhetiungaayarngh
kiuynayraraimsiuwmng kiuyaiprapa-
yarsiumtk kiuymykhciaiprmnyahkwng
mykhkmmhitrmnyahkwngkiu mpayparhu
yarkupamyiu kiukwysayar tñhkiurhnghtar-
wrhbhurarhtan kyinsiu adhithtarñpyueat.
htiumngk yarkupamyiu kiukwysayar tñhkiu
rhng htarwrhbhurar kyinwptayarmuuararp-
kiu akywnup sny mtwaymhetiungaayarngh
kiuynayraraimsiuwmng kiuyaiprapa-
yarsiumtk kiuymykhciaiprmnyahkwng
mykhkmmhitrmnyahkwngkiu mpayparhu
yarkupamyiu kiukwysayar tñhkiurhnghtar-
wrhbhurarhtan kyinsiu adhithtarñpyueat.
telltayarsny ehprimpyñmharrhikya-
yarnghkiu ngartiusnykyarpye. yarrimtayar
twaykpye. bhuanbimarñtayarisiu wng
hkyaytayartnngar hkuanaayark pypw-
pkiukwykykunaan. aiu htarwrhbhurar
kyinwptayarmuuararsiu bhun tayarnghy-
nysayar dhmsayttarnhngtkw tktayarmu-
upar. kiuytayareat yjpurayarrhittiusny
hpyayarngh mthkyng tñsarkiusng kiuyta-
yareat srñhng suutiusny rwhnglnhchwar
sehkyngsiukparhcaysayar. kiuytayareat
kywñdarwidmngat myknharhkiu htayarksh-
pyng kiuytayarhtan bhisikhkansayarsuukiu
ngyngpytayarmmuuparngh. htarwr-
bhurarsny darwidaar dhitharnkyinsiu
hkyngkiupyu shchcarhpyktayarmmuusayar
hckarhuumuukar sngatamyiuanwykiu
sngatpllngpayarmhar ngartngmny. sngat-
sartiusny ngartptinyarnytrarkkiung ngarswn-
sngsayar sksayhkanhkykkiung hcayarngh
rhayarklyhng suutiueatsarmyarsnylñy
sngatpllng payarmhar ahcnymyell htium-
grkylimnyhu byardithar tayarmuupye.
htarwrhbhurarsny jiaunmyiukiu rwaykayark
amyellnaytayarmuuararbhiiu aliutayarrhis-
nyararmhar imyiukar ngarahcnymyell
kyinwprarmyitny. ngaraliurhisny hpyhc
imyungarnaymny. suueat ahcaraarhar-
rkiu ahtuushpyng kayarngh kyepaymny.
suusngrellsartiukiu whcwarkwaymny.
suueat yjpurayarrhittiukiu kytngghkyng
tñsarkiu sngghcayshpyng suusnrñhng suu-
tiusny rwhnglnsayar sehkyngkiu rwh-
nglnhchwar siurkylimny. htiumyiu
darwideat uehkiukiu ngarpayarkhcaymny.
ngarhtan bhisikhkan sayarsuuti mekh-
wkkiu ngarpynghngpye. htiiuarhngat
rñsumyarkiu rhkkyayarkhkyngnghng
ngarhpuanlwhmny. suueat uehchsrhp-

usny bhunpwnglyk rhilimmnyhu byardittayarrheat.

133

nyeahkiutiusny sbhayartuulykpayarngbhayar kysnyararmhar alwnkayarnpayeat. alwntng tylyayarkptpayeat. aaruaneat hkarngpayarmhar layarnglyk suueat mutsitsuhe lnyhewptiungaayarng kysayarnansarsellksiu hpyhceat. hayrmuntayarnghng jiauntayarngruipayarsiu kysayar nhngkellsiu hpyhceat. htiusiunaykysayar arp htarwrbhurarsny ahcnymyell askrhngghkyngahkwng tnyhuusayar kayarngkyemngglarkiu hcerngtayarmuueat.

134

htarwrbbhurareat aimentayar nynyanchayarnng sayar htarwrbbhurareat kywntayarapayarngtiu htarwr bburarkiu kayarngkyepaykylayar. snrhngrrarhtartayarsiu lkkuihkye htarwr bburarkiu kayarngkyepaykylayar. kayarngkngnhng myaykyekiuhpnsgntayarmuu sayar htarwrbbhurarsny jiauntayarnngpayark sngkiu kayarngkyepaytayarmuupar hcaysayar.

135

htarwrbbhurareat narntayarkiu hkyemwmkylayar. htarwrbbhurareat aimentayar ngartiu bburar shkngaat aimentayartntiungtwng amhuhcayarnngsayar htarwrbbhurareat kywntayartiuhkyemwm hkyngkiupyukyayar. htarwrbbhurarsny kayarngmyttayarmuusayar kyayarng htarwrbbburarkiu hkyemwmkylayar. narntayarkiu htayarmnarsehkyngsiukylayar. htiusiusayar amhusny tngtylyayarkptpayeat. akyayarngmuukar htarwrbbhurarsny yarkup amyukiukiu kiuytayarabhiung israylamiukiuhbndartayarpbyhchcayhkynggharng rwaykayarktayarmuupye. htarwrbbhurarsny kyetaryarmuukyayarng ngartiu eatbburarrhngsny bburartkartiuhtk myttayar muukyayarngkiuhngarsiat. htarwrbbhurarsny kayarngkngmyaykye smuddrar nknellrararprptiu aliutayarrhismyhtiukiuhpyutayarmuueat. myaykyehcwnmh miughtimtiukiuhthkchayatar muueat. miughnhngtkw lyphchckiu hpnsngtayarmuueat. bhndartayartiukhtellk laykiuhuttayarmuueat. aellguttupyny lumhhe tirhcsarntiungaayarng saruerhismyhtiukiuhdnhkttayarmuueat. aiuhellguttupyny sngaathtellmhar hparrayarmngmh hc suueatkywnapayarngtiueatapayarsiu lkhknar sksay aanbhwsayaramhutiukiuhhcaylwhttayarmuueat. aarmayarripynykiuhachiursayar rhihunmng barrhpnpykiuhachiur sayaraughmngnhngtkw bhunkyesayar

rhngbhurngmyarkiu kwpmky myarpyar sayar luumyiuunhngtkw hkarnarntiungniungnganapayarngtiukiuhlupkyanshpyngsuutiunayar myaykiulwhell mimiluu israyl amyiuuar amwaykiuhpayhkyaytayarmuueat. aiuhartwrbbhurarkiu kiuytayarareat amnysny nihchhtarwrbbhpyhcepareat. aiuhartwrbbhurar bhwelldnarntayar sny karlahcnysaktnypareat. htarwrbbhurarsny mimikywnitiueat atwk nayarngtr mimiluhcubhkmh trarhcerngtayarmuueat. sarsnarntutiukiukwysayar ruptutiukar ngwaylhyhpyhceat. rwhaylhyhpyhceat. luulkhpyng lup sayar ararpaytny. htiruuptutiusny nhutrhicarkmpyayartt. mykhchirhi mmyngtt. narrihi mkyartt. suutiuphchplny htwkskwngsk mrihpartkar. lupsayar suutiulny atuutuu kiuhcarsayar suapayarngtiulny atuutupartkar. aiuisrayl amyiu htarwrbbburarkiu kayarngkyepaylayar. aiuaarrun amyianwy htarwrbbburarkiu kayarngkyepaylayar. aiulaymyianwy htarwrbbburarkiu kayarng kyepaylayar. htarwrbbburarkiu kyayarkrwansayarsuutiuharwrbbburarkiu kayarngkye paykylayar. yayruhlingmyiumhar kyinwptayarmuusayar htarwrbbhurarsny jiauntayarnngpayarmhar mngglarrhitayar muuhcaystny. harlayluy.

136

htarwrbbhurarsny kayarngmyttayarmuu krunartayar ahcnymyelltnysayarkyayarnggun kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmkylayar. bburartiueatarhng bburarshkngaat krunartayar ahcnymyelltnysayarkyayarnggunkyaayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmkylayar. arhngtiueatshkng bburarrhngaat krunartayar ahcnymyelltnysayarkyayarnggunkyaayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmkylayar. krunartayar ahcnymyelltnysnyhpyhc aanbhwsayaramhutiukiuh tpartnysarpyutayar muuhtsayar krunartayarahcnymyelltnysnyhpyhc pnyartaratratiung kayarngkngkiuhpnsgntayarmuu htayar krunartayarahcnymyelltnysnyhpyhc raypayarmhar myaykyekiuhpyntayarmuhtsayarkrunartayarahcnymyelltnysnyhpyhc alngaimkyetiukiuh hpnsngtayarmuhtsayarkrunartayarahcnymyelltnysnyhpyhc naykiuahuphchiursayar naykiung krunartayarahcnymyelltnysnyhpyhc nynykiuahuphchiursayar lnhngkyymarkiung hpnsngtayarmuhtsayarkrunartayarahcnymyelltnysnyhpyhc aellguttupynymhar saruemyarkiu dnhkttayarmuhtsayarkrunartayarahcnymyelltnysnyhpyhc aarkyesayar lksnsayar lkruantayarkiu lknkpyutayarmuhtsayarkrunartayarahcnymyelltnysnyhpyhc israylamiukiuh aellguttupynysartiuh ahtellk htutsayarngtayarmuhtsayarkrunartayarahcnymyelltnysnyhpyhc eduanpnglykiuhapiungpiungghkwelldtayarmuhtsayarkrunar

tayarahcnyamyelltnysnyhpyhc pnglyaly is-
 raylamyiuikiu rhayarkswar hcaytayarmuuht-
 sayar krunartayarahcnyamyelltnysnyhpyhc
 hparrayarmngnhngbiulhkyaymyarkiu ed-
 uanpngly htell lhellhkytayarmuuhtsayar
 krunartayar ahcnyamyell tnysnyhpyhc mi-
 iluuhcukiutayar piusayarngtayarmuuhtsayar
 krunartayar ahcnyamyell tnysnyhpyhc kye-
 sayarbhuerngtiukiui dnhkttayarmuuhtsayar
 krunartayarahcnyamyelltnysnyhpyhc
 aarmayarrippykiu ahciursayar rhi-
 hunmngkiung krunartayarahcnyamyell
 tnysnyhpyhc barrhnpyny kiuahciursay-
 ar aughmngkiung krunartayar ahcny
 amyelltnysnyhpyhc bhunkyesayar bhurngm-
 yarkiu lupkyantayarmuuhtsayar krunar-
 tayarahcnyamyelltnysnyhpyhc aarma-
 yarrippykiu ahciursayar rhihunmngkiung
 krunartayarahcnyamyell tnysnyhpyhc bar-
 rhnpyny kiuahciursayar aughmngkiung
 krunartayar ahcny amyelltnysnyhpyhc
 bhunkyesayar bhurngmyarkiu lup-
 kyanayarmuuhtsayar krunartayarahc-
 nyamyelltnysnyhpyhc aarmayarrippykiu
 ahciursayar rhihunmngkiung krunarta-
 yarahcnyamyell tnysnyhpyhc barrhnpyny
 kiuahciursayar aughmngkiung krunartayar
 ahcny amyelltnysnyhpyhc bhunkyesayar
 bhurngmyarkiu lupkyantayarmuuhtsayar
 krunartayar ahcnyamyelltnysnyhpyhc
 suutiunayarmaykiu lwhelltayarmuuht-
 sayar krunartayarahcnyamyelltnysnyh-
 pyhc mimikywnisraylamyiuar amwaykiu
 payhkytayarmuuhtsayar krunartayarahc-
 nyamyelltnysnyhpyhc nhimhkyknaysayar
 ngartiukiuaayarkmaytayarmuuhtsayar
 krunartayarahcnyamyelltnysnyhpyhc
 ngartiukiurnsuutiuh ahtellk rwaynhutta-
 yarmuuhtsayar krunartayarahcnyamyelltn-
 ysnyhpyhc hkpsimsayarsttwardiukiui
 kywayamwaytayarmuusayar kayarnkgngb-
 huaneat arhngbhurashkngaeat krunarta-
 yarsny ahcnyamyelltnysayarkyayarnng gun
 kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmkylayar.

137

barbulunmyhctiuanarmhar ngarti-
 nyhtiung jiaunmyiukiui aayarkmaylyk
 ngiukywaykyeat. ngartiuhcayarngm-
 yarkiu lny htiuarptwng miugh mhpngti
 swellhtarkyeat. akayarngmuaar htiuar
 ngartiukiui bhm swarhkyuphtarsayar su-
 unhng ngartiukiunyhnsellsayarsuutiuk
 jiaunsehkyngkiu ngartiuaar siukyla-
 yaru sehkyngsiusankiu ng rwhnglnsa-
 yar asankiung ngartiui tayarngkypar
 snytkar. tkywntniungngan htarwrbrhu-
 rareat sehkyngkiu abhysiu siurparmyyny.
 aiuyayrurhngmyiu sngkiu ngarmaylyhng
 ngarklyar lksny mimiattkiuamyparhcay.
 sngkiungarmaayarkmayamysuansayar wm
 myayarkhkyngakyayarnghtk yayrurhngmy-

iuikiu amyth mhtarlyhng ngarlyharsny
 aarhkayarnghpparhcay. aiuhtrwrbrburar
 yayrurhngmyiueatnayrk ahkyinrayarksa-
 yarahrar myiuriukiui amyhctiungaayarnng
 rhngliukky rhngliukkyhu siukysayar edua-
 namyiusar tiukiui aayarkmaytayarmuu-
 ppar. hpyksettsayar barbulunmngsme sng sny
 ngartiui pyusnyatiung sngapyhckiusppay
 sayarsuusny mngglarrhieat. sngaeatsun-
 ungtyiukiukiungyuu kyayarkpaysarmhar
 sayarngsayar suusny mngglarrhieat.

138

aiuhtrwrbrburar kiuytayarkiuhtitnhluan
 akywngmell akywnuphkyemwmparmny.
 ahkyartpparsayar bhurartiurhmayhar
 kiuytayarkiu htayarmnarsehkyng siu-
 par mny. snrhngsayar bimarntayarsiu
 myknharpyulyk pypwpkiukwy krunar-
 tayarhng shhcartayarkyayarnng narm-
 tayarkiu hkyemwmparmny. akyayarn-
 muukar gtitayar kiusitngtayarrhismyhtk
 hkyemyhayarktayarmuupye. akywnu-
 paayarhhsayarnaytwng narhtayarnng
 tayarmuu hciwtinyarnyhtellsiu hkw-
 naarkiu swngshpyng akywnupkiu hkiung-
 marhcaytayarmuueat. aiuhtrwrbrburar
 layarkernghbhurngapayarnng tiusny nhut-
 tayarhtwkhckartiukiui kyarsnyhpyhc
 guntayarkiu hkyemwmkyparlimmny.
 htarwrbrburareat lmhkretayartiui liuk
 sehkyngsiukyparlimmny. akyayarngmuaar
 htarwr brhursny bhunkyetayarmuueat.
 htarwrbrhursny myngmyttayarmuusayar
 lny hciitnhimhksayar suutiukiui kynyrrhuta-
 yarmuueat. hciitmyngsayar suutiukiukar
 awayksitayarmuueat. akywnupsny sngrell-
 dukhkmayr kynglhy sayarlhy kiuytayarsny
 akywnupkiu askrhng hcaytayarmuulimmny.
 lktayarkiu snlyk rnsuutiui eatamykdayarsku
 setar lkyarlktyayar aarhpyng akywnupkiu
 kyntgtayarmuulimmny. htarwrbrhursny
 ngareatamhukiui pyehcehaytayar muumny.
 aiuhtrwrbrburar krunartayarsny ahc-
 nyamyell tnparsnyhpyhc kiuytayareat
 lknghgpyuhcusayar amhutiukiui hcwnphcta-
 yarmmuuparnhng.

139

aiuhtrwrbrburar kiuytayarsny akywnupkiu
 hchckyayar sitayarmuueat. akywnuph-
 tiungkyng htahkyngarartiukiui sitayar
 muueat. akywnup akyanahcnytiukiui
 awaykpg nar lnytayarmuueat. akywnup-
 swarsayarlmmkiung aiprarkiu hchcsay
 akywnupkyngsayar akyngaluanhcuant-
 iukiui kywmtayarmuueat. akywnupsny
 hckarthkwinkiumy mmywksayar lny
 aiuhtrwrbrburar kiuytayarsny akywngmell
 sitayarmuueat. kiuytayarsny akywnupkiu

ptlmyiunghtar akywnupapayarmhar
 lktayarkitngtayarmuopye. htiusiusa-
 yar uarnsny aanaubhwyhpyhc aky-
 wnupmttningpar. myngmytsnyhpyhc
 akywnup mmheniungpar. winyarnyta-
 yarnhnglwthkyngaliunghar abhy arpsiu
 swarnknglyng parmnynny. myknhartayarnhng
 lwthkyngaliunghar abhyarpsiu pyayniung-
 parmnynny. kayarnngkngsiutklyhng kiuyta-
 yarrhitayarmuueat. mrnniungngan aipark-
 iuhknglyhng kiuytayarrhitayar muueat.
 nannkatayarngtiukiuyuu smuddrarhcwn
 naylyhng htiuarppng kiuytayareatlsny
 akywnupkiu piasayarnnglyk lkyarkitayarsny
 kiunglykrhiparlimmny. aky mhayarn-
 miuksnyngarkiuhpuanlwmmnyhu thpn-
 siulyhng nynysnylny akywnupptwnkyng
 alngpyhpcparlimmny. akyhcnghchcmha-
 yarngmiksny rhaytayar abhyararkiuymh
 mhpuanningpar. nynysny naykellsiu
 lngpareat. mhayarngmiksbbhayarnhngal-
 ngsbbhayarsny tuupareat. kiuytayarsny
 akywnupeat kyayarkkpkui png hpnsng ami-
 wmtellmhar akywnupkiu hpuanauptayar
 muopye. akywnupsny kyayarkmkbbh-
 wysayar lkhknar htiusnsayar lkhknar-
 tiunhng pynyhcuansty hpyhc kiuytayarkiu
 hkyemwmparmny. pyupngtayarmuusayar
 amhutiussy aanaubhwyhpyhckyayarnkui
 akywnupeat hcitwinyarnsnyamhnsipareat.
 mhtngrharsayar arp akywnupkiuhpnsng
 myaykyeayarkarp hcayhchpcwar pyupng-
 tayarmuusayar ahkar akywnupeatkiuyhknd-
 harsny rhaytayar htnggrhar lykrhipareat.
 mhcuanglsaysayar akywnupeataluanht-
 waykiu lny kiuytayarsnykynyrhu myng-
 tayarmuopye. htiuarar tiukiuy pyupng
 thcuantkumyhm mrmihckarlwtng ki-
 uytayareat hcarrngakunahcngmhtsarlyk
 rhiypareat. aiubhurarshkng akywnup
 kiuytayareat akyanahcnytiussy alwnhtu-
 usnkypareat. alwn myarpyarkypareat.
 htiuakyanahcnytiayartiukiuy raytwklyhng
 selluan nhngamyhmk sarmyarpyarky-
 pareat. akywnupsny niasayarahkarkiuyla-
 yarhtan ahcnyrhpareat. aiubhurarshkng
 kiuytayarsny mtrarsayar suutiukiuy kw-
 pmyktayarmuuparhcaysayar. luuaskkui
 stttsaysarsuuti ngarhtanmh hpyswarky.
 htiusuutiussy kiuytayartbhk mnarliu
 sayarhcitnhngpyayarsiu kiuytayareatrn-
 suutiussy mtrarshpyng warkywarkypareat.
 aiuhtrarwrbbhurar kiuytayarkiu muns-
 aysaruu tiukiuy akywnupmunparsnymhut-
 layar. aarnartayar kiu snsaysarsuutiukiuy
 akywnuprwanrharparsny mhut layar.
 htiusuutiukiuy hcitnhluanakywnngmellmun-
 pareat. kiuy rnsuukellsiu mht pareat.
 aiubhurarshkng akywnupkiu hchckyayar
 akywnupeatnhluankiu simhttayarmuupar.
 hcuanhcm hcit ahtngmyarkiulny simhta-
 yarmuupar. siusayarlmsiu akywnupliuksny
 mliuk snykiu kynyrhu htarwrlmhtellsiu

swaysayarngtayar muupar.

140

aiuhtrarwrbbhurar siusaysarsueatlkmh aky-
 wnupkiu kynhuttayarmuupar. kyntmsayar
 sueatlkmh akywnupkiu kwykarhca-
 yarngmtayarmuupar. htiusuutiussy nhl-
 uanhtellmhar mkayarnhsayar akyan ahcnyrhi
 hchcmhukiuy ahcnynhisayarkypareat. su-
 tiussy mywaykellsiu mimitiulyharkiu swaytt
 kypareat. suutiunhuthkmahtellmhar my-
 waysiasip atayarkrhpareat. aiuhtrarwr-
 hurar mtrarsaysarsueat lkmh akywnupkiu-
 kwykarhcayarngmtayarmuupar. kyntmsayar
 sueatlkmhkwykarhcayarngmtayarmuupar.
 suutiussy akywnupkiuhellhkyngngghar
 kyanhcnkykypareat. marnkyesaysarsu-
 tiussy akywnupbbhiu kyayar kwngnhngky-
 iusaymyarkiuy whkhtarkypareat. akywnup
 swarrarl m kwnrwkkihpy nwyhtmyarkiuy
 htarky pareat. kiuytayarsny akywnu-
 peat bhurarshkng hpyhc tayarmuueathu
 htarwrbbhurarar lyhayarkhtarpareat.
 aiuhtrarwrbbhurar akywnupsutayarngsa-
 yarhckarkiu narhtayarngtayarmuupar.
 aiubhurarhnghtarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny
 akywnupeat kyntngkhngahcwmstti-
 pyhctayarmuueat. hchctiukrsayarnay
 akywnup eatuehkayarnkui hpuanaup
 tayarmuueat. aiuhtrarwrbbhurar mtrarsa-
 yarsarsueat aliu pynyhcuanrsayarahkwng
 sueat akyanht mayarkrsayarahkwng
 rhihcaytayarmmuuparnhng. htiusiusa-
 yarsuutiussy akywnupptlmy mimiti-
 uehkayarnkui mhyemyhayarkrbhell
 mimitiuywksiusayar mkayarnky-
 iussy mimitiukiuy lwmmiuparhcaysa-
 yar. mehkeltiussy htiusuutiapayarsiu
 kyayarkkypar hcaysayar. mehtellsiu
 nksayartwnghtellsiu kyky parhcaysayar.
 thpnmhtkyparhcaynhng. krellrelltsa-
 yarsuussy myaypayarmhar nayarmmyell
 parhcaynhng. kyntmsaysarsuukiulny
 hpykesny tiungaayarnghbayupdsny liuk-
 parhcaysayar. htarwrbbhurar snysngrellsayar
 sueeatamhukiuy hcayarnngt mwtsa-
 yarsuubhk trarhcerngtayarmuu mnyhu
 ngarsieat. akyhcnghchc trarsaysarsuutiussy
 narm tayarkiu hkyemwmkyparlimmny.
 sbhayarhpyayarngsayar suutiussy ahtanta-
 yarnayrkyparlimmny.

141

aiuhtrarwrbbhurar kiuytayarkiu akywnup
 aayarrhchpareat. alyngamyn kywlarta-
 yarmuupar. kiuy tayarkiu aayarrhch-
 sayarahkar akywnupeat hckarsankiu
 narhtayarngtayarmuupar. akywnupeat
 phtnarsnymerhiusayar nansarpayarn-
 kellsiu ng lkiuhkyehkyngsny nyueyanpu-

jayarskkar kellsiu ng rhaytayarpyngsnglyk
 rhiparhcaysayar. aiuh tarwr bhu rar akyw nu
 peat nhut rhaymhar kng kiu htartayarmu
 par. akyw nupeat nhut hkm tan h karkiu
 hcayarn g tayarmu par. duh criukki
 upyusayarsuutiunhng atuu akyw nuppar
 mtrarsayaramhu duh criukamiyumi
 kyng lny hcay hkyng nghar akyw nupeat
 hci thn luan kiu mkay arngsaya ramhu ar
 sru swaysay arngt ayarmmu uparnhng. hti
 usutiueat hkel lbhwy hcarbhw tyiuku
 akyw nupmhcarparhcaynhng. hpyaya
 rngmtsaya r suusny akyw nupkiu dnhkt
 parhcaysayar kyayjuurhparlimmny.
 suanmparhcaysayar akyw nupuehka
 yarngkiulimsayarshchparlimmny.
 htp pyusayar lny akyw nupmngyngpar.
 yhkumuukar suutpar pyusayar adhmam
 hutbhk suta yarngpareat. suutiueat
 akellamhutiusny kyayarktwn garmh
 lwt akyw nupeat hckarkiu kyarrkypareat.
 htiuhckar lny hkiupareat. myaypa
 yarmharhtngkiuhkuthkwellskellsiu
 mnrar niungantanhkarwmhar akyw nup
 tiueat ariumyartiusny kwellpyar lykrh
 kypareat. aiubhurarrhngtarwr bhu rar
 kiuytayar kiu akyw nupmyhayarkny
 pareat. kiuytayar hkiulhuanpareat.
 akyw nupeat askkiu swphchcaytaya
 rmmu uparnhng. akyw nupbhiu htiaya
 rnghtarkysayarkyayarkwngmh ng
 duhcriukkiu pyusayarsuutiueatnywht
 mhng akyw nupkiu lwthcaytayar mu
 par. htiusiu akyw nupsny lwnswarsa
 yarahkar mtrarsayar suuapayarngt
 iusny mimitiukyayarkwnghtellsiu
 kykyparhcaysayar.

142

ngarsny htarwr bhu rarhtansiu asanki
 ulwhng aayarh hceat. ngarasankiu
 htarwr bhu rarhtansiu lwhng suta yarng
 phtnarpuyeat. rhaytayar mynytmsaya
 r hckarkiu mywk hkanrsayarsngrell
 dukhkkiiu kyarlyhayarkreat. akyw nups
 ny hcitpyklykrhisayarhkar akyw nup
 swarsayarlmiu kiuytayar sitayarmu
 eat. akyw nupswarsayarlmiu kyayark
 wngkiu whkhtarky parpye. lkyarb
 hksiu akyw nupkyny rhusayarahkar
 akyw nupsikywmsayarsuumrhipar.
 pyaylwtrarlmiu pitpareat. akyw nup
 askkiu nhmyayarsayarsuumrhipar.
 aiuh tarwr bhu rar kiuytayar kiu aya
 arh hcpareat. askrhngsaya rsuutiueat
 nayrarkiuytayar sny akyw nuphkiul
 huanrar akyw nuphkanh carrarabhiu
 hpyhctayarmuueat. alwnnhimhkylyk
 naysayar akyw nupeat kyway kyaya
 rsankiu narhtayarngtayar mu par. akyw
 nupkiu nyhny sell sayarsuutiulkmh
 kynhuttayarmu par. suuti usny akyw
 nuphtksar hkwnaarkyekypareat. nar
 mtayarkiu akyw nuphkyemwrmmya
 kyayarn g akyw nupkiu htiayarnght
 ellknhut sayarngtayar mu par. hti
 usiu kyayjuupyutayarmu sayarahkar
 hpyayarn gmtsayarsuuti usny akyw
 nupkiu

wnarlyknaykyparlimmny.

143

aiuh tarwr bhu rar akyw nupeat phtnark
 iukyay sutayarn gsayar hckarkiu narht
 ayarn g tayarmu par. shchcar hcayarn
 ghkyng hpyayarn gmt hkyng rhitaya
 rmuusnyatiung pyn pyayartayarmu
 par. kiuytayar eatkywnhng trartway
 tayar mmu par nhng. askrhngsaya
 rsuumnysnykar rhaytayar apyhck
 nghcngrarsi mrayarkrpar. rnsu
 usny akyw nupeatwinyar nykiu nyh
 ny sell askkiulny myaytiung aaya
 rnhpnhng kyarmy nghcwar saynaysa
 yarsuukellsiu akyw nupkiu mhaya
 rngmiukhtellmhar nayhcaypareat.
 akyw nupsny hcitpyklyk kiuyahtell
 nhluankyaykwellyk rhipareat. rhay
 lwnlaypyesayar karkiu aayarkmay
 aluanhcuansayar amhutayartiukiung
 lk-tayarnghgpyupng sayar ararmyark
 iung sngkyngpareat. kiuytayarhtansiu
 lktiukiunpareat. sway hkyayarksaya
 rmyaykellsiu akyw nupeatwinyar
 nsny kiuytayar kiutayarngtpareat.
 aiuh tarwr bhu rar alyngamyn narht
 ayarn g tayarmu par. akyw nupsny
 hcitpykparpye. myknharlwhell
 tayarmuushpyng twnghtellsiusngsa
 yarsuukellsiu akyw nupkiu hpyhch
 caytayar mmu uparnhng. krunartaya
 rhckarsankiu alyngamynkyar hcaytaya
 rmmu par. kiuytayar kiu hcarpareat.
 kiuyswarmny lmkisiuhcaytayar mu
 par. kiuytayar kiu akyw nups pareat.
 aiuh tarwr bhu rar rnsuutiulkmh
 akyw nupkiu kynhuttayarmu par.
 kiuytayar kiu hkiulhuanpareat. aliut
 ayarsiu lkhcaymny akyayarn gswngs
 tayarmu par. kiuytayar sny akyw
 nupeat bhurashkng hpyhctayarmu
 eat. kayarn gmytsayarwinyar nyta
 yarsny hpyayarn gsayarlmiu akyw
 nupkiuswaysay arngtayar mu par.
 aiuh tarwr bhu rar narhtayar atwk
 kyayarn g akyw nupkiu askrhng
 hcaytayar mu par. hpyayarn gmtaya
 rmuu sny nhnganye akyw nupeat
 winyari kyusngrell dukhkahtellk
 nhutyutayarmu par. krunartayarr
 hisnyatiung akyw nupeat rnsuuti
 iukiupyrhng akyw nupkiu nyhny
 sell sayar suuapayarngtiukiuhpyk
 setayarmu par. akyw nupsny kiuytaya
 reatkywnhpyhcpareat.

144

ngareatkyayarktnyhuusayar htarwr
 bhu rar sny mngglarrhitayarmuuhcay
 stny. ngarklsny hchc tiuk lkhkyaya
 rngtiulny hchcmhukiulaykykmny
 akyayarn gswngsngtayar mu eat.
 ngarkiusnarsayarsuungareatmyiur
 iu ngareatrelltiuk ngarkiukylwth
 sayarshkng ngareat akwyakar hpyh
 ctayarmuueat. htiubhurarrshkngkiu
 ngarkiuhcareat. ngareat lumyiu
 kiungaraayarksiu

nhimhkytayarmuueat. aiuhatarwrbrhur
 lusnyabhysiusayar suuhpyhc kiyta-
 yarsny mhtayarmuursny. lususarsny
 abhysiusayarsuuhpyhc pmarn pyutayar
 muursny. lusnyangwaynhng tuupareat.
 suueatnayrktiusny lwnswarttsayar arip-
 kellsiuhyphckypareat. aiuhatarwrbrhur
 kiyutayareat miugh kayarngkngkiu ny-
 whtsngskt ayarmuupar. tayarmgtiuki
 tiutayarmuupar. suutiusny mehki-
 uhtwkkyparlimmny. lyhphchcypykchay
 laymyhartayartiuki phc shpyng rnsu-
 tiuki arprpsiuikwellpyarhcay nhphck
 tayarmuupar. ahtkarpk lktayarkiusn
 akywnup kiu nhuttayarmuupar. thkellksa-
 yarrayhtellkng tkywn tniungngansar-
 tiueatlktellkng syuuykytng tayarmuupar.
 suutiueatnhutsny musarhckarkiu pya-
 yartt pareat. suutiueat lkylarkksnylny
 lnyhcartt sayar lkpyhchpareat. aiubhu-
 rarshkng rhaytayar ashc sayarsehkyngkiu
 siuparmny. kyiusypngghisayar turi-
 yar nhnghtayarmnarshkyngsiuparmny.
 aayarngmyngrsayarahkwngkiu rhngb-
 hurngtiuaar paytayarmuueat. kiyutayareat
 kywnup kiu nhuttayarmuupar. htarbhaynhng
 knglwhcaytayarmuueat. tkywntniungn-
 gansartiueatlkmh akywnupkiu nhutyuu kyt-
 ngtayarmuupar. suutiueatnhutsny musar
 hckarkiu pyayarttpareat. suutiueatlkyarl-
 kksny lny lnyhcarttsayar lkpyhchpareat.
 akywnuptiueatsartiusny arwypyiuhc-
 nytwng kyepwarsayar pyiupngkellsiusng
 smetiusny bhuanbimarn nnytuhtusa-
 yar tiukhtayarngkyayarktiungkellsiusng
 hpyhckyparhcaysayar. akywnuptiueat
 bhndartiuktiusny ahcar asayarkasua-
 nasayarngmyarnhngpnyhcuahkyng
 siutiu sny pyngarptiu ahtayarnghasa-
 yarngmwaybhwarhkyng nwartiusnylny
 kyepwarmpyarthkyng rhipar hcaysayar.
 aniungahktngghkyngmrhi. simswarhkyng-
 mrhi. lmtiu kywaykyayarmnytmhkyngm-
 rhiparhcaynhng. htiusunaysayar luumy-
 iusny mngglarrhipareat. htarwrbrhursny
 akyngluumyueatbhurarshkngpyhceat.
 htiiuumyiusny mngglarrhipareat.

parmny. suutiusny kyayarkmtbhwsayar
 amhutayar tiuparsayar tnhkiuki mywksiu
 akywnupsnylny kyemyttayarmuuhkyng-
 gakyayarngkiu kyarpyayarparmny. suu-
 tiusny alwnkayarngmyttayarmuuhkyngkiu
 aayarkmaybhiuar mywksiu hpyayarnmt-
 tayarmuuhkyng ararkiu rwhnglnhckw-
 sehkyngsiukyparlimmny. htarwrbrhursny
 kyayjuupyuttsayar sbhayar snarhcuamtk
 ttsayarsbhayarnhngpnyhcuah hkteta-
 yarnhngkrunartayarsny alwnkywywpareat.
 htarwrbrhursny hkpsimsayarsuutiuaar
 kyayjuupyuhkyngsayar sbhayarri hpn-
 sngtayarmuusmyh tiuki snarhcuamtk-
 tayarmuueat. aiuhatarwrbrhur hpnsg-
 tayarmuusmyhtiusny guntayartiuki py
 kiyutayareat snrhng suutiusny kayarnkgye-
 payky pareat. niungngantayareatbhunkiung
 tnhkiutayarkiung hayarpyayarmywkysiush-
 pyng tnhkiuparsayaramhutayarmyarnhng
 niungngantayareat bhunasraymyarkiu lu-
 usartiuaar bhayarpykpareat. kiyutayareat-
 niungngansny nihchchtarwrniungnganhyhch
 aarnartayar snykarlahcnyask tnyrpareat.
 htarwrbrhursny lellsayarsuuhismyhtiuki
 htayarkm tayarmuueat. nhimhksayarsu-
 uapayarngtiuki kywpngtayarmuueat.
 hkpsimsayar sttwartiusny kiyutayarkiu
 myhayarkynyky ahkyintnmhsuutiuki
 kywaymwaytayarmuueat. lktayarkihpwn-
 askrhngsayarsttwar apayarngtiuki rayarn-
 grellhchaytayarmuueat. htarwrbrhurareat
 lmhkretayarrhismyhtiusny hpyayarnmt
 hkpsimsayar amhutartiutiusny snrhng ky-
 pareat. htarwrbrhursny phtnarpyusayarsu-
 uapayarnghchcarnhngtkw phtnarpyusayar
 suuapayarngtiueat aneaparrhitayarmuueat.
 kyayarkwansayarsuutiueat aliuki pyny-
 hcuahhchay tayarmuueat. htiusuutiueataa-
 yarhchhkyngkiu kyar kyntngtayarmuueat.
 htarwrbrhursny kynyntiusny suuapayarn-
 gtikiu hcayarnmtayarmuueat. mtrarsayar
 suuapayarngtiuki kar hpyksetayarmuumny.
 htarwrbrhurarkiu hkyemwmykngarmywk-
 siumny. hkpsimsayar luutiusny snrhngsayar
 narmtayarkiu kmbharaskskkayarngkye-
 paykyhchay.

145

akywnupeatrhngbhurug akywnupeatbhu-
 rarshkng kiyutayarthkemyhayarkparmny.
 kmbharasksk narmtayarkiu kayarnkgye-
 payparmny. kiyutayarkiu naytiungahc-
 nykayarnkgye payparmny. narmtayarkiu
 kmbharasksk hkyemwm parmny. htarwr-
 hurarsny kyemyt alwnhkyemwm bhwyhpy-
 hctayarmuueat. kyemyttayarmuuhkyngkiu
 hchc mkunniung. amhutayartiuki luumy-
 uaskstiusny hkyemwm tnhkiutayarmyarki-
 uhayarpyayarkyparlimmny. akywnupsnylny
 bhuntnhkiuaarnubhayar tayarkiung aanbh-
 wysayar amhutayartiukiung mywksiu

146

aiungarwinyarny htarwrbrhurarki-
 uhkyemwmlayar. ngarsny askrhngghc-
 nyahkar htarwrbrhurarkiu hkyemwm mny.
 ngarhpyhchcnykarlptluan ngareatbhu-
 rarshkngkiu htayarmnarshkyngsiumny.
 mngmyarmhch mkytngniungsayar lu-
 usarkiu mkiiuhcarkyngnhng. suusnyaskhtwk
 myaysiupynswartt eat. htiiunayhkyng-
 gtwnng suueatakanahcnytiusny pykhce
 kyeat. yarkupamiyueat bhurarshkngmhch-
 tayarmuusayar suu mimibhurarshkng
 htarwrbrhurarkiu myayarlngsayar suusny
 mngglarrhieat. htiiubhurarshkngsny ka-

yarngkng myaykye smuddrarnhngtkw
 arprp rhismyhtiukiu hpnsng tayarmuueat.
 shchcartayarkiu ahcnymyellhchayarngt-
 yarmuueat. nyhnysellhkyngkiuhkanrsayar
 suutiuaar trarpyu tayarmuueat. ngtmw-
 sayar suutiukiukwaymwaytayarmuueat.
 htarwrbbhursny hkyuphtarhkyngkiu
 hkanrsayarsuutiukiu lwhttayarmuueat.
 htarwrbbhursny mykhciksaysarsu-
 tiukiu mynghcaytayarmuueat. htar-
 wrbbhursny nhimhksaysarsuutiukiu
 kywpngtayarmuueat. htarwrbbhursny
 hpyayarngmt sayar suutiukiu hkyhcta-
 yarmuueat. htarwrbbhursny enysnytiukiu
 hcayarngm tayarmuu mutsiumnhgmibhm-
 rhisayar suutiukiu htayarkm tayarmuueat.
 mtrarsaysarsuutiueat lmkiukar kway ka-
 yarkhcaytayarmuueat. aiujiaunmyiu
 sngreatbhurarshkngtnyhuusayar htarwr-
 bbhursny karlahcnymyell kmbharask
 skhchiuhcantayarmuultanstny. harlayluy.

147

htarwrbbhurararkiu hkyemwmkayarngsnyh-
 pyhc hkyemwmkylayar. ngartiueatbhur-
 rarshkngkiu htayarmnarpyu hkyngsny
 saryarlayarkptsny hpyhc htayarmnar
 sehkyngsiukylayar. htarwrbbhursny
 yayruhngmyiukiu tny sayark awaysi-
 unhngliuksayar israylamiyu sartiukiu
 hcuwayhcaytayarmuueat. hcitkyaymwsa-
 yarsuutiukiu nhchsimhcayt suutiueat
 anarkiu kutayarmuueat. kyymyarkiuraytwk
 aseasetiukiu smuttayarmuueat. ngar-
 tiueatbhurarrrhngsny kyemyttayarmuueat.
 tnhkiutayarlly kyeat. uarntayarsnyanht-
 pyhceat. htarwrbbhursny hcitnhimhkysa-
 yar suutiukiu kywpng mtrarsayar suutiuk-
 iukar myaypayarmhar hellhtayarmuueat.
 guntayarkiu hkyemwmkylayar htarwrbbhurar
 rhaytayar sehkyngsiukylayar. hcayarngte
 ngartiueat bhurarshkngkiu htayarm-
 narsehkyngsiukylayar. kayarnngkngkiu
 miughtimmyarnhng hpuanlwhmshpyng
 myaykyebhiu miughraykiupyngsng
 tayarngmypayarmhar mykpnngkiupa-
 yarkhcaytayarmuueat. mynyttayar
 kyecklaymhch tirhcsarnmyartiukiu
 kywaymwaytayarmuueat. myngeathk-
 wnaarnhngluueatlyngmynhkyngkiu aarr
 nhhscktayarmuuhkyngmrhi. kyayarkr-
 wansayarsuunhng kruntayarkiu mya-
 yarlngsayar suutiukiu htarwrbbhurar
 nhhscktayarmuueat. aiuyayruhngmyiu
 htarwrbbhurararkiu hkyemwmkylayar. aiujiaun-
 myiu sngreatbhurarshkngkiu hkyemwmkylayar.
 hkyayarngmukar sngreatanhkarknlntiukiu
 hkiungmarhcay sngreathtellmhar sarsme-
 myarkiu kayarnng kyepaytayarmuueat.
 sngreatpynhcwnpyynarmhar amhuaraykiu
 ngym hcay akayarngsuansayar hcparnhng
 sngkiu whcwar kywaymwaytayarmuueat.

myaykyepayarsiubyardittayarkiu lwhtta-
 yarmuueat. nhutkpttayarsny alyngamyn-
 pyayttpareat. miughpwngkiu siumwaykell-
 siu hkytayarmuueat. nhnghkell kiulny
 pyarkellsiu swthpyuutayarmuueat. mim-
 imiughsekiu hearnuthcarpayarkkellsiu lwht
 tayarmuu hkymhcaytayarmuuhkyngkiu
 abhysuuhkannuung snny. thpnnhutkptta-
 yarkiu lwht htiumiughpwnghcherhshnytiukiu
 arnykyiutayarmuueat. mimilaykiu larhca-
 yarmuueat. hkyemwmspyng raytiusny heckeyat.
 nhutkptamintayarkiu yarkupamyiung
 hcernghtuanhpwelltayarmuuhkykmyarkiu
 israylamyiu bhayarpytayarmuueat. ahk-
 yartparsayar amyusartiut htiusiupytayar
 mmuu. hcerngtayarmuuhkykmyarkiu
 suutiumsirky. harlayluy.

148

kayarnngkngbhuan htarwrbbhurararkiu
 hkyemwmkylayar. bhwpayarmhar
 hkyemwmkylayar. kayarnngkngtmnapa-
 yarngtiut htarwrbbhurar kiu hkyemwmkyl-
 ayar. kayarnngkngbiulhkyayapayarnghiu
 hkyemwmkylayar. nayltiu htarwrbbhu-
 rararkiu hkyemwmkylayar. htwnlngsayar
 kyyapayarngtiut hkyemwmkylayar. ka-
 yarngkngahtphtpnghg kayarnngkngpayar
 mhar raymyartiut hkyemwmkylayar.
 htuarartiukiuamintayarrhi hpnsng-
 tayarmuu sayarkyayarngh htarwrbbhu-
 rareatnarmtayarkiu hkyemwmkylayar.
 htuarartiukiu karlahcnysask amyelltny
 hcaytayarmuu mpykrsayardhmmtarkiu
 hcerngtayarmuueat. myaykyerhisayararar
 ngarkyemayr knellrar arpmayr menhng-
 miughse miughpwnghngahkiu angway
 amin tayarkiu narhtayarngsayar laypyng-
 muntiung tayarnkgyetayarnnggyrhismyh
 asekiusesayarapng aarjpngh rhismyh
 sarrellnhngsarynyapayarngh twarttsayar
 tirihcsarnhng pyanttsayar nghkahchrisayar
 layarkerhngbhurngmyarnhng pynysu-
 upynysar apayarngh mngmyarnhng layarke-
 trarsuukyeapayarngh luupyihnggapiumyar
 luuaiunhngluuklaymyartiut htarwrbbhurararkiu
 hkyemwmkylayar. narmtayartpart-
 nysarlyng myt bhuntayarsnymyaykye
 nhngkayarnngkngapayarthk rhisayarkya-
 yarngh htarwrbbhurareat narmtayarkiu
 hkyemwmkylayar. mimiluhcutiueat-
 uehkyiukiu hkyemyhngtayarmushpyng
 anetayarrhisayarluihu israylamyiusartny
 huusayar mimisnrhngsuuapayarngtiueat
 hkyemwmrarrhpyhc tayarmuueat. harlayluy.

149

htarwrbbhurarrrhaytayar ashcsayarsehkyng
 kiu siu snrhngsuutiut hcnywayyar gunt-
 yarkiu hkyemwmkylayar. israylamyiusny

mimikiuhpnsng tayarmuusayar bhurarkiu-
 uamhepyu wmmayarkhcay. jiaun sartiუსny
 mimitiuhngbhurngkiu amhepyu rwhngln
 kyhcay. suutiսսny khkunlyk narmtayarkiu
 hkyemwm kyhcay. ptsarnhngchayarnngkiu
 telyk htayarmnar sehkyngsiukyhcay. akya-
 yarnngmuukar htarwrbbhurarsny mimiluuhcu
 kiu nhchsktayarmueat. hcitnhimhkysa-
 yarsuutiuki kytngghkyngaarhpyng asrayt-
 ngtyhchaytayarmueat. snrhngsuutiսսny
 bhunkye wmmayark wmsarkyhay. ky-
 inwprarpayarmhar rwhnglnhchwar sehkyng
 siukyhcay. tparamyiusartiuaar traratiung
 apyhch pay luuhcutiuaar dnhkthkyn-
 gnggharng suutiueat rhngbhurngmyarkiu
 sankyiunhng hkynynhayarnng mhuumtmy-
 ar kiu sanhkyayhkyngghkthkyngnggharng
 kymhcarmhtsarsayar apyhch hcerngghkyn-
 gkiusuutiuaar pyuhkyngnggharng snrhng
 suutiսսny bhurarshknggeatguntayarkiu
 nhutnhngghkyemwm snlyngkiu lknhngk-
 iungkyhcay. htarwrbbhurareat snrhnga-
 payarnngtiսսny htiusiusayarbhunhng-
 siungkyeat. harlayluy. tparamyiusar-
 tiuaar traratiung apyhch pay luuhcutiuaar
 dnhkthkyngnggharng suutiueat rhngb-
 hurngmyarkiu sankyiunhng hkynynhayarnng
 mhuumtmyar kiu sanhkyayhkyngghk-
 thkyngnggharng kymhcarmhtsarsayar apyhch
 hcerngghkyngkiusuutiuaar pyuhkyngnggharng
 snrhng suutiսսny bhurarshknggeatguntay-
 arkiu nhutnhngghkyemwm snlyngkiu
 lknhngkiungkyhcay. htarwrbbhurareat
 snrhngapayarnngtiսսny htiusiusayarb-
 hunhngsiungkyeat. harlayluy. tparamy-
 iusartiuaar traratiung apyhch pay luuhcu-
 tiuaar dnhkthkyngnggharng suutiueat rhngb-
 hurngmyarkiu sankyiunhng hkynynhayarnng
 mhuumtmyar kiu sanhkyayhkyngghk-
 thkyngnggharng kymhcarmhtsarsayar apyhch
 hcerngghkyngkiusuutiuaar pyuhkyngnggharng
 snrhng suutiսսny bhurarshknggeatguntay-
 arkiu nhutnhngghkyemwm snlyngkiu
 lknhngkiungkyhcay. htarwrbbhurareat
 snrhngapayarnngtiսսny htiusiusayarb-
 hunhngsiungkyeat. harlayluy.

hkyemwmkylayar. htusnsayar tnhk-
 iutayarmyarkyayarnng bhurar shkngkiu
 hkyemwmkylayar. alwntrarkyemytta-
 yarmuu hkyngghisnyatiung hkyemwmky-
 layar. tanpiumhutlykbhurarshkngkiu
 hkyemwmkylayar. tyayarnhng hcayarnngk-
 iutelyk hkyemwmkylayar. ptsartelyk
 khkunlyknhngghkyemwmky layar. ky-
 iunhngpynyhcuaansayar turiyarkiu telyk
 nhellhkrar kiu mhutlykhkyemwmkylayar.
 asankysayarsanlwyngkiu telykhkyemwmky
 layar. akyesuansayar lngkwngkiulny
 telyk hkyemwmkylayar. askrhisayar
 suuapayarnngtiսսny htarwr bhurarkiu
 hkyemwmkyhcay. harlayluy.

snrhngrrar htarntayar bhurarshkngkiu
 hkyemwmkylayar. bhuntayarhtngrhar-
 rar kayarnngkng myknharkypayarmhar

pnyartrar nnyupdaystrarkiusi uarnnhngy-
 nhysayar hckarkiu narlnymnyakyayarng
 pnyarswnsngghkyng hpyararngmthcwar
 kyngghkyng trar shpyngghcernghkyng ly-
 hcyuuhcwarsuanhpythkyngamhuarar
 laykykmnyakyayarng miuksaysarusny
 limmar luupyusny pnyarstinhgpy-
 hcuanmnyakyayarng darwideat sartayarh-
 pyhcsayar israylrhngbhurnghayarlmun
 hcerngsayar suttanhckarhuumuukar pn-
 yarrhisayarsusny narhtayarngshpyng
 pnyar atttiupwarrlimmny. uarnkayarngsa-
 yar suusny suttanhckarankadhipparykiung
 pnyarrihiayarpayar nknellsayarhckar-
 tiuiking narlnysayar nisarny sraahpyhcsi
 rayarkrlimmny. htarwrbhurarkiu kyayarkr-
 wansayarsbhayarsny pnyareatahkyupahk-
 yarhpyhceat. luumiuktiusny pnyarnhgup-
 dayskiu mhtemellmyngpyuttkyeat. ngarsar
 abheatnnyupdayskiu narhtayarnglayar.
 amieattrarkiulny mpynhng. htiunnyup-
 daystartiusny sngearthkayarnng tngtysayar
 uerhc sngeatlnypng pthcsayar lnyswellh-
 pyhckylimmny. ngarsar luusiutiusny
 sngkiuswaysayarnglyhng wnmhkannhng.
 suutiuk ngartiunhngatuuiliuktayar. su-
 uask kiustaansayarnghar hcayarnghychiu.
 ahkynynheapyhclwt sayar suutiuki hky-
 yarngmyayarnghychiu. sngghkyiungtwng-
 siusngsayar suutiukellsiu tkiuyluanparlyk
 askrhnglykrhisayar htiusuutiuki mmar
 niungnganmyiuskellsiu myiukychiu. ab-
 hiihtiusayar bhndaramyiumyiuikiutway
 luyuyusayaruhchcarnhng ngartiuaimki-
 upnyhchaykymny. ngartiunhng payarngh-
 hayartayar. rsayaruhchcarkiu anyeamy
 piungghychiuhusiusayarlhy ngarsar su-
 tiunhngatuu mliuknhng. suutiuswarsa-
 yarlmkiu rhayarnghayar. akayarngmukar
 suutiuhkaysny duhcrukpyurar siupay
 luuaskkiu sthkyngnghar lyngmyneat. aky-
 hcnghchngghkmykmhayark piukkwnkiu
 hpyntharlyhng akyanmyayarkar. luu-
 siutiusny kiuyaswaykiu swnaansayarngghar
 hcayarnng kiuyaskkiu staansayarngghar
 hkyayarnng myayarngttkyeat. mtrasa-
 yarhcepwarkiu rharsayarsuapayarngtiusny
 htiusiusayar akyiukiuhkanr htihcepwarsny
 mimi arhngeataskkiu sttate. pnyarsnypn-
 gmharkywaykyayar lmhkretiu mimi-
 hckarsankiu lwhngtate. luuhcnwayyar
 aueng myiutanhkarwtiung myiutellng
 hkayarmywkisayarhckarhuumuukar
 auluumiuktiiu sngtiusny miuksayarakyn-
 gkiu nhhcsklyk kellellsayersuutiusny
 kellellhkyng mway lyayark miuk-
 mellsaysuutiusny pnyarattkiu munlyk
 abhmyhkarlptluannaykylimmny. ngar-
 suanmsayar hckarkiu narhtayarng pyayarn
 lellkylayar. ngarwinyarnykiu sngtiupayar-
 siu ngarswn layarnng ngarhckareatankadhip-

parykiu narlny hcaymny. ngarsnyhkayar
 sngtiusny ngyngpysayar kyayarnng
 ngarlkkisun abhysuumyhmhtsayar kya-
 yarngng ngarstipayhkyngghismyhkui
 sngtiusnyp ngarsuanmsayar hckarkh-
 wnkiu narmhkanbhellnaysayarkya-
 yarng ng sngtiusny bhayupdnhngt-
 waykyuansayarahkar ngarrymny. kya-
 yarkmhkpywsayar amhurayarksayar ahkar
 ngarpykyppymny. sngtiu kyayarkmbh-
 hwysayar amhusny sutsgpyrhghkyng-
 gamhukellsiu sngtiupykchekkyng
 amhusny laypyngmuntiungkellsiu rayark-
 lar sngtiusnysngrellhkyng puupnhkyngnhng
 twaykyuansayar ahkar htiaumhurayark-
 sayarsuutiusny ngarkiuhkayarsayar lny
 ngarmhtuu. ngarkiu kyiuhar rharsa-
 yarlny mtway rky. akayarngmukar
 suutiusny pnyarattkiuunkyeat. htar-
 wrbhurarkiu kyayarkrwansayar sbhayarkiu
 aliumrhiky. ngarstipayhkyngkiu alyhngn-
 armhkanky. ngarsuanm hkyngghismyhkui
 mhtemellmyngpyukyeat. htikiuyayarngsu-
 tiusny kiuykyngghkynggeat akyiu apyhcki-
 uhcar kiuykyansayar akantiunhng wkyilm-
 mny. uarntimsayarsuutiusny lmlwellsh-
 pyng asksuanttkyeat. miuksayarsuutiusny
 stilhc sayaraarhpyng pykhchekkyngsiu
 rayarktkeyat. ngarhckarkiu narhtayarna-
 yarsuumuukar luanhkyuanhwar nay
 bhaykiu mkyayarkbhelngyimwplimmny.

2

ngarsar sngsnypnyarhckarkiu narhta-
 yarng hcaytnarhcitnhnguarnkiu rharhp-
 waysnytiungayarnng ngarhckarkiu narhan
 ngarpnnytiuki kiuyahtell swngmilyhngng
 sippanattkiuhkayar uarnnayarksiu asan
 kiulwhnglyhngng ngwaykiurharkttskellsiu
 pnyarkiurhar whkhtar sayarbhdarkiu
 hcuuhcmstskellsiu uarnkiu hcuuhcm
 lyhngng htarwrbhurarkiu kyayarksayars-
 bhayar kyngly bhurarshngkngisaisayar
 uarnnhngpyngghcuan limmny. akya-
 yarngmuukar htarwrbhurarsnypnyarkiu
 paytayarmuutate. narlnyniungsayar uarn-
 sny nhutkptayaraarhpyngsarhpyhctate.
 hpyayarngmtsayersuutiuaibhu pnyarrt-
 narkiu siuhartayarmueat. trarshpyng-
 gkyngsayersuutiuki kwykartayarmueat.
 mimisnrhngsuutiusnytrarlmiu hcayarn
 rhayarkmnyakyayarnng suutiueatlmhkrekiu
 luanhkyuan hcaytayarmueat. kyayjuu-
 tayarkyayarnng sngsny hpyayarngmthcwar
 kyngghkyng. trarshpyngghcernghkyng
 lyhcyuuhcwar suanhpyt hkyngmhhc
 kayarngsayarlmrhismyhtiuki sinarlny
 limmny. pnyarsnysngatnhluanhtellsiuwng
 sngsny sikyarhkyng mwaylyayarsayarahkar
 smmarstisny sngkiu htinsim uarnsnylny
 hcayarnghayarkshpyng siusayarlmmh
 kytnglimmny. kayark sayarhckarkiu

pyayarttsayarsuu hpyayarngmtsayaarlmlk-
 iuhcwn miukmellsayar lmsiuliuksayarsuu
 duhcriukmwaylyayar adhmmlueat kayark-
 lim hkyngkiu aarnnhcsksayarsuu hpya-
 yarngsayaarlmsiumliuk kayarksayar lmsiusar
 liuksayarsuutiueatlkmhng amyiuypyksa-
 yarminm nhutnhnghkyayarmayart sayar
 pynytnsarminm askngyhcnypellpyngsaya
 kyayjuurhngkiuhcwn mimibhurarshkngat
 ptinarynrarkiu maylayayarsayar minm-
 lkmhng sngkiu kytnghlimmny. htiumin-
 meataimsny sayhkyngnhngng suuliuksayar
 lmtiusny sngghkiungsarnayarnhngng hcp-
 siung shpyng suueataimsiuwngsayarsuu
 thcuantyayarkmyh mpynr. asklmkiu
 mmher. sngsny suutayarkayarngtiueat
 lmsiurhayark hpyayarngmtsayaarl suutiueat
 lmhkretellk mhtwkbhell ahcnythciuk-
 liukrmnyakyayarnngny. hpyayarngmtsa-
 yarsuutiusny pynyntayarnay hcuanlngsaya
 suutiusny nayrarkykylimmny. adhmml-
 lutiumuukar pynyntayarmhpyrhngkyng
 lwnkyuusayar suutiusny nhutphchkyngkiu
 hkanrkylim mny.

3

ngarsar ngarpaysayartrarkiu mmaynhng.
 ngarpnyttiukiu sngatnhluanhcayarngha-
 yarkparhcay. akayayarnmuukar pnytrarsny
 asktarrhnsayar karlnhchpayarnngmyarkiung
 ngymwphkyngkiu ng tiupwarhcaylimmny.
 krunartarnhng shchcarttrarkiu sngnhng
 mkwarhcaynhng. htiutrartiukiu sngatn-
 lnyngswellhtar layar. nhluananghcartng
 rayswnglayar. htiusiupyulyhng bhurarshkn-
 ghayluutiurhaymhar myknhar kyayjuukiu
 hkanrlimmny. htarwrbbhurarkiu hcitnhlu-
 anakywngmell kiuhcarlayar. kiuyuarnkiu
 amhempyuhng. swarlayarrar htarwrbbhu-
 rarkiu mykmhayark pyulayar. siupulyhng
 sngatlmhkretiukiu pellypyngtayar muumny.
 ngarsny pnyarrhieathu kiuykiu mhtngnhng.
 htarwrbbhurarkiu kyayarkrwan duhcriukki-
 urhayarnglayar. siupulyhng sngatakya-
 yartiusny aarsn ariutiusny hkyngsenhng
 pynyhcuankylimmny. sngsnykiuyuhch-
 cartnhng auesesayar ase anhanrhismyhek-
 iu htarwrbbhurarar puujayarlayar. siupuly-
 hng sngathcparkyetiusny kywyw hcpyh-
 senyar tnsartiukiu ashcsayar hcpyhcrny
 lyhanlimmny. ngarsar htarwrbbhursuan-
 mtiayarmuuhkyngkiu mmhtbhellmnyaynhng.
 sngatapyhckiu hchcsaytayarmuusayar
 ahkar hcitmpykhcaynhng. htarwrbbhursny
 hkyhctayarmuusayar suukiu suanmta-
 yarmuutteat. nhhsctayarmuusayar
 suukiu suanm tayarmuutteat. uarnpn-
 yarkiu rharsaysarsuusny mngglar rheat.
 akayayarnmuukar pnyarkunsyhykyngsny
 ngwaykunsyhynghtksarkayangeat. pn-
 yarkunsy rsayaramytlny rwhayhcnghkt
 sarkayangeat. pnyarsny pttmyarhtksar

abhiuhtiuk payeat. nhhsckbhwsmyhsayar
 arartiusny htiurnarkiu mpyiungniungky.
 suueatlkyarklk asktarrhnsayar karl lk-
 welllk hcnyhcimnhnggunasrayrheiat.
 pnyarlmtiusny saryarsayaarl pnyar lmhkr-
 erhismyhtiusny ngymwplykrhikyeat.
 pnyarkiu kiungswellsayarsuusny askpngkiu
 rpye. lkmlwhtsayaarl suusny mngglarrheiat.
 htarwrbbhursny pnyartayaraarhpyng
 myaykyekiutny uarntayaraarhpyng mi-
 ughkayarnngng kiu pnyngsngtayarmuupye.
 sippanattayaraarhpyng nknellsayararp
 akkwell miughtimhhny nhngnykytteat.
 ngarsar pnyarrtnarnhng smmarstikiu sng
 mykmhayarkmh mkwarhcaybell ahcnyh-
 cayarnghayarklayar. siupyulyhng htiurn-
 nartiusny sngatwinyarny ask sngatlnpyng
 gunasrayhpyhclimmny. sngsnyhkreswar-
 rar bhaymrhi. hkyaymtiukmiu bhell
 swarlimmny. aipsayarahkar kyayarkhcrarm-
 rhir.kayarngmwn hcwar aippyayarlmmny.
 lyngmynsayarbhaynhng luusutwayttsa-
 yar pykhcerar bhaykiu kyayarkhcrarm-
 rhir. akayayarnmuukar htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny sngyuankynykiuhcarrarhpyhc
 sngatghkyaykiukmyayarmi hcayhkyngnhar
 hcayarnngmtayarmuulimmny. kyayjuuki-
 uhkansngsayaarl suutiuaar kyayjuupyur sayar
 ahkwnggrhilyhng mpyubhellmnyaynhng.
 aimnehkyngkiupayhcartrrhilykng swarta-
 yar. thpnlaruetayar. nkhpynmh ngarpay
 mnyhu mpyayarnhng. hciurimhkyngmrhib-
 hell snganarmharnaysayar aimne hkyng
 mkayarngsayar akyankiumkyananhng. sng
 apyhcmppyusayarsuukiu akayayarnmrhibhell
 rnmtyw nyhnyselfttsayarsuueat hcny-
 hcimkiumtayarnngt nhng. suuliuksayar
 lmthcuantbhukiumy alumrhinhng. akya-
 yarngmukar htarwrbbhursny sbhayar
 kayarksayar suutiukiu hcsuprwanrhar-
 tayarmuueat. hpyayarn mtsayarsuuti-
 umuukar kiutayarnhngmisahary hpwell
 sayarahkwngghikyeat. mtrarsayarsuueat
 nayrarsnyhtarwrbbhurar kyintayarmuuhkyng-
 kiu twaytteat. trarsayarsuueat nayrarkiu
 karkayarnngkypaytayarmuueat. akych-
 nghchc krellrellttsayarsuutiukiu krellrell
 tayarmuueat. hcitnhimhksayar suu-
 tiuaarkar kyayjuupyur tayarmuueat.
 pnyarrhisayarsuutiusny bhunasraykiu
 amwayhkanr miuksayarsuutiumuukar
 arhkkwellhkyngkiu htmswarrkylimmny.

4

ngarsarti abheatnnyupdayskiu narhta-
 yarnng uarnsbhayarkiu narlnyhyngnghar
 hcayhcaymht kylayar. kayarngsaya-
 rauwardkiu ngarpayeat. ngarpnytrarkiu
 mpykynhng. ngarmuukar abheatrghnhc
 amirhaymharnuunyan ahkyhcsuansayar
 sarhpyhceat. ngarabhswnsngmywks-
 ulaysnykar ngarhckarkiu sngatnhluan

swngmi ngarpnyttiukiu kynghcayarngsh-
pyng askrhnglayar. pnyarkiusnyhpuulayar.
uarnkiu snyhpuu layar. stilmhchaynhng.
ngareatnhuthtwkhckarkiu mlwhellm-
rhayarngnhng. pnyarkiumhchwnnhng.
suusnyngkiu htinsim limmy. suuki-
hkyhclayar. sngkiu hcayarngmlimny.
pnyarsny amytasuansayarararhpyhceat.
pnyarkiusnyhpuulayar. snyhpuusmyhsa-
yaruhchcartiutwng uarnkiusnyhpuulayar.
suukiuyhttarlayar. suusny sngkiu hkye-
myhayarklimmy. suukiubhkymlyhng
gunasray kiu paylimmy. sngteathka-
yarngkiu tngtysayaruerhcnhng ptrhc
bhunkyesayarsrhuukiu apnhanlimmy.
ngarsar ngarhckarkiuarhtayarngaryuula-
yar. siupulyhng sngask nhchpayarngm-
yarlimmy. pnyarlmiungarpys mhnsa-
yarlmhkretiu sngkiungarpisuyarngat.
rhayarkswarlyhng kynymyayarngrarsim-
umrayark pyaysayarahkar tiukmimlellr.
updayskiungswelllayar. mlwhtnhng.
hcayarnghtar layar. askrhngghky-
geatakyayarnghpyhceat. adhmmluutiu
lmhtellsiumwngnhng. siuyut sayarsu-
tiuhngatuu mliuknhng. suutiulmk-
iukynyrrhayarnglayar. liukmswarnhng.
lwhellswarlayar. suutiusny suutpar apy-
hcmppyurlyhng maip tt. thcuantayarksayar
suukimlellhchaylyhng aip mpyayartt.
duhcriuknhngsiungsayarmunkiuhar nyh-
nysellhkyng nhngsiungsayar hcpyhcrnykiu
sayarktktyeat. hpyayarngmtsaya rsu-
tiueatlmnsy tksayar aarrunkellsiuhyh
nayhtwksnytiungaayarnng tiupwar htwnl-
ngtateat. mtrarsayarsuutiueatlmmuukar
mhayarnngmiuk kellsiuhyhceat suutiusny
lellsayarahkar abhyararkiu tiukmisnyhu
msirky. ngarsar ngarhckarkiuarhta-
yarnglayar. ngar hayarpyayarthkyktiukiu
narswnglayar. sngmykmhayarkmh mk-
warhchaynhng. nhluantwng hcayarnghtar-
layar. akyayarnngmuukar htiutrarhckarkiu
twayr sayarsuutiusny askrhngghkyng
tkiuyluankynmar hkyngakayayarnngkiu
tiuprpye. nhluansnyaskeatahkyayamyhc
hpyhcsayar kyayarnng sngatnhluankiu
ahtuushpynghcayarngrhayarklayar. ka-
yarksayarhckartiukiung ngynsntt sa-
yar nhuthkmktiukiung wayhchwar pyrha-
yarnglayar. sngatmykhcisny rhayrhukyny
mykhkmtiu sny tnytnyaarruanpyuhcayla-
yar. sngswarrarlmkiu hcuuhcm swarlay
rarar tnykynyhkrnghihcaylayar. lk-
yarbhklkwellbhksiu mtimmlwhellnhng.
duhcriukpyurar lmkieurhayarnglayar.

sngsny smmarstirhi sngatnhut hkmsny
sippanattkiu hcayarnngmyakyayarnng ngarp-
nyar kiumhtkyuan ngarpaysayaruarnsiu
sngnarkiu lhnlayar. akyayarnngmuukar
amyiupyksayarminmeat nhuthkmsny
pyarlpiukellsiu iutt suupyayarsayarkhar
sny sehtkhkyayarsayarlhy asuankar suus-
nybhngghkarrrwkkellsiu hkar snlyknghngamyh
htkeat. suueathkyaytiusny sayhkyngsiusng
suuswar rarlmnsy mrnariungngansiu
rayarktteat. sngsnyasklmkiu msngghky-
graayarnng suuhtuanhchandhlaytiusny tr-
wayrwaypyayarnnglleshpyng sngsny narm-
nyniungr. siuhpyhc ngarsartiur ngarhckarkiu
narhtayarnngky layar. ngarhayarpyayarkhyk-
tiukiu mpykynhng. htiususayarminmkui
wayhchwarhayaarnngswarlayar. suunayar-
tanhkarwsiu mhkynynhng. siumhut
sngsny kiuygunasraykiu suu tparng ki-
uyaskkiu kymtmsayar suutiu ng aplimny.
tparamyusartiusny sngatnhchycimnhng
pynywkylimny. snglup rsayaruhch-
carsny tpar amyiasarimsiu rayark-
limmy. nayarksuan sngasar sngkiuykary
swaymyaysayarahkar ngarsny swnsngghky-
ngkiu munlaypyetkar. suanmhkyngkiu
hcitnhluantellmhar mhtemellmyngpyu-
laypye tkar. ngarsartiueat hckarkiu-
armhtayarnghbell ngaraar swnsngsaya
suutiueathckarkiu narmhkanbellnay-
laypye tkar. hcnywaysayar pritstmyaraly
duhcriukmyiukiu kunhcnklusnytiungaa-
yarnng ngarpyulaypye tkarhu mynytmr-
limmy. kiuisungsayar rayaiukiu suan
kiuyraytwng htellk htwksayar hcmraykiu
sayarklayar. sngat hcmraymyarpyar
lmmyaranarmhar hcesayar myhcmmyar hpy-
hchcaylayar. tparamyusarnhng payarnghbkh
msiungghcaybell kiuytpartnysar siungghcay-
layar. sngat hcmraytwngmngglarhichay
ask arwypytiuhcny karl payarnghbayarsayar
myarnhngatuu pyayarmwaylayar. suus-
nyhcuanmkttsayar smngm nhchliubhwy
sayar drymkellsiuhyhceat suueatsarmyt-
tiusny sngataliusndkiu ahcnpyyayhchay
suukiuhkyhcsayar hcitnhng ahcnnyhcmu-
lyknaylayar. ngarsar sngsny amyiupyksa-
yarminmhng abhykyayarnng yhcmuusny.
pnyntnsarmeat rngptkiuahkyayarnng
bhkysmsny. luuswarlarsmyhsayar lmtiusny
htarwr bhurarmykmhayarktayar rhiky
swarlarsmyhsayar ahkyngarartiukiu
hcuuhcmtyayarmuueat. adhmmlusny
mimipyayayarduhcriukapychhpyng bhm-
mihkyng mimiapychkyiutiuhpyng hkyyn-
hayarnghkyngkiu hkanr limmy. suusny
alwnmiuksayarkayarnngmharywng sw-
nsngghkyngkiu mhkanrbellsayswarlimmy.

ngarsar sngsny smmarstirhi sngatnhut
hkmsny sippanattkiu hcayarnngmyakyay-
ayarnng ngarpnyar kiumhtkyuan ngarpaysa-
yaruarnsiu sngnarkiu lhnlayar. ngarsar

ngarsar sngsny aswayhknppwnatwk
aarmhkanmisayarnng suutparnhnglk-

warhkyng riukmi sayarng kiun-
huthtwkhckarhpyng kyayarmipye. kiuy
pyayarsayrhckarkyayarnng amhurayark-
laypye. ngarsar sngsny aswayhknpgwnlksiu
rayarkmilyhng kiuykiu nhutaansayarng-
har abhysiu pyurmnynnyhuumuukar
aswayhknpgwnhtansiu swar kiuykiun-
himhkylyksuukiuh nhusayarlayar. aipmpya-
yarnhng. mykhcimhit mngiuknhng.
musiulkmh smngdriykiung nghkkiung
nhutrskellsiu kiuykiunhutlayar. ahkyn-
gluupyng prwksithtansiuswar suueat
apyuamuutiukiuh sngghkyngshpyng pn-
yarrhihcaylayar. prwtsitsnysrarmhi
pellpyngsarysuumrhi mngmrhibhell-
lyk nwaykarlnhng hcparritrarkarl mimi
hcarhcarahcarkiu rharhpwaysiuhartteat.
aiuluupyng sngsny abhmyhkarlptluan
aiplyknaylimmnynny. abhysayar ahkarni-
ulimmny nny. hknaiplyk hknpyayarlyk
aippyayar aansayarngghar hknlkhyng-
piuklyk nayhcnwtng sngrellhkyngsny
hkreswarsayar suukellsiung uhchcarpyun-
tehkyngsny suurellkellsiung rayarklar
limmny. siuyutsayar suunhngmtarsayarsu-
usny kayarklimsayar hckar kynglnytteat.
myktayarnghktyk hkyayhpyng amhtpay lyk
lkhyayarngtiuhpyng swnsnglyk pyutteat.
kayarksayar hcitsbhayarnhng pynyhcuan
kayarngsayar akyankiu ahcnkyanhc-
nytteat. suutparhkyngnrntwayhcayhky-
ngghar pyutteat. htiukyayarngsuusny
amhttmellamhurayark kiukwyhcarrbhell
hkykhkyngkiupellykcherlimmny. htar-
wrbbhar muntayarmuusayar arar hkyayark
parmk hcksuprwanrhartayarmuusayararar
hkunhpcar huumuukar htayarnglwharsa-
yar myknhartpar musar kyng lnsayar
lyhartpar apyhcmrhisayarsuueat askkii
stsayar lktpar mkayarngsayar akyankiu
kyanhcnsayar nhluan tpar apyhcpyu-
rarsiu alngamyn pyayttsayar hkyaytpar
musarhckarkiuppyayar mmhnsayarsksay
tpar apayarnghbayarhkyng rntwayh-
cayhkyngngghar pyutt sayar suutpartny.
ngarsar abheatpnythckarkiu narhtayarnng
layar. amipaysayar trarkiu mpynhng.
nhluanpayarmhar amyellhkyng lnpng
swellhtar layar. sngsny ahkyarsiu swarsa-
yarahkar htiupnyt trarsny lmpylimmny.
aipsayarahkar sngkiu hcayarnglimmny.
niusayarahkar sngnhng nhutsk limmny.
akyayarngmukar pnyttayarsny mehkww
hpyhceat. trartayarsny alnghpyhceat.
apyhckiu pyttsayar auwardhckarsny
asklmhpyhceat. siusayarminmhngng
amiyupksayar minm hkyayarmayarttsayar
nhutnhngnglwtchayhkyngngghar sngkiu
hcayarnghbiuraphyhcstny. htiusiusa-
yarminmsny asnglhsayarlny tpmksayar
hcitmrhinhng. suusny mykhkmtiuhpyng
sngkiumkyayarmihcaynhng. akyayarn-
muukar pynyntnsarmkiu mhewellsayar

yayarkyarsny sngrell muntluankiusar
rtteat. myayarkmharsayar minmsnylny
mytsayarask kiu bhmtteat. luusyawtm-
layarnghbell mekiu piukbhkniung slayar.
hkyaymlayarnghbellmehkellpayarmhar
nngniungslayar. suumyarhtansiuwngsa-
yarsuusny htiunnytiu hpyhceat. suum-
yarkiu pyhcmharsayar suumnysnykar apyh
nhng mknngmlwtniungrar mwtsipsayar
hcitpyayhcayhkyngngghar hkiasayarsuu
png apyhcmwttr. twaymilyhng hkun-
hcsypnpayrmny. kiuyaim rhismyhsayar
uhchcartiukiuh lyayarmny. suumyarkiiup-
hcmharsayar suusny uarnmrhi. htiusi-
upysayar suusny mimiaskkiu hpyksetteat.
narkynghcwar htihkiukhkyngnhng as-
rayrhuthkyhkyng kiu hkanrlimmny.
suueatarhkkwellhkyngsny mpyayniung.
akyayarngmukar yayarkyarsny myarkiu
myuansayarhcitrhilyhng pynghtnhcwar
amykhtwktteat. apyhcpayhkyinra-
yarksayarahkar snarhkyngmrhitt. lya-
yarpyhngwaymny myhkiu pmarnmpyutt.
myarhcwarsayar lksayarngtiukiupaysayarlny
hcit mpyaytt.

7

ngarsar ngarhckarkiu hcayhcaynarhtayarnng
ngarpnnyttiukiuh sng siuhartlayar. ngarp-
nyttiukiuh hcayarnghayark askrhng layar.
ngarpaysayarttrarkiu kiuymyksnkellsiu hcay-
yarnghlayar. sngatlkhkyayarngtiu hkyny-
htar sngat nhluananghcarng raymhtlayar.
pnyarkiukiunhnmhuung uarnkiu kiuy pa-
yarkbhayaruung hkyayarlamar. siupyulyh-
ngsuutiusny amiyupksayarmim nhutnhng
hkyayarmayarttsayar pynyntnsarminmlkmh
sngkiu kyngkylimmny. ngaraimpyt-
ngrwkkayarmh ngarkynymyngrsayar
amhuuumuukar uarntimsayar am-
iusarhkyngghcukiu ngarkynyrhuhcnwtng
uarnmrhisayar luupytiutayarksny htiusiusa-
yar minmnayrarlmhtayarnng anarsiu rha-
yarkswarshpyng miughkyup nyueahkyin
nynynksayar ahkyin rayarksayarahkar hti-
minmnayrar lmsiu liuklayeat. pynyntnsar
awtkiuwt snpyarsayar minmsny htiusuukiuh
kyiusiueat. htiuminmsny kysayarasannhng
hkiungmarsayar hcitsbhayarrhieat. ki-
uyaimmnay lnytteat. hknaimpyng
hknlmhtellmharnaylyk lm htayarnngarprp
hkyayarnghmyayarnkyngnytteat. htiuluupy-
iukiutwaysayarahkar relsaryarmyknarnhng
bhmbhkmrhruplyk ngar misaharypu-
ujayarskkarrhieat. ynay ngargtiwtkiuh
ngarhpyapye. htiukyayarnsngkiu kyusi-
uaansayarnghar ngarhtwk larpye. sngmykn-
harkiu kyuihcarhartwaypye. ngarhkt-
ngkiuhkyylyhsayar aiprarhknghngng
aellgutputpithkyayarnhngng pyngsng-
pye. ngarmwayrarkiu murn akyayar
shckyanpiunhnghtuanpye. larpar mi-

ughlgsnytiungaayarn g karmrarg hcitkiu
 hpyaykykunaan. mayhtunpyu mwaylya-
 yarkykunaan. ngararhngsny aimmharm-
 rhi. ngwayaitkiu sayarn g lykwaysayar
 arpsiuswarpye. pwellnayrayarkmhsar pyn-
 larlimmnyhu hkyhcbhwysayar hckarnhng
 htiusuuki swaysayarn g hkyayarma-
 yarttsayarnhut hkmnhngniungshpyng
 nwarsnyasayhkanrarsiu liukskellsiu g sm-
 ngdrysn mimiasny myharmhtiumhetiu-
 gaayarn g bhmmirarhtellsiu wngskellsiu g
 nghksny mimiasksuanhcayhkyngnghar hta-
 yarn g mhnkiumripimbhell kyayarkwnghtell-
 siu alyngamyn wngskellsiu g luupyusny
 htiuminmnyarksiu hkyhkyng liuk-
 swartteat. siuhpyhc ngarsartiu ngarhckark-
 iunarhtayarn g ngarhayarpyayarkhyktiuki
 mhtkyuankylayar. htiususayar minm-
 nayrarlmkiu hcitmngellkwk nhng. suukyn-
 glinsayar lmhkresiu lwhellmliuknhng.
 akyayarn g muukar suusnyhchcsuurellam-
 yartiukiulhellaypye. hkwnaarkeyesayar
 suuamartiukiulstlaypye. suueataimsny
 saymngeat bhuanbimarnsiusng mrnniungn-
 gansiu rayarksayarlmpyhceat.

8

uarnpnyarsnyhkyar mimiasankiu lw-
 ngsny mhutlayar. myngsayararphitng
 lmhkrearar ngrpnayeat. kyesartanhkarw
 myiutanhkar aimtanhkarwmhar kywaykya-
 yar ahkyngluutiu sngtiuaarngarhkayareat.
 luusartiu aar asankiu ngarlwhngeat. uarn-
 timsayarsuutiu pnyartarkiu nar lnykylayar.
 luumiuktiu htihutwngsayar uarnrhiky layar.
 narhtayarn gky. mytsayarkhckarkiu ngarpya-
 yar mny. mhsayartarhckarkiu ngarnhut-
 mywkmny. ngarnhuthtwkhckarsny sm-
 martrarnhngsar siung ngarnhut hkmhtiusny
 duhcriukkiu hcksupwanrhareat. ngarha-
 yarpyayarsmyhsayar hckartiusny hpyayarn g
 mt kayarksayarsbhayar hpyarkpynsayars-
 bhayar nhng kngchngkyeat. narlnysa-
 yarsuu aluanhcuarnhngling pnyarkiusayar
 suutiuar hutmhnkyeat. ngwayarn g
 ngarnnykiung mytsayarrwhayarn g pnyarat-
 kiung hkanuukylayar. akyayarn g muukar
 pnyarsny pttmyarhtk sarmyteat. nhhc-
 skbhwysmyhsayar arartiusny hturtarkiu
 mpyiungniungky. ngaruarnpnyarsny sm-
 marstinhgpayarn g limmarsayar sippan
 attmyarkiu bhayartteat. htarwrbhurarkiu
 kyayarkwansayarsbhayarkar duhcriukkiu-
 munsayarsbhayartny. marnhtayarn glwhar
 hkyng hcayarkarhkyng mkayarn g sayar
 lmsiuliukhkyng kayarksayarkhckarhpyng-
 pyayarsihkyngntiukiul ngarmuneat. akyan-
 payniungsayar ahkwngnhngpnyartnarsny
 ngarrhieat. ngarsnyuarnhpyhc ahcw-
 stinhngpnyhcuaneat. ngaraarhpyng
 rhngbhurngtiusny hciuhcanrsayar ahk-
 wng mngararrhtiusny suanhpytrsayar

ahkwngri kyeat. ngaraarhpyng mngsar
 mhuumt trarsuukye apayarngtiusny ahciur-
 sayarakhwng rhikyeat. ngarkiu hkyhcsayar
 suutiukiul ngarhkyhceat. ngarkiu kyihcar
 rharsayarsuutiusny twayttkyeat. ngarhc-
 nyhcimnhnggunasrayrhieat. myellsayar
 hcnyhcimnhng hpyayarn g mthkyngparrmer-
 hieat. ngarpaysayarakiusny rwhayhtkmk
 rwhayhng htksarmyteat. ngarkiyayarn g r-
 sayarakhwnbndarsny ngwaytayarhtksar
 myteat. ngarsny hpyayarn g mthkynglm
 trarshpyng hcernghkynglmaly rhayark-
 swarsnyhpyhc ngarkiu hkyhcsayar suu-
 tiusny amwayhkanrsayar ahkwngnhng
 suutiubhndartiu kpynywhcaysayar ahk-
 wngkiul ngarpaytteat. htarwrbhurarsny
 rhayamhutayarkiu mpyumhe htwkkywta-
 yarmuuhckpny ngarkiu piungtayarmueat.
 myaykyemhpyhcmhe rhayuehcwarsayar
 karl annt karlmhhc ngarsny bhisikhkanpye.
 nknellsayar nglymhpyhc raynhngkywysa-
 yar hcmaraytwngmhpyhcmhe ngarkiu py-
 hcbhwarhcaytayarmueat. tayarn gkyemt
 tayarn gngymhpyhcmhe myaykyenhng-
 lytayarmarkiu mhpnsng aue suansayar
 myaymhunkiumyh mhpnsngmhe ngark-
 iuhpyhcbhwarhcay tayarmueat. mi-
 ughkayarn g kngkiul pyngtayarmuusayar
 ahkarn garrhi eat. smudrarmyknharkiu
 knkwsayaramhu ahtkmiughtimkiul tny-
 hcaysayaramhu nknell sayararp hcmarp-
 payarktiukiul hkiungghkanhcaysayaramhu
 smudrard knkwsayarapiungahkyarkiu ray
 mlwhmrmyakyayarn g hcerngsayaramhu
 myaykyetiuk myhctnysayar amhutiukiul
 pyehcehcaytayarmuusayarahkar ngarsnyky-
 waymwaytayarmuusayar sarkellsiu ahtan-
 tayarpartwng nay ahcnympymtwaylya-
 yartayarmuuar hpyhceat. rhaytayar
 ahcny mpyt khcarlyk hpnsngtayarmuusa-
 yar myaykyetpyngluantwng rwhnglnlyk
 luusartiunhgpayarn gbhayar pyayarpark
 nayeat. siuhpyhc ngarsartiungarhckarkiu
 narhtayarn gky layar. ngareatlmmyarkiu
 hcayarn g rhayarksayarsuutiusny mngglar-
 rhikyeat. ngarsuanmhkyngkiul mpykynhg.
 narhtayarn g pnyarrhikylayar. ngarhckark-
 iukyar ngartanhkarnarmhar naytiung
 hcayarn gky tanhkartiu ngarmhar mya-
 yaringlyknaysayar suusny mngglarrhieat.
 ngarkiu rhartwaysayarsuusny askkiutwayeat.
 htarwrbhurareatkayajutayarkiu lnyhkan-
 reat. ngarkiu pyhcmharsayar suumuukar
 mimias winyarkiu pyhcmhareat. ngark-
 iumunsayarsuapayarn gtiusny sayhkyngki-
 uhkyhckyeat.

9

uarnpnyarsnyaimtiungghkunhctiungkiuhkut
 miminayraraimkiul sayarklaypye. suueataka-
 yarn gmyarkiu hcpyhcrnykiul bhayarpymh
 hcarpwellkiul hknglaypye. kywnmtiukiuh-

caylwht myiutwng amyngsuansayar arptiu
 kywaykyarlaysnykar uarntimsayarsuusny
 iarpisiuwngchay. aiupnyarmrhisayarsuu
 larlayar. ngarmunkiuhcarlayar. ngarb-
 hayarsayar hpcyhcrnykiu sayarklayar.
 miuksayarsuukiu rhayarng askhkym sarr
 layar. pnyarlmsiuliuklayarhisiustny.
 mhtemellmyngpyusayarsuukiu suanmsa-
 yarsuusny arhkkwellhkyngkiung luusiuki-
 uapyhpcysayar suusny kellrellhkyngkiung
 hkanrlimmny. mhtemellmyngpyusayar
 suukiumsuanmnhng. sngkiu munlimmny.
 pnyarrhikiuapyhpcylayar. suusny sngkiu
 hkyhclimmny. pnyarrhisayar suukiusuan-
 mlyhng suusny sar pnyarrhilimmny.
 hpyayarngmtsayarsuukiu swnsnglyhng
 suusny sippanattitiupwarlimmny. htarwr-
 hurarkiu kyayarkwansayar sbhayar sny
 pnyareatmuulamyhc hpyhceat. snrhngta-
 yarmuusayar bhararkiusikywmsayar sbha-
 yarsny uarnhpyhceat. akayarngmukar
 ngarkiumhpepyu sngcat nayrkkarlhng
 astapiungahkyar nhhecpayarng karl tiup-
 warlimmny. sngsny pnyarrhilyhng kiyuti-
 ngakiyuki hkanrlimmny. mhtemellpyulyhng
 kiyutiungsarapyhckiu hkanrlim mny. miuk-
 sayarminmsny hckarsankyy uarn timshpyng
 alyhngmsitt. mimiaimtanhkarnartwng
 myiumyngrrarp anayahtiungpayarmhar
 htiunglyk lmtnytny hkreswarsayar suutiuki
 hkayar uarntimsayar suusny iarpisiuwngch-
 cay. aiupnyarmrhisayarsuu hkiusayarraysny
 hkyiueat. titsithcwarhar sayarmunlmy
 hkiusnyhu siutteat. htiuarpy sngkyiungsar-
 rhikyayarnng htiuminmeat enysnytiusny
 mrnniungngananksuannaykyayarnng kiu
 htiuyayarkyarsny msimmht.

10

rhayarlmunmngcat suttanhckarhuumuukar
 pnyar rhisayarsarsny abhwmmayarkhkyng-
 gakyayarnng miuk sayarsarmuukar ami-
 wmmnyhkyngakyayarnngkiu hpyhchaytteat.
 mtrarsayaruhchcarbhdarsny akyiumrhi.
 hpyayarngmthkyngparrmemuukar sayhkyng-
 gmh kyntngt eat. hpyayarngmtsayar
 suukiungt sayhchkyngnghar htarwrbrhu-
 rarsny ahkwngpaytayarmmuu. mtrarsayar
 suutiueat adhmamhukiukar hpykseta-
 yarmuueat. pynggrisayarsuusny sngrellhkyng
 luanlwiriy rhisayarsuusny kywywhkyngsiu
 rayarktteat. asesesayarahkyin simyu-
 usayarsuusny pnyarrhisayarsar hpyhceat.
 hcparritrarkarl aip ttsayarsuumuukar
 arhkhkwellttsayarsarhpyhceat. trarsa-
 yarsuueathkayarnngpayarmhar mngglar
 sk rayarktteat. mtrarsayarsuueatnhutk-
 iukar nyhnysell hkyngapyhcsny pitlimmny.
 trarsayarsuukiu aayarkmaysayarahkar
 kayarnngkyepaytteat. mtrarsayarsuueatnar-
 mmuukar puppyktteat. limmarsayarsuusny
 pnyttarkiu hkantteat. hpyayarngmthkyng-

glmsiu liuksayarsuusny anngmhnlimmny.
 kayarksayarlmsiuliuksayar suumuukar
 sbhayarhtngrharlimmny. mykhcimhitisa-
 yarsuusny hcitkiupuhchaytteat. hckarm-
 yarsayar luumiukmuukarsuanrhuanntteat.
 hpyayarngmtsayarsuueatnhutsny askray
 twngphpyhceat. mtrarsayarsuueat nhutk-
 iukar nyhnysell hkyngapyhcsny pitlimmny.
 munsayarhcitsny rntwayrarsiu tiuktwn
 tteat. hpyhcsayar hcitmuukar hkp-
 simsayar apyhch tiukiu hpuanauptteat.
 uarnkayarnngsayarsuusny pnyarhckarkiu
 pyayartteat. uarnmellsayarsuueatky-
 yarabhiumuukar kyimluanrhieat. pny-
 arrhisayarsuutiisny kyarsisayararakiu
 simhtartteat. miuksayarsuueatnhutmuukar
 akyiu nnyhkyngnhngnehcpeat. ngwayrttsa-
 yarsuueat hcnyhchimsny suueathkiungkh-
 an sayarmyiuhyhceat. sngrellsartieat-
 sngrellhkyngmuukar suutiueat akyiu-
 nykyayarnghpyhceat. hpyayarngmt-
 sayarsuueatalupakiungsny asknhngng
 mtrarsayarsuueat akyiuhcepwarsny apyh-
 chngng yhnycat. nnyupdayskiu hcayarn-
 grhayarksayarsuusny asklmsiu liuktteat.
 suanmthkyngkiu ngngpyng sayarsuumuukar
 lmlwelltteat. angyiuhpwellsayarsbhayarkiu
 musarnhuthkmpyng hpuanhtarsayarsuu
 suuasrapykaayarnng pyayarttsayar suusny
 miuksayarsbhayarrhieat. hckarmyarsa-
 yaraarhpyng apyhchpartteat. miminhutkiu
 hkyuptnysayar suumuukar pnyarrhieat.
 hpyayarngmtsayarsuueatlyharsny ng-
 wayhcnghngtuu eat. siusayarsuu eat
 nhluanmuukar abhiumhtiuk. hpyayarngmt-
 sayar suueatnhuthkmtiusny luua myarkiu
 kywaytteat. miuksayarsuutiumuukar
 uarnm rhisayarkyayarnng saykylim mny.
 htarwrbrhurareat kayarnngkyemngglarsny
 hcnyhcimkiuhpyhchcay tteat. htiuhcny-
 hcimnhnglmy wm nnyhkyngakyayarnngkiu
 rayarnhayar tayarmmuu. miuksayarsu-
 usny apyhchpyurar pyayarmway tteat.
 uarnkayarnngsayarsuumuukar sngghkyng-
 gtteat. mtrarsayarsuukyayarktttsayar
 amhusny suuapayarsiu rayarklimmny.
 hpyayarngmtsayarsuu tayarnngtsayar
 akyiukiukar bhararshkng paytayarmmuu
 mny. mtrarsayarsuusny lwnswarsayar
 laybhway kellsiu pyayarktteat. hpya-
 yarngmtsayarsuumuukar myellmyan sayar
 tiukmyhchpyhceat. puanrnysnyswarng
 mehkiusny mykhci ng hpyhcskellsiu py-
 nggrisayarsuusny hcaylwhtsayar suuhpyhceat.
 htarwrbrhurarkiu kyayarkwansayar sbha-
 yarsny asktarkiu rhnyhchaytteat. mtrarsayar
 suueat nhhecpayarnngkarlmuukar tiutteat.
 hpyayarngmtsayarsuueat myayarlghkyng-
 gsnny wmmayarkhcrakayayarnghpyhceat.
 siusayarsuueat myayarlghkyngmuukar pya-
 yarkpyklimmny. htarwrbrhurareat trarlmsny
 hpyayarngmt sayarsuu hkiungghankhyng-
 gakyayarnng hpyhceat. mtrarshpyng

kyngsayersuutiumuukar pykhcehkyngsiu
 rayarkrky limmny. hpyayarngmts-
 yarsuusny ahcnympytayarmh mrwayr.
 mtrarsayarsuumuukar myaypayarmhar
 atny mkyr. hpyayarngmtsayersueat
 nhutmhpnayrhckar htwk tteat. kayarklim-
 sayar lyharmuukar ahpythkanr limmny.
 hpyayarngmtsayersueat nhutkhmtiusny
 nhhsckbhwsayarsayar ararkiu sikyvmteat.
 mtrar sayar suutiumuukar snkyngsayar
 hckarkiu pyayartt kyeat.

11

mmhnsayarhkyinhkwngsny htarwrbr-
 hurar hcksup rwanrhartayarmuubhwy
 mhnsayaralaymuukar nhhsck tayarmuub-
 hwyhpyhceat. marnhtayarnlgwharsa-
 yarahkar arhkkwellhkyng hpyhctteat.
 hcitnhimhkysayarsuutiukar pnyarrhieat.
 hpyayarngsayarsbhayarsny hpyayarngmt-
 sayar suutiukiupellpyngtateat. kayarksa-
 yarsbhayarmuukar lwnkyuusayarsuutiukiu
 hpyksetteat. amykdayarshwtksayarkarl
 hcnyhcm uhchcarsny akyiumpayni-
 ung.hpyayarngmt hkyngparmmemuukar
 sayhkyngmhkytngtateat. hpyayarngmt hkyng
 parmesnyhcuansngsayarsuutiukiu pellpy-
 ngtateat. mtrarsayarsuumuukar mimimtrarsa-
 yar amhuaarhpyng suanrhuantteat. hpya-
 yarngmtsayar suutiueathpyayarngmtsayar
 sbhayarsny suutiukiukyngtateat. lwnkyu-
 sayar suutiumuukar mimitiuaadhm
 kyayarmittkyeat. siusayarsuusny saysa-
 yarahkar myayarlghkyng pyktteat.
 mtrarsayarsueattayarnghkynglny pyk-
 tteat. hpyayarngmtsayersuusny dukhktellk
 htwk myayark suukiuyhcar mtrarsayarsu-
 uhkanreat. adhmmluusny miminhuth-
 pyng mimiaimnehkyngkiu hpyktteat.
 trarsayarsuumuukar pnyaratt aarhpyng
 amhulwtteat. trarsayarsuusny kayarngh-
 carsayarahkar tmyiuluan wmyayarkhkyng
 rhieat. mtrarsayarsuusny suanrhuaans-
 arahkarmuukar kywaykyayarkhkyngrhieat.
 trarsayarsuusny kayarnghkyepaysayar
 aarhpyng suueatnayarmyiusny hkye-
 myahayarkhkyngsiung mtrarsayar su-
 ueatnhuthpyng hpyiuhpykhkyngsiung
 rayark tteat. pnyarmellsayarsuusny mimi-
 aimnehkyngkiu mhtemellmyngpyutteat.
 uarnkayarngsayarsuumuukar titsithcwar
 naytteat. lnyhckarmyarcwar pyayarttsa-
 yarsuusny lyhiuwhkapsayarararkiu bha-
 yarpptteat. shchcarhcyarng sayarsu-
 umuukar whkhtartteat. akyanpayni-
 usayarsayar uarnmrhilyng pynysarti sny
 rhuantteat. akyanpayniungsayarsuu
 amyarrhilyng muukar bhaylwtteat. aky-
 wmmwnsgsayarsueat amhuaarmhkansayar
 suusny alwnnarlimmny. lkwarhkyngriuk-
 sayar amhu kiu munsayarsuumuukar
 hciurimhcrarmhi. nhhsckbhwsayarmim-

msny gunasray kiung hkwnaarkyesayar
 yayarkyarsny hcnyhcmkiu ng rtteat.
 snarttsayarsuusny mimikiuy kyayjuu
 pyutteat. kymkyutsayarsuumuukar mimik-
 iuykiupng nhayarnghkktteat. mtrarsa-
 yarsuupuyusayar amhusny amyll mt-
 nytt. hpyayarngmt hkyngtrarmyihucaykiu
 kyellsayar suumuukar myellmyansayar
 akyiukiuhkanrlimmny. hpyayarngmt hky-
 ngtrarsny askrhngkyngnhng siungskell-
 siu duhcriukkiulukrharsayarsuusnylny
 mimisayhkyngtiungaayarnlg liukrhartteat.
 sbhayarkayarksayarsuutiukiu htarwrbr-
 hurar sny hcksuprwanrhartayarmuueat.
 hpyayarngsayarlmsiu liuksayar suutiuk-
 iukar nhhscktayarmuueat. luusitiuusny
 asnghpwellsayarlly apyhcdnnhngmlwtky.
 hpyayarngmtsayersuutiueat amyiuy an-
 whyumuukar lwtteat. smmarstmrhi
 asnglhasayar minmsny wkmnharhka-
 yarngphypartpsayar rwhaytnsarnhngtueat.
 hpyayarngmtsayersuusny mytsayarararkiu
 sartayarngtteat. mtrarsayarsuumyayarl-
 ngsayar ararmuukar dayarsamyknhng
 siungstny. hcwnkyellsayarlly uhchcartiur-
 war tsayar suurhieat. ahtayarkmt hciusim
 sngrellhkyngsiu rayarktsayar suulnyrhieat.
 hcwnkyelltsayarsuusny kywywlimmny.
 suutparkiu raylayarngsayar suusny kiu-
 uytung raylayarnghkyng akyiuy kiu
 hkanrlimmny. hcparkiusiuharsayar suusny
 luumyarkyinsell hkyngkiu hkanrlimmny.
 rayarnghkysayarsuueat hkyayarngmukar
 kayarnghkyemngglarrhilimmny. kayarngsa-
 yarararkiuuyhcar rharsayar suusny
 kyayjuukiu hkanrlimmny. suuakyiukiuh-
 pykhkyngnghar rharkyansayarsuumuukar
 kiuyakyiuppykhkyngnghilimmny. mimiich-
 cimkiu kiuhcarsayarsuusny rhuanlim mny.
 hpyayarngmtsayar suumuukar shchkkkellsiu
 hcim llimmny. mimiaimkiunhayarnghk-
 sayar suusny laykiu amwayhkanrlimmny.
 miuksayarsuusnylny limmarsayar suuhtan
 kywnhkanrlimmny. hpyayarngmtsayersuu
 sesayar asesny askpngasehpyhceat. suut-
 partueat hcitwinyarkniu rsayarsuusnylny
 pnyarrhpyhceat. hpyayarngmtsayersuu-
 sayarlly myaykyepayarmhar apyhcdnkiu
 hkanreat. mtrarsayarsuunhng apyhcdn-
 hngrharsayarsuukiumuukar abhysiubhwyar
 rhisnny.

12

nnyupdaykiu hkanhkyngsayarsuusny pnyar
 attkiu nhhsckeat. suanmhkyngkiuumun-
 sayar suumuukar tirhcsarnsbhayarrhieat.
 suutayarkayarngsny htarwrbrhurarrhaytar
 myknharrrteat. mkayarngsayarakiankiu
 kyanhcnysayar suumuukar apyhchcerg-
 tayarmuuhkyngkiu hkanreat. luusny-
 duhcriukaarhpyng myellmyanhkyngsiu
 mrayark rar. hpyayarngmtsayersu-

ueatamyhcmuukar mrwayrar. selrhisayar minmsny mimilng uerhcsrhpuu hpyhceat. arhkhkwelltsayar minmmuukar lngeatariu tiu swaymyayhkyngkellsiuhyphceat. hpyayarngmtsayar suueatakyansny hpyayarngceat. mtrarsayar suupaysayar akyanmuukar musarhpyhceat. mtrarsayar suueathckarsny suuaskkiu sthkyngnghar hcayarngmyayarngtceat. hpyayarngmt-sayar suueatnhutmuukar suutpartiuikiu kynhutttceat. mtrarsayar suueataimsny pyiulellpyayark pykhkyng hpyayarngmt-sayarsuueat aimmuukar amyllntny hkyng-rhitceat. luasnyuarnpnnyarrhisnyatiung hkyemwmhkyng kiuhkanreat. sbhayarka-yarksayar suumuukar mhtemellmyng pyuhkyngkiu hkanreat. hcarhcararmhibhell warkywarsayarsuuhkt asray mrhi kiuyalupkiulupsayar suusnyar kayarngceat. hpyayarngmtsayarsuusny mimitirhcsarnask kiu nhmyayartceat. mtrarsayarsuumuukar krunar ararpng kymkyuttceat. mimily-yarkiu lupsayarsuusny whcwarhcarr eat. ahkynynhesayaramhukiu hcayarngsayarsu-umuukar uarnhkyiutelleat. mtrarsayarsu- usny luasnyuantmtsayar kyayarkwngkiu alurhieat. hpyayarngmtsayar suueatamyhc muukar asekiusetceat. hckarlwnkyu- urartwng siusayarkyayarkwng rhieat. hpyayarngmtsayarsuumuukar amhuhtellk htmayark tceat. luasnymiminhuthk- masekiu whcwarhcarreat. mimilkuprar akyiuphyhckiulny hkanreat. miuksayarsu- usny mimipyusayaramhukiu mhnsny hu htngtceat. akyanpaysayarkhckarkiu narhta- yarng sayar suumuukarpnnyarrhieat. miuk- sayarsuueat amykdaryarsny hkykhkyng htngrhartceat. pnyarstirhisayarsuumuukar rhkhcrar amhukiu hpuantceat. mhnsa- yarhckarkiu pyayarsayarsuusny hpyayarng mthkyngtrar mmhnsayarsksaykiu hkansa- yarsuumuukar musartarkiu pystceat. snlyknhnghtiuskellsiu hckarpyayartt sayar luuthkyiurhieat. pnyarrhitueat lyhar- muukar anarkiu png pyayarkhcayttceat. shchcarnhuthkmsny ahcnyamyllntyeat. musar lyharmuukar hknsartnyeat. mka- yarngsayarakyankiu kyansayarsuutiueat hcit htellmhar llnhyhcarttsayarsbha- yarrhieat. rnpyayhcayhkyng nghar akyan- paysayar suutiukar wmyayarkhcrar akyayarngrhieat. trarsayarsuu amng- glarmrayarkrar. mtrarsayar suumuukar amngglarmhngpynywrlimmy. musar- suansayarnhuthkmsny htarwrbbhurar hck- suprwanrhartayarmuubhwyhpyhceat. shch- cartrarkiu hcayarng rhayarksayarsuuti- muukar nhckstkyayarmuubhwy hpyhcky eat. pnyarstirhisayarsuusny mimisissayararar kiuupng htimwhktceat. miuksayarsuumuukar mimihct alialuyarkmiuksayarsbhayarkiu htngrharppt eat. luanlwiriypusayarsu- usny ahciurtceat. pynggrisayarsuumuukar

ahkwnpayreat. wmnnyhkyngakyayarnsgny nyhiungyhcay tceat. kayarngsayarkhckar- muukar rhwnglnhcyatt eat. hpyayarngmt- sayarsuusny aimnehkyngkiu lm pyttceat. mtrarsayarsuuliuksayar lmmuukar suuk- iupng llnhyhcartceat. pynggrisayarsuusny musiulupsayarlry bhm rsayarakayarkngkiu kngmhcar. luanlwiriypusayar su- ueat uhchcarmuukar abhiuhiukpayeat. hpyayarngmthkyngtrarlm saybhaymrhi askhkymsarl mpyhceat.

13

pnnyarrhisayarsarsny abheatswnsnghkyng kiu narhtayarngtceat. mhtemellmyng- pyusayarsuumuukar apyhctngghkyngkiu narmhtayarngtt. luasny miminhuteataset- nyhuusayar kayarngsayararakiu hcarreat. pyhcmharttsayar suumu kar nyhny- sellhkyngapyhceatasekiu hcarreat. mim- inhutkiuhcayarngsayarsuusny mimiaskkiu hcayarngceat. miminhutkiu kyykyhphwngsa- yarsuumuukar pykhchekyngsiurayarktceat. pyngrisayarsuusny abhyararkiumyh tayarng t mrtt. luanlwiriypusayarsuumuukar mimialiu sndpnyhcuaneat. hpyayarngmt- sayarsuusny musarhckarkiu mun tceat. mtrarsayarsuumuukar hcksupbhwyhpyhc arhkkwellhkyngsiu rayarktceat. hpya- yarngmtthkyngtrarsny lmlwhellsayar suukiuhcayarngtceat. duhcriuktrar- muukar apyhcrhisayar suukiuhellhtceat. alwnsnngrellyknhng rtthnsayarng sayar suurhieat. alwnrttlyknhng sngrellhn sa- yarngsayarsuulnyrhieat. hcnyhcmsny rttsayarsuueataskkiu rwaybhiihpyhceat. sngrellsayarsuumuukar apyhctngsayar hckarkiu mkyarbellnayeat. hpya- yarngmtsayar suueatalngsy rhwngln eat. mtrarsayar suueatmehkwkmukar sayrlimny. marnkyayarngsar rnt- wayhkyngghpyhceat. stipay sayar hckarkiu narhkansayarsuumuukar pnyarrhieat. lyhppyayarkhyngaarpnyng uhchcarsnylya- yartt eat. kyihcaraar htutsnyhpuusayar suueatuhchcarmuukar pynpwartceat. myayarlnhsayararsny hpngnwellyhng hcitnhluan kiu puupnhcayttceat. aliupyny- hcunsayarahkarmuukar askpnhgpyhceat. nhutkpttayarkiu mhtemellmyngpyusa- yarsuusny pykhcelimmy. pnyttartar- yarkiuhknyarsayar suumuukar hkym- sarrlimny. pnyarrhisayarsuueattrarsny asayhkanrar kyayarkwngtiumh lwhell- rhayarngraraskhcmraytwngghpyhceat. kayarngsayaruarnrhissayarsuusny myknhar rtceat. pyhcmharsayar suutiulmmuukar hkksayar lmhpyhceat. smmarstirhisayar suuapayarngtiusny pnyar atthngpymuut- tkyeat. miuksayarsuumuukar mimimiuk sayar apyhckiu htngrharcayttceat. mtrarsa- yarahcayhkansny mimihcayarngsayaramhu

kiu hpyktteat.shchcarrhisayar santmnmuukar kynmar hkyngakyayarnghpyhceat. swsnghkyngkiu ngyngpysayarsuusny sngrell hkyngnhghrkhkyayarkhkyngsiu rayarklimmny. suanmsayar hckarkiu narhtayarngsayar suumuukar gunasraykiu rlimmny. aliussndpnyhcuanhkyngararsny hkyiumyineat. duhcrukkiu rhayarngsayarararmuukar miuksayarsuutiuhcksupsayar ararhpyhceat. pnyarrhi-tiunhngpayarnghbayarsayarsuusny pnyar rhitheat. luumiuktiunhng payarnghbayarsa-yarsuumuukar pykhcetteat. apyhcrrhisayar suutiukiuh bayliuktteat. hpyayarngmtsayer suutiumuukar kayarngsayarakyiukiuh hkanr-limmny. suutayarkayarngsny sarmyaytiuah-yiu amway uhchcarkiu hkyntartteat. apyhcrrhisayar suueathcnyhchim muukar hpyayarngmtsayer suutiuaabhiu sihtar-lykrhieat. sngrellsar lylyuphkyngaarhpyng hcarhcar pwarmyareat. siurartwng mtrarsayar amhukyayarngh pykche hkyngsiu rayarktteat. kyimluankiu msuansayarsu-usny mimisarkiu munrarsiu rayarkeat. sarkiuhykhsayarsuumuukar ngy sayar-wymhlc suanmtteat. hpyayarngmtsa-yarsuunghcwarhcarrsayer ahkwngrhieat. mtrarsayar suumuukar mwtsiphkyngkiu hkanrlimmny.

14

pnyarrhisayarminmsny mimiaimkiu tny sayarktteat. miuksayarminmmuukar kiyulknhng hpyiuhpyktteat. hpyayarngsa-yarlmsiuliuksayarsuusny htarwr bhararkiu kyayarkrwantteat. kayarksayarlmsiu liuk-sayarsuumuukar mhtemellmyngpyutteat. miuksayarsuueat nhutmarnkyimluanhieat. pnyar rhisayarsuueat nhuthkmtiusny kytngsayarsamhukiu pyutteat. nwarhth-rhisayar tngkupsny hcngkyyeat. siusayarlny nwarhkwnaarkiusuan myarsayarchcepwarkiu rtteat. shchcarrhisayarsksaysny musarm-suantt. shchcarpyksayar sksaymuukar musarkiusuantteat. mhtemellmyngpyusa-yarsuusny pnyarkiurhar mtwayar. uarn-rhisayarsuumuukar pnyarattkiu rlyweat. miuksayarsuunhngtway suueatnhut pnyar attmrhisnykiu simynglyhng htiusuukiuhayarngswar layar. pnyarstirhisayar suueatpnyarkar kiuyswar rsayar lmkui sihyngntny. miuksayarsuueat miukhkyng muukar priarytny. miuksayarsuutiusny duhcrukapyhckiu mhte layhcarpyukyeat. hpyayarngmtsayer suutiumuukar tyar-arkkiutyayark kyayjuupyukyeat. hc-itnhluansny mimidukhkkui sieat. hc-itnhluan rwhnglnhkyng akyayarnghiulny suutparmsiungtt. mtrarsayarsuueataim-sny pyiulelltteat. hpyayarngmtsayer suueattellmuukar pwnglntteat. luuht-ngsnyatiung mhnsayarlkhknarrhisayar lny

asuan sayhkyngsiupiusayar lmtmyiurhieat. luusny ryhcnayahkarpng wmnnsayar hcit sbhayarrhieat. htiurymayarrwh-nglnhkyngasuanlly nyhiungyhkyngrhitheat. hcitnhluanhpayarkpynsayarsuuhpyhch-cay suutayar kayarnghpyhchay mimi-akyngtiunhngwlimmny. uarntimsayar suusnysuutpar pyayarsmyhkiu yuantteat. pnyarstirhisayarsuumuukar mimiswar-rar lmkui hcayhcykynrhutteat. pnyarrhisayarsuusny kyayark duhcrukkiu rhayarngtteat. miuksayarsuumuukar marnkye rellrng tteat. hcitiusayarsu-usny miukhchwarsayaramhukiu pyutteat. mkayarngsayarakyanikiu kyansayarsuuk-iulny suutparmunlimmny. uarntimsayar suusny miukhkyngkiu amwayhkan tteat. pnyarstirhisayarsuumuukar sippansrh-puukiuh sayarngtteat. luusiutiusny suu-tayarkayarnghayng mtrarsayarsuutiusny hpyayarngmtsayarsuueat aim tanhkarwng uehkyttkyeat. sngrellsayarsuusny mimi-aimnehkyng munhkyng kiupng hkanrmny. ngwayrttsayarsuumuukar myarhewar sayar aswayhkgpwnrhilimmny. mimi-aimnehkyngkiu mhtemellmyngpyusayarsuunsny apyhcrrhieat. sngrellsayer suukius-narsayarsuumuukar mngglarrhieat. mka-yarngsayar akyankiukyanttsayar suutiuh sny mharyngwngkylimmny. kyayjuupyumnyhu kyanttsayarsuutiumuukar krunarakyiu nhngshchcarakyiukiuh hkanrkylimmny. kiyuhcar luplayarrarkyayjuurhieat. hckar myarhkyngakyiiumuukar sngrellhkyngsksk-tny. pnyarrhisayarsuutiuat hcnyhchimuhch-carsny suutiuh uerhcsrhpuuhpyhceat. miuksayarsuutiuat miukhkyngmuukar amiukskskhpyhceat. mhnsayarsksaysny suuaskkiu ky tngtteat. mmhnsayarsksay-muukar musarkiu suantteat. htarwrbr-hurarkiu kyayarkrwanhkyngsny aarkye sayar kiuhcarrarhkwngkiuhpyhchaytteat. sartayartiuh snylly hkiulhuanrararp-kiu rkylimmny. htarwrbrhurarkiu kya-yarkrwansayarsbhayarsny asayhkanrar kyayarkwngtiuhm lwhellrhayarngrarask hcmray twngphpyhceat. pynysarmyarparrar rhngbhurngeatbhuntayar tnyeat. pynysarn-nyparrarkar mngakiyunny hkyngrhieat. hcitrhnyaysayarsny pnyarkyeat. hcitiu sayarsuumuukar ahtuushpyng miukpayeat. kynmarsayarnhluansny kiyuaskrhnggh-cay sayarakyayarnghyuuhcusayar sbhayarmuukar ariu swaymyahkyng-gakyayarnghpyhceat. sngrellsartiukiuh nyhnyellsayarsuusny hpn sngtayarmuusa-yar bhararkiu kellelrealeat. bhararkiu riusay sayarsuumuukar sngrellsayarsuut-iukiuh snartteat. mtrarsayarsuusny mtrarsphpyng pyuhcny ahkar lhellhkyngkiu hkanreat. hpyayarngmtsayarsuumuukar sayasayarahkarpng myayarlnghcarrrhieat. uarnrhisayarsuueat nhluanpnyarkyinwptt

eat. miuksayarsuutiueat ahtell rhisayararar-
muakar htngrhartteat. hpyayarngmthkyn-
gtrarsny pynysartiuki hkyemyhayarktateat.
duhcriukapyhcmuakar pynysarmyar tiuki
rhuthkyytateat. pnyarrhisayar akywnaar-
rhngbhurngsny kyayjuupyutteat. arhkhk-
wellttsayar kywnmuakar amyktyarkiu
hkanrmny.

15

hpyynyhngsayar hckarsny hcitkiuhpyaytt
eat. kymtmsayarihckarmuakar amykkiu
nhiasayar tteat. pnyarrhisayar suueat-
lyharsny pnyarattkiu tngtyhcaytteat.
miuksayarsuutiueat nhutmuakar miuksa-
yarararkiu swnlayarngtteat. htarwrbbhu-
rareatmykhcitayarsny hkpsim sayararphi
kayarngmkayarngkiu kynyrrhutayarmu eat.
hpyynyhngsayarlyharsny askhpyhceat.
kymtmsayar lyharmuakar hcitnarhcaytteat.
miuksayarsuusny abhswsnghkyngkiu
mhtemell myngpyutteat. suansmsayar
hckarkiu narhtayarngsayar suumuakar
smmarstinhgpynhcautatteat. hpya-
yarngmtsayersuueat aimmyarhcwarsayar
hcnymhmrhieat. mtrarsayar suuhkanr-
sayaarahkwnmuakar myarhcwarsayar
nhayarngrhkhkyngnhgynheateat. pny-
arrhisayar suueatnhutmkmtiusny pnyar
attkiu hcwnkyelltteat. miuksayarsuueat
nhluanmuakar pnyarmrhi. mtrarsayarsuu
puujayarsayaryjkiu htarwr bhurarhcksup
rwanrhartayarmuueat. sbhayarhpya-
yarngsayersuu sutayarngsayar phtnarkiuakar
nhhcsktayarmuueat. mtrarsayar suuliuksa-
yarmkiu htarwr bhurarhcksuprwanrharta-
yarmuueat. hpyayarngmthkyng trar lmsiu
liuksayarsuukiakar hkyhctayarmuueat.
lmlwhellsayarsuusny suansmsayarihckarkiu
mhmhkanliu. siusayarlny apyhctngkyn-
gkiu munsayar suusny sayrmny. mnrarni-
ungnannhgabddunniungngansny htarwr
bhurarrrhaytayar htngrhareat. htiumyhm
luusartiueat nhluansny sarhtngrhareat.
mhtemellmyngpyusayarsuusny apyhcpysa-
yarsuuki mhkyhctt. pnyarrhihtansiu
mhkyngkptt. rwhnglinsayarihcnhluaansny
hkyisayarmyknhar kiu hpyhchcaytteat.
nyhiungyhkyngaarhpyngkar hcitpyk tteat.
uarnkayarngsayersuueat hcitnhluansny
pnyar attkiu rhartteat. miuksayarsuutiueat
nhutmuakar miukhkyngkiu kykhcartteat.
sngrellngyiungngsayersuueat nayrkrhis-
myhtiisny siuyutkyeat. rwhnglinsayarih-
cnhluanmuakar ahcny amyellhkanrsayar-
wellhpyhceat. nhayarngrhkhkyngnhgynhny
kyehcwarsayar hcnymh htk htarwrbb-
hurarkiuayarkrwanhkyngnhg yhnsa-
yuruhchcar annyngysny sarkayarngeat. su-
uaayarnkywaysayar nwart kayarngluankiu
ahkyngghkyng angyihtarsayarihcnhng-
carrsnyhtk hkyhchkyngmayttarparsa-

yar hngwrktnp hcarsnysar kayarngeat.
marnkyesayarsuusny rnkunhhusayartteat.
snyhkanniungsayar suumuakarnygmteat.
pyngrisayarsuuswarrar lmsuupngsekar
lyk rhieat. hpyayarngmtsayersuu swar-
rarlmmuakar miumayarklykrhieat. pny-
arrhisaysarsnyabhwmmyayarkhkyng
akyayarngghpyhceat. miuksayarsarmuakar
mimiamikiu mhtemellmyngpyutteat. uarn-
mrhisayarsuusny miukhkyng pyayarmway
tteat. uarnrhisayar suumuakar hpya-
yarngmtsayar akyng kiu kyngtteat. tiung-
pnhgkyngmrhilyhng akyanpyktteat. tiung
pngsayar suumyarilyhngmuakar akant-
nytteat. luusny pnyayarsayarhckaraarh-
pyng wm myayarkhcrarakayarnghieat.
ahkyintn pyayarsayar hckarsnylny alwnya-
yarkptpayeat. pnyarrhisayar suuliukrar
asklmsny aayarkar mnrarniungnganmh
lwhellrhayarng ahtksiu piusayarngtteat.
marnhtayarnglwharsayar suueataimkiu
htarwr bhurarhpyksetayarmuumny. mutsi-
umnayrar arpkui kar tnyhcaytayarmuumny.
mtrarsayarsuueat akyanahcnytiuki htarwr
bhurar hcksuprwanrhartayarmuueat.
hngkyysayarsuueat hckartiukiakar nhc-
sktayarmuueat. mtrarsayar hcepwarkiu
rharsayarsuusny mimi aimsartiuki
nhayarngrhkhtteat. tanhchiukiurwansa-
yarsuumu kar askhkymsarlimmny.
hpyayarngmtsayar suusnyabhysiu pny-
pyayar rmnykiu hcitnhluanhtellmhar
sngghkyngtteat. mtrarsayar suueatnhut-
muakar mkayarngsayararartiuki swnl
layarngtteat. htarwrbbhurararsny mtrarsayar
suutiuuhng waytayarmuueat. hpya-
yarngmtsayersuueat phtnarhckarkiu kar
narhtayarngtayarmuueat. mykhcialngsny
nhluankiu rwhnglnhcaytt eat. kayarngsayar
sitngghckarsnylny ariutiuki hkyngsenhng-
pynywhcaytteat. asknhngyhnsayarsuan-
mhkyngghckarkiu nar htayarngsayarsuusny
pnyarrhitiuhng payarnghbayarrsayar
ahkwngrhieat. suanmhkyngghckarkiu
pysayarsuusny mimi askwinyarnykiu
mhtemellmyngpyurarsiu rayarkeat. nar
htayarngsayar suumuakar uarnkiurtteat.
htarwrbbhurarkiuayarkrwanrsayar sbha-
yarsny pnyarkiuswngghkyngghpyhceat.
gunasayarngh nhimhkyhkynggeatnayrar-
rhieat.

16

hcitnhluanakyanahcnytiusny luunhngsi-
ungkyeat. lyarnhngpynpyayarkhykkiuakar
htarwrbbhurarpungtayarmuueat. lu-
usny mimikyngsmyhsayar akyngtiuki
nhhcsktteat. htarwrbbhurarmuakar hc-
itsbhayar tiuki hkyintayarmuueat.
kiuppyusayarmhutiuki htarwrbbhurar
ap layar. siuppyulyhng sngeatakyanahc-
nytiusny tnyky limmny. htarwrbbhurararsny

hkpsimsayararartiukiu kiuytarabhiu
mtrarsayarsuutiukiulny bhaydn hkanrsayar
nayabhiuhpnsgntayarmueat. marnkye-
sayarsuupayarngtiukiu htarwrbbhurar
hcksuprwanrhartayarmueat. suutiusuny
asnghpwwellsayar lny apyhcdnnhng mlwtrky.
krunartarnhng shchcartraraarbhpyng
apyhchpyaytteat. htarwrbbhurarakiu kyayarkr-
wansayar sbhayaraarhpyng duhcruikku
rhayarngtteat. luhkngsayarakiungtiukiu
htarwrbbhurasny nhchcksayarahkar htiusu-
ueatrsuukiupng suunhngsngtng hcayta-
yarmueat. hpyayarngmthkyngparmenhng
yhnsayaruhchcaranny ngysny mtrarshpyn-
gsayaruhchcar amyarhtksar kayarngeat. lu-
usuny mimiswarrarlmiu hcihtellmhar kyan-
hcnyc eat. siusayarlny suueathkyayartiukiu
htarwrbbhurar hcerngtayarmueat. rhngb-
hurngeat nhuthkmtiu byardittayarrhisny
hpyhc trarsuanhpytraramhu nhuttayarsny
mmharhacay nhng. mhnsayaralaynhng
mhnsayarchkyinhkwngsny htarwrbbhuraea-
tuhchcarhpyhceat. alayaitparsmyhsayar
alaytiusny hcerngtayarmuuar hpyhck-
yead. rhngbhurngpyusayar duhcruiksny
hcksuprwanrhart bhwy hpyhceat. akya-
yarnngmuukar rarjplngsny hpyayarn-
gmthkyngaarhpyngsar tnytteat. hpya-
yarngmtsayar nhuthkmtiusny rhngbhurng
nhchckrarhpyhceat. mhnknchwarpya-
yarsayarsuukiu rhngbhurng hkyhctteat.
rhngbhurngeat amyksny saymngtmnkellsiu
hpyhceat. siusayarlny pnyarrhisayarsuusny
amyk tayarkiu hpyaytteat. rhngbhurng
myknharpwnglnsayaararhpyng askhky-
msarreat. kyayjuutayarsny nayarkrwar sayar
miughtimkellsiu hpyhceat. rwhaykiurt-
thkynghtk pnyarkiu rthkyng sny alwnka-
yarngeat. ngwaykiuamytmthtar uarnnhng
pynyhcuanhkyngkiu amythtarhcar-
alwnkayarngeat. hpyayarngmtsayar
suuliuksayarlmmuukar duhcruikkuha-
yarnghkyngtny. htiulmmh mlwhellbell
amyellliuk sayarsuusny mimiaskwinyarkiu
hcayarngtteat. marnsnypykhchekyn-
garng htayarnglwharsayar sbhayarsny
rhuthkyhkyng arng nayarkyrtteat. hc-
itnhimhkyaysaruutiunhng payarnghbayar
hciit nhimhkyhkyngsny marnkyesayar
suutiunhng sksan luyuu sayaruhchcar-
kiu waymyhkhkynghtk sarkayarngeat. pn-
yarnhngamhuhcayarngsayarsuusny akiukiu
rlimminy. htarwrbbhurarakiu hkiulhuansa-
yarsuusnylny mngglarhieat. limmarsayar
hcitsbhayarrhisayarsuusny pnyar stirhis-
nyhu kyayarkhchayarrsiruayarktteat.
hkyiusayarhckarkiu pyayarttsayar nhut-
stisnylny pnyarattkiutipwarhchaytteat.
uarnpnyarkiuarsayar suusny askhcmray
twngkiureat. miuksayarsuutiueat sw-
snghkyngmuukar miukhkyngphpyhceat. pn-
yarrhisayar suueatnhluansny suueatnhukiu
swn sng suueatnhuthkmtiu pnyarattkiu

htplayarng tteat. saryarsayarhckar-
tiusny pyarlpiukellsiu hpyhc hcitwinaryny
hkyiumylnlyk kiuyariukiu kynmar hcay-
lykrhikyeat. luuhtngsnyatiung mhnsa-
yarlkhknarrhisayar lny asuan sayhkyngsiu
piusayarlmmtmyurhieat. aluplupsayarsuusny
mimiphcptyarnng sayarkyayarnng mimiabhiu
luptteat. adhmmluusny mkayarngsayar
amhukiukiuhcar kyanhcnycitteat. su-
ueatnhuthkm layarngsayarmekellsiu rhieat.
sbhayarkyarkmsayarsuusny rnmuiuhcaykiu
kyelltteat. kuntiuksayar suusnylny mitsway
tiukiu kwellpyarhchaytteat. kymkyutsayar
suusny aimnehkyngkiu hkyayarmayar mka-
yarngsayarlmhtellsiu swaysayarnng tteat.
kayarksayarakyankiu kyanhcnhkyngnghar
mykhci mhit nhuthkmtiukiu lhupshpyng
siuyutsayaramhukiu pyehceteat. hpyu-
usayarsanpnsgny hpyayarngmthkyng trar
lm tnylyhng bhunkyesayarsrhpuihpyhceat.
hciitrhnysayarsuusny hkwnaarkyesayarsu-
uhtkng mimihiitkiuhkyuptnysayarsu-
usuny myiukiu tiukyusayarsuuhkngsar
kayarngeat. hcarrytantiukiu aithtell la-
yarnglykrhirar twng hkwelwayhcerngghky-
ngamhukiu htarwrbbhurarpiungtayarmueat.

17

taimluanpynysayar yjpuujayarpwellkiu
rntway sayar hciitnhngchcarsnyhtk ngy-
imskhkyngnhng yhny sayar muntluph-
carsnysarkayarngeat. pnyarrhisayarky-
wnsny arhkhkellsayarsarkiu auphciu
nyeahcktiutunhgatuu amwayhkantteat.
ngwayhchchcarbhiuamiukkiung rwhay-
hchchcarbhiu mehiukiu ng suanteat.
hciitnhluankiukar htarwrbbhurar hchta-
yarmueat. mtrarshpyngpyusayar suusny
musarhckarkiu yuantteat. musarsuansa-
ayar suusnylny siunhcsayar hckarkiu
narhtayarngtteat. sngrellsartiukiu mhtelay-
hcarpyusayar suusny hpnsngtayarmuusa-
yarbhurarakiukellrealeat. suutpar bhay
rayarklyhng wmmayayarktsayar suusnylny
apyhcdnnhng mlwtr. myaytiusny askkye-
sayarsuueat srhpuihpyhceat. sartiueatb-
hunkar abhtny. mytsayarrhckarsny miuk-
sayarsuunhng mtayar msng. htiunymhk
musarhckarsny mngnhngmtayar msng.
lksayarngsny hkansayarsuuahtngatiung kya-
yarkmytkellsiu hpyhc myknharpyulayrarar
aayarngtteat. suutparpyhcmharsayar
amhukiuwkhkhtarsayar suusny mayttarkiu
pyuhceat. kyarpayarsayarsuumuukar
mitswaytiukiu kwellpyarhchayead. miuk-
sayarsuusny dnhykrtarkiu amhuhtar
snyhtk pnyarrhisayarsuusny suanssayar
hckarkiu sar amhuhtariteat. punknsa-
yarsuusny mtrarsayaramhukiuar pyuh-
cutteat. htiukyayarnngkyukyutsayar
tmnkui suusesiuhcaylwhtteat. miuksa-
yarhchithtsellrhisayar luumiuknhngmt-

waypar hcaynhng. sarnгыpyayarksayar
wanmnhngsar twayparhcaй sayar. akyn-
gsuusny kyayjuukiumsi mkayarngsayar
amhunhng speat htiusueataimsny mka-
yarngsayar amhunhngmkngmlwtr. rntway-
hcamhusny rayknpayarngpyarkhckellsiu
hpyhcsayarkyayarnг rntwaymhetwayhcrar
akyayarngkiu rhayarnglayar. mtrarsa-
yarsuutiukiу apyhcmhlwhtsayar suunhng
hpyayarnгmtsayarsuutiukiу apyhchcerngsa-
yar suunhngcyayarkluantukiу htarwrbrhurar
hcksuprwanrhar tayarmueat. miuksa-
yarsuusny pnyarkiuualiumrhisny hpyhc
pnyarabhiukiу abhykyayarnг suuaprsnny.
aswayhngkwpwnsy ahkarhkpshmkhyhcteat.
nyeahckiusny dukhkkarlabhiu mwayb-
hwarlykrhieat. uarnmellsayarsuusny
lkarhkyngriuk asway hkgpwnrhaymhar
aarmhkancteat. rntwayhkyngkiu nhhc-
ksayarsuusny lwn kyuhkyngkiulny
nhhcskcteat. mimitanhkarkiu hkyemyhng
sayar suusny pykhcehkyngkiu rhartteat.
sbhayarkayarksayarsuusny kayarngsayar
akiukiу mtwaytt. hckarlmsayarsuusny
bhay updnhng twaykyuantteat. miuk-
sayarsuukiу hpyhcbhwarhcaysayarsuusny
mimikiу mimiwmnnyhcaytteat. miuk-
sayarsuueatabh wmmayarkhcrarakya-
yarnгmrii. hcitrwhnglnhkyngsny kyn-
marhcaytteat. hcitpykhkyngmuukar
ariutiukiуswayhkyayarkhcaytteat. mtrarsa-
yarsuusny trarlmkiuhpyksayar abhiu-
tanhciukiу suutpareat hkarpiukaithtellk
nhikiуuu tteat. uarnrhisayarsuusny
pnyarkiu mykmhayark pyutteat. miuksa-
yarsuueat mykhcimukar myaykyehcwn
tiungaayarnгlhy kynyrhutteat. miuk-
sayar suusny abhwmnnyhcrar akyayarnг
mwaysayar amihcitnyhchcrarakyayarnг
hpyhceat. hpyayarnгmtsayar suukiу apy-
hcdnmpay kayarnг. trarshpyng hcerngsayar
mngkiulny mhtiikiu kayarnг. sip-
panattnhngpynyhcuansayar suusny hckar
mmyartt. uarnkayarnгsayarsuusnylhy
esayar hcitrhitteat. miuksayarsuupng
titsithcwarnayhng pnyarrii huong mim-
inhutkiumhpwngbell naysayarsuukiу
lhy uarnkayarnгsayarsuuuungsuutpar
htngtteat.

18

suutparmyarnhng mrayarnhayarsayarsu-
usny mimi hcaytnar aliorhisnyatiung
rharhpway pnyarrtnar amyiumyiukiу
hcuuhcmmwhaynhayarktteat. miuksayarsu-
uukar mimihihcsbhayarkiu pyhcrar ahk-
wngmhtpar ahkyarsayarakyayarnгkyayarnг
uarn pnyar mpyayarmwaytt. mtrarsa-
yarsuualarsayarhkar mhtemellnyngpyu
hkyngkiu hkanreat. gunasraypyksa-
yarahkar kellrellhkyng kiulny hkanreat.
nhuthtwksayarhckarsny nksayarraykellsiu

ng pnyarhcmraytwngsny rayhcesayarmyhck-
ellsiu ng hpyhceat. trartwayaramhu hpya-
yarnгmtsayarsuukiу rhuanhcayhkyngnghar
mtrarsayar suueatmyknharkiu mhtayark
kayarnг. miuksayarsuueatnhuthkmtiusny
rntway tteat. suueatnhutsnylhy apyhcdnkiу
tayarng tteat. miuksayarsuueatnhutsny
pykhceralakyayarnг nhuthkmtiusnylhy
mimiaskkiу kyayarmirar akyayarnгh-
pyhceat. kuntuiksayarsuueathckarsny
myinsayar hckellbhwyhcarbhwkykellsiu hpyhc
wmatwngsiuwngtteat. aluplupsayarahkar
pyngrisayarsuusny mimiuhchcarkiu
ahkynynhekunhcaysayar suunhngnyeahckiu
tayarpayeat. htarwrbrhurareatnarmtayarsny
hkiunghkansayar reltliukhpyhc hpya-
yarnгmtsayarsuutiуsny pyaywngshpyng
luanhkyuanhchcwarnayrkyeat. ngwayrttsa-
yarsuuk ngarhcnymhimsny hkiunghkan
sayarmyiu hpyhceat. myngsayarmyiuri-
unhngtuusnyhu htngtteat. pykhcehkyng-
garngluusny hcitmynghkyngteat nayrar
gunasray arngnhimhkyhkyngteat nayrar-
rhieat. akiyakiyayarnгkiу mhchcmhe
amhuhcerngsayar suusnymiuksayar apyhch
arhkkwellrsayarapyhchhieat. luueathc-
itwinyarnsny miminarhkyngwaydnarkiu
hkanniungeat. kyaykwellsayarhcitkiukar
abhysuusnyhkan niungsny. smmar-
stirhisayarsuueat hcithnluansny pnyar
atkiу siuhartkeat. pnyarrrhisayar su-
ueatnarsny lhy pnyarhckarkiu rhartteat.
luuparsayar lksayarnгаarhpyng lmrhng
lng luukyehntansiu wngrsayarahkwng-
grhitteat. kiuyamhukiу auehcaayarnгpya-
yarsayarsuusny hpyayarnгmtarsiu ra-
yarksayarlhy aimnehkynglar hchckya-
yartteat. hccrraytanpyuhkyngaarhpyng
angyngahkuanngyim aarkyesayar suu-
tiuamhukiу suanhpyttteat. angyiuharsa-
yarnyeahckiusny hkiunghkansayarmyiу htk
sarkhkeat. nyeahckiu rntwayhkyngamhusny
relltiuktanhkarkyngkellsiu hpyhceat. lu-
usny mimiinhut eatasenhngwmpynyreat.
miminhut hkmtiueat hcepwarnhngwreat.
lyharsnyasksayhkyngnghng rhngkyngkiу
ahciur eat. lyharkiu nhhcsksayarsuus-
nylhy lyhareatasekiу hcarreat. myark-
iursayarsuusny kayarnгsaya rararkiu r
htarwrbrhurareatkyayjuutayarkiu hkan-
reat. sngrellsayarsuusny tayarngpntteat.
ngwayr tsayarsuumuukar kytmhchwar
pynpyayartteat. apayarnгabbhayarmyarsa-
yarsuusny akiу nnyrhittteat. mitsway-
muukar nyeahckiu hckwellkpsny htk sar
hckwellkptteat.

19

kayarklimsayar hckarkiusuanttsayar lu-
umiukhtk hpyayarnгmthkynglmsiuliuksayar
sngrell suusny sar kayarngeat. hcitwin-
yarnsny pnyarattmrhibhell mnay ka-

yargng. alyngamynswarsayar suusnylny
 mhar ywngtateat. luusny miuksayars-
 bhayarkyayargng lmlwell hcithtellmhar
 htarwrbbhurarkiu krellrepphyctngtateat.
 hcnyhcimrhilyhng aswayhknpgwnm-
 yartteat. sngrellsarsuumuukar mimiain-
 nehkyngnhngmyh mpayarng bhayarr.
 mmhnsayarsksaysny apyhcmhkanbhellm-
 nayr. musarkiu suansayarsuusnylny
 dnnhngmlwt. myarsayarsuutiusny mngki-
 uhyayargngpytthy eat. lksayarnpaysayar
 suukiulny luutiungmitsway hpswelltateat.
 sngrellsarsuueat nyeahckurhismyhtiusny
 suukiu munttkyeat. suueataswayhknpgwn-
 tiusny suukiu sar wayhchwarrhayarngttkyeat
 liukhkayarsayarlly kwypayarkkypye. pn-
 yarkiuarsayarsuusny mimiaskwinyarkiu
 hkyhcrarrayarkeat. uarnkiuhcwellmsa-
 yarsuusnylny kayarnngkyiukiu hkanateat.
 mmhnsayarsksaysny apyhcmhkanbhellm-
 nayr. musarkiusuansayar suusnylny
 pykhcehkyngsiu rayark limmny. miuksa-
 yarsuusny mpyayarmwaysng. htiumyhm-
 kywnsnymngtiukiu ahciumrsng. smmar-
 stirhisayar suusny mimiamykdayars kiu
 hkyuptnytteat. suutparpyhcmharhkyn-
 gkiu snyhkan sayarsuusnylny bhunas-
 rayrhieat. rhngbhurngeatamyktayarsny
 hkyngsayhayark skellsiuhyphceat. kyayju-
 utayarmuukar mykpayarmhar kysayar
 nhngnykellsiu hpyhceat. miuksayar sarsny
 abhsngrellhcrar akyayargngpyhceat. rnt-
 wayttsayarmyarsnylny ahckhckkysayar
 nyhchayarknhngtueat. aim nhngch-
 nyhcimsny mibhamwayuhchcarhpyhceat.
 smmarstirhisayarmyarmuukar htarwr-
 hurarpaysnar tayarmuararhpyhceat.
 pyngrisayar sbhayarsny lwnkyuuhcwarr aip
 pyayarnhchay pyngrisayarsuusny anghkan-
 reat. pnyttarkiu hcayarnngsayarsuusny
 mimi askwinyarkiu hcayarnngarrayarkeat.
 mimiiswarrarlml tiukiu mhtelayhcarpyusa-
 yarsuumuukar asayhkanreat. sngrellsarkiu
 snarsayarsuusny htarwr bhuraraar hkyayn-
 gharsayarsuuhpyhc suupyusayaramhueat
 akiyukiussppaytayarmuulim mny. myayarl-
 nghcrarrhichnyahkar kiufsarkiu suanm
 layar. suukiakiyuiunnyaayargng snarsa-
 yarhcitmrhichay nhng. dayarsamykkye-
 sayarsuusny apyhcdnkui hkanrlimmny.
 suukiukynhutlyhng ahpnhpnkynhut rmny.
 nayarksuankarl pnyarrhihpyhcliusayarnghar
 suanmsayar hckarkiu narhtayarnng nnyup-
 daykiu hkanyuu layar. luusnyahthuutuu
 apyarpay kyanhcnytteat. siurartwng
 htarwrbbhurareatakyantayarsny tnylim
 mny. luusnyhcayttnarrhilyhng kyayju-
 upyurar rayarkeat. sngrellsayarsuusnylny
 musarsuansayar suuhtksar kayarngeat.
 htarwrbbhurarkiu kyayarkwansayarsbha-
 yarsny askrhngkhkyngnhngsiusnyhpyhc
 htiusbhayarrhisayar suusny aliusedpyny-
 hcuan lykrhi bhayupdnhngknglwtlimmny.

pyngrisayarsuusny mimilkkui aiu swng
 sayarlly thpnnhut mimiphcpsiu mhk-
 wanliu. mhtemellmyngpyusayarsuukiu
 riuklyhng uarntim sayarsuusny stirlimmny.
 uarnkayarngsayar suukiusuanmlyhng
 suusny pnyartarkiu narly limmny. ab-
 huhchcarkiuhyun amikiunghgtutsayar
 sarsny arhkhkhwellsayarsar krellrellhky-
 ngkiuhkanhcaysayar sarhpyhceat. ngarsar
 pnyartarkiu pyhcahkyngnghar swnsng
 sayar suueathckarkiu narmhtayarnghng.
 adhmmsksaysny trarkiu mhtemellmyng
 pyutteat. mtrarsayar suusnylny duheriukku
 hear myiutteat. mhtemellmyngpyusa-
 yarsuutiuaabhiu apyhchcernghkyng miuksa-
 yar suutiueatkyayarabhiu dnpayhkyngsny
 asng rhieat.

20

hcpyhcrnysny lnhychartteat. sayrny
 sayrksny runrnhgtkpyuhkyngamhukiu
 hpyhchcaytt eat. htiususayaraarhpyng
 mharywngsayar suusny pnyar mrhi. rhngb-
 hurngkyayarkhcaysayar amhuarsaryn
 hkyngsayhayarkhkyngnhngtueat. amykt-
 yarkiu nniusayar sayarsuusny mimiaskkiu
 pyhcmhareat. rntwayhkyngkiu ngymh-
 caysayarsuusny gun asrayrhieat. miuksa-
 yarsuumuukar amhunhnggrayarnhayar tteat.
 hkysayarkyayargng pyngrisayarsuusny
 ly mlupliu. htiukyayargng hcparritsayar
 karlsuutparkiu tayarngsayarlly mrrar.
 luuhcitnhluan pnyarakysany nksayar
 raynhngtuusayarlly uarnkayarngsayarsu-
 usny hkpyuulimmny. luumyartiusny mimi-
 tiuppyusayar kyayjuuki kyarpayartteat.
 shhcar rhisayar suukiukar abhysuurhar
 twayniungsnny. hpyayarnngmtsayarsuusny
 mimihpyayarnngmthkyng lmsiu liuk suueat-
 sarchnmyaksktiisny mngglar rhikyeat.
 trarpilngpayarmharhtiungsayar rhngb-
 hurngsny mkayarngsayar amhuarrhis-
 myhtiukiu mykhcitayarnhng py rhngtateat.
 ngarsny kiuyhchitnhluankiu hengkyh-
 caypye. apyhcnhngknglwtateathu abhysu-
 siuniungsnny. alayhkyngmtuusayarlal
 awngkhkyng mtuusayar tngtayarngtiukiu
 htarwrbbhurar hcksup rwanrhartayarmueat.
 suungysayarlly mimipyusayaramhusny he-
 ngsnymhcnsgny mhnsmymhnsnykiu mimi-
 ahkyng araraarhpyng py mimisbhayarkiu
 htngrrharhceat. kyarttsayar narkiang
 myngttsayar mykhcikiung htarwrbbhu-
 rar hpsngtayarmuupye. sngrellmnyhu
 hciurimhcrarrhisnyhpyhc aip hkyngki-
 umtpmknhng. niuttyhng whcwarhcrareat.
 wysayarsuuk mkayarnghuu mkayarnghu-
 uhu siutteat. wyswarpymh warkwartteat.
 rwhayrhieat. pttmyarlnyrrhieat. pnyarat-
 nhng pnyhcuansayar nhutmuukar alwn
 abhiuhtiuksayar rtnar hpyhceat. mkywm-
 sayarsuutwkw amyipyksayar minmatwkw

aarmhkanntsayersuusny awtahc rhisayar
uhchcartcuanthkukiu payarnghtarhca.
lhnhyhear rsayarahcarsny hkyiumyinsayar
lny hcarsayar suueatnhutsny kyayarkhchc-
nhng pynylimnny. akyanrhisayarsuusny
suutparnhngtiungpnglyhng akyanhtmya-
yarktteat. kayarngsayar tiungpnghkyng
rhimhsar hchcmhukiu pyurmny. lnyhckarm-
yarsayarsuusny lyhiuwhkap sayarararkiu
bhayarpytteat. siuhpyhc hkyayarmayartt
sayarsuunhng mpayarnghbayarnhng. akyn-
gsuusny mibhkiu kyinselleat. htiusueat
mehkwksny htuuhtpsayar mhayarngmik
saylimnny. amwayuhchcarkiu ahcaue
alngnriungsayar lny asuan amngglarh-
pyhclimnny. ngarsnyrntuanpyumnyhu
msiunhng htarwr bhurarkiu nganlnglayar.
siupyulyhng kyntngayarmuu limnny.
alalyhkyngmtuasayar alaytiukiu htarwr
bhurarhcksupwanrhartayarmueat. hc-
nylellsayarhkyinhkwng lny apyhchrieat.
luuswarrarlmtiukiu htarwrbhurar hcerng-
tayar muueat. siuhpyhc suusny mimiswar-
rarlmtiukiu abhy siu narlnyniungsny.
bhuraramhuhckarlwnmisayarsuu shchcar
gtihtarpyemh maymnyasayarsuusny kya-
yarkwngnhng twaymipy. pnyarrhisayar
rhngbhurngsny luusiutiukiu kwellpyarhca
bhenhng hpitteat. lueathcitwinyarnysny
kiuyatwng rhirhi smytiukiu hchcsaysayar
htarwrbbhurareat mehkwkphpyhceat. krunar-
trarnhngshchcartarsny rhngbhurng kiu
hcaayarngmtteat. rarjpllngtayarsny krunar
traraarhpyng myellmyantteat. luupyieatb-
hunkar ahcwmtsti luaiueatgun asraykar
hpyuusayarsanpnghpyhceat. anarki-
umwhaynhayarkhkyngaarhpyng asiuanyc
nhngkngnhcngtteat. dnhykrartiuusnylny
kiuy atwngarptiu htiususayar kyayjuukiu
pyutteat.

21

rhngbhurngeat hcitnhluansny rayhkya-
yarngekksiu hpyhc htarwrbbhurareat
lktayarrhishpyng aliu tayarrhisnyatiung lh-
nyhcaytayarmueat. luutiusnymimitiu kyn-
gsmyhsayar akyngtiukiu nhhcskttteat. htar-
wrbbhurarmuukar hcitnhluantiukiu hkyinta-
yarmueat. yjpuujayarkhyngkiu nhhcsksny-
htk hpyayarnng mthcwarpyuhkyng trarsh-
pyng hcerngkhkyngkiu htarwrbbhurar sny
sarnhcskatiayarmueat. htayarnglwharsa-
yarmyknhar marnkyesayarnhluan mtrarsa-
yarsuutiueatlngsayarlny apyhcpareat.
luanlirwipyusayarsuueatakyanahcnyсны
kywywhkyngnhngng smmarstirhishayar
suueatakyan ahcnyсны sngrellhkyngnhngng
siungpayeat. musarhckaraarhpyng bh-
ndarkiusnyhpuuhkyng amhusny saym-
ngkyayarkwngtiutwng pyayarklwngsayar
antthpyhceat. mtrarsayar suutiუსny
trarshpyngmhcerng liusayarkyayarnng

miminyhnyselfhkyngapyhcsny mimikiu
hpykselimnny. lmlwhellswarsayarsuusny
kwarwayrmarsh rayarktteat. hcngkyysayar
suupyusayaramhumuukar mhnpayeat.
rntwayttsayarminmhng atuuulumyarsa-
yark aaimnaysnyhtk aaimiupayarhta-
yarnghtellmhar naysayar sarkayarngeat.
mtrarsayarsuusny mmarliusayarhchitrhieat.
aimnehkyng kyayjuupyuhkyngsayar al-
iumrhi. mhtemellmyngpyusayarsuusny
apyhcdnkiu hkanrsayarhkar uarn tim-
sayarsuusnystirtteat. stirsayarsuusnylny
swnsngkhkyngkiuhkansayarahkar pnyartiup-
wartteat. trarsayarsuusny mtrarsayarsu-
ueataimkiu pnyarhchitnhng sngkhngtteat.
mtrarsayarsuutiukiu muukar mimitiupya-
yarduhcriukaarhpyng pykhcehkyngsiu
rayarktktyeat. sngrellsayarsuueataayarrhch-
sankiu mkyarliu narkipitsayar suusny
kiuytiungaayarrhch abhy suumyhm-
yarr. titsithcwar paysayarlksayarngsny
suuhcitkiung rhngkhwngkyhtarsayar lksa-
yarngpnnar sny pyngchwarsayar amykkiung
hpyaytteat. hpyayarngmtsayarsuusny
trarshpyngnhcerng wmmayarktteat. adhm-
mamhukiuupyusayarsuumuukar pykhcehkyng-
gsiu rayarklimnny. uarnpnyarlmmh
lwhellswarsayar suusny sngkhkiungsar
ahcauway nayrarkylimnny. karmgun
mwaylyayarsayarsuusny sngrell hkyngsiu
rayarklimnny. hcpyhcrnynhngsekiu kyui-
sayar suusnylny ngwaykiurmtrr. mtrarsa-
yarsuusny trarsayarsuuaabhiu lwnkyuusayar
suusnyhpyayarngmtsayarsuuaabhiu rwayrn
hpyhceat. hcitiurntwayttsayarminmhng
naysny htk tayarlwnghpyng naysayarsarka-
yarngeat. pnyarrhisayarsuueataim nhch-
skbhwsayar bhndarnghg serhitteat.
miuksayarsuumuukar kunhca ytteat.
hpyayarngmtkyngtrarnhngkrunartarkiu
rharsayarsuusny askrhngkhkyng hpya-
yarngmtkyng gun asrayhtngrharhkyng-
gkiu twaytteat. pnyarrhisayarsuusny
hkiungghkansayarmyiuiriukiu tk myiusarki-
uhcarhcrarhkwnaarkiu rhuthkytteat. mim-
inhutnhnglyharkiuhcayarngsayar suusny
mimi hcitwinyarnykiu dukhknhnglwth-
cayhkyngngghar hcayarngrarrayark eat.
pyngchwarsayar dayarsamyk kynglnysayar
suukiu htayarnglwharhcayarkarsayarsuu
mhtemellmyngpyusayar suuhuu smutateat.
pyngrisayarsuusny alupmluphkyngsa-
yay kyayarnng mimitpmksayaraarhpyng
saytteat. tnayluantpmkaarkyetteat.
hpyayarngmt sayar suumuukar mnhmya-
yarbhellhcnwnkyelltteat. mtrarsayar
suupuujayarsayar yjsny hcksupwanrharrh-
hwyhpyhceat. htiumyhm mtrarsayar
hchitnhngpuujayarlyhng sarhpyhceat.
mmhsayar skaysny pyktteat. kiuytiungk-
yarsayarsuumuukar tnykynyhchwar pyayar
tteat. mtrarsayarsuusny mimimyknharkiu
hkiungmar hcaytteat. hpyayarngmtsayarsu-

umuukar mimiswarrarlmi kiu pyngsngt teat.
htarwrbbhurartbhk uarnmtny pnyar mtny
akyantthuanthkumy h mtngnyung. hchc-
tiukrarkarlabhiumyngmyarkiu pyngsng
sayarlny htarwrbbhurarreatkyayjuutayarkya-
yarng hkymssarrpareat.

22

kayarngsayaarasraykiu myarhchwarsayar
uhchcar htkсар rwayhcrarkayarng eat.
suutparhcuanmkkhyng kyayjuusny
rhwayngwayhtksar kayarng eat. ng-
wayrttsayarsuunhng sngrellsayaarsuutiusny
twaykyanky eat. htiusuupayarngtiuki
htarwrbbhurar hpnsngtayarmuueat. sm-
marstirhsayaarsuusy amhukiumyarmyng
punnaytteat. uarnimsayaarsuumuukar
ahcny atiungswar amhunhngtwaytteat.
hcitnhimhkyhkyng htarwrbbhurarkiu ky-
yarkwan hkyngkyayjuukyayarng hcnyhcm
gunasray askkiu rtteat. sbhayarkayarksa-
yarluu swarrarlmi suu pngmyarnhng ky-
yarkwngmyarrhitteat. mimihcitwinyarkiu
hcyarngrhayarksayaarsuumuukar wayhcar
rhayarngswarlimmny. suungyswarrarlmi
suanmswnsnglayar. siupulyhng suus-
nyaiusayarahkar htiumlmmhmlwhell liuk
swarlimmny. ngwayrttsayar suusnysngrell-
sayaarsuukiu ahciureat. hkyayngharyuusayar
suusnyhkyayngharpaysayaarsuu kywnhpy-
hceat. duhcrukmyiuhcaykiu kyellsayaarsu-
usny dukkhkheparkiu ritrmny. dayarshcitrhi
dnpayniungsayar tnhkiu lny pyayark-
limmny. krunarmykhcirhsayaarsuusny
sngrellsayar suutiukiukywaysayarkiyarng
mngglarrhlimmny. rntway hkyngnhgkell-
rellhkynglly ngyimlimmny. mhtemellmyng-
pyusayaarsuukiuunhnght utlayar. siupyu lyhng
rnmarnlly htwkswarlimmny. rntwayhkyng-
nhng kellrellhkynglly ngyimlimmny.
hcitnhluanhpuyuhcngkyngkiu nhchcks-
ayaarsuusny layarkptsayarhckarkiu pyayart
rhngbhurngng hng mitswayhpwellrlimmny.
htarwrbbhurarreat mykchitayarsny pnyar
attkiu hcayarng eat. pyhcmharsayaarsu-
ueathckarkiuar hkyaytayarmuueat. pyn-
grisayaarsuuk aimpynghmarhkyngsayrhieat.
lm siu htwklyhng ngarsaylimmnyhu
siutteat. amyipuksayar minmeatnhutsny
nksayar myaytwngghpyhceat. htarwrbb-
hurarhcksuprwanrhartayarmuu sayar
suusnyhtiumyaytwnghtellsiu kylimmny.
miuksayaarsbhayaarsny suungyeat hcitnhluan
htellmhar htuphtarlykrhieat. siusayarlny
suanmsayar kyimluansny htiusbhayarkiu
wayhcar nhngtteat. kiuyhcepwarabhiu
sngrellsartiuki nyhnysell sayarsuunhng
ngwayrttsayar suutiuaar paysayaarsuu
sny sngrellhkyngsiu amhnrayarklimmny.
sngearnarkiunywht pnyarrhihckarkiu
nar htayarnglayar. ngarpnyarattkiulny hc-
itnhluan hwelllmlayar. sngearnhluan swng-

miniunglyhng saryarsayar akiurhilimmny.
sngearnthutlly ahcnyasngri limmny.
sngsnyhtarwrbbhurar hkiulhuanmnyakya-
yarng sngkiuytiung kiuynayngarswnsng eat.
sngsny smmart rarhckarhckckiusimny
akyaayarngnhng snghtansiu hcaylwhtsa-
yarsuutiuaar smmar hckarkiu pynpyarni-
ungmnyakiyarng stipaylyk pnyarattkiu
pyslyk htusnsayar arartiuki ngarray
payliuksnymhutlayar. sngsny smmar-
trarhckarhckckiusimny akyaayarngnhng
snghtansiu hcaylwhtsayarsuutiuaar smmar
hckarkiu pynpyarniungmnyakiyarng
stipaylyk pnyarattkiu pyslyk htusnsayar
arartiuki ngarray payliuksnymhutlayar.
sngrellsayaarsuueatsngrellkiutayark suueat
uhchckarkiu mlumyuuunhng. dukhkit-
sttwarkiu myiutanhkarw mnyhnysellnhng.
akyaarngmuukar htarwrbbhurarсны suuti
amhukiu hcayarngtayarmuumny. suuti-
uhchckarkiu luyusayar suutiueat askkiu
luyuuatayarmuumny. hcittiusayaarsuukiu
mitswaymhpwellnhng. amyk pynghtnsayar
suunhng atuumliuknhng. liuklyhng su-
ueathtuanhchandhlaytiukiung kiuy askkya-
yarmirarhpyhclimmny. lkwarhkyngriuksa-
yarluuhcunhng suukywaykiu aarmhkansa-
yar luuhcuhtellsiu mwngnhng. sngpaynr-
mrhilyhng sngaiprarkiu abhykiayarng
yuuswarhchayhkyngsny. lkwarhkyngriuksa-
yarluuhcunhng suukywaykiu aarmhkansa-
yar luuhcuhtellsiu mwngnhng. sngpaynr-
mrhilyhng sngaiprarkiu abhykiayarng
yuuswarhchayhkyngsny. bhiubhayhciukb-
huusayar myaymhttiungtiuki mrwhay
nhng. sayarngrwkhraramhukiukyihcar
pyehcehchay ttsayaarsuurhisayar. htiusu-
usny sarmnyluueat amhukiu msayarngwrk
rhngbhurngeat amhutayarkiu sayarng
rwkeat.

23

mngnhngatuhttiung hcarsayaarsayaarahkar
sngghaymhar abhysuurhisnykiu hcayh-
caysngkynglayar. sngsny hcarkyuuttsa-
yarsuuhpyhchlyhng sngearllyhkyayarngkiu
htarhnhgrwylayar. htiumngeathkellb-
hwyhcarbhwytiuki aliumrhinhng. lly-
nyhcarttsayaarahcarhpyhceat. ngwayrtt
hkyngnghar mkyiuhcarnhng. kiuyuarankiu
amhempyunnhng. pyayarkttsayararakiu
hcayhchaymkyahark pyusngsalar. akyh-
nghchc rhwaylngtsny miughkayarngkngsiu
pyanttskellsiu htuiarsny atayarngtiuki
luppyanswartteat. mmarliusayaarsuueat
ahcarkiumhcarhng. suueat hkelb-
wyhcarbhwykiu aliumrhinhng. suusny
hcithngnsyatiungghpyhceat. hcar sayark-
tayarhu siusayarlny hcaytnarhchitmrhi.
sngsny hcarsayaarahckarkiu thpnar limmny.
sngkyiuyayar hckarllyiuywnglimmny.
miuksayaarsuukyaaraayarng hckarmpya-

yarnhng. sngearthckar parsayarpnaryarkiu
mhtemellmngpyulimnny. ariphciuk-
sayar myaymhtiungkiumrwhaynhng.
mibhmhrhisayar suutiueat lykiumsinnhng.
akyayarnngmuukar htiusuutiuki rwayta-
yarmuusayar suusny tnhkiukye sngtbhk
suutiuaumhukiu hcayarngtayarmuulimnny.
suanmauward hcitnhluanhcwellingm pnyar
att hckarkiu narhkanlayar. suungykui
msuanmbhellmnaynhng. kyimluannhngriuk
sayarlny suusny msay. kyimluannhngriuk
suueataskwinyarnykiu mrnniungnganmh
kynhutrmny. ngarsar sngnhluanpnaryarhi-
lyhng ngarnhluannhng ngarkiytiungsnny
wmmyayarklimnny. sngnhutsny mhnsa-
yarthckarkiu pyayarsayar ahkar ngarkya-
yarkkprwhnglimnny. apyhctnrgarsayar
suutiuki ngyuuhcuusayar hcitmrihi-
hcaynhng. tnyluanhtarwrbrhurarikiu
kyayarkrwan sayarsbhayar rhihcaylayar.
akyhcnghchc amhusuanhpythkyinsny
rayark limnny. sngmyayarlghkyngakya-
yarnng mpykrar. ngarsar ngarthckarkiu
narhtayarnng pnyarrhis hpyng kiuyhc-
itnhluankiu lmmPELLpynglayar. hcpy-
hcnysayarkkyuusayarsuu amellsarhar
kyuusayar suutiuki apayarnghaba-
yarnlupnhng. sayarkkyuusayarsuunhng
hcarkyusayarsuusny sngrellhkyngsiu ra-
yarklimnny. aipkyuusayar sbhayar sny
luukiuawthcutnhng hkyuantteat. sngk-
iuhpyhcbhwarhcaysayarabheat hckarkiu
narhtayarnnglayar. askkyesayar amikiu
mhtemellmng mpyunhng. smmartarkiu
wylayar. mrayarnghng. pnyar kiung
suanmauwardkiung uarnstikiung htiuatuu
pyulayar. hpyayarngmtsayarsuueatabhsny
alwnwm myayarklimnny. pnyarrhisayar
sarkiu hpyhcbhwarhcaysayar suusny htiusar
aarrwmmyayarklimnny. sngearthmhtiusny-
wmmyayark sngkiu mwaybhwsayarsuusny
rwhnglimnny. ngarsar sngnhluankiu
ngaraarpaylayar. sng mykhcitiusny
ngarswarsayarlmiu kynymhtparhcay.
pnyntnsarmsny nksayarkyuankellsiu
amyiupyksayar minmsny kynysayar
myaytwngekellsiu ng hpyhceat. suusny
htarpykellsiu hkyayarnngkynntteat. lwnkyu-
usayar yayararkyarmyarparchayhkyngnghar
pyutteat. abhysuusny wmnnyhkyngghisny.
abhysuusny nynyntwarhkyngghisny. abhy
suusny rntwayhkyngghisny. abhysny myny
tmhkyngghisny. abhysuusny akyiakya-
yarnng mrihi htihiuk narhkyngghisny.
abhysuusny mykhcinehkyngghisny hu-
umuukar hcpyhcnrykiu kyarmynghcwar
sayarklykny sayarsuu saynhngrayarsa-
yark hcpyhcnrykiu rharhtasayar suutiusny
htiususayar lkhknarrhikyeat. hplarnelyk
arayarngtayarklyk ahkyiuamyinwng-
lykrhisayar hcpyhcnrykiu mkyinmrhunhng.
nyarkysuan mywaykellsiuukttteat. my-
waysiu kellsiu narhcaytteat. sngmykhci-

tiusny amyiupyksayarmnmtiuki kynyrhu
sngnhluansnylny kayarksayar hckarkiu my-
wksiuulimnny. akyhcnghchc sngsny pnglyaly
aipsayarsuu sngbhayarrwktiungpyarpa-
yarmhar aipsayar suukellsiu hpyhclimnny.
suutiusny ngarkiuirukkye. siusayarlhy
ngarmnar. ngarkiuhtiyksayarlhy ngarmsi.
abhayahkyin mh ngarniurmnyyny. thpn-
ngarrhar uemnyhu sngsiulim stny.

24

mtarsayarsuutiuki mngyuuhcuunhng.
suutiunhng payarnghbayarhkyngnghar
aliumrhinhng. suutiusny hpyksehkyngng-
har nhluankyanhcnytt eat. nhutnhnglny
bhaypyumnyhckarkiu pyartteat. uarnpn-
yaraarhpyng aimkiutnysayark hkiunggha-
myellmyanhcayreat. pnyarattaarhpyng
ahknmyartiusny abhiutiuk nhhcskbhwysa-
yar uhchcarapayarngtiunhng pnykrteat.
pnyarrhisayarsuusny tnhkiurhieat. pn-
yar attnhng pynyhcuaansayarsuusny
hkwaaartiupwartteat. pnyarrhitiunhng
tiungngpyemh hchcmhukiupureat.
akyanpayniungsayar suumyarthcwarrrhilyhng
bhaylwttteat. pnyarmyngsayarkyayarnng
miuksayarsuuumhiening. myiutanhkarw
hckarmpyayarnw. miuksayarsyaramhukiu
pyuhkyngnghar kyanhcnysayar suukiu
bhaypyusayarsuuhuu mhyreat. miuksa-
yarkyanahcny apyhcpareat. mhtemell
mngpyusayar suusnylny luuhcsuprwan-
rharbhwyhpyhceat. sngsny ambura-
yarksayarkarl hcitpyk lyhng aarnnyeat.
snghkyiungsiuhtut asayhkanlusayarsu-
tiuki sngsny nhutaansayarnghar aarmh-
tutbellnaylyk ngartiumsisiusayarlhy
nhluansbhayarkiu snghkyngsayarsuusny
mmht sngearthcitwinyarnykiu hcayarngsa-
yarsuusny msibhell luaseasetiuaar suu-
tiakynghngghalyayark akyiuapyhckiu msp
mpaybell naytayarmuumnylayar. ngarsar
pyarnnykayarngsayarkyayarnng hcar layar.
hkyiumyinsayar pyarlpiukiulny hcarlayar.
htiuatuu sngtwayrsayarpnyartarsny hc-
itwinyarny arsarnhngpynyhcuan sngsny
myayarlgh hkyngakayarnngmpyk ka-
yarngsayarakyiuki hkanrlmny. aium-
trarsayarsuu hpyayarngmtsayarsuueat
aim kiu hkyayarnng mkynynhng. suueat
ngyimwprararpkiu mhpyknhng. hpya-
yarngmtsayarsuusny hkunhkyimlellsayar
lny htpynlimnny. mtrarsayarsuumuukar
lellsayarahkar suanrhuanlimnny. sngearth-
suellellsayarahkar wmmmyayarknhng.
hkyayhtihkiuksayarahkar rwhnglnsayarhc-
itmrrinhng. rhilyhng htarwrbrhurarsimyn-
shpyng mnhsck bhell suumh amytayarkiu
lwhelltayarmuumny. mtrarsayarsuutiukya-
yarnng hcitmpuunhng. adhmm luutiuki
mngyuuhcuunhng. akyayarnngmuukar
mtrarsayarsuusny akyiukiumr. adhmm-

luueat mehkwxnsy saylimmny. ngarsar
htarwrhburarkiong rhngbhurngkiung
kyayarkwanlayar. mtnykyntsaysarsu-
tiunhng rayarnhayar mpayarngbhayarnhng.
suutiubhaysny hkykhkynggrayarktreat.
htiunhchpartiueat asuankiu abhysu-
sisnsy. htiumhtpar pnyarrhitiunhngsi-
ungsayar ararhuumu kar trartwaymhu
hcerngartwng luumyknharkiu mhta-
yark kayarng. sngsny hpyayarngmtreatu
mtrarsayarsuu aar siusayarsuukiu luumy-
iutiusny kyinsellkylimmny. luuanwhytiusny
hcksuprwanrharkylimmny. suanmpy-
hctngsayersuutiumuukar hcitsaryarlk
kayarnkyemngglarkiu hkanlyrkhiy
limmny. mhnसारhckarkiu pynpyayarttsa-
yarsuueat nhutkiu luutiungnmlimmny.
pyngarpmhar sngcataupkiupynlayar.
lytayar kiuyabhiu pyngsnglayar. na-
yarkmh sngcat nayraraimkiu sayarklayar.
sngcataimnehkyngtbbhk akyayarngmribhell
sksaymhkannhng. kiuynhutnhng suutparkiu
mlhnyhear nhng. suusny ngarpysutiung
suungarpyumny. suuakynghngalyayark
akyiaupyckiu ngarsppay mnyhu msiunhng.
pynggrisayarsuueat lyyaranarhng uarm-
rhi sayarsuueat hpcyhcuayarnanarmhar
ngarrhayarkswarhcný suupngmyarpyar
myaytpyngluan sualaypng anhanapyar
lwhmniulyk kyayarkriupnyilykrhis-
nykiu ngarmyng hcayhcaysngkyngcat.
kynyrhu swnsng hkyngkiu hkanreat. hka-
naiplyk hknpyayark aippyayarkhyng
nghar hkn lkhkyngpiuklyknyhcnytwng
sngrellhkyngsny hkreswarsayarsuukellsiung
uhchcarpyuntchkyngsny suurellkellsiung
rayarklarlim mny.

25

yudrhngbhurng hayjkiluutiukuuraysayar
rhayarlmunmngcat suttanhckarhuumuukar
amhuaraykiu whkhtarhkyngsny bhu-
rarshkng eat bhuntayarnhng sngcat.
rhngbhurngmuaar amhuaraykiu hck-
yayarkhyngaarhpyng gunasraytnyeat.
miughkayarnngkngsny myngcat. myaykysny
nkeat. rhngbhurngnhluankiulny hchcmsini-
ung. ngwayhtellk hkyayarkiuhtutpylyhng
pntimsmar nhng tayarngsayarhplarkiu
rlimmny. mtrarsayar suutiukiu rhngb-
hurnghtantayarmh pyrharlyhng aarnar-
tayarsny traraarhpyng tny limmny.
rhngbhurnghtan tayar kiuykiumhkye-
myhayarknhng. luukyenayar mnaynhng.
akyayarngmuaar hpuumyngsaryarmn-
ghayarmh nhimhkyngkiu hkanrsnyhtk
iarpsiu tparhuusayar hckarkiu sarkyarka-
yarngeat. alyngamyn rnmtwaynhng.
aimnehkyngsny sngkiu arhkhkwellpyemh
sngsny abhysiu pumynny. sngsny
aimnehkyngnhng kiuyamhukiu sway
nwahaylayar. whkhtarapsayaramhuararkiu

suutparaar htutmpynhng. siumhut suusny
sngkiu arhkhkwellshpyng sngcatgunas-
raysny ahcnysuanlimmny. lyayarkptsayar
hckarsny ngwayapyayark mhar hcehkyysa-
yar rhwayrhayarkhkyiusenhngtuueat.
narhtayarngttsayarsuukiu lyayarkpthcwar
suanmttsayar suusny rhwaynartayarngek-
siung rhwayhcngtnsarkellsiung hpyhceat.
hparritrarkarl miughpwnngkyayarn hky-
m skellsiu shchcarhcayarnsngayar tmnsny
hcalwlhtsayarsuu hpyhc shknghtitkiu
hkymehcaytreat. paymnyhu warkywar
mpaybellhaysayarsuu sny miughraym-
parsayar timnhnglaykellsiu hpyhceat.
kyarmyngchwarsnyhkanlyhng mngkiuhpya-
yarnghpyuniungeat. hkyiusayarkhckarsnylny
ariukiuaayarngttniungeat. pyarnnyk-
iutwayslayar. wruanarhcartayar. ah-
carkyuulyhng rngpyny anrlimmny.
sngcataimnehkyngaim kyarmyngchwars
mnaynhng. naylyhng suusny sngkiungyeng-
way munlimmny. aimnehkyngtbbhk mmh-
sayarsksaykiu hkansayarsuusny dut htar
sanhkywnnhngtuueat. amhurayarksayar
karl shchcarpyktsayarsuu kiu yuanlyhng
swarkyuuhkyng hkyayschpyuthkyngkiu
hkanreat. hcitnyhiungysayarsuuaar sehky-
ngsiusayarsuu sny sayarnghkarl awtkiu hkywt-
sayarsuu ymhcmipayarmhar puanrnykiu la-
yarngsayarsuunhngtuueat. sngcatrnsuusny
mwtsiptyhng lupkyway layar. rayngtlyhng
sayarkhcrarbiupaylayar. htiusiupyu-
lyhng suueathkayarnghpayar mehkellkiu
puanhtar htarwrhburarsnylny sng suhky-
tayarmuumny. myayarklaysny miughraykiu
sayarngtt skellsiu kuntiuksayarklyharsny
dayarsmyknharkiu sayarngttreat. rnt-
wayttsayarmnmnhng luumyarsayar aim
naysnyhtk aimmiupayar htayarnghtellmhar-
naysayar sarkayarngeat. waysayarpynmh
rayarklarsayar wmmayark hcar sit-
nghckarsny rayngtsayarsuu hkymesayar
raykellsiuhyhceat. hpyayarngmtsayarsu-
usny mtrarsayarsuurhay twng mhary-
wnglyhng nayarksayarraykn pupsayarchm
raytwngnhngtuueat. pyarnnykiu hcarkyu-
ulyhng mkayarnskellsiu kiuygunsraykiu
rharlyhng gunasraymrhi. kiuyhctitkiu
mhkyuptnyniungsayarsuusny myiuriupyi-
upyk hnglnghisayar myiunhngtuueat.

26

nwaykarl miughpwngekellsiung hparri-
trarkarl miughraykellsiung miuksayarsu-
usny gunasayarkiu mhkansng. hcarngkksny
arprplhnylny jrksny lny pyanswarskellsiu
htiunnytuu akyayarngmrisayar kyin-
sellhkyngsny msngmrayarktt. myngbhi-
unhngtan myngbhiujkyiu miuksayarsuueat
kyayarbhiu kyimluansny sngpayeat. miuk-
sayarsuueat sbhayarsiliuk suueathckar kiu
mhkyaynhng. htiusiuhkyaylyhng suunhng-

tuulimmny. miuksayarsuueat sbhayarsi-
 uliuk suueathckar kiu hkyaylayar. siumhut
 suusny warkyarsayarchit rhilim mny.
 miuksayar suutwng mhar liuksayarsuusny
 kiuyhkyaykiu hpyt akyiunnryhieat. sut-
 tannahckarkiu miuksayarsuu pyayarhkyngsny
 hkyayswansayarsuueat hkyaykywhkyng
 kellsiuhiphyheate. miuksayarsuukiu hkye-
 myhayarkhkyngsny kyayarkpuan kyayark-
 mytkiu phchtarhkyngkellsiu hpyheate. su-
 usny yhcmuusayarsuueatlkkiu hcuusellsiu
 stannahckarsny miuksayarsuueat nhutrhieat.
 kyesayarsuusny hkpsimsayarsuutiukiu
 tlnhuphcaytteat. miuksayarsuunhng
 pyhcmhartt sayar suutiukiu hcaysuantteat.
 hkwaysny mimianhptkiu pynhcarttskell
 siu miuksayarsuusny miuksayarakyngkiu
 pyn kyngtteat. ngarsny pnyarrhieathu
 htngsayarsuurhilyhng htiusuu myayarl-
 nghcrarahkwngghisnyhtk miuksayarsuu
 sar myayarlghcrarahkwngghieat. pyn-
 grisyarsuuk aimpynghmarhkyngsayrhieat.
 lmtiu hkyngsayrhieathu siutteat. tanhkar-
 rwksny hcrwaylnyskellsiu pyngri sa-
 yarsuusny aiprapayarmhar lnytteat.
 pyngrisayarsuusny mimilikkiu aiuswng
 sayarlhy thpnnhut mimiphcpsiu hkwarn-
 rlyhng hcitnyhc tteat. pyngrisayarsuuk
 ngarsny akyiuakyayarkkiu pyttsayarsuu
 hkunhcyayarkhtksar pnyarrhisny hu
 kiuykiuhtngtteat. lmrhayarkswar mimimsi-
 ungsayaramhukiu rayarnhayarsayarsuusny
 hkwaynarrwkkiu kiungswellsayarsuu
 nhngtueat. ngarkyehcarruanmyhsar
 pyusnyhusiulyk mimiamnehkyngkiu lhy-
 hcarsayarsuusny mehc myhar saybhaykiu
 phcttsayar aruunhngtueat. htngmrhilyhng
 mesaymttskellsiu kuntiuk sayar suumrhilyhng
 rnngyimtteat. mehkellhkyngpyuskellsiu
 htngsny mekiunway skellsiu rntwayttsa-
 yarsuusny hkiukrnmhukiu pyuhcutteat.
 kuntiuksayar suueathckarsny myinsayar
 hkellbhwy hcarbhwykellsiuhyhc wmatwng-
 siuwngtteat. hkyhcaarkyesayarnhutnhng
 siunhyhsayar hcit nhluansny hkyayarmwm-
 mansayar aiuhkymnhngtueat. angy-
 iuhtarsayarsuusny nhuthpynglyhiuwhk
 kiuyhtellmharlhyhcsayars sbhayarkiu
 whkhtartteat. htiususayarsuueat hckarsny
 hkyiuyarsalhy myuannhng. suueathcitnhlu-
 anhtellmhar hcksuprwanrharbhwsayar
 ararkhunhpcarrhieat. angyiuharthkyngkiu
 lhyhcarhkyngaarhpyng whk htarsayarsu-
 ueat duhcriukapychsny pristrhaymhar
 htngrrharlimmny. twngtuusayarsuusny
 mimitwnghtellsiu kylim mny. kyayarkkiu
 lhimsayarsuuapayarsiu htiukyayark sny
 pynlim limmny. musarpyayarttsayarsuusny
 miminyhnyssell sayarsuutiukiu muntteat.
 hkyayarmayarttsayar suusnylny hpyk-
 setteat.

nkhpynnaykiu amhepyu mwarkywarnhng.
 trk atwngtwng abhysiu hpyhclimmnykiu
 msiniung. kiuytiungkiuykiu mkhyemwmb-
 hell suutparhkyemwmm parlayhcay. kiuy-
 hutnhng kiuykiumhkyemwmbhell kiuynhng
 msiungsayar suutpar hkyemwmmarlayhcay.
 kyayarknhngsellsnlayeat. miuksayarsu-
 ueat dayarsnsny htiiunhpcarhtk sarlayeat.
 marnsnykymkyutsayar sbhayarrhieat.
 dayarsnsny pynghtntteat. ngyuuhcuusa-
 yarhctiukiar abhysuuse hkanniungsnny.
 htngrrharhchwarsuanm pyhctngkhkyngsny
 titsit hcar hkyhchkynghtk sarkayarngeat.
 aswayhknngpwnsny dnpaysayarahrk shch-
 car hcayarknykpayeat. rnsuumuukar
 nmsayarahkar lhyhcartteat. hcar wsa-
 yarsuusny pyarlpiukiupng ngynngpy limmny.
 mwtsipsayarsuumuukar hksayarararkiu
 hkyiusnyhu htngtteat. miminayrarkiuhcwn
 lhyaysayarsuusny mimi asiukkiu hcwnlhyasay
 nghknhngtueat. nansarsenhng nansar-
 rnsny rwhnglnhcayskell siu kynyniusa-
 yarhctitnhng akyanpayttsayar asway hkn-
 gpwneate hkyhchbhwsayar lkhknarsny rwh-
 nglnhcay tteat. kiuyaswayhknngpwnnhng
 abheate aswayhknngpwn kiuh mwchwnhng.
 amhurayarksayarkarl nyeahckiu aiumsiun-
 swarnhng. nesayaramnehkyngsny waysayar
 nyeahckiuhtk sarkayarngeat. ngarsar pny-
 arrhilayar. krellsellsayarsuueathckarkiu
 ngarkhyaniungaayarnng ngarhctiuk rwh-
 nglnhcaylayar. smmarstirhisayarsuusny
 amhukiumyayarmyng punrhayarn-
 glyknaytteat. uarntimsayarsuumuukar
 ahcnayatiungswar amhunhngtwaytteat.
 mkywmsayar suuatwk amyiuypyksayar
 minmatwk aarmhkanttsayar suusny aw-
 tahe rhisayar uhchcarhcuanthkukiu
 payarnghtarhcay. nannhkcayarhcayarht
 mimiaswayhknngpwnkiu kyysayarasannhng
 kayarngkyepaysayarsuusny kyinsellhky-
 ngkiu pyurarrayarkeate. rntwayttsayar
 myarsny miughsny hcar wrwarsayarnay
 ahckhckkysayar miughpayarknhng tu-
 ueat. htiuminmkiu simhtarsayarsuusny
 laykiu simhtarsayarsuunhngtueat. lk-
 yarkl limsayar nansarsekiu whkmhtarni-
 ung. sankiu sanhpynghtkhcayskellsiu
 luusnyasway hknngpwnneate myknharkiu
 htthkaytteat. sngbhayarshpnpngkiu hca-
 yarngsayarsuusny sngbhayarshpnsekiu
 hcarreat. htiiunntuu shkngamhukiu sa-
 yarngrwksayar suusny gunasraykiu rtteat.
 rayluumyknharhkyngtuuskellsiu luutya-
 yark nhngtyayark hcitshhayartuukeate.
 mrnarniungngannhng abddunniungngansny
 aliumpyny hcuauskellsiu lutiumyhcisny
 aliumpynyhcuanttt. ngwayhchhcarb-
 hui miukrhieat. rwhayhchhcarbhiu
 mehpiu rhieat. luukiuhchhcarbhiu suut-
 parhkyemwmmhkyngghieat. miuksayarsuukiu

hcapnngatuuusan kynypwaynhng hta-
yarngsayarlny miuksayarsbhayarmhtwkt.
sngeat siuhcuakyayarngtiukiu sihkyngng-
har kyu hcarlayar. nwarhcutiukiulny
hcayhckaykynrhulayar. hcnycimsny
amylmtnytt. rhngbhurngeat hcnyc-
hcmsayarlny luumyiahcnysak mtny tt.
mykpngpayarktateat. pyiupnglly htngrrhar
tateat. tayarngyarasekiulny simreat. sius-
ngytiusny sngwthcarbhiu sittiusny lny
myayabhiukihpyayhcarbhiu pyhceat.
sngchcarhcarbhiu aimsuuaimsarhcarhcarb-
hiu kywnminmmyarkiu kywayhcarbhiu
sitniulayarklimmny.

28

liuksayarsuumrhisayarlny mtrarsayarsuu
sny pyaytteat. hpyayarngmtsayersu-
umuukar hkyngsaykell siu relrngtateat.
pynysuupynsarapyhckayayarg mngtiusny
myarpyarttkyeat. uarnpnyarnhng pyny-
hcuan sayarsuuaar hpyng niungngant-
nytteat. sngrellsartiukiu nyhnyssellayar
sngrellsar sny abhyhcarhcararmyh mky-
wngchaybell sutsngpy rhngsayar mi-
ughraynhngtueat. trarkiuhipksayarsuusny
mtrarsayarsuu tiukiu hkyemwmtteat.
trarkiu hcayarngsayarsuumuukar suu-
tiunhng snkyngbhkpyutteat. adhm-
luusny trarhcerngkyngkiu narmlny tt.
htarwrbrhurarkiu rharsayarsuumuukar
hkpsim sayar hcerngkyngkiu narllytteat.
mmhnsayaramhukiu pyusayarsuusny ng-
wayrtt sayarlny hpyayarngmtkynglmsiu
liuksayar sngrell sarsny sarmyteat. trark-
iuhcayarngsayarsuusny pnyarrhisayar
sarhpyhceat. hcarkyuusayarsuutiunhng pa-
yarnghayarsayarsuu muukar mimiabhiu
arhkhwelltteat. atiuhar mtrarsayar amy-
taarhpyng uhcharkiu snyhpuusayarsuusny
sngrellsartiukiu snar sayarsuabhiusar snyh-
puutteat. trarmnar lwhellsarsayarsuusny
sutayarnng sayarlny suueatphtnarhckarsny
hcksuprwanrharbhwy hpyhceat. hpya-
yarngmtsayersuukiul lmlwhell mkayarnng
sayar lmlhtellsiu swaysayarngsayarsuusny
mimituusayar twnghtellsiu mimikylimmny.
sbhayarhpyayarngsayarsuu muukar ka-
yarngsayararartiukiu amwayhkanrlimmny.
ngwayrttsayarsuuk. ngarsnypnyarrhieathu
kiuykiu htngtateat. uarnkayarngsayar
sngrellsar muukar htiusuukiul hchckya-
yartteat. hpyayarngmtsayersuutiunhng
wmmyayarksayar ahkar bhunkyetteat.
mtrarsayarsuutiunhng hkyemyhayarkhkyng-
gsiu rayarksayarahkar luutiunhng pun
rhayarnng nayttkyeat. mimiapyhckiu
whkhtarsayarsuusny hkysarmr. mimi-
apyhckiu bhayarpynhky hcnwphcsayar
suumuukar krunartayarkiu hkanrlimmny.
ahcnympt kyayarkwansayarsuusny
mngglar rhieat. mimiicitnluankiu

hkiungmarhcaysayarsuumuukar bhay
updnhngtwaylimmny. sngrellsartiukiu
auphciusayar adhmnmngsny hayarksa-
yarhkyngsay lnylnysayarwannhngtueat.
uarnmrhisayarmngsny pyngchwarnyhny-
sellt eat. layarbhkiu munsayarmngmuukar
asktarrhnylm mny. luuaskkiu nyhnyssell-
sayarsuusny sngkyiung twngsiu pyaypar-
layhchay. abhysuumyh msetarhcaynhng.
hpyayarngsayarlmsiu liuksayarsuusny
bhay lwtlimmny. kayarksayarlmsiu liuk-
sayarsuumuukar hkykhkynglellimmny.
lylupsayarsuusny whcwarhcarreat. ahkyny
nhesayaramhukiu hcayarngsayarsuumuukar
sngrellhkyngnhng wlimmny. shcharcha-
yarngsayarsuusny kayarnngkyemngglar
nhng kywywlimmny. ngwayrtthkyng-
ngnar alyngamyn pyusayarsuumuukar
apyhcnhngmlwtr. luumyknharkiu mhta-
yarkkayarnng. siusayar lny luusny muntphel-
lkiurhkyngngnar duheriukkiu pyulim mny.
ngwayrtthkyngngnar alyngamynpyusa-
yar suu sny mmarliusayarsbhayarrhitteat.
nayarkthpn sngrellhkyngsiu rayarkmnyhu
maayarkmaytt. hkyayarmayarsayarkhckarkiu
pyayarsayarsuusny kyayjuukiu hkanrsnyhtk
suanmpyhctngsayarsuusny nayarkthpn sar
kyayjuukiu hkanrlimmny. apyhcmrhihu-
siulyk mibhuhcharkiu lyuusayar suusny
hpyksesayarsuueat apayarnghabayarhpy-
hceat. hcitmyngsayarsuusny hkiukrnkiu
nhiusayartt eat. htarwrbrhurarkiu hkiul-
huansayarsuumuukar kywywtt eat. mimi-
hicitnluankiu kiuhcarsayarsuusny luumiuk
hpyhceat. pnyarstinhng kyngsayarsu-
umuukar bhaylwt tteat. sngrellsartiuaar
hcwnkyellsayarsuusny kiuy tiungmsngrell-
rar. lwhellrhayarngsayarsuumuukar
myarhcwarsayar kyinsellhkyngkiu hkanr-
limmny. mtrarsayarsuutiunhng hkyemyha-
yarkhkyngsiu rayarksayarahkar luutiunhng
punrhlayarnng nayrkyeat. pykhchkyngsiu
rayarksayarahkar hpyayarngmtsayersuutiunhng
sny pwarmyarttkyeat.

29

ahtphtpsuanmhkyngkiu hkansayarlny mimi
llypnyngkiu hkiungmarhcaysayarsuusny
kiukwyrarmr ruttrk pykhcelimmny. hpya-
yarngmtsayersuutiunhng ahkwngsayar ahkar
pynysuupynsartiunhng wmmyayarkttkyeat.
mtrarsayarsuutiunhng auphciusayarahkar-
muukar pynysuupynsartiunhng wmmnytt-
kyeat. pnyartrarkiu nhchksayarsu-
usny mimi abhiu wmmyayarkhchayeat.
pynyntsnartiunhng payarnng bhayarsayarsu-
umuukar uhchcarpyuntetteat. trarshpyng
hcerngsayarrhngbhurngsny tiung pynykiu
tnyhchaytteat. tanhchcarsayar rhngbhurng
muukar tiungpynykiu mahayarklhtnteat.
aimnehkyngkiu hkyayarmayarsayar su-
usny aimne hkyngswarrarlm kwarwkkiu

hpynhareat. adhmmluupyhcmharrar
 kyayarkwnghtayarnglyk rhieat. hpya-
 yarngmtsarysuumuukar rwhnglnhewar
 sehkyng siutteat. hpyayarngmtsayar suusny
 sngrellsaramhukiu sngkhyngtateat. mtrarsa-
 yarsuumuukar htuiamhukiu pmarnmpyutt.
 mhtemellmngpyusayar suutiusny myiukiu
 merhiutt eat. pnyarrhisayar suutiumuukar
 dayarsamykku lwhelltt eat. pnyarrhisaya-
 yarsuusny miuksayarsuunhng amhu tway-
 lyhng hcitsiusnyhpyhchcay pyuanrysnyhpy-
 hchcay aarrhcrarakyayarngmri. luuaskkui
 sttsayarsuutiusny hcuanlngsarysuukiu
 munttkyeat. hpyayarngmtsayar suutiu-
 muukar suutparaskkui hcayarngmtkyeat.
 miuksayarsuusny mimikyanhcnysmyhkiu
 bhayarpy tteat.pnyarrhisarysuumuukar
 asngmsngmhe htimwhk tteat. mngsny-
 musarhckarkiu narhtayarnglyhng kywn
 apayarngtiusny luusiuhyphckylimmy.
 sngrellsarysuunhng nyhnysellsayarsu-
 utiusny twaykuankypye. htarwrbhurarsny
 htuihnhcetiaaar alngkui paysnarta-
 yarmueat. sngrellsartiukiu trarshpyng
 hcerngsayar rhng bhurngeataarnartayarsny
 ahcnymayellntteat. kyimluannhn-
 griukhkyng nhutnhngsuanmhkyngaarhpyng
 pnyartiupwartteat. tttiungnayhcaysa-
 yar suungsysny amikui arhkhkwelltteat.
 mtrarsayarsuutiusny myarpyarsayarahrar
 lwnkyuuhkyngapyhctiupwartteat. siu-
 rartwng suutiu pykhcehkyngkui hpya-
 yarngmtsarysuutiusny myngrkyeat.
 sngatsarkiu suanmlayar. siupulyhng
 suusny sngkui hkymсарpaymny. htiumyhm-
 k hctirwhnglnhcrar ahkwngkui paymny.
 byardittayarmhilyhng luutiusny akyiun-
 nyhpyhkyeat. trartayarkiu hcayarngsarysu-
 umuukar mngglar rhieat. hckaraarhpyngsar
 kywnkui suanm mniungrar. suusny narl-
 nysayarlny narmhtayarnghell naylim mny.
 stimrhbellhckarmysarar suurhilyhng
 htiusuu myayarlng hcrarahkwngrhisnyhtk
 miuksayarsuuar myayarlnghcrar ahk-
 wngrhieat. kywnsnyngysayar arwymhch
 pyayarpar aayarn kywaymwayhkyngk-
 iuhkanrlyhng nayarksuan sar ararkiu
 rlimmy. hcitsiuttsayarsuusny hkiukm-
 mhukiu nhiasayar tteat. pynghtnsayarsu-
 usnylny alwnakyuu myartteat. mimimarnsny
 mimikiunhimhkylimmy. hctirnimhky
 sayarsuumuukar gunasraykiurlimmy. su-
 uhkiukiulhkanarsayarsuusny mimiasaskiun-
 mun tteat. kyinsiuhkyngkiupysayarl-
 ny amhukiu umbhayar mpytt. luukiukyayarkwanhkyng
 sbhayarsny kyayarkwng kiu htayarngtteat.
 htarwrbbhurarkiu hkiulhuansarysuumu-
 kar luanhkyuanlimmy. mngpyusayar
 kyayjuukiumyarsayarsuutiusny kyuihcar
 rharttkyeat. siurartwng hkpsimsayarsu-
 utieatamhukiu htarwrbbhurarhcerngta-
 yarmueat. trarsayarsuusny mtrarsa-
 yarsuukiung mtrarsayarsuusnytrarshpyng

kyngsarysuukiung hcksuprwanrharr tteat.

30

yarkaysaraargursny isaylnhng ukl kiu
 suanmsayartarhckar huumuukar aky-
 hcngghchc ngarsny luumhut tirhcsarn
 hpyhceat. luuuarnhng mpnyhcuani.
 pnyartarkiu msng srnhngsayar arar tiukiu
 mlaykyk. kayarnkgnbhuansiu abhysu-
 utksny. abhysuusnglarsny. abhysuusny
 laykui mimiklnhng suphtarsny. ab-
 hysuusny raykui awtnhng htuphtarsny.
 mayakyehcwnrhismyhtiukiu abhysuutny-
 hcaysny. htiusiupysayarsueat amny
 nhngsueatsaramnykar abhysuunny. sng-
 pyayar niungslayar. bhurarshkng
 hckartayarrhismyhsny hcngkyyeat. hki-
 ulhuansayarsuapayarngtiu bhurarshkng
 sny akwyakarhpyhctayarmueat. hckar-
 tayar htmswnghng. siupulyhng
 apyhtngtayarmuu sngsny musarsuansa-
 yarsuu hpyhclimmy. kiuytayarhtanmhar
 sunhhcparkiu akywnuptayarnng pareat.
 akywnupmsmhetiunggaayarnng ngngta-
 yarmmuuparnhng. akywnupmh anttnhng
 musarkiuptyayarmuupar. sng relhky-
 ngnhng ngwayrtthkyngkui paytayarmmu-
 uparnhng. askmwaylayarksayarnpyarkiusar
 paytayarmuupar. siumhut akywnupsny ky-
 wyw htarwr bhurarkar abhysuunnyhusiulyk
 kiuytayarkiu ngngpymnyhu siurimhcrar
 rhipareat. siumhut sngrell suuuhchcark-
 iuhkiushpyng akywnupeat bhurarshkng
 narm tayarkiu musarnhngsiung mywksi-
 umnyhu hciurimhcrar rhipareat. kywneat
 akyiukihpyhkyngghar sueatshkngkui
 mpyayarnhng. pyayarlyhngkywnsny
 sngkiukyinsell sng apyhcrayarkmnyhu hci-
 urimhcrarrhieat. abhkiukyinsell amikiulny
 kayarnngkye mpyattsayarlutmyiu ngarsny
 hcngkyyeathu mimikiuyhtngsayar lny
 mimianyhacayaymh msaykyayarsaysayar
 lutmyiu alwnhctimng mayarkynytsayar
 lutmyiu sngrellsarysuutiu kiu mayakye-
 payarkng ngtmwtsayarsuutiukiu lu-
 uhcuhtellkng kiuhcарpyrhng hcrarbhui
 snlyknhngtuusayarswar htarnhngtuusayar
 aannhng pnyhcuansayar lutmyiurhieat.
 myhayarkayarngpaparnhngpayparhu-
 usayar smenhch kayarnghieat. alius-
 ndmpayniungsayar ararsuanparmk tnta-
 yarhu msiuttsayar ararlayparhuumuukar
 sngkhyiungtpar myuansayarminmwmtpar
 raymw niungsayarmyaytpar tntayarhu msi-
 uttsayar metpartny. abhkiukyeahcarsayarsu-
 ami hckarkiuarmhtayarnng mhtemellmyn-
 gpyusayarsueat mykhcikiu hkyiungkyn-
 glny sayarkyeatiusny nhiukkylimmy.
 rwhaylngtngytiusnylny hckarylimmy.
 ngaruarmmheniungsayar ararsuanparmk
 ngarmsi narmlnyniungsayar ararlayparhu-
 umuukar layrwhaylngtswarrarlmtpar

kyayark payarmhar mywayswarrarlmtpar
 pnglyaly sngbhayarswarrarlmtpar apy-
 iumnhng yayarkyarswar rarlmtpartny.
 myayarkmhtarsayar minmlmlny htiuatuu
 hpyhceat. ahcarhcarpyemh mimiphcp-
 kiust duhcriukkiu ngarmypumihusiutteat.
 maykyekiu mwhaynhayarksayararar-
 suanparmk myaykyemhkanniungsayar
 ararlayparhuumuukar mngpyusayarky-
 wntpar whcwarhcarrsayar lumiuk tpar
 lkhtpsayar minmsiutpar shngm uhchcar
 kiu amwayhkanrsayar kywnmtpartny.
 myaykypayarmhar saynupsayarlny ahtuu
 shpyng pyarrhisayar ararlayparhuumuukar
 hkwnaarmlhisayaramyihpyhcsayarlny
 nway karl mimihcarhcrarkiu pyngsngttsayar
 prwksit tpar mshhcwmsayar amyihpyhc-
 sayarlny kyayark twng nayrarhkyttsayar
 rharhpnyuntpar mngmrhisayarlny tph-
 well ahcnyatiung swarttsayarkyiungtpar
 lkhpnyngkiungswell nntayarpng naytt sayar
 aimmyhayarngtpartny. kayarngchwar-
 swarttsayar ararsuanparmk aswarlhasayar
 ararlayparhuumuukar tirhcsarntkar-
 tiuhtk hkwnaarkye abhysuukiumyh mrha-
 yarngttsayar hkyngsaytpar hchmyngtpar
 sihtetpar abhysuumyh msetarlungsayar
 rhngbhurngtpartny. sngsny kiuykiuhkyemy-
 hayark miuksayaramhu kiu pumisayarng
 mkayarngsayar akyankiukyanni sayarng
 sngeatnhutkiu lknhngpithtarlayar. aky-
 hcngghc niukiumwhaylyhng htayarptwk
 tteat. nharhkayarngkiuswellimlyhng
 aswayhtwktteat. htiunntuu dayarskiun-
 husayarlyhng hkiukrnhwtktteat.

31

laymwaylmngkyeat mytayarsnysarkiu
 suanmswnsngsayar trarhcarhuumuukar
 ngarsaraabhysiunny. ngarbhwsayarsar
 abhysiunny. ngareatshhcargtinhngsi-
 ungsayarsar abhysiunnyhu maymynsa-
 yar sngeatahcwmsitkiu minmtiuaarm-
 paynhng. rhngbhurngtiukihpyksettsarar
 sngeatakyng akyan apyuamuutiukiu
 mapnhng. aiulaymwayl hcpyhcrnysayark-
 sayaramhunhng sayrnysayarksayaramhusny
 rhngbhurng mngsar tiukihng mtayarm-
 sng. suutiusnysayarklyk trartayarkiu may
 lyayar sngrellsayaramhukiu mtrarshpyng
 hcerng suanhpytmnyhu hciurimhcarrrhieat.
 suanlusayarluuaar sayrnysayarkkiung hci-
 nyhcsayarsuuaar hcpyhcrnykiung paylayar.
 htiusuutiusny sayark mimidukhksngrellkiu
 maayarkmaybell maylyayarparhcay. kiuk-
 wyarmrhisayar suupayarngtiueatamhukiu
 hcayarnghkyngnghar hckarasayarsu-
 tiubhkmhar naypyayar layar. hckarpya-
 yarlyk trarshpyngchernglyk sngrellngtmwt-
 sayarsuutueat amhukiuhcayarnghayar.
 selnhngpynyhcuan sayar minmkiaubhysu-
 utwayr sany. htiusiusayarmimnsny pttm-

yarhtk abhiu sar htiukpayeat. suueathkng-
 pwnsny suukiuyuan sngrellhkyngnhng
 knglwtlimmny. htiumyarsny mimihkngp-
 wnakiukiu mhyk tskluanpyuhcutteat.
 siumwaynhngwarkiu rhar mimilknghg aliu
 alyayark luptteat. kunsny sngbhayarkell-
 siuhpyhc hcarhcrarkiu waysayararmh
 sayarnghkellteat. miughmlngmhehtlyk
 aimsuuaimsartiuaar hcarhcrarkiu kywn-
 mtiauar angnatarkiu paywaytteat. ka-
 yarngmwnhcar sngkyng lykwkkiuwyyuu
 tteat. kiuytiunglupsayarnghwaynhng
 hcpyhcuuyarynkui pyuhcutteat. mim-
 ihkarkiu hkwnaarnhngchny mimilkiukiu
 stmyhcaytteat. mimilupsayaruhchcar-
 yarngsnykiu ripmi suueatme hkwsny tny-
 luanmsaytt. hkynyhpyhcttsayar tnsartiukiu
 kiuyk nhng kiung lupsayarngtteat. sngrell-
 sayarsuutiuaar lkkiuhpyn ngmtwt sayarsu-
 tiuaar lkruankiusntteat. miughpwnghkysa-
 yarlny mimiaimsuuaimsarti atwkmh-
 ciurim aimsuuaimsarapayarngtiusny kt-
 teparnekiu wtkyeat. kiuyliuhcayarngtiukiu
 rk pithkyayarnhng mayarngsayaraht-
 nykiu wtttkyeat. suueathkngpwnsnylny
 myiutanhkarti pynsar askkyesu-
 tiunhnghtiung htngrharsayarsu hpyhceat.
 hkyayarsayarahtnylipkiu rkrayarngtt
 eat. hkarhcnytiukiulny kunsnyhkytteat.
 luulupsayarahtnyalipsny hkiunghell
 lhsayarsngnhng pynyhcuanshpyng suus-
 nynayarngkarl wmmayarklimmny. pn-
 yarhckarkiu pyayartt mayttartrar aarhpyng
 nhutmywttteat. aimsuuaimsar pumuusmy-
 htiukiu kynyrrhutt eat. pyngrihkyngahcar-
 kiu mhcartt suueatsarsmetiusnyht amikiu ka-
 yarng kyepayttkyeat. suueathkngpwnkly
 luumyiusmeamartyusny kayarngmwnhcar
 pyuky pye. siurartwng sngsny htiusu-
 uapayarngtiukiu lwnkellpye hu suuki-
 ukyemwmteat. ynykaysayaraarsny
 lnyhcarhkyngnhng yhnytteat. lha-
 yarasnysnylny ahkynynhehpyhc eat.
 htarwrhburarkiu kyayarkwansayar minm-
 muukar hkyemwmhkyngkiu hkanrlimmny.
 htiusiusayar minmkyngrar akiukiupayla-
 yar. suupyusayaramhusny myiutanhkarti
 suueatasraykiu htngrharcaystny.

yayarbhamnyrhisayarsuutyayarksny
 ujpynynayeat. htiususnyhcuanelngh-
 yarpnrgmthkyngrhieat. bhurarshkngkiu
 kyayarkrwansayarsuu mkayarngsayarakyn-
 gkiu rhayarngsayarsuuhpyhceat. sarhkun-
 hayarknhng smesuanyayarkrhieat.
 suueatuhchcar sarhkunhchrtayarn
 kularaupsuanhtayarn ngwaryhnyngar-
 rar mynymngarrar ngysar atiungmsim-
 yarsnyhpyhc htiususny arhaymyknhararp-
 sartkartuhtk sarkyesayarsuuhpyhceat.
 yayarbheat sartiussy nhchcnatiung
 aseasebhwsayarnayrayarklyhng mim-
 itiuaim pwellhkanshpny nhmsuany-
 arkkiulnyhkayar atuuhsayarklay
 rhikeyeat. pwellhkansayarnayrklnwsa-
 yarahkar yayarbhshnsuutiukiuhkayar
 snrhngchaypyelyhng nannhchayarcayarth
 suutiuaryatwkatiung merhiusayaryjki-
 upuuujayarlayrhieat. akyayarnghmuukar
 ngarsartiusny mharywng hcitnhluanhtell
 bhurarshkngkiu hcwnphckypelayarhu
 yayarbhayarkmayeat. htiusiuyayarkhsny
 ahcnypypumyell rhieat. bhurarshkngat sar-
 tiussyhtarwrbbhurarhtantayar hkhcarhkyn-
 ghgarlarrsayarnayrkahkyin rayarklyhng
 hcartnsnylny suutiunhngayarnhlayareat.
 htarwrbbhurarhny sngsnyabhyarpk larsnny-
 huhcartnkiumaytayarmuulyhng hcartnk
 myaykyepayarmhar lhnylny arprpswar-
 larhkyng amhuhtellk larparsnyhu pnylny-
 hayarklayeat. htarwrbbhurarhny ngarky-
 wnyayarbhhkiusnghkyngpyelayar. myaykye-
 payarmharsuunhng tuusayarsuu tyayark-
 myhmri. hcuanlnghpyayarnghmtpayeat.
 bhurarshkngkiu kyayarkrwansayarsuu
 mkayarngsayarakngkiu rhayarngsayarsu-
 uhyhcsnyhu hcartnaar mintayarmuueat.
 hcartnklny yayarbhshny akiumrbhell
 bhurarwtkiu pyuslayar. kiuytayarsny suki-
 uymhch suuaimhng suuuhchcar rhismy
 ptlny hcayarngrnkartayarmuussy mhut-
 layar. suupulaysmyhtiuki kuyarnghkye-
 paytayarmuupye. suusiunwarahchrisayar
 tirhcsarntiusny myaypayarmhar alwn-
 pwaremyarkpye. yhkumuukar lktayarkiusn
 suueatuhchcarhismyhkiiu htihkiuktay-
 armuulyhng suussy mykmhayarktayar
 kiuytayarkiu hcwnpyparlimmyhu htar-
 wrbbhurarhny pnylnhayarklayeat. htar-
 wrbbhurarhny suueatuhchcarhismyhsny
 snglkrhieat. suukiuythkukiusar mhtimhk-
 iuknhng mintayarmuulyhng hcartnsny
 htarwrbbhurarhtantayarmh htwkswar-
 layeat. tnays yayarbheatsarsmetiusny
 ahckiuakeaimtwnghcar hcpyhcrnyk-
 iusayarklyk naykyhcn yayarbhhtansiu
 tmntyayarklar nwartiussy lyhtwnlyk suu-
 tiuanarmharmy nmtiusny kykhcarlyk
 rhikysayarahkar rhaybhamyiusartiusny
 tiukyuswarkyparye. luuhcayarngtiuk-

iulny htarnhngst kywntayar tyayarktny
 kynrhclyk kiuytayaar sitngkyarpya-
 yarparsnyhu lyhayarklayeat. htiusiulyha-
 yarkhcnytwng ahkyarsayarsuutyayarksnylar
 bhurarshkngatmesny miughkayarnghngmh
 kyshpyng siumyarnhng luuhcayarnghm-
 yartiuki layarngsuutiussykywkmkuny-
 parpye. kywntayartyayark tny kynrhclyk
 kiuytayaar sitngkyarpyayarparsny-
 hulyhayarklayeat. htiusiulyhayarkhc-
 nytwng ahkyarsayarsuu tyayarksnylar
 hkarldellamyiusar tpsuantp tiussy hkye
 kularaupitiuki tiukyuswarkyparye.
 luuhcayarngtiukiulny htarnhngst kywnt-
 ayartyayarktny kynrhclyk kiuytayaar
 sitngkyarpyayarparsnyhu lyhayarklayeat.
 htiusiulyhayarkhcnytwng ahkyarsayarsu-
 utyayarksnylar kiuytayaareatsarsmetiusny
 ahckiuakeaim hcar hcpyhcrnykiu sa-
 yarklyknaykysayarahkar tayarmhlaykyelar
 aimlayhtayarnghkiu tiukshpyng aimsny
 htiiulngtiupayarpypiuellpareat. suutiuss-
 nysay kywntayartyayarktny kynrhclyk
 kiuytayaar sitngkyarpyayarparsnyhu
 lyhayarklayeat. htiiuahkar yayarbhshny ht
 mimiwtlankiu sutlayeat. sanpngkiulny
 rit myaypayarmharwplyk kiukwypelyhng
 ngarsny awtmparbell amiwmtellkhtwk-
 lareat. awtmparbell amiwmtellsiu
 pynswartayarmny. htarwrbbhurarpayta-
 yarmuueat. htarwrbbhurarhny rupsimt-
 yarmuueat. htarwrbbhurareat narntayarsny
 mngglarrhparhcaystnyhu siulayeat. ya-
 yarbhshny iamhumyarnhng twaykuousayarl-
 nymmharywng. htarwrbbhurarhkiulnyapyhc
 mtngbellnayeat.

2

thpnbhurarshkngat sartiussy htarwrbb-
 hurarhtantayar hkhcarhkyngghar larrsa-
 yarnayrkahkyin rayarklyhng hcartnsnylny
 htarwrbbhurarhtantayarkhkhcarhkyngghar
 suutiunghngatualareat. htarwrbbhurarhny
 sngsny abhyarpklarsnyhu hcartnkium-
 maytayarmuulyhng hcartnk myaykye-
 payarmharlhnylny arprpswarlarhkyng
 amhuhtellklarparsnyhu pnylnhayarklayeat.
 htarwrbbhurarhny ngarkywnyayarbhhkiu
 sngghkyngmipyelayar. myaykyepayarmhar-
 suunhngtuusayarsuu tyayarkmyhmri.
 hcuanlnghpyayarnghmtpayeat. bhu-
 rarshkngkiu kyayarkrwansayarsuu mka-
 yarngsayarakngkiu rhayarngsayarsu-
 uhyhceat. akyayarnghmrhibell suki-
 upykhchcayhkyngghar sngsny ngarkiu
 tiuktwnsayarlhy suussy hpyayarnghmtsaya-
 rbharkiu hwelllmlyknaysnyhu hcartnaar
 mintayarmuueat. hcartnklny araybhuiay-
 husiuskellsiu lusnynmiasbhiiu mimiuhch-
 carhismyhkiiupayparlimmy. yhkuthpn
 lktayarkiusn suuariunghng suuasarkiu htihk-
 iuktayarmuulyhng suussy mykmhayark

tayar kiuytayarkiu hcwnpyparlimm-
nyhu htarwrbbhurarkiu pynlyhayarklayeat.
htiarwrbbhurarkly suusny snglk rheiat.
suuaskthkukiusar lwthcayhumintayarmu-
lyhng hcartnsny htarwrbbhurarhtantayarmh
htwkswar yayarbheat hkyaybhwarmhsny
uehtiipiungaayarnng siasayaranarhcimmyar
tiupayarkhcayeat. yayarbhsny kiuyk-
iuhkyhcherar aiuhkymkiu kiungyuu
mehpiupyarhtellmharhtiunglayeat.
htiuhakmyark sngsny hpyayarngmt-
sayartarkiu hcwellmsayslayar. bhu-
rarshkngkiu hcwnpy saylayarhusicueat.
yayarbhklly minmmiukpyayarttskellsiu
sngsnyppyareat. abhysiuuny ngartiunsny
bhurar shkngeatlktayarmh suhkhkym-
sarkiu hkanyuusnyhpyhc dukhksngrellkiu
mhkanmyuuararslayarhusicueat. yayarbh
sny iamhumyarnhng twaykyuansayarlly
nhuthpyngmyhmmharywng. htiuhkar-
taymnamiysar elihpt rhuaar amyiasarbildd
naymtamiysarjayarhpartny huusayar ya-
yarbheataswayhknngpwn suanyayarktiusny
suurayarksayar iamhukyealuanhcuant-
tiukiu sitng kyarlyhng yayarbhnhngatuu
nynytwar suukiunhhsimhcayhkyngng-
har hcnywaymny hkyinhkyksnyatiung
asease mimitiunayararpmh rayark-
larkyeat. htiusuutiusny awaykmyhayarkyny
yayarbhkiu msilyhng asankiulwhng ngiuky-
waykueat. asease mimitiutlwankiusut
myaymhunkiu yuupyelyhng mimitiu
hkayarnngpayarsiukeyararkhcayhkyngng-
har miughkayarnngksiu phctngkueat.
hkunhcrkptluan yayarbhnhngatuumay-
payarmharhtiung suusny pynghcwarsa-
yarsngrellhkanrkyayarnngkiu simynglyhng
abhysuomyh hckarmppyayarmsiubhell-
naykueat.

3

htiunayark yayarbhsny nhutkiuhpwng
mimibhwarsayarnayrkkiu kyinsell-
lyk mywksiusnykar. ngarbhbwarsayar
nayrkpykhceparhcay. saryayarkyarkiu
ptisndhayyuupyehusitngkyarpyayarsayar
nynylny pykhceparhcay. htiunayrk-
miukparhcay. bhurarshkngsny mykn-
harpyutayarmmuuparhcaynhng. alngm-
payarhtwnpar hcaynhng mhayarnngmiuk
saymngaripsny htiunayrk asaykiu rhuthky-
parhcay. miughtimhtp lwhmmiuparhcay.
mwntnyarhinhpnyng kyayarkmkbbhwy hpy-
hparhcay. htiunynysny mhayarnngmiuk
pyayarkparhcay. nhhchcny nayrkhtiunhng
mpayarnngparhcaynhng larayatw mwng-
parhcaynhng. aayar htiunynysnysit-
nyanparhcay. rwhnglnsayarasanmrhipar
hcaynhng. nayrkkiurway kyinselltsa-
yarsuu mikyayarnngkiu hthcayttsayarsu-
tiusny htiunynykiu kyinsellparhcay.
nyueyankytiusny miukparhcay. htiun-

ynysny alngkiutayarngt mparhcaynhng.
nannkmiughng kiu mmyngparhcaynhng.
akyayarnngmuukar ngaramhieatwmkiu
pitmhtar dukhksngrellkiu ngarmmyngh-
cayhkyngngghar mkwymkar. ngarsnymway-
hck abhykyayarnngsaysny. amiwmhtellmh
htwkhek abhykyayarnng askmngpyutcusayar
ngarkiuabhykyayarnng piukpwayrsny.
abhykyayarnng niutiukrsny. htiusumpyu-
lyhng ngarsnyaipngyimpye. pyayarlyknayr-
pye. myiupyktiukiu pyngsngpyuhcusayar
layarkerhngbhurng mhuumtitiunhngng
rwhaykiurtt bhndartiuk ngwaykiuapynysi-
uhtarsayarmngitiunhngng ngarnyimpye.
siumhut ahkyinnaylmhcaymhe mwasa-
yarsuungy alngkiu mmyngsarsayarsuungy kelli-
siu ngarpykhcepye. htiuar luusiutiusny
nayarkthpnmhmayarngrhkr. pnpnsayarsu-
usnytiusny hkymars rkyeat. ahkyuphkanr-
sayarsuutiusnylny atuungyimwprkyeat.
nyhnsellsayarsuueat hckarsankiumkyarkry.
htiuar kyesayarsuunhng ngysayarsu-
urhikyeat. kywnsnylny shknglknhnglwtreat.
dukhksngrellhkanrsayarsuuaar abhyky-
yarnngalngkiupaysny. hcitnhluanhkarsa-
yarsuuaar abhykyayarnng askkiupaysny.
suutiusny sayhkyngkiu tayarnngtrniung.
whkhtarsayar uhchcarkiu bhayarhkyngng-
har tuusny htksay hkyngakyayarnngkiu
bhayarhkyngngghar sarthukeyeat. suutius-
nysghkyiungtwngkiu twaysayarahkar al-
wnwmmayark ahtuushpyng rwhnglnkyeat.
mimiswarsayarl m kwy pyayarksayarsu-
bhurarshkngsekar hkyuphtarsayarsu-
uaar alngnhng askkiu abhykyayarnng
paysny. ahcarhcarhkyngarar ngarnyny-
warhkyngnrhieat. ngiukywaymnytmhkyng
mykrmysnylny rayhceskellsiu hpyhceat.
ngarkyayarksayar amhusny ngarrayark-
larpye. ngaralwnkyayarksayarbhasny
ngarkiu twaymipy. ngarsnyngyimwphkyng-
gmrii. hkymehkyngmrhi. sksarhkyngmrhi.
dukhksngrellsksrhisnyhu mywksiu layeat.

4

htiuhkar taymnamiysar elihptmywksius-
nykar ngartiunsny sngnhng nhutshkemlyhng
sngsny hcitpykkyarnngpyklimmny. siasa-
yarlny abhysusny hckarmppyayarbhell
nayniungmnyny. sngsny luuamyartiukiu
suanmpye. lkmhcwmsayarsuutiukiu
hkiunghkanhcaypye. sngat hckarsny
lelllusayarsuukiu htayarkmpye. nunnell-
sayarduutiukiulny tnyhcaypye. yhku-
muukar kiuytiungamhutway hcitpykeat.
ahtiahkiuhkkanrsayar kyayarnng minma-
yartwaywaylyk nayeat. sngatrusaysa-
yarsbhayar yuanky nykiuhcarsayarsbhayar
myayarlngsayersbhayar tnykynysayar sb-
hayar trarshpyng kyngttsayarsbhayarsny
abhymharrhisny. apyhcnhngknglwt-
lykpng pykhcehkyngsiu abhysuayark-

snny. hpyayarngmtsayarsuusny abhyarp
suansnnyhu snghkyngparlayar. ngarsimyn-
gsnyatiung mtrarsayar lyhtwnhkyngkiu
pyusayarsuunhng adhmmyiuhcaykiu
kyellsayarsuuti sny htiusiunhnganye
hparritttkyeat. bhararshkngmhutta-
yarmuushpyng htiusuutiussy pykhce
rhutayarmuusayarashkpynglhy suanrhuan-
rky eat. hkyngsayhayarkhkyng kymt-
sayar hkyngsayasanmynhkyng hkyng-
sayklaykiukwarhkyng ngymreat. bhm
hcarhrcarmrhisayarkyayarng kymtmsayar
hkyngsaysnysay hkyngsaymeatsarngytiussy
arprp kweltpyarrkyeat. tranrayarahkar
ngarsny titsithcwar byardittayarkiu r tiusa-
yarasankiukyareat. luutiussykyehcwarsa-
yar aippyayarhkyngsiurayark htiusnsa-
yarruuparruanhtngrharr karlnynyahkyin
ngaraayarkmayhcnytwng ngariumyar
tunlhupsnytiungaayarng ngar alwnky-
yarkaarkye htitlnlykneyat. winyarnyt-
pansy ngarrhay knlrhayark swar ngarsny
kyksemwarynhghtlayeat. htuiwinyarnys-
nyrpnay puansndarnlhy sayhkyarhcwar
mhtngmrhararipkiusar ngarmyngreat.
ngyngsayar asanrhi ngarkyarsayarhckarsan-
huumuukar sayttsayarlusny bhararshk-
grhaymhar hpyayarngmthkyngnrhirsayar.
luusttwarsny hpnsng tayarmuusayar
arhnggrhaymhar srnhngkyng rhirsayar.
amhutayarhtmtiukiu yuantayarmmuu.
kayarngkngtmntayarti hcuanglghkyng-
gmrihiu htngtayarmuueat. siuhpyh-
clyhng myaymhuntny myayhtelltwng
nayttsayarsuutiukiu abhysiubhwyrh-
aannny. htiusuutiukiu piurwpngni-
ungttat. tnayhkyngtwng pykhcettkyeat.
abhysuymhpmarmpyubhell ahcny-
suanrhuanhkyngsiu rayarkttkyeat. suu-
tiueatgunasraykwpyayark suutiussy
pnyarmrhbell sayswarttkyeat.

5

ykhuhhchkarpar. abhsuu htulimm-
nynny. snrhngsuutiutwng abhsuukiu
kynyukyayarmnynny. dayarsny lu-
umiukkiuhpykseteat. pnyarmrhisayar
suusnylhyngyuuhcusayarsbhayaraarhpyng
sayhkyngsiu rayarkttat. miuksayarsu-
uamyhchcwellсныkiu ngarmyngsayarahkar
suueatnayarkiu hkykhkyngkyanselleat.
suueatsarmetiusny bhaylwtararpnhng
waykayat. ruantayarrhay nyhnyselfhkyng-
kiu hkanrsayarahkar kynhutsayarsuu
tyayarkmyhmri. suuritsayarchparkiu
mwtsipsayarsuusny suupngkarsayarkhyan
ahtellkyuuswar hcartteat. suueat phch-
nyuhcharkiulny rayngtsayar suussy
myiutteat. myaymhunhtellkamhurayark-
snymhut. dukhksny myaypayarmhar
mpayarktt. mepwartiusny ahtksiupyan-
tksnyynyuu luusnydukhh kynglhykyn-

ngghar mwaybhwareat. ngarmuukar bhu-
rarshkngkiu myhayarlngmny. kiuyamhukiu
bhurarshkng apmny. bhurarshkngsny
kyesayaramhu hchcmkunniungsayaramhu
raytwkmsuan aanaubhwysayar amhu tiukiu
pyutayarmuueat. myaypayarmharmi-
ughrwarhchayshpyng lytiy raykiupayta-
yarmuueat. htiusiunhimhkylykrhis-
yarsuutiukiu hkyemyhayarktayarmuueat.
ngyiungngsayarsuutiukiulny wmsarhchay-
tayar muueat. priyarypyusayarsuutiueat
amhukiumaayarnghcayhkyngngghar suu-
tiukyankiu hpyktayarmuueat. pnyarri-
tiukiu suutiueatpriyaryarhpyng bhmse-
tayarmuueat. lhyhcarttsayarsuutiueat
tiungpnghkyng kiu ahkynynhehpyhchcay-
tayarmuueat. htiusuutiussy nayahkyin
mhayarnngmiukkiutway nynyahkiukellsiu
mwntnyahkyin hcmshply swarlarkyeat.
htiusuutiuhcerngsayarhrtarbhaymhng
aarkyesayarsuutiueat lkmhng sngrell-
sartiukiu kynhut tayarmuueat. htiusiu
sngrellsartiussy myayarlgrarahkwng
rhikyeat. adhmmsnylhy miminhutkiu
pitharreat. apyhcnhngalyayark bhu-
rarshkng hchcsay tayarmuuhkyngkiu hkanr-
sayarsuusny mngglarrhieat. htikyayarnng
annttnhkiurhng suanmtayarmuuhkyngkiu
mhtemellmnyngmpyuparnhng. htiaurhngay
anarkiuhyhchcay htianarkiulny hcnhchay-
tayarmuueat. dnhkttayarmuu lktayarnhng
sksrhchaytayarmuueat. sngkiuamhuhky-
yarkparhtellk nhutyutayarmuu snysarmk
hkunhchparsayaramhulny bhaythcuang-
thkumyht mhtmhkiukr. ahcarhkayarn-
parsayarahkar saybhaymhng hchctiuksa-
yarahkar htarbhaymhng sngkiu rwaynhut
tayarmuulimmny. sngsnykellrellhkyngb-
haynhng knglwt pykhchekyngbhayrarksa-
yarlhy mkyayark. pykhchekyngbhaynhng
ahcarhkayarnghparhkyngbhaykiu rmayar
tayarsarrelltiukiulny mkyayark. aky-
yarnngmuukar lykyayarkhkeltiusny sngnhng-
ptinyarnpyu tayarsarrelltiussy sngnhng
misaharyhpwellkiulmny. sngsnyki-
uyaim ngvismshkyngrhikyayarnngkiu tway
kiuynayrararpsiupnyrayarksayarahkar
hctipykhcrarkyayarngmrih. sngsarmem-
yarpayarnngamyuanwysny myaypayarmhar
mykpnghngmny. hpyhckayayarnngkiu
twaymynglrimmny. ahkyintnlyhng simyu-
sayarkayarkliungkellsiu sngsny askkyerng
snghkyiungsiu rayark lrimmny. iamhukiu
ngartiussy hchcsay yhkpyayarsantiung
mhnpreat. narhtayarnpar. asngnhluan-
swng htarparhu mywksiuueat.

6

thpnyayarbmywksiusnykar ngarwmn-
nyhkyngakyayarnngkiu sayhkyarhcwar hky-
intwyparhchay. ngarhkanrsayardukhmyark-
iulny hkyinhkwng hcuhtarparhchay. siuh-

pyhclyhng smuddrarsellhtksar laylimmny.
htikuayarnng ngarhckarlwnmpye. annt-
tnhkiurhngphctayarmuusayar myhartiusny
ngarhcwll asipatayarkhpyng ngarwin-
yarnykiumwnhcayeat. bhurarshkng-
pytayarmuusayar kyayarkmkbhwyarar-
tiusny ngarrhaymhar hcelykrhikyeat.
tayarmynysny mykpngpayarsayarahkar
mynyttslayar. nwarсныhcarhcrarrhisa-
yarahkar aayar ttslayar. mmyinsa-
yarararkiu sarmparbell hcarniung slayar.
kykuakarsny simsayararsar rhislayar.
lknhngmyhmtiuniung ngarmnhhcskni-
ungsayarararkiu rwanlyknhng ngarhcar-
reat. ngartayarngsayarararkiu rparhcay.
ngartayarnngtsayarararkiu bhurarshkng-
paysnartayarmuuparhcay. tayarnngtsa-
yarararhmuuukar bhurarshkngsny ngark-
iuhpyksetayarmuuparhcay. lktayarkiusn
ngarkiusuanhcaytayarmuuparhcay. htiusi-
uhpyhclyhngngarsny sksarreat. nguiung-
ngsayarlny snyhkanmny. ngarkiuinhmya-
yartayarmuuparhcaynhng. snrhngta-
yarmuusayarsuueathckarkiu ngarmngyngm-
snpye. ngarmyayarlnghcrarahkwngghirm-
nyakyayarnng ngarhkwnaarabhsyiunny.
ngarsnykiuyaskkiu hcayarngrmnyakya-
yarnng nayarksuanhkanrsayar akiuikar
abhsyiunny. ngarhkwnaarsny kyayarkhkwn-
naarhpyhcslyar. ngarasarsny kyaywarh-
pyhcslyar. ngarsnykiuykiummhcnung.
ngaruarnlnykunpye. sngrellhkyngsiurayark-
sayarsuueat aswayhknpgwnsny snarpeat.
msnarlyhng annttnhkiurhngkiu kyayarkr-
wansayarsbhayarnhng knglwteat. ngar-
nyeahckitiutiusny hkyayarngraykellsiu lhy-
hear hkyiunghcesayarraykellsiuurwayswar
kwpyayark ttkyeat. htiiuhkyayarngraysny
rayhkelkkyayarnng mhtngrharsayar mi-
ughpwnngkyayarnng alwnhccettsayarlny
nwaysayarahkar kwpyayarktteat. naypu-
saryarahkar miminayar hkn hkyayarktteat.
htiurayhcesayarkhyayarnngtiusny llwellswar
trwaytrway kwpyayarkttkyeat. taym-
namyiuserahcuawaytiusny rharkyeat.
rhaybhpynmh hkreswarsayarsuuhcu-
awaytiusny myayarlnglyk larkyeat. mya-
yarlnghtitpykkyeat. htiiarpsiu rayarksa-
yarahkar rhkkyayarklyk naykyeat. htiiatuu
sngtiusnyahkynghesksk hpykkyeat. ngar-
nhimhkyhkyngkiumynglyhng sutnaykyeat.
ngarhtansiulksayarnngkiu yuuhkelkypar.
sngtiu phchenyuhchcarhtellkhtut ngarkiu-
paykypar. rnsuulmhngarkiuuyyaukypar.
suurellkmh rwaynhutkyparhu ngarpya-
yarslyar. ngarkiusuanmkypar. tiitsit-
lyknayparmny. ngarmharsayarararkiu
ngaraarbhayarpykypar. mhsayarhckarsny
tnhkiukyeat. sngtiu krellsayarhckarsny
abhyhmarnayrarkysny. ngarhckarpya-
yarruanarmyhkui apyhctngmnykyanhc-
nykslyar. myayarlnghcrarmhisiayarsuu
pyayarsayar hckarsny layskskphycheat.

akysngtiusny mibhmhrhisayarsuungkiu
nhiphckkyeat. aswayhknpgwnbhui twngkiu-
tuukyeat. ngarkiuhtcitmrhibhellkynyrhuky-
parlayar. sngtiurhay mhar ngarlhnyh-
carslyar. pynsngkyngkypar. mtrarsh-
pyngmpyukypar nhng. pynsngkyngkypar.
iamhu ngarsny hpyayarnngmt pareat. ngar-
lyhar kayarksayarsbhayarrhislayar. ngarsny
mynyhcm apyhcparsayarararkiu piungghkyar
msiniungslayar.

7

luutiusny myaykyepayarmhar pngpn-
hcwaramhuhtmsny mhutlayar. suunayr-
sayar nayrktiusny angharhkanrsayarsu-
ueat nayrkkellsiu hpyhcsnymhutlayar.
kywnhkanrsayarsuusny miughhkyupsa-
yarahkyinkiu tayarnng angharhkanrsayarsu-
usny ahkrmnyahkyinkiu myayarlngskellsiu
htiunntuungarsny dukhknayltiunhng-
siungreat. pngpnhcwarhkanrsayar
nynytiusnylny ngareatangi atar hpyhceat.
abhyahkarmh nynykun ngarhtrpm-
nynny hungarsny nynytwaryk aipreat.
miughlgsny tiungaayarnng lhimlyk lu-
ulyknayreat. layarknhngwhantiusny
awtkellsiu ngarkiuiky hpuanlwhmkyeat.
ngarasnykywell yilykrhieat. ngarnayrk-
tiusny rkknlnwhtkmyn myayarlngghky-
ngmrhibhell lwnswarttkyeat. ngarasknsy
layskskphychkyayarnngkiu aayarkmayta-
yarmuupar. nayarkthpnkayarngsayar
akiukiui ngarmmyngr. ngarkiu myn-
gsayarsuusny nayarkthpnmmyngr. ki-
uytayarsny kynyrrhutayarmuusayarahkar
ngarpyayarkpar pye. miughtimsny pypya-
yarkkwylwng skellsiu snghkyiungtwnghtell-
siu sngsayarsuusny nayarkthpn mtkr.
mimiaimsiumpynr. suueatnayrngarpsny
nayarkthpn suukimsir. htiiukyayarnng
ngarsnykiuynhutkiu mhkyuptny. hcitpng-
pnlyknhngghckarpyayareat. alwnnyhiungy
sayar hcitnhngmynymtmreat. ngarsny png-
lyhpyhcslyar. ngarhpyhcslyar. htiiusuh-
pyhcsayarkyayarnng ngarkiuahcayarnnghtar
tayarmuurslyar. ngarsnyaip sksarmny.
ngarhktutngsny hkymarsapaymnyhu ngarsi-
ulyhng kiuytayarsny kyayarkmkbhwsayar
aipmkkiupaytayarmuueat. nynyruuparrua-
naarhpyng ngarkiu htitlnhcaytayarmuueat.
ngarsnykiuyariukiui nhmyarsnyhtk
askhkyupsaysayarahkwngkiu sar tayarnng
pareat. ngarsnyaarlyayarklykrhieat. ahc-
nympytasmrhngrar. ngarkiuitttiung
rhihcaytayarmuupar. ngarasknsy ahki-
ungwayhpyhceat. kiuytayarsny luukiup-
marnpyu hcithcwellm tayarmuumnyakya-
yarnng suukiuananktiung akynyarhukywlar
hknhknhcuanhcmtyarmuumnyakayayarnng
lusny abhsyisayarsuuhpyhpcarsny.
abhykarlmh ngarkiumkynymrhu myknhar
lwhelltayarmuumnyny. ngarsnykiuy-

tanhtwaykiu myiursny tiungaayarn
 abhykarlmh ttiungrhicaytar muum-
 nny. luukiuhcayarngtayarmuayasarhng
 akywnupapyhc rhisnymhnparchaytar.
 kiuytayarrhaymhar abhysiu pyurp-
 armnny. akywnupsny kiuykiukiurwanharr
 snytiungaayarn akywnupkiu abhykya-
 yarn phchcrar hckswngtayarmuusny.
 akywnuppyhcmharhkyngkiu abhykyayarn
 snyhckatayarmmuusny. akywnupa-
 pyhckiu abhy kyayarn hpyayrhngta-
 yarmmuusny. yhkumharakywnupsny
 myaymhunaiprarmny. kiuytayarsny
 nannkahyin rhartayarmuayasarahkar
 akywnupmrhiparhu mywksiu eat.

8

rhuaaramyiusarbidd mywksiusnykar
 sngsny abhymykhkarlptuan isipyay-
 armnny. sngpyayarsayarhckarsny
 abhymykhkarl ptuan laypyngkellsiu hpy-
 hcmnny. bhurarshkngsny mtrarshpyng
 apyhcpaytayarmmuusnylayar. annttnhki-
 urhngsny trarkiu hpyktayarmuunylayar.
 sngcatsarsmetiusny bhurarshkngkiu py-
 hcmharsayarkyayarn pyhcmharhcnwtng
 suutiukiusutng pyrnhgtayarmuusayarl
 sngsnysiumngmlng srhngghpyayarngmt-
 sayarsbhayarnhng bhurarshkngkiurhar
 annttnhkiurhng aar tayarnpnyhng
 hcngchcsngatwk kiuytayarsnyhtpyely-
 hng sngcat hpyayarngmtsayarnayrarkiu
 kayarnghcarhcaytayarmu shpyng
 sngsnysahcue ngsayarl nyayarksuan
 alwnkyepwarlimny. lwnlaypyesayarkarl-
 iuhche rhaybhiubhaytiukiuy maymnyhkn-
 gngghar aarhtutpartayar. ngartiusny
 mnaycatsarhpyhc alyhngmsirpar. myaykye-
 payarmhar ngartiunaysayar nayrkarsny
 aripkskshpyhceat. htiusuutiiumuok sngk-
 iusuanmswnsng mimitiu hcitnhluanhtellk
 mywksiukylimny. gmarpnsgny rwanm-
 rhibhellkyepwarniungslayar. myhcnarmhar
 payarksiayarmykpngsny raymrhibhell
 kyepwar niungslayar. htiaupngsny hcim-
 lykmritmhpytsayarl akhyarapng htkar
 nyhiunwmt eat. htiusiubhararshkngkiu
 maylayarsayar suu apayarngtiusny
 suanhkyngsiurayarkrkyylimny. adhmmlu
 myayarlnghcrarakyayarnsny pyklimny.
 htiusuomyayarlnghcrarlmsny pyklimny.
 mhchkiusayarsarlsny pngkuumy-
 haykellsiu hpyhclimny. htiusuusny
 mimiakmikumhe aimsnyamhemhkan.
 lknhngkiungsayarl ny mtnyhcayniung.
 suusny naypumharhcimlnlykahlkalk
 aarhpyng mimiuyarynykiu nhanpyarlyk
 amyhcaarhpyng hcmaraytwngkiuwung
 kyayark htusayararpkiu twaymyn-
 glykhrisayarl ny suukiusutngpyrhng
 miminayrararpk sngsnyngharmtwaym-
 mynghchpuuhuu suukiungngpyylimny.

htiusuuwmmayarkrarlmsny htiusiuh-
 pyhc suunayarmay akhyarsuutiusny
 payarkylimny. hcuanglsayarsuuk-
 iukar bhurarshkng hcnphctayarmmu.
 mtrarshpyngpyasay suutiukiukar mh-
 catar mmu. ryamayarsayarahkwng
 rwhnglnhcar nhutmywk rsayarahkwngkiu
 sngpaykayarnpaytayarmmuusny. sngk-
 iumunsayarl suutiusny rhkkyngnhng
 hpuanlwhmlykrhirkylimny. siusayarsu-
 unayrararp snylny suanrhuanhkyngsiu
 rayarkrlimnyhu mywksiu eat.

9

yayarbhpny mywksiusnykar mhnpareat.
 htihckarmhnyayarnkiungsiarsiat. siusa-
 yarlny luusnybhurarshkngghaytar abhy
 siuhpyayarngmtarsiu rayarkniungsnny.
 bhurarshkngsny apyhctngghyngghar al-
 iutayarrhilyhng luusnyapyhcthayarngtwng
 thkumy mhpyayniung. bhurarshkngsnyh-
 tuusnsayaruarn kyehcwarsayartnhkiunhng
 pynyhcuantayarmuusnyhpyhc abhysu-
 usny aarnartayarkiu snaayarngniungsnny.
 bhurarshkngsny tayarngtiukiui amhttmell
 rwhaytayarmueat. amykhtwk mhayarklht-
 ntayarmueat. myaykyekurwayhcahykny-
 gngghar twntayarmu myaytiungsiusny
 t unlhupkyeat. naykiuhmarhtartayarmu
 suusnymhtwkr. kyytiukiulny kwyhtar-
 tayarmueat. miughkayarnkngkiu
 kiuytayartpartny hpyntiutayarmueat.
 smuddrarliungtanpiukiui nngtayarmueat.
 aarrhky hksilkky hkimkyhcmhch
 tayarnghmyknhar kyytiukiukiui hpn-
 sngtayarmueat. hchcmnsiungaayarn
 alwnkyesayaramhu mraytwkniungaa-
 yarnghmyar aanbhwaysayaramhutiukiui pyu-
 tayarmueat. ngarrhaymharkywtyarmu
 kiuytayarkiangarmmyng. rhayarkb-
 hwartayarmu kiuytayarkiangarmripmir.
 simyutayarmuusayarahkar abhysuusny
 setarniungsnny. kiuytayarsnyabhysiu
 pyusnyhu abhysuusiuwansny. bu-
 rarshkngsny amykpypaytayarmmuulyhng
 marnkye aarpaysayarsuutiusny rhaytar
 nhimhky hkyngkiu hkanrkyeat. htiumyhm
 ngarsnyabhysiu pnylyhayarkraannny.
 rhaytar abhysiusayarchckarkiu rway
 lyhayarkraannny. ngarsny hpyayarngmtsa-
 yarlny pyn mlyhayarkwanbhell trarmhukiui
 suanhpyttayarmuusay arhngkiu tayarnp-
 nruanmyhsarpyureat. ngarhkay arhngsny-
 htutayarmuusayarl ny ngarhckarkiu narhta-
 yarngtayarmuunyu ngarmyuanniuung.
 akayarnghmuok miughskmuntiuungpyng
 ngarkiu nyhny sell akayarnghmrhibhellngar
 anartiukiui myarpyar hcaytayarmueat.
 ngarkiu askruursayarahkwngmpay.
 hkarhchwarsayar waydnarngh pynyhcuantay-
 armueat. tnhiukiuiamhepyumnysiusayar
 bhurarshkngsny tnhiukiuyetayarmueat.

naymtamyiusar jayarhparmywksiusnykar
hckarmyar akiurhisnymhut. nhutse ka-
yarngsaysarusny mimiapychnhg lwtrmny-
layar. sngpyayarsayarmushrckarkaryangn
sutpartiusny t it si th cwa r n ay rm ny la-

yar. sngkellrellsayaarahkar abhysuusny arhkmkwellnayrmyyny. sngk ngarhckarhpyayarngeat. bhurarshkng haytayar ngarsnrhngearthu siumipy. bhurarshkng-mintayarmuuparhca. sngtbbk nhutta-yarkiu hpwngtayarmuuparhca. knellsayar pnyarartnyhuasayar sngnarlnyngnsny-htk nhccsarsayararartiukiu sngaarpyta-yarmuuparhca. htiusiupytayarmuulyhng sngsny apyhckanhtiuksnyatiung apyhcpay-tayarmuukyayarng kiusiurilmmy. sngsny bhurarshkng eat jaritayarkiu hchc twayni-ungsylar. anntnhkiurhng eat jartikiu hchc akunahcng narlnyngungsylar. miughka-yarngkngkiuhmesnyhpyhc sngsnyabhysi-upyuniungsny. mrnarniungnganhtk nksny hpyhc sngsnyabhysi siniungsny. atiun-garhnysny myaykyekiulwnlyk smuddrarhtk-sar kyywnlykrhieat. bhurarshkngsny bhmsehkyuptar hchckayartayarmu-lyhng abhysuusetarniungsny. bhu-rarshkngsny siasayarsuutiueat sbhayarkiu sitayarmuueat. suutiua mhttmellpyusa-yar duhcriukkiu simyngtayarmuueat. siasayarlly riungsayarmnyklayсны luuah-pyhcsiurayarksayaarahkar luumiuksny pnyar-stirilmmy. sngsny hciitnhluankiu pyngsng lktiukiu bhurarshknghtantayarsiu snly-hngng sngpyusayar duhcriukkiupy sngaim siunyhcsayaramhukiu lkmhkanlyhngng anyhcakaynhngknglwtsayar myknharkiu pyrlimny. hciurimhcrakayayarmgrhi tnykyny limny. hkanpyesayardukhk-sngrellkiu maylyayarlilmny. lwnswarpye-sayar raykiukellsiu aayarkmaylimny. sng eat asksnymwntnyarayarnghk htwl-nglimny. yhkumhayarngmiuksayarlly nannk kellsiu lnglimny. myayarlng hcrar-rhisayarkyayarng mhciurimbhellnaylimny. yhkuarhuanhkanrsayarlly luanhkyuan-hcwar ngymwplimny. aipsayarahkar abhysuumyhmkyayarkmlhnr. luum-yartiusny sngkiutayarngpnkylimny. siasa-yar suutiueatmykhcisny aarlyayarlilmny. suutiusny pyaymlwtrky. suutiumyayarlng hcrarakayarngsny ahkiuangwayskskshpyhc-snyhu mywksiuat.

12

yayarbhpyn mywksiusnykar sngtiusarly-hng luuhpyhc sngtiunghatuu uarnpn-yarsayarlilmnyhu yuamharhcrarmrhir. siasayarlly ngarsny sngtiukellsiuuarnhieat. sngtiuhk ngaryutnyansnymhut. ikellsiusa-yar armyarkiu abhysuusny narlnybell-naysny. ngarsny bhurarshkng eat kyaju-utayarkiu hkanraansayarngharsuta-yarngphtnarpyuhcnytwng aimnehkyng pykypyusnykiu hkanrsayarsuuhpyhceat. apyhcmrhi hpyayarngmtsayarsuusny pykypyuhkyngkiu hkanrparsny tkar. hkya-yarlellusayarsuukiu phciuksayarmehkwk

kellsiu kayarng hcsayarsuusny mhtt eat. htarpylupsayarsuutiueat nayrarsny kayarng hcarteat. bhurarshkng eat aarnarta-yarkiusnsayar suutiusny luanhkyuan-hcwarnay bhurarshkng paytayarmuusayar hcnymcimkiu hkanhcarttkeyeat. sarmy-iunhngmiughkayarngknghtk iukiu maymyn layar. suutiusny hayarpya-yarswnsngkylimny. myaykyen hng pnglyngartiukiu maymynlayar. suutiusny pys updayspkyylimny. iamhutiukiu htarwrbhurarshcarngtayarmuu kyayarngkiu htutirhcsarntkayarmgmyh msibhellnaysla-yar. askrhngsayarsttwarapayarngtiueat jiw asknhng luustwarhkp simtiueat htwk-skwnsgk sny bhurarshkng lktayar rhieat. hkantwngsnyahcarkiumnyhcmskellsiu narsny hckarkiu hcuanhcmsny mhutlayar. askarwykyesayar suutiusny uarnpnyarnhng pynyhcuankeyeat. bhurarshkngmuukar uarnstti ahcwmtstinhng pynyhcuantayarmuueat. pnyarsttiukiu panyungsayar ahkwng rhitayarmuueat. hpyiuhpykta-yarmuulyhng abhysuumyhm tny sayarkrsayar ahkwngmrhi. luukiu hkyuphtarsayarmu-lyhng abhysuumyhm lwhtarsayarkhkwngmrhi. raymyarkiu setar pitngtayarmuulyhng hknhkyayarkreat. thpn lwhtayarmuu myaykyekiulwhmmiu keyeat. tnkhkiuta-yar uarn tayarnhng pynyhcuan mharsa-yarsuunhng mharhchaysayarsuutiukiu piungtayarmuueat. tiungpnmghuunt-iukiu bhm sesimswartayarmuueat. trar-suukyetiukiu ruuswphcaytayarmuueat. rhngbhurngtiukiu ararmhky harkyiuunhng hkyntayarmuueat. yjpurayarthitiukiu bhm sesimswar suorelltiukiulny rhuahcay-tayarmuueat. nhutstirhisayar suutiukiu hckarahcay askkyesayar suutiumhpnayarkiu nhuttayarmuueat. mngsartiukiu arhkhkwell aarkyesayar suutiukiu rhuthktyayarmuueat. mhayarngmikhtell nknellsayararartiukiu htng rharhca sayhkyngaripkiualnghtellsiu htutbhayartayar muueat. tiungniung-gantiukiu hkyemyhayark thpn hpykse-tayarmuueat. tiungniungantiukiu kyyhcahkyngng harng kynyhcah hkyngng-harng pyutayarmuueat. myaysartiutwng akyelupsayarsuutiumh uarnkiunhut lmm-rhisayar tayarlnhnyhcaytayar muueat. suutiusnyalngmrhi. mhayarngmik hcm-splykswarkyeat. yhcmuusayarsuukellsiu timyimlyk swarhcaytayarmuueat.

13

htiuamhualuanhcuantiukiu ngarmykhcisny myngpye. ngarnarsnylny kyarnarlnypye. sngtiusismykhkiu ngarsieat. sngtiuhk ngaryut nyansnymhut. anntnhki-urhngaar ngarlyhayarkrsayarahkwng bhurarshkngnhng ngarswaynwayrsa-yarahkwng rhiparhca sayar. sngtiusny

tyayarkmyhmkywng musarkiu pyupyn-
gsayarsuu asuanmrsayarsaysmar hpy-
hckyeat. sngtiusny hckarthkwnkiomyh
mpyayarbhelltsit hwarnaykyparhcay.
htiusiunaylyhng hcnghchcpnyarrhikellsiu
hpyhckylimmny. ngarpayarmnyakiy-
uakiayarnghckarkiu narhtayarnkypar-
layar. ngarnhutnhng swaynwhaynhen-
hayarmny hckarkiu nhluanswngkyparlayar.
sngtiusny lyhclyuusayarhcitmrhibhell
bhurarshkngbhhk pyayarkhngslayar.
bhurarshkngbhknay musarkiusuanhkn-
gslayar. myknhartayarkiuhtayarklyksar
bhurarshkngtbhknay ngyngkhuanhch-
tiukhngslayar. sngtiukiukpynt hycwar
hchctayarmuulyhng sngtiu kyayjuurhilim-
nylayar. luukiulhnyhcarskellsiu bhu-
rarshkngkiu lhnyhcarniungslayar. sngtiusny
lyhiuwkh suumyknharkiu htayarklyhng
hcnghchcsngtiukiui suanmtayarmuumny.
sngtiusny tnhiuaarnubhayartayarkyayarn
mkayarkkyslayar. kyayarkmbhwsa-
yar gun tayarkyayarn mhtitlnkyslayar.
sngtiueatnnyupdayshckarsny myaymhun
htksarpayareat. sngtiu hkiulhuansayarmy-
iriusnylny srwtmyiuriukellsiu hpyhceat. tit-
sithcwarnay ngarpyayarparrhcay. siupymh
amhurayarkhkyngtiung rayarkparlayhcay.
siusayarlny ngarsny kiuyasarkiu phcp
nhngkiukhkyelyk kiuyaskkiulny lknhngkiuk
lyk sayarngswarmny. ngarkiuusttayarmuu
ngarmyayarlghcarmmrhsayarlly rhaytayar
kiuyapyhchpyayrarhckarkiu ngarlyha-
yarkhtarmny. htiusiupulyhng ngareatkyt-
ngrakayayarn hpyhclimmny. adhmmlu-
usny ahtantayarsiumwngr. ngarhckarkiu
hchayhchaymhtkylayar. ngarlyhayark
htarhkykku narhtayarnkylayar. yhkun-
garamhukiu ngarpyngsngpye. ngarpy-
hclwthkyng htngrharmnyhu ngarsieat.
ngarpyhckiu bhayarpymnysuukar ab-
hysuunny. htiusiubhayarpylyhng ngarsny
titsithcwarnay asayhkanparmhny. dnhk-
thkyngnhhckparkiusar lyhayartayarmuu-
par. htiusiulyhayarlyhng kiuytayarkiu
mrhayarngr. lktayarkiusimtayarmuu-
par. kyayarkmbhwsayarn ahkyngarar-
tayaraarhpyng akywnupkiu hkyayark
tayarmmuuparnhng. htiuahkarhkayartay-
armuupar. akywnupnylyhayarkparmhny.
siumhut akywnupsny arnglyhayark-
parmhny. kiuytayaraminrhitayarmuupar.
akywnuppyumisayar duhcriukapyh-
tiusny abhymyhlayarkmyparsarmny.
akywnuppyhcmhar kyuuulwnhkyngapy-
hctiukiui akywnupaar pytayarmuupar.
kiuytayarsny myknhartayarkiuulhell ab-
hykiayayarn akywnupkiu rnsuukellsiu
mhttayarmuusny. laytiuksayar shcrwkku
hkyayarklhtayarmuu mnylayar. mykhkya-
yarkkiu mheaayarngliuktayarmuumny
layar. akywnup pynghcwarsayaryphct-
ngsayar hckarkiumhthtartayarmuueat.

akywnupaskngyhcny twng pyumisayara-
pyhckayayarn yhkukhanhchaytayarmuueat.
akywnupkiuhtithktyk akywnuphtwkrar lm-
rhismykhkiu hchayarnglyknay akywnupptlny
hcnlyuptayarmuueat. htiusiuhkanrsa-
yarsuusny swaymyaysayarararkellsiu
piurwkiukhcarsayaratkellsiu aarlyayar
pykrpareat.

14

luusny minmbhwarsayarsuuhpyhchshpyng
asktiu dukhkhng pynyhcuanpareat.
pnppwngkellsiuwng rit hpythkyngki-
uhkanrpareat. mtnymrpbhell aripkellsiu
rwayswrttpareat. htiusiusaarsuukiui
kiuytayarkny mhttayarmuu slayar. aky-
wnupnhngbhktrartwaytayarmuumny
layar. msnrhngsayararhtellk snrhngsa-
yarararkiu abhysuu htutbhayarniungsnny.
abhysuumy mhtutmbhayarniungpar.
luueatnayrktiukiui mhtsar suunaysayar
larayatwkkui kiuytayarsnyshpyng suu
mlwnniungsayar apiungahkyarkiu htar-
tayarmuusayar kyayarn mykchitayarkiu
lwhell luusny suongharkellsiu mimi nayrkkui
lwnhcaysnytiungaayarn ngymwprsa-
yarahkwng kiu paytayarmuupar. shcpngki-
uhktayarlly angutahkyng hcnymrhibhell
atkpayarklayuemnyhu myayarlghchcrar
rhiat. myayhtellmhar amyhchayarn
myaypayarmhar angutsaysayarlly rayn-
gwaykyayarn atkpayark pyiupngkellsiu
anywntiunhng pynyhcuanlimmny. lu-
umuukarsay swaymyaytteat. luusny
askhkyuppyelyhng abhyhmarrhisny.
aiungraypytskellsiu myhcrayhkhkyayark
skellsiu luusnyaippyemh nayarkthpnmht.
miugh kayarnkngmkun msuanmhetiu-
gaayarn mniur. aap apyayarmpykr.
kiuytayarsny akywnupkiu sngkyiungtwng
whkhtartayarmuuparhcay. amyktayarm-
lwnmhetiuangaayarn kwykartayarmuu-
parhcay. akywnup kiuaayarkmayhcrar
ahkyinkiu hkyinhkyktayarmuuparhcay.
luusny saylyhngaskrhngpynparlimmny-
layar. akywnup pyayarnlellhkyinmra-
yarkmhe pngpnhwar amhuhtmrayar
nayrkrarlptluusnyhkanlyknay parmny.
akywnupkiu hkayartayarmuupar. aky-
wnuppy lyhayarkparmhny. kiuytiung-
hpsngtayarmuusayar ararkiu snarhkyng
hctirhitayarmuupar. yhkumhar aky-
wnuphkyayartiukiui kiuytayarsny raytwk
akywnupapyhctiukiui hchayarngtayarmuueat.
akywnupsny mharhkyngakyayarnararkiu
aittansiphkt akywnupduhcriukayhcapa-
yarmhar ahtphtapyhctngtayarmuueat.
pyiusayartayarnsny kwpyayarkttpareat.
kyayarksnylny miminayarmh rwaylyayartt-
pareat. raytiuksayarkayarkhellsnylny
pwnttpareat. lwhmmiusayarraynhngatuu
myaymhunparswrttpareat. htiuatuu kiuy-

tayarsny luumyayarlnghcar akyayarngkiu hpyktayarmueat. kiuytayarsny luukiu ahcnylungtayarmuu lusnykwpyayarkttpareat. htuuhyarsayarmyknhar kiu pay ahkyarsiu lwhtliuktayarmueat. sueat-sartiusny hkyemyhayarkhkyngsiu rayark-sayarlny suusnymsirpar. nhimhkykyngsiu rayarksayar lny htuiamhukiupng mripimpar. siurartwng sueatkiuysnykiuhkellyk su-eatwinyarnsynnyntwarlyknayrparsnyhu mywtsueat.

15

thpntaymn amyiusarelihtmywksiusny kar pnyarrhisayarsuusy laynhngtuousayar ahkny nhehckarkiu pyayarsngslayar. mimi-wmkui arhaylay nhngpnyhcaysngslayar. akyiumellsayarhckar kyayjuumpyuniungsay-ar hckarnhng swaynwahysngslayar. sngsny bhuarshkngkiu kyayarkwanhkyngakng akyiumrhihu siulieat. siutayarngpht-narpyurar wtkiu setartteat. sngsnyki-uyinhuthpyng kiuyapyhckiu bhayarpyeat. priyarypusayar sueathckarkiu suantteat. ngarsny sngkiuapyhcmtnng sngnhutsny sngkiuapyhctngeat. sngnhuthkmtiusny sngtbhk sksayhkaneat. sngsny auesuanbh-warsayarlui hpyhcslyayar. tayarnmyarkiu mhpnsngmhe sngkiuhpnsngslayar. bhu-rarshkngnhng titsithcwartuungpngbhui-slyayar. pnyarkiu kiuyakunahcng simhtarpye-layar. ngartiumsi sngsisayarararm-nymyhrhisny. ngartiumpar sngnarlnysa-yarararmnymyhrhisny. sngabhtkaskkye-sayarsuu sanpnghpyuu sayarsuutiussny ngartiutwngthikyeat. sng bhuarshkng-paytayarmuusayar sksarhkyngakyayarn-gnysslyayar. sngwhkhtarsayaramhu thcuant-hkurhislyayar. kiuyaliusiuliu abhykya-yarnng lwhellswarsny. abhykyayarnng mykhcayarngtiusny. snggeathcitsbha-yarsny bhuarshkngnhng snkyngbhkpyhc-nhutnhngpyhcmarpayeat. lusnyabhy-siusayar suuhpyhc srnhngniungsny. min-mbhwasayarsuusy abhysiusayar suuhpyhc hpyayarnngmtiungsny. bhuarshkngsny mimisrnhngsuutiukiupng yuantayarmmuu. kayarnngbhhuasayarlmyrhaytayar mhc-ngkyy. siuhpyhclyhng raykiasayarkskellsiu duheriukapyhckiu sayarklyk siunyhcwan-rharbhwsayar luustwar abhysibhwy-rhisny. ngarhckarkiu narhtayarnglayar. tparamyiusarnhng mrayarnhayar kiuyamy-iutmyiutnylyhng myaykiu piungsayar pnyarrhitiusny bhiubhaylhtkmhhc mhtimmwhk pyayarbhuusayar arar ngarki-uytiungmyngsayar ararkiu ngarpysmny. ngarhckarkiu narhtayarnglayar. tparamy-iusarnhng mrayarnhayar kiuyamiutmyi-utnylyhng myaykiu piungsayar pnyarrhi-tiusny bhiubhaylhtkmhhc mhtimmwhk pyayarbhuusayar arar ngarkiuytiungmyn-

gsayar ararkiu ngarpysmny. ngarhckarkiu narhtayarnglayar. tparamyiusarnhng mrayarnhayar kiuyamiutmyiutnyly-hng myaykiu piungsayar pnyarrhitiusny bhiubhaylhtkmhhc mhtimmwhk pyayarb-huusayar arar ngarkiuytiungmyngsayar ararkiu ngarpysmny. siusayarsuusy tskluan dukhksngrellkiu hkanreat. ny-hnysellbhtsayar suusny mimiaskapiung-ahkyarkiu msir. suusny kyayarkmbhwsa-yarasankiu kyarlyknyareat. hcnyhcmkiu hkanhcarhcnwtwng hpykse sayar su-usny lartteat. mhayarngmiukhtellmhar bhaylwtmnyhu myayarlng hcararmrhi. htarsnysuukiu hkyayarnmyayarn-glykrhieat. hcarhcrarkiu rharlhnylyre-at. mimiabhiu mhayarngmiukkarlsny as-ngrhisnykiu sieat. sngrellhkyngdukhkhng-narknyhkyngwaydnartiusny htiusuukiu hkyayarktteat. hchctiukhkyngnghar asng-naysayar rhngbhurngkellsiu suukiu ni-ungtteat. akyayarngmuaar htiusuusy bhuarshknggeat aarnatayarkiu snlyk annttnhkhuirhngtbhk knay kiuykiuhki-ungkhanhcayeat. lnyngkiu snlyk htusa-yardiungpunhng sekarly bhuarshkngkiu tiukaansayarnghar pyaeat. mimimyk-nharkiu suuhpyiuhkyngnhng hpuanaup wmpyny asarsnylny suuhpyiulyk atwntw-nayeat. siusayarlmy luusitiyansayarmy-iu abhysuu myhmny. lelllusayar aaimti-u suusynayreat. ngwaymrtr sueathcny-hcimmtnyr. sueat uhchcarphchcnysny myaykyepayarmhar mpyngwarr. suusny mhayarngmiukbhaynhngmlwtr. mely-hansnysueat ahkkalktiukiu layarnnglimmny. bhuarshknggeat nhuttayaraskaarhpyng sutsng pyrhngkyngkiu hkanreat. abhysu-umyhlhng hcarhkyngkiuhkan anttkiu mh-k-iulhuanhcaynhng. siumhut anttkyikiu hkanrlimmny. ahkyinmhcaymhesuanhkyng-siu rayarklimmny. sueat ahkkalsny mhcimrar. hcpyhcnwypngkellsiu mimi-mmhnsayar asekiu ng sanlwngpngkell-siu mimiapwngkiung hkywayrlimmny. adhmmlueatasngsy sitnyanlimmny. tanhchihcarsayarsuutiueatnayarsny melayarnnglimmny. htiusuutiussny mka-yarngsayarakyankiu ptisndhayyuu anttk-iubhwarttkeyeat. suutiwmhtellmusarkiu kiuywnsayarngttsnyhu mywksieat.

16

yayarbhpyn mywksiusnykar htiusiua-yarhckarmyartiukiu ngarkyarbhuyape. sngtiurhismyhsny nhhsimhcayhky-n-gnghar pyusayarlmy pngpnhcaysayar suuhpyhckyarsnytkar. ahkyynhesayar hckarmkunniungslyayar. sngsnyhckartu-apanpyayarkhkyngnghar abhykyayarn-grellngsny. sngtiupyayarskellsiu ngarsnyl-nypyayarnungeat. sngtiussny ngarkellsiu-

pyhclyhng ngarsnysngtiu tbbkk hckarm-
yarkiu puanhtarniungeat. hkayarngiulny
hkarniungeat. htiusiungarsnmpyub-
hell sngtiukiu ngarhckarnhng mhemny.
ahkynynhesayarhckarkiu ngarkhyuptnyzny.
ykhumharngarsny pyayarsayarlnymksar
mpyayarbhellnaylyhnglly hkyarnarhky-
gmrihi. bhurarshkngsnny ngarkiu pnpnhcay-
tayarmuupye. ngaraimkiu sutsngpyrhng-
tayarmuupye. ngarkiu hkyayhkyng hktta-
yarmuu htiihkyayhkyngsnny ngar tbbkk
sksayhkaneat. ngarpinkyu anhkyn gararsny
lly ngart bhhkht myknharhkyngsiunglyk
sk sayhkaneat. amyktarsny ngarkiu-
uapiungpiungswellhpyt nyhny sellt teat.
ngarapayarmhar aanswarhkellyk it hkyngkiu
pyutayarmuueat. ngarnsuusny ngarkiu
mykhkayarnhtiueat. suutpartiusny ngarkiu-
uphchphkyeat. arhkhkwell parkiuputkyeat.
ngart bhhk tnyetnywttny hcuwaykyeat.
bhurarshkngsnny ngarkiu mtrarsayarsu-
tiutwng hkyuphtartayarmuupye. luusi-
tiueat lksiuaptyayarmuupye. ngarsny-
gyimwplyknaysayarahkar ngarariutiukiu
hkyiutayarmuueat. llypngkiukiung
apiungpiungpythcay hkyngngar hlupta-
yarmuueat. ngarkiu phchcrarhckswngtayar
muueat. myhartayartiusny ngarkiuwiung
krunartayar mrhibhell ngarkiyayarkpkui
hcuuhcaytayarmuueat. ngarsny hkyayarky-
iumyaypayar swntayarmuueat. ngarkiu-
uahtphtpswellhpyt suurellkellsiu ngarkiu
hunhuntiuklartayarmuueat. ngarsnyki-
iuyarayayarmhar lyhayartayawtkiu
hkyup kiuyuehkyiukiu rwhannhgluupye.
ngiuhkyngaarhpyng ngarmyknharpyklyk
ngarmykhkmapayarmhar sayhkyngariplwh-
mmiulyk rheiat. siusayarllyngarlkmtarsa-
yar amhumrhi. ngarpyusayar phtnarsny
snrhngat. aiumpyaykye ngaraswaykiuhpuan
mhtarparnhng. ngaraayarhchhkyngasankiu
sngmnayhcaynhng. iamhu ngarsksaysny
kayarnkngpayar mhar rheiat. ngars-
bhayarkiu sisayarsuusny myngsayararp
rheiat. ngaraswayhkgpwnitiusny ngarkiu-
ellkrell ngarsny bhurarshkngrihaytayar
mykrnykylyknayeat. luusny mimiasia-
kymnhngswaynwayskellsiu bhurarshkngnhng
swaynwayrsayarahkwngrhiparhcaysay.
nhhchayarngmkyarmmyngmhe thnpyn
mlarr sayarlmsiu ngarliukswarhtayarmny.

17

ngaraskkunpye. ngarnaysayar karllwnpye.
snghtyungsnny ngarabhiuhpyhceat. kelli-
rellttsayar suutiusny ngarrhaymharrhikys-
nymhutlayar. suutiunhayarngrhksayar
ahkyngarartiukiu ahcny ngarkynymyn-
gsny mhuhtlayar. apayarnghrtarparta-
yar. aarmhkanpaypartayar. abhysuusny
ngarnhnggtishchchtarmynny. kiuy-
tayarsny suutiuaarn kiukwyhcaytayar

muusnyhpyhc suutiukiu hkyemyhayark-
tayarmmuur. akyngsuusny uhcharkiu-
llyuu aansayarnghar aswayhkgpwnkiu
apeat. htiusuueatsartiusny myayarlng
hcitpykrkylimny. ngarkiu suutparkell-
rellhcrar akyayarnghpyhchcaytayarmuu
suutiusny ngarkiu rwankyeat. wmn-
nyhkyngaarkyesayarkyayarnng ngarmykhci
mhuneat. kiuyanggarmyartiusny arip-
kellsiu hpyhckyeat. hpyayarngmtsayar
suutiusny iamhukiyayarnng mimayartway-
waykylimny. apyhcknglwtsayar suutiusny
adhmmlluymart bhhk kiuykiukiunhiusayar
kylimny. hpyayarngmtsayar suutiusny lly
tnykyngkyng lkhcngkyysayarsuutiusny h-
wnaartiupwarhkyng rhikylimny. sngtiu-
muukar tyayarkmyhmkywng pynswarky
partayar. sngtiutwng pyarrhithcuaitya-
yarkkiu myh ngar mtwayniung. ngarnayrk-
lwnpye. ngarnhluanswngmisayar akyan
ahcnytiusny pykhchekkyngny rayarkkypye.
nynysny ngar naykellsiu hpyhc ngaralngsnny
mhayarngmikuhnhg nehceat. snghty-
ungsnny ngarnayrarhpyhcsnykiu ngarmya-
yarlng eat. ngaraiprarsny mhayarngmik
hkglykrhieat. puhchphkyngaar sngsnny
ngarabhhpyhceat huung tekayarnngaar
sngsnnyngarami ngarnhmhpyhc snyhuung
ngarsiureat. siuhpyhc abhysiu ngarmyayarl-
ngsnny. ngarmyayarlng hcrarakayarnngkiu
abhysiumyngsnny. htiiuakayarnsgny
mrnniungnganahtellsiuwng ngarnhngatuu
myaymhuon nhimhkylyknayrmnyhu mywksi-
ueat.

18

thpnrhuaaramyiusar bildmwyksiusny
kar ihckarsny abhyahkarmh pytlimny
nny. stipyuky. siumhsarngartiusny
hckarpyayarky mny. sngsnnyngartiukiu
tirhcsarnkellsiu abhykyayarnng mhtsnny.
abhykyayarnng mhtemellmyngpyu sny.
amykhtwk mimikiukiu kiuhphtsayarsuu
sngatkw myaykyekiuhcwnphcrmyayarl.
kyayarksny miminayarmh rwayrmnyla-
yar. akyhcnghchcsiusayarsuueat alngsnny
kylimny. suueat melyhanmtayark.
suueat nayrarlnglly mhayarngmik hpy-
hclim mny. suueatsemelny saylimny.
hkiunghkanhewarswarsayarahkar kyny mya-
yarngarsiu rayarklimny. mimiaikyanahe-
nyaarhpyng rhuanrlimny. piukhtellsiu
aliuliuwngt teat. kyayarkwngpayarmhar
ngt teat. giungpyut hkyaykiu mishpyng
kyayarkwngnhng mkywtningbhell nayreat.
myaygmkyiukiu suuabhiu whkhtar-
lyk suuswarrarlmm htayarnghkyayarkkiu
pynglykrhieat. kyayarkmkbhwsayar
ahkyngarartiusny wiung kyptnyhewar
liuknhngkylimny. suusny ngmtwtsa-
yaraarhpyng aarlyayarklyk pykhchekkyng
bhaynhng twaylulykrhieat. htiiubhaysny su-

ueatariutiuki kiukhell saymngatsaruesny
 suueathkwnarkiu myiulimny. suuhk-
 iulhuanrarakyarngkiu suueatnayrarmh
 pyrnhg suukiuykiu bhaydntiueat rhngb-
 hurnghtansiu sayarng swarreat. suueat-
 nayrar arhngmrhi. pykhcehkyngbhaynay
 amiupayarmhar knhpyuulykrhilimny.
 suueatamyhctiusny swayhkyayarklyk
 ahkkaiktiulny saylykrhikylimny. may-
 payarmharsuuki aayarkmayhcraramht
 pyayarkpyk pwellsbng suueatnarmkiu
 abhysuumyh mhkayarmpyayar. suukiual-
 nghtellk mhayarngmiukhtellsiu mayarng
 luupynymh nhnghtutreat. suuamyiutwng
 suusarmayarmhi. suueataimsuu aimsartya-
 yarkmyh mkyrnhr. suueatlkhtrhisayar
 suutiusny htitlnskellsiu suunayarkhpy-
 eayar suutiusny suueatamhu kyayarng
 minmayartwaykylimny. akyhcnghchc-
 siusayar suueatnayrarsny htiususayar
 lkhknarrhieat. bhurarshkngkiumsaisayarsu
 sny htiususayar nayrarsiu rayarklimnyhu
 mywksieat.

19

yayarbhpy mywksiusnykar sngtiusny
 ngarhcitwinyarneykiu nhayarngrhk ab-
 hymykarlptluan sngtiuhckarhpyng
 ngarkiuahkyiuhpellkylimny. ya-
 yarbhpyn mywksiusnykar sngtiusny
 ngarhcitwinyarneykiu nhayarngrhk ab-
 hymykarlptluan sngtiuhckarhpyng
 ngarkiuahkyiuhpellkylimny. syky-
 immyayarkaayarngngarkiu krelllky ppye.
 ngarkiuminmayartway wayhchayhkyngnhar
 arhkmrhibhellpyuky ppye. ngarpyhcmharpye
 mhnhcaytayar. ngarapyhcnhngngarsars-
 ungeat. sngtiusnyngarapayar warkywar
 ngararhk hkanrsayarkyayarng ngarapyhct-
 ngkyसारल्य bhurarshkngsnyngarkiuhell
 mimikyayarkwng kyayarmitayarmuukya-
 yarngkiu simhtkylayar. ngarsnykiuyhkanr-
 sayar nyhnysellhkyngkiuakyayarnpyu
 mynytmसारल्य abhysuumyh narmh-
 tayarng. aayarhcsayarlly trarshpyng
 hcerngsayarsuumrhi. ngarmswarni-
 ungaayarng ngarrhaymharaseakarpyu
 ngarsawarrlm mhayarngmiukhtiar-
 tayarumu ppye. ngargunasraykiuhkywt
 ngarhkayarngk payarngsrhpukiuhky-
 tayarumu ppye. ngarkiuwng hpykse-
 tayarumu ppyng ngarpyayark kunpye.
 shcpngkiu nhutskellsiu ngarmyayarl-
 ngsayar ahkwngkiu nhuttayarumu ppye.
 ngarmayktayarkiuunhysayar ngarkiu-
 suokellsiu mhttayarmuueat. hchckylar
 hchcsuurelltayartiusny ngarrhaysiu ra-
 yarkhyngnhar kyuantuu ngarptlly
 tphkykyeat. ngarnyeahcktiutiuki ngarnhng
 kwarwayhchaytayarmuueat. ngarsia-
 kmtyusny ngarkiumsri riungsayarsuuhpyh
 kyeat. ngarpayarkbhayartiusny ngarki-

uhcwn ngarsuungy hkyngtiusny maylya-
 yarkyeat. ngarkywnmmyar ngaraimsu-
 uaimsarmyartiysny ngarkiuensnykellsiu
 tkywntniungngansarkellsiu mhtkyeat.
 ngarkywnkiungarhkayarsayarhkarasu
 mhtuu suukiuhutsk tayarngpnreat.
 ngarmyarsny ngarsklaykiung ngarsar
 smetiusny ngarmynytmhkyngasankiung
 rwankyeat. suungtyiusnylly ngarki-
 umhtemellmyngpyu ngarht sayarahkar
 krelllkyeat. ngarmitswaytiusny ngarkiu-
 wan ngarhkyhcsayar suuti sny ngarnsu-
 uhyhckyeat. ngararaysnyngarartiuti
 kplykrhieat. swarhpuantkhusarparlyk-
 garpyarlwreat. aiuaswayhkgpwniti
 ngarkiusnarkypar. ngarkiusnarkypar.
 bhurarshkngat lktayarsny ngarkiuhtihk-
 iukparpye. bhurarshkngnyhnyselfta-
 yarmuunsynnytuu abhykyayarng sngtiusny
 nyhnyselfkysny. abhykyayarng ngarasarkiu
 hcar mrayarngrellbellnaykysny.
 ngarhckarkiyuhkuraymhtparhcaysayar.
 hcarrngswnghtarparhcaysayar. hkel-
 p-yarpayarmharknyhcnhngakhkrartnglyk
 kyayarkhcarhtiu lykmyellparhcaysa-
 yar. ngarkiu rwaynhutsayarskngsny
 askrhng nayarngkarl myaymhunapa-
 yarmhar payarlartayarmuumny huung
 ngaraykunpyemh ikiuykiupng hpyk-
 sesayarly ngarsnykiuyhkdhar bu-
 rarshkngkiungnyngmnyhu ng ngarsieat.
 ngarbhk naytayarmuusayarbhararshkngkiu
 ngarmnyngmny. suutparmyngsnyarmk
 ngarsny kiuy mykhcinhngphuymngmny.
 htiusiumyayarlng ngarkyayarkkpy sny
 pyklykrhieat. yhkumharsngtiuk ngar-
 tiusny suukiuhbysiu nyhnyselfrmny.
 suuapyhctngsayarahkwngkiu abhysiu
 twayrmnynyhu siukysnyhpyhc htarb-
 haykiuyayarkkylayar. akyayarngmuukar
 amyktayarsnyhtarbhayhpyng apyhcaytt
 eat. apyhcerngsayarahkyarhnyhiky-
 yarngkiu simhtkylayarhu mywksieat.

20

thpnnaymtamyiasarjayarhparmywksius-
 nykar ngarpnyayarmnyakyayarng
 ngarhcitnhluansny nhiasayarsayarkyayarng
 pyayarkhyngsayarhcitarkyeat. ngarsnyk-
 iuyhkanrsayar krelllpyhctngkyng hckar
 kiuykar ngaruarnsbhayarhniusayarsny
 ngarpnyayarl reat. rhayuehcsayarkarl
 luuki myaykyepayarmhar nayrarhky-
 hckarlmhch siusayarsuuskayarmny-
 ghcwarkarl mwarkyarr kyayarngkiung
 adhmmlusny hksarwmmyayark kya-
 yarngkiung msislayar. suueat bhunsny
 miughpayarsiu k suueat hkayarngsny
 miughtimtiungayarng mhesayarlly mim-
 imhcngekellsiuahcnypykrilimny. suuki
 myngbhuisayar suutiuk htiususny
 abhyhmarrhisnyhu maykylimny. su-

usnyaipmkkellsiu lwnppyar nayarkthpn mt-
wayr. nynyruuparruankellsiu kwypyayark-
limmny. suukiumyngbhuisayar mykhcisny
nayarkthpn suukiu mkynymrhr. suueat-
nayrarapsny nayark thpnsuukiummnygr.
suueatsartiusny sngrellsartiukiu hpya-
yarnghpy rkyeat. siuhtarsayaruhcarkiu
kiuyiklnhng pynpay rkyeat. suueatariu-
tiusny pyiusayararwyeat arhin nhngpyny-
hcunsayarlny suunhngtkw myaymhun aipr
kylimmny. suusnymimiphcp duhcriukki-
uhkyiuniuhtng mimilyharaayarkmhar
whkhtarlyk nhmyayarshpyng mhcwnrkbell
mimiphcp nguansayar lny hearpyelyh-
ngsuueat wmtellmhar sbhayarpyayarg
mywaysiuasipatayarkhpyhclimmny. su-
umyiusayarhcnhyhcimuhcarkiu thpnanrlim
mny. bhararshkngly suukiu wmnht-
tayaruummny. suusny mywaysiuasipa-
yarkkiu hciu mywayhayarkkiukshpyng
sayrlimmny. aswyswysayarmyh niunhng-
pyarnyhcesayar myhctiukiu mmyng.
mimiluprsayaruhcarkiu mimimsuanbell
pynpay reat. pynpayrsayar uhchcarh-
pyhcsayarkyayarg aarrhkyng mhrir.
sngrellsartiukiu nyhnysealhcnphc mimi
msayarksayar aimkiu luyuusayarkyayargng
layarbhmppyayniungsayarkyayargng aliurhi
sayar uhchcarthcuant hkuymhkywng
suanrhuanrlimmny. suuluyuhkyngsayar
layarbhlknhng abhy ararmyh mlwt-
sayarkyayarg suueathcnhyhcimmtnyr.
uhchcarkywywhcnytwngpng sngrellhky-
nghngtway amiumyiusayar amhtiusny
rayarkkylimmny. siusayarlny suusny-
whcwarhcarreat. bhararshkngsny amykt-
ayararhinkiu lwhtsuuhcarhcararbhui amy-
ktayar miughkiu rwarhcaytayarmuumny.
sanlnkkiurhayarg pyaysayarlny kyay-
warlayhpyng htutkyngghkwnglimmny.
myharkiu nhutlyhng mimikiuyhtellk htwk-
lareat. arayargntayark sayarhtarsnyuueat
snyhkyayhtellk htwklar suusny minmayart-
waywaylyk nayreat. hkpsimsayarbhaytiusny
suuabhiu siuhtar lykrhikyeat. luummwaysa-
yarnesny suukulayarnglm mny. suueat-
nayrar kywngsmyhsayar arartiukiu layarg
limmny. miughkayargngkngsny suueatapy-
hckiu bhayarpy myaykysnylny suutbhk
htlimmny. suueataimrhisarayar uhchcarsnyk-
wypyayark amyktayar htwksarnay raykell-
siuhceswarlimmny. htiusiusayarsulpkiu
bhararshkngsny luusiu aarpaytayarmueat.
htiusiusayaramwayuhcarkiu bharar
shkng hkwellwayhcerngtayarmusnyhu
mywksiuat.

21

yayarbhpy n mywksiusnykar ngarhckark-
iuhcayhcaynarhtayarg ngaraarnhhsim
hkyngkiu pyukylayar. ngarpyayarrsa-
yarahkwngrhicayhkyngnghar snyhkanky

layar. ngarpyayarpymh pykyypuyhky-
glyng pyukylayar. ngarmynytsa-
yarararnhng luusiungslayar. abhykayarg
hcitmtiusngsny. ngarkiukynyhrhulyk
minmayartwayway sngtiuphpcpiu sngtiu
lknhng hpuaaup kylayar. ngarsnyaa-
yarkmaysayarakhar. minmayartwayway
kiuyasarsny tunlhuplykrhieat. luusiutiusny
askrhngruanmyhm abhykayayarg askkye
bhunhcnhyhcimhng pynyhcuan ky sny.
suutiusarsmetiusny suutiupwnkyng arpg
suutiuaryuanwysny suutiurhaymha-
yark ng nayrarkykyeat. suutiuaryim-
yarsnylny bhaynhnglwt ngymwpkyeat.
bhurarshkngndhkttayarmuuhkyngnhng
knglwtkyeat. suutiunwarlarsny mhkywtml-
whell arwyliuktteat. nwarmsnylny wmpi-
umpykbhwtteat. suutiusuungmyarkiu
siuhcukellsiu lwt sarsmetiusny hkhunt-
tkyeat. suutiusny ptarnhnghcayargkiu
telyk sehkyngsiu nhellhkrarmhutsannhng
wmmyayarkttkyeat. pyayarmwaylyk
askarkkiu lwnhcay hkykhkyngsamyng-
niungngansiu sngskttkyeat. bhararshkn-
gaarlny ngartiuhantmh htwksarlayar.
kiuytayaareatrkark ngartiunsiuluuung
anantt nhkiurhngsny abhysiusayarsuuhpyh
ngartiuisny wtpyurmnylny. suukiusut-
ayarglyhng abhykayajuurhilimmny nny-
huung siuttkyeat. siusayarlny suutiusny
kiuyhcnhyhcimkiu kiuympiungky. mtrarsa-
yarsuutiueat akyanahcnkykiu ngarsny
wmhkan. mtrarsayarsuutiueat mehk-
wksny say suutiukiu hpyksehkyngnghar
bhurarshkngsny amyktayar htwkshpyng
bhynhckiyimbhayupdtiukiu hcerng-
tayarmuu bhuusnykiung suutiusny
layrhaymharahiuknhng muntiungtiuk
swarsayar hpwellkellsiu bhynhcky-
imhpyhcbhuusnykiung bhararshkngsny
suueatapyhckiu suueatsarsmetiuaabhiu
bhynhckiyim siuhtarayarmuubhuusnykiu
ng suusnykiuytiungsi kiuyppkhcehkyngk-
iukiu mykhcinhng mynglyk anantt nh-
iurhnggeat amyktayarkiu sayarkhcimsa-
yarghar suueatapyhckiu bhynhckyimsp-
paytayarmuubhuusnykiu ngsimhtkylayar.
suunaysayarmhchlcaysayarakhar su-
usarsmetiu rayarksayaramhunhng suusny
abhysiu siungsnny. myngsayararpnaysa-
yarsuutiukiu ahciurtayarmuasayar bhu-
rarshkngkiuaabhysuu swnsnglimmny nny.
tyayarksayarsuukar hkwnaarnhng pyny-
hcuat lyk ngymwpkhysarhchwar saytteat.
suueatnanhpaytiusny suuhpyiu ariutiulny
hkyngsenhng hciuhcwtkyeat. tyayark-
sayarsuukar thkarmyhmppyayarmway
hcitnyhiunglyk saytteat. nhcayarkar-
luantiusny mhkyarmnar myaymhun aip
tekyarngmyar hpuanlwmmhkyngkiu hkan-
rkyeat. sngtiusny aayarkmaysayarar
ngarkiu mnarlusayar hcitnhngsngkyngsa-
yayarartiukiu ngarsieat. aarnarhtarttsayar

suueataimsny abhymharrhisnny. mtrarsa-
yarsuutiueat bhuanbimarntiu sny ab-
hymharrhisnnyhu sngtiusny siukylim mny.
hkreswarsayarsuutiukiu mmaykybhhuusla-
yar. hpykserarnayrkkarlbhiu mtrarsayar
suutiusny yhkubhaylwtlimmnyakya-
yarnng dayars amykhanrarnayrkkarlbhi-
uyhkuhtwkmyayarklimmny akyayarngt-
nyhuusayarsuutiulkhknarsksaymarkiu
msikyslayar. suupyusayarmhukiu su-
urhaymhar abhysuubhayarpylimmny.
suueeatapyhcnhgalyayark abhysuu sp-
paylimmny. suusny snggyiuhhkyn-
gsiurayark suueat sngkhkiungpuankiu
ahcayarngharkylimny. suusny hkyi-
ungmyahchiungtiukiu hkyiuniuhtnglimmny.
mraytwkniungaayarnngmyarhchwarsayarsu-
tiusny suurhay swarnhngskellsiu suusny
luuhkpsimtiukiu miminayark swaysa-
yarnnglimmny. siuhpyhc sngtiupynpya-
yarsayar hckar musarparsayarkyayarnng
abhysungarkiu ahkynynhenhchsmhcay
kylimmnynyhu mywksiuueat.

22

thpn taymnamiyusar elihptmywksiusny
kar luusny mimipnyaraarhpyng mimi-
akiukiu pyuhcuskellsiu bhararshkng
kyayjuupyuniungslayar. sngat hpya-
yarnngmthkyngaarhpyng annttnhkiu rhngsny
kyayjuurhitayarmuuslayar. sngat akyn-
gapyhcm parkyayarnngkiu htngrrharhca-
yaraarhpyng akyiu hcpwarrhitayarmuus-
layar. sngkiukyayarkrwansayarkyayarnng
suanmpaytayar muumnylayar. sngnhg-
trartwaytayarmuumnylayar. sngpyusayar
duhcriuksny alwnkyesny mhutlayar.
sngapyhctiusny mraytwkniungaayarnng
myarpyarsnymhutlayar. sngsnyeahckiu-
payarngharsayar uhchcarkiu mtrarshpyng
hkanyuupye. sngrellsayersuutiueat awtkiu
lny hkywtuupye. mayarsayarsuusa-
yarkbhiu raykiumpay. ngtmwtaysarsuuki-
umkyway. aarkyesayarsuumuokarmyaykiu
piungreat. gunasrayrhisayar suusny
naysayarahkwngkiureat. sngsny mutsi-
umtiukiu lkhkynylwhtliuk mibhmrrhisayar
suungtyiueatlkkiuhkiuupye. htiukya-
yarnng kyayarkwngnhng kyayarmipye
htitlsayarhchitnhng pngpnreat. mmyn-
gniungsayarmhayarnngmiuksny nyhnsell
pyngchwarhcesayarraysny lwhmmiureat.
bhararshkngsny kayarnngkngbhwpayarmhar
rhitayarmuusnymhutlayar. kytiusny ab-
hymy h layarkmyngkysnytk. siuhpyhcsngk
bhararshkngsny abhysiu sitayarmuum-
nny. ht uusayartimtiukwylyknhg
hceerngtayarmuuniungmylayar. mmyn-
niungaayarnng ht uhtpsayartimtiusny kiuy-
tayarkiu lwhmkiueat. kayarnngkngch-
ywlar htippayarmhar lhnlyntayarmuus-
nyhu siutteat. karlahkynmhchaymhe

hpyksehkyng raylwhmmiu ahkyayamy-
hcpyrhngkhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsuutnyhu-
usayar bhararshkngaar ngartiuhntamh
htwkswarlayarhuu ng annttnhkiurhngsny
ngartiuaabhiuabhysiu pyuniungsnnyhuung
siuttsayar adhm luutiuliukbhuu sa-
yarlmhayarnngkiu sngsnyliukuemnyla-
yar. siurartwng bhararshkngsny suu-
tiuaikmiu kayarnngsayarararnhg pynyh-
caytayarmuueat. mtrarsayar suutiueat
akyanahcnykiu ngarsny wnmhkan. hpya-
yarnngmtsayersuutiusny kynymyng wm-
myayarkkyeat. apyhckngsayersuutiusny
htiuaadhmllu tiukiu kellrelltkyeat. aky-
hngchcngarctiurnsuusny pyhckelaypye.
suueathcnyhcimkiu melayarnglaypyehu
siurkyeat. bhararshkngnhng akywmwng
misaharyhpwllayar. htiusiupumh
kayarnghcarhkyngsiu rayarkrlimmny. nhut-
tayarhtwktarkiu hkanyuu hckartayarkiu
nhluanswngparlayar. annttnhkiurhnght-
tantayarsiu pynlarlyhng tnysayarkhky-
ngrhilimmny. sngaimmhduhcriukkiu pyrhar
lyhng rwhaykiumpyaymhunkellsiuung auh-
pirrwhaykiu myhc rhisayarkyayarkhchrc
kellsiuungshtarrrlimmny. htiuahkarant-
tnhkiurhngsny sngrrwhayrt nar sngsuar-
saya ngwaybhndarhpyhctayarmuulimmny.
sngsnyannttnhkiurhng mwaylyayar bhu-
rarshkngkiu hpuumyayarrsayarahkw-
ngrhilimmny. sngsutayarnngsayarahkar
narhtayarnngtayarmuu mny. shchcargti-
htarsnyatiung shchcarwthpyayarsayar
ahkwngghilimmny. sngkynahcnysa-
yarakyanahcnyusny htmyayark sngswarsa-
yarlmyayarnghkynnyhtwnlimmny. suutpar-
tiusny nhimhkyhkyngkiuhkanrsayarahkar
sngkhkyemyhayarksayarahkwngghisnyhu
siurlimmny. hchitnhimhkyksayarsuuki
kytngtayarmuulimmny. apyhcmkngsa-
yarsuukiupng kynhuttayarmuulimmny.
sngpyusayarmhu srnhngsayaraarhpyng
suusnykytngghkyngsiu rayarklimmnyhumy-
wksiuueat.

23

yayarbhpy nmywksiusnykar yhku ngarpyn-
ghcwar mynytmsayarlmy ngarhkanrsa-
yardnsny sar pyngpareat. yayarbhpy n
mywksiusnykar yhku ngarpynghcwar
mynyntmsayarlmy ngarhkanrsayardnsny sar
pyngpareat. bhararshkngkiutwayniungsa-
yar arpkiu ngarsiparhcaysayar. pllngta-
yarrhaysiu rayarkparhcaysayar. rhyatayar-
siurayarkmh ngarsny kiuyamhukiupngsng
myarhchwarsayarakyiukayayarngtiukiu
lyhayarkhtarreat. ngaraarpynpayarmim-
mywktayarmuusayar hckartayarkiu ngars-
narlnyreat. mhartnhkiutayaraarhpyng
ngarnhngtrar twaytayarmuumnylayar.
twaytayarmmuu. ngarhckarkiu narhtayarnng
tayarmuumny. hpyayarnngmtsayersuusny

rhaytayarswaynwaysayar ahkwngri trarhngsny ngaramhukiu ahcny rhnglghcay-tayarmuumny. yhkumuukar ngartklyhng bhurarshkngrihtayarmmuu. sutlyhng kiuytayarkiu mripimi luptayarmuuar kiwellbhksiuswarlyhng kiuytayarkiu mhpuumtwayr. lkyarbhk punrhayarng lyk naytayarmuusayarkyayarng kiuytayarkiummyng. siusayarlnyngarswarsayarlmkui sitayarmueat. hchctayarmuuhkyngkiu hkanpyemh rwhaykellsiungarpayarlmmny. hkyaytayarrarkiuahcnythciuk ngarrhayarkswar kwytayarmuuarlmmku mlwhellm-rhayarngliukpareat. htartayarmuusayar pnyttiukiu ngarmpy. nhuttayarhtwk hckartiukiu ngarrnghkwng siuhartpareat. siurartwng sbhayartnyetnyrhityayarmuusayar bhurarshkngkiu abhysuusny pyayarnglellhcayniungmny nny. aliutayarrhisnyatiung pyutayarmuulmmny. ngarangnatarkiu hcerngtayarmueat. htiusiasayar akyanahcnyhtayarmyarrhikyeat. htiukyayarnghaytayar ngarhtitlnyknay snghkyngs-ayahkar kiuytayarkiuayarkrwanreat. bhurarshkngsny ngarhcitpykhcayhkyngng-harng anntnhkiurhngsny ngarkyayarkwanhchayhkyngngghar pyutayar muueat. akyayarnghmuukar mhayarngmiukmra-yarkmhe ngarkiu pyrhngtayarmmuu whcutpsayarmhayarngmiukmh ngarkiu kwykartayarmmuupartkar.

24

anntnhkiurhngsny abhykyayarng karlahkyintiukiu siuhartayarmmuusny. narnlysayar suutiusny trarhcerngtayarmuuar nayrkkiuabhykyayarng mmyngsrnny. ahkyiasayarsuutiusny myaymhttiungtiukiu rwhayttkyeat. suutpareat siusittiukiu luyuu kiuyabhiu htinkyayarnghkyeat. mibhm-rhisayarsuungyeatmynykiu mayarngswarmutsiumeatnwar kiuapayarngyuukyeat. ngtmwtsayar suutiukiu lmlwellhchaykyeat. sngrellsapyrpnysartiuisny hcuway punrhayarnglyk nayrkyeat. suutiusnyalupluphkyngngghar tayarriungsayar mynykellsiu htwrkyeat. hcarhcrarkiuarharkkyngng-har nannk hcayarhcayarswar kiuyabhi-unhng sarsmetiuaabhiukiu tayartwayrkyeat. lypngkar nyhnyellsayarsuueat hcparkiu rit suueathcphyhcsekiu simrkyeat. hkym-sayarkarl kiuykiuhpuanlwhmhcar awt mrii. ahkynyhcnayiprkyeat. tnyhkiuhcartellm-rhisayarkyayarng tayarngpayar miughray hciuhcwtylk kyayarkkyarmhar hkiurkyeat. abhm-rhisayarsuungsny aminuhngkwarreat. sngrellsarsny mimiuhhcarkiu pa-yarnghtarreat. awtmrhiakhkynyhcnlyhny mwtisiplyk suutparaimmhar sekiuyitlyk hcpyh-csekiu nngnylyk anghkanreat. luutiusnymy-iuhtellmhar nynytwarkyeat. narsayarsu-

tiusny aayarhckyeat. narsayarsuutiusny aayarhckyeat. siusayarlny suutiusuta-yarngsayar hckarkiubhurarshkngsny pmarn-pyutayarmmuu. ahkyiasayarsuutiusny alngkiu snkyngbhkpyu alngsbhayarkiums. lngsayarlmsiu mliukttyk. luustsny hca-yarhcarayht sngrellngtmwt sayar suutiukiu sttreat. nynyahkar suuhkiulupt eat. suum-yarkiu hkiusayarsuusny nyueyanahkyinkiu myayarlng mimimynkharhkiuhpuanlyk abhysuumyhmmyng hu suutteat. luu-siutiusny nynyahkyin suutpareataimkiu hpayarkhtwngttkyeat. nayahkyin punlyk-nay alngkiurhayarngttkyeat. nannkyankiu saymngaripkellsiu htngmht saymngarip-kyayarkmbhwsayarbhaytiukiu sirkyeat. raypayarmharpayarparkyeat. myaypa-yarmhar kyinsell sayarabhiukiu hkanr hcpyhcuayarnanesiu mhkynyryk. mi-ughraysny hknhkyayarkhkyngaarhpyngng naypuuarhinaarhpyngng kwpyayarkttskell-siu mtrarsayarsuusny saymngniungngan kwpyayarktt eat. suueatamisny suuki-umaylyayar tekayarngtiusny myinhcwar hcarlmmny. nayarkthpn abhysuumyhmayarkmayr. mtrarsayar suusnyshc-pngkellsiu kyurlimmy. mtrarsayarsuusny sarmbhwsayarmnmkiu nyhnyselltreat. mutsumkiulny kyayjuu mpyutt. aarkye-sayarsuukiupng mimitnhkiukyayarng pyrhngtreat. htsayarahkarluutiungkiuy ask abhiu hciurimtreat. siurartwngrell-rnghcwar hkiulhuanarahkwngkiu suuaar-pay htiusiasayar suutiueat amhumyarkiu pmarnpyutayar muueat. hknhkyemy-hayarkhkyngsiu rayark thpn kwpya-yarkkyeat. nhimhkyhkyngsiurayarkshpyng ahkyarsayar suukellsiu askhkyuphkyngkiung hcparnhanahpyarkellsiu rith-pythkyngkiung hkanrkyeat. siumhutlyhng ngareatmusarapyhckiu abhysuu pymnyny. ngareathckarkiu abhysuuhkyaymnynyhu mywksiuat.

25

thpn rhuaaramyiasar bildmwyksiusny kar bhurarshkngsny aarnartayarnhngng kyayarkwanriusaybhwsayar guntayarnhngng pynyhcuan myngsayarhtar-tayarn gymskhkyngkiu pyuhcutayarmueat. biulhkyaytayartiukiu raytwkniungsla-yar. alngtayarsny abhysuukiumlgbhell naysny. siuhpyhc luusny bhurarshkn-grhayatar kusulkiu abhysiurniungsny. luuminmbhwarmyng sayarsuusny abhysiu snrhngniungsny. lsayarlny alngmrhi. kysayarlly rhayatar mhpuyuhcng. htiumyhm tekayarnghpyhcsayarluu pi-urwhpyhcsayarluusarkiu abhysiubhwyar rhisnyhu mywksiuat.

yayarbhpy n mywksiusnykar sngsnyaarn-
 nysayarsuukiu abhysiumhcsnny. lkkysa-
 yarsuukiu abhysiu htayarkpngsnny. miuk-
 sayarsuukiu abhysiu akyanpaysnny. htus-
 nysayar pyiarkiu abhysiuypsnny. ihckarkiu
 abhysuaarmywksiusnny. abhysueat win-
 yarnyaarhpyng hayarpyaysnny. aayarkarp
 sngghkiungsartiunhngkw ray myarnhnggray
 nsayarsuomyartiunhng tunlhupkyeat.
 mnrniungngansny rhaytayar lnhlykrhieat.
 abddunniungngankiu hpuanauphkyngm-
 rhirar. miughkayarngkngkiu lwtlplhar kyk
 tayarmueat. myaykyekiuahkuahkanm-
 rhi swellhtartayarmueat. htuuhtpsayar
 miughtimtayarnhng raykiu htupayarmuu
 miughtimsny mhcutmpytnayeat. miugh-
 timtayarkiu hpy n plngtayarmyknharkiu
 hpuanauptayarmueat. alngnhngamiuk-
 suanmirar apiungahkyar hckywlarkiu
 knkwktayarmueat. suanmtayarmuuhkyn-
 gkyayarnng miughkayarngkngtiung tiusny
 tunlhup minmayartwaywaylyknaykyeat.
 tnhkiutayaraarhpyng smuddrarkiu suanm-
 tayar muueat. pnyartayaraarhpyngsuueat
 marnkiu hkyiuhpyktayar muueat. win-
 yarnytayaraarhpyng miughkayarngkng
 tnsarmyarkipyng lyngmysayarnarkiu
 kngtn sarmyarkipyng lyngmysayarnarkiu
 ngarkiu lny hpnsng tayarmueat. irwhaykar
 amhutayararipamywksarhpyhceat. hckar-
 tayar asanannyngkyiuser narkyarreat.
 tnhkiutayarmighkyiuserankiu abhysuonar-
 lnyning snnyhu mywksiuueat.

yayarbhsny lngkarhckarkiusk mywk-
 siu snykar ngarkiuamhurhuanhcayta-
 yarmuusayar bhurarshkng ngarwinyarnkiu
 nyhnyselftayar muusayar annttnhki-
 urhngsnny askrhngtayarmuusny mhnly-
 hng ngaraskrhngly ngarnharhkayarnng
 bhurarshkngpaytayarmuusayar askt nys-
 myhkarlptluan thkarmyhadhmmhckarkiu
 ngarnhutmmyw. lnhycharsayar hckarkiu
 ngarlyharhpyng ngarmpyayarbhellnaymny.
 sngtiushbaharhpyayarnngnyhu wnhkans-
 yarhckarsny ngarnhng wayparhcaysa-
 yar. ngarsny kiuy sbhayarhpyngsnkyiu
 saysnytiungaayarnng mngyng. ngarsny
 trarkiuaykngkiulkmlwt hcewlkiung-
 lyknaymny. askrhngsmhkarlptluan
 kiuyhceitnhluansny kiuykiuapyhcmtngr.
 ngarrnsuusny siusayarsuukellsung ngartbhk
 htsayarsuusny mhpyayarnngmtsayar suukell-
 siung hpyhcarhcaysayar. adhmmluusny
 suanhkyngsiurayark askwinyarnkiubhu-
 rar shkngnhuttayarmuusayarahkar abhy
 myayarlhcrarrhisaysny. htuiamhu-
 rayarksayarahkar suuaayarhchkyngkiu
 bhurarshkng narhtayarngtayarmuum-

nylayar. htiusuusny annttnhkiurhng
 mwaylyayarlimmnylayar. bhurarshkngkiu
 ahcnyphartarnpyulimmny layar. bhu-
 rarshkngteatamhutayartiukiui sngtiuaar
 ngarpysmny. annttnhkiurhng kyanhcn-
 yta-yarmuusayararar tiukiui ngarhtimwhkmhtar.
 sngtiusnykiuytiung simyngly imyhayark
 ahkynynhesayarhceitkiui abhykyayarnng
 pyuhcukysny. luusiuuaar bhurarshkng-
 paytayarmuusayarsulp nyhnyselfttsa-
 yarsuusnyannttnhkiurhngteat lktayarmh
 hkanrsayar amwayuhchcarhuumuukar
 suueatsarsmemyarpysayarlhy htarhcar
 hpyhckyeat. mwtsiphkyngkiulny hkan-
 rkyeat. suukynkywngsayar suutiukiui
 saymngsnggyiuh limmny. suueatmutsi-
 umtiusny ngiukywayhkyngkiu mpyu rky.
 suusnyngwaykiu myaymhunkellsipuan
 awttnsarkiu rwhankellsiu pyngsngsa-
 yarlny htiaawttnsarkiu hpyayarnngmts-
 yarsuusny wtsnglimmny. htiongwaykiu
 apyhckngsayar suusny waynglimmny.
 suusayarksayar aimsnypiurwaimkellsiung
 kngtellkellsiung hpyhceat. hturttsayarsu-
 usny saysayarahkar snggyiuhhkyngkiu
 mhkanr. mykhceitmhiti suanruanpye.
 htsayarraykellsiu bhayupdtiusny suuki-
 uliuktteat. nynyahkar miughskmuntiuung
 htiukswar tteat. arhaylaylwhng suusny m-
 inayarn tteat. layahunhpyng parswartteat.
 bhurarshkngsnny msnarbell dnhkttay-
 yarmuushpyng lktayarmh lwhkyngngghar
 aliurhilimmny. luutiusnylkhkutte kellrell-
 sankiupulyk suukiumayarnng kylimmny.

ngwayliuksayarnngwaykyayarnngsnny h-
 nghchcrhieat. luuhchcttsayar rwhaynayarl-
 nyrhieat. sankiumaykyehtellk tuuyutteat.
 kyayarkkiu hkyk kyayne kiurteat. luusny
 mhayarnngmiukkiu pyayarkhcaytteat.
 asuantiungaayarnng mhayarnngmiukky-
 yark saymng ariptiungaayarnng liuk
 hchctteat. tayarnghkyayrngtwngtuu
 hkyayhpyng kiuykiu mhtayarkbell sng
 luunayarkkiu hcwnswartteat. myaysnyh-
 carhcrarkiu payttsayarlhy aayarkarp meh-
 pyngpykskellsiu apykhkanreat. suueatky-
 yarktiusny kyayarknenayrarhpyhceat.
 myaymhunlny rwhayhpyhceat. abhyngkh-
 myhmsi lngtmykhcilny mmyng saysayar lm-
 rhieat. htulmkiusarrellmng hkyngsaym-
 rhayarksay. luusnykyayarkpayarmharlktng
 tayarngtiui kiui hkyayrngtiungaayarnng mha-
 yarktteat. kyayarktiutwng rayhcehceaytteat.
 suueatmykhcisny htiusnsayararrhismy-
 htikiui kynymyng tteat. hcesayarraykiu
 thpnhyt whkhtarsayar arartiukiui htutb-
 hayartteat. siurartwng pnyarkiuabhyhmar
 twayrilmmy nny. uarnsnlyny abhyarp
 naysny. uarnpnyarabhiukiui luumsiniung.
 askrhng sayar suutiueat nayrarrharmit-

wayniung. nknellsayar arpknngarmrhi.
 pnglyk lny ngarmrhihusi tteat. rwhay-
 hcngkiu paypnarykiur. ngwaykiuhkyin
 pnyarabhiuki mmmheniung. auhprrwhay
 mytsayarrhankyayark nelar kyayarknhg
 wysayarlny mrniung. rwhayhpyhch-
 cay kyayarkslngphychcaymmheniung.
 rwhayhcngt nsarmyarnhghpylhnymrni-
 ung. sntarnhngpulellkiupayarhcrarmrhi.
 pnyarsny pttmyarhtksar abhiukyeat.
 kurhusabhyarsny mmheniung. amytusaans-
 yar rwhaynhngwy mrniung. siuhpyhc
 pnyarsny abhyk larsnny. uarnsny ab-
 hysemhar nayrarkysnny. askrhngsaya
 sttwarthcuantayarkmyh kyny mmyngni-
 ung. miughkayarngknghktiusny rhar
 mtwayniung. abddunmngnhngsaymngtiuk
 pnyareatsitngkiu narnhng kyarruanmyh-
 sarhisnyhu siuttkeyeat. bhurarshkngsar-
 lyhng pnyarlmkiu narlntayarmueat.
 pnyarnayrararpkiu sitayarmueat. layk-
 iuhkyinlyk raykiulnyhkynglyk myaykve
 hcwntiungaaayarg kynyru kayarngkngaa-
 yark rhismyhtiu kiuk myngtayarmueat.
 miughrwarhmukihucerng miughkyiulyh-
 phchepykrar lmkiu hpnsngsaya rahkar
 pnyarkiumyngbhayarpytayarmueat. pn-
 yartarkiu htarhcuanhcm tayarmueat.
 luutiuaarlly htarwrbbhurarkiu kyayarkr-
 wanhkyngsny pnyarhpyhckayarnghng
 duhcriukiur rhayarhngkyng sny uarnhpy-
 hckayarnngkiu mintayarmuupyeumyksi-
 ueat.

29

yayarbhsny lngkarhckarkiu skmywksiu
 snykar ngarsny lwnlaypyesayarnhhcl
 bhurarshkng hcayarnngmtayarmuusayar
 nayrkphychskellsiu thpnphpyhc parhcay.
 htiauhkar bhurarshkng eat mehkwwksny
 ngarhkayarnngpayarmhar htwnlngsnyhpyhc
 htialngkiu ngaramhepyu lyk miuksayararp
 rhayarkswarniungeat. ngaraskpyiusayarkarl
 ngaraimbhurarshkng nhng misaharyhp-
 wellrsayarahkwngrhisayarkarl ngarhpyhc
 skellsiu thpnphpyhparhcay. htiauhkar an-
 nttnhkiurhngsny ngarbhkrhtayarmueat.
 ngarsarsmetiusnylny ngarkiuwiunglyk
 naykyeat. htiauhkarngarswarsayarlm ni-
 urnyhelayeat. kyayarkhskellsnylny ngarab-
 husekiuswnlayarnglayeat. ngarsnmyiauly
 rhayark myiutanhksiu swarlyk lm
 htiongrarkiu pyngsnglyknayhcnytwn
 luupytiutiusny ngarkiumyngshpyng pun-
 hrayarnng naykyeat. askkyesutitiusnylht
 mttt naykyeat. mngsartiuisny hckarmpya-
 yarbhellnay mimitiu nhutkiu lknhng
 pitkyeat. mhuumtiusnylny titsithwarnay
 suutiulyharsny aarhkayarnngkplayeat. luu-
 tiusny ngarhckarsankiukysayarahkar ka-
 yarnngkyepaykyeat. ngarkiumyngsaya rahkar
 hkyemwmkyeat. akayayarnngmuukar

ngarsnysngrellsayersuu mibhmhrhisa-
 yarsuu kiukwyrarmrsayar suuaayarhcsayar
 ahkar kytngt teat. pyklusayarsuuka-
 yarngkyepayhkyngkiu ngarhkanreat.
 mutsiumhcitnhluankiu rwhnglnhcayeat.
 hpyayarnngmt hkyngparrmekiu awtlup
 ngarwt sng eat. trarsny ngarwtluanngrpa-
 yarngphycheat. mykhciksnyar suutiuaarn-
 garsny mykhci hpyhcheat. hkyayswansayar
 suutiuaarhkyayhpyhcheat. sngrellsayersu-
 tiueat abhphycheat. asi akywmmhrisayar
 suutiueatamhukiu ngarnarhtayarngeat.
 mtrarsayarsuueatahcwytiukiu ngarhkyiu
 suu luyuuukiuhcarsayar ararkiuunhuteat.
 ngarsny kiuyasiuk sayrsayarahkwn
 rhlilmny. ngaraskrhngsayar nayrktiusny
 sellluan nhngamyh myarpyarlimnyhu
 aayarkmayeat. ngarmyhcnsny raynarmhar
 pynpwareat. senhng sny tnynyluan
 ngarahkkalkkyeat. ngarbhusny ahc-
 nypwnllyk ngarlaysny lny ngarl akarh-
 pnylykrhieat. suutpartiusny ngarhckarkiu
 narhtayarnng ngarpaysayarakyan kiun gan-
 nglyk titsithwarnaykyeat. ngarpya-
 yarpyesny nayarksuutiusny pyn mpya-
 yar. ngarhckarsny suutiupayarmhar
 rayhckellsiu kyeat. miughraykiunganl-
 ngskellsiu ngarkiu ngannglyk bnarkkysayar
 miughraykiu hkanhkyngskellsiu suutiusny
 phcpkiu kyykyypwnglyknaykyeat. ngarsny
 pyuanlyksuutiukiu kynyruhaya rahkar
 suutiusny myuanniungky. ngarmykn-
 hareatalngkiulny mpyayarkhcayky. ngarsny
 suutiulmkiupellpyng amytusaansayar nayr
 htiongeat. biulmyayaluanngrnhngt kw
 rhngbhurng kellsiu ngnyhiungysayar suu-
 tiukiu nhhcsimhcaysayar suokellsiu ng
 ngarhpyhcheat.

30

yhkumuukar ngarhtkaskngysayarsuuti sny
 ngarkiu kellelltktyeat. suutiuaabhmryarkiu
 ngarsny rwanrhar ngarsiuhcukihca-
 yarngsayar hkwaytiutwnngmyhnyarm-
 pay. suutiusny ahcwmsttikunpyemh
 ngaramhukiu abhysiu sayarngrwkn-
 iungsny. sngrellngtmwtsayarkyayarnng
 suutparmyarnhng mpyayarnghayar. nknell-
 sayartayararnhng luusitnyanrar arpsiu
 pyaykyeat. hcarhcarbhiu hkyuanhput-
 narmhar mlwhmykkiurit rsmmyhckiu
 lny tuukyeat. luunayarmhnhnghtuthkyngkiu
 hkanr suuhkiukiuliuk skellsiu suutpartius-
 nyliuk aayarhckyeat. kyayarkmbbhwsa-
 yar tayarngkyar myaytwng kyayarkhka-
 yarng naykyeat. hkyuanhputaayarkmar
 mynytmlyk suupng aayarkmar hcuwaylyk
 naykyeat. luumiuksar luuytsarhpyhc
 arprp nhnghtuthkyngkiu hkanrkyeat.
 yhkumuukar ngarsnysuutiusehkyngsiur
 kellellpuan hkiungrar hpyhpcarsnytkar.
 ngarkiu rwanrhar wayhcwarrrhayarngt-

vnhkanhkyngkiu pyupye. siumhut ahtkarpk
 bhuarshkngsnyabhykayjuukiung myn-
 grararpk annttnkhiurhg sny abhysiasayar
 amwayuhcarkhiung paytayarmuu mynnyn.
 siusayar suutiusny pykhcehkyngsiung
 mtrarshpyng kyngsayersuutiusny suan-
 rhuanhkyngsiung rayarkrkymny mhutlayar.
 bhuarshkngsny ngarswarrarlmtiukiu myng
 tayarmuusnymhutlayar. ngarhkyayrarrhis-
 myhtiukiu raytwktayarmuusnymhutlayar.
 musarlmsiu ngarliukmisayarng lhnyh
 carhkynghgar ngarpyaymisayarng lhnyh
 carhkynghgar ngarpyaymi sayarng mhr
 sayarhkyinhkwng ngarkiuhkyngmhr
 bhuarshkngsny ngarhpyayarmngmthkyngkiu
 sitayarmuuparhcai. ngarsnylmw hellmis-
 aymarng ngarhcitnhluansny ngarmykhciali-
 siuliukmisayarng ngarkl anyhc akaykpm-
 misayarng ngarkyellsayarmyiuhcayeat
 aseanhankiu suutpar hcarparhcai. ngarpy-
 iupngmyarkiu suutparnhutparhcai. suum-
 yarkiu ngartpmkmisayarng aimnehkyng
 tanhkarnarmhar ngarhkyayarmngmisayarng
 ngarmyarsny suutparhtan kytsuankeytr
 parhcai. suutparsny ngarmyarkieurhuthky-
 parhcai. ngarsnyhtiuisupyumilyhng
 apyhckyeeat. rarijwtk hkanhtiukisar
 apyhcrhieat. htiupayphcsny akunahc-
 nglayarngsayarme ngarhcnymhrhis-
 myh kiusutsngpyrhngsayarmehpyhceat.
 ngarkywnnhngngarkywnmsny ngar-
 nhngtrartwayhcar amhurhisayarahrkar
 ngarnarmhtayarngbhellnaymilyhng bhu-
 rarshknghttayarmuusayarahrkar abhysiu
 ngarpyurmynny. hchckyayartayarmuusa-
 yarahrkar abhysiu pyntyhayarkrmynny.
 ngarkiu hpnsngtayarmuusayarbhurarsny
 suukiu lny hpnsngtayarmuusnymhutlayar.
 tpartny sayarbhurarsny ngartiunhcy-
 yarkkiu amiwmhtell hpnsngtayarmuus-
 nymhutlayar. ngarsny sngrellsartayarngt-
 sayar ararkiu mpaybhellnaybhuuslayar.
 mutsummykhcikiu pykhcay hkyngghar
 pyubhuuslayar. mibhmhrhisayarsuutuaar
 hcarhcararkiummyhbhell ngartyayarktny
 hcarbhhuuslayar. sngrellsarsny abhtanmhar
 nayskellsiu ngaraskngyhcnkyarlmmhc ngar-
 nhngatuu kywaymwayhkyng kiu hkanpye.
 ngarsny bhwarmyngsayar naymhhc mut-
 siumkiu mhcpye. awtmrhisayarkyayarng
 sayhkyngsiu yarkay sayar suuthcuantya-
 yarknhng hkyuanhcararmrhibhell sngrell-
 hcar naysayarsuu thcuantayarkkiu
 ngarmyng suueathkarsny ngarkiu ka-
 yaryngkypay. ngar siumwayaahpyng mn-
 waybhellnaysayarng ruantayartwng ngarbhk
 naysayarmngkiu ngarsny myng mibhm-
 rhisayarsuukiu nyhnsellmisayarng ngarkl-
 mayarngsny phkuankkyparhcai. ngarkriu
 kyiuparhcai. ngarsny bhuarshkngghpyk-
 setayarmuuhkyngghay kiu kyayarkrwan
 tnhkiuarnubhayartayarkyayarng mpyhc
 mharwanbhellnayparpye. ngarsny

w haykiuhihcar rwhayhngaar sngsny
 ngarhkiuhluanrarhpyhceat husi umisayarng
 ngarhcnhycimkye myarhcearsayar uhchcar-
 rtt sayarkyayarng ngarwarkywarwmmya-
 yarkmisayarng rayarngkhnyhtwksayarnay
 htwnlnglyk swarsayarlikiu ngarknynrhusa-
 yarhakar ngarhcitnhluansny titsit hwar
 nuunyw t ngarlkkui ngarnmmisayarng rar-
 jwthkanhtiuksayar apyhcrhceat. ahtkarp
 rhitayarmuasayarbhuarshkngkiu ngyn-
 pyrar rayarkeat. ngarkiumunsayarsuusny
 pykhcesayarahkar ngarwmmiyayarkslayar.
 suubhayrayarksayarahkar ngarwarky-
 warsayar. ngarsnysuuaskkui kyinsell
 kiuynhut apyhcrayarkhceayhkyngnghar
 ahkwngmpay. ngaraimsuuaimsaartiuk
 abhysuusny ngartiushkngceat amellsarkiu-
 ayanrgt mwbbellnayr snnyhu msitstslayar.
 enysnysny lmnynkiu mlwnmnyakya-
 yarng ngarsny hkreswarsayar suutuaar
 kiuy tanhkarkiu hpwnghtarpye. ngarsny-
 luupyuttskellsiu kiuyduhcriukkiuhpuan
 kiuyrnghtell kiuyapyhckiuwhkhtarbh-
 usbhayar. htiusiupyumilyhng kyesayar
 pritstrhaymhar ngarmyknharpykparhcay.
 luuamiyumiyutiusny krellrell ngararhkkwell-
 parhcay. aimpngsumhtwkbhell titsit hwar
 nayrparhcay. thcuantayarksayarsuusny
 ngarhckarkiu narhtayarnparhcaysa-
 yar. ngarlkmhtkiungarpaymny. an-
 nttnhkiurhngsny ngarkiu hchckiyarta-
 yarmuuparhcay. ngartartwaybhksny
 hcarhtarparhcay. akyhcnghchctiuhcarkiu
 phkuanpayarmhar ngartng htarparmny.
 bayarngkellsiu sayarngparmny. ngarsny
 kiuyapyuamualuanhcuantiukiu bha-
 yarpy parmny. mngkellsiu ahtantayarsiu
 hky nykpparmny. ngarmyaysny ngark-
 iuapyhctngshpyng aayarhch lnyhkya-
 yarngtiusny tnyetnymnyntmsayarng
 hcritmkunbellmyayaseanhankiu ngarhcar
 myaysiungsayarsuutiukiu nyhnsellmis-
 ayanrg hcparpngatwk suupngpayarkparhcay.
 muyayar pngatwk bayarrhpngpayark-
 parhcayhu mywksiu eat. yayarbhmywk-
 siusayarhckarpye eat.

32

htiusiuyayarbhshny mimihpyayarngmt-
 snyhu htngsayarkyayarng htiusuusuanya-
 yarktiusny pyn mpyayarbellnaykyeat.
 htiauhkar bujamyiaarranwwhyhpyhcsa-
 yar barr hkaylsarelihu snyamykhtwkeat.
 yayarbhshny bhurarshknghtkmimihpya-
 yarngmtkyayarngkiu pysayar kyayarng
 yayarbhkiu amykhtwkeat. yayarbheat
 aswayhknpgwnsuanyayarktiusny pynmpya-
 yarniungsayarlny yayarbh apyhcrhisnyhu
 hcerngksayarkyayarng suutiukiulny
 amykhtwkeat. elihusny suutiuhkaskngysa-
 yar kyayarng yayarbhpyayarsayar
 hckarmkunmhetiungaayarnng siunglng-

lyknayeat. htiusuusuanyayarktiusny pyn
 pyayarhcar hckarmrhikyayarngkiu simyn-
 gsayarahkar amykhtwklay eat. htiauhkar
 bujamyiubarhkhaylsarelihu mywk siusnykar
 ngarsnyaskngypareat. sngtiusny alw-
 naskkyepareat. htiauyayarng ngarsnykya-
 yark kiuyshbayarkiu mpywanbell nay-
 parpye. nayrkkarlarrhnsayarsuusny hckar
 pyayarapeat. nhhpcayarngmyarhcearl-
 wnsayarsuusny pnyarkiu swnsngapeat.
 siuartwng luuhtellwinyarnyrhceat. bhu-
 rarshkng askrhng hceatayarmuushpyng
 uarnrhceat. luukyeti usny ahcnypnyarrhis-
 ny mhut. askkyesayar suuapayarngtiusny
 mhsayartarkiu narlnysny mhut. siuhpyhc
 ngarhckarkiu narhtayarngkylayar. ngarsny
 kiuyshbayarkiu pyparmny. sngtiuhckarkiu
 kyarraansayarnghar ngarsiung lngpye.
 sngtiusny pyayarhcrarkiu rharhpway swayn-
 way sayarhckarkiu ngarnarhtayarngpye.
 hceayhceaynarhtayarng hcnwtwng yayarbhkiu
 abhy suumyhmniung. suueat hckarkiu
 abhysuumyhmhkyay. siuhpyhc ngarti usny
 pnyarkiu rhar twaypyehu sngtiusiuhcrarm-
 rhi. yayarbhkiu nhimhkyasarsuukar
 luumhut bhurarshkngpayntny. yayarbh-
 sny ngarkiu rnysayarng pyayarpye mhut.
 sngtiupynpyayarsnyatiung ngarpynpya-
 yarmny mhut. isuuti usny minmayart-
 waywaylykpy mpyayarbell titsit hwar
 naykyeat. ngarsiunglngsnytwngsuu-
 tiusny nhutmmwyk pynmpyayarbell
 ngymngymnaykyeat. siuhpyhcnarsnyk-
 iuyatwkpynpyayarmny. kiuyshbayarkiu
 pymny. ngarsny pyayarhcrhckarhng
 pynyweat. atwng winyarnnhiasayarkhky-
 gkiu hkanreat. ngarwmsny pitsusa-
 yarhcpyhcrhnyhngtueat. ashcsayar
 sarrraybhukwellluskellsiu hpyhceat. ngarsny
 sksarhkyngnghar mywksiu rmny. nhutkiu
 hpwng pynpyayarmny. abhysueat mykn-
 harkiumyhmhtayark abhy suukimyh
 hkyemwmsayar hckarnhngmhkyayarma-
 yar. suutparkiu hkyemwmsayarhckarnhng
 mhkyayarmayar tt. htiusiupulyhng ngark-
 iuhpnsngtayarmuasayar bhurar sny ngarkiu
 hkyhkyngharhtayarmuomny.

33

siuhpyhc aiuyayarbh ngarmywkksusa-
 yarhckar aluanhcuantiukiu narhta-
 yarngnaryuuparlayar. ngarsny yhkun-
 hutkiuhpwng lyharnhngmywksiusayar
 ahkar ngarsbhayarhpyayarnsgnyhnganye
 ngarhckar hpyayarnlimmny. ngar-
 nhutsnyrhnglngsayar pnyarhckar kiu
 mywksiu limmny. bhurarshkngceatwinyarny-
 taysarny ngarkiu hpnsngtayarmuupye.
 annttnhkiurhngceat asktayar sny ngarkiu
 askrhng hceatayarmuupye. sngsnyttniungly-
 hng ngarkiu pynpyayarlayar. kiuyhckarkiu
 pyngsnglayar. kyiu hcarlayar. bhu-

rarshkng rhaymhar ngarsnysngnhgt uueat.
ngarsnylny myaymhunhpyng hpnsngta-
yarmuuarhpyhceat. sngsny kyayarkwan-
rmnyakyayarng ngar kyayarkmbhwysayar
ararmrhi. sngapayarmhar ngarsny laysa-
yarllkiungtnng. akyhcnghchcsngchcarsankiu
ngarkyarsny atlung sngmywksiusa-
yarhckarhuumuukar ngarsny hcngkyysa-
yarsbhayarrhiat. pyhcmhar hkyngkiu
mpyutt. ngarapyhcmrhi. snrhngkhyn-
grhiat. bhurarshkngsny ngar apyhct-
nghkwngkiu rhartayarmuueat. ngarkiu
rnsuukellsiu mhttayarmuueat. ngarkiu
htihkttayarmuueat. ngarhtwkrarl-
m-rhi smyhtiukiu hcayarngtayarmuueat hu
siumipye. htiusiususayarmharpye.
ngarpyngpyayarsayarhckarhuu muukar
akyhcnghchc bhurarshkngsny luuhtk
kyemyttayarmuueat. bhurarshkngnhgab-
hykyayarng snkyngbbk pyusnny. pyu-
tayarmuusay armhutieuatkyayarngkiu
pytayarmmuu. bhurarshkngsny tkyimmin-
mywktayarmuueat. lumripmilyhng nhck-
yimtiungaayarng minmywktayarmuueat.
luusnyaiprapayarmharngiuklyk aippyayar
lyknaysayarahkar aipmkmyng nynyru-
uparruankiu hkanrsayaraarhpyng bhu-
rarshkngsny luueatnarkiu hpwng suanmpay
tayarmutueat. htiusiulusny mimiakyanki-
uycwnhchayhkyngngharng marnmarnhng
knglwthchayhkyngngharng pyutayarmuueat.
sueeataskkiu sngghkyiungtnwngmhkwykar
htarbhayhpyng msayhchayhkyngnghar
hcayarngmtayarmuueat. luusny aiprap-
payarmharharnhkyngwaydnarkiu hkanr
ariurhismyhtiusny pynghtnhcwar kiukhkell-
shpyng munnhngmynsayar hkellbhwyh-
carbhwytiukiu sueat hcitwinyarnsny
rwanrhareat. asaraypinlyayar kwpyya-
yark mhtng rharbhuousayar ariutiulny
payarkyeat. askwinyarnsny sngghkyi-
ungtnwngnarsiung hpykesayar tnnlksiung
rayarklupye. siurartwngluutiuaarlarlmkiu
pyhchayhkyngnghar thtayarngtnwng ahtwth-
pyhc trarhckarkiu pyntt sayar tnnrhilyhng
bhurarshkngk sngghkyiungtnwghtellsiu
uhtiusuukiu msngchaybell kytnglayar.
rwayrakyayarngkiu ngartwaypyehu
krunarhicitrhi mintayarmuusayaraarhpyng
htiususny suunghtkasarayarnhtwar
pyiusayarasknhngthpnpynyhcuanlimmny.
bhurarshkngkiu sutayarngkyayjuutayarkiu
hkanrshpyng wmmayarksayarhchitnhng
myknhartayarkiu hpuumyngnlimmny.
hpyayarngmthkyngakyyiukiu lutiuu-
ar bhurarshkngpaytayarmutueat. suukl-
ny ngarsny pyhcmharparpye. mhn-
sayar trarkiumahyar parpye. siusayarl-
ny kiuyhkanhtiuksayar apyhckiumhkanrbhell
sngghkyiungtnwghtellsiu ngarkiumsngchayb-
hell kytnng tayarmuushpyng ngarkasny
mhayarnmiuknhng lwt lykrhieathu
luutiutwng sehkyngsiurlimmny. htiusiubhu-

rarshkngsny lutiuu ranhkarranhkarhcerng
tayarmuushpyng sngghkyiungtnwngmh-
hutyuu askrhngsayar suutiueatalingnhng
lghcaytayarmuueat. aiuyayarbh
ngarhckarkiu stinhngnarhtayarng layar.
titsithecwarnayayar. ngarpyayarparmny.
siusayarl-ny pyayarhccarrhilyhng pynpya-
yarlayar. sngkiu apyhclwthchayhkyngnghar
ngaraliurhisayarkiyayarngh hckarpyayarl-
ayar. pyayarhccarmrhilyhng titsithecwarnay
ngarhckarkiu narhtayarnglayar. pnyarkiu-
garswnsngparmny hu mywksiuat.

34

thpnelihusk mywksiusnykar akayarmy-
n-gmyarsayar pnyarrhiitu ngarhckarkiu
narhtayarngnaryuukylayar. hkantwngsny
ahcarkiu mynyhcmskellsiu narsny hckarkiu
hcuanhcmteat. ngartiusny kiuyabhiuali-
ungghar hchctar shpyng hcerngkykunaan.
kayarngsayarararkiu kiuytiung aarhpyng
simhtkykunaan. yayarbhk ngarhpya-
yarngmtat. bhurarshkng sny ngarkiu
amhruuanhchaytayarmuueat. ngarsny
kiuyakyyiukiu pykhchchayhkyngnghar
musarpyayarrmnylayar. ngarmpy-
hcmharsayarl-ny mpyayarkniungsayara-
narrayargarhchwellparsnytkarhu siumipye.
yayarbhnhngt uusayar suuthcuan-
taya-yarkrhilimnnylayar. raykiu sayarkskellsiu
kellrellhkyngkiu myiutueat. mtrarshpy-
ngkyngsayar suutiunhngpyayarnghbay lu-
siutiunhng swarlartat. luusnybhurarshkng
mwaylyayar akyyi mrihiu yayarbhsny
siumipye. siuhpyhc uarnkayarngsayarsu-
tiu ngarhckarkiuarhtayarnghkylayar.
duhcriuksny bhurarshkngnhngng apyh-
ch-sny annttnhkiurhngnhngng wayparhchay.
luupyusayar amhueatakyiupyhckiu pay-
tayarmuu mny. lutiuungkykyngsa-
yarakynghngahtiuk alyayark hkanhchayta-
yarmuumny. akyhcnghchc bhurarshkngsny
duhcriukkiu pyutayarmmuu. annttnhki-
urhngsny mtrarshpyng hcerng tayarmmuu.
myaykyeki bhurarshkng abhysuuapsnny.
layarkdhartluankiu abhysuu hcerngpyupyn-
snny. bhurarshkngsny luukiualiuta-
yarmrhi luueataskwinyarnkyiurupsimt-
ayarmuulyhng hkpsimsayar luusttwartiusny
hkykhkyng saypyayark myaymhunsu th-
pnrayarkrkyilimny. yhkumharsngsny
uarnrhisnyhpyhc sngghkyng uelayar.
ngarhckarsankiu narhtayarnghelayar.
trarkiu munsayarsuusny ahciurrmnylayar.
trarshpyng hcerng tnkhkiyesayarsuukiu
apyhctngsngslayar. sngsnyluusiuhpy-
hceathu rhngbhurngkiung sngtiusny
adhmmluuhpyhckyeat humngtiukiung
siusng slayar. htiumyhm mngtiueat-
myknharkiu htayarktayarmmuu. sngrellsa-
yarsuukiu aarnarsnyhtk rtt sayarsuukiusar
aarnartayarmmuusayarbhurarshkngkiu

msiusngsny mhutlayar. bhurarshkngsny hkpism sayarsttwardiukiu hpnsngta-yarmuupye. thknhkyngtwng sttwardiusny sayttkyeat. snhkayarngahkyin luumyi-uthcuanmyiu tunlhup kwypyayark aarkye-sayarsuusayarlny abhysuu myhmpyubhell sutsngpyrhngghkyngsiu rayarktteat. akyayarnmuukar luuswarrarlmtiukiu bhurarshkngkynyru luuhkyayarrhismyhtiukiu myngtayarmuueat. mtrarshpyng kyngsaya-rsueat punrhayarngr mhayarnmiuk saymngaripthcuanthkumyhmri. bhurarshknggrhaytayar luusny trartway sayarahkar ahtphtphchckayatararmuuhcar akayayarngr mri. aarkyesayarsuutiukiupng mhchckayayarbhell hkyiuhpyk suutiuarar ahkyarsayarsuukiu hknhtartayarmuueat. siuhpyhc suutiupyusmyhkiu sitayarmuush-pyng nynyhmayarnngmiukkuu rayarkhca-yhpyksetayarmuueat. suutiupyhckyayarngr pristrhaymhar dnhkt tayarmuueat. akyayarnmuukar suutiusny bhurarshkngkiung-yngpykeat. pyutayarmuusayar amhutiukiu alyhngmsng hkyngky. htiusiupyusa-yarkayarngr sngrellsarngiukywaysansny rhaytayarsiu tk nyhnyselfhkanrsayarsu-ueat ngiukyway sankiukyartayarmuueat. bhurarshkngsnyhkymsarpaytayarmuu-lyhng abhysuunhayarngrhkningsny. myknharlwhelltayarmuullyhng luutmyi-uluanhpyhchcay tyayark tnyhpyhchcay abhysuusny myknhartayarkiu hpuumyng niungsny. htiusiusngrellsartiukiu mmhary-wngchcaymnyakyayarngr adhmnmngtiukiu nhimhkytayarmuueat. akywnupsny suanmtayarmuuhkyngkiu hkanrparpye. narlyarkthpn mpyhcmharpar. akywnupn-armlyksayararkiuswnsg tayarmuupar. duhcriukkuu pyumisnyhpyhc nayarkthpn mpyubhell nayparmnyhu bhurarshkngaar lyhayarksng sny mhutlayar. sngsny ngyn-gpysnyhpyhchcay rwayuusny hpyhchcay sngcataliusiusar bhurarshkngliuk aliutayarsiumliukbhell akyiupaphckiu payta-yarmuurmny layar. siuhpyhchlyhng narl-nysnyatiung pyayarp. uarnkayarngsayar suutiusny hckarpyayarp hca. pnyarrhisay-ar suutiusny ngarhckarkiu narhtayarngr parhca. yayarbhshny narlmnybhellpya-yarmipye. suupyayar sayarhckarsny pnyarhckarmhut. yayarbhshny mtrarsayar suukellsiu pynpyayar ttsayarkayarngr asuantiungaayarngr hcuanhcmhchayhkyng-nghar ngaraliuhieat. duhcriukkiupys-nysarmk punknsayar apyherhisayeat. ngartiutwng aayarngrwellkiuhkan bhu-rarshkng kiu pyhcmharsayarhckarnhng myarhchwarpayar ttsnyhu mywksiueat.

thpnelihusk mywksiusnykar ngarsnyb-hurarshknghtksar hpyayarngmtcathu

sngpyayarsayarhckarmhnsny htngslayar. thpnelihusk mywksiusnykar ngarsnybhu-rarshknghtksar hpyayarngmtcathu sngpya-yarsayarhckarmhnsny htngslayar. sngk ngarsnyabhyakyiukiursny. duhcriukkuu mpyubhellnaylyhng abhykayajuurhisnyhu siuliueat. sngnhngsngcathayarngabha-yartiuhckarkiu ngarhkyayarmny. miughka-yarnngkngkiumyhayar snghtkmngsayar miughtimtiukiu kynyruhlayar. sngsny duhcriukkiupyayarlly bhurarshkngkiu abhysiu htihkiukniungsny. pyhcmharsayar apyhcmyarsayarlly akyiutayarkiu abhysiu hpykniungsny. sngsny hpyayarngmt-sayarlly bhurarshkngcath akyiutayarkiu abhysiuupyuhcuniungsny. snglk mh abhykayajuukiu hkanstayarmuumnyny. sngpyusayar duhcriuksny sngnhngtuusayar luusttwarkiusar htihkiukniungeat. sng-pyusayar suhcriuk snylny luusartiuser kyayjuupyuniungeat. myarpyarsayar nyhnyselfhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsuutiusny aayarhhtctkyeat. aarkyesayarsuu nhphck sayarkayarngr pyngchwar aayarhhtctkyeat. siusayarllyngarkiu hpnsngtayarmuuhstayar nynyahkyin sehkyngsiursayarahlkwyngkiu paytayarmuuh sayar myaytirhcsarn-narllynsnyhtksar narllynsayaruarnhngng miughkayarngrkng nghkmr htusnsa-yarpyarnhngng ngartiukiu pynyhcuah hcaytayarmuusayar bhurarshkngsny abhymharhitayar muusnyhu abhysu-umyhmmyamntt. htikyayarngradhmmlu htayarngrlwharhckayarkhkyngkiuhkanr aayarhchcsayarlly bhurarshkngsny htutay-armmuu. akyhchngchcbhurarshkngsny ahkynynhe sayarhckarkiu narhtayarngrta-yarmmuu. anntnhkiurhng sny htiususa-yarhckarkiu mmhtbhell naytayarmuueat. bhurarshkngkiu mtwaymmynggrhu sngsiasa-yarlly trarshpyng hcerngtayarmuusayarkya-yarngr myayarngr lyknaylayar. yhkmuukar amykhtwk suanmtayarmmuu. pyhcmharsa-yaraphckiu kypntnyhchwar mhttayarmmuu sayarkayarngr yayarbhshnyahkynynhesayar hckarkiu mywksiuteat. pnyarmhishell myarhchwarpayarttsnyhu mywksiueat.

thpnelihu skmywksiusnykar ngarkius-nyhkanparlayar. akyiukayayarngrkiu ngarpyuemny. bhurarshkngabhiu pya-yarhcrarhisayeat. ngarsnywaysayar arpk kiupnyarkiu sayarnghkellmny. ngarkiu hpnsngtayarmuusayarbhurarshkng snyhpyayarngmttayarmuukyayarngrkiu ngarpymny. akyhchngchcmhnhsa-yarhckarkiu ngarmpyayar. pnyar att hcuandngsayaarsuusy sngrhieat. bhu-rarshkngsny thhkiukyeytayarmuueat. siusa-yarllymhtemell myngpyutayarmmuutt. ahcwmssti uarnsttinngpynyhcuantat

yarmueat. mtrarsayarsuutiueat askkii
 hcayrngtayarmmuu. sngrellhkanrsa-
 yarsuutiubhk trarhcerngtayarmueat.
 hpyayrngmtsayarsuutiukiu pmarnmpyub-
 hell nay tayarmmuu. rhngbhurnghngatuu
 rarjplngpayarmhar htarwr nayrarhky hkye-
 myhayarktayarmueat. suutiunsyakyngnay
 dukhkkiiyuhng hkyng nhayarnghkyngkiu
 hkanrlng suutiupumisayaramhungh
 pyhcmharlwnkyuomisayar apyhcmartyukiu
 pytayarmueat. suanmsayarchkarkiu
 narhtayarnghkyngsayar sbhayarkiuswng-
 pay duhcriukkiuhcwnhcaymnyakyayarn
 pnyttayarmueat. hkartayarkiuarhta-
 yarng amhutayarkiusayarngrwklyhng
 hcnymcimhkymsarnhngpyayarmwaylyk
 nhhclnayrkarkliu lwnhcayttkyeat. narmh-
 tayarnglyhng htarbhayhpyng suan pnyar
 attmrhbhell sayttkyeat. adhmmsb-
 hayarrhisayarsuutiusny amyk tayarkiu
 siuhartttkyeat. hkyngnhayarngtayarmuusa-
 yar ahkar maayarhhtctky. askngyh-
 nykpnsgay siunyhcsayar suutiunghatuu
 suantttkyeat. amhurayarksayarsngrellsari-
 tiukiu kytnng tayarmueat. nyhnyselfhkyng-
 giukihkanrsayarahkar narhtayarnghcay
 hkyngnghar pyutayarmueat. htius-
 siusngkiulny kynmyayarngsayararpmh
 kyyvnrhng lngsayararpsiuayarnghcay
 sngeat hcarpwellpayarmhar kayarngsayar
 arsarhngpnyhcuansayar hkellbhwyh-
 carbhwykiu tnghtartayarmuulimmny.
 siumhut mtrarsayar suukellsiu apyhcnhng
 pnyhcuanyhng apyhcnhng yhnysayardnki-
 uhkanrmny. amyktayarhtwkttsnyhpyhc
 dnhtk tayarmuumnyhu hciurimhcrar-
 rheiat. amhurayarkmhmyarsayar abhiuki-
 upaysayarlly kiuykiu mrwaymnhutniung.
 sngeatuhchcarkiu pmarnpyutayarmuum-
 nylyay. rwhaykiung myarhcwarsayar
 hcnymcimkiung payhkyngsayar lny pmarn-
 pyutayarmmuu. nynykiuntayarngtuhng.
 nynyahkarluutiusny pyrhngghkyngkiu hkan-
 rttkyeat. stipupar. mtrarsayaramhukiu
 mngellkwknghng. htiusiusayar amhukius-
 ngrellhkyngtk sngsy aliu rhilaypyetkar.
 bhurarshkngsny tnhkiutayaraarhpyng
 hkyemyhayarkhkyngghitayarmueat.
 bhurarshkngkellsiu abhysuu auphkyup-
 niungsnny. kywtayarmuursayarlmiu
 abhysuu hcerngsnny. kiuytayarsny mtrarsa-
 yaramhukiu pyumipyeu abhysuusi-
 rarsnny. luutiusny hkyemwmapsayar
 amhutayarkiu hkyemyhayarkhkyngnghar
 stipuyalar. luuhkpsimtiunay amhutayarkiu
 myngkyeat. awayk kynyrrhuttkyeat. bhu-
 rarshkngsny kyemyttayarmueat. ngarti-
 u sny bhurarshkngkiu msiniung. askta-
 yarnhhcpayarnng kiu hchcmkunniungky.
 raykiusunhpyngghcay ahtksiuswellyuata-
 yar muushpyng rayngwayrhniyatung
 miughrwartteat. miughtimh luutiua-
 payarsiu miughpayarkky myarhcwarsayar

37

miughrwartteat. miughtimtayarnhan-
 pyarhkyng telltayarasannmy ny hkyngkiu
 abhysuu narlnysny. telltayaraayarmhar
 alngtayarkiu hpyntayarmueat. smud-
 drar anksuansayararpkulny hpuanlwm
 tayarmueat. htiusiusayaraarhpyng lu-
 umyiutiukiu trarhcerngtayarmueat.
 myarhcwarsayar ahcaraarharrkiulny pay-
 tayarmueat. alngkiultayarnghng kwykar
 thpn rnsuurhirsau lwhttayarmueat.
 htiusuumhcsayar tirhcsarnmyarnghng
 apngmyarkiu aliutayarmrhikyayarnng ht-
 ngrhareat.

iamhukyayarnng ngarnhluansny tunlhup
 mimi nayrarmh rwayswareat. mywk-
 tayarmuusayarasannhng nhuttayarmh-
 htwk sayarasankiu hcayhcaynarhta-
 yarnghkyalar. miughkayarnghkngayark
 anhanapyarlwht myaykyehcwntiungaa-
 yarnng lyhphchcypykchcaytayarmueat.
 lyhphchcypykpyemh asantayarhtwkeat.
 bhuaanrubharyartayarasannhngmi-
 ughhkyuntayarmueat. asan tayarmynysa-
 yarahkar miughskmuntiangkiu hkyuptny
 tayarmmuu. aanaubhwysayar ahky-
 gararparlyk bhurarshkngsny asanta-
 yarnhngmiughhkyuntayarmueat. kye
 sayaramhu ngartiunarmhnyniungsayar
 amhutiukiu pyutayarmueat. myaypa-
 yarmharhpyhchcayhu miughpwnghkiung
 sunhpyngsayarmiughraynng tnhkiuta-
 yarkiyayarnng pynghtnsayar miughray kiung
 mintayarmueat. hpnsngtayarmuusayar
 luuapayarngtiusny kiuytayarkiu sim-
 nyakyayarnng luutiunglupsayar alupkiu
 setartayarmueat. htiauhkarsarrelltiunay
 myaytwnghtellsiuwng suutiunayrar nayt-
 tkyeat. laybhwaysny tayarnghknharmhng
 ahkym sny myayarkmyknharmhng htwk-
 lartteat. bhurarshkngmhuttayarmuushpyng
 rayhkelhpyhc raymyknharsny hkel-
 lykrhieat. miughtimhmiughraykiu
 skrayarkhchay rayarnghkyntayaraarh-
 pyng miughtimkiu pyayarklwnghcayta-
 yarmueat. layarkdharthmyaykethayark-
 luankiu mharhtar tayarmuysmyhatiung
 pyuhcayhkyngnghar pnyartayaraarhpyng
 lhnlyhchaytayarmueat. dnhtksayarnng
 myaytayar kiupyuhsayarnng hkyms-
 arparpaysayarnng larhchaytayarmueat.
 aiuyayarbh ihckarkiuarhtayarnghayar.
 bhurarshknggeat aanhbwysayaramhuta-
 yartiukiu ngymisk hcwarnay sngghky-
 glayar. htiaumhutiukiu bhurarshkngchceng
 miughtimtayaralngkiu htwnlghchay-
 tayarmuusayarahkar sngsny sislayar.
 pnyarhcuanslngsayarbhurareat aanhbwysa-
 yararmhutayartnyhuusayar miughtimtiunay
 mpayarmly mhnmhnmiumnyakyayarnng
 pyutayarmuusayaramhukiang myaypa-

yarmhar tayarnglayhpyngahkympya-
yarkhcay tayarmuusayarahkar sng eatawt-
sny abhysiusayar aarhpyng nwaysnykiung
narlnyslayar. swnsayar kyaymuankellsiu
tnylykrhisayar miughkayarngkngkiu sngsny
bhurarshkngnhng wiungnye kykslayar.
ngartiussy abhysiulhyayarkmnykiu sw-
sngpar. ngartiussy miuksayarkyayarng ali-
ualyayark mlyhayarktktky. ngarpyayarsayar
hckarkiu bhurarshkngaar kyarlyhayark-
limmnylayar. aky luussy bhurarshkngkiu
lyhayarkwanlyhng pykhchehyngsiu rayark
limmny. laysny larmiughkayarngkngkiu
rhnglnghcaysayarahkar luussy htwlngsa-
yayarngkhnykiu mkyyniung. myayark-
myknharmh rwhayrayarngkhnyhtwktteat.
bhurarshkngsny kyayarkmbhwysayar
bhunaaru bhayarnhng pynhcuanta-
yarmuueat. anntnhkiurhngkiu ngartiussy
hchcmkunnungky. ahcwmtstiaarhpyngng
trarhcerngkhkyngnhng hpyayarmthkyn-
gaarhpyngng htusntayarmuueat. abhy
suukiumyh nyhnsellayarmmuu. siuh-
pyhclutiusny kyayarkwanhcrarakya-
yarnghiky eat. uarnkayarngsayarsuu
thcuantayarkmyh bhurarshkngkiu mhu-
umkyyniungghu mywksieat.

38

htiuaahkar htarwrbbhurarсны yayarbh-
hckarkiu lhnpyng miughskmuntionghtellk
mhtayarmuussy kar pnyarmrhibhell-
hckarpyayarkarmyhnhng ngarakyan-
kiu miukhcaysayar i suukar abhysuunny.
luuyayarkyarkellsiu sngkharkiu hcela-
yar. ngarmaymnsayar pysanartiukiu
hpyayalar. myaykyeamyhcui ngart-
nysayarahkar sngsny abhymharrhisny.
narlnylyhng bhayarpylayar. myaykyeat-
iungarhnymparnkiu abhysuu hcerngsny.
narlnylyhngpyayarlar. mynykyiukiu
abhysuupnhkysny. myaykyetiukmyhcui
abhyarp hcwellhcay sny. nannkyytiussy
tnyetywtnt sehkyngsiu bhurarshkngsa-
payarngtiussy wm myayarkshpyng ky-
waykyayarkyhny tiukhtayarngahtwt
kyayarkkiu abhysuutnghtarsny. smud-
drarsnyamiwmhtellk bhwar hcerngsny.
sayarahkar abhysuussy tanhkarpitnhng
pithtar sny. smuddrarkiu miughtimnhng
ngarhkyuan htuuhtpsayar mhayarn-
miuknhng htuprhcsnykarlng sngsnyiar-
tiungaayarnglarreat. tiumlwnr iarpngeat
htayarnglwarsayarliungtanpiusuan-
reathu pyklyk smuddrarapiung ahkyarkiu
ngarhcerng tanhkarpitnhngknlnkyngtiukiu
htarsnykarlng abhysuussy wiung ku-
unye sny. sngsnytskluantwng thkarmyh
nannkku mharhtarbhualayar. mi-
ughsayarklngkiu nayrarkhybhuu slayar.
nannkalngsny myaykyehcwnkiukiung-
lyk luusiutiukiuhkar phchcayhkyngnghar

hcerngbhuuslayar. myaykyesny tansiphk-
tskellsiuupanpayar awtntnsarngskellsiu
rhieat. luusiutiueat alngsnykwy hkyeky-
wsayar lkny kyitueat. sngsnysmuddrar
hcmraypayarkhtellsiu wngbhuuslayar.
nknellsayar aayarksuanarp lhnlynyb-
huu slayar. sayhkyngtanhkartiukiu
sngaarhpwngbhuuslayar. saymngariph-
tellsiuwngsayar lmwtiukiu myngbhuu
slayar. myaykyemyknhartpyngluankiu
kynyrhubhuu slayar. aluanhcuankiu
simynglyhngbhayarpylayar. alngnayrarsiu
abhymnsayar lhmpyng rayarkrsny. mha-
yarngmuknayrarly abhymhar rhisny.
akyhngchcsngsny alngamiukapiung ahk-
yarsiu ngartiukiu kiupiusayarngniungeat.
suutiunayraraimsiu rayarksayarlmtiukiu
silimny. sngsnyrhaykar bhwarmyng alwn
askkyesayarkyayarnng silimny. sngsny
miughpwngbhdartiukhtellsiu wngbhuu sla-
yar. bhayrayarkrarahkyinkarlhng hchepy-
iung tiukrarahkyinkarlbbhiu ngarsiutarsayar
miughsebhndar myarkiu myngbhuuslayar.
alngsny abhysiusayarlhmpyng nhan-
pyarsny. arhaylaysny myaykyepayarmhar
abhkyayarnng lwngsny. luummrhis-
yarmyaynhng luumnaysartayar miugh
rwarhcayhkyngngharng lwtlpsayarlwng-
pyngkiu raynhngwhcay nusayarmykp-
nganyhayarkkiu htwhchayhkyngngharng
lyhansayarmiughrayhcerarlum miughkyi-
unhng siungsayar lyhphchcypykarlmkiu
abhysuuhpwngsny. miughrayeatabhkar
abhysuunny. nhng payarktiukiu abh-
ysuuhpyhcbhwarhcaysny. rayhkell-
snyabhysuueat wmhtellk htwklar sny.
miughkayarngkngnhngkhellkiu abhysuussy
ptisndhayapsny. raysny kyayarkhell-
kellsiuhyhchcay pnyly myknhartngmarlyk
rhieat. sngsny hkimkyyhcuatsaryarhwar
pyupynghkyng kiu hkyuptnyningls-
ayar. ksilkyeat hkyynhyayarnng hkyngkiu
hpyyniungslayar. marjrtkyytiukiu ahky-
inrayarklyhng htut bhayarniungslayar.
aarrhkyynhngsuueatsartiukiu pellpyng
niungslayar. miughkayarngkngtrartiukiu
narlny slayar. htiutrartiusny myaykyekiu
auphciemny akyayarnng ahkwngpayni-
ungslayar. myarhcwarsayar miughraysny
sngkiu lwmmiu hcayhkyngnghar mi-
ughtimtiukiu asanlwngniungslayar.
lyhphchctiukiu lwhtniungslayar. suutiuk
kywntayartiurhipareathu sngkiulhyayarklyk
swarky limmnylayar. kiuyhkndharhtell-
siu pnyarkiu abhysuusswng sny. nar-
lnyninglsayaruarankiu abhysuupay sny.
pnyarri miughtimtiukiu abhysuuryatwk
niungsnny. myaymhunsny luanhtway
myayhciungtiussy kplyknaysayarahkar
miughkayarngknggeatraybhuutiukiu abhys-
uswnhkysny. sngsnyhykngsaymabhiu
hcarhcrarakayarnkiu liukrharniungsla-
yar. hkyngsaypyiutiusny hkiulhuanrarwp

hkyuanhput aayark hkyayarngkynylyk-
naysayahkar suutiukiu whcwarkwayni-
ungslyay. kyeasngytiusny hcarhcrarm-
rhikyayarnglhnylny bhurarshkngkiaa-
yarhhsayahkar hcarhcrarkiuabhsu-
paysny.

39

sngsny tayarsitmwayrsayarkarkiu sislayar.
smngdrym sarbhwarkhyngwaydnarhkanr
sayaahkyinkiu mhtniungslyay. kiuywsa-
yarngsayarnayltiukiu raytwk bhwarssayar
ahkyinkarkiu sislayar. suutiusny kya-
yarkiungsarngykiu mwaybhar shpyng
waydnarngyinkyeat. sarngytiusny kynmar
lwngpyng kypwar tktyeat. ahkyarsiuswar
amihtansiupynmlarbhell nayttkyeat.
tayarmnykiuaseatarmrhicayhkyngnghar
abhysuulwhtsny. tayarmynghkyn-
hayarngkhyngkiu abhysuuhpyaysny.
tayarkiu suuaimbhiung lwngpyngkiusuu-
nayrarbhui ng ngarkhnhtarpye. myiuhpy-
hcsayarluutiueat asanblankiu suusny
mhtemellmngpyutteat. nhngsarysuuaa-
yarhcnhisiayarsankiu mmhttt. tayarngriu
kykhar hcimsayar apng amyiumyiukiu
rhartteat. kyansny sngeatamhukiusa-
yarngrwk sngeat ngkup nayhkyngghar
aliurhilimmnylayar. kyankiuhtwnky-
yarngsiu liukhcayhkyngnghar kyinung
hkyyniungslyay. siumhutsngnayarksiu
liukhkyiung lyhtwnlimmnylayar. kyansny
aarkyesayarkyayarnng suukiuyuanmny
layar. snglupsayar alupkiusuu apm-
nylayar. sngeathcparkiu sayarngkell
hcparkye hcusimlimnyhu yuanslayar.
kularaupnghksny atayarnghtlyk naytteat.
tayarngsny amwayatayarnghng pyny-
hcueaneat. siusayarlny myayu autiukiu
myaymhu nwayhcaytteat. suuhkyaysnyau-
tiukiu nngmimny sarrellhkwellim mnyhu
mhciurim. sarngytiukiu kiysarkellsiummht
kymtmcwar pyutteat. hciurimhky-
gmri. sarbhwarkhyng waydnarkiu
ahkynynhehkantteat. akyayarngmuukar
bhurarshkngsny pnyarmell hcayhkyngghar
hpnsngtayarmueat. uarnkiupaytayarm-
muu. siusayarlny kiuykiu hkyekywsa-
yahkar myngnhngmyngghcsayar suuki-
upng rtyteat. sngsny myngkiuhkwnaarnhng
pynyhcuanhcsaylayar. suueatlnypng
miughkyiulkhknarkiu swngslyay. ky-
ungkayarnng hkunskellsiu hkunthcayslayar.
suueatnharhkayarnngmynysansny kya-
yarkmkbhwyhpyhceat. lwngpyngkiuyk
mimihkwnaar warkywarlyk suurellm-
yarkiu twayaansayarnghar swartteat.
kyayarkhcrakayayarnngkiu kellell kyayark
lnsayarsbhayarnhng knglwtshpyng htarb-
haykiu mrhayarngtt. suutbhk myhart-
yarnghupsanmny lhannhng diunglwarsny
pyayarnnglykrhieat. marnkyepynghnsayar

hcitnhng myaykiu myiutteat. tanpiu-
sankiu kyarsayarahkar ngyimwphcwar
mnayniung. tanpiumyar alysiurayark
aayhay aayhayhusiutteat. biulmyaya-
yarhhc asanblan pyuhkyngnhngtkw
hchctiukpwellkiu awayk ananhkantteat.
sngpaysayar uarnaarhpyng simnghksny
atayarnngkiu hpyng tayarnngmyknarsiu
pyanswartt slayar. sngghcerngsayarkya-
yarnng rwhaylngtsny ahtksiutk myngsa-
yarnarp asiukkiu lupttslayar. suusny
kyayarkpayarmharnay tayarnghtipnhng
kyayarknguupayarmhar nayrarkytteat.
htiuarppkyny kiukhcarhcrakayayarnngkiu
awaykpg myngttteat. suueatsarnngytiusny
aswaykiu sayarktteat. asaykayarngrhilararp
htiunghkrhisnyhu mintayarmueat.

40

thpnhtarwrbrhurark annttnhkiurhngkiu
suanmsayar suusny snkyngbhkpyuue-
m-layar. bhurarshkngkiu apyhctngsaya-
r suusny pynpyayarchaytayarhu yayarbh-
aar mintayarmuulhng yayarbhk akynw-
upsny siuyutpareat. kiuytayaraar abhysiu
pynlyhayarkparmny. akynwupsny
kiuynhutkiu kiuylnhng pitparmny. tky-
impyayarmiparpye. thpnmpyayarnwanpar.
nhhckyimtungaayarnng pyayarmiparpye.
siurartwng htpmpyayarnwanparhu htar-
wrbrhuraraar pyn lyhayarklayeat. thpn-
htarwrbrhurarsny miughskmuntiung htelk
yayarbhhaar mintayarmuusnykar luuyayark-
yarkellsiu sngearthkarkiuhcnylayar. ngar-
maymyn sayarpysanartiukiu hpyaylayar.
sngsny ngartarhcerngghkykku pymnylayar.
sngsny kiuytiunghpyayarnngmthnrhih-
cayhkyngnghar ngarkiuapyhcrhisnyhu
hcerngmnylayar. sngsnybhurarshkng-
eat lkruanellsiusayar lkruanrhislayar. bu-
rarshkngeat asankellsiusayar asannhng
miughhkyunniungslyay. htusnsayar
bhuntnhkiuaarnubhayarkiu wtsayarn-
glayar. tngtsayar gunasraynhng tsarsn-
glayar. sngeatamykarhinkiu lwhtlayar. marn
hta-
yarnglwharsayarsuapayarnngtiukiu kynyru
nhimhky layar. marnhtayarnglwharsayar
suuapayarnngtiukiu kynyru rhuthky-
layar. adhmmluutiukiu nhipnng suu-
tiukiumyaymhu thcutny whkhtarlayar.
suutiumyknarmyarkiu mhayarnngmiuk
hpuanauplayar. siupyulhng sngeatlk-
yarkruansny sngkiu kytngniungsnyhu
ngarwnhkanmny. sngnhngatuu ngarhpn-
sngsayar bayhmuthkyng kiu kynyruhlayar.
nwalkellsiu mykkiu hartteat. suueat-
tnhkusny hkarng suueathkwnaarsny
wmkyayarnng tnylkrhieat. suuamyesny
aarrjpnngkellsiu lhuutteat. payarnngkya-
yartiusny ahtphrphikeat. ariungytiusny
kyaywarhkyayarnng ariukye tiusny san-
tuanellsiuhyhkyeat. bhurarshkng-

pnsngsayar sttwartutwng htusnsayar
sttwarhpyhceat. suukihpnsngsayar bhu-
rarsarlyhng suueattanhcnkyiu paypye.
myaytirhcsarnapayarngtiu khcarrartayarn-
griu sny suueatkykhcarrararpphyhceat.
aripkayarngsayar apngaayark kyuupng
hkyuanhputaayark raymyarsayararp
naytteat. htiaupngtiusny aripnhnglwh-
mmiu hkyayarnng narmiughmhkpngtiusny
wiungkyeat. myhcrayhtsayarlny suus-
nmpyaytt. suueathkantwngkiu yayardn-
myhcray whaytiuksayarlny mtunmlhuphell
naytteat. htiumyngkiu htnggharhewar
bhmyuumnylayar. suueatnharhkyarnngkiu
sanhkyitnhng hpayarkmnylayar.

41

lwisnkiungarmyharnhng swellyuu su-
ueatlyharkiu kyunhngnhipnngmnylayar.
suukiu nharrhutt parriusankwnglyhi-
umny layar. suusnysngkiuymarhewar
tayarngpnlimmny layar. hkyayarma-
yarsayarthckarkiu pyayarlimmnylayar.
sngnhgwnhkanhkyng ptiynarykiu
pyulimmny layar. sngteatmhukiu ahe-
nysayarngrwkhcayhkyngnghar suukiu
hkhntarmnylayar. nghknhngkhcarskellsiu
suunhngkhcarmnylayar. sngteatminmk-
laytiuahhiu suukihkynynhayarngmny-
layar. sngteatapayarngabhayartiusny
suukiuwiung hcarsayarkpwellhkankylim-
nylayar. kunsnytiutwng waykylimny-
layar. suueataraykiu mhinhhngng su-
ueathkayarnngkiu ngarhtiusayarlhannhngng
anhanapyarhtihpayarkniung slayar. su-
uapayarmhar lktngruanmyhsar pyupar.
suukiu tiukmnyakyankiu nayarkthpnmaa-
yarkmayr. tiuksayarsuusnyniungmnyhu
ahkynynhe htngeat. myngkarmyhnghng
hcitmpykslayar. suukiuinhiasayarkhy-
ngnghar abhysuumyhmrellng. siuhpyhc
ngarrhaymhar abhysuurpningsny.
ngarsny kyayjuutanuayurnmyakyayarnng
abhy suusny ngar kyayjuumpybhuusny.
miughkayarnngkng aayark rhismyhtiusny
ngareat uhchcarhpyhckyeat. lwisneatang-
armyay hkwnaar tngtysayar tnsartiukiu
ngarsny whkmhtar. suueatawtkiu ab-
hysuulhnniungsnny. nhhchtprhisayar
parriukiu abhysuuhkynkplimmny nny.
suueatmyknhartanhkarkiu abhysuuhp-
wnglimmny. suueat swartatiusny
kyayarkmkbhwy hpyhckyeat. luanhkyuan-
hewar tansiphktskellsiu thkypnhng thkyp
puukpsayarakaymyarnhng warkywartteat.
laymyhmwngniungaaayarnng thkypnhngth-
kyp puukp lykrhikyeat. thkypnhngthkyp
mhkwarniungaayarnng thkellnk rhtk-
nglykrhikyeat. suuhkyaystsayarahkar
alngtayarktteat. suumykhisny nannmky-
tayarnghtskellsiu hpyhceat. phcphtellk
meruhtwk mepwartiulny lwnngkyeat.

kywkkywsusayars aiuknghtellk ahki-
uangway tskellsiu suunharhkayarnghtellk
ahkiuangwaytktt eat. askrhusayarahkar
mehkelltayark phcphtellk melyhanhtwk-
tteat. lnypng tnhkiunaytteat. suurhaymhar
kyayarklnhkyngsny khkuntteat. asarakya-
yartiusny thkellnhpyhc mrwayniungaa-
yarnng hkiungmarlyk rhikyeat. nhluansny
kyayarkkellsiumareat. aayarkkyit suankya-
yarkkellsiu mareat. suuhtsayarahkar
hkwnaarkyesayarsuutiusny kyayarklnk-
yeat. kyayarklnaarkyesayarkyayarnng aruukellsiu
hpyhckyeat. suukiutiuklyhnghtarmhki-
ungtt. lhan myhar sanhkypmhkiungtt.
sankiu kayarkriukellsiu kyaywarkiu
shcsway kellsiuung mhttteat. laynhngphc
suukiumpyayhcayniung. layarklwhell nhng-
phcsayarkyayarkhkelltiusny suu amhiukkell-
siu hpyhckyeat. dutkyekiuhpwellkellsiumht
lhannhngwysayarahkar rytteat. suuaa-
yarkmhar htksayariauhcayarnghkym-
yarhieat. rwanpayarmhar htwnswarm-
yarkiu hpyntteat. aiukngsuuskellsiu
pnglykusuuhcaytteat. smuddrarkiu
bhayarnghkykellsiu hpyhchcaytteat.
sουλwnswarsayarlmsny htwntayark shpyng
pnglysy sanpnghpyuuyayarngsayarngtteat.
myaypayarmharsuunhngkiungniungsayar
tirhcsarnmrhi. pktiaarhpyng kyayarktt-
sarsbhayarnhng knglwteat. kyemyngsa-
yarararrhismyhtikiu mhtemellmngpyu
tteat. marnhtayarnglwharsayarsuupa-
yarngtiupayar mngphychsnyhu mint-
ayarmueat.

42

yayarbhsnyhtarwrhburaraar pynlyhayark-
snykar kiuytayarsny aluanhcuantiukiu
ttniungtayarmuu kyayarnngkiung akyanahe-
nytayarkiu abhysuumyhmsetarniungkya-
yarnngkiung akywnupsipareat. pnyarm-
rhibhell akyanahecnayarkiumiukhcaysayars
suukarabhsuunny. siurartwng akywnupsny
narmhnyayasarartiukiu kiuytiungmsi
aanau mkunniungsayar arartiukiuung pya-
yarmiparpye. narhtayarngtayarmuupar.
akywnuplyhayarkparmny. akywnup-
maylyhayarksayar arartiukiu swnsng
tayarmuupar. sitngtayarkiu akywnupsny
narnhngkyarbhuy parpye. yhkmuukar
kiuytayarkiu mykhcinhngmngpreat.
htlukyayarnngakywnupsny kiuykiurwan-
rhapreat. myaymhunnhngmehpiup-
yarhtiung nayarngrpareathu lyhayark
layeat. htiusiuharwrhburarsny yayarb-
haar mintayarmuupemh taymnamiysar
elihptaarlyk sngnhngsngteat aswayhkn-
gwnnhhcyayark kiungaramyk htweat.
akyayarnngmuukar ngarkywnyayarbhsny
ngara kyayarngarartiukiu hutmhnhewar
pyayarskellsiu sngtiusny mpyayar. siuhpyhc
nwarhtehkunhckayarnghng siuhtehkunh

kayarngtiukiuyuu pyelyhng ngarkywnya-
yarbh htansiuswar mimitiumerhiuraryjkiu
puujayarkylayar. ngarkywnyayarbhshny
sngtiuabhiu sutayarngrmny. suueat-
myknharkiu ngarhtayarkmny. siumhut-
ngarkywnyayarbhshny ngar akyayarn-
garartiukiu hutmnhcwarpyayarskellsiu
sngtiu sny mpyayarsayarapyhcnhng alya-
yarkngarhcerngmnyhu mintayarmueat.
htiusihtarwrbbhurarmhar htartayarmuusny
atiung taymnamyiusareliht rhuaaramy-
iusar bildd naymtamyiusarjayarhpartiusny
swar pyukyeat. htarwrbbhursnylny ya-
yarbheatmyknhar kiu htayarktayarmueat.
yayarbhshny aswayhknwpwntiuaabhiu su-
tayarnngpyemh suuhkanrsayardukhkakya-
yarngkiu htarwr bhursny pyrnhg arnghtk
nhhcsayaruhchcarkiu paytayarmueat.
htiuaahkar suueatnyeahckiunhmmyar
arngsikywm sayarsuumyar apayarngtiusny
suuhtansiular suueat aim suunhgatu-
uhcarsayarkkyeat. apayarmhar htarwr-
hurarrayarkhcaytayarmuusayar dukhk-
sngrellrhismykhkiu aayarkmay suunhgatu
nyntwarhkyngnhng nhhcsim hcayhkyngkiu
pyukyeat. htiusuapayarngtiusnylny ngway
tpyarhcnhng rwhaynartayarngtbhkhce-
paykyeat. htiusihtarwrbbhursny yayarb-
heat rhayhpyhchnkiu kayarnngkyepayta-
yarmuushpyng suusny siu tsayarnglay-
htayarnng kularauphkyayarkhtayarnng
nwaryhnyhtayarnng mynymthtayarnngkiu
rtteat. sarhkunhcyayarknhng smesuanya-
yarkkiu lny rpyneat. smekyekar yaymim
smelpkar kayji smengykar kayrnghpputam-
nyrhstny. tpynyluanyayarbheat smekellsiu
lhsayarmnmt hcuantyayarkmyhmri.
suutiueatabhsnysuutiu mayarnngmyarnhn-
ganyeamyh suutiuaaramwayuhchcarkiu
waypay layeat. htiunayark yayarbhshny
anhhtcrarlaysy askrhng mimisar myay
myhctiukiupng myngrpyemh askkyerng
nayrkkarlnhng kywyw sayar anihchc
rayarklayeat.

sehkyngtkartiutwng ahtwthpyhcsayar
rhayar lmunsehkyngh. shkngnhtksayar
nmhkyngnhyng kywnmkui nmparhcay.
kiuytayareat mayttarsny hcpyhcnryhtk
sar kayarnghpareat. kiuytayar mwahayky-
iungsayar nansarsekellsiu narntayarsny
swnlayarnghsayarnansarsehpyhpareat.
htiukyayarnghstiusmeknyartiusny kiuy-
tayarkuihkyhcky pareat. kywnmkui
swaysayarnghayarmuupar. kywnmtiu
sny nayarktayarsiupay liukkyparmny.
arhng mngkyesny aintayaratwngknhktell-
siu kywnmkui sayarnghkelltayarmuupye.
kywn mtiusny kiuytayarkiyayarngh w-
mmyayarkwrhnglnkmny. mayttartayarkui
hcpyhcnryhtksar hkyemwmkymny. stius-
meknyhartiusny kiuytayarkiumhknhcnwar
hkyhckypareat. aiuyayarnghngmyiusmetiu
ngarsnykaydtell kellsiu mnyaysangrhisa-
yarlny rhayarlmunmngat kularkarkellsiu
tngtysayeat. ngarsnynaypuukihkkan
mnyasayarnghrhisar kayayarngh ngarki-
umkyrnghukyparnghng. ngarmihkngat-
sarsmetiu sny ngarkiu mnarliusayarnghcitri
hcpyhcuuyarnyitiuki hcayarnghcaykyeat.
kiuyuyarnykiu mhcayarnghpar. kywn-
mnhhcsknhhcliararhng kiuytayar sny
siumyarkiuabhyhmar htintayarmuus-
nykiung mwntnyhkyin abhyhmaraphki-
uhcaytayarmuusnykiung pytayarmuupar.
kywnmsny ahkyartparsayar siuhtin nayark-
siu abhykyayarngh lmlwelliukrparaannny.
minmtkartiuthtk asnglhasayarahcm sngsny-
milyhng siumyarkhyayarsiuuliukswar siuht-
intellmyararnarmhar sngatsiusngytiuki
kyway mwayparlayar. ngarkhyhcsayarnhm
sngkiuhparrayarmnghrtar ksayar myngnhg
ngarpuanpymny. sngatparswy mut-
putetnsarsnglyk lnyng pulellaswyswswell-
lyk sngsny tngtylheat. ngwaynhngapya-
yarkhkyysayar rwhaypateswy swykiulny
lup payuemny. arhngmngkyesny hcarp-
welltayarnarmhar htungngay hcn ngarhtu-
ansayar nardusemwhayanansny tpyan-
pyantliungghing hpyhclayeat. ngarkhy-
hcrarshkngsny ngarmurnnansarpuanhpyhc
ngarrngauankyarmhar tynnyluanaiprmny.
ngarkhyhcrarshkngsny anggaydiuyarnymh
hpyhc sayar hngnarhkkwrkcnycell-
siuhpyhpareat. ngarkhyhcsayarnhm
sngsny asnglhpayeat. alwnlhpayeat.
hkyiumykhcinhgpynyhcuaneat. ngarkhy-
hcrarshkngsny asnglh hkyhcbhwy sayar
lkhknarnhng pynyhcuantayarmuueat. ngar-
tiuaiprarhkg sny hcimsayar asnghieat.
ngartiuh bimarntiungtiusny aarrjpng
amiusny htngruupnghpyngpyestny.

kywnmsny rharrunarpnhngsepwng kwng-
pyng payarksayar nhngpwngmyhsarh-
pyhpareat. suutayarhtellmhar nhngp-
wnghtngskellsiu ngarkhyhc sayarsstiusmesny
luumyiusmehcuhtellmharhtngpayeat.
tayarpngchuhtellmhar rhayarkhkyiup-
ngkellsiu ngarkhyhcrar shkngsny luumy-
iusarhcuhtellmhar hpyhctayarmuueat.
ngarsny suueataripwy pyayarmwaynay-
htiung myinhcwarsayar ase kiu hcarreat.
pwellhkanraraimsiu ngarkiusayarnghswar
mayttartayar alankiu ngarapayarmhar
miutayarmuupye. ngarsnyhkyhchkyngaarh-
pyng kyngnarsnyhpyhc ngarkuihcpyhch-
sepynyhng aarhpyngkypar. rhayarkhky-
iusekiu kywaysksar hcaykypar. sngat
lkwelbhsny ngarkhayarnghkiu htayark
mlyk lkyarlsny ngarkuibhkyknyatay-
yar muaparhcay. yayrurhngmyiusmetiu
ngarkhyhcsayar stiusme sny aliulium-
niumhetiungaayarngh mliupmnhiumny
akyayarngh tayar kynglnysayar smngdrym-
yarkiu tiungtny sngtiuki ngarmharhtareat.
ngarkhyhcrarshkngat hckarsanpay. kyny-
par. tayarngkyetayarnghngytiuki hkunkya-
yarylkywlaeat. ngarkhyhcrarshkngsny
smngdry sngynghg tuueat. kynypar.
autriupngmharprptayarmuueat. pytng pa-
yarkwtwng kynylyk pytngwrkkyarmhar ki-
uykiu pylyknyatayarmuueat. ngarkhyhcrar
shkngsny hkayarpayarsnykar ngarkhyh-
csayarnhm ngareatminmlh htlarhkeppar.
sayarnghkarllwnpye. miughlkyknylgyngpye.
myaykyepayarmhar pnmyar pwngkypye.
nghktiu mynytnwhkyinlly rayarklaypye.
ngartiumpyay hkyiungkh twnsankiulny
kyarreat. sngbhayarshpnpngsny hcimsa-
yarasekiu mhnghcayeat. hcpyhcnwypnglly
pwnglykmwhaykyiungeat. ngarkhyh-
csayarnhm ngareatminmlh htlarhkeppar.
tayarngpayar hkiulhuanrarkyayarkkyartwng
rhisar ngareathkyiungkh sngatmykn-
harkiumyngparrhay. sngat hckar sankiu
kyarparrhcy. sngathckarsansny hkyiueat.
sngat myknharlly lheat. hcpyhcn-
wypngtiuki hpykltansayar myayhk-
waymyar nhng myayhkwayklaymyarkiu
ngartiuki bhmkylayar. ngartiuh hcpy-
hcnwypngtiusny apwngpwnglykrhikyeat.
ngarkhyhcrarshkngkiungarsungpayeat.
ngarkiu lny shkngsiungpayeat. nhngta-
yar kykchartayarmuueat. miughmsayark
mhayarnghmiukaripmpyaymhe ngar hky-
hcrarshkng baysartayarnghpayarmhar
smngdrysgny kellsiu thpnpyutayarmuupar.

ngarwinyarnykyhcsayarsuuki
nynyahkaraiarpayarmhar ngarrhareat.
rharsayarllymtway. ngarhtmny. my-

iulmtiutwng lnymny. ngar winyarnyhkyhcsa-
 sayarsuukiu lmmtiutwng rharmnyhusiulyk
 rharsayarlñy mtway. myiukiulñysayar
 kng hcayarngtiusny ngarkiu twaykysayar
 ngarwinyarnyhkyhcsayar suukiumyn-
 gkyslayar hu ngarmayeat. suutiumh
 annynglwnpynlyhng ngarwinyarnyhkyhcsa-
 sayar suukiutwayeat. ngarsny suukiumlwh-
 t. amyellkiung ngarkuibhwarmyngsaya-
 r mihkngataim aiprahknhtellsiu sa-
 yarnghel eat. yayrurhngmyiusmetiu
 ngarkhyhcsayar stiusme sny aliulium-
 niumhetiungayaarng mihupmñhiumny
 akyayarn gayar kynglñysayarsmng drym-
 yarkiu tiungtny sngtiuki ngarmharhtareat.
 murn layarbnahcrhisayar kunsny rayarn g
 ttsayarnansarmhunmyiuki merhiu htsayar
 mehkitiung sndarnrhilyk tayarhtellklarsa-
 yar htiusuukar abhy suhpyhparlimm-
 nny. htiusuupayarngtiusny htarki-
 unglyk hchcmhu hchcray laykyksayarsu-
 hpyhckyeat. nynyahkar hciurimhcrar-
 rhisayarkyayarn g luutiungmimi apayar
 mimihtarkiumyhayarn ghtarlykhrheat.
 laybnunshcsarhpyng rhayarlmunmngkye
 luptayarmusayar yarnpyantayarhpy-
 hceat. kwnhcngtiungtiuki ngwayhpyng
 aayarkpiungkiu rwhayhpyngng htun-
 grnhpuankiu nemayarn gsayar kmplarh-
 pyngng pyehcaytayarmueat. atwngk-
 iumuu kar yayrurhngmyiusme tiusny
 mayttarnhng hkyylhykypye. jiaunstiusmetiu
 lkhtpmngglarsayarn g sayarnay nhluan-
 tayarwnglñsayaarnay mytayarn g sayar
 uerhcsrhpuukiu sayarn gtayarmuusayar rha-
 yarlmun mngkyeki swarhpuumyngkylayar.
 rhayarlmunmngat yarnpyantayar kiu
 kynykylayar. suurellhkyayarkkip isray-
 lamyiu sarsuurell ahkywayaranrhikyeat.

4

sngsny asnglhpayeat. ngarkhyhcsa-
 yarnhm alwnlhpayeat. byarparsank-
 yarmhar hkyiumykhcinhg pyny-
 hcuan eat. spngsnylny gildtayarn gpa-
 yarmh snglar sayar sihcukellsiu hpy-
 hceat. sngatswartiusnylny amwaynyh
 rayhkyiurarmh tklassayar sihcukell-
 siuhpyhckyeat. tkayarn gmyhmlyayar.
 amwharsar bhwartt kyeat. nhuthkm-
 snylny netwaysayarkyiunhngt ueat.
 hckarsanly saryarpayeat. narpnsank-
 yarmhar partiu sny sllelserhkhngtuukyeat.
 lñpngsnylny suurelitiusarsansayarn g
 ttsayar diunglwharthtayarn gswellhtarsayar
 lknkhuan bhndartiuktyhuusayar dar-
 widmngat reltiuknhng tuueat. rñgsarn-
 hhcbhktiusny nhngtayar kykhcar sayar
 drysngyarnwharnhng tuukyeat. miughmsa-
 yark mbhayarn gmiukaripmpyaymhe ngarsny-
 murn tayarngnhng layarbnkunsiuswarmny.
 ngarkhyhcsayarnhm sngsnyapyhcthuan-

thkumyhmri. tkiuyluanlhpayeat. ngar-
 nhngatuu laybnuntayarn gk larparapy.
 ngarnhngatuu laybnuntayarn gk larpar.
 aarmntayarn ghtip rhnirtayarn g hayrmunta-
 yarn ghtip hkyngsaytwngmyar kyarsch-
 nayar tayarngmyarapayark kynyrrhupar.
 ngarnhm ngarkhngpwn sngsny ngarnhlu-
 ankiuluyuupye. sngat mykhcitkyny
 lñpngtlny hpyng ngarnhluankiu luyuupye.
 ngarnhm ngarkhngpwn sngatmayttarsny
 alwn hkyiupayeat. sngatmayttarsny
 hcpyhcrnyhtk ahtuu shpyng kayarn gpayeat.
 snghtuansayarn ansarsensny nansarmyi-
 utkartiuhkt ahtuushpyng mw haykyiung-
 payeat. ngarkhngpwn sngatnhuthkmsny
 pyarlpiukellsiu yiutteat. lyharaayarkmhar
 niunhngpyarnyrrheat. awt tñsarsnylny
 laybnunamw haykyiungkellsiu mw hayky-
 iunglykhrheat. ngarnhm ngarkhngpwnsny
 wngkarsayaruyyarny pithtarsayar raykn
 tansiphkhtarsayar raytwng hpyhckpayeat.
 sngatpyiupngtiukar hkyiusayarasekiu sett
 sayar slleltayar nardupngnhng raysa-
 yarhngnartayar nardupng kurkumpng
 kyanpng shckyanpiupng layarbnpñgmyiu
 murnpñg akyayarn g amysuansayar
 nansarpngmyiuparkyeat. uyyarny myarkiu
 raylayarn ghcrarraykn hcm raytwng layb-
 nuntayarn gk hcehtwksayar myhcraylny
 parstny. myayarklay niupar. tayarnglay
 larpar. ngaruyyarnyapayarsiu larky-
 par. mw haykyiungsayaranansny pyanl-
 hiungparhcay. ngarkhyhcrarshkngsny
 uyyarny taysayarn wng hkyiusayarasekiu
 hcartayarmuuparhcay.

5

ngarnhm ngarkhngpwn ngaruyyarnyhtellsiu
 ngarwnglaryeat. ngarmurnnhng nansarmy-
 iuki hkanuyuupye. ngarpyarnnyhng
 pyarlpiu kiu hcarrpye. ngarniunhng
 hcpyhcrnykiasayarkrpye. ngarasway tiu
 hcarkylayar. ngarmitswaytiu sayarkky.
 whcar sayarkkyayar. ngarsny aippya-
 yarhcnny nhluanniulykhrheat. ngarkhyhcrar
 shkngatckarsanpay. ngarnhm ngarkhy-
 hcsayarni ngarkhyiu ngareathcuanlñgsu-
 ngaraarhpwngpar. ngarkhyayarn gny
 nhngnhngng ngarsanpñgsny nynykyttsayar
 nhngghck myarnhng hciupye hsiulyk
 hkayarknayatayarmueat. kywnmsny
 awtkiuhkywt parpye. abhy kyayarn g
 wtpynrmny. hkyaykiulñysayparpye.
 thpnyhcaayarn g abhykyayarn g pyur-
 parmny. ngarkhyhcrarshkngsny
 lktayarktiunhkarparark ahtellsiu swng-
 tayarmuusnyhpyhc suukiuhkyhcsnarsayar
 hciit aarkyespyng ngarkhyhcrarshkn-
 gaar tanhkarkuihpwngaaansayarnghar
 htsayarahkar ngarklmhmurnse ngarkhky-
 yarngtiumh pktimurnsesny tanhkarkyn-
 giukpayarmhar hckhck kylayeat. ngarkhy-

hcrarshkngaarngharpwngsnyrhisayar
ngarhkyhc rar shkngsnyhtwkswarnhngpye.
hckarsantayarkiu hcahyac narhtayarng-
lyk shkngkiungarrharsayarlmy mtway.
hkayarsayarlmy htutayarmmuu. myi-
utwnglnhsayar knghcayarngtiusny ngarkiu
twaysayar narkynghcwarriukkyeat. myi-
uriuhcayarngtiusny ngarmyknharhpuan-
kiu luyukkyeat. aiuyayrurhngmyiusmetiu
sngtiusny ngarhkyhc rar shkngkiutwayly-
hng suukiungarhkyhc narnaykiayarngkiu
kyarpyayarkyparhu ngarmharhtartayarngp-
npareat. minmtkartiutk asnglhasayarahcm
sngghkyhcrarshkngsny ahkyartparsa-
yar hkyhcrarshkng htk abhysiasarsny.
akywnuptiukiu htiusiumharhtartayarng-
pnrmyakayarang sngghkyhcrar shkngsny
ahkyartparsayar hkyhcrarshknghtk abhysiu
saryarnny. ngarhkyhcrarshkngsny hpyu-
usayaraasng nesayar asngnhng pynyhcuan
luutsayarngtiutwng ahtwt amythpyhcta-
yarmuueat. uehkayarngtayarsny rwhayh-
cngnhngtueat. sanpng tayarsny htuuhtp
kyeasngkellsiu nkeat. mykhcitayartiusny
niuhykiulyk myhcraypayar mhar puan-
puan kywkywwpsar hkyiunghngtuukyeat.
partayartiusny nansartayar mwhayki-
ungsayar pntayarkellsiu ng huthkmta-
yartiusny pktimurn seyiusayar nhngp-
wngkellsiu ng hpyhckyeat. lktayartiusny
mykrwellhcesayarlkhcwpkellsiu ng kiuya-
yarsny nelarkyayarkhpyng hcehkyysayar
snghcwyhpyuukellsiu ng hpyhckyeat. hkyay-
htayarktayartiusny rwhayhcnghinppayar
tnysayar kyayarkhpyuutiunghngtuukyeat.
myknhartayar sny laybnuntayarngkellsiu
hpyhck aarrpngkellsiu htuumytpayeat.
nhutayarsny alwnhkyiupayeat. tkuiyuan
hkyhchpwsayar guntayarapayarngtiungh-
pynyhcuan tayarmuueat. yayrurhngmy-
iusmetiu isusny ngarhkyhcrarshkng
ngarmitswayhpyhctayarmuustny.

6

minmtkartiutk asnglhasayarahcm sngghky-
hcrarshkngsny abhyarpsiukywtayarmuus
nny. akywnuptiusny sngnhngatuu suuki-
urhararmny akayarang sngghkyhcrarshkngsny
abhyarpsiu lwhellswartayarmusnykiu
pyayarpar. ngarhkyhcrarshkngsny u-
yaryntayar shcsekiu hear nhngpwnngkiu
swtyuumnyhu uyyaryntayartwng nansarta-
yarsiu sngswartayarmuupayeat. ngarhky-
hcrarshkngsny ngarkiusiungtayarmuueat.
ngarsnylmy shkngkiu siungpayeat. nhng-
tayar kykchartayarmuueat. ngarhkyh-
sayarnhm sngsnytirjmyiukellsiu lheat.
yayrurhngmyiukellsiu ngtyeat. hchcmkn-
harkellsiu kyayarkmkbhwyhpyhckyeat.
sngat mykhcitukiuk ngarmhlwhellpar.
suutiusny ngarkiu aayarngpye. sngat-
sanpngsnylmy gildtayarpayarmh snglarsayar

sithcukellsiu hpyhckyeat. sngat swartiusnylmy
rayhkyiurarmh tk larsayar siuhcukellsiu hpy-
hckyeat. tkayarnngmyhmlyayar amwharsar
bhwarttkyeat. narpnsankyarmhar par-
tiusny stellerhk nhng tuukyeat. mihpu-
rarhkyayarkkyip mayarnngmmisaanrhckypip
apyiutayaratiungmsi rhikyeat. ngarhkyiu
ngareathcuanlngsusny ngartpartnyrhieat.
bhwarmyngsayarmihkng ahkyhcsuansa-
yarsmehpyhckyeat. luumyiu smetiusny
suukiungkiu kayarnngkyepaykyeat. mihpurar
myarnhng mayarnngmmisaanmyartiusny
hkyemwmykyeat. lkeltsiu ngtylyk naykell-
siu htwnng lyk hchcmknharkellsiu
kyayarkmkbhwyhpyhckyk nannkellsiu
myhayarrhusayar stiusmekar abhysuu nny.
hkyiunghtellmhar shcsemyarkiukynyru
hcpyhcnwy png ssny msnsnykiung
slellpngpwngsny mpwngsnykiung sihky-
ngghar ngarpyuhcusayar uyyarynsiu
ngarsngswareat. stimrmhe ngarwin-
yarnysny amindiprhtarkiu hceskellsiu
hpyhckyeat. aiurhulmit pynlarpar. pynlarpar.
akywnuptiusny sngkiurhumyngmrnyakya-
yarnng pynlarpar. pynlarpar. rhulmit
abhysiusayarararkiu twaymyng kylim-
nny. hchctpnhhctpkellsiu twaymyngky
parmny.

7

aiumngsme hkyaynnghcelyk sngat hkyayti-
usny alwnngtypareat. sngat hkarshc-
tiusny limmarsayarsuu pyupyngsayarkya-
yarkkayarngrnarkellsiu hpyhckypareat.
sngat hkasny arnynhngpynysayar hplar-
luan hpyhckypareat. wmsnylmy nhngpn-
hcehkyysayar hcparpuan hpyhckypareat.
sngatrngsarnhchbhtiusny drysngy
amwharnhng tuukypareat. lnypngsny-
nghcwyrrelliuk kellsiu ng mykhcitiusny
hayrbhbunmyiu barsrbbtantankarnarmhar
rhisayarrayknkellsiu nharhkayarngsny
dmarskmyiusiu myknharpyusayar layb-
nunrelliukkellsiu ng hpyhckypareat. sngat-
uehkayarngsny krmayltayarnghng tuu
sanpngsnylmy nemayarngsayar tnsarsngpar
eat. mngkyesny kyhcsayarsanpngnhng
nhayarnghpwwellyk rhitayarmuueat.
ngarhkyhcsayarnhm ngarpyayarmwayb-
hiurarsngsny alwnlhpayeat. alwnhkyhcb-
hwysayar lkhknarnhng pynyhcuanpayeat.
sngat arpsny hcnwplwanpngkellsiu hpyhck
sngatrngsartiulny hcnwplwansepywtnhng-
tuukyeat. hcnwplwanpngkiu ngartkmny
akiungahhk tiukiu kiungmnyhu ngar-
siusayar thpsngeatrngsartiulny sny hpyhck-
sepywtkellsiu nggruusayaraskanany
rhayarkhkyiseanankellsiu ngat nhut-
snylmy akayarngsuansayar hpyhcknykell-
siung hpyhckyeat. ngarhkyhcrarshkngsny
ngarkiusiungtayarmuueat. ngaralusiulny
liuktayarmuutteat. kywltayarmuueat.

par ngarhkyhcrarshkng. kywltartayar
muupar. tayararpsiu htwkswar rwartiu
nynykiulwnhca ykunaan. nannkhca-
yarhcayarht hcpyhcuuyarnysiuswarky
kunaan. hcpyhcnwypng snsnymsnsnykiung
apwngmyarsny mmyarsnykiung slellpnp-
wngsny mpwngsnykiung kynyrhukykuana
htiuarp kywnmeat mayttarkiu kiuytayar
appayparmny. anusaypngtiusny mwhayky-
iungkypareat. ngartiu tanhkarnarmhar
hkyiusayarasemyiu ashcahayarngtiukiu
kiuytayarbhiu kywnmsiuhtarparpye
ngarhkyhcrarshkng. htiuhcpyhcrnsny
ngarhkyhcrarshkngabhiu hpyayarng hcwar
hcettpareat. aippyayarsayarsuutiueat
nhuthkmsiu amhttmell rayarkttpareat.

8

kiuytayarsny kywnmeat mihkngniuki-
uhciusayar mayarngrngkellsiu hpyhch-
cayhkyngpareat. siuhpyhclyhng kywnm
sny pyngmhartway nmparlimmny. su-
utparmcellrellr. kiuytayarkiu lkswell
mihknggeataphknhhtellsiu sayarnswarpar-
limmny. suusnylny kywnmkui swn-
sngshpyng kywnmsnysayrayarsayar
hcpyhcrny nhng kywnmslellrnykiu ki-
uytayaraar sayarktayar muuparhcaymny.
shknggeat lkwellksny ngarkhayarngkiuh-
tayark mlyk lkyarlsny ngarkiubhklyk
naytayar muuparhcay. yayrurhngmy-
iusmetiu ngarhkyhcsayarstiusme sny
aliuliumniumhetiungaayarng mlhupmn-
hiumny akyayarng tayarkynglnysayar
smngdrymyarkiu tiungtny sngtiukiu
ngarmharhtareat. mimihkyhcrarshkng
myhayarngtayarhtellk lar sayarhtiusuukar
abhysuu hpyhparlimmny. kywnmkui
kiuytayareatnhluanpayarmhar tansip hk-
ttayarmuupar. lkruantayarpayarmhar
tansiphktayar muupar. akyayarngmuukar
mayttarsny sayhkyngnhngamyh tnhk-
iukyepareat. hkngpwnkiu myuansayar
hcitsbhayarsny mrnniungngannhngamyh
hkkhtnpareat. suueatarhinsny mearhin
lyhphchcarhinhpypareat. siurartwng
raymyartiusny mayttarkiu mst niung.
myhcraytiusny mlwhmmiuniung. luusny
mimiaim rhismyhsayar phchcnyuhchcar-
tiukiu mayttarbhiupayhkyngsayar lny
alwntrarmhtemellmyngpyuhkyngkiu hkan-
rlimmny. ngartiu nyemngtyayarkrheat.
suusny sarmytmpayarsay. htiunyemkiu
tayarngsayarahkar suuabhiuahbysiu pyur-
parmny. suusnymyiuriuhpyhclyhng
suuapayarmharngwaypyaiukiu sayarkmny.
tanhkarhpyhclyhng aarrjpyndpyarhpyng
hkiunghkan hcaymny. ngarsnymyiuriuhpy-
hceat. ngarsarmyttiisny pyaiu kellsiu hpy-
hckyeat. siuhpyhc rhaytayar myknharssayar
kyayjuurheat. barlharmunpyny rhayarl-
munmnggeat hcpyhcuuyarnysuurturheat.

uyyarnyhcaarngtiu ngarshpyng suuti-
sny asekiu hcarrsnyatwk ngwayhtayarnghe-
skrkyeat. ngarpiungsayarhcpyhcuuyarnysny
ngarrhaymharrheat. aiurhayarlmun ng-
wayhtayarngkiu kiuytayaraarsk asesehca-
yarngsayar suutiusny nhcrarkiuuyurkyeat.
uynytiunaysayarsuu. sngearthcarsankiu
snggeat apayarng abhayar tiusny narhta-
yarng ttkyeat. ngarsnylnykyarparrhca-
y. alyngamyn kywltayarmuupar ngarhky-
hcrar shkng. nansartayarngpayarmhar
smngdrysnkykellsiu pyutayarmuupar.

trarsuukyea uphciusayarkarl tranra-
 yarahkarisayrlypny ahcaraarharhka-
 yarnparyudpny bklng myiasur tya-
 yarksny myarnhngsarnhhcyayarkparlyk
 mayarbhpny tnyhkiuhkyngngghar swareat.
 htiusueeatamnykar elimlk. myaramnykar
 nayarmi. sarnhhcyayarkamnykar mhar-
 lunnhng hkilyuntny. suutiusnyyudpny
 bklngmyiu ehprtarpсарhphcylk mayarb-
 pynysiuswar naykyeat. nayarmieat hkn-
 pynelmlksnysaymyarnhngsarnhhcyayark-
 tiusny kynrhckyeat. sartiusnymayarb-
 pynysuaurpnhngrusamnyrhisayar minm
 nhhcyayark tiunhng hcuanbhkhkyngkiupyu
 htipyynmhar synhchcknmhy napyemh
 htiusarnhhcyayark mharlunnhnghkilyun-
 tiusny say nayarmisnysarmrhi hkn-
 pwnlymrhi kynrhcklayeat. thpnhtarwr-
 hurarsnyminilutiuikiuakynarhkyuw
 munkiupaysnartayarmuukyayarngkiu htio-
 minmsny mayarbhpnykyarsayarahkar
 mayarbhpnymhpymswarmyhu hky-
 waymnhhcyayarknhngatuht tnyhkiu-
 rararpk htwkpyelyhng yudpynysiura-
 yarkliusayarnggharswarkyeat. siurartwng
 hkywaymnhhcyayarktiuaar sngtiusny
 kiuyamiamisupynkylayar. saylwnsa-
 yarsuu ng ngarnng kyayjuupyusnyhnganye
 htarwrbbhursny sngtiu kyayjuupyuta-
 yarmuuparhcaysayar. sngtiunhhcyayarksny
 nayarkrsayarlngaimhkymsarhchwarnayrm-
 nyakyayarng htarwrbbhurar kymnsarta-
 yarmuuparhcaysayarhusiulyksuutiukiunm-
 layeat. suutiusnylny asankiulwhngngiuky-
 way lyk akychngchcaykwnuptionsy
 kiuytayarnhngatuu kiuytayareat amy-
 iuhtansiu liukswarparmnyhu siukyeat.
 nayarmiklnyngarsmetiupynswarkylayar.
 ngarnhngatuaabhkyayarnng liukrm-
 nny. sngtiulng lyharbhiungareatwm
 sarrhisay slayar. ngarsmetiupynswarkyla-
 yar. ngarsnyaskarwylwnlgnhngmaysng.
 siumhut myayarlghcrarhi saysnyhngar-
 siulyhngng ynaynymharlgnaylyhngng
 sartiukiulnybhwarmynglyhngng htiusartius-
 nykyepwarsnytiungaayarnngannaylimm-
 nyayar. lngmnaabhellsuutiukiunmyayarl-
 nglimmny layar. ngarsmetiuitiusiumhpy-
 hcr. htarwrbbhurar lktayarsny ngar knlrhis-
 nykiu sngtiuatwk ngaralwnkyngnarsayar
 hcitrhisnyhusiulaysayar suutiusnythp-
 nasankiulwhngngiukywaykyeat. htiauhka-
 raurpsnyyayarkhkmkiummimiamyiusar
 tiuhtanswarsiuynswareat. rusmuu-
 kayarkhkmhewellsnypklyknaysyeat. na-
 yarmiklny sngahcmsnyamyiusarrngbhurar-
 ngtiuhtansiuynswarpye. ahcmnayarksiu
 liukswarparhusiusayar rusk kywnmsny
 kiuytayarkiumhchwarparchaynhng. nayark-
 tayarsiumliukbell pynswarhcaykyngngghar
 mpyuparnhng. kiuytayarswarlayararar-

siukywnmliukparmny. kiuytayaraipplayrar-
 rarkywnmaipparmny. kiuytayaramyiusny
 kywnmamyiu kiuytayarbbhursnykywnmb-
 hurarhphhparhcay. kiuytayarsayrararp
 kywnmsay snggyiuuhhkanparmny. sayhky-
 ngmhtpar ahkyarsayaramhukyayarnng kiuy-
 tayarnhngkywnmkwarlyhng htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny kywnmhtiumymhmkpyutayar muu-
 parhcaysayarhupynsiueat. russnyliukhky-
 nggharhkiunghkansayarhcitrhisnykiuna-
 yarmisnysimyngsayartit sit hchwarnlayeat.
 htiusuunhhcyayarktiusnyhkreswarbkl-
 ngmyiusiurayarksayarahkar tmyiulua-
 nautaukykkyk hpyhc isuukarnayarmi
 hutslayarkhumaykyeat. suukllynayarmi-
 huu mhkayarpamhng. marrhuuhka-
 yarpar. anntnhkiurhngsny ngaraar-
 alwn hkasayarararkuiupaytayarumuopye.
 ngarsnykywywpynyhcaunlykhtwkswareat.
 yhkumuukarsngrellyk tkiuytnyrhimh htar-
 wrbbhurar sny ngarkiupiupytayarumuopye.
 htarwrbbhursnyngarkiunhmkhyanntnhk-
 iurhngsny ngarkiunsgrellhcaytayarmuusy
 hpyhc nayarmiamnyhpynga bhykyayarnng
 ngarkiuhkayarkysnyhu pynpyayareat.
 htiusiumayarbhpnyymh liuklarsayar
 mayarbhpnyysuuhkywaymrushngatu-
 unayarmisnypynlar muyayar hcparkiu-
 rithckarlklngmyiusiurayarkkyeat.

2

nayarmieatlngelimlkeat aswayamyiutwn-
 galwnrttsayarpayarkbhayartyayarkrheiat.
 sueeatamnykar bayarjtny. mayarbhpynysu-
 urusk kywnmsny lypngsiuswar hcitrhngt-
 way sayarsuunayarkmharkparkynkiu
 kayarkparrhcayhu nayarmiahkwngpnly-
 hng nayarmik swartayarnngarsmehusiuat.
 russnyswarhparritsayersuutiunayarkmh-
 arhparynkiu kayarksnytwng elimlkeat
 aswayamyiu bayarjpiungsayarly amhttmell
 nayarkyeat. htiauhkarbayarjsny bklngmy-
 iuk lar htarwrbbhursnysngtiunhngatuu-
 rihtayarmuuparhcaysayarhu ritsaysuutiuaar-
 siulyhng suutiuk kiuytayarkiuhtarwrbbhu-
 rarkayarnngkyepaytayarumuuparhcaysayarhu
 pynpyayarkyeat. bayarjklly htiumin-
 mgysny abhysuunhngsiungsnnyhu
 lyhkayarnngaarmaysayar lyhkayarnngk
 mayarbhpnymhayarminhngatuu liuk-
 larsayar mayarbhamyusmehpyhpareat.
 suuklly kywnmsny hcparritsaysarsu-
 tiunayark kayarkliunghcuhtellmhar
 kynsayar hcparkiu kayarksimparrhcayhu
 ahkwngtayarnngkywngshpyng nannmhchc
 yhkukhtellnaysayarahkyin tiungaa-
 yarng lupnayparpyehupyayarsiuulyhng
 bayarjsny ruskiuhkayar narhtayarnngpar
 ngarsme. ahkyarsayarsiuswarhchparkynkiu
 mkayarknhng. iarpkmhtwkbhell ngarky-
 wnmtiu mhewellyknaytayar. suuti-
 u-ritsayerlykwkkiukynmht suutiunayark

liukayar. lulngtiusnysngkiu mnhayarn-
grhkrmyakayarnng ngarmharhtarpye.
rayngtsayarahrakar aiuhtrarrarsiswarlul-
nghkpsayarraykiu sayarktayarhusiulaysayar
russny may payarmharuehky pywpwlyk ky-
wnmsnytparamyiusarhpyhc kiuytayarsny
kywnmkiu simhtmnyakayarnng abhysi-
uhcittayarnhngtwayrparssnyhuly hayark-
layeat. bayarjklny sngeatlngsawarnayark
sngsnyyayarkhkmaarpyuhcussmyhkiung
sngsny mibhnhngmway bhwararhtarpynyk-
iuhcwanahtkk msibhuusayarpynysiularkya-
yarnngkiung ngaraarsayhkyarhcwarpya-
yarkpye. sngamhueatakyiukiuhtrar-
wrhbharpaytayarmuuparhcaysayar.
sngsnyatayarngtayaraayark hkiulhuan
hkyngnghar hky nykpsayar israylamyueat
bhurashknghtarwrhbhararsny hcuanlngsa-
yarsukiu hkytayarmuuparhcaysayarhu
siusayar rusklny shkngkywnmsny rhayta-
yarmyknharparhcay. kywnmsnykiuyta-
yarkywnmtiunhng mtuusayarlny kiuyta-
yarsny layarkwt hckarkiu pyayarkywnmkiu
nhhsimhcayparpyehu lyhayarklayeat.
bayarjklny hcarsayarksayarahkyinrhpye.
larmunkiu hcarlayar. puanrny hcarhckarkiu
nyhclayar hu hkayarsiusnyatiung russny
hpcarritsayar suutiunhngatuu htiunglyhng
bayarjsny payarkpayarkkiiulm payshpyng
suusny whcwarhcarpyemhkyntarsyate.
hpcarkynkiu kayarkhkyngngharhtswarsa-
yarahkar bayarjsnylulngtiuaar htiuminmsny
kayarkliung hcuhtellmharkynsayarhpcark-
iukayarksim parhcay arhkmhkwellkynhng.
ritpyesayarhpcarahkyiukiulny suuab-
hiuhkyhtarlayar. kayarkyuparhcay.
apyhcmntgkyinhng hu mharhtareat. russny-
htiuly nyuetiungaayarnng hpcarkynkiukayark
rsayarhpcarkiu nypelyhng muyayarsnteh-
parhkmyhrhieat. htiusnkiuyuummyi-
uhellsiu wngshpyng kayarkrsayarsnkiulny
yayarkhkmaarpyeat. whcwarhcarpyemh
hkyntarsayar ararkiulny htut paysyate.
yayarkhkmlnly ynayabhymharlupsny.
sngsimht sayarsuusny mngglarrhiparhcaysa-
yar humyvkusiulyhng rusk ynaykywn-
mlupsayarsuueatamnykar bayarjhpypc-
parsnyhuyayarkhkmaar kyarpyayarsayar.
yayarkhkmm askrhngsayersuu saysayar
suutiu kyayjuumpyt pyutayarmuaysaya-
yarhtarwrhbharar snysuukiukayarnngkye-
paytayarmuuparhcaysayarhuung htiusuus-
nyngartiunhngpayarkbhayartayarsayarsuu
nehcpsayar amyiuserhkyng awng hpyhcsny-
huung hkywaymaarpyayarsyueat. htiusuuk
ngarhpcarrithkyngamhu mpyemhetiun-
gaayarnng ngarlutiumhewellyknaytayaru
siukayarnngkiulny mayarbhamsiusme
russny kyarpyayarsayar nayarmik ngarsme
sngsny suueatkywnmtiunhngpayarnngbha-
yarkayarngeat. ahkyarsayarsyutiusny
sngkiuntwayhcaykayarnghu hkywaym-
rusaarpyayarsnyatiung suusny muyayarhc-

par gyuanhpcarrithkyngamhu pyesnytiun-
gaayarnngbayarjeat kywnmtiu mhewellyk
hpcarkyngkiukayark yayarkhkmtanmhar-
naylayeat.

3

thpnyayarkhkmmayarmik ngarsme sngk-
iuhkymsarhcahkyngnghar ngyimw-
prararpkiu sngabhiungarmrhars layar.
sngpayarnngbhayarsayar kywnmtiueat-
shkngbayarjsny ngartiupayarkbha-
yarhpyhcsnymhutlayar. ynaynmhar
kayarknytlng muyayarhpcarkiu lhaylyk-
nayeat. sngsnyrayhkyiuhkyng selimhkyng
awttnsar sngghkyngkiupypelyhng ka-
yarknytlngsiu swartayar. susnyhcarsa-
yarkhkyng amhukiumpyemhkiuykiu
mpynhng. suuaipsayarahrakar aiprararp-
kiumhtpwyemhng suuhkyayhpuansayar
awtkiuhpwnpelyhng aipayar. sngsny
abhysiupurmnykiu suupyayarlmmnyhu-
siusayar rusk mihkngmharhtarsmyhtiuki
pyuparmnyhu wnhkanlyk kayarknytl-
ngsiuswar yayarkhkmmharhtarsmyh
atiungpyulayeat. bayarjsnyhcarsayark
rwhnglnlyk hpcarpuananarsiuswar aip-
sayarahrakar russnytitsit hwarhky nykpsu-
uhkyayhpuansayarawtkiuhpwnpelyhng
aipayeat. snhkayarnngahkyin yayark-
yarsnyln lhnshpyng minmsnyhkyayrngrhis-
nykiusilyk sngsnyabhysuunhyumaylyhng
kywnmsnykiuytayareat kywnmrushpy-
hpcareat. kiuytayarsnyrwaypiungsayar
amyiusarhkyng hpyhcsayar kyayarnng ki-
uytayareat kywnmkiuawttayarhcwnnhng
hpuanpartayarhusionsayar suuk ngarsme
htarwrhbharakayarnngkyepaytayarmu-
parhcaysayar. sngsnyngwayr ttsayarluupyiu
sngrellsayarluupyiu thcuantayarkkiu
mmhewellbellnly arngpyusarkyayju-
uhtk nayarkpyusayarkyayjuu sarkyeeat.
mhciurimnhngngarsme. tayarnngsmhkiu
ngarpyumny. sngsnysehnngpynyhcuansa-
yarmimhpyhckayayarnngkiu ngarlumyiu-
naysayar tmyiuluansieat. ngarsnyrwayp-
iungsayar amyiuserhkyngmhnpayeat.
siusayarlnyngarhtksar rwaypiungsaya-
yar amyiuserhkyngtyayarkhisiyateat.
ynaynmharnayuetayar htiusuusnyr-
waypiungsayar amyiuserhkyng wtki-
upyululyhngpyuparlayhca. kayarngeat.
mppyulynghntarwrhbharaskrhngtayarmu-
nyatiung ngarpyumny. nannktiungaayarnng
aipuetayar husiueat. russny nannktiun-
gaayarnngsuuhkyayrnngnarmharaippyemh
tyayarkkiu tyayark siniungsayar ahkyinmra-
yarkmhehtlayeat. yayarkyarklny minmsny
ikayarkny tlngsiularsnykiu abhysuumyhm-
sihcaynhnghusiueat. thpsnngparsayar
tngtimkiuyuhkellhpynhkngtayarhusions-
nyatiung rushpylnlyk muyayarhpcarhky-
yarkaumellkiuhkyng suuapayarmhartng-

shpyng suusny myiut ellsiu swarlayeat.
 yayar khkmt ansiu rayarksaya rahkar
 yayar khk mkabhysunny hu mayly hng
 mimiht iusu upy usmyhkiung suuk sngsny ya-
 yarkh kmht ansiulh kky nymswarn hng hu-
 siulyk muyay arh cparhky ayarka umell-
 pyay arng kiung kyarp yay arlayeat.
 yayar khk marl ny ngars me iamhusny ab-
 hysiu pyelimmny kiumsimhet iung aay arng
 ht iung nay lar. yayar kyars ny ynay
 iamhukium pyehcemhengy imwng hchwarm-
 nay hup yay arsiueat.

4

ht iuah kar bayarjsny myiutan hkarwsiu
 swarht iungshpyng mnyakpyayarsay ar-
 yis arhk yng rhayarkswar snykium yngly hng
 aiumnysuulhny ht iung partayar huhka-
 yarsnyatiung suusny lnyht iung layeat.
 thpnmy iusaraskkyesuu tkyipt iukihkayar
 sny mharht iung partayar hu siusny atiung-
 suuti usny lnyht iung kyeat. amy ius arhkyn-
 gkiulny may arbh pyn mhpyn larsay arna-
 yarmisny ngarti uahckiu elimlkiung sayar
 myay akwkk iuray arngmny hpyhc sngkiun-
 gartiung kyaryl k pynysarmyar ngarti uamyi
 askkyesuu myar rhy mharwypartayar hu
 pyayarmny akyanrhipareat. sngsny rwayli-
 ulyhng rway partayar mrway liuly hng
 kywnup aarkyar pyay arpartayar. sngmh
 tparrway piungsayarsuumrhi. sngna-
 yarkmhar kywnup nar kysny husi usayar
 amy ius arhk yng kywnup rway mny hu
 pynpyayareat. bayarj klny ht iuly kwk ki-
 unay ar milkmh wysay arn arktwng saysa-
 yarsueat amway uhch caraarhpyng suueat-
 nar mny kiuh tayar kmhkyng ngar suueat-
 myarmay arbh amy ius meruskiulny wrysay
 sny hu siusayar amy ius arhk yng kywnupsny
 kiuya bhiumrway niungpar. rwayly hng ki-
 uyamway uhch carkiuh pykmny hciurimh car-
 rhiat. kywnup mrway niungsay arkyay arng
 kywnup rway piungsay arararki ukiuy abhiu
 rway partayar hup npyayareat. israyl rhay-
 ht uan hcan huumuukar rway hkyng amhu
 uhch carlellhkyng amhukiumyellmyan-
 hcayhkyng ngar tyayarksayarsuusny mimi
 hkyay ngkiuhkywt tyayarksayarsuaaara-
 playrhiat. ht iusiupy usay ararhpyng
 israyl amy ius art iutwng sksayt nyreat.
 siuhpyh camy ius arhk yng kiuy abhiu wy par-
 tayar hu bayarjaarsiu mimihkyay ngki-
 uhkywteat. bayarj klny elimlkuhch car
 hkily unuhch car mharl unuhch car huusmyhk-
 iunay ar milkmh ngarwy saysayarsueat n-
 armnykiu suueat nyeahckiu hcuhtellkng
 suunay armyiutan hkarhtellkng mpyth-
 cayhkyng ngar suueat amway arhpyng
 suueat nar mnykiu htayarkmmny akya-
 yarng mharluneat myarmay arbh amy ius me
 ruskiu ngareat myarhpyhch cayhkyng ngar
 ngarwysny kiusngt iusny ynaysk sayhpyhck-

ypareat hu askkyesuumyar luumy arapa-
 yarngt iua arpyayars iueat. tanhkarwrhisa-
 yaraskkyesuumyar luumy arapay arngtiukl ny
 ngarti usnysk sayhpyhckyeat. sngaimsiura-
 yarksay ariminmsny israyl amy iukiut nyhta-
 yarngsay arminmnhchayark rarkayl hng
 layaarkellsiu hpyhcmny akay arng ht ar-
 wrbhurar pyutayar muuparhcaysay ar.
 sngsny lny ehprt arp ahcwmtstinhng-
 pynyhcan bklngmy ius arkyay arhca-
 yarhk yng rhparhcaysay ar. askpy iusay ar
 iminmtwng ht arwrbhurar paytayar muul-
 tansay armyiuhcay arhpyngsngat amy i-
 uanwy sny yudmy art armar bhwarmy n-
 gsay ar hparrk amy iuanwykellsiu hpyh-
 parhcaysay arhup yay arsiukyeat. bayarjsny
 ruskiusim hcanbhklyksksansay arhakhar
 ht arwrbhurareat kyayjuutay arkyay arngrus
 snypt isndhayyuu saryayarky arkiuhb-
 warmyng layeat. minmt iusny lny nayarmia ar
 sngkiup yuhc say ar amy ius arhk yngkiu
 ynay hpyttay armmuusay ar ht arwrbh-
 uarsny mngglarrhitay armuuparhcaysay ar.
 yhkursay ar amy ius arhk yngsny lny isray-
 lamyi asraykyay arhca yarparhcaysay ar.
 suusnysngat askkiupypung sayarsuu
 sngaskkyesay arhakhar sngkiukay arngmw-
 hcwar pyuhc sayarsuuhpyhch parhcaysay ar.
 sngkiuhkyhc sarhkunhcyayarkhtksngabhiu
 sarkay arngsayarsngat hkywaymsny sarya-
 yarky arkiuhwar mngpyehup yay arsiukyeat.
 nayarmisny ht iusuungy kiuy uupiukh kye-
 lykht inlayeat. aimnehkyng minmt iukl ny
 nayarmisny saryayarky arkiurpyehusiulyk
 ht iusuungy kiuaubk amnyhpyngmny kyeat.
 aubk sarkaryay rhell. yay rhellsarkar
 darwidt ny. hparrkeat sarhcnmy ayskhu-
 umuukar hparrksarhayjruan hayjru-
 ansaraarran aarransar amindp amindp-
 sarnarrhun narrhunsar hcarl mun hcarl mun-
 sar bayarj bayarjsa aubk aubksaryay rhell
 yay rhellsardarwidt ny.

hcnypnghkellsayar myiusny luisitnyan-
lyk htiunglaysnytkaar luumiyutiutwng
kyemythtuusayar stiusmesny mutsumkell-
siuhpyhceat. apynypnytiueat shkngmsny
ahkwnpayreat. nynyahkarpynghcwar
ngiukwyway sueatparsny mykryngh-
ciuhcwhtlayeat. myhcarapayarngtiutwng
nhhcsimhcaysayarsuutyayarkmyhmri.
aswayhknpgwn apayarngtiusny shhcaryp-
krsuuhpyhckypye. yudstiusmesny nyhny-
sellhkyng kytmhchwar hcayhcarhkyngkiu
hkanrsayarkyayarngpyayarngswarpye.
sarsnar pluutiahtellmharnaylyk hkym-
sarmr. liuksayar suuapayarngtiusny
kynmyayarngrar mhekyeat. abhysu-
umyhpwellsbhngsiu mlarsayarkyayarn-
giaunlmtiusny nynytwarkyeat. sueat-
myiutanhkar rhismyhtiusny luisitnyan-
lykrhkyeat. sueatyjpurayar hittiusnylny
nynytwarkyeat. sueatsmeknyar tiusnylny
narkynsayarhcitrhi suusny kiuytiung ny-
hiungylyknayreat. suupyhcmharsayar apy-
hcmyparsayarkyayarngrar htarwrbhurarsny
dnhktayarmuushpyng suunhng snkyn-
gbhkyusayar suutiusny ahciur sueatrsu-
tiusny kayarnghcarkypye. sueatsarsmetiuk-
iulny rnsuusimswarkypye. jiaunstiusmeat
gunasraysnyakywng mellkwypyarkeat.
sueatmngsartiusny kykhcarrar kiurhar
mtwaysayar smngdrykellsiuhyhcliuksayar
suurhaymhar aarmrhibhell pyayswarkypye.
yayrurhngmyiusny sngrellngiungyn-
ghkyngkiu hkanrhcnytwng arnghkan-
hcarbhuisayar hcnhycimkiu aayarkmay
eat. sueatluitiusny rnsuulksiu yarak
mhcsayar suumrhisayarahkar snkyn-
gbhkyusayarsuutiusny sueatamhuki-
umyng sueatsuanhkyngkiukellrellkyeat.
yayrurhngmyiupyhcmharsayarpysny
alwnmyarsayarkyayarngrar rwanrhharbhwy
hpyhclayeat. suukiu riusaybhuisayarsu-
apayarngtiusny suuahkyngnyhcnryhi hkyng-
kiu myngsarkyayarngrar mhtemellmyng-
pyukyeat. suusny lny nynytwar nayark-
siupynswarlayeat. suumhcnngkyysayar
lkhkhtngthrsayar lny nayarkhkanrsa-
yaryphckiu maayarkmay. htiukyayarngrar
myknharpaysayarsuumrhibhell aanaubh-
wysayar ahkyngararnhngnhimhkyhkyngsiu
yaraklayeat. aiuharwr bhurar akywnup-
sngrellhkyngkiu kynyrtutayarmuapar. rn-
suusny kiuykiuhkyemyhayarkparpye. prist
tayarhtellsiu mwngthumyhtartayarmusa-
yarsarsnar pluutiusny sueatsnrhn-
grarhtartayarnghtellsiu wngkyayarngrar
suumyngpareat. sueatluaapayarngtiusny
nynytwarklyk munkiurharlyk naykyeat.
saybhaynhnglwthkyngnghar mimihcn-
hcmkiu hcarhcarbhui hcnwreat. aiuhar-
wrbhurar akywnupsny rhuthkyhkyngkiu
hkanrsayarkyayarngrar kynyrtu snghkyn-

gtayarmuapar. aiuhkreswarsayarsu-
apayarngtiu kynyrtu snghkynghkyl-
ayar. htarwrbhurarsny pyngmcwaramyk
tayarhtwksayar nayngarkiyunhysell
hpyhchcaytayarmuu sayar dukhkhng-
tuusayar dukhkrhisayar. ahtkmhckiu
ngaraiuhhtellsiuwhltiuk kyaymwayhcay-
tayarmuapye. ngarhkyaykiu kyayarmi-
hcayhkyngnghar kyayarkwnghtayarn-
ngarkiyunhchcaytayarmuapye. tnyluan
nyhiungylyknaykyayarngrar hciptykhkyng-
gakyayarngrar ngarhpyhchcaytayarmuueat.
ngarpyhcmharsayar apyhchtmbhiuki
lktayar nhng ngarlmpngpayartphkyny-
hayarnpyemh htarwr bhurarsny ngark-
iuaarlyayarchay ngarmsetarniungsayar
suutiulksiu rayarkhchcaytayarmuapye.
htarwrbhurarsny ngareatsurellapa-
yarngrar kiuki ngaralykyayarngrar tayarmuapye.
ngareatlupyiutiuki nhiphck hkyngn-
ghar luualuanarngkiu hkayartayarmuapye.
htarwrbhurar sny yudstiusmeknyarkiu
hchpyhcsenyarkyng nngnytayarmuapye.
htiukayayarngrar ngarsnyngiureat.
mykrny kylykrhieat. ngaraskkiu hta-
yarkm ngarkiu nhhcsim hcaysayarsu-
ngarhngwaypareat rnsuuniungsayarkya-
yarngrar ngarsarsmetiusny pyayarkpykypye.
jiaunstiusmesny mimilkwartiuki hpy-
nayarlny nhhcsimhcaysayarsuumrhi. htar-
wrbhurarsny yarkuptlly rnsuutiuki
hknhtartayarmuapye. yayrurhngmyiusny
suutiutwng rwanrhharbhwy hpyhclayeat.
htarwrbhurarsny trarshpyng hcerngtay-
armuueat. ngarsny pnyttayarkiu lwnkyu-
umipye. luumyiu hkpsimiu narhtayarngrar
ngareatdukhhkiu snghkynghky parlayar.
ngareatlupyiunhng apyiutiuki sim-
swarkyparlayar. ngareatlupyiunhng
apiutiuki simswarkypye. ngarsny rnyh-
cartiukiuhkayartayarmuapye shchcar mriky.
ngareatyjpurayarhittiuunhng ngareataskye
suutiusny kiuyaskmwaybhui hcarhcar-
kiu rharcnypng myiuhthell askhkyupkypye.
aiuharwrbhurar kynyrtutayarmuapar.
akywnup ngpnpareat. wmsuulhngghkyng-
ghripareat. nhluanmhayark lyk rhipareat.
akywnupsny alwnpyhcmharparye. pyng-
gmhar htarbhaynhnghtwayrparpye. atwnglly
saymngnayskellsiuhipareat. akywnup-
nynytwarsankiu kyarsayarsuutiutwng
nhhcsimhcaysayarsuutyayarkmyhmrihipar.
akywnup rayarksayaramhuki akywnu-
peat rnsuapayarngtiusny kyarkyparye.
kiuytayarpuytayarmuusnykiu wmya-
yark kypareat. kiuytayarkhynhkyksayar
nayrkkiurayarkhchay tayarmuusayarahkar
suutiusny akywnupkellsiu ng hpyhck
parhaysayar. suutiueatduhcriukaluan-
hcuantiuki hchckayartayarmuapar.
akywnuppyhcmharmismyhsayar apyh-
tiukyayarngrar akywnuppytayarmuuskellsiu
suutiui pyutayarmuapar. akywnup-

sny nnyntwarhkyngmyarpyar hcitpyk
lykrhipareat.

2

htarwrbbhurarsny jiaunstiusmekiu amyk
tayar miughtimhpyng hpuanlwhmta-
yarmuupye. israylamiyu eat gunasraykiu
kayarngkngmhmyakyetitungaayarngh ky-
tayarumuupye. amyktayarhtwkhyin hkyay-
tayarntng rarhkuankiu maayarkmaybell-
naytayarumuuparpyetkar. htarwrbbhurarsny
snarhkyngmrhbell yarkup amyueatnayrar
arprhismyhtiukiui myiutayarmuupye. amyk
tayarhtwkshpyng yudstiusmeeatrelltiuk-
tiukiui myaytiung aayarnghpyiuhpyk
niungngantayarnhngmgsartiukiui rhuthky
tayarumuupye. pynghcwar amyktayarhtwk
israyleat uehkyiu rhismyhtiukiui hpyt-
tayarumuupye. rnsuurhaymhar lkruan
tayarukiui rupsimtayarmuupye. arprpla-
yarngsayar metayarkkellsiu yarkupamiyukiui
layarnghcaytayarmuupye. rnsuukellsiu
laykiutnglyk rnbhkpyusayar suukell-
siu lkyarlkkiiu hkyekywyk tngtyhkyng
asrayrhisayar suupayarngtiukiui stta-
yarmuupye. jiaun stiismeeatnayrar
tellpayarmharmekellsiusayar amyk tayarkiu
swnlayarngtayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurarsny
rnbhkpyu israylamiyukiung bhuanbimar-
napayarngtiukiung myiutayarmuupye.
relltiukiukiui hpyiuhpyktayarmuupye.
redstiusme ngiukywaymyntimsayarakya-
yarngtiukiui myarpyarhchaytayarmuupye.
wngtayarkiu tayarngyarhkyankellsiu
amhtpyu hkyiuhpyktayarmuupye. mimip-
wellsbhngtayarkiu hpyksetayar muupye.
jiaunmyiuhkansayar dhmpmpwellnay up-
usnaytiukiui htarwr bburar mayhchayta-
yarmuupye. amyktayararhinpyng rhngb-
hurngnhngyjpurayarhitkiui mrhumhtpyu-
tayarumuupye. htarwrbbhurarsny mimiypjll-
ngtayarkiu pytayarmuupye. mimisnrh-
ngarhtarntayarkiu hcksup tayarmuupye.
bhuanbimantayarkiu rnsuulksiu aptayar
muushpyng pwellsbhngkhkansayarnay asan-
pyuskelksiu rnsuutiui snyhtarwrbbhurareat
aimtayarasanyukypye. htarwrbbhurarsny
jiaunstiusmeeatmyiuriukiui hpyiuhpykm-
nyhu akyantayarrhisnyatiung kyiukiutn
ahcnympyt hpyiuhpyktayarmuushpyng
atwngmyiuriunhng pyngmyiuriutiunsy
atuuynyitwar ngiukywaymyntmr
mny akyayarngyutayarmuupye. myiu-
tanhhkarrwktiusny myaymyhuplykrhikyeat.
knlknyngtiukiui hkyiuhpelltayarmuupye.
rhngbhurnghng mngsartiunsy sarsnarplu-
tiutwng nayrkyeat. trartayarmrhi. prayarh-
pkiunsy htarwrbbhurareat byardittayarkiu
mhkanmrky. jiaunstiusmeeat askkyesu-
tiunsy myaymhunkiumimitiu hkyayarnpa-
yarmharphctnglyk lyhayartay awtkiu wtch-
nylyk myaypayarmharhtiung titsit hcwar

naykyeat. yayrurhngmyiusuuknyartiunsy
hkayarngh kiungiusiuknywhltlyknaykyeat.
ngareatlumyiusiustiusmepyhchesayarkya-
yarngh ngarsny mykrnykymykhcipyklapye.
wmsuulhiuk hkyngngri asnylnymay-
payarmhar swnlykrhieat. akyayarngh-
muukar suongynhngniuhsiuklaytiunsy
myiulmaar pyklyknaykyeat. suutiuklly
snhpcarnhngchpyhcrnysny abhymhar-
rhisnnyhu rnsuunynhsyellsayar suukellsiu
myiulmaarpyklyk amirngkhwng mimi-
askkiu swnlyk adhik mayttkysnytkar.
aiuyayrurhngstiusme sngeatamhu ab-
hysksaykiui ngarpymnny. aiujiaunstiu
smeknyar ngkiunhchesimhchayhkyngnghar
sngnhngabhy suukiui ngarhkiungnhu-
grmnynny. sngeatpyiupyrkarsny smud-
drarkellsiu kyysayarkyayarngh abhysu
pyupngniung sny. sngeatprayarhpktiunsy
ahkynynhesayar arar miuksayararartiukiui
sngabbhiumngky ppye. simswarhkyuphtasa-
yar amhukiupayhchayhkyngnghar sngat
apyhckiumbhayarmpybhell mharsayarru-
parruan lmlwellhcar ararkiu sngabbhiumn-
gkypye. lm rhayarkswarsmyhsayarsuutiuk
gunsrayahtwt myay tpyngluan rhw-
nglnrarbhwellrhisayar myiukarimiylayarhu
yayrurhngstiusmekiu lkhkuptelyk kellrell-
sankiupyulyk hkayarnghkiui nyhitlyk mayt-
tkyeat. sngeatrnsuupayarngtiunsy sngtbbk
nhutkiui hpwngkyeat. ngartiunsy suuki-
umyiuupye. akyhngghchc isnynaykar ngar-
tiumpyayarnghkell pyesayarnahpyhcheat.
ngartiutwaymyngprpyeuh kellrellsankiupy-
ulyk aanswarukiui hkelkyitlyk siukeyat.
htarwrbbhurarsny kyanhcnysayaramhukiui
pyutayarmuupye. rhaykarl mintayarmusa-
yar hckar tayarkiu pynyhcuanhchayta-
yarmuupye. mnhmyayarbhellhpyiuhpyk-
tayar muupye. rnsuusny sngeatapayar
mharwmmayarkrsayar ahkwngkiui pay
rnsueatuehkyukiui hkyemyhngtayarmuupye.
suutiusnyhchitnhluanhtellk htarwrbbhurarkiu
aayarhckyeat. aiujiaunstiusmeeatmyiuriui
sngat mykrnysny myhcrayhceskelksiu
nainynmpytchechay layar. kiyukiung-
ngyimhchaynhng. sngatmyksnkiulny
mngyimhchaynhng. nyueyanahkyin htaa-
yarhhchaylar. htarwr bburareatmyknhar-
tayarhmayhar sngatnhluankiu raykellsiu
swnlayarnghlayar. ngtmwt hkpsimsayar
lmwmhar aarpyklyknaysayar sngatsu-
ungtyukiui ask hkysarhchayhkyngnghar
ahtantayarsiu sngatllkiiu hkyesnlayar.
aiuhhtarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny abhysu is-
uhcerngtayarmusnykiui kynyrrhusghky-
gtayarmuupar. minmsy mimirngsway
mimihkyepiuksayar sarkiu hcarrpar mnyla-
yar. yjpurayarhitnhng prayarhpknsy htarwr
bhurareat srnhnggrarhtarntayar asaysthyk-
ngkiui hkanrparmnylayar. luuakeangtyiunsy
lmmyaypayarmhar tuanluannayrkypareat.
akywnupeatluppyiunhngapyiutiunsy htarh-

pyngsairkyparpye. kiuytayarsny amyktayar
htwksayarnay suutiukiu msnarbhellkwp-
myktayarmuupye. pwellsbhngnay luutiukiu
hkayarbhtskellsiu akywnupptlly kya-
yarkmbbhwsayar aratiukiu hkayarbhatta-
yarmuupye. htarwrbhurar amyktayar htwk
sayarnay abhysuymhmlwt mkyntywng-
par. akywnuphkyepiukkywaymwaysayar
suutiukiu akywnupeat rnsuusny hpyksepa-
rpye.

3

ngarsny bhurarshkngat amyktayarkyim-
luan aayark sngrellhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsu-
uphyhceat. ngarkiuswaysayarnng alngsi-
umpiu mhayarngmik tellsiu piusayarnng-
tayarmuueat. akyhcnghchcngarkiu tnaylua-
nahtphtp dnhkttayarmuueat. ngararaynhn-
gasarkiu swayrihcay ngarariu tiukiulny
hkyiutayarmuueat. ngartbhk tptnykarsa-
yararar pngpnhracarakyayarngtiunhng
piungtayarmuueat. saylwnsayarsuutiukiu
pyuttskellsiu ngarkiu miuksayararp htar-
tayarmuueat. ngarmhtwkniungaayarnng
wnghkt laysayar sankyiunhng hkynyn-
hayarngtayarmuueat. htiumyhmknarsny
kywaykyayaraayrhhc sutayarngsayarlly
ngyngpytayarmuueat. ngarswararlmiu
kyayarkhtwannhngpit kayarksayarlmhpyng
swarhcaytayarmuueat. ngarkiu hkya-
yarnngmyayarngsayarwkwankellsiu ng
mht-
nhrharsayar arpnaysayar hkyngsaykellsiu ng
hpyhc tayarmuueat. ngarkiu lmlwellh-
caypyelyhng apiungpiunghpyt hpykseta-
yarmuueat. laytayarktiung phchcrarhckar
ngarkiu htartayarmuueat. myharta-
yartiukiulny ngarkiyayarkkpkui hkwnng
hcaytayarmuueat. ngarsnyngareatluu-
tiutwng kellrellhcracarakyayarnngnng
tnay-
luan sehkyngsiuhcracarakyayarnng hpyhc-
parsnytkar. hkarsayarsaynhngngarkiu hpyny
dayarnnhngyhcmmu hcaytayarmuueat.
kyayarkhchrhckiukyway ngarswarkiukiu
hkyiutayarmuueat. mehpiupayarnhng
hpuantayarmuueat. ngareatwinyarnykiu
hkymarnhngwayhwar rwaytayarmuu
sayarkyayarnng ngarsny mngglarkaya-
yarnngkiu maylayar eat. siuhpyhc ngarsny
htarwrbhurarhrtayayar ahcwmsttinhng
myayarnghcracarakyayarnng pyklaypyehu
siureat. akywnuphkanrsayar sngrellngyi-
ungnyghkyngkiung dayarnnhng snyhky-
yarnykiung aayarkmaytayarmuupar.
eknamhnaayarkmaytayarmuulimny. htii-
siaukywnupeat hcihtnluansny snghkyng
stirsayarahkar myayarnghcrarakhwn-
grhipareat. htarwrbhurarsny snartayarmuu
krunar tayarsny mkunsayarkyayarnng ngar-
tiusny suanrhuanhkyngsiu mrayarkbell-
naykyeat. nannktiungkrunartayarashckiu
hkanrkyeat. shhcartayarsny kyemytpareat.
ngarwinyarnyeat sbhayarhuumuukar

htarwrbhurar sny ngareatabhiu hpyhc-
tayarmuueat. htiukyayarnng kiuytayar
kiu ngarmyayarnngpareat. kiuytayarkiu
myayarnghcracarakyayarnng kiuytayar kiu
rharsayarsuueat hciwtwinyarnyaar htarwr-
hurararsny kyayjuuputayarmuueat. kyntnga-
yarmuumnyhu myayarnghlyk ngymwphcwar
hcaayarnng naykayarngeat. luusnyaskpyi-
uhcnyahkar htmhbhiukiu htm kayarngeat.
htmbhiukiu tngtayarmuusayarkyayarnng
tyayarktyhtyung ngymwphcwarhcaay.
myayarnghcrarakhwngrhikayarnghilim-
nyhu htnglyk miminhutkiu myaymhunkph-
cay. riuksayarsuuaar mimiparkupay
kellrellpyhtng hkyngnhgpynywhcaay.
akyayarnngmuukar htarwrbhurarsny ahcny
hcnwphctayarmmuutt. wmnnyhca-
yayarmuusayarlly krunartayar myarp-
yarsnyhnganye snartayarmuulimny.
sngrellhcaayhkyngsayar hcihtnngluusartiukiu
nyhny sell wmnnyhcaytayarmuusnymhut.
hkyuphtarsayar pynsarapayarngtiukiu
hkyaynhng ngkyit hkyngamhu luuhkan-
htiuksayartarkiu amyngsuansayar bhurar
mykmhayark hpykhkyngamhu suutparki-
umtarsphynng ruanhcaayhkyngamhutiukiu
htarwrbhurarhnhc sktayarmmuu. htarwr-
hurarmharhtartayarmmuubhell abhysuu sny
pyayarthcauanthkukiu hpyhchcayniungsnny.
amyngsuansayar bhurareatnhuthtwkrhisiy
atiung amngglarnhng amngglarhpy-
hcttsny mhut layar. askrhngsayarl-
usttwarsny abhy kyayarnng mynytmrm-
nynny. mimiduhcriukapyhckyayarnng
myntymrmnylayar. ngartiysnykiuyliuk-
sayarlmtiukiu hchckyayar hcaunhcm
htarwrbhurarhtantayarsiu pynswarkyu-
naan. kayarnghcnghbhuarhrtayarkyayarnng
bhurarshkng htantayarsiu nhluannhnglk-
tiukiu hkyekywykunaan. akywnuptiusny
pyhcmhar punknmiparpye. kiuytayarsny
apychlwhtayarmmuupar. amyktayartwk
myknharlwhehtayarmuueat. thpnaky-
wnuptiukiuliuk krunarmhribhell kwpmky
tayarmuueat. akywnuptiu phtnarhckarsny
ahtantayarsiu mpyarkniungaaayarnng mi-
ughtimhpyngkiuykiu kwykar tayarmuueat.
akywnuptiukiulummytiutwng lhnyphe-
sayar tnmkykhkay amhiukkellsiu ng
rwanhrarararkellsiu hpyhchcayta-
yarmuueat. rnsuapayarngtiusny aky-
wnuptiutbhk nhutkiuhpwnghkypareat.
akywnuptiusny kyayarklnbhwsayar
ararhtellsiu twnghtellsiu sutngpyrhng
hpyksekynghtellsiu rayarkkyparpye.
ngareatluummyiustiusmepykhesayarkya-
yarnng ngarmykhcisnymyhcrayhpyhc hce-
lykrhieat. htarwrbhurarsny kayarnghkngk
nguankyny rhumhttayarmmuumhetiu-
gaayarnng ngarmykrnsny ky ahcnympyt
yihchelykrhieat. ngareatmyiusmeapa-
yarngtiutwkyayarnng ngarmykhcisny ngar-
nhluankiu puuhcaytteat. akyayarnghrib-

hell ngarkiurnpyusayarsuutiusny nghkki-
 uliuk rharskellsiu ngarkiuliuk rharkyeat.
 myaytwng ngaraskkii hpyt ngarapayarmhar
 kyayarkkii tnghtarkyeat. ngarhkayarnγκiu
 raylwhmmiusnyhpyhc ngarsny suan-
 rhuanpyehu siureat. aiuhatarwrbbhurar
 nksayar myaytwnghtellk akywnupsny
 kiuytayareatnarmkii hkayarpreat. aky-
 wnuphkayarsankiu kyartayarmuusnyhpyhc
 akywnupnyntwaraayarhcsayarahkar
 nartayarkiu lwhelltayarmmuuparnhng.
 akywnupsny kiuytayarkiu hhchkayarsayar
 ahkar kiuytayarsny hkyntyktayarmuu
 mkyayarknhng hu mintayarmuupye.
 aiuhatarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny akywnup
 asknhng siungsayaramhukihucayarnг
 rwaynhuttayarmuupye. aiuhatarwrbbhu-
 rar kiuytayarsny akywnup hkanrsayar
 nyhnysellhkyngkii myngtayarmuupye.
 akywnupabhiu trarhcerngtayarmuupar.
 suutiusny akywnupkiu rnygyiuhpwellsm-
 nhng mkayarnгsayar akyarnhismyhkiiu
 kiuytayarmyngtayarmuupye. aiuhatar-
 wrbbhurar suutiukellrellsayaarkayarnг
 nhngmkayarnг sayarakanrhismyhkiiung
 akywnuptbhk htsayarsuutiueat apyhctng
 hkyng akywnuptbhk tnayluankyanhc-
 nyhkyngkiung kiuytayarkyartayarmuupye.
 suutiuhitunghkyng hthkyngkiukyrynрhuta-
 yarmuupar. akywnupsny suutiusekhkyng-
 siuhcrarakayarnгhpyhpareat. aiuhatar-
 wrbbhurar suutiukyngsayar akyngnhng
 alyayarkakiuapyhckiiu sppaytayarmuup-
 ar. suutiuhcitnhluankiuhkiungmarhcay
 kyintayarmuupar. amyktayarhtwk suu-
 tiukiu nyhnysellshpyng htarwrbbhurareat
 miughkayarnгkngaayarkmh sutsng pyrhng-
 tayarmuupar.

4

rwhaysny alwnsmnyiusnytkar. akayarnг-
 suansayar rwhaysny alwnhpayarkpynsny
 tkar. snrhngsayar kyayarktiusny hkpsimsa-
 yar lmwtiuh hприuhprellkwellpyarlyrkhikeyat.
 amysuansayar rwhaynhngamyh alwnabhiu
 htiuksayar jiaunmyiusartiukiu aiuhins-
 mar lupsayarmyayaiukellsiu mhttsnytkar
 mayahkwaymtiupng mimitiusarnгytiaar
 niusekiu payniutiuktteat. ngareatlu-
 umyiuustiusmemuukar tayarnaysayar
 kularaupnghkkellsiu kymkyutsayar sb-
 hayarhieat. niuhciuklaysny niungt-
 sayarkayarnг lyharsny aarhkayarnг
 kplykrhieat. suungytiusny munkiu tayarnг
 abhysuumyhpay. kayarnгmwnhcwar
 hcartsayar suutiusny kiukwyarmrmi
 lm naykyeat. nemayarnгsayar aiprar
 payarmhar pyayarmwvhuusayar suu-
 tiusny nayarkhkyaypuankiu bhkrkyeat.
 abhysuumy aarmhtutbhellhkykhkyng
 pykhce hkyngsiurayarksayar sayarduan-
 myiuhkanrsayarapyhcdn htk ngareatlu-

umyiuustiusmehkanrsayar apyhcdnsny
 sarkyepayeat. suueatmhuumtitiusny miugh-
 pwnghkshrng niurnyhtkly hpyuukyeat.
 suutiuasarsny kyayarknehtkneeat. swaykya-
 yarlny nelarnhngtueat. yhkumuukar
 suutiuasngsnymhayarnгmiukhtk mnyсныh-
 pyhc lmmhtngghar. suutiuaraysny ariukp
 htngkellsiusway hkyayarklayeat. htarhpy-
 ngsaysayarsuusny ngtmwt say sayarsuhtk
 sar mngglarrhieat. ngtmwt saysayarsuusny
 aseanhanрthkyngaarhpyng htiuhpayark
 pinkyuanreat. hcitkyngnarttsayar min-
 mtiusny mimitiu sarkiuungypуtrkyeat.
 ngareatluumyiuustiusmesny pykhcesayar
 karl mimitiusarkiuung hcarrkyeat. htar-
 wrbbhursny amyktayarkiu hcuanlng
 hcaytayarmuupye. pynghcwarsayar amy-
 ktayarhinkiu lwht tayarmuupye. jiaunmy-
 iukiu merhiu myiuriuamyhctiungaaayarnг
 layarnгhcaytayarmuupye. rnpusayarsu-
 unhnghchctiuksayarsuusny yayru rhlngmy-
 iutanhkaratwngsiu wngniungsynyhu layarke
 rhngbhurnghnglayarkesttwar thcuantya-
 yarkmyhmyuanky. yayrurhngmyiualy
 hpyayarnгmptsayar suutiukiu stttsayarmy-
 iusarprayarhptktieat duhcriukmyarnhng
 yjрurayarhittieatapyhcmryarkayarnг
 iamhusny rayarklaypye. htiusuutius-
 nyaruukellsiu lmlhnylny luuaswaynhng
 luusayarkayarnг suutiawtkiu abhy
 suumy mhtiwan. swarky. mhcngkyysa-
 yarsuutiuh swarkyar swarky. mhtikynghgu
 suutpartiusnyhhctkyeat. awaysiupay
 arprpsiuhnylnysayarahkar sarsnarpluu-
 tiuk suutiusny mtynmnyarhu siuttkeyat.
 htarwrbbhursny amyktayarhtwk suutiuh
 kiukwellpyarhcaytayarmuupye. suutiuhmukiu
 kynyрhutatayarmmuu. suutpartiusnylny
 yjрurayarhittiukiu mriusay askkyesuutiukiu
 aarmnarbellhnyaykyeat. ngartiusnyrhi-
 hcnytwng mhcmmysuukiu myayarnг
 mymngkrky. mkytngniungsayarluumy-
 iukiu kngchngpayar mhar akyiumrhibhell
 hcayarnгkypye. ngartiusny lmmwar-
 rmnyakayarnг ngartiuhkyayarkiu
 liukrharkyeat. ngartiusnysuanhkyin-
 nepye. askrhngrsayar karlhcaypye.
 suanhkyinrayarklaypye. ngartiukiliuk
 rharsayarsuutiusny miugh kayarnгkng
 rhwaylngthksar lyngmykyeat. tayarn-
 griupayarmharliukrharkyeat. tayarlny
 hkyayarnг myayarnгkyeat. ngartiuhthwk-
 skwngsktyhuusayar htarwr bhursny
 paytayarmuu bhisithksayarnгhngkiiu
 suutiusny myaytwng bhmmikypye.
 htiuarhngat bhuntayarkiu hkiulhuan
 ngartiusnysarsnarp luutiutwng askhky-
 m-sarlimmnyhu ahtkksuittkyeat. ujpyny
 naysayar eduanstiusme wmmayark rhw-
 nglnlayar. hplartayarsny sngrhirsau
 kuuswar limmny. sngsnyyhcmuu aw-
 tahkyhcnry rhirlimmny. aiujiaunstiusme
 snghkanhtiuksmyhsayar apyhcdnkunpye.

sngsny nayarkthpn simswar hkyngki-
umhkanr. aiueduanstiusme sngpyusayar
duhcriukkiu hchckyayarsngeatapyhckiu
bhayarpytayarmuumny.

5

aiuh tarwrbhurarakywnuptiurayarksa-
yar amhukiu aayarkmaytayarmuupar.
akywnuptiuhkanrsayar kellarllhkyngk-
iukynyru sngkyngtayarmuupar. aky-
wnuptiu amwayhkanrarmyaysny tpar
amyiusarlksiung nayraraimtiusnylny
tkywnniungngansartiulksiung rayark-
parpye. akywnuptiusny mibhmhrhisayar
suungyhyhcky pareat. abhsuanparpye.
amisny mutsiumkellsiu nayrpreat. ng-
waypaymhraykiu sayarkrpreat. htngki-
ulny wyrpreat. htmghiukiuahcnyhtmr-
preat. mrpmnaybell lupkiungrpreat.
hcarhcrarkiu rhyngngnar aellgutt upynysar
aarrhuri pynysartiu kywnhkanrpreat.
bhiubhaytiusny pyhcmhar saypyemh
akywnup tiusny suutiu apyhcm yarkiu
hkanrpreat. suukywn tiusny akywnup-
tiukiu a uphchiukypreat. suutiulkmh
abhysu myhmky mnhutpar. tararhtarb-
haynhngtway asayhkanlyk hcarhcrarkiu
rharrkypreat. mitsiphkyngarhinkyayarng
akywnuptiueat araysny mehpiukellsiu
mnypareat. jiaunmyiuminmmyarkiung
yudmyiurwartiu minmpyiumyarkiung
adhmmpyukypreat. mhuumttiukiu lkh-
pyng swellhtarkypreat. askkyesuutiukiulny
mriusaykypar. luupyitiusny kytsuankiu
htmrkypreat. suungy tiusnylny htngaa-
yarkmharlellrkypreat. askkyesuutiusny
myiutanhkarwng luupyiu tiusny pwell-
bhngng kwypyayarkkypreat. akywnup-
tiusny nhluanrwhnglnhkyngpyt khkyngarar
nynytwarhkyng rhikypreat. akywnuptiusa-
yarngsayar srhpuusnykyparpye. akywnup-
tiusny pyhcmharsayarkyayarng amngglar
rhikypreat. htiukyayarngakywnuptius-
nyhcitpykkyparpye. htiupyhckyayarng
mykhcitiusnylny mwellkypreat. luusit-
nyanlykrhisayar jiauntayarngpayarmhar
myayhkwaytiusny swarlarkypreat.
aiuh tarwrbhurar kiuytayarsny nihchc
amyell tnytayarmueat. pllntayarsnylny
htarwrplng hpyhcpreat. kiuytayarsny
abhykyayarngakywnuptiukiu ahcnympyt
maylayartayarmuusny. abhykyayarng
karlkyarmyngchwar hcwnphetayarmuusny.
aiuh tarwrbhurar akywnuptiukiu ahtanta-
yarsiu lnyhchaytayarmuupar. siupyulyhng
akywnuptiusny pyn larkyparmny. rhaykar-
lkellsiu akywnutiukarkiu ashcypyupyn-
gtayarmuupar. aky kiuytayarsnyaky-
wnuptiukiu rhngpytayarmuumnylayar.
pyngchwaramykhwtktayar muumnylayar.

darwideatsartayar dhmmdaysnarsrarh-
pyhcsayar yayrurhlnmgngkyeeathckarhu-
umuukar anttsksk anttsksk hkpsimsa-
yarartiusny antthpyhckyeat. lusny
nayaayarkmhar kyihcaraarhtutsmyh tiu
abhyakiurhisnny. luutsklwnswareat. ts-
payarlareat. maykyemuukar ahcnaymell-
tneyat. naylnyhtwklyk wnglyk htwkrararp-
siu thpnpyaylyk tayarnglmsiuliuk thpn
myayarklmsiu pynlyntteat. laysnylny
ahcnlynsvar lnpype sayararpsiu thpn-
pynlnpyntteat. hkpsimsayar myhctiusny
pnglyhtellsiu rayarkkyeat. siusayarlny
pnglysnny mpynny tt. myhcraysny hce-
htwkrararpsiu thpnpynsvar tteat. hkpsim-
sayar arartiusny luumpyayarniung aayarn
pngpnhkyngnhng yhnykyeat. mykhcisny
myng mkuntt. narsnylny kyarmwtt.
hpyhcbhuusayar ararsny hpyhcltansa-
yararar nhngtuueat. yhkupyusayaramhusny
pyultansayaramhuarmrhi. kynypar.
ashchpyhceat husiursayar amhuarar
thcuanthkurhislayar. htiuahhuararsny
ngartiuarng rhaykar hpyhcbhuupye. rhay-
pyhcbhuusayar amhuarartiukiu maylyayar
tteat. nayarkhpyhcltansayaramhuarar-
tiukiulny htiuahhuararnayark hpyh-
cltansayar suutiusny maylyayarkylmmy.
ngardhmmdaysnarsrarsny yayrurhlnmgmyi
israylrhngbhurnghpyhchcnwtng mi-
ughkayarnkgngaayark pyusmyhtiukiu
uarnpyar aarhpyng rharhpyayhchc-
sayhkyngnghar nhluanhtareat. luusar
tiu kynglnyarbhiu htiupngpnhcaysa-
yaramhukiu bhurar shkngpaytayarmuupye.
nayaayarkmhar pyulaysmyhsayar amhuarar
tiukiu ngarmyngpye. aluanhcuantiusny
anttamhu laykiu kykhcarsayar amhu-
pyhckyeat. kayarksayarararkiu mhpya-
yarnghcayniung. hkiyutell sayarararkiu
mraytwkrar. ngarsny kiuyhchitnhluan-
htellmhar pyayarsiusnykar ngarsnyngararn
yayrurhlnmgmyi hpyhcbhuusayarsuu apa-
yarngtiuhk kyemyngpnarrihceat. akyh-
ngchc ngarhcitnhluansny pnyaratmyarkiu
ahtuushpyng laykyeat. pnyarrarkiu
lyhppayarhkyngnhng miukmell hky-
ntiukiu piunghkyar siaansayarnghar
ngarsnynhluan htareat. htiuahbusnylny
laykiu kykhcarsayaramhu hpyhcsnykiu
ripmieat. akayayarnmuukar pnyarmyarly-
hng ngyiungnyghcar akayayarnmyareat.
sippanatt tiupwarsayarsuusny wmnnyhkyng
tiupwartteat.

thpnngarsny kiuyhchitnhluanhtellmhar
pyayarsny kar larpar. rwhnglnhkyngaarh-
pyng sngkiungarhcuahcmmy. siuhpyhc
karmgunpyayarmwaylayarhu siurartwng

htiuahhuararsnylny antthpyhceat. ry-
mayarhkyngkiu sngsny aruuhpyhceathuu
ng rwhnglnhkyngkiuabhykayarnng isi-
upysny huung ngarsiareat. thpn-
luusartiuisny miughkayarnkgng aayark
tskluanpyusngsayaramhukayarnkiu siaan
sayarnghar pnyarrarkiu laykyklnhng
hpyhchry aliusiuliuk miuksayarkynghclay
kynglnyhyng nghar ngarkyanhcnycat.
kyekysayaralupkiu hcerngaimitiukiu sa-
yarkeat. hpyhcuynnytiukiulny hciukeat.
uyyarnyamiymiukiui pyuhcu hkpsimsayar
asemyiukiui sesayarapngtiukiulny hciukeat.
shcpngmyiungh pynhcuansayartayarkiu
raylayarngh hcarbhiu raykntiukiulny
lupeat. kywnyayarkyar kywnminmtiuk-
iusimyuu kywnsarpayarkmyarlryhkyeat.
ngararn yayrurhln myiuhpyhcbhu-
usayar suuapayarngtiuhk ngarsny
tirhcsarn akyeangytiunghg alwnrtteat.
rwhayngwaykiung rhngbhurnghngsi-
ungsayarbhndar kyayrwarti hkwellsa-
yarahkwnkiung ngarsnypuueat. angym
smayayarkyarminmtiukiung luusarti
pyayarmway tsayar kynglyharminmma-
yarnngmmaanttiukiung ngarsimyuueat.
htiusinggararn yayrurhlnmgmyi hpyhcbhu-
usayarsuu apayarngtiuhk ngarsny tiupwar
kyemyngghkyngsiu rayarkeat. ngarnp-
yarlry ntylkrhieat. ngarmykhcitpmk
liuhkyngsayararar thcuantthu kiumyh
ngarmngyng ngarhcitrwhnglnhcrar thcuant-
thkukiumhmpy. ngarkyihcarsmyhtiui
wmmayarklykhi kyuihcarhkyng apyuk-
iuhkanreat. htiuahkarngarhcerngpyupn-
gsmyh ngarkyihcaraarhtut smyhtiui kiun-
garkynryhu aluanhcuantiusny anttamhu
laykiukykhcarsayar akiyuthcuantkumyhm-
rhi. thpnngarlhny pnyarrarkiu lyhppa-
yar hkyngnhng miukmellhkyngtrartiukiung
sngghkyngeat.rhngbhurng nayarkmhar
hpyhcsayarsuusny abhysiu pyuniungsnny.
pyubhuusnyatiungsar pyuniungeat. siu-
rartwng alngsny mhayarnmiukhtkmyt
skellsiu pnyarsny miukmellhkynghtkmyt-
snykiu ngar simyngat. pnyarrhisayarsueat
mykhcitiusny suueat uehkayarngrhieat.
miuksayarsuumuukar mhayarnmiuk
kynglnynteat. siusayarlny htiusuua-
payarngtiusny thkutnysayaramhuhng
twaykyuuanttsnykiu ngarripmi eat. siuhpyhc
miuksayarsuutwaykyuanskellsiu ngarsny
twaykyuanlyhng abhykayarngsuhtksar
pnyar rhisnnyhuung iamhuararsnylny
antt hpyhcsnyhuung ngaraayarkmayeat.
ykhuhpyhcsmyhsayar amhuarartiukiu
nayarnng karl maylyayarlimmnyhpyhc
miuksayarsuusny ahcnymaayarkmayaskell-
siu pnyarrhisayarsuukiulny ahcnymaa-
yarkmaytt. pnyarrhisayarsuusny miuk
sayar suusayskellsiu saytarparsnytkar.
htiukyayarnghkrhngghkyngkiu ngarngheng-
wayeat. nayaayarkmhar pyusayaramhusny

ngarhkhkhelleat. aluanhcuau tiusny anttamhu laykiukykchcarsayarmhu hpyhcky eat. htiumhtpar ngarsnyayaayarkmhbar ky- iuhcar aarhtutsayar amhualuanhcuantiukiu ngarnyngwayrsayar akyayarnghuumuukar htiumahukiu ngarnayarkmhphychtan sa- yarsuubhiu ngarhkyinhartarmny. htiususny pnyarrhimnylayar miukmnylayarhu abhysuu pyayarniungsnny. htiususny ngarkyuhcar aarhtutsmyh nayaayarkmharngarpyarkiu htnghrapylay smyhsayar amhutiukiu ahciurlimmny htiumahuararsny lny antth- pyhceat. htiukyayarngnayaayarkmhbar ngarkyuhcaraarhtut smyhtiu mya- yarlnghrarmrhi. hcitpykaayarnghpn ngarkyanhcnycat. akyayarnghmuukar pnyarrhilyk sippanatt nhng pynyhcuau- lyk amhuaayarnglyk kyuhcaraarhtut sayarsuuhpyhcsayarlly mkyiuhcar aarmh- tutsayarsuu wnghrarbhui htiumahuki- uhcwnhtarmny. htiumahuararsny lny anttamhu alwnsiusayarmhuphyhceat. luusny nayaayarkmhbar kyuhcaraarhtut- sayar amhu alwnhchitcwellmsayaramhu aluanhcuantiu abhy akyiurhisny. su- ueatnayrkapayarngtiusny wmnnyhkyng suueat alupakiunglly ngyiungnghkyng- pyhceat. nynyahkar png suueat hcihtnluan mngyimr. htiumahuararsnylly antthpy- hceat. hcarsayarkhkyngngharng kyuh- caraarhtutrar hcihtnluanpyayarmwayhky- ngngharng luukayarngsayarahkwng mrhi. bhurarshkng eat kyayjuutayarkyayarngsar htiusiusayar ahkwngkiu rniungsnnyu ngarsimyngeat. bhurarshkng eat ahkwngm- rhibhell abhysuuhcarr snny. abhysuu hkan- hcarrsnny. rhaytayar kayarngsayarsuuar uarnpnyar sippanatt nhng wmyayarkhky- nggharngkiu paytayarmueat. apyhcrhis- yarsuuar pngpnhcwar alupluprsayar ahkwngkiung bhurarshkng eat rhayta- yar kayarngsayar suu aarpayhcarbhui snyhpuiusiuhtarrsayarahkwngkiung payta- yarmueat. htiumahuararsnylly anttamhu laykiukykchcarsayar amhu hpyhceat.

3

hkpsimsayar amhuarartiusny mimitiuhkyin rhieat. miughkayarnghngaayark kyanhc- nysmyh asece kiukiu pyursayarahky- inrhieat. bhwarhkyinnhngsayhkyinl- nyrhieat. hciukpyiursayar ahkyinnhng hciukpyiursayarararkiu nhutrsayahkyin lny rhieat. strsayarahkyinnhng anarpya- yarkhchcarsayar ahkyinlly rhieat. hpyi- uhpkyrsayar ahkyinnhng tny sayarkrsayar ahkyinlly rhieat. ngiursayarahkyinnhng ryrsayarahkyinllyrhieat. nynytwarrsa- yarahkyinnhng khkunsayar ahkyinlly rhieat. kyayarktiukiu hpynykellrs- yarahkyinnhng hcusimr sayar ahkyinlly rhieat. bhkymrsayarahkyinnhng mbhkymb-

hell hkwellhkwar nayrsayarahkyinlly rhieat. snyhpursayarahkyinnhng uhchcarpya- yarkrsayar ahkyinllyrhieat. siuhtarrsa- yarahkyinnhng phcliuk rsayarahkyinl- nyrhieat. awtkiu sutrsayarahkyinnhng hkyuprsayar ahkyinllyrhieat. titsithcwar- naysayarahkyinnhng hckarpyayarsayar ahkyinllyrhieat. hkyhcrsayarahkyinnhng munsayarahkyinlly rhieat. hchctiuksa- yarahkyinnhng hchcngyimrsayarahkyin lly rhieat. lupkiungsayarsuusny kyih- caraarhtutrar twng abhykyayjuurhisny. luusarti kyngllyrarbhui bhurarshkng paytayarmuusayar pngpnhkyngamhukiu ngarkynymyngpye. hkpsimsayarar- tiukiu mimitiuhkyintnmh lyayarkphchwar hpnsngtayarmuupye. luuhcitnuluankiu lny anntkarl hcwellnhcaytayarmuupye. siurartwng bhurarshkngchcergtayarmuusa- yaramhukiu ahcmhasuan tiungaayarngh luusny hchcmkunniung. rwhnglnhky- ngamhunghg askrnghcnytwng kyayjuu pyuhkyng amhumhtpar ahkyarsayar amhuarartiu akyiu kyayjuumrhisnykiu ngarsieat. luutiungchcarsayarkhky- nggharng mimikyuhcar aarhtutsmyh- sayaramhu pyayarmwayhkyngngharng bhurarshkng eat kyayjuutayarkyayarngsar ahkwngghieat. bhurarshkngpyutayarmuus- myhsayaramhusny nihchc htarwrhpy- hcsnykiu ngarsieat. htppmyuniungrar. nhut myuuniungrar. luutiusny rhaytayar kyayarkrwanmny akyayarngh bhurarshkng- pyutayarmuueat. hpyhcbhuusayararsar- ykhuphyhcsayararnhng tuueat. hpy- hcihtansayararsnylly hpyhcbhuusayar ararnhngtuu. lwnpyesayararartiu kiulny bhurarshkng tayarnghpyntayarmuueat. htiumhtpar nayaayarkmhbar trarhcern- grararp adhmamhurhisnykiung hpya- yarmgmtrarp duhcriuk rhisnykiung ngarmyngpye. bhurarshkngsnny hpya- yarmgmtyarsuutiueatamhu nhng mtrarsa- yarsuutiueatamhukiu hchckyayarchcerg- tayarmuu mnyhu ngaraayarkmayeat. akyayarnghmuukar hkpsim sayarkyan hkpsimsayar amhutiukiu hchckyayarchcerg rsayar ahkyinrhieat. luusartiunayrarkiu rnymht ngaraayarkmay snykar luutiukiu bhurarshkng hcuanhcmayarmuumny akyayarnghng suutiusny tirhcsarnkells- iuhpyhcsnykiu suutiusimngmnyayayarngh nayrarkystny luusartwaykyuansayar amhukiu tirhcsarn twaykyuanteat. htiusu- unhhcuetiussny tpartnysayaramhukiu twaykyuanlyk tuesayskellsiu tuesdayeat. aluanhcuantiussny asktmyiutnyrhikyeat. siuhpyhc luusnytirhcsarnhthk htuumysa- yar akyayarnghmrhi. aluanhcuantiussny antthpyhckyeat. aluanhcuantiussny thkutnysayararpsiu rayarkttkyeat. alu- anhcuantiussny maymhunhtellkphpyhc snynhnganye myaymhunhtellsiu pynswart-

tkeyat. siurartwng ahtksiutksayar luusareat winyarnykiung aayarkarpmaysiusngttsayar tirhcsarneatwinyarnykiung abhysuusny piunghkyar sisnny. luusnymimipyumu-
 rar pyayarmwayhkyngamhuhtk sar ka-
 yarngsayaaramhumhisnykiu ngarsimyngeat.
 htiumahusnysueat abhiuhpyhceat. suusny
 miminayarkmhar abhysiuhyphcltansnykiu
 simyngmnyakyayarn abhysuusayarnghkell-
 limmnyyny.

4

thpntuan nayaayarkmhar pyusmyhsayar
 nyhnyssell hkyngtiukiung ngarhtpsnghkyng-
 nyhnyssellhkyngkiu hkanrsayar suutiusny
 ngiukywaysayarlly hkymsarpayniungsa-
 yar suumrhi. nyhnysselltsayar suutiusny
 tnhkiurhishpyng hkymsarpayniungsayarsu-
 umrhi. siuhpyhc saylwnpyesayar luusaysny
 askrhngsayer luwrhnghtksar mngglar-
 rhisny hu ngarsiureat. siurartwng thkarmy-
 hmpyhcsaysayarsuu nay aayarkmhar
 pyusayar duhcrukkiuumyngsaysayarsu-
 usny htiumhheuehtksar mngglarrhieat.
 thpn kyiuhcaraarhtuthkyngamhungh
 kayarn mwnhewar pyehcesayaramhu alu-
 anhcuaantiukiung htiusiasayar amhtiukya-
 yarn suutpar ngyuuhcuukyayarnkiung
 ngarsnghkyng eat. htiumhhuarsny
 anttamhu laykiu kykhar sayaramhu-
 pyhceat. miuksayarsuusny mimilkhkyn-
 giukhtar mimi asarkiu hcartteat. ngy-
 imskhkyngnhng yhnylyk lktsup tnysa-
 yaruhchcarsny pngpnhcwarluphyng laykiu
 kykharhkyngnhngyhnylyk lknhhcbhk
 pynsayer uhchcarhtksar kayarngeat. th-
 pnnarhtp nayaayarkmharanttamhukiu
 sngkyngsayaararhuumuukar luusnyab-
 hayarabhk sarsme nyeahckiu mrhi ty-
 arktnyhpchsayarlly kyuhcaraarhtut
 mkunniung. mimihcnyhcmkiumyng mra-
 yarngrellniung. ngarsny kiuykiunyhnyssell
 abhysuabhiu kyuhcar aarhtutsnnyhu
 mmaytt. iamhuarsny lny anttamhu
 alwnpngpnhcaysayaramhuhpyhceat. luus-
 nytyayarktnyhtk nhhcayark sarkayarngeat.
 kyuhcaraarhtutlyhng kayarnsayer aky-
 iukiurteat. tyayarklellyhng tyayarkhtu-
 ulimmny. tyayarktnysayarsuulellyhng-
 muukar akyiunnpye. htiusayar suumrhi.
 luusny nhhcayarkatuuaiplyhng nwaytt
 eat. tyayarktnysayarsuumuukar abhysiu
 nwayniung snny. luutyayarksny ty-
 arkkiuniunglyhng htiumhhuarsny
 setarniungeat. suanlwntngsayer kyiusnylly
 alwytkuumpytt. suanmhkyngkimhkan
 askkye miuksayar rhng bhuernghk pn-
 yarrhisayarngrellsar suungysny sarmyteat.
 htiusiasayar suungysny htayarngheltellkhtw-
 kntayarpayarsiyayarkteat. htiusiasa-
 yarrhngbhurng muukar abhariparnhng
 nnhtiungsayarlly sngrellhkyngsiu rayark-

tteat. nayaayarkmhar kynglnysayar sttwar
 apayarngtiusny mngaripararkiuhanr-
 sayar htituduty suubhk nayttkysnykiu
 ngarsnghkynggeat. htiumngauphciusayar
 suuapayarngtiukiung raytwk mkunniung.
 nayarkklarsayarsuutiusnylly htiumngkiu
 aarmrbhellnaykylimny. akyhcnghchc
 htiumhhuarsnylly anttamhu laykiu
 kykhar sayaramhuhpyhceat.

5

bhuarshkngaimtayarsiu swarsayarahkar
 sngkyaytiukiung hcayarnglayar. lu-
 umiukpyusayar yjpuujayar hkyngamhuhtk
 trarnarhkyngamhukiasar kyiuhar layar.
 luumiuktiusny kiuyapyc hkiumsngnghyngt-
 ky. sngatnhutsny stimhchcaynhng. bhuar
 shkngrhaytayar hckarpyayarnghyngghar
 sngathtitnhluan mlyngmmynhcaynhng.
 bhuarshkngsny kayarnkngbhuan rhita-
 yarmuueat. sngsny myaykyepayarmhar-
 rhieat. htiumhhuarsny sngathtckarm-
 yarhchaynhng. amhumyarsayaarhpyng
 aipmkmyngttskell siu hckarmyarsa-
 yaraarhpyng miuksayar suueatasankiu
 kyarreat. bhuarshknghtantayar shch-
 cargtipumilyhng shchcarwtkiu mhpayb-
 hellmnyhng. miuksayarsuutiukiung aar
 nhhsctayarmmuu.shchcargtipusny-
 atiung wtkiu hpyaylayar. shchcargtipy-
 wtkiumhpyabhellnaysnyhtk shchcargtia-
 lyhngmhpayabhellnaysayar sarkayarngeat.
 sngatnhutsny sngatkiuyhkndhar apyhc
 mrayarkhchaynhng. akywnupmharpapyehu
 tmntayarrhaymhar pyayarsayar aky-
 yarngrmrhihchaynhng. bhuarshkngsny
 sngathtckarsankiu amykhtwk sngpyuh-
 cusayaramhukiu abhykyayarnghypk-
 tayarmuurnny. aimmkmyarrarngh
 hckarmyarrarngh ahkynhnesayarakayarngh
 ararpartteat. sngmuukar bhuarshkngkiu
 kyayarkwanlayar. kyayrwar sngrellsar-
 tiukiung nyhnyssellhkyng trarlmmhlwhell
 mtrarshpyng anungahtkchceng hchceng-
 suanhpthykyngamhukiumynglyhng htium-
 siusayarakyanrhi snykiu aanauhkyngm-
 rhinhng. kyemyngsayaarsuutyayarkkiu ty-
 ark kyymhtskellsiu akyesuan amnyngsuan
 sayarsuusny kynymhtlykhitayarmuueat.
 myaykyekhpyhcsayar hcepwarsnyaluan-
 hcuantiuabhiu hpyhceat. rhngbhurngsa-
 yarlly leat kyayjuukiuhkanreat. ngwayk-
 iutpmksayarsuusny ngwaynhngaliusnd
 mpyayniung. hcnymhcmkiutpmksayarsuusny
 hcnymhcmkiutpmksayarsuusny mrayarngrellni-
 ung. htiumhhuarsny lny antthpyhceat.
 uhchcartiupwarsayarahkar hcarrsayaarsu-
 tiusny lny tiupwarmyarparkyeat. uhch-
 carrhngsny mykhcinhng kyynrhuhkyng
 kyayjuumhtpar abhykyayjuurhisny.
 aluplupsayarsuusny myarhewarhcarsny
 hpyhchcay annyngyhcarsnyhpyhchcay aaip-

myintteat. rttsayarsuueat hcnyhcimmuukar
 hcnyhcimrhngkiu aaip pykchaytate. hcny-
 hcimrhngsny kiuyakyiupyksnytiung aayarng
 hcnyhcimkiusiutarkhyngntnyhuusayar
 nay aayark alwnsiusayaramhuararkiu
 ngarmyngpye. htiuhcnyhcimsny mka-
 yarsngsayaramhuarhpyng pyayarkpyk-
 tteat. hcnyhcimrhngmyngsayar sarsny
 lny lkhkynynayreat. siumhut hcnyhcim-
 rhngsny amiwmhtellk alyhngmparbhell
 htwklsrskellsiu htiunntuupynswar rmny.
 kyihcaraarhtut rsayaruhchcarthcuan-
 thkukiumy h lknghghcwellkiunglyk
 yuumsuwar. suusnylarskellsiu alyh-
 ngmhkyarnarbhell swar rsayarmhuarsny
 alwnsiusayaramhuarhpyhceat. laykiu
 raansayarngghar kyihcaraarhtutsayar
 suusny abhykyayjuurhisny. suueat-
 nayrklarlkui mhayarngmik lwnhca-
 ytteat. myarhcwarsayarnhayarngrhkhkyng
 nyhiungyhykyng amykhtwkhkyngkiu hkan-
 reat. ngarsimyngsayararuuumuukar
 hcarsayarkhykyng amhu nayaayark bhu-
 rarshkngpaytayarmuusayar askrhynsmyh
 karlptluan kyihcaraarhtut rsayar akyiupa-
 yarngwayhkyngamhukiu pyukaryngeat.
 lyayarkpteat. htiuumhusny luueatabhiu
 hpyhceat. bhurarshkng paysnartayarmuusa-
 yar hcnyhcim uhchcarkiusayar luutiung-
 mimiabhiukihuan wngchcarhkyngghar
 ng kyihcaraarhtut pyayarmwayhkyngng-
 harng bhurar shkngkyayjuutayarkyayarn
 ahkwngghieat. lwnsayarnayrkkarkiu
 myarhcwarmaayark mayr. hcitnhluan-
 rwhnglnsayarahkwngkiu bhurarshkng
 paysnartayarmuueat.

6

luutiutwng atwaymyar nayaayark
 ngarmyng sayar amhusiuhuumuukar
 aliusndrhismyhyaylayarkaayarn hcny-
 hcim uhchcargunasraykiu bhurarshkng-
 paysayarn hkanhcar rsayarahkwngkiu
 paytayarmmuusayarkyayarn kiuytiung
 mhkanhcar. msiungsayar suutpar-
 wng hkanhcarrsayaramhu sny antamhu
 siusayaramhu hpyhceat. luusny nhhc-
 payarnmyarhcar askrhny sartrarpng
 rhingyarsayarn aliusndmpynyhuanbhell
 snggyiuhhkyngkiu mhkanrbhell sayswar-
 lyhng htiusuhtk pyksayarkiywnsnyar
 myteat. akayarnmuukar pyksayar
 kiuywnsny ahkynynhepayarlateat. mha-
 yarngmiukhtellmhar htwkswareat. suuam-
 nykar mhayarngmiknhghpuanlwhmlyk
 rhilimny. naykiulnymyng. abhyark-
 iumyhmssir. siusayarn arngsiusayarsu-
 uhtksar hkymnar reat. aky arngsiusayar
 suusny anhhc nhchctayarnghkrhngsayarn
 akyiukyayjuumrhi. aluanhcuantiusny
 thkutnysayararpsiu swarrkysny mhutlayar.
 luukyihcaraarhtutsmythiu wmbhiusar

kyihcaraarhtutsayarn hcarhkyngsayar
 hcitmpyay niung. pnyarrhisayar suusny
 miuksayarsuhtk abhykyayjuurhisny.
 askrhngsayarsuumyarrhay mhar kyngkya-
 pyumuuttsayar sngrellsareat akyiukyayjuu
 kar abhysiu. kiuytiungtwaymyn-
 ghkyng akyiusny layarbh pynpwarhkyng
 akyiutksar kyeeat. htiuumhuarar sny
 antamhu laykiukykhcarsayaramhuph-
 hceat. rhismysayar ahkyngaramyarkiu
 mhtsar nhngpye. luueatahkyngarasksh-
 pyhcsnykiu sireat. luusny mimihtk
 tnhkiukyaysuunhng mpyiungniungrar.
 anttiupwarhcrakayayarn myarpyarsny
 hpyhc luusny abhykyayjuurhisny. ari-
 pakellsiu lwnttsayar anttask karlptluan
 luukyayjuuputtsayarararkiu abhysu-
 usiniungsnny. nayaayark luunayarkmhar
 hpyhcltansayar amhuaratiukiulny abhysu-
 upyayar niungsnny.

7

kayarnsayaarasny nansarsehtksar
 kayarngeat. sayarsayarnsnylny bh-
 warmyngsayar nayhtksarrayarkayarngeat.
 msaraimsiu swarhkyngsny pwellhkan-
 raraimsiu swarhkynghtksarkayarngeat.
 akyayarnmuukar luuhkpsimtiusny msara-
 imlsuanrkyeat. askrhnglykrhisayarsuutiulny
 asngnhluan swngmikylimny. pyuan-
 ryhkynghtk wmnnyhkyngsnyar kayarngeat.
 akyayarnmuukar myknharhnyhiungysayar
 aarhpyng nhluansarkayarngeat. pny-
 arrhisayarsuutiueatnhluansny msara-
 imrhieat. miuksayarsuutiueat nhluanmuukar
 pyayarmwayhkyngpyurar aim rhieat.
 luumiuksehyngsiusayarchckarkiu narhta-
 yarn snyhtk pnyarrhisuanmsayarchckarkiu
 narhtayarnsayar sar kayarngeat. aky-
 yarngmuukar miuksayarsuueat ryhkyng sny
 aiuaayark suupngkiulayarnsayaarasannhng
 tueat. htiuumhuararsnylny antthpyhceat.
 akyhcnghchc nyhnysellhkyngsny pnyarrhi
 sayarsuukiu ruhcaytteat. tanhcsi-
 nylny hcitnhluankiu yiyuwngchaytteat.
 amhueatasuansny ahchtksarkayarngeat.
 snyhkanntsayar sbhayarrhisayarsuusny
 marnkye sayar suhtksarkayarngeat.
 amykhtwksnytiungaayarn hcitmtiunhng.
 amyksny miuksayarsuueat hcitnhluan
 nayrarkytt eat. rhaykarlsny yhkukarlhtk
 aly kyayarn sarkayarnsgnyhummaynhng.
 htiusiumay lyhng pnyartratiung-
 maysnymhut. pnyarsny amwhayuhch-
 carkellsiu kayarn naykiu myngsayar su-
 tiuaar kyayjuuputteat. akyayarnmuukar
 pnyarsny kwykartt eat. ngwaysnylny
 kwykartteat. pnyaratt sny abhysiumy-
 snnyhuummuukar pnyarattkiu rsayarsu-
 usny askkiulny rtteat. bhurarshkng
 amhutayarkiusghkynglayar. kayarkhca-
 ytayarmuusayar ararkiuabhysiu hpya-

yarnghcay niungsny. kayarnghcarsnykarl
 wmmayarklayar. sngrellhkanrsnykarl
 sngkynglayar. luasny mimi nayarkmhar-
 pyhclttansayar amhuararkiusimnyakya-
 yarng bhurarshkngsny kayarngcarhkyn-
 gnhng sngrellhkyngkiu lny alhnylnh-
 paytayarmueat. ngarsny ahkynyn-
 henaysayar karl hkpsim sayarartiukiu
 twaymyngpye. hpyayarngmtsayarsu-
 mimihipayarngmtshkyng suanruankya-
 yarngkiung adhmmlu lny mimiadhm-
 mamhu askrhnkyayarnngkiung ngarmyn-
 geat. lwnkyuuhcwar mhpayarngmtnhng.
 lwnkyuuhcwar pnyarmrhinhng. abhykya-
 yarng kiuyakiukiuh hpykhkyng sny.
 lwnkyuuhcwarmsiunyhcnhng. mmiuknhng.
 ahkyin mrayarkmhe abhykayarngsayhkyn-
 gsnny. ihckarkiuhcwellnkayarngeat.
 lklmwhntnhng. bhurarshkngkiu kyayark-
 wansayarsuusny hkpsimsayar amhuhtellk
 htwkmyayarklimny. myiuhetlhmharnaysa-
 yarsuureltpyhtk pnyarrhi sayarsuutya-
 yarknsy pnyaraarhpyngsar tnhkiu kyeeat.
 apyhcmparbhell kayarngsayarakngkiu
 kyng sayar suutayarkayarngtthcuantya-
 yarkmyh myaykypayarmhar mrhi.
 suutparpyayarsmyhsayar hckartiukiu
 mmhtnhng. siupyu lyhng kiuykywnkyin-
 sellsayarhckarkiu kyarklimny. sngsnyk-
 iuytiung suutpartiukiuahpnhpn kysnell
 kyayarnngkiu kiuyhcnthluanhtellmharsiat.
 iamhuararaluanhcuantiukiu ngarsnypn-
 yartrar aarhpyng hcuanhcmpye. pn-
 yarhngngarpynhcuannmyhusiasayar lny
 pnyarsny ngarnhngwayeat. waysayarar
 alwnnkellsayarararkiu abhysuurhar
 twayniungsny. pnyartrarnhng akiya-
 uakiyayarnngkiu rharhpyw hchcsay sinarl-
 nyhkyngngharng miukhcwarkynghkyng-
 apyhcnhng ruuhkynggeatapyhckiu sinarl-
 nyhkyngngharng ngarnhngngarnhluansny
 wiungnye kyihcarlaypye. kyayark-
 wngnhngpiukkwntiukiu kyanhcnypngsng
 kyihnhghkyngnhayarngttsayar minmsny
 sayhkynghtk sar hksarsnykiu ngartwaypye.
 bhurarshkng hcittway tayarmuasayarsu-
 usarlyhng htiuminmlknhng lwtlim mny.
 apyhcpuyttsayarsuukiukar bhmmilimmny.
 dhmmdaynsarsar siusnykar ngarrhar m
 twaysay sayarararkiu twayaansayarnghar
 thkunayark thku hchcsayhkyngtwksa-
 yarahkar yayarkyarthtayarngtiutwng
 tyayarkkiu ngartwaypye. minmhtta-
 yarngtiutwng tyayarkkiuymh ngarmtway.
 ngartwaysayarar thkutnyhuumuukar
 bhurar shkngsny luukiuhpyayarngmtaa-
 yarng hpnsngtayarmuu sayarlly luutiusny
 mparpyarsayar akyanahcnytiukiu rharhp-
 waykyanhcnykypye.

abhysuusny pnyarrhisayarsuukellsiu hpy-
 hcsny. nknellsayarankkiu abhysuunarlny
 sny. pnyarsny pnyarrhisayarsuueat mykn-
 harkiu htwlnghcaytteat. htiusuueat
 myknharsny ahtuu shpyng rellrngsa-
 yarasngrhitteat. bhurarshkngrhaytayar
 pyusayarschcarkiu htayark rhngbh-
 hurngamintayarkiu hcayarnnglayar. sm-
 marstilhc ahtantayarmhmhtwknhng. mka-
 yarngsayaramhukiu mswellmkiungnhng.
 aliutayarrhisny atiung hcerngtayarmu-
 sny. rhngbhurngamintayar tnhkiupareat. kiuy
 tayarsny abhysiuypyusnyhu abhysuusiur-
 sny. amintayarkiuhcayarngsayarsu-
 rarijwtnhng lwtlimny. pnyarrhisayarsu-
 ueat hcitnhluansnylny karlahkyinkiu-
 hcerngsayaarahkwngkiung simyng tteat.
 luukanahcnysmyhabbiu karlahkyinnhng
 hcerng sayar ahkwnghieat. siusayarlly
 luasny alwnsngrell hkyngkiu hkanreat.
 nayarkhpyhcltansayarararkiumsi. abhysiu
 hpyhcltansnykiu thcuantayarkmyhmpya-
 yarniungny. nanwinyarnkiu ahciur
 hkyuphtarniungsayar luut yayarkmyhmri.
 sayhkyinayarksayarahrar tnhkiumri.
 htihuchcmhuhtellk htwkchrahkwngmrhi.
 duhcriukiu pyusayar lny duhcriuk-
 sny htiumhuhtellk mkymnhutniung.
 iamhuararaluanhcuantiukiu ngartwaymy-
 ngye. nay aayarkmharpyulaysmyhtiukiu
 sngkhkyngpye. mimiakiupyk aayarn-
 tyayarkkiutyayark auphciusayarahkyin lny
 rhieat. htiumhtpar snrhngararphrtarn-
 tayarsiu swar larsayar adhmmluutiusny
 snggyiuhhkyngnkarkyayarnngkiu ng
 adhmmpyubhuusayarmyiu suutiukiua-
 bhsuymh maayark maykyayarnngkiung
 ngarmyngpye. htiumhuararsnylny antth-
 pyhceat. adhmamhukiu alyngamynhchck-
 yayar dn mpaysayarkyayarnng luusarti-
 usny adhmamhukiu pyuhkyng ngar hkiung-
 marhwar sbhayarhtarkyeat. adhmmlu-
 usny akyimtrartiungayarnng adhm amuk-
 iupyu asktarrhnsayarlly bhurarshkng
 kiu kyayarkwansayarsuutiusny rhaytayar
 kyayarkwan sayarkyayarnng kayarngsa-
 yarakyiukiu hkanrkyimnyhu ngaramhnsiat.
 adhmmluukar bhurarshkngrhaytayar m
 kyayark mrwansayarakyayarnng kayarngsa-
 yarakyiukiu mhkanr. ariphngtuyasayar
 mimiasklnymrhnay. myaykypayarmhar
 hpyhcttsayar anttamhu tparhuumuukar
 adhmmluupyusayaramhukiyayarnng hkan-
 htiuk snyatiung hpyayarngmtsayarsu-
 uahkyiutiusny apyhckiu hkanrkyeat.
 htiumnytuu hpyayarngmtsayarsu pyusa-
 yaramhu kyayarnng hkanhtiuk snyatiung
 adhmmluuhahkyiutiusny akyiukiuhkan-
 rkyeat. htiumhursnylny antthpyhc
 snyhu ngarsbhayarrhieat. htiauhkar pya-
 yarmwayhkyngamhukiu ngarkhyemwmeat.

akyayarnngmuukar luusnynayaayarkmhar
 hcarsayar hkyng pyayarmwayhkyngamhu
 htksar kayarngsayararmhu mrhi. nayaayarkmhar
 bhurarshkng paysnartayarmuusa-
 yar askkarl kyihcaraarhtut rsayarakyiu
 tiutwng htiukyiukiusar amyellhkan-
 reat. luuahkyiutiusny tnaynhngtnnyluan
 maipbell nayttsnyhpyhc pnyartarkiu
 shikyngharng myaykypayarmhar pyusa-
 yaramhumyarkiu kynyruhkyngngharng
 ngarsny kiynhluankiu nhisayareat.
 bhurarshkngpyutayarmuusayar amhualu-
 anhcuantuikiu ngarkynyruhayarahkar
 nayaayarkmhar pyusayararmhumyarkiu
 luusny hchcmkunniung, kyihcar hchcsa-
 yarlny akunahcngmsiniung. htiumyhm
 pnyarrhisayarsuusny ngarsimnyhu kyansa-
 yarlny ayanmmyayarkniuungar.

9

ahtksiuhkellpyesayar amhuaraluanhcuan-
 tiuki ngarsny hcuanhcmhkyngnghar
 snghkyngsrnykar hpyayarngmt sayarsu-
 unnhg pnyarrhisayarsuutiusny suutiupyusa-
 yaramhu myarnhngtkw bhurarshkngat
 lktayar rhikyeat. hkyhctayarmuusa-
 yar lkhknarkiu htngrharsmyhsayaramhu
 araraarhpyng abhysuumyhmnsiniung. hkp-
 simsayar suutiusny hkpsimsayaramhu
 arartiunhng sksankyeat. trarsayarsuunhng
 mtrar sayarsuu kayarngsayersuunhng
 mkayarngsayarsuu hcnkyy sayarsuunhng
 mhcnkyyksayarsuu yjpuujayarsayarsuunhng
 yjmuujayarsayarsuu apyhcmrhisayarsu-
 unhng apyhcchi sayarsuu kyinsiusa-
 yarsuunhng kyinsiuhyngkiu kyayark
 sayarsuutiusny thkutnysayaramhunhng
 twaykyuantt eat. nayaayarkmhar pyus-
 myhsayaramhuparsayar wm nnyhcarhu-
 umuukar hkpsimsayarsuutiusny thkutny
 sayaramhunhng twaykyuanrkyeat. aky-
 hcngghc hlusarti eat hcitnhluansny
 duhcriuksbhayarnhngpnyeat. ask rhngghc-
 nyahkar suutiusny ruusayarhcitkiu hcwelllm
 nayarkthpn sayswarttkeyeat. askrhngsaya-
 r luuhcuapayarnghng siungsay sayarsuusny
 myayarlghcarrhieat. askrhngsayaarhkway
 sny saysayarkhkyngsayhtk sarkayarnmyeat.
 askrhngsayersuusny mimisayrmnykiu sieat.
 saysayarsuumuukar abhyararkiumyhmshi.
 akyiupyhcikiulnymhkanr. suukiulny
 maylyayartt kyeat. sueat hkyhchkyng
 munhkyng ngyuuhcuuhkynglny pyayark
 pykeat. nayaayarkmhar pyusmyhsayaramhu
 suutparnhng rayarnhayar msiuung. swarla-
 yar. wmmayarksayarhcitnhng ahcarhar
 layar. rwhnglnsayarhcitnhng hcpyhcrnykiu
 sayark layar. snngpyusayaramhutiuki
 bhurarshkng wnhkantayarmueeat.
 sngawtlny ahcnypyuuhcngparlayhcy.
 snghkayarngsnylny nansarsemhknmhky-
 arkhchaynhng. nayaayarkmhar paysnarta-

yarmuusayar antt askkarlptluan snghkyhc-
 sayarmyarnhng rwhnglnhcar askkarlkiu
 lwnhcaylayar. irwaykar askrhng nayaayarkmhar
 kyihcaraarhtutrar snghkanrsayar
 akyiupaytny. sayarngrwhcararmhurhis-
 myhkiu kyihcaraar htut sayarngrwklayar.
 akyayarnngmuukar sngyhu swar rayarkrl-
 tansayararp tnyhuusayarmrn niungngan
 lupsayarnghkyngmrhi. kyanhcnynhkyngmr-
 rhi. sippanatt mrhi. pnyarmhipartkar.
 thpn nayaayarkmharrhisayar amhuarar-
 tiuki ngarpyn kynyruhayarahkar lyn-
 gmynsayarsuusny pyiung pyaysayarlny
 mniungtt. hkwnaarkyesayarsuusny hche-
 tiuk mayarnngtt. pnyarrhisayarsuusny
 whcwar mhcartt. uarnkayarngsayarsuusny
 hcnyhcimkiu mrtt. limmarsayarsuusny
 suutparrhay myknhar mrtt. hkpsim-
 sayarsuuti karlahkyinhchaykyng as-
 ngsnghkyngnrhisnyatiung hpyhcttsnykiu
 ngarmyng eat. luusny mimikarlahkyink-
 umsitt. bhaypyu rar piukkw naupmisyar
 ngarkellsuung kyayarkwng kyayarmisayar
 nghkkellsuung luusartiusny bhaypyurar
 karlhtellsiu amhttmellrayark kyayarm-
 tkyeat. nayaayarkmhar ngartwaymyng
 hkyemwmbhwysayar pnyarhuumuukar
 myusarnnysayarmyungymyurhieat.
 kyesayar rhngbhurngtparsnylar htiumy-
 iupynghmar kyehcwarsayar tptiuki
 tnywiunghtareat. htiumyiunaysayar
 sngrellsarpnyarrhityayark sny mimip-
 nyaraarhpyng htiumyiuki kytngeat.
 siusayar lny htiusngrellsarkiu abhysuumy
 maayarkmay. htiauhkar ngarsiusnykar
 pnyarsny hkwnaarhtk sar kayarnngmyeat.
 siusayarlny sngrellsayersueat pnyarkiu
 mhtemellmyngpyuttkeyeat. sueathckarkiu
 nar mhtayarnngttky. auphciusayarsuusny
 miuksayarsuutiutwng kyway kyayarsa-
 yarasankiu narhtayarnngkysnyhtk ngymwp
 rar pnyarrhipayarsayarhctarkiu sarnarhta-
 yarnngtt kyeat. pnyarsny hchclnkhktsar
 kayarnng myeat. duhcriukkiupyusa-
 yarsuusnylny kayarngsayar amhumyarkiu
 hpykseteat.

10

ahtuansmarlupsayar nansarsekiu saysa-
 yar yngkayarngsny nanhcayskellsiu
 annyngsayaarmiuk sny pnyarnhng-
 gunasrayhtngrharsayarsuuki htiautuu
 hpyhchcaytteat. pnyarrhisayarsueat
 nhluansny mimilkayark rhieat. miuk-
 sayarsueatnhluanmuukar mimilkwelllk
 rhieat. miuksayarsuusny lmswarhc-
 nytwngpng sti lhc ngarsny luumiukhpy-
 hceathu hkpsimsayarsuutiuaar pyayartteat.
 mngnsny sngkiuhcitsiulyhng kiunaysng
 arpmh mrwaynhng. snyhkanhkyngsny
 kyesayarapyhckiu hpyaytteat. mngmhary-
 wngghkyngaarhpyng hpyhcttsayar nayaayark

ngarmyngsaryaramhusiuhumuukar miuk-
saryasuutiusny myngsaryarap suhtaytiu
sny nimsayararp htiungrsayaramhu ky-
wntiusny myngkiuhce mhuumtiusny
kywn kellsiu myaypayarmhar hkyayhpy-
ngswarsayaramhukiu ngarmyng laypye.
twngkiu tuusayarsuusny htiutwnghtellsiu
kylim mny. hkyankiuhpyksayar su-
usny mywaykiukhkyngkiu hkanrlm mny.
kyayarkiukiu rwhaysayarsuusny hpihkyn-
gkiu hkanrlimmny. htngkutsayarsu-
nylny rhnlimmny. pusintuansayarahkar
mswaybhellnaylyhngsar aarhtutrmny. pn-
yarsny amhusayarngrsayaarahkwng kiu pay
kyayjuukyeat. mywaysny pyuhcarhkyn-
gkiumhkan. kiukmilyhng almpysmar
kyayjuumrhi. pnyarrhisayarsueat hckarsny
lyakarkpteat. miuksayarsueat nhtmuukar
suukiuykiumiutteat. suueathckarahcsny
miukhkyng asuansny apyhcpyuttsayar
ruuhkyngphpyhceat. miuksayarsuusny
hckarmyartteat. siusayar lny hpyhcltansa-
yarakarkiu luusnympyayarniungrar. lu-
nayark abhysiu hpyhcltansnykiu abhysuu
pyayarniusny. myiusiuswarsayarlmiukiu
msisayarsuukellsiu miuksayar suusny
kyiuhcaraarhtutsayarlly suutpartiukiu
pngpnhcaytteat. ngysarahciur mhu-
umtmyarahkyinmellnannk hcayarthcayar
hcarsayarkttsayarpyusny amngglar rheiat.
mngsarahciur mhuumtiusny lwnkyuuhcwar
mhcarmsayarkbell ahkyintnmhaarh-
pynyhkyngngharsar hcarsayarkttsayar
pyusny mngglarrhieat. alwnpyngrihkyn-
gaarhpyng aimsny swaymay tteat.
lknhngmpypynghbellnaylyhng aim-
miuyiutteat. pyayarmwayhkyngnghar
pwellkiuluptteat. hcpyhcrny snylny rhw-
nglnhcyatteat. ngwaymuukar ararrar
niungtteat. rhngbhurngkiu hcithpyngmyh
mkyitsellnhng. luukye kiu aiphkn-
htell mkyinsellnhng. miughkayargkng
kynglnysayar nghksny htiuasankiu sa-
yarnsgwar limmny. pyanttsayar aka-
yarnsgny htiuamhukiu bhayarpylimmny.

11

sngatahcarkiu raypayarmharphchkylayar.
karl kyarmyngmh thpntwaylayuemny.
luuhkunhcyayarkmk rhcyayarktiuaar
waymyh layar. myaypayarmharab-
hyamhurayarkmnykiu sngmsi. miugh-
timtiusny miughraynhngpynsayaarahkar
myaypayarmharwaratteat. shcpngsny
tayarngbhksiu lellsnyhpyhchcay mya-
yarkksiu lellsnyhpyhchcay lellsayarp
nayrarkyeat. laykiumhttsayarsuusny
myiuhcaykiumkyell. miugh timtiukiu
pmarnpyuttsayar suusnylny hcparkium-
rip rar. nanwinyarnyswarrarlmiung
kiuywnsayarn sayar minmwariutiusny
abhysutiupwarsnykiu ng msiniungskellsiu

aluanhcuantiukiu hpnsngtayarmuusayar
bhurarshkngcatamhutayartiukiu msini-
ung. nannkahkyin myiuhcaykiuyellayar.
nyueahkyin lny mkyellbellmnaynhng.
akyayarnmuukar abhyarar sny akyi-
urhimnykiung nhhchparhcluantiusny anye
amyhakiurhimnykiung msiniung. aky-
hngchc alngsnyhkyiueat. nayrayarn
hkynykiumyng pyayarpahrcharrhieat.
siurattwng luusnyaskattarrny ahcny rhw-
nglnsayarlmy hmayarnmiukkarliu aayark-
may parhchay. htiukarlkyarmynglimmny.
hpyhcltansmyhtiuisny anttskskhpyhck-
yeat. ahkyngliuypyiu askpyiusayarahkar
pyayarmway layar. askpyiuhcnykarltwng
hcitrwhnglnhkyng rhilayar. kiuyaliurhi-
rarlmnhng kiuyuarmpysayar lmsiuliukayar.
siurattwng htiuamhualuanhcuantiukiu
bhurarshkngchckiyayar sngkiu apyhcpayta-
yarmuumny hu aayarkmaylayar. siuhpyh
hcitnyhiungyhkyngakyayarnghng kiuy
sngrellhkyngakyayarnkiu pyrhalarayar.
askngy hkyngararngh arwyipyuhkyn-
gararsny antthpyhceat.

12

ngarnay mpyayarniunghusiursayar karlsny
mne siusayarkarlmarayarkmhe yhuaskpyi-
uhcnyahkar png sngkiu hpnsngtayarmuusa-
yarahngkiu aayarkmay layar. naynhngalng
lnhngkyytiusny kwy miughrwarpyemh
ahtphtprwarttsayar karlmarayark mhe aa-
yarkmaylayar. htiukarl aimhchayarngtiusny
tunlhup hkiungkhansayar suutiusny
aarlyayarkylimmny. sn kyitsayarsu-
tiusny nnsayarkiyayarn rpykim mny.
pytngpayarkhpyng kynysayar suutiusny
alng kwyylimmny. kyitsanlyayarsa-
yarahkar lmnarmhar tanhkar rwktiusny
hcaylykrhlimmny. nghksankiuyarsayar
ahkar hcayarthcayarthlimmny. sehky-
ngsny apayarngtiu sny asansayylimmny.
htiukarl myngsayararartiukiu kyayarky
limmny. lmbhaytwaymnyhu htngkylimmny.
bartanpngpwnlimmny. kiyungkayarnsgny
mimimimi laylimmny. aliusedlyayarlmmny.
akyayarnmuu kar luusnyhtarwnayarsiu
swarsellrhi ngiuhkyngsny tiusny lmtiu
lhnylnkyeat. ngwaykyiupyuthkyng
rwhayhplarkwellhkyng hcmraytwng ray-
puanpayarkhkyng raykyngnarmharhckkyi-
uhkyng ahkyng arartiuisny hpyhckylimmny.
htiukarl myaymhunsny nayrngmyaysiung
winyarnsny arngpaytayarmuusayar bhu-
rarshknghtansiu ng pynswarrlimmny.
anttsks aluanhcuantiusny antthpyh
kysnyhu dhmmdaysnarsrarhayareat.
dhmmdaysnarsrarsny pnyarrhisnyatiung
pristiuaar pyarattkiu swnsnglayrhieat.
luanlwiripyuky myarhewarsayar suttan-
hckartiukiu rharhpwayhcerngat. dhm-
mdaysnarsrarsny narhtayarnghwysayar

hckarkieurhar rayhtarhkykhckarsny hpya-
yarngmt sayarhckar smmarhckarhpyhceat.
pnyarrhisayarsuueathckarsny tuthky-
wnnhng ng tpartnysayar siuhtinkyappay-
tayarmuu pristauptiu riukhtarsayarsanhky-
wnnhngng tuueat. thpntuan ngarsar
htiusiusayarhckaraarhpyng suanmhkyngkiu
hkanlayar. hcarmyarkiuhcerng mkunniung.
hcarkiu kyihcar kynyrruhkyngamhusny
kiuykiu nhayarngrhk sayaramhuhpy-
hceat. ahkyupahkyarhckarhuumuukar
bhurarshkngkiu kyayarkrwan pnytta-
yartiukiu hcayarngrhayarklayar. irwaykar
luunhngsiungsayar amhuararaluanahcuan-
tiukiu hkyuphkyarstny. akyayarnghmuukar
bhurarshkngsny hkpsim sayar whkhtarhkyn-
gmhhc aluanhcuan sayaramhu kayarngh mka-
yarngrhismyhtiukiu hchckyyar trarshpyng
hcerng tayarmuultanstny.

aindiypynmhhc kurhpyntiungaayarng
tiungpynytrarnhhcsyhkunhcpyntiuki
ahciursayar rhngbhurng aarrwhayrusny
rhurhnntayar rarjplngpayarmhar htiung
nnhcansuannhctwng payrsibiul may-
diubiulmarty apynypynsayar mhuumtwnm-
ngmyartiuki hkyar mhuutayar mttayar
kywntayarapayarngtiuaabhiu pwellup-
tayarmueat. htiuahkarniungnganta-
yarcnyhchim bhunaarnubhayar tayarkiu
arktarrhhcsyptluan pytayarmueat.
htiukarlwnpyemh rhngbhurngsny rhurhn
ntayar hcnwaywaysarsuu akyeangya-
payarngtiua abhiu nntayaranaruyyarny-
tayarwnghtellmhar hkunhcrk ptluan-
pwellhkantayarmueat. ngwaykwngt psa-
yar kyayarkhpyuutiungtiu mayarng sayar
pithkyayarkyuihpyng swellkarsayar pithky-
ayarkular ahpyuu ahcimapyartiunhng
hkngsayarkyayarkpyar aneapayarahpyu-
uanktiupayarmhar htarsayar rwhayngway
anayahtiungtiunhng uuyarnytayarsny
pynyhcuanat. rhngbhurnghcnymhng
lyayarcwar htuhkyarsayar rwhayhplar-
tiunhng myarhcwarsayar hcpyhcrnykiu
sayarkky eat. hcpyhcrny sayarkhky-
nghanusny trar atuing hpyhcat. ab-
hysuukiumyh aniungmsayarkhcay luupa-
yarngtiusny kiuyaliu alyayarkpyukymny
akyayarng nntayarararrhiapayarngtiuki
rhngbhurng mintayarmueat. mihpurar-
warrhtisnylny rhngbhurng aarrwhayru
ntayarsar minmtiuaabhiu pwelluplayeat.
mihpurarwarrhtisny asnglhasayarkyayarn
hkunhcrkmyayarksayar nay rhngbhurngsny
hcpyhcrny sayark rwhnglnsayar hc-
itrhisayarahkar hpihpurar asnglhhkyng
asraykiu mngmyarnhng luumyartiuaar
pyliusayarnghar mihpurarwarrhtikiu
rarjshpuusayarnghcay ahtantayarsiu sa-
yarnghkellrmnyakyayarngh mhumn bijs
harbayarn bigs abargs jaysar karkt ny-
huusayar ambutayarhtm minmhciuhkun-
hcyayark tiuki mintayarmueat. siu-
rartwng minmhciusngsiusayar amintayarkiu
mihpurarsny ngngsn mlarbhellnayeat.
htiukyayarngh rhngbhurngsny amykhtwk
dayarsmelayarnglyk naytayarmueat.
htiuahkarkarrhayn rhaysar aardmars
tarrhirh mayrk marsayn mmukntnyhu-
usayar rhngbhurngeat myknhartayarkiu
ahcnypuumyng niungngantayar twng
amytusansayar payrsi maydiatwngwmng
hkunhchpartiungh anartayarhtiunglykrhi
trarhceng rarlmkiu laykksayasaruapa-
yarngtiunhng rhngbhurng tiungpngsayar
htuanhcanrhisnyatiung akyiuaakyayarngh
narlnysayarhtiupnyarrhtiukiuhkayar
minmhciusngsiusayar ngarrhngbhurng aar-
rwhayru amintayarkiu mihpurarwarrhtisny
narmhtayarngsayar kyayarngh dhmm-

statiungsuu abhysiu hcerngrmny nnyhu
maytayarmuylhng mmuknk mihpurarwar-
rhtisny arhngmngkye kiusarphcmharsny
mhutpar. arhngmngkye aarrwhayru
ahciurtayarmusayar tiungpynyarrp
rhisayar mngmyarnhng sngrellsarmyar apa-
yarngtiuki pyhcmharparpye. rhngbhurng
aarrwhayrusny mihpurarwarrhtikiu hkyar
mihpurarmlarhu anhanaparypayarkys-
pyng mihpurarpyusayar iamhukiuhkpsima-
sny minmtiusny kyar mimitiuhkngpwnkiu
mhtemellmngpyukyparlimmny. mihpu-
rarpyusayar iamhukiuy payrsi maydi mngkt-
yartiusny kyarsikylyhng mhuutayarmttayar
apayarngtiuaar htiunntuu pynpyarsh-
pyng aarmnar ttsayarcit dayarshcit
tiupwarhcarakyayarnghripar limmny.
warrhtisny arhngmngkye aarrwhayruhtn-
tayarsiu nayarkthpn mwngchayhkyngnhar
aliutayarrhilyhng mwngchay nhng
mintayarmuupar. mpyayarngelellniungsa-
yar amintayar rhihchayhkyngnhar payrsi
maydidhmmstswng rayhchay tayarmu-
par. warrhtihk kayarngsayar minmkulny
mihpurararar hkyemyhayarktayarmuupar.
siupyulhng rhngbhurng paytayarmuusayar
amin tayarkiu kyywnsayar niungnganta-
yarrhayarkluan kyayarngyarsayarahkar
minmapayarngtiusny kiuyhknpgwn ayu-
tamytitiuki riusaykparlimmnyhu rhngbh-
urng nhng mhuumtitarhaymhar lyha-
yarkhtareat. htiuhckarkiu rhngbhurnghng
mhuumttiungh nhchsk mmuknlhayark-
snyatiung rhngbhurng pyulyk luutiung
mimiainkiu auphchurmnnyakyayarngh mim-
iluumyihckarkiu pyayarmnyakyayarngh
atiungtiung apynypyny bharsarhkar
aseasekiu ankpn niungngantayarrparsi
amintayarcarkiu payliuk tayarmueat.

2

thpnrhngbhurng aarrwhayrusny hcitta-
yarpay sayarahkar warrhtikngsu-
upuyusayaramhungh suuthk hcerngsayar
amhukiung aayarkmaytayarmueat. ah-
tantayar hkhcarsayar kywntayartiukny
asnglhasayarmeknyartiuki arhngmngkye-
abhiu rharrpararmnyakyayarngh khwngpay-
tayarmuupar. asnglhasayarmeknyarapa-
yarngtiuki rhurhnntayartwng apyiuta-
yarnayarsiu hcwayhchay nntayarminhci-
u apyiutayarauphaygell aphchayhkyngnhar
niungngantayaratungtiung apynypyny
mngararrhtiuki hknhtartayarmuupar.
hengkyhchayhkyngnhar saymyiuki ap-
paytayarmuupar. nhchsktayarmusayar
smeknyarkiu mihpurar warrhtiarar hkn-
htartayarmuuparhu lyhayarksayar hckarkiu
rhngbhurnghchsk htiusu hcerngtay-
armueat. htiukarlwng rhurhmyiutayar
bngyarminamyiu kirh rhimi yarirtiumh
sngksayar mayardkellamny rhisayar

yudluutyayarkrheiat. htiusuusny barbulun-
rhngbhurng naybuhkdnyajr simswarsayar
yudrhngbhurng yayhkyarimhch bhmse
simswarhkyngkiu hkanrsayarluuhcu parstny.
htiusuusny ahtwaysme hdsatnyhuu sayar
estarkiu mwaymyueat. htiusiusmesny
mibhmri puanyngnykyay aswayasnglly
lheat. mibh saysayarahkar mayardkellsny
yuu kiysmekellsiu mhtstny. rhngbhurng
amintayarkiuhtut kyayarsayar ahkar apyiu-
martyiukiur rhurnntayarsiu hcuwayhcyay
minmhciu haygellapartwng estarkiuhy nn
tayarsiu hkayarsayarn haygell apkyeat.
estarsny haygellchitnhngtway myknhar
rshpyng haygellsny hcngkyyhcaysayar
saymyiunhng payrsayar awtahcarkiu alyn-
gamynpayeat. nntayar rwaykayarsayar ky-
wnmhkunhcyayark tiukiulnpay estarnhng
sueeatkywnmtiukiur apyiutayarnntwng
amysuansayarnayrar hkyemyhayark layeat.
estarsny mimiamyiunhng mimiswaynyar
tkarkiu mbhayarmypymanyakyayarnng ma-
yardkell stipay snyatiung mbhayarmpybhell
nayeat. estarsny abhysirhisnykiung suu
abhysiu pyukylimnykiung mayardkellsny
sihkyng nghar apyiutayarnnwgrhaymhar
naitiungswarlareat. htiauapiutiayartiur
htuanhcanatiung tnhhchcaysayar ahkar
tyayarknayarktyayark alhynsngsny atiung
rhngbhurngaarrwhayruhtansiu wngreat.
hkyayarkl ptluanmurnse hkyayarklptluan
nansarmyiauhcrhi sayar hcngkyyhcaysa-
yarsaymyiukiusuan hcngkyyhkyngamhu
sny pyesnyiungaayarnng htiumyihkarliu-
lwhcayreat. htiauayarkmh apyiutayarsny
rhngbhurnghtansiu wngghkyinrayark-
sayarahkar aliurhismyhtiukiur tayarnng
apyiutayarnnmh rhngbhurngntayarsiu
yuuswarreat. nyueahkyinwng nannkahkyin
nntayar minmhciu mayarnngmmissaanaup
rharrgarjhcayarnng dutiy minmnnsiupyn-
reat. rhngbhurnghkyh narmnyaaarhpyng
hkayartayarmmuulyhng nayarkthpn ahtan-
tayarsiumwng. mimismekellsiu mayard-
kellmwaymyusayar bhhtway abhihellisme
estarsny alhynsng rhngbhurng htiansiunwng-
sayarahkar nntayarmminmhciu apyiutayaraup
haygellhcerngsayar ararmhtpar abhyarark-
iumyh mintayarnng estarkiu twaymyngsmyh-
sayar suutiunsny hkyhctkyeat. htiusiu
rhngbhurng aarrwhayrusny nnhcan hkun-
hcnhch taybkamnyrhisayar dsmltwng
estarkiu nntayar simtayarmuupyelyhng
ahkyarsayar smeknyarapayarngtiukt
estarsny hcittayarkiuununywthcay ahtan-
tayar myknharshpyng rhngbhurngsny
ahkyarsayar minm tkartiukiur hkyhcsnyhtk
estarkiusar hkyhcsayar kyayarnng suuhka-
yarnngpayarmhar rarsrhpukiutngmihpurar
warhtiarar hkyemyhayarktyayarmueat.
htiauhkar rhngbhurngsny estarpwellhuu
kye sayarpwellkiu mhuutayarmntayar
kywntayartiuaabhiu lupshpyng niungn-

gantayartiungpynytiukiur mngmhulwht
hcnhycimtayarnhng lyayarchwar suhkyta-
yarmueat. smeknyartiunsny dutiyahkyin
hcuway sayarahkar mayardkell sny nntayar
tanhkarmhuuhpyhceat. estarsny ma-
yardkellhtanmwaymyuuhkyngkiu hkan
nayhcnayahkar sueeathekarkiu narhta-
yarngsnyntuu nar htayarngsaysnyhpyhc
mayardkellstipay snyatiung mimiamyiu
mimiswaynyartarkiukiur mbhayarmpyb-
hellnay stny. htiauarkltwng mayardkell-
sny nntayar tanhkarmhuuhpyhchcny
bigsnnhng tayrktnyhuusayar nntayarmim-
mhciu tanhkarhcaayarnng nhcayarktiunsny
dayarshcitrhi rhngbhurng aarrwhayrukiur
lupkyanmnyhu aarhtutkyeat. htiaumhukiur
mayardkellsi mihpurarestaraa bhayarpyeat.
htiusiu mayardkellbhayarpykyayarkkiu es-
tar sny rhngbhurngaar lyahayarklayeat.
htiaumhukiur hchckayayar amhnsisa-
yarahkar htiusuunhcyayarktiukiur shep-
nglswellhkyppemh rhngbhurngrhay nnta-
yarmhthcar raymhtstny.

3

htiauayarkmh rhngbhurngsny aar-
rwhayrusny aargtamyiu hmmay-
darssarharmankiu hkyemyhayark ahtan-
tayarrhisayar mhuumtapayarngtiukt
sar myngmytsayar nayrarkiu payta-
yarmueat. nntayartanhkarsiurayarksayar
rhngbhurngeat kywnapayarngtiunsny am-
intayarrhisnyatiung harmn kiu uehkyrhikh-
iukyeat. mayardkellmuukar uemhky
rhimhkiu. nntayartanhkarsiu rayark-
sayar rhngbhurngeat kywnitiuk sngsny
rhngbhurngamintayarkiu abhy kyayarnng
ngyngsnsnyhu naytiung mayardkel-
laar maymynstipaysayarlly mayardkell
ngarsny yudluuhpyhcsnyhu pyn pyayar
suutiur hekarkiu narmhtayarngsayarkya-
yarnng suutiur sny mayardkellhckar tynmny
mtnymnykiu siliu sayarnghar harmnaar
kyarpyayarkyeat. htiusiu mayardkellsny
uemhky rhimhkiubhell nay kyayarnngkiu
harmn simyngsayarahkar alwnamyk htwk
suutiunsny mayardkellamyiukiur bhayarpysa-
yar kyayarnng mayardkelltyayarktiukiur kw-
pmyklyhng hcitmpyaylayarkhu harmnsny
aayarkmaylyk mayardkellamyiuarhkyng-
tntnyhuusayar aarrwhayruiunngan
arprphisayar yudluuapayarngtiukiur hpyk-
sehkyngnghar rharkyanlayeat. htiaukya-
yarnng aarrwhayrunnhcansnyhcnhch nish
amnyrhisayar phtmltwng nayrkahcny
lahcny atiungliuk aardarmny rhisayar
dwardsml tiungaayarnng harmnrhaymhar
purhcaarraytanhkykyeat. thpnharmnsny
rhngbhurng aarrwhayruhtantayar siuwn
ahkyartparsayar lumyuiayarnngtiunhng
kyngnar htuantmmtuu arhngmngkye
hceengtayarmuuhkyktiukiur narmhtayarnng

niungngantayaratwng tiungsuupynsary
 amyiumyutiutwng arprkwellpyarlyk-
 naysayar luumyiu tmyiurhipareat. htiua-
 yukiuh ahkwngpaytayarmuuar kyayjuu
 tayarmhripar. kiuytayar sbhayartuulyhng
 htiuaamyukiuh hpyksehcayhu aminrhita-
 yarmuupar. htiua mhukiuh sayarngwrk
 sayar suutiusny bhndartayartiukhtellsiu
 ngwayahkwk tsinkiu swngchayhkyngnghar
 kywntayarappaypar mnyhu lyhayarklayeat.
 rhngbhurngkly htiungwaykiuh sngaarn-
 payeat. htiuluumyukiulny sngsny pyuhkyn-
 gsmyh pyursayar ahkwngrhicayhkyngnghar
 sngngarapsnyhu lkhwptayarkiuhykwt
 yudamyieat rnsuuhpyhsayar aargtamyiu
 hmaydarssar harmnaarpaytayarmuu
 eat. htiuahkar phtmltsysuanrkaytwng
 hcarraytayarkyetiukiuh hkayar kiuhcar-
 tayarmng apynpynyaupsayar myiuwn
 arprhcerngsayar suukyetiukiuh harmn-
 mharhtarsmyhatiung luuamyiumyiu pya-
 yarsayar hckaraseasearhpyng rhngbhurng
 aarrwhayrueat amintayarkiu hcarray rhngb-
 hurngeat lkhwptayarnhng tansiphktlayeat.
 aardaramnyrhisayar dwardsmltsy suanrk
 tnyahkyngtwng yudluuakyeangminm
 klayrhishismyhtiukiuh sthpytsutngpyrhng
 suutiuhchcarkiu luyusimruanhcayhkyng-
 nghar amintayar hcarkiu hcarpiulungltiuh-
 pyng niungngantayarapynypynysiu payliuk
 layeat. irwaykar luuamyiumyitiutiusny
 htiunayrktwng asngrhichayhkyngnghar
 atitungtiungapynypyny kyayarngyarr sayar
 amintayar hcarhkykhyhcsstny. rhurhnnta-
 yar htiua mintayarcharkiu kyayarngyar
 pyemh rhngbhurng hcerngsnyatiung hcarpi-
 ulungltiusny alyngamyn pyawsawkyeat.
 rhngbhurngngngh harmn sny hcpychrny
 sayarkpwellhtiung rhurhnmyiutayarsny
 sngrellhkyngsiu rayarkstny.

4

htiua mhurhismy hkiuh mayardkellsisa-
 yarahkar mimi awtkiusut pyarnhngluulyk
 lyhayartayawtkiu wtlyk myiualysiuswar
 kyekysayarasanhnng ngiukywaylayeat.
 lyhayartayawtkiuwtlyk nntayartanhkar
 htellsiu abhysuymh mwngsaryarkya-
 yarng nntayartanhkar rhaymhar rpnayeat.
 rhngbhurngamintayarcharrayarklaysayar
 apynpynytiuh yudluutiusny alwnnynt-
 warhkyng ahcarrhayarnghkyng ngiuky-
 waymyntmhkyngkiupyu luumyar tiusny
 pyarnhnglyhayartayawt aipkyeat. ma-
 yardkellamhukiuh estareat kywnmtiunhng
 minmhciutiusny kyarpayarsayarahkar
 mihpurarsny alwnwmnnylyk mayard-
 kelltwsayar lyhayartaykiuh py ahkyarsa-
 yarawtkiu wthcayhkyngnghar payliuk
 sayarlmy mayardkellsny mhanmnyub-
 hellnayeat. thpn estarsny rhngbhurng
 amintayarnhng hkhcarsayar minmhci-

uhartkkuu hkayar abhyamhurhi snny.
 abhykyayarnng isipyusnyhu mayardkell
 kiu mayhchayhkyngnghar hcaylwhtsnyatiung
 hartksny mayardkellrhinar nntayartanhkar
 rhay myiutayarlmsiuswar mayardkell-
 sny mimirayarksayar amhurhismy hkiung
 harmsny yudluutiukiuh hpyksehcayhngghar
 ngway mnymyhkiuh bhndartayartiukhtellsiu
 swngparmyhu gti htarkyayarnngkiung
 kyarpayarkly yudluutiukiuh hpyksehkyn-
 nghar rhurhnntayar htutsayar aminta-
 yarhcarlkhkankiu estaraarpybhiu pay
 estarsny mimiluumyiu abhiutayarnghy-
 hayark hkyngnghar rhngbhurnghtansiu
 wngmnyakyayarnng mharliuk layeat. hartk-
 snylnylar mayardkellhckarkiu estaraar
 pynpyayareat. thpnestsny hartkaarhpyng
 mayardkellkiuh mharliuksnykar yarkyarh-
 pyhchcay minmhpyhchcay rhngbhurng
 hkayartayarmmuubhell atwngntiung
 rhngbhurnghtantayarsiu wngmisayarsuusy
 askhysmsarmnyakyayarnng rwhayarjrlhan-
 tankiu kmtayarmmuulyhng amhsayarmny
 akyayarnng amintayarrhisnykiuh rhngb-
 hurngeat kywntayar myiumyarnhng
 niungngantayarpynysuupynsarmyara-
 payarngtiuh sny sikyeat. akywnupkiuar
 arksuansyptluan rhngbhurnghtantayarsiu
 hkayartayarmmuuh estarchckarkiu ma-
 yardkellaar pynpyayarsayar ahkar mayard-
 kellk ahkyarsayar yudluu askmlwt lyhng
 nntayarnaysayarlmy sngasklwt mnyhu mht-
 ngnhng. yhkukarlsgnsny titsithcwarnayly-
 hng sngnhngsngat aswayamyisny pykhe
 yudluutiuh askrhngghkyng kytnghkyng
 akyayarnghcuanthku payarlimmny.
 yhkua mhukiusayarnghbiuar sngsny mihpu-
 rarararkisnyhu htngcharrhisny mhtlayar
 hu estaraar pynpyayarchayhkyngnghar
 mharliukeat. estarklmy rhurhnmyiurhisayar
 yudluu apayarngtiukiuh hcuwayhchayhkyng-
 ngharswarpar. nainynympt suanrkptluan
 mhcarmsayarkbellnay akywnupabhiu
 ahcarrhayarnghkyngakyingkiuh kyngkypar.
 akywnupsny lny kywnmtiunhngtkw ah-
 carrhayarnghkyngakyingkiuh kyngparmy.
 htiunayark aarnartayarkiu srnsayar lny
 rhngbhurnghtantayarsiu wngmny. sayly-
 hng asayhkan parmyhu mayardkellaar
 pynpyayarchayhkyngnghar mharliuk smy-
 hatiung mayardkellsny swarpyulayeat.
 estarklmy rhurhnmyiurhisayar yudluu
 apayarngtiukiuh hcuwayhchayhkyngnghar-
 swarpar. nainynympt suanrkptluan
 mhcarmsayarkbellnay akywnupabhiu
 ahcarrhayarnghkyngakyingkiuh kyngkypar.
 akywnupsny lny kywnmtiunhngtkw ah-
 carrhayarnghkyngakyingkiuh kyngparmy.
 htiunayark aarnartayarkiu srnsayar lny
 rhngbhurnghtantayarsiu wngmny. sayly-
 hng asayhkan parmyhu mayardkellaar
 pynpyayarchayhkyngnghar mharliuk smy-
 hatiung mayardkellsny swarpyulayeat.

estarklmy rurhnmmyiurhisayar yudluu
apayarngtiuki hcuwayhcahykngnghar-
swarpar. naynympyt suanrkptluan
mhcarmsayarkbhellnay akywnupabhiu
ahcarrhayarngkhkyngakyngkiu kyngkypar.
akywnupsny lny kywnmtiunhngtkw ah-
carrhayarngkhkyngakyngkiu kyngparmny.
htiunayark aarnartayarkiu snrsayar lny
rhngbhurnghtantayarsiu wngmny. saylyhng
asayhkan parmnyhu mayardkellaar pynpya-
yarcayhkyngnghar mharliuk smyhatiung
mayardkellsny swarpyulayeat.

5

suanrkmyayarksayarnay estarsny mih-
purarawtntarsarkiu wtsng nntayar asa-
yarngmhtbhkthkyk nntayaratwngntiung
htellmhar rpnyeat. rhngbhurngsny nnta-
yartanhkartbhk thkyk nntayarhtell rarpjll-
ngpayarmhar htiungtayarmueat. mihpurar
estarsny tntiungtayarhtellmhar rpnyasnykiu
rhngbhurngmynglyhng nuunywtsayarch-
itrhi lktayarparsayar rwhayrarljhantankiu
estarsiu km tayarmuushpyng estarsny
hkyngkp rarljhantan tayarawtwtkiu tiu-
layeat. rhngbhurngkly mihpurarestar
sngsny abhyaliurhisny. abhysukiu
tayarngkhkyng sny. tayarngsmyhkiu
niungngantayar twktiungaayarn ngar-
paymnyhu mintayarmuulyhng estark
arhngmngkye aliutayarrhilyhng arhngm-
ngkyeabhiu kywntayarmpyngsngsayarpwell-
siu harmnnhngtkw ynaykywtayarmuuparhu
lyhayarksayar rhngbhurngk estar lyhayark-
snyatiung pyuaansayarnghar harmnsny
alyngamylarhcayhu mintayarmuushpyng
estarpngsngsayarpwellsiu harmnnhng
tkw rhngbhurngkywtayarmueat. thpn-
hcpyhcrnsayarkpwellhkanhcn rhngb-
hurngk sngsny abhysiu aliurhisny. ali-
urhisny atiung ngarpaymny. abhysiu
tayarngkhkyngsny. tayarngsmyhkiu-
niungngantayartwktiungaayarn ngar-
paymny hu estaraamintayarmuulyhng
estark kywntayarmaliurhi kywntayarm
tayarngkhkyngsayar suhuumuukar ky-
wntayarmkiu arhngmngkyeathtcitnhng
tway tayarmuulyhng kywntayarmali-
urhi kywntayar mtayarngkhkyngsayarsukiu
paysnarhkyngnghar arhngmngkye aliuta-
yarrhilyhng kywntayarmpyngsngsayar
pwellsiu arhngmngkyesny harmnnhngtkw
thpnkywtayarmuupar. amintayarrhis-
nyatiung nhkpynnay kywntayarmpyu
parmnyhu pynlyhayarklayeat. htiunay
harmnsny wmyayarkrwhngln sayar hc-
itnhng htwkswarsayarlnt nntayartanhkarw
mhar mayardkellsny riusayhcwarmht
alyhngmlhupbhellnay snykiu myngsa-
yarahkar mayardkellkiu alwnamyk htwk-
layeat. siurartwng mimihiatkiu hkyupt-
nylykswar mimiiaimsurayarksayarahkar

myarjayrknghg asway hknpgwntiuki
hkayarpelyhng mimibhunhcnhcmkyekya-
yarn garsarmeyar kyayarn rhngbhurng
alwnhkyemyhayark mhuutayar mntayar
kywntayarmyiumyarrhtksar mytsayarar
hknhtartayarmuukyayarnmyarkiu bha-
yarpely mihpurarestarsny mimipyngsngsa-
yarpwellsiu ngarmhtpar abhysuukiumy
rhngbhurnghngatuumwngghay. nhkpy-
nayln rhngbhurnghngatuu ngarkiu bhit-
pyneat. siurartwng yudluumayardkellsny
nntayar tanhkarwmhar htiunglykrhisnykiu
ngarmyngsny karl ptluan yhkubhayarpy-
myhtiisny ngar kyayuumrhiu siueat.
htiuaahkar myarjayrknghg aswayhknpgwn
rhismyhtiuk atayarnngarsy myngsayar
lnyswellhkyhca ymnyakyayarn nhk-
pynsantayaruettnglayar. htiunayark mh
hcitrwhnglnly rhngbhurnghngatuu pwell-
siuwnglayarhu pyayarsiusayarchkarkiu
harmnsny nhchsk lnyswell hkytiungkiu
luphcayeat.

6

htiunaynymhar rhngbhurngsny hckta-
yarkhayar mpyayarniungsayarkayarn
nntayarmhthcarkiu yuuhkellhu mint-
ayarmuu rhayatayar bhtrkyeat. rhngbhurng
aarrwhayrkiu lupkyanmnyhu rharkyan
sayar nntayarmimhciu tanhkarhca-
yarnghhcyayark bigsnnhng tayrkakyankiu
mayardkell bhayarpykyayarn kiutwaylyhng
rhngbhurngk htiukyankiu bhayarpysa-
yarkayarn mayardkellaar abhysuabh-
yarkiu paypyennyhu maytayarmuusayar
ahtantayar hkhcarsayar kywntayarti k
abhysukiueatmyh paytayarmmuuparsayhu
pyn lyhayarkkyeat. rhngbhurngkly
tntiungtwng abhysuu rhisnnyhu may-
tayarmuulyhng harmnsny mimiluphng
sayar lnyswellhkytiung mayardkellkiu
lnyswellhkyrmny akyayarn nntayarpng
tntiungtwngsiu wngmisny hpyhc rhngb-
hurngeat kywntiuk harmnsny tntiung
tayartwngrhpareathu lyhayarkksayar
ahtellsiu wngghay hu mintayarmueat.
harmnsnywnglyhng rhngbhurngk rhngb-
hurng hkyemyhayarkliusayar suu ab-
hysiuypyusngsnyhu maytayarmuulyhng
harmnk ngarmhtpar rhngbhurngsar
hkyemyhayarkliusaysuu thcuantya-
yarkrhiniungsayarhu hcithtellmhar
aayarkmaylyk rhngbhurnghkyemyha-
yarkhkyngnghar aliutayarrhisayar suuabhiu
rhngbhurng wtsngtayarmuusayar mngmya-
yark tnsar rhngbhurnghcetayarmuusayar
myngtayar sayarn tayarmuusayar rar-
jsrhpuki yuuhkell htiutnsartayarnhng
myngtayarkiu bhunkay sayarmhuuta-
yarmttayartpar appyemh rhngbhurng
hkyemyhayarkhkyngnghar aliutayarrhisayar
suukiu htiuaat tnsartayarnhng wtsngghay

myngtayarkiu hcehcaypye lyhng myiutayarlmm sayarngswarlyk rhngbhurng hkyemyhayarkhkyngnghar aliutayarrhisayarsuu isiupursny hu suurhaymhar kywaykyayarpahcayhu rhngbhurngaar pyn lyhayarklayeat. htiuahkar rhngbhurngk sngpyayarsnyatiung alyngamynswar awttnsarnhng myngtayarkiu yuupyelyhng yudamyiusar nntayartanhkarmhuu mayardkell pyulayar. sngpyayarsmyhtwng thcuant hkuymhmlphcaynhnghu harmnaar mintayarmueat. htiuahkar harmnsny awttnsartayarnhng myngtayarkiu yuu mayardkellkiu wtsnghcaypyelyhng myngtayarkiu hcehcayshpyng myiutayarlmm sayarngswar lyk rhngbhurnghkyemyhayarkhkyngnghar aliutayarrhisayar suu isiupursnyhu suurhaymhar kywaykyareat. siupymh mayardkellsny nntayartanhkarsiu pynlareat. harmnmuukar nynytwarlyk hkayarnngkiu hkyuanlyk mimiaimsiu alyngamynswar pyelyhng mimihpyhclaysmyhkiu myarjrknhng asway hkngpwnrhismyhtiuar kyarpyayarlayeat. myarjayrk nhng harmneat aswaypnayrrhitiuklly kiuytayar rhuanhchrisayar mayardkellsny yudamyimhnlyhng kiuy taysarny suukiumniung. suurhaymhar eknamhnrhuannrmy hu pynpyayarkyeat. htiusiupyayarsiuhcnytwng nntayarmimhiciutiusny lar estarpnsgarsayarpwellsiu harmnkiu alyng amyn hkayarswarkyeat.

7

thpnrhngbhurngnhng harmnsny mihpurar estarnhngatuu hcpyhcrnysayarkaansayarnghar swarky eat. dutiynayrk hcpyhcrnysayarkpwellhkanhcnly rhngbhurngk mihpurarestar sngsny abhyaliu rhisnny. alurhisnyatiung ngarpaymny. abhysu kiu tayarngkhkngsnny. tayarngsmyhkiu niungngantayar twktiungaayarnng ngarpaymnyhu mintayarmuulyhng mihpurar estark arhngmngkye kywntayarm kiu hcitnhngtwaytayarmuulyhngng aliutayarrhilyhngng kywntayarmaliutiung kywntayarmasknhng kywntayarmatayarnngpnsnyatiung amyiuser kywngaskkiu hkymсарpaytayarmuupar. kywntayarmnhng kywntayarmamyiusarhkyng tiukiu sthpyt sutsgppyrhngkhkyngnghar rayarnngparpye. kywnyayarkyar kywnminmhpyhchcayhkyngnghar rayarnlyhng rnsuusny rhngbhurng akiyunnyhkyngatwk abhiukiu payniungsayarlny kywntayarmtitithcwar nayparmy hu lyhayarklayeat. rhngbhurngaarrwhayruklny htiusiupymnyhu kyanwansayarsuukar abhysuunny. abhymharrhisnny hu mihpurarestaraar maytayarmuulyhng estark rnbhkpysayars rnsuusny isunyhcayhar harmnhpyhpareathu lyhayarksayar harmnsny rhngbhurngnhngmihpurarrhaymhar kya-

yarkrwanhkyng siu rayarklayeat. htiuahkar rhngbhurngsny amykhtwkshpyng hcpyhcrny sayarkpwellmhht uyayarnytarsiu swartayar muueat. apyhcpaytayarmuumnyhu harmnsnyripmi askhkymсарmnyakyayarnng mihpurarestarrhay mhar tayarngpnhkyngharhteat. rhngbhurngsny uyayarnytayarmh hcpyhcrny sayarkpwellhkanrararp siu wngpynsayarahkar estarhtiung sayar sarlwnnarmhar harmnsny pywplykny snykiu mynglyhng isuusny nntayar ngarrhaymhar mihpurarkiu adhmpyurmnylayarhu mintayarmuuhcnytwng ahkyanarantiusny harmneat myknharkiuhpuankeyeat. minmhciuharbayarmklny arhngmngkyeat akiutayarkiu hcayarnng lyhayarkhtarsayar mayardkell abhiu harmnlup atayarnnggarsymyngsayar lnyswellhkytiungnsny harmnaim hciukhtarlyk rhipareathu nartayarylhayarksayar htiutiung lnyswell hkyhcayhu rhngbhurngmintayarmuueat. htiusiuma-yardkellabhiulupsayar lnyswellhkytiung harmnkiu swellhkykyeat. rhngbhurngnly hciitpyaytar muueat.

8

htiunayhkyngtwng rhngbhurngaarrwhayrusny yud amyieat rnsuuharmnaimkiu mihpurarestaraar paytayarmuueat. estarsny mayardkellnhng abhysiu payarnghayartayarsnykiu estarlyhayarkshpyng mayardkellsny rhngbhurnghtantayarsiuwngreat. rhngbhurngsnylny harmnlkmh nhutsayar lkhcwptayarkiu thpnhkywt mayardkellaar paytayar muueat. estarlly harmnaimkiu mayardkell ap layeat. thpnestarsny rhngbhurnghkyaytayarnng pywpw aartamyiu harmnpysayarapyhc yud amyutbhk kyanhcnysayar akyanahcnkyiu pytayar muumnyakyayarnng myknykylyk tayarngpnlayeat. rhngbhurngsny rwhayrarjlhantankiu estarsiu kmtayarmuushpyng estarsny htrrhngbhurng rhaytayar rplyk arhngmngkyealiutayarrhi kywntayarmkiu hciitnhngtwaytayarmuulyhngng kywn-tayarmamhusny rhaytayar lyayarkpt kiuytaysarny kywntayarm kiulny hkyhctayarmuulyhngng niungngantayaratiungtiung apynpyntyiturhisayar yudluutiukiu hpyk-sehkyngnghar aartamyiu hmmaydarssar harmnhcerngsayarhcarkiu pymnyakayayarnng htp hcarayhcaytayarmuupar. kywntayarmamyiupayarsiu rayarkrsayar bhaykiung kywntayarmamyiusarhkyngpykhcesayar amhukiung kywntayarmsny kynyruhkyngnghar abhysiu ttniungparaannnyhu lyhayarksieat. rhngbhurng aarrwhayruklny harmnsny yudluutiukiu htihiukiussayarkiyayarnng suueataimkiu hpihpurar estaraarngarpaypye. htiusuukiulny lnyswellhkytiung kwpmkyhcaypye. siurartwng rhngbhurnglkhcwppnhng tansiphkt

sayar rhngbhurng mintayarhcarkiu abhysuumy mpyr snyhpyhc hcitrhisnyatiung yudluutiabhiu amin tayarhcarkiu thpnray lkhwptayarnhng tansiphkt rmnyhu mihpurarestarnhng yudluumayardkelltiuaar mintayarmuueat. htiuahkar wiwnamnyrhisayar ttiylnhhc syuanrknaytwng hcarraytayarkyetiukiuhkayar aindiypynymh kurhpyntyungaayarnng tiungpynytrar nhhc-syhkunhcpyntyiu rhisayar yudluu kiuyhcartay mng apynypnyaupsayar myiuwn myiusuukyetiukiui mayardkellmharhtarsmyhatiung yudbharsarhckarmhhc luamyiumyiu pyayarsayarhckarase asearhpyng rhngbhurng aarrwhayrueat amintayarhcark-iuray rhngbhurngk hcwptayarnhng tansiphkt pyemh myng lar kularaup mynyhcesayar hcarpiululngtiuhpyng payliuk layeat. amintayarhcarkhkykhuumuukar aardaramny rhisayar dwardsml tsysuanrk tnayhkyngtwng niungngantayaratiungtiung apynypnyamyiumyiu rhisayar yudluuti-usny hcuway mimitiuaaskiu hcayarngrs-arahkwng tiuklarsayarpynysuu hchcsuur apayarngtiukiui minmsuungynhngtkw sth-putsut sngpyrhng suutiuhchcarkiu luyuu simruanrsayarahkwng kiu rhngbhurngpaya-tayarmuueat. irwaykar yudluutiusny htiunayrktwng rnsuutiukiui rntuan-pyuhcayhkyngnghar atiungtiung apyny pynynaysayar luomyiuaapayarngtiuaar kyayarsayar amintayarhcarkhkykhyphc-stny. htiuamintayarhcarkiu rhurhnntayar kiyayarpye mh rhngbhurng ktyptnyhewar hceerngsnyatiung hcarpiu lungtiusny alyn-gamyn pyayswarkyeat. mayardkellsnylny mngmyayarktnsar tnyhuusayar awtah-pyuuapayarkiu wtsnglyk kyehcwarsayar rwhaysrhpukiu sayarnglyk pithkyayarnhng mayarngsayar ahtnyhpyng pyesayarwtlu-ankiu hkyuanlyk rhngbhurnghtantayarmh lkwksar rhurhnmyiutayarsny wmma-yarkrwhnglnhkyngsiu rayarklayeat. yudluu-tiusnylny sksarwhngln wmmaayarkhkyng asrayhtwnlghkyngsiu rayark kyeat. rhngbhurngamtayarhcarrayarklaysayar apynypnyamyiumyiu yudluutiusny wm-myayark rhwhnglnhkyng pwellhkanhkyng mngglarnayhcayarnghkyngkiu pyu pyny-suupynsaramyarti-usny yudluutiukiui kyayarkrwan sayarkyayarnng yudbharsarkiu wngkyeat.

9

rhngbhurngamintayaratiung hceerngrsa-yar ahkyinne yudamyiueat rnsuutiuk ngartiuniungmnyhu myayarlngsayarnay amhupyayarnglell yudluutiusny mnarliusa-yar suutiukiuniungsayar nayrktnyhuusayar aardarmnysayar dwardsmltsysuanrk-naytwng rhngbhurngaarrwhayrueat niungn-gantayar apynypny amyiumyiuaysayar

yudluutiusny nyhnyselliusayar suutiukiui setarhkyngnghar hcuwaykyeat. pynysu-upynysar apayarngtiusny kyayarkrwansa-yarkyayarnng abhysuumy mmpyuwanbhell-naykyeat. apynypnykiu auphciusayarnng kiuyhcartayar mng myiuwnmng amhuta-yarhcaayarnng ararhiapayarngtiu sny mayardkellkiu kyayarkrwansayarkyayarnng yudluutiukiui mhckyeat. akyayarnmuukar mayardkellsny nntayar twng bhunkelyk atiungtiungapynypny siting nhanpyn tnay-htk tnaykyemyngarsiu rayark stny. htiu-naytwng yudluutiusny rnsuapayarngtiukiui htarnhnglupkyansthpythpykse mnarliusa-yar suutiui pyukhyngsmhyppykyeat. rhurhn-myutayarluungarrartiukiui lupkyansthpyt kyeat. yudamyiueat rnsuuhmmaydarssarh-pyhcsayar harmneatsar tkyiptnyhuusayar parrhndars darlhpon aarspars payarrs aardli aarridars parmhart arisell dridell warjayjarstiukiulny stkyeat. siurartwng suutiuhchcarkiu msimmyuubhellnaykyeat. yudamyiueat rnsuuhmmaydarssarhpy-hcsayar harmneatsar tkyiptnyhuusayar parrhndars darlhpon aarspars payarrs aardli aarridars parmhart arisell dridell warjayjarstiukiulny stkyeat. siurartwng suutiuhchcarkiu msimmyuubhellnaykyeat. yudamyiueat rnsuuhmmaydarssarhpy-hcsayar harmneatsar tkyiptnyhuusayar parrhndars darlhpon aarspars payarrs aardli aarridars parmhart arisell dridell warjayjarstiukiulny stkyeat. siurartwng suutiuhchcarkiu msimmyuubhellnaykyeat. yudamyiueat rnsuuhmmaydarssarhpy-hcsayar harmneatsar tkyiptnyhuusayar parrhndars darlhpon aarspars payarrs aardli aarridars parmhart arisell dridell warjayjarstiukiulny stkyeat. siurartwng suutiuhchcarkiu msimmyuubhellnaykyeat. htiunay rhurhnmyiutayartwng saysayarsu-uhcarrng kiu rhngbhurnghaytayarmhar pykyeat. rhngbhurngsny mihpurarestarkiu hkayar yud luutiusny rhurhn myiutayar harmnsartkyipnhngtkw luungarrartiukiui lupkyansthpyt kypye. niungnganta-yartwng ahkyarsayar apynypnytiui abhysiu pyukypyenny. sngsny abhyaliurhisaysny. aliurhisny atiung ngarpyumny. abhysiu kiui tayarnghkyngsay sny. tayarngsmhyhkiu ngarpaymnyhu mintayarmuulyhng estark arhngmngkyealiutayarrrhilyhng rhurhn-myurhisayar yudluutiusny ynay amintayar atiung nhkypynnaylny pyurmnyakyayarnng harmnsartkyipkiulny lnyswellhkytiung swellhtarmny akyayarnng aminhitayarmu-parhu lyhayarksnyatiung rhngbhurng-mintayarmu rhurhnntayar amin tayar kiui htutpyemh harmnsar tkyipkiu swellhtar kyeat. rhurhnmyurhisayar yudluutius-nynly aardarltsylayrknaytwng hcuway rhurhnmyiudar suanrartiukiui stkyeat. siurartwng suutiuhchcarkiu msim myuub-

hellnaykpeat. niungngantayaratiungtiung
apynypynyrisayar yudluuahkyartiusny
aardartysuanrknaytwng mimitiuaaskiu
hcayarnglyk rnsuulksiumrayarkbell hky-
msarmnyakyayarn hcuway rnsuuhkun-
hcsayarn ngarhtayarngtiukiu stkyeat.
siurartwng suutiuhchcarkiu msimyu-
ubhell naykpeat. htiul tsylayrknaytwng
ngyimwphcwarnay pwellhkanrarnay pya-
armwayrarnayhpyhchcayhkyngnhar
hcayarngrhayark kyeat. rhurhnmjurihsa-
yar yudluumyarmuukar tsy suanrknaynng
tsylayrknaytwng hcuwaykpeat. tsyngar-
rkmyayarksayarahkar ngyimwphcwarnay
pwellhkanrarnay pyayarmwayrarnayhpy-
hchcayhkyngnhar hcayarngrhayarkkpeat.
myiuriumrhisayarrwartiu naysayar yud-
luutiusny lny aardar ltsylayrknaykiu
pyayarmwayhwar pwellhkanrarnay mng-
glarnay tyayarkkiutyayark lksayarn-
payliukrarnayhpyhchcaykpeat. thpn
mayardkellsny iamhuaratiukiu rayhtareat.
yudluutiusny rnsuulkmh lwt hky-
msar rsayarnay suutiwmnnyhkyngnng
mynymhkyngpyayark wmmayayarkhky-
ngnngpyayarmwayhkyngsiu rayarksa-
yar ltnyhuusayar aardarl tsylayrknng
tsyngarrknaytiukiu nhctiunghcayarn
pwellhkanrarnay pyayarmwayrarnay ty-
ayarkkiutyayark lksayarn payliuk sngrell-
sayarsuutiuaar hcwnkyellarnayhpyhchcay
sayar htuanhcankiu hcernghkyngn-
har rhngbhurng aarrwhayru niungngan
tayarapynypny aneawayrhisayar yud-
luuapayarn tiunayrarsiu mharhcarkiu
payliuklayeat. yudluutiuklly pyuhchri ma-
yardkellmharliuk snyatiung amyellpyuparm-
nyhu whnkankpeat. yudluuapayarmgtiueat
rnsuuhpyhcsayar aargt amyiu hmay-
darssar harmnsny yudamyiukiu hpykse-
nyakyanrhi hpyksepyrhngghkyngnngar pur
hcarrytanhkysayarkyayarnng estarsny
rhngbhurnghtantayarsiuwng yud luutiutbhk
harmnkyanhcnysayar adhmmyakiankiu
suueathkayarnpayarsiu pynrayarkhcaym-
nyakyayarn suunng suueatsartiukiulny
lnyswellhkytiung swellhtarhcaymny akya-
yarn amintayarhcarkiu paytayarmuusnyh-
pyhng purhuusayarhckarkiu ahcwellpyush-
pyng htiunaykiu purnayhuu hkayarwa-
yarkpeat. htiauamintayarhcarhkyknng
kiuytiungtwaymyngsayar amhukiu htayark-
lyk yudluutiusny kiuytiungmhhe sarmyay
bharsarwngsuu apayarngtiunhngtkw
mayardkellmharhcar hcernghtuanhpwell-
snyatiung htiunay nhchrckiunhctiung
ahcnymypythcayarnmnyakyayarn htiupur-
naytiusny yudamyiumpyayark sarhe-
nymyaysktiusny mmaymlyayar apynypny
amyiumyiu naysayaraswayamyiusease
ahcny asktiusnyaayarkmay hcayarn-
grhayarkmnyakyayarn whnkankpeat.
htiuhkar abhihellsmeh mihpurarestarnng

yudamyiu mayardkelltiusny purnaytiukiu
myellmyanhcwar tnyhchayhkyngnngar
kypthyhwar aarnarhtar mharhcarkiu thpn-
rayhtarkpeat. yudamyiusar mayardkellnng
mihpurarestar mharhtar yudluutiusny
kiuyabhiunng sarhcny myayskabhiu
hcerngsnyatiung hkyinhkyksayar ahkyin ah-
carrhayarnghkyng sutayarnghkyngnngtkw
purnaytiukiu amyellhcayarnghcayhkyngn-
har aarrwhayruniungngantayar twng tiung-
pynytrarnhchsyhkunhpcynyrisayar yudluu
apayarngtiu nayrarsiu ngyimskhcaysa-
yar shchcarhckarnng htiumharhcarkiu
mayardkellpayliuklayeat. estarhcerngsa-
yaraarhpyng purnaytiukiu hcayarngrar
htuanhcansny amyelltny ihcarryhtar
lykrhistny.

10

rhngbhurng aarrwhayrusnymyaykypa-
yarn pnglytwngnrisayarkywnitupayarn
ngwaytayarkhwell kyayarn ahchrhisayar
aarnartnhkiutayarnng hcerngsmyhsayar
amhuarmyarnhngtkw hkyemyhayarkta-
yarmuuhkyngkiu hkanrsayar mayardkelleat
bhuntnhkiu htngnrharsayar ahkyngarar-
tiusny maydi paysrirarjwngtiu rayhtarlyk
rhiat. yudamyiusar mayardkellsny rhngb-
hurng aarrwhayruaayark amysuansayar
ararkiu yudluu tiutwng bhunkyeat. mimi-
amyiueat akiuhcepwarkiu pyuhculyk amy-
iusarhkyngapayarngtiuaar mngglarhckarkiu
sarpyayarkly mimiayiusarhkyngapa-
yarngtiutwng myknharsayarsuu hpyhcnstny.

yudrhngbhhurngyayarykimnnhcan-
suannhhctwng barbulunrhngbhhur-
naybuhkdnajarsny yaurhlnghmyiusiu
hkyelar wnrnlayeat. htarwrbbhursny
yudrhngbhhurng yayarykim mhhc bimarn-
tayartnsarhkyiutiukiu naybuhkdnajar
lksiu apnhanayarmuu htiutnsarmyarkiu
naybuhkd nayjarmngsny rhinarpynyrhisa-
yar mimibhurareatkyayarng siu yu-
uswarpyelyhng rwhaytiuk swnghtarta-
yarmuueat. htiuahkarrhngbhhurngsny
minmhciuaup aarrh payntkiu hkayarta-
yarmuu mkayarngsayar lkhknarknglyk
lhsayarasngsnhtarnnhgpynyhcuan ka-
yarsngsayerarnnhng tkw ahtuhtuap-
yarpysayar attpnyarmyarkiu laykyk
nntayar amhuhtmhkyngnghar tthcwm
niungsayarluupyiutiukiu israylmgmy-
iumngsarhllek rwaykayark hkarndellb-
harsaratkiu snghcayhu amintayarrhieat.
pwelltayarmh kywngsayaarahcarnhng
sayarktayararmuu sayar hcpyhcrnykiu
naytiungpay suannhhckywaymwaypyemh
amhutayarhtmrnnyakyayarng hcerng-
tayarmuueat. htiusuutiutwng yudamy-
iusardanayyl harnni mirhayl aarjritiusny
parkyeat. minmhciuaupsny htiusuutiukiu
amnyarnmllek danyaylkiu bayltrharjar
harnnikiurhardrk mirhayl kiunmayrhk aar-
jrikiu abaydnaygayarhu aseae amnyashckiu
pyeat. danyaylmuukar pwelltayarmhky-
wngsayaarahcarnhng sayarktayararmuusayar
hcpyhcrnykiu msayarkmhcarbell nyhc-
nyuuhkyngkiu rharangmnyhu akyanrhi
minikiu mnyhcnyuu hcaymnyakyayarng
minmhciuaupkiu ahkwngtayarngeat. bhu-
rarshkngpyupnyngtayararmuusayaraarhpyng
minm hcuaupsny danyaylkiu alwnhky-
hcsnarsayarlny ngarshkngkyrnhuh-
cayhkyngnghar minmhciuauphknhtar
sayar hcartayarkellkiu ngarkyayarkeat.
sngtiuahcar asayarkkiu hcerngtayararmuupye.
sngtiu myknharsny arwytuu luupyi-
tiueat myknharlayark asngmlh snykiu
myngtayararmuulyhng sngtiuatwk ngarsny
rarjwtsng askmlwtrhu danyaylkiu pyar-
siaeat. htiuahkar danyayl harnni mirhayl
aarjri tiukiu kynyrruhcayhkyngnghar
minmhciuauphknhtarsayar hcartayarkellkiu
danyayl akywnuptiu hcarsayarkhcarbhiu
hngse hngwrknhng raykiusar syrkplu-
anpayhcmpar. htiunayark akywnup-
tiuumyknharhng pwelltayarmh kywngsaya-
rharkiu hcarsayarluupyiutiueatmykn-
harkiu shkngrhay hctayarmuuparhcay.
kiuytayartiungmyngpyemh akywnuptiukiu
hcerngtayararmuuparhuppyayarylgh hcarta-
yarkellsny wnhkan syrkhuanchcm layeat.
syrkhcaylyhng suutiuumyknharsny pwell-
tayarmh kywngsayaarahcarkiu hcarsayar
luupyiupayarngtiueat myknharhtk asnglh

hpwanwlykrhieat. htiuahkarhcartayarkell-
sny suutiuahcarkiong suutiuisayarkbhiu
hcpyhcrnykiung rupsim hngse hng-
wknhngsar kywaymwayeat. bburarshkngsny
htiululnglayyayarktiu aar ahtuhtuusayar
sippanattppnyartiukiu sihcayhkyng nghar
htiuhwng narlnyniungsayar uarnsttkiu pay
snartayarmuueat. danyaylsnylny byarditru-
uparruannhng aipmkkiiunarlhnyiungsayar
uarnppnyarnhngpynyhcuaueat. nntayarsiu
swnghcayhkyngnghar hkyinhkyktayarmuu
sayar ahkyinrayarksayar minmhciuaup-
sny lulngmyar tiukiu hkayar nntayarsiu
swnglayeat. rhngbhhurngsny htiulul-
ngtiunghng swayway maymyntayarmuupye-
lyhng danyayl harnni mirhayl aarjritiunhng
tuusayarsuutyayarkmyhmhrhisayarkyayarng
suutiussy ahtantayar hkanharsayar
ahkwngararkiu rkyeat. rhngbhhur-
ngmaytayarmuusmyhsayar attpnyarkiu
htiululngtiussy niungngantayarrhisnyhsa-
yar margu pnyarrhi baydngttmyarhtksar
systtky snykiu twaymyntayarmuueat.
danyaylsny kurumngkyennhcanphtmnhhc-
tiungaayarng rhinaystny.

2

naybuhkdnajarmngsny nnhcannhhc-
nhhctwng aipmkkiiu myngtayararmuu
htiulnhkyng hctirhisayar kyayarng hckta-
yarmhkayarniungsnyhpyhc aipmktayarkiu
pynpyarhchayhkyngnghar margu pnyarrhi
baydngtt suupyusar hkarldellsrartkiukiu
hkayarkhyayhu amintayarrhisnyatiung su-
tiussy ahtantayarsiu rayarklarkysnyrhisayar
rhngbhurngk ngarsny aipmkkiiumyng-
pye. htiuaipmkkiiumsi narmlnysnyhpyhc
hctitmae msarrhisnyhu mintayarmuueat.
hkarldellpnyarrhitiukly arhngmngkye ask-
tayarachcnyamyll rhngparhcay. akywnup-
tiuaar aipmktayarkiu mintayarmuupar.
akywnuptiussy ankkiiu bhayarpyparm-
nyhu rhuribharsarhpyng lyhayark kyeat.
rhngbhurngkly ngaramintayarrhpye.
htiuaip mknhngankkiiu sngtiumbha-
yarmpylyhng sngtiukiu apiungpiungch-
nymny. sngtiuaaimmyarkiuulny nayark
hkyaypuanhpchyhcaymny. aipmknh-
gankkiiu bhayarpylhng sulp sppkar
gunasraymyarkiu ngarpaymny. siuhpyhc
aipmknhngankkiiu ngaraarbhayarkpykyhu
hkarldellpnyar rhiitiukiu mintayarmuueat.
htiusuutiuk arhngmngkye myngmktay-
armuuhkyk kiu aminrhitayarmuupar.
akywnuptiussy ankkiiu bhayarpyparm-
nyhu thpnlyhayarkkypynlyhng rhngb-
hurngk ngaramintayarrhpyesayarkyayarng
sngtiussy nayrkahkyinkarklyarhcayhky-
ngghar rwhayhkyng snykiu ngaramhnsieat.
aipmkkiiu ngaraarmbhayarmpylyhng
sngtiu sny akyanthkutnysarrhisnyhpyhc
karlpyayarng lellsnytiungaayarng ngarrhay

lyhayarkhcrarbhii kayark kyhclimlhcsa-
yarhckarkiu pyngsngnhngkypye. aipmk
kiu pynpyayarky. htiusiupayarylhng
aipmkankkiu bhayarpyniungsnykiu ngar-
simnyhu pyn mintayarmuueat. hkarldell-
sratiuklny arhngmngkyeeat amhu ararkiu
hpyayniungmnysuu myaykyepayarmhar
tyayarkmyh mrhipar. abhymnysayar rhngb-
hurngsny bhuntnhkii kyesayarlny mar-
gupnyarrihi baydngtt hkarldell sratiukiu
isiumaymylnaymrhipar. arhngmngkye
maymyntayarmuusayarararsny hkkhkell-
sayar ararhpyhpareat. luepktiinhng
mksan sayar bhurarmhtpar abhysuomyh
arhngmngkye rhaytayar mhtutmbhayarni-
ungparhu thpnpyntykar lyhayarkhtarkyeat.
htiuhckarkiu kyartayarmuulyhng pyn-
gchwar amyk tayarhtwk barbulunmyi
rhismysayar pnyarrhitiukiu pyrhng-
cayhuamintayarrhieat. htiumintayarsng
danyaylnhng suueat apayarngabhayartiukiu
sthkyngnghar rharkysayar danyaylk rhngb-
hurngeatamintayarsny abhykyayarnng
imyhllyark lyngmynsnnyhu barbulunpn-
yarrhitiukiu pyrhngghkyngnghar htwk
swarsayar kiuyrantayarmhuuaarrutkiu
stipnyarnhng maymyn aarrutsny htiaukya-
yarnngkiu kyarpyayar lyhng danyaylsny
ntayarsiu wng aipmk tayarkiu hpyayr-
sayar nayrkahkyinkiu paytayarmuomny
akyayarnng asnantayarkhanpyemh mimi-
aimsiupynswar htiaukyayarnngkiu mimi
apayarngabhayar harnni mirhayl aar-
jritiuuar kyarpyayar ngartiupsny ahk-
yarsayar barbulunpnyarrhitiu nhngatuu
msaympyayarkhcayhkyngnghar inknellsayar
ararkrunar kyayjuutayarkiu hkanrm-
nyakyayarnng kayarnngkngbhuanrhngbh-
uarshkngkiu sutayarnngkykun aanhupya-
yarsiuueat. nynyahkar byardittayaraarh-
pyng htiumknellsayar ararkiu danyay-
laar bhurarshkngbhayarpytayarmuueat.
htiuhakar danyaylsny kayarnngkngbhuan-
rhng bhurarshkngat kyayjuutayarkiu
hkyemwmlyk bhurar shkngat narmta-
yarsny htarwmmngglarrhparhcay stny.
pnyarnhngng ahcwmmsttinhngng pynyhuan
tayarmuueat. karlahkyin utumyarkiu
pyayarnnglelhcaytayar muueat. rhngb-
hurngtiukiulny nhimhkyhkyemyhayark-
tayarmuueat. pnyarrhitiuaarpyarkiu
paytayarmuueat. uarnrhisayar suutiusny
kyayjuutayaraarhpyngsar htiihtwng narl-
nyttkyeat. nknellhkkhkellsayar arartiukiu
htngrharhwar pytayarmuueat. mha-
yarnngmiukrhismyhtiukiu simyng alng
eattnyrarhpyhctayarmuueat. akywnup
bhiubhaytiueat bhurarshkng akywnup
aar pnyarahcwmmsttikiu paysnar akywnup-
tiu sutayarnngsyatiung rhngbhurngeat
aipmkkiu hpwngpytayar muusayar kyayjuu-
tayarkiu hkyemwmtayarmnar pyupareathu
danyaylmywksiupymh barbulunpn-

yarrhitiukiu pyrhngghcayhkyngnghar
rhngbhurnghknhartayarmuusayar aar-
ruthansiuswar barbulun pnyarrhitiukiu
mlupkyanparnhng. akywnupkiu ahtan-
tayarsiuahkayarswngpar. akywnupsny
aipmk tayarnhng ankkiubhayarpy lyha-
yarkparmyhhusiueat. htiauhkar aarrutsny
danyaylkiu alyng tsayar ahtantayarsiu hka-
yarswngpyelyhng aipmktayar nhngankkiu
arhngmngkyeeaar bhayarpyniungsayar
suutiyayarkkiu yudamyi lklrluutiutwng aky-
wnup twayparpyehu lyhayarklayeat. rhngb-
hurngklny ngarmyngmksayar aipmkkiu
pynpyayar ankkiu bhayarpyniungsalyarhu
bayltrhar jarmnyrhisayar danyaylkiu
maytayarmuulyhng danyaylk arhngmngkye-
maymyntayarmuu sayarararkiu pnyarrhi
baydngtt margusar anar gttisartiusny
arhngmngkyeeaar bhayarkhyngnghar mtni-
ungkypar. nknellsayar arartiukiu hpwngpy
nayarnngkarl hpyhcltansayar arartiukiu
naybuhkdnayjarmngkyeeaar kyarpyarta-
yarmuusayar bhurarshkngtsuusny kayarnng
kngbhuanmhar rhitayarmuueat. arhngm-
ngkye nayarnng hpyhcltansayar arar tiukiu
kiuytayarsny hcktayarkhayar myayarlng-
tayar muueat. nknellsayarararkiu hpwng-
pytayarmuusayar bhurar sny nayarnngkarl
hpyhcltansayar arartiukiu kiuytayaraarpy-
tayarmuueat. inknellsayarararkiuakar
ahkyarsayar sttwarapayarnngtiutk aky-
wnupsar pnyarrhisayar kyayarnng akywnu-
paar bhurarshkng hpwngpytayarmuusny
mhtupar. kiuytayarsny hcitnhluantayareat
ahtngkiu narlnymnyakyayarnng htiaankkiu
akywnuppyntykar lyhayarkhtarhcimsa-
yarngharsar bhurarshkng hpwngpytayar
muueat. arhngmngkye hcktayarkhayar
myngmktayar muusayar ruuparruan-
huumuukar kiuytayarsny kynyrrhu rup-
tukyeki myngtayarmuueat. htuumysayar
arayarnngawar nhng pynyhuan kyemynsa-
yay htiiurptusny kyayarkmk bhwysayar
puanshtarnkiasayarnngly kiuytayarrhay
tnyrhieat. suueat uehkayarngsny rwhay-
hcnghpyhceat. rngptnhng lkhnhcbhksny
ngwayhpyhceat. wmnhngpayarnngnhhcbhk-
sny kyaywarhpyhceat. hkyaysluanhnhcbhk-
sny sanhpyhceat. hkyaybhwarnhng
hpmiu sny santpiungsrwttpiunghpyhceat.
kiuytayarsny kynyrrhutayarmuuhcny lkh-
pyng mhtumlpbell aliuliuhpyhcsayar
kyayarktuansny sannhngsrwthpyhcsa-
yay ruptuehkyaykiu htiihkiu hkyi-
uhpell snyrhisayar san srwt kyaywar
ngway rwhaytiusny kyiupell kyaymwlyk
nwaykarl kayarknytlng amun kellsiuhyh-
shpyng laytiuklwng suutiunayarrmrhi
pyayarklayeat. ruptukiuk htiihkiuk-
sayar kyayarkmuukar tiupwarshpyng
tayarngkyehpyh myaykyetpyngluankiu
hpuanlwmsnyhu myngmktayarmuueat.
yhhkutwng aipmktayareatankkiu bhayarpy

nartayarlyhayarkparmy. arhngmngkye
kiutayarsny bhuungtiueat bhuunghy-
hctayarmueat. kayarngkngbhuanrhng
bhurarshkng sny niungngannhgtkw tnhk-
iuaarnubhayarahcwmstti bhunasraykiu
kiutayaraar paytayarmuupye. luunayar
rhismyhtiunhng myaykyesar tirhcsan mi-
ughkayarngkngnghkmyartiukiu kiutayarlk
ap pay kiutayarsny aluanhcuantiukiu
auphciusayar ahkwngrrhitayarmueat.
kiutayarsny ruptueat rwhaywe hka-
yarnghpyhctayarmueat. kiutayarnayark
kiutayareat niungngan layarkmmytsa-
yar niungnganthkusny tnyhtayarnnglim
mny. htiunayark myaykyetpyngluankiu
auphciusayar kyaywarniungngantnyhu-
usayar ttiyniungngantnyhtayarnng limmny.
hctuthtniungngansny sankellsiuhiung-
marsayar niungngan hpyhclimmny. sansny
ahkyarsayarararrhismyhtiukiu hkyiuh-
pell niungskellsiu hctuthtniungngansny
hkyiuhpellnhiphckhkyng kiu pyulimmny.
ruptueathkyaynhng hkyayhkyayarnngtiusny
srwt tpiung santpiunghrisnykiu myn-
gtayarmuusnyatiung ahkyngghkyngk-
wellpyarsayar niungnganhhpyhclimmny.
siusayar lny hputsayarsrwtnhng sanra-
yarnhayarsnykiu myng tayarmuusnyhpyhc
sansnyhkiungmarhkyng sttirhilimmny.
hkyayhkyayarngtiusny santpiungsrwttpi-
ung hpyhcsnynhnganye htiuniungngansny
hkiungmarhkyngnhngng kyiupellhkyng-
nhngngsksanlimmny. hputsayarsrwtnhng
sanrayarnhayarsnykiu myng tayarmuus-
nynhng lyayarhewar niungngansartiusny
ahkyar sayar luumyiusartiuuhng payarngb-
hayarkylimmny. siusayar lny srwtnhngsan-
mrayarnhayarniungngskellsiu suutiusny
ahkyngghkyng payarngbhayar msngniungky.
lknhngmhtumlupbell kyayarktluasny
tayarnngpayarkali liupellkwar sankyaywar
srwt ngway rwhaytiukiu hkyiuhpellhkyng
myngtayarmuusny akayayarngararmhar
pykhcehkyngsiu mrayarkneungsayar ni-
ungnganthkukiu htiungmkyemyar lkhtk
kayarngkngbhuanrhng bhurarshkngsny
tnyhtayarnghcaytayarmuumny. htiuni-
ungngansny ahkyarsayar luumyiuksiu
mrayarkrbhell ahtksiuhkellpyesayar ni-
ungngan rhismyhtiukiu hkyiuhpellhpykse
ahcnyamyellnylimmny. htiusiunayark
hpyhcltansayararartiukiu kyemyttayar
muusayar bhurarshkngsny arhngmngkyeear
kyarpyayar tayarmueat. aipmkt-
yarrwaylyayarkhkyngmrhi. ank snylly
mhnpareathu danyaylsny ahtantayar lyha-
yarkhtareat. htiuahkar naybuhkdnyajar
mngkyesny pypwp danyayliu rhihiuk-
iukwpyelyhng puujayarskkarpyuhkyngng-
harng nansarmyikiu merhiu spkphkyngng-
harng hcerng tayarmuulyk kiutayarsny
inknellsayarakarkiu hpwngpy niungsnh-
pyhc akyhcnghche kiutayareat bhurar

shkngsny bhurartieatbhurar bhuungtiueat
arhng knellsayar ararkiuhpwngpyta-
yarmuusayar shkngpyhc tayarmueathu
mintayarmuu danyayliu hkyemyhayarklyk
myarhcwarsayar sulpsspkar tiukiupay
barbulunniungngantwng wnkye ararng
barbulunpyarrhitukiu auphciusayar wnararng
hknhtartayarmueat. htiuahkar danyaylsny
santayaruetsgayar kyayarnng mngkyesny
rhardrk mayrhk abaydnay gayartiukiu bar-
bulunniungngantwng wnar hknhtartayar
muueat. danyaylsny nntayarue nayrlayeat.

3

tranrayarahkar naybuhkdnyajarmngkyesny
amng atayarnghkyayarksy ananhkyayark-
tayarnng rhisayar rwhayruptukiu luppyemh
barbulun kyaylk durlwngpyng tnyhtar-
tayarmuu hcayarbhar myiuwn hchckell
trarsuukye ahkwntayarnng tiungngmhuumt
myiuhcarray niungngantayar ararrhiapa-
yarngtiusny mngkyetnyhtartayarmuusayar
ruptukiu sardhuanumayardnarhkayarsa-
yarpwellsiu hcwayhchay hkyngnghar
amintayarrhi hcayarbhar myiuwn hchckell
trarsuukye ahkwntayarnng tiungngmhuumt
myiuhcarray niungngantayar ararrhiapa-
yarngtiusny hcwayrayarklar tnyhtar
tayarmuusayar rupturhaymhar rpnaykyeat.
htiuahkar santayarsngtyayarkk asese ahk-
yarkhyarsayar bharsarhckarkiu pyayarsayar
luuamyiu myiutiu tanpiu hkrar hcayarnng
pulway tyayar ptsar ahcrhisayar turi-
yarmyutemhuthkyngasankiu kyarsayar
ahkar naybuhkdnyajarmngkye tnyhtarta-
yarmuusayar rwhayruptukiu pypwpkiuk-
wyrkymny. mpywpmpkiukwybhellnaysa-
yarsuu mnyssnykiu melayarnglykrhisayar
mehpiuhtellsiu hkykhkyngghkyphchayhu
amintayarmythrisnyhu hckyayareat.
htiukyayarnng luuapayarngtiusny tanpiu
hkrar hcayarnng pulway tyayar ptsar
ahcrhisayar tuuriyar myiu temhuthkyng
asankiu kyarsayarahkar asese ahkyarkh-
yarsayar bharsarhckarkiu pyayarsayar
luuamyiu myiuapayarngtiusny pypwp
naybuhkdnyajarmngkye tnyhtarsayar
rwhayruptukiu kiukwykyeat. htiuahkar
hkardellluuahkyiutiusny naybuhkdnyajar
mngkyehtantayarsiu hkyngkplyk arhngm-
ngkye asktayarahcnyamyell rhngpar hchay.
tanpiu hkrar hcayarnng pulway tyayar
ptsar ahcrhisayar turiyarmyutemhuthkyng-
gasankiu kyarsayar suurhismyhtiuisny
rwhayruptukiu pypwpkiukwy rkymny.
mpypwpmpkiukwybhell naysarsuumnys-
nykiu melayarnglykrhisayar mehpiuhtellsiu
uhkyphchayhu amin tayarmythripareat.
arhngmngkye kiutayarsny barbulunni-
ungngan twng wnar hknhtartayarmuusa-
yay yudluu rhardrk mayrhk abaydnayga-
yarmyrrhisayar suutiu sny aarnartayarkiu

pmarnmpyupar. kiuytayareat bhurartiuku wtmpyupar. tnyhtartayarmuusayar rwhayruptukiulny mkiukwyparhu yudluutiuku apyhc tng lyhayarkhtarkyeat. htiauhkar naybuhkdnayjarmngkyesny pyngchwar amykhtwk rhardrk mayrhk abaydnaygayartiuku hkayarkhyayhumintayarmuusnyatiung suutiusny ahtan tayarsiu rayarklyhng hy rhardrk mayrhk abaydnaygayartiugareatbhurartiuku wtmpyulayar. ngartnyhtarsayar rwhayruptuku mkiukwylayar. yhkutwng tanpiu hkrar hcayarnng pulway tyayar ptsarahchrisayar turiyarmiutemhuthkyng asankiukysayarahkar ngarlupsayar rwhayruptuku pypwp kiukwyaansayarngghar asngnayky. siumhutlyhng melayarnglykrhisayar mehpiuhtellsiu hkykhkyngkhyphcmny. ngareatlkmh kylwhtniungsayar bhurarkar abhy bhurarrhisnnyhu mintayarmuueat. rhardrk mayrhk abaydnaygayartiuklny arhngmngkye naybuhkdnayjar akynwuptiusny iamhu pynlyhayarkrmnyakayarnngmrhipar. akynwuptiukiukwysayar bhurarrshkngsny melayarnglykrhisayar mehpiuhtellakynwuptiuku kylwht niungtayarmuueat. kiuytayareat lkmhlny kylwhttayarmuulimmny. htiusiukylwhttayarmmuusayarlly arhng mngkye kiuytayareatbhurartiuku akynwuptiusny wtmpyupar. tnyhtartayarmuusayar rwhayruptukiulny mkiukwyparhu pynlyhayarkkyeat. htiauhkar naybuhkdnayjarmngkyesny pyngchwar amykhtwkshpyng rhardrk mayrhk abaydnaygayartiuku kynyrrhu myknhartayarpkyk mehpiuku arnghtk hkunhcestiu puuhcayhkyngngharng hkwnaarkyesayar hchcsuurelltiusny rhardrk mayrhk abaydnaygayartiuku tupnhayarnng melayarnng lykrhisayar mehpiuhtellsiu hkyphchcayhkyngngharng amintayar rhisnyatiung htiususuanyayarktiuku payarnngbbe angkye wtluan ahcrhisny tiunhngtkw tupnhayarnng melayarnglykrhisayar mehpiuhtellsiu hkyphckysayarahkar rhngbhurngeat amintayarktynt mehpiu sny alwnpuusayarkyayarnng rhardrk mayrhk abaydnaygayartiuku swellhkyssayar suutiusny melyhanarhinkiyayarnng saykyeat. htiususuanyayarktiuumukar tupnhayarnglyk pyngchwarlayarnngsayar mehpiuhtellsiu kyarayarklayeat. htiauhkar naybuhkdnayjarmngkyesny aanau minmayar alyngtysayarrhtpyelyhng luusuanyayarktiuku tupnhayarnng mehtellsiu hkyphcsny mhutlayarhu tiungpngmhuumtitiuaar maytayarmuueat. mhuumtitiuk lny mhnpareatbhuraru pynlyhayarkklyhng rhngbhurngk luulayyayarktiusny mtup mnhayarnngbell mehtellswarlar bhayupdnhng knglwt snykiu ngarmyngsnytkar. hctuthtsuusny bhurarsar eat asngshtarrhisnyhu mintayarmuu melayarnglykrhisayar

mehpiuwnarsiu hkynykp pyelyhng amynsuansayar bhurarrshkngatkywn rhardrk mayrhk abaydnaygayartiukwtklarkylayarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung suutiusny mehtellkhtwklar kyeat. hcayarbhwaryiulun hchckell atwngwntiusny wiungmemlayarnngniungsayar htiusuutiuku kynyrrhukyeat. suutiusanhkynytpngmyh mmyiuk wtluanlly hkayarnarkhyng mrhi melayarnngsayarananlny knglwtat. naybuhkdnayjar mngkyeklny rhardrk mayrhk abaydnaygayartiueat bhurarrshkngsny mngglar rhitayarmuuhcaystny. mimitiubhurarmhtpar ahkyarsayar bhurarkiuwtpyukiukwyhkyngnghng knglwtmnyakayarnng bhurarrshkngkiu yuankynykiuhcar mngkyeamintayarkiu snlyk mimitiukiuykiupng apnhansayar kywntayarnng tiurhirarsiu htiebhurarrshkngsny kayarnngkngtmnkiu hcaylwht kytngtayarmuupye. htiaukayarnng arprptiu nayaseseahkyarhkyar sayar bharsarhckarkiu pyayarsayar luuamyiumyitiutwng thcuantayarkysarsuunsy rhardrk mayrhk abaydnaygayartiueat bhurarrshkngaarpyhcmharsayar hckarkiu pyayarllyhng htiusuukiupingpiungghcnyhcay. suueataimkiulny nayarkhkyaypuanhpyhchcayhu ngaramintayar rhiat. akayarnngmuukar htiumyhlaysaysayarkyng hkynngkiu htiebhurarrshkngmhtpar abhybhurarmyhm pmyunniung hu mintayarmuupyemh barbulunniungngantwng rhardrk mayrhk abaydnaygayartiuku hkyemyhayarktayarmuueat.

4

ngar naybuhkdnayjar mngkye kyarmharliuksny. myaykyetpyngluan arprpnay asese ahkyarhkyar sayar bharsarhckarkiu pyayarsayarluumyitiukartiung sngtiu ngymwphkymsarhkyngmyarpyarhchaysayar. myngmyttayarmuusayar bhurarrshkngsny ngar pyutayarmuusayar nimitlkhknar aanbhwsayaramhutiuku pyhkyngnghar ngaralurihriat. nimitlkhknartayarsny alwnkyepayeat. aanbhwsayar amhutaarylly tnkhkiunhngpynyhcuantpayeat. bhurarrshkngatniungngantayarsny htarwningnganhphecat. aarnarhckatayarlly kmbharasksk tnytayar muueat. ngarnaybuhkdnayjarsny nntayar ngymwphcwar nay hcnhycimkyehcnayhkar kyayarkmkbhwsayar aipmkkiu myng sarlwnpayarkmar aiplyk hcihtell aarruanpyusayar ruoparruan aarhpypng tunlhuphkyngsiu ngarayarklayeat. htiaukayarnng aipmkankkiu ngaraarbharpyar hcayhkyngnghar barbulunpyarrhiapayarnngtiuku ahtantayarsiu swngghcayhu ngaramintayarrhisnyatiung margupnyarrhi baydngtt hkaridellsrar anar gttisrartiusny wngkylyhng ngarmyngmksayar aipmkkiu suutiuuar pypyayarsayarlly suutiusny ankkiu mbhayarmpyiniungky. nayarkmh

ngarkiu kwysayarbhurareat narmaar hpyng
bayltrharjarhuhkayarsmut snrhngsayar
bhurarshkngeat winyarnytayarnhng pyny-
hcuansayar danyayl sny ngarhtansiunglar-
lyhng ahkyngmargusarrhkyup bayltrharjar
sng sny snrhngsayar bhararshkngeat
winyarnytayarnhng pynyhcuansayiung
nknellsayarararrhismyhtiukiu hpwngpyni-
ungsnykiung ngarsieat. siuhpyhc ngarmyn-
gmksayar aipmkeat ankkiubhayarpylayar.
ngaraippayarhcnytwn myngmksnykar
ngarkynyrhu myaykyea ly arpmynglh-
sayar shcpngtpngrhieat. htiupngsny
kyepwar hkiungmarhkyngsiu rayarkeat.
miughkayarngekngsiuhti myaykyehcwn
tiungaayarnng htngrhareat. arwklnyl-
heat. sttwarapayarngtiuhcar wlayarksayar
asenhngpynyhcuaneat. myaytirhcsarntiusny
htiushcpngarip hkiukyeat. ahkkalktiu
kayarnng kngnghtiusny narnaykyeat. aip-
pyayar myngmkhcn y thpnngarkynyrhupyn
lyhng shcpnghcayarnngtynhuusayar snrhng-
suutyayark sny kayarnngkngmh snglar
shcpngkiulhellayar. ahkktiukiu hkutlayar.
asearwktiukiu lhuphkywaylayar. tirhcsarnti-
usny shcpngaayarkkhtwk nghtiusnylny
akiung ahkkhtellk swarkyhca. siusayarlny
myayhcwellsayar amyhcnhngtkw shcngut-
tiuhkywnghtar sankyiu kyaywarkyiunhng
hkyynhayaarngekngsiu nusayarmykpnghtell
rhihcaylayar. hkunhcnhchptluan miugh-
hcwthkyngkiuhkan tirhcsarntiunhng atuu
sksanlyk mypngkiu hcarhcaylayar. luuhc-
itsbhayarpyayark tirhcsarntiunhng bhayarhng
pynyhcuanhca. akyayarnngmuukar
amyngsuansayarbhurarsny layarkeniungn-
gankiu auphcutayarmusnykiung payliusay-
sar suutiuaar paytayarmusnykiung
yutmarsayar suutiukiu hkyemyhayark
niungngankiu appaytayarmusnykiung
sttwartiu sinarlryrsayar ahkwngrrhih-
cayhkyngngnar shcpnghcayarngtiusny
isiuhcengngkypye. snrhngsuuti sny am-
intayarkiu paykypyeu hckayayarlayeat.
htiusiu ngarnaybuhkdnayjarmngkyesny
myngmk rpye. yhkutwng ahkyngbayl-
trharjar ngarmyngsayar aipmkanckiubha-
yarpylayar. ngarniungngantwng pnyarrhi
apayarngtiusny ankkiu ngaraar mbha-
yarnpynyngsayar lny sngsny snrhngsayar
bhurarshkngeat winyarny nhngpynyhcuan
bhayarpyniungsnyhu ngarsny kiyumyngsa-
yar aipmkiu danyaylaar pynpyayareat.
htiuaahkar bayltrharjar amnyrhisayar danyay
lsny tnarrelayark minmayartwayway hci-
puupnyk nayeat. rhngbhurngk ahkyngbayl
trharjar aipm ank adhippariykayarnng
puupnsayarthcitmrhparnhnghu mintay-
armueat. bayltrharjarklly arhnghcayar
kiuytayarkiu munsayar rnsuutiupayar
aipm ank rayarkparhcaysayar. myngmk-
tayarmuuhcnytwng kyepwar hkiungmar
htsayar miughkayarnng kngsiuhti myaykyet-

pyngluan htngrrharhtsayar arwklhlyk
sttwar apayarngtiu hcar wlayarksayar
asenhng pynyhcuanhtsayar myaytirhcsarnti-
usny aayarknaykyshpyng ahkkalktiu
kayarnngkngngkmyar mhehkiunarnayrarh-
pyhcsayar shcpng sny arhngmngkye
kiuytayarpng hpyhpcareat. kiuytayarsny
kyepwar hkwnaarnhngpynyhcuan-
tayararmueat. bhunhcnycimtayarkyemng
miugh kayarngekngsiuhti. aarnarhckta-
yarlly myaykyehcwn tiungaayarnng rayark
tayararmueat. shcpnghcayarnng snrhngsu-
utyayarksny kayarnngkngmh snglar shcp-
ngkiu hkuthellhpyk selayar. siusayarlny
myayhcwellsayar amyhcnhngtkw shcngut-
kiu hkywnghtar sankyiu kyaywarkyiunhng
hkyynhayaarngekngsiu nusayarmykp-
nghtellrhihcaylayar. hkunhc nhchptluan
miughhcwthkyngkiu hkan myaytirhcsarntiunhng
sksanhcayhusiusny mhar
amyngsuansayar bhararshkngchcengntay-
armu arhngmngkyeapayar rayarkrsayar
myngmktayark muuhkykeat ankhuumukar
kiuytayarkiu luuhcuhtellk nhnghtut myay
tirhcsarntiunhngatuu nayrarhkykylimmy.
amyngsuansayar bhararsharsny layarkeni-
ungngankiu auphciu payliu sayar su-
tiuaar paytayarmusnykiu kiuytayarmsi
mmhtmhckarl hkunhcnhchptluannwarkell-
siu mykkiuhcar miughhcwthkyngkiu
hkanlyknayrmny. shcmhyc shcngut-
kiuhkywnghtarhcayhkyngngnar hcerng
kysnyararmhar kayarnngkngbhuan-
sny auphciuayarnng kiu kiuytayarsipy-
sayarnayark niungngantayarsny lktay-
armh mrwaybell tnylimmy. siuhpyhc
arhngmngkye akywnuphckarkiu naryuuta-
yarmuupar. trarsayar arhkuuipyuhkyng
sngrell sayarsuutiukiu snarhkyngaarpyng
duhcriukapyhctiukiu pyhpyttayarmuupar.
htiusiupuyhng hkymarrkayarnng rta-
yarmuulimmyhu danyayllhayaarkhtareat.
htiuaamhuaraluanhcuantiusny naybuhkd-
nayjar mngkye apayarsiu rayarksnyakya-
yarnngkar tsynhhcllwnpyesayar barbu-
lunnntayar payarmhar hcngkyanswarlyk
imyiuakar ngarniungngantnyrar ngar-
rwhaybhuntayarkiu hkyemyhayarkrarbhiu
ngartnhkiu aarnubhayaraarhpyng ngartny
lupsayar barbulunmyiuke mhutlayarhu
mywksieat. htiuhckarkiu mywksiuhcnyng
kayarnngkngmh skrayarksayar asanhu-
umuukar aiunaybuhkdnayjar mngkye
narhtayarnnglayar. niungngantayarsny
snglkmh rwayswarpye. sngkiu luuhcuhtell-
knhnghtut myaytirhcsarntiunhngatuu
nayrarhkykylimmy. amyngsuansayarb-
hurar sny layarkeniungngankiuauphciu
payliusayarsuutiuaar paytayarmusnykiu
mngkyemsimmhtmhckarl hkunhcnhch-
ptluannwarkellsiu mykkiuhcarlyknayrm-
nyhu asan hpyhclayeat. htiuhckarnh-
ganye naybuhkdnayjar hkykhkyng hpyhc

duuhkynghtihiuki snyrhisayar baydngtt
hkarldellsar anargttisrar tiukiu hka-
yarhkyayhu hhkcyayrpyelyhng htiuhcarkiu
bht ank kiu bhayarpnyungsarysusu
awtnekiuwtsg lnypng rwhayhclwyswellyk
niungngantayartwng ttiy mngghpyhch-
cayhu barbulunpyarrhitiuaar amintayarri
pnyarrhi srartayaraparyarngtiusny lar
rayarkkysayarlny htiuhcarkiu mtttni-
ungky. ank adhipparykiu rhngbhuuragar
mhayarmpyayarniungsayar kyayarnng bayl-
rharjarmngkyesny alwnhcht puupnhkyng
myknhartayarnyhiungyhyknggrhi mhuu-
tayarmmttayarti sny mhiunglyknaykyeat.
htiuhakar mytayarmihpurarsny rhngb-
hurngeat hckar mhuumtitiueat hckarkiu
kyarsilyhng pwelltayarsiu wng arhngm-
ngkye asktayar ahcnymyllrhrngparhcay.
hcittayarpupnhkyng mhrhparnhng.
myknharnyhiungtyayar mmuuparnhng.
snrhngsayar bhurarshkngcat winyarnya-
yarnhng pynyhcuansayar suutyayarksny
niungngantayartwng rhipareat. hkmnyta-
yarbhuaralkhtkayar htiusuutwng bhurarpr-
yar nhngtuusayar pnyaruarnstti htnggrharlyk
rhipareat. htiusuuki hkmnytayarbhuar
naybuhkdnayjarmngkye sny margupnyarrhi
baydngtt hkarldellsar anargtti srartiuaapa-
yartwng sraraupapar hknhtartayar muueat.
akyayarnmuukar aipmkankkiu bhtkyng
nknellhkhkksayararkiu hpwngpyhkyng
puhcsaramaykiu hpayahkyngnghar thcw-
mniung sayaruarnpnyar nhngtkw htiusnsa-
yarhcitwinyarnysny danyayl amnyrhisa-
yar htiusuutwng htnggrharlyk rhipareat.
baylt rharjarhuusayar bhwelnarmkiulny
rhngbhuurng paysnar tayarmuueat. hti-
udanyaylkiu hkyartayarmuulyhng ankkiu
hayarpyayarpalimnyhu lyhayarksayar
danyaylkiu ahtantayarsiu hkayarswnglayeat.
rhngbhuurng ngarhkmnytayarbhuarsny
yudpynyk simyutayarmuuhkell yudluuhc
parsayardanyayl mhnsayar. sgnsy bu-
rarshkngcat winyarnynhngng htiusnsayar
pnyaruarnstti nhngng pynyhcuansnyhu
sgnat sitngkiu ngarkyareat. htiuh-
carkiu bht ankkiu ngaraar bhayarpchay
hkyngnghar baydngttpnyarrhitiukiu
ngarhtansiuswngsayar lny suutiunsnyankkiu
mbhayarpmpnyungky. sgnsy ankmyarkiu
bhayarpy puhcar amaytiukiu hpayni-
ungsnyhu ngarkyarppeatiung htiuhcarki-
ubht ankkiungaraarbhayarpnyunglyhng
awtnekiuwtsg lnypng rwhayhclwyswellyk
niungngantayartwng ttiymngghpyhclim-
nyhu mintayar muueat. danyaylkny suta-
yarlpitayarkiu kiutyayarrhihcaytayarmu-
par. payliusayaraarmyarkiu ahkyarsuuaar
paysnartayarmuupar. siusayarnly rhyatayar
htiuhcarkiu bht ankkiubhayarpparmny.
arhngmngkye amynghkdnayrbhuarshkng
sny hkmnytayar naybuhkdnayjarmngkye
niungngantayar nhngtkw rwhaybhuntayarmy

gunasraytayarkiu paysnartayarmueat.
 paysnartayarmuasayar htiurwhaybhunta-
 yarmyt kyayarngr arprptiu nay aseseahk-
 yarhkyarsayar bharsarhckarkiu pyayarsayar
 luumyiutkartiusny rhaytayar kyayarkwan-
 tunlhuplyk naykyeat. stliu sayar suutiukiu
 sttayarmueat. askrhngchayliusayar
 suutiukiu rhngchaytayarmueat. hkyemy-
 hayarkliusayar suutiukiu hkyemyhayark-
 hayarmueat. nhimhkyliusayarsuutiukiu
 nhimhkytayarmueat. marnmarnhc-
 itnhng htayarnglwharhchayarkarhkyng
 rhisayarahrkar bhuntnhkiukwpyayark
 ntayarmh kyeat. luusarhcuhtellk nhnght-
 tutkyngkiuhkan tirhcsarn sbhayarnhng
 pynyhcuaneat. amyngsuansayar bhu-
 rarshkngsny layarkeniungngankiu auphciu
 aliutayarrhisayarsuutiuaar aptayarmu-
 usnykiu msimhtmhietuagaayarngr mynyriung
 tiunhng payarngbhayarylk nwarkell-
 siu mykkiuhcarlyk miughhcwhtkyngkiu
 hkannayreat. arhngsartayar baylrharjar
 kiuytayarsny htiumhualuanhcuantiukiu
 sisayarlly hctihnluankiu mnhimhkybell ka-
 yarnngkngbhuaneat arhngkiu snkyngbhkpyu
 bimarntayareat hplartiukiu rhaytaysiu yu-
 uhkellhchay kiuytayartiungmhhsayar mhuu-
 tayar mntayar mihpurar mayarngmisaan-
 tiusny htiuhplartiunhngchpyherykiu
 sayarkkypyetkar. mykhcimmyng narmkyar
 abhy ararkiumyh msisayar ngwaybhurar
 rwhaybhurar kyaywar bhurar sanbhurar shc-
 sarbhurar kyayarkbhurartiukiu hkyemwm
 kiuytayareat askshkngtyhuusayar kiuy-
 tayareat amhualuanhcuantiukiuhcerng-
 piungtayarmuasayar bhurarshkngkiu
 mhkyemwmbhell nayparpyetkar. htiukya-
 yarngr lhpkyarkiuhcaylwht htiuhcarkiu
 rayhchaytayarmueat. hcarhkykhuumuukar
 maynaymaynay taykl hpayrkhu akhkrar
 tnglykrhieat. maynayeat ankadhipparykar
 kiuytayareat niungngankiu bhurarshkng
 raytwk suanhchaytayarmueat. taykleat
 ankadhipparykar kiuytayar kiu hkyinhk-
 wngnhng hkyinlyayarkyayarnngkiu twaymyn-
 tayar mueat. hpayrkeat ankadhipparykar
 niungngantayarkiu hkwellway maydiluu
 payrsiluutiuaar appaytayarmueathu
 siuliuistnyhu danyaylsny ahtantayar pynk-
 yar lyhayarkhtareat. htiuahkar baylr-
 rharjar mngkyemintayarmuusny atiung
 danlrharmngkyemintayarmuusnyatiung
 danyayliu awtnewtsngchac lnyngp rwhay
 hclwyswellypwmh niungngantayartwng
 ttiymngphychsnyhu myiukiulnyhckya-
 yarkyeat. htiunynypng hkarldellrhngbhurng
 baylrharjar mngsny asksuan maydiamyiu
 darrimngsny askhkyayarksy nhchenhctwng
 niungngantayarkiu simyutayarmueat.

darrimngkyesny niungngantayar amhuaray
 aluanhcuantiukiu hcerngsayar myi-
 uwntrarnhchsytiukiong akyiutayarkiu
 myutmlyayarhchayhkyngngghar htiunymy-
 uwnapayarngtiukiu auphkyuphchckya-
 yarsayar wnkye suanparkiung aliuta-
 yarrhishnyatiung hknhtar tayarmueat.
 htiunwkye suanpartwngdanyaylsny wnkye
 ararkiu rsnyasarmk htusnsayar uarnnhng-
 pynyhcuan myiuwnthkar wnkyetkartiuhtk
 lwnkellsayarkyayarngr niungngantayar
 tniungnganluankiu suu apnhngmny
 hurhngbhurngsny akyanrhitayarmueat.
 htiuahkar wnkyehngmyiuwntiusny danyayl
 apyhtcnghkwngkiu rhar niungnganta-
 yaramhuaraymyarkiu hchckyayarkyeat.
 danyaylsny shhcarnhng pynyhcuan apy-
 hcthcuanthkumyhmrisayarkyayarngr apy-
 hcthngkwngkiu rharntwaykysnyrhisayar
 bhurarshkngat bharsarmhumhtparahk-
 yarsayar amhutwng danyayl apyht-
 nghkwngkiungartiut mtwayniung kyhu
 tiungngppayarsiupeymh ahtantayarsiu
 larrayarkhcnwayky arhng mngkyedarri
 asktayar ahcnaymyellrhngparhchay. ki-
 uytayarmyt mhtpar ahkyarsayar luukiu
 hpyhchay bhurarkiu hpyhchay arksuan-
 syatwngtwng sutayarngsayarsuumnsnykiu
 hkyngsaylhayarngsayar twng htellsiu
 hkyphcrmnymhumhpayarkpynniungsayar
 amintayar mytkiu htuthchayhkyngghar
 niungngantayarwnkye myiuwn hcayarbhwat
 tiungngmhuumt hchckellapayarngtiusny
 anyeanywt tiungngkyarparye. siuh-
 pyhc arhngmngkye aminrhitayarmuapar.
 mpyayarnglleltsayar maydi payrsidhmm-
 statiumg amintayartnyhchayhkyngghar
 tansiphkttayarmuaparhu lyhayarkhtarky-
 lyhng darrimngkyesny amintayarkiu pay
 tansip hkttayarmueat. amintayarhtut
 tansiphkttayarnngkiu danyaylsny kyarsisa-
 yarlly mimiaimsiuswar yayrurhngmyiusiu
 myknharpyurar ahtkhknpyng payarkp-
 wnglykpng ahtkpyulayrhisnyatiung tnay
 suankyimduhtayarklyk bhurarshkngkiu
 sutayarngr gunkayjuutayarkiu hkyemwm-
 layeat. htiusiubhurashkngkiu sutayarn-
 gphntarpyulyk naysnykiu mhuumtarar-
 rhitiusny hcnyway twaymngkylyhng
 ahtantayarsiuwng arhngmngkye kiuy-
 tayar mytmhtpar ahkyarsayarlukiu-
 pyhchay bhurarkiu pyhchay arksuan-
 syatwngtwng sutayarngsayar suumny
 snykiu hkyngsaylhayarngsayartwnghtellsiu
 hkyphchayhu amintayarkiu tansiphkttay-
 armuulyp rhiparsnymhut layarhu amin
 tayarakyayarnngkiu maylyhayarkkyeat.
 rhngbhurngkly mpyayarnglleltsayar
 maydi payrsidhmmstatiung mhnpsysnyhu
 mintayarmueat. mhuumtararhitiukly
 arhngmngkye yudpynyksimyu hellsayar

yudluumyudanyaisny aarnartayarkiu
 pmarnmpyu tansiphkttayarmuusayar
 amintayarkiu snkynglyk tnaysuanky-
 imtiungaayarnng sutayarnng nayparsnyhu
 lyhayarkhtarkyeat. htihckarkiu kyarlyhng
 rhngbhurngsny alwn nayarngtr danyaylkui
 lwhthkyngnghar hcitaarkye shpyng lwhtr-
 sayarahkwngkiu naywngsnytiungaayarnng
 kyuhcar rhartayarmueat. thpnmhu-
 umt ararrhitiusny ahtantaryarsiu hcnyway
 arhngmngkye thkarhtypyesayar amin
 tayarmpykniu ngarhu maydi payrsidhmmst
 parkyayarnngkiu stihrtayarmuuparhu
 lyhayarkkypyn lyhng thpn rhngbhurng-
 mintayarmuusnyatiung danyaylkuihka-
 yar hkyngsaytwnghtellsihkyphckyeat.
 rhngbhurngklny sngmpyt kiukwysayar
 bhurar shkngsny sngkiukylwhtparcayhu
 danyaylkiu mintayarmueat. kyayarkp-
 yarkiu lny yuuhkell twngwkiu pitpyelyhng
 danyaylamhu heernghkykku mtiunlyayar
 hcayhkyngnghar rhngbhurngtansipnhng
 mhuumtitiutansipkiu hkttayarmueat.
 htunayark rhngbhurngsny nntayarsiu
 pyn tnynluan hcartayarmhkayar ang-
 yintnsarkiu ahtantaryar siu mswngchaybell
 hctayarkhayar mpyayarniung. nannkhca-
 yarhcayahrt hkyngsaytwngsiu alyng amyn
 swartayarmueat. rayarklyhng ngiuky-
 waysayar asannhng danyaylkiu hkayar
 askrhngtayarmuusayar bhurarshkngat
 kywndanyayl sngmpyt kiukwysayar bhu-
 rarshkng sny sngkiuhkyngsaybhaymh
 kylwhthniungslayarhu maytayarmueat.
 danyaylk arhngmngkye asktayar ahc-
 nyamyellrhngparhcay. akywnupeat bhu-
 rarshkngsny kayarnngkng tmnknu hcaylwht
 hkyngsaynhutkiu pithrtayarmuu shpyng
 akywnupsny hkyngsaybhaynhng lwt-
 pareat. akyayarnngmuukar bhurarshkng
 rhay akywnupsny apyhckngpareat. kiuyta-
 yarmytkiulny alyhngmpyhc mharparhu
 pynlyhayarklayeat. htiauhkar rhngb-
 hurngsny alwnwmmayark danyaylkiu
 twnghtellk htutyuhcayhu amintayarrhisny
 atiung danyaylkiu twnghtellk htutyuh
 bhurarshkng kiu yuankynsayarkyayarnng
 suuthihkiu sayaranarthkumy mrii. htia-
 nayark danyayl apyhctngsayar suutiuki
 rhngbhurngeat amintayarnhng hkayar
 sarmyarnhngtkw hkyngsaytwnghtell-
 siu hkyphcklyhng myaysiumrayarkmhe
 hkyngsaytiusny niungsuutiuriurhis-
 myhtiuki hkyiuhpellkyeat. htiauhkar
 myaykyetpyngluantwng arprptiu nay
 aseseahkyarhkayarsayar bharsarhckarkiu
 pyayarsayar luumyitkartiurhirsu am-
 intayarnhng hcaylwhttayarmueat.
 hcarhkyuphuumuukar sngtiu ngymwp
 hkymsarhkyng myarpyarhcaysayar. ngarh-
 ciursayar tniungnganluantwng rhinaysayar
 sngtiusny danyayleat bhurarshkngkiu
 kyayarkwanriusay kykunhu ngaram-

intayarrhieat. akyayarnngmuukar htia
 bhurarshkngsny askrhngtayarmuusayarb-
 hurar nihchctarwrtnytayarmuusayar
 bhurarhpyhctayarmueat. niungngan-
 tayarsny pykhchekyngsiu mrayarkne-
 ung. aarnar hctayarlly ahcnyaskt-
 nylimmny. mhckytngkyng kayyjuukiu
 pyutayarmueat. kayarnngkngmyaykye
 nimitlkhnar aanaubhwytiuki hpyhchcay-
 tayarmueat. danyaylkiu hkyngsaylkmh
 kylwht tayarmuusayar bhurarshkngsny
 htiusiusayar bhurarhpyhc tayarmueat hu
 amintayarrhieat. htiusiudanyaisny dar-
 rimngkye lkhtkng payrsi anyiukurumngkye
 lkhtkng kayarnghcarlyknayeat.

7

barbulun rhngbhurng baylrharjarnnhcan
 phtmhctwng danyaisny aipmkkiu myng
 aippayarhcny hcitellaaarnanpyupemh
 myngmksayar arartiuki rayhtarsayar
 ahkykar ngar danyaisny nynyahkar
 aarnanpyu miugh kayarnngknglaymyknhar
 laytiusny mharsmuddrar payarmhar ahky-
 ghkyngtiukkylyhng snhtarnhkyngmtuusa-
 yar sarrellaykayarngtiu sny smuddrarhtellk
 htwlarkyeat. phtmsarrellsny hkyng-
 saynhgtuueat. rwhaylngtayarnglny
 rhieat. ngar kynyru nayhcny suueata-
 yarkngkiu nhutkyeat. myaymh kiuykiu
 hkyekwylyk luukellsiu hkyayhpyng mttprp
 luuhcitsbhayarkiu lny reat. dutyi sarrellsny
 wannhngtuueat. tbhk kiuykiukiuyhkyeky-
 weat. phcp nanriu suanhkyayarnngkiu
 kiuklykrhieat. snghtlayar. asar myarkiu
 kiuhcarlayarhu suuar pyayarkyeat. th-
 pnnarkynyrhupyn kyarshcnhngtuusayar
 sarrelltkayarngsny htngrhareat. kya-
 yarpayarmhar ngkh atayarnnglayhkurhieat.
 hkayarnghayluannhngpnyhcuaneat. auph-
 ciursayar ahkwnglny rhieat. htiaunynahkar
 thpnnarsny aarnanpyuhcny kyehcwar
 sayar hkwnaarnhngpnyhcuaneat alwnkya-
 yarkmkbhwy sayar hctuthtsarrellsny
 htngrhareat. kyehcwarsayar sanswarl-
 ny rhieat. kiuhcarhkyiuhpell kywngsayar
 ararkiu hkyayhpyng ngghkyayeat. suus-
 nyarngsarrellrhismyhtiutk htuuhykareat.
 hkyiushkyayarnnglny rhieat. htiauhkyi-
 tiuki ngarkynyrhuhcny hkyiumyaryl
 hkyiungythkyayarngsny payarkpyneat.
 htiauhkyiungy rhaymhar arngkyiusanhkyay-
 yarkngkiu amyhcnhngtkw nhutlayeat.
 htiauhkyiungsy luumykhcikkellsiusayar
 mykhcinhngng kyehcwarsayar hckarkiu
 pyayarttsayar nhutnhngng pnyhcuaneat.
 htiauhkar ngarkynyrhuhcny rarjplngm-
 yarkiu tnyhtarlykrii askkyesayar su-
 utuesny htungtayarmueat. awttayarsny
 miughpwngekksiuhyueat. sanpngta-
 yarsny hpyuusayar sumwhaynhngtuueat.
 plng tayarsny melyhanhpyhceat. pll-

ngtayaraayark mehck lhnybherhieat.
 myknhartayarmhar merayarngkhyny-
 htwklayeat. atiumsi myarhcwarsayar
 suutiusny amhutayarkiu sayarngwrk
 kutaysnghkyaymk rhyatayar hkhcar
 naykycat. trarhcernghkyngnhar pyngsng
 hcarhycayarnmyar kiuhpwnghtarkycat.
 htiauhkar hkyiungypyayarsayar hckarkye
 asan kyayarng ngarkynyru nayechny
 htiusarrellaskkiu stpyelyhng suueat-
 kiyukumerhiu hpykseycat. ahkyarsayar
 sarrellmuukar ahciursayar ahkwng tnhki-
 urhuansayarlny hkyinhkyksayar karlptluan
 aschrngkyeat. htiumynyahkar ngarsny
 aarruanpyu luusarnhng tuusayarsuutesny
 miughtimkiuhcelyk askkye sayar suueatah-
 tantayarsiu rayarklareat. htiusuukiu
 ahtantayarparsiuswngkyeat. arprtiunay
 aseseahkyarhkyarsayar bharsarhckarkiu
 pyayarsayarluumyutkartiukiu auphciu-
 cayhkyngnhar htiusuusy niungngannhng
 tkw aarnarhcktnhkiukiureat. aarnarhckta-
 yar sny kmbharasksktyeat. niungnganta-
 yarsny pykhcehkyngsiu mrayarkniungrar.
 ngardanyaylsny kiuylhkdhartunlhup
 htiruuparruan kyayarng hcitpuupnhkyn-
 grhilyhng anar rpnaysayar suutyayarkhtan-
 siu swar yhkumyngsmyhkar abhysiusi-
 uliusnnyhu maymysayar htiusuuk isar-
 rellaykayarngtiusny myaykye payarmhar
 payarlansayar niungnganlayparhpyhceat.
 siusayarlny amyngsuansayar bhurareat
 sn rhngsuutiusny niungngankiusimyyu
 kmbharasksk hcanhcar kylanhu ankad-
 hipparykiu kyarpyayareat. htiauhkar
 ahkyarsayar sarrellhtkhtuuhkyar alwnkya-
 yarkmkbhwyhpyhcyk sanswarnhngng kyay
 warlksnyhkyaysnynhngng pynyhcuanshpyng
 kiuylhcar hkyiuhpell kywngsmyhkiu hkyayh-
 pyngnngghkyayttsayar hctuthtsarrellkar ab-
 hysiusiuliusnykiung suueathkayarngrhisayar
 hkyiushkyayarnngkar abhysiusiulius-
 nykiung nayarkpayark arngghkyiu suanhkya-
 yarnngkiunhut kyechwarsayar hckarkiu
 pyayartt sayar nhut nhng mykhcirhish-
 pyng mimiabhayarti uhtksar relrngsayar
 myknharasngrhisayar hkyiuthkyayarnngkar
 abhysiu siuliu snykiung sihkyngnngnhar
 ngaraliurhieat. ngarkynyruhucnytwng
 askkyesayarsuusy rayarklaryhng amyn-
 gsuansayar bhurareat snrhngsayar suu-
 tiuaa hcerngsayar ahkwngkiu pay
 htiusuutiusny niungngankiusimyyuwngh-
 carsayar ahkyinrayarksnytiung aayarng
 htiauhkyiusny snrhngsuutiukiu hchctiuk
 niunglay eat. htiusuuklly hctuthtsar-
 rellsny myaykyepayar mhar ahkyarsayar
 niungnganrhismyhtiutk htiauhkyarsayar
 hctuthtniungnganrhismyhtiutk htiauhk-
 yarsayar hctuthtniungngan hpyhceat.
 htiumiungngansny myaykerhismyhkui
 kiuylhcarhkyiuhpell nngghkyaylimmny.
 htiumiungngan payarksayar hkyiushkya-

yarngsny payarlansayar mngkyesy parh-
 pyhceat. suutiunayark ahkyarsayar
 mngkyepayarlarlimmny. arngmngkye htk
 htiauhkyar suanpartiukiu nhimhkylimmny.
 amyngsuansayar bhurarkiu snkyngbhkpyu
 kyechwarsayar hckarkiu pyayarlmmny.
 amyngsuansayar bhurareatsnrhngsuutiukiu
 nyhnysellnhphcklimmny. karlahkyinnhng-
 pnyttarttiukiu pyayarnnglellhcayhkyngnngnhar
 kyanhcnylimmny. tkarl nhckarl karltwk
 ptluan suusny ahkwnglimmny. htiaua-
 yarkmh trarhcernghkyng hpyhclimmny.
 htiauhkarsuueat tnhkiuaarnarkiu nhutrh-
 grhng hpykse kylimmny. kayarnngngaayark
 niungngannhngtkw aarnar hck bhuntnhk-
 iurhismyhkui amyngsuansayar bhurareat
 snrhngsayar amyiustartiusny rkylimmny.
 htiauhurarskhngat niungngantayarsny
 htarwrniungnganhphecat. mngkye apa-
 yarngtiusny tiuwng kywnhkanrkylimmny.
 irhaykar ankadhipparpyatnyhu siulayeat.
 ngardanyaylsny hcitpuupnhkysiyarayark
 myknharnyhiungyhykngnrgheiat. siusayarlny
 myngrsayar aarruanmyarkiu hcitnhluan-
 htellsuhtareat.

8

baylrharjarmngkyennhcan suannhhtwng
 ngar danyaylsny yhkng byardittayarkiu
 myngpyesnyayark thpn byarditruupar-
 ruankiu myngrsayarakyayarnngararhuu
 muukar elanpyu ruurhnmyiutayar
 ulellmyhcnarmhar ngarrhi heny ruu-
 parruanhtngnhar ngarmyhayarknyysayar
 rhnylyarsayar hkyiu nhchckayayarngrhisar-
 yar siutkayarnngsny myhctbhk rp nayeat.
 htiauhkiunhchckayayarnngsny myhctbhk
 yaryngsar rhnyeate. sar rhnysayarkhyiusny
 nayarkpayark stny. htiusiusny anayark
 tayarng myayark suan myknharsiu tiuhk-
 waysayarkyayarnng abhytirhcsarmmyh
 mhkanniung abhysuumy h suulkmtmkym-
 lwhntniungny hpyhc mimiurhisnyatiung
 pyushpyng kyemarthkyngsiu rayarklareat.
 htiauhmukiun ngarsnghkynglyknaysa-
 yararhkar mykhci nhchcluankyar htiusnsayar
 hkyiuthkyayarngrhisayar sit tkayarnngsny
 anayarkmyknharklar myaykiu mnngb-
 hell myaykyetpyngluankiu kyayarlayeat.
 hkyiunhchckayayarnngnngmyhctbhk ht-
 ngrharsayar siurhirsariu pyngchwarsayar
 ahunnghpyay anarsiu rayarksayararhkar
 pyngchwar amyk htwkshpyng siukiu hkt
 siuhkiunhchckayayarnngkiu hkyiuhpelleat.
 siusnyhkananniungsayar tnhkiurmhisny hpyhc
 sitsny suukiumyay lhellnnglayeat. su-
 ulkmh abhysuumy h siukiu mkymlwhntniung.
 siuhpyhc htiusitsny alwnkyemarthkyng-
 siu rayarklayeat. hkwnaarkyesayarahkar
 hkyiukyekyiupeleat. htiauhkiuar
 htiusnsayar hkyiulayhkyayarnngpayark
 miughkayarnngnglaymyknharsiu mykn-

harpyukyeat. htiuhkyiulayhkyayarngtwng
 thkyayarnghntellk ahkyar sayarhkyiutkt
 hkyayarnghpayarkpyn tayarngmyknharsiang
 arhaymyknharsiang saryarsayar pyny-
 siung myknharpyu alwnkyemahrkngysiu
 rayarklayeat. kayarngkngbiulhkyaytiungaa-
 yarnghkyemar htiubiulhkyahkyiutiunghg
 kyyahkyiutiukiu myaysiuhky nnglayeat.
 htiumymhk biulhkyayshkngtiungaayarngh
 htayarng lwharhkyngkiu pyulyk nayrkahe-
 nnypyusayar wt kiupy snrhngarhtarntayarkiu
 rhuthkylayeat. apyhcmysarayarkyayarngh
 nayrkahcny pyusayar wtnhngtkw bi-
 ulhkyaykiulny htiuhkyiuisnyr smmar
 trarkiu myaysiunhimhkyeat. htiusi-
 upyu aayarnghmyngghkyngsiu rayarklayeat.
 htiuahkar snrhngsuutpareat hckarpya-
 yarsankiu ngarkyareat. snrhngsuutpark
 yhkngpyayarsayar suukiu hhc snrh-
 ngarhtarntnng biulhkyaykiunghkyng
 aliunghar nayrkahcny pyusayawt ki-
 u pyhkngnngnngnng hpyksettsayar lwnkyu-
 uhkyngnngnngnng hcpysinghsayar byarditru-
 uparruansnyabhymyh karlptluan tnylim
 mnyynyhumaymynylhng yhkngpyayarsuuk
 rkpayarnghhchtayarnghsuuanr tiungtiung
 tnylimmny. htiunayark snrhngarhtarntnkiu
 thpnsaykyayarsutngkyylim mnyhupyn
 pyayarsiu eat. ngardanyaylsny htiuruupar-
 uankiu myng ankkui rharhwaysayarahkar
 luushtarnrhiasayarsuutuesny ngarrhaytwng
 rpnayeat. ahkyarsayar suuk aiugarbyayl
 htiusuusy yhku myngsayar byarditruu-
 parruankiu narlnhycayhkyngnghar ankkui
 pynpayarlayarhu uell myhcnarkyarmhar lu-
 uasannhngnngnng pyayarsiusnykiu ngarkyareat.
 htiusuusy ngarrpnayraraparsiularlyhng
 ngarsny kyayarkrwan pywpwlyknyeat.
 htiusuuk ahkyngluusar narlnylayar.
 ibyardit ruuparruansny amhukun rsa-
 yarkarlnhngsiungsiunghy ngaraar pyaya-
 rsiu eat. htiusiu siusayarahkar ngarsny
 myaypayarmharpywpw minmayar tway-
 waylyknayeat. htiusuusyngarkikulnngn
 tiu yhkngnayar mtttnayhcaypyelyhng
 dayarsamkytayarasan hpyhcltansayar
 ararkiangarkyar pyayaruemny. hkyinhkyk-
 sayarahkyin lkhestlimmny. hkyiunhchky-
 yarnghnng payarlarasayar siusny maydi
 rhngbhurng payrsrhngbhurnghpyhceat.
 amwaykysayar sitsny hayls rhngbhurng
 hpyhceat. mykhcinhhcluankyarrhisayar
 hkyiukyesny phtmmnghpyhceat. htiuhky-
 iukiupell suuayar hkyiulayhkyayarnghpa-
 yark snyrhar arngniungngantwng niungn-
 ganlayar htinyhtayarnghlim mny. arng-
 niungnganeattnhkiunghg mpynyhcuanky.
 htiumiungngantiueat asuanhcnwsayarkarl
 lwnkyuu sayar suutiueat apyhcpyny-
 hcuan sayarahkar relrngsayar myknharhi
 priyariutiukiu narlnysayar mngkye tpar
 payararlilmny. htiumngkyesny kiuytnhki-
 umrhibbellyk tnhiukiylimmny. ahtuush-

pyng hpykse tiupwar aayarnghmynglimmny.
 hcwmaarkyesayar luuhcu snrhng sayar
 luuhcukiu png hpykselimmny. suusnylim-
 marhcwarpyushpyng musarlny aayarngh
 mynglimmny. hceithtayarnghlwharhky-
 ngnhngtkw misahary hpwellsayaraarhpyng
 lumyartkiukiu hpykse shkngtiueatshkng ki-
 u snkyngbhkpyulimmny. siusayarlly luulk
 hpyng dnmhktbhell kyiupellpykhcehky-
 ngsiu rayarklimmny. nyuenhng nannkku
 tayarpyasaryardit ruuparruan hckarmh-
 sny hpyhc htiuhckarkiu tansiphkkhtar layar.
 tarrhysayar kartiungtiung tnylimmnyhu
 siueat. htiuahkar ngardanyaylsny mayar
 narlyk nayeat. thpn anarmhtmayark
 bhurngeatamhutayarkiu sayarngrwkeat.
 myngpyesayar byarditruuparruankiu
 ngaraanau sayarlly htiuamhukiu abhysu-
 umyh mripimiky.

9

yayrurhngmyiupykhee anhhchkhunhcsy lwn
 hcaymnyhu htarwrbrhureat byardittay-
 yarkiu prayarhpk yayrmi hkanbhuisnyh-
 pyhc hkarlardellniungngankiu ahciursayar
 maydiamyiu aarwhayrusardarrinnhcan-
 phtmnhhtwng ngar danyaylsny htiunhch-
 payarnghayawtkkui kymhar aarhpyng
 sirsayarkyayarngh ahcarkiarharynglyk
 lyhayartayawtkiu wt lyk pyarnhngluulyk
 arhngbhurarshknghtantayarsiu hkynykp
 sutayarnghntarpyueat. htiusiu apyhckiu
 bhayarpytayarngpn ngar kiukwysayar
 bhurarshkng htarwrbrhurarhtan ngarpyusa-
 yar phtnarhuumuukar kiuytayarkiuhyhc
 pnyttayartiukiu hcayarnghsayar suutiuaar
 shhcartayarmpyk krunar trarkiuha-
 yarnghayar muuhtsayar alwnkyemyt
 kyayarkrwanbhwyhpyhtayarmuusayar
 arhngbhurarshkng kywnnuptiusny py-
 hcmharmiparpye. duhcriukkiu pyumi
 parpye. mtrarshpyng kyngmiparpye.
 punknmiparpye. hcehng htuanhpwellta-
 yarmuusayar trarlmmh lwhellmiparpye.
 akywnnuptiueatrnhgbburng mngsar askkye
 suumhch pynysuupynysarapayarnghntuaar
 kiuytayareat kywn prayarhpktiueathckarm-
 yarkiu akywnnuptiusny nar mhtayarnghp-
 naykyparpye. aiubhurarrhng kiuytayarsny
 trarnhng siung tayarmueat. kiuytayarkiu
 pyhcmharsayapyhckayarngh nhnghtut-
 tayarmuu nesayarpyny waysayarpyny arp
 rptiunaysayar yudpynysuu yayrurhngmy-
 iusarmh hc isaylluupayarnghntnyhuusa-
 yar akywnnuptiu sny ynayrhnsiatyung
 myknharpykhkyngnngnng siungkypareat.
 aiubhurarrhng kiuytayarkiu pyhcmharsa-
 yar kyayarngh akywnnuptiueatrnhgbburng
 mngsar askkye suumhch akywnnuptiusny
 myknharpykhkyngnngnng siungky pareat.
 akywnnuptiusny kiuytayarkiu punknsayar lny
 akywnnuptiuarhngbhurarshkngsny krunarkiu

pyhkyng apyhckiu hpyayrhngghkyngahk-
wngnhng siungtayarmuueat. akywnuptiueat
bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurarсны kywntayarrng
prayarhpkthiuhpyng akywnuptiu htartayar
muusayar pnyttartayarlmsiu liukhkyn-
ghngar byardit tayarasankiu akywnup-
tiusny narmhtayarghbhell nayky parpye.
akyhcnghchc israylamyiusarapayarngtiu sny
byardittayarasankiu narmhtayargh lwhell-
swar pnyttartayarkiu lwnkyuukyparpye.
siuhpyhc kiuytayarkiu pychmharsayar apy-
hckiyayargh kyinsiutayar muuhkyngntnyhu-
usayar bhurarshknggeat kywnmayarrhayeat
pnyttikym mhtsarsayar akyinkiu akywnup-
tiu apayarsiu swlntayarghtayarmuueat.
akywnuptiutbhk akywnuptiukiu aupsayar
trarsuukyetyu tbbk mintayarmuusayar
hcartayargh kiu tnyhcay akywnuptiua-
payarmhar kyehcwarsayar bhay updkiu
rayarkhcaytayarmuupye. akyayargh-
muukar yayru rhlngmyiu bhayarayarkskellsiu
kayargnkngaayark twng abhyarpmh mra-
yarkhchpuupar. mayarrhayeat pnyttikymh-
car mhtsarsny atiung ibhayupdrhismyhsny
akywnuptiupayarmhar rayarkparpye.
akywnuptiusny duhcrukmyarkiurhayargh
smmartartayarkiu narlnykhngaliungar
akywnuptiu bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurarhtan-
tayar mtayargnpnbhell naykyparpyetkar.
htiukyayargh htarwrbbhurarсны bhayupdkiu
hcayargh akywnuptiueat bhurarshknghtar-
wrbbhurarсны pyutayarmuusmyhtiui hpya-
yargnmittayarmuueat. akywnuptiu sny
byardittayarasankiu narmhtayarghbhell
naykyparpye tkar. tnhkiukyesarlktar-
yarhpyng kiuytayareat luutiukiu aellgut-
tupynymh nhutsayarng nyayrhisny atiung
asraytayarkiu htngrrharhcaytayarmuusa-
yar akywnuptiueat arhngbhurarshkng
akywnuptiusny pyhcmharmiparpye.
mtrarshpyngpyumiparpye. aiubhurarrhng
hpyayargmhtayarmuuhkyng trar tayarrhis-
myhtiunhganye snrhngsayar tayarngtayar
tnyhuusayar kiuytayareat yayrurhngmyi-
umh pyngchwar sayar dayarsmyktayarkiu
lwhelltayarmuuparhu akywnup tayarng-
npnpareat. akyayarghmuukar akywnuptiu
apyhc myarmhhc bhiubhaytiueat apy-
hcmayarkiyayargh yayrurhng myiunhng
kiuytayareatluihcsny ptwnkyngghisa-
yar suutiutwng kellrellhcrakayayargh
hpyhchpareat. yhkumuukar akywnuptiub-
hurarshkng kiuy tayareat kywnpyusayar
phtnarhckarkiu narhtayarngtayar muupar.
sitnyanlykrhisayar snrhngarhtarnta-
yarkiu bhurarrrhnggeat akyiutayarkiyayargh
myknhartayar rayarghkynykiu htwnlgh-
caytayarmuupar. akywnupeatbhurarshkng
nartayarkiuulhny narhtayarngtayarmu-
upar. mykhcitayarkiuhpwng akywnuptiu
pykcherarmyarkiung narmtayarhpyng
smutsayarmyiukiu ngkynrhtayarmuupar.
akywnuptiusny kiuykusiulkiu amhempyu

mharkrunartayarkiusar amhepyu phtnar
hckarkiu rhyatayar skkppareat. aiubhur-
rhng narhtayarngtayarmuupar. aiubhur-
rhng narhtayarng pyutayarmuupar. aiub-
hurarrhng narhtayarng pyutayarmuupar.
akywnupeatbhurarshkng kiuytayar atwk hp-
ngnwhelltayarmuuparnhng. kiuytayareat
luuhcsny narmtayarhpyng smuthky-
ngghiparsnyhu sutayargnphtnar pyueat.
htiuisusutayargnphtnarpyu kiuyapyhckiung
amyiusarhkyng israylluutiueat apyphciung
bhayarpytayargnpn ngarkiuukwysayar bhu-
rarshknggeat snrhngsayar tayarngtayarabhiu
ngarpyusayar phtnar hckarkiu ngareatb-
hurarshknghtarwrbbhurarrrhaytayar skkp
lyknay sutayargnsayar amhumpyemhe
mywksiuhcnytwng yhkngbyardit ru-
parruan htngrrharsayarsuu garbaylsny
lyngmynhcwar pyanlarshpyng nyueyan
puujayarkhyin rhirarsiu rayark nhutslyk
ahkyngdanyayl ngarsny sng uarnpyartiup-
warhcamnyakayayargh htwklarpye. sngsny
sutayarghchpyusayarahkar amin tayarrhis-
nyhpyhc sngaarkyarpyayarkhyngnghar
ngarrayark larpye. sngsny alwnhkyhcap-
sayarsuuhpyhcheat. htiukyayargh byardit-
tayarahyckiu sngghkyng narly rsayar
ahkwngghieat. lwnkyuuhkyngamhukiu
setar apyhckiu tansiphkthcayhky-
nggharng duhcrukapyhckiu hpyayrhng
htarwrkusiulkiu swngchayhkyngngharng
byarditruoparruannhng anargttibyardit-
tayartiukiu tansiphkt alwn snrhngsayar
arphtharntakiumhchayhkyngngharng sitng
hkunhcsykiu snggeat amyiusarhkyngab-
hiunhng snggeat snrhngsarmyiaubhiu
suanhpythkyngrrhieat. htiukyayargh
yayrurhngmyiukiuthpn tnyhtayarg-
pyuhchayhkyngnghar amintayarrhisny
naymhhc hkrhtayarshknggeat lkhtptiun-
gaayargh hkunhcsitngnhng hkyayarksyn-
hcsitng kyarlimmnyhu simhtnarlnlyayark.
anhayargnarhk hkanrsayarkarl myiulmkiu
thpn tnyhtayargpyuhcurmnyhu hcerng-
suanhpythkyngrrhieat. htiusitngghy-
yarksynhcsitnglwnpyemh hkrhtayarsny
ahkwngmrbhellasaysthyngkiu hkanrlm
mny. htiunayarkmhlarsayar shknggeat lu-
tiusny myiutayarkiu sngsnrhngarhtarntakiu
hpyiuhpykylim mny. ray lwhmmiusayar
aarhpyng suanrhuanhkyngghpyhclimmny.
asuantiungaayargh hchctiukhkyng pykcher-
arnhngsiungsayar hcerngsuanhpythky-
ngghilimmny. tsitngtwng luamartiunhng
ptinyarny hpwellhkyngghri htiusitngtwk-
twng yjpuujayarkhyngnghng skkphkyngkiu
ppyayarkhcaylimmny. rwanrharhbwy
sayararareat ahtwtpayarsiu hpykesa-
yar suusny rayark hcerngsuanhpytsayar
sutsgpyrhngghkyng sny pykhceapsayar
suutiukiu mlwmmiumhettiungaayargh
htiuisuhpyhclimmnyhu kyarpyayareat.

payrsi rhngbhurngkurunnhcan-
suannhhctwng bayl thrarjaramnyhpyng
smutsayardanyaylsny byardit tayarkihkan-
reat. htiubyardit tayarhckarmhnpayeat.
kyehcwar sayar hctetiuhkkyngnghng siung-
payeat. suusny htiuhckarkiu narlyeat.
myngrsayar ruuparruansbhayarkiulny
ripmieat. htiukarl ngardanyaylsny arknhhc-
sytrk tiungtiung hkyiuhkkyanhcwar kynglyk-
nayeat. arknhhcsy trkmhcaymhemyinsayar
munkiumhcar. amellsarnhng hcpyhcrnyk-
iummy. selimhkyngkiulny alyhngmpyu.
phtmlnhhcsy layrknaingarsny hid kayl
myhkyeanarmharrhihcy myhayarkny
pithkyayarnhng uhpt rwhayhng hkarpnkiu
wthcnlyk rhisayarluutuekiu myngeat.
sueat kiuyсны kyayarkmykrwellkellsiu
hpyhceat. suumyknahrsnylny lyphchck-
ellsiu hpyhceat. suumyknhar snylny
lyphchckellsiu htngat. suumykhcisnylny
mehkwkellsiu hpyhceat. suulkhyaytiusny
ueshcsayar kyaywararayarngasngrhieat.
suhckarsansny myarhcwar sayar lu-
uhcuasannhgtueat. htiubyarditruupar-
ruankiu ngardanyayltayarktny myngreat.
ngarnhng atuuparsayarluutiusny mmy-
ngrky. suutiusny alwnkyayarkrwantunl-
huphkyngsiu rayark shpyng punrhayarn
nayhkyngnghar pyaykyeat. ngarmuukar
tyayarktnynayrhc htiukyehcwar sayar
ruuparruankiumyngryhng hkwnaarlyayar
myknharpyk lyk kiuy ahcwmsttialyhngm-
rhi hpyhclayeat. siurartwng htiusueat
hckarsankiu ngarkyareat. kyarsayarahkar
myaypayarmharpywp minmayartawayway
lyknayeat. htiuahkarlktbhksnyngarkiu kyw
ngarsny duunhng lkwarhpyng htayarklyk-
nayreat. suukly alwnhkyhcapsayarsuu
danyayl ngarhckarkiu narlnyaansayarnghar
mtttayalar. sngrhirarsiu ngarkiuhcayl-
whhtayarmuu yhkungarlarpyehu siulyhng
ngarsnytunlhupmtknayeat. htiuahkar-
suukly ahkyngdanyayl mkyayark nhng.
sngsny narlnyhykngngharngeat bhurar-
hymhar kuykiukiuy suanmhkyngngharngeat
hctpyhtarnsayar phtm nymhch sngat
hckarkiukeyartayarmuopye. htiuhckar
kyayarnghly ngarrayarklarpye. payrsini-
ungankiu ahciursayarmngmuukar ark
nhhcsytrkptluan ngarkiu setareat. na-
yarkthkar amytuanasayar mngchuhtellk
mikhkaylsny ngarkiuakuu lar ngarsnylny
htiuar payrsimngkyetiuhant mhar siungln
nayreat. yhkumuukar nayarngkarltwng
sngat amyiusharkyngtiuh hpyhcltansa-
yar amhuarartiukiu sng sny narlnyh-
cayhkyngnghar ngarrayarklarpye. ibyardit
ruuparruansny tarrrhnyasarkarlnhng siung-
payeathu ngaraar pyarysueat. htiusiu
pyayarsiuypyemh ngarsny uenywtsny pywp
hckarmpyayarniungpellnayeat. htiuahkar

luusareat snhtarnrhisayar suutue sny ngar-
nhutkiu lknhngtiulyhng ngarsnynhutkiu
hpwng pyayarsayarahkwngkiu rpyelyhng
akywnupeatshkng byarditruuparruankya-
yarn akywnupsny pyngchwarsayar wayd-
narkiu hkanr kiuy hkwnaaralyhngmrhipar.
kiuytayarkywnsny kiuytayararhngnhg
abhysiu hckarpyayarniungparaannny.
yhhkupng akywnup kiuy hkwnaaralyh-
ngmrhipar. akywnupaskny kunparpyehu
ngarrhymhar rpnaysayar suuaar ngaryha-
yark eat. nayarkthpn luushtarnrhisayar
suusny lar ngarkiu lknhngtiulyk aarpaypye-
lyhng alwnhkyhcapsayarsuu mkyayarknhg.
ngyim skhkyngmrhiparhcy. aarrhilayar. hkw-
naarnhngpynyhcuanlayar hu siueat.
htiusiusiupymh hkwnaarkiu ngarr akywnu-
peat shkng mintayarmuupar. akywnupkiu
hkwnaarpaytayarmuopye hu lyhayarkeat.
htiusuukly ngarsny sngrhirarsiu larrsayar
akyayarnghkiu narlnyslayar. payrsimngkiu
hctetiukaansayarnghar yhku ngarpyn-
swarmny. ngarswarpye snyayark thpn
haylsmnsgsny payarlar limmny. siurartwng
smmarkymhar mhtsarsayar amuu ararkiu
ngarpyuemny. iamhututwng sngtiueatmng
mikhkaylmhtpar ngarbhkmhar naysayarsu-
umrhi.

11

ngarsnylny maydiamiyu darrim-
ngkyennhcan phtmhctwng suukiu
nhiusayar hkiunghkanmyellmyanhcayhky-
ngghar kyihcaraarhtutlayeat. yhkumuukar
mhnsayararkiangarpymny. payrsi niung-
gankiu ahciursayar rhngbhurng suanparpa-
yar layuemny. hctutht rhngbhurarmuukar
htiusuu rhismyhtiuhkt ngwayrtlimmny.
htiusiurt aarkyesayarkyayarn haylsni-
unggankiu rnbhkyuhcay hkyngnghar
hkpsimsayar suutiukiu nhiusayarlimmny.
htiuhkar thnkiukyesayar rhngbhurngt-
parlny payarlarlimmny. aarnata-
yarkelyk ahciur mimialurhshnyatiung
pyulimmny. htiusuusny payarlarpyemh
niungngantayarkiyupell suutpariusny
miughkayarnkgnglaymyknhartiu hkwel-
way kylimny. siurartwng ahciursayar
suutiusny amyuanwytyayarmhut. aarnar-
tayarnhng ahciurm niungngantayarkiu
nhutphc amyuanwytyayarmhtpar ahk-
yarsayar suutiusny rylimny. htiuhkar
tayarngrhngbhurngsny thnkiukyelim mny.
mngchuhtell mngtparsny htiusuhtkt nhk-
iukye aarnatnylimmny. suueataarnarlny
alwn kylimny. karllwnsayarahkar suu-
tiusny aswayhpwellky limmny. asngatngh-
pyhchcayhkyngnghar tayarngrhngbhurng
eat smesny myayarkrhngbhurnghtansiu
rayarklimmny. siusayarnly htiungsmeeat
aarnarsny mtnyr. htiumngnhngtkw amy-
uanwytyayarsnylny mtnyr. mng smekiung

sayarngkellsayar suutiukiung suueatsar
kiung htiukarl suukihtayarkpingsayar su-
umyarkiung suanrhuanhkyngsiuaprlimmny.
htiumngsmeeat aswayamyiuhpyhcsayar
suu tyayarksny abheat ariparkiarshpyng
hchchkye larlimmny. myayarkrhngb-
hurngeat myiutayarsiu rayark lyng
myiusartiukiu tiukniunglimmny. suu-
tieat bhurarmyar swnsayarruptumyar
abhiu htiuksayarngwayhplar rwhayh-
plarmyarkiu aellguttupynysiu simswar-
limmny. suusnylny myayarkrhngb-
hurng htk askrhnylimmny. thpnmya-
yarkrhngbhurngsny tayarngrhngbhurng
eatniungngansiu wngsayarlny mimipyn-
ysiu pynswarlim mny. sartayartiusny
htpyn myarhcwarsayar aluanarngkiu
hchwaykylimmny. sartyayark lny skskar
lwhmliuhkyngnglimmny. thpn pynlar
suueatmyiutiungaayarn lupkylanlimmny.
tayarngrhngbhurngsny amykhtwkshpyng
myayarkrhngbhurngkiu sekyiu tiuklimmny.
myayarkrhng bhurngsny myarhcwarsayar
hchcsnybiulhkyayaluanarng tiukiuhcerngsa-
yarlny tayarngrhngbhurngsny htialuan
arngtiukiu simyuuilimmny. htialuan
arngtiukiu pyrhngpyemh marnhcitpayark-
lyk ahtayarngsayarngmk myarhcwarsa-
yar luutiukiu lupkyan sayarlny mimi-
aarnarkiu mtnyhcayr. akayarnngmuukar
myayarkrhngbhurngsny thpn payarlar
arnghtkmyarhcwarsayaraluanarng tiukiu
hcernpyemh karlatnararlwnlyhng hchcang-
armyar hcnhyhcimmyarnhng skskarlimmny.
htiukarl tayarngrhngbhurngkiu rnbhkpyu
sayarsuutiusny myarkylimmny. sngreatmy-
usarhkyng hpyhcsayar suupuntiusny
byarditruuparruankiu pynyhcuahcayhkyng
nghar ht pykhcehkyngsiu rayarkkylimmny.
myayarkrhngbhurngsny lar myiuriukiu
tny pyelyhng hkiunghkansayar myiutiukiu
lupkylanlimmny. tayarng rhngbhurngeat
lknkmyar rwayhkyysayarluumyartiusny
setarhkyngnghar hkwnaarmrhisayarkya-
yarnng msetarr ky. tiuklarsayarsuusny
mimialiuahyayark pyu suurhaymhar ab-
hysuumyhmrmnmayniungbhell saryar sayar
pynykiunngpyemh hcuanghgcaylimmny.
hpyayarnngmtsayar suutiusny liuklyk
htiungm sny miminiungnganeat aluanar-
grhismyhtiunhngtkw wngchar hkyngnghar
kyiuhcaraarhtut minmngyaarhpyng hpykse
hkyngngharpayhcarlimmny. siusayarlny su-
usny akyan mmyayark akyiumhrir. thpnky-
wnhcsiu myknharhlly kywnamyar tiukiu
lupkylanlimmny. siurartwng biulmngtparsny
mimihkanrsayar asrayhpykhkyngkiu mim-
imhlwhellpy htiu asrayhpykhkyngkiu tiuk-
larsayar mngapayarsiu pynrayarkhcaylim
mny. htiumngsnylny miminayarmyuta-
yarsiu pyn swarpyelyhng htimi lellsipyng
kwyppayarklimmny. htiumngararlly
niungngantayareat bhunhcnhy hcimkiu

rhuthkylyk ngwaytayarhkwellsayar suusny
payarlar hknrhpyemh dayarsamykmhtwk
hchcmtiukbell suanrhuan hkyngsiurayark-
limmny. htiusuuararlly mngchcnhyhcimkiu
hkanhtiuk sayar suumhut yutmarsayar su-
upayarlarlimmny. suusny aniungahtkmpyu
hkyayarmayarkhyngaarhpyng niungngan
kiu rlimmny. lwhmmiusayar lknktiusny
suurhaymhar myup suanrhuanlimmny.
misaharyhkansayar mnglny suanrhuan
limmny. akayarnngmuukar misahary
pyusayarmngsny shchcarpykshpyng tklar
luuanngnyngmyh parsayar lny tnkhiukye-
limmny. aseanhanmyarsayarpnykiu
aniungahtk mpyubhell wnglimmny. luyu-
usayar phchcnhyhchcarhcnhyhcim myarkiu
hcnwkyell mimibhiubhaympyubhuusayar
amhukiuppyulim mny. hkiunghkansayar
myiuppytiukiu rhkyngnghar tarhnyhewar
kyanhcnylimmny. kyehcwarsayar alua-
narngnhngtkw tayarngrhng bhurngkiu
snkyngbhkpyu mimiahcwmsttikiu nhiusa-
yar limmny. tayarngrhngbhurngsnylny
aarkye myarhcwarsayar aluanarngnhngtkw
hchctiukhkyngnghar nhiusayarsayarlny
mhkanrpniung. akayarnngmuukar suutbhk
mkayarngsayarakyanikiu kyanhcnkyylim
mny. htiusuukywaymwayhkyngkiu hkanr-
sayar suutiusny lny htiusuueat akyiuki-
uhpykkesayaraarhpyng suueat tpmyhup
hchcsuurellmyartiusny asksuankylimpy.
htiurhngbhurng nhhcpartiusny mkayarngsa-
yar akyanikiukan thkusayarcharpwell
musarhckarkiu pyayarkylimmny. siusa-
yarlny akyanmmyayark. hkyinhkyksayar
ahkyin karl asuanhpyhcrlimmny. thpn-
myayarkrhngbhurngsny myarhcwarsayar
hcnhyhcimuhchcarpylyk mimipynysiu
pynswarhcnytwng snrhngsayar ptinyarny-
trarkiu mnarlusayarhcit rhisnyatiung
pyupyemh mimipynysiu pynswarlimmny.
hkyinhkyksayar ahkyinlny tayarngmykn-
harsiu thpnpylnaruemny. siusayarlny
arnghpyhcskellsiu mhut. nayarkhpyhcskell-
siulnymhut. akayarnngmuukar hkittim-
sngbhayartiusny htiusu kiu setarkylimmny.
htiukyayarnng hcitnarlyk pyn swar snrhngsa-
yar ptinyarnytrarkiu amykhtwk sny. atiung-
pyupyemh pynswarhcnytwng snrhngsayar
ptinyarnytrarkiu hcnwnhcsayarsuutiu
hng aswayhpwellim mny. htiumngnayarkmh
hchclnktiusny payarlar shpyng tnkh-
iukyesayar snrhnggrayhtarntayarkiu nyhc
nyuuhcay nayrkahcnpyusayar wtkiu
pyrhngky limmny. hpyksettsayarrwan-
rharbhwy ararkiulny tnyhtarkylimmny.
ptinyarnytrarkiu pyhcmharsayar suu-
tiusny hkyayarmayarrarsiu liuk yiuy-
wngkylimmny. mimitiu bhurashkngkiu
sisayarsuutiumuukar kyehcwarsayaraarnhng
pyukylimmny. luuhctellmhbar pnyarrhisa-
yar suutiusny amyar sayar suutiukiu
swnsngkyrlimmny. htarnhngkwmyk hkyng

merhiuhkyng simswarhkyuphtarhkyng
 luykhkyng aarhpyng angntkarlptluan
 lelkylimmy. lellkysayarahkar annyngsaya
 mhchkyngkiu thpnhkanrkylimmy. luuam-
 yartiusny hkyayarmayarrarsiu liuksnyk-
 pylimmny. amhusuanrsny karltiungaayarng
 pnyarrhisayarsuahkyiutiusnylny hcu-
 an-hcmhkyngkiuhkan srnhghpyuuhcngmny
 akyayarmlellkylimmy. htiumhusuny hky-
 inhkyksayar karltiungaayarng hpyherstny.
 rhngbhurngtparsny mimialiuayarkpyu
 bhurapayarngtiuhk kiuykiu kiuyhkyep-
 ngmyhayarkhear lyk bhurartieatbhurarkiu
 snkyngbhkpyu aanbhwy sayarhckarkiu
 pyarhlimmy. dayarsamykhcayhcuansny
 karltiungaayarng kayarnghcarlimmy.
 hcerngsuahpyt smyh atiunghpyhclimmny.
 htiumngsny bhiubhaytiu kiukwysayar bu-
 rarkiong minm tpmksayarlukiung tpsa-
 yar bhurarmyarkiong pmarnmpyu. suutkar-
 tiuhk kiuykiu kiuyhkyemyhayarklimmy.
 htuibhurarnng reltiuktiueatbhurarngh
 bhiubhaytiumsisayarbhurarkiuhyemyha-
 yark rwhay ngway kyayarkmyt nhhsckb-
 hwsayar tnsarmyarkiu puujayarlimmy.
 hkiungkansayar reltiukmyarkiong mimi-
 wnhkansayartparamyusarbhurarkiong
 pyuhcu gunasray tiupwarhcaylimmy.
 luumyartiupayarmharauphchiusayar ahk-
 wngkiupay hceparhpyhchkyngalunghar
 mayarkiu wayhpnlim mny. amhukunrsnykarl
 tayarngrhngbhurngsny htiumngkiu tiuk-
 limmy. myayarkrhngbhurngsnylny
 rhtarmyar mynghcesuurellbmhar sngb-
 hayarmyartiunhngtkw laybhwaykellsiu
 tiuklarlyk htiiupnytiukiw wng hkyngn-
 glwghmmiulimmny. saryarsayarpnyk-
 iulnywng amarsayar suutiusny suan-
 rhuankylimmy. siurartwng suueat lkmh
 lwtsayar suuhumuukar eduanpynysar ma-
 yarbhpynysar ammunamyusarakyetiusny
 lwtylimmy. htiumngsny apynypnytiukiw
 aayarngmyng rlimmy. aellngtutpynly
 mlwtr. htiiupnymharrhisayar rwhayb-
 hndar ngwaybhndar abhiuhtuksayar
 uhchcarmyarkiu apiungrlimmny. libupny
 sarngh kurhpnysartiusny suunayark-
 siu liukrkylimmy. siurartwng suusny
 arhaymyknhar myayarkmyknhararpmh
 sitngkiukyay hcitpuupnshpyng luu am-
 yartiukiw hpyksesutngpyrhngkyngnghar
 kyehecwarsayar dayarsamykngh htwk-
 swarlimmy. pnglykyarmhar bhunkye
 srnhgsayar tayarngpayarhcanrar tella-
 yarkiu tnsayarkpyelyhng abhysuumy
 mhchkyngnghar mttning suanrhuanhky-
 ngsiu rayarklimmy.

pyhcsnykarlmhch htiiukarltiungaayarng
 mhyhchchpuusayar sngrelldukhkkparksny
 rayarklimmy. htiiukarlahkar hcarhcayarngh
 hcarngwngsmyhsayar sngaatamyusarhkyng-
 gtiusny kylwthkyng siu rayarkylimmy.
 htiiukarlahkar myaymhun aippyayarsayar
 suumyartiusny niukylimmy. ahkyiutiukar
 htarwrask rhngkyngnghngng ahkyiutiukar
 rhkkyayarkhkyng htarwr asraypykhkyng-
 nghngng niukylimmy. pnyarrhisayar
 suutiusnylny kayarnghngmyknharlykeat
 arayarngawarkellsiang luuamyartiukiw
 hpyayarngmt hkyngtrarlmtellsiu swngsayar
 suutiusnylny kymyarkellsiang ahcnyamyell
 htwnlg kyilimmny. sngdanyaylmuukar
 amhukunrsny karltiungaayarng ihckarta-
 yartiukiw pit hcarhcayarnghkiu tansiphk-
 thtarlayar. amysarsayar suutiusny htiiu-
 carkiu kynyrrhusayaraarhpyng pnyartiup-
 warlimmyhu pyayarsiu eat. htiiuahkar
 ngardanyaylsny kynyrrhulyhng ahkyarsa-
 yarsuunhghpartiusny myhckmtiu thbktpar
 hcerpnaykheat. tparlky aanbhwsayar
 iamuarartiusny mkunhcnghmhe abhymy
 layarkkyarlimmyynny hu pithkyayarki-
 uwtlyk myhcraypayarmharrhisayar luuki-
 maymyneat. pithkyayarkiuwtlyk myhcray-
 payarmharrhisayar luuklky tkarl nhckarl
 karltwkptluan hpyhclimmny. srnhgsayar
 suutueat ahcwmtstikiu arprpsiu hpyln-
 whngkyngamhuppesayarahkar htiiuam-
 arar aluanhcuantiusny kunhcnghkylimm-
 nyhu lknhhcbhkkku kayarnghkngsiuhkyelyh
 kmbarask askrhngtayarmuusayar bu-
 rarkiu tiungtny kyinsiu snykiu ngarkyareat.
 htiiuhckarkiu ngarkyar narmlnysayarkya-
 yarng shkngbhurar iamuarartiusny
 abhysiu kunghc parmnyynyhu maylyha-
 yarklyhng htiusuuk danyayl sngswarlayar.
 htiiuhckarsny amhukunrsnykarltiungaayarng
 pit tansip hkthtarlykrhieat. luuamyartiusny
 srnhghpyuuhcnghkyngsiu rayark hcu-
 an-hcmhkyngkiu hkanrkylimmy. mtrarsayar
 suutiusny mtrarshpyng pyu tyayarkmyh nar-
 mlnyr. pnyarrhisayar suutiumuukar narl-
 nykylim mny. nayrk ahcnyppyusarwrtkiu
 pyrhng hpyksettsayar rwanrharbhwy
 ararsny payarlarpymh arkthtayarng
 nhchrarkiusy kyarlimmy. arkthtayarng-
 suanrarsuansyngarrktiung aayarng nganlg
 mhesayarsuusny mngglarrhieat. sngmuukar
 asuanmhyhcmhtiungaayarng swar layar.
 ngyimwphcwar nayrlimmny. nayrkkarl
 kunhcnghpyemh kiuyaripararkiuhan pa-
 yarlimmyhusiueat.

htiiukarl sngamyusarhkyngtiueatamhukiw
 hcayarngsayar arhngkyemikhkaylsny
 payarlalrimmy. luumyutheuammyiumh-

yayrmisngsiusayar htarwrbbhurareat amin
 tayarkiu pynyhcuhan hcayhkyngnghar payr-
 sirhngbbhurng kurunnhcan plhtmnhctwng
 htarwrbbhurar nhiusayartayarmuusayar
 aarhpyng htiurhngbbhurngsny aminta-
 yarhcarkiu htutpye lyhng payrsiniungnga-
 narprptiu kyayarngyarhcay payrsirhngb-
 hurng kurumngmintayarmuusny kar
 kayarnkngbbhuaneatarhng bburarshkng
 htarwr bburarsny myaykyepayarmhar
 tiungniungnganrhismyhtiukiu ngaraarpay-
 tayarmuusnyhpyhc yudpynyayrurhngmyiu
 aintayarkiu ngartnysayarkrmnyakyayarn
 mharhtar tayarmuupye. sngtiutwng ab-
 hysuusny bburarshkngcat luuhpyhcsnny.
 htiusunhngatuu bburarshkngrhhtayarmuu
 parhcaysayar. yudpynyayrurhngmyiusiu
 swar is raylamyueat bburarshkng htar-
 wrbbhurareat aintayar kiu tnysayarkhcay.
 yayrurhngmyiu rhtayarmuusayar bhu-
 rarsny bburarshkngghpyhctayarmuueat.
 bburarshkngcatluu tnyhkiuar arprp
 naysayarsuutiusny yayrurhngmyiumhar
 rhtayarmuusayar bburarshkngcat aim-
 tarabhiu aliuliulhuusayar alhuumhtpar
 rwhay ngway uhchcar tirhcsarnnhng
 mhchcayhu mintayarmuueat. htiauhkar yu-
 daswayamyiunhng bngyarmin asway amyiu
 suukyemyar yjpurayararhit laywisarmyarnhng
 tkw bburarshkng nhiusayartayarmuusa-
 yarsuu apayarngtiu sny yayrurhngmyiu
 rhtayarmuusayar htarwrbbhurareat aim-
 tararkiu tnysayarkhkyngnghar htkeyat.
 aimnehkyng rhismyhtiusny aliuliulhuusa-
 yar alhuumhtpar ngwaytnsarnhnggrwhay
 ahcrhisayar uhchcarmyar tirhcsarnmyar
 abhiuhtiuksayar arartiunhng mhckyeat.
 htiumhtpar yayrurhngmyiumh naybuhkd-
 nayjar simswar mimibburartiubimarn
 swnghtarsayar bimarn tayartnsartiukiu
 payrsirhngbbhurng kurusny rwhaytiukhciu
 misray dtlkhpyng htut yudmnggrhayrbharjar
 raytwk lyk aptayarmuueat. bimarntayar
 tsarhcarngghuumuukar rwhay hplarsuansy
 ngwayhplarthtayarn htarnnhcsy kiuhcng
 rwhayaiusuansy hkyarnarsayarnngwayaiu
 layrar tsy ahkyarsayartnsarthtayarn
 rwhaytnsarn ngwaytnsararayatk payarn
 kar ngarhtayarnnglayartny. htutnsarm-
 yarkiu rhayrh barjarsny yuu ahkyuphkan-
 sayar luuhcuhtellk barbulun myiumh
 yayrurhngmyiusiu hkayarswarsayar suu-
 tiunhngatuu sayarnghkelleat.

barbulun rhngbbhurng naybuhkdnayjarsny
 barbulunmyiusiu simswarsayar luuhcuhtellk
 htwbayrubbayl yayarrhu nayhmi srary
 raylar y mayardkell bilrhn mijpar big-
 well rayhuan barnartiunhng atuuliuk lar

yayrurhngmyiu ahcrhisayar yudpyny
 asesesiungsayar myiurwarsiu rayarksayarni-
 ungngansar israylluu hcarrnghuumuukar
 parrutamyiusar nhhchtayarngrarhkun-
 hcsy nhhcayark rhayhptiamyiusarsuan-
 rarhkunhcsynhhcyayark aarraramyiusar
 hkunhcarhkunhcsyngaryayark parhtma-
 yarbhamyiu yayarrhuywarbh amyiusar
 nhhchtayarngrhchc rartsynhhcyayark
 elanamyiusar thtayarngnhhcrangarsy
 layyayark jttu amyiusarkiarlayrsyngarya-
 yark jkhkell amyiusarhkunhcrar hkyayarksy
 barniamyiusarhkyayarkrarlaysynhhcyayark
 baybellamyiusar hkyayarkrarnnhcsysuan
 yayark aarjgd amyiusarthayarnghhcrar
 nhhcsy nhhcayark adayarnikanamyiusar
 hkyayarkrarhkyayarksy hkyayarkayark
 bigwellamyiusar nhhchtayarnngarsy
 hkyayark yayark aardinamyiusar layarn-
 garsylay yayark hayjkinhng aartarmyiusar
 kiusyrhchc yayark bayjell amyiusar suan-
 rarnnhcsysuanyayark yayaramyiusar
 trartsynhhcyayark harrhuanamyiusar
 nhhcrarnnhcsysuanyayark gibbar amy-
 iusar kiusyngaryayark bklngmyiusar
 trarnnhcsysuanyayark naytararhpmysiar
 ngarsyhkyayarkayark aarnsutmyiusar
 trarnnhcsyrhcyayark aarjmarwkmy-
 iusar laysynhhcyayark kiryasarrimmyiu
 hkayhpirmyiu bayrutmyiusar hkunhcrar
 laysysuanyayark rarmmyiu garbhmy-
 iusarhkyayarkrarnnhcsytyayark mitmt-
 myiusar trarnnhcsynhhcyayark bayslmyiu
 aarimyiusarnhhcrar nhhcsy suanyayark
 naybayarmyiusar ngarsynhhcyayark marg-
 bit myiusar trarnngarsyhkyayarkayark
 ahkyarsayar elanmyiusar thtayarngn-
 hcrar ngarsylayyayark harrimmyiusar
 suanrarnnhcsy layardmyiu hardidmyiu
 aunayarmyiusar hkunhcsyngaryayark
 yayrihkayarmyiusar suanrarlaysyngaryayark
 saynarmyiusarsuanhtayarn hkyayarkrar-
 suansy tny. yjpurayarhithcarrnghuumuukar
 yayarrhuamyiu htellk yaydaryamyiusark-
 iuar hkunhcsysuanyayark imayr amy-
 iusarthtayarnngarsy nhhcayark parrhur
 amyiusarthtayarnghhcrar laysy hkunhcy-
 yark harrimamyiusar thtayarngtsyhkunh-
 c yayarktny. laywisarhcarngghuumuukar
 hayardwamyiuhellk yayarrhuamyiunhng
 kardmaylamyiusar hkunhcsylay yayark
 sehkyngsny aarspamyiusar trarnnhcsy
 rhhcayark tanhkarhcayarnngamyiusartny-
 huusayar rhlluanamyiusar aartaramyiusar
 tarlmunamyiusar akkupamyiusar htitamy-
 iusar rhayarbellamyiusar apayarn trar-
 suansykiuyayarktny. bburarkywnhkansuu
 jihamyiusar hshup amyiusar tbbayarkamy-
 iusar kayrutamyiusar saryarhamyiusar
 pardunamyiusar laybnamyiusar hargb-
 hamyiusar akkup amyiusar hargpamyiusar
 rharlmellamyiusar harnn amyiusar gidday-
 lamyiusar garharamyiusar rary amyiusar

rayjinamyiuser naykayardamyiuser gjj-
mamyiuser aujamyiuser parsaramyiuser
baysell amyiuser aarsnaramyiuser mhu-
nimamyiuser nhpusimamyiuser barkbu-
tamyiuser hkuhpamyiuser harrhuramyiuser
barjlupamyiuser mhidamyiuser hrrhamy-
iuser barkutamyiuser sisramyiuser sarm
amyiuser nayjiamyiuser htihpamyiuser
rhayarlumneat ahcayhkankywn sayartel-
lamiyuser sayarhprkamyiuser payrudamy-
iuser yarlamyiuser darkunamyiuser giddayl
amyiuser rhayhptiamyiuser httilamy-
iuser payarhkrkamyiuser jaybimamyiuser
aarmiamyiuser tny. bhararkywnnhng
rhayarlmun kywnpayarngkar suanrark-
iusernhhcyayarktny. htiumhtpar israylamyiu
mhnsnymhnsnykiung mimitiu aswayamy-
iukiung mpyniungbhell taylmaylmyiu
taylharsmyiu hkayrup myiu addnmyiu
imayrmyiumh htwkswarsayarsuuhumuukar
daylary amyiuser tayarbhiamyiuser nayka-
yardamyiuserpayarng hkyayarkrarngarsy
nhhcyayarktny. yjpurayarhit amyihhtelk
hbaryamyiuser kayarjamiyuser gild-
pynysarbarjilellsme tyayarknhng hcuambhk
yayarkhkmamnykiusersay barjilellamy-
iuseritiuserny hcarrngwngsayarlauhcutwng
mimitiuhcarrngkiu rharmtwaysayarkya-
yarnng amyiumhchc yjpurayarhit arark-
iumhkanrky. urimnhng sumimparsayar
yjpurayarhitmpayarmhetiungayarnng su-
tiusernyalwnsnrhngsayararartiukiuhcarrhu
pynyaupmngchcerngeat. pristpayarngkar
laysayarnghhchtayarnng suanrarhky-
yarksytny. htiumhtpar kywnyayarkyar
kywnminmpayarnng hkunhchtayarnng-
suanrarsuansyhkunhcyayark sehkyngsny
yayarkyar minmpayarnghhcrar myn-
gpayarnng hkunhcrarsuansyhkyayarkhce
larpayarnng nhhcrarlaysyngarhce kula-
rauppayarnnglayrarsuansyngarhce myny
payarnghkyayarkhtayarnghkunhcrarnhchc-
sytny. aswayamyiusuukyeahkyiutiuserny
yayrurhngmyiu bimarntayarsiu rayark-
sayarahrkar bimarntayar kiu miminayar
tnysayarkhkyngnghar ttniungsmyhatiung
aliuliulhuu rwhaydnggarhkyayarksa-
yarnnghtayarnng ngwayahkwngarsayarnng
yjpurayarhitawt ahcuantrarkiu bhnd-
artayarthellsiu swngkyeat. htiusiu
yjpurayarhit laywisar sarmny luuahkyiu
sehkyngsny tanhkarhchayarnng bhararky-
wnitiuserny mimitiunayrarmyurwartiung
israylpynysuupnyrapayarnngitiuserny mimi-
tiunayrarmyurwartiungnayrarky kyeat.

3

sttmrlayarkmh myiurwararprp naysayar is-
raylamyiusarlualuapayarnngitiuserny yayrurhng
myiusiu tnyetnywttnylar hcawaykyeat.
htiuhakar yayarjdsaryayarrhunhng sueat-
nyeahckiu yjpurayarhitmyar rharlsayslar

jayrub baylnhng sueatnyeahckiumyartius-
nyht bhararshkng eatluu mayarrhayrar-
htarsayar pnyttikmhcar parsny atiung
merhiurar yjtiukiupuujayarliusersayarnghar
israyl amyieat bhararshkngyjpjllngkiut-
nykyeat. htiupynyarprp naysayarsuutiukiuh
kyayarksayarlny yjpjllngkiu mimibhinppa-
yarmhar tnyhtar nannknyuempytmerhiu-
raryjtiukiuhhtarwrbbhurar aar puujayarkyeat.
kymhcarlarsnyatiung skaynaypswellkiul-
nyhkan trarnhnganye naytiungpyusngsayar
wtkiupyulyk naytiungmerhiuraryjtiukiuh
arayatwknhng puujayarkyeat. htiuna-
yarkmh amyellpuujayarsayaryj lsnnay
ng htarwrbbhurarabhiu snrhghcaysa-
yar dhmpwellnay ng puujayarsayaryj
htarwrbbhurarar aliuliupuujayarskkarkiu
sayarnghkellsayarsuu aseaseabhiu puja-
yarsayar yjtiukiuh puujayarknykyeat.
bimarntayar tiukmyhckiumhkyaysayarl
sttmtrknammhch merhiuraryjtiukiuh htarwr
bhuraraar puujayarkyeat. pnrnmarnhng
lksmartiuaarlny ngwaykiupaykyeat. payr-
sirhngbhurungkuru ahkwngpaytayarmuu
snyatiung aarrjshcsarkiu laybnunt-
yarngmh yuppaysipsiu sayarnghchaykyn-
nghar jidunmyiusernhng turh myiuser-
tiuaar hcarhcritnhng semyarkiupaykyeat.
yayrurhngmyiu bimarntayarsiuayarksayar
dutyinhkc dutyltnwng rharlsaysar jayrub
bayl yayarjdsaryayarrhu kynywnsaya-
nye ahckiu yjpurayarhit laywisarmyar
ahkyuphkanr sayar luuhcuhtklhtwk
yayrurhngmyiusiularsayar luumyara-
yarnngitiuserny ht bimarntayartnysayark
hkyngamhukiu nhisayarhcimsayarnghar
laywisartiukiuh hknhtarkyeat. htiuahkaryu-
damyiu yayarrhunhngsuueatsarmyemay kp-
myaylnhngsuueatsarmyar laywiamyiuahyn-
ddsar myar suutiusernhng nyemyartiuserny
bimarntayarkiu tnsayarklupsayarnghsayar
suutiukunhiuserayarkhngghar htkyeat.
lupsayarnghsayarsuutiuserny htarwrbbhurareat
bimarntayartiukmyhckiu hkyaysayahrkar
israyl rhngbhurng darwidhcerngsnyatiung
htarwrbbhurareat guntayarkiu hkyemwmh-
chayhkyngnghar tanpiukiungsayar yj
purayarhitmyar hkwkwnngkiungsayarlay-
wiamyiu aarspsarmyartiukiuh hknhtarkyeat.
htarwrbbhurararsny kayarnngmyttayarmueat.
israylamyiu pytayarmuaysayar krunartayar
ahcnyamyell tnparsnyhuu guntayarkiu
hkyemwmlyk kyayjuutayarkiu wnhkanlyk
asanpyiung alhnylnhng hkyngsiukyeat. bi-
marntayartiukmyhckiu hkyrsayarkyayarnng
luapayarnngitiuserny htarwrbbhurareatgun-
tayarkiu hkyemwmlyk kyesayasarannhng
kywaykyayarkyeat. siurartwngaskkye
arngbimarntayarkiu myngbhuasayar yjpu-
rayarhit laywisar aswayamyiu suukyeam-
yartiuserny nayarkbimarntayartiukmyhck
lykrhisnykiu myngsayaahrkar kyehcwarsa-
yar asannhng ngiukywaykyeat. luuam-

yartiusnylny wmmayarksayar hcitnhng
kywaykyayarkyeat. htiusiupusayar ky-
waykyayarsannhnggiukywaysankiu kyarsa-
yar suutiusny piunghkyar msiniungky.
luumyar tiusny kyehcwarsayarasannhng
kywaykyayarsayarkyayarng waysayararp
kyarrrlayeat.

4

simswarhkyngkiuhkanrsayar amyiusartiusny
israylamyieat bburarshkng htarwrbbhu-
rabbbhu bimarntayarkiu tnykysnyhu
yudamyiunhng bngyarminamyieat m-
suutiusny kyarlyhng jayrubbaylnhng
aswayamyiu suukyetiuhansiu lar ngartiusny
sngtiuhan tnyhkiuparhcaey. sngtiueat bhu-
rarshkngkiu sngtiurharskellsiu ngartiulny
rharkyeat. ngartiukiu ipynysiusayarngkell-
sayar aarrhurirhngbhurng esrhddun-
lkhtkmh htiubburarshkngaar yj puuja-
yarkysnyhu siukysayar jayrubbaylnhng
yayarrhuahcrhisayar is raylaswayamyiu
suukyetiuk ngartiueatbburarshkng abhiu
bimarntayartnyhkyngamhukiu sngtiusny
ngartiunhng wiung mlupr. payrsirhngb-
hurngkurumngkye amin tayaratiung isray-
lamyieat bburarshkng htarwr bburarabhiu
ngartiusny kiuytiungtnyrmnyhu pynpyayar
kyeat. htiuahkar pynysartiusny yudamy-
iutiukiu lkaarlyayarhcaey tnsayarkhkyn-
gamhukiu nhayarngrhkkyeat. yudamy-
iusartiueat akyankiuhpyksehyngngghar
payrsirhngbhurng kurulkhtkkarptluan-
mhsny payrsirhngbhurng darrikhtktiung
aayarng rhaynay tiukiu ngharhtarkyeat.
aarrwhayrnnhtiunghck yudpynysuu
yayruhng myiusartiu apyhctngsaylor-
wharhcarkiu payliukkyeat. aartjayrjkhkt
birhan misraydt tbaylnhng ahkyarsa-
yaraaypayarngabhayartiussy rhurib-
harsarhckarnhng raysayar lwharhcarkiu
payrsi rhngbhurng aartjayrjhtansiu
payliukkyeat. hcartiukhchurayhuannhng
myiuhcarrayrhimrhelliussy yayruhlingmy-
iukiu rnbhkyulyk aartjayrj mngkyehtansiu
hcarpayliuk hcartiukhchurayhuan myiuhcar-
ayrhimrhellnhng ahkyarsayar apayarngab-
hayar dinellpynysar ahparsskypynysar
tarpaylpynysar ahparsspynysar aarhkayw-
pynsar barbulunpynysar rhurhnpynysar
dayhw pynysar elanpynysar ahcrhisayar
kyemytsayarmng aarsnpparsayarnghkell
rhmarrimiyurwartiu nayrarhkyasayar su-
umyarnhng myhcanayark bhknaysayar ahk-
yarsuomyartiusny imnysayay nayrkkarltwng
aartjayrj mngkyehtansiupayliuksayar
hcarhuumuukar myhcanayarkbhknaysa-
yar kiuytayar kywntiusny imnysayarnay
rkkarltwng lyhayark pareat. ahtantayarmh
kywntayartiurhirsariu rayarklarsayar yud-
luutiusny siunyhck punknttsayar yayru
rhlingmyiukiu tnylyk myiuriuamylhcki-

uhky lkhest lusnykiu simhttayarmuupar.
htiumyiukiutnypyn myiuriukiulkhestlyhng
ngwaytayarhkwelhlkyngkiuhmkan ahk-
wntayarakayarktayarkiu mpaybellnay
niungngantayarakyiunnyparlimnnykiu
simhttayarmuupar. kywntayartiusny
kyayjuutayaraarhpyng askmwayrsayar
suuhpyhcsnyhnganye kiuytayar bhunta-
yarlyayarkyayarnngkiu kynym naysngsayar
kyayarng bhiutayarbhayartatueatmht h-
carkiu hchckyyayar tayarmuomnyakya-
yarng ilyhayarkhcarkiu payliukpareat.
yayruhlingmyiusny punknttsayarmyiu
rhngbhurngakiunhng niungnganta-
yarakyiuhcepwarikiu hpykse ttsayarmy-
iuhpyhcbhuu rhaykarl myiuhntellmhar
punkn sayarakyankiu ahcnypyuucusa-
yarkyayarng atiuahpykhkan rparns
akyayarngararmyarkiu htiumhthcar
tway sitayarmuuparlimnny. htiumy-
iukiutnypyn myiuriukiulkhestlyhng
kiuytayarsny myhcanayarkbhk ahciur-
tayarmmuu kyayarnngkiu kywntayarti-
lyhayarkhtarparsnyhu hcar parstny. rhngb-
hurngsny hcartiukhchurayhuannhngmyiuh-
carray rhimrhellmhck rhmarrimiyunaysayar
htiusuutiueat apayarng abhayarmyar
myhcanayarkbhknaysayar ahkyar suum-
yartiur rhirarsiu pynpayliuksayar hcarhu-
umuukar imnysayarnayrkkarltwng ngaray
sngtiuhkymarsparhcaey. ngarhtansius-
ngtiupayliuksayarkhcarkiu ngarrhaymhar
ankpynbhtpye. ngarmharhtarsnyatiung
hchckyyayarkysayarahkar htiumyiusny
rhaykarl rhngbhurngtiukiu punknkyayarng
mkayarngsayarakyankiu kyanttsayarmyiu
punkntt sayar myiuhpyhckyyayarng ng-
waytayarkiuhkwelllyk ahkwntayarak-
yark tayarkiuhanlyk myhcanayarkbhk
trhayarkluankiu ahciur tnhiukiyesayar
rhngbhurngtiusny yayruhling myiunayb-
huukyayarnngmyarkiu sireat. siuhpyhc
ngarsnyahkwngmpaymhetiungaayarnng
htiusuutiusny myiukiu mtnybellnayhcaym-
nyakyyayarnng amintayarkiusngsiukylyar.
niungngantayarakyiumpykhcehcayhkyngng-
har stipyu iamhukiu hcayhcaykynyrhuky-
layarhu mintayarmuueat. aartjayrjm-
ngkyehcarkiu rayhuannhngmyiuhcarray
rhimrhell ahcrhisayar suutiupayarngab-
hayarrhaymhar bhtpye lyhng suutiusny
yayruhlingmyiu yudluutiurhirsariu alyn-
gamynswar yudluutiueat alupakiungkiu ani-
ungahtksetarkyeat. htiusiu yayruhlingmy-
ieat bimarntayar tnyhkyng amhupyt
payrsirhngbhurng darinnhcan nhcnhch-
tiung aayarng lkchmstbellnaylayeat.

5

htiuhkar prayarhpkhgellnhng ida-
yarsarprayar hpk jarhkriluutiu sny
yudpynysuu yayruhlingmyiasar yud-

luutiaaar htarwrbhurarahkwngnng
 hayarkyeat. htiubhurashkngeat pra-
 yarhpktiusny wiung shpyng rharlsaylsar
 jayrubbaylnhng yayarbdk sar yayarrhusnyht
 yayurhlnngmyieat bimarnstayarkiu tny-
 hcypyupnykeat htiuahkar myhcanayarkbhk
 myiwnrtartnnhng rhaysarbayarjnellmhhc
 suutiupayarngabbhayartiusny lar iaimki-
 utnysayarkrmny imyiuriuki pyupung rm-
 nyakyayarng abhysuumharhtarsnyhuung
 iaimkiutnysayarksayar suutiueatamny kar
 abhysiu nnyhuung mayhchckysayarlny
 darrimng amintayarmmayarkmhetiung
 alup akiung mpythcayhkyngnghar bhu-
 rarshkngsny yud amiyusar askkyesuutiuki
 htayarkrhutayarmueat. siuhpyhc aht-
 tantayarsiu lyhayarkhcarkiu payliukkyeat.
 myhcanayarkbhk myiwnrtartnellhng
 rhaysar bayarjnellmhhc suutiupayarngab-
 hayar myhcanayarkbhknaysayar ahparsk
 luutiusny darrimngkyehtansiupayliuksa-
 yar hcarhkykhuu muakar darrimngkye
 ahcnhyhkmsarrhiparhcaysayar. kywn-
 tayartiusny yudpynytwng kyemytsayar
 bhurarshkngeat aintayarsiurayark htiuar-
 pars tiusny aintayarkiu kyayarkkyehngt-
 nylyk kyayarkht ranpayarmhar shcsarkiu
 tnglyk alyng amyn lupsayarng akyanht-
 mayarkkyayarngkiu simht tayarmuupar.
 iaimkiutnysayarkrmny imyiuriuki pyupyn-
 grmnyakyayarng abhysuumharhtarsnny
 huung suukyetiueat amnymyarkiu hcar-
 rnyuu ahtan tayarsiupayliukhkyngnghar
 suukyetiueatamnymyarkiung askkye-
 suutiumaymynsayar ahkar. suutiuk
 ngartiusny kayarngkngnhngmyaykye arhng
 bhurarshkngeat kywntayarhpyhckyeat.
 rhaykar kyemytsayar isaylrhngbhurng
 tnyhtayarngtayarmuu sayar aintayarkiu
 yhkupyupngkyeat. ngartiubhiubhaytiusny
 kayarngkngbhuaneat arhng bhurarshkngeat
 amytayarkiu nhiasayarsyarkiyarng suu-
 tiukiuhkarldellmng barbulunrhngbhurng
 naybuhkdnyarj lksiu aptayarmuush-
 pyng htiurhngbhurngsny iaim tayarkiu
 hpykse pynysartiuki barbulunmyiusiu
 sim swareat. barbulunrhngbhurngkursny
 nnhcanphtmnhhc twng ibimarnstayarkiu
 pyupyngrmnyakyayarng mintayar muueat.
 naybuhkdnyarjsny yayurhlnngmyieat
 bimarn tayarhtellkhtut bhurarshkngeat aim-
 tayarhng siung sayarlny barbulun-
 myieat bimarnsiu sayarngswarsayar
 rwhaytnsar ngwaytnsartiuki kurum-
 ngkyesny barbu lunmyieat bimarnhtellk
 thpnhtut rhayrhbarjaramny nhng myiu-
 ninar hknhtarsayarsuulksiu aptayar muulyk
 itnsartiukiuyu yayurhlnngmyieat bimarn
 tayarsiu sayarngswarlayar. bhurarshkngeat
 aintayar kiumiminayar tnyppnhcayhu
 mintayarmuusnyatiung htiurhayrhbarjarsny
 lar yayurhlnngmyieat bhuraraimeatayarmy-
 hckiu hkyhtarshpyng htiuahkyinmhhc

yhkutiungaaayarng ngartiusny tnyluplyk
 lkhc mstsayhu pynpyayarkyeat. siuhpyhc
 yayurhlnngmyiu bhurareataimtayar kiu
 tnyrmnyakyayarng kurumngkyeamintayar
 rhisny mrhisnykiusiliushpyng barbulunmyiu
 bhndar tayartiu rharhpwayhcayhky-
 ngghar aliutayarrhilyhng rharhpway
 hcaytayarmuupar. nayarkthpn iamhu
 aliutayarrhisny atiung kywntayartiusesiu
 amintayarhcarkiu payliuk tayarmuuparhu
 lyhayarkhcar parstny.

6

htiuhkar darrimngkyeamintayarnhng
 barbulun myiu bhndartayarhtarrarhcarkiu
 rharhpwaykyeat. maydipny aarhk-
 maysmyiu nntayarhcarlip kiu tway
 hcarlipparsayar hcarhuumuukar yjpu-
 ujayarrar aintayarkiu tnyhcay. tiukmyhc
 kiu hkiungkhanhcarwarhkyarhcaray. amyn-
 gatayarngkyayarksy ananatarngghkya-
 yarksy rhi kyesayarkyayarktnsuansng
 ashcsayar shcsartntsnghng ahtphtptnyh-
 cay. hcritmyar kiulny bhndartayarkhtellk
 htutpayhcay. yayurhlnngmyieat bi-
 marntayarhtellknaybuhkd nayjarhtut
 bhurarshkngeat aintayarnhng siungsayar
 lny barbulunmyiusiuyasayarnghkellsayar
 rwhaytnsar ngwaytnsartiuki pynpayhcay.
 yayurhlnngmyieat bimarn tayarsiu piu
 aluanhcuantiuki bhuraraimeatayarhtelltwng
 mimitiunayar htarhcayhu kurumngkyesny
 nnhcan phtmnhhtwng yayurhlnngmyi-
 ueat bhuraraimeatayarmhu mhar aminta-
 yarrhieat. siuhpyhc myhcanayarkbhk
 myiwnrtartnell rhaysarbayarjnellhng
 sngtiupayarngabbhayartny huusayar myh-
 canayarkbhknaysayar ahparsk luuti htwk-
 swarky. htiubhurareataimtayarnhykng
 amhukiumsemtarkynhng. yudmyiwnnhng
 yudamyiu askkye suuti sny htiuaimea-
 yarkiu miminayar tnyparlayhcay htiumht-
 par sngtiusny htiubhurareat aintayar
 tnyhkyngamhukiu yudamyiaaskkyesuu-
 tiunhng kuunye rmnyakyayarng suutiusny
 aseatarmrhihcayhkyngnghar myhcanay-
 arkbhk hkanasayarahkwntayartny huusayar
 bhndartayarkhtellk aintayartnyhcarhcritkiu
 hkyk hkynghtut payrmnyakyayarng ngaram-
 intayarrhieat. htiumhtpar suutiusny
 mwahaykiungsaryjtiuki kayarngkngb-
 huaneatarhng bhurarshkngaar puujayar
 rhngbhurngask swaytayarmyutayartiueat
 askabhiu sutayarnghcayhkyngnghar suu-
 tiuliuhkyngsmyh yayurhlnngmyiu yjpura-
 yarhittu hcerngsnyatiung kayarngkngb-
 huaneatarhng bhurarshkngaar merhiuraryj
 puujayarthcarbhunwar sihte siusny hpcar
 sar hcpyhc rny setiukianaytiung ahcnypyt-
 payhcay. ngny akyngsuusny iamintayarkiu
 ngynsnylhng htiusueataimmh she-
 tiungkiu nhutyuu hciukpyemh suukiulny

swellhkyhcaý. suaaimkiulny nayark
 hkyaypuanhpyhchcaýhu ngaraminta-
 yarrhieat. yayrurhngmyieat bhuraim-
 tayarkiu kyupell pykhchcaýhkyngnghar
 pyusayarrhngbhurnghng sngrellsar apa-
 yarrngtiukiu htiuarp narntayartnyhcaysay
 bhurarshkngsny hpyksetayarmuuparhcaysa-
 yar. ngardarri sny amintayarkuipayeat.
 amintayaratiung alyng amynpyuhcaýhu
 payliukstny. htiuahkar darrimngkypayliuk-
 sayar amintayar atiung myhcanayarkbhk
 myiuwntartnell rhaysar bayarjnellhng
 suutiupayarngabhayartiusny alyng amyn-
 pyukyeat. yudamyiuaskkyesuutiusny
 tnyayark prayarhpkhgellhng ida-
 yarsarjarhkrihayarsayar aarhpyng akyan-
 htmyayarkkyeat. israyamyieat bhurar
 shkngamintayarnhng payrsirhngbhurngku-
 runng darrimng amintayaratung tnyayark
 lkhsctkyeat. darrimngkyennhcanhkya-
 yarknhhc aardarlunark naytwng aim-
 tayarsny pyepynyhcuaneat. israylami-
 yusar yjpurayarhit laywisaraherhisayar
 simswarhkyngkiu hkanbhuusayar amy-
 iusarhkyngrhismyhtiusny bhurarshkng-
 eamtayar kiuwmmayarksayarhchitnhng anu-
 mayardnarpwellhkankyeat. htiuaimtayar-
 eam mayardnarpwelltwng nwartrar siuht-
 ennhhcar siusngylayrarkiung israylamiu
 tsynhhcmiyualiu amiyusarapayarngtieat
 apyh hpyayar yjtnyhusayar sihtetsy
 nhhkayarnng kiung yjpuujayarkyeat.
 mayarrhaykymhcar parsnyatiung yayru
 rhlngmyiu bhurarwtkiu pyuhcaýhkyngnghar
 yjpurayarhit aseasetiukiung snghpwellsayar
 laywisartiukiung hknhtarkyeat. sim-
 swarhkyngkiu hkanrsayaramyusartiuisny
 phtmltsylayrknaýtwng pshkarpwellk-
 iulny hkanky eat. yjpurayarhitnhng
 laywisartiuisny tnye tnywttny kiuykiu-
 nrhngchcaý aluanhcuantiusny snrhngshpyng
 mimitiuaabhiumhch payarkbhayarhkyng
 yjpurayarhittiuaabhiunhng simswarhky-
 ngkiuhkanrsayar amyusarapayarngtiuaabhiu
 pshkarsiusnyngkiu stky eat. simswarhky-
 ngkiuhkanrsayar luuhctellk htwklar sayar
 israylamiyusarmyar israylamiyeat bhu-
 rarshkng htawrbhurararkiu rharliusayarn-
 gar tpar amyusar nayrararp anyhcaýaykiu
 pyrharsayar suumyapayarngtiuisny
 pshkarpwellkiuhcar hkunhckrptluan wm-
 myayarksayar hchitnhng ajumpwellkiulny
 hkankyeat akyayarnngmuukar htawrbhu-
 rarsny wmmayayarksayarahkwngkiu payta-
 yarmueat. israylamiyeat bhurarshkng-
 bimartayar tny sayarkhkyngamhumhar
 aarrhurirhngbhurng mhcmny akyayarnng
 hchitnhluntayarkiu suutiubhksiu kuuhcaý
 tayarmueat.

htiunayark payrsirhngbhurng aartjayrj
 lkhtk yjpurayarhitakeyaarrun elarjar hpinht
 abhirwh btti auji jayrhi hcrarytiumh
 sngksaysarsuu htiunayark payrsirhngbhurng
 aartjayrj lkhtk yjpurayarhitakeyaarrun
 elarjar hpinht abhirwh btti auji jayrhi
 hcrarytiumh sngksaysarsuu htiunayark
 payrsirhngbhurng aartjayrj lkhtk yjpur-
 arhitakeyaarrun elarjar hpinht abhirwh
 btti auji jayrhi hcrarytiumh sngksa-
 yarsuu htiunayark payrsirhngbhurng
 aartjayrj lkhtk yjpurayarhitakeyaarrun
 elarjar hpinht abhirwh btti auji jayrhi
 hcrarytiumh sngksaysarsuu htiunayark
 payrsirhngbhurng aartjayrj lkhtk yjpur-
 arhitakeyaarrun elarjar hpinht abhirwh
 btti auji jayrhi hcrarytiumh sngksaysarsuu
 israylamiyeat bhurarshkng htawrbhu-
 rarpaytayarmuusayar mayarrhayeapny-
 tikymhcar kiulaykyksayarrhcrarhpyhcsayar
 suuejrsny barbulunmyiu mh htwkswareat.
 htiusuutayarnngmyhkiu suueat bhurarshkng
 htawrbhurararkiuhtayarkayarnng rhngb-
 hurng paysnar tayarmueat. aartjayr-
 jmgkye nnhcanhkunhcnhhtwng ahkyiu
 sayar israylamiyusar yjpurayarhit laywi
 sar sehkyngsny tanhkarhayarnng bhu-
 rarkywnitiusny lny yayrurhngmyiusiu
 liukswarkyeat. rhngbhurng nnhcanhkunh-
 chhc puhcmhtwng ejr sny yayrurhngmy-
 iusiu rayarklayeat. phtmltrknaýtwng
 barbulunmyiumhhtwk puhcmhtknaýtwng
 mimibhurarshkng tnhiukyayjuu tayarkya-
 yarnng yayrurhngmyiusiurayarklayeat.
 akyayarnngmuukar ejrsny htawrbhurar eat
 trartayarkiu hchcsayhcaýarnghayarkhky-
 nggharnng hcearngh uanhpwelltayarmuuhky-
 tiukiul israylamiu swnsng hkynggharnng
 sbhayarkysarsuuuhpyheat. htawrbhu-
 rareatpnythckarnhng israyl amyiu ht-
 uanhpwelltayarmuuhkytiukiulaykyksayar
 srar yjpurayarhit ejraar aartjayrjmgkye
 paytayarmuusayar amintayarrhcarhkyku-
 umuukar bhurngtiueat bhurngaartjayrjsny
 kayarnng kngbhuaneat arhngbhurarshkng
 trarkymttsrar yjpurayarhitejrhkpsimsayar
 mngglarhpyhchcaý sayarhuu imnysa-
 yarkarltwng mharliukeat. ngarniungn-
 ganrhisayar israylamiyusar yj purayarhit
 laywisartiutwng yayrurhngmyiusiu kiuy ali-
 ualayarkswarhkyngsayar suurhismyhtiusny
 sngnhng atuu liukswarmnyakayarnng
 ngaramintayarrhieat. akyayarnngmuukar
 sngatbhurarshkngtrarkiu snglaykyk-
 snyatiung yudpynyayurhngmyiu
 traramhumyarkiu maymynhchcsayh-
 cayhkynggharnng yayrurhngmyiumhar
 kinywnptayarmuusayar is raylamiyeat
 bhurarshkngaar rhngbhurnghng atwng
 wntiusny kynyinyusayarrhchitnhng puja-
 yarsayarrwhayngwaynhng tkw israylami-

iusar yjpurayarhittiusny yayrurhngmy-
 ueatbhuraraimtayarabhiu aliuliulhuu
 barbulunpny sngniungmsysayar rwhayn-
 gwaykiu sayarng swarhcayhkyngngharng
 rhngbhurnghng atwngwnhkhncpar hcayl-
 wheat. htiungwaykiuuyupelyhngnwar
 sihte siusngynhng tkw bhayarjnypuja-
 yarskkar swnlayarngarpuuajayarskkartiukiu
 alyngamynwy yayrurhngmyiurhisayar
 sngtiueat bhuraraimtayar yj plngpa-
 yarmhar puujayararmny. kynkywngsayar
 rwhayngwaykiu sngnhngsngnye ahck-
 iutiu pyuhkyngsmyhatiung sngtiueat
 bhurarshkng aliutayarnhnganyepuylayar.
 sngatbhurar aintayarwtpyuhcarbhiu sng
 appaysayar tnsarmyarkiuulny yayrurhngmy-
 ueat bhurarshkngrhaytayarwng sihtar-
 layar. sngatbhurarshkng aintayarabhiu
 liusay sayararar wysngsmyhtiukiu bhndarta-
 yarhtellk htutwylayar. kayarngkngbhuanear
 arhngbhurarshkng trarkiu laykksayar
 srar yjpurayarhitjrtayarnsgmyh atiung
 ngwayahkwkhtayarng gyuansnkayarrtr
 hcpyhcrnybtrrar sebttrarnhngtkw sarm-
 nymy msiu myhcanayarkbhknaysayar
 ahkwnwnapayarngtiu sny alyngamynpayrm-
 nyakyayarnng ngarrhngbhurng aartjayam-
 intayarrhieat. kayarngkngbhuanear arhngb-
 hurarshkngmhar htartayarmuusmyhatiung
 htiubhurarshkngat aintayar abhiu kyih-
 carlupsayarnghcay. rhngbhurnghng sway-
 tayarmyutayarapayarsiu abhykyayarnng
 amyktayar skrayarkrmny. htiunhtpar
 yjpurayarhit laywisar sehkyng sny tanhkar
 hcayarnng bhurarkywn bhurarshkngat
 aintayaramhuhcayarnng thcuantayark
 myhngwaytayarkiu mhkwellhcaynhng.
 ahkwnntayarakayarktayarkiu mhanamuyuh-
 caynhng hungarmharliukeat. sngajrsnylly
 sngatbhurarshkng trarkiu narlnysayar
 myhcanayarkbhksar apayarngtiutwng
 trarmhukiu hcernghcayhkyngngharng
 msisayarsuutiukiu swnsngkhkyngngharng
 mng myar trarsuukyemyarkiu sngatbhur-
 arsng uarnnhng sngpnyhcuansnyatiung
 hknhtarlayar. sngatbhurarshkngtrarnhng
 rhngbhurngamin tayarkiu ngynsgnsayarsuu
 mnysnykar asayst hkyng nhnghtutthkyng
 uhchcarsimyuuhkyng htayarngtellmhar
 lhayarnghtarhkyngntnyhuysayar rarijw-
 thcuantthukiu alyng amynhkanhcayhu
 amintayarrhcarparstny. yayrurhngmyueat
 bimarntayarkiu tngty hcaymnyakyankiu
 rhngbhurnghngcithnluanhtellsiu swngpay-
 tayarmuhtsayar rhngbhurnghay atwng-
 wnmyar biulmngmyarrharmhar ngaraar
 ahkwnghpaytayarmuusayar bhiubhaytiueat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar bhun tayarkyayarnng
 ngarsny hkwnaarhi ngarnhngatuu liuk
 swarssay israylamyiu akyeakelltiukiu
 hcway hcayeat.

aartjayrjmngkyelkhtk ngarnhngatuu barbu-
 lunmyiumh htwksawarsayarsuu aswayamy-
 iusuukyeti eat sarhcnymyayskhcar-
 rhnguumuukar. hpinhtmyiu gayrrhuan
 ismaramyiu danyayl darwidamyiu ht-
 tut rhayhkniamyiu hparrutanwhyhtellk
 jarhkrinhng hcarnngwngsuu yayark-
 yarpayarngrtrarngarkyip. parhtmayarb-
 hamyiu jayrarsarelyayarnell nhng ya-
 yarkyarpayarnghhcrar rhayhkniamyiu
 yharjaysarnhng yayarkyar payarngsuan-
 rar aardinamyiu yayarnsnsar ebknhng
 yayarkyarpayarngharkyip elanamyiu
 aarslisar yayrharynhng yayarkyarpa-
 yarnghkunhckyp rhayhptiamyiu mikhkayl-
 sar jaybdinhng yayarkyarpayarnghhckyp
 ywarbhamyiu yayhaylsar aubdinhhng ya-
 yarkyarpayarnghhcrarkyiphrcayark
 rhaylayarmitamyiu yarsihpisanhng
 yayarkyarpayarngrtrarkhyarkkiyp baybel-
 lamyiu baybellsarjarhkrinhng yayarkyar
 payarnghhckyp rhchayark aarjgdamyiu
 hkktnsar yayarnhnhng yayarkyarpa-
 yarngrtrarkyip adayarnikanamyiusar-
 tiutwng nayarkkysayar suu elihplk yayayl
 rhaymarynhng yayarkyar payarnghkya-
 yarkkiyp bigwellyamyusarussell jbbudnhng
 yayarkyar payarnghkunhckyiptny. htiu-
 lumyartiukiu aharwmyiusiuhcesayar
 myhcnar mhar ngarhcwayhchay suan-
 rkptluantell naykyeat. luumyar nhng
 yjpurayarhitmyartiukiu ngarhchcsay lay-
 wisar tyayarkkiuumy mtwaysayarahkar
 luukyeelyayjar arayl rhaymary narsn
 jarhkri mayrhulan pnyarrhiyarrip el-
 narsntiukiu hkayar kshipimyiusuukye
 idayarrhtansiu mharhcarhng hcay lwhtlyk
 idayarnhng kshipimyiumhar naysayarsueat
 nyeahkkiubhurarkywnntusny ngartiubhurar
 shkng aintayaramhuhcayarnngmyarkiu
 payhchayhkyngnghar suutiuar abhy-
 siu pyayarsiumnykiu ngarmharliukeat.
 htiusuutiusny ngartiueatbhurarshkngnthkiu
 kyayjuutayarkyayarnng israylsarlaywieat-
 sar mharliamyiusar pnyarrhityayark
 rhayrbhinhhng sueatpayarkbhayartkiyprh-
 cyayark harrhbhinhhng mayarriamny
 yayrharynhngsuueat payarkbhayarnhckyp
 laywisaramhukiusayarngrwkhchayhkyng-
 htarsayar bhurarkywnmyar hcarnngwngsny-
 atiung nhhcrarnhckyiptiukiu hkayarkhell
 kyeat. htiuahkar uhchcarmyarmhch
 suongmyarnhngtkw ngartiushwarhcar
 mhnsayarlmiu bhurarshkngarhar rhayta-
 yarmharhkyiuhkyanhcwar kyngkhkyng-
 har aharwmyhcnartwng ahcarrhayarn-
 grarahkyinkiu ngarkyayarnghvareat. aky-
 yarnghmuukar kywnntayartiubhurarshkng kiu
 rharsayarsuapayarngtiusny thnkiukyayju-
 utayarkiu hkanrkylimny. kiuytayarkiu

hcwnsayarsuapayarng tiukiu tnkhiutay
 yarsetar amyktayarskrayark limmnyhu
 ngartiussyrhngbhurngaar lyhayarkhtarsa-
 yar kyayarng lmtwng rnsuulknhnglwth-
 cayhkyngnghar liukpiu rsayarhchcsuurell
 mynghecsuurell ttpkiurhngbhurng mta-
 yarngwan rhkkyeat. htiuahmkyayarng
 ngartiussyahcarrhayarng ngartiu bhu-
 rarshkngkiu sutayarnglyknaykkyeat. bhu-
 rarshkng lny narhtayarngtayarumuueat.
 htiuahkar yjpurararhitake tkyipnhhpcar
 rhayrbhi harrhbhinng suutiunyehackiu
 tkyipkiu ngarrray htarpelyhng rhngb-
 hurngmhhc atwngwn mhuutayarmttayar hc-
 nywayayar israylamiysarapayarngtiussy
 ngartiueat bhararshkng aintayarabhiu
 lhuusayarpuujayar skkar rwhay ngway
 tnsartnyhuusayar ngwayahkwkhkya-
 yarkhtayarngngarpisaar ngwaytnsarahk-
 wkttayhtayarng rwhayahkwkhtayarng.
 rwhaydnggarthtayarngahkyinrhisayar
 rwhayangtuan nhchsy rhwaynhngamiymyt-
 sayar rhwaykyaywarhchc hplar nhhcluan-
 tiukiu ngarhkyinaplyk sngtiussy htarwr-
 hurarabhiu snrhng kyeat. itsartiusnylny
 snrhngsayartnsar hpyhkyeat. ingwaynhng
 irwhaysnylny bhiubhaytiueat bhararshkng
 htarwrbbhurarar kynyinyusayar hc-
 itnhng lhuusayarrrwhayngwayhpyhceat.
 yayrurhngmyiu htarwrbbhurareataimtayar
 ahkntiutwng yjpurararhitake laywisar
 is raylaswayamiyu suukyetiurhaymhar
 mhkyinmhetiungaayarng kynyruhca-
 yarngrhayarkkylayarhu mharhtareat.
 htiuahkiysayar rwhay ngwaytnsartiukiu
 yayru rhingmyiu. ngartiu phtmltsynhhcrk-
 naytwng ngartiussy aharnghmyhcmh htwk
 yayrurhngmyiusiu hkreswarkyeat. lmnar
 hkyayarngnaysayar rnsuulkmh ngartiueat
 bhararshkng tnkhiutayarkyayarng lwtlyk
 yayrurhngmyiusiu rayark suanrkaykkyeat.
 hctutnaytwng ngartiu bhararshknggeat
 aintayar hpinhtsarelarjarnhng laywiamy-
 iuyayarrhusar yayarj bd binwisarnayardi-
 tiussy wiungkynyrhulyk urisar yjpurararhit
 mayrmutsny htiurwhayngwaytnsarrhis-
 myhtiukiu raytwkhkyintwy tnayhkyng
 twng ahkyinpayarngkiu mhtsarlayeat.
 simswarhkyngkiuhkansayar luuhcuhtellk
 htwklar kiyar suutiussylny israylami-
 iumyartiuaabhiu nwartsynnhckayarng
 siuhtekiussyhkyayarkkayarng siusngyhkun-
 hcsyhkhunhckayarng apyhchpyayaryjbbhiu
 sit tsynnhckayarngtiukiu israylamiueat
 bharar shknghtarwrbbhurarar merhi-
 uraryjkiu puujayarkyeat. rhngbhurng
 amintayaramhartayartiukiu kiuyhear
 tayarng myhcanayarkbhk myiuwntiup
 suutiussy israylamiunhng bhararshkng
 aintayarkiu pyuhcukyeat. bhararshkngaim-
 tayarsiu piutayarngghkyngnghar yjpurarar
 hitnhnglaywisartiussy hkanyuukyeat.

htiuhmhuypyemh akyeakelltiussy ngarhtan-
 siu lar yjpurararhit laywisarahcrhisayar
 israyl amiyusartiussy ipynysarrngtiunhng
 payarngbhayar shpyng hkarnarniluu hit-
 tiluu hpayrjiluu yaybusiluu ammunluu
 mayarbhluu aellguttuluu aarmayarriiutiu
 rwanrhar bhwaysayar akyngkiu kyn-
 gkypareat. akyayarngmuukar suutiuss-
 memyarkiu kiuybhiung kiuyсарbhiung
 simyuuushpyng snrhngsayar amiyu sny
 ipynysarrngamiunhng rayarnhayarlykri
 akyeakellnhng mngarrarhitiusny iduhcriuk
 amhukiu aeupyukypyetkarhu kyarpya-
 yarkyeat. htiuhckarkiu ngarkaryhng
 atwngawt apyng awtkiu sutsanpnghng
 mutsitkiu nhutphclyk minmayartwaywaylyk
 htiungnayeat. htiuahkar israylamiueat
 bhararshkng htarwrbbharar amintayarkiu
 kyayarkwansayarsuapayarng tiussy
 simswarhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsuuti py-
 hcmharsayar apyhckayayarng ngarhtan-
 mharhcnayway nyueyan yjpupujayar hkyin-
 tiungaayarng ngarsny minmayartwaywaylyk
 nayeat. nyueyan yjpupujayarkhyintwng
 hcitpykrarmhht atwngawt pyngawtkiu su-
 pyelyhng duuhtayark ngareat bhararshkng
 htarwrbbhararhtantayarsiu lkwartiukiu
 hpynylyk aiu akywnupbbhararshkng kiuy-
 tayarsiu mmyhayar mkynywan rhkkyay-
 yark myknharnepareat. akywnupbbharar
 shkng akywnuptiu pyumisayar duhcriuk-
 tiussy akywnuptiu hkayarngpayarmhar
 ahtphtplwhmmiu kyehcwarsayar apy-
 hcsny miughkayarngkngsiu mhepareat.
 bhiubhaylktkmhchc nyaytiungaayarng
 alwnpyhcmharparye. kiuyapyhckayayarng
 rhngbhurnghng yjpurararhitmhchc aky-
 wnuptiussy nyaytiungaayarng hkanseklsiu
 tparamyusarrhngbhurnglsiu apyhkyng
 asaysthkyng simswarhkyng luykhkyng
 myknhar pykhkyngkiu hkanrpreat.
 yhkukhtwng akywnuptiueat bhararshkng
 htarwrbbhararsny akywnuptiukiu bhaymel-
 llwht kyn kywnghcaylyk snrhngsayar
 htarntayar hwellhtarsayar tanhchiukiu
 paytayarmmuusayar kyayjuutayarkyelh-
 pareat. akywnuptiubhararshkngsny
 akywnuptiu mykhcikiu lngchay akywnup-
 tiu kywnhkanayrar askrhupynr sayar
 ahkwngkiu paytayarmmuupe. akywnup-
 tiussy kywnhkanlyknyarpreat. htiussy
 kywnhkanlyk naysayarlly akywnuptiueat
 bharar shkngsny hcwnphctayarmmuu.
 akywnuptiu asklwt hkyngngharng aky-
 wnuptiu bhararshknggeataimhtayarngkiu
 htiuhhtayarng pyiupykrartiukiu pyupyn-
 ghkyngngharng yudpyny yayrurhngmyiu
 hkiulhuanrararpkiu akywnupaar payhkyng
 ngharng paysirhngbhurngtiussy akywnup-
 tiu kyayjuu pyuhkyngsayar hcayntarhchitkiu
 paysnartayarmmuupe. ykhulny aiuaaky-

wnuptiueat bhurarshkng isiu pyumipyemh
 abhysiu lyhayarkprarmynny. kiuytayark
 sngtiuswar simyultan sayarpynsny pyny-
 suupynsarti anyhcakyay kyayarng ny-
 hcnyhusayar pynyhpyhceat. tpynyluankiu
 rwanrhbarbhwyamhutiunhng pynyhcuan-
 hcakypye. siuhpyhc sngtiu smekiu suu-
 tiusaraa mpayhcarkynhng. suutiueatsme
 kiu sngtiusarnhng mhcuabnhkhcaykynhng.
 suutiuhkymarnhng suutiuhcnyhcmikiu
 alyhngmpyuhcukynhng. sngtiusny hkw-
 naarkye myayaseanhankiu hcarrsayaarahk-
 wng htiumyay kiu kiuyarmyaytiu nhch-
 camwaypyhchcay aprsayer ahkwngrih-
 cayhkyngnhar htiusiukyng naykylayarhu
 kiuy tayar kywn prayarhpktiuaarhpyng
 mharhtartayarmuusayar pnythckartayarkiu
 akwynuptiusny narmhtayarngpar tkar.
 akwynuptiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbhurar
 tnyhuusayar kiuytayarsny akwynuptiuhkan-
 htiuksmyh sayar apyhcdnkui paytayarm-
 muusarylly akwynup tiusny kiuytiung-
 pyumisayar duhcriukamhu kyehcwarsayar
 lwnkyuuhkyngapyhckyayarng imyhlayark
 hkanrpyemhng kiuytayarsny imyhlayark
 hkymarsapaytayarmuupye mhng akwynup-
 tiusny pnytrartayartiukiu thpnlwnkyuu
 irwanrhbarbhwyamhutiukiu pyuttsayar
 luumyiuunhngpayarngbhayarlyhng tyayark-
 myhmilwt mkyng kywngchayhkyngnhar
 amyktayarhtwk akwynuptiukiu hpykseta-
 yarmuumnymhutlayar. aiu israylamyieat
 bhurarshkng htarwr bhurar kiuytayarsny
 hpyayarngmttayarmuueat. akwynup tiusny
 nyayasklwt kynkywngsaysaysarsuu hpy-
 hcpareat. kiuyapyhcmayarkiu rhaytayar
 tayarngpn pareat. htiupyhckyayarng
 rhaytayar naytarmrniungparhu tayarngly-
 hayarklayeat.

10

htiusiuejrsny bhurarshkngceat aimtayarrray
 mhar pypwplyk mykrnykylyk tayarngpn
 phtnarpyusayarahkar alwnmyarhcwarsa-
 yar prist israylamyiu yarkyar minm
 suungytiusny ejrhtammar hcnwyay alwn-
 giukywaykyeat. elanamyiu yayhaylsar
 rhaykniklly ngartiusny kiuybhurarshkngkiu
 pyhcmhar ipyny naysayar tparamy-
 iusar minmtiunhng hcuanbhkkypye.
 siurartwng iamhumhar israylamyiu mya-
 yarlngcher rhisayeat. siuhpyhc arhngb-
 hurarahchisayar ngartiu bhurarshkngceat
 pnytrarkiu kyayarkrwansaysarsuuti st-
 papsnyatiung iminmmyarnhng suuti-
 sar smeyarhismyhkku hcwppymnyhu
 ngartieatbhurarshkng rhaytayar ad-
 hithtarpyukyunaan. iamhukiu trarrhisny
 atiung hcerngkykunaan. httayarmuapar.
 iamhukiu kiuytayarsiuungpareat. akwynup-
 tiusnylly wiungmhckyparmny. rellrngsayar
 hcitrhi pyutayarmuuparhu ejraarpynpya-

yarklyhng ejrsnyht yjpurayarhitakey
 laywi sar israylamyisarapayarngtiusny
 htiuhckar atiung pyurmnyakyayarng suu-
 tiuaar akyinpay suutiusny kyinsiukyeat.
 htiuahkar ejrsny bhurarshkngceat aimtayar
 rhaykht elyarrhpsaryayarhnn ahknsiu
 swar eat. rayarksayaarahkar munkiumhcar
 raykiumsayaarkbell nayeat. akyayarng-
 muuak simswarhkyngkiu hkanbhuusayar
 suutiupyhcmharsayar apyhckyayarng
 nynytwarmnyntm layeat. simswarhky-
 ngkiu hkanrsayar amyusarapayarng tiusny
 yayru rhngmyiusiu hcnwyayhcmnyakya-
 yarng mngmyarnhng askkyesuumyar
 hcerngsny atiung suanrkatwngtwng mra-
 yarksaysarsuumsny kar simswarhkyng
 amyusarpristhtellk nhnghtuthkyngki-
 uhkan suueatruhckar rhismysny kyinsiu
 apsayaaruhckarpyhchcaymnyakyayarng
 yayrurhlngmyiumh hc yudpynytrhayarkluan
 kyayarngyarkyeat. yudamyiunhng bng-
 yarminamtiusaryayarkyar apayarngtiusny
 suanrkatwngtwng yayrurhlngmyiumhar
 hcnwyay nwmlarknhhcsytwng luuapa-
 yarngtiu sny htiuamhukyayarngng sny-
 htnhcwar miughrwarsayar kyayarngng
 tunlhuplyk bhurarshkngceat aimtayarue
 rhaymhar htiungnaykyeat. htiuahkar yjpu-
 rayarhitejrsny ht sngtiusny pyhcmharkypye.
 israylamyiu apyhck layhchayhkyngnhar
 tparamyiusar minmtiunhng hcuanbhkky
 pyetkar. siuhpyhc bhiubhaytiueat bhu-
 rarshkng htarwr bhuraraar tayarngpnky-
 layar. aliutayartiung pyulyk ipynsar-
 tiunhngng tparamyiusarminm tiunhngng
 kwarkylayarhu suutiuaar siueat. pristapa-
 yarngtiuklly kiuytayar mintayarmuus-
 nyatiung akwynuptiusny pyuparmny.
 siurartwng luuamyarrrhipareat. sny-
 htnhcwar miugh rwarsayar karlhpyhchpareat.
 akwynuptiusny aimpynghar mrpmnayni-
 ungpar. iamhusny trknhchrktwng pyeniung
 sayar amhumhutpar. pyhcmharsaysarsuu
 amyarrrhipareat. ngartiu pristapayarngkiu
 auphkyupsayar akyeakelltiusny hcerngsh-
 pyng tiunayarmyiuurwar tpar amyusarmin-
 mnhng hcuanbhksayar suuapayarngtiusny
 hkyinhkysayarahkyinti myiuaseseaskkye
 suumyar trarsuukyemyarnhng atuular
 iamhukyayarng pyngchwar htwksayarn-
 ngtiu bhurarshkngceat amyktayarkiu hpyayk-
 parhcayhu kyehcwarsayarasannhng pynpya-
 yarkyeat. aarshaylsar yayarnsnhnghtiksar
 yharjysarlyhng htiuamhukiupyhucikyeat.
 laywisar mayrhulannhng rhbbselltiusny
 wiungnyekyeat. simswarhkyngkiu hkanr-
 sayar amyusartiuisny wnhkankysynhn-
 ganye yjpurayarhitejrsny rway hkyy
 aswayamyiuialiuk amnymyarkiu mhtsar
 sayar aswayamyiusuukyetiuisny dsmltrknay
 twng htiuamhukiu hchckyayarhkyngnhar
 htiungnaykyeat. tparamyiusar min-
 mnhngnhcuanbhksaysarsuu apayarngtiukiu

phtmltrknytiungaayarng akun ahcng
hchckyayarhcerngkyeat. tparamyiusarmin-
mnhng hcuanbhksayar yj purayarhitamy-
iusarhuumuukar yayarrhuamyyu yayarj
dksarnhng suueatnye marsayy elyayjar
yarrip gaydlitny. suutiusny myarnhngk-
warmnyhu gtihtarky eat. pyumisayar
apyhckyayarng siukiuyjpuujayarkyeat.
htiumhtpar imayramyyu harnnnhng jaybdi
harrimamyyu marsayy eliy rhaymary yay-
hayl auji parrhuramyyu eliaunell marsayy
irh mayl narsnayl yayarjbd elars. lay-
wisaryayarjbd rhimi kaylarytny huusayar
kaylit paysarhi yud elyayjar sehkyngsny
elyarrhip tanhkarhcayarnghlluan taylng
uri israylamyyihtellk parrutamyyiurarmi
yayji marlhki myarmin elarjar marlhkiy
baynary elanamyiumttni jarhkri yayhayl
aarbdi yayrmut elyar jttuamyyu eliaunell
elyarrhip mttni yayrmut jarbd aarjij bay-
bellamyyuyayarhnn harnni jbbell aarslell
barniamyyiumayrhul mllut adary yarrhup
rharl rarmut parhtmayarbh amyyuadn
hkaylarl baynary marsayy mttni bayjlayl
binwi mnarrhay harrimamyyuelyayjar irhiy
marlhki rhaymary rhimayarnghngyarmin
mllut rhaymri harrhuanamyiumttnell mtts
jarbd elihplk yayrmell marnrhay rhimi
harrhuanamyiumttnell mtts jarbd elihplk
yayrmell marnrhay rhimi barniamyyiu-
mardell aarmran wayl baynary paydi
hkaylu warni mayrmut elyarrhip mttni
mttnell yarsayar warni mayrmut elyarrhip
mttni mttnell yarsayar htiumhtpar barni
binwi rhimi htiumhtpar barni binwi rhimi
rhaylmi narsn adary marhkndaybell rharrell
rharrell rhaylmi narsn adary marhkndaybell
rharrell rharrell aarjrayl rhaylmi rhaymri
rhlluan aarmri yayarsp naybayaramyyu
yayyayl mttisi jarbd jaybin yardayar yayarl
baynarytny. naybayaramyyu yayyayl mttisi
jarbd jaybin yardayar yayarl baynarytny.
isuu apayarngtiusny tparamyiusar min-
mnhng hcuanbhk sarsmekiu myngrkypye.

harhklisar nayhmihckarhuumuukar aart jayrjmngkye nnhcannhhcsy hkislultwng ngarsny rhrhnnntayar rhinayhcn ngarnye harnnnhng yudluuahkyiutiusny rayarklar ngarsny simswarhkyngkiu hkanrsayaryudluuhtell k lwt sayar suutiueat akayarngararnhng yayrurhngmyiueat akayarngararkiu maymynlyhng suutiuk simswarhkyngkiu hkanrsayar luuhtell k lwt htiupyny naysayarsuutiusny kye-hcwarsayar sngrellhkyng kellrellhkyngkiu hkanrkyeat. yayrurhngmyiuriusny pyiupyklyk myiutanhkarnly melayarng kunpyehu pynpyayarkyueat. htiuhckarkiu-karylyhng ngarsny htiung angtn karlptluan ngiukywaymynytmlyk ahcarrhayarnglyk nay kayarngkngbhuanearhng bhurarshkng-rhthayatar sutayarngsayar phtarnarhuumuukar aiukayarnkngbhuanearhng bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar kyemyt kyayarkmbbhwsayar bhurar pnyttayartiukiu nhhcsk kynghcayarngsayar suutiunhngph-lwtsayark krunarptinyarnkiu mhyk tnyhca yayar muusayarbhurar kiuytayar kywnisraylamyusartiuaabhiu rhaytayar naynynmpyt akywnupsutayarng israylamyusarhpyhsayar akywnuptiusny kiuytayar kiuytayar pyhcmharmisayar apyhcmiyarkiu bhayarp tayarngpn sayar kiuytayar kywneat phtnarhckarkiu kyarhkyngnhar yhku narhtayarng hcayhca kyynrhutayarmuupar. akywnupnhng akywnupaswayamyiutiusny pyhcmharpypye. kiuytayar kiuytayar pyhcmhar alwnsiunyh sayar amhutiukiu pyumiparpye. kiuytayar kywnmayarrhay htartayarmuusayar pnyttar hcernghtuanhpwelltayarmuuhkyk tiukiu mhca yarngbellnayparpye. kiuytayar sngtiusny lwnkyuulyhng sngtiukiu tparamyusartiutwng ngarkwellpyarhcaymny. thpn ngarhtansiu pynlar ngarpnnytiukiu kyng hcayarnpgpnyhng miughkayarnkngaayark awaysuan sayar arpsiu nhngtuthkyngkiu hkanrsayarlhy htiuar p k ngarsimyyu ngarnarntnyarbhiu ngarwayhkyysayar arpsiu sayarnghkellmnyhu kiuytayar kywnmayarrh htartayarmuusayar gtiayarkiu aayarkmaytayarmuupar. yhkumhar isuutiusny mhartnhkiutayarnhng aarkyesayar lktayarhpyng rwaynhuttayarmuusayar kiuytayar kywn kiuytayar luumyiu hpyhckypareat. aiu bhurarrhng kiuytayar kywnpyusayar phtnar hckarnhng narmtayar kiuytayar riasayhkyngsayar kywnntayarmyarpusayar phtnarhckarkiu narhtayarngtayarmuupar. kiuytayar kywnkiu ynaykayarnkyepaytayarmuupar. iluurhaymhar myknharrparmynyakyayarnng kysm nar tayarmuuparhu sutayarnghlayeat. htiuahkar ngarsny rhng bhurngeat hplartayarkiu hpyhcsntny.

aartjayrjmngkye nnhcannhhcsy nisl twng rhaytayar tngsayarhcpyhcrnykiu ngarkiyung sk layeat. ahtkthkarmyh rhaytayar nyhiungsayar myknharkiu mpybhuusnyhpyhc rhngbhurngk kynmar lyknhng abhykyayarnng myknharnhiungysnny. wmnynhrhiparsnytkarhu mintayarmuulyhng ngarsnyalwnkyayark rhngbhurng ask tayarahcnyamyellrhngparhca y. kywntayarbhiubhay sngghkiung rhirarmyiusny pyhkcelyk myiutanhkarnly melayarng kunpyehpyhcsayarkyayarnng kywntayarsny myknhar mnyhiu ngybell abhysiu nayn-ingparmyynyhu lyhayarksayar rhngbhurngk abhysiu tayarnghayarkhkyngsnnyhu maytayarmuueat. ngarkly arhngmngkye alitayarrhi kywntayarkiu hciitnhngtwaytayarmuulyhng kywntayar bhiubhaysngghkiungrhirarmyikiu kywntayar pyuhcu rmnyakyayarnng yudpynysiu hcaylwhttayarmuuparhca yhu kayarnkngbhuanearhng bhurarshknga ar sutayarnngpye mh lyhayarklayeat. htiuahkar myayark-sartayarnhng yhnypyiung htiungnayhcn rhngbhurngk sngsarlyhng abhymy karklyarlmmny. abhykarlmh pynlarmny nyhu maytayarmuusayar karlahkyinkiu ngarlyhayark htarpyemh rhngbhurngsny alitayarrhi ngarkiu lwht liuktayarmuueat. thpntuan rhngbhurng alitayarrhilyhng myhc anayarkbhkrhisayar myiutiusny kywntayarkiu msemtar yayrurhngmyiusiu piurmnyakyayarnng amintayarcharkiu snartayarmuupar. uyyarnytayarmhuuaarspsny bimarntayar reltliuktanhkartlungnhng tanhkarhtupbhiung myiuriunhng kywntayarnayrar aimbhiung shekiupayrmny akayarnng amintayarcharkiu lny snartayarmuuparhu tayarnghayarkhsnyatiung ngareat bhurarshkngtnhkiu kyayjuutayarkyayarnng rhngbhurngsny paysnartayar muueat. htiuahkar myhcanayarkbhkmyi-uunttiutansiu ngarayark rhngbhurngeat amintayarcharkiu pypyeat. rhngbhurngsny lny tpmhuunhng myngchesuureltiukiu ngarnhng atuu hcaylwhttayarmuustny. is-raylamyusartiueat akiukiu pyuhcu hkyngnhar luutyayark larkyayarnngki hayarnnilu smbharlkngh kywnhansuu ammunamiusayar tayarbhitiu sny kyarsay ar alwnnhluansarrhikyeat. ngarsny lny yayrurhngmyiusiu rayark suanrknapyemh kiuyparsayar suaahkyiutiunhng tkw nynyahkar ht yayrurhngmyiuaabhiu pyuhkyngnhar ngareat bhurarshkng sny ngara ar abhysiusayar akyanpaytayarmuusnykiu ahkyarsayar suutyayarkaarmyhmppyayark kiyhcsayar myngmhtpar abhyararmhparbell nynyahkar hkyiung-tanhkarhpynghtwk ngarraytwng tbbkthkyk nayarkhkyaytanhkartiungaayarnng swar

shpyng yayrurhlnghmyiuriusny pyiupyklyk
myiutanhkar lny melayarng mrhisnykiu
kynrhupymh hcmraytwngtanhkarhng
rhngbhurngraykntiung aayarng lwnpyn
mynglmmrhisayarkyayarng thpnhtiunyn
hkyayarngnartwng rhayarkswar myiuriuki
kynrhupymh hkyiungtanhkarhpnghny
wngpyn layeat. abhyarpsiuswarsny abhy-
siupusny kiu mngtiusny msiky. yudluu
yypurayarhit mhuumt mngararhi lup-
saryangsayar suuthcuan tyayarkaarmyh
ngarsny kiuyamhukiumpyayarsay. nayark-
thpn ngartiuhkansayarsngrellhkyng yayru
rhlnghmyiupkchekhyng myiutanhkarlmy
melayarng kunhkyngkiu sngtiusimngkyeat.
larky. kellrellhkyngnhng lwtmnyakyayarng
yayrurhlnghmyiuriuki tnyky kunaanhu
suutiuaasiulyk ngareat bhurarshkngsny
ngaraarpyutayarmuusayar kyayjuukiung
rhngbhurng mintayarmuusayar hckarkiung
kyarpayarlaysayar suutiuk ngartiusny ht
tnyky kunaanhusiulyk htiukayarngmhuki
pyehcayhkyngnghar tyayarkkiutayark
nhisayarkyeat. htiusitngkiu hayarnil-
usmbharlt kywnhkansuu ammunamyiusar
tayararhi aarpamyiusar gayrhngtiu sny
kyarlyngh pykypyu sngtiusny abhsyiu
pyukymnynny. rhngbhurngkiu punknkym-
nylayarhu kellrellhkykiueat. ngarklmy
kayarngkngbhuaeatarhng bhurar shkngsny
ngartiukiuh ahkwngpaytayarmuunmy.
htiukyayarng bhurarshkngat kywnhpyhc-
sayar ngartiusny httnymny. sngtiuumuakar
yayrurhlnghmyiutwng bharmyhmungmpi-
ung mhtthcrarsksaymrhiu pynpyareat.

3

htiuhakar yypurayarhitmng elyarrhpsny
miminyeahkku yypurayarhittunghgkw
ht siutanhkar kiu pynglyk tanhkarhkuan
tanhkarhtup tanhkarwrktiuki htuuh-
tayarngswellhtar mayaarpaiumh harn-
naylpaiu tiungaayarng pyngkyeat. suu-
tiunayarkmh yayrihkayarmyusartiusny
pyngkyeat. suutiunayarkmh imrisar
jkkurpyngat. ngartanhkarkiuar hsaay-
naramyusartiusny pynglyk tanhkarhkuan
tanhkarhtup tanhkarwrktiuki htuuh-
tayarng swellhtar sayarhklayarknhng
knlknyngtiukiup tpyeat. suutiunayarkmh
kayarjsarhpyhcsayar uriyeat sar mayr-
mutpyngat. suunayarkmh mayrhjbaylsar
hpyhcsayar bayrhkieatsarmayrhulan
pyngat. suunayarkmh barnarsar jardut-
pyngat. suunayarkmh taykayarmyusar-
tiusny pyngky eat. siurartwng tayka-
yarmngtiusny mimitiuarhngat amhuki-
uwiungemypky. tanhkarhayarngkiuar
parsarsaryayard baysayardayysar mayrhul-
lanpynglyktanhkarhkuan tanhkarhtup
tanhkarwrktiuki htuuh-tayarngswellhtar
sayarhklayarknhng knlknyngtiukiup tpyeat.

suutiunayarkmh gibayarngmyiasar maylti
mayrayarnutmyiasar yarden gibayarngluu
mijparluutiunsy myhcanayarkbhk myiunw-
rarjpllngtiungaayarng pyngky eat. suu-
tiunayarkmh harharysar pntimsar aujyyl
suunayarkmh saysmar harnnipynglyk kyysa-
yarmyuriutiungaayarng yayrurhlnghmyiuki
hkiunghkan hcaykyeat. suutiunayarkmh
yayrurhlnghmyiutpiungkiu aupsayarsuu
hursar rayhparypyngat. suunayarkmh
harrumpsar yadarysny mimiaimt bhk-
thkykpyngat. suunayarkmh harrr bnisar
htttuppyngat. kynkywngsayararphnng meh-
piupyaikiuar harrimsar marlhkiynghng
parhtmayarbhsar harrrhut tiusny pyn-
gkyeat. suutiunayarkmh yayrurhlnghmy-
iutpiungkiu aup sayarsuu harlayarhtsar-
rhlluannghng suetsatmetiusny pyngkyeat.
hkyiungtanhkarhkiuar harnunngh jar-
nayarmyiasar tiusny pyng tanhkartiuung
tanhkarwrk sayarhklayark knlknyngtiuki
luppemh myiuriuatayarnghtayarngkiu
nayarkhkyaytanhkartiuungaayarng tnykyeat.
bayskkrngmyiutpiungkiu aupsayarrayhkp-
sar marlhkisny nayarkhkyaytanhkarhkiu
pyng tanhkarwrk sayarhklayark knlkny-
ngtiukiup luptareat. mijparmyiutpiungkiu
aupsayar kayarlhayarj sar rhlluansny
hcmraytwngtanhkarhkiuppyng tanhkar-
miu tanhkarwrk sayarhklayark knlknyngtiuki
luphtar pyelyhng uyyarnytayarnarmhar
rhilayarngraykmyiuriuki darwidmyiul-
haykartiuungaayarngtneyeat. suunayarkmh
bkjurmyiutpiungkiu aupsayar aarjbut-
sar nayhmisny darwidngghkyiungtbhk
thkykmhbc nayarklupsayar rayknnghng
biulmng aimtiungaayarng pyngat. suuna-
yarkmh laywiamyiu barnisar rayhuanpyng
eat. suunayarkmh kilmyiutpiungkiu aup-
sayar harrrbhi sny mimitarkiuuppyngat.
suunayarkmh kilmyiutpiungkiu aupsayar
haynddsar harrrbhinyebarwellpyngat.
suunayarkmh mijparmyiuaup yayarrhusar
ejayr sny lknkhcuantiuksiutar tbbk-
thkyk myiutayarnghtiaayarng pyngat.
suunayarkmh jbbellsar barrutsny myiuh-
tayarngmh yypurayarhitmng elyarrhipaim-
tanhkartiuungaayarng kyuihcar pyngat.
suunayarkmh kayarjsarhpyhcsayar uriyeat
sar mayrmutsny elyarrhip aimtanhkarmh
aimhtayarng tiungaayarngpyngat. su-
unayarkmh hkyiungarpsar yypurayarhit
tiusny pyngkyeat. suutiunayarkmh
bngyarminngh harrrhupsny mimiaim tbbk-
thkykpyngkyeat. suutiunayarkmh aarn-
nisarhpyhcsayar marsayyeatsar aarjrisny
mimiaim tbbkthkyk pyngat. suunayarkmh
haynddsar binwisny aarjri aimmh myiuriuk-
wayrar myiutayarngtiungaayarngpyngat.
ujellsarparilsny myiuriukwayrar tbbk
thkykkiung htayarngwngnar myngsayar-
nrhaymhar rhisayar pyaiukiung pyngat.
suunayarkmh parrupsar gaydarypyn-

geat. htiumhtpar bhurarkywntiusny arhaymyknhar raytanhkar tbbkthkyk mimitiunayarauhpayl reltliukkiung pyn-gsiuhtwksayar pyaiukiung pyngkyeat. suutiunayarkmh taykayarmyusartiusny pyngsiuhtwksayar pyaiukye tbbkthkyk auhpayl reltliukriutiungaayarnng pyngkyeat. myngtanhkarahatk yjpurayarhittiusny mimi-tiunayaraim tbbkthkyk aseasepyngkyeat. suutiunayarkmh imayrsar jardutsny mimiaim tbbkthkyk pyngeat. suunayarkmh rhaykniu sar arhaytanhkarmhuu rhaymary pyngeat. suunayarkmh rhaylmisar harnni jarlpeat hctuthtsar harnuntiusny pyngkyeat. suutiunayarkmh bayrhkisar mayrhulansny mimiaiprarhkntbhhk thkyk pyngeat. suunayarkmh pntimsarsar marlhkisin mihpkd-tanhkar tbbkthkyk bhurarkywnnyarnhng kunsnyayarn arptiungaayarnng myiuh-tayarngtk rararptiungaayarnngpyngeat. myiuh-tayarngtkrararpmhhc siutanhkartiu-gaayarnng pntimsar myarnhng kunsnymyar-tiusny pyngkyeat.

4

htiusiungartiusny myiuriutnykyayarnγκiu smbhar ltsny sitngkysayarahkar alwnda-yars amykhwtk yudluutiukiu pykypyulyk aarmrhisayar htuiyudluutiusny abhsyiu pyukymnyyny. kiuykiu hkiunghkanhcaym-nylayar. yjpuujayar mnylayar. tnayhkyng-twng lkhestmnylayar. kywmlayarngsayar kyayarktiukiu amhiukpuanmyarhtellk htut pyupyngmnylayarhu mimiomyisarkhyng rhmarri tpsarrhaymhar pyayarsieat. suuanarmharrhisayar ammunamyiasar tayarbhi klny suutiutnysayar kyayarkriukiu tayarhkway htihkiuklyhng pyiulellimmnyhu pynpyayareat. aiu akywnuptiu bhurarshkng narhtayarnng tayarmuupar. akywnuptiusny mhtemellmngpyuhkyngkiu hkanrpar eat. suutiukellrellsayarhckarsny suutiuhkayarnngpayarsiu pynrayarkparhcaysayar. simswarhkyngkiuhkanrar pyny luyhkyngkiu hkanrkyparhcaysayar. suutiupyusayar duhcriukkiu hpuanauptayarmmuuparnhng. rhaytayar suutiupyhcmpayparhcayhng. myiuriukiu tny sayar suutiueathtciukiu narhcayhkyngngghar pyayarttkyparsny tkar. siurartwng ngartiusny myiuriukiutnykyeat. tnylupsayar suutiuisny hcaytnar kyesa-yarkyayarnng myiuptlny myiuriuamying twktiungaayarnng pyelayeat. yayrurhngmyi-uriumyng pyiupyrkartiukiu pynghc pyukys-nyhu smbharltnhng tayarbhiachrhisayar aarrpluu ammunluu aarjtuhtiusny kyarsayar ahkar alwndayarschitrhishpyng yayrurhngmyiukiu hchchkye tiukmny. htuiamhukiu hpykmnyhu tnyetnywtny tiungpngkyeat. siurartwng ngartiusny ngartieat bhurarshkngkiu sutayarnng rnsuukyayarnng naynynmpyt knggha-

yarnng htarkyeat. yudluu ahkyiuklny whntmsayar suutiuisny aarkunkypye. amhiukmyarlheat. myiuriupyehe aayarnng mtniungkyhu siukyeat. rnsuutiuklny suu-tiusny amhttmell stimrhibhellnayhcnytwng ngartiusny suutiuahtellsiuwng lupkya-nshpyng htialupkiu hpykmnyhu siukyeat. suutiuanarmharnaysayar yudluutiusnylny lar rnsuutiusny nayrararprptiuk sngtiukiu tiuklarkylimnyhu ngartiaaar ahtpht siukyeat. htiukyayarnng myiuriunayark nimsayararp rhng lngsayar arptiu htar lhan laylknkparsayar luumyarkiu aswayamiy-uualuk ngarhknhtareat. htuiamhualuan-hcuaantiukiu kynyrhu hceongpyemh mhuumt mngararri kywngsayersuutiuaarhka-yar rnsuutiukiu mkyayarkkynhng. kyemyt kyayarkmbhwy hpyhc tayarmuasayar htar-wrbhurarkiu aayarkmaykylayar. nyeahckiu sarmyaraimearabhiu tiukkylayarhu siueat. htiusiungartiusny stir rnsuukyankiu bhurarshkng hpyksetayarmuukyayarnγκiu suutiukyarsi sayarahrkar ngartiurhismyh-sny asease luprararp myiuriusiupynlup-kyeat. nayarkmh ngarkywnwtwksny aluplupky eat. twksny lhan diung lay sanhkyptiukiu kiungkyeat. mngtiusny yudamyiusarmyarnayarkmhar naykyeat. myiuriutnysayarsuu whntmsayarsuu wnkiu tngsayarsuuaapayarnngtiusny lktbhhkhng lupky eat. lktbhhkhng lknkiukiungkyeat. tnylupsayar suuapayarnngtiusny hkar htar swelllyk tnylupkyeat. tanpiumhutsayarsu-usny ngaranarmhar rpnayeat. ngarklny alupsny kyekyyhheat. myiuriupayarmhar tyayarkthkyarhce suunhngngarwayway lupr eat. siuhpyhc tanpiumhutsankiu kyarlayrarararp mh ngartiuhansiu hc-nywayky. ngartieat bhurarshkngsny ngartiubhk hchckuutayarmuunmyhu mhu-umt mngararri kywngsayersuutiuaar ngarsieat. htiusiu ngartiusny aluplup-kyeat. lutwtk sny miughlsgnsymhhc kyypayarsnytiungaayarnng lhanlknktiukiu kiungkyeat. htuiahkarlly ngarkluu-tiung mimikeywnhng tkwnnyahkyin-twng yayrurhngmyiuhellmhar aiphcay. siupyulyhng kywntiusny nayahkar alu-pluplyk nynyahkar alhnylhnyhcayarnglyk rhikylimnyhu luumyartiaaar siueat. htiusiu ngarnhngngarnye ngarkywn ngar-nayark liuk sayartpsartiusny kiuyawtkiu mhkywtbhellnayr kyeat.

5

htuiahkar yayarkyarminmmyartiusny amyiasar hkyng yudluutiukiu alwnapy-hctng mynytmkyeat. ahkyiuklny ngar-tiunhng sarsmemyarhcwar rhikyeat. suuti askmwaylayarkaayarnng hcarhcar shhc-parkiu abhymhar rniungmnyynyhusiukyeat. ahkyiuklny ngartiusny lyar uyyarny

aimtiukiu payarnghartpye. ahcarhka-
 yarnparsayarkarl snhchparkiu abhymhar
 rniungparmnynnyhu siukyeat. ahkyiuklly
 ngartiusny ahkwntayarkiu payhcrar-
 rhihkyngngghar lyaryuyarnyatwk ngwaykiu
 hkyayyuupey. yhkumhar ngartiu kiuyhkn-
 darsny amyiusharkyng tiueat kiuyhknhar
 kellsiuhyphceat. ngartiusarsmesny suu-
 tiu sarsmekellsiuhyphckyeat. ngartiu
 sarsmekiurayarngh kywnhkanhcaymny-
 layar. kywnhkanhcaymny sayar smetiukiulny
 rwayhkyngngghar mtniung. piungng-
 lyarnhng uyyarnytiu sny suutparlksiu
 rayarklapyetkarhu siukyeat. htiusiua-
 pyhctngmyntmsayarchekarkiu ngar sny
 kyarsayarahkar alwnnyhiungysayarchitri
 kiuyaliualayark snghkyngpyemh mhu-
 umtnhng mngarrhrtiukihukayar sngtiu
 sny amyiusharkyngtiu atihcartkysny
 tkarhu suanmshpyng suutiutbkk luam-
 yartiukiu hcuwayhcaylk tparamyusartiulk
 kywnhkansayarnghartiuy nyeahckiu yud-
 luutiukiu ngartiusny ttniungsmhyatiung
 rwaynhutpyemh sngtiusny nyeahckiu-
 tiukiu thpn rayarnghuemnylayar. suutiusny
 amyiusharkyngtiutwng arayarnghkanrm-
 nylayarhushiulyhng suutiusny pynpyayar
 hcrarmrhi titsithcwarnaykyeat. ngarklly
 sngtiupyusayaramhu mkayarnghpar tkar.
 ngartiu rnsuuhpyhcsayar tparamyusar-
 tiusny ngartiukiukellrellmnyhu hciurim
 ngartiueat bhararshkngkiu kyayarkr-
 wansayarchitnhng sngtiukyngsngsny mhut
 layar. ngarnhngngarnye ngarkywnntiusnylly
 luumyartiuy ngwaynhngsnhchparkiu hk-
 wellyuupiungsnymhutlayar. atihcar sayar
 amhukiu pyhpytkyparlayar. ynapngsuu-
 tiulyar hcpyhcuayarny sanlwg uyyarny
 aimrarkiuung suutiuhkwellyuupesayar
 ngway snhchpar hcpyhcrny seahkyiukiung
 pynpaykyparlayar hu siusayar suutiuk
 pynpayparmny. bharmymhtayarnghyuu
 par. kiuytayarmintayarmuusnyatiung
 pyuparmnyhu wnhkankyeat. htiusiu
 yjpurayarihitiisny gtihtar snyatiung
 pyurmnyakayarngh ngarsny suutiukiu
 hkayar kyinsiuhcaypyemh kiuyhkarpiukku
 hkarlyk gtipyksayar suapayarngtiukiu bhu-
 rarshkngsny aimtayar amhutayar htellk isi-
 uhkarliutayarmuuparhcaysayar. suutiusny
 isiuhkarphcliuhkkyngkiu hkanrkyparhca-
 husiu hcnway sayarsuapayarngtiusny
 aramngghu wnhkan htarwr bhararkiu
 hkyemwmkyeat. luumyartiusnylly gtihtar
 snyatiung pyukyeat. htiumhtpar yudmyiuw-
 nararkiu ngarhkansayarahkyin aartjayrjm-
 ngkye nnhcannhhcsmmhck suansynhhcnhck
 tiungaayarngh tsynhhck nhchcptluan ngarnhng
 ngarnyetiusny myiuwnrikhharkiumhcar.
 arngmyiuwntiukiu luumyartiusny ky-
 wayrkyeat. munnhngghcpyhck rnykiung
 tnaylyhng ngwaylasykiung payrkyeat.
 mnglungeat hcayhcarhkyngkiulny hkanrky

eat. ngarmuukar bhararshkngkiu kyayarkr-
 wansayarkyayarngh arngmyiuwnkellsiumpyu.
 htiumhtpar ngarsny myiuriutnyamyl-
 llupnayeat. ngarnhng ngarkywnntiu snyly-
 yarkiu mwy myiuriutnyhkyng amhukiusar
 wiungnye kyuhcarkyeat. htiumhtpar
 ptwnkyngnay ngartiuhantsiu larsayar
 tparamyusarkiu msiubhell yudamyiusar-
 tiu nhng mngarrarhi trarngarkyiptiusny
 ngarhcarpwell hcasayarkmyellrhikyeat.
 naytiung ngarhcarpwellkiu wntarkayarngh
 rwaysayar siuhkyayarkkayarngh kykmyarkiu
 hcrngreat. syrk thkarmyarchwarsa-
 yar hcpyhcrnyamymyiuukiulny tngreat.
 htiumyhiayarkkunsayarnly luumyartiisny
 pngpnhewar amhuhcayarnghrsayarkya-
 yarngh myiuwn rikdharkiu ngarmtayarngh.
 aiukaywnup bhararshkng iluutiuaabhiu aky-
 wnuppyusmyhatwk akywnupkiu aayarkmay
 kyayjuupyutayarmuupar.

6

htiuhakar myiutanhkartiukiu mhtuhta-
 yarnghsasyar lny myiuriutny luankya-
 yarnghkiu smbhartl tayarbhi aarrpluu
 gayrhngmhck kywnghsayar rnsuutiisny
 sitngkyarsayarahkar smbhartlnhng
 gayrhngtiuk larpar. aunayarkhyiung
 twng hkayhpirim rwarmhartwaykyku-
 naanhu mkayarnghsayar akyanrhi ngarkiu
 mharliukkyeat. ngarklly ngarsnykyesa-
 yaramhukiu sayarngh rwrksayarkyayarngh
 msnghmlarniung. htiumamhukiu msayarngh
 rwbkbell sngtiurhirarsiu sngswar abhykya-
 yarngh amhupytarmnynyhu tmntiukiu
 hcaylwht pynpyayar eat. htiusiulayky-
 imtiungaayarngh mharliuk ngarsny lny
 yhkngkellsiu pynpyayareat. nayarkpuhc-
 makyim smbhartlsny yhkng kellsiu mimiky-
 wnkiu hcaylwht kywnwtwng tansipmhkt
 sayarchcarpareat. hcarhkykhuumuukar
 sngnhngyudluutiisny punknmnyakyan-
 rhisnyhu luumyarmyiu pyayarsiukeyeat.
 gayrhnglly sksayhkaneat. htiumhcarh-
 ganye sng sny yudrhngbhurnghpyhcliusa-
 yarnghar myiuriukiu tneyeat. yudpyny
 rhngbhurnghrhisnyhu sngkiu rnysayarngh
 yayruhnglmyiu hayarpyayarsayar prayarh-
 pktiukiu sngghknhtarpye. htiumhcaratiung
 rhngbhurngaarkyayarkiyayarkrmy. siuhpyhc
 larpar. tiungpnghykunaanhu hcarparstny.
 ngarklly sngpyayarsayarchkart hkwmyh
 mmhn kiuyhchitell mhar ahkynynheht-
 nggtsnyhkyngnyhu hcaylwht pynpyayareat.
 akyayarnghmuukar suutiuk htialupkiu
 lkhcmstnungaayarngh suutiisny aarkiyarky
 limmnyhu siulykngartiukiu hkyimhky-
 yarkkyeat. siuray twng htiumhcarayarngh
 ngarsaraarrhieat. htiumhkar mhaytbayl-
 sarphchcsayar daylar yeatsarrhaymarysny
 punrhayarnghlyknaysayar aimsiu ngar-
 swarlyhng suukbhurashkngreat aimtayar

atwnghknhtellmhar ngartiusny hcuway
 bimarntayar tanhkartiukiu pithtarkykua-
 naan. kiuytayarkiu staan sayanghar
 larkylimny. ynaynynpng larkylim mnyhu
 siueat. ngarklny ngarkellsiusayarsusny
 pyayr mnylayar. ngarnhngtusayarsu-
 sny askhkymrsarkhyng nghar bimarnta-
 yarhtellsiu wngrmnylayar. ngarmwnghu
 pynpyayreat. htiusuukiu bhurarshkng
 hcaylwhttayarmmuu. tayarbhinhng
 smbharlt ngharsayarkayarng htiusu
 ngartbhk hayarpyayarsnykiu ngarrimpieat.
 suutiusnyngarkiu kellarhlcrarakyayarngrhi-
 hcay lyk ngarkyayark htiusuypyushpyng
 pyhcmharhcayhkyngnhar htiusuukiu ng-
 harkyeat. aiu akywnup bhurarshkng htiusu
 pyuttsayar tayarbhinhng smbharltkiung
 nayardiarnyrhisayar prayarhpkmhchc
 akywnupkiu hkyimhkayarksayar prayarh-
 pktiukiung mhttayarmuupar. ark ngarsyn-
 hcherkkyarmh elull nhhsyngarrknaytwn
 myiuriukiun lkhcstkyeat. htiusitngkiu
 rnsuutiusnykyar ptlly wnkyngnaysayar
 tparamyiusarapayarngtiusny myiuriukiun
 myngsayararhkar rhkkyayarkhkyngsiu ra-
 yarkky eat. akyayarnghmuukar htiumahusny
 ngartiueat bhurarshkng ahkwngnng-
 pyekyayarnghkiu ripmikyeat. htikuarkltwn
 yudmhkuumttiusny myarhcwar sayar mayt-
 tarhckiu tayarbhiantansiu payliuk tayarbhi
 pynpaysayar hcaramyarkiulny rkyeat.
 tayarbhisny aarrarsarrhayknieat smk hpy-
 hcayarkyayarnghg suueatsar yayarhnnsny
 bayr hkisar mayrhulansmenhng hcuambhk-
 sayarkyayarnghg yudluu amyartiusny
 tayarbhihtan shhcarkiuhkankypye. suu-
 tiusny tayarbhipyusayaramhukayarngtiukiun
 ngaaar pynpyarkyeat. ngarhckarkiulny
 suuaar pynpyarkyeat. suusynly ngarkya-
 yarkhcayhkyngnghar hcarpayliuklayeat.

7

myiuriukiun lkhcstsayarahkar ngarsny
 tanhkar tiukiun htuuhtayarng tanhkarhca-
 yarng sehkyngsny laywisar tiukiun hkn-
 htarpymh shhcarrhi bhurarshkngkiu
 ahtuushpyng riasay sayar reltliukmh-
 uaharninhng ngarnyeharnttiu yayru
 rhlngmyiukiun aplyk naymhtwkmhe
 yayrurhngmyiutanhkartiu kiun mhpwngh-
 cay nhng. tanhkarhcayarngrhichny
 tanhkartiu kiun pit knlkyng htihcay.
 myiusuummyusartiusny asease mimitiuar
 p mimitiuaimt bhkthkyk knghcayarnghcayhu
 hceringeat. akyayarnghmuukar myiusny kyy-
 wnsayar lny naysayarsuunny aimmyartiukiun
 mtny msayarkkysay htiauhkarmhuumt mn-
 gararhi sngrellsartiukiun aswayamyialiu
 hcarrngyuuhyngnghar hcuwayhcamny
 akyankiu ngareatbhurarshkngsny ngarhc-
 itnhluanhtellsiu swngpaytayarmueat.
 thpnngartwaysayarcarrngtynyhuusayar

rhayuehcwar rayarklarsayarsuutiueat
 asway amyihcarrnghykhuumuukar bar-
 bulunrhngbhurng naybuhkd najyarsny
 barbulunmyiusiu simswarhkyngkiu hkanrsa-
 yar luuhcuhtellk htwk jayrubbayl yayarrhu
 nayhmi aarjri rarmi narhmarni mayard-
 kell bilrhn mijpayrk bigwell nayhuan
 barnartiunhgatuu liuklar yayrurhng
 myiauhchrisayar yudpyny aseasesiungsayar
 myiurwar siurayarksayar niungngan-
 tayarsar israylluuhcarrng huumuukar
 parrutamiusarnhhtayarngtrar hkun-
 hcsy nhhcayark rhayhptiamyiusarsuan-
 rarhkunhcsynhhcyayark aarraramyiusar
 hkyayarkrarngharsynhhc yayark parhtha-
 yarbhamyiu yayarrhunhng ywarbh amyiu
 sarnhhtayarngrrhcher tsyrhhcyayark
 elanamyiusar thtayarngnhcher ngarsylay
 yayark jttuamyiusarrrhcherlaysyngarayark
 jkhkellamyiusar hkunhcrarhkyayarksy bin-
 wiamyiusar hkyayarkrarlaysyrhch yayark
 baybellamyiusar hkyayarkrarnhcsysuanaya-
 yark aarjgdamyiusar thtayarngsuanrarn-
 hhcsy nhhcayark adayarnikanamyiusar
 hkyayarkrarhkyayarksy hkunhcyayark big-
 wellamyiusar nhhtayarngngarsykhunhch
 yayark aardinamyiusar hkyayarkrarn-
 garsyngar yayark hayjkinhng aartaramy-
 iusar kiusyrhch yayark harrhuanamyiusar
 suanrarnhhcsyrhcyayark bayjellamyiusar
 suanrarnhhcsylayyayark harripamyiusar
 trartsynhhcyayark gibayarnamyiusar
 kiusyngarayark bklnngmyiu naytayarhpm-
 iusar trarrhcsy rhhcayark aarnsutmyiusar
 trarnhhcsyrhcyayark baysarjmarwkmy-
 iusar laysynhhcyayark kirtyarrimmyiu
 hkayhpirmyiu bayrutmyiusar hkunhcrar-
 laysysuanayark rarmmyiu garbmmyiusar
 hkyayarkrarnhhcsy tyayark mitmtmyiusar
 trarnhhcsynhhcyayark bayslmyiu aarim-
 iusartrarnhhcsysuan yayark ahkyarsayar
 naybayarmyiusar ngarsynhhc yayark
 ahkyarsayar elanmyiusar thtayarngn-
 hcher ngarsy layyayark harrimmyiusar
 suanrarnhhcsy yayrihkayarmyiusar suan-
 rarlaysyngarayark layardmyiu hardidmyiu
 aunayarmyiusar hkunhcrar nhhsytyayark
 sayarnarmyiusar suanhtayarngkiuar suansy
 tny. yjpurayarhithcarrnghuumuukar ya-
 yarrhuamyiu htellk yadaryamyiusarkiuar
 hkunhcsysuanayark imayramyiusar thta-
 yarngngarsynhhc yayark parrhuramyiusar
 thtayarngnhcher laysy hkunhcyayark
 harrimamyiusartrhtayarng tsyhkunhch ya-
 yarktny. laywisarhcarrnghuumuukar
 hayardaywamyiutell k yayarrhuamy-
 iunhng kardmaylamyiusarhkunhcsy
 layyayark sehkyngsny aarspamyiusar
 trarlay syrhcyayark tanhkarhcayarngh
 rhluanamyiusar aartaramyiu sar tarlmu-
 namyiusar akkupamyiusar htia amyiusar
 rhayarbellamyiusarpayarngh trarsuansyrhch
 yayarktny. bhurarkywnhkansuu jihamyiusar

hshupamyiu sar tbbayarkamyiusar kayru-
tamiyusar syamyiusar pardun amyusar
laybnamyiusar hargbamyiusar rharlmell
amyiusar harnnamyiusar giddaylamyiusar
garhar amyiusar raryamyiusar rajjinamy-
iusar naykayard amyiusar gjjiamyiusar
aujamyiusar parsar amyiusar baysellamy-
iusar munimamyiusar nayhpirhaysim amy-
iusar barkbutamyiusar harkuhpamyiusar
harrhuramyiusar barjlitamyiusar mayhi-
damyiusar harrhramyiusar barrkutamyiusar
sisramyiusar tarm amyiusar nayjiamy-
iusar htihpamyiusartny. rhayarlmuneat
ahcayhkankywn sayartellamyiusar sayarh-
prkamyiusar payridamyiusar yarlamyiusar
darkunamyiusar giddayl amyiusar rhayhpti-
amyiusar httilamyiusar payarhk rkamyiusar
jaybimamyiusar aarmunamyiusar tny.
bhurarkywnnhg rhayarlmuneat kywn-
payarngkar suanrarkiusynhcyayarktny.
htiumhtpar israylamyiumhnsny mmhn
snykiung mimitiwaswayamyiukiung mpyni-
ungbhell taylmaylmyiu taylahrrhmyiu
hkayrupmyiu addunmyiu imayrmyiumh
htwksarsayar suhuumuukar daylaryamy-
iusar payarngkyayarkar laysynhcyay-
arktny. yjpurayarhitamyiuhetelk hbary
amyiu sar kayarjamyiusar gildpynysar
barjilell smetyayarknhng hcuanbhk ya-
yarkhkmamnykiu rsayar barjilellamy-
iusartiusny hcarrngwngsayarluuhcutwng
mimitiuhcarrngkiurhar mtwaysayarkya-
yarnng amyiumhchc yjpurayarhitatar kiu
mhkanrky. urimnhng sumimparsayar
yjpurayarhitmpayarmhe tiungayarnng suu-
tiusny alwnsnrhngsayararartiukiukiuhcarrhu
pynyaupmngghcerngat. pristpayarngkar
laysayarnghhchtayarnng suanrarkhya-
yarksytny. htiumhtpar kywnyayarkyar
kywnminmpayarnng hkunhchtayarnngsuan-
rarsuansykhunhcyayark sehkyngsny yayark-
yar minmpayarnghhchrar laysyngaryayark
myngpayarnghkunhchrarsuansykhayarkhce
lar payarnghhchrar laysyngarhce kula-
rauppayarnng layrarsuansyngarhce myny
payarnng hkyayarkhtayarnghkunhchrarnhchc-
sytny. aswayamyiusuukyehkyiutiusny
amhutayarkiu sayarngrwkhchrar lhuukyeat.
pynyaupmngsnylny rwhaydnggarthtayarnng
angtuangnsary yjpurayarhit awthcuan ngar-
warsuansykiukiuhndartayarthellsiu swnglay
eat. aswayamyiusuukyewswngsayar rwhayn-
gwaypayarnngkar rwhaydnggarnhchcsayarnng
ngwayahkwknhchcsayarnghhchtayarnng tny.
kywngsayar suutiusnylny rwhaydnggarnhchc
sayarnng ngayahkwknhchcsayarnng yjpuray-
arhit awthcuanhkyayarksykhunhchcuankiu
swngkyeat. htiusiu yjpurayarhit laywisar
tanhkarhcyarnng sehkyngsny sarmnylu-
uahkyiu bhurarkywnahcherhisayar israylpyny-
suupynysarapayarngtiusny mimitiu nayrar
myiurwartiu nayrarkykyeat.

sttmlrayarkmh myiurwararprpnaysa-
yar israyl amyiusarluuapayarngtiusny
lar raytanhkarlmtnwng hcnywaykyeat.
israylamyiu htarwrbbhurarthartayarmuusa-
yar mayarrhaypnyttikym hcarkiu sa-
yarnghkellparhu kymttsrar ejrkiu tayarng
snyatiung narhtayarnngnarlnyngsmyh-
sayar prist yayarkyar minmtiu rhaysiu
sttml phtmnayrktwng pnyttikymhcarkiu
yjpurayarhit ejrsny sayarnghkell narl-
nyngsnyayarsuu yayarkyarminmtiu
rhaymhar nannkahkyinmh hc mwnt-
nyahkyintiungaayarnng raytanhkarlmtnwng
bhtrwtlayeat. luuapayarngtiusny pnytt-
ikymhcarkiu hcayhcyarnhtayarnngkyeat.
suutiulupkysayar trarhayarrarshcsar pll-
ngpayarmhar kymttsrarejrsny rp mtis
rhaym anary uriy ihlki marsayytiusny
lkyarbhkng paydary mirhayl marlhi
harrhuan harrhbdarn jarhkri mayrhulan-
tiusny lkwelbhkng rpnaykyeat. htiusiu
ejrsny luuapayarngtiuhkksar mynglyk
luuapayarngtiurhaymhar kymhcarkiu hp-
wngsayaharhar luuapayarngtiusny htkeyeat.
ejrsny mythcwarbbhurarshkng htarwrbbhur-
ar kiu kayarnngkyepayeat. luuapayarngtiuk
aarmng aarmnghu lktiukiuhkyelyk
wnhkan uehkyppwpwplyk htarwrbbhurarkiu
kiukwykyeat. yayarrhu barni rhayrbhi
yarmin akkup rhbbaysell hayardi marsayy
kaylit aarjri yayarjbd harnn paylaryahc
rhisayar laywisartiusnylny luumyartiuaar
pnyttikymhcarankkiu pynkyarkyeat. lu-
umyartiusnylny mimitiunayrar naykyeat.
htiusiubhurarshkngat pnyttikymhcarkiu
sayhkyarhchwar bhtrwt ankkiupynshpyng
luumyar narlnyhcayhkyngnghar pyukyeat.
luuapayarngtiusny pnyttikymhcarkiu
kyarsayaharhar ngiukywaykysnyhpyhc
pynyaupmng nayhmi kymttsrar yjpuray-
arhit ejr luumyar tiuaar swnsngsayar
laywisartiuk isnyayark sny sngtiueat bu-
rarshkng htarwrbbhurarabhiu snrhngsayar
nayhpyhceat. ngiukywaymyntmhkyngkiu
mpyukynhng. swarkylayar myinhcawarsayar
ahcarkiuuhcarky layar. hkyiusayar arnyk-
iusayarkkylayar. sngrellsayar suutiuaar
waymyhkyayar. isnyayarkksny ngartiuhbu-
rarrhngabhiu snrhngat. wmmnykyngnhg
htarwr bhurarpaytayarmuusayarahk-
wngnhng aaryuu wmmnyayark kylayarhu
luuapayarngtiuaar siukyeat. htiusiu
laywisartiuk isnyayarkksny snrhngsa-
yar nayhpyhcsayarkyayarnng titsithchwar
nayky layar. wmmnyayarkynghu siu
luuapayarngtiukiukiuhngimhcyaykyeat. lu-
uapayarngtiusny hayarpayarsayar hckar
myarkiu narlnysayarkyayarnng hcarsa-
yarkhkyng suutpar tiuaar waymyhkyng
alwnpyayarmwayhkyngkiu pyuaansa-
yarnghar swarkyeat. dutiynayrktwng

aswayamiyusuukyemyartiu nhngtkw yjpu-
 rayarhit laywisartiusny pnytti kymhckarkiu
 narlnyaasayarnghar kymtttsar ejrhtan
 hcnywaykyeat. sttmplwellkiuhkankyhcny
 israyamiyasar apayarngtiusny shchkk-
 tell nayrkymnyhu mayarrhay aarhpnyg
 htarwrbbhurartartayarmuusayar pnytti
 kymhcar rayhtarkyayarngkiu twaykyeat.
 htuihckarkiu kyarsayarahkar kymhcar
 parsnyatiung shchkktelltiukiulphkyn-
 gnghar tayarngsiu swarky. sanlwnghkk
 htngruuhkk murtuhkk hcwnplwan hkk
 ahcrhisayar htuihtpsayarahkk alkmnyi-
 tiukiui sayarnghkellkyhu yayrurhngmy-
 iumhhc hkpsimsayar myiurwartiu kya-
 yarngyarkyeat. lumyartiusny htwkswar
 shchkktiukiui sayarnghkellpyelyhng aimmiu-
 payarmharng mimiwnghgtell bimarn tayart-
 niunghtellmharng raytanhkarklmmhng eh-
 printanhkar lmmharng shchkktellmyarkiu
 lupkyeat. htiusiusimswarhkyngkiu hkanr-
 rarhtellkhtwklar sayar pristapayarngtiusny
 shchkktelltiukiui lup htiumngaykyeat.
 nunsar yayarrhulkhtkmhhc is raylamy-
 iusartiusny thkarmyh htiusiumyuky. alwn
 wmmayarklyknaykyeat. phtmnaymhhc
 nayarkbbharshkngat pnytti kymhckarkiu
 bhtwrtykyeat. htuiupwellkiu hkunhckrptluan
 hkankyeat. rhhckrmyayarksayarnay trarta-
 yaratiung dhmmplwellkiulnyhkellkyeat.

9

htiulnhhcsylayrknyatwng israyl amyiasar-
 tiusny ahcarrhayarnglyk lyhayartayawt ki-
 uwtlyk kiuy myaymhunkiu tnglyk hcnyway
 kyeat. htuiahkar israylamyihchchpyhcsa-
 yarsuutiui sny tparamyiasarrhismyhtiunhng
 kwar kiuyapyhc nhng bhiubhaytiueat
 apyhcmiyarkiu bhayarpayarnngn kyeat.
 mimitiunayar rpnay mimitiubhurashkng
 htarwrbbhurareat pnyttikymhckarkiu nay-
 layhcuthcu bhtkyeat. apyhckiu bha-
 yarpayarnngn mimitiu bburashkng
 htarwrbbhurarkiu naylayhcuthcukiu kiuk-
 wykyeat. htuiahkar laywisaryayarrhu
 barni kpmayal rhaybni bunnii rhayrbhi
 barni hkaynnitiusny plng payarmharpp
 suutiueat bburashkng htarwrbbhuraraa
 kyehcwarsayarasannhng kywaykyayarkyeat.
 thpnlaywisaryayarrhu kpmayal barni
 harhbni rhayrbhi hayardi rhaybni payshi-
 tiuk htikyayar. sngtiueatbburashkng
 htarwrbbhursny ahcnaymyell mngglarrhi-
 tayarumuuhcaystnyhu kayarng kyepaykyla-
 yar. kayarngkyepayhkyng hkyemwmhkyng
 amiyumihtk kyemyng bhunkyesayar kiuy-
 tayareat narmsny mngglarrhiparhcaystny.
 kiuytayarsarlyhng htarwrbbhur hpyhctayar
 muueat. amyngsuansayar kayarnkngnhng
 kayarnkng biulhkyayapayarngtiukiung
 myaykyenhngmyaykyepayarmhar rhrhis-
 myhtiukiung pnglynhngpnglyparsmyhtiukiui

ng hpnsngtayarmuueat. aluanhcuan-
 tiukiui hcayarnngmtayar muueat. ka-
 yarnngkngbiulhkyaytiusny kiuytayarkiu
 kiukwykypareat. aiuhtrwr arhngb-
 hurarshkng kiuy tayarsny aarbyankiu
 rwayhky hkarldellpyny urmyiumh
 hkayarkhellpyelyhng aarbyhanhuysayar
 amnykiu paytayar muueat. rhayta-
 yar suusbhayarhpyayarngsnykiu tway
 sayarkyayarngh hkanripyny hittipyny
 aarmayarripyny hpayrjipyny yaybusipyny
 girgarrhipynytiukiui aarbyhanamyiuanwyaar
 ngarpaymyhu wnhkansny atiung shchcar-
 tayarmpkyptayarmuueat. aellguttupyny
 akywnuptiueat bhiubhaymyar hkanrsa-
 yarnyhnysellhkyngkiuumyng eduanpng-
 lynarmhar suutiui aayarhhsayarasankiu
 kyartayarmuueat. hparrayarbhurnghng
 suueatkywmnyar pynysuu pynysarapa-
 yarngtiusny akywnuptiueat bhiubhaytiukiui
 hcayarkarhcwarpyusayarkyayarn ki-
 uytayarsny kynyruh naytayarmmuu.
 htuiupynsartiui nimitlkhknarhng aanbh-
 wysayaramhutiukiui pytayarmuu sitng-
 tayarsny ynaytiungaayarn kyayarcha-
 yarlykrhipareat. suutiuisny pnglyaly myay-
 payarmhar rhayarkswarmnykyayarn suu-
 tiurhaymhar pnglykiu hkweltayarmuueat.
 nyhnyellsayar suutiukiuar nksayarrayhtell
 siu kyayarkkiuphcskellsiu phctayarmuueat.
 htiumhtpar nayahkyin miughtimtiungaarh-
 pyngng nynyahkyin suutiiswarrarlmiuki
 lnghcaysayar metiungaarhpyngng suutiukiui
 piusayarngtayarmuueat. kiuytayartiunglny
 sinartayarngpayarsiu sngsk miughka-
 yarnngknghtellk byarditsankiu lwht shpyng
 hutmhnhpyayarnngmtsayar hcerngtuanhp-
 wellhkykpynt trartiukiui appaytayarmuueat.
 snrhngsayar upusnayrktayarkiu bhayarpy
 kiuytayar kywmnayarrhayaarhpyng
 nnyarnurpdays pnytttrartiukiulny htarta-
 yarmuueat. suutiiumwtisiphkyngnhng rayn-
 gthkyngkiu pyayhca hkyngnghar miughka-
 yarnngkngmunhng kyayarkhtellkhtutsayar
 raykiu paytayarmuueat. suutiupiungb-
 hiukyinsiutayarmuusayar pnyhtellsiuwng
 simyuumnykyayarn mintayarmuueat. siu-
 rartwng akywnuptiubhiubhaytiusny marn
 htayarnnglwhar hkiungmarsayar lnyngnhng
 pnyttayarkiu narmhtayarnky. suutiutwng
 pyutayarmuusayar aanbhwsayaramhu
 tiukiui maayarkmay. aarnartayarkiu ng-
 yngsnlyk lnyngnhkiungmarsny hpyhc
 kywnhkanar aellguttupynysiu pynliusa-
 yarnghar luukyetuekiuhkyemyhayarkkyeat.
 siuar twng kiuytayarsny apyhckiu-
 pyayttsayarbhar hkyhcsnarhkyngmayt-
 tarkrunarhngpynyhuan hcitrny hkyng
 kyayjuupyuhkyngnhng kywywsayar bhu-
 rarhpyhctayarmuu sayarkyayarn suutiukiui
 hcwnphctayarmmuu. htiumyhm suutiuisny
 nwarngsyarupkiu swn aiuisraylamyiu
 ibhursny sngkiu aellguttu pynymh

nhutsayarngsayar sngeat bhurarhpyhctayarmueathu siulyk alwnpyhcmharsayarlny kiuytawarrarny ahtuushpyng snartt sayar bhurarhpyhctayarmuu tayarsuutiukiuhcwnphctayarmmuu. nayahkyin lmpysayarmughtimtiungmpyayark nynyahkyin suutiuswarrarmkiu lghcaysayark metiung lny mkwy. suutiuaar swnsnghcarbhui kayarngsayar winyarnytayarkiu paytayarmueat. suutiuhcarrsayar kiuytayareat mnnkiurupsintayarmmuu. suutiu angtpyayhcay hkyngnghar raykiulny paytayarmueat. anhhclaysyptluan suutiuki alyhng msngrcllhcahykngnghar kywaymwaytayarmueat. suutiuawt mhayarngmnmwr. suutiuhkyaysnylny mpwnmrayarng. nayarkmhtparamyisartiueat tiungniungnganmyar kiu suutiuaar akunahcngwayhpn paysnartayar muushpyng suutiusny hayrhbhun rhngbhurngrhiunhng barrhnrhngbhurng aughahciursayarpnytiuki siumyu kyeat. suutiusarmyartiuuki miughkayarnkgngky kellsiu myarpyarhcaytayarmueat. akyn-gpynyhtellsiu suutiu wng simyuumnyakyayarnng suutiueat bhiubhaytiuaar gtihtartayarmueat. htiupnyhtellsiuswngtayarmuushpyng sarmyaytiusnywng simyukyeat. suutiu rhyamhar htiupynysar hkarnaniluutiuki nhiphctayarmuu rhngbhurngahcrhisayar pynysuupynysartiuki pyuhkngsmyh pyursayarahkwngnghng suutiulksiu aptayarmueat. htiusiusuutiusny hkiungghkansayarmyiumyar myaykayarngsayarpny uhchcarnhng pynysayaraim tuupesayarraytwng myarpyarsayar hcpyhcuuyarny sanlwnguyarny asese sayar apngtiukiusimyu whcwarhcarsayarklyk asarsuuhpyiu kyayjuutayarkywywhkyng mwaylayar kyeat. siurartwng amintayarkiu narmhtayarnng punkn lyk trartayarkiu kyayarnarksiu phchtayareat. ahtantayarsiu pynlarhcayhkyngnghar suanmsayar kiuytayar eat prayarhpktiuki st alwnpyhcmharhkyngkiu pyuky eat. htiukyayarnng suutiuki nhayarngrhksayar rnsuu lksiu apliuk tayarmueat. sngrellhkanr kiuytayarkiu aayarrhckysayarahkar kayarnkgngbhuanhkanrharhtayarnng krunarkyayjuutayar kywywsnyatiung rnsuulk mh kylwhtsayar kyayjuurhngtiuki payarhtwnhcaytayarmueat. thpnhkysarrsayarahkar rhaytayar duhcriuk kiu pyupynksayarkyayarnng rnsuuahciurmyakyayarnng thpnaptayarmueat. suutiusnypynlar kiuytayarkiu aayarrhckysayarahkar kayarnkgngbhuan knarhtayarnng krunartayarrhisnyatiung ahtpht kyntng tayarmueat. trartayark-iukyngpynhcahykngnghar suanmtayarmuu sayarlny suutiusny narmhtayarnng marmhtayarnglwar kyeat. kyngsayersuu askrhghcrar akayayarnghpyhc sayar hcerngtayarmuuhkyktiuki lwnkyuukyeat.

hkiungmarsayar lnpngnghng runlyknarmhtayarnghbell naykyeat. nhhcpayarngm-yarhcwar suutiukiusnyhkan kiuytayar eat prayarhpktiurhisayar kiuytayareat winyarnyarrhpyng suanmtayarmuusayarlhy suutiusny narmhtayarngsayar kyayarnng ipynysuupynysartiulksiu aptayarmueat. siurartwng kiuytayarsny hkyhcsnarhkyng mayttarkrunarnhng pynyhcuansayarbhu-rarhpyhc krunar tayar kywywsayarkyayarnng suutiuki rhngrhngghpykse tayarmmuu. hcnphctayarmmuu. siuhpyhc aiu akywnuptiueatbhurar kyemyt mhartnhkiunhng pynyhcuanyk kyayarkmbhwsayar bhurar krunarptinyarnytayarkiu hcayarn-gtayarmuusayar bhurar aarrhurirhngb-hurnglkhtkmhkc nyaytiung aayarnng akywnuptiu rhngbhurng mhuumt yjpurayarhit prayarhpkc aswayamyiusuukye kiuytayareat luu apayarngtiupaparsiu rayarksayar bhaydnrhismyhiu pmarnmpyubhell naytayarmmuuparnhng. kiuytayarmuukar akywnuptiupaparsiuayark hcaysmyhsayar amhutartayarmueat. akywnuptiusny mtrarsphpyng pyukyparpye. kiuytayarsny trar shpyngsar hcerngtayarmuupye. akywnuptiurhngbhurng mhuumt yjpurayarhit aswayamyiusuukyetiusny trartayarki-umhcayarnng. payhtarartayarmuusayar pnytmayrnghng sksayhkanhkyk myartiuki narmhtayarnngky. kyesayarkyayjuuki pyulykappaytayarmuu suutiupiungsayar niungngan snartayarmuusayarpnykye pyny kayarnngnayrsayarlhy amhutayarkiumsaya-rngmrwk mimitiupyusayar duhcriukkiu mrhayarnghbellnaykypareat. bhiubhaytiusny alwnmytsayar aseanhan kiu hcarrsayar alhkwngnghngsuutiuaar paysnartayar muusayar pyny akywnuptiusny ynay ahcahyhkanhkywn hpyhckypareat. suukywnhkanrkypareat. akywnuptiupay-hckyayarnng akywnuptiupapay mhar hknhtartayarmuusayar rhngbhurngtiusny ipyny kywywhcwarhpyhcsayar aseanhankiu simhcarmyellrhikypareat. akywnuptiueat kiuyhng tihrcarnmyarkiu suutiusny kiuyaliualyayark ahciupiung akywnup-tiusny alwnsngrellhkanlyknayrparsnyhu mywksiukyeat. htiukyayarnngarmyarkiu ngartiusny sngkhng pyemh shchcarpyu hcarhkyupkiulny rayhtarlyk ngartiu akyeakell yjpurayarhit laywisartiusny tansip hktkyeat.

10

tansiphktsayarsuu huumuukar harhklisar pynyaupmng nayhmi yjpurayarhit jid-kiy hcrary aarjri yayrmi parhur aarmri marlhkiy htut rhaybni mllut harri mayrmut aubdi danyayl ginnausun barrut mayrhulan abhiy miyarmin marji bilgell rhaymary laywisaraarjnisar yayarrhutpar

hayndd sar binwitpar kpmayltpar suutiunyerhaybni hayardiy kaylit paylar y harnn mikhhkar rayhup harrhbhi jkkur rhayrbhi rhaybni hayardiy barni bayninu-luutiutwng akye akellhpyhcsayar parrut parhtmayarbh elan jsau barni bunni aarjgd baybell adayarniy bigwell aardin aartar hijkiy ajjur hayardiy hrhuan bayjell harrip aarnsut naybell margpyarrh mayrhulan hayjir mayrhjbayl jardut yardwar paylti harnn anary hayarrhay harnni harrhbn harlayarhk pilh rhayarbk rayhuan harrhbn marsayy ahij harnn aarnn-mllut harrim barnartny. kywngsayersuu yjpurayarhit laywisar tanhkarhcayarg sehkyngsny bhurarkywn achrhisayar bhurarshkngeat trarkiuhcayargaansayarnghar htiupynysar tiunhngkwasayar suaapayarngtiusny myarsarsme tiunhngtkw akyiukayayargkiu narlnysayarsuuhpyhc nyeahckiumhuumttiu mhewellyk bhurarshkngeat kywnmayarrhayaarhpyng htartayarmuusayar bhurarshkngeat trartayaratiung kyngparmnyhuung ngartiuarhng htarwrbhurareat pnyttayarmy hcernghtuan hpweltayar muuhkykrhismyhtiukiu hcayargrhayarkparmyhuung kiuysmetiukiu pynysartiauar mpay hcar pynysarsmetiukiu kiuysartiuabhiu msim myuubhellnayparmyhuung pynysartiusny upusnay uhchcar hcarhcar kiurayarngkyngnghar yuuhkellyhng upusnayhpyhchcay ahkyar sayar dhmmnayhpyhchcay mwy sttmnhctwng lylup hkyngamhkiumpyu kywaykiuanlungmtayarnghbellnaypar mnyhuung kyinsiulyk shchcargtihtarkyeat. htiumhtpar ngartiubhurarshkngeat aimtayaramhu tnyhuasayar upusnaynhng lsnnaytwng rhaytayar mun myellsayarmehiuraryjdhmmpwell snrhngsayarasan asayarg israylamyieat apyhchpyayar yj achrhisayar ngartiueatbhurarshkng aimtayaramhuuar luanhcuankiu sayarngrwkhcrarbhii luutiungtnhhclyhng ngway tkypsuanhcutchuhce payrmnyakayarg kiyuabhiu hcernghtuanhpswellkyeat. pnyttikymhcar rayhtarsnyatiung ngartiubhurarshkng htarwrbhurareat yjplngpayarmhar memwayhcarhtng puujayarskkarkiu tnhhctnhhchlyhng hkyinhkyksayar ahkyintiu aswayamyialuk ngartiubhurarshkngeat aimtayarsiusayarnghkellrmny akyayarg yjpurayarhit laywisarpynsuupynysartiusny hcarraytanpyukyeat. auesesayar myayaseanhannhg auesesayar shceseamyiumyiu kiu bimarntayarsiu nhhctiung sayarnghkellrmnyakyayarg pnyttikymhcarayhtarsnyatiung aue bh-warsayar saryayarkyarnhg auebhwarsayar siunwar achrhisnytiukiu bimarntayar amhuhcayargnsayar yj purayarhitturhinar bimarntayarsiu sayarnghkellrmny akyayarg auelupsayar munhcim puujayarskkar shcse amyiumyiu hcpyhcrny

sekiuyjpurayarhitturhinar bimarntayar ahksniung lylupsayar myiurwarhismyhtiu myayaseanhansybiutbhiukiu laywi sartiuhansiu ng sayarnghkellrmnyakyayarg hcernghtuanhpswellkyeat. laywisartiusny sybiutbhiukiu hkanyuusayar ahkar aarunamyiu yjpurayarhithirmny. laywisartiusnylny sybhiutbhiutellk sybhiutbhiukiu nhut yuu bimarntayarahkn bhndartiukhtellsiu swngrky mny. laywisarahchrhisayar israylamyiusar tiusny snhcar hcpyhcrny sepuijayarskkartiukiu snrhngarhtarn-tayartnsar amhuhcayargnyjpurayar hit tanhkarhcayarg sehkyngsnytiurhinar ahksniu sayarnghkellrkyminy. ngartiubhurarshkngeat aimtayarkiu ngartiusny hcwnphc mhtarrry.

11

htiuhkarluumyartiutwng mnglupsayar suutiusny yayrurhngmyiu naykyeat. kywngsayersuutiusny snrhngsayararp yayrurhngmyiu tkyiptwng tyayark ahkyarsarmyitiu kiuyayark nayrmny akyayarg hcarraytanpyukyeat. yayrurhngmyiunayhkyngnghar aliliu whhkasayar suaapayarngtiukiu luumyartiusny kayargkyepkyeat. yudmyiurwartiutwng israylluu yjpurayar hit laywisar bhurarkywn rhayarlumneat kywn amyiasaraseasetiusny mimitiu siungrararp naykyeat. yayrurhngmyiunaysayar pynysuupynysar akyeakell mngararrhihuumuukar yudamyiu hparrk mharlayl rhayhpti aarmri jarhkri aujitiuhm sgksksayar asary tpar rhilayarni jarhkri yayaryrip adary hjary kayarlhayarj barruttiumh sgksksayar marsaytparnhngtkw yayrurhngmyiunaysayar hparrkamyiusar suorellayrarhkyayarksyrrhchayarktny. bngyarminamyiu yayrhary isayl marsayy kayarlary paydary yayard mayrhlangtumh sgksksayar sltu sunayark gbbellhngumh achrhisayar kiuar nhchsyrrhcyayarktny. jihkrisar yayarlсны bngyarmin amyiaup hpyhceat. saynwarsaryudsy pyngmyiukiuupreat. yjpurayarhitmuukar yadary yayaryrip yarkhinnhngtkw ahitup mraryut jardut mayrhulan hilhki tiumh sgksksayar bhurarshkngeat aimtayarauphcar y achrhisayar aimtayaramhukiu sayarngrwksayar amyiasar hkyng rhcharrnhchsynhchcyayarktny. htiumhtpar marlhki parrhur jarhkri aarmji paylli yayrayarhan tiumh sgksksayar adaryachrhisayar aswayamyiu suukyeamyiasarhkyng nhchrlay synhchcyayarktny. imayr mayrhilmuut aharsell aar-jrayltiumh sgksksayar aarmrhellachrhisayar hkwnaarkyesayar suorellamyiasarhkyng trar nhchsyrrhcyayarktny. hgdaraylmsar jarb daylsny suutiukiu aupreat. laywisarmuukar bunni harrhbhi aarjrikan harrhuptiumh

sngksayar rhaymarytpar laywisarakye
 rhbbaysellnhng yayarjbdtiu sny
 bhu-rarshkngeat aintayar pyngamhukiu kynyru
 hcerngrkyeat. aarsp jarbdi mikhkartiumh
 sngksayar msanisny kyayjuutayarkiu
 hkyemwmhkyngnhng sutayarng hkn-
 gamhumhar akyelupsayar suuhpyhceat.
 barkbukisny apayarngabhayartiutwng
 dutiysuuhpyhceat. htiumhtpar yaydusun
 glarl rhmwartiumh sngksayar aubdi
 rheiat. snrhngsarmyiunaysayar laywis-
 arpayarng kar nhhcrarnhhcsylayayarktny.
 tanhkarhcayargakkup tarlmunahrhisayar
 tanhkarkiu hcayarngsayar amiyusarhkyng
 payarngkartar hkunhcsynhhcayarktny.
 kywngsayar israylamyusar yjpurayar
 hit laywisartiusny yudmyiurwartiutwng
 mimitiu piungrngarpnaykyeat. bhu-rarky-
 wntiusny auhpaylarpna jihnhng gisptiu sny
 bhu-rarkywnaup hpyhckyeat. mikhkar msani
 harrhbhi barnitiumh sngsk sayar aujisny
 yayrurhngmyiunaysayar laywisartiu kiu
 aupreat. aarspamiyusar sehkyngsnytiusny
 lny bhu-rarshkngeat aintayaramhukiu
 kynyruhucerng rkyeat. akayarnngmuukar
 sehkyngsnytiusny nayrk ahcnyatiung
 hcarhcararikkharkiu hkanrmnyakayarng
 rhngbhurng amintayarrhieat. yudamiyu
 jarranwhy mayrhj baylsar payshisnylry
 rhngbhurngahkwngnhng pynysartiukiu
 aup araytarpiungmngghpyhceat. yudlu-
 uahkyiutiusny myiurwarkyaylktny huusayar
 kiry-sarbhmyiurwar dibhunmyiurwar yaykp
 jaymyiurwar yayrwh mayarld bkparlk
 harjarrwharl bayrrhaybh myiurwarmyar
 jiklt maykayarnmyiurwarmyar angrimmun
 jarr yarmut jamayar adulan myiur-
 warmyar larhkirhmyiunhng kyaylktmyar
 ajaykarmyiurwarmyar bayrrhaybh myiumh
 hc hinnuanhkyiungtiungaayarng anhanap-
 yarnaykyeat. bngyarmin amiyusartiusnylry
 gayb mitmt aari bayslmyiurwartiung aarn-
 sut nayarb aarnni harjayar rarm gittim
 hardid jaybhiung nayblt layd aunayarmyi-
 umyarng srarsmarhkyiungng naykyeat. lay-
 wisar asngapayarnghakkyiutiusny yudpyny
 ahkyiutiusny bngyarminpynynaykyeat.

12

rharlsaylsar jayrubbaylnhng yayarrhu na-
 yarksiu liuklar sayaryjpurayarhit laywisar
 huumuukar hcrary yayrmi ejr aarmri
 mlut httut rhayhkni raytuan mayrmut
 idayar ginnaysun abhiy minyarmin mard-
 yar bilg rhaymary yayaryip yaydary
 sllu aarmayark hilhki yaydarytny hu-
 usayar yayarrhulkhtk amiyusarhkyng yj
 purayarhittiutwng akyeakell hpyhckyeat.
 laywisarmuukar yayarrhu binwi kpmayl
 rhayrbhi yud kyayjuutayar hkyemwmhkyng-
 gamhukiu nyeahckiu tiunhngatuu aupsayar
 msanitny. suutiunyeahckiu barkbuk-

inhng unitiusny knghcayarnгамhukiu
 auprkyeat. yayarrhusar yayarykim ya-
 yarykimsar elyarrhip elyarrhipsar yayaryd
 yayarydsar yayarnsn yayarnsnsar yard-
 wartny. yayarykin lkhtk aswayamiysuukye
 yjpurayarhit myarhuumuukar hcrarysar
 mayrary yayrmisar harnni ejrsar mayrhu-
 lan aarmrisar yayarrhnn mllutsaryayarnsn
 rhayhknisaryayarsp harrimsar aardn
 mayraryutsar haylkell idayarsar jarhkri
 ginnaysunsar mayrhulan abhiysar jihkri
 minyarminsar mardyarsar piltell bil-
 gsar rhmwar rhaymarysar yayhayar nsn
 yayaryripsar mttaynell yaydarysarauji
 sllusar karlell aarmayarksar ebar hilhk-
 isar harrhbhi yaydarysar nars nayltny.
 elyarrhip yayaryd yayarrhnn yardwartiu
 lkhtk laywisar aswayamiysuukyetiung
 payrlimng darllkhtktiungaayarng yjpur-
 yarhit tiukiung mhtsarsayar hcarngrhieat.
 elyarrhipsar yayarrhnnlkhtk tiung aa-
 yarng laywisar aswayamiysuukyetiukiu
 hcarngyuu rarjwngmthcar swngstny.
 laywisarakyeakell harrhbhi rhayrbhi
 kpmaylsar yayarrhutiusny nyeahckiu-
 yarnhng wiung bhu-rarshkngeat ludar-
 widhcerngsnyatiung gunkayjuu tayarkiu
 bhayaryphkyemwmhkyngamhukiu alh-
 nylnhng hcayarngrkyeat. msani barkbuki
 aubdi mayrhulan tarlmun akpuuti-
 usnylry tanhkarwnarmhar hcayarngrsayar
 tanhkarhcayarnghpyhckyeat. htiusutiusny
 yayarjdksar yayarrhueatsar yayarykinlkhtk
 myiuwnnayhmilkhtk kym ttjpurayarhit
 ejrlkhtkrhikyeat. yayrurhngmyiuriukiu
 anumayardnarpyusayar ahkar hkwwkwng
 hcayarnng tyayarnhng temhutlyk sehkyng-
 siulyk wmmayayarkhkyng kyayjuutayarkiu
 hkyemwmhkyngnhngtkw anumayardnar
 pyuaansayarnghar laywisartiukiurhar
 suutiunayrar arprptiuk yayrurhngmy-
 iusiu hkayarkyeat. dhmmsehkyngkiu
 siuttsayaramyiusartiusny yayrurhngmy-
 iuptwnkyngrwartiu nayrarky lykrhi
 yayrurhngmyiu ptwnkyng lwngpyngarp
 myar naytarharparsirwarmyar gilgarlmy-
 uny gaybnhng aarjmarwkkyaylktellk lar
 hcnywaykyeat. yjpurayarhitnhng laywisar-
 tiusnylry kiuykiung luumyar myiutanhkar
 myiuriukiung hcngkyyhca ykeat. htiauhkar
 yudmngtiukiu myiuriupayarsiungarhkayar
 hkyemwmrarsehkyngsiursayar luuhcuky-
 enhhchcukiu hknhtareat. thecukarlkayarrhclny
 nayarkhkyaytanhkarsiu myiuriu payarmhar
 rhayarkswarkyeat. suutiunayarkmhar
 hayarrharynhng yudmng twk aarjri ejr
 mayrhulan yud bngyarmin rhaymary
 yayrmi tanpiukiungsayar yjpurayarhit amy-
 iusar ahkyiu aarsp jkkur mikhkary msani
 rhaymary yayarnsntiumh sngksayar jarhkri
 ahcrhisayar suueatnyerhaymary aarjrayl
 millell gillell mari narslay yud harnniti-
 usny bhu-rarshkngeat ludarwideat turiyarmy-

iukiu kiunglykliukkyeat. kym ttsrar ejrsny
suutiurhaymhar swareat. suutiubhktkhyk
rhisarayhcmraytwng tanhkarsiarayarkmh
myiuriutkrar darwidmyiulhaykarhpyng
tk darwidaimtayarahkt arhaymyknhar
raytanhkartiungaayarg swarkyeat. sehkyng-
sny tchukar lkwelbhkksiluhny ngarnhngtwk
sayarluumyartiusny myiuriupayar mehpi-
upyaumh kyysayarmyuriutiungaayarg
liukkyeat. ehprimitanhkar hayarngsa-
yartanhkar ngartanhkar harnnawlpaya
mayaarpayaiahtkmhhe siutanhkar tiungaa-
yarg liukshpyng htayarngtanhkarwtwng
rpnay kyeat. thpn sehkyngsnyhch-
cusny bhurarshkng aimtayargtwng rp
twksayar mngararrhitusny ngarnhngatuu
tanpiukiungsayaryjpurayarhit elyarkim
marsay minyarmim mikhkary eliaunell
jarhkri harnni nhngtkw marsay rhay-
mary elarjar auji yayarh nn marlhkiy
elan ejar tiusnyrhikyeat. sehkyngsny
tiusny srarayjarhinhngtkw asankiulwhng
siukyeat. htiunay myarhchwarsayar yjtiukiu
puujayarkyeat. alwn wmmayarksayarahk-
wngkiu bhurarshkngpaytayar muusayarkya-
yarg sarmaryarhngtkw wmmayarkhkyng-
giu pyu yayrurhngmyiu wmmayarksankiu
waysayararp kyarrkyeat. htiuahkar yjpu-
rayarhitnhng laywisartiusny amhutayarkiu
hcartarnglyknaysayarkyayarg yudamyiu
scartiusny aarrwmmayarkkysnyhpyhc yj
purayarhitnhng laywisarhkanapsayar pu-
ujayarskkar auesesayarase sybiutbhiukiu
myiunykayylk htellk simyuu siutarhcrarb-
hndartiukmyarkiu auprsayartiukhchiutiukiu
hknhtarkyeat. sehkyngsnyhng tanhkarhca-
yarngtiusnylny darwidnhng sartayar
rhayarlmuohcerngsnyatiung suuti bhur-
rarshkngamhunhng hcngkyhkyngamhukiu
hcayarnghayark lyk naykyeat. rhaykarl
darwidnhng aarsplkhtk bhurarshkngat
gunjayyujatayarkhyemwmmar sehkyngkiu
siursayarsuu akyeakellrhikyeat. jayrub-
baylnhng nayhmilkhtkiny israylluu apa-
yarngtiusny nayrkahcnyatiung sehkyngsny
tanhkarhcartarngghkanapsayar hcarhcrar-
rikhkarkiuung laywisartiuuar snrhngsayar
arartiukiung lhuukyeat. laywisartiusnylny
yjpurayarhit tiuaarlhuukyeat.

13

htiunayrkarkl mayarrhayeatpnyttiky-
mh-carkiu luumyarrhaymhar bhtwtsayarahkar
ammunamyiasarnhng mayarbhamyiasarsny
bhurarshkngat pristtayarhtell siu wn-
gsayarahkwng ahcnymrhiu twaykyeat.
akyayarnghmuukar suutiusny israyl amy-
iusartiukiu lupkywayhkyngngharmkyiusiu
kyinsellhca hkyngnghar barlankiung-
harkyeat. siurartwng ngartiueat bhurar
shkngsny kyinsellsayar hckarkiu ka-
yarnghkyepay sayar hckarhpyhchcayta-

yarmueat. htiutrarkiu kyarsayarahkar
amyiumhchcsayar suu rhismyhtiukiu is-
raylamyiumh pyrharkyeat. arngthkar
ngartiubhurarshkngat aimtayarpyng
hknkiu aupsayar yjpurayarhitelyarrhipsny
tayarbhinhng payarkbhayartayarsny hpyhc
bhayarympuujayarskar nansarpayarg
tnsar myiukiung pnyttayaratiung laywisar
sehkyngsny tanhkarhcartarngtiuaar payrsa-
yar snhcar hcpyhcrny sesybiutbhiukiung
yjpurayarhittiuuar lhuu sayar alhuu-
tiukiung siutarmyellrhisayar ahknkyekiu
tayarbhiabhiu pyngsngat. htiukarlptluan
ngarsny yayrurhngmyiumrhi. barbulun
rhngbhurng aartjayrj nhncan suansyn-
hch nhhtwng ahtantayarsiu swareat.
angtnkarl kyarpymh rhngbhurnghtantayar
ahkwng yayrurhngmyiusiurayarksa-
yarahkar elyarrhip sny bhurarshkngat
aimtayarntiunghtellmhar ahknkiu tayarb-
hiabhiu pyngsng duhcrukpyukyayargkiu
ngarkyarsireat. htiuahkar ngarsny al-
wnnarkyngsayarhcitri tayarbhiuhchcar
prikarhismyhkui ahknhtellk htutphcpymh
ahknmyarkiu hcngkyhchayhkyngng-
harhcerng thpnbhurarshkngat aima-
taysarnmyar bhayaryj puujayarskkar
nansarpayargkiu sayarnghkell siutareat.
amhutayarhcartarng laywisar sehkyngsny
tiusny asease mimitiulyarsiu pyawsarky
snykiu ngarhtayark suutiuhkanapsayar
hcarhcrar rikhkarkiu manmrkyayargkiu
ngarripmilyk bhurarshkngat aimtayarkiu
abhykayarg hcnwphckysnyhu mngtiukiu
apyhctng laywisar tiukiu hcuwayhcapymh
suutiunayrar hknhtarpyneat. htiuahkar
yudluuapayarngtiusny snhcar hcpyhcrny
sesybiutbhiukiu bhndartayartiuksiu
sayarnghkellpynkyeat. yjpurayarhit
rhaylmi kymtjjardut laywisar paydary
suunayarkmsanisarhpyhcsayar jkkureat-
sar harnntiukiu bhndartayartiukhiuarar
ngarhknhtareat. htiusuutiusny shch-
carhcartarngghkyng asray rhisnyhpyhc
amyiusarhkyngtiuaar wayhpnrkyeat. aiu
akywnupeat bhurarshkng htiuahmukya-
yarg akywnupkiu aayarkmaytayarmuupar.
akywnupeat bhurar shkng aimtayarab-
hiu aimtayaramhuhcayarnghkynggabhiu
akywnuppyusayar kyayjuukiu hkyayta-
yarmmuuparnhng. htiukarl yudpynmhar
ahkyiutiusny upusnay hcpyhchsekiu nylyk
kayarkliungkiuswnglyk mynypayarmhar
wnkiunglyk lupsayarnghkysnykiung up-
usnayhcpyhcrny hcpyhchse sngbhayar
shpse achrhisnytiukiutng yayrurhngmy-
iusiu sayarnghkellky snykiung ngarmyng
imnysayar nayrksar hcarhcrarmyarkiu
rayarnghapsnyhu suutiakyar pyayareat.
htiuarpnaysayar turumyiasartiusnylny
ngarahcherhisnytiukiu yayrurhngmyiususa-
yarnghkell upus nay yudamyiasartiuuar
rayarnghkkyeat. htiuahkarngark sngtiusny

upusnaykiu hpyk pyusayar duhcriukkar
abhysiunny. bhiubhaytiusny htiusiupyusa-
yarkiyayarnng imyh layarkkyehcwarsa-
yar sngrellhkyngkiu ngartiung imyiu
ng bhurarshkng rayarkhcaytayarmuus-
nymhutlayer. sngtiusny upusnaykiu
hpyksayaraarhpyng sar pyngchcwsayar
amyktayarkiu israylamiyu rayarkhcayuem-
nylayarhu yudmhuumttiukiui apyhcn glyk
abhitnaytwng nayrayarngkwy upusnay
lwnsnytiungaayarnng yayrurhlnngmyiu-
tanhkartiukiui pit htarmnyakyayarnng
hcerng upusnaywnmyarkiu myiuh tellsiu
mswngchcayhkyngnghar mimikywnahkyiu-
tiukiui tanhkartiui hknhtareat. htuiunayark
kunsnymyar uhchcarmyiukiui rayarnng
sayarsuumyartiusny yayrurhlnngmyiupyn-
gmhar thkarnhhchkar aipkyeat. ngarklney
myiuriuptlneyabhykyayarnng aipkysnny.
nayarkthpnlar aiplyhng bhmse mnyhu suu-
tiuaar stipayeat. htuiuahkarmhch upusnay
twng mlarbhellnaykyeat. laywisartiuis-
nylny upusnaykiu snrhng hcayhkyngnghar
hcnngkyysayarkiuynhnglar tanhkartiukiui
hcayarngrmnyakyayarnng ngarmharhtareat.
aiui akywnupeat bhurarshkng htuiamhukya-
yarnng akywnupkiui aayarkmay tayarmuupar.
krunartayarmyarpysnyatiung akywnup-
kiui kymnsartayarmuupar. htuiukarl aar-
jutamiyu ammunamiyu mayarbh amyius-
menhng hcuanbhksayar yudluuahkyiutiukiui
ngarmyngheat. suutiussarsmetiusny yud-
hckarkiu mpyayartt. aarjut hckartwk
ahchrhisayar asease bharsarhckarkiu pyayart-
tkyeat. suutiukiui ngarapyhctng kellarleat.
ahkyiutiukiui riuklyk sanpngnhutlyk dnpay
sngtiusny kiuyismetiuukiui pynysartiuaar
mpayhcarr. pynysar smetiukiui kiuyssa-
rtiuaabhiu msimmyuur. israyl rhngbhurng
rhayarlmunsnny htiusiu pyu pyhcmhar-
rarrayarksnymhutlayer. atiungtiung
apynypyny suunhngtuusayarrhngbhurngm-
rhi. israyl rhngbhurngarar bhurarshkng
hknhtarsnytiungaayarnng hcittayarnhngt-
waysayarsuuhpyhcsayarlney tparamyiu
sarminmtiusny pyhcmharhcaysnytkar.
ngartiuisny sngtiuhckarkiu narhtayarnng
tparamyiusar minmtiunhng hcuanbhksh-
pyng imyhlayark kyesayar duhcriukkiui pyu-
lyk ngartiueat bhurarshkngkiui pyhcmhar-
rmnylayarhu bhurarshkngkiui tiungtny
suutiukiuiyinsiuhcayeat. yjpurayarhitmng
elyarrhipsaryayarydeat sartyayarksny ha-
yarrrniluu smbharlt smkphychsaryakyayarnng
suukiungarnhnghtuteat. aiui akywnupeat
bhurarshkng suutiuisny yj purayarhi-
tararkiu yjpurayarhit laywisartiui nhng
hpwellsayarpitinyarnytayarkiu rhuthkysa-
yarkiyayarnng suutiukiui mhttayarmuupar.
htiusiu yudamyiusartiukiui tparamyiusar
apayarngtiunhng knghcnghcaypyemh yjpu-
rayarhitnhng laywisartiukiui asease mimitiu
amhuhcayarngrsnny atiung ngarhknhtar hky-

inhkyksayarahkyin htngpuujayarskkarnhng
auesesayar asekiui puujayarchcayhkyngnghar
hcerngeat. aiui akywnupeat bhurarshkng
kyayjuupyuparmnyakyayarnng akywnupkiui
aayarkmaytayarmuupar.

aardn rhays enut karinn mhar layl yarrk enayark msurhl larmk nayare rhaym harm yarhpkntny. yarhpkarsarkargayarmar mar-gayarg mard yarwn tubarl mayrhk tirt-tny. gayarmarsarkar aarrhkaynt rihpt tayargarmtny. yarwnsarkar elirhar tarrhu kittim dayardarnimtny. harmsarkarkurh mi-jrhim hput hkarnarntny. kurhsarkar saybh hwil sarbt rargm sttayhkartny. rargm sarkarrhaybh daydntny. kurhsny sarnimra-yardkiulny rsayeat. htiusuusny myaykye pa-yarmhar aarkyesayar musihuphyheat. mi-jrimsarkar ludimluu aarnmimluu lhar bim-luu nttuhimluu parsrusimluu karlsruhimluu kttayarrimluu tny. karlsruhimayuihtellk hpilittiluhpyhcestny. hkarnarsarakyekar jidun htiunayarkhays htiunayark yaybusiluu aarmayarriluu girgar rhiluu hiwiluu aark-iluu siniluu aarwdiluu jaymriluu harm-siluhpyhcestny. rhaymsarkarelan aarrhu aarhparjd lud aarran uj hul gaysar mar-rhtny. aarhparjdsarkarrharl rharlsarkar hay-bartny. haybarsnylny sarnhhcyayarkkii myng layeat. sartyayarkkar hparlkam-nyrhieat. akyayarngmuuakar suueatlkhtk myaykyekiuh hkwellwayky eat. suueatnyekar yuttansarnrhieat. yuttsarkar aarmayardn rhaylp harjarmarwk yayr hdayarran ujarl dikl aubarl abhimayl rhaybh auhpir hwil yayarbp isuupayarngtiu sny yuttsar hpy-hckystny. rhaym aarhparjd rharl haybar hparlk rargayar hcayrayark narhkayar tayr aarbyhanamnyrhisayar aarbyantny. aarby hansarkar iarknhng irhmayltny. irhmayl-sarakyekarnbaryut nbar yutnyekaydar aard-bayl mibsan mirhm dumar marhc hardar taym yaytur narhperh kaydmartny huusayar irhmaylsartny. aarbyhanmyar nhayarnghay-tursarkarjimran yutrhn maydn midyn irhbht rhuaartny. yutrhn sarkar rharbhnng daydntny. midynsarkar ehpar ehpayr harnut abhi dardelhartnyhuusayar kaytur sarmayantny. aarbyhansar karjjark ijak-sarkar esayarnhng israyltny. esayarsarkar elihpt rwayl yurh yarlan kayartntny. elih-ptsarkar taymn aumr jaypayar gartan kayntmhch timntwng rsayarsar aarm lk-tny. rwaylsarkar narht jayr rhmm mijjtny. hcirsarkarlayartn rhayarbl jibhayarnng aarn dirhun ejar dirhntny. layartnsarkar ha-yarrinhngghaymantny. layartnnhmkar tim-ntny. rhayarblsarkaraarlarwn mnarht ebarl rhayhpayar aunantny. jibhayarngsarkar aarynhng aarntny. aarnsarkar dirhun dirhunsarkarhngdn erhbn isrn hkayrntny. ejarbhsarkar bilhn jarwn aarkn tny. dirhn-sarkar ujnhng aarntny. israylamiyu ahci-ursayarmngkye mrmhme eduanpyny ahci-ursayar mngkyehuumuukar bayarsar bayl-sny dinnarbarmyiumngpyueat. baylmngsay suueatarar bayarjr arp sar jayreat sarya-

yarbpsny mngpyulayeat. yayarbpmmngsay suueatarar taymarni arpsar hurhansny mng-pyulayeat. hurhanmngsay mayarbhlnwng-pyng midynluutiukiup lupykansayarsuu bay-ddsarharddsny hurhanarar mngpyulayeat. myiutayarkar aarwitmyiutny. hardmmngsay suueatararmarsrk arpsar hcarmlnsny mng-pyulayeat. hcarmlmngsay suueatarar my-hcnarmhar naysayarrhayar bhutarpsar rha-yarlсны mngpyu layeat. rhayarlmngsay su-ueatarar aarhkbayarsar barlharnсны mng-pyulayeat. barlharnmngsay suueatarar hardar sny mngpyulayeat. myiutayarkarpa-yarmyiuutny. myayark sartayarkar mayjhsmehpypchysayar martraydeat sme mhayt-bayltny. hardarmngsaysayarnayark edu-anpyny biullupsayarsuuhuumuukar biultim-nar biulaarlw biul yaysk biulahayarli barm biulelar biul pinun biulkaynt biultaymn biulmibj biul margdayl biulirantnyhuusayar isuutiusny eduanbiulmyarhpyhcestny.

2

israyleatsarmyarhuumuukar rubng rhima-yarnng laywi yud ishkar jarbulun dnyayarsp bngyarmn nsali gd aarrhartny. yudsny hkarnarnamiuhpyhcsayar rhuaarsme twng myngsayar sarkar er aunr rhayltny. yudsarkyeersny htarwrbbhurar rhaytayar siusayarsuuhpyhc kwpmyktayarmuuhkyn-gkiu hkanreat. hkywaymtarmartwng myngsayarsarkar hparrk nhng jarntny. yudsarpayarngkar ngaryayark tny. hparrk-sarkar hayjruannhng harmultny. jarsarkar jimri esn haymn karl kayarl darr pa-yarnngngaryayarktny. jimrisarhpyhcsayar karmieatsarkar kyinsell apsayarararkiuyuu pyhcmbarshpyng israylamiyu kiu nhayarn-grhksayar aarhkntny. esnsarkar ajritny. hayjruanmngsayar sarkar yayrmayl aarran karlktny. aarransarkar amindp amindp sarkar yudamiusartiutwng biuplupsayar narrhntny. narrhunsarhcarlrmun hcarmun-sarbayarj jayarjsar aubk aubksaryarhelltny. yayrhellsaruekar elyarbh dutiysar abhindp ttiysarrhimar hctuthtsar narsnayl puhcm-sar rddell sthtmsarauijng sthtmsar elihu athtmsardardwid tny. suutiunhmkar jayru-yarnhng abhigellltny. jayruiyarsarkar abhirhell ywarbh aarshayl payarnng suanya-yarktny. abhigellsarkar aarms aarmsabh kar irhmaylamiyuyaysartny. hayjruansar karlksny myarajubhnhng yayruttwng myn-gsayarsarkar yayrhar rhayarbp aarndntny. ajubhsaysayarnayark ehprtkiu sim hurkiu myngpynlayeat. hursarkar uri urisarkar bayjlay ltny. htiunayark hayjruansny askhkyayarksy rhisayar gildabhmarrhkireats-menhng hcuانبhk hcaygup kiu mynglayeat. hcayguparsark yarirtny. htiususny gild-pyny myiunhhcsysuanmyiukiuh piungeat. gayrthurmyiu aarranmyiunhngtkw yarirmy-

iuhcu kayntmyiunhng ptwnkyngsayer
 myiuhcumyupayarng hkyayarksytiuki
 tiukyuueat. htiumyupayarngtiuki gild-
 abh marhkireatsarmyaytusny piungkyeat.
 hayjruanсныкеат karlkehprtiemyi saysa-
 yarmayark suueatmyar abhisny suueatsar
 aarrharkiu bhwarmyngeat. aarrhursar
 kartaykayar tny. hayjrueaneat sarueyayr-
 mayl sarkar sarueaarranmhhc bun aurng
 aujng ahityny. aartramnyrhisayar ahkyarm-
 yartwng aunankiumyngeat. yayrmayleat
 sarue aarransarkarmarj yarmin ekartny. au-
 nansarkarrhmmellnhng yardtny. rhmmell-
 sar kar nardpnhng abhirhurnty. abhihell
 amnyrhisayar abhirhurmarsny aarbnhng
 mayarlidkiu bhwarmyngeat. nardp-
 sarkar saylknhng appimty. saylksarmrhi.
 appimsarkar irhi irhisarhayrn rharhnsar
 aarleltny. rhmmellnyeyardsarkar
 yaysarnhngyayarnsn tny. yaysar sarmrhi.
 yayarnsnarkar paylknhng jarjtny. irwaykar
 yayrmaylamyuanwytny. rhayrhnsarmrhi.
 smeskskrhieat. rhayrhns yarhamnyrhisayar
 aellguttuamiyusar kywn yayarkyartya-
 yarkrhi htiukywnnhngsmetyayarkkiu
 payharshpyng. smesny abhtiusarattel-
 likiu bhwarmyngeat. attellsarkar narsn
 narsnsarjarbd. jarbdsarehpll. ehpllsar-
 raubk auksaryayhu yayhusar aarjritny.
 aarjrisarkar haylk haylksar elars sarsis-
 mell sismellsar rhlluan rhlluansar yaykmi
 yaykmi sarelihrmar tny. yayrmayleat-
 nye karlksaruekar mayrh mayrharsarjhp
 jihpsarmrayrh mrayrhars haybyun hay-
 byunsar kayarr tarpwar raykng rhaym
 tny. rhaymsarkarrarhan rarhansarya-
 yarkayarng tny. raykngsarkar rhmmell
 rhmmellsar mayarn mayarnsarbkiurty.
 karlkmyarngysny lnyharrn mayarj garjk-
 tiuki bhwarmyngeat. harnnsarkar yardell
 tny. yardellsarkarrayng yayarsan gayrhan
 paylk ehpar rharhp tny. karlkmyarngy-
 marhkarsnylny rhaybarnhng tirharnkiung
 mardmaynabhrharhp marhkabaynabhrhayw
 gaarabhkiung bhwarmyngeat. karlksmekar
 aarrhkstny. ehprtsarue hureatsarhpyhcsayar
 karlk sarkar kirytyarrim abhrhayarbarl
 bklngabhhclm bkgardarabhbharrp tny.
 kirytyarrimabh rhayarbarlsarhuumu
 kar harrayarnhngmhaysi amyiutpiung
 kirytyarrimamyiumyiu isriluu hpuhiluu
 rhumsiluu mirhriluutny. htiumyiuhtellk
 hparrarsiluunhng erhrtayarliluuhpyhcestny.
 hclmsarhuumuukar bklngnhng naytarar
 hparsiluu atrut bkywarbh mnhaysi amy-
 iutpiung jayarriluu yarbkmymuaysayar
 rhayarhpriluu tirsiluu rhimsiluu chuhk-
 siluutny. htiusuutiusny rayhkpamyueat
 abhhaymtmh sngksayar kiniamyiueat abh
 haymtmhsngksayar kiniamyiuhpyhcestny.

3

haybyunmyiu darwidmyngsayersartiutwng
 saruekar yayjrailymyiusuu ahinayarngtwng
 myngsayersar aarnmuntny. dutiysarkar
 kr maylmyiusuu abhigelltwng myngsa-
 yarsar danyayl tny. ttiysarkar gayrhur-
 rhngbhurng tarlmell smemarhkareatsar
 abrhluantny. hctuthtsarkar hggiteatsar
 adayarniutny. puhcmsarkar abhitteat-
 sarhayhptitny. shtmsarkar myayarksar-
 tayar egltwng myngsayar sar israntny.
 htiusarhkyayarkyayarktiuki haybyunmyiu
 myngeat. htiumyutwng hkunhcnhch-
 nhngkyayarklmngpyueat. yayrurhngmy-
 iutwng anhhcsuansysuannhchcmngpyueat.
 yayrurhngmyiumyngsayersarhuumuukar
 rhmwar rharayarp narsn rharayarmuntny-
 huusayar amyayl sme barsrhaybhtwng
 myngsayersar layyayark. htiumhtpar
 ibhar. elirwh eliplk. nayarg nayhpk yarh-
 pyar elirhmar elyard elihplk payarngkiu
 yayarktny. irwaykarmyarngytwngsayersar-
 tiuki msiubhell darwideat sarmyartny.
 nhmsarmarlnyrhieat. rhayarlmunsarkar
 rayarbayarg rayarbayarng sarabhiy ab-
 hiysar yayarrhhpt yayarrhhptsaryayarran
 yayarransaraarkhji aarkhjisar yayarrh
 yayarrhsar aarmji aarmjisar auji aujisarya-
 yarsan yayarsansar aarkht aarkhtsarkayhji
 hayjkisar mnarrhay mnarrhaysar aarmun
 aarmunsar yayarrhi tny. yayarrhisaruekar
 yayarharnn dutiysar yayarykim ttiysarjay-
 dki hctuthtsarkar rhlluan tny. yayarkimsarkar
 yayhkayarninhng jaydki tny. akynyhkanrsa-
 yar yayhkayarnisarkar rharl sayl marlhkiran
 paydary rhaynjar yaykmi hayarrhm naydb-
 hitny. rharlsaysarkar jayrubbaylnhng rhimi
 tny. jayrubbaylsarkar mayrhulan harnni
 nhm rhaylayarmitnhngtkw hrhubb auhayl
 bayrhki hdsi yurhsaay sk payarngngarya-
 yarktny. harnnisarkar payltinhng yaryary
 tny. yayrharysarkar rayhpary. rayhparysar
 aarnn aarnnsaraubdi aubdisarrhayhkni
 rhayhkhisarrhaymarytny. rhaymarysarkar
 httut igarl barri narri aarjri arhprt payarng
 hkyayarkyayarktny. narrisarkar eliaunell
 hayjki aarjrikan payarngsuanyayarktny.
 elyayarnellsarkar hayardary elyarrhip pay-
 lary akkup yayarhn dlary aarnni payarng
 hkunhcyayarktny.

4

yudsarkarhparrk hayjruan karmi hur rha-
 yarbarltny. rhayarbarlsarkar rary raryars-
 yarht yarhtsar ahumellnhnglarhd irwaykar
 jayarrsi amyuanwytny. ekanamyiubheat
 sarkar yayjrail irhm idbt nhmharjlayl-
 payarni gaydayarabhpaynwayl hurhabh
 ejartny. isutuusny bklngabh ehprtsarue
 huramyiu anwhytny. taykayar abh aar-
 rhursny haylnhng narr amnyrhisayar

myarnhhcyayarkhieat. narnbhwarmyn-
gsayar sarkar ahujan hayhpar taymni
harhrhtarritny. haylbbhwarmyngsayar
sarkar jayrk yayjayar esnn kayarjtny. ka-
yarjsarkar aarnupnhng jayarbayd aherhi
sayar harruansar aharrayl aswayamyiutny.
htiiaswayamyiu yarbknsy htuusnsayar
suuhpyhceat. suueatamik ngarsnypyn-
ghcwsarsayar waydnarkiu hkan isarkiu myn-
grpyehusiulyk yarbkanmyhpyng mhnycat.
yarbbklny kiuytayarsny akywnupkiu ahe-
nykayarngkyepay akywnupnayrarkiu kyywn
hcaytayarmuupar. akywnupsny bhayupdan-
hayarng arhkhnghnglwtprmnyakyayarnng
lktayarsny akywnupbhkny kwylkarhca-
yarngmtayarmuuparhu israylamyieat
bhurarshkngaar sutayarngtt tayarnngsa-
yarsukiu bhurarshkngpaysnartayarmuueat.
rhuacmayarng karlksarkar mhir mhir sar
erhtuntny. erhtunsarkar bkrarhp parsar
tayhinn tny. tayhinnsarkar inrarhttny.
isuutiu sny rayhkaramyiusarhpyhkyeat.
kayntsarkar ausanyaylnhnghcrary tny.
ausanyaylsarkar harstnhngmayarnayarsell
tny. mayarnayarsellsarkar auhprartny.
hcrary sarkar ywarbh ywarbheatsartiusny
srarsmar hpyhc srarsmarhkyiung naysa-
yarsuutny. yayhpunnsarhpyhcsayarkarlkeat
sarkar iru elar narmtny. elarsarkarkaynttny.
yayhllaylsarkar jihp jihpar tiri aarsrayltny.
ejrsarkarkayarsar mayrk epar yarluntny.
mayrknhng hcuانبhksayarhparrayarsme
bisharsny miri rhmmell erhtmayarabh
irhbhkiu bhwarmyngeat. myar yayhudiysny
gaydayarabhyayrk hcayarkayarabh haybar
jarnayarabh yaykusaylkiu bhwarmyn-
geat. yayhudiysny narhannhmpyhceat.
narhansny garmirwarsar kil marhkmyiuser
erhtmayareatabh hpyhcestny. rhimun-
sarkar aarmnun rinn bnggharmn tilun
tny. irhisarkar jayarhk bjayarhktny.
yudsarhpyhcsayar rhayleatsarkar layk
abher mrayrhabb lardaherhisayar pithkya-
yarkiu rkttsayar aarrhbaraswayamyiu
yayarykimaherhisayar hkayarjaybhllu
mayarbh pyny ahciursayar yayarrh sarpp
yarrhubilngtny. htiusiuseriasayar rhay-
hckarhpyhceat. htiusuutiusny aiuhntn smar
lyyarlupsmarhpyhc rhngbhurrganarmhar
naylky amhutayarkiu sayarngrwrkyeat.
rhimayarngsarkar yaymwayl yarmin yarrip
jayr rhayarltny. rhayarlsar rhlluan rhllu-
ansarmibhsan mibhsansar mirhm mirhmsar
hmwayl hmwaylsar jkkur jkkursar rhimitny.
rhimisny sartsyhykayarkiyayarknhng sme
hkyayarkiyarktiuki myngeat. siurartwng
suueatnyeahckiu tiu sarmmyar. rhima-
yarnngamyiuseriasny yud amyiusarkellsiu
mpwarmmyartt. rhimayarnngamyiu-
tiusny darwidmngkyelkhtk tiungaayarnng
bayrrhaybhmyiu mayarlarmyiu harjr-
warlmyiu bilharmyiu ejngmyiu btlardmyiu
bayswaylmyiu hayarmarmyiu jikltmyiu

bkmarkbutmyiu harjsusimmyiu bkbirimyiu
rharrimmyiu tiu naykycat. htiuhmtpar
tayarmyietan angrimmun tayarhkhng esar
aarrhntnyhuusayar myiungarmyiu nhngtkw
ptlnyrhisayar rwarapayarngtiuki barlmyiu
tiungaayarnng piungkycat. irwaykar
rhimayarnngamyiuser nayrarnhng sway-
hcnymyiuskphychstny. mayrhayarbp
yarmlk aarmjisaryayarrh yayarl aarsaylsar
hcraycat sar yayarrhibhieatsar yayhu
elyayarnell yarkayarbh yayrhayarhary
asary adyayl yaysimyayl baynarynhngtkw
rhaymary rhimri yaydary allun rhihpitiumh
sngksayar jijtnyhuusayar narmaarhpyng
mhtsayar suutiusny asway amyiusuukye-
pyhc suutiuamyiusny alwnpwarmyar stny.
htiusuutiusny siukykhcarrararpkiu rhar
hkyiungarhaybhk gaydayarmyiuwtiungaa-
yarnng swarsayar ahkar mykpngpayarmyar
kayarngsayarkykhcarrar kyywnngyimwp-
sayar arpkui twaykycat. rhaykarl twng
harmamyiuseriasny htiuarp naykycat.
ahtksiuhkellpyesayar suutiusny yudrhngb-
hurng hayjki lkhtkswar siukykhcarhcrar
kayarngsayararpkui twaysayarkayayarnng arpsar
nayrarnrwartiuki lupkayan rhnhrhnggh-
pyksepyemh ynay tiungaayarnngnaykycat.
thpn rhimayarnngamyiuserayayarkyarngar-
rartiu sny irhisar biulpaylti narri rayhpar
aujayl nhngtkw hcirtayarnngsiu hkyesay
arnglwtysayar aarmlkamyiuserakyn aky-
wngkiu lupkayan htiuarp ynaytiungaayarnng
naykycat.

5

rubngsny israyleat saruehpyhcsayar lny
abhaiprarkiu nyhcnyuuhcaysayarkyayarnng
sarue ararkiunhutpyelyhng israyleatsarhpy-
hcsayar yayarspeat sartiuaar paysnyhpyhc
sarhcn myaysktiuki mhtsayarrahkar
sarueararkiu liuk mmhtr. yudsnylny
nyeahckiu tiutwng lwnkell suueatamyi-
uhtellk mnghpyhcttsayarlny saruearar
kiurm yayarspreat. israyleat saruerub-
ngsarkar harnut hparlu hayjruan karmitny.
yayarlarsarkar rhaymary rhaymarysar ga-
yarg gayargsar rhaymi rhaymisarmikhk
mikhksarray rarysar barltny. barsarkar
aarrhurirhngbhurng tigt pilaysar sim-
swarsayar rubngamyiu mngbayrartny.
suueatnye yayaylnhng jarhkritiusnylny
sarhcnmyaysk hcarrngyuusayarahkar
aswayamyiu suukyeypyhcestny. htiuatuu
yayarl rhaym aarjttiumh sng sksayar
baylsnylnmngpyhchlyk aarayarmyiu
mhhc naybayarmyiu barlmayarnngmyiutun-
gaayarnng nayrar kyyeat. gildpyny siun-
warmyarpyarsayarkyayarnng arhaymyknhar
uhprtmyhcnhngsiungsayar tayarwngw tiun-
gaayarnng nayrarkycat. rhayarlumnglkhtk
hargramyiusartiuki hchctiuk lupkyansh-
pyng gildpynyarhaypiung trhayarkluantwng

hargreatnayrarkiu yuurnayrarkyky eat.
 suutiutbhkthkyk barrhnpnyntwng slka-
 rmyiutiungaayarn gdamyiusartiushny
 nayrar kykyeat. barrhnpyny akyeakel-
 lkar yayarl htiunayark rharhpan yarnell
 rharhpttny. suutiuaswayamiuhkyng
 payarkbhayartayarsay suukamikhkayl
 mayrhulan rhaybh yayarrell yarhkn jyar
 yaybar payarngkhunhyayarktny. htiusu-
 tiushny guni aarbdyayl bujarti yadayar
 yayrhirhell mikhkayl gild yarrayar huri
 abhihellamyianwyhpyhcestny. gunikar
 htiuasway amyiueat suukyehpyhceat.
 htiusuutiushny guni aarbdyayl bujarti yar-
 dayar yayrhirhell mikhkayl gild yarrayar
 huri abhihellamyianwyhpyhcestny. gu-
 nikar htiuasway amyiueat suukyehpyhceat.
 suutiushny gildpyny barrhnpynmyiurwar
 rharrunmyiuptlnypnyhewntiungaayarn
 nayrarkykyeat. isuuapayarngtiushny
 yudrhngbhurng yayarsan nhng isaylrhngb-
 hurng yayrayarbayarnghkkt sarhcnymyaysk
 hcarrngwngkyeat. rubngamyiu gdamyiu
 mnarrhayamiutwktwng diungnhng htarkiu
 kiung laynhng phcttshpyng hchcmhu
 hchcraykiu laykyk hchkyettsayar hchc-
 suurellpayarn kar laysayarnlayhta-
 yarnghkunhcrarhkyayarksy tny. htiusu-
 tiushny hargramyiusartiunhng hchctiuk
 kyeat. hchctiuksayarahkar bhurarshkngkiu
 kiuhear sutayarnsayaarkayarn bhu-
 rarshkng mhctayar muuhkyngkyayju-
 uaarhpyng hargrluutiunhng suutiuhchcar
 rhismyhiurkyeat. kularaupngarhtayarn
 siunhhsinnarsayarn mynynhhtayarn
 luutsintiukiusimyukyeat. bhurarshkn-
 ghakwngnhng hchctiuksayarkayarn
 rnsuamartiushny lellsakyeat. isaylluuti-
 usny simswarhkyngamhurnayarkmhetiu-
 gaayarn hargr luutiunayrar nayrarkykyeat.
 mnarrhayamiutwksny htiupnyntwng bar-
 rhn myiumhch barlhayrmunmyiu hcnirmyiu
 hayrmuntayarn tiungaayarn pwarm-
 yarlyknayeat. aswayamiusuukyemyarhu-
 umuukar hkwnaar kye kyayarchayarsay
 hchcsuurellepar irhi elyayl aarjrayl yayrmi
 hayardwi yardyayltny. siurartwng rub-
 ngamyiu gdamyiu mnarrhayamiu twksny
 bhiubhaytiueat bhurarshkngkiu pyhcmhar
 mimitiurhaymhar bhurarshkngpykseta-
 yarmusayarpynysar tiu bhurarmyarnhng
 mhyarwngkyeat. siuhpyh isaylamyi-
 ueat bhurarshkngsny aarrhurirhngbhurng
 pulnhgrhngbhurng tigtlpaysar hctkiu
 nhiasayartayarmushpyng nayarkrhngb-
 hurngsny htiuisaylamyiusartiuki-
 u gajarnmyhcnar haylmyiu harbayarmyiu
 hararmyiusiu simswar ynaytiungaayarn
 nayrarhkyhtareat.

laywisarkargayrrhuan kayarht mayrarri-
 tny. kayarhtsarkar aarmran ijhar hay-
 byun aujayltny. aarmransarkaraarrn
 mayarrhay miriaan tny. aarrunsarkar nardp
 abhihu elarjar ismartny. elarjarsarkar
 hpinnt hpinhtsar abhirwh abhirwhsar
 bukki bukkisaraui aujisar jayrhi jayrhisar
 mayraryut mayrarytsar aarmri aarmrisar
 ahitup ahitupsar jardut jardtसारहित
 ahimtsar aarjri aarjrisar yayarhn tny.
 yayarhnsarkar yayrurhngmyiumhar rhayarl
 muntnsayar bimarntayar yjpurayarhit-
 pyusayar aarjritny. aarjrisarkar aarmri
 aarmrisar ahitup ahitupsar jardut jardtसारहित
 rhlluan rhlluan sar hihki hihkisar aarjri
 aarjrisar hcrary hcrarysar yayarjck tny.
 yayarjcksnay naybuhkdnayjarlkhpnyng yud
 pynysuu yayrurhngmyiusartiuki-
 u htarwrbhurar simswarhcyatayarmusayarahkar
 parswarstny. laywisar gayrrhuan kayarht
 mayrarritiutwng gayrrhuansarkar libninhng
 rhimitny. kayarhtsarkaraarmran ijhar hay-
 byun aujayltny. mayrarisarkar mharlinhng
 murhitny huusayar laywisawayami-
 uaseasehpyhcestny. gayrrhuansarkarlibni
 libnisaryarht yarhtsar jimm jimmsarya-
 yaraa yayaarsar iddayar idaysarjayr
 jaysaryartrelltny. kayarhtsarkar ijhart-
 nyhuusayar amindp amindpsar kayarr
 kayarrsarasar asairsar elkarn elkarnsar
 ebyarsp ebyarsp sarasar asairsartarht
 tarhtsarurayl uraylsar auji aujisarrhayarl
 rhayarl sar elkarn elkarnsar aarmsell nhng
 ahimut aarmsellsar jayarhpell jayarhPELLsar
 narht narhtsar elyarbh elyarbh sar yaya-
 yar han yayrayarhansar elkarn elkarnsar
 rhmwayltny. rhmwaysaruekar yayarl
 dutiysar abhiytny. mayrarisarkarmharli
 mharlisar libni libnisar rhimi rhimisaraui
 aujsarrhimar rhimarsar hgyar hgyarsar
 asarytny. htarwrbhurareat sayttartayarsny
 ngymwp sayarahkar aintayar sehkyng-
 siuar amhutayarkiu hcayarnghcyahkyn-
 gngghar darwidmngkhntar sayarsuutiushny
 yayrurhngmyiu bimarntayarkiu rhayarl-
 m mntnymhe karlptluan pristhcnwayrar
 telltayar tnyrarap sehkyngsiulyk amhuta-
 yarkiu hcayarnghy eat. bimarntayarkiu
 tnyppesayarnayark mimitiu alhny atiung
 hcayarngrsayaarmhukiu hcayarnghy-
 knyeat. htiuamhutayarkiu hcayarnghsa-
 yarsuutiunhng sarhcnny myayskhuumuukar
 isayrl laywi kayarht ijhar kayarr ebyarsp
 asair tarht jayhpn aarjri yayarl elkarn
 amarsell marht elkarn jayarhpell tayaraar
 elyarbh yayrayarhan elkarn rhmwayl
 yayarltiumh sngksayar kayarhtamiyu
 sehkyngsny haymntpar. htiuamhuta-
 yarkiu hcayarnghsayarsuutiunhng sarhcnny
 myayskhuumuukar isayrl laywi kayarht
 ijhar kayarr ebyarsp asair tarht jayhpn

aarjri yayarl elkarn amarsell marht elkarn
jayarhpell tayaraar elyarbh yayrayarhan
elkarn rhmwayl yayarltiumh snagsksayar
kayarhtamyiu sehkyngnsy haymntpar.
htiuamhutayarkiu hcayarngsayersuut-
tiumhng sarhcny myayskhuumuukar israyl
laywi kayarht ijhar kayarr ebyarsp asair
tarht jayhpni aarjri yayarl elkarn amarsell
marht elkarn jayarhpell tayaraar elyarbh
yayrayarhan elkarn rhmwayl yayarltiumh
snagsksayar kayarhtamyiu sehkyngnsn
haymntpar. htuiamhutayarkiu hcayarngsa-
yarsuutiumhng sarhcny myayskhuumuukar
israyl laywi kayarht ijhar kayarr ebyarsp
asair tarht jayhpni aarjri yayarl elkarn
amarsell marht elkarn jayarhpell tayaraar
elyarbh yayrayarhan elkarn rhmwayl
yayarltiumh snagsksayar kayarhtamyiu
sehkyngnsy haymntpar. htuiamhuta-
yarkiu hcayarngsayersuutiumhng sarhcn
myayskhuumuukar israyl laywi kayarht
ijhar kayarr ebyarsp asair tarht jayhpni
aarjri yayarl elkarn amarsell marht elkarn
jayarhpell tayaraar elyarbh yayrayarhan
elkarn rhmwayl yayarltiumh snagsksayar
kayarhtamyiu sehkyngnsy haymntpar.
htuiamhutayarkiu hcayarngsayersuut-
tiumhng sarhcny myayskhuumuukar israyl
laywi kayarht ijhar kayarr ebyarsp asair
tarht jayhpni aarjri yayarl elkarn amarsell
marht elkarn jayarhpell tayaraar elyarbh
yayrayarhan elkarn rhmwayl yayarltiumh
snagsksayar kayarhtamyiu sehkyngnsy
haymntpar. laywi gayrrhuan yarht rhimi
jimm esn adary jayr esni marlhki barsayy
mikhkayl rhimar bayrhkitiumh snagsksayar
aarsp haymn lkyarbhkmhar nayrarrhisaya
apayarngabhayar aarsp tpar laywi
gayrrhuan yarht rhimi jimm esn adary
jayr esni marlhki barsayy mikhkayl rhimar
bayrhkitiumh snagsksayar aarsp haymn
lkyarbhkmhar nayrarrhisayar apayarngab-
hayar aarsp tpar laywi gayrrhuan yarht
rhimi jimm esn adary jayr esni marlhki
barsayy mikhkayl rhimar bayrhkitiumh
snagsksayar aarsp haymn lkyarbhkmhar
nayrarrhisayar apayarngabhayar aarsp tpar
laywi gayrrhuan yarht rhimi jimm esn adary
jayr esni marlhki barsayy mikhkayl rhimar
bayrhkitiumh snagsksayar aarsp haymn
lkyarbhkmhar nayrarrhisayar apayarngab-
hayar aarsp tpar laywi gayrrhuan yarht
rhimi jimm esn adary jayr esni marlhki
barsayy mikhkayl rhimar bayrhkitiumh
snagsksayar aarsp haymn lkyarbhkmhar
nayrarrhisayar apayarngabhayar aarsp
tpar laywi mayrarri murhi mharli rhmayr
barni aanji hilhki aarmji harhrbhi mllut
aarpdi kirhitiumh snagsksayar esntparmhhc
lkwelbkhkmhar nayrarrhisayar apayarngab-
hayar mayrarriamyusar myartny. laywi
mayrarri murhi mharli rhmayr barni
aanji hilhki aarmji harhrbhi mllut aarh

pdi kirhitiumh sngksksayar esntparmhhc
 lkwelbhhkmhar nayrarrhisayar apayarngab-
 hayar mayrarriamyiusar myartny. laywi
 mayrarri murhi mharli rhmayr barni
 aanji hihlki aarmji harrhbi mllut aarh-
 pdi kirhitiumh sngksksayar esntparmhhc
 lkwelbhhkmhar nayrarrhisayar apayarngab-
 hayar mayrarriamyiusar myartny. laywi
 mayrarri murhi mharli rhmayr barni
 aanji hihlki aarmji harrhbi mllut aarh-
 pdi kirhitiumh sngksksayar esntparmhhc
 lkwelbhhkmhar nayrarrhisayar apayarngab-
 hayar mayrarriamyiusar myartny. suu-
 tueatnyeahckhiuphcsayar laywisartiusny
 bhararshkng kyinwptayarmuuar tellta-
 yaramuhamyiumiuy hcayarngsayararar
 hknhtarhkyngkiu hkankyeat. aarrunnhng-
 sueat sarhcnymyayskmuukar yjkayarngiu
 merhiurarpllngnhng nansarpayarngiu
 merhiurar pllngpayarmharpuujayarylky
 alwnsrnhngrarhtarntayar amhualuan-
 hcuankiuhcayarnglyk bhararshkngeat
 kywnmayarrhay mharhtarsmyhatiung isray-
 lamyieat apyhckiu hpyayrsayar suhpyhck-
 yeat. aarruneat sarmyaymhar aarrunsakar
 elarjar elarjar sar hpinhth hpinhtsar abhirwh
 abhirwhsarbukki bukkisar auji aujisar
 jayrhi jayrhisarmrartuy mraryutsaraarmri
 aarmrisar ahitup ahitupsarjardut jardut-
 sarahimt tny. aarruneatsar myayhpyhcsayar
 kayarht aswayamiytiusny hcarraytan
 pyusayaraarhpyng r nayrsayarmiunhng
 myiunymyarhuumuukar yudhkriong
 haybyunmyiunhng myiunykiurkyeat.
 siurartwng myiunhngsiungsayarslymyar
 rwarmyartiukiu yayhpunnas karlksnyreat.
 pyaymhehkiurarahaybyunmyiumhtpar
 yudhkriongthellk libnmyiunhng myiuny
 yttirmyiunhngmyiuny erhtmayarmiuy
 nhngmyiuny hayarlunmyiunhng myiuny
 daybirmyiunhng myiuny ainmyiunhng
 myiuny yuttmyiunhngmyiuny bk rhaymk-
 myiunhng myiunytiukiung bngyarminhkri-
 ungthellk gibayarnmyiunhngmyiuny
 gaybmyiunhngmyiuny aarlmkmyiunhng
 myiuny aarnsutmyiunhng myiunytiukiung
 aarruneatsarmyaytiusny asway amiyaliukr
 myiupayarnskar tsysuanmyiutny. kywngsa-
 yar kayarhtsaraswayamiytiu sny hcar-
 raytanararhpyng mnarrhayhkriongwkthellk
 myiუსy myiutiukiu rkyeat. gayrrhuansar
 aswayamiytiusny ishkarhkriong aar-
 rharrhkriong nsalihkriong barrhnpnymnar-
 rhayhkriongthellk k myiutsysuanmyiutiukiu
 rkyeat. mayrarrisaraswayamiytiusny
 rubngghkriong gdhkriong jarbulunhkhri-
 ungthellk myiutsynhemyiutiukiu rkyeat.
 innmysar myiutiukiu myiunynhngtkw
 is raylamiyusartiუსny laywisartiuar
 paykyeat. ahtksiuhkellpyesayar myiutiukiu
 hcarraytanpyu yudamyiusarhkriong rhi-
 mayarnгамyiusarhkriong bngyarminh-
 iusarhkriongthellkpaykyeat. kywngsayar

kayarhtsar aswayamyutiun sny ehprimhkri-
 unghtellkrsnyatiung pyayhkiunayrar
 ehprintayarnghpayarmhar rhyahkngmyiu
 kiu myiunynhngtkw paykyeat. htiumhtpar
 gayjarmyiunhngmyiuny yarkmanmyiu
 nhngmyiuny bkhayarrunmyiunhngmyi-
 unyitiukiung dnhkriunghtellkeltaykmyi-
 unhngmyiuny gibbsun myiunhngmyiuny
 aarjlunmyiunhngmyiuny garsirrunmyi-
 unhng myiunytiukiung mnarrhayhkri-
 ungwghtellk anayrmyiunhngmyiuny
 bilanmyiunhngmyiunytiukiung kywngsa-
 yarkayarhtsar aswayamyutiuaar paykyeat.
 gayrrhuansartiuaarlly mnarrhayhkriong-
 wghtell k barrhnpyng gayarlunmyiunhng
 myiuny aarrhtrut myiunhng myiunytiukiung
 ishkarhkriunghtellk kaydayrmyiunhngmyi-
 uny darbrt myiunhngmyiuny rarmutmyi-
 unhngmyiuny aarnngmyiunhngmyiuny
 tiukiung aarrharhkriunghtellk mirhlmyi-
 unhng myiuny aarb dunmyiunhng myiuny
 hukutmyiunhngmyiuny rhayarbhmyi-
 unhng myiuny tiukiung nsalikhkrionghtellk
 garlilellpynykaydayrmyiunhng myiuny
 hmmmmyiunhngmyiuny kiryssimmyi-
 unhngmyiuny tiukiung paykyeat. ky-
 wngsayarmayrarrisartiuaarlly jarbulun
 hkriunghtellk rimmunmyiunhngmyi-
 uny tarbayarmyiunhngmyiuny tiukiung
 yayrihkayarmyiuarhay yayardmymhctbhk
 rubng hkriunghtellk tayarbayjarmyi-
 unhngmyiuny yarjmyiunhng myiuny kay-
 dmutmyiunhngmyiuny mayhptmyiunhng
 myiuny tiukiung gdhkriunghtellk gildpyny
 rarmutmyiunhng myiuny mharnimmyi-
 unhngmyiuny hayrbhunmyiunhngmyiuny
 yarjarmyiunhng myiunytiukiung paykyeat.

7

ishkarsarkar tayarl hpuwar yarrhup rhim-
 run payarnghayayarktny. tayarlsarkar
 tayarlaswayamyiusuukye auji rayhpary
 yayrayl yarmell yibsan rhmwayltny.
 htiaaswayamyiahcnyasktiusny hkw-
 naarkyesayar suurellhpyhc darwidm-
 ngklkthnhcsayarng nhchtayarng hky-
 aarkrarrhistny. aujisarkar ijrhi ijrhisar
 mkhkaayl aubdi yayarl irhy payarnghgaya-
 yark tny. isuutiusny akyeakell hpyhck-
 yeat. suutiun sarmyarmyarsayarkayarngh
 asway amyiu aseasealiuk hchcsuurellhpsar
 suansayarng hkyayarkhtayarng rhikyeat.
 suutiunyeahckiu ishkaraswayamyiupa-
 yarngh tiusny hkwnaarkyesayarsuurellhpyhc
 sarhcnymyaysk hcarrngwngsyatiung
 rhhcsayarngkhunhchtayarng rhikyeat.
 bngyarminsarkar bayl bayhkar yaydyayl pa-
 yarnghuanyayarktny. baylsarkar aswayamy-
 iusuukyeajebun auji aujaly yayrimut iri
 payarnghgaryayarktny. isuutiusny hk-
 wnaarkyesayar suurellhpyhc sarhcnymy-
 yaysk hcarrngwngsyatiung nhhcsayarng

nhchtayarngsuansy layyayarkrhikyeat.
 bayhkasarkar jaymir yayarrh elyayjar
 eliaungh aumri yayrimut abhiy aarnsut
 aarlmtkny. sarhcnymyaysk hcarrngwng
 aswayamyiu suukyease aliuk hkw-
 naarkyesayar suurell nhhcsayarngnhcht-
 yarngnhhccarrhikyeat. yaydyaylsarkar bilhn
 bilhnsar yurh bngyarmin ehud hkaynarn
 jaysn sarhrirh ahirhhartny. aswayamy-
 iusuukye aseasealiuk hkwnaarkye hchc-
 tiukhkyngnghar thcwmniungsayar suurell
 tsayarng khunhchtayarngnhhccarrhikyeat.
 htiumhtpar rhupimi hupimnhngtkw
 irhurhimsar aarhayrsar rhistny. nsal-
 isny bilhartwng myngsayarsarkar harjayl
 guni yayj rhlluantny. mnarrhaysaruekar
 aarsrayl htiaunayark rhuriamyiuhpy-
 hcsayar myarngtywng myngsayarsar
 gildeatabhmarhkirtny. marhkirsny-
 marhkar amnyrhisayarhupimnhng
 rhumpieatnhmnhnghcuanbhk nhhcs-
 kmyayarksayarsarkar jlayarhptam-
 nyrhieat. jlayarhpt smesksk rhieat.
 marhkirmyarmarhkarsny sarkiu bhwarmyng
 payrkamnyhpyng mhnyeat. suueatnyekar
 rhayrkamny rhieat. suueatsarkar ulanhhng
 raykngtny. ulansarkarbaydntny. irwaykar
 mnarrhaysar marhkireat sargildamyiuan-
 wytny. suueatnhm hmmayarlakksny
 irhayard abyayjar mharliuk bhwarmyng-
 eat. rhmidskar ahian rhyahkng likhi
 aniaantny. ehprimsarkar rhusayl rhusayl-
 sar bayrk bayrksar tarht tarhtsar elard
 elardsar tarht tarhtsar jarbd jarbdsar
 rhusayl tny. htiumhtpar ehprimsarja-
 yarngngeldtiusny htiaupynywaybhwarssayar
 garsmyiusartiun tirhcsarnmyarkiu luyusaa-
 yarkayarngh asksuankyeat. abhehprimsny
 angtnkarlptluan hct msarnnyntwar-
 lyk nayeat. nyeahcktiutiusny nhhcsim
 hcayhkyngnghar larkyeat. nayarkthpnm-
 yarsesiungshpyng suusny ptisndhayyuu
 sarkiu bhwarmyngeat. htiusarkiu bayriy
 amnyhpyngmhnyeat. akyayarnghmuukar
 kiuyaimhtayarng amngglarrayarkstny.
 smerhayrkar ahtk baysayarrunmyiu aayark-
 baysayarrunmyiu aujngrhayrmyiutiukiu
 pyuhcusayar suuhpyhceat. suueatsarkar-
 rayhp suueatsarrayrhp suueatsartayl
 suueatsartarhn suueatsar lardn suueatsar
 amihud suueat sar elirhmar suueatsarnun
 suueatsaryayarrhutny. suutiupunghtiuk-
 sayar nayrarhuumuukar baysl myiunhng
 kyaylk arhaybhk narnmyiu anayark bhk
 gayjarmyiunhngkyaylk rhyahkngmyi-
 unhngkyaylk garjmyiunhng kyaylk mnar-
 rhayamyiusarnayrarararnhar bkrhnmyiu
 nhngkyaylk tarnkmyiunhngkyaylk maygid-
 dayarmyiunhngkyaylk dayarmyiunhng
 kyaylktny. imyurwar tiu israyleatsarhpyh-
 sayar yayarspeat sartiun sny nayrarkkyeat.
 aarrharsarkar yimn irwar irwhi bayriy
 nhm hcayrtny. bayriysarkar haybarnhng

marlkyayl tny. marlkyaysarkar birjarwit haybarsarkar yarhplk rhayarmar hayarsan nhm rhuaartny. yarhplksarkar parsk bimharl aarrhwttny. rhayarmaysarkar aarhi rayang yayhubb aarrantny. su-ueatnyehayngsarkar jayarhp imm rhaylk aarmltny. jayarhpsarkar suaar har-nayhpar rwhl bayri imr bayjar hayard rhmm rhilrh isrn bayr tny. yaysarsarkar yayhpunn pisp aartny. ullsarkar aarr hanyayl rayjiytny. isuuapayarngtiusny aarrharmyiu asway amyiusuukye rwaysa-yarsuu hkwnaarkyesayar suurellmng hpyhckyeat. sarhcnymyayskharngwng hchctiukhkyng nghar thhcwmniungsaysarsuu nhhsayarnghkyayarkhtayarnghiky eat.

8

bngyarminsaruekar bayl dutiysar aar-rhbayl ttiysarahiran hctuthtsar nayarh puhcmsar rarhptny. baylsarkar addar gayr abhihud abhirwh naymn aarhayar gayrar rhayhpuhan hurantny marnhk-myiusiu nayrarpayarngsayar gaybmyiusar aswayamyiusuukye hpyhcsayar ehud-sarkar naymn ahiy gayrtny. nayrarpya-yarngsayarnayark aujnhng ahihud kiulny myngeat. rharrimsny myarhurimnhng barrarkiuhcwnpye mh mayarbhpyyny nay myarhayardayrhtwng yayarbp jibhi mayrh marlhan yuj rharhki mirmtiukiu myng isuutiusny aswayamyiusuukyehpyhck-yeat. arngmyar hurhimtwng abhitupnhng elparliu myngeat. elparsarkar ebar mirhhan rharmk tny. rharmksny auna-yarmyiu layardmyiuhng kyaylkmyarkiu pyuhcusayarsuuhpyhceat. bayriynhng rhaymtiusny garsmyiusartiukiu nhnghtut-sayar aarljunmyiusar aswayamyiusuukye hpyhckyeat. htiumhtpar ahiau rharrhk yayrimut jaybdi aard aardar mikhkayl irhp yayarhtiusny bayriysar hpyhckyeat. jaybdi mayrhulan hayjki haybar irhmayrell yajyli yayarbptiusny elparl sartny. yarkim jihkri jarbdi elyaynell jilsell elayl adary bayrary rhimrttiusny rhimhi sartny. irhpn haybar elayl aarbdun jihkri harnn harnni elan antayarsiy ihpdy paynwayltiusny rharrhksartny. rhanhrell rhayharri aarsli yarrhi eliy jihkritiusny yayrarharan sartny. isuutiusny yayrurhngmyiumharnay ahcny askaswayamyiusuukyemghpyhckyeat. gibayarngmyiumhar gibayarngabhyayhayl-nayeat. suueatmyarka marhkaramnyrheiat. suueatsaruekar aarbdun suueatnyekar jur kirh barl nayr nardp gaydayar ahiau jarhkri mikluttny. miklupsarkar rhimantny. isuutiusny yayrurhngmyiu mharneyahck-ihucuanar tbhktkkyk nayrarkykeat. naysrarkarkirh kirhsarrhayarl rharayl sar yayarnsn maylkiirwh abhinardp irhbarl tny. yayarnsnarkar mayribbarl mayribbarl

sar mikhkar mikhkarsar pisun maylk tarrar aarhkt tny. aarhktsar karyarr yarrsaraarl mk aarjmarwk jimritny jimrisarkar mayarl mayarjsarbinar binsars rayhpar rayhpar sar elars elarssar aarjyal aarjaysar hkya-yarkayarkamnykar aarjrikan bayarhkayru irhmayl rhrly aubdi harnntny. aarjaylne erhksaruekar ulan dutiy sar yayhut ttiysar elihplktny. ulansartiusny hkwnaarkyesa-yar laysuurell hpyhckyeat. sarmarymyar payarngtrarngarsyrhikyeat. irwaykar bngyarminsarhcny myayskhpchstny.

9

ahtksiuhkellpyesnyatiung israyl amyiusara-payarngtiusny sarhcnymyayskharng wng kiuyapyhckyayarnng barbulunmyiu siusimswarhkyng kiu hkanrnngsar israyl-rhngbhurngng yudrhnggburng mhtthcar parstny. nayarkthpnkiuyppunghtiuskar myiurwartiu auesuan nayrarkysayarsuukar israylamyiusar yjpurayarith laywisar bhu-rarkywnasease hpyhckyeat. yayrurhngmyi-umharnaysayar yudamyiu bngyarmim amyiu ehprimnhng mnarrhayamyiusarhuumuukar yudsar hparrkamyanwy barni imri aumri amihudtiuhm sgkskayar uselltpar rhi-layniamyiuhpyhcsayar sarueasarynhng suueatsarthcu jayramyiuwaylnhng su-ueatnyeahckiuthcu payarnghkyayarkrar kiusytny. bngyarminamyianwyhpyhcsayar harsaynwar hayardwi mayrhulantiumh sgkskayar slly yayrayarhansar ibniy mikhkisarhpyhcsayar aujieatsar elarnhng ibniy rwayl rhayhptiumh sgkskayar mayrhulanmhhc sarhcnymyaysk har-rngwngsayar amyiusar hkyngpayarnngk-iuarngarsyhykyayarkyarktny. isuu apayarngtiusny aswayamyiusuukyehpyhckyeat. yjpurayarithmuukar yaydari yayaryrip yarhkinnhngtkw ahitup mraryut jardut mayrhulan hilhki tiumh sgkskayar bhararshkngat aimaayaraup aarjit-par marlhki parrhur yayrayarhantiumh sgsk sayar adarynhng imayr mayrhilmut mayrhulan yarjayr adayltiumh sgkskayar marhellahc rhisayar aswayamyiusuukye amyiusarhkyng thtayarng hkunhcrarhkya-yarksyhikyeat. isuutiusny bhurar shkngat aimaayaramhukiusayarngrwkhkyngnghar thhcwm niungsayarsuupaytny. laywis-armuukar mayrarri amyianwyhpyhcsayar harrhbhi aarjrikan harrhuptiumh sgkskayar rhaymarrtpar barkbkkar hayrk glarlisanpar aarsp jihkri mikhkartiumh sgkskayar msanitpar yaydusuan glarl rhaymarytiumh sgsk sayar aubditpar nay-tayar hparsirwartiutwngnaysayar elksnar aarseatsar bayrhkitpartny. tanhkarhca-yarngmuukar rhlluan akkup tarlmun ahimnahchrisayar nyeahckiuthcu rhlluansny rhnggburngwnsayar arhaytanhkartwng

tanhkarmhuuhyphceat. isuutiussy laywis-
 arapayarnng asngparsayar tanhkarhcayarnng-
 paytyny. kayarrsi aswayamyiu kayarr ebyarsp
 kayarrtiumh sngksayar rhlluannhng-
 miminyetiussy amhutayarthcayarngrartwng
 telltayartanhkarhcayarnghpyhkyeat.
 abhtiusny htarwrbbhurarreat biullhkyayt-
 phkyartwng telltayaruhehcayarnghpyhck-
 yeat. rhaykarlelarjarsar hpinhtsny htiusu-
 tiu kiauaurp htarwrbbhurarсны suunhngatu-
 urhitayarmuueat. mayrhlmisar jarhkrisny
 pristhcnnyway rar telltayartanhkarhca-
 yarnghpyhceat. tanhkarhcayarnngara
 hknhtarsayarsuupayarnngkar nhhcraartsyn-
 hchyayarktny. htiusuutiussy darwidnhng
 prayarhpkhrmwaylhknhtarsayar sarhc-
 nymyayskase asenaysayar rwarhcarng-
 wngkyeat. htiusuueat sarhcnymyaysktiusny
 telltayartnyhuusayar htarwrbbhurarreataim-
 tayar tanhkarhcayarnng amhukiu sayarngr-
 wkrkyeat. tanhkarhcayarnngtiussy arhay
 anayark tayarnng myayark laymyknhar
 hcayarnngayarkyeat. rwartiunaysayar
 apayarnngabhayartiussy alhnysngsnyatiung
 hkunhckr hkunhckr larr kyeat. htiulaywis-
 artiuwtwng tanhkarhcayarnngkye lay yark-
 tiussy ararkiuhkansnyatiung bhurarshkng
 eat aintayarahknmyarnhng bhndartiukm-
 yarkiu hcayarnng kyeat. htiusiuhcayarnng
 nanntiungtanhkarkiu hpwngrsayar kya-
 yarnng bhurarshkngreat aintayarpitny
 aipr kyeat. ahkyiutiussylny amhuta-
 yarthcayarnngtsar myarkiu arayatwkatung
 swnglyk htutlyk hcayarnngkyeat. ahkyi-
 tiussylny snrhngarhtartayar tnsarmyar
 asuanasayarnngmyar munnyk hcpychrny
 se layarbn nansarmyiumyarkiu pyuhcu
 hcayarnngkyeat. yjpurayarthitamyiar
 ahkyiutiussylny nansarsekiu luprkyeat.
 laywisar kayarrsi aswayamyiuhyhcsayar
 rhlluaneatsarue mttisiny sanpyarhpyng-
 hputsayar munmyiu kiu hcayarnngreat.
 suueatnyeahckiu nhng ahkyarsayarka-
 yarrsi aswayamyiusartiussy upusnay
 rhaytayarmunkiu pyngsngkrkyeat. sehky-
 ngisyayar suulaywiaswayamyiu suukyeti
 sny mimitiua mhukiu nayny nympythca-
 yarnngsayarkyayarnng aintayarahknay
 ahkyarsayaramhunhnglwtkyeat. htiulay-
 wiaswayamyiusuukyetiussy ahcny
 askakyeakellhpyhc yayrurhngmyiu nayrar
 kykyeat. htiulaywiaswayamyiusuukyetiussy
 ahcny askakyeakellhpyhc yayrurhngmyiu
 nayrar kykyeat. htiulaywiaswayamyi-
 usuukyetiussy ahcny askakyeakellhpyhc
 yayrurhngmyiu nayrar kykyeat. htiulay-
 wiaswayamyiusuukyetiussy ahcny
 askakyeakellhpyhc yayrurhngmyiu nayrar
 kykyeat. htiulaywiaswayamyiusuukyetiussy
 ahcny askakyeakellhpyhc yayrurhngmyiu
 nayrar kykyeat. htiulaywiaswayamyi-
 usuukyetiussy ahcny askakyeakellhpyhc
 yayrurhngmyiu nayrar kykyeat. htiulay-
 wiaswayamyiusuukyetiussy ahcny

laywiaswayamyiusuukyetiussy ahcny
 askakyeakellhpyhc yayrurhngmyiu nayrar
 kykyeat. htiulaywiaswayamyiusuukyetiussy
 ahcny askakyeakellhpyhc yayrurhngmyiu
 nayrar kykyeat. htiulaywiaswayamyi-
 usuukyetiussy ahcny askakyeakellhpyhc
 yayrurhngmyiu nayrar kykyeat. htiulay-
 wiaswayamyiusuukyetiussy ahcny
 askakyeakellhpyhc yayrurhngmyiu nayrar
 kykyeat. htiulaywiaswayamyiusuukyetiussy
 ahcny askakyeakellhpyhc yayrurhngmyiu
 nayrar kykyeat.

10

hpilitituutiussy israylluutiukiu hchctiuk
 israylluutiussy rnsuurhaymhar pyayshpyng
 gilbayartayarnngpayarmhar ahtiahkuknhng
 lellsaykyeat. hpilitituutiussy rhayarlum-
 ngnhng suueatsar tiukiu pynghtnhcw-
 ar liuk rhayarluetsar yayarnsn abhindp
 maylhkirwhitiukiu stkyeat. hchctiukrartwng
 rhayarlusny alwnhkanreat. laysmartiu
 phcsayarmyharhmn alwnnarsayar kya-
 yarnng lknksayarnnglulngkiu hkayarpelyhng
 snghtarkiu htut ngarkiuhtiulayar. siumhut
 aray hpyarlhehkyngkiu mhkansayarluti-
 usnylar ngarkiumriumsay nyhnysellkylim-
 nyhusiusayarlny lknksayarnng lulngsny
 alwnkyayark mpyubhellnaysayarkyayarnng
 rhayarlusny htiuharkiu yuu htayarnngpye-
 lyhng htarhpyar payarmhar lhellsayeat.
 rhayarlusnykiu lknksayarnnglulng myng-
 lyhng suusnylny htiuharkiu htayarnnghtar-
 pyar payarmhar lhellsayeat. htiusiurha-
 yarlungng suueatsarsuanayarkmhchc
 nntayarsarapayarnngtiussy atuasaykyeat.
 israylluupyaykyayarnng rhayarlungngsuueat
 sarmyarsaykyayarnngkiu hkyiungnaysayar
 israyl luuapayarnngtiussy simynglyhng
 myiurwartiukiu hcnphc shpyng hpiliti-
 tituutiussylny naykyeat. nhkhpynnay
 hpilitituutiussy asaykayarnng tiu awt-
 tnsarkiu hkywthkyngnghar larsayarahkar
 gilbayartayarnngpayarmhar rhayarlungng
 suueatsar suan yayarktiussy saylykrhis-
 nykiu twaymyngkyeat. awtntnsartayarkiu
 hkywtpyemh hkayarnngtayar lknktayarkiu
 yuu suutiuruptuaimmyarnng luumyartiung
 sitngkyayarthcayarthcayhkyngnghar hpiliti
 pynyarpprsiu payliukkyeat. lknktayarkiu
 suutiubhurarkyayarnng htar hkayarnng-
 taryarkiu dargunbimarn swelllarkyeat.
 hpilitituutiussy rhayarlupusmyhkiu
 gild pyny yarbkmysarmyarkyarlyhng
 suurellapayarnngtiussy rhayarluet al-
 yarnngnhng suueatsaralayarngtiukiu yuuswar
 yarbkmysiu sayarnghkellshpyng ariutiukiu
 yarbkmymharspitpny aayark snggyiuh-
 pyemh hkunhckptluanahcar rhayarnngkye-
 eat. htiusiurhayarlusny htarwrbbhurarreat
 hckar tayarkiu narmhtayarnng lwnkyuu
 htarwrbbhurararkiu pyhcmharsayarkyayarnng

htarwrbbhurarkiu mmaymynbhelntwngmin-
mkio rharhpwaymaymynsayarkyayarnng
htarwrbbhursny suukiukwpmk niungn-
gantayarkiu yayrhellsardarwid lwhellapta-
yarmuueat.

11

htiuahkar israyl amyiuserapayarngtiu
sny darwidrhirar haybyunmyiu hcnyway
kywntayar tiusny kiuytayarariu kiuyta-
yasaraphyhecky pareat. ahtkk rhayarlusny
rhngbhurnghpyhcsayar ahtar kiuytaysny
israylamiyikiu sayarnngswar lyk swngpynlyk
naytayarmuupye. kiuytayareat bhurashkng
htarwrbbhurarklly sngsnyngareatluu is-
raylamiyikiulupkyway auphciurnmyhu
kiuy tayaraar mintayarmuupyeu lyha-
yarksiukyeat. htiusiu israylamiyuaskkye-
suuapayarng tiusny rhngbhurngrhirar
haybyunmyiu sayarklarlyhng darwidsny
haybyunmyiu htarwrbbhurarrhaytayarmhar
suutiuhng misaharyhpwell rhmwaylaar-
pyng htarwrbbhur byardithartayarmu-
usnyhnganye suutiusny darwidkiu bhisitpay
israylrhngbhurngarar hkyemyhayark kyeat.
thpndarwidsny israylluapayarngtiuki-
u hkayar pynysarrng yaybusiluutiunayar
ykaybutmyiu tnyhuasayar yayrurhngmy-
iusiuswarlyhng yaybutmyiusartiuk sngsny
imyiusiu mwngrrhu siuksayarlly darwidsny
darwidmyiutny huasayar jiaunrelltiukkii
tiukuulayeat. darwidkly yaybusiluutiuki-
u aelupkyan sayarsuusny biulhkyuphyhch-
cayhu amintayarrhisny atiung jayruyarsar-
warbhsny auetk biulhkyupararkiuhanreat.
htiuunayark darwidsnyrelltiuknaysarkya-
yarnng darwidmyiuhuusayaramnyhpyng
smutkyeat. millayararphngtkw myiuptlly
tny sayarkpyemh kynkywngsarmyiuukiuy-
warbhyupunglayeat. darwidsny tiupwar
aarkyespyng kayarnng kngbiulhkya-
yarhnghtarwrbbhursny suunhngatuu
rhitayarmuueat. israylamiyu htarwr-
bhurareat amin tayaratiung darwidkiu
rhngbhurngarar hkyemyhayarkhkyng nghar
israylamiyuapayarngtiunghg wiung dar-
widmng bhkmhar kyihcaraanhtutsayar
amhutayarhtmsuurellke tiueat hcar-
rnghuumuukar hhkmayarniamyiuayarrha-
yarbansny biulhkyuphyhcheat. htiusuusny
lhankiukunglyk luusuanrarkiu thkartny
tiuk lupkylanlayeat. suunayarkmhar aha-
yarhiamiyidayardayarsar elarjarsny dar-
widhngatuupar sdmimimiyusiuliuksayar
suurellsuanyayark awnghpyhceat. hpil-
tiliutiusny hehctiukhkyngnghar muyayar
hparhchiuksayar lykwk hcuway israyllu-
tiu sny rnsuurhaymhar pyayksayarlly
htiusuutiusny lykwkalyrp hcayarnng mlyk
hpilitti luutiukiulupkyansayarahkar htar-
wrbbhurar sny kyehecwarsayar aayarnghkyn-
gaarhpyng suutiukiu kyntgtayarmuueat.

biulhcuawngsuanyayarktiusny darwidrhi-
rar kyayarkkyar adulanungsiu sngswar
hpilittiluutiuh sny rayhpmhkyiung tphkylyk
rhikyeat. htiauhkar darwidsny relltiuk-
twngnay hpilitti luutiusny bklngmyiulny
tphkykyeat. darwidkly thcuantayayark-
sayarsuusny bklngmyiutanhhkarnarmhar-
rhisayar raytwnghtellk raykiu hkp ngaraar
payparhchaysayarhu tayarngtsayarrhitnhg
siusayar htiusuusuanayarktiusny hpilittip-
kiuhpyk bklngmyiu tanhhkarnarmharrhis-
ayar raytwnghtellk raykiu hkpyuupyealyhng
darwid htantayarsiusayarnghkellyeat.
siusayarlly darwid sny msayarkbhell htar-
wrbbhurar rhaytayar swnlyk iraykiu sayark-
sayaramhusny ngarnhngwaypar hcaysayar.
kiuyaskkiu mnhmayarbhelhswarsayarsu-
tiueat aswaykiu ngarsayarkrmnylyar.
suutiusny kiuy askkiu hcwnhcar iraykusa-
yarnghkelly pyehusiulyk msayarkbhell-
nayeat. htiusuurellsuanyayarktiusny htiusiu
sayar amhutiukiupyukyeat. ywarbhnye-
abhirhellsnylny suurellsuanyayark twng
akehyphcheat. suusny lhankiukiung lu-
usuanrar tiukiu tiukhpyklupkyansayarkya-
yarnng suurellsuanyayark awngnayarrstny.
suurellsuanyayarktwng nhchayarkhtksar
mytsayarkyayarnng biulhkyupararkiuereat.
siusayarlly phtmsuurellsuanyayarktiuki-
u mmhe. ahtuushpyng pyubhuasayarkp-
jaylmyiusar suurellayarydeatsar baynarys-
nylny hkyngsaynhng tuusayar mayarb-
luunhchayarkkiu steat. sayarnng karllny
ahkyarsiuswar myaytwngrrhisayar hkyng-
gsaykiusteat. arpngartayarnngmysayar
aellguttu luukiulny steat. aellguttuluusny
rkknlklipnhngamyh kyesayar lhankiuki-
ungsayarlly baynarysny tayarng waykiusar
kiunglykswar aellguttuluulkmhlhankiu
luuyupyealyhng htiulhannhngsuuki-
u steat. htiusiusayar amhutiuki-
u yayarydsar baynary sny pyu suurellsuanyayarkawng-
nayrarkiuereat. biulmyarhtksarmytsayarlly
phtm suurellsuanyayarktiukiummhe.
darwidsny atwngwnhkyup ararkiuulny
payeat. ywarbhnye aarshaylsnylny biulhu
awngphpyhceat. htiautuu bklngmyiunay
dayardayareatsar elharnn hayrayardiamyiu
rhmm hparlitiamyiu haylk taykayaramyiu
ikayheatsar ir anay sayarsiamyiu abyay-
jar hurhsiamyiusibaykell ahayarhiamyiu
ilell naytayarhparsiamyiu mharrell nay-
tayarhparsi amyiu barneatsar haylk
bngyarniamyiu gibarmyiunay ribhel-
leatsarittell pirsayarniamyiu baynary
garrrhkyiungsarhurell aarbsiamyiuabyayl
barhumiamyiuajarmarwk rharlbarni-
amyiu elyarbh gijayarniamyiuayarrhgeat-
sartiutwng yayarn sn harriamyiu rhmm
harriamyiurharreat sarahiaan ureatsar
elihpl mayhkayrsiamyiuayhpar payla-
yarniamyiu ahij krmaylamiyuhayjrell
ejbelleatsarnarrell narsneatnyeyayarl hg-

gayrieatsar mibhar ammunamyiujaylk
 jayruanyarsar ywarbheat lknksayarng lung
 bayrayarsiamyiu nharrell isriamyiu ir is-
 riamyiuagarrk hittiamyiuuriy aarlleleatsar
 jarbd rubngamyiusarsuankypkiu aupsa-
 yarbiul rhijeatsar adin marhkareatsarhar-
 mniamyiu yayarrhpt aarrhtyayarsi-
 amyiuauji aarrayaramyiu hayarsneatsar
 rharmnhngyayhayl tijiamyiuirhimrieatsar
 yaydaylnhng suueatnye yayarh mhar-
 wiamyiuelyayl elneatsar yayribellnhng
 yayarrhwi mayarbhamyiuismnhngtkw
 elyayl aubk mayjayarbitamyiu yarsay ltny.

12

darwidsny kirheatsarrhayarlukiu rhayarng
 jikltmyiu nayhcnny suubhksiuwnghcarsa-
 yarsuu lay lkknkku sayarngkyarbhklkwell-
 lkmrway kyayarknhngmyharkiu phcttsayar
 hchcsuurellkye rhayarlu payarkbhayar
 bngyarminamyiusarhuumuukar akyeakell
 ahayjar suunayarkyayarrh gibarmy-
 iusarrhaymar aarjmarwksar yayjaylnhng
 paylk bayrarhk antayarsiamyiu yayhu
 biulhcutwng htusnakeakelllupsayar giba-
 yarngmyiusar irhmary yayrmi yharjayl
 yayarrhnn gaydriamyiuyayarjbd elujell
 yayrimut barlyar rhaymri hruhipi amy-
 urhayhpti elkarn yayrhar aarjayl yayarjar
 kayarriamyiu yarrhayarb gaydayarmyiuay
 yayrayarhansar yayarlarnhng jaybdtiny.
 htiumhtpar darwidhrir tayarrelltiuk-
 siu htwk swarsayarsuu hkwnaarkye di-
 unglwharsayarnglyk hchctiukhkyngnghar
 tthcwmmniusayarsuu hkyngsaykellsiu
 myknharrell tayarngpayarmhar drykellsiu
 lyngmynsayar suugdamyiusarhuumuukar
 ejartpar aubditpar elyarbhtpar mirhmn-
 ntpar yayrmitpar attelltpar elyayltpar
 yayarrhntpar eljarbdtpar yayrmitpar
 marhkbarrelltpar payarngtkyip tpartny.
 isuutiusny gdamyiusartwng biullup angykar
 luutar akyekarluthtayarngkiu aupsayarsu-
 uphyckyeat. yayardmyhcrasny kmtrha-
 yarkluankiu lwhmmyiusayar karlphtmltwng
 suutiusny kuu myaynyerararparhayana-
 yark naysayarsuupayarnng tiukiu pyay-
 hcaykyeat. bngyarminamyiusarhnhg
 yudamyiusarahkyiutiu sny darwidhrir
 reltliuksilarsayarrahkar darwidsny
 kyiusiuhkyngnghar htwkswar ngarkiu
 mhchkyngnghar mayttarhchitnhnglarlyhng
 ngarsbhayartueat. siumhut ngarkiu-
 rnsuulksiu aphkyngnghar larlyhng ngar
 apyhcmrhisayarkyayarnng biubhaytiueat
 bhurarshkngsny kynyrhu suanmtayarmu-
 parhcaysayarhusiusayar winyarnyta-
 yarsny biulhkyupaarmsellapayarmhar
 skrayark aiudarwid kywntayartiusny ki-
 uytayar eatluu aiuyayrhelleatsartayar
 kiuytararbhsiu wnghear sayarsuuhpyhc-
 pareat. kiuytar mngglarrhiparhcaysayar.

mngglarrhiparhcaysayar. kiuytararki-
 umhcsayarsuu mngglar rhiparhcaysayar.
 kiuytarareatbhurarshkngsny kiuy tayar-
 mhctayarmuuparhcaysayarhu pynpya-
 yarlaysayar darwidsny suutiukiu lkhan
 biularar hknhtar layeat. htiumhtpar
 darwidsny rhayarlukiu hchctiukswar sa-
 yar hpillitliutiuwng liuksayarahkar
 hpillitmingtiuk isusny ngartiukiuap
 mimishkngghayarlubhksiu wnghcarmnyhu
 tiungpnyemh pynhcaysarkyayarnng
 darwid sny hchcmkuubhell jikltmyiusiu
 swarsayarkarl suubhksiu wnghcarsayar
 mnarrhayamyiusarhuumuukar mimiamy-
 iusartiutwng luuthtayarngkiu aup sayar biul
 aardn yayarjbd yaydayl mikhkayl yayarjbd
 elihu jilsellntny. htiusuupayarngtiusny
 hkwnaarkyesayar hchcsuurellbiulkyehpyhc
 htarpylupsayar suutiutbhk darwidkiu
 mhckyeat. htiukarlbhurarshknggeat bi-
 ulhkyaykellsiu kyehcwarsayar biulhkyayh-
 pyhcsnytiunggaayarnng tnyakt tny darwid-
 kiun kuunywnghcarkyeat. htarwrbhurareat
 amintayaratiung rhayarluuat niungngankiu
 darwidlksiulwhellhkyngnghar darwidhrir
 haybyunmyiusu larsayarsuu hchctiuk-
 lknkhuannhngpynyhcuansayar tpsarhcar-
 rnghuumuukar diungnhnghankiusayarnng
 hchctiuklknkhcuannhngpynyhcuansayar
 yudamyiusu hkyayarkhtayarngghrcar hk-
 wnaarkyesayar hchcsuurell rhimayarnngmy-
 iusar hkunhchtayarngtrar laywiamyiusar-
 layhtayarngghkyayarkrar aarrunamyiuap
 yayarydnhngatuuparsayar aarrunamyiusar
 suanhtayarngghkunhrcar hkwnaarkye-
 sayarsuurell luupyiuajardutnhng suueat
 aswayamyiutpmhuunhckypnhhpcar rha-
 yarluupayarkbhayarpbhcsayar bngyarmi-
 namyiu sarsuanhtayarnng htiamyiusaram-
 yartiusny rhayarlu bhkmharhcayarnng-
 naykyeat. hkwnaarkye aswayamyiututwng
 htngghar sayar ehprimamyiusar nhcsayar-
 grhrcar darwidkiu rhngbhurngararhkye-
 myhayarkhkyngnghar hcarrngwngsayar
 mnarrhayamyiukhtellk luutsayarnng rhhch-
 tayarng karlahkyintiukiu narly isayl
 amyiusny abhysiuppusngsnykiu sittsayar
 ishkaramyiusarsuukyenhhrcar suutiuary-
 iusarhkyng apayarngtiusny asngrhikyeat.
 hchthchckwmrhi tphaungkngngmpyk
 hchctiuklknkhcuannhng pynyhcuanylk
 hchckye tiuktt sayar jarbulunamyiusar
 ngarsayarnng nsaliamyiusar biulhtayarnng
 diungnhnghlan kiu sayarnngsayar suusansa-
 yarnghkunhchtayarnng dnamyiutellk
 hchcmhuuhchrcay laykyksayar suunhchsa-
 yarngrhchtayarnghkyayarkrar aarrharamy-
 iutellk htiautuu layky hchckye tsayar
 suulaysayarnng yayardnmyhctbhkrub-
 ngamyiu gdamyiu mnarrhayamyiutwkhtellk
 hchctiuklknkhcuannhngpynyhcuansayarsuu
 tsinnhchcsayarngtiny hchcakhgakyngmpyk
 tiuktt sayarsuu

ahtksiuhkellpye sayarsuuapayarngtiusny darwidkiu rhngbhurngarar hkyemyhayarkhkyngnghar kynnyiusayar hcitaarkye haybyunmyiusiu larkyeat. kynkywng sayar israylamyiusarapayarngtiusny darwidkiu rhngbhurngarar hkyemyhayarkhkyngsayar hcitsbhayar tnye tnywttny rhikyeat. htiusu-uapayarngtiusny suanrkptluan ahtan tayar hcarsayarklyk naykyeat. amiyusarhkyng-tgiu sny pyngsngnhgkypye. aneapars naysaysuutiusnylny siunwar nhngtkw amellsar munnyksngbhayarshpnse hcpyhc se hcpyhcrny setnyhuusayar rikhkarmyarkiu myny kularaup kar nwarapayarmhartnglyk ishkarhkiung jarbulunhkiung nsalihkiungmh pngsayarngkhell israylamy-iusartiusny pyayarmwaykyeat.

13

thpndarwidsny luuthtayarngaup traraup ahcrhisayar akyeakellapayarngtiunhng tiungpngpyelyhng israylamyiu pristapa-yarngtiau ar sngtiusny aliorhi ngartieatb-hurarshknghtarwrbburar ahkwngpay-tayarmuulyhng israylniungnganarprp kynkywngsaysayar ngartiunyeahckiumyar myiunhngmyiuny naysayar yjpurayarhit laywisarmyartiunsny ngartiu nhngatuu hcnywayhcayhkyngnghar anhana pyarhcayl-whiky kunaan. ngartieatbhurarshkng sayttartayarkiu thpn sayarngkhellkykunaan. rhayarlulkhtk htiusayttar tayarrhaymhar maymynlamrhipartkarhu mintayarmuu sayarhckarkiu hcnywaysayar pristapa-yarngtiusny nhcscsakyarkyayarnng aminta-yaratungypuparmnyhu wnhkankyeat. htiusudarwidsny bhurarshkngat sayttartayar kiu kirytarimmymiumh sayarngkhellhkyngnghar aellguttupyny anar rhihayarmy-hcmhhc harmtmyiulmwitiungaayarnng naysayarisrayl amiyusarapayarngtiuki u hcway hcaypyelyhng hkayrubimkyarmhar kinywnptayarmuusayar htarwr bhurareatn-armtayarnhngsiungsayar bhurarshkngat sayttartayarkiu sayarngkhellhkyngnghar israyl amiyusar apayarngtiunhngtkw yudpnykirytyarrim myiutnyhuusayar barlamyiusiu swarlayeat. bhurarshkngat sayttartayarkiu lhnyshe payarmhartng abhindpaimhtellk htutkyeat. aujnhngahi-asusnylnhykiu nhngkyeat. darwidnhng israylamyiusarapayarngtgiu sny sehkyng-siu lykhcayarnng tyayar ptsar nhellhkrar hkwkkwng tanpiutiuki kiunglyk htar-wrbhurarrhaytayar aarhtut temhutkyeat. hkidunakaryknytlngsiu rayraksayarahkar nwartiusny bhurarshkngat sayttartayarkiu lhuphar sayarkyayarnng aujsny lkkiusn sayttartayar kiu kiungeat. htiususayttarta-yarkiu kiungsayarkyayarnng htarwrbburarsny aujkiu amykhtwk dnhkt tayarmuushpyng aujsny bhurarshkngarhaytayar saylayeat. au-

jkiuthtarwrbburar dnhkttayarmuusayar kya-yarnng darwidsny nyhiungysayarhcitrhieat. htuiarp sny ynaytiungaayarnng payrjayar-jamnyhpyng twng stny. htuiunaydarwidsny bhurarshkngkiu kyayark bhurarshkngat sayttartayarkiu abhykyayarnng ngarhtansiu sayarngkhellrmnyynyhusiulyk miminayar-darwidmyiuhntellsiu sayttartayarkiu msa-yarnngbhell gittiluuaubdayduanaamsiu lwhell sayarnngswar layeat. bhurarshkngatsayttar-tayarsny suanl ptluan aubayduanaamtwnng aimsuuaimsarmyarsemhar rhieat. htarwr-bhurarsny aubdayduannhng aimsuuaimsar apayarngtiuki kiyarnngkyepaytayarmuueat.

14

turumngkyehiransny darwidabhiu nntayarkiu tnysayarkhkyngnghar santmnnhngtkw aarjshcsar lksmar pn-rmsmartiuki hcaylwhlayeat. htarwrbburarsny darwidkiu israyl rhngbhurn-garar hknhtartayarmuukyayarnghng mimiluiis raylamyiuabhiualionghar ni-ungngankiu hkyemyhayarktayarmuu kyayarnngkiu darwidarsimynghlayeat. dar-widsny yayrurhngmymiu htpmyartiuki simyuuushpyng sarsmemyartiuki myn-glayscale. yayrurhngmymiu darwidmngsayar sartiuanmy kar rhmwar rhayarbp narsn rhayarlmun ibhar elirwh eliplk nayarg nayhpk yarhpyar elirhmar elyard elihplktny. darwidkiu bhisikpay israyl rhngbhurng arar hknhtarkyayarnngkiu hpilitti luu-tiusnykyarlyhng htiusuapayarngtiusny darwidkiu rhar larkyeat. htiusitngkiu darwidsny kyarsayarahkar hkyeswareat. hpilittiluutiusny larrayhpmhkyiung anhan apyarnaykyeat. darwidklny akywnupsny hpilittiluuti rhirarsiu swarrpararmnyla-yar. akywnuplk aptayar muumnylayarhu bhurarshkngkiu maylyhayarklyhng htar-wrbhurark swarlayar. snglk ngarapmnyhu mintayarmuusnyatiung darwidsny barlpay-rjimmyiusiuswar suutiuki lupkyanpyemh bhurarshkngsny raythhpyiuhpykskellsiu ngarrnsuutiuki ngaraarhpyng hpyi-uhpyktayarmuupyeusiuulyk htuiarpkiu barlpayrjimanmyhpyng twnghcaystny. htuiarp hpilittiluomyar phchtsayar ruptu myarkiu darwideatamintayarnhng mer-hiukyeat. thpnhpilittiluutiusny htiihkyiung anhanapayr larnaykyeat. darwidsnylny bhurarshkngkiu thpnmaylyhayark sayar suutiurhirsarsiu tnytnymtrk. suutiunhlwhell piuhcartayartbhkhtkyk hkyermny. piuh-carpngphpyar hchchkyesankiuyarsayarahkar tiukaansayarnghar hkyelayar. htuiuhkar bhurarshkngsny hpilittitpkiu lupkyanhkyngnghar sngrhaymhar kywswarmnyhu bhurarshkng mintayarmuusnyatiung darwidsny pyu hpilittiluutiuki gibayarnngmymiumh sny garjayrmyiutiungaayarnng lupkyanlayeat.

darwidsitngsnyatiungtiung apynypyny
tiu nhanpyar hkpsimsayar luumiutiusny
suukiu kyayarkrwanhcayhkyngngghar htar-
wrbbhurarhcerngtayarmuueat.

15

htiunayarkdarwidmyiu aimentayartiukiu
sayark tayarmuueat. bhurarshkngcat
sayttartayarharnkiu pyng telltayarki-
ulny tnytayarmuupymh darwidk bhu-
rarshkngcat sayttartayarkiu htm rhaytayar
amhutayarkiu ahcnyhcayarngchayhkyng-
ngghar htarwrbbhurarsny laywisartiukiu
rwayhkyttayarmuu sayarkyayarng ahk-
yartparsayar suutiusny bhurarshkng eat
sayttartayarkiu mhtmrkyhusiulyk htarwr-
hurareat sayttartayarabhiu pyngsng sayar
arphtarnsiu sayarngkellhkyngngghar isray-
lamiyu sarapayarngtiukiu yayarurhlngmyiu
hcuwayhcaysayarahkar aarrunsartiunhng
laywisartiukiulny hcuway hcaytayarmuu
rayarklarsayarsuuhumuukar kayarhtami-
utwng akyehpyhcsayar urayl nhng suueat-
nyeahckiut rarnhcsay mayrarriamiutwng
akyehpyhcsayar asary nhngsuueatnyeahck-
iutrarnhcsay gayrrhuanamiutwng akyeh-
pyhcsayar yayarlnhng suueatnyeahckiu
trarsuansy elijhpnamiutwng akyehpyhcsa-
yar rhaymary nhngsuueatnyeahckiunhhrar
haybyunamiutwng akyehpyhcsayar
elyayl nhng suueatnyeahckiurhcsay au-
jaylamiutwng akyehpyhcsayar amindp
nhngsuueatnyeahckiu trartsynhhcyayark-
tny. darwidsynlly yjpurayarhit jardutnhng
abyarsar laywisar aurayl asary yayarl rhay-
mary elyayl amindptiukiu hkayar sngtiusny
laywisaraswayamiusuukye hpyhckyeat. is-
raylamiyueat bhurarshkng htarwr bhurareat
sayttartayarabhiu ngarpyngsngsayar arp
htarnsiu sayarngkellhkyngngghar kiuykiung
nyeahckiutiu kiung snrhngchaykyla-
yar. arngkmsnrhng trarlmsiu mliukbhell
ngartiubhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu
rharsayarkyayarng dnhkttayarmuusunhyu
stipayeat. htiuahkar yjpurayarhittiunhng
laywisar tiusny israylamiyueat bhu-
rarshknghtarwrbbhurar eatsayttartayarkiu
sayarngkellhkyngngghar kiuykiusnrhngchay
kyeat. htarwrbbhuraramintayarnhganye
mayarrhay mharhtarkhellsnyatiung laywis-
artiusny bhurarshkng eat sayttartayarkiu
sayttartayarhtmbhiuhpyng htmky eat.
laywisarakyeakelltiusny hcayarng tyayar
hkwwkwngharhisayar turiyarmyiunhng
sehkyngsiutt sayar nyeahckiutukiu
wmmyayarkhczwar asanpyiung siuh-
cayhkyngngghar hknhtarmnyakyayarng
amintayarrhi snyatiung htiulaywisar-
tiusny yayarlsarhaymn suueatnyeahcuetellk
bayrhkisararsp mimitiunyechu mayrarri
amiuhtellk kurharysaresntiukiuung mim-
itiunedutiayarrrhihpyhcsayar jarhkri

bngyarjayl rhaymirarmut yayhayl unni
elyarbh baynary marsayy mttsi elihplay
mitnayy tanhkarhcayarngaubdayduan
yayl aarjitiukiuung hknhtarkyeat. sehky-
ngsrarhaymn aarsp esntiusny kyaywarhk-
wkkwngkiu terkyeat. jarhkri bngyarjayl
rhaymirarmut yayhayl unni elyarbh
marsayy baynarytiusny aarlnut tyayarkiu
htiurkyeat. mttsi elihplay mitnayy
aubdayduan yayl aarjitiusny asanhcuanl-
nghczwar rhayminithcayarng kiu terkyeat.
laywisarakyeakellhpyhcsayar hkaynnisny
sehkynggatt laykyksayarkyayarng sehkyng
srarkyehpyhceat. bayrhkinhng elkarnsny
sayttartayartanhkar hcayarngpyhceat.
yjpurayarhitrhaybni yayarrhhpt nars nayl
aarmsell jarhkri baynary elyayjartiusny
bhurarshkngcat sayttartayarrhaymhar
tanpiumhutrkyeat. aubdayduannhng
yayhisnylly sayttartayartanhkar hca-
yarngpyhceat. htiusidarwidmngnhng
israylamiyask kyesuu luuthayarngaup-
tiusny htarwrbbhurareat ptinyarnsayttar-
tayarkiu aubdayduanaimmh wmmayark
sayarhcitnhng sayarngkellhkyngngghar
swarkyeat. htarwrbbhurareat ptinyarny
sayttartayar kiu htmsayar laywisartiukiu
bhurarshkng mhtayar muunsnyhpyhc suu-
tiusny nwarhkunhckayarngnhng siuhkunhck
kayarngtiukiu yjpuujayarkyeat. dar-
widnhng sayttartayarkiu htmsayar laywi
sarmyar sehkyngsrarhkaynninhng sehky-
ngsiusuumyartiui sny pit hkyayarkiuwtkyeat.
darwidsny pitsngtiung kiulny htpwteat.
htiusiuy israylamiyusarapayarngtiusny ky-
waykyayarlyk nhellhkrar tanpiu hkwwkwn-
g tyayar hcayarngtiukiu temhutlyk htar-
wrbbhurareat ptinyarny sayttartayarkiu
sayarngkellkyeat. htarwrbbhurareat ptin-
yarnysayttartayarsny. darwidmyiunhtell-
siuwngsayarahkar rhayarluat smemihkarl
sny pytngpayarkkkyny darwidmngkyesny
klykt emhutlyklarsnykiu myngshpyng
hcitnhluan htell mhtemellmyngpyueat.

16

htiusiubhurarshkngcat sayttartayarkiu
sayarngkell darwidsayarknhngsayar
tellahtarpyemh merhiurar yjnhng
misaharyytiukiu bhurarshkngrhayta-
yar puujayarkyeat. merhiuraryjnhng
misaharyjpuujayarkhyng amhukiu dar-
widmngsny pyehcehcaysayarahkar htarwr
bhurareat narmtayarkiu mywk pristtiukiu
kayarngkye paylayeat. israyl luuya-
yarkyarminmapayarnng tiuaar muntpyar
amellsartthc hcpyhcepyntytpyar hce way-
nghtayarmuueat. thpn htarwrbbhurareat
sayttartayarrhaymhar amhutayarkiu sa-
yarngwrk israylamiyueat bhurar shkng
htarwrbbhurareat gunkyaayjuutayarkiu alhny
atiung hkyemwmhcayhkyngngghar hknhtar-

tayarmuusayar laywi sarmyarhuumuukar
 hkwwkwngetesayar akeyekellaarsp suu na-
 yarkhcayarnng tyayartesayar jarhkri yayl
 rhaymi rarmut yayhayl mttisi elyarbh
 baynary aub dayduan yaylthcunhng bhu-
 rarshkngeatptinyarnsayttartayarrharmhar
 ahcnhtanpiumhutsayar yjpurayarhitbay-
 narynhng yharjayltny. htunaydarwidsny
 aarspnhngsuunyetiuar apsayar htarwr-
 bhurareat kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmr
 sarlansehkyngshchuumuukar htarwr-
 hurareat gunkayjuutayarkiu hkyemwm
 kylayar. narmtayarkiu phtnarpukyla-
 yar. amhutayar tiukiu luumyartiuaar
 pyskylayar. htarwrbbhurarkiu sehkyng-
 siukylayar. sarlan sehkyngkiu siukyla-
 yar. aabhwyssayar amhutayarapayarnng
 tiukiu hayarpyayarkylayar. snrhngsayar
 narmtayar warkywarwmmyayark kyla-
 yar. htarwrbbhurarkiu rharsayarsuutisny
 hcitnhluan rwhnglnkyhcay. htarwr-
 burarnhng nhkiutayarkiu rharkylayar.
 myknhartayarkiu ahcnympytrharkylayar.
 hcerngtayarmuusayar aanaubhwytiukiu
 htuu snsayar amhutayartiunhngnhutta-
 yarhtwk pnyttiukiu ng aayarkmaykylayar.
 htarwrbbhurareatkywn israylamyiu rwayka-
 yarktayarmuusayar yarkupanwhyti
 kiuytayarmythtarwrbbhursny ngarti
 buharshkngphctayarmueat. maykyetpyn-
 gluan hcerng piungtayarmueat. ngarsnys-
 ngtiuamwayhkanrarbhii hkarnarnpyinky
 sngpaymnyhu ngartiuaryiusny aray-
 atwk aarhpyngmmyar alwnnny htiupyny
 enysny hpyhcllyknaysayarahkar aarby-
 han gtihtar ijark kyinsiutayarmuulyk
 yarkup myellmyansayartrar israyl ni-
 hchchtarwrptinyarnyhpynchcayhkyngnghar
 luumyiuaskthtayarngtiungaayarnng min-
 mywktayarmuusayar nhutkpttnyhuusayar
 wnhkanhkyngtrartayarkiu ahcnymyel-
 laayarkmaytayarmueat. ngarsnys-
 ngtiuamwayhkanrarbhii hkarnarnpyinky
 sngpaymnyhu ngartiuaryiusny aray-
 atwk aarhpyngmmyar alwnnny htiupyny
 enysny hpyhcllyknaysayarahkar aarby-
 han gtihtar ijark kyinsiutayarmuulyk
 yarkup myellmyansayartrar israyl ni-
 hchchtarwrptinyarnyhpynchcayhkyngnghar
 luumyiuaskthtayarngtiungaayarnng min-
 mywktayarmuusayar nhutkpttnyhuusayar
 wnhkanhkyngtrartayarkiu ahcnymyel-

laayarkmaytayarmueat. ngarsnys-
 ngtiuamwayhkanrarbhii hkarnarnpyinky
 sngpaymnyhu ngartiuaryiusny aray-
 atwk aarhpyngmmyar alwnnny htiupyny
 enysny hpyhcllyknaysayarahkar aarby-
 han gtihtar ijark kyinsiutayarmuulyk
 yarkup myellmyansayartrar israyl ni-
 hchchtarwrptinyarnyhpynchcayhkyngnghar
 luumyiuaskthtayarngtiungaayarnng min-
 mywktayarmuusayar nhutkpttnyhuusayar
 wnhkanhkyngtrartayarkiu ahcnymyel-
 laayarkmaytayarmueat. ngarsnys-
 ngtiuamwayhkanrarbhii hkarnarnpyinky
 sngpaymnyhu ngartiuaryiusny aray-
 atwk aarhpyngmmyar alwnnny htiupyny
 enysny hpyhcllyknaysayarahkar aarby-
 han gtihtar ijark kyinsiutayarmuulyk
 yarkup myellmyansayartrar israyl ni-
 hchchtarwrptinyarnyhpynchcayhkyngnghar
 luumyiuaskthtayarngtiungaayarnng min-
 mywktayarmuusayar nhutkpttnyhuusayar
 wnhkanhkyngtrartayarkiu ahcnymyel-
 laayarkmaytayarmueat. suutisny
 tmyiumhtmyiusiung tniungnganmh
 tniungngansium hlnylny swarkysayarahkar
 suutiukiunghynsellchcayhkyngnghar
 abhysuuarmy h ahkwngpaytayarmuu.
 suutiuatwklly rhngbhurngtiukiu suan-
 mlyk ngarhtan bhisithkansayarsuutiukiu
 mhtimhkiuknhng. ngarprayarhpktiukiu
 apyhcmptunhng hu mintayarmueat.
 myaykyesarapayarnngti htarwrbbhuraar
 sehkyngsiukylayar. kytngtayarmuuhkyng-
 trarkiu tnyhtktay nywhnkyarkylayar.
 bhuntayarkiu tparamyiusartiung aabh-
 wysayar amhutayartiukiu hkpsimsayar
 luumyitiut ng bhayarpykylayar. htar-
 wrbbhursny kyemht alwnhkyemwm bhwy
 hpyhctayarmueat. bhurart kartiutk
 kyayarkwan bhwyhpyhctayarmueat.
 tparamyiusartiueat bhurarrhismyhtisny
 ahkynynhesks hpyhckyeat. htarwrbbhu-
 rarmuukar miughkayarnngkngkiu hpnsng-
 tayarmueat. bhuntnhkiuaarnubhayarsny
 rhaytayarrhieat. ahcwmsttinhng wmmya-
 yarkhkyngakayarnnglny naitayar muurar
 rhieat. luumyiumyitiut htarwrbbhu-
 rarsnybhuntnhkiu ahcwmsttirhitayarmuus-
 nyhu wnhkankylayar. htarwrbbhurareat
 narmtayarsny bhunkye tarmuusnyhu
 wnhkankylayar. puujayarskkarkiu sa-
 yarnghkellyk rhaytayarsiu hkynypkylayar.
 snrhng sayar tnsarkiusng htarwrbbhurarkiu
 kiukwyky layar. maykyesarapayarnngti
 rhaytayar kyayarkwan hkyngrhikyla-
 yar. layarkdhartsny mlhupmrharniung
 aayarnng myellmyanhcwar tnylimmny. ka-
 yarnngkngsny wmmayarkhkyngrhicay.
 myaykyesnylny rwhnglnhkyngrhicay.
 htarwrbbhur hciuhcantayarmuusnyhu
 tparamyiusartiutwng hayarpyayar kyh-
 cay. plynghng pnglytarsarsny asanblan
 pyuhcay. lypynghnglypyng rhismyh-

snylny wmmayarkhchay. htiuahkartayar
rhismyhsayar apngtiusny htarwrbhurar-
rhaytayar rwhnglnhchwarsehkyngsiukylim
mny. akyayarnngmuukar kiuytayarsny
myaykyesar tiukiu trarhceinghkyngnhar
kywrlatayarmuueat. htarwrbhurarsny ka-
yarnngmyttayarmuu krunartayarahcnyamyell
tnysayarkyayarnng gun kyayjuutayarkiu
hkyemwmkyलय. akywnuptionkiukyt-
nrtayarmuasayarbhar akywnuptionisny
snrhaysayarnarmtayar gun kyayjuukiu
wnhkan kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmhkyng
warkywarwmmayarkmny akyayarnngaky-
wnuptionkiukytngtayarmuupar. tpar amy-
iusarhtellk nhut hcwayhcaytayarmuuparhu
mywksiu kylayar. israylamyueat bhu-
rarshkng htarwrbhurar sny kmbharasksm-
ngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystnyhu sehkyng-
siukiyayarahkar lumyapayarnngtiusny
aarmng hu wnhkanlyk htarwrbhurareatgun-
tayarkiu hkyemwmky eat. htarwrbhurareat
ptinyarnsyayttartayarrhay mhar naytiung
sayarngrwkhcraramhukiu ahcnyamyell
sayarnng rwkchayhkyngnghar aarspnhng
sueeatnyetiukiu aubdayduannhng
nyehkyayarkkyiprhchayark tanhkar hca-
yarnghayarsannhng yaydusunsaraubday-
duantiukiu sayttartayarrhaymhar htar-
tayarmuueat. merhiuraryjplngpayarmhar
nayrkahcny atiung nannkthkar nyuethkar
htarwrbhuraraar merhiu raryjtiukiu
puujayar israylamyiu htarwr bhararhtarta-
yarmuasayar pnyttikymhcarparsmyh atiung
pyuhcayhkyngnghar gibayarnngmyiu myn-
gsayararppayar mharhisayar htarwrbhurar
telltayarrhaytwng yjpurayar hitjardutnhng
sueeatnye yjpurayarhitmyarkiulny htarta-
yarmuueat. merhiuraryjplngpayarmhar
nayrkahcny atiung nannkthkar nyuethkar
htarwrbhuraraar merhiu raryjtiukiu
puujayar israylamyiu htarwr bhararhtar-
tayarmuasayar pnyttikymhcarparsmyh
atiung pyuhcayhkyngnghar gibayarnngmyiu
myngsayararppayar mharhisayar htar-
wrbhurar telltayarrhaytwng yjpurayar
hitjardutnhng sueeatnye yjpurayarhitm-
yarkiulny htartayarmuueat. htarwrbhur-
areatkrunartayarsny ahcny amyelltnysa-
yarkyayarnng gunkayjuutayarkiu hkyemwm
hchayhkyngnghar sehkyngsnytiueatas-
yarnng tanpiu hkwwkwng ahcrhisayar
bhararshkngat turiyarmyiuukiukiuungs-
ayar haymnnhngyaydusunahcrhisayar
rwaykayark hcarrng swngsayersuu ahk-
yartiukiulny htartayarmuueat. yaydu sun-
sartiუსnylny tanhkarhchayarnghpyhckyeat.
htiunayarkmhluapayarnngtiusny mimitiu-
nayrarsiu pynswarkyeat. darwidსnylny
nntayarsartiukiu kayarnngkyepayhkyngnghar
swartayarmuueat.

darwidmngsny nntayar ngymwphcw-
nayrsayar ahkar prayarhpknarsnkiuhka-
yarknyrhulayar. ngarsny aarrjsh-
saraimnhng nayeat. htarwrbhurareat
ptinyarnsyayttartayarmuukar kularkarh-
pyngsar kwykarlyk nayrsnyhusiaysar
narsnkakyanntayarrhismyhatiung pyutayar
muupar. bhararshkngsny kiuytayarnhng
atuurhitayarmuu snyhu pylnlyhayarkeat.
htiunynytwng bhararshkngat nhutkpt-
tayar sny prayarhpknarsnsiu rayark
ngarkywn darwidhtansiuswarlayar. htar-
wrbhurar mintayarmuusnykar sngsny
ngarnayhcrarbhuiamkiu msayarkr. isray-
lamyiu aellguttupynymh nhutsayarnng
sayar naykhc ynaytiungaayarnngaimnhngn-
garmnay. tellhkumthkksiupayarnng
tellmyartiunhng naypye. israylamyiu-
uapayarnngnng ngarlhnylnyart ptiu
ngareatlumyiu kiukiu kywaymwayhchayky-
ngnhar ngarhchayhkiung sayar israyltrar-
suukyethcuan tyayarkaars sngsny ngarabhiu
aarrjshsaraimkiu abhy kyayarnng msa-
yarksnnnyhu ngarsiubhuuslayar. yhkumhar
kayarnngkngbiulhkyayarnng htarwr bhu-
rar mintayarmuusnykar siuhtinrarsiuhkya-
ntellk sng kiugarnhutyuu ngareatlui-
israylamyiusartiukiu auphciu sayar mngarar
ngarhknhtarpye. sngswarlayararrar ngarliuk
sngatrsnuu apayarnngtiukiu sngrhaymhar
pyrharpshpyng myaykyesar luukyegunas-
raykellsiu sng gunasraykiu ngarpay pye.
htiunmhtpar ngareatluiisraylamyiuayrar
arpiu ngarpyngsngpye. suutiսsnyayark-
thpnmpayarnng mll mimitiunayrar nay-
hchayhkyngnghar ngarmyellmyanhcaymny.
mtrarsayar suutiսsny rhyakarling ngareatlui
israylamyiu trarsuukyetyukiukiu hknhtarsa-
yar karling nyhnyellskellsiu nayark thpn
mnyhnysellr. sngkiulny rnsuapayarnngtiu
lkmh kylwht hkymsarpaypye. sngatamyi
anwhykiulny ngartnyhcamnyhu htarwr-
bhar mintayarmuueat. sngsny askarlhchay
bhiubhaynayrar siu swarrsayarahkar
sngmhsgksayar sarhcutwng sartyayarkkiu
ngarhkyemyhayark sueeatniungngankiu
tny htiayarnngny. htiսsarsnyngarabhiu
aimkiusayarklimny. suutiungsayar
rarjplngkiuahcnyamyellngartnyhcamny.
ngarsnysueeat abhphycmny. suսsnylny
ngareatsarhpyhclimny. sngrhaymhar-
rhisayar suu ngareat krunarkiu nhutskellsiu
sngatrsar ngarmnhut. htiսsarkiu-
garaim ngarniungngan ahcnyamyell-
nayrar hkyemny.sueeat rarjplngsnylny
ahcnyamyelltnyr limmnyhu ngarkywndar-
widaar pyayarlayarhu mintayar muueat.
htiubyardittayarhckaraluanhcuantiukiu
narsn sny darwidaarpyn pyayarlayeat.
htiuahkardarwidmngkyesny ahtellsiu-
uwng htarwrbhurarrrhaytayarhtiunglyk

aiuhtrarwrhng bhurarshkng akywnupkiu
 imyhlaryk hkyemyhayarktayar muum-
 nyakayaryng akywnupsny abhysiusayar
 suuhpyhc parsnnny. akywnupamyiusny ab-
 hysiusayar amyuhpyhpcarsnnny. siurartwng
 aiubhurarshkng htiukyayjuutayarkiu sarm-
 nykayajuuhu hngmhttayarmuusaayarkya-
 yargng kiuytayarkywneatamyuanwykiu
 kyarmyngchcarsayar karlnhngyhnylyk
 mintayarmuuparsnytkar. aiuhtrarwrhngbh-
 urarshkng akywnupkiu bhunkyesayar
 suukellsiu mhttayarmuuparsnytkar. ki-
 uytayarkywndarwidsny kiuybhunkyeahcay
 hkyngnghar abhysiu tiutk lyhayarkprarm-
 nnynt. kiuytayarsny kiuytayarkywnkiu sita-
 yarmuueat. aiuhtrarwrhurar kiuytayarky-
 wnakiyukiuh htayark aliutayarrhisnyatiung
 ikyehcarsayar amhualuanhcuantiukiuh
 htngrrharhcayhkyngnghar aluanhcuantiukiuh
 pyutayarmuupye. siuhpyhc aiuhtrar-
 wrbhurar akywnuptiu kyarsmyhatiung
 kiuytayarnhng tuusayarbharur kiuyta-
 yarmhtparahkyarsayar bhurarmy myh
 mrhipar. aellguttupynymhrwaynhutta-
 yarmuusaayar kiuytayar eat luumyiuhraymh-
 luuamymyiuutiukiuh nhngntutshpyng
 kyemyt kyayarkmbbhwsayar narmtayarkiu
 kiuytayarabhiu htngrrharhcayhkyngngh-
 ar bhurarshkngkyw kiuytayarabhiu
 rwaynhuttayarmuusaayar kiuytayareatluis-
 raylamyiu nhngtuusayar luumyiuhtcuant-
 myiusny myaykyepayarmhar rhiparslayar.
 akayarngmukar kiuytayareatluisrayl
 amyiusny ahcnymyell kiuytayareatluih-
 pyhchayhkyngnghar pyu kiuytayarhtar-
 wrbhurar snysuutiubhurarshkng hpyh-
 c-tayarmuueat. yhkumharaiuhatarwrbhurar
 kiuytayarkywnng kiuytayarkywneatamyi-
 uanwng mintayarmuusaayar hckartayar ahc-
 nyamyell tnyparhcaysayar. mintayarmuu
 snyatiung pyutayarmuupar. kayarngkngbi-
 ulhiykayarnhng htarwrbhurarsny israylami-
 ueatbhurarshkngphychetayarmuusnyhuu
 narmtayarsny ahcnymyell hkyemyha-
 yarkhkyngghrimny akayaryng amintayarsny
 ahcnymyellntny parhca sayar. kiuyta-
 yarkywndarwideat amyuanwysny rhayta-
 yar tnyparhcaysayar. akayaryngmukar
 aiukywnupeatbhurarshkng kiuytayark
 sngeatamyuanwykiu ngartnyhcaymnyhu
 kiuytayarkywnaar byarditpaytayarmuusa-
 yarkyaryng kiuytayarkywnsny rhaytayar
 phtnarpyuhkyngsayar hcitrhipareat.
 yhkulny aiuhtrarwrbhurar kiuytayarsny
 bhurarshkngmhttayarmuueat.ikyayjuukiuh
 kiuytayarkywn gtihtartayarmuupye. siuh-
 pyhckiyutayarkywneat amyuanwysny
 rhaytayar ahcnymyellntnyparmnyakayaryng
 kayarng kyepayhkyngnghar nuunywtsayar
 hcitrhitayarmuupar. aiuhtrarwr bhurar
 kiuytayarsnykayarnkyepaytayarmuulyhng
 kayarngkyemngglarkiu ahcnymyellhkan-
 parlimmnyhu sutayarngstny.

htiunayarkdarwidsny hpilittiluutiukiuh
 lupkyan aayarnngngshpyng garsmy-
 iunhng kyaylkmyarkiu simyuuilayeat.
 mayarbhpynykiulny lupkyan mayarbhamyiu
 sartiussny darwid kywnhkanlykakhwn-
 skrkyeat. jayarbhmgkyehar ddayjarsny
 uhrptmyhc narmhar miminiungngankiu tny-
 hcayhkyngnghar swarsayarahkar darwidsny
 harmtmyiutiungaayarnng tiukhpyk rhtarth-
 tayarng myngncesuorellhkhunhchtayarng
 hkyaysnyuorellhchsayarnngkiuh bhmse
 rhtartarkiu simhtarpyemh ahkyarsayar
 myngrhtarrhismyhtiukiuh hpykselayeat.
 dmarskmyiunay rhuriluutiusny jayarbh-
 mngkye haradayjarkiu hchckuusaayarahkar
 darwidsny rhuriluu nhhsayarnngnhchtay-
 arngtiukiuh stpyemh rhuripynydmarskmyiu
 myiuhcayarnngtpkiuh htar shpyng rhurilu-
 utiusnydarwid kywnhkan ahkwnskr kyeat.
 darwidswarlayrarrar htarwrbhurarsny hca-
 yaryngmtayarmuueat. harddayjareatkyywn-
 tiuhcwelkiungsayar rwhaydiunglwharm-
 yarkiu darwidsnysim yayarhngmysisiu
 sayarnngswareat. harddayjarahciursayar
 tibhtmyiunhng hkunmyiumh darwidsny
 myarhcarsayar kyaywarkiu simswar eat.
 rhayarlmunsny kyaywarykn kyawartiung
 kyaywartnsarmyarkiu htiukyaywarhpyng
 lupstny. jayarbhmgkyehar ddajareat
 tpualan arngkiuh darwidlupkyankayaryngki-
 uharmtmngkye tayarisykyarlyhng mimirn-
 suuharddayjarkiu darwidsny hchctiuk
 lupkyansayarkyayarnng misaharyhpwell ka-
 yaryngkyepay hchayhkyngnghar mimisarhda-
 yarrankiu darwidmngkyehtansiu hchaylwt
 hdayarransny rwhayhplar ngwayhplar kyay-
 war hplaramyiumyiuutiukiuh sayarnghkell-
 layeat. htiuhplartiukiuh darwidmngkyesny
 htarwr bhuraraar puujayareat. htiuat-
 urhuripyny mayarbhpyny ammunpyny
 hpilittipyny aarmlkpyyny apynpyny tiumh
 sayarnghkellsayar rwhayngwaykiulny
 puujayareat. htiuhmtparjayruyarsarab-
 hirhellsny sarhkyiung twng eduanluutsa-
 yaryngrhchtayarnngtiukiuh lupkylanlayeat.
 eduanpynymyiuhcayarnngtpkiuh htar
 eduanpyny sarapayarnngtiussny darwid
 kywnhkankeyeat. darwid swarlayrarrar
 htarwrbhurarsny hcaayarnngmtayarmuueat.
 htiusiudarwidsny israylniungnganluanki-
 uhciuhcan niungngantayarsartutwng
 trarmhukiuh hcerngsuanhpyttayar muueat.
 jayruyareatsarywarbhysny biulhkyupmng
 hpyhceat. ahiludeatsar yayarrrhpt-
 sny atwngwn hpyhceat. ahitupeatsar
 jardutnhngabyarsareatsar ahimlksny
 yjpurayarithpyhceat. hcrarysny hccarayta-
 yarkyehpyhceat. yayarydeatsarbaynarysny
 hkayrsiluunhng paylsiluutiukiuh aupreat.
 darwideatsartayartiusny lny ahtantayar
 mngsarararnhngnaykeyeat.

htiunayark ammunrhngbhurngnarhtsny
 say sartayarharnusny hkmnytayarar
 nhntiungeat. darwidkly harnunabh
 narhtsny ngaraarkyayjuupyusayarkya-
 yarng suueatsar kyayjuupy mnyhusi-
 ulyk suueatabsayartwng nhhsimh-
 cayhkyng nghar santmntiukihcaylwht
 darwideatkywntiusny harnunmngkui
 nhhsimhcayhkyngnghar suurhirar am-
 munpynysiu rayarkkyeat. ammunamyiu
 mhuumttiusny harnunmnghtansiu wng dar-
 widsny hcittayarkui nhhsimhcaysayarsu-
 tiukiu hcaylwhtartwng hkmnytayarkui
 riusayhwarpyusnyhu htngmhtayarmuus-
 layar. pynyayarkui hchsayhcuu hcm
 hpyksehkyngngharsar suueatkywntiusny
 ahtantayar siu rayarksny mhutayardu
 lyhayarkkylhng harnunsny darwideat
 kywntiukiu yuupyelyhng musitkiurit
 awtkiutngpartiungaayarnghpytpyemh
 lwhtliuklayeat. htiusuuti abhysiupus-
 nykiu darwidsny sitngkyarsayarahkar
 suutiusny alwnrhksayar kyayarg sek-
 iuhcayhkyngnghar hcaylwht sngtiusny
 musitmrhny mhet iungaayarnghay rihka-
 yarmyiumhar naykylar. htiunayarkmh
 pylarkylayardu mharhtartayarmueat.
 harnunmngnhng ammunamyiusartiuk
 ngartiui sny darwidrhaymhar hksuprwan-
 rharbhwypyhclimnyhu silyhng maysa-
 rpayartarmipyny rhurimarharkarpny
 jayarbhpnytyiu myngrhtartiukiungharkyn-
 gngghar ngwayahkw tsayargkiu htut
 myngrhtarsuurellsuansayargnhhchta-
 yargkiung marhkarmngkyehng su-
 ueatluutiukiung ngharshpyng htiusuuti
 sny maydbhmyiurhaymhar tphkykyeat.
 ammunamyiusar tiusnylny hcuway amyi-
 umyutiumh hchckykkyeat. htiusitngkiu
 darwidsny kyarlyhng ywarbhnhng hkw-
 naarkyesayar suurellaluanarngapayargkiu
 hcaylwht eat. ammunamyiusartiuiusny
 htwkmyiutanhkarwmhar hchckngky-
 gkyeat. hchckuusayar mngkyetiusny
 lwngpyng thkyarhceaykkyeat. ywarbh-
 snylnyrhayng nayargng hchcmkyknham-
 hhcbhkrhisnykiumynglyhng israylluuti
 twng smynsayersuurhismyhtiukiu rwayka-
 yark rhurilu tiutbkh hchckngkynggeat.
 kywngsayersuutiukiu ammunamyiusartiui
 tbkh hchckngkyngghcayhkyngnghar nye-
 abhirhellksiu aplyk rhuriluutiusny ngark-
 iuniunglyhng ngaraarkuurnny. ammu-
 namyiusartiuiusny ngkiuniunglyhng sngaar
 ngarkuurnny. relngsayar heitrhi ngar-
 tiuluumyiuunghng ngartiui bharar shkngmy-
 iurwartiuaabhiu aarhtut tiukykunaan.
 htarwrbbhararsny aliatayarrhisnyatiung
 heerng tayarmuuhcaystnyhusiupyemh
 suuparsayarluumyarnhngtkw rhuriluutiukiu
 hchctiukhkyngnghar hkynswarsayarahkar

rhuriluutiusny pyaykyeat. rhurilu-
 tiupyaysnykiu ammunamyiusartiuiusny
 mynglyhng suutiusnylny nyeabhirhell-
 rhaymharpyay myiuhellsiuwngkyeat.
 ywarbhsnylny yayrurhngmyiusiu pyn-
 swarlayeat. rhuriluutiusny israylamyiusar-
 rhaymhar mimitiurhuansnykiu simynglyhng
 santmntiukiu hcaylwht myhctbhknaysa-
 yar rhuriluutiukiu hkayarsphng hard
 dayjarhkhtarsayar biulhkyupmnggrha-
 yarbknsnylny aupreat. htiusitngkiukyarylhng
 darwidsny israyl amyiusar apayargtiukiu
 hcuwayhca yayardnmhckiu kuushpyng
 rnsuutpsiarayark hchckngkynglayeat.
 htiusiudarwidsny hchckngkyng rhurilu-
 tiusny tiuk sayarahkar israylamyiusar-
 rhaymhar pyaykyeat. darwid snylny
 rhurimyrngrhtarhcesuurellhkunhchtayarg
 hkyaysny suurellaysayargtiukiu st bi-
 ulhkyupmnggrhayarbkkii lny lupkylanlayeat.
 harddayarmngeat kywntiusny israyl
 amyiusarrhaymhar mimitiurhuansnykiu
 simynglyhng darwidnhng misaharyhpwell
 kywnhkankeat. nayarkthpn rhuriluuti
 sny ammunamyiusartiukiu hchcmkuuky.

20

ahkarlny rhngbhurngtiusny hchctiukhkyin
 rayarksayarahkar ywarbhsnybiulhkyayaluan
 arngnhng hkyeswarshpyng ammunpynykiu
 tiukhpyk rbbarmyiu kiuwnghtareat. dar-
 widsny kiuytiungayayrurhngmyiu naylayeat.
 ywarbhsny rbbarmyiu kiutukhpykpyemh
 darwid sny mngkyeeat srhpukiukhyw-
 tyuu hkayargtayarpayarmhar tngkyeat.
 srhpuaahkyinkar kyayarkmytkiumsibhell
 rwhayahkwktsyrhistny. myiuluyusayar
 uhchcar amyarkiulny htutlayeat. my-
 iusartiukiulny htutlwhtukmhusanhtwn
 sanpusinnhng lupmhukiuluphcaeat.htiusiu
 darwidsny ammun myiusuurwarsarapa-
 yargtiui pyupyemh luapayargtiunghng
 atuu yayrurhngmyiusiu pnylayeat. na-
 yarkthpn gayjarmyiumh hpilittiluutiunghng
 hchctiukkyhcnny hurhsiluusibayhkelssny
 rayhpimamyiu sarhpkiu st hpilittilu-
 tiukiu aayargmnynglayeat. nayarkthpn
 hpilittiluutiukiu hchctiukkyhcnny yariysar
 elharnsny rkknklipnhng amyhkyesa-
 yar lhanriukiusuanhewellsayar gittiamyiu
 gayarlyeat nyelarkhmikiu stlayeat. na-
 yarkthpngarsmyiumhar hchctiukkyhcnny
 arp myng lktbkh lkhkyayarkhkyayarghce
 hkyay tbkh hkyayhkyayarkhkyayarghce
 payargnhhsylay hkyayarghgisayar rayh-
 pimamyiusartyayarksny israylamyiu kiui
 kyimpsayarahkar darwid ahckirhimareat
 saryayarnsny htiusuukiui stlay eat. isuu-
 tiusny garsmyiunaysayar rayhpimluukye
 sarhpyhc darwidnhngsuueatkywntiulkhpy-
 nsaykyeat.

nayarkthphnhcartnsny israylamiyu tbbkht
 israylamiyusartiukiu raytkw hcayhkyng-
 ngghar darwidkiu tiuktwnlayeat. darwid-
 klnyluupayarngmnyh rhisnykiu ngarsi
 mnyakyayarn bayrrhaybhymiumhsny
 dnmyiutiungayarn swar israylamiyusarti
 kiuraytwkpyelyhng hcarrngkiu ngarthansiu
 swnglayarhu biulhkyupmngywarbhnhng
 ararrhituaar mintayarmueat. ywarbhklny
 htarwrbbhursny mimiluutiukiu htp astrar
 tiupwarhcayhkyngngghar pyutayarmu-
 parhcay sayar. siurartwng arhngmngkye
 israylluupayarng tiusny shkngatky-
 wnhpyhpcarsny mhutlayar. siuhpyhc
 kywntayarshkngsny iamhukiuabhyka-
 yarn hcerngtayarmuusny. israylamiyu
 pyhcmharhcrar akayarnngkiu abhyka-
 yarn pyutayarmuusnyhu lyhayarklayeat.
 siusayrlny amintayarsny ywarbhckar kiu
 niungshpyng ywarbhshnyhtwk israylpyny
 trhayarkluansiu swarpyemh yayrurhngmy-
 iusiu pynlareat. luupayarnghcarrngkiu
 darwidaar sk is raylamiyu htarkiuung-
 urelltsnnhng tsin yud amiyu htarkiuung-
 suorellaysinnhng hkunhcsayarnghieat.
 siurartwng ywarbhshny amintayarkiu
 rwnsayar kyayarn laywiamyuhngbng-
 yarminamiyukiu ahkyarsayar amiyuhtell-
 siuswng mraytwk. darwidpyusayaramhukiu
 bhurarshkngsny aliutayarmhishpyng is-
 raylamiyukiu dnhkttayar muumnyhpyhc
 darwidk akywnuppyumisayar amhualwn py-
 hcmharparpye. kiuytayarkeywneat apyhc
 hpyayrhng tayarmuapar. akywnupsny
 alwnmiuksayar amhukiu pyumiparpyehu
 bhurarshkngaar tayarnngpnlayeat. htarwr-
 hurarsny darwideat prayarhpkgdkiu hkayar
 darwidhtansiuswarlayar. ararsuanparkiu
 sngaar ngarpyeat. sng ngarpyuhcarbhiu
 tparparkiurwaylayarhu htarwrbbhurareat
 amintayarkiu sngsiulayarhu mintayarmu-
 nyatiung gdsnydarwidhtansiuswar htarwr-
 hurar mintayarmuusnykar suannhchptluan
 ahcaraarharhkhayarnngparsayar bhay
 suanlptluan sngkiu rnsuliukmhe htarh-
 pyng lupkyansayarbhay suanrkptluan
 pynyntayar karlnartnyhuasayarthar-
 wrbbhurareat htartayar kiu htarwrbbhu-
 rareatkayarnngkngtmnsny kiung israylpyny
 trhayarkluankiu hpyksesayar bhaytiutwng
 tparparkiurwaylayarhu mintayarmuusny
 hpyhc akywnupkiu hcaylwhttayarmuusa-
 yarsuaar abhysiu pynlyhayarkrmykiu
 sngghkyngtayarmuuparhu lyhayarklayeat.
 darwidklny ngarsny kynmyayarngrarsiu
 rayarklaypyetkar. htarwrbbhurareatlta-
 yarsiu rayarkparhcay. kruntayarkyelheat.
 luulksiu mrayarkparhcaynhghugdaarpyn-
 pyayareat. htarwrbbhursnylny israylamiyu
 karlnarkiu lwhtliuktayarmuu luuhkun-
 hcsayarn saykayat. yayrurhngmyiukiu

hpyksehcayhkyngngghar bhurar shkngsny
 kayarnngkngtmnkiu hcaylwhttayarmuusny
 atiung kayarnngkngtmn hpyksemyhu
 aarhtut sayarahkar htarwrbbhursny
 kynyrhulyk htiubhay kyayarnng nayarngr-
 tayarmuu tnpye. snglkkiu rupsimlayarhu
 hpyksesayar kayarnngkngtmnaar mintar-
 yarmueat. htiuahkar htarwrbbhurareat
 kayarnngkng tmnsny yaybusiluuarayameat
 kayarknytlng anarmhar rpnayeat. dar-
 widnsny myhayarkny htarwrbbhurareat
 kayarnngkngtmn snyayrurhngmyiua-
 payar mharhtar kiu miulykmiughka-
 yarnngkngnhng myaykyekyarmhar rp-
 nay snykiunglyhng kiuytiungmhhc
 israylamiyusar askkyesutiusny lyha-
 yartayawtkiu wtylk myaypayarmhar pyp-
 wplynkkyeat. darwidklny pynysartiukiu
 raytwkhcayhkyng ngghar hcerngsayar sukar
 akywnuphpyhpcarsnymhutlayar. aky-
 wnuppyhcmharparpye. alwnduhcriukkiu
 pyumiparpye. isiu tiumuukar abhysiu
 pyumiparsny. aiuaakywnup bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurar kiuytayareatluiutiukiu dn
 hktkyngngghar lktayarkiusutiupayarsiu
 rayarkhcaayayarmuuparnhng. akywnup
 nhngakywnupaswayamiu apayarsiu ra-
 yarkhcaytayarmuuparhu bhurarshkngaar
 tayarnngpnlayeat. htiuahkardarwidnsny swar
 yaybusiluu arayar neatkayarknytlnghtar-
 wrbbhurar abhiuyjplng kiu tnyhcayhkyng-
 ngghar pyayarmnyakyayarn htarwrbbhurar
 eatkayarnngkngtmnsny gdkiumharhtarsh-
 pyng gdsngsiusayar htarwrbbhurareataminta-
 yar atiung darwidnsny swarlayeat. arayarn-
 snyhpcarkiuunyhcnytwng lnykyny rhngb-
 hurngkiu myngsayaarahkar sarlayyayarknhng
 tkw punrhayarnngayeat. darwidnsny ara-
 yarnrhirsiru rayarksayaarahkar arayarnkyny
 darwidkiunglyhng kayarknytlng mh-
 sng darwidrhaymharuehkyppwplayeat.
 darwidklny luitiutwng karlnarbhaykiu
 ngyimhcaymnyakyayarn htarwrbbhu-
 rarabhiu yjplng kiu ngartnyliunsnyhpyhc
 ikayarknytlngarp kiu abhiuhtiuknsyatiung
 rayarnngparhu aminrhisayar arayarnk
 kywntayarshkng arhngmngkye yuuta-
 yarmuapar. hcittayarrhnsyatiung pyu-
 tayarmuapar. merhiuraryjbbhiunwarmyar
 htngbbhiu kayarknytnsar myar bhayarjny-
 puujayarskkarabhiu gyuanhpcarmyalaruan-
 hcuanikiu kywn tayarskpareathu darwidaar-
 lyhayarklyhng darwidmngkyek htiusiung-
 garmyaur. hcngghcabhiu htiuknsyatiung
 payngarwmy. snguhchcarkiu htarwrbbhu-
 rarabhiu ngarmsim. kiuyngwaymkunbell
 merhiurar yjkiu mpuuajayarliu ar-
 yarnaarsiushpyng rwhayhkyayarkpisaarkiu
 hkyinpay htiuarpkui wpyemh htarwrbb-
 hurarabhiu yjplngkiu tny merhiu raryj
 misaharyyjiukiu puujayarlaveat. htiusiu
 htarwrbbhuraruki phtnarpyusayarahkar
 merhiuraryjplng payarsiu mekyshpyng

kayarngknghtellk htuutayarmuueat.
 htarwrbbhurarmharhtartayarmuusny-
 atiung kayarngkngtmnsny mimiharkiu
 htaraimgswnghtar pyneat. htarwrbbhursny
 yaybusiliu arayarneat kayarknytlng htuta-
 yarmuusnykiu darwidsimyng lyhng htiuarp
 yjpuujayarkhyngamhukiu pyulayeat.
 tayarmayarrhayluphkellsayar htarwrbbhu-
 rareat telltayarnhng merhiuraryjplngsny
 htiukarl gibayarng myiungsayarappa-
 yarmharrhieat. darwidshhtarwrbbhurareat
 kayarngkngtmnharkiu kyayarksayarkya-
 yarng htiuyj plngsiu swarbbhurashkngkiu
 mmaymlyhayarkwan.

22

siuhyphc darwidk iarpsny htarwr arhngbhu-
 rarshknggeat aintayarpypyheat. iyjplngsny
 israyl amyieat yjplngphpyheat husiulyk
 israylpyntyhisayar tparamyusartiukiu
 hcwayhcahykyng ngharmintayarmuueat.
 bhurarshknggeat aintayar tnyhcarbhiu
 kyayarkshcsayar pnrnsmartiukiu lny
 hcayhkiungtayarmuueat. tanhkarluphrar
 sanhkywnabhiunhng shcsar skhcrabbi-
 umyarrhchwarsayarsankiung ahkyinmmht
 niungaayarnng myarrhchwarsayar kyay-
 warkiuung myarrhchwarsayar aarrjshcsarkiung
 pyngsng tayarmuueat. jidunmyiusrnhng
 turumyusartiunsy aarrj shcsarmyarkiu ah-
 tantayarsiu sayarnghkellkyeat. darwidkly
 ngarsarrhayarlmunnsy ask ngy nusayeat.
 htarwrbbhurarabhiu tnyrsayar aimmuukar al-
 wnhtuunsayaraim atiungtiung apynypny
 bhunasraykyayarrhcaysayar aimhpyhcr
 mny. yhkupngaimitayarrabhiu ngarpyn-
 gsnmgnyhu akyanrhi lyk anihchcmra-
 yarkmhemyarhchwar pyngsngtayarmuueat.
 sartayarrhayarlumunkiulny hkayar is ray-
 lamyieat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarabhiu
 aintayarkiu tnyrsayarkmnyakyayarnghar
 htaray snymhar ngarsar ngareat bhu-
 rarshkng htarwrbbhurareat narmtayarrabhiu
 aintayarkiu tnyrsayarkmnyhu ngarakyan-
 rhipye. siurartwng htarwrbbhurareat
 nhutkpttayar sny ngarsiurayarksnykar
 sngsny myarrhchwar hchctiuk luam-
 yartiukiu stlaypye. myaykyepayarmhar
 ngarmykmhayark myarrhchwarsayaraswaykiu
 swnsayar kyayarnng ngarnarmabhiu aimkiu
 mtynymsayarkr. sngmyngsayar sartay-
 yarksny ngymwpsayar suhyphclimny.
 suueatamnykar rhayarlmun hpyhc su-
 uptlly rnsuumrhi. ngymwpsayarahk-
 wngkiung suueat lkhtk israylamyusny
 hchctiukhkyngmrhi. ngymwphcwarnayrsa-
 yar ahkwngkiung ngarpaymny. htiusarsny
 ngarnarmabhiu aimkiu tny sayarkrlimny.
 suusny ngarsarhyphclimny. ngarsnylly
 suueat abhhyhcmny. suhtiusngsayar
 israylniungnganrarjplngkiu ahcnyamyell-
 ngartnyhcaymnyhu mintayarmuupye.

siuhyphcngarsar htarwrbbhursny sngbhk
 nay akyanhtmyayarkhcaytayarmuushpyng
 amintayar rhisnyatiungsnsgny sngaeat bhu-
 rarshkng htarwr bhurareat aintayarkiu
 tnyrsayarkrlimny. siurartwng sngsny
 sngaeatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat trar-
 tayarkiu hcayarnghayarkhyng akyayarnng
 htarwrbbhursny uarnpnyarkiu pay isray-
 lamyiukiu hcerngkyngamhu mharhtar-
 tayar muuparrhcaysayar. israylamyieat
 amhuhtarwrbbhursny mayarrhayaar
 mharhtartayarmuusayarrhcernghtuanhp-
 wellhkyktiukiu hcayarnghayarkhkyngnhar
 stipulyhng akyanhtmyayarkr limny.
 aaryu relngkyngmrhilar. hciurimhkyng
 hcitpykhkyng mrhihcaynhng. ngarsnys-
 ngrellhkanhcnwtwng htarwrbbhurareat
 aintayarrabhiu rhwayahkwkhtayarnghng
 ngwayahkwk tsayarnkiung ahkyinmmht-
 niungaayarnng myarrhchwarsayar kyay-
 warnhngsankiung shcsarmyarnhngkyayark-
 myarkiu ngpyngsngpye. sngsnylly htp pyng-
 sngmny. htiuhhtparsngmyarrhchwarsayar
 lksmar pnrnsmar kyayarkshcsmar amyiumy-
 usayar att laykyksayar srarsmarrhikyeat.
 rhwayngwaykyaywar sanatungmsimiyarsny
 hpyhc htayar. kyihcarlayar. htarwr-
 hursny sngnhng atuu rhitayarmu-
 parhcaysayarhu mharhtartayarmuueat.
 israylmngayarngtiusny sartayarnhng
 wiungmnyakyayarnng mharhtarlaysnyhar
 sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhursny
 sngtiunhngatuu rhitayarmuunsymhutla-
 yar. arprp ngymwpsayar ahkwngkiu
 paytayarmuunsymhutlayar. pynsyu-
 upynsartiukiu ngarlkaptayarmuush-
 pyng htarwrbbhurareatrhay htiubhu-
 rarshknggeat luutiurhaymhar tpynyluansny
 nhimhkylykrhieat. siuhyphcsngtiueat bhu-
 rarshknghtarwrbbhurar kiu rharkhyngnhar
 kiuyhcitnhluankiu nhisayartwnkylayar.
 htarwrbbhurareatnarmtayarrabhiu tnyrsayar
 aintayar htellsiu htarwrbbhurareat ptin-
 yarnysayttartayarnhng bhurar shknggeat
 snrhngsayartnsartiukiu swngkyngnhar
 htiky layar. htarwrarhngbhurarshknggeat
 snrhngarhtarn tayarkiu tnyrsayarkkyla-
 yarhu mharhtartayarmuueat.

23

darwidmngsny askkye karlpynyhcuanrar
 ahkyinrayarksayarahkar sartayarrhayarl-
 munkiu is raylrhngbhurngarar hknhtar
 israylmng yjpurayarrhit laywisar apa-
 yarngtiukiu hcwayhcaytayarmuueat.
 laywisartiutwng asksuansy lwn hcarrng-
 wngsayar yayarkyarpayarnngkar suansayarnng
 rhhctayarngtny. htiusuutiutwng nhchsa-
 yarnglayhtayarngtiusny htarwrbbhurareat
 aintayaramhukiu sayarnngwrkrkyeat. hky-
 yarkhtayarngtiusny ararrhi trarsuukye lupr
 kyeat. layhtayarngtiusny tanhkarkiuha-

yarngkrkyeat. layhtayarngtiusny guntayarkiu
 hkyemwmhcrarturiyar tiunhng htarwrbr-
 hurareatguntayarkiu hkyemwmrkyeat.
 laywisargayrrhuan kayarht mayarri-
 amyi aseasetiukiu darwidhkwllhtar
 tmyiuthkyarhce snghpwell hcayeat.
 gayrrhuanamiyusarkar lardnnhngrhim-
 itny. lardnsarakyekar yayhayl suueatnye
 jaysannhng yayarl payarngsuanyayarktny.
 rhimisarkar rhaylayarmit harjayl harrn pa-
 yarngsuanyayarktny. isuutiushn lardnasway
 amyiusuukyehpyhckyeat. rhimisarkar
 yarht jij yurh bayri payarng layyayarktny.
 yarhtkarakehpyhceat. jijkar dutiy ararkiu
 reat. yurhnngbayrikarsarmyarhchwarmrhi.
 siuhpyhc aswayamiyualiuk hcarrngthkutny
 payarngkyeat. kayarhtsarkaraarmrn ijhar
 haybyun aujayl payarnglayyayarktny. aarm-
 ransarkar aarrunnhngmayarrhaytny. aar-
 runnhngsarhcnymyaysktiusny htarwrbbhur-
 arhaytayar nansarpayarngkiumerhiuhkyng
 amhutayarkiu sayarngwrkhhkyng narmta-
 yarkiumywk ahcnycayarmgkye payhkyng-
 gambukiu pyurmnyakyayarng alwnsnrhng
 sayararartiukiu snrhngchayhkyngnghar
 ahkyarsuutiunhng hkwllhtarsarysuuhpy-
 hckyeat. bhurarshknglumayarrhayeatsark-
 iukar laywi amyiusartiueat hcarrngswng-
 great. mayarrhaysarkargayrrhuannhng
 elyayjartny. gayrrhuansartiutwng rhayb-
 waylsny akye hpyhceat. elyayjarsakye-
 erayhbhi tyayarktny rhiheat. rayhbhikar
 saralwnmyareat. ijharsarakyekarrhayla-
 yarmit haybyunsarakyekaryayri dutiysar
 aarmri ttii saryharjayl hctuthtsaryayk-
 man aujaylsarakyekarmikhkar dutiysar
 yayrhitny. mayarrisarkarmharlinhng
 murhitny. mharlisarkar elarjarnhng
 kirhtny. elarjarsnysarmrhi. smeskskrhi
 sayeat. suusmetiunhngsuunekirhsartiushny
 hcuانبhk kyeat. murhisarkar mharli
 edar yayrimut payarng suanyayarktny.
 irwaykarasknhhcsylwn htarwr bhurareat
 aimtayarambukiu sayarngwrksayar laywi
 amyiuser aswayamiyualiuk hcarrngwngsa-
 yar asway amyiusuukyehpyhcsntny. isray-
 lamiyueat bhurarshknghtarwr bhurarsny
 mimiluumyiuar ngymwpsayarahkwngk-
 iupay kiuytayartiung yayrurhngmyiu
 ahcnynaytayamuusayar kiyayarng lay-
 wisartiushny telltayarnhngtelltayaramhu
 sayarngwrkrar tnsarmyarkiu nayark-
 thpnmhmrhu darwidmintayarmuueat.
 nayarksuanamintayaratiung ask nhc-
 sylwnsayar laywisartiukiu hcarrngyu-
 ureat. akyayarngmuukar laywisartiushny
 aarrun sartiueatlkhtayarkhpyhcsnynhn-
 ganye snrhngsayar ararrhismyhtukiu
 hcngkyyhcay htarwrbbhurareat aimt-
 yarhngtntiungmyar ahknmyarambukiu
 sayarng wrkrkymny. rhaytayarmunkiong
 bhayarjny puujayarskkar munnykkiung
 tsaymellmunpyar sanpyarnhngputsayar

mun munsekyayarkiunglup bhurarshkngcat
 aimtayar amhukiulny sayarngwrkrkymny.
 tiungtwar hkyintwy hkyngtwkhhkyng-
 gamhuamiyumiukiulny hcerngkrkymny.
 nannktiung nyuetiungrpky kyayjuutayar
 kyelhpareathu whnkanhtarwrbbhurareat
 guntayarkiu lny hkyemwmrkyemny. pny-
 trartayaratiungupusnay lsn nay dhmm-
 wellnay ahcnymptyhtarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
 merhiuray jymyutiukiu puujayarkkymny.
 pristhcnaywayratelltayarkiong snrhng
 rarhtarntayarkiong htarwrbbhurairaitayar
 amhu tayarkiu sayarngwrksayar nyeahcki-
 uaarrunsartiukiu ng hcayarngkrkymny.

24

aarrunamiyusaraseahkyarsnghpwellrarmhar
 aarrunsarkar nardp abhihu elarjar ismar tny.
 nardpnhngabhihusnysarmrhi. abh lkhtk-
 twng saysayarkiyarng elarjarnhngismar
 sny yjpurayarhitambukiu sayarnggreat. dar-
 widnsny elarjarmyiuajardutnhng ismar amiy-
 uahimlkkiu aseasesayarngsngsny ationghkn-
 ht arlayeat. isarmamiyuaeakellhtk
 elarjarmyiu akyeakell sarmyarsayarkya-
 yarng elarjarasway amiyualiuk akyeakell
 tkyiphkyayarkiyark ismaraswayami-
 yualiuk akyeakell rhhcyayark tiukiu
 aseasehkwllhknlayeat. hcarraytanpyulyk
 aseahkyar hkwllhkn snrhngarhtaranaup
 bhurarshkngcat amhutayaraupitiukiu elar-
 jarmyiuunhng ismaramiyuhtellk rwayyu-
 ureat. laywiamiyunarsnaylsar hcarray-
 tayar rhaymarysny rhngbburng mhuumt
 yjpurayarhit jardut abyarsarsar ahimlk
 yjpurayarhit laywisarawayamiyusuukye-
 myar rhaymharnarmmyarkiu mhtreat.
 hcarraytanpyu elarjarmyiuunhng ismar
 amiyuhtellk alhnylny rwaykayarkhkn-
 htarsayar suuhuumuukar phtmsuuya-
 yaryarrip dutiysuuyaydary ttiysuuharrim
 hctuthtsuuhcayarrim puhcmsuumarlhkky
 shtmsuuiymim sttmsuuhkkat athtms-
 uuaabhiy nwmsuuyayrwhar dmsuuh raykni
 ek dmsuuearlyarhip dwardmsuuyarkim
 tkyipsuanyayarkmyayarksayar suuhupp
 tkyiplayayarkmyayarksaysuu yayrhuaybp
 tkyipngaryayarkmyayarksayar suubilg
 tkyiphkyayarkiyark myayarksaysuui-
 mayr tkyiphkunhcyayarkmyayarksaysu
 suuhayjir tkyiprhic yayarkmyayarksuupij
 tkyipkiuyayarkmyayarksaysuupayshi
 nhhkypmyayarksaysarsuu yayjkyayl
 nhhkypityayarkmyayarksaysarsuu yarhkin
 nhhkypinhcycayarkmyayarksaysarsuu
 garmul nhhkypisuanyayarkmyayarksayar
 suudaylary nhhkypilayyayarkmyayark-
 saysarsuu marjitny. htiusiusuutiuaab-
 haarrunaar israylamyiu eat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarmharhtarayarmuu abh
 aarrunhcerngsny ationgsuutiushny htar-
 wrbbhurareat aimtayarkiu wngmyellwng

amhutayarkiu sayarngwrk hcayhkyngng-
 har hkwellhkhnhkyngnrhstny. kywngsaya
 laywamyiusarhuumuukar aarmran sarphy-
 hcsayar rhubwayleatsarhcutwng yaydayy
 rayhbhisarhcutwng irhyar ijharsar phyhcsa-
 yar rhaylayarmiteatsarhcutwng yarht ray-
 hbhisarhcutwng irhyar ijharsar phyhcsayar
 rhaylayarmiteatsarhcutwng yarht haybyun-
 sarhcutwng sarakeyeyari dutiy saraarmri
 ttiysaryharjayl hctuthts yaraykman aujyl-
 sarphyhcsayar mikhkareatsarhcutwng rhmir
 mikhkarnyeirhyarsarhcutwng jarhkritny.
 mayrarrisarkar mharlinhg murhihpyhc
 mayrarriamyiusarphyhcsayar yarjieatsarkar
 baynayar rhayarhan jkkur ibritny. mharlis-
 arelarjarsarmrhi. kirhsarkar yayrmayltny.
 murhisarkarmharli edar yayrimuttny.
 irwaykar mimitiu aswayamyiualuk lay-
 wamyiu sartny. isuutiusny darwidmngkye
 jardut ahim lkahcrhisayar yjpurayarhit-
 laywisarasway amyiusuukyetiurhaymhar
 mimitiunyeahckiu aarrunamyiusar tiuk
 bhkt hky kalhny lhnycarraytanpyukeat.

25

htiumhtparaarsp haymn yaydusunsar
 tiunhngatuu wiung hcayarng tyayar
 hkwwkwwngkiu temhutlyk kiukwyhkyng-
 gamhukiu sayarngwrkwhcrarbhui dar-
 widnhngpristbiulhkyay akyeakelltiusny
 hkwellhkn sayar suutiuhcarrnghuumuukar
 aarspsar jkkur yayarsp naysni aarrhralthcu
 suutiusnyrhngbburnghcerngsnyatiung ab-
 haarsp tponyhyhc kiukwyhkynggamhukiu
 sayarngwrkrkyeat. yaydusunsargaydli
 jayri rhimi yayrhary harhbhi mttisipa-
 yarmghkyayarkyayark suutiusny abhyay-
 dusun tponyhyhc htarwrbrhurareat gun
 kyayjuutayarkiu bhayarpyhkyemwmhkyng-
 ngghar hcayarngtelyk kiukwyhkynggamhukiu
 sayarngwrkrkyeat. haymnsarbukki mtni
 aujyl rhaybwayl yayrimut harnni harnn el-
 yars giddarlti rayarmntayjar yarrhrhbaykrh
 mllayarsi hayarsir mharjuttinyhuusayar
 htiusuupayarngtiusny tanpiumhutlyk bhu-
 rar shkngat trartayarkiu hayarpyayarsa-
 yarrhngbhurngeat srartayarhaymnsarphy-
 hckyeat. bhurarshkngsny haymnaar sartki-
 playyayarknhng smesuan yayarktiukiu
 paytayarmueat. htiusarapayarngtiusny
 aarsp yaydusun haymntiukiu rhngb-
 urnghcerngsnyatiung abbhaymn tpony-
 pyhc htarwrarhng bhurarshkngataimtayar
 hkwwkwwng hcayarng tyayarktiutelyk sehkyng-
 gsui amhutayarkiu sayarngwrkrkyeat.
 htiusuutiunhngtkw htarwrbrhurareat-
 sehkyngkiu sng laykyksayar nyeahckiupa-
 yarngtarhnhcrar rhckypirphcyayarktny.
 htiusuutiunyakyeangy srartpony rayarm-
 hayarlyk hcarryaytanpyu sngphwellrarmhar
 phtmsuukar aarspapayarngasngwngmsuu
 yayarsptny. dutiysuugaydli suunhngsu-

ueatsar nyepayarngkartkiyiphnhcyayarktny.
 ttiysuujkkursuunhngsuueatsar nyepayarng-
 kar tkiyiphnhcyayarktny. hctuthtsu-
 uijrisuunhngsuueatsar nyepayarngkar
 tkiyiphnhcyayarktny. puhcmsuunaysni
 suunhngsuueatsar nyepayarngkar tkiyip-
 nhcyayarktny. shtmsuubukki suunhngsu-
 ueatsarnyepayarngkar tkiyiphnhcyayarktny.
 sttmsuuyayrhayl suunhngsuueatsar
 nyepayarngkar tkiyiphnhcyayarktny. athtmsu-
 uuyayrhary suunhngsuueatsar nyepayarng-
 kar tkiyiphnhcyayarktny. nwmsuumttni
 suunhngsuueatsarnyepayarngkar tkiyip-
 nhcyayarktny. dsmsuurhimi suunhngsu-
 ueatsarnyepayarngkar tkiyiphnhcyayarktny.
 ekdsmsuuaarayl suunhngsuueatsar nyepa-
 yarngkar tkiyiphnhcyayarktny. dwardsmsuu
 harhbhi suunhngsuueatsar nyepayarng-
 kar tkiyiphnhcyayarktny. tkiyipsuany-
 yarkmyayarksayarsuu rhaybwayl suunhng
 suueatsarnyepayarngkar tkiyiphnhcyay-
 arktny. tkiyiplayyayarkmyayarksayar
 suumtiti suunhngsuueatsar nyepayarngkar
 tkiyiphnhcyayarktny. tkiyipngaryayarkmya-
 yarksayarsuu yayrmut suunhng suueatsar
 nyepayarngkar tkiyiphnhcyayarktny.
 tkiyiphkyayarkyayarkmyayarksayarsuu har-
 nni suunhngsuueatsar nyepayarngkar
 tkiyiphnhcyayarktny. tkiyiphkunhcyayark-
 myayarksayar suuyayarrh baykrh suunhng
 suueatsar nyepayarngkar tkiyiphnhcyayark-
 arktny. tkiyiphnhcyayarkmyayarksayarsuu
 harnn suunhngsuueatsar nyepayarngkar
 tkiyiphnhcyayarktny. tkiyipkiuyayarkmya-
 yarksayarsuumllayarsi suunhngsuueatsar
 nyepayarngkar tkiyiphnhcyayarktny. nhck-
 yipmyayarksayarsuuelayarsar suunhngsuueat
 sarnyepayarngkar tkiyiphnhcyayarktny.
 nhckkiyiptayarkmyayarksayarsuu hayarsir
 suunhngsuueat sarnyepayarngkartkiyip-
 nhcyayarktny. nhckkiyiphnhcyayarkmya-
 yarksayar suugiddarlti suunhngsuueatsar
 nyepayarngkartkiyiphnhcyayarktny. nhck-
 yipsuanyayarkmyayarksayarsuu mharj yut
 suunhngsuueat sarnyepayarngkar tkiyip-
 nhcyayarktny. nhckkiyiplayyayarkmya-
 yarksayarsuu rayarmnt jar suunhngsuueat
 sarnyepayarngkar tkiyiphnhcyayarktny.

26

aseasesnghpwellssayar tanhkarhcayarngm-
 yarhuu muukar. kayarrhiamyieubarspan-
 why kayarsar mayrhlaymi mayrhlaymieat-
 saruejarhkri dutiysar yaydayl ttiy sar-
 jaybdi hctuthts yars naye puhcmsarelan
 shtmsaryayhnn sttm sarelleaunelltny.
 aubdayduaneatsaruerhaymary dutiysar
 yayarjbp ttiysaryayaraar hctuthtsarhcar-
 kar puhcmsarnar snayl shtmsaramayayl sttm-
 sarishkar ahtmsarpulselltny. aubday-
 duankiu bhurarshkng sny kayarngkye-
 paytayarmueat. saruerhaymaryeatsar

ausni rayhpayl aubk elarjarbdnhng hkw-
naarkyesayar nyeliu saymhkitusny
hkwnaarkyesarsuurell mimitiwaswayamiu
ahciursayarsuuhpyhckyeat. saruer-
haymaryeatsar ausni rayhpayl aubk
elarjarbdnhng hkwnaarkyesayar nyeliu
saymhkitusny hkwnaarkyesarsuurell mimi-
tiwaswayamiu ahciursayarsuuhpyhckyeat.
amhutayarkiu sayarngrwkhkyngnghar
tthcwminiung aayarnghkwnaarkye saya-
raubdayduan amyiusarhkyng yarkyarpa-
yarngkar hkyayarkkiyphhcyayarktny.
hkwnaarkyesayar mayrhlaysarnye
yarkyarparayarngkar tkyiprhhyayark-
tny. mayrriamiyu hayarseatsartitwng
rhimri sny saruemhutsayarlny abhkh-
htarsayar kyayarng sarakyeypyhcestny.
dutyisarkarhilhki ttisartaybli hctuthtsar
jarhkriahcrhisayar haywssarnyepayarng kar
tkyipsuanayarktny. irwaykar htarwrbbhu-
rareat aintayar alhnylhnyhcayarnghkyng-
nghar snghpwellssayar tanhkarhcayarngh
akeyakellhpyhcestny. htiusuakeyangtyusny
mimitiwasway amyialiuk tanhkarasease
hcayarnghcayhkyngnghar hcarraytan pyuky
arhaymyknarkiu rhyalmireat. rhyalmisar
pnyarrhijarhkrisny hcarraytanaarhpyng
myayarkmyknhar kiu reat. aubdayduansny
tayarnghmyknharkiu suueat sartiussny
asupimaimkiung reat. rhupinnhgha-
yarssny anayarkmyknharnhng bimarn-
tayarsiu tkrarlmwrhllayhkktanhkarkiu
tbhkhkyk hcayarngreat. nayrkahcnyatiung
arhaymyknhar laywisarhkyayarkyayark
myayarkmyknharlayyayark tayarnghmykn-
harlayyayark asupimbhk mharnhhyayark
tntiungtayarpyngmharnhhyayark anayark-
myknhar lmwmharlayyayark tntiungta-
yarpyngmhar nhhyayarkhcayarngrkyeat.
irwaykar tanhkarhcayarngharrrhisayar ka-
yarr amyiusarnhng mayrriamiysarhpwell-
ssayr asngase asepaytny. laywisartitwng
ahiysny bhurarshkng eat aintayarbhnd-
darnhng puujaysayarbndarmyarkiu
aupreat. aswayamiysuukyeypyhcsayar
gayrrhuanamiyu lardnsartiutwng ya-
haylinhng suueatsarjaysan yayarlitiussnylny
bhurar shkng eat aintayarbhndarkia-
uapreat. aarmranamiyu ijharamiyu hay-
byunamiyu aujaylamyusarahkiyuparkyeat.
mayarrhaysargayrrhuanear sar rhayb-
waylsny lny bhndartayartiukiu aupreat.
gayrrhuanneyeayjar elyayjarsarrayhbi
sueatsaryarhary sueatsaryayarran su-
ueatsarjihkri suueatsarrhaylayarmittny.
htiurhaylayarmitnhngsuueatnyetiussny
darwid mngkye aswayamiysuukye luth-
tayarnaup trar aup biulmngpuujaysayar
bhndarrhismyhkiu aupreat. htiumngtiussny
hchctiukrsayaruhcchcartiukiu msim htarwr-
bhurareat aintayarkiuypyuhckhyngnghar
puujayar ttkyeat. prayarhkrhmwayl
kirhsarrhayarlu nayrsar aarbnar jayru-

yarsar ywarbhmhch ahkyarsayarsuu
puujaysarmyhtiukiu rhaylayarmitnhng
suueatnyetiussny kynyrrhuapchurkyeat.
ijharamiyuhkaynninhng suueatsartiussny
mnggararhi trarsuukyeypyhc israylni-
ungngantwng pyngamhukiu hcayarn-
grkyeat. haybyunamiyuhpyhcsayar
suurellkyeharrhbhinhng suueatnyeth-
tayarnghkunhcartiussny yayardmyhc
anayarkbhkhmharnaysayar israylluutiung
mnggararhihpyhc htarwrbhurareatamhut-
ayarnhng rhngbhurngamhuamiyumiutiukiu
hcayarngrkyeat. haybyunamiysar-
tiutwng aswayamiyualiuk yayriysny
akeyakellhpyhceat. darwidmngnhcan
laysytwng htiumyusartiukiu hcarrngyuu
gild pynyayarjarmyiu hkwnaarkyesayar
suurelltiukiu twayeat. yayriyepayarkb-
hayartnyhuusayar suurellkye aswayamiyu
suukyenhchtayarnghkunhcartiussny
darwid mngkyehkntarsnyatiung ru-
ngamiyu gdamiyu mnarrhayamiutwkkiu
auphciu bhurarshkng eat amhutayarnhng
rhngbhurngamhuamiyumiutiukiu hcayarn-
grkyeat.

27

rhngbhurngamhutayarkiu hcayarnghsaris-
rayl amyiusartiussny aswayamiysuukye lu-
uthtayarngh aup traraup ararrhitiunhngtkw
tnhcthwngtsy nhhlachcnyatiung tphwell
thlcthlhcealhy lnhychayarnghsayar tp-
saramhuhtmnhcsayarngh layhtayarnghcer-
hikyeat. phtmltwng phtmpkiuaupsayar
biulmng kar jarbdaylsaryarrhayarbannhng
tpsarpayarngh nhhcsayarnghlayhtayarnghny.
htiumngsny hparrkamysarhpyhc phtml
twng amhuhcayarnghsayar tpmhuuapa-
yarnghtiukiu aupreat. dutyiltwng amhuhc-
ayarnghsartipkiu aup sayarbiumlmgkar aha-
yarhiamiysardayardnhng hchckellmiklup
tpsarpayarnghnhhcsayarnghlayhtayarngh tny.
titylnhng siungsayartitytpbiulmng kar
yypurayarhitkyeyayard sar baynarynhng
tpsarpayarnghnhhcsayarnghlayhtayarnghny.
htiumngsnybiulhcutwng kyayarchayarsa-
yarsuu biulhkyupararrhisayarsuuhpyhceat.
suueatsar amijbd snylny tpmhuuarkia-
ureat. hctuthtltwng hctuthtbiulmngkar
ywarbh nyeaarshayl hchckellkaraarshayl-
sarjaybdi tpsarpayarnghnhhcsayarnghlayht-
ayarnghny. puhcmiltwng puhcmiulmngkar
ijharamiyu rhanhut tpsarpayarnghnhhcsa-
yarnghlayhtayarnghny. sthtmltwng sthtmbiulmngkar
taykayarmyiu sar ikayrheatsarir
tpsarpayarnghnhhcsayarngh layhtayarnghny.
sthtmltwng sthtmbiulmngkar ehprim amyiu
paylayarnianwhyhpyhcsayar haylk tp-
sar payarnghnhhcsayarnghlayhtayarnghny.
athtmltwngathtmbiulmngkar jarramiyu
hurhsianwhyhpyhcsayar sibaykell tp-
sarpayarngh nhhcsayarnghlayhtayarnghny.

nwmrltwng nwmbiulmngkar bngyarmin
amiyu anaysasarianwhyhpyhcsayarabyay-
jar tpsar payarngnhcsayarnglayhta-
yarngtny. dsmltwng dsmbiulmngkar
jarramiyu naytayarhparsianwhyhpyhcsayar
mharrell tpsarpayarng nhcsayarnglayhta-
yarngtny. ekdsmltwng ekdsmbiulmngkar
ehprimamiyu pirsayarnianwhyhpyhcsa-
yarbaynary tpsarpayarngnhcsayarnglayhta-
yarngtny. dwardsmtwng dwardsmbiulm-
ngkar ausnaye amiyu naytayarhparsian-
whyhpyhcsayar hayldell tp sarpayarngn-
nhcsayarnglayhtayarngtny. israylamiy-
uaseasetiukiu aupsayar mnghuumuukar
rubngamiutwng jihkrieatsarelayayjar rhi-
mayarngamiutwng marhkeatsar rhayhpti.
laywamiutwng kaymwayleatsarharhbhi
aarrunamiutwng jardut yudamiutwng
darwidahckiuellu ishkar amiyutwng
mikhkayleatsaraumri jarbulunamiutwng
aubdieatsarirhmary nsaliamiyutwng aar-
jayleatsar yayrimut ehprimamiutwng
aarjijeatsar hayarrhay mnarrhayamiutwk
twngpaydaryeatsar yayarl gildpyny mnar-
rhayamiutwktwng jarhkri eatsariddayar
bngyarminamiutwng aarbnareatsar yarsayl
dnamiutwng yayrayarhaneat saraarjayl ir-
waykar israylamiyutiukiu aupsayarngmpay
tny. htarwrbbhurarсны israylamiyusar-
tiukiu miughkayarngkngkyinhngamiy
tiupwarmparpyarhcaytayarmuu mnyhu
gitayarrhisayarkyayarng darwidsny ask
nhcsymhcaysayar suutiukiu hcarrngmyu-
ubhell nayeat. jayruyarsarywarbhsny
hcarrngyuuhcypyu htiupayhckyayarng
amyktayarsny israylamiyu apayarsiu skra-
yarksayarahkar lkchmst. raytwkrsayar
luupayarngkiung darwidmngkyeat mthtcar
mswngmmht. adaylsar aarjimarwksny bhn-
dartayar hciuhpyhceat. aujisaryayarnsnsny
lypyng myiurwar reltiukrhisayar bhn-
dartiuktiukiu aupreat. hkaylupsarejrisny
lyyarlupsayar suutiukiu aupreat. rarm-
myiusarrhimisny hcpyhcuyyarnytayarkiu
ng rhihpmimiyusar jbdisnyhcpyhcsenhng
hcpyhcrny tiuktiukiung aupreat. gaydriluk
barlharnsnsny hkyiungtiurhisayar sanl-
wngpngnhng shpnpngtiukiung yayarrhsny
setiuk tiukiung aupreat. rharrun arp-
sarhhi trellsny rharrunarp kykcharsayar
nwarhcukiung aardlellsar rharhptsny hkyi-
ungtiuk kykcharsayar nwarhcukiung aupreat.
irhmaylamiyusaraubilsny kularaup tiukiung
mayrayarnsiluuyadayysny mynytiukiung
hargriamiyusarhkyarjjsny siutiukiung
aupreat. isuutiusny darwidmngkyeat uhc-
carbhhndar tayarkiauprsayar suupaytny.
darwideat bhhtwaytayaryayarnsnsnytiung-
png mhuumtpnyarrhikymtthpyhceat.
hhkmayarnisar yayhaylsny rhngbhurngeat-
sartayartiup apayarng abhayar hpyhceat.
ahisayarhpaylsny rhngbhurngeat tiung-
png mhuumt aarhkimyusarhurhellsny

rhngbhurngeat asway hkngpwnhpyhceat.
ahisayarhpayl nayarkmharabyarsarnhng
baynarysar yayarydsny nayrarkyeat.
ywarbhsny tptayarbuihlkyupmngghpyhceat.

28

thpndarwidmngsny israylmngmyartny hu-
usayar amiyuaseasekiu aupsayarng alhny
lhnyamhutayarkiu hcayarngsayar tpmhuu-
biulmng luu thtayarngaup traraup rhngb-
hurngeat bhndarhciu sar tayareat bhndarhciu
hkwnaarhhsayarsuorell akeyeakl ararrhi
apayarngtiukiu yayrurhngmgyiumhar
hcuwayhcaytayar muueat. htiuahkar-
darwidmngkyesnyrp ngarnyeahckiu
ngarluiutu narhtayarngkylayar. htar-
wrbbhurareat ptinyarny sayttartayarngy-
imwprar aimtnyhuusayar bhurarshkng eat
hkyaytayartngarhkuankiu tnylupmnyhu
ngarakyanrhi tnyluphkyngnghar pyn-
gsngnhngpye. siurartwng bhurarshkngk
sngsny hcctiuk sayarsuu luuaskkiu
stsayarsuuhpyhc ngarnarm abhiuaimta-
yarkiu mtnymsayarkhu mintayarmuueat.
israylamiyueat bhurarshknghtarwr-
bhar htarwrbbhurarсны ngaraswayamiyurhtellk
ngarkiuwaykayark israylrhngbhurngarar
amyellhkyemyhayarktayarmuueat. yu-
damiyukiukiu rwaykayark ahkyarsayar amiyu
tiukiu auphciursayarahkwngkiu payta-
yarmuueat. yudamiyutwng ngarabheat
aimhtayarngkiung ngarabheatsartiutwng
ngarkiu ngnhcskisray lniungnganluankiu
hciuhcanrsayar ahkwngkiu paytayarmuueat.
htarwrbbhurarсны ngaraarmyarhchwarsa-
yar sar tiukiu paytayarmuunsnyhpyhc
ngarsarapayarngtiutwng sarrhayarlunkiu
rwaykayark israylamiyukiukiu auphciulyk
htarwrbbhurareat niungngantayarrar-
ppling payarmharhtiungchayhkyngng-
har hknhtartayarmuupye. ngaraarlny
sngsarrhayarlmunnsny ngaraim nhngngart-
niungtiukiu tnyrmny. ngarsnyhtiusuuki-
u sar ararhknhtarhkyngnghar rwaykayarkpye.
ngarsny suueat abhphpycmny. suusny
ngarhcernghkykpnrt tratiukiu ynay kelli-
siu amyellkynglyhng suueatniungngankiu
ngartnyhcaymnyhu mintayarmuueat. siuh-
pyhc sngtiusny ikayarngsayar pynykiu piung
sngtiueat sarmyayahcnysk amwayhkan-
rarbhui hkyinyhtarliusayarnghar htarwrbbhu-
rareatpristny huusayar israylamiyusara-
yarngtiurhayng ngartiubhurarshkngahtan-
tayarng sngtiubhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat
pnnyttayarrhismyhtiukiarhar hcayarngh
rhayarkylayar. ngarsarrhayarlmun sngab-
heatbhurarshkngkiu silayar. hcuanghsa-
yarnhluan kynyinyusayar hcitsbhayar nhng
wtpyulayar. htarwrbbhurarсны hkpsimsayar
hcitnhluantukiukiu hchcakyanahcnryhi-
laysmyhtiukiu sitayarmuueat. kiuytayarkiu
rharlyhngatwayhkanayarmuunpy. kiuy-

tayarkuihcwnlyhng sngkiu ahcnaymyell hcnwtayarmuumny. stipyular. snrhngarhtarnabhiu aim tayarkiu tnsayarkhcayhkyngnghar sngkiu htarwrbbhurar wwaykayarktayarumusayarkyayarng aaryuu tny sayarklayarhumharhtartayarmuueat. htiuahkaraimtayarue asayarkgye bhndartiukhtkhn atwngghkn sayttartayarahpuan htarrar ahkneat puankiung htarwrbbhuraraitaimtayarntiungmyar pt lny karsayarahknmyar bhurarshkgeat aintayar bhndartiukmyar puujayarsayarararsiuhtarrartiukmyar tiueatpuankiung mimikyahnecnysmyhatiung darwidnsy sartayarrhayarlmu-naar aptayarmuueat. yjpurayarhit laywisarsnghpwellhkyng htarwrbbhuraraitaimtayar amhutayarkiu sayarngrwk hkyng sayarngrwkhrar tnsarrhismyhtiukiulny hcerngtayarmuueat. amhutayarmiumyiuikiu sayarngrwkhrar rwhay tnsarrhismyhtiubahiu rwhaykiung ngwaytnsarrhismyhtiubahiu ngwaykiungghykin aptayarmuueat. rwhaymehkuanhnggrwhaymehkwkaseaseabhiu ngwaymehkuan nhng ngwaymehkwkasease suanhcarrhisiyatiung rwhayngwaykiu hkyin aptayarmuueat. rhaytayarmuntngcarrwhayhcarpwellnhng ngwayhcarpwell aseaseabhiu rwhayngwaykiuhkyin aptayarmuueat. amellsarhkyit angtuan hplarmyarabhiu rwhayhng kiung rwhaylngpnnhng ngwaylngpnaseaseabhiu rwhayngwaykiung hkyinaptayarmuueat. nansapayarngmerhiurar yjpllngabhiu rwhayhngkiu ng atayarngtiukiulny hpyntarwrbbhurarait ptinyarny sayttartayarkiu lwhmmiusayar hkayrubimrhtartayarpuan abhiurwhaykiung hkyinaptayarmuueat. htiupuanmyarrhismyhtiukiulny rayhtarsnyatiung narlnyniungsayar uarnpnayarkiu htarwrbbhurarсны paytayarmuueat. sartayarrhayarlmuanaarlny sngsny aaryuu rellringsayar hcitnhnglupsayarnlgayar. mhciurim nhng. hcitmpyknhng. ngareatbhurarshkng htarwrarhng bhurarshkngsny sngnhngatuurhitayarmuulimny. htarwrbbhuraraitaimtayarmhukiulny sayarngrwkrahhiu lup sayarngrwk lkhcmstmhetiungaaayarngrwk sngkiu hcnwtayar mmuu. phchtartayarmmuu. snghpwellsayaryjpurayarhit laywisartiulny bhurarshknggeataimtayarmhukiulny sayarngrwk rarbhiurhikyeat. limmarsayar srarsmararmyiumyitiulny snylny ararrartiukiulny lupsayarnghcaybhiurhikyeat. mngmyarnhng pynysuupynysarmyapayarngtiusnylny snglkrhikysnyhu mintayarmuueat.

29

thpn darwidmngkyek bhurarshkng rway kayarktayarumusayar ngarsarrhayarlmu-sny ask ngy nusayeat. amhumuukar kyelheat. tnsayark rsayar bimarnsny

luuabhiumhut htarwrarhng bhurarshkngabhiuhpyhceat. ngareatbhurarshkngaimtayarabhiurwhaytnsar luphcrarbhiu rwhaykiung ngwaytnsarluphcrarbhiu ngwaykiu ng kyaywartnsarluphcrarbhiu kyaywarkiung santnsarlup hcrarbhiu sankiung shcsartnsarluphcrarbhiu shcsarkiung rhhankyayarknhngarayarngr myiuhthwk hcehcrarbhiu kayarngsayarkyayark abhiuhtiuk sayark kayarkmyiu myarhchwarsayar kyayarkhpyuutiukiung ttniungsmyh atiungngarpyngsngpye. ngareatbhurarshkng aintayarngrhchitnhluan hcnwellsayarkyayarngr htiusnrhngsayaraimabhiu pyngsng sayark uhchcarmhtpar kiuyuhchcarhtellk auhprrwhayahkwk suansayarnghngkyayarkhtarantiukiulny mwmmahcrarbhiu ngwayhng hkhunhcsayarngrkiu ngareatbhurarshkngaimtayarabhiu ngarpayeat. rwhaysny rwhaytnsarabhiu ngwaysny ngway tnsarabhiuhng srarsmarlupsmyhabhiu hpyhceat. siuhpyhc nyayhtarwrbbhurarar kiuyuhchcarkiu abhy suupuujayarkhkyngsnyhu pristapayarngtiuaar maytayarmuulyhng aswayamyitiueat akyeakellmyar israyl amyiul aseasetiukiulny auphciusayarngrmyar luu thtayarngaup traraupmyar rhngbhurngeat amhutayarkiu hcerngsayarsuumyartiulny kynyniyusayar hcitrhi bhurarshknggeataimtayarmhukiulny sayarngrwkrarbhiu rwhayahkwkngar sayarnghngrwhaydnggartsayarngr ngwayahkwk tsin kyaywarahkwk tsinrhhsayarngr sanahkwk tsnkiul luuukyeat. kyayarkmyrhtisayar suutiusnylny gayrrhuan amyiular yayhayllkhpnyng htarwrbbhurarait aintayarb-hndarhtellsiu swngkyeat. lumyartiulny hcuandngsayarnnhuan kynyniyu sayark hcitsbhayarrhi htarwrbbhurarar puujayarsayar kyayarngr wmmayarkkyeat. darwidmngkyesnylny alwntrarwmmayayarktayarmuueat. htiuahkardarwdk akywnuptiubh israyl eatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny kmbhar asksk mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny. aiuhhtarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny bhuntnhkiu aar-nubhayar aayarngrmyngghkyngahkwng aarnartayarnhng pynyhcuantayarmuueat. kayarngrkngmyaykyerhirhismyhiu piungtayarmuueat. aiuhhtarwrbbhurar kiuytayarsny ahiur tayarmuueat. hkpsimsayarsuutiueat ahtwt myngmyttayarmuueat. gunasraynhng hcnyhcimuhchcarsny kyayjuu tayarkyayarngrs hpyhceat. kiuytayarsny hkpsimsayar suutiukiulny auphciusayarmuueat. hkwnaar ahcnwmsttiukiulny paypiungtayarmuueat. hkpsimsayarsuutiuaar kyemyt sayark ahkwngnhngghkiungkansayar ahkwngkiulny paypiungtayarmuueat. siuhpyhc akywnuptiueat bhurarshkng kyayjuu tayarkyelhparsnyhu akywnuptiusny whnkan bhunkyesayar narmtayarkiu hkyemwkypareat. siurartwng kynyniyusayarrhchitnhng

imyhlayark puujayarniungaayarng aky-
wnupnhngakywnupeatlutiusny abhysiusa-
yarsuuhpyhpcarsny. hkpsimsayarararti
sny tnhkiutayarkyayarnghpyhpareat. aky-
wnuptiusny kiuytayareatuhchcarhtellksar
kiuytayaraar puujayarpareat. akywnup-
tiusny bhiubhaymyarkellsiu rhaytayar
enysny aargntuhpyhpareat. myaykye-
payarmhar naysayar karlsny aripkellsiu
hpyhpareat. mhchkiurarmrhipar. aky-
wnuptiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbhurar
kiuytayareatnarmabhiu kiuytayareataimkiu
tny sayarkhkyngaliunghar akywnuptiu
pyngsngsayari bhndarrhismyhsny tnhk-
iutayarkyayarnghpyhpareat. aluan
hcuantiukiu kiuytayarpiungtayarmuueat.
akywnuptiueat bhurarshkng kiuytayarsny
hcitnhluanriu hchc hpyayarngmt hkyn-
gsbhayarkiu nhhsck tayarmuusnykiu
akywnupspareat. akywnupmuukar
hpyayarngmt hkyngsbhayar kynyinyusa-
yar hcitrhisny nhng ibhndarrhismyhkui
puujayarpareat. hcnwaylykrhisayar kiuy-
tayareat lutiusny kynyinyusayar hcitnhng
puujayarkysnykiu myngwmmyayarkpareat.
akywnuptiu bhiubhayaarbyhan ijark is
rayltiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbhurar ki-
uytayareat lutiusny iamhuararmyarkiu
ahcnyayarkmayhcwellm sayar hcitsb-
hayarrhimnyakyayarn suutiuhcitnhluan
sny kiuytayarbhk tnykynmnyakyayarn
kymnsartayarmuupar. akywnupeatsarrha-
yarlmunsnylny kiuytayareat sksayhkanhkyk
htuanhpwellhkykpynttrartiukiu hcayarn-
grhayark akywnup pyngsngsayar amhukiu
akun ahcngpyehcehcaylyk bimarntayarkiu
tnysayarkniung mnyakyayarn hcuanlngsa-
yar hcitnhluanriu paysnar tayarmuuparhu
pristapayarngtiurhaymhar htarwrbhurar kiu
kayarnkyepaylyk mywksiueat. pristapa-
yarngtiuaarlly sngtiueat bhurarshkng
htarwrbhurararkiu kayarnkyepaykylayar hu
mintayarmuusnyatiung pristapayarngtiusny
bhiubhaytiueat bhurarshknghtarwrbbu-
rarkiu kayarnkye paylyk uehky htar-
wrbhurararkiu rhngbburngkiung rhih-
iukyeat. nhkpynnaylny yjpuujayarkhyng
amhukiupyu nwarhtayarn siuthayarn
siusngy thtayarngtiukiu merhiushpyng
swnlayarngar puujayarskkartiunhngtkw
israylamyutmyiuluanatwk htarwrbhurar
aar myarhcwarsayar yjkiu puujayarkyeat.
htiunayhkyngtwng htarwrbhurarrrayta-
yar hcar sayark pyayarmwayhkyngkiu
pyulykdarwideat sartayar rhayarlmunkiu
rhngbburngarar dutiyakyim hkye myhayark
htarwrbhuraraayarkmhar mnghpyhch-
cayhkyngngghar ng jardutkiuyjpurayarrhith-
pyhchcayhkyngnggharng bhisikpaykyeat.
htiuaahkarrhayarlunsny hkmnytayar
darwid kiuyhcar rhngbburngararkiuhan
htarwrbhurareat rarj plngtayarpayarmhar
htiunglyk bhunkyetayarmuueat. is ray-

lamyiusarapayarngtiusny hckartayarkiu
narhtayarnkyeat. mhuutayarmttayar
ararkyesayar suapayarng tiunhng dar-
widmngkyeeatsartayarapayarngtiusny
rhayarlmunmngkyeat auphchiuhkyn-
gkiu wnhkankyeat. htarwrbburarsny
israylamyusar apayarngtiurhaymhar rha-
yarlmunkiuahwnhkyemyhayark israylrhngb-
hurngtayarkmyh mhkanhchpuusayar bhun
aarnubhayartayarkiu paysnartayarmuueat.
yayrhelleatsardarwidsny israylniungngan-
luan kiu ahciursayarmnghpyhctayarmuueat.
haybyunmyiu hkunhcnhch yayrurhngmyiu
suansysuannhchcmngpyu israylniungn-
gankiu hciuhcansayar nhchpayarngrar
anhchclaysytny. darwidsny askkyerng
nayrkkarl pynyhcuanhkyng bhunhcn-
yhcimkywywhkyngghrilyk anihche rayark
sartayarrhayarlunsny hkmnytayar arar
nnhtiunglayeat. darwidmngkyepyumuusa-
yar amhuararahcasuan rhisny ahci-
urhkyng tnhkiukyehkyngnngtkw kiuytayar
mhch israylpyny ahkyartparsayar tiung-
pynmyar tiuhpyhclaysmyhsayar amhuarar-
aluanhcuantiusny prayarhpkhrmwayleat
kymhcarprayarhpk narsneatkymhcar pra-
yarhpkgeat kymhcartiu rayhtar lykrhieat.

darwideatsartayarrhayarlmunsny mimibhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarmhctayarmuuhkyng alwnhkyemyhayark tayarmuuhkyngkyayjuukyayarnng mimiaarnartayar tnykynmyellmiansayarahkar luuthtayarn-gaup traraup trarsuukye israylmngapayarngtiunhng aswayamyusarkyeahc rhisayar israylamyiusarapayarngtiukiu hkayar tayar htarwrbbhurareatkywn mayarrhayluphkell sayar bhurarshknggeatpristhcnwyayrar telltayarsny gibayarnngmyiutwng myngsayararp rhisnyhpyhc htiuarpsiu pristapayarngtiunhngatuu swartayarmuueat. bhurarshknggeat sayttartayarkiu kardarwid pyngsngsayararp yayrurhngmyiu sayarknhng sayartellsiu kirytyarim myiumh sayarnghkellsayarlly hursarhpyhcsayar urieatsar bayjlalyluphkellsayarkyaywar yjpllngkiu htarwrbbhurareat telltayarrhaymhar htarsayarkyayarnghayarlmunnhng pristtiusny htiuyjpllngsiu swarkyeat. htiusiupristhcnwyayrar telltayarrhay htarwr bhurarhaytayarrhisayar kyaywaryjpllngsiu rhayar lmunrayark htiuplmgpayarmhar merhiuraryjhtayarnng kiu puujayarlareat. htiunynytwng bhurarshkngsny rhayarlmunaaar htnggharlyk ngarpayrmnysukiu tayarnglayarhu mintayarmuueat. rhayarlmunklny kiuytayarsny akywnup abhdarwid myarhcwarsayar kyayjuukiupytayarmuupye. abhharalny akywnupkiu nnhtiunghcaytayarmuupye. yhkumhar aiuhatarwarhngbhurarshkng myaymhun myarskellsiu arayatwkaarhpyng myarpyarsayar lutiueat rhngbhurngarar akywnupkiu hkyemyhayarktayar muusayarkyayarnng abhdarwidhtarsayar gti-tayarkiu tnyhcaytayarmuupar. akywnupsny iluuturhahmharhtwk wngniung mnyakya-yarnng uarnpnayarkiu paysnartayarmuupar. imyhlayarkmyarhcwarsayar kiuytayareat luutiukiu abhysuusny kiualialayark trarhcerng niungparmnynyhu tayarng-lyhayarkeat. bhurarshkngklny sngsny htiusiuaayark may hcnymuhchcargunas-raykiu mtayarnng rnsuu tiueat askkiulny mtayarnng tarrhysayar ask kiulnymtayarnng arghkhntar sngahciursayar ngareat luumy-iukiu trarhcernghkyngnghar ttiungsayar uarnpnayark kiusar kiuyabhiu tayarngsa-yarkyayarnng uarnpnayarkiu ngarpayeat. htiumhtpar sngghay mharhpyhcbhuusayar rhngbhurngngnhng sngnayark hpyhcltan sayar rhngbhurngtayarkmyh mmheni-ungmnyakyaayarnng hcnymuhchcar gunas-raykiulny ngarpaymnyhu mintayarmuueat. htiuahkar rhayarlmunsny gibayarnngmyi-utwng myng sayararp rhisayarpristhcnwyayrar telltayarrhaymhnny yayrurhngmy-iusiu pynswar israylpnykiu auphiciulyk-naytayarmuueat. htiunayarkrhayarlmunsny

rhtarmyay mynghce suurellmyarkiu snyhpua rhtarthtayarnghnglayrar mynghcesuurellt-sayarnghhchtayarnghrheat. rhtarhtin-myiutiung ng yayrurhngmyiu ahtantayarngh-tareat. rhngbhurngsny yayrurhngmyiu rwhayngwaykiu kyayarkhellsiung aarrjpngtiukiu lwngpyng payark sayar shpnngkellsiung myarpyarhcayeat. rhayarlmunhtansiumnyarkiu aellgut-tupyny kayarmyiumh sayarnghkellreat. rhngbhurngkunsnytiusny abhiupaylyk kayarmyiuhkanyuurkyeat. aellguttupynmh rhtarthkukiungwayhkyayarkpisaar nhngng myngthcekiu ngwayhkyayarkpisaarnhngng myng theekiu tpisaarngharsynhngng r-a-yarnngmyellrheat. htiusiu hittimngkyenhng rhurimngkyeapayarngtiusny aellguttu rhtarnhng myngtiukiurttkyeat.

2

rhayarlmunsny htarwrbbhurareat narm-tayar abhiu aimkiung nntayarkiung tnsayarkhkyngnghar akyanrhi htmr-wksayarsuuhkunhcsayarnng tayarngri-payar mhar shchkutsayar suurhcsayarnng kynyrruhcerngsayarsuu suanhtayarnghkyayarkrartiukiu hkwellhknpyemh turum-ngkyehiranhtansiu hcaylwht mngkye sny ngarabhdarwideat nntayarsayarkhcarb-hiu aarrj shcsarkiupayliuksnyntu u ngarthpn kyayjuupy parlayar. isray-lamyiusny ahcnkyngnsayar traratiung bhurarrrhaymhar nansarpayarnngkiu mer-hiuhkyngnghar ng rhatayarmunkiu ahc-nytnghkyngngharng nyue nannk upusny lsnay ngartiubbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar eatdhmmpwellnaytiu merhiuraryjkiupuu-jayarkhyngngharng ngareat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat narmtayarabhiu aintayar kiu tnsayark puujayarmny. ngart-nysayarkrsayar aintayarsny kyer mny. ngartiubhar shkngsny bhurartkartiutk kyemyttayarmuueat. kayarnngkngnhng kayarnngkngtkarteat ahtwtamyngsana-sayar kayarnngkngsny kiuytayarkiu asan mhkanniungsnyhpyhc kyinwptayarmuuar aimkiuabhy suutnysayarkniungmnyny. rhatayaryjkiu merhiur aimmhtpar ahkyarsayar aintayarkiu tnsayarkhkyng nghar ngarsny abhysiusayarsuuhpyhcsny. yhkumharrwhay ngway kyaywar san mayarnngsayar ahtny nesayarahntny pyarsayarahntnykiu luptt sayaratt ngarab-darwidpyngsng yayrurhngmyiu yudpyny ngarhtanmharrhisayar srarsmartiunhng wiung htulupttsayar attnhng pynhcuansa-yar suutyayark kiu ngarhtansiu hcayl-whtpar. aarrjshcsar htngruushcsar aarl-guan shcsarmyarkiu laybnuntayarnghmhar hkutpayliukpar. mngkyeat kywnitiusny laybnuntayarnngpayarmhar shchkutttsnykiu ngarsieat. shcsarmyarkiu pyngsngkhyn-

ngghar ngarkywntiu sny mngkyeky-
wntiunhng wiunglupkiungkylimmny.
ngartnysayarkrsayar aimtayarsny al-
wnkye aanaubhwysayar aimhpyhcrmnny.
shchkuttsayar mngkyekywntiuaar gyuans
kayarannhcsayarng muyayarsnnhcsayarng
hpcyhcrny btinhcsayarng senhcsayarngkiu
ngarpaymnyhu mharliuk layeat. tu-
rumngkyehiransny hcaray rhayarlmun
htansi lypnyaliuksnykar htarwrbbhurar
mimi luumyikiu hkyhctayarmuusa-
yarkyayarng kiuytayarkiu suutiu rhngb-
hurngarar hkyemyhayarktayarumuypye.
kayarnngkngnhngmyaykyeki hpnsgta-
yarmuu sayar israylamyieatbhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurar sny bimarntayarkiu ngnta-
yarkiu ngny sayarkhkyngghar tthcw-
niungaayarnng uarnkayarnng pnyarstinhng
pnyhcuanasayarsarkiu darwidmngkyear
paytayarmuusnyhpyhc htarwrbbhurasny
mngglar rhitayarmuuhcaystny. yhkumharu-
arnkayarnng limmarsayarsuuhirannabhi kiu
ngarhcaylwhtpareat. suuamikardnamy-
iusme abhkar turu amyiusarhpyhceat.
suusny rwhay ngway kyaywar san kyayark
shcsar mayarngsayarahntny pyarsayar ahtny.
nesayarahntny pithkyayarkiu lupttsayar
att amyiumyiuhtlupttsayar attnhngpny-
hcuan kiuytayareat srarsmarsrarsmar hkm-
nytayararhngdarwideat srarsmar tiunhng
wiunglyk liusmyhkiu uarnrhar lupttsayar
suuhpyhceat. siuhpyhc kiuytayaraminrhis-
nyatiung gyuans muyayarsn hpcyhcrny
sekiukiuytayar kywntiu aar paypartayar.
ngartiussny kiuytayarliuhkyngsmysayar
shc sarkiu laybunntayarnngpayarmhar
hktupyelyhng bhayarnng lup pnglylmhpyng
yuppamyiusiu sayarnghkellparmnny. kiuy-
tayarsny yayrurhngmyiusiu sypiumnyhu
pynpyayareat. hkmnytayardarwidsny
israylniunggan naysayar tparamyiusara-
payarngtiuki hcarngyuupye snyayark
thpnrhayarlmunnsny hcarngyuupny tsin-
ngarsayarnngsuanhtayarnghkyayarkrartiuki
twayeat. htmsayarsuu hkunhcsayarng
tayarnngpayarmhar shchkuttsayarsuuhc-
sayarnng amhukiuknyrhuhcerngsayar suu
suanhtayarnghkyayarkrartiuki hkwelhtar-
tayarmuueat.

3

yayrurhngmyiutwng mayarritayarnngpa-
yarmhar hkmnytayardarwidaar htarwr-
bhar htngrhartayar muurararp yaybusilu-
uayarnneat kayarknytlng kiu darwid-
pyngsnghkellpyesayar arp rhayarlmunsny
nnhcanlaynnhc dutiyl nhckrknaytwng
htarwrbbhurar eat aimtayarkiu tnyhpcyuta-
yarmuueat. yayrurhngmyiutwng mayarri-
tayarnngpayarmhar hkmnytayardarwidaar
htarwrbbhurar htngrhartayar muurararp
yaybusiluayarnneat kayarknytlng kiu

darwidpyngsnghkellpyesayar arp rhayarl-
munnsny nnhcanlaynnhc dutiyl nhckr-
knaytwng htarwrbbhurar eat aimtayarkiu
tnyhpcyutayarmuueat. rhayarlmunsny
bhurarshkngneat aimtayarkiu tnyayarkhky-
gamhu swnsngghkyngkiuhkansny nhnganye
santayarnngaarhpyng alarysny atayarnghkya-
yarksy ananthtayarnghhcsyrhieat. aim-
tayaruesnylny aimtayaranannhngnye
alyaratayarnghhcsy amynngatayarngrtar
nhcsyrhieat. rwhayhcnghng mwm-
manlykrhieat. aimtayaratwngamiuki
htngruupny pyarhpyng pyehcaylyk hcn-
plwanpnngmyarnhng kyiumyartiuki htu
rwhayhcnghngmwmmanlayeat. aimtayar
asraytngtyhcahkyngghar kyayarkmyt-
tiuki hcehkyyeat. mwmman sayarrwhaysny
parrwimrwhayhpyhceat. aimtayareathtup
lyayarktiung htruhan tanhkar rwktiuki
rwhaynhng mwmman htranpayarmhar
hkayrubimarup myarkiu htulayeat. al-
wnsnrnhngar htarntayarkiu aima-
yaranannhngnyehcwar alyaratayarnghhcsy
ananatayarnghhcsylup rwhayhcnghkhwk
hkyayark htararnghngmwmmanlayeat.
rwhaymhiauhkyinkar akypngarsyrhieat.
ahtk hkntiukiulny rwhaynhngmwmmaneat.
alwnsnrnhngsayar ahknkhayrubimnhc-
par kiu htulup rwhaynhngmwmmaneat.
hkayrubimatayarngtiusny atayarnghhcsy
rhnyeat. atayarngtbhklyhng alayarn-
gar-tayarnghce rhi hkayrubimnhhccpartiussny
atayarnghkynghtilyk atayarngtbhkhce aim-
tayarhtrankiu mhelyk rhikyeat. htiuhkayru-
bimtiussny atwngsiu myknharpyulyk mtt-
tnay atayarngtiuki hpynsphpyng atayarn-
ghhcsykyyeat. pyarsayarahntny mayarngsa-
yarahntny nesayar ahtny pithkyayarkhpyngpye
hkayrubimarupnhng hkylyly sayar kular-
tarkiulny luplayeat. arhnysuansyngarhta-
yarngrhisayar tiunghhctiung kiulny lup
aimtayarrharmhar hciukhtarlaveat. tiun-
gapayarmhar tngsayartiunghtipsny amyn-
nggartayarnghcerhieat. byarditharntayar
rhiskellsiu kyiumyarkiu luptiunghti-
papayarmhar htareat. sellsealuantr
tiukiulny lupkiupayarmhar swellhtareat.
htiuhitiungtiuki bimarntayarrharmhar
lkyarbhk lkwelbhk hciukhtar lkyartiungk-
iuyarhkin lkwelhtiungkiu bayarjamnyhpyng
mhnylayeat.

4

alyaratayarnghhcsy ananatayarnghhcsy
amynngsyatayarngrhisayar kyayaryjpling
kiulny luplayeat. ahkyngsyatayarnng awna-
yarngsuansy ahcayarkngartayarngrhisayar
kyayarrayknkiulny luplayeat. raykna-
narptaayarkptny bhuuse rupmyar ata-
yarngthtayarngtwng sylanhehchayaayarn-
gbhuuserupnhhccptkiu rayknnhnghtcptny
swnlaveat. nwartsynhchcupayarmhar

tnlykrhieat. nwartiusny atwngsiu nayarkhkiung arhayana yark tayarnngmya-
yarkhplaymyknarsiu tmyknharlyhng
suanhkhucemyknharpyukyeat. raykn-
sny dultkwarrhieat. apayaranar ptlhy
hplanaraptkellsiu kyarpwngapyayark
nhngpnyhcuaneat. raybtsuanhtayarnng-
wngniungeat. merhiuraryjnhngsiungsayar
aratiukiui sayhcar bhuiangtuansyluan-
akiulny lup lkyarbkh angtuanngarluan
lkwellbhk ngarlauankiu htarlayeat. raykn-
muukar yjpurayarhit rayhkyiuhcarbhui
hpyhcs tny. rwhaymehkuansy hkukiuln-
yarnngpuannhng anyelup bimarntayarwng
lkyarbkhngarhku lkwellbhk ngarkhku
htarlayeat. hcarpwellsyhkukiulny lup
bimarntayar atwng lkyarbkh ngarhku lk-
wellbhk ngarkhku htarlayeat. rwhayhplar-
trarkiulny luplayeat. yjpurayarhittntiung
pyngntiungkye tntiungtanhkarrwkm yark-
iulny luptanhkarrwktiukiui kyaywarhpyng
hpuanauplayeat. rayknkiulny aintayark-
yarbkh arhaytayarnghtayarnng nayrarhkyeat.
hiransnyaiumyar raymhutmyar angtuang-
ngmyar kiulny lupshpyng rhayarlmunm-
ngkyeabhiu bhurar shkngetaimtayar lkhe-
stsayar armyarhumuu kar tiungnhhch-
tiung tiunghtpnhngtiunghtipahtwnhchku
tiunghtipahtwtkiui hpuanlwmmhcrark-
wnrwnhhrw htiukwnrwkapayarmhar
sllsenhnhctnhce sllsepayarmglayar
hkuanmyar hkuanpayarmhartnghtarsa-
yarangtuanyar raykntkn rayknkiuh-
tayarksayar nwar tsynhchku aiumyar
raymhutmyar amellhkyitmyartny. rha-
yarlmunmngkyeabhiu hiranlupsmyhsayar
htarwrbbhurareataimtayarntsartiusny pya-
yarnngpyayarnng tayarksayar kyaywarhpyng
pyekyeat. yayardnhkyiung sukutmyiunhng
jarsnmyiuhcpkyar twng swtluphcrarka-
yarngsayar myat rhngbhurngswnlay eat.
rhayarlmunnsny htiutnsartiukiui myarhcar
lupsayarkyayarnng kyaywarahkyinkiu
abhysuumyhmisi. rhayarlmunnsnylny bhu-
rarshkngeat aim tayarnhng siungsmyhsayar
rwhayhcnghpyngpyesayarpnwng mehkwy
mekiung nsarmyar rwhayhcngh hpyngpyesa-
yarmenyhp lngpn jwn pyarhkanhcaraium-
yar aintayarthellmhar alwnsnrhngar
htarntayarwng hknantahkarrwkhng bi-
marntayar pyngkhntanhkarrwktiukiulny
rwhayhpyngpyehcayeat.

5

htiusiurhayarlmunnsny htarwrbbhurareat
aintayarabhiu pyuluphcerngsm yh alu-
anhcuantiukiui lk hcsapyemh hkmnyta-
yardarwidlhuusayar rwhayngwaynsar

myarti usayarnghkell bhurarshkngeat aim-
tayarbhndarhuhtell mharwnghtarlayeat.
htiuhkarhtarwrbbhurareat ptinyarnysayttar
tayarkiu jiaunmnysayar darwidmyiumhar
sayarnghkelliusayar nghan rhayarlmunnsny.
israylaskkyesu apayarngtiunhng isray-
laswayamyiaseasekiu aupsayarkhayarnng-
ngapayarngtiukiui yayrurhngmyiusiu
hkayartayarmuusnyatiung israylluapa-
yarngtiusny stml lupsayar pwellatwngtwng
rhngbhurnghtantayarsiu hcway rayark-
larkyeat. israylamyiu askkyesu apayarngtiu
sny lar laywisartiusnylny htarwrbbhu-
rareat sayttartayarkiuhtmyk pristhe-
nywayarteltayarnng siung
snrhngsayar tnsaraluanhcuantiukiui yjpu-
rayarhit myarnhng laywisarmyartiusny sa-
yarnghkellkyeat. rhayarlmunmngkyemhch
sayttartayarrhaymhar hcnywaysayar is-
raylpristapayarngtiusny mraytwkniung
atiungmsi myarhcarwarsayar siunwartiukiui
yjpuujyarkyeat. yjpurayarthittiusnylny
htarwrbbhurareat ptinyarnysayttarta-
yarkiu aintayarwngsiuswng alwnsnrh-
ngarhtarntnyhuusayar byardithartayark
hellmhar hkayrubimatayarngtiuaayark
suunayrar htarkyeat. hkayrubimtiusny
mimiatayarnngkiui sayttartayar nayrarapa-
yarmhar hpyng sayttartayarnhng htmhbiu-
tiukiui lwmmiulykrhikyeat. htmhbiutiukiui
swellhtarshpyng htmhbiuhpyartiui sny pyn-
ghkn mhtng sayttartayarrhay byardithartn
tayarsar htngnyaytiungaayarnng rhikyeat. is-
rayl amyiusartiusny aellngtutpynymh htwk
htarwrbbhursny suutiunhngptinyarnnyh-
pwelltayarmuu sayarahkar mayarrhaysny
hayarrgparprhihcn yswng htarsayar kya-
yarkpyarnhchpyarmhtparsayttartayarthell
abhyararmhi. htiuhkarhcnywaysayar
yjpurayarthittiusny alhnsyngsnyatiung
amhutayarkiu mhcaayarnng rhismyhtiusny
snrhngsnyhpyhc snrhngarhtarntellk
htwkpelyhng sehkyngsiusayar laywis-
araarsptny haymntny yaydusuntnyapa-
yarngtiusny amyiasrhkyngmyarnhngtkw
pithpyuukiui wtsng hkwkknghcayarnngtya-
yarkiu kiunglyk yjpllngarhay bhk rp-
naykyeat. tanpiumhutsayar yjpurayarhit
trarnhchcsytiusnylny sehkyngsiusayarsu-
tiunhngwiyunglyhng htarwrbbhurar eat
gunkiyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwm hta-
yarmnarpyuhkyngnghan tnyetnywttny
asanpyiunglyk kayarnngmyttayar muusny.
krunartayarahcnymayelltnysyhu tanpiu
hkwkknghcayarnngtiuriyarmyihngtkw
asankiulwng htarwrbbhurareat guntayarkiu
hkyemwmkysayarahkar htarwr bhu-
rareataimtayarsny miughtimnhngpyneat.
htiusiubhurarshkngeat aintayarsny htarwr
bhurareat bhuntayarnhngpynylyk miugh-
timtayar kyayarnng yjpurayarthittiusny
amhutayarkiu sayarnng rkwlykrp mnayni-
ungky.

rhayarlmunklnty htarwrbbhurarsny htu-
uhtpsayar mhayarngmiukhtellmhar nayta-
yarmuusnyhu hckar tayarrhiieat. siurartwng
kiuytayarkyinwptayarmuuraim ahc-
nyamyellnaytayarmuurar htarntayarkiu
akywnuptny sayarkparpyehu mywksi-
ueat. thpnrhgbhurngsny lhykyny israyl
amyupristapayarngkiu kayarngkyepayta-
yarmuueat. israylamiyupristapayarngtiusny
mttt naykyeat. rhngbhurngklny htarwr-
bhurareat byardit tayarhckarhuumuukar
ngareatluisraylamiyusartiukiu aellgut-
tupynymh nhutsayarngsayer naykhc.
ngarnarm tnyraraimkiu sayarkhcayhkyng-
nghar israylhkriung myartiutwng myiukiu
ngarmrway ngareatluisraylamiyusar
tiukiu auphchiursayarsuukiulny ngarmr-
waysay. yhkumu kar ngarnarmtnyrar
yayrurhngmyiukiung ngareatlui israyl-
amiyusartiukiu auphchiuhcayhkyngnghar
darwidkiu ng ngarrwaypyehu ngarkhkm-
nytayardarwidaar byardit tayarrhisny-
atiung pyutayarmuusayar israylamiy-
eatbhurarshknghtarwrbbhurarsny mngglar-
rhitayarmuuhcay stny. rhngbhurngklny
htarwrbbhurareat byardit tayarhckarhu-
umuukar ngareatluisraylamiyusartiukiu
aellguttupynymh nhutsayarngsayer naykhc.
ngarnarm tnyraraimkiu sayarkhcayhkyng-
nghar israylhkriung myartiutwng myiukiu
ngarmrway ngareatluisraylamiyusar
tiukiu auphchiursayarsuukiulny ngarmr-
waysay. yhkumu kar ngarnarmtnyrar
yayrurhngmyiukiung ngareatlui israyl-
amiyusartiukiu auphchiuhcayhkyngnghar
darwidkiu ng ngarrwaypyehu ngarkhkmny-
tayardarwidaar byardit tayarrhisnyatiung
pyutayarmuusayar israylamiy eatbhur-
arshknghtarwrbbhurarsny mngglarrhit-
ayarmuuhcay stny. rhngbhurngklny htar-
wrbbhurareat byardit tayarhckarhuumuukar
ngareatluisraylamiyusartiukiu aellgut-
tupynymh nhutsayarngsayer naykhc. ngar-
narm tnyraraimkiu sayarkhcayhkyngnghar
israylhkriung myartiutwng myiukiu ngarm-
rway ngareatluisraylamiyusar tiukiu auph-
chiursayarsuukiulny ngarmrwaysay. yhk-
umu kar ngarnarmtnyrar yayrurhngmy-
iukiung ngareatlui israylamiyusartiukiu
auphchiuhcayhkyngnghar darwidkiu ng
ngarrwaypyehu ngarkhkmnytayardarwidaar
byardit tayarrhisnyatiung pyutayarmuusa-
yar israylamiy eatbhurarshknghtar-
wrbbhurarsny mngglarrhitayarmuuhcay
stny. israylamiyueat bhurarshkng htar-
wrbbhurar eatnarmtayarabhiu aimtayarkiu
tnysayarkhkyngnghar ngarkhkmnytayardar-
widsny akyanrhisayarahkar htarwrbbhurark
sngsny ngarnarmabhiu aimkiu tnysa-
yarkhkyngnghar akyanrhisayarkyayarn
kayarngsayararmhukiupyupe. siusayarlny

sngsny aimtayarkiu msayarkr. sngeat-
sarngsny ngarnarmabhiu aimtayarkiu
sayarkrmnyhu ngarkhkmnytayardarwidaar
mintayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurarsny am-
intayarrhisnyatiung pyutayarmuushpyng
ngarsny ngarkhkmnytayardarwidaar arip
ararkiuhaan htarwrbbhurargtitayarrhis-
nyatiung israylniungnganeat rarjplng-
payarmhar htiunglyk is raylamiyueat b-
hurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat narmtayar
abhiu aimtayarkiu tnysayarklaypye. isray-
lamiyusartiunhng htarwrbbhurar hpuellta-
yarmuusayar ptinyarnkyayarkhcarparsayar
sayttar tayarkiu htiuaimeat tnghtar-
laypyehu mywksieat. htiuahkarrharyl-
munsny alyarngartayarn anangartayarn
amyngsuantayarnrhisayarpplngkiulup
tntiungaly htarhngsayer htiuplngpayarsiu
tkpyelyhng htarwrbbhurareatrarjplngrhay
israyl amyupristapayarngtiu alymharduuh-
tayark lkwardiukiu kayarngkngsiuhpyntyk
aiuisraylamiyueat bhurarshknghtarwr
bhurar kayarngkngpayarmyaykyepa-
yarmharkiyutayarnhng tuusayarbharart-
suumy mrrhipar. rhayttayarr hciitnhluan
akywnngmell kyngsayarkiyutayareat kywn-
tiuaabhiu ptinyarntrarnhng krunartarkiu
hcayarngrhayark tayarmuupye. aky-
wnupabhdarwid htarayarmuusayar gti
tayarkiumhpyk mintayarmuusnyatiung
ynaypyutayarmuupye. aiuisraylamiyueat
bhurarshkng htarwr bhurar kiuyta-
yark sngsnyngarrhaymhar kyngskellsiu
sngcatsarmyaytiusnyngartarkiu kyngliusa-
yarnghar mimitiuswarrarmkiu stipulyhng
ngarmykmhayark israylniungnganeat
rarjplngpayarmhar htiungrsayar sng
eatamiy mngriumpyttrhu kiuytayarkywn
akywnup abhdarwid htarayarmuusayar
gtitayarkiu yhku hcayarngtayarmuupar.
aiuisraylamiyueatbhurarshkng htarwr bhur-
ar kiuytayarkywnakynwupabhdarwidaar
mintayarmuusayar hckartayarkiu yhkupyny-
hcuahcayttayarmuupar. siurartwngbhur-
arshkngsny myaykyepayarmhar luutiutwng
ekn amhkyinwptayarmuumnylayar. ka-
yarngkngnhng kayarngkngtkartiueatahtwt
amynng suansayar kayarngkngsnykiuy-
tayarkiu msanmhkanniung snyhpyhc
akywnuptnysayarksayar iaimkiu ab-
hysiubhwyar rhiparsny. siusayarlny
aiuakywnupbhurarshkng htarwr bhurar
kiuytayarkywnsny rhayttayarr ynaykyway
kyayarklyk phtnarpyu tayarnghlyayarksa-
yar hckarkiu narhkannaryuutayarmu-
par. imnysayararp ngarnarmtnyrmyhu
min tayarmuusnyatiung iarphtarnhng
iaimtayarkiu naynympytkyryhu kiuy-
tayarkywnsny iarphtarn sutayarngsayer
hckarkiu narhtayarngtayarmuupar. ki-
uytayarkywnmhckiyutayareat luis
raylamiyusartiusny iarphtarn sutayarn
phtnarpyukyusayarahkar kyinwptayarmu-

rarkayarngkng bhuannarhtayarng apy-
hcmhlwhttayarmuupar. luusnymimi-
aimnehkyngkiu pyhcmharsayarkayarng
akyinhkanrmnyhuaimehkyngsiulyk iaim-
tayar kiuytayareat yjpllngrhaymhar
akyintiuklyhng kayarngkngbhuan narhta-
yarngtayarmuupar. mtrarsayar suusny
mimiapyhcnhngalyayark rhuanhcay hkyng-
ngharng hpyayarngmtsayarsuusny mimi-
hpyayarngmthkyng nhng alyayarkakyiuk-
iuhkanr apyhcmh lwthcayhkyng ngharng
kiuytayarkywnitiukiu trarhcerngtayarmu-
upar. kiuytayareatluu israyl amyiusarti-
usny kiuytayarkiu pyhcmharsayarapyhckyayarng
rnsuurhaymhar rhuansayarahrak kiuyta-
yarhtansiupynlar narmtayarkiu whnkanlyk
iaimtayarkiumhehkiulyk sutayarngphtnar
pyulyhng kayarngkngbhuanarhtayarng
kiuytayareatluu israylamyiusartiukiu apy-
hcmhlwhttayarmuupar. bhiubhaytiuaar
paysnartayarmuusayar pynysiu thpn
piusayarngtayarmuupar. kiuytayarkiu
pyhcmharsayarapyhckyayarng miughmr-
war miughhkayarngshpyng kiuytayarsny
suanm tayarmuusayarahkar suutiusny
iarphtarntayarkiu mhehkiulyk sutayarng
narmtayarkiu whnkanlyk mimi duhcruukiu
hcwnpylyhng kayarngkngbhuanarhtayarng
kiuytayareat kywn kiuytayareatluuisray-
lamyiuitiukiu apyhcmh lwhttayarmuupar.
suutiuliuksayar lmkayarngkiu pynynwhn
kiuytayareat luutiuaar amwaypaysayar
myay payarmhar miughrwarhcayta-
yarmuupar. pynytayar ahcaraarharr
hkayarngparsayar ng layhti apngsaya-
yarng arnyyiusay sayarng ararbhkyiung
hkarsilkyiungkiukhcar sayarng rnsuutiuk-
lar myiukiuwihnghtarsayarng bhayupd
anarrayargar thcuant hkurayarksayarhkar
kiuytayareatluu israylamyiusarahkyiu-
tiu sny aseasehkanrsayarbhaydnkisiulyk
iaim tayarsiu mimitiulkwarciu hpynt
thcuant hkusayar phtnar hckaraarhpyng
sutayarnglyhng kyinwptayarmuuar ka-
yarngkngbhuan nar htayarngtayarmuupar.
bhiubhaytiuaarpaysnartayarmuusayar pyn
suutiusny askrhngsayarkarlptluan kiuytay-
arkiu kyayarkrwan trartayarlmsiu liukparmny
kayayarng kiuytayarsarlyhng luusttwara-
payarng tiueathcitnhluansbhayarkiu
silyk suutiupyhckiu lwhttayarmuupar.
aseasepyukysnyatiung hcerngtayarmuupar.
kiuytayareatluuisraylamyiumhut tparamy-
iusarti snykyemytsayarnarmtayarnhng
tnhkiukye sntayarmuusayar lkruantayarkiu
htayark shpyng waysayarpynymh rayarklar
iaimtayarkiu mhehkiulyksutayarnglyhng
kyinwptayarmuuar kayarngkngbhuan
nar htayarngtayarmuupar. kiuytayareat
luuisrayl amyiusarti-
usnykiuytayarkiu kya-
yarkwanskellsiu maykyesarapayarngtiusny
kyayarkrwanlyk narm tayarkiu sihcayhkyng-
ngharng akywnuptnysayarksayar iaimta-

yarkiu narmtayarhpyng smutkyayarngkiu
sihcay hkyngngharng htutparamyiusar-
tiusny sutayarngsmyh atiung kyayjuupyu-
tayarmuupar. kiuytayar hcayhkiungta-
yarmuusnyatiung kiuy tayareatluutiusny
rnsuutiurhirsau hchckyesayarahkar
rwaytayarmuusayarmyiu narmtayarabhiu
akywnup tny sayarksayar aimentayarkiu
mhehkiulyk kiuytayaraar sutayarngky-
lyhng suutiut sutayarngphtnarpyusayar
hckarkiu kayarngkngbhuan narhtayarng
suutiuaamhukiu hcayarng tayarmuupar.
mpyhcmharttsayar suutyayarkmyhmhrhisny
hpyhc kiuytayareatluutiusny kiuytayarkiu
pyhcmhar sayarkiyayarnng amyktayarhtwk
rnsuulksiu aptayarmuushpyng rnsu-
tiusny waysayarpyny ne sayarpyny ahk-
yartparsayar pynysiusimswarlyhng ng
htiupynyahkyuphkanhcnysuutiusny stir
akywnuptiusny pyhcmharparpye. mh-
pyayarngsayaramhu siunyhcayaramhukiu
pyumiparpyehu hcitpyayarnglell tayarn-
gnshpyng simswarsayar rnsuutiueat
pynynayhcnyn hcitnhluanaikywngmellah-
tantayarsiupynlar bhiubhaytiu aar payta-
yarmuusayarpyny rwaytayarmuusayarmyiu
narm tayarabhiu akywnuptnysayarksayar
aimentayarkiu mhehkiulyk sutayarnglyhngng
suutiusutayarng phtnarpyusayarkhckarkiu
kyin wptayarmuuar kayarngkngbhuan
narhtayarng suutiuaamhukiu hcayarn-
gtayarmuupar. kiuytayarkiu pyhcmharsayar
kiuytayarlutiueatapyhckiu hpyayrhng-
tayarmuupar. aiuaakywnupbhurarshkng
kynyrhutayarmuupar. iarphtarnta-
yarngsayar hckarkiu narhtayarng tayarmu-
upar. aiuhtrarwrarhng bhurarshkng kyinwp-
tayarmuu rarsiu tnhiutayarnhngyhnsayar
dhmmsaytarnhngtkw tttayarmuupar.
aiuhtrarwrarhngbhurarshkng kiuytayar eat
yjpurararhittiusny kytnghkyngntnsarkiu sng
kiuytayareat snrhngsuutiusny kyayjuutayar
wmmayarkkyparhcaysayar aiuhtrarwr
arhngbhurarshkng bhisikpay tayarmuusayar
suueatmyknarkiu lwhellhcaytayarmu-
uparhng. kiuytayarkiu ywnardwidhkanrsayar
kyayjuutayarkiu aayark maytayarmuuparhu
phtnarpyulayeat.

7

htiusiu rhayarlmunsnyphtnarpyu pyesayar
ahkar kayarngkngk meky merhiurary-
jahchrhisayar yjmyiukiu layarnghshpyng
aimentayarsny htarwrbhurar eat bhunta-
yarnhngpnyeat. htarwrbhurareataiment-
ayarsny bhuntayarnhng pynysayarkiyayarnng
yjpurararhittiusny htarwr bhurareat
aimentayarhtellsiu mwngniungky. htiusi-
umeky htarwrbhurareat bhuntayarsny
aimentayarparmhar skrayarksnykiu israyl
amyiusarapayarngtiusny mynglyhng kya-
yarkhkgarp myaypayarmhar uehkyppp-

wplyk kayarnngmyttayarmuu sny krunarta-
 yarahcnyamyelltnysnyhu htarwr bhuarkiu
 kiukwy guntayarkiu hkyemwmkyeat.
 htiuahkar rhayarlmun mngkyenhgtkw
 luu apayarngtiusny htarwr bhuarrhaytayar
 yjpuujayar kyeat. nwarnhhsayarngnhhch-
 tayarnng siutsin nhhsayarngtiuki yjpuu-
 jayarshpyng bhuarshkngat aimtayarkiu
 anumayardnarpuykeat. yjpurayarhiti-
 usny mimitiuambukiu sayarnng rwkkyeat.
 laywisartiusny htarwr bhuareat krunarta-
 yar ahcnyamyelltnysayarkiyayarnng htarwr
 bhuareat guntayarkiu hkyemwmhcarbhiu
 darwidmngkye hcerngsayar turiyarmiyuki
 temhutlyk darwideat sarlan sehkyngkiu
 siukyeat. yjpurayarhittiusnylny tan-
 piu mhut israylamyusarapayarngtiusny
 mttitnaykeat. rhayarlmunsnylny htar-
 wr bhuareat aim tayarrhaimharrhisayar
 tntiungatwng arpkui snrhng hcay htiuar
 merhiuraryjnhng misaharyj kayarnngseuk-
 iupujayareat. akayarnngmuukar arng
 lupsayarkiyawaryjplngsny merhiuraryj
 bhayarjny puujayarskkar yjkayarnngseukiu
 mhanlayark. htiuahkarrhayarlmunusny
 alwnmyarhchwarsayar pristinhuusayar
 harmtmyiungwngwmh hcaellguttu myhctiun-
 gaayarnng anhanapyar arprpkarkysayar
 israylamyusarapayarngtiunhngtkw hkun-
 hcrk ptluan pwellhkanntayarmueat. athtm
 nayrk dhmmhcnwyahkyngkiu pyukyeat.
 hkunhcrkptluan yjplngkianumayard-
 narpyupymh nayarkthpnhkunhcrkptluan
 pwellhkankeat. htarwr bhuarsny dar-
 widnhng rhayarlmunmh hcsayar mimiluiis-
 raylamyusartiu pyutayarmuusmyh sayar
 kyayjuutayarkiyayarnng wmmayarkwrh-
 nglnlyk luumyartiusny mimitiunaryrsiu
 pynswarkymny akyayarnng sttml nhhc-
 sysuanrknaytwng lwht luiktayarmueat.
 rhayarlmunsny bimarntayarnhng nntayarkiu
 lkhest bimarntayarnhngntayar lupsayarnng
 mnyhu kyanhcnylaysmyhsayar akysny
 ahtmyayark sayarahkar htarwr bhuarsny
 nynyahkyintwng htnghar tayarmuulyk
 sngpyusayarphtnarhckarkiangarkarype.
 iarphtarnkiu yjpuujayarrar aimhpyhch-
 cayhkyngnghar kiuyabhiungarwayyupye.
 miughmrwarhcayhkyngnghar ngarsny mi-
 ughhkarhnghcay sayarnng kiungtiusny
 myayaseanhankiu kiukhcarhcay hkyng-
 nghar ngarmharhtarsayarnng ngarlutiu
 karlnarkiu hcaylwhtsayarnng ngarnarmh-
 pyngsmutsayar ngarlutiusny kiuykiu
 nhimhkyshpyng ngarmyknharkiu rhar-
 lyk sutayarnngphtnarpuy adhmmlmkiu
 lwhellrhayarnglyhng ngarsny kayarnngkngb-
 huan narhtayarnngmny. suutiupayhckiu
 hpyay suutiupynykiu hkym sarpaymny.
 ngarkynyrrhumny. iarphtarn sutayarnng
 sayar hckarkiu ngarnarhtayarnngmny. ngar-
 narmsny ahcnytny ngarmykhcinhng ngar-
 nhluanahcny hcwelllmhcarbhiu iaimkiu

ngarrwayhky snrhng hcaypye. sngsny
 ngarmharhtarsmyhkiu pyu ngarhcerng htu-
 anhpwellhkyktiuki hcayarngrhayarkhkyng-
 ngghar sngabhdarwid kellsiu ngarrhaymhar
 kyngnaylnhng israylniungngankiu auph-
 ciursaysarsngeatamyiu mngriumpytrhu
 sngabhdarwidnhng ngarptinyarnh pwell-
 sny atiung snghtiungrsayar rarjplngkiu
 ahcnyngartny hcaymny. siumhutsngtiusny
 lmlwell ngarmharhtar sayar hcernghtu-
 anhpwellhkyktiuki hcwnpshpyng ahkyar
 tparsayar bhuarhtansiuswar wtpyukiuk-
 wylng ngarpaysayarpynymh suutiuki
 amychnhngtkw ngarnhutphcmny. ngar-
 narmabhiu ngarsnrhng hcaysayar iaim
 tayarkiu ngarmykmhayarkmh pyrharmny.
 tparamyusar tiutwng puanhkiungarkell-
 rellrar hpyhchaymny. arpmyngsayar
 iaimtayarkiu lnylny rhayarkswarsayar
 suuapayarngtiusny aanau htarwr bhu-
 rarsny ipynynhng iaimkiu abhykiayarnng
 isiuputayarmuusnyhu tyayarkmaymyn-
 sayar tyayarkk suutiueat bhiubhaymyarkiu
 aellguttu pynymh nhutsayarnngsayarbhu-
 rarshknghtarwr bhuarkiu suutiusny hcwn
 ahkyartparsayar bhuarkiu mhewellyk
 wtpyukiukwykysayarkiyayarnng iamhualuan-
 hcuan kiuyayarkhcaytayarmuukyayarnngkiu
 pynpyayarlmmnyhu mintayarmueat.

8

rhayarlmunsny bimarntayarnhng nnta-
 yarkiu tnysayark anhhcnhhsyhcaysa-
 yarahr hiranmngpynpaysayar myiutiuki
 rhayarlmun pyupng israylamyusartiu
 nayhcayeat. thpn harmtjayarbhysiu
 hkyeswar niunglay eat. pynyhtellmhar
 tardmayarmyiu harmtpyny rhismyhsayar
 bhndartayarmyiu myiuriu tanhkar klnlky-
 ngnhgkhkiungghkansayar ahtkbaysayar
 runmyiunhng aayarkbaysayarrunmyiutiuki
 lny tnlayeat. barltmyiunhng bhndar-
 tayarmyiumyar rhtar tayarhtinsayarmy-
 iumyar myngtayarkwayksayarmyiumyar
 yayrurhngmyiuptlny laybnuntayarnngpayar
 niungngantayararprp tnyhkyngsayarmy-
 iumyartiukiulny tnlayeat. israylamy-
 iusarmhpyksesayarkiyayarnng pynyntayar
 kynkywngsayar tparamyusar hitti aar-
 mayarri hpayrji hiwi yaybusi amyuanwy
 sarhcny myaaskapayarnngtiuki rhayarlmun-
 sny nyatiung aayarnng ahkwnp hcayeat.
 israylamyusartiu kiukar rhayarlmun sny
 amhutayarht mkywmmhkanhca. hchc-
 suurell mhuumt hchckell rhtartayaraup
 myngtayararaupar hknhtartayar muueat.
 amhutayarhtmmayarkiu aupsayarsuu rha-
 yarlmun mng hknhtarsayar mhuumtkyen-
 hctarngarsyrhikyeat. hparrayarhbhurngat
 smetayarkiu rhayarlmun sny darwidmyiunh
 hkayar suuabhiu tnysayarksayar nntayarsiu
 sayarnghkelleat. akayarnngmuukar htarwr

bhurareat sayttartayarrayarklarsayar arpsny
 snrhngsaryarkayarnng ngarmyarsny israyl
 rhngbhurng darwidaimtayar mnaysnghu
 sbhayarrhieat. bimarntayar uerhaymhart-
 nysayar htarwr bhurareat yjplngpayarmhar
 rhayarlmunsny mayarrhayeat pnyttarnhn-
 ganye naytiungmnymhpuujayarsayar mer-
 hiuraryjkiu htarwrbbhuraraar naytiungpuu-
 jayarlayrhi eat. htiumhtpar upusanynhng
 lsnnayng ajumpwell hkunhcsitngwell
 skaynaypwelltynyhuusayar tnhctnhh-
 clyhng dhmmpwellsuanpwellhkansayar
 nayng yjpuujayar layrhieat. hkmnytayar
 darwidcherngsnyatiung yj purayarhit-
 tiusny alhnyalhny yjpurayarhit amhukuing
 laywisartiusny nayrk ahcnywtpyu sngsny-
 atiung yjpurayarhittiuinhng wiung htayar
 mnarsehkyngsiushpyng mimitiuamhukuing
 tanhkarhcayarnng tiusny alhnyalhny tanhkar-
 rhismyhtiukiu hcayarnghkyng amhukuing
 asesehcayarngrwkhcayhkyngnghar hkn-
 htareat. htiusiu bhurarshkngeatluu
 darwidmharhtarnhngstny. amhutayarmyar
 bhndartayarmyarnhngsiungsayar ararmhar
 rhngbhurng mharhtarsmyhatiung htiusu-
 tiusny pyukyeat. htarwrbbhurareat aima-
 taryarmyhmhkyhme lkhcstsnytuangaayarnng
 rhayarlmunlupsayarngrn amhurhismyhsny
 asngpyngsngpyehpyhc aimaayarkiu lkhcst-
 layeat. thpnrhayarlmunsny eduanpnyntwng
 pngly kmnar ejyungarbarmyiuinhng elutmy-
 iusiuswareat. hiransnylny pnglykuusayar
 amhukiu narlnysayar mimilumyarn sngb-
 hayarmyarkiu mimikywntiu nhngatuu rha-
 yarlmunhtansiu hcaylwhtshpyng suutiusny
 rhayarlmunmngeat kywntiunhngatuu auh-
 pirmiyusiuswar rwayahkwklayrar ngarsykiu
 rhayarlmunmngkyehtansiu sayarnghkel-
 lkyeat.

9

rhaybhpynykiuahciursayar mihpu-
 rarsny rhayarlmuneat sitngkiuyarklyhng
 nknellhkhkellsayar pysasnaraarhpyng
 suukiuhcuanhcmhkyngnghar nansarmy-
 iunhng myarhcwarsayarrwhay abhihtiuk-
 sayarkayarktiukiu sayarnng sayarkularaup-
 myar liuksayarsuumyarnhngkw yayru
 rhlnngmyiusiu lareat. rhayarlmunmngkye-
 htantayarsiu rayarksayar ahkar mimialius-
 ndrhismyhkiu swaynwhaymaymynlayeat.
 suumaymysayar pysanarrhismyhtiukiu
 rhayarlmunsny hpyaylayeat. narlnymh-
 pyayniungsayar ararthcuanthkumyhm rhi.
 rhaybhmihpurarsny rhayarlmuneat pn-
 yarkuing tnsayarksayar aimaayarkuing
 hcarpwelltayarntarkuing amhuta-
 yarcayarnngtiunayar htiongrarkuing
 luhngtiuhkhcarsny ahkyngararkuing suu-
 tiuwsayar awttnsarkuing whncarraym-
 yar nhng suutiuwtsayarawttnsarkuing
 htarwr bhurareat aimaayarmmerhiurar

yjpuujayarkhyngkiung myngsayaarahkar
 minmayartwaywaylykrhi kiuytayareat
 ahkyngararnhng kiuytayareat pnyarkiu
 akywnupsny kiuypynykyarsayarsitnghckar
 mhnpareat. siusayarnly kiuytiunggrayark
 mmymngmhe htuihckarkiumyuan. yhku-
 muukar kiuytayarpnyarkyyhkyng ararmhar
 arngkyarsayars hckarsny twkkiumyhmhe.
 akywnup kyarsayars sitngkiu kiuytayar
 lwnkellpareat. rhaytayarahcnyay pnyarta-
 yarkiu kyarr sayar kiuytayar eatluunhng ki-
 uytayareatkywntiusny mngglarrhikypareat.
 kiuytayarkiuinhckar kiuytayareat bhurar
 shkng htarwrbbhurar kiuyhcartayarrhngb-
 hurhngnhng rarj plngtayarpayarmhar tng-
 tayar muusayar kiuytayareat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarsny mngglarrhitayarmuuh-
 cay stny. kiuytayareatbhurarshkngsny
 israyl amyikiu hkyhc ahcnyayelltnyhc-
 cayhkyngsaryarkayarnng hpyayarngmthcwar
 trarhcernghcayhkyngnghar kiuytayarkiu is-
 raylrhngbhurngar hknhtartayarmuupyeuh
 rhngbhurnngaar pyayarsiu rwayahkwktrarn-
 hhcsy nansarmyiuamyar kyayarkmyttiukiu
 sklayeat. rhaybhmihpurarsny rhayarlmun-
 mngkyeearsaksayar nansarmyiuinhng tuusa-
 yar nansarmyiusny mrhi. auhpirmyiumh
 rwahykusayarnghkellsayar hirankywnnhng
 rhayarlmunkywnntiusny aarlguanshcsarmyar
 kyayark mytmyartiukiulny sayarnghkel-
 lkyeat. htiauarlguanshcsarhpyng rhngb-
 hurhngsny bimarn tayar pwtluantnnhng
 nntayarpwtluantnkiung sehkyngsiusa-
 yarsuubhiu hcayarnghngtyayartiukiung
 luplayeat. htiusiusayar aarlguanshcsarsny
 yudpyng thkarmyhmmpayarlal. rha-
 yarlmunmngkyesny rhaybhmihpurar sk
 snyatwk pynpaysarlksayarngmhtpar mih-
 purareat aliussndpynyhcuanhchayhkyngnghar
 suutayarnngsmhkiulny paytayarmueat.
 htiauyarkmhm mihpurarsny mimikywn-
 tiunhng tkw mimipyngsiupynswarlayeat.
 rhaylmunhtansiu tnhctnhhchlyhng rayark-
 sayar rwahykyinkar ahkwkhkyayarkrar
 hkyayarksyhkyayark pisaarhpyhcsntny.
 htiumhtpar kunsnymyar lhnysarmyar
 aarrpmngkyerhismyhm. myiuwnmyarsksayar
 rwahyrhisay eat. rhaylmunmngkyesny
 rwahykyayarkpisaarhchepnyng diungn-
 hhcar suanpisaarhchepnyng diungngsuau-
 rartiukiu htulup laybnuntayarshcsarnhng
 tnsayarksayar nn tayar htartayarmueat.
 rhngbhurngsnylny sngchwyrarjplngkye
 kiu lup rwahyhcngnhngmwmmanlayeat.
 lhaykarhkyayarkhtchnhng rwahybhinsny
 rarj plngtayarnhng tsktnyrhieat. htion-
 grartbhk thkyk mhehcrarlkruantnnhng
 pynyhcuau. lkruantn anarmhar hky-
 nsaynnhckayarngrpnayeat. lhaykarhky-
 yarkhtchcapayartwng tbkthkyk lny hky-
 nsaytsnyhckayarngrpnayeat. htiusiusayars
 rarjplngsny abhtyngniungnganmyhm rhi.
 rhaylmunmngkyesayarksayar hplartayar

rhismyhnng laybunnntayar suansayarh-
 plartayar rhismyhtiusny ngwayhplarmhut
 rwhayhplarsksk hpyhceat. rhayarlmunlkhtk
 ngwaykiu alyhngpmarn mpyuttky. rhngb-
 hurngeatsngbhayarsny hiranmngkywn-
 tiunhng tarrhumyiususwarttshpyng
 suannhcthkar tarrhusngbhayar sny pynlar
 rwhay ngway snghcwmyayarkmyar da-
 yarnmgyarkiu sayarnghkelleat. htiusurha-
 yarlmunsny myaykyepayarmharrhismyh
 sayar rhngbhurngtiuhkt pnyarnhng heny-
 hcimaarhpyng lwnkelleat. rhayarlmuneat
 nhluanbhurarshkngswngpay tayarmuusa-
 yar pnyarkiu atiungtiungapynypyny
 rhngbhurngtiusny kyarraansayarnghar
 myknhartayarkiu hpuularkyeat. larsa-
 yarsuaseasetiusny rwhayhplar ngwayhplar
 awttnsar hchctiuklkn nansarmyiu mynglar-
 tiukiu nhhttiungahkwnskrkyeat. rhayarl-
 munsnylny rhtartayarmyarnhng htiungsa-
 yarmyngtngkplayhtayarnng mynghcesuurell
 tsayarnghhchtayarnghieat. rhtarhtin-
 myiutiung yayrurhngmyiu ahtantayarnng
 htareat. myhckyemh hchpilittipynynhng
 aellguttupynyhawn tiungaayarnng rhisa-
 yarrhngbhurngapayarngtiukiu achiureat.
 rhngbhurngsny yayrurhngmyiungwaykiu
 kyayark hkellkellsuung aarjpngtiukiu
 lwnpyngpayarksayar shpnngkellsuung
 myarpyarhceyate. rhayarlmunhtansiu myn-
 gmyarkiu aellguttupynyahc rhisayar hkpsim-
 sayar pynymh sayarnghkellkyeat. rhayarl-
 munpumuusayar amhuararkywnglaysiah
 ahsquantiusny prayarhpkdnarsneatkym rhi-
 layarmyiu sar ahiyeatanargttikym naybtsar
 yayrayar bayarngtbkh prayarhpkiddayareat
 byarditkym rayhtarlykrhieat. rhayarl-
 munsny yayrurhngmyiuk nay is raylni-
 ungnganluankiu anhhclaysyhciuhcanpyemh
 bhiubhaytiunhng aippyayarkhkmnytayar
 darwid myiu snggyihhkyngkiu hkanlayeat.
 sartayar rayarbayarnng sny hkmnytayararar
 nnhtiungeat.

10

israylamiysarapayarngtiusny rayar ba-
 yarnngkiu rhngbhurngar hkyemyha-
 yarkhkyngnhar rhayhkgmnyiu siuswar
 suusnylny swareat. rhayarlmunm-
 ngkyehtanmh aellguttupynysiu pyay
 sayarnaybteatsar yayrayarbayarngsny
 htiusitngkiu kyar aellguttupynymh pyn-
 lareat. israylluutiusny suhtansiu luukiu
 hcaylwht hkayarsphpyng luapayarngtiusny
 suunhgatuu rayar bayarngtiansiuwnglyk
 hkmnytayarsny kywntayartiui laysayar
 htmbhiukiutngparpye. hkmnytayarhtan-
 mhar pngpnhcwar sayarngrwksayaramhu
 tngtayarmuusayar htmbhiu laykiu pa-
 yarhchaytayarmuupar. htiusiupytayarlhyng
 kywntayar tiusny amhutayarkiu htparm-
 nyhu lyhayarksuikyeat. rayarbayarnngkly

suanrklwnmh thpn larkyuelayarhu mint-
 yarmuulyhng suutiusny swarkyeat.
 htiauhkar rayarbayarnngmngkyesny hkm-
 nytayar rhayarlmun askrhngchcnyahkar
 ahtantayar hkhcarsayar askkyesuutiunhng
 tiungpng isuutiuaar ngarpyn pyayarm-
 nyakayarnng abhysiu akyanpaykymny
 nnyhu maysayar suutiuk kiuytayarsny isu-
 tiu kyayjuupyu lyk suutiuhctikiu hpyayka-
 yarngsayarhckarkiu pyayartayarmuulyhng
 suutiusny ahcny kiuytayareatkywnhkan
 kyparlimmnyhu lyhayarkhtarkyeat. askkye-
 suutiupaysayarakyankiu rayarbayarnng
 snymluik hkhcarmyellhkhcarsayarmi
 suungyhykngtiunhng tiungpnglyk pynsar-
 tiuk hkmnytayartngsayar htmbhiu kiu
 payarhchaytayarmuuparhu lyhayarksuikysny
 hpyhc suutiuaar ngarpynpyayarmnyakya-
 yarnng abhysiu akyanpaykymnyhu
 maysayar htiusuungyhykng lulngtiuk
 hkmnytayarsny kywntayartiui htmbhiuk-
 iulayhchayparpye payarhchaytayarmuupar
 hu lyhayarksayarpynsartiuaar kiuytayark
 ngar lksnsny ngarhkmnytayarkharhtk-
 sar kyelim mny. ngarhkmnytayarsny
 sngtiupayarmhar lay sayar htmb-
 hiutiukiu tnglaypye. ngarsnylny htp
 tnguemny. ngarhkmnytayarsny sngtiukiu
 kyimluannhng riuklaypye. ngarsnylny
 kngmyekayarknhng riuke mnyhu pyn-
 pyayartayarmuuparhu lyhayarkhtarkyeat.
 rhngbhurngk suanrkmyayarksayarnay thpn
 larkyuelayarhu nayrkkiu hkyinhkysny-
 atiung suanrkmyayarksayarnay yayrayar
 bayarnngnhng luapayarngtiusny rayarba-
 yarnghansiu rayarkkyeat. htiauhkar
 rayarbayarnngmngkyesny askkye suuti-
 upaysayar akyankiulmliuk luupytiupaysayar
 akyan kiuliuklyk hkmnytayarsny sngtiua-
 payarmhar laysayar htmbhiukiutnglaypye.
 ngarsnylny htpnguemny. ngarhkmnyta-
 yarsny sngtiukiu kyimluannhng riuklaypye.
 ngarsnylny kngmyekayarknhng riukeum-
 nyhu kymtmhchwar pynpyayartayarmuueat.
 rhngbhurngsny pynysartiuhckarkiu nar
 mhtayarngrsny akyayarngrkar htarwr-
 hurarsny rhilayarmyiusar ahiyaarhpyng
 naybteatsar yayrayarbayarnngaar mint-
 yarmuusayar hckarkiuptynhcuanhchay
 tayarmuumnyakayarngtngny. israylamiysar
 apayarngtiusny rhngbhurngnarmhta-
 yarnngkyayarnngkiusimynglyhng ngartiussny
 darwidhng abhysiu sksansny. yayrheat-
 sarnhng abhysiuamwayhkanraysny.
 aiuisraylamiyu sngtiunayrarsiu aseseswarky.
 aiudarwid sngat aimkiukynyrhulayarhu
 rhngbhurnngaar pynpyayarkly israylluua-
 payarngtiusny mimitiu nayrarsiu pynswar
 kyeat. siurartwng yudmyiurwartiu naysa-
 yar israyl luutiukiu rayarbayarngsny
 auphchiursayeat. htiauhkar rayarbayarnngm-
 ngkyesny ahkwntayar wn adayarnirankiu
 hcaylwht israylamiysartiui sny suuk-

iwsayaayarnngkyayarkhkhellnhng phckyeat.
rayarbayarnngmngkyesny rhtartayarkiu
alyngamyn tkyayrurhngmyiusiuppaylayeat.
htiusiu israylamyiusny ynaytiungaayarnng
darwidmngmyiu kiu punknkyeat.

11

rayarbayarnngsny yayrurhngmyiusiu ra-
yark sayarahkar israylamyiu kiu hchctiuk
niungngantayar kiu rayarbayarnngksiu
rayarkpynhchayhkyngnghar yudamyiu nhng
bngyarminamyiuhellk rwayhkyysayar
hchcsuurelltsin rhhsayarngtiuki kiu hcuway-
hchayeat. siurartwng bburarshkngat
nhutkpttayar sny bburarshkngatluurhay-
marsiurayark sngsy rhayarlmunsar yu-
drhngbhurng rayar bayarnghngyudhkriung
bngyarminhkriungrhisayar israyl luupa-
yarngtiuaar htarwrbbhurareat amintayarkiu
sngsiurmnymhar sngtiunyeahcktiutiuki
hchctiukhkyngnghar hkye mswarkynhng.
luuapayarngtiu kiunayarsiu pynswar
kylayar. iamhukiungarhcerngpyehu
mintayarmuusayar htarwrbbhurareat hkar-
tayarkiuarhtayarnng yayrayar bayarnngkiu
hchcmhkye pynswarkyeat. rayarba-
yarnngsny yayrurhngmyiunay yudpyny
hkiungkhansayarmyiu tiukiupyuicu-
rartwng bklngmyiu etanmyiu taykayarmyiu
bkjurnmyiu rhayarkayarmyiu adulanmyiu
garsmyiu mrayrhmyiu jihpmyiu ada-
yarrimmyiu larhkirhmyiu ajaykarmyiu
jayarrarmyiu aarlunmyiu haybyunmyiutny
huusayar yudhkriung nhngbngyarminhkri-
ungtwng hkiungkhansayar myiutiuki
pyuhculayeat. relltiukmyarkiu lny hki-
iungghkanhchay akyeakell nhngtkw se
hcpyhcrnymyar rikhkarmyarkiu siuhar-
layeat. yudamyiunhng bngyarminamyiusny
amhutayar kiu htmrwwksayarkayarnng my-
iaseasetiu diunglwhar lhanlknmyarkiu
htar alwnhkiungghkanhchayeat. israylpyny
arprphisayar yj purayarhitlaywisartiusny
mimitiunayarmh antantayar siularkyeat.
laywisartiusny mimitiunayrarhpyhcsa-
yar piunghtiukrararpkiu hcnw yud-
pynyayrurhngmyiusiu rayarklarsayarkya-
yarnghmuukar yayrayarbayarnghng
suueatsartiusny laywisartiuki htarwrbb-
hurar rhaytayar yjpurayarhitamhuki
hchayarngrsayararmh hky myngsayararp
ntsiu mimilupsayar nwar sngtyiubhiu yjpu-
rayarhitiuki hknhtarstny. israylamyieat
bburarshkng htarwrbbhurar kiu rharliusa-
yarnghar sbhayarhkyasar suutiusnylny is-
raylhkriungmyarhellk htwk bhiubhaytiueat
bburarshkng htarwrbbhurara yjpuuja-
yaraansayarnghar laywisartiunayarksiliuk
yayrurhngmyiusiu rayarklarkyeat. htiusu-
utiusny yudniungngankiu aarpay rhayar
lmunsar rayarbayarnngkiu suannhchptlu-
anhkiungghkanhchaykyeat. suannhchptluan

darwidlm rhayarlmunlmsiu liukky eat.
rayarbayarnngsnylny darwidlar yayrimut
sme mharlt yayrhellsar elyarbhsme abhi-
hell nhngghcuanbhk yurh rhmarri jarhan
sarsuanyayarktiuki myngreat. htuiunayark
abrhluansmemarhkarnhngghcuanbhk abhiy
attell jij rhaylayarmittiuki myngreat.
rayarbayarnngsny hknpgwntsyrrhchayark
bmarnngmisaan hkyayarksytiuki simyuu
sarnhch syrrhchayark smehkyayarksytiuki
rsnytwng abrhluansmemarhkarkiu ahk-
yarsayarhknpgwn mayarnng misaana-
payarngtiuhksar hkyhcsayarkayarnng
marhkareat sarabhiy kiu rhngbhurngarar
hkn htararmyakyarhi nyeahcktiutwng
akyesuanhpyhchay hkyngnghar hkye-
myhayarklayeat. pnyarstinhngghcerng
yudhkriungbngyarminhkriung arprtiutwng
hkiungghkansayarmyiarhiusmyhti mimis-
artiuki anhanapyarnayrarhky myarhchwarsa-
yarrikhkarkiu siuhareat. myarmyartiuki
alurihieat.

12

rayarbayarnngmngsny miminiungngankiu
tnyhchay aarkyesayarahkar israylamy-
iurhismyhnhngtkw htarwrbbhurareat
trartayarkiu hcnw htarwrbbhurarkiu py-
hcmharsayarkayarnng rayar bayarnngm-
ngkyennhcn ngarnhchctwng aellgut-
turhngbhurnghrhirkhsny rhtarthtayarnng
nhhcar myngchcsuurellhkyayarksayar
mraytwkniungsayar aellgutt pynysarm-
yar libupynysar sukipynysar aellsya-
yarpipynysartiunhngtkw yayrurhngmyiusiu
hchchkye yudpynyhkiungghkansayar my-
iutiukiutiukyuppyemh yayrurhngmyiusiu
rayarklayeat. htiaahkar rhirhkmngkyayarnng
yayrurhngmyiu hcuwaysayar yudmngm-
yarhtan rayarbayarnngmnghtantayarsiu
prayarhphkrhaymarysnylar htarwrbbhurar
mintayar muusnykar sngtiusny ngarki-
uhcwnsayaarkayarnng ngarsny sngtiuki
rhirkhkmngksiu aplaypyehu amintayar
kiu sngsiulyhng rhngbhurnghngyudm-
ngtiuk htarwrbbhurar hpyayarnngmttayarmuu
snyhusiu mimitiuki nhimhkykyeat. htiusi-
unhimhkykyayarnngkiu htarwrbbhurarmng-
lyhng nhutkpttayarsny rhaymarysiurayark
suutiusny nhimhkykypye. htuiukyayarnngsuu-
tiuki ngarmhpykse annyny sayar hkym-
sarkiuupaymny. rhirkhklhpyng yayrurhng
myiupayarsiu ngarmykkii mswnlayarngr.
siurartwng ngarhtan amhuhtmhkyng tpar
amyiuser rhngbhurnghntan amhuhtmhkyng
ngkiu piungghkar sihcayhkyngnghar
rhirkhkmnghtan kywnhkanrkymnyhu
mintayar muueat. aellgutturhngbhurng
rhirkhsny yayrurhngmyiusiu rayark
bimarntayarbhdnhng nntayarbhdndarhis-
myh kiu simswareat. rhayarlmunlupsayar
rwhaydiungghismykhii lny yuuswareat.

rayarbayarngmngkyesny rwhaydiungahcar
kyaywar diungtiukiulup nntayartanhkarhca-
yarnng kiuyrantayarmhuu aplayeat. rhngb-
hurngsny bimarntayarsiu swarsayarahkar
kiuyrantayarsartiusny diungtiukiusayarnng
nayark thpnmimitiuhcayarngrar ahknmhar
pynhtarkyeat. htiusiurhngbhurngsny ki-
uykiu nhimhkysayarahkar htarwrbbhursny
suukiu rhngrhngmhpyksemny akyayarnng
amytayarkiu lwhelltayarmuueat. yud-
pyny lny pynymhupnyraysaryarshpyng
rayarbayarngmngkyesny yayrurhlngmyiu
kiuykiuhkiunghkanhcay hciuhcansayar
sayeat. htarwrbbhurarkiu rharliusayarnng-
har mimisbhayar mhhksayarkyayarnng
duhcriukambhukiupyueat. rayarbayarnng-
pyumuusayar amhuararahcasuantiu
sny prayarhprkhaiymaryeat kymnhng
prayarhpkiddayar hcerngsayar sarhc-
nymyayskhcarng rayhtarlyk rhiheat.
rayarbayarnngnhng yayrayarbayarnngtiusny
ask rhnysmyhkarlptluan rnbhkpuykeat.
rayarbayarngsnylny bhiubhaytiungh aip
pyayar darwidmyiu snggyiuhhkyngkiu
hkanlayeat. sartayar abhiysny hkmny-
tayararar nnhtiungeat. rayarbayarngsny
nnhtiuksayarahkar ask laysytnhhchriheat.
htarwrbbhursny narmtayar tnyhcayrarbhiu
israylhkriungmyartiahtellk rway kayark-
sayarayrurhlngmyiu sykhunhcnhchci-
uhcanlay eat. mytayarkammnamyusar
naymamnyrhieat.

13

yayrayarbayarngmngkye nnhcansynhhc-
nhhctwng abhiysny yayrurhlngmyiumng-
pyu yudpynykiu suannhhchciuhcaneat.
mytayarkar gibarmyisaraaurayleat
smemarhkaramnryhieat. abhiynhng
yayrayarbayarngtiusny hchctiuk sayarakya-
yarngararhuumuukar abhiysny rwayhkyysa-
yar hchcsuurellkayarnng laysinnhng
hchchngkyngeat. yayrayarbayarngsny
rwayhkyysayarthchcsuurellkayarngrhch-
sinnhng hchchng kyngeat. abhiysny
ehprimhkriung jaymrimtayarng payarmhar
rplyk aiuyayrayarbayarnngnhng israylluu
apayarngtiu narhtayarnngkylayar. isray-
lamiyueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar sny
sarnhng yhnysayarptinyarnyaarhpyng israyl
niungngankiu darwidnhngsartayar myay-
tayartiauhcny aiptayarmuukyayarnngkiu
sngtiusimhtsngsny mhutlayar. siurartwng
darwidsartayarrhayarmuneat kiywnnaybt-
saryay rayarbayarngsny mimiarhngkiu
tbhkhptunknlapye. rhayarlmunsarayarba-
yarngsny askngy sbhayarnuunysayarkya-
yarnng msetarniungsayarahkar lhpayarsa-
yarsuu ahcmmlutiusny yayrayarbayarngh-
tanmhar hcuway rayarbayarnngmngtbhk
kiuykiu hkiunghkanhcay kyeat. yhkulny
sngtiusny darwideatsarmyay rhisayar htar-

wrbhurareat niungngantayarkiu setarmnyhu
kyanhcnkyksnytkar sngtiusny myarpyar
sngtiu bhurarar yayrayarbayarnnglupsayar
rwhaynwarsngy tiulnyrhikyeat. sngtiusny
htarwrbbhurarhknhtartayarmuu sayar yjpu-
rararhit aarunamyiunhng laywiamyusar
tiukiunhnghtut tparamyiusarhtuanhca-
natiung kiuyabhiu yjpuurayarhittikiu
lupkypyemhutlayar. htiusiunhnganye
nwarsngytkayarnngnhng siuhkunhckayarnng
kiu pay yjpurayarhitrar hknhtarkhyngkiu
hkansayar suumnysnykar bhurarmhutsa-
yarsuhtanmhar yjpurayarhitpyursnytkar.
ngartiumuukar htarwrbbhurarhkiunhcnw-
htiubhurar sny ngartiuh bhurarshkngghpy-
hctayarmuueat. htarwrbbhurar eatamhuta-
yarkiu htmsayaryjpurayarhittiusny aar-
runamyiuhpyhckyeat. laywisartiusnylny
mimitiu amhiukiuh hcayarnngnykyeat.
htarwrbbhurarhhaytayar merhiuraryjnhng
nansarpayarnngkiu nanntkiung nyuetiung-
merhiukyeat. snrhngsayar hcarpwell-
payarmhar rhaytayarmunkiong nyue
tiunghtwnhcarbhiurwhaymehkuannhng
mehkwktiungkiung pyngsngky eat. ngartiunsny
ngartiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar
amhutayarkiu hcayarnngkyeat. sngtiu-
muukar htarwrbbhurar kiu hcwnkypye.
bhurarshkng kiuytayartiungsny ngarti-
utiutwng biulmngghpyhctayarmuueat.
bhurarshkngeat yjpurayarhit tiusnylny
tanpiumhutlyk sngtiutbhk nniusayar
hkyngnhar ngartiutwngrhikyeat. aiuisray-
lamiyusartiu bhiubhaytiueatbhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurarbhk mtiukkynhng. tiuk-
lyhngrhuanrkylimnyhu pyayarsiuheat.
yayrayarbayarngsny yudluutiunayark
mhtng mrhartphkyehcay kiuytiutbhk
hkyayarnngnaysayarsuutbhk yudtpki-
uwiungkyeat. yudluutiusny pyknynysa-
yarahkar hchcmhuwiung misnykiumyn-
glyhng htarwrbbhurararhchckayar yj
purayarhittiusnylny tanpiumhutkyeat. thp-
nyudluutiusny kywaykyayarsayarahkar bhu-
rarshkngsny yayrayarbayarnngkiu abhiynhng
yudluutiuh rhaymhar dnhktayarmuush-
pyng israylamiyusartiusny pyay suutiukiuh
yudluutiulksiuh bhurarshkngaptayarmuueat.
abhiynhng suueatluutiusny kyehcwarsa-
yar lupkanyhkyngkiupyu rwayhkyysayar
israylluu ngarsinlellsayshpyng israylami-
yusartiusny htiaahkarrhuan yudamy-
iusartiusny bhiubhaytiueat bhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurarhkiu hkiulhuansayarkyayarnng
niungkyeat. abhiysny yayrayarbayarnngkiu
liuk bayslmyiunhngwarmyar yayrhn-
myiunhngwarmyar ehprimmyiu nhngra-
warmyartiukiuh suulkmhnhutyuuleat.
abhiylkhtk karlptluan yayrayar bayarngsny
nayarkthpnhkwnaarkiu mrpyn. htarwr
bhurardnhktayarmuushpyng saylayeat.
abhiymuukar hkwnaartiupwareat. myar
tsylayayarktiukiuyuu sarnhhcsynhhc

yayarknhng smetsyhykayarkyayarktiukiu
myngreat. abhiypyuusayaramhuar
kywnglaysmyhtiui nhng kyngsarakyng
pyayarsayarhckarmyartiusny rarjwngnhngsk
prayarhpkiddayarhcerngsayar hcar rayhtar-
lykrhieat.

14

abhiysny bhiubhaytiunhng aippyayar
darhcidmyiu snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkan-
layeat. sartayaraars sny hkmnytararar
nnhtiungeat. htiumnglk htk pynytaarsny
synhhcptluan ngymhky m saryareat.
aarsmngsny mimibhurarshkng htarwr
bhurarrrhaytayar kayarngsayaramhu hpya-
yarngmtsayar amhutiukiu pyulayeat.
tparamyiusarbhurareat yjpllngtiukiu
myngsayararptiukiu pyrhareat. rup-
tusngtutiukiu hpyiuhpyk aarrhrpngtiukiu
hkutlhelleat. yudluutiusny bhiubhaytiueat
bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu rhar pnyt-
trarkiu hcararngrhayark mnyakyayarn
mintayarmuueat. yudmyiurwar arprp-
tiurhisayar kunhng ruptusngtutiukiu
pyrhar niungngantayarray saryar lyk rhieat.
htiukarl ngymksayarahkwngkiu htarwr
bhurarpaytayarmuushpyng yudpynysny
ngym hchcmhunhng lwtsayarkyayarn
aarsmngsny tpynyluantwng hkiungkhansa-
yarmyutiukiu tnylayeat. ngartiusny
ngartiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar kiu
kyiuhcarrrhar htiubhurarсны arprp ngymks
sayarahkwngkiu paytayarmuusayarkya-
yarn tpynyluankiu ahciurhcnayahkar
imnysayar myiutiukiu pyuhcu myiuriu
pyaiu tanhkar knlkyngtiukiu lupkyku-
naanhu yudluutiuaar mintayarmuueat.
aarsmng kidunnhnglhankiukiungsayar yud
amyiu suurellsuan sin diunglwarnhnglayk-
iukiungsayar bngyarminamyiusuurellnhc-
sinrhhsayarngri htiusuu apayarngtiusny
hkwnaarkyesayar hchcsuurellhpyhckyeat.
thpnkurhrhngbhurng jaysnyhchcsu-
urelltsn rhtarsuanrarnhngtkw hkyelar
mrayrhmyiusiu rayark sayarahkar aarssny-
sekyiu mrayrhmyiunarmhar jayhp shkyiung
hchcpiyungkyeat. aarssny mimibhurarshkng
htarwrbbhurar aar hchckayar aiuhtrarwr-
bhar kiuytayarsny luumyartiutwng
aarnysayarsuukiu kytkhkyngnhar ttni-
ungtayarmuusnyhpyhc akwynuptiueat
bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurar kyntngtayarmu-
par. akwynuptiusny kiuytayarkihkiulhuan
narmtayarkiuamhepyulyk ialuan arngkyeki
tiukhkyngnhar swarpareat. bhiuhtrarwr-
bhar kiuytayarsny akwynuptiueatbhur-
arshkngnharpyhctayarmuueat. luasny kiuy-
tayarkiuunghcaysayar ahkwngrihchayta-
yar mmuuparnhng hu sutayarnsnyhpyhc
htarwrbbhurarсны kurhluutiukiu aarsnhng
yudluutiurhaymhar dnhkttayarmuushpyng
suutiusny pyaykyeat. aarsnhngsuueatluu-

tiusny gayarmyitiungayayarn liukshpyng
kurhluutiusny pynmtiukwansayarkyayarn
arhuanhkanrkyeat. htarwrbbhurarhng
biulhkyaytarrrhaymhar hpykshkyngkiu
hkanrkyeat. yudluutiusny lkruhchcar
amyarkiu simyuykyeat. gayarmy-
iuptwngkyngmyiusartiusny htarwr bbhurarkiu
kyayarkwansayarhctirrhishpyng yudluu-
tiusny htiumyurhisnyhtyiu kiulupkian
siuhtarnhngsayar bhndar uhchcaram-
yartiukiu simyuykyeat. tirhcsarntngkupm-
yarkiu lny tiukhpyk lyk siunhngku laraup-
myartiukiu simyuu. yayru rhngmyiusiu
pynswarkyeat.

15

bhurarshkng eatwinyarnytayarsny aud-
ksar aarjriapayarsiu skrayark aarjrisny
aarsmngkiu kyiusiuhkyngnhar swarlyk
aiuaarsmng aiuyudamyiunhng bngyarmin
amyiusarapayarngtiu ngarhckarkiu narhta-
yarn gkylyar. sngtiusny htarwrbbhurarbhk
naylyhng nayhcny karl htarwrbbhurarсны
sngtiungngat urhitayar muumny. htarwr-
bhurarkiurharlyhng atwayhkantayarmuumny.
hcwnlyhngsngtiukiu hcwntayarmuumny.
kyarmyngsayarkarlptluan israyl amyiu
mhnsayar bhurarmrhi. auwardpayttsa-
yar yj purayarhitmrhi. trarlhnmrhibhell
nay bhayrayarkshpyng suutiusny is
raylamyieatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
rarhtantayarsiu pynlar rharkysayarahkar
atwayhkantayarmuueat. rhaykarl htwk-
sayarsuu wngsayarsuusny hkymsarmr.
atiungtiungapynypynysarapayarn tiusny
alwnsngrellhkyngkiu hkanrkyeat. tni-
ungngannhngt niungngan tmyiunhngtmy-
iuhky bhay amyiumyiaaarpng bhur-
arshkngsuanmtayarmuueat. sngtiomuukar
aaryuukylyar. lkaar mlyayarrhcnynhng.
sngtiukyngsny atiungakyiukiu hkan-
rkymnyhar mywtsieat. htiuhckarnhng
prayarhpkaudkeat anargtti hckarkiu aarsm-
ngsny kyarsayarahkar rellngkyngsiu
rayark yudpynynhng bngyarminpyn-
yarprptiung ehprimtayarn gpayarmhar
tiukyusayar myiutiung hck supbhwyasa-
yarararrhismyhtiukiu pyrhar bimartayar
uerhaytwngrhisayar htarwrbbhurareat yj-
pllngkiu pyupng layeat. yudamyiunhng
bngyarminamyiusarapayarngtiukiu
ehprimhkiung mnarrhayhkiung rhima-
yarnghkriunghtellk htwksayar tparamy-
iusartiukiu hcuwayhcnayeat. aarsmngat
bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurarсны suunhng atuu
rhitayarmuukyayarnkiu israylamyiusar
amyartiusny simynglyhng htiumngbhksiu
wnghcarkyeat. aarsmngnnhcsansyngar-
nhhc ttiyltwng yayrurhngmyiu hcuway
sayarnghkellsayar lkruhchcarhtellkn-
warhkunhcar siuhkunhctayarngtiukiu
htarwrbbhurarar puujayarkyeat. bhiub-

hayt iueat bhurarshknghtarwrbhurarkiu
 hcitnhluanakywngmellrharparmnyhuung
 israylamiyeat bhurarshknghtarwrbhu-
 rar kiu mrharsayarsuu yayarkyarminm
 akyeangny mnystrykar asayst hkyngkiu
 hkanrmnyhuung kywaykyayarsan tan-
 piunhellhkrarmhutsannhngtkw kyesa-
 yarasnblanpyulykhtarwrbhuraraar kyinsiu
 wnhkhanhkyngptinyarnyhpwellkyeat.
 yudluuapayarngsny htiusiukyinsiu hkyng-
 gkiu pyusayarahkar wmyyarkkyeat.
 akyayarngmuukar hcitnhluanakywngmel-
 lkyinsiu aliunsdaarkyesynhnghtarwrb-
 hurarkieurharsayarkyayarnng atwayhkanta-
 yarmueat. arprpnygmskhkyngahkwngkiu
 paytayarmueat. aarsmngkyeat abhwarta-
 yarmarharsny aarrhrpngaayarkmhar
 ruptukiulupsayarkyayarngmihpurar arak-
 iunhut ruptukiuphkyekyayarnngpyelyhng
 kaydyunhkyayarngnarmhar merhiuta-
 yarmueat. myngsayararptiukiui israylpyny
 mpy rhasayarlly lkhktayarkarlptluan
 aars hcitnhluansny hcuanlnghkyngrhieat.
 hkmnytayarlihuusayaruhchcar kiuytiunglhu-
 usayar uhchcar rwhay ngwaytsarmyarkiu
 bimarntayarkhtellsiu swnghtar tayarmueat.
 nayarkthpnnhcan suansyngarnhhtciungaa-
 yarnng hchctiuhkkyngmrhi.

16

aarsmngnnhcanuansyhykayarknhhctwng
 is raylrhngbhurngbarrharsny yudpynysiu
 hchchkye yud rhngbhurng aarshtansiu
 abhysuunyh mhtwkmwngchayhkyng ngar
 bharmnyukiutnyeat. htiuahkar bimarntayar
 bhmndrhngntayar bhndartnyhuusayar
 rwhayngwayrhismy hkiu aarssny htut
 dmarskmyiunaysayar rhurirhngbhurngbng-
 hardd htansiupayliuk ngarsnysngnhngng
 ngarhkmnytayarsny sng hkmnytayarnhngng
 misaharyhpwellhkyngrhisnyhpyhc rwhayn-
 gwaykiu ngarpayliukeat. isray lrhngb-
 hurngbarrhar sny ngarhtanmhhtwk-
 swarhchayhkyngngnar suunhnghpwellsayar
 misa harykiu hpyklarparhu mharliuk-
 layeat. aarsmngkyeat hcarkiu bharddsny
 narhtayarnng israylmyiurwarkiui hchchkye-
 hcayhkyngngnar mimibiumyarkiu hcayl-
 whtshpyng suutiusnyiyunmyiu dnmyiu
 aarbaylmimmyiumhch nsalipyny rhismy h
 sayar bhndarmyutiukiui lupyankyeat.
 htiusitngkiu barrharsnykarsayarahkar
 rarmmyiukiui lkhcmstbell alupkiuh-
 pytnayeat. htiuahkaraarsmngkyesny
 yudluuapayarngkiu hkayarsphyng rarm-
 myiu barrharmngswgsayarkyayarknhng
 shcsarkiyuuswar gaybhmyiunhngmij-
 parmyiukiutnyeat. htiuahkar prayarhp-
 kharnnsny yudrhngbhurng aarshtansiu
 mngkyesny mimibhurashknghtarwrbhu-
 rarkiu mhkiulhuan rhurirhngbhurngkiu
 hkiulhuansayar kyayarnng rhurirhngb-

hurngeat biulhkyaytiusny mngkye lkmh
 lwtswarkypye. kurhluunhnglibuluutiusny
 rhtarmyap myngchce suurellmyarnhngtkw
 aarkyesayar aluanarngphpyhcsny mhutlayar.
 siusayarlly mngkyesny htarwr bhurarkiu
 hkiulhuansayarkyayarnng htiualuanarngkiu
 mngkye lksiu apnhantayarmuupye. htar-
 wrbhurarsny hcuanlngsayar hcaytnarhchit
 rhisayarsuutiubhk hkiunghkhanhchwar
 nayhkyngngnar myaykyetpyng luankiu
 anhanapyarkynrhulyk rhitayarmuueat.
 iamhu mngkyesny miukhchwarpyupye.
 yhkumhch hchcmhurhilimmnyhu siueat.
 htiusiususayarkyayarnng aarssny pra-
 yarhpk kiu amykhtwk htayarnghetellmhar
 htayarnghatareat. htiukarl pynysu-
 upynsarahkyiutiukiulny nyhnyssell eat.
 aarsmngpyumusayar amhuarahcasuan-
 tiu sny israylrarjwngnng yudrarjwng
 rayhtar lykrhieat. nnhcansuansykiun-
 hhctwng hkyaytayar anar rayargarhchwell
 pyngchwar hkanrsayarlly htarwrbhu-
 rarkiu msnykp saysmartiukiuar snyk-
 playeat. aarssny bhiubhaytiunhngaippyayar
 nnhcan laysytnhhtwng anihchcrayarksh-
 pyng darwidmyiumhar mimibhiu mim-
 ilupnhgsayar snghkyiung pynysartiuisny
 snggyiuhsayarahkar mwhaykyiungsayar
 nansarmyutiukiui saysmaratt hpynghbayar
 tlar apnyhtnypelyhng alayarngtayarkiu
 tnghtarkyeat. alwnkyesayarmerhiupwellki-
 ulny hkankyeat.

17

aarssayayarrhhtpsny hkmnytayar arar
 nnhtiung israylniungngantbhk mimikiu
 hkiunghkanhcayeat. yudpynytwng hk-
 iunghkansayarmyiarhismyhtiui tp sarm-
 yarkiuhtareat. yudpynyarprptiung ehprim
 pynymhar hkmnytayar aarstiukyuu sayar
 myiutiung myiuhcayarnngtpkiu aseasehkn-
 htareat. hkmnytayarsny arngliuksayarlmsiu
 yayarrhhtliuklyk barlbhurartiukiui msnykp
 hkmnytayareat bhurarshkngkiuar snykps-
 pyng israylamiyu eat htuanhcankiurhayarnng
 pnyttartayarkiu kyngsayar kyayarnng
 htarwrbhurarsny hcayarnng niungnganta-
 yarkiuayarrhhtlky tnyhchaytayar muush-
 pyng yudpynysarapayarngtiuisny lksayarnng
 myarkiu sayarnghkellkyeat. gunasraynhng
 hcnhcmuhchcarmyarsayarlly htarwrb-
 hurareat tarlmtiu hcithcwellm myng
 sayararphng aarrhrpngtiukiui yudpynymh
 pyrhar tayarmuueat. nnhcansuannhhtwng
 yudmyiu arprp swsng hcayhkyngngnar
 mhuumt bnghell aubdi jarhki narsnayl
 mikhkarytiukiung laywisarrhaymary naysni
 jaybdi aars hayl rhaymirmut yayarnns ada-
 yarniy tayarbhii tayarbh dayarniytiukiung
 yjpurayarhiteli rhmarhng yayarrankiung
 hcaylwhtayarmuueat. htiusuutiusny
 yudpynyauwardpay htarwr bhurareat

pnyttikymparlyk yudmyiuarprptiutwng
lhnylnshpyng pynysartiuki swnsngkyeat.
yudpyny ptwnkyngtiungniungnganhis-
myhtiu sny htarwrhbhurarkiu kyayarkr-
wan yayarrhhptkiu hchcmtiukwanbell
naykeat. hplittitlutiutisny lksayarnghng
ahkwngwaykiung aarprlutiutisny siuhkun-
hchtayarnghkunhcrarnhng sithkunhchta-
yarnghkunhcrarkiu sayarnghkellkyeat.
yayarrhhptsny alwnhkwnaartiupwar
yudpynyrelltiuknhng bhndartayarmyiu-
tiuki tnytayar muueat. yudmyiutiu
amhuarreltiayarmyareat. hkwnaar kyesayar
hchsuarelltiusny yayurhngmyiu rhikyeat.
hchsuarellaswayamyiu alikiuyuusayar
hcarrng huumuukar yudamyiu biulhkyupm-
ngaardnnhng hkwnaar kyesayar hchsuarell-
suansin hchckellyayarnhnnhnghkwnaarkye-
saya hchsuarell nhchsinrhchsayarnng
hcaytarhchitnhngkiuykiu htarwrhbhu-
raraar puujaysayar jihkrisaraarhsinng
hkwnaarkyesayar hchsuarellnhchsin bng-
yarminamyiu hkwnaarkyesayar elyardnhng
lay diunglwarkiu kiungsaysarsuunhchsin
suunayarkyayarjbdnhng hchctiukhkyngng-
har asng rhisayarsuu tsinrhchsayarnngny.
yudpynyarprp hkiungkhkansayarmyutiu
rhngbhurng htarsaysarsuurellmhtpar ahtk-
siuhkellpyesayar suutiusny amhutayarkiu
htmlyknaykyeat.

18

yayarrhhptmngsny gunasraynhng hcnhyhcm
uhchcarmyar aarhpmngnhng amyiusklayeat.
nayarktphnrhmarrimiyu aarhpmnghtansiu
kiuytiungswar israylrhngbhurng aarh-
psny yudrhngbhurngyayarrhhptnhng
suueatlutiuaabhiu myarhwar sayar siun-
wartiukiuhcerng gildpynyarmutmyiusiu
liuhkayhkyngnghar gildpynyarmutmyiu-
siu ngarnhngatuu liukmny layarhumaylyhng
yayarrhuhtk ngarsny mngkyekellsiu ng
ngarsuutiusny mngkyeeatlukellsiuhyph-
clyk mngkye nhngwiung hchctiukmnyhu
pynpyareat. thpnayarrhhptk htarwrhbhu-
raraar nhut kpttayarkiu ynaymaymyn-
parlayarhu israyl rhngbhurngaarsiusayar
israylrhngbhurngsny prayarhpklayar
tiuki hcuwayhcaypyelyhng ngarsnygild-
pynyarmutmyiusiu hchckyekeyarngslayar.
mhkyebhellnay kayarngslayarhu maysayar
suutiuk hkyetayarmuupar. htarwrhbursny
arhngmngkyeeatlktayarsiu aptayarmuum-
nyhu lyhayark kyeat. yayarrhhptkly
ngartiunmaymynhcrar htarwrhburaareat
prayarhptk hcauantparmyhmrlisayarhu maysa-
yar israylrhngbhurngk htarwrhbhurarkiu
maymynrsayar suutyayark imlsarmikhkar
rhisayeat. siurartwng. htisuukiungar-
muueat. ngar mngglarhckarkiumhayar
amngglarhckarkiusar ahcnhyhayarttsnyhu
yayarrhhptaaarsiulyhng yayarrhhptk hti-

siungkye mpyayarparnhnghu pynsiueat.
htiuhkar israylrhngbhurngsny aararhi
tyayarkkiuhkayar imlsarmikhkarkiu alyng
amynhkayarkhellhu mintayarmuueat. is-
raylrhngbhurnghng yudrhngbhurng yayar
rhpttiusny mngmyayarktnsarkiu wtsnglyk
rhmarimiyutanhkarwrhay hngngsa-
yarp rarpjllng tiuapayarmhar htiung
prayarhpkapayarngtiusny rhaytayar ha-
yarpayarkyeat. hkaynarnarsarjaydkisny
sanuehkyiutiuki lup htarwrhburaar mintay-
armuusnykar kiuytayar sny rhuripynykiu
mhpyksemhetiungaayarnng iuehkyiutiunghng
tiurmnyhu mintayarmuukyayarngtiu
sngsiueat. prayarhpkapayarngtiukly
gildpyny rarmutmyiusiuhchchkye aayarn-
tayarmuupar htarwr bhursny arhngm-
ngkyeeatlktayarsiu aptayar muumnyhu
prayarhpkpyu hayarkyeat. mikhkarkiuha-
yarsayartmnk prayarhpk apayarngtiusny
mngglarhckarkiusar rhngbhurngaar tnyet-
nywtnt hayarkyeat. kiuytayarlny suu-
tiuhayarkysnyntuu mngglarhckarkiusar
hayartayarmuuparhusiulyhng mikhkark
htarwrhburaar askrhngtayarmuu snyatiung
ngareatbhurashkngmintayarmuusayar
hckarkiusar ngarpynpyayarmnyhusi-
ueat. rhngbhurngtansiuayarksayarahkar
rhngbhurngk ahkyngmikhkar ngartiun
gildpynyarmutmyiusiu hchckye ka-
yarngslyar. mhkyebhellnay kayarngsla-
yarhumaylyhng mikhkarkhchchkye aa-
yarngtayarmuupar. rnsuutiuki lktayar-
siu aptayarmuumnyhu pynlyhayarkeat.
rhngbhurngkly mhnsayarkhckarmhtpar
ahkyarsayarkhckarkiu htarwrhburaarahk-
wngnhng sngsny ngaraarmhayarmnyakya-
yarnng ngarsnybhyhchkyim tiungaayarnng
sngaar akyinpayarmnyntuu maysayar
mikhkark israylamyusarapayarngtiu sny
siuhtinmrhisayarsiu kellsiu tayarnngmyara-
payarmhar arprkwellpyarkrhikysnykiu
ngarmyngpye. htarwr bhurarkly isuaa-
payarngtiusny arhngmrhisayar kyayarnng
asesekiunayarsiu pynkyparlayhcaiyu
mintayarmuukyayarngtiu lyhayarksueat.
israylrhngbhurngkly suusny ngar mng-
glarhckarkiumhayar amngglarhckarkiusar
hayarttsnyhngmngkyeaaar ngarmpyayarsla-
yarhu yayarrhhptaaarsiueat. mikhkarkly
siuhpych htarwrhburaareat amintayarkiu
narhtayarnngpar. htarwrhbursny pllng
tayarpayarmhar htiungtayarmuusnykiung
kayarnngk biulhkyayapayarngtiusny
lkyartayarbhk lkwell tayarbhkrpnaykys-
nykiung ngarmyngpye. htarwrhbhu-
rarkly aarhpsny gild pynyarmutmyiusiu
hchckyesuanhcahykngghar abhysuu
swaysayarngmynnyhu maytayarmuulyhng
ahkyanaran tayartiusny tyayarktynyhce
pynlyhayarkkyeat. thpnwinyarnyparsnylar
htarwrhburaar rhaytayar rplyk akyunw-
swaysayarnngparmnyhu lyhayarklyhng htar-

wrbhurark abhysiuswaysayarngmny nnyhu
 maytayarmuusayar akywnupswar htium-
 ngkye eatprayarhpkapayarngtiuhthellmhar
 musarhckarkiu pyayar ttsayar hcitwin-
 yarynyhpyhpcarmnyhu pynlyhayarksayar
 sngsnyswaysayarng niunglimmny. hti-
 usiuswar pyulayarhu mintayarmueat.
 siuhpyhc htarwrbbhurarsny musarhckarkiu
 pyayarttsayar hcitwinyarngkiu mngkye-
 eatprayarhpk apayarngtiuh swngta-
 yarmuupye. mngkye eatamhumhar am-
 ngglarhckarkiu pyayartayarmuupye
 hayarlayeat. htiuahkar hkaynarnarsar-
 jaydkisny hkynylar mikhkareatparkiu
 putlyk htarwrbbhurareat winyarnytayar sny
 sngnhngnhutskhkyngnghar abhylmhpyng
 ngarmh htwktayarmuusnyhu maylyhng
 mikhkark sngsny punrhayarnghayhkyngn-
 gar atwnghkntellsiu wngsayarnay sngmyn-
 glimmnyhu siueat. isayrlrnhgbhurngk
 mikhkarkiu myiuwnmng aarmunhtan
 sartayaryayarrhtansiu yuuswar isuukiu
 htayarnghthellmharlhayarngharky. ngarsny
 ngymwphcwarpyn mlarmhetiungayayarn
 sngrellhwar hcarsayarkhcayhu aminta-
 yarrhikyayarnngkiu sngsiulayar hu hcerngeat.
 mikhkarkiny mngkyesny ngymwphcwarpyn
 pylarriyng htarwrbbhurarsny ngaraarh-
 pyngmintayar mmuu aiuluumyarapa-
 yarngtiu narhtayarnngkiulayarhusiueat. hti-
 usiu isayrlrnhgbhurngnng yudrhngbbhurng
 yayarrhhptiusny gildpynyarmutmyiusiu
 hchchkyekyeat. isayrlrnhgbhurngk ngarsny
 hkyarnarsayar ayayarnngkiu sayarnghchcp-
 wellhtellsiu wngmny. mngkyemuuh kar
 mngmyayarktsarkiu wtsngparlayarhu ya-
 yarrh hptaarsiuypemh isayrlrnhgbhurngsny
 hkyarnarsayar sayarngkiusayarnnglyk
 hchcpwellhtellsiuwngat. rhurirnhgbhurngk
 isayrlrnhgbhurngmhtpar ahkyarsayar
 luukyeluungkyu mtiuknngghu rhtarhce
 suurellaupbiulmngtiukiumharhtamngsa-
 yarkiyayarngh rhtarhcesuurellaupbiulm-
 ngtiusny yayarrhhpt kiumyngsayarahkar
 htiusiusny isayrlrnhgbhurng hpyhclimm-
 nyhusiulyk suukiu tiukaansayarnghar
 wiunglar ky yayarrhhptlly kywaykya-
 yarlayeat. htarwr bhurarlnymhc suu-
 tiukiulwhellswarhchkyngnghar bhurar
 shkngswaysayarngtayarmueat. isayrl-
 rhngbbhurngmhtkyayarnngkiu rhtarhcesu-
 urellaupbiulmngtiusny ripmisayarahkar
 mliukbell ahkyarsiu rhayarnngswarkyeat.
 luutyayarksny mrwybhellaynngphc
 isayrlrnhgbhurngkiu sanhkypangkyeashck-
 yarmhar mhnlaysayar ngarkiuhchcpwell-
 htellk llny htutsayarngh layar. ngar-
 narsnyhu mimirhtartayarthinkiusiueat.
 htiunaytiutiukkyeat. isayrlrnhgbhurng sny
 nyueyantiungayayarngh rhuriluutbhkthkyk
 rhtartayarthellmhar luukiumhehtiung-
 nayeat. naywngghyinne sayarahkar
 asktayarkuneat.

yudrhngbbhurngyayarrhhptsny
 yayrurhngmyiu nntayarsiu ngymw-
 phcwarpynlareat. harnnsarprayarhpkay-
 husny yayarrh hptmngkyekiu hkreuekyi-
 upyuaansayarnghar htwkswar mngkyesny
 mtrarsayarsuutiukiu mhcsngslayar. htar-
 wrbbhurarkiu munsayarsuutiukiu hkyhc-
 sngslayar. yhkupyusayaramhukyayarngh
 htarwrbbhurareat ahkyktayar sny mngkye-
 payarsiu skrayarklaypye. siusayarlly
 mngkyesny tpynyluantwng aarrhrngtiukiu
 pyrhar bhurarshkngkiurharhkyngnghar
 sbhayarhkyasayarkiyayarngh kyngsayar akyn-
 gkayarnghparpye hu siueat. htiunayark
 yayarrhhptsny yayrurhngmyiu nayeat.
 thpnbayrrhaybhmyiumhch ehprmtayarngh
 tiungayayarngh lnylyshpyng pynysartiukiu
 bhiubhaytiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
 rarhtantayarsiu pynhcaytayar muueat. yud-
 niungngantwng hkiungghkansayarmyurhis-
 myhasease tiu trarsuukyetyukiu hknhtar
 sngtiupyuusayaramhukiu stipyukyular. lu-
 ueat amhukiuhcayarngh trarhcerngsnyhut.
 sngtiuhcernggrar twng rhtayarmuusayar
 htarwrbbhurareatamhutayarkiu hcayarngh
 hcerngrkyeat. siuhpyhc htarwrbbhurarkiu
 kyayarkrwansayar hcitrhi stipyukyular.
 ngartiubhurarshkngsny mtrarsayaramhukiu
 lkhkanhkyng luumyknharkiu htayark
 hkyng tanhciuhcarhkyng ahkwngghith-
 ayarmmuuh mharhtartayar muueat.
 yayrurhngmyiulny htarwrbbhurareat-
 trarmhukiung yayrurhngmyiusarahkyn-
 ghkyng trar twaymhutiukiung hcerngh-
 cayhkyngnghar laywisr yjpurayar hit
 isayrlaswayamyiu suukyeahkyiutiukiu
 hknhtar sngtiusny hcuanlngsayarhcitnhlu-
 anngh htarwr bhurarkiyayark rwanlyk
 shchcarhcaiyarnghlyk hcerngky layar. amy-
 iumyiunaysayar amyiusarhkyngtiutwng
 luuasksthykyngamhu hcernghuanhpwellta-
 yarmuuhkyk pnyt trarkiu lwnkyuuhkyng-
 gamhumnynsnykar sngtiuh rhaysiurayarkly-
 hng sngtiuhngamyiusarhkyngtiupayar
 siu amyktayarskrayarkhcaiykyngnghar
 suutiusny htarwrbbhurarkiu apychmharm-
 nyakyayarngh stipay kyular. siupyuylng
 kiuytiungapyhclwtkylimmny. htarwrbb-
 hurareat amhuararrartwng yjpurayar
 hitmng aarmrisny sngtiukiu auphyupreat.
 rhngbbhurngatamhuararrartwng yudamy-
 iumhar mngghpyhc sayar irhmaylsarjayb-
 disny auphyupreat. laywi sartiussnyly
 amhuhtmlungluprkyeat. rellngghwar
 hcerngkyular. htarwrbbhurarsny ka-
 yarngsuutiuhkmmhar naytayarmuumnyhu
 mharhtartayarmueat.

htiunayarkmh mayarbhamyiusarnhng
 ammn amyiustiusny eduanamyiusarahky-
 iunhngtkw yayarrhhptkiu hchctiukm-
 nyhu hkyelarkyeat. aiungkyetbkh
 eduanpynybhkk myarhcwarsayar alua-
 narnghchchkyelar anggaydiamnyrhisayar
 harjjntarmarmyiumharhikyarsnyhu
 yayarrhhptaar kyarlyhayarklyhng ya-
 yarrhhptsny kyayark htarwrbbhurarkiu
 rharhkyngnghar sbhayarhkylyk ahcarrha-
 yarngrrahkyinkiu yudpynytrhayarkluan
 kyayarngyarhcaytayarmuueat. yudluu-
 tiusny htarwrbbhurarkiu hcutayarngmny hu
 hcuway htarwrbbhurarkiu rharaansayarng-
 har yudmyiu rhismyhm htwklarkyeat.
 yayarrhhptsny bimarntayar tntiung
 shcrhay yudpynysuuyayurhlngmyiusar
 hcnaywayr pristalyrplyk bhiubhaytiueatb-
 hurarshkng htarwrbbhurar kiutayarsny
 kayarngkngbhuanear arhngbhurarshkng
 hpyhctayarmuusny mhutlayar. tparamy-
 iusarnayar tiungniungnganrhismyhtiukiu
 ahciurtayarmuusny mhutlayar. abhysu-
 umyh msetarniungaayarng hkwnaartnhkiu
 kyetayarmuusnymhutlayar. ipynyayb-
 huusayarsuutiukiu kiutayareatluu isray-
 lamyiu rhyamhnhnghtut kiutayarasway
 aarbyhaneatsarmyaytiuaar ipynykiu ahc-
 nypaytayar muusayar akywnuptiueatb-
 hurarshkng hpyhctayarmuusny mhutlayar.
 suutiusny nayrarky narntayarabhiu
 snrhnggar htarntayarkiu tnysayarkkysa-
 yarahkar akywnuptiupayarmharhrtarbhay
 dnkhthkyng bhay karlnarbhay mwtsiphkyn-
 gbhaythuanthku rayark narntayarh-
 pyngsmutsayari aintayar ahtantayarsiu
 akywnuptiusny hkynykp sngrell dukhkkya-
 yarnng aayarhchckysarahkar narhtayarnng
 kymtayarmuuparhu lyhayarkhtarkyparpie.
 yhkutwng israylamyiusartiusny aellgut-
 tupyny mhtwklarsayarahkar tiuksayar
 ahkwng paytayarmmuu. lwhellrhayarnng
 mhpyksebell htarhkellsayar ammmmyiusar
 mayarbhamyiusar hcirtayarngsartiui sny
 akywnuptiuaarapiungpaytayarmuusayar
 amwayhkan rarmyayhtellk akywnuptiukiu
 nhnghtuthkyngnghar lar abhysiu kyayju-
 uspkyparsnykiu kynyrrhutayarmuupar.
 aiukywnuptiubhurarshkng suutiukiu
 mhcerng bhellnaytayarmuumnylayar.
 akywnuptiukiu tiukaansayarnghar larsa-
 yarialuanarngkyekiu akywnuptiusny
 setarhkyngnghar mttniungpar. abhysi-
 upyurmynykiumsi par. kiutayarkiusar
 myhayarkynylyk naykyparsnyhu sutaayarnng
 yudluuapayarngtiusny sarmyarsuungytiu
 nhngtkw htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar rp-
 naykyeat. htiuahkar pristalyrhisayar laywi
 amyiu aarspanwhy mttni yayayayl baynary
 jarhkritiumh sngksayaryharjaylapayarsiu
 htarwrbbhurareatwinyarnytayarsny skrayark

htiusuuk aiuyayarrhhptmngkyenng yud-
 pynysuu yayurhlngmyiu sarapayarngtiu
 narhtayarnngkyaylar. htarwrbbhurarminta-
 yarmuusnykar htialuanarngkye kyayarnng
 mkyayarkky nhng. hcitmpykky nhng.
 hchcmhusny sngtiutarmhut bhararshkng-
 tarphhceat. nkhpynnaysuutiurhitar-
 siuhkyeswarkylayar. suutiusny jijmy-
 iusiu tkrarlmhpynglarkyhcny yayrway
 ltayarrhcnar hkyiungwmhar sngtiut-
 waykylimmy. siurartwng aiuyudpynysuu
 yayurhlngmyiusar tiu sngtiusny sngtiusny-
 hchctiukhcarakayayarnng mrhismysnyhpyhc
 tnykynyhcwar mttknaylyk htarwrbbhu-
 rarkytnghtayarmuuhkyng kyayjuukiukyny
 rhukylayar. mkyayarkky nhng. hc-
 itmpykky nhng. nkhpyn nayhkyeswarky-
 layar. htarwrbbhursny sngtiunghtatyu
 rhitayarmuulimmyhu mywksieat. ya-
 yarrhhptsny myaypayarmharuehky yud-
 pyny suuyayurhlngmyiusarapayarngtiusny
 htarwrbbhurar rhaytayar pypwplyk htar-
 wrbbhurarkiu kiukwy kyeat. laywiamyiu
 kayarhtanwysarnhng kayarr anwysartiusny
 israylmyieat bhararshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu
 kysayarasannhng hkyemwmhkyngnghar
 rpnaykyeat. nkhpynnannkharhcyararht
 taykayartayar siu htwkswarkyeat. swarky-
 hcnytwng yayarrhhptsny rp aiuyudpynysuu
 yayurhlngmyiusartiui nar htayarnngkyaylar.
 sngtiueat bhararshkngkiu yuankynyky layar.
 siupyulyhng tnykynykyylimmy. prayarrhp
 kayartiukiu yuankynykyaylar. siupyulyhng
 aayarnngmyng kylimmyhu mintayarmuueat.
 luumyarnhngtiungpnngpyemh htarwrbbhu-
 rareat krunartayarsny ahcnaymyellt-
 nysayarkyayarnng gun kyayjuutayarki-
 uhkyemwmkylayarhu tprhaymhar hkyeswar-
 lyk snrhngkyngasraykiuhkyemwmrsayar
 sehkyng snytiukiu htarwrbbhurarabhiu
 hknhtartayarmuueat. htiusuutiusny
 hkyemwmrarsehkyngkiu siuhcpsyky sa-
 yarahkar yudpynykiutiukaansayarnghar
 larsayar hcir tayarngsartiukiu ammu-
 namyiu sar mayarbhamyiusar tiutbhk
 htarwrbbhurarhkyayarnngmyayarnghcaytayar
 muushpyng ammunamyiusar mayarbhamy-
 iusartiusny ahtiahkiuhkkanrsayarkyayarnng
 thpnhcirtayarngsartiukiu sutsngpyrnhg
 hkyngnghar lhn tiukshpyng akunahc-
 ngstpyemh tyayarkkiutayarktiukhkiuk
 pykhcehkyngsiu rayarkkyeat. yudluu-
 tiusny tayarrhisayar kngmyhayarhngsiu
 rayark htialuanarngkiu kynyrrhusayarahkar
 htialuu apayarngtiusny tyayarkmyhmlwt
 myaypayarmhar lellsayar asaykayarngh-
 pyhckyeat. yayarrhhptnhng suueatlui-
 tiusny rnsuutiuhchcar kiuluyuuhkyn-
 gnghar larkysayarahkar asaykayarngtiu
 myarhcwarsayaruhchcar abhiuhtuiksayar
 tnsartiukiu twayshpyng htmmswarniun-
 gaayarnghkywtyuukyeat. lkr uhchcaralwn-
 myarsayarkyayarnng suanrtptluan luyuu-

tuphtarlyknayky eat. hctuttwnaytwng
 brarhkhkiungchnyway htarwrbbhu-
 rarkiu kayarngkyepaykyeat. htiukyayarng
 ynaytiungaayarng htiuarpsny brarhkhky-
 iunghuu twngstny. htiuahkar suutiusny
 rnsuutiupayarmhar wm myayarksayarahk-
 wngkiu htarwrbbhurapaytayarmusayar
 kyayarng yayarrhhptsny rhayuehcwar
 kywyudpynysuu yayrurhngmyiusarapa-
 yarngtiusny wmmayarkhsayar hctinhng
 yayrurhngmyiusiu pynswar hcayarngtya-
 yartanpiukiutembutlyk yayru rhngmyiu
 bimarntayarsiu rayarklarkyeat. htarwr-
 hurarsny israylamyueat rnsuu tiukiu tiuk-
 tayarmuukyayarnγκiu ahkyartiungniung-
 gansar rhismyhtiusny kyar bhurarshkngkiu
 kyayarkrwankyeat. htiusiubhurarshkngsny
 arprp ngymwp sayar ahkwnγκiupay
 tayarmuusayarkyayarng yayarrhhpteat
 niungngantayarsny saryareat. yayarrhhpt-
 sny askuansyngarnhch rhisayar nnhtiung
 nhchsyngarnhchptluu yayrurhng myi-
 umharnaylyk yudpynykiu hciuhcanlayeat.
 mytayarkar rhilhismeajubhamnyrheat.
 htiungnsny hkmnytayaraarsliuksayar lmk-
 iumlwheh akunahcngliuk htarwrbbhur
 rhaytayar hpyayarngmtsayarakynγκiugar
 kyngeat. siurartwng myngsayararptiukiu
 mpyrhar. luumyartiusny bhiubhaytiueat
 bhurarshkngkiu snyk hkyngnghar sb-
 hayarmhkybhellnaykysayeat. yayarrhh-
 ptpyumuusayar amhuararkywnglaysmyh
 ahcasuantiusny isayrlarjwngnhng sk
 harnnsarayhu hcerngsayaarhar rayhtar-
 lykrheat. nayarkthpn yudrhngbbhurng
 yayarrhhptsny tarrhumyiusiuswarsa-
 yar ngbhayartiukiu tny luphkyngnghar
 alwnadhdhdmamhukiupusayar isayrl rhngb-
 hurng aarhκjinhngpayarngbhayarpelyhng
 htiusngbhayar tiukiu ejyungarbarmyiumhar
 tnylupkyeat. htiuahkar mrayrhmuyusuu da-
 yardaywsar elyayjk mngkyesny aarhκjinhng
 payarngbhayarsayarkyayarng htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny mngkyepysayar amhukiuhpyktayar
 muupyehu yayarrhhpttbhk hayarsnyhnh-
 ganye htiusngbhayartiusny tarrhumyiusiu
 mswarniungaayarngkyiupell kyeat.

21

yayarrhhptsny bhiubhaytiunhng aip-
 pyayar suutiunhngatuu darwidmyiu
 nggyiuhhγκiukiu hkanlayeat. sar tayary-
 hayarransny hkmnytayararar nnhtiungeat.
 yudrhngbbhurngyayarrhhptsar yhayarran-
 nyehuu muukar aarjri yayylay jarhkri
 aarjri mikhkayl rhayhptitny. hkmnyta-
 yarsnymyarhcwarsayar rwhayngwayuhchcar
 rtnarnhngtkw yudpyny hkiungbhansa-
 yarmyitiukiu suutiu aar payeat. niungn-
 gankiukar sarue yhayarranaar payeat.
 yhayarransny hkmnytayarniungngan
 tnyssayar ahkar kiuykiu hkiungbhkanhca

nyetayarapayarngtiukiung isayrlmhuutayar
 mytayarthkyiutiukiung htarhnhg stlayeat.
 yhayarransny askuansynhchhchrisayar
 nnhtiung yayrurhngmyiu rhchhchciuh-
 canlayeat. aarhpsmenhngchcuanbhkshpyng
 isayrl rhngbbhurngtiuliukar lmsiu aarh-
 pamyiukellsiu liuk htarwrbbhurarhaytayar
 duhcriukkiu pyueat. siurartwng htarwr-
 hurarsny darwidahchrisayar sarmyaytiueat
 mehkwwkiiu ahcnyhtwnhngchaymnyhu
 gtitayarrhi darwidhnhgptinyarny hp-
 welltayarmuusayarkyayarng suueatamy-
 iukiu mhpyksebell htartayarmuueat.
 htiungnglkhkt eduanpynysartiisny yud
 rhngbbhurngkiu punkn kiuyamyusarkiu
 rhngbbhurng arar hkyemyhayarkkyeat.
 yhayarranmngsny mhuumtmyar rhtarhce-
 suurellmyarapayarngtiunhngtkw hchchkye
 nynyahkar wiungsayar eduanluumyay rhta-
 raupmyarkiu lupkylanlayeat. siusayarlny
 eduanpynysartiisny ynay tiungaayarng
 yudrhngbbhurngkiupunknkyeat. htiukar
 libnpynysnylny punkneatkyayarngmuukar
 yhayarransny bhiubhaytiueat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurar kiu hcnw yudtayarngtiu
 apayarmhar myngsayararptiukiu tnylup-
 shpyng yudpynysuu yayrurhngmyiusarti
 sny tparamyiusartiueat bhurarhnhg mhay-
 wngrmny akyayarng aniungahtkpyustny.
 prayarhpkeliy payliuksayarhcarisny htiun-
 nghtansiu rayarkshpyng ngabhdarwideat
 bhurar shkng htarwrbbhurarmintayarmuus-
 nykar sngsny hkmnytayaryayarrhhptlmnhg
 yudrhngbbhurngaars lmsiu mliuk isayrl-
 rhngbbhurngtiu lmsiuliuksayar kyayarngng
 aarhpamyiu mhaywngsnynnytuu yud
 pynysuu yayrurhngmyiusartiisny tparamy-
 iusartiueat bhurarhnhgmhaywngrmny
 akyayarngpyusayarkyayarngng kiuyhtk-
 sarkayarngsayar nyerngtiukiu st sayarkya-
 yarngng htarwrbbhurarsny ngeatluumyar
 ngeatsar myarmyar ngeatuhchcar-
 rhismyhkiiu kyehcwarsayarbhayhpyng
 dnhkttayarmuumny. sngauusny tnayhtkt-
 nayhtwkaayarng wmtelt pyngchwar sayara-
 narrayargarchwellimnyhu hcarparstny.
 htiunayarkmh htarwrbbhurarsny hpilittilu
 kurhpyynhngnesayar aarpluutiukiu ya-
 yarranmng tbhk nniusayartayarmuushpyng
 suutiusny yudpynysiuhkyelar lupkanykyeat.
 nntayartwaysmyhsayar uhchcarmyarnhng
 rhngbbhurngat sarmyarmyartiukiu sim-
 swarkyshpyng ahtwaysuan sayarsar
 aarhκjinhtpar tyayarkmyhmkyngkwng.
 nayarkthpn mpyayarkniungsayarwmnarh-
 pyng htarwrbbhurarsny dnhkttayarmuueat.
 rhngbbhurngsny tarrhnyhcwarnar nhch-
 hchcay sayarahkar anarpynghtnsayarkya-
 yarng auuhtwk askhkyuplayeat. pynysarti
 snybhiutayar bhaytayartiuaabhiu merhi-
 uhkyngkiupyuskellsiu htiungng abhiumpyu.
 yhayarransny askuansynhchhchchrisayar
 nnhtiung yayrurhngmyiu rhchhchciuh-

canpyemh abhy suumyh mnhmyayarbhell-
sawwareat. darwidmyiu snggyiuhsayar lny
rhngbhurngtiu snghkyiungmsnggyiuhky.

22

aarrpluutiunhngliuklarsayar tpsartiu
sny tptellsiuwng yudrhngbhurng ya-
yarraneat sartayarake rhismytiukiu
stsayarkyayarng yayru rhngmyiusar-
tiusny sarhtwayaarrhkjikiu hkmnytayar
arahrkemyhayark aarrhkjisny asknhhsyn-
hcnhhrhisayar nnhtiung yayrurlngmyiu
tnhhc hciuhcanlayeat. mytayarkar aum-
rimyayaarsli amnyrhieat. mytayarsny
mkayarngsayarakyankiu pay sayarkyayarng
htiungmsny aarhpamyiuliuklar lmsiuliuk
aarhpamyiukellsiu htarwrbrhurarrhaytayar
duhcriukkiuppyeat. hkmnytayarsaya-
yarnayark aarhp amyiUSARTIUSNY aarrhkjikiu
akyiunyhcahykynghar mkayarngsa-
yarakyankiu paykyeat. aarrhkjisny suu-
tiuhcckarkiuarhtayarngshpyng israylrhng
bhurngaarhpsar yayarrannhngwiung-
lyk gildpynyarmutmyiusiuhchkye
rhurirhngbhurng harjayl kiu tiukrartwng
rhuriluutiusnyayarrankiu htiuhkiuk kyeat.
htiusiurarmutmyiu rhurirhngbhurng
harjaylkiu tiuk rhuriluuthiuhkiuk
anarpyayarkhcahykynghar yayarransny
yayjrlmyiusiu pynswar narlyk nayhcnytwng
yudrhngbhurng yyayarransaraarrhkjisny lny
aarhpsaryayarrankiu kynyrhuhkynghar
htiumyiusiu sngswarlayeat. bhurarshkng
hcerngtayarmuusnyatiung aarrhki sny
yayarran htansiurayarksayaarhpyng
suahrhuanlaysny akyayarnagarhuumuukar
ahpamyiukiu sutsng pyrhnghcahykyn-
ghar htarwrbrhurar bhsitpaytayarmuu
sayarnimrhisaryayhukiu sekiuhkyngnghar
yayarrannhng aarrhkitiusny htkswareat.
yayhusny aarhpamyiukiu trarhcerng sa-
yarahkar yudmhuumttiukiung aarrhkjimng
hkhar sayar nayarngtayareatsartiukiung
twcstayeat. rhmarrippy punlyknaysayar
aarrhkjikiu rhar bhmmisayarahkar yaybhuh-
tansiu sayarngkellpyemh st snggyiuhkyeat.
akayarngmuaakar suusny htarwrbrhurarkiu
hctnhluanakywngmellrharsayar yayarrh
hpteat amyiuhpyhcsnyhu siukyeat. hti-
siaaarrhkjiamyiu sny niungngankiuuapch-
iuhkyngnghar mttniung. aarrhkjeatmytar
aarslisny mimisar saykyayarngiu simyngsa-
yar htudpyneatswaytayar myiutayarapa-
yarngtiukiu sutsngpyrhnglayeat. siurartwng
rhngbhurngsme yayarrhaybhsny aarrhkjeat-
sar yayarrhiku asayhkanrsayku swaytayar
myiutayarhtellk hkiuyuu suunhngsuueat
nihtinkiu aiphkn htell whkhtareat. hti-
siuyhayarrannmgkyesme yj purayarthiya-
ardeatmyarhpyhcsayar aarrhkjeatnhm
yayarrhaybhsny aarslikmh yayarrheatask
lwthcahykynghar whkhtarshpyng hkya-

yarknhhcptluan yayarrhsny suutiunhngatuu
bimarntayar punrhayarnglyknay aarslisny
hciuhcanlayeat.

23

hkunhcnhhcmayarksayarahkar yayaryd-
sny kiuykiuhkiunghkanhcaj tpmhuum-
yar yayayarthansar aarjri yayarrhnsar
irhmayl aubksaraarjri adar ysar marsayy
jihkrisar elirhpttiunhng snghpwell layeat.
htiusuutiusny yudpyng lhnlynyshpyng
yudmyiarprphtellk laywisarmyarnhng
israyl aswayamyiu suukyemyarkiu hcuway-
hcaj yayrurhngmyiu siu pynlarkyeat.
hcnwaysayarsuu apayarngtiusny bimarn
tayar rhngbhurnghng ptnyarnyhp-
wellkyeat. yayaryd klny rhngbhurngsar-
tayarkiu kynyrhukylayar. htarwrbrbu-
rarsny darwidamyiukiu mintayarmuusny
atiung rhngbhurngsartayar hciuhcan-
rmny. sngtiupyursayar amhuhuumuukar
upusnay wngsayaryjpurayarhit laywisar-
suanhcthucsy tanhkarhcayarngluprmny.
thucusny ntayarkiu hcayarngrmny. thcu
sny surtanhkarkiu hcayarngrmny. lu-
uapayarngtiusny bimarntayartntiungti-
atwng nayrkymny. yjpurayarhitmyarnhng
amhutayarkayarn laywisarmyarnht-
par abhysuumyh bimarntayarhtellsiu
mwnghcaynhng. suutiusnysnrhngsayarkya-
yarng wngrky mny. ahkyarsayarsuuapa-
yarngtiusny htarwrbrhurar bhkhcayarng-
nayrkymny. laywisartiung mimilknkkiuk-
iunglyk kiuy tayarmytkiu wiung aima-
yarhtellsiu wngsmysayar suutiukiu strmny.
rhngbhurnghtwngtayarmuusayar ahkar
nayarktayarsiuliukrmnyhu mharhtarlayeat.
htiusiuyjpurayarthityayarydmhar htarsmyh
atiung laywisarmyarnhng yudamyiasa-
payarngtiu snypyu yjpurayarthityardsny
hpwellmyellhpwellsayar asngtiukiu mhpky-
sayarkyayarng upusnay htwrk sayarsuunhng
wngrsayar suuaseasetiukiu hkayarthar
kyeat. bimarntayarrhisayardarwidmngky-
eeat lhanmyarnhng diunglwarmyarkiu
yjpurayarthityayarydsny htut lutraraup-
tiuaar aplayeat. aseaselknkngkngsayar
suapayarngtiukiu rhngbhurngptny yjpll-
nganarnhng bimarntayar anar lkayrhta-
yarngmhch lkwellhtayarngtiungaayarn
nayrarhkyhtarlayeat. htiuhakar rhngb-
hurngsartayarkiu pyngsiuhtut rarisrhpu-
unhng pnyttikymhcarkiuatnglyk rhngbhurng
arar hkyemyhayarkkyeat. yayarydnhng
suueatsartiu sny bhisikpay rhngbhurngask-
tayarrhnghcays tnyhu kywaykyayarkyeat.
aarslisny luumyarpay rhngbhurnghtan
hkyemwmsankiukyarlyhng luumyarrhi-
rar bimarntayarsiu swar rhngbhurngsny
bimarntayarnwng tiungnarmhar rplyk
mhuutayarmmtayarmyarnhng tanpiumhut-
sayar suumyarthiusny rhngbhurnganartayar

rplyk pynysuupynysarmyartiusny wmya-
yark tanpiumhut lyk sehkyngsnytiusny
turiyaramyiumyiuikiung htayarm-
narsehkyngkiu siulykrhikysnykiumyngly-
hng mimiawtkiusut punkunmhupartkar
punknmhupar tkarhu aayarhclayeat.
ypurayarthityayarydklly. bimarntayar
htellmhar msayhcaynhng. tppyngsiu
htutky. suubhkmmhar naysayarsuuki-
uhtarhnhng stky huluutrarauppmhuu tiukiu
mharhtarnhngsnyatiung aarslikiu bhm-
selyk nntayarsiu swarsayar mynglmwsiu
rayarksayarahkar stkyeat. rhngbhurngnhng
luapayarngtiusny htarwr bhurareatluih-
pyhcrmyakyayarnng yayarydsny mimihtan
ptinyarnyhpwellhcayeat. luapayarngtiusny
barlkyayarnngsiuswar hpyiuhpykkyeat.
yjpllngmyarnhng ruptumyarkiuhyiuhpell
yjpllngtiurhaymhar barlyjpurayar hitm-
sankiu stkyeat. mayarrhaypnnyttikym
parsnyatiung htarwr bhuraraar merhiu-
rariytiukiu puujayarkhyng darwidhcerng
snyatiung rhwnglnhwcarsehkyngsiuhkyn-
gamhukiu pyuhcay hkyngnghar bimarntayar
darwidhkwellhtarsayar yjpurayarthit laywis-
artiusny bimarntayarmhumyarkiu sayarn-
grwkmny akyayarnng yayarydhcernglayeat.
msnrhngsayar lkhknarthcuanthkurhisayar
suukiu mwnghcayhkyngnghar. bimarnt-
ayartanhkarhccayarnngtiukiu hknhtar-
layeat. luutaraup mhuumt akyeakell
pynysuu pynysarapayarngtiukiu hkayarlyk
myngsayar tanhkarlm hpyng rhngbhurngkiu
bimarntayarmh nntayarsiuipusayarnng
rarjpllngtayarpayarmhar tngkyeat. nnta-
yarnarmhar aarslikiu stpyemh pyny-
suupynysarapayarngtiusny wmyayark
tmyiulualanlly ngyimwphkyngnrhieat.

24

yayarrhsny askhkunhcnhchrhisayar
nnhtiung yayurhngmyiu anhhclaysyhc-
iuhcaneat. mytayar kar bayrrhaybhmysiuu
jibiamnyrhieat. yjpurayarthityayarydklhtk
karlpt luan yayarrhsny htarwrbbhurarrhayta-
yar trarsayar amhukiu pyueat. yayarydpay-
hcsayar minnmnhcayarknhng hcuanhk
sarsmetiukiu myngreat. htuiayarkmh
yayarrhsny bimarntayarkiu pyupynngmny
akyanrhilyk yjpurayarthit laywisartiukiu
hcuwayhcay sngtiubhurar shkngreataim-
tayarkiu pyupynghkyngnghar yudmyiu
tiukiu lhnlynyshpyng nhctiungahcny
israyl luapayarngtiuhm ngwaykiuhkanyu
amhupyeaayarnng kyiuhear aarhtutky-
layarhumintayarmueat. siusayarlly
laywisartiusny mkyiuhcarbhellnaykyeat.
thpnrrngsny yjpurayarthitake yayard kiu
hkayarksksayhkantayarmuuhkyk telltayarb-
hiu htarwrbbhurareatkyn mayarrhaynhng
hcnwayrar is raylpritstpyusynnytuu
laywisartiusny yayurhngmyiumhhc

yudpynyarprptiumh ngwaykiu hkanyuusa-
yarnghkellmnyakyayarnng abhykyayarnng
mmhar htarbhellnaysnyhu mayta-
yarmueat. adhmminmaarslieatartiusny
bimarn tayarkiu hpyiuhpyk bimarntayar
puujayarsayar bhndar rhismyhtiukiu
barlbhurartiuaar puujayarkyeat. rhngb-
hurngamintayaratiung sayttarkiulup bi-
marntayarpnyng tanhkarnarmhar htarkeyeat.
bhurarshkngatkywn mayarrhaysnyta-
yarmhar israylmyiu ngwayhkwellsnyatiung
htarwrbbhurar htantayarsiu sayarnghkellm-
nyhu yayurhngmyiumhhc yudpynyarprp
kyayarnngyarkyeat. mngmyarnhngpynysu-
upynysarmyar apayarngtiu sny wmyayark-
sayarhcnhng sayarnghkell lk hcstsnytium-
gaayarnng sayttarhtellsiu swnghtarkyeat.
htiusayttarkiu laywisartiusny bhndarta-
yar tiukhtellsiuswng ngwaymyarsnykiu
simynglyhng rhngbhurng eathcarrayta-
yarkynhng yjpurayarthit mngat hcarray
snylar ngwaykiuhutyuupymh sayttarkiu
suunayar htarpyneat. htiusiunaytiungpyu
myarhcwarsayarnngwaykiu hcuhtarkyeat.
rhngbhurngnhngyayarydsny bimarntayareat
amhutayarchayarnngtiu htuingwaykiuap
bimarntayarkiu pyupynghcayhkyngnghar
pnrnsmar lksmar pnpellsmar pntnysmar
tiuaar paywaykyeat. aluplupsayar suutiusny
kyiuhcar pyupynghpyng bimarntayarkiu
pktiahpyhc hkiungkhanhcaykyeat. lkch-
stsayarahkar kynkywngsayarnngwaykiu
rhngbhurngnhng yayarydhtansiu yuuhkell
htiungwaynhng bimarn tayar amhutayarkiu
sayarngrwkpuijayarnng tsar rhwayhplar
ngwayhplar jwnmyarkiulupkyeat. yayaryd
lkhtkklrptluan bimarntayar merhiu-
rariykiu ahcnypuujayarkyeat. yayarydsny
aiukarlpynyhcuannarrayark lyk asktrar-
suansyrhisayarsay darwidmyiumhar rhngb-
hurngtiutwng snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkan-
layeat. akyayarnngmuukar israylmyiutwng
bhurarshkngng aimtayarnng kyayjuupyusa-
yarsuu hpyhcnstny. yayarydsaysayarnayark
yudmngtiusny rhngbhurnghtantayarsiu
larhihkiueat. suutiuhckarkiu rhngb-
hurngnarhtayarnngshpyng suutiusny bhi-
ubhaytiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurareat
aimtayarkiuhcwn aarrhrpnnhng rup-
tutiukiu wtpykyeat. htiauphckayayarnng
amyktayar sny yudpynynhng yayurhngmy-
iupayarmhar skrayark layeat. suutiukiu
htarwrbbhurarhtantayarsiu swaysayarnng
hcnghkyngnghar prayarhpktiukiu hcnlyht-
tayarmuu prayar hpktiusny sksayhkansa-
yarlly suutiusny narmhtayarnngky. th-
pnbbhurarshkngat winyarnytayarsny yj
purayarthityayarydsar jarhkriapayarmhar sk
rayark suusny pristaly myngsayararp rplyk
bhurarshkngmintayarmuusnykar sngtiu sny
kiuyakyiukiu pyksehcayhkyngnghar htarwr
bhurareatpnnyttayartiukiu abhykyayarnng
lwnkyuky sny. sngtiusny htarwrbbhurarkiu

hcwnsayarkyayarnng sngtiukiulny hcwnta-
yarmuupyeuhy mywksieat. luumyartiusny
suukiumkayarngsayar akyannhng tiungpng
rhngbhurngamintayarnhng bimarnta-
yariatwng kyayarkhkhellnhngphc stkyeat.
htiuisungsayarrhmgkyesny jarhkriabh yayar
ydpysusay kyayjuukiu maayarkmay sarkiu
stlay snytkar. hparhkrisaysayarahkar
iamhukiu htarwr bhurarsny kynrhuhchek-
yayartayarmuumnyhusieat. htiunhhca-
suan rhuritpsartiusny hchchkye larkysphng
yudpyny yayrurhngmyiusiurayarkmh mhu-
umtararrhiapayarngtiukiu sutsng pyrnhg
lkruchcarrhismyhtiukiu dmarshrhngb-
hurnghtansiu payliuckyeat. yudlutiuisny
bhiubhaytieat bhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
rarkiu hcwnsayarkyayarnng myarpyarsayar
aluan arnghpyhcsayarnly nnyasarrrhuritp
aluanarnlgksiu htarwrbbhurar aptayarmu
rhuriluutiusny yayarrhkiu trarhcerngkyeat.
rnsuhtwksarsayarahkar yayarrhsny kye
hcwarsay dukhkkui hkanrlyknayrhcs-
nyhpyhc yjpyuray hitayayrdsartiukiu
stsayarapyhckyayarnng mimikywntiusny
sngphwell sarlwnpayarmhar sayayarnng
lupkyankyeat. htiunmgkiu darwidmyiu
snggyihsayarnly rhngbhurngtiutwng
msnggyiuh. lupkyansayarsuukar am-
munamyiusme rhimtsar yayarjbdnhg
mayarbhamyiusmerhimritsar yhayarjbdny.
yayarrhsny sarrihkyngarar laysayaramhu
kiu htmhkyngarar bimarntayarkiu pyupyn-
ghkyng arartiui sny rarjwngnhngksayarrhar
rayhtarlykrhieat. sartayaraarmjisny hkm-
nytararar nhhtiungeat.

25

aarmjisny sknhhcsyngarnhhcrhisayar
nhhtiung yayrurhngmyiu nhchsykiunhhch-
ciuhcaneat. mytayarkar yayrurhngmyiusu
yuddnamnyrhieat. htiunngsny htar-
wrbbhurarrhaytarar trar sayaramhukiu
pyusayarnly hcitnhluanmhcananng. aar-
mjisny mngaarnartnysayarahkar hkm-
nytayarmngkyekiu stsayarkywntiukiu
stlay eat. saratwkbahsny asaymhkanr.
abh atwk sarsny asaymhkanr. luutiung
mimiapyhc kyayarnng asayhkanreathu ma-
yarrhaypnnyttikymhcar ray htarlykrhisayar
htarwrbbhurareat pnyttayarkiu hcayarn-
ghayark htiukywnyueatsarmyarkiu
mstbhell nayeat. aarmjimngsny yud-
luutiukiu hcuwayhca yud luunhng
bngyarmninluutiutwng aswayamyialuik
luu thtayarngaup traraupitiukiu hkn-
htareat. ask nhchsylnw lhanhngdiungkiu
kiungttsayarrhchcsuurell kayarngtiusny
hcarngwngsnyatiung suansnrhiky eat.
hkwnaarkyesayar israylsuurelltsinkiu lny
ngwayahkwkhtayarnghngnghareat. siu-
rartwng bhurarshkngatluutyayarksny
lar aiumngkye israyltpkiumluikhcaynhng.

htarwrbbhurarsny israylluutny huusayareh-
prim amyiuser apayarngtiunghatuu
rhitayarmmuu. mngkyeswarliulyhngswar
hchctiukhkyngnghar hkiunghkansayarnly
rnsuurhaymhar bhurarshknggrhuanhcaytay-
arm muumny. bhurarshkngsny mhchkyng-
ngharngh nimhkyhkyngnghar ng ttni-
ungtayarmuueathu pyayarsiuylhng aarmjik
israyltpkiunghar ngwayahkwk thtayarngkiu
paymisayarkyayarnng abhysiupyrumny
nyhu bhurarshkngatluukiu maymynsayar
bhurar shkngatluuk htiunymhk htar-
wrbbhurarsny sar payniungtayarmuusnyhu
pynpyayareat. htiuahkar aarmjisny eh-
primpynmhrayarklar sayar hchcsuurellti
kiuhkwellhtar mimitiunayarsiu pynswar
hcahykyngnghar lwhtliukshpyng suutiuisny
alwn amkytkw yud pynysartiung angyi-
uhtarlykmimitiu nayar siupynswarkyeat.
aarmjisnylny kiuykiuhkiunghkanhca y
sarhkyiung kiu tphkyeshpyng hcirta-
yarngsartsayarnngkiu lupkan layeat.
yudamiysartiusny luutsayarnngkiu arhng
bhmpyelyhng kyayarktayarnghtipsiu
sayarnngswar kiupellhcahykyngnghar
aayarksiu twnhkyeat. wiungtiukrsa-
yarahkwngkiu aarmjimpay lwhtliuksayar
hchcsuurelltiunmuukar rhmarrimyumhch
baysayarrunmyiutiungaayarnng yudmyi-
tiukiu tiukshpyng luusanhtayarnngkiut
lkruchcaramyarkiu simswar kyeat. aar-
mjisny eduanamyiusartiu kiulupkynarmh
pynlarsayarahkar hcirtayarngsarkiuukwysa-
yar bhurar tiukiusayarnghkell kiuytiungk-
iukwyrar bhurarhpyhchca y hkyngnghar
tnyhtayarnglyksuutiurhaymhar ueny-
whthky nansar payarnngkiu merhiulayeat.
htarwrbbhurarsny aarmjikiu amkytkw
prayarhpkkiu hcaylwhttayarmuusnykar
mimiluutiukiu rnsuulkmh mkyniungsayar
tparamyiuser bhurar tiukiu abhykya-
yarngsnykpsnnyhupayarsiuylhng rhngb-
hurngk sngsnytiungpng mhumthpyhc
slayar. titsithcwarnaylayar. abhykya-
yarnng rarjwthkanhkyngsnyhusiusayar
prayarhpkk mngkye sny ngarpaysa-
yarstihckarkiu narmhtayarnng iamhu kiu
pyumisayarkyayarnng bhurarshkngsny
mngkyekiu hpyksemny kyantayarmuus-
nykiu ngarsyngsnyhu pyayarsiupeylhng
titsithcwar naylayeat. htiunayark aarmjis-
nytiungpngpyemh is raylrhngbhurngyayhu
sarhpyhcsayar yayarrhkteatsar yhayarrhh-
tansiu santmkiu hcaylwht ngartiusny
myknharhkyngsiungmikykunaanhu mhar-
liuklyhng israylrhngbhurnghayarrhk
laybnun suupngsny laybnunaarrjpnghansiu
hcaylwht sngsmekiu ngarsarnhngpayh-
carparhu siuhcnytwng layb nunsarrelltka-
yarngsny rhayarkswar suupngkiu nngmieat.
sngkngarsny eduanluutiukiu lupkynpyehu
siulyk warkywarhkyngsayar hcitmyngl-
heat. siurartwng kiunayarnaylayar.

sngkiuytiungnhng yudpynysny bhayrayark suanrhuanhcayhkyngnhar abhykyayarngh amhu rharsnnyhu yudrhngbhurngaarmjikiu pynmharliuk layeat. htiuhckarkiu aarmjisny narmhtayarngh. akyayarnghmuukar eduan-pynnybhurartiukiui snykpsayar kyayarngh rnsuulksiu apkyngnghar bburarshkng hcerngtayarmueat. israylrhngbhurngsny hchchkye rhngbhurng nhhepartiusny yudpynybkrhaymkmyiu myknharhkyng siungmkishpyng israylamiysarrhymhar yudamyiusar rhuan aseasetiusny mimitiunaryrsiu pyaykyeat. israylrhngbhurng yhayarrhsny yud rhngbhurngaarhkjis-arhpyhcsayar yayarrheatsaraarmji kiu bkrhaymkmyiumhar bhmni yayrurhngmyiusiu swarpye lyhng yayrurhngmyiuriu-atayarnghayrarkiu ehprimtan hkarmsny htiayarnghantankartiungaayarngh hpyiuhpyk-layeat. aubdayduankltwng bimarntayar rhismysayar rwhayngwaymhhc tnsaraluan-hcuannhng nntayarbhdar aluanhcuankiung aarmhkansayar suahkyiutiukiung yuu rhmarrimyiusiupynswareat. israylrhngbhurng yayarrhksaryhayarrh saysayarnayark yudrhngbhurngayayarrhsaraar mji sny tsyn-garnhch askrhngsayeat. aarmjipyumuusa-yar amhuararkywngsmyh ahc asuantiusny yudrarjwngnhng israylrarjwng rayhtar-lykrhieat. aarmjisny htarwrbbhurarnayark-tayarsiu liukramhlwhellsarsayarnayark suueattbhk yayru rhngmyiu snghpwellky suusny larhkirhmyiusiu pyaysnytwng htiunmyiusiuhcaylwht sthcapypemh myngpa-yar tnglyk yayrurhngmyiusiu sayarnghkell bhiubhaytiunhngatuu darwidmyiu snggyiuh kyeat.

26

yudpynysuupynysarapayarngtiusny asktsyhyayarknhhcrhisayar sartayaraujikiu yuu hkmnytar aarmjiarar nntngkyeat. htiunmgsny hkmnytaraysaysayarnayark elutmyiukiui pyuhcu yudniungngantellsiu swngpyneat. aujisny asktsyhyayarknhhcrhisayar nhhtiung yayrurhngmyiu ngarsynhhcnhchciuhcanlayeat. mytar-yakar yayrurhngmyiusiu yayhkyarli amny rhieat. htiunmgsny hkmnytar aarmjipyusmyh atiung htarwrbbhurar-rhaytar trarsayaramhukiu pyueat. bburarshkngat byarditruaparruan-kiu narlny sayar jarhkrilkhk aujimgnsny bburarshkngkiu snykpeat. htarwrbbhurarkiu snykpsayar karlptluan bburarshkngnsny akyanhtmyayark rsayar ahkwngkiu pay-tayarmueat. htiunmgsny hchchkye hpilittiluutiukiui tiuk shpyng garsmy-iuriu yarbnaymyiuriu aarjutmyiuriu-tiukiui hpyiuhpykpyemh aarjutmyiuptlny hpilittipynyparp rp myiushctiukiui tnyhta-yarnghlayeat. bburarshkngnsny hpilittilu

gurbarmyiumhar naysayaraarrpluu mhu-nimluutiutbhk suukiu mhctayar muueat. ammunaymyiasartiusnylny aujimgaar lksayarnghpndartiukiui skkyeat. suusny alwn kiuykiuyhkiungghkanhcayshpyng sitngtayarsny aellguttu pynytiungaa-yarngh kyayarchayarlaveat. aujimgnsny yayrurhngmyiu htiayarnghantankar hkyiung-tanhkar myiuriukwaytanhkar reltiuktikiui tny hkiungghkanhcayeat. tayarlnyreltiuktikiui tnyeat. raytwng myarkiulny tuateat. hkyiungghmrrar arpnghngmyaynyerar arp myarhcwarsayar siunwartikiui snyh-puu tayarng arp myaykayarnghsayararp lylupsayarsuunghg hcpyhcuyarny pyuh-cusayarsuutiukiulny hcayhcareat. htiusiu sayar amhuayarkiu warnarrhieat. aujimgn tphcarrayayayaylnghg tpaup marsaytiusny hcarngyusnyatyung rhngbhurngeat biulmngnar nnisny hcerng ase asetphwell-sayar hchcsuurellbiulhkyaymyarrhikyeat. htiusiuhkwnaarakesayar suurellaswayamyiu aliuk akyeakell lupsayarsuupayarnghar nhchctayarnghkyayarkrartny. htiusi-uakeakelllupsayarsuu rnsuutbhk rhngbhurngkiu htiayarkmhkyngnghar kyesayarkh-wnaarnghg hchctiukisayarsuurellpayarnghar suansinhkunhchctayarngh ngarrartny. au-jimgnsnylny biulhkyayapayarngtiuaabhiu diunglwah lhan sanhkmayarkluan sanhkyp lay kyayarknhng phchcarlayarklwhelltiukiui pyngsnglayeat. limmarsayarsuutiuisny uarnrharlupsayar yntrarhcktiukiulny yayrhurhngmyiurelltiuk myiupyaiu apayark myharnghngkyayarkkyekiui phchcarbhiu pyngsng layeat. htiusiutnhkiukyeeayarngh ahtuushpyng mhchkyngkiui hkanrsnyhpyhc sitngtayarsny anhanaparkayarchayareat. aujimgnsny tnhkiukyesarahkar kiuy akyiunnyaayarngh htiayarnghwarsayarchcitth-shpyng mimi bburarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu pyhcmhar nansarpayarnghkiu merhiu-r yjplngpayarmhar nansarpayarnghkiu merhiuhkyngnghar htarwrbbhurareat bimarntayarrhtellsiu wnglayeat. yjpuray-arhitaaarjisny relrnghkynggstti rhisayar htarwrbbhurareat amhutayarhtmyjpuray-arhit rhckyiptiunhngtkw rhngbhurngau-jinayarktayarsiu liuk setarshpyngaiuaa-jimgn kiuytayarsny anhanaparkayarchayar nansarpayarnghkiu merhiuhkyngamhunghg msiungpar. nansarpayarnghkiu merhiuhcayhkyngnghar hknhtar sayaraarrun-sar yjpurayarrhitiisar htiuaunhng siungkypareat. snrhngarhtarnhtellk htwk-swarlayar. kiuytayarsny pyhcmharpye. htarwrarhng bburarshkng rhaytarar ki-uytayarasrpyklimmnyhu siuky lyhng aujimgnsny dayarshcitri nansarpayarnghkiu merhiuhkyngnghar lngpnkiukiunglyk yjpurayarrhitiukiui amykhtwklyhng bi-marntayartwng nansarpayarnghkiu merhiu raryjplngeatanar yjpurayarrhitiu rhaymhar

nuunar sny rhngbhurnghnpuu payarlayeat.
 yjpurayarhitmngnhng yjpurayarhit apa-
 yarngtiusny kynyrhu nhpuutayar nuu-
 narhchwellsny kiumynglyhng rhngbhurngkiu
 pyngsiunhnghtutkyeat. rhngbhurng ki-
 uytiunglly htarwrbbhurardnhktayarmuusa-
 yar kyayarnng alyngamynhtwklayeat.
 htiusiuaajimngkyesny saysnytiungaayarnng
 nuunarhchwell hkyarnarsayarannayreat.
 bimarntayarsiu wngsayar ahkwngkiu mr.
 sartayaryayarsansny nntayarkiu auphciu
 niungngantayarmhukiuhcerngreat. au-
 jipyumuusayaramhuar kywnglaysmyh
 ahc asuantiuki aarmutsar prayarhp-
 khayrharysny rayhtarlayeat. aujisny
 bhiubhaytiunhngaippayayar suutiunhng
 atuu snggyiuhhkyngkiuhkanrsayarlny lu-
 unuuhyphcsayar kyayarnng rhngbhurngkiu
 sngghyungnhngsiung sayarmyayakwk sar
 snggyihkyeat. sartayaryayarsansny hkmny
 tayararar nnhtiungeat.

27

yayarsansny asknhhsyngarnhhchrisa-
 yar nnhtiung yayrurhngmyiu tsyhkya-
 yarknhhc hciuhcan layeat. mytayarkar
 jardtismeyayrurharamny rhieat. htium-
 ngsnyhkmnyntayar aujikyngsmyhatiung
 htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar trarsayaramhuk-
 iupyueat. siurartwng htarwrbbhureat
 bimarntayarhtellsiumwng. pynysuupynysar-
 tiusny mtrarshpyng pyukysayeat. htium-
 ngsny bimarntayarahktanhharkkiu lup auh-
 paylmyiuriuki alwnhkiunghkanhcayeat.
 yudtayarngruipayarmhar myiumyarkiung
 tayar reltiukmyarnhng pyaiumyarkiung
 tnyhtayarnnglayeat. ammunrhngbhurngk-
 iulny hchctiukniungshpyng niungsayarn-
 hhctwng ammunrsartiusny ngwayahkwk
 htayarnng gyuankeyarntsayarnng muayart-
 sayarnngkiu payrkyeat. dutyinhchcnhng
 ttinyhnhctwng htiuatuu payrkyeat. hti-
 siuyayarsansny mimibburarshkng htarwr
 bhurarrhaytayar mimiakyngtiuki pyn-
 gsngsayarkyayarnng tnhktiutipwarstny.
 yayarsanpyumuusayaramhuar ky-
 wnglaysmyh hchctiukhkynga kyngkyn-
 ghkyngamhuar aluanhcuantiu sny
 israylrarjwngnhng yudrarjwng rayhtar
 lyk rhieat. yayarsansny bhiubhaytiunh-
 ngaippayayar darwidmyiu snggyiuhhkyngkiu
 hkanlayeat. sartayaraar hktisny hkm-
 nyntayararar nnhtiungeat. yayarsansny
 bhiubhaytiunhngaippayayar darwidmyiu
 snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkanlayeat. sartayaraar
 hktisny hkmnyntayararar nnhtiungeat.

28

aarhktisny asknhhsyrsayarnnnhtiung
 yayrurhngmyiu tsyhkkyarknhhc hciuhcan

layeat. htiumngsny abhdarwidkellsiu mkyng
 htarwr bhurarrhaytayar trarsayaramhuki
 mpyu. israylrhngbhurngtiuliuksayar lmsiu
 liuk barlbhurartiuaabhiu ruptusngtumyarkiu
 swnlayeat. htarwrbbhursny israylamyusar-
 rhaymh nhnghtuttayarmuusayartparamy-
 iusartiatueat rwanrhbarbhwy htuanhcanatiung
 hinnuansarhkyiung nansarpayarngkiumer-
 hui mimisartiukiulny mehpyngpuujayareat.
 myngsayararp tayarngpayar shcpngaa-
 yark tiu yjpuujayar nansarpayarngkiu
 merhiutteat. htiukyayarnng suueatb-
 hurarshkng htarwrbbhurar sny suukiu
 rhurirhngbhurnglksiu aptayarmuushpyng
 rhurilutiusny lupkyanlyk myarhchwarsayar
 luutiuki bhmse dmarskmyiusiu sim-
 swarkyeat. thpnisraylrhngbhurnglksiu ap-
 tayarmuushpyng htiurhngbhurngraymlisar
 paykarsny kym tmhewar lupkyan rel-
 lngsayaryudamyusar tsin nhhsayarnngkiu
 tnayhkyngtwng stlayeat. akyayarnngmu
 kar suutiunsny bhiubhaytiueat bhurarshkng
 htarwr bhurarkiu hcwnkystny. hkw-
 naarkyesayar ehprimsar jihkrisny rhngb-
 hurngsarmarsayy nntayaraupaarjrikan
 rhngbhurngnayarkdutyimng elkmrkiu
 steat. israylamyiusartiusnylny mimitiunhng
 payarkbhayartayarsayar yayarkyar minm
 sar sme payarnghhcsinkiu bhmseim-
 swarkyeat. myarhchwarsayar uhchcarkiulny
 luyuu rharmarrimiyusiu sayarnngswarkyeat.
 audkamnyrhisayar htarwrbbhureat prayar
 hpktparrih rhmarrimiyusiu pynlarsa-
 yartpkii sekyiu lyk bhiubhaytiueat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhursny yudpynykiu
 amyktayarhtwksayarkyayarnng sngtiu lk
 aptayarmuushpyng sngtiusny miughkayarnng
 kngsiu htisayar dayarsahunnhng suutiuki
 stkypye tkar. yhkutwnglly yudpynysuu
 yayrurhng myiusar yayarkyar minmtiuki
 ahcayhkankywnlup nhphckmnyakyan-
 rhikysnytkar. siuypyulhng sngtiueat
 bhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu pyhcmhar-
 rarsiu rayarksny mhutlayar. ngarhckarkiu
 narhtayarnngkylayar. sngtiusny yhkubhmse
 simyuhkellsayar sngtiueat nyeahckiu
 myarkiu lwhtliukkyayar. siumhut htar-
 wrbbhureat pyngchwarsayarmyktayarsny
 sngtiupayarmhar skrayarklimmnyhu sti-
 payeat. htiuahkar ehprimamiyusarkyeakell
 yayarh nnsaraarjri mayrhilaymutsar
 bayrhki rhlluansar hayjki hardlellsar
 aarmsartiusny hchctiukrarmh larsayar
 suutiuki setar sngtiusimyuhkellsayar
 suutiuki imyiuhtellsiu mswngr. ngartiusny
 htarwrbbhurarkiu pyhcmharpye. apyhc
 rngapayarmharhtp pyhcmharhcayuemnyhu
 sngtiu kyanhcnkyksnykar. yhkutwng ngar-
 tiuapyhckyelheat. israyamyiu pyngchwar
 amykhtwkykrhisnyhu siusayarkyayarnng
 hchcsuurelltiusny simyuhkellsayarl-
 umyarnhng luyuuuhkellsayaruhchcarm-
 yarkiu mngtiurhay pristtiurhaymhar

htarkyeat. ahtksiuhkellpyesayarsuutiusny
 htlyk simyuhkellsayar suutiukiuhkayar
 awtmrhisayar suutiukiuh lkruhchcarhpyng
 wtsnghcaykyeat. hkyaynngkiuh hcehcay
 kyeat. hcarsayarkhcrarbhiu paykyeat.
 senhnglim hcaykyeat. aarmrhisayarsuua-
 payarngtiukiuh mynypayarmhar tng suutiu
 payarkbhayarrhirar yayrihkayarmyiutny
 huusayar hcwnplwanpngmyiusiu piupymh
 rhmarrimyiusiu pynswar kyeat. htiuahkar
 aarrhurirhngbhurnglar kuumhcayhky-
 ngghar aarrhktmngkyesny santmnkiuh
 hcaylwhltlayeat. akyayarnngmuakar edu-
 anlutiutiusny larpyn shpyng yudpynykiuh
 lupkyan luumyarkiubhmse sim swarkypye.
 hpilitlitiutiusnylny niungnganaayarkpi-
 ungngnh yudpynyayarnngpiung rhisayarmy-
 iutiukiutiuh bkrhay mkmyia aarlunmyiu
 gaydrutmyiu rhayarhkayarmyiurwar tim-
 narmyiurwar gimjayarmyiurwarmyarkiu
 yuunayrar hkykyeat. yudrhngbhurn-
 gaarhktkyayarnng htarwrbbhurar sny yud-
 pynykiuh alwnnhimhkyeat. htiumngsny
 yud pynyeatawttsarkiuhykywt htarwr-
 hurarkiu kym tmhcwar pyhcmhareat.
 aarrhurirhngbhurng tigtlpilaysarlarsa-
 yar lny aarkiumpay sarsngrellhcayeat.
 akyayarnngmuakar aarrhktsty bimarntayar
 bhndarnhng nntayarbhdarmhhc mhuum-
 taimtiu rhisayar uhchbcmayarkiuhkwel-
 lpyehng aarrhurirhngbhurngar paysayarl-
 ny htiurhngbhurngsny kyayjuupynmpyu.
 aarrhktmngkyesny sngrelldukhkhkansayar
 ahkar htarwrbbhurarkiu sarpyhcmhareat.
 ngarkiu dnpaysayar dmarksmyieat bhur-
 arkiu ngarsnykpmnyhuung rhurirhng-
 bhurng kiukwy sayarbhurartiustny kyayju-
 upyuttsayarkyayarnng ngarl-
 ny kyayjuupyu-
 cayhkyngghar htiubhurartiuaar yj puu-
 jayarmnyhuung siusayarl-
 ny htiubhurartiustny
 aarrhktmngnhng israylamyia-
 kyunnyhcrar
 akyayarnng hpyhcs-
 tny. thpnarhktsty bi-
 marntayartnsartiukiuh
 hcuarapiungpiung
 hkyiuhpyteat. bimarntayartanhkartiukiuh
 lny pithtareat. yayrurhngmyiuh-
 tayarngm-
 yar yj plngtiukiuh tnye-
 at. ahkyartparsayar
 bhurartiuaar nansarpayarng
 kiuh merhi-
 uhcrarbhiu. yudmyiua-
 sesetiu myngsayararp
 tiukiuh tny bhiubhaytieat
 bhurarshkng
 htarwr bhurareat
 amkytarkiu nhuisa-
 yarlayeat. aarrhktkyngk-
 yanyu-
 muusayar
 amhuararkywn-
 glyay myh
 ahcasuantiusny
 yudrarjwngnhng
 israyl
 rarjwng rayhtarlyk
 rheiat. aarrhktsty
 bhiubhaytiun-
 gaip-
 pyayar yayrurhngmyiu
 snggyiuhhkyngkiuh
 hkanrsayarl-
 ny is raylrhngbhurng-
 tiuh sng-
 hky-
 iung msnggyiuhky.
 sartayar haybkisny
 hkmnytayarar nhntiungeat.

hchchuihcanlayeat. mytayarkar jarhkrisme
 aarbhiamnyrhieat. htiumngsny abhdarwid-
 kyngsmyhatiung htarwrbbhurarrhaytayar
 trarsayarambhukiupyeat. nnhcanphtmn-
 hhch phtmltwng bimarntayartanhkar tiukiuh
 hp-
 wng pyupyngtayarmuueat. yjpurayarhitlay-
 wisartiukiuh hkyay arhay lmmhar huway-
 hcaylyk aiulaywisartiuh narhtayarngkylar.
 kiuykiung bhiubhaytieat bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurareat aima-
 tayar-
 kiung srnrhngcay
 srnrhngarhrtanh-
 tellk amhiukiuh sut-
 sngpyrhngkylar. ngartiua-
 bhmyarsny
 pyhcmhar ngartiueat
 bhurar shkng htar-
 wrbbhurarrhaytayar
 duhc-
 riukiupyukypye.
 htarwrbbhurarkiu-
 hcwn kyinwptayarmu-
 rararpmh myknharlwhel-
 llyk kyayarkhi-
 ungkypyetkar. bimarntaya-
 ruetanhkarkiu
 pitlyk mehkwtkiukiuh
 styk srnrhngarhrtarn
 israyamiueat bhurar
 shkngaar nansar-
 payarngkiuh memrh-
 iuh. merhiuraryjkiuh
 mpuujayarbhel-
 naykypye. htiukyayarnng
 htarwrbbhurarsny
 yudpyny yayru rh-
 lngmy-
 iukiuh amkytarkyarthwk
 sngti-
 umyngsny
 atiung sngrellhkanhkyng
 minmayart-
 waywayhkyng
 kellellsankiu
 kyarhkyng
 amhuaptayarmu-
 pye. siuhpyh-
 c ngartiua-
 bhmyarsny
 htarhpynglell
 saykypye. sarsme
 myartiustny
 simswarhkyngkiuh
 hkanrkypye.
 yhkumuakar
 pyngch-
 warsayarmy-
 ttayarsny
 ngartiuhmlwhellswarmnyak-
 yayarnng isray-
 lamiueat
 bhurarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarnhng
 ptinyarnyhpwellmnyhu
 ngarakyanrhieat.
 ngarsartiuh
 mhpngnwhel-
 lkyngnhng.
 htarwr-
 hurar rhaytayar
 rpwt-
 pyuhkyng
 amhuta-
 yarkiu hcayarnghkyng
 nansarpayarngkiuh
 merhiuhkyngamhu-
 kiuh pyuhcayhkyngngghar
 sngtiukiuh
 rwayhtartayarmu-
 pyeuh mintay-
 armuulyhng
 laywiamyiu
 kayarhtanwhy
 aarmsellsar
 marst aarjrisar
 yayarl mayrar-
 rianwy aarjdi
 sarkirh
 yayhlaysaraarjri
 gayrrhuananwy
 jimm saryayaraa-
 r ya-
 yaraarsar edng
 elijhpnamiyusar
 rhimirhng
 yayyayl aarspamiyusar
 jarhkrinhng
 mtt-
 ni haymnamiyusaryayhaylnhng
 rhimi yay-
 dusun amiyusar
 rhaymarynhng
 aujaylitiustny
 amiyusarhkyngtiukiuh
 hkyay kiuykiuh
 srnrhng
 hcaypyemh
 htarwrbbhuraraminta-
 yarnhnganye
 rhngbhurng
 hcerngsnyatiung
 bimarntayarkiu
 srnrhngcayhkyngngghar
 larkyeat. yjpurayarthitiustny
 bimarnta-
 yarkiu sn rhng-
 hcayhkyngngghar
 atwngghkn-
 htellsiuwng
 twaysmyhsayar
 amhiukiuh
 tntiungsiuhtutpyeh-
 ng laywisartiustny
 kaydyunhkyayarnngsiuyuswar-
 kyeat. phtml-
 trknaytwng
 srnrhngchpyu
 rhhcrk
 naytwng
 bimarntayarusiu
 rayarkkyeat.
 htiunayark
 rhhcrkptulan
 bimarntayarkiu
 srnrhngcay
 phtmltyhkyayarkrknaytwng
 lkchstk-
 yeat. htiuahkar
 haykimngkyehtansiuwng
 aky-
 wnup tiustny
 bimarntayartsayarn-
 gluan
 merhiuraryjpllngnhng
 tsarrhismyih
 rhayta-
 yarmuntngsayar
 hcarpwellnhng
 tsar rhis-
 myhtiukiuh
 srnrhngcayparpye.
 htiumhtpar

aarhktmngkyelkhtk adhmm pyu phchtarsa-
yartnsarrhismyhtiukiu akywnuptiu sny pyng-
sgng snrhngchayshpyng htarwrbhurareat
yjpllngtayarrhaymhar tnghtarparpyehu
lyhayarksuiky eat. htiauhkar hayjkim-
ngkyesny hchayrhchayarht myiusuukyetiukiu
hcuwayhcapyeelyhng bimarntayarsiu tk
swareat. nntayarapyhc snrhnggrarhtarn-
tayarapyhc yudpyntyapyhchpyayar yjp-
ujayarhcarbhui nwarhkunhc kayarng
siuhkhuckayarng siusngykhunhckayarng
sit hkunhckayarngtiukiu sayarngkel-
lkyeat. aarrhsar yj purayarhittiusny
htarwrbhurareat yjpllngpayarmhar puuj-
ayarchayhkyngnghar mintayarmuusyatiung
nwartiukiust yjpurayarhittiusny aswayk-
iuhkanlyk yjpllngpayarmhar hpynkyeat.
sitiukiu lny st aswaykiu yjpllngpayarmhar
hpynkyeat. siusngytiukiulny staswaykiu
yjpllngpayar mhar hpynkyeat. apyhch-
pyayaryjpuyayarcharbhui sittiukiu lny
rhngbhurngrhay pristhaysiuhut mimi-
tiu lkkiutngpyemh yjpurayarhittiusny st
israyl amyiusarapayarngtiueat apyhcki-
upyayhchayhkyngnghar yj pllngpayarmhar
aswayaarpypng apyhchpyayhkyng mng-
glarkiu pyukyeat. htiusiuserhiuraryjnhng
apyhchpyayar yjkiu israylamyiusarapa-
yarngtiuahui puujayarmny akyayarng
rhngbhurngamintayarrhipye. darwidm-
ngkyenhngsueatprayarhpkgd prayar
hpknarsntiu hcerngsnyatiunghkwkkgwng
hchayarng tyayarnhngtemhutsayar laywis-
artiukiu bimarntayar hknhtartayarmuueat.
htiusiuhhtarwrbhurarsny prayarhpk tiuaar-
pyng hcerngtayarmuustny. siuhpyhc
laywisartiusny darwidhcerngsayar turi-
armyiumyarkiung yjpurayarhittiusny
tanpiumyarkiung kiunglyk rhikyeat. hayjk-
isny yjpllngpayarmhar merhiuraryj kiu
puujayarchayhkyngnghar amintayarrhi
merhiuraryjkiu puujayarchpyusayarahkar
tanpiumyarnhng israylrhngbhurng darwid-
hcerngsayar turiarmyiumyarkiung temhutlyk
htarwrbhuraraar sehkyngkiu siuhcypyukyeat.
merhiuraryjpuujayarchkyngamhu lkhcm-
stmhe tiung aayarng pristapayarngtiusny
kiukwylyk sehkyng siulyk tanpiumhutlyk
naykyeat. lkhestpyemh rhngbhurnghnngch-
nywaysayar suuapayarngtiusny uenywhthky
kiukwykyeat. thpnhayjkimngkyenhngh
mhuumtiusny hcerng laywisartiusny dar-
widhckar prayarhpk aarsphckaraarhpyng
htarwrbhuraraar htayarmnar sehkyng-
siukyeat. rwhnglnsayarhcitnhng ht-
ayarmnar sehkyngkiusiulyk uenywhthky
kiukwykyeat. htianayarkhayjkiu sngtiusny
ytku htarwrbhuraraar kiuykiupuuj-
ayarkypye. bimarntayarsiu hkynypk yjmy-
iumyarnhngkyayjuutayarwnhkanrar puu-
jayar skkarmyarkiung sayarngkellkylayarhu
pyn mintayarmuu snyatiung hcnwaysa-
yarsuutiusny yjmyiumyarnhng kyayju-

utayarwnhkanrar puujayarskkarmyarkiung
sayarngkellky eat. hcayntarrhismyhsayar
suutiusny merhiuraryjtiukiu sayarngkel-
lkyeat. hcnwaysayarsuutiusny htarwrb-
huraraar merhiuraryjpuujayarchcarbhui
sayarngkellsayar yjpayarng kar nwarhkun-
hcsy siutrar siusngynhchcartny. puujayarsa-
yaruhchcarpayarngkar nwarhkyayarkrar
siusuanhtayarngtny yjpurayarhittiusny
nnyasarkyayarng merhiuraryjkiuyarn-
grhismyhiukiu mstniungsnhyhpyhc ahkyarsa-
yar yjpurayarhittiusny kiuykiumsnrhng
hcamhe amhutayarkhcmstmhetiu-
gaayarng nyeahckiu laywisartiusny ht-
ayarkmkyeat. kiuykiu snrhng hchayhky-
ngnghar yjpurayarhittiusny laywisartiusny
sar hcitsbhayarhpyayarnkyeat. mer-
hiuraryjmyartiunhng merhiuraryjase-
siungsayarmisahary yjseu swnlayarngtar
puujayar skkarmyarrhikyeat. htiusiu-
bimarntayarwtpyuhkyngkiu hcerngstny.
htiuamhulyngmynsayarlny bhurarshkngsny
lumyarkiung pyngsngtayarmuusayarkya-
yarng hayjkinhng luuapayarngtiusny
wmmayarkaarrkyeat.

30

thpnehprimamyiu mnarrhayamiunhngtkw
israylamyiu yudamyiusarapayarngtiusny
yayru rhlngmyiu bimarntayarsiuilar isray-
lamyieat bhurarshknghtarwrbhuraraar
pshkarpwelkku hkanhchayhkyngnghar
hayjkisny hcarraypayliuklayeat. du-
tiyltwng pshkarpwelkkuhkanhkyngnghar
rhngbhurng sny tiungpng mhuutayarm-
tatiunhng yayruhng myiu hcn-
waysayar suuapayarngtiusny hcerngkypye.
yjpurayarhittiusny amhutayarkiu sa-
yarng rwnkiungmnyakyayarng kiuyk-
iusrhngghcwarmpyuksay. pynysar-
upynysartiusny yayruhngmyiu mhc-
nyway sayarkyayarng lwnhkellsayarltwng
htiupwellkiu mhhkanniungky. rhngb-
hurnghnngchnywaysayar suuapayarngtiung
sny htuiamhukiu nhchcskayarkyayarnghg
kymhcar larsnyatiung kyarmyngchwarsayar
karlptluan pshkarpwelkku mhhkansayarkya-
yarngng arprptiuklar israylamyieat bh-
urarshkng htarwrbhuraraar yayruhngmyiu
pshkar pwelkkuhkanhchayhkyngnghar isray
lpnytrhayarkluan bayr rhaybhmyiumhch
dmnyiutiungaayarng kyayarnghchaymny
akyayarng amintayarnhngchcerngkyeat.
rhngbhurnghnngmhuumtitiupayliuk-
sayarcharkiu hcarpiulungtiusny yuu
amintayaratung is raylpynynghg yud-
pnytrhayarkluansiu pyaykyeat. hcar
parsayarchkarhuumuukar aiuisraylamy-
iusartiung aarbyhan ijark yarkuptiueatb-
hurarshkng htarwrbhurarhtansipyun-
larkylayar. aarrhurirrhngbhurngtiulkmh
lwt kynkywngsaysayarsuutiu rhararsiu

pynlar tayarmuumny. bhiubhaytiueat bhu-
 rarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu pyhcmharsayar
 sngtiueatabhmyar nyeahckiumyarkellsiu
 mpyukynhng. pyhcmharsayar htiusuutiukiu
 sngtiumyngsny atiang sutsngpyrhngkhyn-
 siu aptayarmuupye. sngtiueabhiyarkellsiu
 hkiungmarsayarsbhayar mrhikynhng. htar-
 wrbbhurar kiuykiuapnhankylayar. ahcnys-
 nrhngchcaytayarmuusayar snrhngrrarhtarn-
 tayarsiu larkylayar. pynghcwarsayar
 amyktayarsny sngtiumh lwellswarm-
 nyakyayarng sngtiueatbhararshkng htarwr
 bburareatamhutayarkiu hcayarnglyayar.
 sngtiusny htarwrbbhurarhtantayarsiu pynlar
 lyhng sngtiueatnyeahckiu sarsmetiusny
 simswar sayar suutiuhntanmhar krunarhc-
 itnhngtwaykyuan ipynysiu thpn pyn-
 larkylimny. sngtiueat bburarshkng
 htarwrbbhurarsny kyayjuupyuhkyngsayersb-
 hayar snar ttsayarsbhayarhhsayarkyayarng
 sngtiusny ahtan tayarsipyunlarlyhng
 myknhartayarkiu sngtiumh lwelhtayar
 mmuuhu hcparparstny. hcarpululngtiusny
 ehprimbhkiung mnarrhayhkiung trha-
 yarkluan jarbulunhkiungtiungaayarng
 tmyumh tmyiusu paykyeat. pynsars-
 tiusny pykyypyu kellrellyeat. siurartwng
 aarrharhkiungsar mnarrhayhkiungsar
 jarbulunhkiungsar ahkyiutiusny kiuyk-
 iunhimbky yayrurhngmyiusiu larkyeat.
 yudpynsartiussny htarwrbbhurarminta-
 yarmuu snyatiung rhngbhurnghngmhu-
 umtitiu hcerngsnyatiung tnyenywttny
 pyuhkyngsayar hcaytnarhcitkiu bhurar
 shkngtnhkiutayarkyayarng rkyeat. du-
 tiyltwng ajumpwellkiu hkanliusayarngghar
 myarhcwar sayarlutiusny yayrurhngmyiu
 hcnywayky alwn kyesayarpriest hpyhclayeat.
 suutiussnyht yayrurhngmyiurhisayar yj-
 pllngtiukiung nansarpayarngmerhiurar
 yjplng rhismyhtiukiungpyrhng kay-
 dyunhkyayarnghatellsiu phckiykyeat. dutiyl
 tsylayrknaytwng pshkar siusngykiu stkyeat.
 yjpurayarhit laywisartiussny stir kiuykius-
 nrhngchcayly merhiuraryj tiukiu bimarn-
 yarhtellsiu swngkyeat. bhurarshkngatluu
 mayarrhaypnytrrar hcerngsayar htu-
 anhcanatiung mimitiunayrar rpnaylyk
 asy purayarhittiusny laywisartiussny lkmh
 awaykiu yuu hpnkyeat. msnrhngsa-
 yarsuamyartiussny priest parsayarkyayarng
 htiumsnrhngsayar suurhismyhtiukiu htar-
 wrbbhurarbhui snrhngchcayhkyngngghar
 pshkarsiusng sthkyngamhukiu laywisar-
 tiussny hcayarngrkyeat. myarhcwarsayarlu-
 utnyhuusayar ehprimamyiu mnarrhayamyiu
 ishkarmamyiu jarbulunamyiussar amyartiussny
 kchcarparsayar trarsiumpul kiuykiu-
 snrhngchcaybhell pshkar siusngykiuhcarky
 eat. siurartwng hayjik snrhngrrarhtarnhu-
 anhan atiang snrhngkhkyngmrhisayarlly
 bhiubhaytiueat bburarshkng htarwrbbhu-
 rarkiu snykphkyngngghar sbhayar kysayarsu-

uapayarngtiueat apyhckiu kayarnngmytsayar
 htarwrbbhurarsny lwhttayarmuuparhcaysa-
 yarhu htiusuuti abhiu sutayarnghshpyng
 htarwrbbhurarsny hayjkihkarkiu nar
 htayarngtayarmuu luumyartiukiu hkym-
 sarpaytayarmuueat. yayrurhngmyiu
 hcnywaysayarisraylamyiu tiussny khun-
 hcrkptluan alwnrhnglnsayarhcitnhng
 ajumpwellkiuhkankyeat. yjpurayarhitlay-
 wisartiussny asankysayartuuriyarmiukiu
 temhutlyk nayny nympy htarwrbbhuraraar
 htayarmnarsehkyngsiukyeat. htarwr-
 hurareat trartayarmytkiu swnsngsayar
 laywisarapayarngtiukiu hayjkiuss aarpay
 tayarmuusayarkhar nhngnhutskshpyng
 suutiussny khunhcrkptluanpwellhkanh-
 nyahkar hcarsayarklykmisa harypuuja-
 yarskkarkipyulyk bhiubhaytiueat bhurar
 shkng htarwrbbhuraraar tayarnngplyk-
 naykyeat. hcnywaysayarsuapayarngtiussny
 khunhcrk htpwellhkanhkyngngghar tiung-
 pngpyemh rhwnglnsayarhcitnhng khun-
 hcrkhtpwellhkankeat. yudrhngbhurng-
 hayjkiussny nwarhtayarnghng siuhkunhch-
 tararngtiukiung mhuumtitiussny nwarht-
 yarngnhng siutsayarnngkiung hcnywaysa-
 yarsuutiuaar payky eat. myarhcwarsayaryj
 purayarhittiusny kiuykiu snrhngchcaykyeat.
 yjpurayarhit laywisartiunghgtkw yud prist-
 myar israylpynmharsayar prist myar yud-
 pynnaysayar tparamyiusar israylpynmh-
 larsayar tparamyiusar tiussny wmmya-
 yarkwmsarkyeat. htiusiuyayrurhngmyiu
 kyehcwarsayarmwmyayark hkyngghiat.
 israylrhngbhurng darwidar rhayarlmun
 lkhtkmhsny nayarkthpnyayrurhngmyiu
 htiumy hlayarkkyehcwarsayar wmmya-
 yarkhkyngmrhi. htiauhkar yjpurayarhit
 laywisartiussny htiumyartiukiu kayarn-
 paykyeat. htiusuutiuhckarsankiu bhu-
 rarshkngkyartayarmuueat. snrhngsayar
 kyinwp tayarmuuar kayarnkgngbhuaansiu
 phtnarhckartklayeat.

31

htiumhulkhcstsayarahkar hcnywaysayar
 israylluapayarngtiussny yudmyiomyarsiu
 htwkswar yudpyny bngsarmipyny eh-
 primipyny mnarrhaypyny arprprhisayar
 ruptusngtu aarrhrng myngsayar arp yj-
 pllngrhismyhtiukiu rhngrhngmhpyksembe
 tiungaayarng hkyiuhpell hkuthellhpy-
 iuhkykyeat. htiumayarkmh israylamy-
 iusarapayarngtiussny asesepiung htiku-
 sarynarayr myiurwartiusu pynswarkyeat.
 yjpurayarhitlaywisartiussny ase aseha-
 yarngrsayaramhukiu alhnysgnsnyatiung
 hcayarnglyk htarwrbbhurareatkyinwpt-
 yarmuusayar htarnartanhararatwng
 merhiuraryjnhng misahary yjkiupuuj-
 yarhkyng amhutayarmyiuhiuhcayarnghkyng
 kyayjuu tayarkiu wnhkanhkyng hta-

yarmnarsehkyng siuhkyngamhukiu
 pyuhcayhkyngnghar hayki hknhtarta-
 yarmueat. htarwrbbhurareat pnyttikym
 rayhtarsny ationg nayrkahcny nannkahkyin
 nyuehkyin upusnay lsnay dhmpwell-
 naytwng merhiuryjpuujayarhcarbhiu
 bhndartayarhtellk uhchcartbhiukiu htutlhu-
 utayarmueat. yjpurayarhit laywisartiusny
 htarwr bburareat trarkiukeyuhcar swnsgh-
 cayhkyngnghar yayru rhngmyiunaysayar
 suutiusny uhchcartbhiukiu lhuurmy
 akyayarng mintayarmueat. htiuminta-
 yarkiu israylamyiusartiu sny anhanapyar
 kyarsikysayarahkar auesesayar hcar pcy-
 hcrcny se pyarnnyahrci sayar mayaseanhan
 kiung ahkyarsayaruhchcarrhismyh sybhi-
 utbhiukiung myarhcwarsayarngkellkyeat.
 yudmyiutiuinaysarisraylamyionhng
 yud amyusartiusnylny siunwarsybhiut b-
 hiukiung suutiueatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
 raraar puujayar snrhngsayar uhchcarsyb-
 hiutbhiukiung sayarngkell asesepuan-
 htarkyeat. ttiyltwng puanhtarhcpyu
 sttmiltwng lkchstkyeat. puanhtarsayaruhch-
 carkiu hayjkinhng mhuumtitiu sny larmyn-
 gsayarahkar htarwrbbhurarnhng bhurar
 shkngat luuisraylamyiuikiu kayarngkye-
 paykyeat. htiupuanhtarsayar uhchcarakya-
 yarngkiu hayjki sny yjpurayarhit laywis-
 artiu maymylnyhng jardutamiu yjpara-
 yarhitakye aarjri k puujayarskkartiuki
 bimarntayarsiusayarngkellhcpyusayar
 nayark akywnuptiu hcarlayarkaayarn-
 ghisnysarmk myarhcar kykynwngtt-
 pareat. htarwrbbhursary mimiluutiuki
 kayarngkyepaytayarmuusayarkyayarng
 puanhtar sayariuhchcarmyarsny kynkywng-
 lykrhiparsnyhu lyhayarkkyeat. htiuahkar
 bimarntayar bhndartiuktiuki pyngsngh-
 caymnyakyayarng hayjkimintayarmuusny
 ationg pyngsng lhuusayaruhchcar sybhiut b-
 hiuhchcar puujayarsayar uhchcarmyarkiu
 trarnhnganye swnghtarkyeat. laywis-
 arkayarnnisnytiukaup suueatnyerhimisny
 tiuhchcarrayhpyhceat. yayhayl aarjri narht
 aarshayl yarymut yayarjbt elayal ismhi
 marht baynaritiusnylny hayjkimngkyenng
 bimarntayar aupaarjrihcerngsnyatiung
 kayarnninng suueatnyerhimi tiusny
 ahcayhkan kynyrhpuhcurkyeat. arhay-
 tanhkarmhuu laywisarimnsarkayarr sny
 htarwrarhngbhurarshkngaar lhuudarn puu-
 jaysayaruhchcar alwnsnrhngsayaruhchcar
 myarkiu wayhpnrsayaramhuapuphyhceat.
 kayarrrkhtayark edng bngyarmin yayarrhu
 rhaymary aarmri rhayknitiusnylny yjpu-
 yarhit nayrarmyitiu ararhkanysyatiung
 snghpwellsayar nyeahckiu akeyangytiaaar
 paywayrkyeat. snghpwellsnyatiung bimarn-
 tayarsiuwng amhu tayarkiuhcayarngsa-
 yarsu hcarrngwngsnyatiung ask suannh-
 clwnsayer yarkykara payarngtiuaarng
 aswayamyiualiu hcarrngwng ask nhchcyl-

wnshpyng snghpwellsnyatiung amhutayar
 hcayarngsayar yjpurayarhitlaywisartiu
 aarng shhcarhcayarn kiukyiusnrhng-
 caysayar htiusuutiueatsarmyarsuungymhch
 pristadhanapyar hcarrngwngsmyhsayar suu-
 tiuaarng nayrkahcny ationgpaywayrkyeat.
 htiautuu ahtksiuhkellpyesayar suutiusny
 yjpurayarhit laywisarnayhcarbhiu hkwel-
 htarsayar myiunytiu naysayaraarrnsar
 yjpurayarhit yarkyar hcarrngwngsayar
 laywisarapayarngtiuaar lny paywayrkyeat.
 htiusiuhayjisny yudpnytrhayarkluantwng
 hcerng mimibhurarshkng htarwrbbhu-
 rarrhaytayar kayarngsayaaramhu hpya-
 yarmgmsayaramhu smmartar amhutiuki
 pyutayarmueat. mimibhurarshkngkiu
 snykplyk bimarn tayar trartayar pnytta-
 yariutabhiu amhuhcayarnghc pyulayrarar
 hcitnhluanakywngmellpyu akyanhtmyha-
 yark tteat.

32

htiuamhumyartiukiung lkchcstnyayark
 aarrhurirhngbhurng snarkripsny yud-
 pynysiuuhchchkye hkiungkhansayarmyiu-
 tiukiung wiunghtarlyk tiukyuuahkyngnghar
 aarhtutlayeat. htiusu snarkripsnylar
 yayrurhngmyiukiung tiukmnyakyanhkyar-
 yarngkiu hayjkisnysimynghyng myi-
 upyngrhisayar hcmraykiuhpythkyngnghar
 mhuumt hchcsuukyetiuonhng tiungpng.
 suutiusny wiunglupkyeat. aarrhurirhngb-
 hurngtiusny lar myarhcwarsayar raykiu ab-
 hykyayarngtwayrmynnyhu luumyartiusny
 siulyk hcuway hcmraytwngrhismyhiu
 pitkyeat. pynaly hcesayarkhyayarngray-
 kiulny hpytkyeat. hayjkisnylny kiukyiu
 hkiungkhanhcayeat. pyusayarmyiuir-
 urhismyhiu pyupying reltiuktiunhng
 tnyetny tnyeat. pyngmyakiurkiulny
 tnyeat. darwidmyiu millayar reltiuktiulny
 pyupyingmyarhcwarsayar lhanlknkdiung
 lwhartiukiulny luplayeat. luumyartiutwng
 tpmhuutiukiuhknhtar myiu lmm hcuwayh-
 cayshpyng aarpaysayar hckarkiu pyayarlyk
 hkwnaaryuu relrnghkyngnghiylayar.
 aarrhuri rhngbhurngngng suaparsa-
 yaraluanarng apayarngtiu kypayarng
 mkyayarkkynhng. hcitmpykynhng.
 ngartiuh bhknaysayar suutiusny suubhk
 naysayarsuutihtksar myarkyeat. suubhk
 luulkruanrhieat. ngartiubhk htayarkm
 hchckuutayarmuusayar ngartieatbhur-
 rarshkng htarwrbbhurarrhitayarmuusnyhu
 mintayarmueat. luumyartiuh sny yudrhngb-
 hurnghaykieat hckarkiukeyuhcar kyeat. htiua-
 nayark aarrhurirhngbhurngsnarhkripsny
 biulhkyayapayarngtiunhngtkw larhkrhmy-
 iukiuwiongharthcnny twng mimikywnahky-
 iukiung yayrurhngmyiu yudrhngbhurng
 hayjkihtansung yayrurhngmyiurhisayar
 yud luapayarngtiurhirsung hcaylwht

aarrhurirhngbhurngsnarhkrip mintayarmuusny kar sngtiusny yayrurhngmyiu wiunghtarhkyngkiu hkanhkyngngghar abhysiuhkhuahkysnny. hayjkik ngartieatbhurarshkng htarwr bburarsny ngartiukiu aarrhurirhngbhurnglkmh kylwht tayarmuumnyhusiulyk mwtsiphkyng rayngthkyng aarhpyng asayhkanrsnytiungaayarnng kiuykiuhcwnphchcay hkyngngghar sngtiukiu hpyaryarsnynmhutlayar. htiuhayjkisny htarwrbburareat myngsayar arphrtarnnhng yjpllngtiukiu py sngtiusny thkutnysayar yjpllng rhaymharkiuwymny. htiuy pllngpayarmhar nansarpayarnngkiu merhiurmnyhu yudpynysuu yayrurhngmyiu sartiukiu mintayarmuupyemhutlayar. ngarnhng ngarbbhiubhaytiusny atiungtiungapyny pynytiu abhysiupyusnykiu sngtiumsikyslayar. atiungtiungapynypny bburartiusny mimitiupyny myarkiu ngarlkmh kylwhtkyngngghar tthcwmmniung slayar. ngarbbhiubhayakunahcngphkykesayartiong niungngantiueat bburartiutwng abhymnysayarbburarsny mimipynykiu ngarlkmh kylwhtbhuusnny. sngtieat bburarsny sngtiukiungarlkmh abhysiukeylwht mnyyny. siuhpyhc hayjkisny sngtiukiumlhnyhcar hcaynhng. htiusiu mhparyayarnghcaynhng. suuhckarkiu myuanky nhng. ahkyarsayar tiungniungngan kiukwysayar bburar mnymyhsny mimipynykiungarlkmhng ngarbbhiubhay lkmhng mkymlwhtniung. htiuyhmks sngtieatbhurarsny sngtiukiu ngarlkmh mkymlwhtniunghu mharliuklayeat. suuky-wntiusny htarwrarhngbhurarshkng tbhk bburarshkngatkywnhahykjitbkh sar pyarysiukyeat. htiuhmtpar ahkyarsayar tiungniungnganbburartiui sny mimilumyarkiu ngarlkmh mkymlwhtniungsny nnytuu hayjkikiukwysayar bburarsny suelat luumyarkiu ngarlkmh mkymlwhtniuhisraylamyiu eat bburarshknghtarwrbburarkiu kellarphyhctngsayar hcarkiu ray payliuk-sayeat. thpnmyiuriupayarmharrhisayar yayrurhngmyiusar tiukiu hkiymhkiyayarkharhki myiukiutiukyuuniungaa-yarnng yudbharsarhckaraarhpyng kyysayar asannhng kyway kyayarkyeat. luutiulkhpyng lupsayarbburar myaykyesar yuar kiukwysayar bburartiunhng yayrurhngmyiu bburar shkngkiu rayar kellarlkyeat. htiukayayarnngkyayarnng hayjkimngkyenhng aarmutsar prayarkphayrharysny tayarng kayarnngkngbhuanisuu hchckayarshpyng htarwrbburarhchaylwhttayarmuusayar kayarnngkng tmnsny aarrhurirhngbhurngtp hkwnaarkyesayar suurellmyar tpmhuu hchckellmyarapayarnngtiukiu sutsng pyrhnglayeat. rhngbhurngsny myknharpyklyk mimi pynysiupynswareat. mimibburareat bimarnsiurayarksayar ahkar mimisar-rngtiusny htarnhngstkyeat. htiusihtar-

wrbburarsny hayjkinhng yayrurhngmy-iusartiukiu aarrhurirhngbhurnglkmhng ahkyarsayarnsuulkmhng kylwht arprp hca-yarnngmtayarmuueat. amysarsayarsuutiusny yayrurhngmyiusiu htarwbburarabbhiu pu-ujayarskkarkiong yudrhngbhurng hayjkih-tansiu lksayarnngpnarkiong sayarnghkelly shpyng hayjkisny htiukarlmmhc hkp-simsayarlui myiu rhaymharrbhunkyetayarmuueat. htiukarlakhar hayjkimngsny sayarnhrcwell htarwrbburaraar sutayarn-gshpyng byardittayarnhng htuusnsayar tnhkiutayarkiu hkanreat. siurartwng hayjkisny mimihkanrsayar kyayjuutayarnhng ahtiukalayarkmkyng htayarnglwhar sayar hcitrhieat. htiukyayarnng suung yudpynynhng yayrurhngmyiung amyktayarthwklayeat. siurartwng hayjkisny mimihcithayarnglwhar sayar apyhck-yayarnng yayrurhngmyiusartiunhngtkw kiuytiungkiuykiu nhimhksayarkyayarnng lkhtktayar karltwng htarwrbburareat amyktayarmsk rayark. hayjkisny myarhchwarsayar hcnyhcimuhchcar gun asayrhi eat. rwhay ngway kyayarkmyt nansarmyiu diunglwhar nhmyayarbhwysayar tnsar siuhtarrbhndar tiukmyarkiu tnylayeat. hcparkyemyar se hcpyhcrnysiuhtarrar tiukmyar tirhcsarmmyiu tngkupmyar siuhknyanmyarkiu lny luplay eat. kiuyabhiu myiutiukiutny myarhchwarsayar siunwar tiukiulny snyhpuulayeat. bburarshkngsny myarhchwarsayaruhchckarkiu paysnartayarmuueat. htiuhmtpar hayjkisny gihutaht hkiyayarngraykiu pit darwidmyuanayarksiu tnytny hchcayeat. htiusiu hayjksny pyulayarrar akyan htmayyarkeat. siurartwng niungngantayar hpyhcsayaraanbhwsayay amhukiu maymynhchayhkyngngghar barbulunmggtiusny santmnkiu hcaylwht-sayar amhumhar hayjkimngat sbhayarkiu akunahcnghkyngngghar bburarshkngsny hcuanhcmalwhtartayarmuueat. hayjkipyumuusayar amhuararkywnglaysmyh tiunhng kyayjuupyuhkyngararsny aarmutsar prayar hpkhayrharyeat ruuparruankym yudrar-jwng israyl rarjwng rayhtarlyk rhieat. hayjkisny bbiubhaytiunhngaippyayar darwid eatsartayar myaytayartiui sngghy-iungtwng amytusansayar sngghyung snggyiuhhkyngkiu pyulayeat. yudpynysuu yayrurhngmyiusarapayarnngtiusny hayjki anihchc rayarksayarhakhar gunasraytayarkiu hkiemyayarkky eat. sartayarmnarrhaysny hkmnytayararar nnhtiungeat.

marnrhaysny asktsynhchhchrisayar nnhtiung yayrurhngmyiu ngarsyn-garnhch hciuhanlayeat. htiungmsny israylamyiusar rhaymhar htarwrbburarnhng htuttayarmuusayar tparamyiusar

rwanrhbarbhwyhtuanhcanatiung htar-
 wrbhurarrhaytayar duhcrukkiupyeat.
 hkmnytayarhajihiphksesayar kuntiuku
 pyupung barlbhurartiuaabhiu yjpllngtiuku
 tnyeat. aarrhrpngtiukiulny pyuhcueat.
 miughkayarnkgntnsar myarkiulny wtpyuk-
 iukwyeat. yayrurhngmyiu ngarnarmki-
 uahcny ngartnyhcay mnyhu htarwrbhur-
 mintayarmuusayarmyiu bimarntayar
 yjpllngtnyhuusayar bimarntayartntiung-
 hcrptwng miugh kayarnkgntnsarmyar
 abhiu yjpllngtiukiutnyeat. mimisartiuku
 hinnuansarhkyiung mehpyngpuujayareat.
 karlbaydngkiu kynyttat. pyuhcarsayaratt
 ntijjarattkiu suansayarng hcunnhngntwng
 tiukiulny ahkwngpayeat. htarwrbhurareat
 amyktayarkiu nhiusayarhkyngnghar rhay-
 tayarmyarchwarsayar duhcrukkiiu pyeat.
 ibimarnng israylhkriungmyartiutwng
 ngarrwaykayarksayar yayrurhngmyiung
 ngarnarmkiu ahcnyamyell ngartnyhcaym-
 nyhu htarwrbhursarysny darwidhngsar-
 tayar rhayarlmunaar mintayarmuuar
 rnsayarngsayarbimarntayarhtellmhar
 mimipyuhcusayar ruptu nhng tuuaa-
 yarnglupsayar ruptuthkukitnghtareat.
 ngarmharhtarsmyhatiung mayarraharhpyng
 hcerng htuanhpwellsmysayar traratiung
 israylamyusarti sny kyngkhkyngnghar hca-
 yarngrhayarklyhng suuti bhiubhaytiu aar
 ngarpaysayarpynmh suutiuku nayarkthpn
 ngarmrway mpyayarnghcayhu mintay-
 armuusayarlmy mnarrhaysny yudpynysuu
 yayrurhngmyiuser tiuku lmlwellhycateat.
 israylmyiuseriurhaymh htarwrbhurar-
 pyksetayarmuusayar luumyitiupysny
 htk sarsiusayaramhukiupyuhcayeat. htar-
 wrbburarsny mnarrhaynhngsuat lu-
 tiuaar mintayarmuusayar lny suutiusny
 narmhtayarnghell naysayarkyayarnng
 aarrhurirhngbhurngeat biulmngmyarkiu
 hchckkye hcaytayarmuushpyng suutiusny
 mnarrhaykiu suutayar bhmmi sankyi-
 unhngkhkyngnyhayarnngpyemh barbulunmyi-
 siu sayarnngswarkyeat. htiusiumnarrhaysny
 sngrelldukhkku hkanrsayar ahkar mim-
 ibhurarshkng htarwrbhurarkiu tayarngpn
 bhiubhaytiueat bburarshkngghaymhar
 kiuykiu alwn nhimhkylyk sutayarnghpntar
 pyusayarchackarkiu bhar shkng narhta-
 yarnngnaryuu mnarrhayauphiciurngpyny
 yayrurhngmyiusiu thpnpiusayarngtay-
 armuueat. htiauahkar htarwrbhursarysny
 bburarshkngphychtayarmuukyayarnngkiu
 mnarrhay sireat. htianayark darwid-
 myiupung gihunmyiu anayark bhk hkyi-
 unghtellmhar ngartanhkarwtiungaayarnngng
 auhpayl relltiukptlning alwnmngsayar
 myiuriuku tnyeat. yudpynytwng hk-
 iungkhansayarmyurhismyhti tpmhuu
 tiuku hknhtareat. tparamyitiueat
 bburarmyarnhng arnglup sayarruptuki
 bimarntayarhtellk htut bimarntayar

tayarngpayar yayrurhngmyiuhntellmhar
 arngtnysayar yjplngtiukiulny myiupngsiu
 htutphclayeat. htarwrbhurareat yjplngk-
 iupyupung misa haryyjnhng kyayjuuta-
 yarwnhkanrar yjiukiupuijayareat. yud-
 pynysartiusny israylamyueat bburarshkng
 htarwrbhurarkiu wtpyumnyakayarnng
 mharhtareat. siurartwng pynysartiusny
 myngsayararp payarmhar yjpuujayarkpng
 mimitiubhurarshkng htarwr bburark-
 iusar kiukwykyeat. mnarrhaypyumuusa-
 yaramhuar kywnglaysmyhti nhng
 mimbhurarshkngkiu sutayarnghkyngarar
 israyl amyueat bburarshkng htarwr-
 hurar ahkwngnhngsuuaar prayarhpkiiu
 hayarpyayarsayarhckarsny israyl rarijwng
 rayhtarlykhrateat. suusutayarnghkyng
 bburarshkngnarhtayarngtayarmuuhkyng
 amhumayarkmhe pyhcmharlwnkyu-
 uhkyng myngsayararp tiuku tnyhkyng
 aarrhrpnhng ruptusngtutiuku tny-
 htayarnghkyngartiusny hayarjelleat
 kymhckartwng rayhtarlykhrateat. mnar-
 rhaysny bhiubhaytiunhng aippyayar
 mimiaim snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkanlayeat.
 sartayaraarmun sny hkmnytayarar
 nhntiungeat. aarmunsny asknhhcsynhhc-
 nhchrisayar nhntiung yayrurhngmyiu
 nhcnhchciuhcanlayeat. htiumngsny
 hkmnytayarmnarrhaypyuskellsiu htarwr-
 burarrhaytayar duhcrukkiupyeat. hkm-
 nytayar lupsayar ruptusngturhismyhtiaar
 yjpuujayar wtpyueat. hkmnytayarsny htar-
 wrbburarrhaytayar kiuykiunhimhkskell
 siu mnhimhkybhellahtuushpyng py-
 hcmhareat. mimikywnitiusny sngphwell
 nntayar lupkian kyeat. aarmunmngkye
 tbhksngphwellsayarsuu apayarktiuku
 pynysuupynysartiusny kwpmky sartayarya-
 yarrhikiu hkmnytayararantngkyeat.

34

yayarrhisny askrhcnhchrisayar nhntiung
 yayrurhngmyiu suansytnhhc hciuhcan-
 layeat. htiumngsny htarwrbhurarrhaytayar
 trar sayaramhukiupyu lkyarbhhklwellbhk-
 siu mlwhell abhdarwidliuksayarlmsiu
 liuklayeat. asktayarnghychn nhcanrhci-
 nhhctwng abh darwideat bburarshkngkiu
 snykphcpyeat. tsynhhc nhhctwng yud-
 pyny yayrurhngmyiurhisayarkun aarrhr
 png htusayarruptu swnsayarruptutiuku
 sutsng pyrnhghcpyeat. barlbhurarti
 yjplngmyarkiu rhaytayar hpyiuhky yjplng-
 payartwng amyngtnghtarsayar ruptu tiuku
 hkuthellkyeat. aarrhrpngmyarnhnghtusa-
 yarruptu swnsayarruptumyarkiuhyuhpell
 nyknykhkyaypyelyhng yjpuujayarsayarsu-
 tiueat snghyiungpayarmhar hpynhpyu-
 atayar muueat. yjpurayarrhitiurkiuku
 htuiyjpllngtnyrapayar mhar merhiu
 yudpynhng yayrurhngmyiuku hcnghky

hcaytayarmueat. htiuatuu mnarrhayhkriung
ehprimhkriung rhimayarng hkriung
nsalihkriung tiungaayarng arprpmiuyum-
yartiu payarktuunhngluplyk yjpllngnhng
aarrhrpngtiukiu hkyiuhpell is raylpyntyty-
hayarkluan rhismysayarruptu sngtu tiukiu
hkutlhell nyknykhkayaypemhyayhrulngmy-
iusiu pyntayarmueat. nnhcansyrhhc-
nhhctwng niungngantayarnhng bimarn
tararkiu hcngkyhcaypemh mimibhu-
rarskhng htarwr bhuareat aintayarkiu
pyupyngliusayarnghar aarjlieat sarharhpn
myiuwnmarsay yayarhkt saratwngwn
yayaraartiukiu hcaylwhttayarmueat.
htiusuutiusny yjpurayarhitmng hilhkih-
tansiu swar bimarntayarsiu lumyarsa-
yarnghkellsayarnghay mnarrhayamy-
iusar ehprimamyiusar kynkywngsayar
israylamyiusarrhismyh yudamyiusar
bngyarmin amyiusar yayrurhngmyiusu-
umyiusarapayarngtiuklmh tanhkarhcayarngh
laywisartiuhkansayar ngwaykiuyu bi-
marntayarkiu kynyryhupuhcusayar suutiu
apshpyng suutiusny bimarntayarkiu
pyupynghkyngnhar lupsayarngsayarsuu
bisukarnhng lksmarlupsnyatwk yudrhngb-
hurng hpyksesayarasayarngtiukiu pyngchrar
bhiu shcsayarkyayarkmyarnhng htuplya-
yarkrnymyarkiu wysnyatwk paykyeat.
lupsayarngsuutiusny shchcarhcayarnghk-
yeat. laywiamyiu mayrarriawny yarhtnhgau-
jdi kayarhtanwhy jarhkrinhng mayrhu-
lanaherhisayar tuuriyarmyiu kiu temhutlyk
sehkyngsiuttsayar laywisarapayarngtiusny
kynyruhnhiusayarkyeat. htiusuutiusny
wnhtmsayarsuumhch alup myiukiu lup-
sayarngsayar suuapayarngtiukiu kynyru
auphyupkyeat. laywisarahkyiutiusnylny
hcarray trarsuukye tanhkarhcayarnghlup-
kyeat. bimarntayarsiu sayarnghkellsayarngh
waykiu htutsayarahkar yjpurayarhitilhkh-
isny mayarrhay rayhtarsayar htarwrbbhu-
rareat pnyttikymhcarhcayarngh kiu tway
twaykyayarnghkiu hcarraytayarrharhpnaar
pyayarky htiukymhcarhiu appayeat. rharh-
psny rhngbhurnghtansiu yuuswar kiuy
tayarkywnitiusny mharhtartayarmusmy-
hatiung pyuky pareat. bimarntayar twaysa-
yarnghwaykiu mhut auphkyup sayarsuunhng
lupsayarngsayarsuutiu apparpyehuung
yjpurayarhitilhkiisny kywntayar hcarhca-
yarnghkiu apparpyehuung kyarlyhayark-
lyk rhngbhurnghraytayar bhtrwrtlayeat.
rhngbhurngsny trarhckarkiu kiyarlyhng
mimiawtkiusut yjpurayarhit hilhki rharh-
psarahikan mikhkarsar aarbdun hcar-
raytayarrharhpn mimikywnaar sarykiu
hkayar yhkutwaysayar kymhckarkyayarngh
ngaratwk israylpynynhngyudpyny kynky-
wngsayayar suutiatwk htarwrbbhurar
maylyhayarkkypar. bhiubhaytiusny htar-
wrbbhurareat amintayarkiu nar mhtayarngh
ikymhcarrrayhtarsmyh atiungmkynghbell

naysayarkyayarngh htarwrbbhurasny ngar-
tiupynghcwar amykhktayarmuulimm-
nyhu mintayarmueat. htiukarltwng
hrhtsarhpyhcsayar tikw eatsarahkyup
wnrhlluaneatmyar prayarhpkmhuld sny
yayrurhngmyiu naysnyhpyhc hilhkinhng
rhngbhurngeatluutiusny htiumimhtan-
siuswar pyayarsiu kyeat. minmklny
ngarhtansiuhcaylwhtsayarsuhtansiu
sngtiupyn ngngsiusayar israylamyieat
bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurareat aminta-
yarhuumuukar yudrhngbhurnghaymhar
bhtrsayarkymhar rayhtarsmyhsayar
akyinhckarpynyhcuanhcayhkyngnhar
ngarsnyarpng iarpstiatung bhayra-
yarkhcaymny. akyayarnghmuukar suu-
tiusny ngarkiuhcwnkypye. mimilupsayar
arartiuhpyng ngaramykkiunhiusayarkhy-
ngnhar ahkyartparsayar bhurartiurhaymhar
nansarpayarnghkiu merhiukypye. htiukya-
yarngh iarp ngaramykmesny mngyimb-
hellayarnghlimmnyhu mintayarmueat.
htarwrbbhurararkiu maylyhayarkhcayhky-
ngnhar sngtiukiuhcaylwhtsayar yudrhngb-
hurngkyarsayar kymhckarkiu rnysayarngh
israylamyieat bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurar
mintayarmuukyayarnghkiu htiurhngbhurn-
gaar thpnpylnyhayarkrmykar iarpkiung
iarpstiatukung ngarkhyimhkyayarksayar
hckarkiu sngsnykyarsayarahkar nuunyaansa-
yarhchitri bhurarshkngghaytayar kiuykiu
nhimhkyhkyng kiuyawtkiusuthkyng ngar-
rhaymhar ngiukyway hkyngkiuppyusayarka-
yarngh sngghckarkiu ngarnarhtayarngeat.
ngarsny sngkiu bhiubhayhcuwayarsar
piusayarngh sngsny ngymwphecar sngghky-
iungsiurayarkrlimmny. iarpng iarpstiatung
iarpstiatung ng ngarayarkhcaycayarsarb-
haykiu sngkiuytiung mtwammynggrhu
mintayarmuukyayarnghkiu sngsiusny
atiung suutiusny rhngbhurngaar pynly-
hayarkkyeat. htiuhkar rhngbhurngsny
yudpynysuu yayru rhngmyiusar askkye-
suuapayarngtiukiu hkayar yudpynysuu
yayrurhngmyiusar yjpurayar hit laywisar
luuakyeangpayarngtiunghngtkw bimarn-
tayarsiu tk bimarntayartwaysayar ptin-
yarnykymhcarrhismykhkiu suutiurhaymhar
bhttayarmueat. rhngbhurnghkny htar-
wrbbhurararkiu snyk parmny. hcerngh-
tuanhpwellhkykpnnytrarkiu hcihtnhluan
akywngmell hcayarnghayarkparmy.
ikymhcar parsayar ptinyarnyhcarkatiung
kyngparmyhu miminayarrar adhihtarn-
pyeat. hcnywaysayar yudamyiunhng
bngyarmin amyiu sarapayarngtiusny
htiudadhitarnkiu wnghanrmny aky-
yarngh hcerngtayarmueat. yayrurhng
myiusarti snylny bhiubhaytiukiu kwysa-
yar bhurarshknggeat ptinyarnytratiung
kyngkyeat. yayarrhimngsnylny rwanrharb-
hwaysayarar rhismyhtiukiu israylamy-
iusarpiungsayar pynyarp rptiumh pyrhar

israylamiusarpiungsayar pynyarprptiumh
pyrhar israylpyny naysayar suuapa-
yarngtiusny mimitiubhurarshkng htarwr
bhurarkiu wtpyurmnyakyayarng hcerng-
tayarmuushpyng lkhtktayarkarlptluan
suutiusny mhpayarkpyn bhiubhaytieat
bhurarskhng htarwrbbhurarnayarktayarsiu
liuklyknaykyeat.

35

thpnyayarrhimngsny yayrurhngmyiu
htarwrbbhurarabhiu pshkarpwellkiu hkan-
tayarmuu phtml tsylayrknaytwng pshkar
siusngykiu stkyeat. yjpurayarhittikiu
mimitiuararhknhtar bimarntayaramhu kiu
hcayarnghcayhkyngngar nhiusayarta-
yarmuueat. israylamiurhismyhkku swnsng
htarwr bhurarabhiu snrhngsayarlaywisar-
tiukiuhkayar is raylrhngbhurng darwid-
sar rhayarkmun tnsayark sayar aimsnrhngsayar
sayttartayarkiu swnghtar kylayar. nayark-
thpn sayttartayarkiu mhtmbhll sngtieat
bhurarskhng htarwrbbhurareatambu bhur
shkngatluu israylamiyueat amhukiu htmky
layar. israyl rhngbhurngdarwidmhthear
sartayar rhayarkmunmhthearhnganye
snghpwellnsyatiung asway amyiualiu
kiuykiupyngsng pynsuupynysarhpyhcsayar
sngtiunyeahckiu abhtiu aswayamiunhng
laywisar aswayamiu aseasenayarrhisny-
atiung snrhngarhtarntayar rpnaykyla-
yar. htiusiupshkar siusngykiust kiuykiu
snrhngchaykylayar. sngtiunyeahckiu-
tiusny mayarrhay aarhpyng htarwrbbhu-
rarmharhtartayarmuusny atiangpyuhcay
hkyngngar suutiukiulny pyngsngkylayarhu
mintayarmuueat. hcnywaysayarsuupa-
yarngtiusny pshkarpwell hkanhcarbhiu
yayarrhimngsny mimiuhchcar siusngy
sit sngysuansayarngnhng narsuan-
htayarngkiu paytayarmuueat. mhu-
umtiusnylny hcayt narhcitrhiluumyar
yjpurayarhit laywisartiuaar paykyeat.
bimarntayarmuuhilhik jarhki yay-
haylsnylny pshkarpwell hkanhcarbhiu
siusitnhhchtayarngkyayarknarhng nwar-
suanarkiu yjpurayarhittiuar paykyeat.
laywisarakeall kayarnni rhaymary
harrhbhi yayyayl yayarjbd narsnaylnhng
suueatnyemyartiuisnylny pshkarpwellkan-
hcarbhiu siusit ngarhtayarngnhng nwar-
garrarkiu laywisartiuaar paykyeat. htiusiu
rhngbhurngamintayaratiung wtpyuhcar
pyngsng yjpurayarhittiusny mimitiu-
nayrarrp laywisartiuisny mimitiu amhukiu
sayaranrwrkkyeat. pshkarsiusngykiust
yjpurayarhittiu sny aswaykiu lknhng-
pylnyk laywisartiuisny araykiuhkwarlyk
pyukyeat. htarwrharkymchar rayhtarsny-
atiung htarwrbbhuraraar puujayarchcarbhiu
luumyaraswayamiu aliuk aseasetiuaar-
paywayhkyngngar merhiuraryjmyar nhng

nwarmyarkiu hkwellhtarkyeat. htuanhp-
welltayarmuusnyatiung pshkarsiusngykiu
menhngkngkyeat. snrhngsayar puuja-
yarskkarahkyar tiukiu myayaiu sanaiu
sankrar pyut luuapayarng tiuaar alyn-
gamyn wayhpnkyeat. htianayarkmh
kiuyabhiunhng yjpurayarhit abhiukiu
pyngsngkkyeat. aarrunsar yjpurayarhittiu
sny nyuetiungaayarn merhiuraryjnhng
seukiupuujayar lyknaysayarkyayarng
laywisartiuisny kiuyabhiu kiung aarrunsar
yjpurayarhit abhiukiung pyngsngkkyeat.
darwidnhng rhngbhurngeat prayarhp-
kaarsp haymn yaydusuntiuhcerngsnyatiung
aarsp amiyusar sehkyngsnytiuisny mimi-
tiunayarrhikyeat. tanhkarhcayarngtiusny
mimitiuaamhukiumrhayarng tanhkarrhismy
tiu kiuhcayarngekyeat. suutiunyeahckiu
laywisartiuisny suutiuaabhiu pyngsngkkyeat.
htiusiu yayarrhimngkye mintayarmuus-
nyatiung pshkarpwellkiuhkan htarwrbbhu-
rareatyjpujngpayarmhar merhiu raryjtiukiu
puujayarkhyngngar htarwrbbhuraraar pyur
sayar wtaluanhcuankiu htianayhkyngtwng
pyngsngkkyeat. hcnywaysayarisraylami-
usartiuisny htiauhkarpsarkwellkiung
ajumpwellkiung hkunherckptluan hkankyeat.
yayarrhimngnhng yjpurayarhit laywisar
hcnywaysayaryudpny israylpynyysar
yayru rhngmyiisarapayarngtiuhkansa-
yar htupshkarpwellkellsisayar pwellkiu
prayarhpkrharmwayllkhtkmhch israyl
niungnganmhkan. htiusiusayarpshkarp-
wellkiu israylrhngbhurng tyayarkmyh
mhkan. yayarrhimngnnhcasnyrhcn-
hhctwng htupshkarpwell kiu hkankyeat.
htianayarkmh yayarrhisny bimarntayarkiu
pyng sngpyemh aellgutturhngbhurng-
nayhkayarsny uhprrmyhcnar hkarhkaymit-
myiusiu hchckyesnytwng yayarrhimngsny
setarhkyngngar htwklayeat. aellgut-
turhngbhurng aiuyudrhngbhurng sng sny
ngarnhngabhysiusiungsny. sngkiu ynay
ngarhchckyesnymhut. ngarnhngchc-
tiukbhk hpyhcsayar amyiukiuhchckkyeat.
ngaralyngamynpymnyakyayarngh bhu-
rarshkngmharhtartayarmuupye. ngarbhk
rhisayarbhar shkngkiu snkyngbhkmpyub-
hellnaylayar. siumhut sngkiuhpykse-
tayarmuumnyhu santmnkiuhcaylwht
mharliuklayeat. siurartwng yayarrhisny
mlwhellmrhayarngh nayhkayar sngsiusayar
bhurarskhngat amintayarkiu nar mhta-
yarngh hchctiuhkkyngngar hkyarnarsayar
ayayarngkiu sayarnglyk maygiddayarhky-
iung hchcpwellhtellsiu wnglayeat. laysu-
urelltiuisny yayarrhimngkyekiuphc mhn
shpyng mgkyek ngarkiusayarnghsawarlayar.
pyngchwar ahtiahiukhkanrsnyhu kywn-
tiuaar siulyhng kywntiusny rhtartayarpa-
yarkhky duti rhtartayarpayar tngpyelyhng
yayrurhngmyiusiu sayarnghsawarsayarahkar
anihchcrayark bhiubhaytiu sngkhiung

snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkanlayeat. yudpyny-
 suu yayru rhngmyiu sarapayarngtiusny
 yayarrhinnnganihchc rayarksayarkuayarng
 ngiukywaymyntmhkyngkiu pyukyeat.
 yayrmisnlyny mynytmsayarhckarkiu hcerng
 sehkyngsnyyayarkyarmnmrhmismyhtiusny
 ynaytingaayarnng yayarrhimgkiu aa-
 yarkmaylyk htiumnyntmsayarhckarkiu
 suansayarngshpyng isray lhtuanhcan
 hpyhclayeat. htiehckarsny mynytmhcar
 rayhtarlykhrhistny. yayarrhipyumuusayar
 amhuararkywnglaysmyh tiunhng htar-
 wrbthurareat pnyttikym rayhtarsny atiung
 kyayjuupyuhkyng akyngkyngghkyngararrahc
 asuantiusny israylrarjwngnhng yudrarjwng
 rayhtarlyk rheiat.

36

pynysuupynysartiusny yayarrhisar ya-
 yar htkkiu yuu yayrurhngmyiumhar
 hkmnytararar nntngkyeat. ya-
 yarhktksny asknhhcsysuanhnhchrisayar
 nnhtiung yayrurhngmyiu suanlhciuh-
 canlayeat. htiumngkiu aellgutturhngb-
 hurngsny yayrurhng myiumhar nnhky
 yudpyny ngwayahkwkthtayarngnhng
 rwhayahkwktsykiu ahkwntayarnnglayeat.
 aellgutturhngbhurng nayhkayarsnylny
 yayarrhkt eat nayarngtayarelyarkimkiu
 yudpynyayrurhngmyiu nntayarpayarmhar
 tng. yayarykimamnyshckiu paypyelyhng
 nyetayaryayarrhktkiu aellguttupynysiu
 yuuswareat. yayarykimsny asknhhcsyngar-
 nhhc rhisayar nnhtiung yayrurhngmyiu
 tsytnhchciuhcan layeat. htiumngsny
 mimibhurarshkng htarwrbhurar rhaytayar
 duhcriukkiupyueat. htiukyayarng bar-
 bulunrhngbhurng naybuhkdnayjar sny
 hkyelar barbulunmyiusiuyuuswarhkyngng-
 har sankyuihpyng hkynyngharnnglayeat.
 bimarntayartnsar ahkyiutiukiulny yuuswar
 barbulunmyiu bimarn htarlayeat. ya-
 yarykimpymuusayar amhuarar kywnglay
 smyhtiunhng pyumisayar rwanrharrb-
 wyamhu htngrharsayar hcitsbhayarsny
 israylrarjwngnhng yudrarjwng ray-
 thtarlykhrhieat. sartayaryahkhayarnisny
 hkmnytararar nnhtiungeat. yayhka-
 yarnisny asktsyrhchcnhchrisayar nnhtiung
 yayrurhngmyiu suanlnhng syrkciuhcan
 layeat. htiumngsny htarwrbhurarhaytayar
 duhcriuk kiupyueat. nhchlnysayarahkar
 naybuhkdnayjarmngkye sny hchchkye-
 hcay htiumngnhngtkw kayarnngmwnsayar
 bimarntayartnsartiuki barbulunmyiu-
 siu yuuswar bhhtwaytayar jaydkikiu
 yudpyny yayrurhngmyiu nntayarpa-
 yarmhar tnglayeat. jaydkisny asknhh-
 sytnhchchrisayar nnhtiung yayrurhngmyiu
 tsytnhchciuhcanlayeat. htiumngsnylny
 mimibhurarshkng htarwr bhurarrhayta-
 yar duhcriukpyueat. htarwrbhurareat

amin tayarkiu sngsiusayar prayarhp-
 kyayrmirhaymhar kiuykiu mnhimhky.
 bhurarshkng akyintiukpyesayar nay-
 buhkd nayjarmngkyeki punknlayeat.
 israylamyueat bhurarshkng htarwr-
 hurarhtantayarsiu mpynmny akayarng
 mimilnpyngkiung miminhluanekiung hkiung-
 marhcayeat. htiumhtpar yjpurayarhitake-
 myarnhng pynysuupynysar rhismyhtiusny
 tparamyusar rwanrharrbhwyusnyatiung
 alwnpyhcmharkyeat. yayrurhngmyiu
 htarwrbhurar snrhngchaytayarmuusayar
 bimarntayarkiu nyhcnuyuhcaykyeat. bhi-
 ubhaytiueat bhurarshkng htarwrbhurar sny
 mimiluumyiumhng miminaytayarmuuar
 arpkusnar sayarkuayarng hcayarrhcarht
 ahtphtp hcaylwhtsayar tmntiuaarrhpyng
 mharliuktayarmuusayarlny bhurarshkngcat
 tmntiuki pykypyu amintayarkiu narmhta-
 yarng prayarhpkktiuki nyhnysell sayarkya-
 yarng htarwrbhurareatamyktayar mngyim
 niungaayarnng mimiluumyiuuki twksh-
 pyng hkarldellrhngbhurngkiu hchchkye-
 hcaytayarmuueat. hturhngbhurngsny
 snrhngarhtarn aintayar luupyitiu ki
 htarnhngsteat. yayarkyarpuyi minmpyiu
 luuaiu askkye kyayarkunsayar sutiuki-
 upng msnar rhismyhtiuki htiurhngbhurng
 lksiuaptayarmuueat. bimarntayartnsar
 akyeangyrhismyhtiuki bimarntayarbhn-
 dar nntayarbhnar mhuumt bhndarrhismy-
 htiukiung barbulunmyiusiu yuuswareat. bi-
 marntayarkiulny merhiu yayrurhngmyiuriu
 ki hpyiuhpykkyeat. mngaimrhismyhtiuk-
 iulny merhiu myiutnsarakayarnngmythris-
 myhtiuki hpyksekyeat. htarbhaynhng
 lwtsayarsutiuki barbulunmyiu siu sim-
 swar suutiusny paysiniungngan mtnymhe
 tiungaayarnng rhngbhurngngan sartayar
 myaytarhtan kywnhkanlyknayrkyeat.
 htiusiu israylmyaysny upusnaytiuki
 mwaylyayarrhchayhkyngngar yayrmisng-
 siusayar htarwr bhurareat amintayarsny
 pynyhcanreat. htiupynysny luusit-
 nyanlyknaysayar karl anhhchkhunhcsy
 hcayaayarnng upusnaytiuki hcayarngsa-
 yarahkwnggrhistny. htiusiu israylmyaysny
 upusnaytiuki mwaylyayarrhchayhkyngng-
 har yayrmisngsiusayar htarwr bhurareat
 amintayarsny pynyhcanreat. htiupynysny
 luusitnyanlyknaysayar karl anhhchkhunhcsy
 hcayaayarnng upusnaytiuki hcayarngsa-
 yarahkwnggrhistny. htiusiu israylmyaysny
 upusnaytiuki mwaylyayarrhchayhkyngng-
 har yayrmisngsiusayar htarwr bhurareat
 amintayarsny pynyhcanreat. htiupynysny
 luusitnyanlyknaysayar karl anhhchkhunhcsy
 hcayaayarnng upusnaytiuki hcayarngsa-
 yarahkwnggrhistny.

luujartiaarhpyng darwidamyihpyhctaya-
 rmuu htsayar sayhkyngmhhtmayark-
 tayarmuu snrhngsayaarwinyarnaarhpyng
 tnhkiunhngtkw bhurarshkngcatsar-
 tayar htngrharpyphtayarmuusayar
 ngartiushkngayrhuhrhctny huusa-
 yar mimisartayarkiu akyarngpyu
 bhurarshkng sny rhaykmimiprayarhp-
 kmayaraarhpyng snrhngsayar kymhcar
 gtihrtayarmuusayar ewangaylitrarkiu
 hayarhcayhkyngnghar rwayhkyhk-
 wellhtar tmtayararar hknhtarsayar
 yayarhuhrhceat kywnngarpayarlusny
 bhurarshkngkhychtayaruu snrhngsu-
 uarar hknhtarsayar rayarm myiusu-
 umyiasarapayarngtiukiu kyarliukpareat.
 shkngyayrhuhrhcnhngngartiuaabhtnyhu-
 usayar bhurarshkng ahtantayarkkyaju-
 utayarnhng ngvmsk hkyngsny sngtiu
 rhiparhcaysayar. shkngyayrhuhrhceat
 narmtayarkiu amhepyu luumyiuapa-
 yarngtiusny yuankny narhtayarngh-
 cayhkyngnghar. htiuskhnghtan kyaju-
 utayarnhng tmtayarararkiu ngartiushny
 hkanrkypye. htiuskhngkhayar htartayar
 muusayarsngtiushny htiuluumyitiu apar
 awnghpyhckyeat. sngtiueatyauanknyhky-
 gararsny myaytpyngluan anhanapyar
 kyayarhcayarsnyhpyhc sngtiu aky-
 yarngkyayarnng yayarhuhrhcaarhpyng
 ngareatbhurar shkngkyajutayarkiu
 rhayuehewar ngarhkyemwmeat. ngarsny-
 sngtiukiu mkyarmlpaayarkmay ahcnympt-
 sutayarnpghtnarpyusnyhu sartayareat
 ewangaylitrarkiu hayarlyk amhutayarkiu
 hcit winyarnynhngtkw ngarsayarn-
 grwk ngarkiuukwysayar bhurarshkngsny
 ngareatasksayhkanhpyhctayarmueat.
 mkyarmlpyngmhbbhurarshkngaluta-
 yaraarhpyng asngsng sngtiurhirarsiu
 ngarlarsayar ahkwng thcuantkhurhiparm-
 nyakyayarnng sutayarnpghtarnpyueat.
 sngtiushny myellmyanhkiungkhamnyakya-
 yarnng ngarsny sngtiu winyarnysukyaju-
 uthcuantkhukiu appayhkyngnghar sngtiuk-
 iualwntwaymyngghkyngpareat. htiusiu-
 siusayar ngarnhngsngtiushny yuanknyysayar
 aarhpyng ahkyngghkyng aarrrksarhkyngsiu
 rayarkky mnyakyayarnngkiu siuliustny.
 nyeahckiutiu ngarsnyahkyarsayar
 tparamyusartiutwng akiyukiungskell-
 siu sngtiutwnglny akiyuthcuantkhukiu
 urhkyngnghar sngtiurhirarsiuswarmnyhu
 ahpnhpakyanrhikyayarnngkiu sngtiun-
 sibhellnayhcayhkyngnghar ngaraliurhi
 htiusiukyanrhisayarlny yhkutiungaayarnng
 myhctarsayar akyayarnghrheiat. haylsluu-
 pyhchcay luuriungghpyhchcay pnyarhhi-
 pyhchcay pnyarmellhpyhchcay luuamyi-
 umyitiueatkywaysny ngartnglykrhieat.
 siuhpyhchlyhng ngartniungsmynhatiung

rayarmmyiasarhpyhcsayar sngtiuaar
 ewangaylitrarkiu hayarhkyngnghar hcayt-
 narhcitrhieat. ngarsnyhkrhctayareat ewan-
 gaylitrarkiyayarnng rhkkyayarkhkyngmrhi.
 akyayarnngmuukar htiutrarsny rhayuehewar
 yudluu nayark haylsluu yuanknyysmyh-
 sayarsuapayarngtiukiu kytnng hcaysayar
 bhurarshkngcattnhkiutayarhpyhceat. ab-
 hysiuhyphcsnnyhuumuukar hpyayarnngmt
 sayarsuusny yuanknyhkyngaarhpyng
 askrhnglimmny hu kymhcarlarsnyhnganye
 yuanknyhkyng tnyssayarbhurarshkngcat
 hpyayarnngmt hkyngtrarsny yuanknyhky-
 ngabhiualionghar ewangaylitraarhpyng
 htnggharlykrhieat. smmartrarkiuadhmh-
 pyng setarnhiphcsayar suuti pyuttsayar
 bhurarmellnayhkyngamhu trarkiu lwnkyu-
 uhkyng amhuamyiumyitiu tbbkbbu-
 rarshkngcat amyktayarsnykayarnngkmh
 htnggharlykrhieat. abhykyayarnngny-
 huumuukar siapsayar bhurarshkngcat
 akyayarnngartiusny suutiutwng htngghar-
 lykrhieat. bhurarshkngsny suutiuaar
 pytayarmuupye. abhysiuunnyhuumuukar
 hpnsngtayarmuusayar ararmyarkiu hta-
 yarkrhushpyng htarwrtnhkiutayarnhng
 htarwrahpyhctayartnyhuusayar myk-
 myngmrsayar bhurarshkngcat arartiushny
 kmhbartny snykarlmh hc htngghar-
 lykrhikyeat. htiukyayarnngsuutiushny
 kiuyapyhckiu mhpuaanniungrar. aky-
 yarngmuukar htiusuutiushny bhurarshkngkiu
 silykpg bhurarshkngkiuhkyemwmsngsny
 atiung mkyemwmkyajutayarkiu
 msimhht ahknyynhe twayshkyng stmrhisa-
 yarhcitnhluankiu miukmellhkyngsiu ra-
 yarkkyeat. pnyarhhiyayarnngsayarnghknhg
 luumiukarar tnykysny hpyhc mhpayarkpy-
 nmpykhceniungsayar bhurarshkngcat gunt-
 ayarkiuypylyk hpayarkpynpkyhctetsayar lu-
 ueat ruptu sarngghakhrhisayar twarttsayar
 tirhcsareatruptukiu bhurarshkngarar hkye-
 myhayark kyeat. htiukyayarnngsuutiushny
 mimitiukiu ykaryeat asraykiu ahkyngghky-
 ngrhut hkyumnyakyayarnng bhurar shkngsny
 suutiukiusuutiueat kilaysarhcitnyhcn-
 yuhkyng lksiu apliuktayarmueat. suutiushny
 mhnsayarbhurarshkngarar amharkiuhtarlyk
 hpnsngttsayar shkngkiupy hpnsngapsa-
 yarararkiu wtpyukiukwysayarsny hpy-
 hckyeat. htiuskhngsny htarwrmngglar
 rhitayarmueat. aarmng. htiusiupyukysa-
 yarkiyayarnng bhurarshkngsny suutiukiu
 rhkkyayarkbhwwysayar kilaysarlsiu apliuk-
 tayarmueat. abhysiuunnyhuumuukar
 minmtiusny pktihtuanhcankiu hcnw pkt-
 inhng snkyngbhk htuanhcankiu lukkyeat.
 htiautuu yarkyartiusnylny minmhng
 sksanhkyng pktihtuanhcankiu hcnw ahkyn-
 ghkyngkilay sarhcitpuulayarnngshpyng
 rhkkyayarkbhwwysayaramhukiu yark-
 yarkhynggpylyk mimitiu mharywngghky-
 ngnhg alayark mimitiupayhcdnkui hkan-

rkyeat. htiusuutiusny bhurarshkngkiu
msimhmthliusnyhpyhc mlyayarkptsar-
yar amhukiu pyuhcaymy akyayarnng
bhurarshkngsny suutiukiu mayarhksiu
apliuktayarmuusnyhnganye suutiusnyalu-
anhcuansayar adhmkmkyngghkyng mtrarsa-
yar mayhtunkiupyhkyng siunyhchkyng
layarbh lwnkyuuhkyng mnarluhkyng
ngyuuhcuuhkyng luuaskkiu sthkyng rnt-
wayhkyng lhnyhpyarhkyng suutparkiu
myngpyngghkyngthiuhngpynhcuansayarsuu
hkyayarhcarsayarsuu sellraysayarsuu bhu-
rarshkngkiu munsayarsuu kymtmsayarsuu
marhhtayarnglwarsayarsuu warkywar
sayarsuu mtkayarngsayar attkiuhcerngsa-
yarsuu mibhchckarkiu narmhtayarngsa-
yarsuu stimrhisayarsuu shchcarpyksayarsuu
mibhsarmyarhcsnytiukiu mhkyhcsayarsuu
rnngyiuharsayarsuu snarhkyng krunarhc-
itmrhisayar suuhpyhckyeat. htiusiu kyn-
gsayarsuutiusny saypyhckiuhanhtiiksnyhu
bhurarshkngghcerngtayarmuukyayarkngkiu
htiusuutiu sny silykpng kiuytiungkyn-
gsnysarmk htiusiu kyngsayarsuutiu aar-
rwmmayarkkkyeat.

2

suutparkiu hchckiyayarhcerngttsa-
yarsuu sngsnkyiuyapyhckiu mhpuan-
niunggar. akyayarnngmuukar sngsn-
hchckiyayarhcerngsayar amhukiupng
kiuytiungpyusnyhpyhc suutparkiu hchck-
iyayarhcerngsnytwng kiuyapyhchrikya-
yarnngkiu hcerngsuanhpytrarrayarkeat.
bhurarshkngsny htiusiupyusayarsuu-
tiukiu hcerngtayarmuuhkyng ararsny
smmartrarnhng nyesnykiu ngartiusikyeat.
htiusiuyayaramhukiukiuytiungpyulykpng
suutparpyusnykiu hchckiyayarhcerngsa-
yarsuu sngsn bhurarshkngghcerngta-
yarmuuhkyngnhng lwtmnyhu htngmht
slayar. bhurarshknggeat kyayjuutayarsny
sngkiu nayarngtlmsiu swaysayarngsnykiu
msimhmthbell kywywhcwar kyayjuupyta-
yarmuuhkyng snyhkantayarmuuhkyng hc-
itrhnytayarmuuhkyngntiukiu mhtemellmyn-
gpyuslayar. htiusiupyulyhng heitchiungmar
nayarngtmrnsnyhnganye dayarsnaytny-
huusayar bhurarshknggeat trartayarht-
ngrharsayarnay kiuyhkanhcrarbhiiu amyk-
dayarskiu snypuuslayar. bhurarshkngsny
luuasesetiauar mimitiu akynghng alya-
yarkakiuyapyhckiu sppaytar muultan
kayarngsayarakynngkiu amyellkyng bhun
asraykiung mhpayarkpynsajarartiukiung
rharsayar suutiuaar htarwraskkiu payta-
yarmuultan ngyngsnsayarsbhayarrhi sm-
martarkiu narmhtayarngbell mtrarshpyng
kyngsayarsuutiukiuar pyngchwarsayar
dayarsamykhtwktayarmuultan rhayue-
hcwar yudluu nayarkhaylsilu siunyhcsa-
yaramhukiu pyusayarsuurhismyhtiusny kye-

hcwar sayar sngrelldukhkwaydnarkiu hkan-
rkyltan rhayuehcwaryudluu nayarkhaylsilu
kayarngsayar akynngkiukyngsayarsuurhismy-
htiusny bhunasrayhkymsarkiu hkanhcar-
rkyltan. bhurarshkngsny abhysueeatmykn-
harkiu myhmhttayarmmuu. pnyttarkiu
msibhellpyhcmharsayar suutiusny pny-
trarmellpykhchekyngsiurayarkkylimny.
pnyttarkiu silykpngpyhcmharsayar suu-
tiusny pnyttareathcerngghkyngkiu hkan-
rkylimny. akyayarnngmuukar trarnarsa-
yarsuusny bhurarshkngghay hpyayarnngmt-
snymhut. tarkiu kyngsayarsuusarly-
hng hpyayarnngmtrarsiu rayarkylimny.
sarsnarpluutiusny pnyttartayarkiu msib-
hell kiuyaliualyayarktrartayarkiu kyn-
gsayarahkar suutiusny pnyttartayarkiu
msibhell kiuykyngtrarkiu amhepyush-
pyngng kiuykiu kiuysisayarhcitnhluansny
sksayhkanshpyngng ahkyngghkyngswayn-
waysngghkyng apyhctnglyk lwhtlyknaish-
pyngng mimitiuhcithnhluantell mhtsarsay
trareatakiukiu htngrrharhcwar pykyeat.
ngarhayarpyayarsayar ewangaylitraratung
bhurarshkngsny yayrhuhkrhcaarhpyng
luutiueat mhtngrrhar sayar amhuaratiukiu
hchckiyayar hcerngtayarmuusayarnay hti-
siuhcerngtayarmuultan. sngsn yudluuhu
smuthkyngkiu hkansayarsuu pnyttarta-
yarkiu kiuhcarsayarsuu bhurarshkngkiu
amhepyu warkywarayarsuu aliutayarkiu-
sisayarsuu pnyttartayarkiu laykykshpyng
hkyarnarsayarartiukiu piungghkyarhtar
ttsayarsuuhpyhcsnyhng luukntiaaar
lmpysayarsuu mhayarnngmiuk naysayarsu-
tiukiu lnhcaysayarsuu luumiuktikiu
suanmmttsayarsuu suungytiukiu nnpaysa-
yarsuu pnyttartayaraarhpyng pnyarkiu
ng smmartarkiu ngripmisayarsuuhpyh-
csnyhuu kiuykiuhngmhttsnyhmhnyhng
suutparkiusuanmlykpngkiuykiu msuanm-
slayar. suuhchcarckiu mhkiuhnghtutrarha-
yarlykpng kiuytiungghkiuslayar. suumyarkiu
mpyhcmharnhngghusiulykpng kiuytiungpy-
hcmharsayar. ruptukiuhcksuprwanrharyk
png bimarntayarkiu luyuhpykseslayar.
pnyttartayarkiuamhepyu warkywarlykpng
htiutrarkiu lwnkyuu bhurarshknggeat gun
asraytayarkiu rhuthkyslayar. akyayarn-
ngmuukar kymhcar larsnyhnganye tparamy-
iusartiusny sngtiuakynngkiu htayark bhu-
rarshknggeat narmtayarkiu kellellttkyeat.
sngsnypnyttarkiu kynglyhng arayhpyarl-
hehkyngaarhpyng akiyurhieat. pnyttarkiu
lwnkyuulyhng sngearayhpyarlhehkyngsny
arayhpyar mlhebellhpyhchpyneat. htiumht-
par arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu mhkansayarsuu
snytrar parsayarpnyttiukiu hcayarngrha-
yarklyhng htiusueeatarayhpyarmlebell
ahpyhckiu arayhpyarlhehkyng ahpyhckellsiu
mhtsrnymhutlayar. arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
mhkansayarsuusnylny kiuyaliualyayarkp-
nyttarkiu kynglyhng kymhcarhngarayhp-

yarlhekyngnrhilykpng pnytttrarkiu lwnkyu-
 usatarsngkiu trartway arhuanhkanhcaymny
 mhutlayar. akyayarngmuukar apyngaarh-
 pyngsar yudluuhpyhcsayarsuusny yudlu-
 umhnmhut. apyngaarhpyngsar kiuysar
 arayhpyarlhehkyngsny arayhpyarlhehkyng
 amhn mhut. atwngaarhpyng yudluuhpy-
 hcsayarsuusny yudluumhneat. arayhp-
 yarlhehkynglny kymhayarng traraarhpyng
 gmhutbell winyaryntayartaraarhpyng
 hcitnhluannhnghcpsiungeat. htiusi-
 uarayhpyarlhehkyngkiu hkansayarsu-
 ueatahkyeamwmsny luualiuuhngmsiung
 bhurarshkngaliutayarnhngsiungstny.

3

htiusiuhpyhchlyhng yudlusnyabhy-
 siusarsnny. arayhpyar lhehkyngaarhpyng
 abhyakiyu rhisnny. ahtwayhtwaysayar
 akyiumyarthcwarhieat. htuumytsayar
 akyiuuuumuukar arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
 hkansayar yudtiusny bhurarshkngat
 byardittayarmyarkiu hkanrkyeat. suu-
 tiungw ahkyiuuuanayarsny abhysiub-
 hwyrhisnny. suutiumyuanbellnayhky-
 ngarsny bhurarshkngatshchcartayarkiu
 hpykniungslayar. mhpkyuniungar. siuh-
 pyhcmintayarmuuhkyksny hpyayarng-
 pareat. trarhcerngsayarahkar aayarngmyn-
 gtayarmuueat hu kymhcarlarsnyhnganye
 luuhkpsimtiusny shchcarpyksayarlny bu-
 rarshkngat shchcartayarsny tyhcaystny.
 ngartiueat mtrarsayaramhusny bu-
 rarshkngat hpyayarngmthkyngtrartayarkiu
 htngrrharhcaylyhng abhy siusiursnny. bu-
 rarshkngsny dnpaytayarmuulyhng mtrarsa-
 yaramhukiu pyutayarmuuslayar. htiusiu-
 siusayar luusbhayaratung ngarsiustny.
 htiusiumhutrar. hutlyhnglayarksartiukiu
 abhysiu hchckayarhcerngtayarmuum-
 nny. htiumhtparngarsny shchcarpyksa-
 yaraarhpyng bhurarshkngat shchcarta-
 yarsny gunasraytayarkiu tiupwarhcaylyhng
 ngarkiu apyhrhisayarsuukellsiu abhykya-
 yarng hcerngsaysnnyhuu maypynlyhng
 kayarngsayarakyurhihihcayhkyngngar mka-
 yarsayar akyngkiu kyngkykunaanhu
 luuahkyiutiusny ngartiukiu kellellyk ngar-
 tiuhckar kiupynpyayarsnyatiung siuueumny-
 layar. htiusiusiasayarsuutiusny kiuypayhc
 dnkiu hkanhtiukkyyeat. htiusiuhpyhchlyhng
 abhysiu. ngartiysny mytslayarhu
 maypynsayar. alyhngmmyt. akyayarng-
 muukar yudluu haylsuupayarngtiusny
 apyhrhikyayarngkiu ahtkpyhkellyp.
 kymhcarlarsnykar hpyayarngmtsayarsuum-
 rhi tyayarkmyhmri. narlnysayarsuumrhi
 bhurarshkngkiu rharsayar suumrhi. luua-
 payarngtiusny lmlwellkypye. nyetnywttny
 asuanmrsayarsuuhpyhckypye. kayarngsayar
 akyngkiu kyngsayarsuumrhi tyayark-
 myhmri. suutiueatlnyhkyayarnsgny

hpwnghtarsayar sngkhkyungtwngphpy-
 hceat. suutiusnylyharnhng lhnhycartt
 kyeat. suutiunhutkhmahtellmhar myway-
 siu asip atayarkrhieat. suutiunhutsny
 kyinsellsayarhckar kymtsayarkhcarhng
 pynyweat. suutiuhkyaysnyluuaskkiu
 sthkyngngar lyngmyneat. suutiuswar-
 rarlm pykhcehkyng dukhk sngrellhky-
 ngrhieat. hkymsarlmiusutiumsiky. bu-
 rarshkngkiu kayarkrwanrsayar akyayarng
 sny suutiumykhci mhtnghukymhcar-
 larstny. pnytttr parsmysayarkhckartiusny
 pnytttrarkiu hkansayarsuutiunhng hcpsi-
 ungnykiu ngarti u sikyeat. htiusiuhpyh
 layarkesarapayarngtiusny hckart hknwki-
 umyh mpyayarniungbell bhurarshkng
 rhaytayar apyhctngsayarsuuhpyhckyeat.
 htiusiupnytttrarsny duhcriukapychkiu
 htngrrharhcaysnyhpyhcsayarkyayarng
 pnytttrareat akyngaarhpyng bhurarshk-
 ng rhaytayar abhysuumyh hpyayarngmtrarsiu
 mrayarkar. yhkumuukar pnyttikymhng
 anargttikym tiusny sksayhkansnyhng-
 ganye pnytttrarnhng mhcpsiungsayar
 bhurarshkngat hpyayarngmthkyngtrartny-
 huusayar yayrhuhkrhckiu yuankynyhky-
 ngarhpyng yuankynyayarsuupa-
 yarngtiubhiuhpyh htiusuupayarngti
 apayarsiurayarksayar bhurarshkngat hpya-
 yarngmthkyng trarsny htngrrharhellpye.
 hkyarnarhkyngalyhngmri. abhykya-
 yarngnnyhuumuukar luupayarngtiusny
 duhcriukkiu pyubharshkngnrhaytayar
 asray pykkypye. yayrhuhkrhcrwaynhutta-
 yarmuusyaraarhpyng abhiukiu maypbell
 bhurarshkngat kyayjuutayarkyayarng
 hpyayarngmtrarsiu rayarkrkyeat. bu-
 rarshkngsny snyhkanayarmuu lwnhellpye-
 sayarduhcriukapychmyarkiu mhttayar
 mmuurartwng hpyayarngmthkyngtrart-
 tayarkiu htngrrharhcay hkyngngarn
 yhkukarl hpyayarngmthkyngtrartayarkiu
 htngrrharhcay yayrhukiuyuankynysayar
 suutiueat apyhckiu lwhttayarmuusa-
 yarlny trarshpyng pyutayarmuuhky-
 ngngarn yayrhuhkrhceat aswaytayarkiu
 yuankynyhkyng aarhpyng htiihkrhcta-
 yarkiu apyhchpyayhcarakayayarng hpyhch-
 cayhkyngngarn hknhtartayarmuupye. siuh-
 pyhchlyhng warkyarhcar akyayarngkar ab-
 hysiuunnyhu maysayar warkyarhcarakya-
 yarngkiu pypeabhytraraarhpyng pysny.
 akyng traraarhpyng pyslayar. akyng-
 traraarhpyng pysnmhut. yuankynyhky-
 ngtraraarhpyng pypye. htiiuyayarnglu-
 umnysnykar pnytttrareat akyngmrhibell
 yuankynyhkyngaarhpyng hpyayarngmt
 rarsiu rayarktsnyhuuueat. bhurarshkngsny
 yudluutiueat bhurarsar hpyhctayarmuus-
 layar. tparamyusartiueat bhurarhpyh
 tayarmuusnymhutlayar. hutpayeat.
 tparamyusart tiueat bhurarlny hpyhcta-
 yarmuueat. akyayarngmuukar arayhpyarl-

hehkyngkiu hkansayarsuunhng mhkansayar
suunhhcuckiuyauknyhkyngaarhpyng
hpyayarngrmtartnyhcaytayarmuusayar bhu-
rarshkngtsuutny rhitayarmueat. siuhpyh-
clyhng yuankynyhkyngaarhpyngngartiusny
pnytrarkiu pykyslayar. alyhngmpy sar
tnyhcaykycat.

4

htiuiuhpyhclyhng ngartiuabhaarbyhansny
jarti pktiaarhpyng abhyakiukiursny. aar-
byhansny akyngeaarhpyng hpyayarngrmtar-
siurayarksnymhnyhng warkywarhcrarakya-
yarngrhieat. bhuarshkngrrhaytayar
htiuiumhut. kymhcar abhysiularsny.
aarbyhansnybhuarshkngkiu yuankyns-
nyhpyhc suueat yuankynyhkyngkiu hpya-
yarngrmt hkyngkellsiu mhttayarmueat.
akyngrhisayarsuumnsnykar kyayjuuaarh-
pyngakiukiuy hkanrsnymhut. hkanhtiuk-
sayar aarhpyngghanreat. akyngrmhisa-
yarsuumnsnykar mtrarsayarsuueatapy-
hckhiuypyaysayarsuukiuy yuankynylyhng su-
ueatyauknyhkyngkiu hpyayarngrmt hkyng-
gkellsiu mhtlykrhieat. htiuatuu bhu-
rarshkngsny akynykiu mhtayarkbhellyk-
paytayarmuusayar hpyayarngrmt hkyngkiu
rsayar suueatmngglarkiu danwidsny
rnymht siusnykar apyhcmhlwhthkyng
duhcriukapyhckiu hpuanauphykngsiu-
rayarksayar suutiusny mngglarrhikyeat.
htarwrbbhuarapyhctngtayarmuuhkyngnhng
lwtsayarsuusny mngglarrhieathu pyayar-
siustny. arayhpyarlhehkyngkiuhkansayar
suutiuserlyhng htiumngglarkiu rkyslayar.
siumhutarayhpyarlhehkyng kiumhkansayar
luutiusnylny rkyslayar. abhykyayarn-
maysnyhuumuukar yuankynyhkyngkiu
aarbyhan hpyayarngrmt hkyngkellsiu
mhtsnyhu siukeat. htiusiuisusayarab-
hysiu mhtsny. aray hpyarlhehkyngkiu
hkanpyemhmhtslayar. mhkanmhemhtsla-
yar. hkanpyemhmhtsnyhut. mhkan-
mhemhtsny. arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
mhkanbhellyuankynsayar suutiusny
hpyayarngrmt hkynggrhisnyhu mhtcrar aky-
yarngrhichayhkyngnghar ngartiuabhaar-
byhansny htiusuapayarngrmtieat abhph-
hcaansayarngharng arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
hkansny sarmk ngartiuabhaarbyhansny
arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu mhkanmherhisa-
yaryuankynyhkynglmsiuliuksayar suutieat
abhphychaansayarngharng aarbyhansny
arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu mhkanmherhisa-
yaryuankynyhkynggeathpyayarngrmt hkyng
tansiptnyhuusayar arayhpyarl hehkyng-
geat lkhknarkiu hkanrstny. htiumht-
par ilayarkkiu amwayhkanhcaymnyhu
gtitayarkiu aarbyhanmhcsayarsuueat
amyuanwytiuy sny pnytraraarhpyng
rkysnymhut. yuankyny hkynggeathpya-
yarngrmt hkyngaarhpyng rkyeat. aky-

yarngrmuukar pnyttarnhngsiungsayar
suutiusny amwayhkanhpyhcsnymhnyhng
yuankynyhkyng trarkiuypy. gtitayarluy
ahkynynhehpyhceat. pnyttarsnykar amy-
dayarsnhng hcpysungeat. pnyttarmrhily-
hng lwnkyuuhkyng apyhcmrhi. htiukya-
yarngr gtitayarsny pnyttarnhngsiungsayar
amyuanwytiuy pynyhcuansnysarmk aarby-
haneatyauknyhkyng trarnhngsiungsayar
suutiuy pynyhcuanylk aarbyhaneatamyuan-
wyapayarngtiuy pynyhcuamnyakyayarngr
kyayjuutayarkyayarnghpyayarngrmtarsi-
urayarkhcahkyngnghar yuankynyhkyng-
trarkiusar amhepyu rayarkniungeat.
ngarsny ngkiu luumyiuamartieatabh
hpyhchcayeathu kymhcar larsynhnganye
htiuaarbyhan snykar saylwnsayarsu-
tiukiuy rhngchaytayarmuhtsayar mhpchy-
saysayarnartiukiuy hpyhcsayarararkellsiu
mharhtartayarmuusayar bhuarshkngt-
nyhuusayar kiuytiung yuankynsayar
bhuarrrhaytayar hkpsimsayarngrtieat
abhphychstny. sngat amyuanwysny
htiuiuhpyhclimny huusayar byarditta-
yaratiung mimisny luumyiuamartieat
abhphychmnyhu myayarlghcrarakya-
yarngrmhribhellykyuankyny myayarl-
nglayeat. yuankynyarkyesnyhpyhc
mimiasksnny anhhctrlayarkrhishpyng
mimikiusnyasay kellsiu hkyngayarnkiung
mimihkngpwnhcarreat wmsny saykya-
yarnkiung maayarkmay yuamharsa-
yarhchitnhngkng bhuarshkngat gtitayarkiu
twaytayarkhkyngmrhi yuankynyarkyes-
hpyng bhuarshkngkiu hkyemwm gtit-
htartayarmuusayarsuusny gtitayarat-
iung ttiungtayarmuusnykiu hchicwellmlayeat.
htiukyayarngr suueatyauknyhkyngkiu
suueat hpyayarngrmt hkyngkellsiu mhtta-
yarmueat. htiuiumhttayarmuusnyhu
aarbyhanakiuy aliongharsar kymhcar
rayhtarsnymhut. ngartiuakiuyialion-
gharrayhtarstny. ngartiu shkngyayrhukiu
sayhkyngmhhtmyayarkhcaytayarmuusa-
yar suukiungartiuisny yuankynylyhng
htiuyauknyhkyngkiu ngartieath-
pyayarngrmt hkyngghu mhttayarmuultan.
htiushkngyayrhusny ngartiuapyhckya-
yarngr apnhanhkyngkiu hkantayarmueat.
ngartiusnyhpyayarngrmtarsiu rayarkm-
nyakyayarngr htmyayarktayarmueat.

5

htiukyayarngr ngartiusny yuankynyhkynggrhi
hpyayarngrmtarsiuayarklyhng ngar-
tiushkngyayrhuhkrhc aarhpyng bhu-
rarshkngrrhaytayar ngyimshkkyngkiu
hkanhcarkeyeat. htiukyayjuutayarkiu hkan-
hcarrsnyakyayarngrmar yuankynyhkynggrhi
htiushkngaarhpyngsarrhkanhcarssayar ahk-
wngkiu rkyeat. siuhpyhc bhuarshkngatb-
huntayarkiu myayarlng warkywarwm-

myayarkhkyngrhikyeat. htiumyhmkk
dukhksngrellhkyngkiuhkan warkywar wm-
myayarkhkyngrhikyeat. akyayarnghmuukar
dukhk sngrellhkyngsny snyhkanhkyng-
gkiu pyuhcutteat. snyhkanhkyngsnylny
ksayshtngnrharhkyngkiu pyuhcutteat. ksays-
htngnrharhkyngsnylny myayarlghkyngkiu
pyuhcutteat. htiumyayarlnghkyngsny
rhkkyayarkhcrar akyayarnghng ngltwteat.
abhkyayarnghnyhuumu kar ngartiuaar-
paytayar muusayarsnrhngsayar winyarn-
tayarsny bhurarshkngatmayttartayarkiu
ngartiuh hcitnluhanhtellsiu nywhnlayarng-
tayarmuueat. ngartiusny akiunnyrh-
hcnytwng ahkyintnmh hkrhctayarsny
mtrarsayarsuutiawtkkyayarngh asayhkanta-
yarmuueat. hpyayarnghmtsayarsuatiwtkky-
ayarngh asayhkan mnyuurhikhelleat. suuta-
yarkayarnghatwtkkyayarngh asayhkan wansa-
yarsuurhikayarnghilimmny mnhncayatar.
ngartiusny apyhcrhichnyng hkrhctayarsny
ngartiawtkkyayarngh asayhkantayarmuus-
nyhpyhc bhurar shkngsny ngartiukiu
abhymhlayarkhkyhctayarmuusnykiu
ngartiuaar htngnrharhcrarpytayar muueat.
siuhpyhc yhkutwng aswaytayaarh-
pyng hpyayarnghmtrarsiu rayarkpyemh
htiushkngaarhpyng apyhcn grellmh
kyhkywtayarmuuhkyngsiu rayarkmny-
husar myayarlghcrarhieat. akyayarngh-
muukar rnsuuhpyhchlykng bhurarshkngat
sartayarasayhkantayarmuuhkyngaarh-
pyng ngartiuh sny bhurarshkngnhng
misaharyhpwellhkyng kyayjuutayarki-
uhkansny mnhlyng misaharyhpwellpyemh
asktayar aarhpyng kytngtayarmuuhkyngsiu
rayarkmnyhusar myayarlghcrarhieat.
htiumyhmkk ngartiushkngayrhuhrhcrarh-
pyng misaharyhpwellrar kyayjuuki-
uyhkuhanpyelyhng htiushkngaar hpyng
bhurarshkng warkywarwmmyayarkhkyng-
rhikyeat. iakyayarngharhuumuukar
apyhctarsny tyayarksayarsuuaarhpyng
ilayarksiuwng apyhctaraarhpyng sayhkyng
trarwngsnyhnganye luapayarngtiusny
apyhcrhisayarkyayarngh sayhkyngsiu ra-
yarkrkyeat. pnyttarkiu mhtarmhetiu-
gaayarngh ilayark apyhcrhieat. abhpy-
nyttarkiumyhm mrlhyhng apyhcrhisnyhu
mhtcrarmrhi siusayarlgh aardanlkhtkmhch
mayarrhaylkhtkiungaayarngh sayhkyng-
trarsny ahciureat. aardanpyhcmharsnyn-
nytuu mpyhcmharsayar suutiukiupng
ahciureat. htiuaardansny nayarklarlansa-
yarsuueat puanpmarhpyhcsny. siusayarlgh
pyhcmharhkyngsbhayarngh kyayjuutayar
sbhayarmtuu akyayarnghmuukar luu tyayark-
sny pyhcmharsayaraarhpyng luumyartiusny
sayhkyngsiu rayarkkyeat. tyayarksa-
yarsuutny huusayar yayrhuhrhcrarh-
pyng bhurarshkngat kyayjuutayarngh
kyayjuutayareat akysnyluumyartiusar
kywywpynghcuaneat. htiumhtpar lu-

utyayarkpyhcmharsayararngh kyayju-
utayararmtuu. akyayarnghmuukar trar
hcerngsayararmhar apyhcthkiutyayarngh
dhchkanhchayhu hcerngat. kyayjuuta-
yararmhar apyhcmayrlykng lwthchay-
huhcerngat. htiumhtpar luutyayarksny
pyhcmharsayarkyayarngh htiutyayark-
sayar suuaarhpyng sayhkyngtrar sny
ahciureat. kyayjuutayareatkywywhkyng-
gkiung hpyayarnghmtrarsiuswngpayta-
yarmuuhkyngkiung hkanrsayar suutiusny
tyayarksayarsuutnyhuusayar yayrhuhrhcr
aarhpyng askrhnglyksar hciuhcanrkyltan.
htiukyayarngh tyayarksayarsuueat py-
hcmharhkyngaarhpyng luapayarngtiusny
apyhchcerngghkyngnhng twaykyuanrkys-
nynnytuu tyayarksayarsuueat hpya-
yarnghmthkyngaarhpyng luapayarngtiusny
asknhng yhnysayar hpyayarnghmtrarsiu
rayarkhkyngahkwngkiu rkyeat. aky-
yarnghmuukar tyayarksayarsuusny narmh-
tayarngsayaraarhpyng luumyartiusny
apyhc rayarksnynnytuu tyayarksayar
suusny narhtayarngsayaraarhpyng luum-
yartiusny hpyayarnghmtrarsiu rayarkrkyeat.
htiumhtpar pnyttarsny thpnwngshpyng
pyhcmharsayara pyhchpwarmyareat. siusa-
yarlgh apyhcpwar myarsny ararmhar
kyayjuutayarsar kywyweat. htiusiuhpy-
hchlyng apyhctarsny sayhkyngaarhpyng
ahciursnynnytuu ngartiushkngayrhuhrhcr
pyuhcutayarmuu kyayjuutarsny htar-
wrasknhng yhnysayar hpyayarnghmtrarsiu
swngghkyngaarhpyng ahciur layaanstny.

6

htiusiumhnhlyhng abhysiuypyayarmnynny.
kyayjuutayarpwarmyayrchayhkyngnghar
apyhctarkiu kyng narymnylayar. htiusi-
umnayr. apyhctarmh hcutaysayarsuutiu
sny htiutrar abhysiu rhngruemnynny.
yayrhuhrhcr bttijankiuhkansayarsu-
urhismyhtiusny asayhkantayarmuuhkyng
bttijankiuhkankansnyhu sngtiu misilayar.
htiukyayarngh asayhkantayarmuuhkyng btti-
jankiu hkan sayaraarhpyng htiushkngnhng
atuusnggyiuhhkyngkiu hkankyeat. aky-
yarnghmuukar hkrhctayarsny hkmnytayareat
bhuntnhkiuaarhpyng sayhkyngmhht-
myarktayar muusnynnytuu ngartius-
nylny ashcsayarask kynglnyrkystny.
tnnykar asayhkantayarmuuhkyngat
puanshtarnkiusayarngh htiushkngnhng
gatuu ngartiusny hciukpyiulykrhisky
mnhlyhng htmyayarktayarmuuhkyng-
geat puanshtarnkiusayarngh hciukpy-
iulykrhikylimny. htiumhtpar ngar-
tiueatluuhayarnghsny htiushkngnhngatuu
lkwarptiungmhar asaysthkyngkiu hkan-
pyeuh ngartiusikyeat. akyayarnghmuukar
ngartiusny nayarkmh apyhctrareatah-
chaykiu mhkanhchayhkyngnghar apyhctrareat

kiuykiu hpyksemnyakyayarngtny. saysa-
yarsuusny apyhctareat lkmh lwtlykrhieat.
hkrhctayarsny sayhkyngmhhtmyayarksa-
yarahkar sayhkyngnhng ahcnynknglwtta-
yarmuueat. sayhkyngtrarsny nayarkthpnki-
uytayarkiu mauphciursnykiu hmayarksayar
ngartiუსny hkrhctayarnhng atuusaylyhng
htiushkngnhngatuu rhnglimmnyhusbha-
yar rhikeyat. hkrhctayarsny asayhkan-
tayarmuarmhar apyhctrarkyayarnng
tkyimsarhkantayarmuueat. ask rhngta-
yarmuarmhar bhurarshkngabhiu rhngta-
yarmuueat. htiunnytuu sngtiუსny apyh-
ctrarnhng siungsayarararkar asayhpyhcsny-
huung bhurarshkngnhngsiungsayarararkar
ngartiushkng yayrhuhkrhcaarhpyng
askrhngsnyhuung kiuykiukiuy htngmhtky-
layar. htiukyayarnng kiuyhtngsayeittsa-
yar kiuyhkndhareattpmkhkyngaliousiu
liuksnytiungaayarnng apyhctrarsny htiuki-
uyhkndhar ahciumrhcaynhng. sngtiueatki-
uyanggaryarkiu duhcriuklknk hpyhchcay
apyhctraraar mskkynhng. sayhkyng-
gmh htmayark askrhngsayaarsuukellsiu
bhurarshkngaar kiuykiukiuysskylayar.
kiuyanggaryarkiuulny suhcriuklknk
hpyhchcay bhurarshkngaarskylayar.
sngtiუსny pnyttarlkmrhi kyayjuu-
tarlkrhisayarkayarnng apyhctrarsny
sngtiuki mauphiur. htiusiuhpyhchlyhng
abhysiunny ngartiუსny pnyttarlkrhisa-
yarkayarnng duhcriukkiu pyurmny layar.
htiusiumpyur. akyngsueeat ahtan ah-
cayhkanhnyhpyhchkyngnghar sngtiuwng
ahcayhkaneat htiusuսny sayhkyngnhng
yhnsayar apyhctrarhpyhchcay hpya-
yarngmtrarsiu rayarkhkyngnhngyhnsayar
narhtayarnghkyng trarhpyhchcay sngtiueat-
shkngnhpyhcsnykiu msikyslayar. sngtiუსny
apyhctrareat kywnhpyhcbhuusayarlly
yhtwtwngkhanhellkpyesayar auwardnnyup-
days hckarkiu hcayntnarhctihnng narhta-
yarnkysnyhpyhc bhurarshkngaatkyayjuu-
tayarkyelhpayat. sngtiუსny apyhctrareat
lkmhlwtkypphyhc hpyayarngmthkyng-
trareat kywnhpyhckeyat. htiusu ngarsisa-
yar sngtiujartiptkatiung uarnnnsayarkya-
yarnng layarkewayarharaarhpyng siustny.
sngtiუსny mimitiu kiuyanggaryarkiu
adhmm aliunghar nyhcnyuuhkyngtrar
adhmmtrar swng kywnhkanhcaykyla-
yar. sngtiუსny apyhctrareat kywnhpy-
hchcny karl hpyayarngmthkyngtrareatlkmh
lwtkeyat. yku sngtiurhkkyayarksayar
htiukyngtiuki kyngghenyahkar abhyaky-
iukiurkysny. htiusiսsayaarkynsny
sayhkyng lmsuanstny. yhkumuukar
sngtiუსny apyhctrareat lkmhlwt bhur-
arshkngaat kywnhpyhckysnyhng anye
snrhngghkyngakiukiurkeyat. asuanlly
htarwraskkiu rkylimmny. apyhctrareat
ahkarsayhkyngpaytny. bhurarshkng-
paytayarmuusayar sukyayjuutayarkar

ngartiս shkngyayrhuhkrhcaarhpyng htarwr
askpaytny.

7

pnyttarkiu sisayarnyeahckiutiu pnyt
trarsny luukiu askhtksuanmyhsarpi-
ungsnykiu msikyslayar. upmarkar
lgrhisayarmimnsny lngmsay mhetiun-
gaayarnng pnyttaraarhpyng lnghkynyn-
hayarnng lykrhieat. lngsaylyhngmuukar
lngwtnhnglwtat. htiukyayarnng mimilngm-
saymhcahkyarsayar sueat myarhpyhchlyhng
myayarkmhtarsayarmimhu hkayarhtiuk
eat. lnglaylyhngmuukar htiutarnhnglwt-
snyhpyhc ahkyarsayarsueat myarhpy-
hcsayarlly myayarkmhtarsayarmimhu
hkayarhcrarakayayarnmgrhi. htiunnyt uu
ngarnyeahckiutiu sngtiւսny ahkyarsayar
suutnyhuusayar sayhkyngmh htmay-
yark tayarmuusayar sueatmyarhpyhc
bhurarshkngaat aliutayarnhnganye tiup-
warmnyakyayarnng hkrhctayareat kiuyhknd-
haraarhpyngsay pnyttarnhngkwarkyeat.
ngartiւսny jartipkti kyngllysayarahkar apy-
hcnhng hcpisiungsayarhcittiւսny pnyttar
aarhpyngpayark sayhkyngtrareataliunh-
ganye tiupwarmnyakyayarnng ngartiueat-
kiuyanggaryar pyuppyng kyeat. yhk-
umuukar kymhcarparsayar trarhayarnngkiu
mmhebell winyarnytayartarschkiu
mhe amhu sayarngrwkhkyngaliunghar
ngartiւսny asayshpyng auphykupsayar-
nyttareatlkmh lwthkyngsiu rayarkkypye.
siuhpyhc abhyisiupayarmimny. pnyt
trar apyhchrislayar. apyhcmrhiniun-
grar. siurartwng pnyttaraarhpyngsar
apyhcsbhayarkiu ngarsireat. abhyisiunny-
huumuukar layarbhhctmrhihcaynhngghu
pnyttarmisiulyhng layarbshbhayarkiuun-
garmi. apyhctrarsny pnyttaraarhpyng
ahkwngtr ngar amyiumyusayar layarb-
htiuki hpyhchcayeat. pnyttarmrhilyhng
apyhctrarsayeat. ahttkpnyttarmrhishpyng
ngarsny askrhngaat. pnyttaraparsa-
yarahkar apyhctrarsny rhngpyneat.
ngarlly sayeat. askrhngghkyngnhngsiungs-
ayar pnyttar sny sayhkyngnhng siungsnykiu
ngartwayeat. apyhctrarsny pnyttaraarh-
pyng ahkwngtrlyhng ngarkiu lnyhpyar
htiutaraarhpyng ngarkiu stlayeat. htiukya-
yarnng trartayarsnysnrhngkyngnrghieat. pnyt-
tarlly snrhngkyng hpyayarngmthkyng
kayarnngmythkyngnrghieat. siuhpyhchlyhng
kayarnngmytsayararsny ngarsayhky-
n-gakyayarnng hpyhcslayar. mhpyhcn-
iungrar. apyhctrarsny mimishbhayarkiu
htngnharhcahkyngnghar kayarnngmyt-
sayarararaarhpyng ngarsayhkyngkiu
pyu sayhkyngakyayarnghpyhceat. hti-
usiuhpyhcsayarkayayarnng apyhctrarsny
pnyttayaraarhpyng alwnapyhc nhngpyny-
hcuanhkyngnrghistny. htiunhtpar pnyt-

trarsny winyarnypkti nhng hcpsiungsnykiu ngartiusikyeat. ngarmuukar jarti pkti rhieat. apyhctrarl kyaykwnhpyhceat. akyayarn-gmuukar ngarsnykiuykngsayer akyngkiu mnhhcsk. kyng hkyngsayer akyngkiu mkyng rwanrharsayer akyngkiu kyngceat. hti-u-sungarsny mkyng hkyngsayer akyngkiu kynglyhng pnytttrahpyayarngsnyhu ngar-wnhkaneat. siuhpyhclyhng hti umkayarngsa-yarakyngeat ngarkiu tyiungkyngsny mhut. ngarahtellnaysayer apyhctrarsny kyngceat. ngarahtellmhar ngarjartipkti kayarngsayer ararthcuanthkumyh mtnysnykiu ngarsieat. akyayarn muukar ngarsnykyng hkyngsayer hci trhisayarl ny kayarnghcwarkyngttsa-yarahkwngkiurhar mtwayniung. ngarsny kyng hkyngsayer akyngkayarnkiu mkyng. mkyng hkyngsayer akyngsiukiuyngceat. htiusiungarsny mkyng hkyngsayer akyngkiu kynglyhng ngarkiu tyiungkyngsny mhut. ngarahtell naysayer apyhctrarsny kyngceat. htiusiungarsnsayer akyngkiu ngarkyn-gkyngsayer arahkar mkayarngsayer akyngkiu kyng hcyattsayer trarkiu ngartwayeat. ngarsny atwngluuaarhpyng bhurarshkngceat pnytttrartayarti nhhsceat. siusayarl ny ngarkiu yanggarmy arhisayar trartparsny hci winyarnytrarkiu siungpyiung tiuklnsh-pyng ngarkiu yanggarmy arhisayar apyhctrarlkiu ngarkiu bhmswarapnhansnykiu ngarmyngceat. ngarsnyngyiungngsayersu-uhpyhpcarsnytkar iasaykayarngmh ngarkiu abhysuu kylwht mnyny. ngartiushkng yayrhuhkrhcaarhpyng kylwhtayarmuusa-yar bhurarshkngceat kyayjuutayarkyelh-payeat. htiusiuhciwinyarnyaarhpyng bhurarshkngceat trartayar aliusiung jartipkti aarhpyng apyhctrar aliusiung ngarliuktteat.

8

bhurarshkngkylwhttayarmuusayarkyayarn-g yayrhuhkrhctny jartipktiatiungmkyng winyarny pktiatiung kyngsayersu-tiusny apyhchcernghkyng nhng lwtkyeat. yayrhuhkrhctny askrhng hcyasayer win-yarnytayareattarsny apyhctrareat lkmhng sayhkyngtrareatlkmhng ngarkiu kylwhtpye. jartipkti kyayarn pnytttrarsny aarnny mtniungsayaramhuki bhurarshkngpyu tayarmuuhkyngngar apyhcnhngpyny-hcuan sayar jartipktieat snhtarmkiu sa-yarngsayer mimisartayarkiu hcaylwht tayarmuu apyhchpyay bhiurajartipkti apyhcki dnpaytayarmueat. akyayarnmuukar jartipktiatiungmkyng win-yarnypktiatiung kyngsayer ngartiusny trar-parsayarpnyttiuki hcayarnghayarkm-ny akyayarn gtny. jartipktirhisayarsuuti-usny jartipkti nhng hcpsiungsayer artariuk-iuhcwellmsayer hcitsbhayar rhikyeat. winyarnypktirhisayar suutiumuukar win-

yarny pkti nhng hcpsiungsayer artariuki u-hcwellmsayer hcitsbhayarrhikyeat. jar-tipkti hci tsbhayarsny sayhkyngkayarngh-pyhceat. winyarnypkti hci tsbhayarsny askrhng hkyngkayayarnghng ngyimskhkyng-kayayarngh pyhceat. abhykayayarngh-nghuumuukar jartipkti hcitsbhayarsny bhurarshkng nhngsnkyng bhk hpyhceat. bhurshkngceat trartayar ali u siumliukt. htiuyhmkmliukiung. htiukiayarn-g jartipkti kynglysayer suutiusny bhu-rarshkngceat hcittayarnghngmtwayniungky. siusayarl ny bhurarshkng winyarny-tayarsny sngtiahtell kyinwptayarmuulyhng sngtiusny jartipkti bhk rhikysny mhut. winyarnypkti bhk rhikyeat. hkrhct-a-yareat winyarny kiumrsayer suumny nykar hkrhctayarnghngmsiung. hkrhctayarsny sngtiahtell rhiitayarmuulyhng kiuykarsny apyhckyayarn gasayhpyhcsayarl ny win-yarny muukar hpyayarn gmt hkyngkya-yarn askrhnglykrhieat. htiuyhmkyayrhuki sayhkyngmh htmyayarkhcaytayarmuusayer bhurareat winyarnytayarsny sngtiu ahtell kyinwptayarmuulyhng hkrhctayarkiu sayhkyngmh htmyayarkhcaytayarmuusayer bhurarsny sngtiahtell kyinwtsayarmimiyarnytayaraarhpyng sayttsayer sngtieat kiuykarykiupng rhng-hcaytayarmuomny. siuhpyhc nyeahcki tiu ngartiusny jartipktiatiungkyng mny akyayarn jartipktieat kywn hpyhckysny mhut. sngtiusny jartipktiatiung askrhnglyhng sayrkymny. winyarnytayaraarhpyng ki-uykary eat akyngtiuki sayhcylyhng askrhngkylimny. bhurarshkngceat win-yarnytayar suanmpellpyngtayar muusnyh-sayer suutiusny bhurarshkngceatsarhpy-hckyeat. akyayarnmuukar sngtiusny th-pnkayark rwanttsayer kywneatsbhayarkiu rkysny mhut. abbabhuhkayarsayarahk-wngnhng sarhpyhckkyngceat sbhayarki-urkypye. ngartiusny bhurarshkngceatsarhpy-hckysnyhu winyarnytayarsny ngartieat win-yarny nhngatuu sksay hkan tayarmueat. sarmnhlyhng amwayhkan bhurarshkngceat amwayhkan hpyhckyeat. hkrhctayarngh-ngatuu bhunwng hcarmony akyayarn-g htiushkng nhngatuu sngrelldukhkku-uhkanrlyhng htiushkng nhng sksasa-yaramwayhkan hnyhpyhckyeat. ngartiuaar-payarhtwnltansayer bhunkiutayarksa-yar yhkumy kmhayarkkarl hkanrsayer sngrelldukhkku pmarnpyuhtiukhu ngarsbhayarrhieat. ilayarksny bhu-rarshkngsartiueat payarhtwnhkyngararkiu alwntayarngt myayarlinglyk nayeat. ila-yarksny anihchenlungansialuliu liuk-sny mhut. bhurarshkngsarht uumyt sayar lwht hkyng hkysartnyhuusayer hpa-yarkpyng khchekyng anhayarngh ahpwellmh kylwht hkyng hkysarkiu wng hcarmonyhu myayarlngrsayer ahkwngkiupay anihchcni-

unngansiu liukhcai tayarמושאסאראסאעאט
 aliutayarkayarsarngs liukreat. ilayark-
 niungnganluansny yhkutiungayarsarng
 tnyetnywttnynnytwar sngrellhkyng-
 waydnarkiu hkanrsnyhungartiuisikyeat.
 htiumyhmkwinyarnytayareat kyayjuutayar
 achaukieu hkanpyesayar ngartiussylny
 sararar hkyemyhayarkhkyngakayarsarngt-
 nyhuusayar kiuyhkndhar rwaynhut hkyng-
 ghkysmarkiu myayarlng hcitnhluanahtell
 nyntwarlyknaykyeat. ngartiussylny myayarl-
 nghkyngaarhpyng kytngtayarmuuhkyngsiu
 rayarkkyeat. myayarlngsayarararkiu
 twaymnglyhng myayarlnghcrar akya-
 yarlngmrhi. twaymngsayar ararkiuaab-
 hykyayarsarng myayarlngmrnynny. ngartiussylny
 mtwaymngnyaysayarararkiu myayarlnglyhng-
 muukar htiaurarkiusnyhkanrsarhchitnhng
 nganlng naykyeat. htiumhtpar ngartiiumt-
 niungsayarararmhar winyarnytayarsny
 mhctayarmuueat. ngartiussylnysutayarsny
 sngsnyatiung abhysukiu twaymngmrnyhum-
 siky. siurartwng ngartiussylnysutayarsnyhkyng-
 gamhukiu nhutmmywknungsayar nynytwar-
 hkyngaarhpyng winyarnytayarsny
 hcayarngmtayarmuueat. hcitnhluanarkiu
 hcictayarmuusayarsuussylny winyarny-
 tayareat hcitsbhayarkiusitayarmuueat.
 akayarsarng muukar winyarnytayarsny
 snrhngsuutiueat sutayarsnyhkyngamhukiu
 bhurarshkngcat aliutayarnhng anyehca-
 yarlngm tayararmuueat. bhurarshkngkiu
 hkyhcsayarsuutnyhuusayar kyanhcnitya-
 yarmuuhkyngatiung hkayartayarmuusa-
 yarsuutiueat akyiukiu hkpsimsayararar-
 tiussylny tnyetnywttny pyuhcukysnykiu
 ngartiuisikyeat. bhurarshkngcatsartayarsny
 amysarar nyetiutwng saruehpyhcta-
 yarmuumnyakyayarsarng bhurar shkngsny
 rhaymswksitayarmuusayar suutiukiu
 sartayareatpuansnhtarnhngt nyetny hpy-
 hchcayhkyngnhar rhaymswk hkwellhkn-
 mhtsartayarmuueat. htiusiu hkwellhknmht-
 sarnhngsayarsuutiukiu hkayartayarmuueat.
 hkayartayarmuusayar suutiukiulny hpya-
 yarlngmtrar tnyhcaytayarmuueat. htiusi-
 u tnyhcaytayarmuusayar suutiukiulny
 hkyemyhayarktayarmuueat. siuhpyhc
 iaramyartiui abhysiu pyayarhcrarrhisny.
 bhurarshkngsny ngartiubhk rhitayarmu-
 lyhng abhysuussylny ngartiubhk nayni-
 ungmrnynny. mimsartayarsarngkiu mnhmya-
 yarbhell ngartiurhismyh abhialiunghar
 hcwntayarmuusayarsuussylny sartayarnhng
 tkw hkpsimsayararartiukiu ngartiuaarm-
 paybhell abhysiu naytayarmuumnynny.
 bhurarshkngwaykayarktayarmuusayar
 suutiukiu abhysuussylny apyhctngmynny.
 hpyayarlngmtrar tnyhcaysayarsuukar bhu-
 rarshkngpaytny. apyhchcrngsayersuukar
 abhysuussylny. asayhkanhkanrsnyarmk
 sayhkyngmhtmyayark bhurarshkngcat
 lkyartayarbhnaylyk ngartiui abhysu-

tayarngsayersuukar hkrhctayarpaytny.
 hkrhctayareat hkyhchkyngmayttarnhngn-
 gartiukiu abhysuukwarhchaymnyyny.
 akyhchngchc kiuytayaratwk akywnup-
 tiussylny ahcnymptasaysthkyngkiu hkan-
 rkypareat. stbhiurahrarsayar siukellsiu
 akywnuptiukiu suutpar mhttkypareathu
 kymhcarlarsnyhnganye sngrell ngyi-
 ungnyghkyng nyhnsellnhphckhkyng
 mwtsiphkyng awtahknyhcnyrhikhkyng
 bhaynhngtwaykyuanhkyng kwpmky
 hkyngnkanrsayarlny htiumahutiutwng
 abhyamhusny hkrhctayareat hkyhchkyng-
 mayttartayarnhng ngartiukiu kwarhchaym-
 nynyyny. mkwarhchayarsnyarmk ngartiukiu
 hkyhctayarmuusayarsuueat kyayjuuta-
 yarkayarsarng ngartiussylny htiumamhu hkp-
 simtiukiu hkanhkyngtiwngpng ahtuushpyng
 aayarnmgymngkyeat. akayarsarngmuukar
 sayhkyngnphpyhchcay askrhng hkyngn-
 pyhchcay kayarnngnktmnhpyhchcay
 ahtwtamyt hpyhchcay aarnartnhkhikpyhch-
 cay mykmhayarkararhpyhchcay nayarnglar-
 tansayarararhpyhchcay amynghpyhchcay
 animhpyhchcay iarammhch abhynimmi-
 tararmyhsny ngartiushkngyayrhkhch
 aarhpyng hkanrsayarbhuarskhngcat
 mayttartayarnhng ngartiukiu mkwarhchayni-
 unghu ngarsnyshbayarkylykrhieat.

9

ngarkiuykiukiuyssisayar hcitsny snrhngsayar
 winyarnytayarnhngtkw ngarbhh ksasayhkan-
 lyk ngarsnymusarmpar hkrhctayarrhay
 mhnknhwar pyayarsnykar ngarsny al-
 wmmnnyhkyngrhieat. hcitnhluan htell
 mhyarmpl puupnhkyngwaydnarrhieat.
 akayarsarngmuukar jartiiaarhpyng ngaramy-
 iusarhkyngnphpyhcsayar ngarnyeahckitiut-
 atwk ngarsnykiuytiung hkrhctayarnhngkh-
 war kyinhkyng kiuhkanhkynglayarkaayarsarng
 hcitrhieat. htiusuutiussylny israylluuh-
 pyhc sararar hkyemyhayarkhkyngnngnng
 bhuaarnubhayartayarnhngng ptinyarny-
 trartiunhngng pnyttarharhkyngnngng ng
 wtpyuhkyngnngngng gtitiartiunhngng
 siungkyeat. bhiubhaymyartiunhngsknwysa-
 yarsuulny hpyhckyeat. hkrhctayarsnylny
 jartiamyiaarhpyng htiusuutiueat amyiuh-
 pyhctayarmuueat. htiiuhkrhctayarsnylny
 hkpsimsayararartiukiu achiurtayarmu-
 htarwr mngglarhitayarmuusayar bhu-
 rarshkngnphpyhctayarmuueat. aarmng.
 htiusiusisayar bhurarshkngcat gtita-
 yarmtnyhu ngarmsiuliu. akayarsarngmuukar
 israylnhng sknwysayar suapayarngtiussylny
 isrlluumhn mhut. htiiunntuuaarby-
 huaneat amyiuanwyhpyhcsayar suapa-
 yarngtiussylny aarybhaneatsarmhnmhut. ijart
 sar sngeatamyi tnylimnyhu byardittay-
 arrhieat. htiiukyayarsarng jartiamyiusartiussylny
 bhurarshkngcatsarmhnmhut. gtitiayarnhng-

siungsayar sartiussy amyuanwymhnsnyhu
mhttayar muueat. gtitayarahkykhuumuukar
yhkumhhc karl ahkyinhcaysayarahkar
ngarlarcarrarsny sarkiu rlimmnyhu
larstny. htiumyhmkyaybksny ngarti
abhijarknhg hcuanbhk ptisndhayhcwellyu-
sayarahkar bhurarshkng rwaykayarkta-
yarmuuhkyngnhg yhnysayarakyantayarsny
akyngaarhpyng mtny hkayartayarmuusayar
suueataliutayaraarhpyngntmny akyayarg
sarmbhwarhme htiusartiussy kayarngsaya
akyng mkayarngsayaarakyngkiumkyngmhe
sarakyesny sarangy kywnhkanrlimmnyhu
htiuminmaar byarditpaytayarmuueat. htius-
iunhnganye yarkupkiungarhkyhceat. esa-
yarkiu muneathu kymhcarlarstny. siuhpyhc
abhysy pyayarmmny. bhurarshkngsny
mtrarsayaramhukiu pyutayarmu sla-
yarp. htiusiumpyayarr. bhurarshkngk
ngarsnykyayjuupyuliusayar suukiukyayju-
upyumny. snarliusayarsuukiulny snar
mnyhu mayarrhaykku mintayarmuueat.
htiukyayarg lihkyngsayaarsuusy ttni-
ungsny mhut. pyaysayarsuusnylny ttni-
ungsnymhut. kyayjuupyutayarmuusayar
bhurarshkngsarlyng ttniung tayarmuueat.
kymhcar hparrayarbhurngkiusiusnykar
ngartnhkiukiu sng ngarpyhkyngngharng
ngarnarmkiu mayakye tpyngluantwng kya-
yarahcayrhkyngngharng sngkiu hkye-
myhayarkhkellpyehu siustny. htiusiunhn-
ganye kyayjuupyuliusayar suukiukyayju-
upyutayarmuueat. hkiungmarhcayliusayar
suukiulny hkiungmarhcaytayarmuueat.
siuhpyhclyhng bhurarshkngsnya bhykya-
yarg apyhctngtayarmuusaysny. ab-
hysuusy aliutayarkiu setarbhuousnyhu
siumnylayar. bhurarshkngkiu ngyngnsa-
yar ahkyngliu sngsnykar abhysuuny.
lupapsayar arar sny luptsayarsuaar
abhkyayarg ngarkiu isilupnsnyhu
siurnnylayar. aiuhntinsmarsny aiumyaykiu
piungsny mhutlayar. aiumyaytpuantnyhn-
gaiumy aiuyutkiu luppiungsnymhutlayar.
bhurarshkngsny mimiayktayarkiu tnhk-
iutayarkiu htngharhchaykyngnghar aliuta-
yarrhilyk pykhcehkyngabhiu pyngsngsaya
amykraraiumyartiukiu alwnsnyhkanhkyng-
ghkntenhng snyhkanatayarmuusny mhnlyhng
abhpyayarbhwyrhiaannny. hkyemyha-
yarkhkyngabhiupyngsngtayarmuunhngsa-
yar krunarhkanrar aiumyartnyhuusayar
yudamyusartiuahtellmhsarmhut tpar
amyusartiuahtellm prayarhpkhayarrhaya-
siusnyatiung hkayartayarmuusayar ngarti
bhunaarmubhayartayar kywywhkyngkiu
htnggharhchaykyngnghar pyutayarmuusny
mhnlyhng abhpyayarbhwyrhiaannny. ha-
yarrhayeat kymhcar larsnykar ngareat
luumhutsayar suukiungareatluuhuu
ngarhkayarmny. mhyhcsayar stius-
mekiulny ahkyhchuu ngarhkayarmny.
sngtiusnyngareatluumhut hupyayarsi-

urar arp naysayarsuutiussy askrhng-
tayarmuusayar bhurar shkngaat sarhu
hkayarwayarhkyngkiu hkanrkylimmnyhu
larstny. prayarhpkhayrharysnylny israyl
amyiukiu rnymht kywaykyayarsnykar
israyl amyiusartiussy smuddrarsellu-
annhng amhyarsayarlly kywngsa-
yarsuutiussarlyhng kyntgtayarmuuhkyngsui
rayarkkylimmny. amhutayarkiu trash-
pyng pyehcehchaykyngnghar suanhpyt-
tayarmuuny. htarwrbbhurararsny maypa-
yarmhar suanhpyttayarmuusayar amhukiu
pyutayarmuulimmnyhu siustny. htiusi-
unhnganye hayrharysny ahtkk siupny-
snykar kayarngkngbiulhkyayarghtarwr
bhurararsnyngartiui myiuhcaykiu kywnggh-
caytayarmmuulhyng ngartiussaysayarduan-
myiukellsiu hpyhc gayarmayarmyiuunhng
tuukypye. htukyayarg abhysuupyayarm-
mnyhuumuukar hpyayarmgmthkyngkiu
mheaayarg mliuksayartpar amyiusar-
tiussy hpyayarmgmthkyngkiu mhekyeat.
htiusiusiussayar yuankynyhkyngaarh-
pyng mhesayarpayayarmgmthkyngkiu
siuliuustny. hpyayarmgmthkyngtrarki-
umheaayargngliuksayar israylluutiumuukar
hpyayarmgmthkyngtrarkiu mmheky. ab-
hkyayarg mmhekysny. yuankynyhkyng
aarhpyngmliuk pnyttareat akyngeaarh-
pyng mliuk pnyttareat akyngeaarhpyngs-
ar liukky stny. kymhcarlarsnykar htimi
lellhcar kyayark mharywngghcar kya-
yarkkiu jiauntayargpayarmhar ngarhky-
htareat. htukyayarkkiu amhepyusayarsu-
mnyssnykar rhkkyayarkhkyngmrhi niun-
grarhularsny nhngmnye htiukyayarkkiu
israylluutiussy htimi lellkyeat.

10

nyeahckiu tiu israylluutiussy kyntgtay-
armuuhkyngsui rayarkhchaykyngnghar
ngareathcaytar aliurhi bhurarshkngkiu
sutayarglayrhieat. htiusuutiussy mhn-
sayarpyarmrhissayarlly bhurarshkng
bhk hcitaarkyesnyhu suutiuaabhiu
ngarsksayhkaneat. htiusuutiussy bhu-
rarshkngaat hpyayarmgmthkyngtrarkiu
msibhell kiuhpyayarmgmthkyngkiu tny-
hchaykyng nghar rharkyansayarkya-
yarg bhurarshkngaat hpyayarmgmthkyng-
trarkiu wnmhkanky. yuankynyssayarsu-
uapayargntiussy hpyayarmgmtrarsui
rayarkmnyakyayarg pnyttarsny hkrhc-
tayaraarhpyng hcuanlghkyngghieat.
mayarrhaykly htiukyayngkiu kyngsayaarsu-
ussy htiukyayngaarhpyng askrhnglimm-
nyhu pnyttartrnhghcpsiuungsayar hpya-
yarmgmthkyngtrarkiu rnymht rayhtarstny.
yuankynyhkyngnhghcpsiuungsayar hpya-
yarmgmthkyngtrarsiusnykar kayarngkngsui
abhysuutklimmny. nknellrarhtellsiu
abhysuunglimmnynyhu hcithtellmhar

maayarkmaynngghu siueat. htiusiususayar
 hkrhctayarkiu sayarngkellhkyngngharka-
 yargngksiu abhysuu tklimmnyyny. hkrhc-
 tayarkiu sayhkyngmh htmyayarkhchayhkyng-
 nghar nknellrarhtelsiu abhysuu snglimm-
 nyynyhu siulustny. thpnsiusnykar trar-
 tayarsny sngnhng neeat. sngaat nhutng
 sngaatnhluannng rhisnyhu siueat. htiusiu-
 siusayar ngartiuhayarsayaryuankynyhkyng
 trarkiu siulustny. abhysiuunyuuumuukar
 sngsny shkng yayrhukiunhuthpyng wnhkan
 bhurarshkngsny suukiu sayhkyngmh htmya-
 yarkhchaytayarmuupyeu hcitnhluanhntell
 yuankynylyhng kytnghkyngsiurayark-
 limmny. hpyayargntrarsiu rayarkhkyng-
 nghar hcitnhluanhpyng yuankynyreat.
 kytnghkyngsiu rayarkhkyngnghar nhuth-
 pyng wnhkanreat. kymhcarlarsnykar
 htikiyayarkkiu amhepyu sayar suumys-
 nykar rhkkyayarkhkyngmrhiniunggraru
 larstny. yudamyiu haylsamyiukium-
 rway luu apayarngtiukiu ahciursayar
 arhngtpartnyrhi kiuytayarkiu phtarmpusa-
 yar suuapayarngtiu kyayjuu kywywta-
 yarmuueat. akyayargmuukar htarwr-
 hurarkiu phtnarpyusayarsuorhismyhtiusny
 kytngtayarmuuhkyngsiu rayarkrkyltan.
 siurartwng myuankynylyhng abhysiu
 phtnar pyuniungmnyyny. sitngmkaryl-
 hng abhysiu yuankyny niungmnyyny.
 hayarpyayarsayarsuomrhilyhng abhysiu
 kyarniungmnyyny. luukiu mhcaylwhtly-
 hng abhysiu hayarpyayarniung mnyyny.
 htiusiunhnganyekymhcarlarsnykar ngy-
 imskhkyngaatwmmayayarkhcrar sitng
 kayarngkyiu hkym sareat wmmayayarkhcrar-
 sitngkiu kyarpyayarsayar suueat hkyaytiusny
 alwntngtyhcwtkarhu larstny. siusayarl-
 luuapayarngtiusny wmmayayarkhcrarsit-
 ngkiu narhtayarngkysnymhut. prayarhpk
 hayrhary hckarhuuumuukar aihtarwrbbhurar
 akywnuptiu hayarpyayarsayar sitngckarkiu
 abhysuuyuanpar sennyhusiueat. siuh-
 pyhc yuankynyhkyngsny kyarnarhkyng
 aarhpyngphycheat. kyarnarhkyngsnylny
 bhurarshkngaat hckartayaraarhpyng hpy-
 hcheat. siurartwng luuapayarngtiusny
 mkyarrkypelayar. amhnkyarrkypye. suu-
 tiueat asansnymyaytpyng luan nhanpyar
 suutiueathckarsny myaykyhcwntiungaa-
 yarng rayarklaypyehungarsiuueat. thpn-
 ngarsiusnykar israylluutiusny iamhukiu
 msikyslayar. mayarrhayk mrayrsayar
 luumyiuuuarhpyng sngtiusny nguuhcu-
 usayarhcitrhihcayhkyngngharng pnyarm-
 hisayarluumyiuuuarhpyng hcitsiuhchayhkyng-
 nghar ng ngarpyumnyhu rhayuehchwar
 siueat. hayrharysny sarrellrnhgchwar-
 siusnykar ngarkiumrharsayar suutiusny
 ngarkiu twayrkyeat. ngareat akayayarn-
 giu maymynsayarsuutiuh ngarhtngrharsnyhu
 siueat. israylluutiukiu rnymht thpnmint-
 yarmuusnykar narmhtayarngngyngsnttsayar

luumyiusiu tnayluanngarsny lkwarkiu
 hpynrpyehu siustny.

11

siuhpyhchlyhng bhurarshkngsny mimilu-
 umyiuukiu pytayarmuupyelayarhumaysayar
 pytayarmuuhusiueat. ngarpngisrayl
 luuhpyhcheat. aarybanamyiu bngyarm-
 in anwyhpyhcheat. bhurarshkngsny ahtkk
 simhttayarmuusayar mimiluutiukiu pyta-
 yarmmuu. prayarhpkelyk aihtarwrbbhurar
 suutiusnykiuytayareat prayarhpkbarkiu
 stkyarpypye. kiuytayareatyjplngmyarkiu
 hpyiuhpyk kyparpypye. akywnuptayark-
 tnykynrhc akywnup askkiupng rharky-
 pareathu bhurarshknggrhaymhar isray-
 lamyiutbhklyhayarkhtarsnyhu kymhcar
 parsayar akyayargkiusngtiusny msikys-
 layar. htiusiulyhayarksayarhakhar abhysiu
 byardit htartayarmuunyuunyuuumuukar
 barlrhay duumhtayark sayarluuhkunhch-
 tararngtiukiu ngarabhiu ngarkynkywnggh-
 caypye humintayarmuueat. htiusnytu
 yhkukarltnwngng kyayjuutayaratung
 rwaykayarktayarmuusayar akywngakyn
 rhisayeat. kyayjuutayaraarhpynggrhily-
 hng kiuykngsayaarakynaarhpyngmrhi
 rhilyhngkyayjuusny kyayjuumhut. kiuykyn-
 gsayaarakynaarhpynggrhilyhng kyayjuuaar-
 hpyngmrhi rhilyhngkiuykngsayaarakynsny
 akyng mhut. siuhpyhchlyhngabhysiu
 israylluutiusny rharsayararkiu mt-
 waymrky. rwaykayarktayarmuusayar
 suutiusar twayrkyeat. kywngsayaarsu-
 tiukiu mhayarngmiukhpuanlwheat.
 htiusiunhnganyekymhcarlarsnykar bhur-
 arshkngsny aiphkyngsayaarsbhayarkiu
 mmyngniungsayar mykhckikung mkyarni-
 ungsayar narkiu htiusuutiuaar payta-
 yarmuupyeuhareat. htiumhcarhkyksny
 ynay tiungaayarnpyngchuanstny. dar-
 wideathckarhuuumuukar suutiuhcarpwell-
 sny suutiuh kyayarkwngsayaarnng gym-
 sayarng htayarng hkyayarksayarnng hkanhtiuk-
 sayar apyhcsayaarnng hpyhcarhchay. suuti-
 usny mmyngniungaayarnngmykhckikwparh-
 cay. suutiukyayarsnylny ahcnykunparhchay
 hu larstny. siuhpyhchlyhng israylluutiusny
 lell naysnytiungaayarnng htimikyypelayarhu
 maysayar lellmnaaryk. suutiueathcitkiu
 nhiasayarhcrarakayarnng rhihcayhkyng-
 nghar suutiueatlellhkyngaarhpyng kytngtay-
 ar muuhkyng kyayjuusnytparamyiusartiuh
 skrayark layeat. suutiueatlellhkyng-
 gararsny layarkesartiueat hcepwarkiu
 suutiueatruanhkynggararsnytpar amyu-
 iusar tiueat hcepwarkiu pyuhchlyhng suutiueat
 pyngchuanhkynggararsnyar pyuhcum-
 ny mhutlayar. htiusiusiusayar ngarsny-
 paramyiusartiuhngsiungsayar tmtayarh-
 pyhcsnyhnganyekhtutmntayar eat ark-
 iukiu hkyemwmylk ngaramyiusarhkyngtiueat

hcitkiu thkukhuaarhpyngnhiasayar ahkyiutiukiu kytngghkyngnhar tparamyusiarhpyhcsayar sngtiuaarsurstny. htiusuutiukiu pytayarmuuhkyngararsny layarkesartiueat misaharyhpwellhkyngakyayarng hpyh-clyhng suutiukiu simsnatyayarmuuhkyngararsny sayhkyngmhhtmyayarkrhng-pynhkyngkellsiu hpyhclimmny mhutlayar. auenyasayar munhcimsnysnrhnglyhng tpuanluansnrhnglimmny. amychsnrhng-lyhng ahkk alkmyarlny snrhngkyrlimmny. ahkyiasayarahkktiukiu hkyiuhpellpyemh rihtngsayar sanlwngpngntnyhuusayar sngkiu ahtksat sk hciukshpyng ahkkmyarnhng atuusanlwngpngamhyhckiung aseaujarkiung sksanlyhng hkyiuhpellsayar ahkktiukiu kellellwarkywarhkyngmrhinhng. warky-warlyhngmuukar sngsnyamyhckiu msayarng amychsny sngkiusayarngeat. ngark-iushkciukhkyngnharhtiuaahkktiukiu hkyiuhpell pyehu sngsiupynlyhng mhn-hcaytayar. myuankyusayarchitrhisa-yarkyayarng suutiu kiuhkyiuhpellsnyhpyhc sngsnyy uanky nyhkyngaarhpyngsar tnyeat. marnhchitmrhihcaynhng. kyayarkhkyng-ghcitrhicaytayar. akayayarnmuukar bhurarshkngsny pkti ahkkmyarkiu nhmya-yartayarmumuylhng sngtiukiu nhmyayar tayarmuumnylayar. siuhpyhc lellsaya rsuutiu pyngchwarc hcerngtayarmuuhkyng-gkiung kyayjuutayarsngsny tnyaylyhng sngpyutayarmuusayar kyayjuutayarkiung inhhcparkiu aayarkmaylayar. kyayjuuta-yarmtnymnaylyhng sngsnylnyhkutpchkyn-gkiuhkanrmy. suutiusny myauankynsa-yarhcitpyayarklyhng apngthpn skhciuksa-yarahkwngkiu rkylimmny. suutiukiu thpsnk hciukhkyngnhar bhurarshkngttniungta-yarmueat. abhysunnyhuumuukar pktiri-ungsayar sanlwngpngmh sngkiuhkutyuu ka-yarngsayar sanlwngpng pktiukiu mliukbell skhciuksny mhnlyhng pktiiahkhhpyhsayar htiusuutiusny mimitiu sanlwngpng skhciuk-sayarahkwngkiu sarrkymny mhutlayar. nyeahhkiutiu sngtiusny warkywasayarhc-itmrhihcaymnyakyayarng tparamyusara-payarng tiusny mwngmhetiungaayarng israylluahkyiutiukiu mhayarngmiukh-puanlwhmhkyngakayayarngtnyhuusayar nknell sayararkiu msibhellnayhchayhkyng-nghar ngaraliumrhi. htiusiukymh-carnhganye israyllu apayarngtiusny kytnghkyngsiu rayarkkylimmny. kymh-carhkykhuumuukar kywlhtsayarshkngsny ji-auntayarng payarhtwn mtrarsayar amhukiu yarkupamyusartiumh lwhelltayarmuultan suutiupahcmayarkiu ngarpyrhngsayarahkar suutiu ngarpaysayar ptiynaryntrarsny htiususayar trarhpyhceathu larstny. suutiusny ewangaylitrararhpyngmuukar sngtiukaya-yarnngkyayarng rnsuuhpyhckyeat. rwayka-yark tayarmuuhkyngaarhpyngmuukar bhiubhaymyarakayayarnngkyayarng hkyhc-

suuhpyhckyeat. abhysunnyhuumuukar bhurarshkng paysnartayarmuuhkyng hkayarthartayarmuuhkyng kyayjusny hpa-yarkpynhkyngsbhayaarmrhi sngtiusnyahtkk bhurarshkngeat hcartayarkiu narmhta-yarngbellnaysayarlny yhkutwng suutiu narmhtayarnghkyngamhuayarhpyng snarta-yarmuuhkyng kiu hkanrskellsiu htiumnytuu sngtiuhkanrsayar snartayarmuuhkyngaarh-pyng suutiulnysnartayarmuuhkyngkiu hkan-rmny akyayarng yhkutwngsuutiusny narmh-tayarngbell nayrkyeat. bhurarshkngsny luapayarngtiukiu snartayarmuuhkyng ahk-wngrhicayhkyngnhar luapayarngtiukiu narmhtayarnghkyngahpyhc hkyuphtar-tayarmueat. bhurarshkngeatpnyarnhng uarnatayarsny alwnkyywn nknellhcwtkar. hcerngtayarmuuhkyktiukiu abhysuumy-h-hchc mkunniung. kywtayarmuarlmtiukiu liukhrarsayarlny mtwaymmheniung. htar-wrbhurareathcittayarkiu abhysuusisny. htarwrbhurarnhgabhysuusny tiungpng bhkpyusny. kyayjuustayarmuumrmyakya-yarng htarwr bhurar abhysuusny kyayju-upyubhuusny. hkpsimsayararatiusny kiuytayarahltnllng kiuytayaaraarhpyngat kiuytayarabhiu aliungnarng hpyhckyeat. kmbarasksk bhunkyetayarmuuhcaystny. aarmng.

12

nyeahhkiutiu askrhngghkynglkhnar snrhngghkynglkhnar bhurarshkngn-hhcsktayarmuu bhwsayarlkhnarnhng pynyhcuansayar yjkiu sngtiusny puuja-yar mimikiuyhkndharkiu bhurarshkngaar skkphkyngntnyhuusayar sngtiupyua-p-sayar wtkiu pyumnyakyayarng bhu-rarshkngeat krunartayarkiu htayarkhtar sngtiukiu ngartiukwinnhiasayarpayeat. sngtiusny layarkepuansnhtarnkiu msa-yarngkynhng. kayarngmtyasararar nhhsckbhwsayararar hcuanglsayararart-niyhusayar bhurarshkngaliutayarrhisayar ararsny abhyararhpyhcsnykiu sngniungm-nyakyayarng hcitnhluankiu ashcpynsgng puansnhtarn pyayarnglellhkyngsiu ra-yarkkylayar. sngtiusny kiuykihtngsngsny atiunghtklwn mhtngbell bhurarshkngsny luasease tiuaar yuankynyhkyngkiu waypaytayarmuusnyhnganye kiuyki-ulyayarkpthcwarhtngmny akyayarng ngarsny kiuyhkanrsayar kyayjuutayarki-uamhepyulyk sngtiutwng rhismysayarsu-utiukiumharhtareat. upmarkar kiuythku anggararmarrhisnyhpyhc htiaunggar-m-yarsny sayarngrwkhcraramhuthku tny mrhiskellsiu htiautuu amyarhpyhcsa-yarnngatiusny hkrhctayarktiutnyhpyhc aseaseanggarhkyng hpyhckyeat. htiusi-upaytayarmuusayar kyayjuutayaratiung ngartiusny aseaseapyarpyarsayar sumyark-

iuhkanrsny hpyhc prayarhpkararrhilyhng
 yuankyngkynggeatpmarnkiu rsnyatiung
 prayarhpkpyukyunaan. dhmmssrararar-
 rhilyhng dhmmssrareatamhukiu sayarng-
 wkkykunaan. suanmauwardpaysayarsuusny
 htiamhukiusayarngwrkwcay. nhiusa-
 sayarsayarsngsayarsuusny htiamhukiu
 sayarngwrkwcay. ahcwnakyellwayn-
 ghsayarsuusny lyhcluyasayarchitnhng-
 waynghgcay. auphkyupsayarsuusny
 luanliriyinhng auphkyuphcay. mhcs-
 snarhkyng amhukiupyusayarsuusny hcayt-
 narhcitnhngpyuhcay. mayttarhcitsny
 lyhiuwhkhkyngnhng kngchayalar. siuny-
 hcsayaramhukiu hcsuprwanrharkylayar.
 kayarngmwnsayaramhu mhewellsnykp-
 kylayar. nyeahckiuhkyhchkyngarammhar
 pktiayarkbhayarkellsiu tyayarkkiutya-
 yarkhcuannmkylayar. hkyemwm hky-
 garammhar suutparkiu kiuyhtkhkyemy-
 hayarkkylayar. aarhtutkyngarammhar
 pyngrihkyngmrhibhelllyk hcittnshpyng
 shkngbhurareataliutayarsiuliuk aarhtutky-
 layar. myayarlnglyk wmmayayarkkylayar.
 sngrelldukhkrayarksayarahrk snyhkan-
 kylayar. sutayarnng phtnarpyuhkyngamhukiu
 amyellpyukyayar. snrhngsayarsuutiusny
 sngrellsayarahrk waynghpaykmkylayar.
 aargntutiuaar enysnywtkiu kyuihcarpyuky-
 layar. sngtiukiu nyhnyellsayarsuutiuaibhiu
 mayttar piukylayar. kyinsellhkyngki-
 umpyu mayttarpiuhkyngkiusar pyukyayar.
 wmmayayarksayarsuutiunhgatuu wmmya-
 yarkhkyngkiung ngiukywaysayarsuutiunh-
 gatuu ngiukywayhkyngkiu ng pyukyayar.
 ahkyngkhkyngchitsbhayar tnyetnywttny
 rhikyayar. gunhcnymcimkiungellkwkhkyn-
 gmrhikynhng. nhimhkyaysarsuutiukiu
 apayarnghabayarlupkylayar. ngarsny
 pnyarrhieathu kiuykiumhtngkynhng.
 abhysuukiumyh rntuanmmuukynhng. lu-
 uapayarngtiurhaymhar tngtylayarkptsayar
 akyngkiu kyanhcnkykylayar. sngtiusny
 ttniungsmiyatiung luuapayarngtiunhng
 asngatngnaykylayar. hkyhcsuuti u suut-
 parsnyngtiukiu pyhcmharlyhng kiuytiung
 apyhpcyn mtuankynhng. amyktayarkiu
 ahkwngpaykylayar. kymhcarlarsnykar
 ngarsny apyhctarkiu hcerngpiungeat.
 apyhcnhgalyayark ngarsppaymnyhu
 htarwrbbhurarmintayarmueat. htiukya-
 yarnsgngeatrsuusny mwtsiplyhng lupky-
 waylar. rayngtlyhng sayarkhcerarbhii-
 paylar. htiusiupyulyhng. suueathka-
 yarnghpayar mehkelkiupuanhtarlimmny.
 asiuaarhpyng arhuanmhkannhng akayarn-
 gaarhpyng asiukiu niunglayar.

mngaarnarhckmrhi. aarnarhckrhismyhsny
 bhurarshkng hknhtartayarmuarhpyhch-
 stny. htiukyayarnng mngaarnarkiu sns-
 yarsuusny bhurarshkng hcerngtayarmu-
 rarkiu snsayarsuuhpyhceat. htiusiuns-
 yarsuusny rarjwtkiu hkanrmny. mngmuukar
 kayarngsayarakyngkiu kyngsayarsuuky-
 yarkbhiihpyhcsnymhut. mkayarngsayar
 akyngkiu kyngsayarsuukyayarkbhiiueat.
 mngaarnarkiu mkyayarkbhellnayhkyngsla-
 yar. kayarngsayar akyngkiukynglayar. ky-
 glyhngmngaarnarkiyarngghkyemwmhky-
 ngkiu hkanrlimmny. mngsnykar sngatakyi-
 ualiunghar bhurarshknggeat ahcayhkanhpy-
 hceat. mkayarngsayarakyngkiu kynglyhng
 kyayarkhkyngmrhihgcayalar. aky-
 yarmmuukar mngsnyahkynynhehtarkiu
 sayarnsgnymhut. mkayarngsayarakyng-
 kiu kyngsayarsuutiukiu apyhctarhcerng
 rarjwtpaypiungsayar suutnyhuusayar
 bhurarshknggeat ahcayhkanhpyhcsny.
 htiukyayarnng rarjwtkiuyarkysayarkya-
 yarnsar mngaarnarhckeatauphckiuhkyngkiu
 wnhkanrmny mhut. kiuykiukiuyisayar
 hcitkiu htayark wnhkanrmny. htiaukya-
 yarnkyayarnng ahkwatutkiu paykylayar.
 mngtiusny bhurarshknggeat amhucay-
 yarnghpyhc amhutayarkiu amyellhtmkycat.
 htiukyayarnng luuaseasehkanhtiuksn-
 yatiung paykylayar. ahkwntiuhkanhtiuk-
 sayarsuuaar ahkwntiu ng akayarkkiu
 hkanhtiuksayar suuaar akayarkkiung
 paykylayar. kyayarkhtiuksayarsuukiu
 kyayarkkylayar. riusayhtiuksayarsuukiu
 riusaykylayar. ahkyngkhkyngghkyhchky-
 ngmayttarmhtpar abhykywaymyh mtng-
 caynhng. suutparkiuhkyhcsayarsuusny
 akyngtrarnhngpyhcuanye. aky-
 yarmmuukar suumyarkiumpyhcmharnhng
 luuaskkiu mstnhng suuuhchcarkiumhki-
 unhng mmhnsayar sksaykiumhkannhng
 suuuhchcarkiu tpmkliuhkyngsayarhcitmrhi-
 hcaynhnghuusayar pnytmhch ahkyarsayar
 pnytrhismyhtiisny kiuynhngchcpsungs-
 yarsuukiu kiuynhngamyh hkyhclayarhu-
 usayar pnyttiku aparawng hpyhckycat.
 hkyhchkyngmayttarrhisayarsuusny ki-
 uynhng mhcpsungsayar suueatakyiukiu
 mhpyksett. htiukyayarnng hkyhchky-
 ngmayttarsny akyngtrarpnyhcuanye
 hpyhcsny. htiumhtpar ngartiukiu kytngsa-
 yar kyayjuutayarsny ngarti u yuankyngsayar
 nayrknesnyhtk yhkusar nesayarkya-
 yarnngng nyahkyngkunlu nayahky-
 inrayarklusayarkyayarnng yhkuahkar
 aippyayarrarmh niursayar ahkyin ra-
 yarkhkellpyehu ngartiisny si karlahkyinkiu
 htayarklyk mahayarngmikeatakyngkiu
 pyrhar alngeat lknkhcuankiu wtsngsayarn-
 grwkkunaan. pwelluphkyng yhcmy-
 iusayarkkyuuhkyng mtrarsayar mayhtun
 mhewellhkyng kilaysarnyhcnyuuhkyng
 rntwayhkyng gunpyiungkhkyngamhutiukiu

ahciursayar mngaarnarhckeat auphckiuhky-
 ngkiu luutiungwnhkanhgcay. akyayarn-
 muukar bhurarshknggeat ahkwngmrhilyhng

kynyrhayarng nayahkyinkellsiu tngtylayarkpthcwar kyngsayarng pumuukyunaan. shkngyayrhuhkrhckiu yuutngwtsayarngkylayar. kiuykaryeattpmkhkyngalighar mkyanhcny kynhng.

14

yuankeynaarnnysayar suutiukiu lkhkankylayar. siurartwng yuamharbhwsayar pysanartiukiu htiusuunhngmswaynwaykynhng. ahcaramyumiukiu hcarapsnyhu luuahkyiuyueat. aarnnysayarsuumukar hngsehngrwkksiarhcareat. amyiumyiuukiu hcarsayarsuusny mhcarsayarsuukiu mhtemellmyng mpyuhcaynhng. mhcarsayarsuusnylny hcarsayar suukiumhchckiyarhmhcernghcaynhng akyayarngmuukar bhurarshkngsny suukiu lkhkantayarmuupye. suutparpiungsayar luukiu hchckiyarhmhcerngsayar sngsny abhysuunyy. suusny mimishkng hcerngsayar aarhpyngsarapyhclwthkyng apyhchkanhkyngsiu rayarkreat. suusny apyhclwthkyngsiurayarklimmny. akyayarngmuukar bhurarshkngsny sueat apyhckiu lwhthkyngnghar ttniungtayarmueat. nayrktkrhtktrk sarmytsnyhu luuahkyiuhntgteat. luuahkyiuhntg. luutiungmimi hchsbhayarkyparhcam. nayrkkuihca-yarngsayersuusny shkngbhurarkiu htayark hcayarngeat. nayrkkui mhca-yarngsaya-rs suusnylny shkngbhurarkiu htayark mhca-yarngbhellnayeat. hcarsayarsuusny shkngbhurarkiu htayarksayarhchitnhng hcar kyayjuutayarrhisnyhu wnhkaneat. mhcarsayar suusnylny shkngbhurarkiu htayarksayarhchitnhng mhcarbhellnay kyayjuutayarrhisnyhu wnhkaneat. ngartiutwng abhysuumy hkiuy abhiualiu ngar askm-rhng. abhysuumy hkiuy abhiualiu ngarharm-say. askrhnglyhng shkngbhurarabhiu ali-ung-har rhngeat. saylyhnglny shkngbhurar abhiualiu ngar sayeat. htiukyayarngs-ngrhngsnyhpyhchcay saysny hpyhchcay shkngbhurarsiu ngartayarmueat. akyayarnmuukar hkrhctayarsny saysayar suutiukiung rhngsayersuutiukiung ahciur-sayararhng hpyhcliusayarnghar asayhkan hkanpyemhaskrhngpyt tayarmueat. sngsny nyeahckiu hkyngkiu abhykyayarng hchckiyarhmhcerngsny. nyeahckiu hkyngkiu abhy kyayarng mhtemellmyngpyusny. ngartiurhismysny hkrhctayareat trapl-ntayarrhaysiu rayarkrkymny. kymh-carlarsnykar ngaraskrhngtayarmuusnyh-pyhc ngarrhay luutiungduhtayarkrmny. bhurarshkngaarlutiungmiminhutnhng shchcarhkanrmnyhu htarwrbburarminta-yarmueat. siuhpyhc ngartiurhismysny bhurarshkng hchckiyartayarmuuhkyngkiu hkanrkymny. htiukyayarng ngartiუსny yhkumhch ahkyngkyng mhchckya-yarmhcerngbhell naykykunaan. nyeahck-

iu hkyng htimi lellhcrarahkwng mhary-wng hcrarahkwngmrhihcaymnyakyayarng-sar hcerngkykunaan. abhyahcarmy h-pktiatuung mnyhcnyuukyayarngkiu ngarsnyshkngyayrhuki amhepyulyksb-hayar ky amhnsieat. siusayarlny nyh-cnyuusnyhu akngsuusnyhtngeat. htiusu nyhcnyuueat. sngatnyeahckiusny sngh-carsayar ahcarkyayarng hchitnarryhng sngsny mayttartarkiu mkyng. hkrhcta-yarsny asayhkan tayarmuusayar kyayjuuta-yarkiu hkansayarsuukiusngeat ahcaraarh-pyng akyiu mnyhcaynhng. sngtiusny ahkwngsnyamhumhar krellhcrar akyayarngrmhihcaynhng. bhurarshkngat ni-ungngantayarsny ahcarasayark mtny. hpya-yarngmt hkyng ngymshkkyng srhngsaya-r winyaryntayaraarhpyng hkanrsayar w-m-mayarkhkyng tnyeate. htiusiukyng hkrh-c-tayareatambukiu sayarngrwksayarsuusny bhurarshkng rhay nhhsckbhwy luutiutwng hkyemwmbhwyhpyhceat. htiukyayarng ngymshkkyngnhngng ahkyngkyngntysa-yarkhkyngnhngng yhnysayararartiukiu mhea-yarngliukkykunaan. bhurarshkngat amhutayarkiu sngat ahcaraliung har mhyk-senng. ahcaramyiumyutiusny hngkyeyeat. siusayarlny suutparhimi lellhcrarakya-yarngnhng hcarsayar suusny apyhchreiate. amellsarkiu hcarhkyng hchpyhcrnykusa-yarkhkyng kihchcmhch nyeahckiu htimi lellhcrarakyayarng mharywng hcrarakya-yarng aarnnyhcrarakyayarngmyarkiu rhayarngapeat. sngsny yuankyng rhily-hng kiuyaliualyayark bhurarshkng rhay rhihcaylayar. kiuy lkhkansayaramhumhar kiuykiumhchckiyayarmhcerngsayarsuusny mngglarhieat. yuammharsayarsuusny hcarlyhng yuansayarhchit mrhibhell hcarsa-yarkyayarng apyhchcernghkyngkiuhkanreat. yuansayarhchitmrhibhell kyngsmyhsayar akngtiusny apyhchhikyate.

15

siuhpyhc aarrhisayarngartiუსny kiuyaliusi-umluk aarnnysayarsuutiueat aarnnyhkyngkiu snyhkanrkymny. htiusiungarrhismyh-snykiuynhng hcpysiungsayar sueat akyiukiu htayark suukiutnysayarkhchayhkyngnghar sueat aliუსi luukkykunaan. akyayarngmuukar hkrhctayarsnykiuyaliუსi mliuk. kymhcarlarsnyatiung krellhkyngkiu hkanrtayarmueat. kiuytayarkiu krellsa-yar suutiueat hckarsny akywnupayarsiu rayarkpareathu kymhcarlar stny. ngarti-უსny kymhcarparsayarsnyhkanhkyng sksarhkyng akyayarngmyarkiu amhepyu myayarlngr sayar ahkwng rhicayhkyngnghar kymhcar ahtkkraytharmysny ngartiukiu suanma upwardpay raytarst stny. sngtiusny ngartiukiu shkngyayrhuhkrhceat hkmnytayartnyhu sayar bhurarshkngkiu

tnye tnywttny nhutmywk hkyemwmh-
cayhkyngnghar yayrhuhrhcheataliuta-
yaratiung ahkyngghkyng hcittnyetnywt-
tnyrhikymnyakyayarng snyhkan hkyng
sksarhkyngearhng bhararshkngsny kym
snartayarmuuparhcaysayar. hkrhtayarsny
bhurarshknggeat bhuntayarkiu hkrgharhca-
lyk sngtiukiulkhkan tayarmuusnyntuu
sngtiusny tyayarkkiutyayarklkhkankyla-
yar. thpnngarsiusnykar yayrhuhrhch-
sny bhurarshknggeat shhcartayarkiu
htayark bhiubhaymyarhkanrsayar gtitay-
artiukiutnyhcayhkyngnghar arayhpyarl-
hehkyngkiuhkansayar suutiueatamhukiu
sayarngwrktayarmueat. tparamyiusar-
tiusnylny bhurarshknggeatkrunartayarkiu
aanauhkyemwmkylimmy. htiusiunhn-
ganye kymhcarlarsnykar htiukyayarngt-
paramyiusartiutwng kyayjuutayarkiu
akywnuphkyemwm narmtayarkiu hta-
yarmnarsehkyng siuparmnyhu larstny.
thpnlarstnykar tparamyiusartiut sngtiusny
bhurarshknggeatluumyionhgatuu wmya-
yark hkyngrhikylayarhulareat. thpnkar
luumyiuapayarngtiu htarwrbhurarkiu
hkyemwmkylayar. luanwyapayarngtiu
alwnhkyemwm kylayarhulareat. thpn-
hayrharysiusnykar yayrhelleat amyhcpayark
tparamyiusartiukiut auphchiuhkyngng-
har payarhtwsayarsuuhpyhclimmy.
htiusuukiu tparamyiusartiusny kiuh-
carkylimmyhusiustny. sngtiusnysnrhngsa-
yarwinyarntayareat tnhkiuaarhpyng
myayarlghkyngparmenhngkywywh-
cayhkyngnghar yuankynysayarcitrhi
wmyayarksksarhkyng amyiumyiutiunhg-
pyngyhuanmnyakyayarng myayarlgh
hkynggeatarhng bhurarshkngsny kymnar-
tayarmuupar hcaysayar. nyeahckiutiu
sngtiusny kayarngsayarpkti sbhayarnhng
pyngyhuan ararrartiukiut sinarllysh-
pyng ahkyngghkyngsuamhkyngnghar
ttiuingsnykiu ngarsbhayar kylykrhieat.
siusayarlny snrhngsayarwinyarntayarsny
snrhngchaytayarmuusayar nhhsckbhwyar
puujayarskkartnyhuusayar tparamyiu-
tiukiut puujayarkhyngnghar ngarsny
bhurarshknggeat ewangaylitrarkiuhayar
pyayarsayaramhukiu sayarngwrk tparamy-
iusartiutwng yayrhuhrhcheat amhusa-
yarngpyhcmnyakyayarng bhurarshkngsny
ngarappaytayarmuusayar kyayjuutayarkiu
ngaramhe pyu nyeahckiutiu sngtiukiut
stipalyksar rellrnhgchwar rayliukpareat.
htiukyayarng bhurarshkngnhnghcpsi-
ungsayararartiu ngarsny yayrhuhrhckiu
amhepyu warkywarwmyayark hkyngakya-
yarnghhieat. tparamyiusartiusny hckaraarh-
pyngng akyngaarhpyngng narhtayarngh-
cayhkyngnghar hkrhtayarsny nimitlkhknar
aanbhwsayaramhumyar parsayartnhkiu
snrhngsayar winyarntayareat tnhkiukiup
ngaraarhpyngpyutayarmuusmyhtiukiusar

ngarpyayarwaneat. htiukyayjuutayarki-
uamhepyulyk ngarsny yayrurhngmyiumhch
iluritpyarntiungaayarng ptwnkyngarptiu
hkrhtayareat ewanaayarngptwnkyng arptiu
hkrhtayareat ewangaylitrarkiu akunahc-
nghayarpyayarkhellpye. htiusuahkyarsu-
utnysayar tiukmyhcapayarmhar ngarhtp
mtnysayark. hkrhtayareatnarmkiu
mkyarbhuusayar arp ewangaylitrarkiuha-
yarkhyngnghar hcaytnarhcitnhng ngarky-
iuhcaraarhtutlayrhieat. htiusiunhnganye
kymhcarlarsnykar htiusuueat akyayarngkiu
abhysuumyhmppybhuusayarlny suutiun sny
myngkylimmy. mkyarbhuusayarsuutiun
narlnykylimmyhu larstny. htiukyayarng
sngtiurhirarsiu ngarlarsayar ahkwng mrhi.
aseatarmyarlhpye. yhkumuukar iarpitiahk-
wngmrsnyhpyhc sngtiurhitar siuswarhky-
ngghar tarhnyhchwar karptluan alihhisa-
yarkayarng hcparnipynysiangarswarsa-
yarahkar lmhkre sngtiukiut twaymyng
sngtiunhgatuuapayarngbhayark atnarar-
aliu pyngyhuanpyemh htiiupynysiusngtiu
piusayarngghkyngkyayjuukiut hkanm-
nyhu myayarlnggeat. ykhuaahkarsnrhng-
suutiukiulupkyway yayrurhngmyiusiu
ngarswarmny. akyayarngmuukar markay-
dayarnipynysartiunhng ahkarypynysar-
tiusny yayrurhngmyiu sngrellsayar
snrhngsuutiuaar uhhcarkiu waymyh
hcaytnarhcitnhng lhuukypye. hcayt-
narhcitrhisnyhusiusayar htiusuutiusny
kyayjuutngsayarsuuhpyhckyeat. aky-
ayarngmuukar tparamyiusartiusny dhm-
muhhcarkiu yudamyiusar tiunhng
sksanhkanrsnymhnylhng layarkeuhch-
carkiu lhuu lupkywayapeat. htiukyayarng
iamhukiu ngarsayarngwrk ialhuulksa-
yarngkiu luanhkyuanhcaypyelyhng sngtiua-
narmhar rhayark hcparnipynysiuswarmny.
sngtiurhirarsiu ngarrayarksayarahkar
hkrhtayareat ewangaylitrar parsayarka-
yarngkye mngglar pyngyhuanhkyngnhng
rayarklarminykiu ngarsieat. ngarsnyb-
hurarshknggeat aliiutayaratiung w-
myayarsayar hcitnhngsngtiurhirarsiu
rayark sngtiunhgatuuksarhkyngkiu
hkanhcarliusayarngghar yudpyng ngyn-
gsnsayarsuutiulkmh ngarlwtmnyakyayarng
yayrurhngmyiaar ngarlupkywayhkyng
amhukiu snrhngsuutiusny nhhsckmnyakya-
yarng nyeahckiutiu sngtiusny ngarnhgatuu
kyiuhcaraar htut ngarabbhualunghar bhu-
rarshkngkiu sutayarngh phtnarpyukyayarhu
ngartiushkngyayrhuhrhchnhng winyarny
tayareat mayttarkrunarkiu akyayarng-
pyusngtiukiut ngartiuktwnnhiasayarpateat.
ngyimskhkynggeatarhng bhurarshkngsny
sngtiurhisymhnhngatuu tnynaytayar
muuparhcaysayar. aarmng. ngyimskhky-
nggeatarhng bhurarshkngsny sngtiurhisym-
hnhngatuu tnynaytayar muuparhcaysayar.
aarmng.

knghkyaymyiasngtayar snghtayarkminmh-
 pyhcsayar ngartiu nhmhibaykiu sngtiuh-
 tianh ngarswnpayeat. snrhngsuatiusny
 pyusngsnyatiung shkngbhurarkiu htayark
 htiusuukiulhkhankylayar. suusny akuuam-
 liusmyhsayar amhuti suukiukuumkylayar.
 akyayarngmukar suusnymyarhcsawarsayar
 suutiukiung ngarkiuung mhcsayarsuuh-
 pyhceat. ngarnhngatuyayrhuhrhceat
 amhutayarkiu sayarngrwksayarsuu py-
 hckilnhngaarkulkiu nhutskky layar.
 htiusuutiusny ngaraskabhiumimitiul-
 nypngkiu hkyhtarsayar suuhpyhckyeat.
 suutiukyayjuurhisnyhu ngar tyayarktnysar
 wnhkansnymhut. tparamyiasarasngtayar-
 payarngtiusny wnhkankyeat. suutiuaaim
 rhisayarasngtayarkiulny nhutskkylayar.
 aarrhipnytwng hkrhcabhiu auesesayar
 asehpyhcsayar ngarkhyhcsarepellnkiu
 nhutskkylayar. ngartiua mhukiukiuhcar
 sayarngrwksayar marrikiunhutskkyla-
 yar. ngarnhngatuaakynyhkanrsayarsuu
 ngarmyiasarhkyngandyayarnitnhng
 yunikiu nhutskkylayar. htiusuutiusny
 tmntayarmyartwng asrayhtngrharsayarsuu
 hpyhckyeat. ngararngtptyayarahpy-
 hcsiu rayarksayar suulny hpyhckyeat.
 shkngbhurar ngarkhyhcsaramplikiu nhut-
 skkylayar. ngartiunhngatuu hkrhcta-
 yareatamhuki sayarngrwksayar urbnhng
 ngarkhyhcsarstarhkiu nhutskky layar.
 tpyntayarhchchpyhcsayar apaylaynhng
 aarrittayarbulueat aimsuuaaimsartiuki
 nhutsk kylayar. ngareataswayamyi-
 uhayrayadyunnhng tpyntayar hpyhcsa-
 yarnarkisueataimsuuaaimsartiuki nhutsk
 kylayar. shkngbhurareatamhutayarkiu
 kyihcarsayar minm truhpellnhng truh-
 payarskiung shkngbhurareat amhutayarkiu
 alwnkyihcar hkyhcapsayar minm payr-
 sikiung nhutskkylayar. mytsayartpny-
 tayarruhpunhng suueatamitnyhuusayar
 tpyntayarruhpunhngsuueatamitnyhuusayar
 ngareat amikiu nhutskkylayar. asuankyt
 hplaykun hayrm ptrayarbh hayrmaymh
 suutiunhngatunaysayar nyeahckiutiuki
 nhutskkylayar. hpilayarlup yuli nayru
 nayrunhmnhng aulumpmh hc suutiunhng
 atuunaysayar snrhngsuuapayarnng tiuki
 nhutskkylayar. ahkyngghkyngtyayarkkiu
 tyayarksnrhngsayar nmhkyngnhng nhut-
 skkylayar. hkrhctayareat asngtayara-
 payarngtiusny sngtiunhng nhutskkyeat.
 nyeahckiuti sngtiuhkanrpyesayar suan-
 mauward nhngsnkyngbhkhpyhcsayarsnghk-
 wellhkyng mbarywnghkyng akyayarngkiu
 pyuttsayar suutiuki mhtthayarngkyla-
 yarhu ngarstipayeat. akyayarngmukar
 htiusiasayarsuutiusny ngartiushkngghkrh-
 ctayareat amhukiumsayarngrwkbhellyk
 mimitiuiwmeatamhukiusar sayarngrwk

layarkwthckarnhghkyayarmayarsayar
 hckaraarhpyng hcitkayarnng sayarsuutiuki
 lnyhpyarttkyeat. sngtiu yuankyny-
 narhtayarnghkyng akyayarngararsny
 luuapayarngtiutwng kyayarchcayarsnyhpyh
 ngarwmmayayarkhkynggrhieat. siusa-
 yarlny sngtiusny kayarngsayaramhukar
 pnyarrhihcayhkyngngharnng siusayar
 amhukar apyhckngghcayhkyngngharnng
 ngaraliurhieat. ngymshkkynggeat arhngb-
 hurarshkngsny mkyarmmnyngmh hcartnkiu
 sngtiuhkyayaayark nhiphck tayarmuumny.
 ngartiushkngyayrhuhrhceat kyayjuuta-
 yarsnysngtiu rhiparhcaysayar. ngarnhn-
 gatuu amhutayarkiu sayarngrwksayar
 timayarsmhhc ngareataswayamiuluki
 yarsunsayar siptrutiisny sngtiuki nhut-
 skkyeat. ihckariaysayar kywnuptayr-
 tisny shkng bhurarkiu htayark sngtiuki
 nhutskpareat. ngarkiuung sngwngsu-
 uapayarngtiukiung lkhkanensny wt-
 pyuttsayar garyu myiuhcarray erttu
 sngtiunekwartutiusny sngtiuki nhut-
 skkyeat. ngartiushkngyayrhuhrhceat
 kyayjuutayarsny sngtiupayarnng rhi-
 caystny. aarmng. rhaykpkarlptluan
 whkhtarpyelyhng yhkumhar htnggrharsnyh-
 pyhc luumyiuapayarngtiusny yuankyny-
 narhtayarnghkyngnyakyayarnng prayarh-
 pkiueatkymhcarmyarlarsny nhnganye
 htarwrbbhurarshknggeat pnyttayaratiung
 htiusuutiaarbhayarpyrsayar nknellrarkiu
 hpwnghtarhkyng kyayjuutayarnhngglya-
 yarhwar ngarhayarsayarewangaylitrat-
 nyhuusayar yayrhuhrhceat akyayarngiu
 hayarpyayarnghkyngaarhpyng sngtiuki
 myellmyanhhkiunghkanhchayhkyngnghar
 ttniungtayarmuusayararhng tsuutnysarly-
 hng pnyarnhng pynyhcuantayarmuusayar
 bhurarshkngsny yayrhuhrhcaarhpyng
 kmbarasksk bhunkyetayarmuuhcaystny.
 aarmng.

bhurarshknggeat aliutayaraarhpyng
 yayrhuhrhceat tmntayararar hknhtarsa-
 yar ngarpayarlungh ngarnye susangsny
 yayrhuhrhcaarhpyng apyhcnhngkngchng
 snrhngsuuarar hknhtarsaysa suutnyhuusayar
 kayarrinsuymiurhisayar bhurarshknggeat
 asngtayarmhch hkpimsayararp ngar-
 tiushkngyayrhuhrhckiu phtnar pyusa-
 yarsuupayarngtiukiu kyarliukpareat.
 htiushkngsny ngartiueatshkngsarmhut
 sngtiueatshknglly hpyhctayarmueat.
 shkngyayrhuhrhc nhng ngartiua bht-
 nyhuusayar bhurarshkngahtantayark
 kyayjuutayarnhngngyimskhkyngsny
 sngtiu rhipar hcaysayar. ahtkhrhc-
 tayareat sksaykiu sngtiutwng tnyh-
 caysnyrhissayar sngtiusny htiuhkrhcta-
 yaraarhpyng ararrar nhutsti uarnsttiapa-
 yarnghng kywywpnyhcuank snyhpyc
 yayrhuhrhcaarhpyng sngtiuaarpayta-
 yarmuusayar sukyayjuutayarkiu ngarhta-
 yark sngtiu akyayarnkyayarn ngarbhu-
 rarshknggeatkyayjuutayarkiu ahcnmpyt
 hkyemwmeat. htiukyayarnsngtiusny
 ngartiushkngyayrhuhrhceat payarhtwn-
 tayarmuuhkyngkiu myayarlnghnayhcn
 sutayar thcuantkhumyh mlyayarbhell
 hcuanlnglykrhikyeat. sngtiusny ngar-
 tiushkng yayrhuhrhceat nayrk apyhctng
 hcrarahkwnghngknglwtmnyakyayarn
 sngtiukiu asuantiungaayarng hkiunghkan-
 myellmyanhcaytayarmuulimny. ngar-
 tiushkngtnyhuusayar sartayarmytshkng
 yayrhuhrhcnhng sksanhkyngkyayjuu-
 tayarkiu sngtiu aar paytayarmuusayar
 bhurarshkngsny shchcarnhngpynyhcuanta-
 yarmueat. nyeahckiuti sngtiurhisnyhsny
 hckartnyetnywttnyhpyhc ahkyngghkyngmk-
 hellpyarbhell hcit sbhayartsantmtnyrhis-
 nynhng hcayhchpcuanlngky mnyakyayarn
 ngartiushkngyayrhuhrhceat narmtayar
 kiu amhepyu sngtiukiu ngarnhiosa-
 yartayarnpnpareat. akyayarnmuukar
 ngarnyeahckiuti sngtiusny ahkyngghkyng
 msgnt rntwayhkyngnrhisnykiu hklayari aim-
 sarahkyiutisny pyayarkyeat. sngtiuk
 ngarsny payarlutpnyhpyhceat. ngarsny
 aarpayarlutpnyhpyhceat. ngarsnykayhp
 tnyhpyhceat. ngarsnyhkrhctayartpny
 hpyhceathu aseasepyarkysayarkayarn
 ngarsiureat. hkrhctayarsny kwelpyarsla-
 yar. payarlusny sngtiuatwk lkwar-
 ktiumghar asayhkanpyelayar. siumhut
 sngtiusny payarlueatnarm bttijankiu
 hkankypelayar. krippunhnggaryumhtpar
 sngtiutwng abhysuu aarmyh bttijankiu
 ngarpaysnyhpyhc bhurarshknggeat
 kyayjuutayarrhipareat. siuhpyhcapa-
 rylusny miminarm bttijankiu paysnyhu
 abhysuumyhsuicrarakyayarnmgrhi. stayh-
 pneataimsuuaimsartiuaarlly bttijankiu

paypye. htiumhtparahkyarsayarsuuaar
 bttijan paysnykiungarmhmti. btti-
 jankiupayhcayhkyngnghar hkrhctayarsny
 ngarkiu hcaylwhtayarmuusnymhut.
 ewangayli trarkiu hayarhcayhkyngnghar
 hcaylwhtayarmueat. siusayarlly hkrhcta-
 yareatlkwaraktiumghar ahkyngnhemhpyhc
 hcayhkyngnghar nhutpnyarkiu ahkwngm-
 paybellnaytayarmueat. akyayarn-
 muukar suanrhuanhkyngsiurayarksayar
 suuti lkwaraktiumghar taryarsny miuksayar
 trarhpyhceat. kytngghkyngsiu rayarksa-
 yarnartiut htiutarsny bhurarshknggeat
 tnhkiutayar hpyhceat. kymhcarlarsnykar
 pnyarrhitueat pnyarkiu ngarhpyksemny.
 uarnkayarnsayaarsuutiueat uarnkiu lny
 ngarpymnyhu larstny. pnyarrhikar
 abhymharhissny. kympyu srakar ab-
 hymharhissny. pysanaraykyk sayar
 srakar abhymhar rhissny. layarkepnyar
 kiu bhurarshkngsny miukhchaytayarmuusny
 mhutlayar. abhysuunyuumuukar bhu-
 rarshknggeat pnyartayarncherngsnyhnganye
 layarkesartiisny mimitiupnyaraarhpyng
 bhurarshkngkiu msibhellnaykysayarahkar
 bhurarshkngsny yuankynysayar suutiukiu
 daysnartayar miukmellhkyngaarhpyng
 kytngghkyngnghar hcaytnarrhitayarmueat.
 yudluutiisny nimitlkhnarkiu tayarngh-
 tkyeat. haylsuutiisny pnyarkiu rhartt-
 kyeat. ngartiumuukar lkwaraktiumghar
 asayhkanayarmuusayar hkrhctayareat
 akyayarngararkiu hayarpayarkyeat.
 htiukayayarngararsnykar yudamy-
 iusar htimi lellhcrarakayarnghpyhceat.
 tparamyiusakar miukmellhkyngghpyhceat.
 siusayarlly yudluuhpyhchay haylsuu
 hpyhchay hkayartayarmuusayarsuuti
 bhurarshknggeat tnhkiu tayarnhng bhu-
 rarshknggeat pnyartayarnnyhuusayar hkrh-
 ctayareat trarhpyhceat. bhurarshknggeat-
 miukmellhkyngarsny luutiueat pnyarrhtk-
 sar pnyarrhieat. bhurarshknggeat aarnny
 hkyngarsny luutiueat ahcwmtksar
 ahcwmrhieat. nyeahckiuti sngtiukiu
 hkayartayarmuuhkyng akyayarngararkiu
 sngghkyngkylayar. hkayartayarmuusayar
 suutiutwng layarkepnyarrhiamyarm-
 par. htngnrharsayar luukyeamyarm-
 mngamyianwyhpyhcsayar suuamyar
 mpar. bhurarshkngsny pnyarrhitukiu
 rhkkyayarkhcayhkyngnghar layarkearar
 miukmellsayar suutiukiu rwaykayarkta-
 yarmueat. ahcwmttirhisayar suutiukiu
 rhkkyayarkhcayhkyngnghar layarkearar
 aarnnyayar suutiukiu rwaykayarkta-
 yarmueat. mytsayarsuutiukiu rhkky-
 ayarkhcayhkyngnghar layarkearar sngrellsa-
 yarsuu mrayrsayarsuu yutsayarsuutiukiu
 rwaykayarktayarmueat. htiukyayarn bhu-
 rarshkngghay abhysuumy harkywarharcar
 akyayarnmgrhi. htiubhurarshkngaarh-
 pyng sngtiusny yayrhuhrhc tnyaykyeat.

htiuskhngmuukar bhurarshkhngcerng
tayarmuusnyatiung ngartiu pnyarmhhc
hpyayarngmthkyng srhngghkyng rwayn-
hut hkyngghpyhctayarmuueat. siuhpyhc
kymhcarlarsnyhnganye warkyarsayarsu-
umnsnykar htarwrbhurarsarwarkywarhcay.

2

nyeahckiutiu ngarsnysngtiurhirsariu
rayarklarsayarahkar bhurarshkhngcat
sksayhkykkuu htuumysayarhckarnhng
htuumysayar pnyaraarhpyng sngtiuaar
pys rayarklarsnymhut. akyayarngmuukar
yayrhuhkrhctnyhuusayar lkwardkptiungmhar
asayhkantayarmuusayar shkngmhtpar abh-
yararkiumyh sngtiutwng ngarmsimmhtu
ngarhcit pythtarnhkyngrhieat. sngtiunhn-
gatuu ngarrhinaysayarahkar aarmnyhkyng
alwnkyayarkrwantunlhuphkyngnhngtkw
ngarrhinayeat. sngtiueatyauknyhkyngsny
luupnyaraarhpyng mtny bhurarshkhngcat
tnhkiutayaraarhpyng tnyhcay hkyngnghar
ngarhckar ngardaysnarsny luupnyarnhng
yhnyayarthpyayarngsayarchckarnhngtkw
rhisny mhut. winyarnytayareatnim-
itikhknar tnhkiutayarnhng tkw rhieat.
siusayarlny hcuanlngsayar suutiuaar ngar-
tiusny pnyarhckariu hayarpyayareat.
htiusiususayar layarkepnarykiu msiuliu.
pyypyayark ttsayar layarkemngtiueat
pnyarkiumsiuliu. ikmbharmtnymrhimhe
ngartiueat bhunasray hpyhchayhkyng-
ghar bhurarshkhngcerngtayarmuusayar
pnyar nknellsayararar whkhtarsayar bhu-
rarshkhngcat pnyarkiu ngartiusnypyskyeat.
htiupnyarkiu layarkemngthcuanatyark-
myhmsi. silyhng bhunkyetayarmuusa-
yarshkhngkiu lkwardkptiungmhar mkw-
pmykkyppye. kymhcarlarsnyhnganye
bhurarshkhngkiu hkyhcsayar suutiuaabhiual-
iungghar bhurarshkhngpyngsngtayar muusa-
yar arartiukiu luumykhchihpyngmmyng
narhpyngmkyar hcitnhluanhpyng mkyan-
hcnysay. htiauartukiu bhurarshkhngsny
mimiwinyarnytayaraarhpyng ngartiuar-
hayarpytayarmuueat. winyarnytayar sny
bhurarshkhngcat nknellsayar arartiun-
gaayarnghkpsimsayar arartiukiu hchctay-
armuueat. luueatnknellsayar ararkiu
luurhisayar mimiicit winyarnymhtpar
abhysuusisny. htiumnytuu bhurarshkhngcat
nknellsayarararkiu bhurarshkhngcat win-
yarnytayarmh tparabhysuumyhmshi. ngar-
tiusny layarkewinyarnykiu mkanrky.
bhurarshkhngpaytayarmuusayar arartiukiu
sihkyngaliungghar bhurarshkhngtannmh
kywlarsayar winyarnykihkanrkypye.
bhurarshkhngpaytayarmuusayar arartiukiu
ngartiusny luupnyarkiuamhepyu narl-
nysayarchckarnhng mhayar. srhngsayar
winyarnytayarsny winyarnynhng hcpsi-
ungsayar ararkiu winyarnyhckaraarhpyng

hpwngpy pellpyngtayarmuusayar hckarnhng
ngartiusny hayarkyeat. jartipktiluusny
bhurarshkhngcat winyarnytayararartiukiu
mhkanmyuu. htiauartiusny miukmellsayar
ararhpyhcsnyhu htngtateat. htiauartukiu
winyarny aarhpyngsar piunghkyarnarl-
nyningunsayarkyayarngh jartipktiluusny
narmlhnyning. winyarnyluumuukar
htiuararaluanhcuantiukiu piunghkyar
narlnytateat. siusayarlny htiiuluuki abhysu-
umyh piunghkyar msiniung. htiiuluuki
swnsngniungmnyakyayarngh abhy suusny
htarwrbhurareat hcittayarkiu sisny.
ngartiumuukar hkrhctayareat hcitkiu hkan-
rkyeat.

3

nyeahckiutiu ahtkk ngarsny winyarny-
luutiuaar hayarpyayarskellsiu sngtiuaar
hayarpyayar rsayar ahkwngmrhibhell
jartipkti luutiuaarng hkrhctayar suungyk-
laytiuaarng hayarpyayarskell siu hayarpya-
yarreat. yhkutiungaayarnghsngtiusny
hckellbhwyhcarbhwkiu mkyayniungsaya-
yarkyayarngh ngarmkywayr niukiudar tiuk
reat. yhkupnglny sngtiusny mkyayni-
ungkysay. yhkupnglny jartipkti luuhpyhck-
ysayeat. gunpyiunghkyng rntwayhkyng
ahkyngghkyngkwellpyarhkyng rhisnyh-
pyhc sngtiusnyjartipkti luuhpyhckysny
mhutlayar. layarkehtuanhcanatiung
kyngsayarnghkysny mhutlayar. tyayarkk
ngarsnypayarlutpnyhpyhceat huung tya-
yarkk ngarsnyaarpayarlutpnyhpyhceat
huung asesepayarklyhng jartipktilu-
uhpyhckysny mhutlayar. payarlukarab-
hysuunny. aarpayarlukar abhysuunny.
ahkyarsayarsuumhut htarwrbhurar sny
asesetiuaar ahkwngpaysnartayarmuus-
nyning anye sngtiukiu yauknyhkyngsiu
rayarkhcsayars dhmsrarpaytny. ngarsny-
hciukpyiusayarsuuhpyhceat. aarpayarlusny
raylayarngsayar suuhpyhceat. apngk-
iukyepwarhcaysayar suukar bhurarshkhng-
paytny. hciukpyiusayarsuumttniung.
raylayarngsayar suulny mtniung. kyep-
warhcaytayarmuusayar bhurar shkngsar-
lyhng ttniungtayarmuueat. siusayarlny
hciukpyiusayarsuunhng raylayarngh sa-
yarsuusny tluantwnyhyphc asease mimi
lupsnyatiung mimiakiukiu hkanrlimmy.
ngartiusny bhurarshkhngtan aluplupsayar
suuhkyngghpyhckyeat. sngtiusny bhu-
rarshkhngcat uyyarny tayarhpyhckyeat.
bhurarshkhngcat kyayarngtayartiuklny
hpyhckyeat. bhurarshkhngcatkyayjuuta-
yarkiu ngarhkanrsnyhng anye limmarsayar
bisukarkellsiu tiukmyhckihkypye. ahk-
yarsayarsuusny htspng tnyasarklayeat.
siurartwng abhysiu htspng tnyasarksykiu
luutiungstipyuparhcay. akyayarnghmuukar
yayrhuhkrhctnyhuusayar hkylykrhisayar

tiukmyhcmhtpar ahkyarsayar tiukmyhckiu
 abhysuumy hmkyniung. htiutiukmyhca-
 payar rwhay ngway kyayarkkayarnghsca-
 mykpng kayarkriumyarkiu htpsng tnysa-
 yarksayarsuurhismy h aseselupsayar alupsny
 htngrrharlimmny. abhysiunnyhuumuukar
 bhayarpyhkyin nayrk sny meaarhpyng
 htngrrharhcaylimmny. luutiunglupsa-
 yaralupsny abhysiusayar aluphyhcsnykiu
 mesnyhckcyayarhcuanhcmliumny. htiu-
 tiukmyhcapayar htpsng tnysayarksayar
 akyngsuueat alupsnymyelleat. htiusuusny
 akyiukiu hkanrlimmny. akyngsuueatalupsny
 kywmlayarngeat htiusuu sny arhuanhkan-
 rlimmny. siusayarlny menhnglwt skellsiu
 suusny kytngghkyngsiu rayarklimmny.
 sngtiusny bburarshkngat bimarntayar
 hpyhckysnykiung bburarshkngatwin-
 paryntyayarsny sngtiahtell kyinwpta-
 yarmuusnykiung msikyslayar. akyngsuusny
 bburarshkngat bimarntayarkiu hpykseeat.
 htiusuukiu bburarshkngphksetayarmuulim
 mny. bburarshkngat bimarntayarsny
 snrhngreat. sngtiusnylny htiubimarntayar
 hpyhckyeat. abhysuumy hkiykiu mlnhyh-
 pyarhcaynhng. sngtiutwng akyngsuusny
 ilayark pnyarrhihpyhcsnyhu kiykiuht-
 ngeat. htiusuusny pnyarrhi apyhcsiu
 rayarkliusayarnghar luumiukhpyhcaparhca-
 y. akayarngmukar layarkepnarysny bhu-
 rarshkngghay miukmellhkyngghpyhceat.
 kymhcarlarsnykar bburarshkngsny pn-
 yarrhitiukiu suutiueat priyaryaarhpyng
 bhmsetaryarmuueathu larstny. thpn-
 tuan pnyarrhitiueat akyanahcnytiusny
 ahkynynhehpyhckyayarnghkiu htarwrbbur-
 arsitayarmuueathu larstny. htiusiuhpyhchlyhng
 abhysuumyhlutiu warkyar hkyngmrhi-
 hcaynhng. hkpsimsayararartiusny sngtiu
 abhiuhpyhckyeat. payarluphyhchcay
 aarpayarluhpyhchcay kayhphpyhchcay
 ilayarkhpyhchcay askrhngghkyngghpyhchcay
 sayhkyng hpyhchcay mykmhayarkararhpy-
 hchcay nayarklarlansayar ararhpyhchcay
 hkpsimsayar arartiusny sngtiuaabhiu hpyhck-
 yeat. sngtiusnylny hkrhctayarbhiuhpyhck-
 yeat. hkrhctayar snylny bburarshkngabhiu
 hpyhctayarmuueat.

4

hkrhctayareat ahcayapar kellsiu bhu-
 rarshkngat nknellsayar arartiukiu hca-
 yarngsayar bhndarhciu kellsiu suutparsny
 ngartiukiu mhtparhca. htiutmtpar
 bhndarhciumnysnykar shchcarrhimny.
 sngtiuhhc ahkyarsayarluumyartiuisny
 ngarkiu shchcarmrhihu hcerngsayarlny
 ngarsnyamhumhtar. ngarkiykiu
 ngarmhcerng. akyayarngmukar kiy-
 hcitsny kiykiu apyhcmng. siusayarlny
 htiaukyayarnghpyng ngarsny apyhclwt-
 snymhut. ngarkiu hcerngsayarsuukar

htarwrbburarpaytny. htiusiuhpyhchlyh-
 ngmhayarngmuk whkharsayar arar-
 tiukiu pwnngl hca. hciitnhluanakyanahc-
 nymyarkiu htngrrharhcayltansayar shkngb-
 hurar kywllartayarmmuumhe tiungaayarngh
 abhyamhukiumy h asuanahpyt mhcerng
 kynhng. kywllartayarmmuusayarahrakar
 asesetiusny bburarshkngghkyemwmta-
 yarmuuhkyngkyayjuukiu hkanrkyltan.
 nyeahckitiu sngtiusny kymhcarliu lwn
 suutparkiu mriusayaphu ngartiukihtayark
 narlny hcayhkyngngharngh marnhchit-
 hayarnghwharsnyhng tyayarkkiuhmwel
 tyayarkkiungngsnyhkyng mriihcayhky-
 nggharngh ngarsiuhkellpyesayarkhyk
 sngtiueat akyiukiu htayark ngarnh-
 gaarpayarlukiu puansayarnghlyk siustny.
 htiutmtpar abhysuusny sngkiuhtuuhk-
 yarhcaysny. suutparkmh mkanmyu-
 ubhell aliuayayark rsayar ararhcuan-
 thkumy hsnghislayar. suutparkmh
 hkanyuusnyhnyhng mkanmyuuskellsiu
 abhykyayarngh warkywarnsny. yhkutwng
 sngtiusny kywywkyeat. ngwayr ttkyeat.
 ngartiuh mriihcnytwngghciuhcankyeat.
 ngartiuisny sngtiunghngatuu hciuhcansra-
 yar ahkwnghrimnyakyayarngh sngtiukiu
 amhnhciuhcancayhkyngnghar aliurhieat.
 stbiurahrarsayarsuukellsiu ahkyarsayar
 suumyarnayark tmtayartnyhuusayar ngar-
 tiukiu bburarshknghtutpytayarmuusnyhu
 ngarhtngeat. akyayarngmukar ngartiuisny
 layarkesarmyarnghgh kayarnghkngtmmyar
 mykmhayark pwellwngsayarsuu hpyhckyeat.
 ngartiuisny hkrhctayareat akyayarnghky-
 yarngh luumiukhpyhckyeat. sngtiuumukar
 hkrhctayar pnyarrhi hpyhckyeat. ngartiuisny
 aarnysayarsuu hpyhckyeat. sngtiuumukar
 ahcwmtstinhng pynyhcuaansayarsuu as-
 ray rhisayarsuu hpyhckyeat. ngartiuisny
 arhkakyayark hkanrsayar suuhpyhch yhk-
 tiungaayarngh ahcarsayarkngtmwthkyng
 awtnwmparhkyng riukputnyhnysellhky-
 ngkiu hkanrkyeat. nayarmkysayarsuu
 kiyulknghngpnpnhcwar lupsayarnghsa-
 yarsuu hpyhckyeat. kellellhkyngkiu
 hkanrsayarahkar mayttarpiukyeat. nyh-
 ny sellnhiphckhkyngkiu hkanrsayarahkar
 snyhkankeat. asrayruthkyhkyngkiu
 hkanrsayarahkar tayarngpnkyeat. ila-
 yarkeat anyhcaikyaykellsiu arprphtellk
 lhnpyhcsayar tnmkyhkyay amhiuk kellsiu
 yhkutiungaayarnghpyhckyeat. sngtiusny
 rhkhcayhkyngghar isungarraysny mhut.
 sngtiukiu hkyhcsarkellsiu mht stipayeat.
 sngtiutwng hkrhctayareatakyayarnghkiu sng-
 paysayar srartsayarnghringyarsayarlny abh
 amyarhmri. ewangaylitraraarhpyng ngarsny
 sngtiukiu yayrhuhkrhc hpyhchbwarhcaypye.
 siuhpyhch ngarkyngsnyntuu sngtiusny
 kyngkymnyakyayarngh ngarnhiusayar
 tayarngpneat. htiaukyayarnghkyayarngh
 shkngbhurar shchcarrhisayar ngareathky-

hcsartimayarsaykiu sngtiusesiu ngar hcayl-
 whteat. hkpsimsayar arptiu hkpsimsayar
 asngtayartiukiui ngarswnsngsnhnganye
 ngarsny hkrhctayarkngsayar akyngdhlaym-
 yarkiu sngtiusny mhtmihcayhkyngnghar
 suusny pystiuktwnlimmny. ngarsnysngtius-
 esiu kiuytiungmlarhu ahkyiusayar suytiusny
 htngmhtsnyhng marnhtayarnglwharhkyng
 rhikyeat. siusayarlny shkngbhursarsny
 aliutayarrhi lyhng ngarsny mynmynlarmny.
 larsayarahrak marn htayarynglwharsa-
 yarsuutiueat hckarkiu simhtmnymhut.
 suutiueattnhkiukiui simhtmny. akyayarng-
 muakar bhurarshkngatniungngantayarsny
 hckar tnsnymhut tnkhiiu tnyeet. sngtiusny
 abhysiu aliurhisny. ngarsnyhngtannhng
 sngtiusesiularmnylayar. siumhut mayt-
 tarnhng ng nuunyanimmwaysayar hc-
 itnhngng larmmnylayar.

5

mtrarsayarmayhtunsarmnymhut ab-
 heat myarkiu simyuuhkyngntnyhuusayar
 sarsnarplutiui twngpng mkyarsayarmayht-
 unmhewellsayar suusny sngtiutwng rhikya-
 yarngkiu anhanapyarkyayarrhacayarkyeat.
 htiusiupyusayarsuukiui sngtiuahtellmh
 nhnghtutmy akyayarng hcitmsar nnynt-
 warhkyngkiumpyu marn htayarnglwharlyk
 naykyeat. htiukyayarng ngarsny ki-
 uyhkndharaarhpyng sngtiunhngkwarlyk
 rhisayarlny winyaryaarhpyng mkwar
 kiuytiungsngtiunhng atuurhiskellsiu
 htiusiukyngsayersuukiui yhkupngn-
 garhcerngpye. hcerngghkykhumuakar
 ngartiushkngayrruhkrhceat ahkwngaarh-
 pyng sngtiusny ngarwinyarnynhngatuu hc-
 nywayppemh ngartiushkng yayrruhkrhceat
 tnkhiiutayarkiu amhepyu htiusuueatwin-
 yarsny yayrruhkrhceatnayrk kytnghky-
 gsiu rayarkmnyakyayarng suueatkiuyhknd-
 har pykhcebbiurar suukiuhcartnlksiu
 apnhankyhcahyu ngarhcerngat. sngtiueat
 warkywarhkyngsny mkayarnngmsng hpy-
 hceat. annyngsayaartsaysny munhcimt-
 puanluan kiu hpayarngkywchaytsnykiu
 msikyslayar. sngtiusny tsaymellhpyhc-
 snyhnganye ashsayar munhcimhpy-
 hcmnyakyayarng hayarngsayar tsaykiu
 sutsngpyrrhngkylayar. akyayarngmuu kar
 hkrhctayartnyhuusayar ngartiupshkar
 siusng sny ngartiabhiu yjpuuayarrarh-
 pyhceat. htiukyayarng hayarngsayaartsay
 siunyhc miukmellhkyngtsaytiukiui pyphc
 tsaymellmuntny huusayar kynyhpyuuhkyng
 shchcarhcayarng hkyngnhngpwellhanky
 kunaan. sngtiusny mtrarsayar mayhtun
 mhewellsayar suutiunhng mpayarngb-
 hayarmnyakyayarng ahtkauward hcar
 ngarrayhtarhkellye. htiusiurayhtarsa-
 yar mtrarsayar mayhtun mhewellhkyng
 layarbhwnkyuuhkyng aniungahtkluyu-

uhkyng ruptukiukiukwyhkyngamhukiui
 pyusayar layarkesartiui nhngalyhng mpa-
 yarngbhayarrhumsiuili. htiusiusiulyhng
 sngtiusnylayarkemh htwkswarrkymny.
 yhkumuakar nyeahckiuhiu hkayarwayarsayar
 suusny mtrarsayar mayhtunmhewellhkyng
 layarbh lwnkyuuhkyng ruptukiukwyhkyng
 sellraykellrellhkyng sayrnysayrknhng yhc-
 muuhkyng aniungahtkluyu hkyngmhhc
 htiusiusayaramhukiui pyusayarsuunhngm-
 payarngh bhayarrhsyarmk htiusuunhng
 atuuhcarsayarkhkyng kihchckiumy
 mpyurhngarrayhtar pnyteat. pyn-
 glutiukiui hcerngkyngamhuhng ngarsny
 abhysiu siungsny. atwnglutiukiui
 sngtiuhcerngsny mhutlayar. pynglutiukiui
 bhurarshkngcerngtayarmuulimmny. siuh-
 pyhc htiusiunyhsayarsuukiunsngtiuahtellmh
 nhnghtu kylayar.

6

sngtiusny ahkyngghkyngamhurhilyhng
 snrhngsuutiurhay trarhcerngghkyngkiu
 mhhkanbhellsarsnarp lutiui rhay hkan-
 wansayarsuuthcuantayarkrhislayar.
 snrhngsuutiusny layarkeniungngankiu
 trar hcerngmnyhu msikyslayar. sngtiusny
 layarkeniungngan kiu hcerngsnymhnyhng
 angysuansayar amhumyarkiu mhcernghtiu-
 slayar. ngartiusnykayarnngkngtmn-
 tiukiui trarhcerngmnyhu msikyslayar.
 siuhpyhc layarkeamhukiui hcernghtiu-
 snymhutlayar. htiukyayarng sngtiusny
 layarkeamhukiui hcerng hcarrrhilyhng
 asngtayar asraynnyasayarsuutiukiui tra-
 suukyearar hknhtarkylayar. htiusiusayarsu-
 sngtiurhkhchayhkyngnghar pyayarsuieat.
 sngtiutwng pnyarrhithcuantayarkmyh
 mrhislayar. nyeahckiuhyngntiueat amhukiui
 hcerngsuahpnyntiungsayarsuu thcuantay-
 arkmyhmrrhislayar. nyeahckiuhyngntiusny
 trartwaysny sarmk myuankynysayar
 suutiurhayng trartwaypar snytkar.
 htiusiungntiusny ahkyngghkyngtrart-
 waysny amhumhar alwnkyehcwarsayar
 apyhrchikyeat. trar mtwaybell nyhny-
 sellhkyngkiui abhykayarnngmhkansny.
 kiuyuhccarrhuanhkyngkiui abhykya-
 yarng mhhkansny. htiusiu sngtiusny
 mhhkanbell nyeahckiuhyng tyayarkki-
 utyayarknyhngsell nyeahckiuhyngntiueat
 uhccarkiusimyuyksnytkar mtrarsayarsu-
 tiusny bhurarshkngatniungngantayarkiu
 amwaymhkanrsnykiu sngtiumsiky sla-
 yar. alwellmyuukynhng. mtrarsayar
 mayhtun mhewellsayarsuu ruptukiukiuk-
 wysayarsuu suumyarkiu pyhcmharsayarsuu
 yayarkyarhkyngmayhtunkiupysayarsuu
 htiumhukiuhkansayarsuu suuuhccark-
 iuhkiusayarsuu layarbhwnkyuusayarsuu
 sayrnysayrknhngyhcmuusayarsuu sell-
 raykellrellsayersuu aniungahtkluyuayarsu

suutiusny bhurarshkngat niungnganta-
yarkiu amwaymhkanrky. ahtkksngtiutwng
ahkyiasaysuutiusny htiusiusayarsuuhpy-
hckysayarlly yhkutwngshkngyayrhueat
narntayaraarhpyngng ngartiubhu-
rarshkngat winyarny tayaraarhpyngng
saykyarsnrhng hpyayarngmtar siu
rayarkkypye. ngarsny apyhcmsngb-
hellykhkpsimsayar amhuararkiu pyu-
niungсны mhnhcayatar. hkpsimsayar
amhuararkiu pyusngsnymhut. apyhcm-
sngbhellyk hkpsimsayar amhuararkiu pyu-
niungсны mhnhcayatar. abhyamhuararmy
ngarsnykywnmhkan. ahcarasayarktiusny
wmabhiu wmsnylny ahcarasayarkti
abhiuhpyhcsny mhnhcayatar. siusa-
yarlny bhurarshkngsny ht iunhheparki
hpyksetayarmuulimmny. kiuyhknd-
harsny mtrarsayar mayhtun abhiuhpy-
hcsny mhut. shkngbhurarabhiuhpyhceat.
shkng bhurarsnylny kiuyhkndharabhiu
hpyhctayarmuueat. bhurarshkngsny
tnhkiutayaraarhpyng shkng bhurararkiu
htmyayarkhcaytayarmuusnyhpyhc ngar-
tiukiulny htmyayarkhcaytayarmuulimmny.
sngtiukiuyhkndharsny hkrhtctayareat
anggarhpyhckyayarnngkiu msikyslayar.
siuhpyhcllyhng hkrhtctayareat anggarkiu
pynyntnsareat anggarhpyhchcayap slayar.
mhpyhchcayap. abhysiuunly. pynyntnsar
mhewellsayarsuusny ht iupyntytsarnhng
tsartkiuytny hpyhckyayarnngkiu msikysla-
yar. htiusuu nhcycayarktiusny tsartkiuytny
hpyhclimnyhu kymhcarlareat. shkngb-
hurarmhewellsayar suusny ht iushkngnhng
thcittwinyarnytny hpyhceat. mtrarsa-
yarmayhtunkiukyny rhayarngkylayar. lu-
upyutytsayar ahkyarduhcriuk rhismyhtiusny
kiuyppyng rhieat. mtrarsayar mayhtunki
pyusayarsuumuukar mimikiuykiupngpy-
hcmhareat. abhysiuunly. sngtiukiuyhknd-
harsny bhurarshkng paysnartayarmuusayar
winyarny tayartny huusayar sngtiuahtell
kyinwp snrhngsayar winyarny tayareat
bimarnhpyhckyayarnngkiung mimitiuki
mimitiumpiungkyayarnngkiung msikyslayar.
sngtiusny abhiuhng wytayarmuusayar
suuhpyhcsayarkyayarnng bhurarshkngpiung-
tayarmuusayar sngtiueat kiuyhkndharnhng
hctiwinyarny aarhpyng bhurarshkngat
guntayarkiuhtngrharhchaykylayar.

7

sngtiusny ngarhtansiupayliuksayarhcar
parsayarararmhar yarkyarsny min-
mnhngmsksanbell naylyhng kayarngsa-
yarlny mtrarsayarmayhtunnhng knglwtm-
nyakyayarnng yarkyartiung mimimyar
rhichcayayar. minmtiung mimilngwrhih-
cayayar. yarkyarsny sksanhkyngwtkiu
mimimiyaraar pyuhcayayar. ht iunntuu
minmsnylny sksanhkyngwtkiu mimilngaar

pyuhcayayar. minmsny mimikiuyki-
umpiung lngsny piungeat. ht iunntuu
yarkyarsnylny mimikiuykiumpiung
myarsny piungeat. ahkyng hkyng hknpg-
wnwtkiu mpymrhayarnngky nhng. ht iusi-
siusayar sutayarnghkyngwtkiup yursay
ahkwng rhichcay hkyng ngghar sbhayartuu
hknpgwnwtkiuhknmyh mrhayarngrhu msi-
uliu. ht iusi rhayarngly hng kiuykiuhkyup
tny niungsayaraarhpyng hcartnsny apyhcisi
swaysayarngrsayar ahkwng mrhichcay hky-
ngghar nayarkthpn atuunaykylayar. siu-
rartwng pnytmhtarbhella hkwngpayhkyng
aarhpyngsar ngarsieat. luuapayarngtiusny
ngarkellsuuhpyhchcay hkyng ngghar ngar-
aliurhieat. siusayarlny luuase asetiusny
bhurarshkng paysnartayarmuusnyatiung
aseasesayar sukyayjuukiu hkanrkyeat.
htiukyayarnngmyarmrhisayar suutiunhng
mutsiumtiukiui ngarsiusnykar ht iusu-
tiusny ngarkellsuunaylyhng kayarngeat.
siusayarlny karmgunkiu mhkyuptny ni-
unglyhng ht iumyarchuanbhkhkyngkiu
pyukyhcay. kilaysar hctipuupnhkyng rhis-
nyhtk ht iumyarchuanbhkhkyng pyusayar
sarkayarngeat. hknpgwnrhisayar suutiuk-
iulny ngarpnytsny sarmk shkngbhurar
pnyttayarmuusnykar myarsny mimihknpg-
wnkiu mhcwngphchcay nhng. hcwngphcllyhng
hknpgwnmrhibelhlnayhcay. siumhtlyhng
hknpgwnhayarnghtansiu pyn asngatng-
nayhcay. yarkyarsnylny mimimiyarnhng
mkwarhchay nhng. kywngsayarsuutiuk-
iushkngbhurarsny kiuytiungmpnythell
ngarpnytsnykar thcuantayark sayar
nyeahckiusny myuankynysayar myarrhi
ht iumyarsny mimihknpgwnnhng nayhky-
ngghar aliurhilyhng mkwarhchay nhng.
ht iunntuu minmsnylny myuankynysayar
hknpgwnrhii ht iuhknpgwnsny mimim-
yarnhng nayhkyng ngghar aliurhilyhng
mkwarhchay nhng. akayarngmuaar
myuankynysayarlngsny mimimiyarabhiu
hcnkyyeat. myuankynysayar myar snylny
mimilngabhiu hcnkyyeat. siumhut-
lyhng sngtiueat sarmsesny mhcnkyy.
yhkutwng hcnkyykyeat. siusayarlny
myuankynysayarsuusny kwarswarliuly-
hng kwarswarhchay. ht iusiupyulyhng
tpnytar sny yarkyarthpyhchcay min-
mhpyhchcay hkyng nhayarnghkyngmrhi.
ngarti usny asngatngnayhcay hkyng ngghar
bhurarshkngat pnyttayarrhieat. ahky-
ngmin sngsnykiuyhknpgwnkiu kytngmny
mkytngmnykiu abhysiu sisny. ahkyngya-
yarkyar sngsny kiuyhknpgwnkiu kytngmny.
mkytngmnykiu abhysiusisny. shkngbhu-
rarsny luuaseasetiuar waynghtayarmuu
bhurarshkngsny luuaseasetiukiui hkayarta-
yarmuusny nhng lyayarchwar luutiungky-
ngnayhcay. hkpsimsayar asngtayarktiuki
ht iusiungarpnyteat. arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
hkansayarsuusny hkayartayarmuuhky-

gkyayjuukiuhkanrlyhng arayhpyarl-
 hehkyngkiu mhcnwhcaynhng. arayhpy-
 arlhhehkyngkiu mhkansayarsuusnylny hka-
 yartayarmuuhkyngkyayjuukiuhkanrlyhng
 arayhpyar lhehkyngkiu mhkanhcaynhng.
 arayhpyarlhehkyngaarhpyng akyiumrhi.
 mhkanbell nayhkyngaarhpynglny akyi-
 umrhi. bhurarshkngcat pnyttayartiukiu
 hcayarngrhayarkhkyngaarhpyngsar akyi-
 urhieat. hkayartayarmuuhkyngkyayjuuki-
 uhanrsayarsuusny akyngamhukiu lupnayeat.
 htiusiuluutiunglupnayhcay. ahcayhkanky-
 wnhpyhc hkayartayarmuuhkyngkyayjuuki-
 uhanrlyhng hciurimhkyngmrhinhng. siusa-
 yarlnylwthkyngsiu rayarkniunglyhng
 lwtrsayar ahkwngkiusar suansayarnghay.
 akyayarnmuukarkywnhpyhchcny shkngb-
 hurar hkayartayarmuuhkyngkiu hkanrsa-
 yarsuusny shkngbhurareat luulwthpyhceat.
 htiiunntuu luulwthpyhchcny hkayarta-
 yarmuuhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsuusny hkrhc-
 tayareat kywnhpyhceat. sngtiusny abhi-
 unhngwytayarmuuhkyngkiu hpyhc luuhtan
 aliualyayarkkywnmhkankynhng. nyeahck-
 iutiu hkayartayarmuuhkyngkyayjuuki-
 uhanrsayarsuusny akyngamhukiu lupnayeat.
 htiusiu bhurarshkngghaytayar luutiunglup-
 nayhcay. hkngpwnmrhisayarsuutiueat
 amhumhar shkngbhurareatpnyttayarsny
 ngarmharhisayarlny ngarsny shchcar rhis-
 aysuuhpyhcaansayarnghar shkngbhurareat
 kyayjuutayarkiu hkanrsayarsuukellsiu
 hcerngeat. hcernghkykhuumuukar yhku-
 nyhmsellhkyng akyayarnkyayarngh hkn-
 gpwnmrhilyhng kayarngeat. sngsnymyarrhily-
 hng lwthcayhkyngnghar mkyanhcnyhng.
 myarnhnglwtylhng ahkyarsayarmyarkiu
 mrharnhng. siusayarlly sngsny myarnayly-
 hng apyhcmrhi. lngmnaybhuusayar minm-
 snylny lngnaylyhng apyhcmrhi. siusayarlly
 htiusiupyusayar suutiusny layarknyhny-
 sellhkyngdukhkkuu hkanrkyymny. iamhuar
 kyptnyhchwarsayar pnytkiu ngarmhtarliu.
 nyeahcktiutiu ngarsiusnykar kynkywngsayar
 karlsny kynykpsnyhpyhc myarrhisayar
 suusny myarmrhiskellsiu hpyhcrmy.
 ngiukywaysayarsuusny mngiukywayskellsiu
 hpyhcrmy. wmmayayarksayarsuusny wmm-
 mayayarkskellsiu hpyhcrmy. uhchcarwysa-
 yarsuusny alyhngmrhiskellsiu hpyhcrmy.
 ilayarkkiu suansayarsuusny msuanskellsiu
 hpyhcrmy. akyayarnmuukar ilayarkcat
 asng snhtarnsnyrwayswar kwypyayarktcat.
 sngtiusny hciurimhkyngnghngklwgh-
 cayhkyngnghar ngaraliurhieat. hkng-
 pwnmrhisayarsuusny shkngbhurareat
 hcittayarnhngtwayhcayhkyngnghar shkngb-
 hurareatamhukiusar stiharttcat. hkngpwn-
 rhisayarsuumuukar mimimyreathcitnhng
 twayhcayhkyngnghar layarkeamhukiu
 stiharttcat. htiiunntuu hkngpwnmrhis-
 aymiminhng hkngpwnrhisayar minmsny
 hkyarnarhkyng rhieat. hkngpwnm-

rhisayar minmsny kiuyhkndharhchitw in-
 yarnynhchparkiu snrhngchayhkyngnghar
 shkngbhurareatamhukiusar stiharttcat.
 hkngpwnrhisayarmimimuukar mimihkng-
 pwneathcitnhng twayhcayhkyngnghar
 layarkeamhukiu stiharttcat. htiusiungar-
 siusayar sngtiuaakyiukiusar htayarksueat.
 sngtiukiu nhayarngrhkhkyngsaya rhcitnhng
 siusny mhut. sngtiusny layarkpthcwarkyn-
 g hciurhuphtwayhkyngmrhbell shkngbhu-
 rareatwtkiu amellypwhcayhkyngngharsar
 isiusueat. apyiuukyarsny hkngpwnm-
 rhbell askarwylwnlyhng mlyayarkpthu
 htiaupyuknyarkiu piungsayarsuusny
 htngmht hitimiyarhcrakayayarnghlyrh-
 lyhng htiusuusny aliualyayarkpyuhcay.
 apyhcmrhihtimiyarkyhca. siusayarlly
 mimihcitnhluantnykynhkyngnrhi pyulius-
 nyatiung pyuniungsayar ahkwngnghng
 kiuyhcit aliukiu hkyuptnyuniungsayar
 ahkwngghisayarkyayarngh mhtimiyarbell-
 naymnyhu kiuyhcitnhluantellmhar hcerng
 suanhpysayarsuusny kayarnghchwarpueat.
 siurartwng mngglarsayarnsayaarsuusny
 kayarnghchwarpueat. msayarnsayaarsu-
 umuukar sar kayarnghchwarpueat. min-
 msny mimihkngpwnmsaymhe karlptluan
 traraarhpyng hkynynhayarnghlyrhieat.
 hkngpwnsaylyhng muukar mimialiu-
 atiung shkngbhurarsar ahkyarsayar sueat
 myarhpyhchkyngnghar ahkwngghieat.
 ahkwngghisayarlly ahkyarsayarsuueat
 myar mhpyhchbellnaylyhng sarnngglar-
 rhisnyhu ngarsbhayar rhieat. ngarlly
 bhurarshkngcat winyarnytayarrhita-
 yarmuusnyhu ngarhwellmhkyngghcitrhieat.

8

rupturhaypuujayarsayar yikayarngararmhar
 ngartiurhismyh sny piunghkyarttsayar
 uarnrhisnykiu ngartiusikyeat. uarn-
 sny htayarnghwarhchaytcat. mayttar-
 muukar tnsayarktcat. akyngsueatny
 ngarkarpyarrhiihpyhcsnyhu hcihtngeat.
 htiusuusny siapsnyatiung alyhng msisay.
 bhurarshkngkiuhkyhsayar suumnys-
 nykar bhurarshkng sihcaytayarmuusayar
 suuhpyhceat. rupturhay puujayarsa-
 yar yikayarnghkiu hcarhkyngararmhar
 ruptusny ilayark ahkynynhe skskhpyh-
 snykiung tsuutnysayar bhurarshkngmht-
 par abhybhurarshkngmyhmhrhisnykiung
 ngartiusikyeat. bhurarmyar arhngm-
 yarhusiusnyatiung kayarnghkngpayar
 myaykypayarmhar bhurarhuu hka-
 yarwayar smutsayar suuamyarhisayarlly
 akyngbhurarshkngahtellk hkpsimsayar
 ararhpyhc akyngbhurarshkngabhiualiang-
 har ngartiusny hpyhckyeat. htiiuhkm-
 nytayarbharshkngtpartnyar ngartiur
 rhitayarmuueat. akyngshkngaarhpyng
 ngartiumhch hkpsimsayararhpyhckyeat.

htiushkngyayruhkrhctpartnysarngartiurhi-
 tayarmuueat. siusayarlny htiuarinkiu
 luutiungmr. ahkiyu sayar suutiussy ykhu-
 tiungaayarngrupturhay puujayar sayar
 yjkayarnngkiuhcarsayar ruptukiu htayarksa-
 yar hciitnhhgcarksnyhyphc suutiukiyuki
 kiussyisaymr. hciitsyaarnnysayarkyayarn
 nyhcnuyuhkyngsiu rayarktateat. ahcarasa-
 yarkaarpnyng bhurarshknggrhaymhar
 myknharrsnymhut. ahcarkiusuankarmyhh-
 pyng mytsny mhut. rhayarnngmhihpyng
 yutsnymhut. siusayarlny sngtiuahk-
 wngkiuaarnnysayar suuti htimi lell-
 hcrarakyayarn mhpymhchayhkyngnghar
 sti pyukylayar. akyayarnmuuakr sgnsny
 piunghkyarttsayar uarnrhilykpng ruptuh-
 nghtell hcarpwellnarmhar kyayarnsgnykiu
 suutparmynglyhng kiuyukiussisayar
 hcitaarnnysayarsuuny rupturhay puu-
 jayarsayar yjkayarnngkiu hcarhkyngnghar
 rellmnymhutlayar. htiusiuhpyhchlyhng
 akyngyeahckiuabhiualinghar hkrhct-
 ayarsny asayhkantayarmuueat. aarn-
 nysayar htiunyeahckiusny sngatuarn
 kyayarnngpykhcehkyngsiu rayarkrparsnyt-
 kar sngtiusny nyeahckitiukiu htiusiuphcmhar
 suuti kiuykiu kiussisayar aarnnysayarc-
 hikiu htihkiuksayarahkar hkrhctayarkiulny
 pyhcmharrarsiu rayarkeat. siuhpyhch
 ngareatahcarasayarksny ngarnyeahckiu
 mharywngchaylyhng ngarnyeahckiu mhary-
 wng hcrarakyayarngmrihchayhkyngnghar
 amellsarkiu ahcnympt rhayarnngmny.

9

ngarpayarlusny kywnmhut luulwthpyhcsny
 mhutlayar. tmntayarhpyhcsnymhutlayar.
 ngartiu shkng yayruhkrhckiu myngprpye
 mhutlayar. sngtiusny shkngbhurar ngarlup-
 sayar aluphpyhcsny mhutlayar. ngarsny
 ahkyarsayarsuutiuaar tmntayar mhpymhch-
 sayarlly sngtiuaartmntayar amhnhpyhceat.
 akyayarnmuuakr ngarsny tmntayarmhn-
 snyhu sng tiusny tpnnytayarhpyhchsa-
 yaraarhpyng ngarkiu tansip hktkyeat.
 ngarkiuhchcsaymaymynsayar suutiuaar
 ngar apyhchpyayrarhcarhuumuakr
 ngartiusny hcarasayarkhyng ahkwngm-
 rhislayar. kayhpnghngshkngbhurareatnyem-
 yarmhch kywngsayar tmntayarmyarkellsiu
 ngartiusnydayshcarre lhy lnsyntwng
 nmhpyhcsayar myarparhchayhkyngnghar
 ahkwng mrhislayar. ngarnhngbarnbsar
 alupmlupbellnayrsayar ahkwngmrhihi
 siurslayar. abhysusny kiuhchritkiu
 suan hehcmhukiu htmrsny. abhysusny
 uyyarnykiuhciukpyiu asekiuhmcarb-
 hellnayrsny. abhysusny siuhtin lup
 siunikiumsuanbellnayrsny. layarkewa-
 yarharraarhpyngsar isiu ngarsiu slayar.
 pnytrarsnylny isiupngsiusny mhutlayar.
 mayarrhayeat pnyttikyhmcharlsnykar

hcarpnngnysayar nwareat nhutkiuhhkyupt-
 nyru lareat. bhurarshkngsny nwarkiusar
 pmarnpyutayarmuu slayar. siumhut
 ngartiukeyayarnsar isiupnyttayarmuu
 slayar. lyhtwnsayarsuusy myayarlnglyk
 lyhtwnhchayhkyngngharng myayarlnglyk
 hcarpnngny sayarsuusy myayarlngsnytiung
 rhchayhkyngngharng ngartiukeyayarnsar-
 siu kymhcharlareat. ngartiusny sngtiu
 dhmmmyeuhcaykiu hciukpyemh sngtiueat-
 layarkeseuki suansayarnghlyng kyayjuukye
 mnylayar. ahkyarsayarsuutiussy sngtiuh-
 tanmhar htiuahkwng kiurlyhng ngartiusny
 sarhrtiuksnymhutlayar. siusayarlny
 htiuahkwngkiu ngartiusny msuanbell
 hkrhctayar eat ewangaylitrarkiu setarhky-
 gakyayarngr mrih chayhkyngnghar ararrar
 snyhkankyeat. dhmmkiuchambukiu sa-
 yarngrwksayar suutiussy bimarntayarkiu
 amhepyu hcarrsnykiung yjpuujayar hkyn-
 gamhukiu sayarngrwksayar suutiussy
 yjpllngnhg sksan hcarrsnykiung sngtiu
 msikyslayar. htiunytuu ewangayli-
 trarkiuhayarsayar suutiussy ewangayli-
 trarkiu amhepyu askmwayrmy akyayarn
 shkngbhurareat pnyttayarmuuhkyrhieat.
 siusayarlnyhtiuahkwngkiu ngarsny alyh-
 ngmsuan. sngtiussy ngaraar htiusiupyu-
 cayhkyngnghar ihckar kiu ngarraysnymhut.
 akyayarnmuuakr ngarwarkwarhkyngahk-
 wngkiusutparhpykssnyhtk ngarsayayar
 sar kayarngeat. ngarsnyewangaylitrarkiu
 hayarruanpyulyhng warkywarhkyng aky-
 yarngmrisay. abhykyayarn nnyhu-
 umuakr mahayrbhellmnyning. mha-
 yarbellnaylyhng amngglarrhieat. siuhpyhch
 amhutayarkiu alialayark sayarngrw-
 lyhng akiurhieat. kiualikiungngsn
 sayarngrwklyhng arartayar hknhtarsayarsu-
 uhyphceat. siuhpyhch ngareatakyuabhy-
 sunnyhuumuakr ewangaylitrarkiu hayarsa-
 yarahrkar hayarkhyngnghg hcpsiungsayar
 ahkwngkiu msuanbelllyk hkrhctayareat
 ewangaylitrarkiu narsayarsuutiussy abhy
 hcritkiumy mkunbellnayhchayhkyngnghar
 pyulyhngngarakiurhieat. ngarsny abhy-
 ueatkywn mhpymhchsayarlly sarmyarsayar
 suutiukiurhkyngaliunghar luutkartieat
 kywnhkanreat. yudluutiukiurhkyngali-
 unghar yudluuti yudluokellsiuhpyhceat.
 pnyttarkiu kiuytiung msnykp sayarlly
 pnyttarkiu snykpsayarsuutiukiuh rkyng-
 galiunghar pnyttarkiu snykpsayarsuuti
 pnyttarkiu kyngsayarsuokellsiuhpyhceat.
 bhurarshknggrhaytar trarmellmny
 hkrhctayareattrarkiu kyngsayarsuuhpy-
 hcsayarlly pnytt trarmellsayarsuutiukiuh
 rkyngaliunghar pnyttarmellsayarsuuti
 pnyttarmellsayar suokellsiuhpyhceat.
 aarnnysayar suuti aarnnysayar suokell-
 siuhpyhceat. ahkiyusayar suutiukiuh
 thcuantkusayar amhu araraarhpyng
 kytngghkyngaliunghar hkpsimsayar suuti

hkpsimsayarararhpyhceat. sngtiunhngatuu ewangaylitrarkiu sksanhkyngaliunghar ewangaylitrarkiyayarnng htiusiungarpyu-layrhieat. myaytlnngpyiung pyaykysayarsu-uapayarnngtiusny pyiung pyaykysayarlny tyayarktny sarlyhng sukiursnyhu sngtiu msikyslayar. sukiur mnyakyayarnng pyaykylayar. pwellpyiung ahkyngghkyngtiuksayar suumynsnykar ararrar tpmkhkyngkiu hkyuptnytteat. htiusuutiisny nyhiunwmpykhcettsayar pnuerhckiu rhkyngaliung-harpyukyeat. ngartiumuukar mnyhiunwmmpykhece niungsayar pnuerhckiu rhkyngaliunghar pyukyeat. htiukyayarnng ngarpyaysa-yarahkar amhttmellpyaysnmhut lkpwayst-sayarahkar aarkars kayarnngkngkiusar htiu stsynmhut. suutparkiu suanmpyemh kiuytiunghruansayar suumphyhcrmnnyakya-yarnng kiuykiuhtiunhiphcklayrhieat.

10

nyeahckiutiu ngartiubhiubhayapa-yarnngtiusny miughtimaayarkmharrih pnyglyay rhayarkswar kysnyhuung mi-ughtimnhngpnyglyhtellmhar mayarrhay bttijankiu hkankysny huung dhmmahcark-iat uuhcarkysnyhuung dhmmraykiu atu-sayarkkysnyhuung sngtiu msimmhut bhell-nayhcayhkyngnghar ngaraliumrhi htiusu-uaiunayark liuksayardhmmkyayarkmh htwksayarraykiu sayarkkyeat. htiukyaya-rkkar hkrhc tayarhpyhcestny. siusayarlny htiusuutiutwng myarhcwarsayar suutiukiubhurarshkngsny aarnnhcscatayarmmuu. suutiisny taysarykyaypykhcehkyngsiu rayarkkyeat. htiusuutiisny mkayarngsa-yararartiukiutpmkskellsiu ngartiusny mtpmkhcayhkyngnghar htiukyayarnngar-tiusny ngartiubhiu puansksay hpyhckyeat. luutiisny hcarsayarklyk htiungnaykyeat. nayarkthpn khkunmyuhtuuhkyngnghar htikyearthu kymhcar larsnyatiung htiusuuhkyiutiusny ruptukiukiuwkyskellsiu mkiukwykynhng. htiusuuhkyiutiusny mtrarsayar mayhtunamhukiupyu tnyahkyngtwng luunhcsayarnng suanhta-yarnnglellsayskellsiu mpyubhell mtrarsayar mayhtunkiurhayarnngkykunaan. htiusu-uahkyiutiusny hcuanhcmnhayarngrhkhkyn-gkiu pyu mywayhpyng pykhciscellsiu ngartiusnmpyu hkrhctayar kiu mhcuanhcmnhayarngrhkbhellnaykykunaan. htiusuuhkyiutiusny mynytmhkyngkiupyu hpykkesayarsuueat lkphpyng pykhceskellsiumhut mynytmhkyngkiupyu kykynhng. htiukyayarnngararhismyhtiisny puansksay hpyhcaansayarnghar htiusuutiurayarkkyeat. kpkarl asuntwng hpyhcsa-yarnngartiukiut suanmhcrarbhui kymhcar raytartykrhistny. htiukyayarnng akyn-gsuusny mimitnykyny lyknaysnyhu mimi-htngmhteat. htiusuusny melliuhkyngnghar

stipyuhcay. luuhpyhcttsayar hcuanhcmn-hayarngrhkhkyngkiusar sngtiusny hkan-rkyeat. bhurarshkngsny shchcarnhng pyny-hcuanayarmuusnyhpyhc sngtiu mhhkanni-ungsayar hcuanhcmnhayarngrhkhkyngkiu sngtiu rayarkhcmsayarnghar ahkwngpay tayararmmuu. sngtiisny hkanningmnyakyayarnng hcuanhcmnhayarngrhkhkyn-gararnhngtkw htwkmyayarksayar lmkuiulny hcerngpyupnyngtayarumulimny. htiukyayarnng ngarhkyhcsuuti ruptukiukiu kiukwyhkyng ambhukiu kynyrrhayarnngkylayar. sngtiukiukiu pnyarrhiskellsiumht pyayarmny. ngarhckarkiu sngghkyngkylayar. ngartiusny kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmar mngglarhkwkhplarmuukar hkrhctayareataswaykiu sksanhkyng hpyhcsny mhutlayar. ngartiuhpellsayarmunmuukar hkrhctayareat kiuykiu sksanhkyngphpyhcsny mhutlayar. muntluantnyrhisnyhpyhc ngartiurhismyhsny tluantny hpyhcsayarhtiumunkiu sksanlyk hkanyuuky sayarkiyayarnng amyarhpyhcsayar ngartiusny tluantkiuytnyhpchkyeat. jarti-aarhpyng israylamyuhpyhcsayar suutiukiukynyrrhukylayar. yjkayarnngkiuhcarsayar suutiisny yjpllngnng sksansayarsuuhpyhckysny mhutlayar. htiusiususayar abhysiu ngarsiuliusny. ruptukar mhtcrarrhisny rupturhay puujayarsayar yjkayarnngkar mhtcrarrhisnyhu siuliuslayar. htiusiumsiuliu. sarsnarpluutiisny puujayarsayaryjkiubhurarshkngaar puujayarkysnmhut. ntsiutiuaar puujayarkyeat. sngtiisny ntsiutiunhng sksanhcayhkyngnghar ngaraliumrhi. shkngbhurareat hkwkhp-lar ntsiutiueat hkwkhp-larnhchcparkiu sngtiusayarkniungky. shkngbhurareat hcarpwell ntsiutiueathcarpwellhchcparkiu sngtiuwng mhcarniungky. shkngbhurar amyktayarthwkhcayhkyngnghar ngartiupyurkyslayar. ngartiusny shkngbhurarhthkar tnhiukyeykslayar. ngarsny apyhcmsngbell hkpsimsayar amhuararkiu pyuniungsny mnhcaytayar. hkpsimsayar amhuararkiu pyusngsnymhut. apyhcmsngbell hkpsimsayaramhuararkiu pyuniungsny mnhcaytayar. hkpsimsayar amhuarar-tiusny suutparkiu tnsayarkrttsnymhut. kiuyakiukiukiu abhysuumymhrarhcaynng. suuakiukiukiu luutiungharhcay. auttp-phcitkiu htayarkrsayarkiyayarnng jhay rayarnngsmyhkiu mhchckyayarmmaymnbhell hcarkylayar. akyayarnngmuukar htarwr-bhursary myaykne nhng myaykyetnsarkiu piungtayarmuueat. myuankynysayarsuusny sngtiukiuhkayarbhit sngtiisny swarliulyhng auttpphcitkiu htayarkrsayarkiyayarnng sngtiurhay htysmyhkiu mhchckyayarmmaymnbhell hcarkylayar. siusayarlny imnysayarararsny rupturhay puujayarsa-yar yjkayarnghpyhceat hu thcuantayark sayarsusulyhng htiusiususayar suueat-myknharkiuung auttpphcitkiung htayark

mhcar kynhng. auttpphcit husiusayar kiuy-
 hcitkiumsiuliu suuhcitkiu siuliuat. ahk-
 yarsayarsueathcitsny ngareatahkwngkiu
 abhy kyayarng hchckyayarhcerngrmny. ny.
 kyayjuutayaraarhpyng ngarsuansayarn-
 grylhng kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwm
 suansayarnsgnytwng abhy kyayarng
 kellrellpyhctnghkyngkiu hkanrmnynyhu
 siulyhng muukar sngtiusnyhcarsayarng
 sayarksayarng mnysnyamhukiu pyusayarng
 bhurarshkngat bhuntayarkiu htayark
 hkpsimsayaramhukihchckiu pyukylayar.
 luumyartiussy kytngghkyngsiu rayarkhcm-
 sayarnghar ngarsny kiuyakiukiurmharbell
 suaakiukiur rhar hkpsimsayarlutiuat
 aliusiuararrar liuksnyntuu sngtiusnylny
 yudluu hayls luu bhurarshkngat asngta-
 yarwngsuuti htimi lellhcrar akyayarngkiu
 mpyubhell

11

ngarsnyhkrhctayareat nnytuukyngskell-
 siu sngtiulny ngarnytuu kyngkyla-
 yar. nyeahckitiui sngtiusny ararrar
 ngarkiu aayarkmay ngarappaysayarn-
 nyupdaytiuki hwelllm kysnyhpyhc
 sngtiuki ngarhkyemwmeat. yayark-
 yareathkayarngkar hkrhctayarhpyhcsny
 kiung minmeathkayarngkar yayarkyarh-
 pyhcsnykiung hkrhctayareathkayarngkar
 bhurarshkng hpyhctayarmuussykiung
 sngtiu simhthchayhkyngghar ngarali-
 urhieat. yayarkyarmnysnykar mimihka-
 yarngkiu hpuanlyk sutayarngsayarng
 prayarhpkpyusayarng mimihkayarng as-
 raykiu rhuthkyeat. minmmsnykar
 mimihkayarngkiu mhpuanbell su-
 tararngsayarng prayarhpkpyusayarng
 mimihkayarng asraykiurhuthkyeat. hti-
 u-siupulyhng sanpngritnyhngtueat.
 minmsny mimihkayarngkiu mhpuanlyhng
 sanpngkiuhpythcay. sanpng hpythkyng
 sanpngritnyhngarsny rhkhrarrhilyhng
 hkayarngkiuhpuanhcay. yayarkyarsny
 bhurarshkngat puanshtarn bhunasrayta-
 yarhpyhcsayarkayarng mimihkayarngkiu
 mhpuan. minmmuukar yayarkyareatb-
 hunasrayhpyheat. yayarkyarsny min-
 mkyayarngghpyhcsny mhut. minmsny
 yayarkyarkayarngghpyheat. yayarkyarkiu
 minmtiuhpnsngsnymhut. minmkui ya-
 yarkyarbhui hpsngeat. htiukyayarng
 kayarngkngtmnyarkiu htayark minmsny
 mimihkayarngkiu hpuanrmny. siusa-
 yarlny shkngbhurar yayarkyarmparbell
 minm hpyhcsnymhut. minmparbell
 yayarkyarhpyhcsny mhut. minmsny yayark-
 yarkayarngghpyhcskellsiu yayarkyarsnylny
 minmaarhpyngghpyheat. aluanhcan tius-
 nylny bhurarshkngkayarng hpyhckyeat.
 minmsny hkayarngkiuhpuanbelllyk bu-
 rarshkngkiu sutayarnglyhng lyayarkptsny

mlyayarkpt snykiu sngtiu aliualyayark
 sngghkyngghcerngkylayar. yayarkyarsny
 rhnysayarsanpngrhilyhng rhkbbhwysayar
 akyayarngghpyhcsnykiu sngtiuaar pkti-
 trarpng suanmswnsgnsny mhutlayar. min-
 mmuukar rhnysayarsanpngrhilyhng suheat
 bhunasray hpyheat. akyayarngmuukar
 minmsanpng sny mimihkyuanhcartiu
 hpyheat. siusayarlny thcuantayarksa-
 yarsuusny ngynghkuanlyhng ngartiung
 bhurarshkngat asngtayar ng htiusiuyar
 htuanhcanmrhieat. thpntuan sngtiusny
 akyiuki pyuhcuhkyngghar hcnwaykys-
 nymhut. akyiuki nnyhchayhkyngghar
 hcnwaykysnyhpyhc ngarsny pnytharhc-
 nytwng sngtiuki mhyemwmmr. pht
 akyayarngghuomuukar sngtiusny asngta-
 yar hcnwaykysayarahkar ahkyngghkyng
 kwelppayarkhkyngghisnykiu ngarkyareat.
 kyarrsnyatiung mhnkayarnghmhlmmny.
 akyayarngmuukar sngtiutwng kayarngmw-
 sayar suutiuki htnggharhcmsayarnghar
 snghkwellhkynggharmny. sngtiusny at-
 uhcnwaykysayarahkar shkngbhurareat
 pwelltayarkiu hcaraansayarnghar h-
 cnwayky snyhm. akyayarngmuukar
 sngtiusny hcarkysny twng kiuyhce ki-
 uyhcemimiahcarkiu arngyuu thkyiukar
 sarmwtlyk thkyiukar hcarsayarkkyu-
 lykrhkyeat. sngtiusny hcarsayarkrarrbhi-
 kiuyaimmrhi slayar. siumhutlyhng bu-
 rarshkngat asngtayar kiu mhtemellmyn-
 gpyu sngrellsayarsuutiuki rhkkyayark
 hcayslayar. abhysiu ngarsiumny.
 iamhumhar sngtiuki hkyemwmmnylayar.
 mhyemwmmr. akyayarngmuukar sngtiu
 ngarappaysayar ararkiu shkngbhurarhtan
 ngarkhcarpye. hkanrsayararhuu muukar
 shkngyayrhussny rnsuulksiu apnhanhky-
 ngkiu hkanayar naynymhar munki yuu
 kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmpyemh munki-
 uhpell imunkar sngtiuaabhiualionghar
 hkyiuhpellsayar ngareatkiuyhpyheat.
 yuuhcarkylayar. ngarkiu aayarkmaybhi-
 urar isiu pyuky layarhu mintayarmueat.
 htiunytuu nyhcarhcarpyemh hkwkkiulny
 yuu ihkwkkar ngareatasway tnysayarptin-
 yarmytrar shchpyheat. ihkwkku sayark-
 sayarahkarhkar ngarkiu aayarkmaybhiur
 sayarkkylayaru mintayarmueat. aky-
 yarngmuukar sngtiusny htiumunkiuhcar
 htiuhkwkku sayarksayarahkarhkar shkngb-
 hurarasayhkan tayarmuuhkyngkiu kywlar-
 tayar mmumhettiungayarn pykheat.
 htiukyayarng shkngbhurareat munnghk-
 wkku mhtiukmtbell hcarsayarksayarsu-
 umnysnykar shkngbhurareat kiuytayarngh
 aswaytayarkiu pyhcmharrrayarkeat.
 siuhpyhc luutiungkiuykiuyhchckya-
 yarpyemh munkiuhcarhcar. htiunytuu
 hkwkkiulny sayarkhcar. akyayarngmuukar
 mhtiukmtbell hcarsayark sayarsuusny
 shkngbhurareat kiuytayarkiu piunghk-

yar msisayarkyayarng mimiapayarsiu
 apyhcrayarkhcayhkyngnghar hcarsayarksa-
 yarsuuhpyhceat. htiuakyayarngkyayarng
 sngtiutwng aarnnysayarsuu mkyngmmarsa-
 yar suuamyarrrhikyeat. saysayar suuam-
 yarlny rhikyeat. ngartiusny kiuykiukiuy
 hchkyayarchcenglyhng hchkyayar hceng-
 tayarmuuhkyngnghng knglwtkylimmny.
 hchkyayarchcengntayarmuuhkyngkiu hkan-
 rkysayarahkar layarkesartiunhgatuu
 apyhchcenghkyngnghng knglwt mnyakya-
 yarng suanmtayarmuuhkyngkiu hkanrkyeat.
 htiukyayarng ngarnyehcktiutu sngtiusny
 hcaraansayarnghar hcnwaysayarahkar
 ahkyngghkyng tyayarkkiu tyayarknganl-
 ngkylayar. thcuantayarksayarsuusny
 sarmwtlyhng sngtiusny apyhchkanlyk
 mhcnwayhcayhkyngnghar htiusuu sny
 mimiaim hcarhca. kywngsayar amhum-
 yarkiu ngarlarsayarahkar hcerngmny.

12

nyeahcktiutu sngtiusny winyarnysukyayjuu
 akyayarng myarkiu msibhellnayh-
 cayhkyngnghar ngaraliumrhi. sngtiusny
 ahtkksarsnarpluuhpyhc suutpar swaysa-
 yarnghshpyng hckarmpyayarniungsayar
 rupturhirsau parswardsayar suuhpyhck-
 yayarngkiu sngtiu sikyeat. htiukyayarng
 bhurarshkngceat winyarnytayaraarhpyng
 hayarpyayar abhysuumyhyayrhukiu mkyin-
 sell niungnsykiung yayrhusuny shkngbhurar
 hpyhctayarmuueathu snrhngsayarwin-
 yarnytayarkiu amhempyulyhng abhysu-
 umy mpyayarniungnsykiung sngtiusny
 sinarlny hcayhkyngnghar ngarstipayeat.
 sukyayjuutayar ahtuuhtuahtwayhtway
 rhingyarsayarlly winyarnytayartpartny
 rhieat. dhmmsrarambu ahtuuhtuahtway-
 htwayrhingyarsayarlly shkngtpartnyrhieat.
 pyupynghkyngamhu ahtuuhtuahtwayht-
 wayrhingyarsayarlly hkpsimsayar suuti
 pyupynghmyhkiu pyupyngh tayarmuusayar
 bhurarshkngtpartnyrhieat. kayarngsa-
 yarakiyualiungharsar winyarnytayarkiu
 luuaseasetiuar htngrrharhwar payta-
 yarmuulyk rhieat. abhysiunnyhuumuukar
 winyarnytayaraarhpyng tyayarksayarsuaar
 pnyartrarkiu paytayarmuueat. htiuw-
 yarnytayaraarhpyng tyayarksayar suuaar
 htiutwhghkyngtrarkiu paytayarmuueat.
 htiuwinyarnytayaraarhpyng tyayarksayar
 suuaar yuankynghkyngkiu paytayarmuueat.
 htiuwinyarnytayar aarhpyng tyayarksa-
 yarsuuaar anarrayargarkiu ngyimhcayni-
 ungpyarsarahkwngkiu paytayarmuueat.
 tyayarksayarsuuaar tnhiukiupyniungsaya-
 yar ahkwngkiung tyayarksayarsuuaar
 prayarhpkpyuniungsayar ahkwngkiung
 tyayarksayarsuuaar hcitwinyarny tiukiu
 piunghkyarsiniungsayar ahkwngkiung
 tyayarksayarsuuaar amyiumyisayar

bharsarhckarkiu pyayarniungsayar ahk-
 wngkiung tyayarksayarsuuaar htiubharsar
 hckareatankkiu hpayartyniungsayar ahk-
 wngkiung paytayarmuueat. iahkwngghis-
 myhtiukiu tpartnysayar winyarnytayarsny
 pyupyngh luuaseasetiuar asease hkanr-
 sayarahkwngkiu aliutayarrhisnyatiung
 wayngh paytayarmuueat. upmarkar
 kiuythkutny anggaramyarrhisnyhpyhc
 htiuthkutnysayarkuiynggar apayarngtiu
 sny myarlyknghg kiuythkutnyhpyhckellsiu
 htiunnytuu hkrhctayarhpyhceat. akya-
 yarngmuukar yudluuhpyhchca haylsluuh-
 pyhchca kywnhpyhchca luulwthpyhchca
 ngartiurhismyhsny winyarnytayartpart-
 nyaarhpyng tkiuytnyhtellsiu btiijanki-
 uhkankeat. ngartiurhismyhsny thcit twin-
 yarny ntghtellsuyny sakarkyeat. kiუსny
 anggarthkutnyrhisnymhut amyarrrhisnyh-
 pyhc hkyayk ngarsnylkmhutsayarkyayarng
 kiuynhngmhcpsiuunghsiulyhng htiუსiu-
 sisayarkyayarng mhcpsiuunghsny mhnslayar.
 narklny ngarsny mykhcimhutsayarkyayarng
 kiuynhng mhcpsiuunghsiulyhng htiუსiu
 sisayar kyayarng mhcpsiuunghsny mhnslayar.
 tkiuyluansny mykhcihpyhchlyhng abhysiu
 kyarniungmnyyny. tkiuyluansny narhpy-
 hchlyhng abhysiu nmniungmnyyny. yhku-
 muukar bhurarshkngsny aliutayarrhi sny-
 atiung anggarmaryasesetiukiu kiyhchceng
 hknhtartayarmuueat. htiuhmtpar anggara-
 payarngtiusny anggarthkutnyhpyhchlyhng
 kiუსnyabyhmhar rhilimmnyyny. yhkutwng
 anggarmaryarrhilyknghg kiuythkutny
 rhieat. mykhcek sngkiungaraliumrhiu
 lkkiu msiur. htiunnytuu uehkayarngh
 sngtiukiungaraliumrhiu hkyaytiukiu
 msiur. htiuhymhk aarnnyhnhrhisayar
 anggartiusny sarasuanwngkyeat. asrayn-
 nyhnhrhisayar anggartiuaarlly sarkyesayar
 asraykiu paytteat. ntgythkyngmrrhisayar
 anggartiusny sar kyesayar ntgythkyngkiu
 hkanrkyeat. ntgythkrhisayar anggara-
 tiusny ahkyarsayar ntgythkyngkiu mliuky.
 kiyuhkndhar ahkyngghkyngkwellpyarhky-
 ngmrhibhell anggarmaryartiusny ahkyngghkyng
 suukiu kiuynhngamyh stipyuhcayhkynggh-
 har bhurarshkngsny kiyuhkndharkiumy-
 hhca yutsayaranggaraar sarmyarsayar
 asraykiu paytayarmuueat. siuhpyhc
 anggarthkutny sngrellhkyngkiu hkanrlyhng
 anggarpayarngtiusny atuuhkanrkyeat.
 anggar thkusny hkyemyhayarkhkyngkiu
 hkanrlyhng anggarpayarngtiusny atuuwm-
 myayarkrkyeat. sngtiusny hkrhctayareat
 kiyuhpyhckyeat. asease anggartayarh-
 pyhckyeat. bhurarshkngsnyphmarar
 tmntayartiukiung dutiyarar prayarhpk-
 tiukiung ttiy arar srartiukiung htiunayark
 tnhiukiupysayar suutiukiung htiunayarka-
 narrayargarkiu ngyimhcayniungsayar
 ahkwngghisayarsuutiukiung snghtayark-
 tiukiung hceng auphciusayar suutiukiung

amyiumyusayar bharsarhckar kiupya-
 riuniungsayar suutiukiung asngtayar
 hknhtartayarmueat. sngwngsu rhis-
 myhtiusny tmntayarhpyhcky slayar.
 rhismyhtiusny prayarhpkhpyhckyslayar.
 rhismyhtiusny srarhpyhckyslayar. rhismy-
 htiusny bhunthkiuki pyniungkyslayar.
 rhismyhtiusny anarrayargarkiu ngymh-
 cayniungsayar ahkwngrhikyslayar. rhismy-
 htiusny amyiumyusayar bharsarhckarkiu
 pyayarniungkyslayar. rhismyhtiusny
 htiubharsarhckareat ankkiu bhayarpyni-
 ungkyslayar. sngtiusny amytasuansayar
 sukyayjuutayartiuki alwnaliurhikysnytwng
 sarmytsayar lmkuingarpyuemny.

13

ngarsny luubharsarhckarkiu ng ka-
 yarngkngt mnbharsarhckarkiu ng pya-
 yarniungsayarlny mayttar mhlilyhng asan-
 mynsayar tanpiuhkrarkellsiu ng tesankiusar
 payttsayar lngkwngkellsiu ng hpyhceat.
 prayarhpkuarngkiu ngarr nknellsayar
 ararrhi smyhtiu ng sippanattamyiumy-
 iukiuttsayarng tayarngmyarkiurwhayni-
 ungsayar yuanknyhkyngamyiumyiu ng
 pynyhcuansayarng mayttarmhlilyhng
 ahknyhshesks hpyhceat. suutparkiu
 ngarkywaymway uhchcarrhismyhkui
 hcwnkyellsny sarmk kiuyhkn dharkiu mer-
 hihcayhkyng ngghar apsayarlny mayttarm-
 hilyhng ngarakiumrhi. mayttarsny hc-
 itrhnytteat. kyayjuupyutteat. mayttarsny
 gunpyiung hkyng mrihi warkywarhkyng mrihi
 marnmarnmrihi. mlyayarkphcwarmkyngtt
 kiuyakiuki mhratt dayarsamykmhtwkt
 apyhchrisnyhu mhtngtt mtrarsayar amhu
 wmmayarkhkyng mrihit smmartar
 wmmayarktteat. hkpsimsayarararkiu
 hpuanuptteat. hkpsimsayarararkiu
 yuantteat. hkpsimsayarararkiu myayarl-
 ngtteat. hkpsimsayarararkiu snyhkan-
 tteat. mayttarsny hpayarkpynhkyngsbhayarnhng
 ahcnkynglwteat. prayarhpkuarmsayarng
 amyiumyusayar bharsarhckarkiu pyayarni-
 ungsayar ahkwngsayarng sippanattsayarng
 kwpyayarklimmy. yhkumuukar ngar-
 tiusny mhcuamling sittkyeat. prayarh-
 pkuarnhng mhcuamling hayarttkyeat.
 hcuanlghkyngsiu rayarksayarahkar-
 muukar mhcuamling smyhtiusny kwpya-
 yarkkylimmy. ngarsny suungy hpyhchc-
 nyahkar suungyliuhckarpyayareat. su-
 ungyluihcithtngeat. suungyliukeyahcn-
 yeat. askkiesayarahkarmuukar suungeat aram-
 yarkiu ngarpyrhareat. yhkutwng ngarti-
 usny mhnaarhpyng ripmilyksar naykyeat.
 htiuahkarmuukar mykmhayarkhtnght-
 ngmyng rkylimmy. yhkutwng ngarsi-
 amnygmhcuamling hpyhceat. htiuahkar-
 muukar suutparsny ngarkiu siskellsiu
 ngarsi rlimmy. yhkutwng yuanknyhkyng

myayarlng hkyng hkyhchkyng isuanpartny-
 lyk rhieat. isuanpartiu twng hkyhchkyng
 mayttarsny amytasuanhpyhcestny.

14

hkyhchkyng mayttarkiu mheaayarn gliukky-
 layar. winyarnysukyayjuutiuki alw-
 naliurhishnytwng prayar hpkpyursayar
 ahkwngkiusar liuhkyngsayarhcitrhi ky-
 layar. akyayarn gmuukar ahkyarsayarb-
 harsarhckaraarhpyng pyayarsayarsu-
 ny luutiuaarmpyayar bhurar shkngaarpya-
 yareat. suueathckarkiu abhysuumy h
 narmly. nknellsayararartiuki winyarny-
 tayaararhpyng pyayareat. prayarhpkpyusa-
 yarsuomuukar tnsyarkhkyng tiuktwn-
 swaysayarnghkyng sksarhkyng aliung har
 luutiuaarhayarpyayareat. ahkyarsayar
 bharsarhckaraarhpyng pyayarsayarsu-
 usny kiuykiusar tnsyarkeat. prayarhpk
 pyusayarsuomuukar asngtayarkiu tnsy-
 arkeat. sngtiurhismyhsny ahkyarsayar
 bharsarhckarhpyng pyayarchayhkyng ngghar
 ngaraliurhieat. prayarhpkpyuhcayhkyng
 ngghar saraliurhieat. akyayarn gmuukar
 ahkyarsayar bharsarhckarhpyng pyayarsa-
 yarsuusny asngtayarkiu tnsyarkhkyng
 ngghar ankkiu mbhayarmpylhng su-
 uhtkprayarhpk pyusayarsuusny sarmytsny.
 nyeahckitiu ngarsny sngtiurhirarsiular
 ahkyarsayar bharsarhckarhpyng hayarpya-
 yarsayarlny byardittayarkiu pynhkyng
 pnyarattkiusng hkyng prayarhpkpyuhkyng
 suanmauwardpayhkyngtt hkuhkui mpyub-
 hell lyk sngtiuaarpyayarlhng abhyaky-
 iurhiaanny. htiunnytuu asanmyntsa-
 yar awinyarn khcayarng pulwaytiusny
 sayhkyarsayarasannhng mmy ny lyhng
 hcayarn gsan pulwaysantiuki abhy-
 siusiniungmny. tanpiuhkrarsnylny
 mmhnsayarasannhng mynylyhng abhysu-
 usny hchctiukhkyng ngghar mimikiuykiu
 pyngsngmny. htiunnytuu sngtiusny
 narlnylwsayar hckarkiu nhuthpyng
 mmywklyhng mywksayarhckarkiu abhy-
 siusiniungmny. aarkarskayarn gngkiu
 pyayarsayarsuokellsiu hpyhclimmy. lu-
 upyny bharsarhckarmyitiusny imyh layark-
 myar rhismyhtiusny anknhngpynyhcuansny
 mhnhcaytar. bharsarhckareat ankkiu
 ngarnarmlyhng pyayarsayar suuaarn-
 garsny luuriung hpyhclimmy. pyayar
 sayarsuusnylny ngaraar luuriung hpyh-
 climmy. siuhpyhc sngtiusny winyarny-
 sukyayjuutayartiuki alwnaliurhikysnytwng
 asngtayarkiu tnsyarkhkyng ngghar kywyw-
 pynyhcuamny akyayarn kyihcarkylayar.
 htiukyayarn ahkyarsayar bharsarhckarkiu
 pynpyayarsayar suusny ankkiulny bha-
 yarpyniungmny akyayarn sutayarnghcay.
 abhykyayarn gnyhuumuukar ahkyarsayar
 bharsarhckarhpyng ngarsutayarn gly-

hng ngarhcitnhluan sutayarngsayarlny
ngaruarnsny akyiukiumpay. siuhpyh-
clyhng abhysiuptyurmnyyny. hcitnhlu-
annhngng uarnnhngng sutayarngmny.
hcitnhluan nhngng uarnnhngng sehkyng-
siurmny. siumhut sngsny hcitnhluannhng
kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmsayarahkar
mttsayar luuhcuawngphychsayer suusny
sngeat hckarkiu narmlnysayarkyayarng
kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmhkyngsiuliuk
aarmnghu abhysiu wnhkannimnyyny.
sngsny kyayjuutayarkiu kayarngmwnhwar
hkyemwmsny mnhcaytayar. ahkyarsa-
yarsuumuukar tny sayarkhkyngakyiumrhi.
ngarsny sngtiurhismyhhk ahkyarsa-
yar bharsarhckarhpyng hayarpyayarsa-
yarakarkiu htayark bhurarshkngcatkyayju-
utayarkiu hkyemwmeat. siusayarlny
asngtayar ahkyarsayar bharsarhckarhpyng
hckartsayarngkiu pyayarniungsn y htk
suutpartiukiu swnsngkyngngnar hckarn-
garhkwinkiu uarnnhngtkw pyayarniungsayar
ahkwngkiu saraliurhieat. nyeahckiuti
sngtiusny uarnnar suungymhpyhckynhng.
mtrarsayaramhuar niuhciu suungy-
hpyhckylayar. pnyttikymcharlsnykar
ahkyartparsayarlhar ahkyartparsayarn-
hutnhng iluummyiukiu ngarpyayarmny. siusa-
yarlny suutiusny narmhtayarngkyhu htar-
wrbhuramintayarmueat. siuhpyhc ahk-
yarsayar bharsarhckartiusny yuankynysayar
suutiuaar nimitlkhknarhpyhcsny mhut.
myuankynysayarsuutiuaar nimitlkhknar
hpyhcsny. prayarhpkpyuhkyngamhu-
muukar myuankynysayar suutiuaabhiuhut
yuankynysayar suutiuaabhiu hpyhcsny.
htiukyayarng sngwngsuuapayarngtiusny hc-
nyway ahkyarsayar bharsarhpyng hayarpya-
yarlyk naykyhcnwtwng myuankynysa-
yarsuu mttsayarsuusny wnglarlyhng
sngtiukiu suuruuhpyhckysnyhu pyayarmny
mhutlayar. siumhut sngwngsuu apa-
yarngtiusny prayarhpkpyu naykyhcnwtwng
myuankynysayarsuu mttsayarsuusny
wnglarlyhng sngwngsuuapayarngtiusny
suueatapyhckiu bhayapy suukiu hckya-
yarhcerng kyeat. htiusiusueat hcitnhluan
mhtngrharsayararartiusny htnggrharpyn
suusny pywpwlyk bhurarshkngkiu kiuk-
wylimmny. bhurarshkngsny sngtiutwng
amhnrhitayarmusnyhu sksayhkanlimmny.
nyeahckiuti abhysiuyny. sngtiuhc-
nywaykysayarahkar sarlansehyngkiu
rsayarsu suanmauward hckarkiu rsayarsu
ahkyarsayarbhasarhckarkiu rsayarsuu
byardittayarkiursayarsuu ankbhayarpyar
kiursayarsuu aseaserhikysnyhpyhc hkpsim
sayaramhutiukiu tny sayarkhkyngaliungnar
hcerngky layar. ahkyarsayar bharsarhckarh-
pyng hayarpyayar sayar suurhilyhng
nhhcyayarkhpyhchcay amysaruansiusa-
yar suanyayarkhpyhchcay tyayarkna-
yarktyayark pyayar tyayarksayarsuusny

ankkiubhayarpyhchcay. hckarpynmrhilyhng
hayarpyayarsayarsuusny asngtayar tit-
sithcwarney mimiaarng bhurarshkngaarng
pyayarhchcay. prayarhpknhhcyayarkhpy-
hchcay suanyayark hpyhchcay hayarpya-
yar ahkyarsayar suutiusny hckhckayar
sngkyngkyhchcay. htiunglyknaysayarsuaar
thcuanthkukiu hpwngpytayarmuuly-
hng arng hayarpyayarsayarsuusny titsit
hewarnayhchcay. akyayarnmuukar rhismy-
htiusny sngkyngngnarng rhismyhtiusny
sksarhkyngngnarng sngtiu asease ty-
yarknayark tyayarkprayarhpk pyursayar
ahkwnggrhikyeat. prayarhpkhtiusnylny mim-
itiuhcitwinyarneykiu hkyuptnyningkyeat.
bhurarshkngsny runrnghtksayaramhukiu
pyuhcutayarmmuu. snrhngsuutiueat asng-
tayarapayarng tiu hpyhckellsiu asngatng
ngyimwphkyngkiu pyuhcutayarmueat.
sngtiueat minmtiusny asngtayar titsithwar
naykyhchcay. suutiusny hayarpyayarsayar
ahkwngmrhiky. pnyttarhcerngsnyatiung
suuti u sny yarkyareatauphchiuhkyngkiu
wnhkanrkymny. minmtiusny thcuanthkuk-
iusngliulyhng aim mimihkngpwntiukiu
maymnykychcay. minmsny asng tayar
hayarpyayarlhyhng rhkbhwysayar akyayarn
hpyhceat. bhurarshkngcatnhutkpt trar-
tayarsny sngtiuh htwkslayar. siumhut
sngtiusiuar rayarkslayar. ngarsnysngtiuaar
raypayliuksayar hckartiusny shkngbhurareat
pnyttayarhpyhckayayarn kiu prayarhpkh-
pyhcsayarsuu winyarnysukayjuukiu
hkanrsayarsuumnysnykar wnhkanparhchay.
thcuantayark sayar suusny msilyhng
msibhellnayhchcay. ahkyupahkyarhuumuukar
nyeahckiuti sngtiusny prayarhpk pyuhkyng-
ngnar alwnaliurhikylayar. ahkyarsayar
bharsarhckarhpyng hayarpyayarkhyng
amhutiukiulny mmyhetarkynhng. hkp-
simsayaramhukiu tngtylayarkpthcwar
ahcnyatiung hcerngkylayar.

15

nyeahckiuti ngarsnysngtiuaar ha-
yarpyayar bhuusnynhganye sngtiusny
hkanyuu mhewellsnykp sayar ewangalyi-
trarkiu sngtiuaar thpn ngarkyar lukeat.
ahtknggarhayarpyayarsny akyayarnm-
yarkiu sngtiusny akyiუმellmyuanbell-
hcithcwelllmlyhng htiuewan gaylitraraarh-
pyng kyntngtayarmuuhkyngsiu rayarkkyeat.
ngarsny kiuytiungkhanyuusnyatiung
sngtiuaar rhayuehwar appaysayarakya-
yarngararhuumuukar hkrhctayarsny kymh-
carlarsnyatiung ngartiuauphckayayarn
asayhkantayarmueat. snggyiuhpyemh
kymhcarlarsnyatiung suanrkmyayarksa-
nyay htmayarkatayarmueat. kayhpsnyk-
iuytayarkiu myngpyemh tkyipnhhccparsayar
suutiusny myngkrkyeat. htiunayark nyeahck-
iungarrarmk tpyiungnk myngkrkyeat.

htiusuutiutwng amyarsayarsuutiusny yhku
tiungaayarnng askrhngkysayeate. ahky-
iutiusny aippyayarkpye. htiunayark
yarkupmyngreat. htiunayark tmn tayara-
payarngtiusny myngrkyeat. nayarksuan
ahkinmtayarmtnbhwasayar suokellsi-
uhpyhcsayar ngarpngmyngreat. ngarsny
ahtkbbhurarshkngreat asngtayarkiu nyh-
nellsayarkpayarnng anyansuansayar tmn
tayarphyceate. tmntayarhu hkayarwa-
yarhkyngkiu mhkanhtiuk. siusayarlny
bhurarshkngreat kyayjuutayaraarhpyn-
gsar ngarhpyhcsnyatiung ngarhpyhceate.
ngarhkanrsayar kyayjuutayarkiu lnhy aky-
iumellhkanrsnymhut. ahkyar sayar tmn-
tayarapayarngtiutk ngarsny sar kyih-
carhkyngkiupyeate. htiusiususayarlny
ngarkyihcarsnymhut. ngarhngatuirhisa-
yar bhurarshkngreat kyayjuu tayarsny
kyihcartayarmueate. htiukyayarnng
ngarhpyhchcay suutiuhpyhchcay isiu ngar-
tiusny hayarpyayarkyeate. isulnysngtiusny
yuanknykyeat. yhkumhar hkrhctayarsny
sayhkyngmh htmyayark tayarmuukya-
yarnngkiu hayarpyayarsnyhpyhc saysa-
yar suutiusny htmyayarkhkyngmrhiliu
sngtiutwng ahkyiusayarsuutiusny abhykya-
yarnng siurkysnny. saysayarsuutiusny htmya-
yarkhkyngmrhilyhng hkrhctayarsny htmya-
yarktayarmmuu. hkrhctayarsny htmyayark-
tayarmmuulyhng ngartiuh hayarpyayarkhkyng
akyiumrhi sngtiuyuanknyhkynglny
akyiumrhi. htiumyhm ngartiuisny
bhurarshkngreatamhumar mmhsayar
sksayhkanhpyhckyeate. akyayarnngmuukar
saylwnsayarsuutiusny htmyayarkhkyngmr-
hilyhng bhurarshkngsny hkrhctayarkiu ht-
myayarkhctayarmmuu yhkumhar hkrhct-
ayarkiu htmyayark hctayarmmuupyeu
ngartiuisny bhurarshkngreatayayarnngkiu
sksayhkanckyeate. saylwnsayarsuutiusny
htmyayark hkyngmrhilyhng hkrhctayarsny
htmyayarktayarmmuu. hkrhctayarsny
htmyayarktayarmmuulyhng sngtiuisny
yuankynsayarsny akyiumrhi duheriuk apy-
hcaayark rhikysayeate. htiumhtpar hkrhct-
ayarkiu yuankny aippyayar sayarsuutiusny
suanrhuanhkyngsiurayarkkpye. ngar-
tiusny hkrhctayarkiu amhepyu yhkubhw
sar myayarlghcrarrhilyhng ahkyarsayar
suuapayarngtiu htksar sngrellsayarsuu
hpyhckyeate. yhkumuukar hkrhctayarsny
sayhkyngmh htmyayarktayarmmuu aippy-
ayarsayarsuutiutwng auese sayar asephy-
hctayarmuupye. siuhpyhc luuaarhpyng
sayhkyngtrarsny tnskellsiu saysayarsu-
tiueate htmyayarkhkyngtrarsny luuaarh-
pyng tnylykrhieate. luuapayarngtiusny
aardanaarhpyngsayhkyngsiu rayarksnyn-
nytuu luuapayarngtiusny hkrhctayaraar
hpyng askrhngghkyngsiu rayarkrkytan.
siurartwng luuaaseasetiusny mimitiu alh-
nyatiung luukrkylimmny. hkrhctayarsny

auaeasayar asephyhctayarmueate hkrhct-
tayarsny kywllartayarmuusaayarahkar tpony-
tayarhpyhcsayar suutiu sny rhngghkyngsiu
rayarkkylimmny. htiuahkar hkrhctayarsny
ahtwtamyt aarnartnhkuiamyiumyiu
pyrhng miminiungngankiu bhurarshkngt-
nyhuusayar hkmnytayar apyntyayar
muupyemh kmbharkunrltan. hkrhct-
ayarsny rnsuuaayarngtiukiu hkaybhwar
tayaraayark hkyhtartayarmmuumhetiu-
gaayarnng auphciu tayarmuurnny. nayark-
suansayar rnsuutnyhuusayar saymngsny
suanrhuanhkyngsiu rayarkrltan. hkpsim-
sayararatiukiu luusareate hkyaayark
hkyhtartayarmuusnyhu kymhcarlareate.
hkpsimsayararatiuisny hkyhtarlykrhiky-
ayarnngkiu siusayar hkpsimsayararatiukiu
luusaraayark hkyhtartayarmuusaayarsny
kywngtayarmuukyayarnng htngrrharsny.
hkpsimsayar aratiuisny luusaraayark
hkyhtarlyk rhisayarahkar hkpsimsayararar-
tiukiu suuaayark hkyhtartayarmuusaay-
arsuueate auphciuayarmuuhkyngkiu sart-
ayarsny kiuytiungwnhkanlimmny. aky-
ayarnngmuukar bhurarshkngsny aluanhcu-
an hpyhctayarmuurnny akyayarnngny. saylwn-
sayarsuutiusny htmyayarkhkyng alyhngmr-
hilyhng saylwnsayar suutiueate kiuyhcar
btijankiuhkansayar suutiusny abhysiu
pyurmny. saylwnsayar suutiueatekiuyh-
car abhykyayarnng btijan kiu hkanrkysny.
ngartiuisnylny bhayrayarkaansayar ahkyng
ararnhng abhykyayarnng twayrkysny.
ngarsny naytiungasayhkanreathu ngar-
tiushkng yayrhuhkrhc sngtiuaakya-
yarnngkyayarnng ngarwarkywar wmmya-
yarkhkyngkiu tiungtny ngarsiuwneate.
saylwnsayarsuutiusny htmyayarkhkyng
mrhilyhng ehpkmyiu layarkewayarrhar-
raarhpyng ahtk k ngarsnysarrelltiunhng
tiuksayarsny abhy akyiurhisny. hcarkyku-
naan sayarkkykunaan nkphnysayrkymny.
alwellmyuukynhng. mkayarngsayar su-
tiunhng payarnngbhayarkhkyngaarhpyng
kayarngsayar akyngdhlay yuiyungtteate.
trarsphpyng niukylayar. duhcriukki-
umpyukyngny. ahkyiusayar suutiusny
bhurarshkngkiu msiky. htiusiususayar
sngtiukiu rhkkyayarkhcahykyngnghar
ngarsiuueate. saylwnsayarsuutiusny abhy-
siu htmyayarkkymny. abhysiusayar
kiuyhngpayarlarkymny nnyhu thcuantya-
yarksayarsuu maylimmny. ahkynglu-
umiuk snghciuksayarmyihucaympkyly-
hng mrhngtt. htiumhtpar myiuhcaykiu
hciuksayarahkar nayark hpyhctansayar
kiuykiuhciuk gyuanhcarhpyhchcay
ahkyar sayarhcarhpyhchcay ahcaysksskiu
hciuktteate. bhurarshkngsny aliutayarrhis-
nyatiung kiuykiu paytayarmueate. myi-
uhcayaseasetiuaar lny mimitiuyatiung
kiuykiupaytayarmueate. asarrhismy-
htiusny tmyiutnymhut. luusartmyiu

amellsartmyiu ngarsartmyiu nghksar tmyiu aseaserhikyeat. kayarngkngakayarnghahtnylnryhieat. myaykyeakayarnghahtnylnryhieat. kayarngkng akayarnghahtnyeat gunasraylnytmyiu myaykye akayarnghahtnyeat gunasraylnytmyiu hpyhieat. nayeatgunasraytmyiu leatgunasraytmyiu kyytiueat gunasraytmyiuasease rhikyeat. kyytiueat gunasraysnylnyasee ahkyarhkyar hpyhieat. htiunytuu saysaysarsuutiueat htmayarkhkyngakyayarnghararhpyhieat. kiუსnyhchiuksayarahkar pupttsayarsbhayrhieat. htmayarksayarahkar mpup niungsayarahpyhieat. htiuksayarahkargunasraypykeat. htmayarksayarahkar gunasraynhng pynyhcuaneat. htiuksayarahkar ahcwmmrhi. htmayarksayarahkar ahcwmmnhngpynyhcuaneat. htiuksayarahkar jartipkti kiuyhpyhieat. htmayarksayarahkar winyarnkiuyhpyhieat. jartipkti kiuytmyiu winyarnkiuytmyiurhieat. kymhcarlarsnykar rhayuehchwarsayarluaadansny askrhngsaryar sttwarhpyhieathu larstny. yhkutwngnayarksuanhpyhcsayar aardanmuukar askrhng hcayttsayar winyarnhpyhieat. winyarnkiუსny rhayuehchwarpshcsnymhut jartipktikiუსny rhayuehchwarpshpyhieat. nayarkmh winyarnkiuyhpyhieat. rhayuehchwarsayar luսsny myaykyekhpyscsayar kyayarnng myaysarhpyhieat. dutiylumuukar kayarngkng bhuank hpyhctayarmuusayar shkngpaytny. myaysartiusny htiiumyaysarkellsiu hpyhieat. kayarngkngsartiusny htiukayarnkngsarkellsiu hpyhckylimny. ngartiusny myaysareat puansnhtarnkiu sayarnngskellsiu kayarngkngsareatpuansnhtarnkiu sayarnngkylimny. nyeahckiutiu ngarsiusnykar luuaswayasarsny bhuarshkngatniungngantayarkiu amwaymhkanniung pupttsayararsny mpupniungsayarahpyhieat amwaymhkanniung. nknellsayar ararthkukiungarpyuemny. ngartiu rhismyhsny aippyayarrkymnmhut. siusayarlly naryaksuansayar tanpiumhutsayarahkar thkhkyngtwng mykhckimhit ngartiu rhismyhsny pyayarnglellhkyngsiu rayarkrkymny. htiutaniumpmhutkyinrayarksayarahkar saylwnsaryarsuutiუსny mpupniung sayarahpyhieat tnylkhmtayark ngartiu rhismyhsny pyayarnglellhkyngsiu rayarkrkymny. yhkumykmhayarkpupttsayaray ararsny mpupniungsayarahpyhcsiu wnghcarrmny. yhkumykmhayark saytsayar ararsny msayniungsayarahpyhcsiu wnghcarrmny. ipupttsayarararsny mpupniungsayarahpyhcsiu isaytsayarararsny msayniungsayarahpyhcsiu wnghcarsayarahkar sayhkyngsny aayarnghkyngnhcmypupyeu kymhcarlarhkykpyny hcuanimny. aiսayamng sngatlnknsny abhymhar rhisny. aiսmrnniungngan sngataayarnghkyngsny abhymharrhisny.

saymngatlnkkr duhcriukapychpaytny. duhcriukapycheat tnhkiukar pnyttar paytny. ngartiushkng yayrhuhkrhcaarhpyng ngartiuar aayarnghkyngahkwngkiu paytayarmuusayar bhuarshkngat kyayjutayarsny kyelhchwtar. htiukyayarngharhkyhcsayarnyehackiutiu sngtiսsny shkngbhuareatamhutayarkiu sayarngrwk akyiu kyesnykiu simhtshpyng tnykynsayar hcitnhng pynyhcuamrwaylayar mtimymbhellyk shkngbhuar eat amhutayarkiu kyihcaraarhtutkylayar.

16

snrhngsuutiabhiu lhuudarn hcuhtarhkyngamhumhar glartipyny asngtayarmyarkiu ngarmharhtarsnyatiung sngtiupyukylayar. ngarrayarklarsayarahkar lhuudarn hcuhtarhcar mrihcayhkyngnghar hkunhcrktwng pmtmnyrk asease kayarnghcarsnyatiung mimitiuhchcartbhiukiutut hcuhtarkylayar. ngarrayarklarsayarahkar sngtiualurhisayar suutiukiungarsny lkmthcarpay sngtiulhuusayar alhuukiuyayrurhngmyiusiu piuhcimsayarnghar hcaylwhtmny. siumhut ngarkiytiungswarsnglyhng suutiսsny ngarnhngatuu liurkymny. markaydayarnipnylmkiungarswarmnyhpyhieat htiupynyhm htwkpyelyhng sngtiurhirarsiuarmny. nayarkmhahkyarsiu ngarswarsayarahkar sngtiu piusayarkyayjuukiuhkanhkyngnghar sngtiusemhar ngartnyhkiu sayarnngkarptluan naykayarnngaylimny. yhkuswarhcnytwng sngtiukiutwaymnyghkyngngharsar aliumrhi nayarkmhshkngbhursny ahkwngpaytayarmuulyhng sngtiunhngatuu kyarmyngchwarnaymnyhu myayarnghkyng rhieat. pngtaykuttay pwellnaytiungayarngh ehpkmyiungarnayrmny. akyayarnngmuukar alwnkyehchwarsayar tanhkarsny asngsng ngaraarhpwnglykrhieat. setsarsay suuamyarlnryrhikyeat. timayarsaysny sngtiusesiu rayarklyhng suusnyhciurimhkyng akyayarngrhibhell sngtiunhngatuu nayhchkyngnghar stipyukylayar. suusnyngarkellsiuupngshkngbhuareatamhutayarkiusayarngrwksayarsuu hpyhieat. htiukyayarnghabhysuomyhsuukiut mhtemellnyngmpyuhcaynhng. suusny ngarhtansiungyimwphcwar pynrmny akyayarnngpiusayarnghkyng kyayjuukiupyukylayar. suusny ahkyarsayar nyeahckiutiuunhngatuu larlimnyhu ngarmyayarlnglyknayeat. ngarnyaearpayarlueat akyayarnghar nyeahckiutiu nhngatuu sngtiu sesiuswarmnyakyayarngh ngarsny myarhchwar hkyayarmayar tayarnngpsayarlly suusny yhkutwngswarhkyngnghar alyhngaliumrhi nayarkmh asngsnglyhngswarlimny. sngtiսsny stinhghcayarnngaykylayar. yuankynyhkyng tnykylayar.

yayarkyar ahcwmstti nhngtkw hkwnaarhcuanlnglyknaykylayar. sngtiusny hkpsimsayar amhutiukiu hkyhchkyng mayttarhcitnhng sayarngrwkkylayar. nyeahckiutiu stayhpneataimsuuaimsar tiusny ahkarypnytwngauesesayar asehpyhc snrhngsuutiueatamhukiu sayarngrwkhkyngnghar kiuykiukiuy apkyayarngkiu sngtiu sikysnynhnganye htiusiusayar suutiueat auphciuhyngkiung ngartiunhng atuulupkiung amhusayarngsayarsuurhismyhtiueat auphciuhyngkiung sngtiuwnhkankymnyakyayarng ngar tayarngpneat. stayhpn hpayartunt ahkarykutiusny rayarklarsayarkyayarng ngarwmmayarkhkyngrhieat. akyyarngmuukar sngtiusny pyuhcumpynyhcuanismyhkui suutiusny htpynyhcuanshpyng ngarhcitnhng sngtiuhcitkiu sksarhcaykypye. htiusiusayar suutiukiu lkhkankylayar. aarrhipyny asngtarymyartiusny sngtiukiu nhutskkyeat. aarkulnhngpyhckiltiusny suutiu aimrhisayar asngtayarnhngtkw shkngbhurarkiu htayark sngtiukiu myarhcwarnhutskkyeat. nyeahckiuapayarngtiusny sngtiukiu nhutskkyeat. ahkyngghkyngtyayarkkiutyayark snrhng sayar nmhkyngnhng nhutskkylayar. ngarpayarlusny nhutskhkyngahkykkiu kiuylnhng rayhtareat. akyngsuusny shkngyayrhuhrhckiu mhkyhc htiususny ansaymarhpyhchcaystny. shkngbhurar sny kywltayarmueat. ngartiu shkngyayrhuhrhceatkyayjuutayarsny sngtiurhihcaystny. yayrhuhrhceat tpytayarhpyhc smyhsayar sngtiu ngareathkyhc hkyngmayttarrhieat. aarmng. ngartiu shkngyayrhuhrhceatkyayjuutayarsny sngtiurhihcaystny. yayrhuhrhceat tpytayarhpyhc smyhsayar sngtiu ngareathkyhc hkyngmayttarrhieat. aarmng.

bhurarshknggeat aliut ayaraarhpyng
 yayrhuhkrhceat tmtayar hpyhcsayar
 ngarpayarlunhng ngarnyetimayarsay sny
 kayarrinsumyiurhisayar bhurarshknggeat
 asng tayarmh hc ahkarypyny arprp-
 tiurhisayar snrhng suuapayarngtiukiu
 kyarliukpareat. shkngyayrhuhkrhcnhng
 ngartiuaabtynyhuusayar bhurarshkng
 ahtantayark kyayjuutayarnhng ngy-
 imskhkyngsny sngtiu rhiparhcaysayar.
 snarhkyngkrunareat abh sksarhkyng amy-
 iumyitiueat arhngtynyhuusayar ngar-
 tiushkng yayrhuhkrhceat hkmnytayar
 bhurarshkngsny mngglar rhitayarmuuh-
 caytny. ngartiusny bhurarshknggeat kyayju-
 utayar aarhpyng kiuytiung sksarhkyng-
 grhiskellsiu sngrellhkyng amyiumyiukiu
 hkanrsayarsuuti aarsksar hcayniungm-
 nyakyayarnng sngrellhkyngamyiumyitiu
 bhurar shkngsny ngartiu aarsksarhcay-
 tayarmuueat. abhysiuynyhuumuukar
 hkrhctayarkyayarnng ngartiuhkanrsayar
 sngrellhkyngsny alwnmyarpyarny ntyuu
 hkrhctayareat kyayjuu aarhpyng ngar-
 tiuhkanrsayar sksarhkyngsny alwnmyarp-
 yareat. siuhpyhcgartiusny sngrellhkyngki-
 uhkanrsayarng sksarhkyng siurayaksayarng
 sngtiueat sksarhkyngnhng kytngkhkyng
 akyiualiongharhpyhceat. ngartiusny
 sngrellhkyngkiuhkanrskellsiu sngtiusny
 snyhkanrsayar hcitnhghkanrsayaraarhpyng
 htiusksarhkyngnhng kytngkhkyngsnypny-
 hcuantteat. sngtiuatwkkayayarnngartiusny
 mrwayniungsayar myayarlghkyngnrhieat.
 sngtiusny sngrellhkyng kiuksanskellsiu
 htiiunntuuskarsarhkyngkiu sksankyeathun-
 gartiusnysikyeat. nyeahckitiu aar-
 hipyngngartiuhkanrsayar sngrellhkyng-
 gtnyhuusayar askmlwtiniunghu htng
 mhhkanniungaayarnngatiunghtk alwnlaysayar
 sngrellhkanrkyayarnngkiu sngtiumsibhell
 nayhcayhkyngnghar ngartiu aliumrhi.
 ngartiusny mimikiuykiuahcnymkiuhcarbhell
 saysayarsuutiukiu htmyayarkhcayta-
 yarmuusayar bhurar shkngkiu kiuhcarm-
 nyakyayarnng sayhcayhuhcernghkyngkiu
 kiuytiungkanrskellsiuhyhceat. htiiubhu-
 rarshkngsny ngartiukiutiumyhlayark kye-
 hcwarsayar saybhaymh kylwhttayarmuupye.
 yhu lny kylwhttayarmuuseat. sngtius-
 nykuunye ngartiuaabhiusutayarnghyng
 nayarklhy kylwhttayarmuultanhu ngar-
 tiusny yuankynmyhayarlghkyngnrhieat
 htiusiuhpyhclhyng amarsayar suutiusny
 kuunyesayaraarhpyng ngartiu rayark-
 sayar kyayjuukiu amyarsayarsuutius-
 nyhtayark ngartiuatwkkayajutayarkiu
 hkyemwmykylimny. ngartiuwarkywar-
 mmyayarkhkyng akyayarnng huumuukar
 layarke pnyarkiuamhempyu bhurarshknggeat
 kyayjuutayarkiu amhepyu lyhclyuusa-

yarhcitnhngng bhurarshkng aliutayarrhisa-
 yarkynyhpyuuhkyngnhngng ngartiusny-
 layark kyngkyanpyumu sngtiusemharlhy
 htiusiahtuushpyng kyngkyanpyumuusnyhu
 kiuykiu kiuyssayar hcitnysksayhkanstny.
 sngtiusnybht wnhkansayarararmhtpar
 ahkyarsayarararkiu ngartiusny ray payliuk-
 snymhut. sngtiusny shkng yayrhuhkrhceat
 nay ngartiuatwarkywarwrmmyayarkhkyng
 akyayarnghpyhc skellsiu ngartiusnys-
 ngtiueat warkywarwm myayarkhkyng
 akyayarnghpyhcsnyhu sngtiusnyngar-
 tiukiu anny ngayarnpyngwnhkansnyatiung
 ahcnynhkhkanylimnyhu ngartiusny
 myayarlghlyknyakeat. ahcnynhkhkanm-
 nyhu ngarsbhayarklykrhi sngtiusnythpn
 sukyajjuutayarkiuhanrhcahyhkyngng-
 har ngar snysngtiuseiuarnglarmnyhu
 akyarnhieat. sngtiuaarnharmharhayark
 markaydayarnipyny siuswarpyelyhng thpn-
 markaydayarnipynymh sngtiu nayrarsiuar
 yudpyntiungaayarnng sngtiupiuhkyng
 kyayjuukiu hkanmnyhuakyanrhieat. htii-
 suaakyarnrhisayarahkar lyhppyarsayar
 hcitrhisayar. siumhut ngarhckarmhar
 hutmhneat hutmhneathung mhutmmhn
 mhutmmhnhung hpyhchcahyhkyngng-
 har ngarkyanhcnysayarararkiu jtptki
 ationg kyanhcnysayar. bhurarshkngsny
 shcharnhngpnyhcuantayarmuuskellsiu
 sngtiusesiu ngartiupayliuksayar hckarsny
 hutmhneat huung mhutmmhn huung
 msiuli. ngarmhcsilwarnunhng tima-
 yarsaytiusny sngtiuaarhayarpyarsayar
 bhurarshknggeatsartayar yayrhuhkrhcsny
 hutmhneat huung mhutmmhnhuu ngm-
 siuliubhell kiuytayarmhar hutmhneat
 huu sarsiuliutny. htiuskngmhgar bhur-
 rarshknggeat gtitayarrhismyhtiusny ngartiu
 aarhpyng bhunasraytayarkiu htngghar
 hcayhkyngaliunghar hutmhneat huung
 aarmnghuu ngphychstny. sngtiunhng-
 gartiukiu hkrhctayartnyhca bhisik-
 paysayar suukar bhurarshkngghpyhstny.
 htiiubhurarshkngsny ngartiukiutansiphkt
 ngartiuhctnhluanhtell winyarniyatny-
 huusayar hcarrnkuswngpaytayarmuueat.
 ngarsnysngtiukiu snarsayarkyayarngsar
 yhkutiungaayarnng kayarrinsumyisiumlarhu
 ngarhcitwinyarny bhk bhurarshkngkiu ngar-
 tiungtnyeat. htiusiususayarlhy ngartiusnys-
 ngtiueat yuankynnyhkyngkiu ahciursnymhut.
 sngtiueat wmmayarkhkyngakyayarnngkiu
 kuumsarpyukyeat. abhykayarnngny-
 huumuukar yuankynnyhkyngaarhpyng
 sngtiusnytnyningkyeat.

htiumhtpar wmmnyhkyngnhngtkw sngtius-
 esiu nayarkthpn ngarlarmnyhu ngarhc-
 itpyhtarnhkelppye. akyayarnngmhukar
 ngarsnysngtiukiu wmmnyhcahyhng htiusi-

uwmmnyhcaysayarsuukiumhtpar abhysu
 sny ngarkiuwmmayarkhcamynny. ngar-
 wmmayarkhkyngat akayarngsny sngtiu
 rhismyheat wmmayarkhkyngakyayarngh-
 pyhcsnykiu ngarsbhayarkysnyhpyhc ngarra-
 yarksayarahr ngarkiu wmmayarkhcayp-
 sayarsuutiusny wmmnyhkyng akayarnngkiu
 mpyuhcayhkyngnghar ahtkhcarkiu ngarray
 payliueat. alwnnyhiungpuupnsayarc-
 itnhng mykrny amaryklyk sngtiuaar ngar-
 raypayliueat. sngtiukiuhcitnarhcayhkyng-
 nghar ngarraysnymhut. ngarsny sngtiuaar
 alwnhkyhcsayarmayttarhcitkiu sngtiu
 sihcayhkyngnghar ngarrayeat. thcuantya-
 rksayarsuusny wmmnyhkyngakyayarnngkiu
 pyusnymhlyhng sngtiutwng ahkyiusayar
 suutiuaarhpyngsar ngarkiu wmmnyhcayeat.
 sngtiurhismykhkiu kypntnyhcwarmhcerngliu.
 amyarshasuuuiuhcerngsayar dnsny-
 htiusueat apyhcnhng tnpye. siuhpyhc
 htiusiusayarsuusny wmmnyhkyng aarkyelyk
 minmayartwaywayhkyng mrhihcayhkyng-
 nghar sngtiusnyhkyarnsaryar aarhpyng
 suueatapyhckiu lwht suukiunhhsimh-
 cayhkyngnghar pyusngat. htiukya-
 rksngsngtiusny suukiuamhnhkyhckysnykiu
 htnghrarhchwarpymnyakayarnng ngarta-
 yarngpneat. htiumhtpar sngsnyararrar
 narhtayarngsny narmhtayarngsnykiu ngar-
 siliu sngtiukiuhcuanhcmsayaraarhpyng
 ahtkk ryeat. akyngsuueatapyhckiu
 sngtiusny lwhteat htiusueatapyhckiu
 ngarsnyhlylwhteat akayarnngmuu kar
 ngarsnythcuantayarksayarsuueat apy-
 hckiu lwhtbhuulyhng sngtiukiuhayark
 hkrhctayareat ahkwngnhng lwhtbhu-
 ueat. siumhutlyhng hcartnsny ngar-
 tiukiuniungmnyhu hciurimhcrarrhieat.
 suueatakyanahcnymyarkiu ngartiusikyeat.
 htiumhtpar hkrhctayareat ewangayli-
 trarkiu hayarkhkyngghar trayarmyiusiu
 ngarrayark shkngbhar sny ngaraar-
 tanhkarkiu hpwngtayarmuusayahrkar
 ngarnyetitukiuh ngarmtwaysayarkyayarnng
 hcitmsksarshpyng htiusuutiukiuhkwngp-
 nyemh markaydayarnypynysiu htwksar-
 layeat. ngartiusny hkrhctayarnhngatu
 aayarngpwellkiu ahcnyhkanhcayhkyngng-
 harng htiushkngkiu sihkyngat amwhay
 akiungsny ngartiuarhpyng arprptiu nhan-
 pyarhcayhkyngngharng pyutayarmuusa-
 yarbhurarshkngat kyayjuutayarkiu
 hkyemwmhkyngnrhihcaystny. abhysiu
 nyhuumuuk ngartiusny kytngsayarsuutiung
 suanrhuan sayarsuutiung bhurarshkngaar
 hkrhctayareat amwhayakiungphychk-
 yeat. suanrhuan sayarsuutiukar sayhkyng-
 tiungaayarnng sayhkyngatamwhayaki-
 ungphychkyeat. kytngsayar suutiukar
 askrhngkyngtiungaayarnng askrhngkyng-
 geatamwhayakiungphychkyeat. siuhpyhc
 iamhuarar tiunghng abhysuhtkiutnsny.
 bhurarshkngat nhutkpttrartayarkiu

3

mhayarklhnsayarsuumyartiunhng ngar-
 tiusnymtuubhell kynyhpuyusayarcitri
 bhurarshkngat aliutayarnhng anye bhu-
 rarshkngghaytayar hkrhctayareattrarkiu
 hayarpyayarkyeat.

ngartiusny thpnkiuykiukiuy hkyemwmky
 slayar. siumhut hkyemwmsayarcarkiu
 sngtiutansiu suutparpayhcayhkyngng-
 harng sngtiusny suutparhtansiu payh-
 cayhkyngngharng ngartiusnyahkiusa-
 yarsuukellsiu aliurhikyslayar. sngtiusny
 ngartiuhticithluanpayar rayhtarsayarhcar
 luuapayarngtiusi bhttsayarngtiu hcarp-
 nghpyhckystny. abhysiu nyhuumuuk
 sngtiusny mhngnhng rayhtarsayar
 hcarmhut. askrhngtayarmuusayar bhu-
 rarshkngat winyarnytayarnhngayng
 kyayarkpyarpayarmaybell asarnhng-
 pynyhcuan sayar nhluanpyarpayar rayng
 ngartiu pyuhcusayar hkrhctayareat hcar
 htnggharhchwarpchkyeat. ngartiusny
 hkrhctayaraarhpyng bhurarshkngghaytayar
 htiusiusayar yuamhthcwellmhkyng-
 griheat. siurartwng ngartiusnyki-
 uytnhkiukiuhpeyu kiuyaliualayark
 thcuant hkiukiuhcnyhkyngnghar ttni-
 ungsnymhut. bhurarshkngkiuhmpeyusar
 ttniungsnynhnganye ptinyarnytarshecat
 srarhpyhcnungsayar ahcwmsttikiu bhu-
 rarshkngsny ngartiu arpaytayar muueat.
 htiusiususayar kymhayarnngtrarkiu msiulu
 winyarnytayartarkiusiuluieat. kymha-
 yarngrarsny askkiusttcat. winyarnyta-
 yartarmuuk rhngghaytcat. htiumhtpar
 pyayarktsayar rayarnghkyntnyhuusayar
 mayarrhayeatmyknharhm htwksayarra-
 yarnghkyng kyayarnng israylamyusartiusny
 suueatmyknharhm hcayhcamkyngnrhu-
 niungsnytungaayarnng kyayarkpyarpayar
 akhkrartng rayhtarsayarsayhkyngat trarsny
 bhunaarnubhayarnhng pynyhcuan snymh-
 lyhng htiumyhm winyarnytayartarsny
 bhunaarnubhayarnhng alwnpynyhcuan
 rlimmny mhutlayar. apyhchcerngttsa-
 yartarsny bhunaarnubhayarnhlyhng
 htiumyhm hpyayarnngmthcayttsayar trar
 sny bhunaarnubhayarnhng sar kywywpyny-
 hcuanlimmny. nayarhpyhcsayar bhunsny
 alwnmytsayarkyayarnng bhunrhibhuusayar
 ararsny bhunkwylyk rheat. pyrhng-
 sayararsny bhunrhihlyhng tynaysa-
 yararsnysar bhunrhihlimmny. htiusiusayar
 yuankyny mayarnghkyngnrhisnyhpyhc
 ngartiusny timwhkkyng alyhngmrhi.
 atnyalng hayarpyayarkyeat. pyrhngsa-
 yarareat asuan kiuh israylamyusartiusny
 hcayhcamkyngnrhucayhkyngnghar ma-
 yarrh sny mimimynharhmkiuhpunaupskell-
 siu ngartiusnympyuky. suutiuhcitnhlu-
 ansny miukmellykrhi yhkutiungaayarnng

hcmkmymhcarkiu bhtkysayahkar ank
adhipparysny hpuanauplykrhieat. aky-
yarngmumuak hkrhctayaraarhpyngsar htiuh-
puanauphkyng akyayarngkiu pyrhngreat.
ykhctiungaaayarnglly mayarrheat ky mh-
carkiu bhtkysayahkar suutiuhcitnhlu-
aarsny hpuanauplykrhi sayeat. siusayarlny
shkngbhurarhtantayarsiu pyayarnglellsa-
yarahkar htiuhpuanauphkyngakyayarngkiu
pyrhng limmy. shkngbhurarhusiusa-
yary winyarnytayartrarkiu siuliustny.
shkngbhurareat winyarnytayartrarsny
lwhttkyngghkysarkiu paytteat. ngarti-
tiurhismysny myknharhpuankiuhpwnglyk
mhnikiu kynyskellsiu shkngbhurareat
bhunasraytayarkiu kynymyng winyarnyta-
yartareat arhngsny rayarngghkyntyayarkiu
lwhttayarmuusnyatiung ngartiussy bhu-
nasray tiupwar puanshtarntayarnhnganye
pyayarnglell hkyng rhirkyeat.

4

htiukyayarnngngartiusny htiusiusayartareat
amhukiusayarngrwk sayarsuuhpyhc
krunkaryayjuutayar kiu hkanrsnyhnganye
aarlyayarhcitpykhkyngnhng knglwtkyeat.
sitkwyrarppuyusayar rkhkbhwysayar
amhummyarkiuypykeat. priyarykium-
suan bhurarshkng eat nhutkpttrarta-
yarkiu timwhkmmhayarklhnhyngmrhi.
smmarrarkiuatnyalng bhayarpy bhu-
rar shkngrhaytayar luapayarngtieat
hcitahtngatiung hkyemwmbhwysayar akyn-
gdhlaykiu kyngkyeat. ngartiuhayarpya-
yarsayar ewangaylitarsny hpuanauplykrhi-
lyhng suanrhuanhkyngsiurayarkysayar
suutiuaarsarhpuanauplykrhieat. htiusi-
umyuankeynyarsuutiukar bhurarshkngeat
puanshtarntayar tnyhuusayar hkrhcta-
yareat bhunasraynhngpynyhcuansayar
ewangaylitrareat arayarngsny alngkium-
payhcahykyngnghar ilayarkkiu ahciursayar
bhurarsnysuutiueat uarnmykhcikiu kwyh-
cayeat. ngartiussykiuyakyayarngiu
hayarpyayarkysnymhut. yayrhuhkrhe-
sny shkngphpyhctayarmuukyayarngiu
ngartiussyayrhuatwk sngtieat kywnh-
pyhckyayarngiung hayarpyarkyeat.
mhayarngiukhtellk alnghtwnlmgnyakya-
yarngiu mintayarmuusayarbhuarshkngsny
yayrhuhkrhceat myknharhtwnlgsayar
bhurarshkngeat bhuntayarkiusisayar
uarneatarayarngiupayliusayarnghar
ngartiuhcitnhluanhtell alngkiu htwnl-
nghcaytayarmueat. siusayarlny tnkh-
iutayareatgunsraysny ngartiuhngm-
siung bhurarshkngnhngsiungmnyakya-
yarngiu htiubhndarsnymyayaihtellmhar
htnyhtarlykngartiurhieat. ngartiuss-
nyamiumyusayar hayarngrhkhkyngkiu
hkanrsayarlny akiyunnyhkyngsiumra-
yark. mkyanhcny niungaayarngrhisayarlny

hcitmpyk. nyhngsellhkyngkiuhkanrsa-
yarlmysuanrhuanhkyngmrhi. aayarksiu
hellhkyngkiuhkanrsayarlnysuanrarsi-
umrayark. shkngyayrhusny askrhngta-
yarmuukyayarngiu ngartiukiuyhkndhar
htngrharhcahykyngnghar. yayrhueat say-
tayarmuuhkyngkiuahcnympyngartieat
kiuyhkndhar sayarngrkyeat. abhysi-
unnyhuumuukar yayrhusnyaskrhngta-
yarmuukyayarngiu ngartieatsayttसार
hkndharkiyu htngnarhcahykyngnghar
ngartiussyaskrhngghcnytwng yayrhukya-
yarngsayhkynglksiu ahcnyapnhanhkyng
kiu hkanrkyeat. siuhpyhcsayhkyng-
trarsny ngartiupypungtieat. sngtiukar
askrhngkyngtrarsny pyupungtieat. hti-
siusayaryuankeynyhkyngghcitrhisnyhpyhc
ngarsnyuuankeyny sayarkiyarngiu mywt-
siueathu kymhcarlar snyhnganye ngartiussy
yuankeynyhkyngghcitrhisayarkiyarngiu mywt-
siuhayarpayarkyeat. shkngyayrhuki-
uhtmyayarkhcaytayarmuusayarsuussy
yayrhuaarhpyngngartiuikiulny hti-
myayarkhcayt sngtiuhngatuahtantayar
swngtayarmuumnyhu ngartiussikyeat.
amysarsayarsuutiussy kyayjuutayarkiu
hkyemwmsnyhng htiukywywsayarkyaju-
tayarsny bhurarshkngeat bhunasraytayarkiu
htngrharhcaymny akyayarngiu hkpmsim-
sayar arartiussy sngtiuaabhiu aliungharhpyhcsny.
htiukyayarnngngartiusny aarlyayarhcit-
pykhkyngnhng knglwtkyeat. ngartieat-
pyngluussy hpayarkpyng pykhchehky-
ngsiurayarkysayarlly atwngluumuukar
tnayhtktay pyupynghkyngkiuhkanreat.
akyayarngmumuak mykmhayarkhtngrharsa-
yay arartiussy hknsartny mhtngrharsa-
yayarar tiussy ahcnyamylltnykyayarngiu
ngartiussy htayarklyk htngnrharsay-
arartiukiuy mkynmhmtbell mhtngrharsa-
yayararartiukiuy kynymhthcnyahkar ykhukhn
hkanrpayarparsayar sngrell hkyngdukhksny
atiuhkt alwnkyemyt laylansayar nihchchtar-
wrbhunasraykiu ngartiuaupiu hpyhch-
caytteat. akyayarngmumuak mykmha-
yarkhtngrharsayar arartiussy hknsartny
mhtngrharsayararar tiussy ahcnyamyll-
tnykyayarngiu ngartiussy htayarklyk
htngrharsayar arartiukiuy mkynmhmtbell
mhtngrharsayararartiukiuy kynymhthc-
nyahkar ykhukhn hkanrpayarparsayar
sngrell hkyngdukhksny atiuhkt alwnkyemyt
laylansayar nihchchtarwrbhunasraykiu
ngartiuaupiu hpyhchcaytteat.

5

yaryetellhpyhcsayar ngartiummyayaim-
snypyklyhng kayarnngkngbhuan luulkh-
pyngmlupbell bhurarshkng hpnsngta-
yarmuusayark nihchchtarwraimrhkiya-
yarngiu ngartiu sikyeat. ngartiussy
myayaimrhicnytwng kayarnngkngaim

htellsiuwngchcarhkyngnghar alwntayarngtli-
uhkyngsayar hcit rhi nynytwarmynytm-
lyk naykyeat. htiusiuwngchcarlyhng
nayrarmellhpyhcmnymhut. itellnaysayar
ngartiუსny laysayarwnkiu htm nynytw-
warmynytmkyeat. nayrarhtellk htwkhkyn-
gsayarkyayarnng nynytwarsny mhut.
sayttsayarararkiu askrhngghkyng suanrhuan-
hcayhkyngnghar myellsayarnayrarhtellsiu
wngchcarhkyngsayaarkyayarnng nynytw-
warkyeat. htiusiusayar akyiukiuhkan-
hcayhkyngnghar ngartiukiui pyngsngsa-
yarsuukar bhurarshkngpaytny. htiubhurar
shkngsny winyarnytayartnyhuusayar
hcarnnkiu ngartiuaar paytayarmuupye.
htiukyayarnngngartiუსny kiuyhknhdhar
naymyellnayhcnkyarl shkngbhurarhnhg
kwarwayrararpnaysnykiu ngartiუსnysilyk
ahcny rellrngsayaarhcitrhikyeat. mykmha-
yarkmmyngbhell yuankynymyhayarl-
nghkyngghrisnyatiung ngartiւսny kyngsa-
yarnpgyumuhsnyhpyhc kiuyhknhdharhnhg
kwarwayrararpsiuswar shkngbhurarhtan-
tayar naymyellnayhkyngnghar aliurhi-
lyk rellrngsayaarhcitrhngpyhcuankyeat.
htiukyayarnngngartiւսny naymyellarh naysny
hpyhchcay kwarwayrararpnaysnyhpyhch-
cay shkngbhurar nhhscktayarmuusayar
suuhpyhchkyngnghar hcaytnarhcitrhi ky-
iuhcaraarhtutkyeat. akyayarnngmuukar
ngartiurhismyhsny kiuyhknhdarkyngsa-
yarakyng kayarnngmkayarnghrisnyatiung
akyiupyhckiu aseasehkanhkyngnghar
hkrhctayareat trarpllnghay payarl-
rkymny. siuhpyhc shkngbhurarhnhg-
siungsayar kyayarkmkhpwysayar aky-
ayarnngarartiukiui ngartiւսny silyhng lu-
umyarkiunhiusayarswaysayarngrnsyhp-
hpyhc bhurarshkngghaytayar htngharkyeat.
sngtiueathcitrhay lnyhtngharkysnyhu
ngarhtngmhteat. ngartiւսnysngtiurhay
thpnkiuykiukiuy hkyemwmkysnymhut.
hcitsbhayarkiumhtayark aswayasngkiuh-
tayark warkywarsayarsuutiueat hckarkiu
sngtiւսny hkyayniungmnyakyayarnng ngar-
tiu kyayarnng warkywarkynghakhwngkiusar
paykyeat. ngartiւսny suuruuhpyhchlyhng
bhurarshknggabhiu hpyhckyeat. hcitka-
yarngsayarsuuhpyhchlyhng sngtiuaabhiu
hpyhckyeat. akyayarnngmuukar tyayark-
sayarsuusny luuapayarngtiatwkyayarnng
asayhkansymhnlhng luuapayarngtiւսny
saylyknaykysny huung askrhngsayaarsu-
tiւսny thpnkiuyaliu siuliuk mrhng suuti-
atwkyayarnng asayhkanpyemh htmayark-
tayarmuusayar suutiueataliusiuliuk rhng-
cay mnyakyayarnng luuapayarngtiatwky-
ayarnng asay hkantayarmuusnyhuung ngar-
tiւսnysbhayarhtarlyk hkrhctayareathky-
hchkyng mayttartayarsny ngartiukiui
aniung ahtkswaysayarngeat. siuhpyhchlyhng
yhkumhhc ngartiւսny jartiamyiukiuhayark
abhysuukiomyhmsimmht. jartiamyiukiuh-

tayark hkrhctayarkiu ahtkk simhtsayarl-
ny yhkumhhc htiusiusayarsimhtkyngmrhi.
lumnysnykar hkrhctayarkihlyhng ashc
pyupyngsayarsttwarhpyhceat. hayarngsa-
yarakar tiւսny pyayarnglell hkpsimsayararar-
tiւսny ashchpyhckypye. htiusiuhpyhcsayar
bhurarshknggeat tnhkiutayaraarhpyng
hpyhckyeat. bhurarshkngsny yayrhuhkrhc
aarhpyng ngartiueatrnkiungymhchay kiuyta-
yarnhng misaharyhpwellhcaytayarmueat.
htiiumisaharytrarkiu hayarsayar ahk-
wngararkiu ngartiuppaytayarmueat.
htiutarhuumuukar bhurarshkngsny hkrh-
ctayarahtell rhinaylyk layarkesartiueat
apychmyar kiu mhttayarmmuu rnkiungy-
imhchay kiuytayarnhng misaharyhpwellh-
caytayarmueat. htiumisaharytrarkiu
ngartiuppaytayarmueat. htiukyayarnng-
ngartiւսnyhkrhctayareat santnmhpyhckyeat.
sngtiւսnyrnngyim bhurarshkngnhng misa-
haryhpwellkylayarhu bhurarshkngsny
ngartiuaarhpyng nhiusayarswaysayarn-
ngtiarmuuscklsiu ngartiւսny hkrhct-
ayareat kiuyhcarhpyhc sngtiukiui tayarnngn
swaysayarnngkyeat. abhykyayarnngny-
huumuukar bhurarshkng snyapyhchng
kngchngsayaarsuukiui ngartiuatwkyayarnng
apyhchrisayarsuuhpyhchcaytayarmueat.
akyayarnngmuukar ngartiւսnytiusuaarh-
pyng bhurarshkngghaytayar hpyayarnngmt-
sayarsuuhpyhcmnyakyayarnngny.

6

sngtiւսny bhurarshknggeatkyayjuutayarkiu
akyiumellmhkankynhnhgu ngartiւսny
amhutayarkiu sayarnng rwtsayarsuuhkyn-
ghpyhc sngtiukiui nhiusayar swaysa-
yarnngkyeat. byardittayar ahkykhuumuukar
nhhcskhpwysayarahkyin sngteathckarkiu
ngarnarhtayarnngpye. kytngrarnayrkarkl
sngkiu ngarmhcpyehu larsnyhnganye
yhkupngnhhcskhpwysayarahkyin rhi-
eat. yhkupngkytngrar nayrkarklriheat. trarha-
yarkynghakhwngararkiu apychngkyn-
gnhng knglwtchimsayarnghar htimilell-
hcarakayayarnng thcuantukiumyhm-
pyu. nyhngsellhkanhkyng sngrellhkyng mlwt-
niungsayar bhayupdnhngtwayhkyng ar-
iukapudhkanhkyng htayarnghtellnayhkyng
suutparunrnghtpyuhkyng amhukiulupsa-
yarnghkyng maipbhellhcayarngnayhkyng
mwtisiphkyngkiu alwnsnyhkanlyk hc-
itnhluanhcnghkyhkyng pnyarrhikhkyng hc-
itrhnyhkyng kyayjuuppyuhkyng srnhgsayar
winyarnytayarkiu hkanhkyng hkyhcha-
yarnngsayarnngamhnhkyhchkyng smmar-
trarkiuhayarkhkyng bhurarshknggeat tnhki-
utayarkiuuppyhkyng hpyayarnngmtsaya-
rakyn-
gtny huusayar lknkmyarkiu lkyarbhk
kellwellbhk wtsayarnghkyngaarhpyngng
asrayhtngharhkyngnhngrhutkyhkyng
hkyemwmhkyngnhng kellrellhkyngkiu

hkanshpyngng lhnyhcarsayarsuu kellsihpyhcsayarlny hutmhnsayarsuu abhysuymhmsisayar suukellsihpyhcsayarlny kyarhcsayarsayarsuu asayhkansayarsuukellsihpyhcsayar lny askrhngsayarsuu suanmhkyngkiuhkansayarsuukellsiu hpyhcsamarhlny asaysthkyngnhngkng lwt sayarsuu wmnysayarsuukellsihpyhcsayarlny ahcny wmmayarksayarsuu sngrellsayarsuukellsihpyhcsayar lny luuamarkiurtthcaysayarsuu uhchcarthcuant hkuikumyh mpiungsayarsuukellsihpyhcsayarlny aluanhcuansayar suutiukiupiungsayarsuuhpyhcsahpyngng bhurarshkngkhntartayarmuhsayar hcmmsrarmhnykayargkiuararrar htngrrharhewarpyeat. ahkyngkayarrinsuluuti ngartiunhutsny sngtiuaar hpwnglykrhieat. hcitnhluansnylny kyywneat. ngartiusngtisny kynmyayargnsny mhut. kiuymayttar krunarsar kynmyayargnkyeat. ngartiukyayjuukiusphkyngaliunghar kyywnsayarhcit rhikyaylar. htiusiusiayar kiuyartiukiui siuskellsiu ngarsieat. myuankynysayarsuutiunhngtwellhpk snkyngbhkhpyhcsayar htmbhiukiui mhtmkynhng. trrsayar amhusny mtrrsayaramhukiui abhysiu lkhkanniungmnylny. alngsnmyahayargmiuknhng abhysiu sksanniungmnylny. hkrhctayarsnybaylyarlhng abhysiu sngtngniungmnylny. yuankynysayarsuunsny myuankyn sayarsuunhngatuu abhy akyiuapyhckiu hkanrmnylny. bhurarshkngat bimarntayarsny ruptiunhng abhysiu hepsiungrmnylny. bhurarshkngmintayarmuu snykar suutiutwnggarkynwpmny. suutiutwnglhnylny suutiueat bhurarshkngghpyhcmny. suutiunsnylny ngareatlauhpyhckylimmnyhu mintayarmuusnyhnganye sngtisny askrhngtayarmuhsayar bhurarshkngat bimarntayarpnyhckyeat. htiukyayarng htarwrbhurarmintayarmuupynsnykar sngtisnyhtiusuutiuahtellmhhtwk aseahkyar naykylayar. mhcnkyksayarararkiulknhngmymhtiukynhng. htiusiupyuylhng sngtiukiungarsny lkhkanmny. sngtiueat abhpyhcmny. sngtisnylny ngareatsarmehpyhckylimmnyhu anntnhkiunhng pynyhcuansayarhtarwrbhurar mintayarmueat.

7

htiukyayarngkhkyhcsuutiui htiugtityayarmyarnhng ngartiusnysyungkysnyhpyhckiyuhkndhareat anyhckayay hcitwin-yarnyeat anyhckayayrhismyhtiunhng kiuykiukiykngchngchaylyk bhurarshkngkiui kyararkrwan snrhngkhkyngparrmenhng pynyhcuankykunaan. ngartiukiulkhkankylayar. ngartiusny abhysuukiumyhmypyhcmhar. abhysuukiumyhmypywngchay abhysueatuhchcarkiumyh priyaryaarhpyng myuu. sngtiukiupyhctng isiangarsiusnymhut.

sngtiunhng atuuaskrhngkhkyngngharngharng sayhkyngngharngharng aliurhisnytiungaa-yarngh ngartiusny sngtiukiuhkyhckyeat hu ahtknggarpyayarkhellpye. sngtiukyayarng alwnrellrghkynggrhieat. sngtiukyayarng alwnkywarwarhkynggrhieat. sksarhkyngnhng pynyhcuaneat. nyhngsellhkyngkiui hkanlayrarrar atiunghtk alwnwmmayarkkhkynggrhieat. ngartiusny markaydayarnipynsiu rayarksayarahrkar kiuykaryngyimwphkyng alyhngmrhi ararrar nyhnsellhkyngkiui hkankyreat. pyngkar tiuklhnhkynggrhieat. atwngkarhciurimhkynggrhieat. siusayarlny nhimkylykrhisayar suutiukiui sksarhcaytayarmuutsayar bhurarshkngnsny titu rayarklarsayaraarhpyng ngartiukiui sksarhcaytayarmueat. titurayarklarhkyngaarhpyngsar sksarhcaytayarmueat. titusny sngtiusemharsayar sksarhkyngaarhpynglny sksarhcaytayarmueat. abhysiuunhyuumuukar sngtiueattayarnghkyng nyntwarhkyng ngareatakyiualionghar hcaytwarhchit aarkyehkyng akayayarngharmyarkiu suusnyngartiuaar kyarpyayareat. htiukyayarng ngarsnyksar wmmayarkkhkynggrhieat ahtkkipayliuksayar hcaraarhpyng sngtiukiui wmnnyhcaysayarkyayarng ngarsnyyhkngahkar nayarnghthisayarlny yhkuaahkar mrhi. akayayarnghmuukar htiuhcarsnyngtiukiui hksarwmmnyhcaysnykiu ngarmyngat. sngtiuwmmnyhcaysayarkyayarng ngarwmmayarksnymhut. wmmnyhcaay nayarnghrsayarkyayarng ngarwmmayarkkhkynggrhieat. ngartiuaarhpyng sngtiueat akuyalyhngmpykrmyakayayarngh bhurarshkngat aliutayarnhnganye wmmnyhckaykeat. abhysiuunhyuumuukar bhurarshkngat aliutayarnhngyesayar wmmnyhkyngnsny kytng hkyngnhngyhnysayarnayarnghchit tnyhuusayar mpyayarnghlel-niungsayarnayarnghchitkiui pyupyngtteat. layarke wmmnyhkyngngmuukar sayhkyngkiupypypyngtteat. bhurarshkngat aliutayarnhngyesayar sngtiueat wmmnyhkyngnsny sngtiui abhysiusayar stipuyhkyng kiuyapyhckiuhyayhkyng amyhtwkhkyng kyayarkrwanhkyng alwnayarnghkyng ngareatakyiu alionghar hcitaarkyehkyng trarshpyng dnhcernghkyngtiukiui pyupynsnykiui kynryhukylayar. sngtisny iamhu apyhckngsnykiui ararraraarhpyng htngrrharpykypye. htiusiunhnganye ngarsnysngtiuaar raypayliuksayarahrkar pyhcmharsayarsuunhng pyhcmharhkyng hkanrsayarsuukiuar htayark raysnymhut. sngtiukyayukiungartiusny bhurarshknggrhaytayar pyuhcu hkyngsayarhcaytnarhcitrhikyayargngkiui sngtiuaar htngrrharhcahykyngnghar raystny. htiukyayarnghsngtiueat sksarhkyng akayayarnghaarhpyng ngartiusnylny sksarhkyng siurayarksny sarmk titueatwmmayarkkhkyngakayayarnghaarhpyng saralwn-

wmmyayarkkyyeat. sngtiurhismysny
htiusueathcitnhluankiu sksarwmmya-
yarkhcaykysny hpyhc ahtkknarsy
sngtiukiuaryayarnpyu warkyarsayar
hckarkiuthiusuaarpyayarpelyhng yhku
rhkkyayarkhkyngmrhi. ngartiusny ararrar
sngtiuaar hutmnhcwarpyayarsnyntuu
titurhay ngar warkyarsayarhckarsnylny
mhnsayarhckarhpyhckayarng htngrrheat.
sngtiusny kyayarkwantunlhphkyn-
gnghng suutiu lkhkannarhtayarn kysnykiu
suusny aayarkmayshpyng sngtiukiuaryayarkh-
snarhkyng mayttarkrunarhchitnhng alwn-
pyanhcuaneat. ngarsnyararrar sngtiukiuary-
yuanhngsayingarkyayarn wmmyayarkhkyng-
rrheat.

8

nyeahckiutiu bhurarshkngsny markay-
dayarnipyny rhisayar asngtayarm-
yartiuarpyutayarmuusayar kyayjuuta-
yarakyyayarnkiuary ngartiusnysngtiuaar
kyarpyayarkyeat. htiusasngtiuarytiusny
nyhnsellhkyngaarhpyng myarhcwarsa-
yar hcuanhcmhkyngkiuary hkanrsayarlny
alwnkye sayar wmmyayarkhkyngnhng
uhchcarpyuntesaray sngrellhkyngakya-
yarngsny suutiueathcwnykellpaykmhkyng
hcnymcimkiuary hpyhchcaikywywpyny-
hcuaneat. akyayarnmuukar suu-
tiusnyttiniungsmymh htkmk aliualyha-
yarkhcnwkyellhkyngsayar hcaytnar hc-
itrhikysnyhu ngarsnysksayhkaneat. suu-
tiualhuudarnkiuary ngartiusnyyuu suutiunhng
kuunyelyk snrhngisuuatiuarlupkywayhkyn-
gamhuukiuary sayarngrwkmnyakyayarn
suutiusny tiuktwn swaysayarngsayar
hckarmyaraarhpyng ngartiuukiuary tayarngpn
kyeat. htiusiupukyysayar ngartiumya-
yarnhngsnyatiunghtkmpkyuary bhurarshkng-
geat aliutayarnhnganye rhayuehwarshkngb-
hurarn ngartiung mimitiukiumimitiu
luuukyheat. htiiukyayarn titusnysngtiuary
auepyunhngskellsiu htiiualhuukyayjuukiuary
pyehcehcaymnyakyayarn ngartiusny-
suukiutayarnpnykeat. htiusiunh-
nganyesngtiusny yuankynyhkyng trarha-
yarkhkyng uarnrhikhyng amiyumyusa-
yarstinhng pynyhcuanhkyng ngartiuukiuaryh-
chkynggmh hcsayar aluanhcuantiunhng
kywywpyynyhcuansnyhpyhc htiiukyayju-
unhnglny kywyw pynyhcuanhkyngpy-
hchcaystny. htiusiususayar pnytaarhpyng
ngarsiusny mhut. ahkyarsayarsuutiueat
kyiuhcaraarhtuthkyngkiuary ahcwellpyuary
sngtiueathmayttarsny mhnsnymmhnsnykiuary
hcuanhcmsayaraarhpyngsiustny. akyay-
yarnmuukar ngartiushkngyayrhuhrhcsny
hcnymcimrhisayarnly sngrelltayarmuuhkyn-
gaarhpyng sngtiusnyhcnymcimrhichayhkyng-
ngghar sngtiuatwkkyayarn sngrellhkyng-
kiuhkantayarmuusayar kyayjuutayarkiu

sngtiuary sikyeat. iamhungarsny kiuyhsbha-
yarkiupeyat. mnhhckpngauepyusnysarmk
hcaytnarhchitnhng pynyhcuansayarsngtiusny
iamhukiuaryehcaylhng sar kayarnhnglimny.
siuhpyhc ahtkkhcayt narhhsny nhnganye
yhkutwnsngtiusny ttiniungsnatiungpyuary
iamhukiuary pyehcehcaikylyayark. akyayarn-
muukar hcayt narhchitsny asngrrhilyhng
mttiniungsayaramhukiunmhtayarkbhell
ttiniungsayaramhukiuntayark nhhc-
sktayarmuubhwyhpyhceat. iamuurar
ahkyarsayarsuutiusny hkysarr sngtius-
nysngrellhcayhkyngnghar ngarkyanrhhsny
mhut. myumyarsayarsuumpiuary nnyyny-
sayar suumliuhuusayarkym hckarnhnganye
myhkhkyngtrarkiuhtayark yhku sngtiueat
hcnymcimsny suutiueatsngrellkiuary mh-
chshpyngny nayarng suutiueathcnymcimsny
sngtiueatsngrellkiuary mhchshpyng ng anyeamy-
hpyhchcayhkyngnghar ngarkyanrhheat.
htiusiusngtiueat akyiukiuaryuhchkyng-
gsayar hcayt narhchitkiuary bhurarshkngsny
tituaarlny paytayarmuusayar kyayjuu-
tayarkyelhpayeat. htiusuusny ngartiuk-
twnsayarhckarkiuary narhtayarngsnysarmk
alwnhcayt narhchit aarkye sngtiusiesiu
aliualyayarkwareat. ewangaylit rark-
iuhayarpayary asngtayarapayarngtiuary
hkyemwmhkyngkiuhkanrsayarnyekiulny
titunhngatuu ngartiuhcaylwhtkyeat.
htiunymuukar shkngbhurareat gnasray-
tayarkiu ngiuyhcayt narhchitkiung ngar-
tiusny htngrrharhcayt asngtayarmyareat al-
huukyayjuukiuary pyuhcusnyamhumhar
ngartiunhngatuuwarhchayhkyngnghar as-
ngtayartiusny rwaykayark hknhtarsayarsuu
hpyhchstny. ngartiusny htiumyarchwarsa-
yark alhuukyayjuukiuary pyuhcurartwng
apyhctngghcrarakyyayarn alyhngmrhi
hcayhkyngnghar stipyukyeat. shkngrrhayta-
yarsarmk luutiurhay ntngtylyhayarkptsayar
akynghkiukyanhcnkyeat. htiusunh-
chayarknhngatuu ahkyarsayarnyekiulny
hcaylwhtkyeat. htiumyemuukar ngartius-
nyararrar ahpnphnchcuanhcm sisnyatiung
luanpyusayarsuuhpyhceat. yhku sngtiuki-
ualwnyuan sayarkyayarn sar luanpyueat.
titusnyabhysiusayarsuunnyhu thcuantya-
yarkmaylyhngngareatapayarnghbayarh-
pyhceat. sngtiuaryareatbhunarsaylny
sayarngrwksayarsuulny hpyhceat. ahkyarsa-
yar nyeahckiutiumuukar abhysiusayarsuu
nnyhumaylyhng asngtayarmyareat tmnh-
pyhckyeat. hkrhtayareatbhunarsaylny
hpyhckyeat. htiiukyayarn sngtiueathky-
hchkyngmayttarkiu ngartiusnysngtiukyay-
yarn kywarwarhkyngakyyayarnngkiung
asngtayarmyarkmhayark htiusuutiuaar
htngrrharhchwarpykylayark.

snrhngsuutiukiu lupkywayhkyngeat
 amuuararmyarkiu sngtiuaar ngar-
 raykyarlukhsayar akyiumrhi. akayarng-
 muukar sngtiueat hcaytnarhcitkiungarsieat.
 sngtiurhisayar htiuhcaytnarhcitkiu ngar-
 warkywar ahkarypynysuupynysartiusny
 mnhhckpng asngrhikypehu markayda-
 yarniluutuaar ngarsiu titeat. htiusiu sngtiu
 hcaytnarhcitaarkyehkyng akayarngararsny
 amysarsaysuutiukiu nhiusayar tiuktwn-
 laypye. siusayarlnyngartiussny sngtiukiu
 warkywarsayar hckarsny iamhu ahkynynhe
 mphpyhchcaybell htiuhckarnhnganye
 sngtiussnyasng rhihcayhkyngnhar nyeahck-
 iuahkykiu ngarhchylwheat. siumhut
 markaydayarniluutiusny ngarnhngatuu
 lar sngtiussnyasngmrhikysnykiutwaylyhng
 sngtiurhkkylimnyhu msiubhell ngartiussny
 rellrnhgwar warkywarhckellpyesnykiu
 arhkhkanrkylimny. htiukyayarng ahtkk
 kyarpyayarsayar sngtiueat alhuukyayju-
 usny aniuangahtklhuarsayar uhchcar
 kellsiumhut. alhuukyayjuukellsiu asngrhi-
 hcayhkyngnhar nyeahcktiutiusny sngtiuse-
 siuarnsgwarhcay htiuh alhuukyayjuukiu arng-
 pynyhcuahhcayhkyngnhar ngarsny mtiuk-
 twnbhell mnaykayarnghusbhayarrhieat.
 annyngysayarmyihcaykiukyellsaysarsu
 usny hcparrannyngsarritrmny. myarhchwarkyell-
 saysarsuussny myarhchwarritrmnyhu mhtky-
 layar. lutiung kiuyaliualyhayarkluureat.
 nhmyayarsayarhcitnhng mlhuur mlhuubhell
 mnayrhu hcithngnhng mlhuur akya-
 yarngmuukar hcaytnarhcitnhnglhuusayar
 suukiasar bhurarshkngnghckstayarmuueat.
 kymhcarlarsnykar suusnyhcwnkyellpye
 sngrellsayersuutiuaar paykmpye. su-
 ueathpyayarngmthkysny ahcnymyellt-
 nyttelthularsnyhnganye sngtiussnyararrar
 suanlayarksayaruhchcaramyiumyiu
 nhng ahcnryhi kayarngsayar akynгамyiumy-
 iunhnghtuushpyngpynyhcuannmy akayarng
 amyiuhcuansayarmngglarkyayjuunhng
 ahtuushpyng pynyhcuahhcayhkyngnhar
 bhurarshkngttniungtayarmuueat. my-
 iuhcayhellsayar suuaarmyihcaykiung
 ahcaraharkriung paytayarmuusaysarsny
 sngtiuaar myiuhcaykiu pay pwarmyarhchay-
 tayarmuumny. sngtiueat hpyayarngmthkyn-
 gkiulny kywywhcaytayarmuumny. htiusus-
 ngtiussny hcaytnarhcitnhng amyiumiysa-
 yarhcwnkyellpaykmhkyngaliunghar arar-
 rarkywywhkyng rhisnyhpyhc ngartiuaarh-
 pyng bhurarshkngeat kyayjuutayarkiu
 hkyemwmhcrarakayayarngrhilimny. abhy-
 siunnyhuumuukar ilupkywayhkyngamhusny
 snrhngsuutiueat sngrellhkyngkiu mhcsny
 sarmk bhurarshkngeatkyayjuutayarkiu
 hkyemwmhcrar akayayarmyarnhng
 pynyhcuanykrhieat. sngtiussnyhkrhcta-
 yareat ewangaylitrar aliussiu htngnharhcar

liukhkyngaliukiung htiusnrhngsuu tiumh-
 hcsayar luupayarngtiuaar kynyyniussay
 hcaytnarhcitnhng hcwnkyellpaykmhky-
 ngarkkiung suutiussny aayarkmaysayarahkar
 ilupkywayhkyngamhueat lkhknar sksayki-
 uhtayark bhurarshkngeat kyayjuutayarkiu
 hkyemwmttkyeat. sngtiu htuumytsa-
 yarbhurarshkngeat kyayjuutayarkiu
 suutiussnyhtayarklyhng sngtiuaabhiu aliung-
 harsutayarn alwnhkyhchknngmytniuhkyng-
 ghcit rhikyeat. pyayarmkunniussay
 bhurarshkngeat sukyayjuutayarkiu aayark-
 may hkyemwmhkyngnrhihcaystny.

10

sngtiueatmykmhayarknhimhkyhkyng
 mykkwy sngtiu ambukiuhcerng rell-
 rnhkyngnrhisayar ngarpayarlusny hkrhch-
 tayareatnuunysimmwayhpyynynghngta-
 yarmuuhkyngkiu akayarnpy sngtiuk-
 iutayarnpnpareat. ngartiusnyjartipk-
 tialiusiliuk kyngsarsuuhpyhckysnyhu
 htngmhtsaysarsuutiuaar ngarkyanhcnysa-
 yarellrnhkyngatiung sngtiusesiurayark-
 larsayarahkar htiuumyhlarkrellrnhkyng-
 gmrimnyakyayarng ngartayarnpnpareat.
 abhykyayarnngnyhuumuukar ngartiusny lu-
 ujarti kynglisayarluny jartiptialiusiu liuk
 hchctiukksnymhut. ngartiuhchctiuksuan-
 hcwellsayar lknksny jartiptiklknmhut.
 bhurarshkngeat thnkiu tayaraarhpyng
 myiuriumyupytiukiu hpyiuhpykniussay
 lknkphyheat. htiulknaarhpyng lu-
 tiueatakyanaahcnytiukiung bhurarshkngk-
 iusisayarnpyarkiu tarsesayar marnmarn-
 rhismyhtiukiung nhimhkyhmhayarklhn hkp-
 simsayarchctiukiu bhmswarhkyuphtarlyk
 hkrhctayareat hckarkiu narhtayarngh-
 caykyeat. sngtiueatnarhtayarnghkyng-
 gamhusny pynyhcuanyemh narmhta-
 yarngbellnaysayar suupayarngtiukiu
 dnpayhkyngnhar ngartiusny asngrhikyeat.
 myknharkiusar kynymhtkyslar. akyn-
 gsuk ngarsnyhkrhctayareatluuhpyhcsnyhu
 mimi hwellm hkyngrhieat htiusuussny
 hkrhctayareatluuhpyhcskellsiu ngartiu
 snylny hkrhctayareat luuhpyhckyayarnkiu
 thpn aliualyayark snghkyngsimhtcay.
 sngtiukiu pyrhngphkysehkynkaliung-
 harmhut. tnyssayarkhkyng aliunghar
 shkngbhurarsny ngartiu appaytayarmuusa-
 yar thnkiukiu ngarsnyar warkywarsayarluny
 rhkkyayarkhcrakayayarngmri ngar-
 raypayliuksayarchcaraarhpyngsar sngtiukiu
 hkyimhkyayarkskellsiu ngarmpyuli.
 akayayarmmuukar htiusueat hcsarsny
 laylansayarchcar thnkiunhng pynyhcuansa-
 yarhcarhpyheat. kiuytiung rhilyng-
 muukar sttimrhisaysarsuuhkynynhesayar
 hckarkiu pyaysaysarsuuhpyhcsnyhusiutsa-
 yarsuurhieat. ngartiusnykiuytiungmrhi
 hcarparsayar hckaraarhpyngphhcskell-

siu kiuytiungmykmhayark rhisayarahkar
 amhuarhpyng hpyhclimnyhu htiususny
 sngkhkyngsimhtcay. kiuykiukiyhkyemwm-
 sayar suutiunhng raytwkwngkhkyngkiung
 pyiungnhungkhkyngkiung ngartiumpyuwan.
 htiusuutiusny ahkyngkhkyngtiayarknhng
 tyayarkhkiungnhungkhkyng pyiungnh-
 ungkhkyngtiukiupyu pnyarmellhpyhck-
 yeat. htiumhtpar kiuyngnkiuytarkiu
 lwnkyuu pyusayaramhuararkiu ngar-
 tiukiywarwarhkyngmrhiwan bhurashkng
 waynghtayarmuusayarangnatareat atiun-
 garhny atwngtwngpyusayar ararkiusar
 warkiywarhkyngrihiwaneat. htiauatiun-
 garhnyсны sngsiutiungaayarnpgmhe stny.
 sngtiutiungaayarngmheliyng ngartiusny
 lwnkyuu pyukysnmhut. akayarngmua-
 kar hkrhtctareat ewangaylitarkiuhayarpyay-
 ar sngtiurhirsui tiungaayarn rayarkpye.
 ngartiusny kiuyngnkiuytarkiu lwnkyuu
 suutparaluphtellsiuwnghkyngkyayarn
 warkiywar layrhikysny mhut. htiusiu-
 ungsuutaratwngtwng pyngsngpyesayar
 amhuararkiu warkiywarhkyngmrhibhell sng
 tiu pynythbksiuku ewangaylitarkiu ha-
 yarpyayarsayarahkwngrhihcahkyngnghar
 sngtiuyaukynhykyng parme rnpymh
 ngartieatangnatarsny alwnkywymnyhu
 myayarnghkyngriheat. ngartiusny kiuy-
 ngkiuytarkiu lwnkyuu suutparaluphtell-
 siuwnghkyngkyayarn warkiywar layrhikysny
 mhut. htiusiuungsuutaratwngtwng
 pyngsngpyesayar amhuararkiu warkiy-
 warhkyngmrhibhell sng tiu pynythbksiuku
 ewangaylitarkiu hayarpyayarsayarahkwn-
 grhihcahkyngnghar sngtiuyaukynhykyng
 parme rnpymh ngartieatangnatarsny
 alwnkywymnyhu myayarnghkyngriheat.
 siuhpyhcwarkiyarsayarsuumnysnykar
 shkngbhurarsar warkiywarhca. akayarn-
 gmua kar kiuykiu kiuyhkyemwmsayarsuusny
 wnhkantayarmuusayar suuhpyhcsnymhut.
 shkng bhurarkhyemwmtayarmuuhkyngkiu
 hkanrsayar suusarlyhng wnhkantayarmuusa-
 yarsuuhpyhcsntny.

11

ngarmiukmellsayarapyhckiu sngtiusny
 hknsnyhkanhcahkyngnghar ngaraliurhieat.
 hknsnyhkanky parlayar. akayarngmua-
 kar ngarsnysngtiuki selnhng pynychuansa-
 yar stiusemeknyarkellsiu hkrhtctayaraa-
 skaansayarnghar sngtiuki lntuenhng
 htimmarysaryarnghngpyesayarkyayarn
 bhurashkngat aliutayar atiung hciurimsa-
 yarhchitnhng sngtiuki hcayarnghayarklyk
 nayeat. mywaysnymimipriyaryaar-
 pyng ewkiulhnyhcarskellsiu sngtiusny
 hcitswaymyayiywng hkrhtctayarkiu
 akwyngmellhkyhcsayarchit pyayarkm-
 nyhu hciurimhkyngriheat. sngtiurhi-
 rarsiu rayarklarsayarsuusny ngarti

mhayarmpyayarsaysayar yayrhutparkiu
 hayarpyayarsayarn sngtiusnymhkanr-
 saysayar winyarnyartartparkiu hkanr-
 sayarn narmhtayarngsaysayar ewangayli-
 trarhckarkiu arhtayarngsayarn htiusuuki
 snyhkankeyarngeat. ngarsnyakesuansayar
 tmntayaraayark alyhngmyutsnyki ngars-
 bhayarrhieat. hckaraarhpyngluuriunghut-
 sayarlhy pnyaraarhpyng luuriungmhut.
 sngtiutwng ararrar ngarti snyahny kiuyk-
 iukiuyhtngrharhwar pykpye. sngtiuki-
 uhkyemyhayarkhkyngnghar kiuykiukiuy-
 himhkylyk kyayjuusphkyngkiumhkanbell
 sngtiuaar bhurashkngatewangayli-
 trarkiu hayarpyayarsayarnmar ngarsny
 apyhchrhisayar. sngtiuamhukiusayarngr-
 wkmnyakyayarn ahkyarsayarsngtayarm-
 yarpayarsarhchitkiu ngarhkan suutiuki
 luyuurarsiuarayarklaypyetkar. sngtiunh-
 gatuurhinay thcuanthkukiuliusayarahkar
 abhysuukiomyh ngarmnhayarngrhk. aky-
 arngmuu kar markadayarnipynyklarsay-
 ar nyeahcktiusny ngarliusnyhkiupaykeat.
 sngtiuki alyhngmnhayarnghyhbhell
 stinhngnayhckpye. nayarnghy stinhng-
 nayuemny. hkrhtctareatshchartarsny
 ngar rhisny hpyhc ahkarypynymarti
 isiu ngarwarkiyarsnyamhu kiu ab-
 hysuumyhmsetarr. abhykyayarnghy
 sngtiukiungarmhkyhcsayar. bhurashkng
 sitayarmueat. ahkwngriusayarsu-
 tiusny ahkwngmrhcahkyngngharng
 warkiywarhkyngar suutiusny ngarkellsiu
 lntngharhwar hpyhchcahkyngngharng
 ngarpyuhkellpyesnyatiung ahcnpyuemny.
 akyayarngmua kar htiusuutiusny mi-
 hc-sartmntayarhpyhckyeat. hkrhtctareat
 tmnhpyhcaayarngsayarnghy hnyhpyartsa-
 yar amhuhcayarnghpyhckyeat. iamhusny
 aanauhpwyhpyhcsnymhut. hcartnpng-
 lyhng lngsaryarkayarnkngtmnhpyhc
 yayarngsayarngtteat. siuhpyhcsueat-
 srartiusnyhny hpyayarnghkyngtrarkiu
 hayarsayarsarhpyhcaayarngsayarnghy-
 hng abhysubhwyrhisny. suutiusny
 kiuykyngsaryarkyngatiung nayarksuanakyi-
 uapyhckiu hkanrky itan. thpnngarsiusnykar
 ngarkiusuuruuhpyhcsnyhu abhysuumy
 mhtnghchaynhng. siumhutngarwarkiy-
 warhcar ahkwngannyngyrihchcahkyngn-
 gar ngarkiusuuruukellsiu mht snyhkan-
 kayar. isiungarpyayarsayarchkarmhar
 shkngbhurareat nnytuungarpyayarsnymhut.
 suuruukellsiu rellrnhcwar warkiywar
 lykpyayarsueat. luumyartiusny la-
 yarkeahkyngar warkiywar sayarkyayarn
 ngarsnylnywarwarreat. sngtiusnylim-
 marsayarsuuhpyhcsayarkyayarn suuru-
 tiuki hcaytarhchitnhng snyhkankeye-
 at. suutparsnysngtiuki kywnhkanhcahkyng
 rayarnghcarhkyng uhcharkiu luyuhkyng
 rntwayhkyng parput hkyngkiupylyhng
 sngtiusny snyhkankeye. ngartiusnyahcwm-

sttimrhihukellrellhkyngkiu amhtpyu
ngarpyayareat. akyngararkiu suutpar
mhewell rellngeat. htiuararkiu garmhewell
rellrngkynggrhieathu suuruukellsungarsie-
ueat. suutiusny haybyellluuhpyhckyslayar.
ngarsnylnyhyphceat. suutiusny israyl-
luuhpyhckyslayar. ngarsnylnyhyphceat.
suutiusnyaarbyellhan amyuhpyhckyslayar.
ngarsnylnyhyphceat. suutiusnyhkrhct a-
yareat dhmsrarhyphckyslayar.ngarsny
ahtuushpyngphceathu suuruukellsiu-
siureat. pngpnhcwaramhukiu ahtuush-
pyngsayaarngwksayarsuu riukputhkyng
htayarnghtellllhayarnghtarhkyngkiu aht-
tuu shpyng hkanrsayarsuu saybhaynhng
akyimkiym twaykyuansayarsuuhpyhceat.
ngarkyimmyayarkaayarng yudluutiukltwng
dnhkyk laysythku yutngarhkanhkelrpye.
suankyimmyayarkaayarnngkiymluanhng
riukhkyngkiung tkyimhkellnhngphchkyn-
gkiung ngarhkanrpye. suankyim myayarka-
ayarnng sngbhayarpykhkyngkiu hkanrpye.
tnaynhng tnyntpyluan pnglyhtellmhar
nayrpye. akyimkiymdayshcarrellhnylnpye.
myhckiu kuusayarbhay htarpytiuksa-
yarbhay amyusarhkyng pyusayarbhay
tparamyusarpyusayarbhay myiurwar ra-
yarksayarbhay tayarrayarksayarbhay pngly
bhay nyeahckiuhyphcyayarngsayaarngsa-
yar suutiupyusayar bhay ibhaymyarkiu
ngartwayhkelrpye. pngpnhcwaramhusayarn-
grwkhkyng akyimmyarhewar maipbellhca-
yarnngnayhkyng mwtsiphkyng rayngthkyng
akyimkiymahcarrhayarngkhkyng ahky-
maayhkanrhkyng awtahkyngnchryrhikkyng
isngrellhkyngmyarkiu ngarhkan hkelrpye.
htiuarmhmhtpar asngtayarapayarngtiukiu
hciuirmsayarhctnhng kynyrrhupyhcu
naytiungahcny nhayarngrrhkhkyngkiu
ngarhkanhkelrreat. ngarmnwmribhell ab-
hysuunwmrisnny. ngarsny hctimpuupnbhell
abhysuuhpyarkpysnny. ngarsnymwarky-
warbellmnayrsnymhnlhng kiuynw m-
risayarahpyhckiusar akyayarnngpyu warky-
warmny. ngarsnymusarmpyayarsnykiu
htarwrmngglarrhitayarmuusayar ngar-
tiushkngyarrhuhkrhceat hkmnytayar bhu-
rarshkngsitayarmuueat. dmarskmyiu arayt
mkyehknhtarsayarmyiuwnsny ngarkiu
bmhsekhyngnggharaliurhi dmarsk my-
iukiuhcayarngchntwng tpyntayartiusny
ngarkiuatayarnng htnypyelyhng pyngpa-
yarkmhhtut myiuriupayark lyhayarhky
shpyng htiumyiuwnlkmh ngarpyaylwreat.

12

ngarsnywarkywarhkyngkiumpyusng-
lyhng shkngbhurarpytayarumuusayar
htuusnsayarruuparruanhng byardit
tayarmyarkiu thnpayayaruemny. tsylayn-
hhcahtkk hkrhctayareat tpyhpyhcsayar
luutyayarkkiu ttiykayarnng kngsiutiun-

gaayarnng hkyesayaarngsnyakyayarnngkiu
ngarsieat. htiuahkarsuu kiuyhkn-
dharparsnymparsnykiu ngarmsi. bhu-
rarshkngsitayarmuueat. htiusuusnyprdis-
ubhuansiu hkyesayaarngkhkyngkiuhkanr
luumpyayarap mpyayarniungsayarhckarkiu
kyarsny akyayarnngkiungarsieat. htiuahkar
kiuyhkn-dharparsny mparsnykiu ngarmsi
bhurarshkngsitayarmuueat. htiusiusa-
yarsuukiu warkywarmny. nwmriaarn-
nyhkyngmh tpar kiuygunkiu mwarkywar.
warkywarhkyngnggharaliurhilyhnglly su-
uruuhpyhcsnymhut. akyayarnngmuukar
ngarsnyhutmhnhcwar pyayar tteat.
thcuantayarksayarsuusny ngarkiumyn-
gsnyhtk ngarstngkiukyarsnyhtk ngarkiu
sar mhtngchayhkyngngghar ngarmpyayar-
bellhnyeate. ngarhkanrsayarbyardittayar
alwnhtuumyt ngarsnytiayarnnglwas-
yarhctmrhihcayhkyngngghar ngarkiu dn
hchtsayar hcartneattmntnyhusayar ngark-
iuy hcuusayarsuukiu paytayarmuueat.
htiusngrellhkyngnhngknglwtmnyakyayarnng
suankyimmyayarkaayarnng shkngbhurark-
iungarsutayarnng asnatayarkhkanpyelyhng
ngarkyapyuusny sngabhiulayarkpayeat.
ngartnhkiusny aarnnyhkyngahpyhc hcuant-
ngttsny hu mintayarmuueat. htiukyayarnng
hkrhctayareat tnhkiusny ngarapayar kiny-
wpmnyakyayarnng ngarkiu aar nnyhkyng-
gahpyhckiu wmmayarksayarhctnhng
warkywarhkyngngghar sar ngaraliurhieat.
siuhpyhc hkrhctayarkyayarnghkanrsayar
aarnnyhkyng kellrellhkyng sngrellhkyng
nyhnsellnhiphckhkyng kpytnyhcwarsayar
dukhkwaydnarhkanhkyngtiukiu ngar-
nhhcskeat. akyayarnngmuukar ngarsny
aarnnyasayarahkar tnhkiunhng pyny-
hcuantlykrhieat. ngarsny warkywarttsa-
yar suuruuhpyhcsayarnng. htiusiuhpyh-
clyhng sngtiusny ngarkiuaniungahthk-
pyhchcaykpye. abhysiuunyuumuukar
sngtiuhkyemwmmhkyngkiu ngarhkansngeat.
ngarsny bharmyhmhutsayarlny akyesuansa-
yar tmntayaraayark alyhngmyutmnayn.
akyhcnghchcsnyhkanhkyngnhngtkw nim-
itlkhknaraanbhwysayaramhu htuusnsayar
tnhkiumyar aarhpyng tmntayareatlkhk-
nartiukiu sngtiutwng htngrrharhewarpye.
ngarsnysngtiukiu mnhayarkrhksayar arar
thkukiu htarlyhng sngtiusny ahkyarsayar
asng tayarhtk abhysiuuyutnyansny.htiusiu
ngarpyhcmharsayarapychkiu snyhkankyla-
yar. ittiyakiymsngtiusiesiuswarhkyngngghar
ngarsnyasngrhieat. sngtiukiunhayarn-
grhkmyhu akyan mrhi. sngtiuhchcarkiu
ngarrharsnymhut. sngtiukiusar rhareat.
sarsmetiusny mibhatwkuhchcarkiu snypuu
rsnymhut. mibhtiusny sarsmetiatwtk
snypuureat. ngarsnysngtiukiu hkyhckyn-
gmayttar hcittiupwarsnyatiung sngtiusny
ngarkiuhyhckhkyng mayttarhct sutyutsa-
yarlny sngtiu hctiwinaryneate akyiu aliung-

har ngarsnykiuyuhcarkiuung kiuykiung kunhca y hkyngnghar alwnhca ytnarrhieat. sngtiukiungarmnhayarkyhksny mnhhca y-
tayar. siusayarlny limmarsayarsuuhpyhc priyaryaarhpyng sngtiukiubhmhcepyehusi-
lyhng thcuantayarksayarsuuki sngtiusesiu hca ylwht sngtiueatuhcarkiu priyaryaarh-
pyng ngaryuuslayar. titusny sngtiusesiu swarmnyakyayarn ngartayarn gpn su-
unhngt kwahkyarsayar nyetyayarkkiu hca ylwhteat. titusny priyaryaarhpyng
sngtiueatuhcarkiuuyuslayar. ngar-
tiusny hcitsbhayarkhkyngt uukyngkysny mhutlayar. tlmtny liukkysny mhutla-
yar. thpntuan ngartiusnysngtiurhay kiuyapyhchpyayrarhckarkiu pyayarsny-
huhtngkyslayar. hkrhctayarkiuhtayark bhuarshkng rhayngarti pyayarkyeat. hky-
hcsuuti ngartiupusmyhmhar sngtiuki tnsayarkhkyngaliunghar pyukyeat. ngar-
yayarklarsayarahkar sngtiusny ngar nhhc-
sksayarsuuhmphyhc ngarsnylny sngtiu mnhhcsk sayarsuu hpyhcmnyhuung
sngtiurtnwayhkyng gunpyiunghkyng amykhtwkhkyng ngyngkuanhkyng su-
uasarykiurhuthkyhkyng hkyayarchcarhkyng marnhtayarnghwarhkyng ahkyngkhyn-
gamhuluphkyng hpyhcmnyhuung ahtkppy-
hcmhar nyhcnuyuhcwarkyng hkyng mtrarsayarmayhtun mhewellhkyng ki-
laysar lwnkyuu hkyngamhutiuki pyumi yhkutiungaayarn ngarngtmrsayar suuam-
yarkayayarn ngarhctmsarnnytwarrshpyng sngtiurhay bhuarshkngsny ngarkiun-
himhkytayarmuumny huung hciurimhkyng rhieat.

13

ittiyakiymtwng sngtiusesiu ngarlarmnyh-
pyhc sksayhkannhhcuesuanueaarhpyng hckarrhismyhtiusny tnyrlimny. thpn-
ngarrayarklarlyhng sngtiukiumsarrhu pyhcmharsayar suumhchkywngsayar suua-
payarngtiuaar ahtk ngarpyayarsnysarmk yhkupngsngtiunhgatuu mrhisayarlny
thpnrhbihskellsiungarpyayarnhgeat. sngtiutwngaarnnytayarmmuu aarkyeta-
yarmuusayar hkrhctayarsny ngarbyardinpy-
tayarmuuhkyng sksaykiu sngtiusny rharsa-
yarkayayarn ngarrayark larsayarahkar msnarr. akyayarn gmuukar htihkrhcta-
yarsny aarnnyhkyngnhnglkwardkptiungmhar asayhkansayarlny bhuarshknggeatnhki-
utayarnhng askrhngtayarmueat. ngar-
tiusnylny hkrhctayareatnnytuu aarnny sayarl ny sngtiutwngpysayar bhuarshknggeat
tnhkiu tayaraarhpyng hkrhctayarnhgatuu askrhng hkyng rhikylimny. sngtius-
nyuankynyhkyngtnyslayar mtnylayarhu kiuykiukiuhchckyayarkylayar. kiuykiu
kiuyhcuahcmkylayar. ahchcmhkan-
ungsayar suumhnhlyhng yayrhuhkrhc-

sny sngtiu tnytayarmuusnyhu kiuy akyayarn gkiuymsikylayar. ngartiusny
ahchckanniuungsayarsuuhpyhcsnykiu sngtiusikylimnyhu ngarhtngmhtmyayarl-
nghkyng rhieat. ngartiusny ahchckanni-
ungkyayarn gkiu htng rharhca y hkyngnghar ngaraliurhisnymhut. ahchcmhkan-
iuungsaya-
suukellsiuhtngsayarlny sngtiusny kayarn gmwnh cwar kyng hca y hkyngng-
har mkayarn gsaya rakynghcuant hku-
iumy mkyngmnyakyayarn ngarsny bhuarshkngkiu sutayarn gphntarpyueat.
ngartiusnysmmartarkiu setarkyngnghar alyhngmttniungky. smmartarbhknaysar
ttniungkyeat. ngartiusnyaarnny sngtius-
nyaarkyesayarahkar ngartiusny wmmya-
yarkhkyng rhikyeat. sngtiusny hcuannlgm-
nyakyayarn gkiusar aliurhikyeat. htiukya-
yarn pyrhng hpyksekhyng aliungharmhut tnsayarkhkyng aliunghar shkng bhuarsny
ngar appaytayarmuusayar tnhkiurhisny-
atiung ngarsny rayarklarsayarahkar pyng-
ghcwarsayardnkiu mpyaliu yhkusngtiungh ngarway saysnykarl isiu ngarrayliukeat.
kywngs saysayarchcarhuumuukar nyeachck-
iuti sngtiu mngglarrhiparhcaysayar. hcuannlg hkyng sksar wmmayarkhkyng-
grhikylayar. hcittnyetnywttny hpyhc ahkyng hkyng asngatngaykylayar. siuhpyhc
mayttarkiu ng asngatngayhkyng hkymsarkiu ng paytayarmuusayar bhuarshkngsny
sngtiunhgatuu rhitayarmuultan. ahkyng hkyng tyayarkkiutyayark snrhngsayar
nmhkyngnhng nhutskkylayar. snrhngsu-
uapayarn gtiusny sngtiukiuhutskkyeat. shkngyayrhuhkrhceat kyayjuutayarn g
bhuarshknggeat mayttartayarn snrhngsa-
yar winyarnyayareat misaharytayarn g sngtiupayarngrhihca ystny. aarmng.

luunhngmhcpsung luueatahkwngmrhib-
hellyk yayrhuhrhceatahkwngnhngng
htiushkngkiu sayhkyngmh htmayark hcay-
tayarmuusayar hkmnytayar bburarshkngat
ahkwngnhng ng tmtayarthpyhcsayarn-
garpayarlumhnc ngarhtanmharrhisayar
nyeahckiupayarngtiusny glartipynyrisa-
yar asngtayarmyarkiu kyarliuk pareat.
shkngyayrhuhrhcnhng hkmnytayarb-
hurarhtantayark kyajjuutayarnhng ngy-
imshkkyngsny sngtiu rhiparhcaysayar.
htiushkngsny ngartiuaabtnyhuusayar
bburarshkngat aliutayarnhnganye siun-
yhcayayar iphchcuppn bhwmb ngartiukiu
kynhut hkyngnghar ngartiupyhckyayarn-
kiuykiu kiuyappaytayarmuueat. htiub-
hurarshkngsnykmbharasksk bhunkeyeta-
yarmuuhcay stny. aarmng. hkrh-
ctayareat kyajjuuaarhpyng sngtiukiu
hkayartayarmuusayarsuunhng imyhla-
yarkmynmynhkwarsngtiusnyahkyarsayar
ewangaylitrarkiu hkanyuukyrsayarkiyarng
ngarsnyaanauhkynghieat. htiuewan-
gaylitrarsny ewangaylitrarmhut. sngtiukiu
nhayarkyhk hkrhctayareat ewan gaylitrarkiu
mhayarklhnhkngsayaarsu ahkyiurhikyeat.
siusayarlny sngtiuaarngarhayarpyarsayar
ewangaylitrarmhtpar ahkyarsayarewangayl-
itrarkiu ngartiussny hayarpyarsayarn-
kayarnkngbhuanmharsayar kayarnkngt m-
hayarpyarsayarn hayarpyayar sayarsu-
usny kyintayarmuuhkyngkiuhkanhcay.
thpntuan sngtiuhkanyuupesayar ewangayl-
itrarmhtpar ahkyarsayar ewangaylitrarkiu
thcuan tyayarksayaarsuuhayarpyayarl-
hng htiussusny kyintayarmuuhkyngkiu
hkanhcayhu ngartiussuuhkellpyesnyatiung
ykhungarhtpsiusayeat. akayarngmua-
kar ykwtung ngarsny luutiueat aliussiu-
slayar. bburarshkngat aliutayarkiu
liukslayar. luutiuhcitkiu nuunywthcayhky-
ngghar rharkyslayar. luutiuhcitkiun-
unywthcayhkyngghar rharkysaylyhng
hkrhctayareat ahcayhkanywnmhutpye.
nyeahckiutiung ngarhayarpyarsayarn-
ewangaylitrarsny luutiueatarmhut. luut-
anmhargarhkanrsnymhut. yayrhuhrhceat
byardittayarmhtpar ahkyarsayarup-
dayskiu ngarmhkan snyakayarn-
gkiu sngtiuaar ngarkyarliukeat. abhysiu-
nyhuumuukar ahtkk yudbharsarnay
ngarkyngsayaarkyngsnyhuusayar bhu-
rarsngat asngtayarkiu atiunghtkalwn
nyhnysellhpykseyayarnkngiung bhiub-
haytiueatlkmb ngarhkanrsayarnny up-
daysbhk ahtuushpyngchitaaarsnyk ngareat
luumyiuhtelltwng ngarrwytuuhkyngam-
yartiuhk yudbharsarkiu-
kngiungnylaykykya-
yarnkngiung sngtiukyarsy kypnye. siusayarl-
ny ngarkiuamiwmhtellkpn-
g rwayhkyhkwel-
litar kyajjuutayaraarhpyng hkayart a-

yarmuusayar bburarshkngsny sartayareat
ewangaylitrarkiu tparamyiusarti-
ayarpayarthcaymnyakayarn-
g mimialitayarl-
nhnganyesartayarkiu ngaraarpytayarmuusa-
yarahkar ngarsnyaswayasarnhng tiungp-
nghkyngkiumpyu. ngararngtmtayarthpy-
hcnhngsayaarsuutiurhirar yayrurhngmyi-
siulnymswar aarppynysiu hkyhkyng
swar thpndmarskmnyiusiu pynlayeat.
htiunayarksuannhclwnpyemh paytruki-
u akywmwngliussayarn-
g yayrurhngmyi-
siuswar suunhngatuu tsyngarrknayeat. su-
unhngshkngbhurareatnyetayar yarkupmht-
par ahkyarsayar tmtayartyayarkkiumy-
h ngarmtwymyng. isiu sngtiuaar ngarray
kyarliuksny twng musarhckarkiu ngarm-
pyayarmuanhu bburarshkngghay tayarngar-
siueat. htiunayarkhurhipyny kilikipynysiu
ngarswar yudpynyhkrhctayareat bharsarkiu
hkanyuusayar sngwngsuutiussny ngarmykn-
harkiu myhmsimmht bhellnay ngartiukiu-
nyhngsellbhuusayaarsu-
ny ahtkk mimih-
pykesayar yuankynyhkyngtrarkiu yhu
mimi hayarpyarsnyhu suutiukyarruan-
rhikarmyhn-
hng ngarkayayarn-
gkyayarn-
g bburarshkngkiu hkyemwmkyeat.

2

htiunayarktsylaynhhclwnpyemh ngarsny
titukiuhkayar barnbnhngatuu yayrurhngmy-
iusiu thpn swarlayeat. byarditta-
yaratiungpngswarsnyhpyhc tparamyiu-
tiu hayarpyarsayarn ewangaylitrarkiu
htiuhkarngarkyarpyarlayeat. hti-
siusiusayarn ngarsayarn-
grwk hkellpyesa-
yaramhunhng nayark sayarn-
grwk ltansayar
ambuki-
u ahkyny-
nhemhpyhchcayhky-
ngghar asray htng-
rharsayar suutiuaarsar
titsit-
hcwarkyarpyayareat. siusayarl-
ny ngarnhnguparsayar hayls amyutiukiu
arayhpyarl-
lehkyngkiu m-
hkanhcayky.
yayrhuhrhcaarhpyng ngartiuhkanhca-
rsayarl-
wht hkyngahkwngkiuhkyayarn-
gkyng
ngartiukiu kywnhkanhca-
ymny akyannhng
priyaryaarhpyngsuutparswng ngartiuahtell-
siuwngsayar nyeahckiu-
eatayayarn-
gkiusa-
yarn-
g sayar
suuti-
u akayarn-
gkyayarn-
g htiusiupyu-
kayat. m-
hnsayarewangayl-
itrarsny sngtiu t-
nyaymnyakayarn-
g ngartiussny-
suutiuh-
cernghkyngkiu hknmyh
wnmhkan-
ky. asrayhtng-
rharsayarsuutiussny
ahtkk abhysiusayarl-
ny hpyhcky-
snykiun-
garmsiung. bburarshkng sny luumykn-
harkiu mhttayarmmuu. htiussuunhng
ngarsny payarn-
gbhayar htiuhkyarsa-
yaraar-
kiuhmkanrsny-
sarmk arayh-
pyarl-
lehkyngkiuhkanrsayaarsuutiutwng
paytruki-
u tmtayarthpyhchcayhkyng-
ghar
paytrupy-
upngtayarmuusa-
yarsu-
usny
tparamyiusartiutwng ngarkiu-
tmtayarth-
pyhchcayhkyngghar ngar lny pyup-
yngta-
yarmuussnyhpyhc arayhpyarl-
lehkyngn-
hng

mhcpsiusngsayar ewangaylitrarkiu paytru aptayar muusny nnytuu arayhpyarlhehkyn-
 gnhngmhcpsiusngsayar ewangaylitrarkiu ngar
 aptayarmuukyayarngkiu suutiu sny simyn-
 gkyeat. amhetkellhphcsayaryarkup kayhp
 yayarhn tiusnylny ngarsayarkyayjuu-
 tayarkiu sikysayar ahkar mimitiusny
 arayhpyarlhehkynghkuihkanrsayar suutiu
 sesiu swarmnyakyayarngnhng ngartiusnyt-
 paramyiu sartiusesiuswarmnyakyayarng
 lkyarlkhkanhkyngkiu barnbnhngnaraar
 paykyeat. ngartiusnysngrellsayersu-
 umyarkiu aayarkmayhcayhkyngnghar
 suutialiuthkutnyrhieat. htiumhukiu
 ngarsnyaliualyayarkkiuhcaraarhtut-
 layrhieat. htiumayarkpaytrusny antiautmy-
 iusiu rayarklarsayarahkar suuapyhctngchrar
 ahkwngghisayar kyayarng suukiutyungkiu
 ngarngnyng setarreat. akyyarngmuukar
 luuahkyiusny yarkuphtanmh mrayarkm-
 larmhe paytrusny tparamyiusartiunhng
 atuuheareat. suutiurayarklarsayarna-
 yark paytrusny arayhpyarlhehkynghkui
 hkanrsayarsuutiueatmyknharkiu hta-
 yark tparamyiusartiunhngmpayarngwan.
 tyayarkthkyarhchenayeat. kywngsaryud-
 luatiusny paytrunhngatuu lyhiuwhk suutiu
 lyhiuwhkhkyngaarhpyng barnbsny lny suu-
 tiubhksiuparswareat. suutiusnymhnsayar
 ewangaylitarnhnganye hpyayarngmthcwar
 kyngkyayarnghkuiungkysarmnynglyhng htiusu
 apayarngtiurhaymhar paytruaar ngarsius-
 nykar sngsny yudluuhpyhchlykpg yudhtuan-
 hcanatiungkyngbell tparamyiuathtuan-
 hcanatiungkynglyhng tparamyiusartiunh
 yudhtuanhcanatiungkyngchayhkyngng-
 har abhykyayarngh suutiukiu aiun-
 gahtkpyusny. luutiunhny pnyttreatakyng-
 gaarhpyng hpyayarngmtrarsiu mrayark
 yayruhkrhckuiyuanhkyngngaarhpyng
 hpyayarngmtrarsiuayarkkysnykiu apy-
 hctngrharsayar tpar amiusarmhutbell
 jartiamyuaarhpyng yudluuhpyhcsayarn-
 gartiunhny amhnsisnyhnganye pnyttreata
 akynghaarhpyng hpyayarngmtrarsiumrayark
 hkrhctayarkuiyuanhkyngngaarhpyng
 hpyayarngmtrarsiu rayarkhkyngnghar
 ngartiupng yayruhkrhckuiyuanhkyngkypye.
 akyyarngmuukar pnyttreata akynghaarh-
 pyng abhysuumy hpyayarngmtrarsiu
 mrayarkniungar. hkrhctayaraarhpyng
 hpyayarngmtrarsiu rayarkhkyngnghar
 ngartiunhny kyuihcarlykpg apyhc ht-
 ngthar sayarsuuhpyhcsaysnmhnyhng
 hkrhctayarsny apyhtarkiu pyuhcusayarsu-
 uhyhcsaylar. htiusiumhpyhcnungar.
 ahtkk ngarhpyiuhpyksayar ararkiu na-
 yarkthpnnngartnysayarkpynlyhng kiuy
 apyhcshisnykiuhtngrharhchwarpyeat.
 htiumhtpar ngarsnybhurarshkngnhng
 siungsayarar askrhngmnyakyayarngh pnytt-
 trarnhng siungsayarar pnyttaraarhpyng
 saylyknayeat. ngarsnyhkrhctayarnhn-

gatuu lkwardptiungmhar asayhkanpye.
 siusayarlhyaskrhngsayeat. htiusiusiusayar
 ngarsny kiutyungmrhng hkrhctayarsny
 ngar rhngtayarmuueat. kiuyhkngharyhkun-
 garhngsayar asksny bhurarshkngsartat-
 yarkiu yuankynhkyngaarhpyngnyeat.
 sartayarsnyngarkuihkyhc ngaraabhiu
 kiuykiu kiuyhcnwtayarmuueat. bhu-
 rarshkngsartayayayutayarkiu ngarmpy.
 pnyttarkiu amhepyu hpyayarngmtrarsiu
 rayarkniung lyhng hkrhctayarsnyahkynynhe
 asayhkantayarmuupye.

3

pnymellsayarglartilutiut lkwardp-
 tiungmhar asayhkantayarmuusayar
 yayruhkrhckiu sngtiu mykmhayark ht-
 ngrharhchwarpypesnyhpyhc smmartarkiu
 narmhtayarnghchayhkyngnghar sngtiukiu
 abhysuupyuhar sny. pnyttreatakyng-
 gaarhpyng winyarnytayarkiu hkanrkys-
 layar. siumhutyuanhkyngngtrarkiu
 kyarnarhkyngaarhpyng hkanrkyslayarhusa-
 yar ararhtkuiusar sngtiungarsiliueat.
 imyhlayark pnyarmellkyslayar. win-
 yarnytayarkiu amhepyu lupchrhipemh
 jartikiu amhepyu pyehcaykyslayar. imyhla-
 yarksngrrellhkyngkiu ahkynynhe hkanrky-
 pye. layar. ahkynynhe skshpyhcrmnlylayar.
 htiumhtparwinyarnytayarkiu sngtiuaar
 pay sngtiutnhkiu myarkiu ppsayarsuusny
 pnyttreata akynghaarhpyng ppsaylar.
 yuankynhkyngngtrarkiu narhkyngaarh-
 pyng ppsaylar. htiumnytuuaarbyhansny
 bhurarshkngkiu yuankynsnyhpyhc su-
 ueatyuanhkyngkiu hpyayarngmt hkyng-
 gkellsiumhtayarmuueat. yuankynhkyng-
 grhisayarsuusny aarbyhaneatsar hpyhc-
 snyhu amhnsimhtkylayar. bhurarshkngsny
 yuankynhkyngkiuhtayark tparamyiusar-
 tiukiu hpyayarngmtrar tnyhcaytayarmu-
 mnyhu kymhcarsny myayarmynglyk aar-
 byhanaar aminrhi sngaarhpyngluuapa-
 yarngtiusny kayarngh kyemngglarkiu hkan-
 rkylimnyhu ewangaylitrarkiu hayarnhng
 layeat. siuhpyhcyuanhkyngngghisa-
 yarsuutiunhny yuankynsny aarbyhannh-
 ngatuu kayarnghkyemngglarkiu hkanrkyeat.
 pnyttreatakyngkiu amhepyusayarsu-
 rhismyhtiusny akyninnhngchpsungkyeat.
 akyyarngmuu kar pnyttikymhcarparsmyh-
 sayar hckartiukiu amellymngglarkiu sayarsu-
 tiung kyintayarmuuhkyngkiu hkanhchay
 stnyhu kymhcarlareat. thpntuan hpya-
 yarngmtsayarsuusny yuankynhkyngaarh-
 pyng askrhnglimmny. pnyttarmuukar
 yuankynhkyngnghng mhcpsiu. htiaukyn-
 gkiu kyngsayaarsuusny htiaukynghaar hpyng
 askrhnglimmnyhu siustny. htiaukynghaar
 bhurarshkngghayayark pnyttaraarhpyng
 abhysuumy hpyayarngmtrarsiu mrayark
 niunghuhtngrharlyrhieat. shctiung

swellhtarhkyng hkanrsayarsuutiung ky-
inhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsuuhpyhcsnyhu
kymhcarlarsnyhnganye hkrhctayarsny
ngartiuh atwkkayearng kyinhkyngkiu
hkanrsayarsuuhpyhc ngartiukiu pny-
t-rareatkyinhkyngmhrwaynhuttayarmuupye.
akyayarmmuukar aarbyhanhkanrsayar
kayarngkye mngglarsny yayrhuhkrhcaarh-
pyng tparamyiusar tiu skrayarksnyhpyhc
ngartiusny gtitayarnhng yhnysayar win-
yarnytayarkiu yuanky nyhkyngaarhpyng
hkanr kymnyakyayarngtny. nyeahckiutiu
layarkewayarharraarhpyng ngarpyayarmny.
luusayarlny wnhkanhcarkiuuppyemh
abhy suumyhmpr. htpngchckarkiu
mswng. gtitayartiukiu aarbyhannhng
sueeatamyianwy htartayarmueat. amy-
ianwytiuhu amysarsayarsu tiukiurnymht
mintayarmuusnymhut. sngeat amy-
ianwyhu tyayarksayarsuukiu rnymht
mintayarmueat. htiutyayarksayarsuukar
hkrhctayarhpyhcsny. ngarsiusnykar
hkrhctayarkiuurnymht bburarshkngtny
hcaytayarmuunhngsayarptinyarnytarkiu
anhhlclayarsuansylwnpyemh nayarkh-
pyhcsayar pnyttarsnympyning. gti-
tayarkiu ahkyrynemhpyhchcayniung.
htiumhtpar amwaytayarsny pnyttarnhng
hcpsunglyhng gtitayarnhngmhcps-
iung. bburarshkngsny gtitayaraarhpyng
aarbyhanaar htiumamwaytayarkiu snar-
tayarmueat. siuhpyhcnpyttarsny
abhyakiurhisnnyhuumuukar gtitayark-
iuhkansayar myianwynmhyhcmhe tiunga-
yarng duhcriukmyarkiyarng htiutrarkiu
htp paytayarmueat. htiutrarkiu-
yarnghkngtmnyyaraar hpyngaarmhkan-
eat lkhtartayarmueat. aarmhkanmnynykar
tbhknhngsar siungsnymhut. bburarshkng-
muukar tbhkhpyhctayarmueat. siuhpyhc
pnyttarsny bburarshkngat gtitayarnhng
snkyngbhkhpyhcslyar. htiusiu mhyhcn-
ungrar. askrhngchayniungsayar pnyttarkiu
paytayarmuusnymhnyhng akyhcnghchc
htiutaraarhpyng hpyayarngmtkyngki-
urilmny. yhkumuukar yuanky nysayarsu-
tiusny yayrhuhkrhckiu yuanky nyhkyngn-
hng hcpsiungsayar gtitayarkiu rmnyakya-
yarngh kymhcarsnyluuapayarngtiukiu
apyhchkyuphtareat. yuanky nyhkyng-
trarmrayarmkme pnyttarsnyhcayarn-
naysnyhpyhc htiauhkarngartiusny nayark
htngharlntansayar yuanky nyhkyngtrark-
iuyayarnghkyuphtarkyhrkhyeat. htiukya-
yarngh ngartiusnyyuanky nyhkyngaarhpyng
hpyayarngmtarsiu rayarkhcayhkyngnhar
pnyttarsny hkrhctayarhtansiu ngartiuk-
iupiusayarngh ngartiueat ahtinhpyhcsny.
yuanky nyhkyngtrarsny rayarklarsayarahkar
ngartiusny htiahtinlkmhlwtkyeat. ab-
hyisunnyhuumuukar sngtiupayarngsny
yayrhuhkrhckiu yuanky nyshpyng bhu-
rarshkngatsar hpyhckyeat. hkrhctayar

btitjankiuhkansayarsuuhismyhtiusny
hkrhctayarkiu yuutngwtsayarngsayarsu-
uhpyhckyeat. yayrhuhkrhcyudlumrhi
haylsiumrhi kywnmrhi. luulwtmrhi
yayarkyarmrhi minmrhi htiuskhng
sngtiupayarngsny tluantwtnyhpyhckyeat.
hkrhctayarnhngchpsnglyhngaarbyhaneat
amyianwyngphpyhc gtitayaratung
amwayhkaneat arar tnykyeat.

4

thpntuan amwayhkanmnynykar uhchcar-
rhismyhkui piunghtiuksayar suuhpyh-
sayarlny arwymrayarmkme karlptluan
ahcayaparkywnhng tuateat. abh-
hcerngnhngsayar ahkyinkarl mrayarmkme
tiungaayarngh ahcayarnghahtinaaupahkyup-
tiu lk rhieat. htiumnytuungartiusny
arwymrayarmkme layarketarnulk ky-
wnhkanrkyeat. ahkyinkarlhcaysayarahkar
ngartiusnysareatahkwngararkiu hkanrm-
nyakyayarngh pnyttarlrkhisayarnghartiukiu
rwaynhuthcayhkyngnhar minmw ptisnd-
hayyu pnyttar aayarkbharmnyngsayar
sartayarkiu bburarshkngsnyhcaylwhtta-
yarmueat. htiusiungtiusny sarhpyh-
sayarkiyayarngh abbabhhu hkayarttsayar
sartayareatwinyarnytayarkiu sngtiuh-
itnhluanhtellsiu bburarshkng hcaylwhtta-
yarmueat. siuhpyhc sngtiusny nayarkthpn
ahcayaparkywnmhpyhc sarpng hpyhck-
yeat. sarhpyhchlyng hkrhctayaraarhpyng
bburarshkngat amwayhkanlny hpyhck-
yeat. siusayarlny ahtkk sngtiusny bhu-
rarshkngkiu msisayarahkar jartiaarhpyng
bburarmhut sayar suutiueatamhukiusayarn-
grwkkyeat. yhkumuukarsngtiusny bhu-
rarshkngkiu sipemhhumsiu bburarsngsny
sngtiukiu sitayarmuuppyemh aarmrhi
hkysarmpayniungsayar trarnubhksiu
abhykiayarngh thpnpyayarnghlellkysny.
htiulayarke trar thpnkywanhkanhkyng-
nhar alurhikypyetkar. nhch l nayrk
ahkyinkarlmyarkiu hcayarmgkpyetkar.
ngarsnysngtiusemh ahkynynhe kyih-
caraarhtutsnyhu sngtiueatakyayarnghya-
yarngh hciurim lykrhieat. nyeahckiutiu
sngtiukellsiungarhpyhckyeat. ngarkellsiu
sngtiuhpyhckylayarhu ngartayarnghpneat.
sngtiusny ngarkiuahlyhngmhyhcmharky.
ngarsny kiunharkhyngarayarnghngtkw
ewangaylitrarkiu sngtiuar aratkk ha-
yarpayayarkiyayarnghkiu sngtiusikyeat.
hiuykaryngarhkanrsayar hcuahcmhkyngkiu
sngtiu snymhtemellmyngmpyu ngarkiumpy
bburarshkngat kayarnghkngtmnkellsiu
yayrhuhkrhckellsiu ngkhkankyeat. siuh-
pyhchlyng sngtiuhkansayarmngglarkar
abhyngngglarny. ahtkkkiuymyhckikiut
nagaraar payniunglyng payhkyngn-
harsngtiualurhisnyhu ngarsksayhkan-
eat. yhkumuukar ngarsnysmmartarkiu

sngtiaaar hayarpyayarsayarkyayarn
 sngtiueatrsuuhpyhcsalayar. suuthuutiusny
 sngtiukiulwnhkyhckysny mnhncaytayar.
 lyayarkpthcwar hkyhckysnymhut. sngtius-
 nysuutiukiulwnhkyhcmnyakyayarn suu-
 tiusny sngtiukiupyhkyngnhar aliurhikyeat.
 siusayarlmysngtiunhgatuu ngarrhinayhc-
 nytwngsar kayarngsayarararkiu alwnhkyh-
 capsny mhut. ahcnymptalwnhkyhcapeat.
 hkrhctayarsnysngtiuahtell tnylyk rhi-
 tayarמושnytiungaayarn sngtiuaabhiu
 sarbhwarkhyng waydnarkiu ngarhkanrsa-
 yar ngarhkyhcsarti sngtiukiungaryuan-
 mharhkyngnhrisayarkyayarn yhku sngtiukiun-
 kiuytiungtway htuhkyarsayar hckarkiu
 pyayarkhyngnhar aliurhieat. pnytraraa-
 yarknayhkyngsayersuuti sngtiusny pny-
 trarkiuarmlnykyslayar. pnyttikymhar
 larsnykar aarbyhan sarnhncayarkrhieat.
 sartyayarkkar kywnmeat sarhpyhceat.
 tyayarkkar kywnmmhutsayar minmeat-
 sarhpyhceathu larstny. kywnmeatsarsny
 jartipktiaarhpyng bhwarsayarsarhpyhceat.
 kywnmhutsayar minmeatsar sny gti-
 tayaarhpyng bhwarsayarsarhpyhceat.
 htiaukyayarn gararkiu puanpmaraarh-
 pyngsiusayar htiuminmnhcayararkkar
 ptinyarnytrarnhhcparkiu siulustny. har-
 gramnyrhisayar minmnyhuusayar ptin-
 yarnytrartparsny sinartayarnghayarmhar
 hcerng kywnmyarkiubhwartsayartarh-
 pyhceat. akyayarn gmuukar hargrsny
 aarrppynyrrhisayar sinartayarnghpyhceat.
 ykhurhisayar yayrurhlingmyiumuukar
 mimisarmyarnhgntkw kywnhkanreat. apa-
 yarmharrisayar yayrurhlingmyiumuukar
 hkpsimsayar ngartiueat amitnyhuusayar
 kywnmmhut sayar minmhpyhcestny. kymh-
 carlarsnykar sarmbhWarsayar amyuanm
 wmyayarklayar. sarbhwarkhyngwayd-
 narkiu mhkansaysayarmnm kywaykya-
 yaraayarhhlclayar. akyayarn gmuukar hcwn-
 htarsayarmnmnsny lngrhisayar minmhtk
 sarmyarsayar sartiukiubhwarmyngpyehu
 larstny. nyeahckiutiun gartiussnyjarkkell-
 siu gtiatayarnhghcpsiusayarsarhpy-
 hckyeat. htiauhkar jartipktiaarhpyng
 bhwarsayarsarsny winyarnytayaraarh-
 pyng bhwarsayarsarkiu nyhngsell skellsiu
 htiumnytu yhkupnghpyhceat. siusayarl-
 nyabhysiu kymhcarlarsnyhuumuukar
 kywnmhngsuueatsarkiuunhgntutlayar.
 kywnm eatsarsny kywnmmhutsayar
 minmeatsarnhgatuu amwaymhkanrhu-
 larstny. yhkutwngnyeahckiutiun gartiussny
 kywnmeat sarmhut kywnmmhutsayar
 minmeatsarhpyhckyeat.

uhtm hkyngnyhayarnghkyngkiu thpn-
 mhkankynhng. ngarpayarlusiusnykar
 sngtiusny arayhpyarlhehkyngkiuhkan-
 lyhng hkrhctayaraarhpyng abhyakyiu
 kiumyhmnrniungky. arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
 hkansayarluuayarn gtiuaar ngarthp-
 nksayhkananskyar htiusiasayarsuusny
 pnyttarkiu akywngmellkyngaansayarnghar
 kywaytngsayersuuhpyhceat. pnytraraarh-
 pyng hpyayarn gmrarsiu rayarksmyhsayar
 sngtiusny hkrhctayarnhgkwar kyayjuu
 trarmtny rwaylyayarkpye. ngartiun-
 muukar yuankynghkyngaarhpyng hpya-
 yarn gmrarsiuayarkmnyhu myayarlhgsa-
 yarkyayjuutayarkiu winyarnytayaraarhpyng
 nganlngnaykyeat. yayrhuhkrhctayar
 arayhpyarlhehkyng akyiumrhi mhkanbell-
 nayhkyngntayakyiumrhi. mayttaraarhpyng
 pyupngntayarkiu yuankynghkyngsar akyi-
 urhieat. ahtkksngtiusny kayarn gmnwhcwar
 pyaykyeat. siuhpyhc smmartrarkiu narmh-
 tayarnghcayhkyngnhar abhysusetsarsny.
 yhkuyusayarayuuukar sngtiukiuhkayart-
 yarmuusayar suueatawardkiuamhepyu
 yuusayarayuumhut. annyngsartaysny
 munhcimtpuanlunkiu hpyarn gkywh-
 caytteat. sngtiusny kwelppaysarayay-
 urhismykhkiu pylimnyhu shkngbburarkiu
 ngaramhepyu hcithcwellmhkyngnhrhieat.
 sngtiukiuhayarkyhksayar suumnsnykar
 mimi apyhcdnkiuhkanrlimny. thpntuan
 nyeahckiutiun garsny arayhpyarlhehkyng-
 trarkiu hayarpyayarsaysnymhnyhng abhy
 kyayarn gnyhny sellhkyngkiu hkanrsaysny.
 htiusiuppyayarlyhng lkwardkptiungayarkiu
 htimilellhcrakayayarn pyrhnglykrhieat.
 sngtiukiuhayarkmharcaysayarsuutiukiun
 pyrharnhgntut hcyhkyngnhar ngarali-
 urhieat. nyeahckiutiun sngtiussnylwhtkyng-
 gahkwngkiu rsayarsuuhpyhckyeat. siusa-
 yarlny jartipktiaar ahkwngkiupay htial-
 whthkyngkiu msuankynhng. ahkyngghyng-
 ghkyhc amhuhkyngkiu sayarn grwkylayar.
 akyayarn gmuukar kiunhng hcpysungsa-
 yarsuukiun kiunhng amnyh hkyhclayarhu-
 usayar pnyttarkiu kyng lyhng pnytrar-
 rhismykhkiu akywngmellkyngnar rayarkeat.
 siumhutahkyngghkyngkiuhcarlyhng ahkyng-
 ghkyng hpyksemnyhu hciurimstirhikyla-
 yar. ngarpnytsnykar winyarny ptktiatung
 kyngkylayar. htiusiukynglyhng jartip-
 ktieat aliussiu mliukbellnaykylimny.
 akyayarn gmuukar jartipktinhng winyarny
 ptktisny tparnhngtparskyngsayar ali-
 urhikyeat. tparnhngtpar snkyngbhkpyhck
 sngtiussny kyngghkyngsayar akyngkiu mkyng-
 niungky. siusayar winyarny ptktiussiu
 liuklyhng pnyttarnhng lwtkyeat. jartip-
 ktiakyngtiussnyhtngrharkyeat. htiaukyngtiun-
 muukar suumyarkiupyhcmharhkyng mtrar
 sayarmayhtunmhewellhkyng nyhcnyu-
 uhcwar kyngghkyng kilaysar lwknyuuhkyng
 ruptukiukiukwyhkyng suutparkiupyu-

htiaukyayarn hkrhctayarsny ngartiukiun
 lwhtayarmuusayar lwthkyngahkwngntny-
 nayshpyng kywnhkanrar htmbhiuki-

carhkyng rrngyiuhpwellhkyng rntwayhkyng
gunpyiunglhkyng amykhtwkhkyng ngyn-
ghkunhkyng ahkynglhkyng kweltpyarhkyng
sngghkwellhkyng suuakyiukiungyuuhcu-
uhkyng luuaskkiusthkyng yhcmyiukiu
sarakkyuuhkyng pwellluphkyngmhhc hti-
siusayar akynghpaytny. htiusiusayar akyn-
gkiu kyngsayersuutiusny bhurarshkngat-
niungngantayarkiu amway mhkankyrhu
ahtkknarpyayarnhghkellpyesnyatiung
yhkupnglly ngarpyayarnhgeat. win-
yarnypktiatakiumuukar hkyhchkyng
wmmayarkhkyng ngymiskhkyng hc-
itrhnyhkyng kyayjuu pyuhkyng ka-
yarnghmythkyng shchcarhcaarynghkyng
nuunyanimmwayhkyng karmgunhkyupt-
nyhkyngpaytny. htiusiusayarakngkiu ab-
hytrarmyh mmyhctar. hkrhctayarnhghcp-
siungsayersuutiusny jartipktikiung jar-
tipktihtcitmyarnhng aliusndmyar kiung
lkwarkptiungmhar riukhtarkypye. siuhpyhc
ngartiussywinyarnypktikiyayarngh askrhng-
lyhng winyarnypktiatiungkyngkykunaan.
ahkynynhesayar kyayarhcayarkittikiu
tpmhhkyng ahkyngghkyngghkyuphkyyn-
hayarnghrhkhkyng ahkyngghkyng ngyuuhcu-
uhkyngntiukiu rhayarnghaykykunaan.

6

nyeahckiutiu luusnystilhc thcuantkusa-
yar duheriukkiupyumilyhng winyarny-
sukyayjuukiu hkanr sayarsngtiussny apy-
hcswaysayarnghkyngnhng kiuytiunglwtm-
nyakyayarngh kiuykiustipyulyk simmway
nuunyanaysarsbhayarnhng htiusiusa-
yarsuukiu mhc suueat nayrartnmyell
tnyhcaypynkylyar. htmrwkhcrarwnhky-
ngtiukiu ahkyngghkyngkuunye htmrwksa-
yaraarhpyng hkrhctayareattarkiu kyngky-
lyar. akynghsuusny bharmyhmhutbhellyk
imyhlayarkngarhpyhcsnyhuhcithtnglyhng
htiussuusny kiuykiu lnyhpyarsayarsuuhpy-
hceat. luutiungkiuytiungpyusayaramhukiu
hchckyayarhcay. siuppyulyhng suutparmsi-
ubhell kiuyar warkywar wmmayarkhcrar
akyayarnghrimlmny. abhykiayarnghny-
huumuukar luuasesetiusny mimitiunwkiu
sayarngrwkrkymny. nhutkpttrarkiu
sngsayersuussny sngpaysayersuuaar ka-
yarnghsayararrhismyhtiukiu waymyhhcay.
alwellmyuukynhng. bhurarshkngsny
mhtemellmyngpyuhkyngkiu hkanayarm-
muu. luusnymyiuhcaykyellsnyatiung
aseanhankiuritrilmny. mimijartipkti
myiuhcaykyellsayarsuussny jartipktiiaarh-
pyng puppykhkyngaseanhankiu ritrlim-
mny. winyarnypkti myiuhcaykyellsa-
yarsuussny winyarnypktiiaarhpyng htar-
waskrhngghkyng aseanhankiu ritrlimmny.
ngartiussnyaarmllyayar hciitmpykbhell
kayarnghsayarakngkiu kyngkykunaan.
htiusiutnykyny kynglyhng ahkyintnsa-

yarkarl aseanhankiu ritrkylimny.
htiukyayarnghngartiussny asngsngsnyatiung
yuankeynyhkynggeat aimsuuaimsartiuh
ahtu-
ushpyng kyayjuupyulyk hkpsimsayarsu-
tiuaar kyayjuupyukyunaan. abhymyhla-
yarkkyesayarhcarkiu kiuylknhngsngtiuaar
ngarrayliuksnykiu sngtiuumyngkyeat. mimi-
tiuaswayasng tngtyhcayhkyngsayar suurhis-
myhtiussny hkrhctayareatlkwarkptiungkya-
yarngh hkanrsayarnyhnysellhkyngnhng
mimitiunglwtliu sngtiukiu arayhpyarl-
hehkyngkiu hkanhcayhkyngnhghar aniunga
htkswaysayarnghgttkeat. arayhpyarl-
hehkyngkiuhkansayarsuutiusny pnyttarkiu
kiuytiungmkynghsnyhpyhc sngtiueat asway
asngkiu amhepyulykwarkywarliu sngtiukiu
arayhpyarlhehkyngkiuhkanhcayhkyngnhghar
aliurhikyeat. ngarhpyhchlyhng ngar-
tiushkngayarruhkrhceat lkwardptiungta-
yarmhtparbhayarmyh warkywarhkyngmrhi
parhcaynhng. htiulkwarkptiungtayarmhar
ilayarksny ngarabhiiu riukhtarhkyngki-
uhkanlykrhieat. ngarsny lny ilayarkabhiiu
riukhtarhkyngkiuhkanlykrhieat. akya-
yarnghmuukar yayrhuhrhchtan arayhpyarl-
hehkynggakyiumrhi. mhhkanbhellnayhky-
nglly akyiumrhi. sttwarschchpyhchkyngsar
akyiurhieat. innypudaysatiungkyngsayar
suurhismyh tiuapayarngh bhurarshkngat
israyl amiyu apayarngh ngymiskhky-
ngnhngsngartayarmuuhkyng skrayark-
parhcaysayar. yhkumhhc abhysuumyhn-
garkiu mnhayarkrhkhcaynhng. ngarkiuy
shkngayarrhudnhkykrarkiu ngarsayarngh
eat. nyeahckiutiu ngartiushkngayarrhueat
kyayjuutayarsny sngtiueathciitnhluan
rhihcaystny. aarmng.

bhurarshkng eat aliut ayara arhpyng
 yayrhuhkrhceat mnt ayarhpyhcsayar
 ngarpayarusny ehpkmyiu naysayar
 snrhngsuutnyhuusayar yayrhuhkrhckiu
 yuankynysayarsuutiukiui kyarliukpareat.
 shkngyayrhuhkrhcnhngngartia bhtnyhu-
 usayar bhurarshknghtantayark kyaju-
 utayarnhng ngymshkhyng sny sngtiu
 rhiparhcaysayar. ngartiussyb hurarshkn-
 ghaytayar mayttaraarhpyng snrhnglyk
 apyhcknglwtyk hpyhcmny akyayarng
 ikmbharmtnymrhimhe ngartiukiuhkrh-
 cayar rwaykayarkt ayarmuusny nhnganye.
 kayarngkngbhuanhng siungsayar arar-
 tiu hkpsimsayar dhmmmgglartiukiui
 hkrhctayara arhpyng ngartiuaar paysnarta-
 yarmuusayar ngartiushkngyayrhuhkrhceat
 hkmyntayarbhurarshkngsny mngglarrhi-
 tayarmuuhcaystny. htiubhurarshkngsny
 hkyhctayarmuusayar sartayarkyayarng
 ngartiuaar paytayarmuusayar kyajuuta-
 yareat bhunasraykiuhkyemwmhcayhkyng-
 nghar ngartiussy yayrhuhkrhcaarh-
 pyng sararakiu rmnyakyayarng ali-
 uayarrhisayarhcayt naratiung rhaymswk
 hkwellhknmhtsartayarmuueat. hkp-
 simsayar stipnyartayarnhnglyayarhcar
 ngartiui atianght kalwnmyarlhhcwarsayar
 kyayjuutayarsny kywywpnyhcuansny nhn-
 ganye htiusartayareataswayarhpyng
 apyhclwhttayarmuuhkyng tnyhuusayar
 rwaynhuttayarmuuhkyng kyayjuukiui
 ngartiussyhkanrkyeat. bhurarshkngsny
 nhluanswngtayarmuusayar hcayt narta-
 yarnhng lyayarsayaraliutayareat nknell-
 sayar ararkiu ngartiuaar pytayarmuueat.
 htiunknellsayarararhuumuukar karlahky-
 inhcayhcuanhkyng eat sarsnartwng ka-
 yarmgkngpayar myaykye payarmhar rhirhis-
 myhtiukiupayarng hkrhctayar hkyuphkyar
 hcaytayarmuulimstny. mimi hcayt nareat ali-
 utayarsiliuk aluanhcuantiukiui hcerng-
 pyupnyngtayarmuutisayar sueatkyanhc-
 nyhkyng rhisnyatiung rhaymswk hkwellhkn-
 mhtsartayarmuusny nhnganye ngartiussy
 htiuhkrhctayara arhpyng amwayhkanhpy-
 hckyeat. akyayarngmuukar hkrhctayarkiu
 myhayarlngnhngsayar ngartiuaarhpyng
 bhuntayarkiu hkyemwmhcayhkyng aky-
 aymghpyhcnstny. sngtiussy nly kyngta-
 yarmuuhkyngakyayarnghngnyhnyayar
 ewangaylitrartnyhuusayar smmartrarkiu-
 yarnar htiuhkrhctayarkiu yuankynpyemh
 gtitayarnhngnyhnyayar snrhngsayar win-
 yarmytayareat tansiphkthkyngkiu hkankyr-
 pye. piunghtiuktayarmuusayarsuutiussy
 bhuntayarkiu hkyemwmhkyngakyay-
 yarmgnhng rwaynhuttayarmuuhkyngsiu
 mrayarkmhekarlptluan htiuwinyarny-
 tarsny ngartiui amwayeat hcarrnhpy-
 hctayarmuueat. htiukyayarng sngtiuss-

nyshkngyayrhukiui yuankynhkyngnhng
 snrhngsuuapayarngtiukiui hkyhchkyng-
 gakyayarng kiu ngarsnykyarpyelyhng
 sngtiukiuiakyayarngpyu kyayjuutayarkiu
 ahcnympt hkyemwmlyk sngtiua bhiu ali-
 iunghar sutayarnpht narpyulyknayeat.
 sutayarnsayarahkykhuumuukar ngar-
 tiushkng yayrhuhkrhceat bhurarshkng-
 pyhctayarmuusayar bhunkye sayar ab-
 hkhmnytayarsny kiuytayarmytkiu sihkyng
 aliunghar pnyarkiung htiutwngsayar-
 arnkiung sngtiuaar payparmnyakyayarng
 hkayartayarmuusayarkyayarng myayarl-
 ngrsayarararkar abhyararhpyhcsnykiung
 snrhngsuutiui sny hkanrsayarmwayta-
 yareat bhunhcnymcimkar abhmyhla-
 yarkkyesnykiung yuankynsayarngartiui
 pytayarmuusayar alwnkyelhchcarsayar
 tnhkiutayarkar abhmyhlayarkkye snykiung
 sngtiussy sihcayhkyngnghar sngtiueat uarn-
 mykhcikiu lnghcayparmnyakyayarng suta-
 yarmg pht narpyueat. htiutnhkiutayarkar
 hkrhctayarkiusayhkyngmhhtmyayarkhcay-
 tayarmuu hkrhctayarpypungsayar mhar
 tnhkiuaarnubhayararhinkellsihpyhceat.
 hkpsimsayar ahtwtamyt aarnark tnhkiu
 ahciurhkyngmhhc yhkubhwnayarnghbw
 hkayar wayarsmutsayarbhwellnarmaluan-
 hcuantiuaht kayarngkngarp mimilkyarta-
 yarbkhmar alwnmngmyt sayarnayarkiu
 hkrhctayaraar paytayarmuu hkyayb-
 hwartayaraayarksui aluanhcuantiukiui
 hkyhtarshpyng asngtayarbhiualunghar
 suukiualuanhcuantiueat ahkyupahk-
 yar uehkayarnghpyhchcaytayarmuueat.
 htiuasngtayarkar aluanhcuantiukiui aluan-
 hcuantiunhng pynyhcuantayarmuusayar
 suueatpynyhcuanhkyngntnyhuusayar hkrh-
 ctayareatkiuy hpyhcnstny.

2

sngtiussy ahtkklayarketrarsiuliuk aarkarska-
 yarmgkng eat tnhkiukiui ahciursayar mngntny-
 huusayar ngngnsayar suutiui pyupngsayar
 winyarnyeat aliunhnganye duhcriukapy-
 hctiukynglny ky htiuduhcriukapyhc
 saylykrhi naysayar sngtiukiupng bhu-
 rarshkngsnyaskrhngchaytayarmuupye.
 htiungngnsayar suutiunhngtkw ngar-
 tiurhismyh snyahtkk kiuykaryeat aliusiung
 hciteat aliusiung liukshpyng karmgun-
 tiu kynglnysnyhpyhc kywngsarysuu-
 tiukellsiupng pktiatung amyktayarkiu
 hkanrsayarsuuhpyhckyeat. siusayarl-
 nkruntayarnhng kywywtayarmuusayar
 bhurarshkngsny ngartiukiui hkyhcta-
 yarmuusayar mhar mayttartayara arhpyng
 duhcriukapyhcsaylykrhinayayar ngartiukiui
 hkrhctayarnhngatuu askrhngchayta-
 yarmuupye. kyayjuu tayarkyayarnsgr ky-
 nghkyngsiurayarkreat. yayrhuhkrhcaarh-
 pyng ngartiukiui htmyayarkhcay kayarngkn-

garp nayrarpaytayarmuupye. akyayarngmuukar htiushkngaarhpyng ngartiu kyayjuupyu kyayjuutayareatalwnkywywhkyngkiu nayarngkpkarltiu htngrharcaymnyakya-
 yarnghpyhcestny. yuankynysayaraarhpyng kyayjuutayarkyayarng kytngghkyngsiu rayarkreat. kiuyaliualyayark rayarksnymhut.
 bhurarshkng snartayarmuuarhpyhcestny. kiuykusiulkyayarng kytngtayarmuuhkyngsiu rayarksnymhut. siuhpyhc abhysuumyh warkywarhcrar ahkwngmrhi. abhykya-
 yarngnnyhuumuukar ngartiusny kayarngsayaarakyngtiukiui kyngmnyakyaarng yayrhuhrkrc pyupypng hpnsngtayarmuuarhpyhckyeat. htiukayarngsayar akyn-
 gtiu ngartiusny kynglnymny akyayarng bhurarshkngsny ngartiukiui pyngsngtayarmuunhngpye. htiukyayarng lkhpypng
 kiuykary pyusayar wayarharr arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu hkansayarsuutiui hkayarwayar sayaraarhpyng arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
 mhkansayarluihuu hkayarwayarkysayar sarsnarpluutiuahtell sngtiusny ahtkk pktiatiunghpyhckysnykiung htiuahkar
 sngtiusny hkrhctayarkiumsi israylapayary mwnng gtitayarparsayar ptiynaryn trartiunhngmsiung myayarlngghkyngm-
 rhi layark bhurarmell naykysnykiung aayarkmaykylayar. sngtiusny ahtkkwaylkrhisayarlny yhkumhar yayrhuhrkrcpyhc
 aswaytayaarhpyng anesiu rayarkkypye. abhysiunnyhuumuukar htiushkngsny ngartiu rnyngimhkyngakyaarng hpyhctay-
 armuueat. winnyahtuanahpwellhnhgchpsiusaysar pnytrartnyhuusayar rnyngiuhpwellhkynggeatakyayarngkiu kiuy hknd-
 hartayartwng pyrhngtayarmuushpyng piunghyarylkrhisayar hcpkayaratntiungnanrankiu hpyiuhpyk luumyiu nhhch-
 cutiukiui thcutnyhpyhchcaytayarmuueat. akyayarngmuukar rnkui ngymhcaypye-
 lyhng kiuytayarthiuluunhchcutiukiui luushctue tkiuytnyhpchcayhkyngnghar pyngsng tluantw tny hpyhcpyesayar htiu-
 luunhchcutiukiui lkwardkptiunghayaraarhpyng rnkui sthpytylk bhurarshkngnhng misaharyhpwellhcaymnyakyaarngntny.
 htiuhkrhctayarsnylnykywlar waylykrhisayar sngtiuaarng nelykrhisayarngartiuaarng rnyngimhkyngtrartnyhuusayar ewan-
 gaylitrarkiu hayartayarmuueat. htiusiu hkrhctayaraarhpyng ngartiunhchcuesny hcitwinyarnytluantwtnyhpchc hkmny-
 tararhtansiu tiuwngmnyahkwngkiu rkypye. htiukyayarng sngtiusny tkywntniungngansarmhut enysnylnymhut
 snrhngsuutiueat amyiasarhkyng hpyhckyeat. bhurarshkngaimtayarsarlny hpyhckyeat. abhysiunnyhuumuukar tmt-
 tayartiumhch prayarhpkmyartnyhuusayar tiukmyhcapayar sngtiusny htpsng tnysayarklykrhikyeat. htiutiukhtayargamy-
 hckyayarkkar yayrhuhrkrcpyhcestny.

htiukyayarnghtngtiukluansny hcayhcpyepwarshpyng shkngbhurarabhiualinghar snrhngsayar bimartayarhpyhceat. htiubimarntayarlly bhurarshkngsny win-
 yaryntayaraarhpyng kyinwptayarmuuhkyngaliunghar sngtiusny ngartiunhngatuu tnysayarklykrhikyeat.

3

htiukyayarngkyayarng ngarpayarlusny yayrhuhrkrcnhnhgchpsiusaysaaraarhpyng akynyhkanreat. sngtiukyukiui htayark ngaraarappaytayarmuusayar
 bhurarshknggeatkyayjuutayarsarsnarkiu sngtiukyarsirnyhnganye tparamyihpyhcsayar sngtiuatwkkayarng ngarhkanreat.
 kyayjuutayarsarsnarkiu appaysny akyayarnghuumuukar ngarsnyahtkk annyngy rayhtarhkellsnyatiung bhurarshkngsny
 byardintayaraarhpyng knkellsayarararkiu ngaraarpytayarmuueat. htiuhckarkiu b-
 htrwtlyhng hkrhctayareat knkellsayararar ngaraykysnykiui sngtiusny sir kymny. htiunkellsayarararkiu snrhngsayar tmt-
 ayartiunhng prayarhpktiuaar yhkukarl winyaryn tayaraarhpyng hpwnglhctayarmuusnyntuui ahkysayar karltiu
 luumyitiuaar pytayarmmuu. htiunknell-sayarararhuukar tparamyiusartiusny ewan-
 glitraraarhpyng yudluumyitiunhngatuu amwayhkan tluantwtkiuytnyhpchclyk hkrhctayarnhngsiungsayargtitayarkiu
 sksankyrstny. tnhkiutayarpyupyngsayaraarhpyng ngaraarpayasnartayarmuusa-
 yar bhurarshknggeat kyayjuutayarkiu hkanrsnyhnganye htiutrarkiu hayarpyayarsayarsrareat ahpyhcsiu ngarrayarkpye.
 hchcmkunniungsayar hkrhctayareat kywywpynyhcuanhkynggeat ewangaylitrarkiu
 tparamyiusartiuuaar hayarpyayarkhyngngharng aluanhcuantiukiui yayrhuhrkrcarhpyng hpnsngtayarmuusayar
 bhurarshkng rhaykp karltipluan whkhtarlykrhisayar htiunkellsayarararnhng hcpsiusaysar sarsnarsny
 abhysiu hpyhcsnykiui luuapayarngtiuaar htngrharcayhkyngngharng snrhngsuuapayarngtiungng angusuanasayar
 suhtksar ngysayar ngaraar htiukyayjuutayarkiu paytayarmuupye. abhykayarngnnyhuumuukar ngartiushkngyayrhuhrkrc
 kiuyayargngpyu htarwakyantayar rhisnyhnganye kayarngkngarptiu ahtwtamyt aarnarhcktiusny bhurarshknggeathtuusnsa-
 yar pnyttayarkiu asngtayaraarhpyng yhkusiyrny akyayarngntny. htiushkngkiuyuan-
 kynyhkyngaarhpyng ngartiusny relrngsayaarhchitnhngtiuwng asnantayarhkanrsayar
 ahkwngkiurkypye. htiukyayarng sngtiueat asraykiu pyuhcu sngtiuatwkkayarng ngarhkanrsayar
 sngrellhkyngkiu mynglyhng rwaylyayarsayar hcitmrhikyparhcaynhng. ahtksiuhkellpyesayar aky-

yarnkgyayarng kayarngkngpayar myaykye-
 payarmharrhisayar taimhtayarngluan
 tnyhuusayar sartayapayarngtiueat ahkyu-
 pahkyarhpyhctayarmuusayar ngartiui
 shkngyayrhuhkrhceat hkmnytayarrhaymhar
 ngarsny duuhtayark sutayarnglayrhieat.
 sutayarngsayaahkykhuumuukar win-
 yarnytayaraarhpyng sngtiueatatwngluukiu
 hkwnaarnhng myellmyan hkiunghkanhca
 yuankyngkyngaarhpyng hkrhctayarsny
 sngtiueat hciitnhluanah tell kyinwpta-
 yarmuumnyakyayarng bhuntayarkywyw-
 pynyhcuanhkyngnhng nyelayarhchwar
 sngtiuaar paytayarmuu mayttar hciukpyi-
 uhkyng tiukmyhclnyktyngkynghrishpyng
 sngtiusynsrnhgsuupayarngtiueat nnytuu
 ananalar ankamyngtiukiu piunghkyar
 sihkyngngharng kiuyuarnnhngmsini-
 ugsayar hkrhctayareat mayttarta-
 yarkiu sinarlnyhykngngharng sngtiusny
 tthcwmmiungshpyng bhararshkngat pyny-
 hcuantayarmuuhkyngnrhismyhnghganye
 pynyhcuankyparmnyakyayarng ngarsny
 sutayarnglayrhieat. ngartiui pyupyngsa-
 yartnhkiutayaratiung ngartiui tayarng-
 pnkyanhcnysmyhhtk alwnhtuuhkyarhchwar
 pyuhkyng nghar ttniungtayarmuusayar
 bhararshkngsny yayrhuhkrhcaarhpyng
 asngtayar kmbaraskskbhunkyetayarmuuh-
 caystny. aarmng.

4

hkayartayarmuuhkyngkyayjuutayarkiu
 sngtiusny hkanrsnyhng ahtiukalyayark
 kyngsayaarmgmy akyayarng shkngb-
 huraratwkkyayarng akynyhkanrsayar
 ngarsny sngtiukiu tiuktwnnhusayarpareat.
 ararrar hciitnhimhkyhkyng nuunyan-
 simmwayhkyng hciitrhnyhkyngnhng
 pynyhcuanshpyng mayttarhciitnhng
 tyayarkkiu tyayarksnyhkanhkyngnrhiky
 asngatng payarngbhayarhkyng ahpwellahc-
 nyaarhpyng sngtiusny ahkyngghkyng
 hciitbhayar mhkyar mnartluantwtnyhy-
 hcaansayarngghar kyuhcaraarhtutkylayar.
 sngtiukiu hkayartayarmuuhkyngnhngchp-
 siungsayar myayarlnghkyngtparhtellsiu
 hkayarswngtayarmuusnyhnganye ki-
 uytkiuy winyarnytwinyarnytnyrhieat.
 shkngtpar yuankyngnyhkyngtpar bttijant-
 par hkpsimsayar ngartiueatabhpyhcsayar
 bhararshkng tsuutnyrhityarmuueat. htiub-
 hurarshkngsny hkpsimsayar ngartiueata-
 payarmharrhitayarmuueat. hkpsimsayar
 ngartiukiu nhanpyartayarmuueat. hkpsim-
 sayar ngartiueatahtellny rhityarmuueat.
 siusayarlny hkrhctayarsny supaytayarmuus-
 nyatiung ngartiusnykyayjuutayarkiu ase-
 kiuyhchekankrkyape. htiusiunhnganye
 kymhcarlarsnykar myngsayaarpsiu tkkyw-
 tayarmuushpyng myarhchwarsayar suutiukiu
 bhmswartayarmuu luutiuaar sulpmayarkiu

paytayarmuusnyhularstny. tkkywta-
 yarmuusnyhususayar ahchchwarmyaykyeaa-
 yarkarpsiu sngsktayarmuukyayarngkiu
 rnymhtsiusny mhutlayar. sngsktayarmuusa-
 yarsuusny ahkyarsayarsuumhut aluan-
 hcuantukiu pynyhcuanhcahykngnghar
 hkpsimsayar kayarngkngtiueatahtwtkiu
 lwn tkkywtayarmuusayar suuhpyhc-
 stny. hkrhctayareatkiuytayarkiu nysayark
 dhmsrareatamhukiu pyuttmnyakyayarng
 snrhngsuutiukiu pyngsngkynggaliungghar
 htiushkngsny luuahkyiutiukiu tmnta-
 yarararng ahkyiukiu prayarhpkararng
 ahkyiukiu sarsnarpyuararng ahkyiutiukiu
 sngaupsrar srarararng hknhtartayarmuueat.
 ngartiurhismyhsny yuankyngkyngsiung
 bhararshkngat sartayarkiu sikywmhkyng-
 siung tnyetnywttnyayark hkrhctayareat-
 pynyhcuanhkynggmarn arptnyhuusayar
 kyerngsayar luutiueat ahpychsiu rayarkkys-
 nytiungaayarng hpyhstny. akayayarm-
 muukar suutpartiusny luupriarynhngapy-
 hcsi swaysayarngkyngnghar lnyhpyar
 pyayarsiusshpyng ngartiussnyayarkthpn
 hkpsimsayar auward laytiukhpriuhprel-
 lwnsgwarsayar suungy mhpyhcbhelllyk
 mayttarhciitnhngsmmartarkiu hayarpya-
 yarshpyng uehkayarngtnyhuusayarhkrhct-
 yarmhar ararrartiui kypewarkymny akya-
 yarngtny. htiuehkayarngmh ashcapiungm-
 yartiusny aarhpyngshpyng tkuiyluansny
 hcayhchptuanhpwelllyk aseaseanggarmyar
 kiuyngnkuiytaratung pyupyngsnyhng-
 ganye mimikiuykiu mayttar tnyayark
 hkyngnghar kypewarhchaytteat. htiukya-
 yarng kywngsayartparamyiusartiusny
 lyhppyayarsayarthciitnhngkyngsny nnytuu
 sngtiusny nayarkthpnmkyngmnyakyayarng
 shkngbhurarahkwngnhng ngarmharliukeat.
 htiusuutiusny uarnalngkwysnyhpyhc hc-
 itnhluan miukmellsayaaraarhpyng alyhngmsi
 sayarkkyayarng bhararshkngatasknhng
 kwarrhnglykrhikyeat. htiusuutiusny
 rhkkyayarngghkyngmrhi tpmkhkyng alwn-
 pyngsnyhng nyhcnuyusayarakynghamyi
 myiukiu kyuhcar kyngliusayarngghar
 mimitiukiu kilaysarlksiu apliukkyeat.
 htiusiuhpyhchcahykngnghar sngtiusny
 hkrhctayartarkiu sngkypyemhutbell
 ahtkkynglykysnyararmhar lnyhpyartsa-
 yarayarbhhcittiuhyng puppyksayarlui
 hayarngkiuhkywtpy hciitnhluansbhayarshck-
 iurpyelyhng mhnसारhpyayarmgmthkyng
 snrhngghkyng parme aarhpyng bu-
 rarshkngnhngatuuamyh hpnsngsayar
 luushckiu yuutngwtsayarngmnyakyayarng
 hkrhctayar eathekarkiu kyarnarrsnyh-
 pyhc yayrhu smmartarrarishnyh-
 ganye htiushknghtan nnyhkanrkypestny.
 htiukyayarngmusarhckarkiu pyrhay mhn-
 sarhckarkiusar ahkyngghkyngtyayarknhng
 tyayark pyayarkylayar. akayayarmmuukar
 ngartiussny ahkyngghkyng anggarhkynggh-

pyhckyeat. amykhtwkrartwng apyhcmrhi-
hcaynhng. amykmppyaybell naymwng-
caynhng. marrntkiu ahkwnmpaykynhng.
hkiuttsayarsuusny nayaraktphnmhkiub-
hell sngrellsayarsuuaar paykmwaynghn
rhihcayhkyngnghar mimi lknhng ka-
yarngsayaralupkiu lupsayarngaarrhtuthcay.
nyhcnyuusayarhckarthkwnkiumyh sngtiun-
huthtellk mhtwkhcaynhng. kyarnsayer
suutiueatakiyuki pyuhcuhcayhkyngn-
har tnsayarkhcrarbhui kayarngsayar
hckarkiusar suansayarngkylayar. rwayn-
huthtyng nayrktiungaayarnng sngtiuki
tansiphkttayarmuusayar bhurarshkngat-
snrhngsayar winyarnytayarkiu hcit-
narhcaykynhng. hkpsimsayar hcittihkyng
hcitsiuhkyng amykhtwkhkyng aayarhcn-
gayarkngayarkhyng suuasray pykaayarnng
pyarsihkyngtiukiung hkpsimsayar
mnarliuhkyngkiung sngtiumh pyrarky-
layar. ahkyngghkyngkyajyuupyhkyng
snarhcanmkkhyng bhurarshkngsny
hkrhctayarkyayarnng sngtiueatapyhckiu
lwhttayarmuuskellsiu ahkyngghkyng apyh-
clwhthkyng rhikylayar.

5

htiusiusngtiusny bhurarshkngat hky-
hcsarhpyhckysnynhnganye bhurarshkng
kyngtayarmuusny nnytuukyngkylayar.
hkrhctayarsny ngartiuki hkyhcta-
yarmuusayaraarhpyng bhurarshkngrhayta-
yar mwhaykiungsayar ananrhihcay hkyng-
nghar kiuykiukiyskpp yjpuujayarlyk ngar-
tiuatwkcwntayarmuusnyntuu sngtiusny
mayttartr kynglykylayar. mtrarsayar
mayhtunmhewellhkyng amyumyusayar
kilaysarnyhcnuyhkyng layarbhlwnkyu-
uhkyng amhutiuki snrhngsuutiusny
rhayarnsgnsnyatiung hckarhpyngmyh
mksankynhng. mtayarmlyayarsayar nyhc-
nyuupypky pykysayar hckarmyarkiulnpy
kyayjuutayar hkyemwmhkyngghckarkiu
suankylayar. mtrarsayar mayhtun mhewell-
sayarsuu nyhcnyuuhcwar pyusayarsuu
ruptuki kiungkwysayarsuuhpyhcsayar la-
yarbhlwnkyuusayarsuu tchuantayarkmyh
hkrhctayarnhng bhurarshkngatniunggan
amwaymhkanrsnykiu sngtiu sikyeat. lyhp-
payarsayarhckarhpyng abhysuumyh sngtiu
kiu mlnhyhpyarhcaynhng. htiumhukya-
yarnng bhurarshkngat amktayarsny
ngyngsnttsayar suuti apayarsiu sngra-
yarkpayeat. htuiyayarngsuutiunhngksan
mkyngkynhng. ahtkklarsngtiusny mha-
yarngmikatihipyhckyeat. yhkumuukar
shkngbhuraralngphychkyeat. siuhpyhc
alngatarkellsiu kyngnaykylayar. alng-
tayareat akiumuukar aluanhcuansayar
kayarngmwnhkyng hpyayarngmtkyng
shchcarhcayarnghkyng hpyhc stny. shkngb-
hurarnhcsctayarmuusayar ararsny ab-

hyararhpyhcsnykiu sngkylayar. akyi-
umellsayarmhayarnngmiukamhutiunhng
mksansnyarmk htiumhutiueat apy-
hckiu pykylayar. akyayarnngmuukar
suutiusny sitkwyr pyusayarmhuarar-
tiuki hckarpyayarkarmyh nyhcnyuuhkyng
parsayeat. apyhchtngrharsayarar rhis-
myhtiusny alngphpyng htngrharkyeat.
htngrharchayttsayar ararrhismyhtiusnylny
alngphycheat. htuiyayarnng aippyayarsu-
uniulayar. sayhkyngmh htmyayarklayar.
siupyulhng hkrhctayarsny alngkiu sngaar
paytayarmuumnyhu siustny. htuiyayarnng
pnyarmellkellsiumhut pnyarrhikellsiu hcay-
hcaymyaymyaykyngsayingarnmyakylayarng
stipyuky layar. yhku nayrkkarlhtiusny
siuyutsayarkyayarnng karlahkyinkiu rwayn-
huthtyng. htuiyayarnng stimrhisayarsu-
umhpyhc shkngbhurareat aliutayarrhirarkiu
piungghkyng sisayarsuu hpyhcky layar.
lwnkyuuhcayttsayar hcpyhcnynhng yhc-
muuhkyngkiurhthayarnng winyarnytayarnhng
pnyhcnuanlykrhikylayar. sarlansehkyngh-
hcsayar dhmmsehkyng amyumyutiuki
ahkyngghkyng pyayarsuibhtwt nuunywtsa-
yar hcitnhluannhng shkngbhurarhthaytar
kyuuesehkyng siukylayar. hkpsimsa-
yarararti kyayjuutayarkyelhpateathu
ngartiushkngyayruhkrhceat narmtayarkiu
htayark hkimnytayarbhurarshkngghay kar-
lahcnymptwnhkankylayar. hkrhctayarkiu
hknyarsayaraarhpyng ahkyngghkyng ty-
yarkaayarktyayarkkiuykiu nhimhkylyk
naykylayar. ahkyngminmtiu shkngb-
hurareat auphciutayarmuuhkyngkiu
wnhkanskellsiu kiuyhknngpwnaatauphci-
uhkyngkiu wnhkankylayar. akyayarnng-
muukar hkrhctayarsny asngtayareat apa-
yarmhar hkayarnghpyhctayarmuuskellsiu
yayarkyar sny mimihknngpwnaatapayarmhar
hkayarnghpyhceat. hkrhctayarsnylny
mimikiuykiu kyngtsayarsuu hpyhcta-
yarmueat. asngtayarsny hkrhctayareat
auphciutayarmuuhkyngkiu wnhkanskellsiu
minmtiulny kiuyhknngpwnaatauphciuhkyng-
kiu ararrarwnhkanrkmny. ahkyngayark-
yarti hkrhctayarsny asngtayarkiu hkyhcta-
yarmuuskellsiu sngtiulny kiuyhknngpwnkiu
hkyhckylayar. htuiasngtayarsny snrhnglyk
apyhcknglykrhisny hpyhc anyhckayayt-
nghkyng araytwnhkyngmh hcsnytiunhng
lwtlpsphpyng asrayntngtylyk rhisayar asng-
tayarkiu hkrhctayarsny mimiaar sksaansa-
yarnghar nhuktptayarray saykyayarn
hkyngaarhpyng hcngkyysnrhngghcaym-
nyakayarnng htuiasngtayarabhiualinghar
kiuykiu kiuyhcwntayarmueat. htuiuntyuu
yayarkyartiusny mimikiuykiu hkyhcskell-
siu mimihknngpwnkiu hkyhckrkmny.
hknngpwnkiu hkyhcsayarsuusny kiuyki-
uhkyhcsayarsuuhpyhceat. kiuyasarkiu
munsayarsuutayarkmyhmri. hkrhcta-
yarsny asngtayarkiu kywaymwaypyuhcu-

tayarmuu skellsiu hkpsimsayarsuutiusny
mimitiuasarkiu kywamwaypyuhcuttkyeat.
akyhcnghcngartiusny shkngbhurareat
sartayar ariutayar tiuawngphyhc kiuyta-
yarmyteat anggarhpyhckyeat. htiukya-
yarngakayarngayarkyarsny kiუმibhkh-
iuhcwn kiuyhknwpn mhewellshpyng
htiusuunhhcyayark tiusny tsartkiuytny hpy-
hclrimmny. iararsny alwnnknellsayararar
hpyhcpyeat. htiusiungarsyayark hkrhc-
tayarnhng asngtayar kiurnmhtsiustny.
siurartwngsngtiusny asease kiuykiukiuy
hkyhcskellsiu kiuyhknwpnkiuhkyck-
ylayar. minmsnylny kiuyhknwpnkiu
riusayhkyngrihchaylayar.

6

sarsmetiu shkngbhurareat aliutayarnhn-
ganye mibhkhckarkiu narhtayarnngkylayar.
mibhckarkiu narhtayarnngkynghamhusny
trarsayaramhuhpyhceat. mibhkiuriusay-
hwarpyulayar. ipnyttayarkar sngsny
pyntyayar kayarnghcar asktarrhnymanyakya-
yarnghuu gitayarnhngsiungsayar phtmp-
nythpyhceat. mibhkiuriusayhwarpyulayar.
ipnyttayarkar sngsny pyntyayar ka-
yarnghcar asktarrhnymanyakayarnghuu
gitayarnhngsiungsayar phtmpnythpy-
hceat. abhtiu kiuysarsmekiu hcitsiuh-
cayhkyngnghar mpyukynhng. shkngb-
hurareataliutayarnhngnyesayar suanm
swnsnghkyngkiupyulyk kywamwaykylayar.
ahcayhkankywntiu hkrhctayareathckarkiu
narhtayarnngskellsiu kyayarkrwant unl-
huplyk hcitnhhchkw mrhibhell la-
yarkeshknggeathckarkiu narhtayarnngkylayar.
luutiueathcitkiunuunywthcaysayarsuukell-
siu mykmhayarksar narhtayarnngsynmhut
hkrhctayareat kywnkellsiu hcayntarhc-
itnhng bhurarshknggeat aliutayarkiu hca-
yarnng lueatahcaykiusar hkanskellsiumhut
shkngbhurareat ahcaykiu hkanskellsiu
kynyniysayar sbhayarnhng ahcayki-
uhkankylayar. kayarnngsayarkyngkiu
kyngsayarsuu mnysnykar kywnhpyhch-
cay luulwthpyhchcay shkngbhurareat
lktayarmh akyiukiuhkanrlimmnyhu
simhtkylayar. shkngtiu hkyimhky-
yarkhkyngkiu hkyuptny kiuykywntiukiui
htiunntuopyukylayar. sngtiueat shkngsny
kayarnngkngbhuanrhisnykiung htiushkngsny
abhysueat myknharkiu mhttayarmmuus-
nykiung simhtkylayar. kywngsaysayar
hckarhuumuukar nyeahckiutiu shkngbhu-
raraarhpyngng tnhkiutayararhinaarhpyng
ng hkiungkhankhyngrihkiylayar. marrnteat
priyarytiukiui tarseniungmnyakyayarnng
bhurarshkngsny pyngsngtayarmuusayar
lknkhcuankiu wtsayarnngkylayar. akya-
yarngmuukar ngartiusny aswayasarrhisay-
yar rnsuutiunhng siungpyiung tiukl-
hnrkysnymhut. ahtwtamytitunhngng

aarnarhcktiunhngng layarkemhayarnng-
miuk ahtiurpyulupsayar mngtiunhngng
miughkayarnngkngnaysayar ntsiutiunhngng
siungpyiungtiuklhn rkyeat. htiukyayarnng
hkellynysiyutsayar nayrkarkl setarni-
ungshpyng kihchcaluanhcuantiukiui pyhce
hkanrpniungmnyakyayarnng bhurarshkng
pyngsngtayarmuu sayar lknkhcuankiuy-
usayarnngkylayar. shchcartnyhuusayar
hkarpnkiuhcnylyk hpyayarnngmthkyng
parmentnyhuusayar rngauptnsarkiu wt-
snglyk ngyimskhkyngnhngyhnysayar
ewanglitarkiu hayarpyayaraansayarnng-
harpyngsngsayar ahpyhctny huusayar
hkyayhchwpiuhcwplyk hkanrpkiylayar.
marrntpyhchksayar mehcklknkiiu karst-
niungsayar yuankyngkyngt nyhuusayar
lwharkiu lnyhkpsimsayar lknktiupa-
yarmhar htspng yuusayarnngkylayar.
kytngkhkyngt nyhuusayar sanhkmayark-
luankiung bhurarshknggeatnhutkptt ny-
huusayar winyarnyathreatharkung
yuukylayar. karlahcny hcitnhluanparlyk
sutayarnng phtarnarpyuhkyngamyiumy-
iutiuhpyng sutayarnngkylayar. htiusiu
sutayarnghkyngnghar aarmlyayarbelllyk
ngarmhch snrhngsuuapayarnngtiuaabhiu
sutayarnnglyk hcayarnng rhayarkkylayar.
ngarsny ewangaylitrarkyayarnng sankyi-
unhng hkyynhnyayarnghkyngkiuhkanyk
santmnamhukiu pyursnyhpyhc htiutrareat
nknellsayarararkiu bhayarpyhkyngnghar
ngarsnyhutkiu relrnghcwar hpwnglh-
hchkyng ahkwngghimnyakyayarnngkiung
htiutrarkiu hayarpyayarapsnyhnganye
rellrnghcwarhayar pyayarmnyakyayarn-
gakiung ngarabhiulny sutayarnngkylayar.
sngtiusny ngarhpyhcsayar akyayarnngarm-
yarkiu sihchahkyngnghar shkngbhurarhtan
shchcarrhisayar srartnyhuusayar ngarhky-
hcsayarnye tuhkitsny aluanhcuantiukiui
sngtiuaar bhayarpylimmny. sngtiusnynga-
rtiueatakyayarnngarmyarkiu simnyakya-
yarnngnhng htiusuusnyngtiuhcitnhluankiu
sksarhcaymnyakyayarnng htiusuuki sngtius-
esiu ngarhcaylwhteat. nyeahckiutiu
ngyimskhkyng rhiparhcaysayar. hkmnyta-
yarbhuramhng shkngyayrhuhkrhc paytayar
muusayar yuankyngkyngnhngghkyhchkyng-
mayttarrhiparhcaysayar. ngartiushkng
yayrhuhkrhckiu amhnhkyhcsayar suuapa-
yarnngtiui kyayjuutayarrhihcaystny. aarmng.

yayrhuhrhceat kywnhpyhcsayarpa-
 yarlungnhtimayarsaysny hplippimyurhisar-
 yarsngauputiunhng sng htayarktiunmhch
 yayrhuhrhceat snrhngsuuapayarngtiuki
 kyarliukpareat. shkngyayrhuhrhcnhng
 ngartiuaabtnyhuusayar bburarshk-
 ngatantayark kyayjuutayarnhng ngy-
 imsk hkyngsny sngtiu rhiparhcaysayar.
 ngarsnysutayarnghptnarpyusayarahkarhkar
 wmmayarksayarhcitnhng sngtiurhismy-
 habhiukiu ahcnysutayarnghptnarpyu-
 lyk sngtiuki aayarkmaysayarahkarhkar
 sngtiusny rhyuehwar sayarnayrkmbhch
 yhkutiungaayarn ewanglitraruki sksan
 hkanhcarkeyayarkgiu ngartayarksh-
 pyng bburarshkngat kyayjuutayarkiu
 hkyemwmpareat. sngtiutwng kayarngsa-
 yaramhukiu pyuhcputayarmuusayarsusny
 yayrhuhrhceatnayrktiungaayarn pyhce
 lykpyutayarmuumnyhu ngarsbhayarkyeat.
 rhismyhsayarsngtiueat amhuar isiun-
 garyuapeat. akyayarngmukar ngarhkanr-
 sayar kyayjuutayarkiu sngtiupayarngsny
 sksankysnyhpyhc ngarsny akynhkanrsa-
 yarng ewanglitrarbhk sksayhkan htutrar-
 kiu tnyhcaysayarn sngtiuki aayarkmayeat.
 ngarsny sngtiupayarngkiu yayrhuhrhceat
 mayttarkrunahng abhymyhlark
 lwmsnyhu bburarshkngsny ngarsksayh-
 pyhctayarmueat. ngarsnyabhysiu suta-
 yarnsnyhuumuukar sngtiusny hkyarnsa-
 yararartiuki piunghkyar hcayhkyngnghar
 uarnpnyaramyiumyurhilyk mayttarpar-
 metiupwar pynyhcuamnyakyayarnngkiung
 yayrhuhrhcearhpyng bburarshkngat bhu-
 nasraytayarkiu htngrrharhcayttsayar hpya-
 rncngmthkyng akyngnhng sngtiusny pyn-
 hcuang hkrhctayareat nayrktiungaayarn
 hcitkynhpyuulyk timellhkyngamhuhng
 knglwtlykrhimnyakyayarnngkiung ngar-
 sutayarnghptnarpyueat. nyeahckiutiu
 ngarrayarksayar amhuarartiusny ewan-
 gaylitraruki mmyhtcarsnysarmk pyuch
 rarhpyhcsnyhu sngtiu sihcyhkyngng-
 har ngaraliurhieat. htiususayaraarh-
 pyng hkrhctayarkayarn ngarhkanrsa-
 yar hkyynhayaarnghkyngamhuarsny
 nntayar anhan apyarhtnggharsnysarmk
 hkpsimsayarar htngghareat. shkngb-
 hurar nyeahckiuamartiusny ngarhkanr-
 sayar hkyynhayaarnghkyngkyayarn
 yuanmharsayarhcitnhng knglwt kya-
 yarkwanhkyng mrhibhell nhutkpttr-
 tarayar kiu sar hayarpyayarwankyeat.
 luahkyiutiusny ngyuuhcuurntwayhky-
 gsayarsbhayarnhng hkrhctayareattar-
 kiu hayarpyayarkyeat. ahkyiutiu sny h-
 caitnarhcitnhng hayarpyayarkyeat. ngarsny
 ewangyalitraruki htayarkmbhiur hkn-
 htarsayarsuuhpyhckyayarngiu isuutiusny
 hkrhctayareattar-kiu mayttarhcitnhng

hayarpyayarkyeat. htiusuutiusny kyny-
 pyusayarhcitmrhi hkyynhayaarnghkyngkiu
 ngarhkanrsnytwng sar sngrellhcamnyhu
 akyanrhi rntwayhkyngsayarhcitnhng ha-
 yarpyayarkyeat. siuhpyhc abhysiu
 lyhiuwk hayarpyayarsnyhpyhchay
 shcharrhi hayarpyayarsnyhpyhchay
 abhysiusayaraarhpyng hayarpyayarsnyh-
 pyhchay hkrhctayareattar-kiu hayarpya-
 yarkhkynghieat. htiaukyayarn kyayarn
 ngarsnyyhuwmmayarkyeat. nayarnngny
 wmmayarklimmny. abhysiuuunhuumuukar
 ngarsnyalyhngrrhkyayarkhkyngmrhi rell-
 nghkyngnhngpnyhcuang askrhngsnyhpy-
 hchay saynsnyhpyhchay ngarkiyuhkndhar
 hkrhctayarsny ahcnympt gunasrayht-
 ngrhar tayarmuuskellsiu yhkupnghtngghar-
 tayarmuumnyhu ngarmyayarlngaarkye
 tayarnghsnyhnganye sngtiusatayarngh-
 shpyngng yayrhuhrhceat winyarnya-
 yarmhchshpyngng iakyayarnngarsny ngark-
 iukyngsayar akyayarnngararhpyh mnyhu
 ngarsieat. askrhngsnyararmhar hkrhcta-
 yarhpyhceat. saylyhngmuukar sarakiy-
 urhieat. ikiuyhkdhar ngarsnyaskrhng-
 lyhng ngarpyusayaramhueat akyiukar
 htiususayarakiyuhpyhceat. siusayarl-
 ny abhyakiuki rwayuurnmnyhu ngarmsi.
 htiaukiunhchpareatakyar ngarsnyyhu
 kynyayarnghwar nayreat. hcutay
 hkrhctayarnghatuu nay hkyngnghar
 tayarnghliuhkyngsayar hcitrhieat. sar
 alwn htuumytsayarakiyuhpyhceat. siusa-
 yarlny kiuyhkdhar nayrlyhng sngtiu
 sar akiurhilimmny. htiusurhilimmnyhu
 yuanmharhkyngnhng knglwtshpyhch
 sngtiurhirarsiu ngarthpnrayarklarsa-
 yar aarhpyng sngtiusny yayrhuhrhcki-
 uamhepyu ngaratwkkayayarn sar warky-
 warwmmayarkhkyng rhihcyhkyngnghar
 sngtiusny yuankynhkyng tiupwarwmmya-
 yarkmnyakyayarn ngarsnykiuyhkdharay
 sngtiurhismyhnghng payarnghbayarmnyhu
 ngarsieat. sngtiusny rnsuumyarkayarngh
 alyhng mkyayarkwanmt unlhupbhell
 tpartnysayar hcitwinyarn tny ewangyal-
 itrarnghsiungsayar yuankynhkyngab-
 hiualihngar tnyetnywttny kyuhcaraar
 htutkysny akyayarnngarkiu ngarrayark-
 lyhng sngtiunghng mykmhayarktwaysnyh-
 pyhchay kwarlyknaysny hpyhchay
 ngarkyarsirparmyakyayarngh hkrhctayareat
 ewangyalitrarnghng ahtiukalyayark wtke
 wtngymyarkiu pyusarnaykylar. htiusu-
 urnsuumyarkayarngh alyhngmkyayarkwan
 mtunlhupsayar akyayarnngarsny suutiu
 pykhce hkyngat nimitlkhknarhpyhceat.
 akyayarngmukar sngtiusny ahtkmyngsny-
 atiang yhkulny kyarsnyatiung ngarhkanr-
 sayar tiuklnhkyngkiu hkanrsnyntuu
 sngtiusny hkanrksnyhpyhch hkrhcta-
 yarkiu yuankynhkyngahkwngmhtpar
 hkrhctayaratwkkayayarngh sngrellhkanrhky-

gahkwngkiu kyayjuutayaraarhpyng rkyeat.
 akayarngmukaan sngtiusny ahtkkmynsgnsny-
 atiang yhkulny kyarsnyatiung ngarhkanr-
 sayar tiuklhnghkyngkiu hkanrsynnytuu
 sngtiusny hkanrkysnyhpyhc hkrhcta-
 yarkciu yuanknyhkyngahkwngmhtpar
 hkrhctayaratwkyayarnng sngrellhkan-
 rhkyngahkwngkiu kyayjuutayaraarhpyng
 rkyeat.

2

htiukyayarnghkrhctayarsksarhkyng mayt-
 tarnhghcpsiuingsayar hkymсарhkyng win-
 yarnytayarnhng misa haryhpwellhkyng
 snarhcuannmkkhkyngntnyhuasayararar
 thcuantkurhilyhng sngtiusny ahkyn-
 ghkyngghkyhcky hcitmwellpyarbell tlu-
 antwtny kyanhcnhkyngnnghtkw sbhayar
 tnyetnywttnyrisayaraarhpyng ngarwm-
 mayarkhcrarakayayarnkiu hcuanlgh-
 caykylayar. rntwayliusayarhcit ahkynynhe
 kyayarhcayarkittikiu tpmksayarhcitrhi
 abhyamhukiu mpyuky nhng. suutparsny
 kiuyhtksar kayarnmtytsnyhu nhimhkyasar
 hcitrhi tyayarkkiutyayark htngmhtkylayar.
 kiuyamhuararkiusar mrhumhthbell su-
 uamhuararkiu ahkyngghkynggrhumhtkylayar.
 yayrhuhrhcrhisayar htiuhcitsbhayarkiu
 sngtiulny rhihcaykylayar. htiushkngsny
 bhararshkngcat snhtarntayarnhng pyny-
 hcuantayarmuusnyhpyhc bhararshkngnng
 pyiungsayaramhukiu luyuuhkynghamhuhu
 mhtngmmhtlykpng mimiasraykiuhcwn ah-
 cayhkankywneatsnhtarntkiu yuusayarnglyk
 luukellsiusayarahpyhc bhwarngnyghkyngkiu
 hkantayarmueat. htiusiu lueatgunaggar-
 lkhknarnhng pynyhcuanlyk asayhkanhky-
 gsarmhut lkwarptiungmhar asayhkanhky-
 giungayarnng ahcaykywnhkan kiuykiuk-
 iunhnmhkytiayarmueat. htiukyayarnng
 bhararshkngsny kiutyayarkiuawnhkye-
 myhayark bhwellnarmtkartiuhtk kyemyt
 sayar bhwellnarmkiu paysnartayarmueat.
 akayayarngmukaan kayarnkngstwar
 myaykyestwar myaykyeaayarkrhisa-
 yar sttwar tnyhuasayar hkpsimsayar
 sttwartiusny yayrhueatbhwellnarmtayarkiu
 duhtayark yayrhuhkrhcsny shknghypy-
 hctayarmueathu nhutnhngwnhkansh-
 pyng hkmnytayarbharareat bhunasray
 tayarkiu htnghrhchaykymnyakayarnngtny.
 siuhpyhc ngarhkyhcsuuti sngtiusny
 ngarmykmhayark narhtayarnsgnsysarmk
 mykkwylny ahcnynarhtayarnkysnynhn-
 ganye kyayarkwantunlhupsayarhcitnhng
 kiuykiu kytnghkyngnghar kiutyung ky-
 iuhcaraarhtutkylayar. akayayarngmukaan
 sngtiusny aliuhrhchayhkyngngharng akyn-
 ghkyngchayhkyngngharng sngtiahtell
 hcayntartayaraarhpyng pyupngta-
 yarmuusayarsuukar bhararshkngpaytny.
 sngtiusny pyulaysmyhti mynytmhkyng

ngnyghkuanhkyngmrhibhell pyukylyar.
 siupulyhng apyhtnghkwngmrhi ab-
 hysuukiumyh mpyhcmharbellnay mhpya-
 yarngmhnh hpayarkpynsayarluumyiahtell
 abhyapyhcmyparsayar bhararshkngcat
 sarhpyhcky limmy. askrhghkyngnghngsi-
 uingsayar nhutkpt trartayarkiu pys hckywar
 nay l kyy nkhtkellsiu htiuluumyiahtell
 htwnlghkyeat. siupulyhng ngarsny
 akyiumrhibhelllyk pyaysnymhut akyiu
 mrhibhelllyk kyuhcaraarhtutnymhutkya-
 yarnkiu ngarhtayark hkrhctayareatnayrk
 warkywarwmmyayark hkyngghilimmy.
 htiumyhm k sngtiueatyauknyhkyngkiu
 tnglhuu puujayarsayar yjapayarmhar ngark-
 iulayarngsayarlly wmmayarkhkyngnghi-
 eat. sngtiurhismyhnhngatuu ngarwmmya-
 yarkhkyngnghi. htiunntuu sngtiusnylny
 wmmayarkkylayar. ngarnhngatuu wm-
 mayarkhkyng rhikylyar. sngtiuakyayarn-
 gararmyarkiu ngarsi hcitsksarhkyngnghar
 timayarsaykiu sngtiurhirsu myar mkyar
 hcaylwhtmnyakyayarngh shkngyayrhuhkrh-
 ngarmhewellhkyngnghi. akayayarngmukaan
 htiusuusny sngtiuakiuki kynyruhkyngsa-
 yar hcayntarhchitrhiskellsiu hcitsbharatuu
 sayar suutyayarkmyh ngartiumrhi. luuhk-
 simtiusny yayrhuhkrhceatakyiuki mrhar
 kiuyakiukiassar rharkyeat. siusayarlly
 sarsnyabhnhngatuu sayarngrwkskellsiu
 suusnyngarnhngatuu ewangalyitrarmhukiu
 amhnsayarngrwksnyhu suupsayarsksaykiu
 sngtiu sikyeat. htiukyayarnng ngarabhy-
 siuhpyhcmnyhu ngarsi sayarhkar suukiu
 sngtiurhirarsiu hkyhkyngchaylwhtmny
 hu kyanhcnymyayarnglyk ngarnayeat.
 htiumyhm ngarkiytiung sngtiurhirarsiu
 myarmkylarlmnyhu shkngbharararh-
 pyng yuanmhtcwell lmsayarhcitrhieat.
 siusayarlly sayarngrwkhkyng hch-
 tiuhkyngamhu ngareatapayarnghbayar
 ngarkiyuphcsayar suutny huasayar
 sngtiutmn ngarnye ephpyayarditkiu
 sngtiurhirarsiu yhkuchaylwhtsngsnyhu
 ngarhtngmhteat. akayayarngmukaan suusny
 narkayayarkkiu sngtiuyarsisayarkayayarnng
 suusny sngtiupayarnkiu lwmswt hc-
 itmsarlyknayeat. suusny sayluaayarnng
 narsnymhneat. htiuahkar bhararshkngsny
 suukiu snartayarmueat. suukiusar
 snartayarmuusnymhut. ngar wmmnyhky-
 ngasngsng ahtphtpmrhichayhkyngnghar
 ngarkiuulny snartayarmueat. htiukya-
 yarnng sngtiusny suukiuhtpn twaymyng
 wmmayarkhchayhkyngngharng ngarsnylny
 sksar hkyngngharng suukiu sarkyiu-
 carsnyhng ngarhchaylwhteat. siuhpyh-
 shkngbhararkiu htayarklyk wmmayarksa-
 yarhcitnhng suukiulhkanhkylyar. htiusiu
 sayarsuutiuki riasaylaymytkylayar. aky-
 ayarngmukaan sngtiusny ngarkiyuphcu
 mpynyhcuanhsayarsawtkiu suusny pyny-
 hcuanhkyngnghar kiuyaskkiu hcwnhcar

hkrhctayareatamhukyayarng sayhkyngsiu
rayarklunepye.

3

kywngsaysayar hckarhuumuukar ngar-
nyeahckitiutu shkngbhurar wmya-
yarkhkyngrihkiylayar. ahtp htp ngar-
raylkiusayarlny pngpnhykngmrhi. sngti-
muukar luanhkyuanhkyng rhikylimny.
hkwaytiukiurhayarngkiylayar. mkayarngsa-
yar akyngkiu kyngsayersuutiuki rha-
yarnngkiylayar. arayhpyar lehkyngkiu
hkanyayarngsayerngsayer suutiuki
rhayarngkiylayar. ngartiusny hciwin-
yarnyaarhpyng bhurarshkngkiu kiukwy
jartikuhcarhkyngmrhibhell hayrhuhrhcsar
warkywarwmyayarksayersuuhpyhc mhn-
sayerarayhpyar lehkyngkiu hkansayersu-
uphyhckyeat. siusayarlny ngarhpyhchlyng
jartikuhcarhcrarakyayarnghieat. ahk-
yarsuumnysnykar jarti kiuhcarhcrar
akyayarngrhisnyhu htnglyhng ngarmuukar
sarrhieat. ngarsnyrhcrkmyayarksayarnay
arayhpyar lehkyngkiu mayasar ngarsny
is-raylamyiu bngyarmin anwy hpyhceat.
haybyelluumhshngksayar haybyelluuhchch-
pyhceat. traraarhpyng hparrirhellhpyhceat.
hciataarkykyngkiu mayasar ngarsny
asngtayarkiu nyhngsellsayersuuhpy-
hceat. pnyttar aarhpyngsayer hpya-
yarnngmthkyngkiu maypynsayer ngarsny
apyhctngkhwngnhng knglwt sayarsuuhpy-
hceat. siusayarlnyngareat akyiuhcepwarkiu
pyuhcusayar ararrhismyhtiuki rhuah-
hcaysayararkellsiu hkrhctayar kyayarn
ngarhtngmhteat. htiumyhmknngareat
shkngyayrhuhrhckiusisayar pnyarsny
abhymhlayark mytsnykiu htayark hkpsim-
sayerarartiuki rhuahncaysayararkellsiu
ngarhtngmhteat. htiushkngkyayarn
hkpsimsayerarartiuki arhuahhkanrpye.
sayhkyngmh htmyayarksayarahkwngkiu
ngarnniung kayarnglyng kiuytaysrny
asayhkantayarmuusnynytu ngarsnyl-
nyasayhkan htiushkngkiung htmyayarkta-
yarmuuhkyngat thnpiukiung sngrellhkan-
tayarmuuhkyngkiu sksanhkanhkyngkiung
sikywmhkyngnghar pnyttaraarhpyngsayer
kiuyhpyayarnngmthkyngkiu mkiuhcarhell
hkrhctayarkiu yuankyngkyngaarhpyng
rsayarkhpyayarnngmthkyngtyhiusayar
yuanhkyngkyngatwkyayarn bhurarshkng-
paytayarmuusayar hpyayarnngmthkyng-
gkiukiuhcarshpyng hkrhctayarkiu amytr
htiushkng tnyparmnyakyayarn hkpsimsa-
yarnarartiuki mhcngkellsiu ngarhtngmhteat.
htiusiususayar akyiukiuhkanrpye hcuanl-
nghkyngsiu rayarkrpye ngarmsiulu
akyngakiyukiupayhkyngnghar hkrhcta-
yarsny ngarkiu kiungbhmtayarmueat.
htiuaikyuki kiungmihkyngnghar ngarpyay
liuksayeat. nyeahckitiutu ngarkiuung-

mipyehu kiuykiukiuy mhtngsayarlny
ngarpyusayaramhuthkuhuumuukar na-
yark kysayararartiuki mmhtbell rhay
rhisayararartiuki lhmkm yayrhuhrhcaarh-
pyngbhurarshkngsny ahtkarpmh hkayarta-
yarmuuhkyngnhng siungsayersuki rhkyng-
nghar pntuantiusny ngarlukpyayeat.
htiukyayarn hcuanlgsayarsuuhismy-
htiusny isiusayarsbhayarkiu hcwelllm-
rkymny. sngtiusny thcuantikusayarar
sbhayarkhyarnlyhng htiaurarkipng
bhurarshkng bhayarpytayarmuulimny.
siumhutsayarlny yhkumhesmyhatiung
tnnytnkyng tsbhayartyrhirkymny.
nyeahckitiutu ngarkyngsnyntuu sngtiusny
tnyetywttny kyngkiylayar. ngarti-
paysayar puansksaynhnganye kyngsa-
yarsuutiukiulny rhumhtkiylayar. aky-
ayarnmuukar ahtkahpnhp ngarpyay
yhkupng mykrnykylyknhng pyayarsny-
atiung hkrhctayareat lkwardkptiungkiu
rnbhkpuy kyngsayersuamyarrrhieat.
htiusuutiusny pykchehkyng lmsuantkyeat.
suutiueat bhurarmuukar mimitiumpaytny.
mimitiu rhkkyayarkbhwsayar akyngsar
mimitiuarykwykwyeat. layarkearartiuk-
iusar hcithcwelllmhkyngrihieat. ngar-
tiukyngsayer akyngmuukar kayarnkngb-
huannhng hcpsiunglykrhieat. kyntga-
yarmuusayarhng shkngyayrhuhrhcsny
kayarnkngbhuanmh kywltayarmu-
umnyhu ngartiusny myayarlnglyknaykyeat.
htiushkngsny hkpsimsayerararkipng
mimi aayark nhimhkyningtayarumusayar
pyupyngaarhtuthkyng aarhpyng yut-
nyansayar ngartieat kiuyhkndharkipng
bhunasraynhngpynhcuansayar kiuyhknd-
hartayareatnytu hpyhc hcayhkyngnghar
ashcpngsngtayarmuultan.

4

htiukyayarn ngarwmyayarkhkyng-
gakyayarn ngaruerhcsrhpuitnyhuusayar
ngarhkyhc alwnlwmssayar nyeahckitiutu
ngarsiuhkellpyesnyatiung shkngbhura-
r tnyaykiylayar ngarhkyhcsuuti.
ewayardinhngsuntuttiusny shkngbhura-
sbhayar tnyetywttny hpyhcrkmyakya-
yarnkiu ngartayarnngpn swaysayarnngpareat.
ahkyng ngarlupbhayarsayarnghkchc
sngtiukiulny ngartayarnngpneat. ngar-
nhnngklaymngmhck askhcarngwngsayar
ahkyarsayarnngareatlupbhayarsayarnghk-
tiuhngatuu ewangaylitrarkiu hayarpya-
yarsayaramhu kuuncy kyihcaraarhtutsayar
minmtiukiuh mhc htayarkpanparlayar.
shkngbhurar ahcnympt wmyayarkhkyng
rhikylayar. thpn ngarsiusnykar w-
myayarkkiylayar. luapayarnngtiurhay
sngtiueat hpynyhngkyng sbhayarkiu
htnggharhcaykylayar. shkngbhurarsny
aneapar rhitayarmueat. abhyamhuk-

iumyh hciurimhkyngmrhibhell ararrar
kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmhkyngnnghtkw
sutayarnpghtnar pyusayaraarhpyng sngtiu-
tayarng pnliusayarararmyartiukiu bhu-
rarshkngaar kyarlyhayarkkylayar. htiu-
siuppyulyhng abhysuumyhykuyan mmheni-
ungsayar bhurarshkngcat ngyimskhkyngsny
yayrhuhkrhcaarhpyng sngtiueathcitnhluan-
tiukiu hcayarnglmimny. kywngsaysayar
hckarhuumuukar nyeahckiutiu smmar-
trarnhng siungsayarakying lyayarkptsayar
aking hpyayarngmtsayarakying hcngkyysa-
yarakying suutparnhhcskbhwysayarakying
hkyemwmbhwysayarakying rhismyhtiukiung
parmetparpar kayarngsayar sitngt-
parparnhng siungsayarakyingtiukiung
nhluanswngkylayar. sngtiusny ahtkksngyuu
ngarkyarmyng hkellpyesmyhtiukiu kyngky-
layar. htiusiukynglyhng ngyimsk hkyngcat
arhngbhurarshkngsny sngtiunhngatu
rhitayarmuulimny. yhkulny sngtiusny
ngarkiu kynyrrhupyhucuhkyngsayar hcayt-
narhcatnhng pynyhcuanpynsnyhpyhc
ngarsny shkngbhurar alwnwmmyayarkhkyn-
grhieat. htiuhcaytnarhcitsny ahtkkrhisa-
yarlny pyuhcursayarahkwng mrhipye.
htiusiungarsiusayar kiuytiungsngrcllhkyn-
gkiu rnymht siusnymhut. akyayarn-
muukar ngarsny twaykyuansmyhsayar
ahkyngarartiu rayarngrcllsayarchit rhi-
aansayarnghar sngmipy. rhuthkyhkyn-
gkiung kywywhkyngkiung hkantcat.
whcwarhcarhkyng mwtsiphkyng hcnyhcm-
rhihkyng sngrcllhkyngtiukiu hkanraansa-
yarnghar arprptiutwng ararrar sngmipy.
ngarkiu hkwnaarnhngpynyhcuanhcayta-
yarmuusayar hkrhctayaraarhpyng hkpsim-
sayaramhutiukiu ngartthcwm niungcat.
siusayarlly sngrclldukhkiungar hkan-
rhcnayahkar sngtiusny ngarnhngksansa-
yaraarhpyng kayarngmwnhcar pyukypye.
ahkyngphlippimyiusarti ewangayli-
trarkiu hayarhcpyu markaydayarnipynymh
ngarhtwksellrhisayarahkar alhuulhuuhkyng
alhuuhkanhkyngamhu sngtiumhtpar
abhyaasngtayarmyhngarnhngmsksanky.
sksarlayarnitmyiu ngarrhihcnypng ngar-
liusayarararkiu sngtiusny nhckyiimtun-
gaayarn payliuk kyeat. htiusiungar-
siusayar alhuukiu rharsnymhut sngtiu
kywywsayarakyiukiu rhareat. yhkuahkar
ararrarngarrtcat. uhchcarkywyweat.
mwhaykiungsayaranannhng pynyhcuan
bhurarshkng nhhcskaarrtayarmuusayar
yjtnyhuusayar sngtiu payliuksayararar-
tiukiu ephpyayarditlkmh ngarhkanr
snyhpyhc kywywlykrhieat. ngareatb-
hurarshkngsny bhunaarnubhayar hcan-
pytayarmuusayar hcnyhcmrhisnyatiung
sngtialiu rhismyhtiukiu yayrhuhkrhcaarh-
pyng pynyhcuanhcaytayarmuulim mny.
ngartiuahtnyhuusayar bhurarshkngsny
kmbharasksk bhunkyetayarmuuhcaystny.

aarmng. yayrhuhkrhcrhisayar snrhngsu-
uapayarngtiukiu nhutskkylayar. ngarnhn-
gatuurhisayar nyeahckiumhhc snrhngsayar
suuapayarngtiusny sngtiukiu nhutskkycat.
kellsarbhurngeat nntayarnaysayar snrhng-
suutiusny ahtuushpyng nhutskkycat. ngar-
tiushkngyayrhuhkrhcat kyayjuutayarsny
sngtiupayarngrhihcaystny. aarmng.

bhurarshkngcat aliutayaraarhpyng
 yayarhuhkrhceat tmtntayarhpyhcsayar
 ngarpayarlunhng ngarnyetimayar saysny
 kayarlayarsellmyiunaysayar snrhngsuut-
 nyhuusayar hkrhctayarkiu yuankynysa-
 yarneahcktiutiuki kyarliukpareat.
 shkngyayrhuhkrhcnhng ngartiabht-
 nyhuusayar bhurarshkngahtantayark
 kyayjuutayarnhng ngymiskhkyngsny
 sngtiu rhiparhcaysayar. sngtiusny
 yayarhuhkrhckiuuankyny snrhngsuua-
 payarngtiuki hkyhckysnyhu ngartiusny
 kyarshpyngng smmartartnyhuusayar ewan-
 gaylitrarkiu sngtiusnyahtkk kyarsikysny
 atung sngtiu abhiukayarngkngbhuan
 sihtarayar myayarlngarkiu htayark-
 shpyngng sngtiabhiu ahcnympt su-
 tayarng ngartiushkngyayrhuhkrhceat
 hkmnytayartnyhuusayar bhurarshkngcat
 kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmkyeat. hti-
 trarsny layarkeniungngantrhayarkluankiu
 nhanpyarsynhnganye sngtiurhirarsiu
 rayarkhellpye. sngtiu asesehkyng tiu-
 warhkyngkiu pyusnyntuu arprppng
 pyutteat. sngtiuaubhuki hcayarn hkrh-
 ctayarhtan shhcarrhisayar srtnyhuusayar
 ngartiuhkyhcsayar kywnhkyng ephpsny
 sngtiuki swnsngsnyatiung sngtiusny
 kyar bhurarshkngcat kyayjuutayarkiu
 mhnkn hcwar wnhkansayarnaymhhc
 htiususayarakyiurhieat. sngtiurhisayar
 winyarnyptimayttarkiu ephpsny ngar-
 tiuaarpyhckellpye. htiukyayarn ngartiusny
 kyarsnyarnaymhhc sngtiuaubhiu aliung-
 har ahcnymptsutayarng phtnarpulyk
 naykyeat. sutayarngsayarahkykhu-
 umuukar sngtiusny kayarngsayar akyn-
 ganyiumyitny huusayar asekiusehkyng
 bhurarshkngkiusisayar uarntiupwarhkyng
 rhishpyngng wmmayarksayarhcnhng
 ararrar snyhkanhkyng hcitrnyhkyngali-
 unghar bhunkyesayar tnhtiutayatiung hk-
 wnaarnhng pnyhcuanshpyngng hkmnyta-
 yarbhurarcat kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmlyk
 shkngbhurarhng htiukyayarkhcwar kyng
 ararrar nhhcsktayarmuuhcayhkyngnghar
 pnyaramyiumyiu dhmmuarnamyiumyiu-
 aarhpyng aliutayarkiu akunahcngnarlny-
 parmnyakayarnng sutayarnphtnarpuyeat.
 alngnaysayar snrhngsuutiueat amwaykiu
 ngartiusny sksanwnggharhtiukmnyakya-
 yarnng kyayjuupyutayarmuueat. mha-
 yarnngmiuktnhkiumhlny ngartiukiunhut
 hkyhctayarmuusayar sartayareatniungngan-
 htellsiu swngtayarmuueat. htiusartayareat
 aswayaarhpyng apyhclwhttayarmuuhkyn-
 gtnyhuusayar rwaynhuttayarmuuhkyng
 kyayjuu kiu ngartiusny hkanrkyeat.
 htiusartayarsny mykmyngmrsayar bhu-
 rarshkngcat puansndarntayarhpyhceat.
 waynayystwar apayarngtiutwnglny

saruehpyhctayarmuueat. akyayarn-
 muukar htiusartayarsny kayarngkngpayar
 myaykypayarmharhismyhsayar ruaparar
 aruup arar rarjpllnghpyhchcay ahciurhkyng-
 gtnhkiuhpyhchcay ahtwtamtythpyhchcay
 aarnarhckhpyhchcay hkpsim sayarara-
 tiuki hpsngtayarmuueat. htiushkngaarh-
 pyngng htiushkngabhiu aliungharng hkp-
 simsayarararti sny hpsnglykhyhckyeat.
 sartayarsnylny hkpsimsayararar mhy-
 hcmhe hpyhctayarmu hkpimsayararar-
 tiusny tnhtiutayaraarhpyngsar tnykyeat.
 asngtayartnyhuusayar kiueatuehkayarn
 hpyhctayarmuueat. ararrar htuumythkyng-
 nghar muularng hpyhcsaysarsuutiutwng
 saruehpyhctayarmuueat. akyayarn-
 muukar hkpsimsayarpynyhcuanhkyng-
 kiu sartayar kyinwphcayhkyngngharng
 lkwarptiungmhar swnsayarsawyt-
 yaraarhpyng rnkiungyimhchay kayarngkn-
 gararhpyhchcay myaykyeararhpyhchcay
 hkpsimsayararartiuki sartayaraarhpyng
 bhurarshkngnhng misaharyhpwellhchay
 hkyngngharng aliurhitayarmuueat. ahtkk
 bhurarshkngnhngkwarrhng siunyhcsa-
 yarakngkiu kyngshpyng hcitrnhluan
 rnsuuhpyhcsayar sngtiuki kiuyhknhdhta-
 yar asayhkantayarmuusayar aarhpyng
 yhkumisaharyhpwellhchaytayarmuueat.
 akyayarnmuukar kayarnknggaaayark rhis-
 myhsayar waynayystwtartiuaar hayarpya-
 yarshpyng sngtiusny kiuytiungkyarrrpyesa-
 yar ewangaylitrareat myayarlnghkyngmh
 mrwaylayarabbell tiukmyhckhykyng
 tnykynyhkyngnhngtkw myellmyan-
 hcwaryuankynykylyhng snrhngchngkyylyk
 apyhctnghkwngnhng knglwtlykrhisayar
 sngtiuki rhyatayar sksmnyakayarnngtny.
 ngarpayarlusny htiutrarkiu hayarsa-
 yarsararhpyhcsynhng sngtiuaubhiualunghar
 sngrellhkanhkyng yku wmmayark hkrh-
 ctayareat sngrelldukhakaywngakynkiu asng-
 tayartnyhuusayar kiuytayarabhiu aliunghar
 ngarkiyhknhdhar pnyhcuanhcayeat.
 rhyakpkarlptluan whkhtarlykrhisayarlly
 yhkutwng snrhngsuutiuaar bhayarpsa-
 yar nknellrartnyhuusayar bhurarshkngcat
 nhutkpttrartayarkiu akunahcng ha-
 yarpayarhchayhkyngnghar sngtiuaakiuki
 htayark ngaraa appaytayarmuusayar
 bhurarshkngcat sarsnartayarnhnganye
 ngarsny asngtayar dhmmrsareat ahpy-
 hcsiurayarkrpye. tparamyiusartiutwng
 inkellsayararnhngsiungayar mharhcn-
 hcmkar abhymyhlaryarkkye snykiu snrhng-
 suutiusny sihcayhkyngnghar bhurarshkng
 aliurhitayarmuueat. htiuhcnyhcmkar
 bhunasraykiu myayarlnghkyngakayarnng-
 nyhuusayar sngtiuahtell tnytayarmuusayar
 hkrhctayarpaytny. hkrhctayaraarhpyng
 luutiungghcuanlnghkyngsiu rayark luuhkp-
 simtiuki sksaansayarnghar ngartiusny
 luuhkpsimtiuki stipay pnyaramyiumy-

iunhng suanmswnsnglyk hkrhctayareat-
trarkiu hayarpyayarkyeat. htiusiualinghar
ngarsny ngahsayarnggrwk ngar tnhkiu-
tayar pyupyngaarhtuttayarmuusnyatiung
kyiuhcaraarhtutlayrhieat.

2

sngtiunhng layardikimiyusuumyiasar-
tiumhhc ngarmyknharkiu mmyngbhu-
usaysarsu rhismyhtiusny. mayttarhkyn-
ghtuanhpweat hkmnytayarbhurarnhng
hkrhctayareat nknellsayaraarkiu narlnyni-
ungsayar wihcikihcsarnhng knghcngsayar
uarneathcnynhchimayarnghng pynyhcuan
hcitnhluansksarhcaymnyakayarnng ab-
hymhlayarkkyesayar tiuklnhkyngkiu
ngarhkanrsnyhu sngtiushcayhkyngng-
har ngaraliurhieat. htiunknellsayararar
pnyarbhndar uarnbndarrhismyhtiusny
whkhtarlykrhikyeat. abhymysaysarsuumy
hpyaryayarngsayarhckaraarhpyng sngtiukiu
mlhnyhpyarhcayhkyngngghar i hckarkiu
ngarpyaryarsueat. ngarsny kiuyhknd-
haraarhpyng sngtiunhng kwar naysayarlny
hcitwinyarnyaarhpyng sngtiunhgatuu
rhisnyhpyhc sngtiusny lyayarkpthcwar
hcerngpyupngttsnykiung hkrhctayar
hkiungkhanhwar yuankynysny kiung myn-
glyhng wmmayarkhkyngnrhieat. htiukya-
yarnng sngtiusny shkngyayrhuhkrhckiu
hkanyuupesnyhpyhc htiushkng hciukpy-
iuhkkyng tnsayarkhkyng rhilyk nnyup-
dayskiu hkanpyesnyatiung yuankynyhkyng
myellmnyanhwarhcwelllmlyk kayaju-
utayarkiu hkyemwmhkyngnnghtkw
yuankynyhkyng tiupwarpynhcuanlyk
htiushkng kynglnykylayar. hkrhcta-
yareattrarkiu mliuk luuaskskhkansayar
nnyupdaysnhng layarketarnukiu liuk
layarkepnyarnhng ahkynynhesayarpri-
yaryaarhpyng sngtiukiu abhysuumy
mluyuumhpykse hcayhkyngngghar stipyuky-
layar. akyayarngmukar bhurarshkngat
jartiaphyhtayareat pynyhcuanhkyngapa-
yarngsny hkrhctayar kiuyhtngghar kyinw-
ptayarmueat. ahtwtamyt aarnarhckrhis-
myhkiu auphciutayarmuasayar htiushkng
sngtiusny hcuanlghkyngrhikyeat. hkrhc-
tayareat arayhpyarlhehkyngaarhpyng jarti
pktiapyhceat kiuykiupyrhng lkhpyngmlup
sayar arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu htiushkng
sngtiusny hkankysnyhpyhc bttijanaarhpyng
htiushkngnhngatuu snggyiuhhkyngkiu
hkankyeat. hkrhctayarkiu sayhkyngmh
htmyayarkhcay tayarmuusayar bhu-
rarshkngat pyupyngaarhtuttayarmuuhkyng-
kiu yuankynysayaraarhpyng bttijanki-
uhkan htiushkng nhngatuu htmyayarkhkyng-
gsiu rayarkkyeat. duhcriukapyhng jarti-
ptktieat arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu mhkans-
yarahpyhng saylykrhinaysayar sngtiukiu
hkrhctayarnhgatuu askrhngghay sngtiu

apyhcrhismyhtiuikiu lwhttayarmuueat.
ngartiunhngsnkyngbhkhpyhcsayar winnya-
huanahpwellhng hcpsiungsayarlkmhtkiu
hkyay lkwar kptiungmhar riukhtarlyk
ngartiuhcpkyarhtellk pyrhngtayarmuupye.
ahtwtamyt aarnarhckmyarkiu luyulyhng
htnggharhwar htutpylkwarktiungta-
yaraarhpyng aayarngpwellkiu hkanta-
yarmuupye. htiukyayarnng hcarsayarkhkyng-
gamhu pwellnay lsnay upusnaytiukiu
hcayarnghkyngamhutwng sngtiukiu ab-
hysuumy h mhcckayayarmhcernghcaynhng.
htiuarartiusny nayarkhpyhcltansayar
arartiueat ariphpyhckyeat. kiuymuakar
hkrhctayareat kiuyhpyhceat. uehka-
yarngtayarkiu amhempyu jartiptktieat
hcitnhluanaahkynynhehtayarnglwharlyk
mimimsimmyng sayaraarkiu hcuuhcmlyk
hcitnhimhkyhkyngng kayarnkgngtmnkiu
kiukwyhkyngng mwaylyayar sayarsuu
thcuanayarkmyh sngtiusukiu mlumyuh-
caynhng. uehkaayarngtayarmh tkiualuansny
ashcapiung ahtuanahpwellmyaraarhpyng
aarhpyng htuanhpwelllyk bhurarshkngat
aliutayarnhganye kypewartteat. sngtiusny
hkrhctayarnhgatuu atusay layarketar-
numh hcutaykysnymhnlhng mtionhng
mmynynhng mkiungnhnghuusayar
pnythckarkiu layarkeaskrhngsayskell-
siu abhy kyayarnng narhtayarnkysny.
luutiueat pyntauwardatiung hcayarn-
grhayarksayar htiupnytrhismyhtiusny
puppykhcayhkyng akyayarnghpyhck-
yeat. htiusiusayar pnyttiusny kiuyasarkiu
wpyayarhwar kywaymwayhkyngnhngm-
siung kiuyaliualayark kiukwyhkyng hc-
itnhimhkyhkyng kiuykarykiu nhiphckhkyng-
nhngsiung pnyarhiyayarngsayarnkgyeat.

3

ahtksiuhkellpyesnyatiung sngtiusny hkrhct-
ayarnhgatuu htmyayarkkysnymhnlhng
bhurarshkngat lkyartayarbkhmar hkrhct-
taysarny htiongay tayarumuararphisayar
ahtkarartiukiu rharkyarlayar. myaykye-
payarmharrhisayar arartiukiu hcwelllm-
sayarhcitmrhikynhng. ahtkarartiukiusar
hcithcwelllmhkyng rhikylayar. akyayarn-
gmukar sngtiusny saysayarsuu hpyhc
sngtiuasksny hkrhctayarnhgatuu bhurar
shkng whkhtarlykrhieat. ngartiuashtnyhu-
usayar hkrhctaysarny htngghartayarmuas-
yarahkar ngartiussnylny htiushkngnhng atuu
bhunkye htnggharkyltan. htiukyayarnng
mtrarsayar mayhtunmhewellhkyng nyhc-
nyuuhcwarkynghkyng kilaysarpuupnhkyng
siunyhc sayar tpmkhkyng ruptukiu kiuk-
wyhkyngghpyhcsayar layarbhlwnkyuuhkyng-
gtnyhuusayar myaykyepayarmhar rhisayar
sngtiueat kiuynggartiukiu sayhcaykylayar.
htiuaumhumyarkyayarnng bhurarshkngat
amyk taysarny ngyngsnsayar suutiupa-

yar sngrayark payeat. htiusuutiunhng
 sngtiusnylny ahtkk payarngbhayarsa-
 yarahkar htiumhumyar kynglnkyeat.
 yhkumuukar htiumhualuanhcuantiukiung
 amykhtwkhkyng hcitsiuhkyng mnarli-
 uhkyng suuasray pykaayarng pyayarsi-
 uhkyng nyhcnuyusayar hckarkiu suanhkyn-
 gtiukiung sngtiunhutmh pyrnhgkylayar.
 ahkyngghkyng musarhckarkiu mpya-
 yarmsuankynhng. akyayarngmuukar
 sngtiusny luuhayarngat akyngtiu nhng
 luuhayarngat kiuykiu hkywnpy hpnsngta-
 yarmuusayarsuueat puansdarnnhnganye
 mhnsayarpnayarahpyng ashcpypyngsaya-
 rluhsckiu yuutngwtsayarngsayarsuu hpy-
 hckyeat. htiihpnsgpyupyngtayarmuuar
 haylsuumrhi yudluumrhi arayhpyarlhem-
 ngglarhkanhkyngmrhi mhhkanhkyngmrhi
 luuriungmrhi skusiluumrhi kywnmrhi
 luulwtmrhi hkrhctayarsny aluanhcuantiu
 aluanhcuanhpyhctayarmuueat. htiukya-
 yarng sngtiusny bhurarshkng rwayka-
 yarksayarsuu snrhngsayarsuu hkyhcap-
 sayarsuu kellsiu snarhcuanmkhkyng
 kyayjuupyuhkyng hcitnhimhkyhkyng nu-
 uansimmwayhkyng hcitrhnyhkyngtiukiung
 yuutngwtsayarng kylayar. tyayarktyayark
 apyhctngcherahkwng rhilyhng ahkyn-
 ghkyngsnyhkan apyhckiuwhkylayar.
 hkrhctayarsny sngtiueatapyhckiu lwh-
 tayarmuuskellsiu htiiuntyuupyukylayar.
 hcuanlnghkyngahpwellahcnytnyhuusayar
 hkyhchkyngmayttarkiu htp yuutngwt-
 sayarngkylayar. sngtiuhcitnhluanahtell
 hkrhctayareat ngymshkkyng auphchiuhcay.
 htiusiualunghar sngtiusny tluan tiuynny
 hkayarhtartayarmuhkyngkiu hkankysny
 hpyhc kyayjuutayarkiu sisayarhcitrhikyla-
 yar. hkrhctayareat nhutkpttrarsny pnyar
 amyiumyiuinhng sngtiuahtell kywywhcwar
 tnynay sngtiusny sarlansehkyngmhhsa-
 yarng dhmmsehkyngamyiuuarahpyng
 ahkyngghkyngtiukiung suanmswnsnghkyng
 stipayhkyngkiupyu nuunywtsayarhc-
 itnhluannhng bhurarshkngrhaytayar
 ntngtyayarkpthcwar sehkyngsiukylayar.
 hckarpyayarsayarng amhusayarngwrksa-
 yarng shkngayrhueat narntayarkiu hta-
 yarng hkpssim sayaramhutiukiung pyumuulyk
 kyayjuutayarkyelhpateathu htiiushkngkiu
 amhepyu hkmnnyayarbhararshkngrhay
 wnhkankylayar. ahkyngminmtiu shkngb-
 hurar lyayarkptsnyatiung kiuyhknpgwnat
 auphchiuhkyngkiu wnhkany layar. ahkyn-
 gyayarkyarti kiuyhknpgwnkiu hkyhckyla-
 yar. kymtmhewarmpyukynhng. sarsmetiu
 mibhhckarkiu ararrar narhtayarngkylayar.
 mibhhckarkiu narhtayarngkyngamhusny
 shkngbhurarhnhcsktayarmuusayar amhu-
 pyhceat. abhtiu kiuyarsmekiu hcitsiuh-
 cayhkyngnghar mpyukynhng. htiusiupyuly-
 hng suutiisny aarlyayarchitpyhkyngsiu ra-
 yarkkylimny. ahcayhkankywntiu shkngb-

hurarkiu kyayarkrwanlyk suutiueathtcitkiu
 nuunywthcaysayarsuukellsiu mykma-
 yarksar narhtayarngsnymhut hcitnhhckkw
 mrhibhell layarkeshkngathtckarkiu ararrar
 narhtayarng kylayar. luueatamhukiusar
 sayarngwrkskellsiumhut shkngbhurareat
 amhutayarkiu sayarngwrkskellsiu pyu-
 laysmyhtiu hcaytnarhcitnhng pyukylayar.
 sngtiusny shkngghkrhctayareat ahcayhkankiu
 hkankysnyhpyhc amwaytayartnyhuusayar
 akyiukiuh tiushkngbhurareat lktayarmh
 hkanrlimmnyhu simhtkylayar. mtrarsa-
 yaramhukiu pyusayaramhumnsnykar
 mimipyusayaramhueat akyiupayhckiu
 hkanrlimmny. abhysueat myknharkiu
 mhttayarmmuu.

4

shkngtiu sngtiueatshkngsny kayarngkngh-
 huan rhitayarmuusnykiu simht hpya-
 yarngmthkyngtrrar myhkhkyngtrarnhganye
 kiuykywnitiukiung pyukylayar. sutayarng-
 pthtnarpyuhkyngamhukiu amyellpyu
 kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmyk hcayarngha-
 yarkkylayar. ngarsny hkrhctayareat
 nknellsayarararkyayarng ahkynyan-
 hayarngghkanrsnyhpyhc. htiiunknell-
 sayararkiu hayarpyarhkyngnghar
 bhurarshkngsny trarhayarrartanhkarkiu
 ngartiuar hpwngtayarmuumny aky-
 yarngkiung htiiunknellsayararkiu ha-
 yarpyayarapsnynhnganye ngarbhayarpymny
 akyayarngkiung ngartiuabhiulny suta-
 yarngkylayar. pyngpluutiueat mykn-
 harkiuhtayarklyk pnyarnhng kyngsayarng
 karlahkyinkiu rwaynhkylayar. lu-
 uaseasetiuar abhysiu pynpyayarmnykiu
 siniungmnyakyayarng sngtiuhckarsny
 saraarhpyngngnsayar arsnarhngpynhcu-
 anlyk ahcnympytntngtyayarkptarhchay.
 shkngbhurar shhcarrhisayarsrar ngar-
 tiukywn hkyngtnyhuusayar ngarhkyhcsa-
 yaryne tuhktisny ngareat akyayarngarar-
 rhismyhkiiu sngtiuaar bhayarpylimny.
 suusny sngtiueatakyayarngararmyarkiu si
 sngtiuhcitnhluankiu sksarhchayhkyngnghar
 htiusuu kiung sngtiuahtellkhyhch shchcar-
 rhisayar ngarhkyhcsaryne aunaismkiung
 sngtiusesiu ngarhchaylwhteat. suutiisny
 imyiuhyhcsmyhsayar akyayarngararkiu
 sngtiuaar bhayarpykylimny. ngarnh-
 gatu akynyhkanrsayarsuu aarrittarhku
 barnbeat tuumarku yuttuhuhkayarwayarsa-
 yar yayrthuiu sny sngtiukiung nhutskkyeat.
 markuatwksngtiukiung ngarmharliuhkellpye.
 suusny sngtiusesiu rayarklarlyhng lkhkanky-
 layar. arayhpyarlhehkyngkiuhkansayar
 suutiutwng isutiutisar bhurarshkngat-
 niungngantayarabhiu ngarnhngatu
 amhu sayarngsayarsuuhpyhc ngarhcitkiu
 sksarhchaykyeat. sngtiuahtellkhyhcsayar
 hkrhctayareatkywn ephpysny sngtiukiung

nhutskeat. sngtiusny hcuanlnglyk bhu-
rarshkngeat aliutayarkiu akunahcng
laykyklyk tnykynymnyakyayarng suusny
sngtiuabhiu karlahcnykyihcar suta-
yarngtteat. sngtiumhhc layardikimyiunhng
hayrpayarlimyiu rhisayar suutiuaabhiu su-
usny alwnhcaytnarhcit aarkyesnyhu ngarsny
suueatsksayhpyhceat. ngarhkyhcsayar
saysmarlukarnhng daymsny sngtiukiu nhut-
skkyeat. layardikimiyurhisayar nyeahck-
iutiukiung nanhpmh hc suueataimrhisayar
asngtayarkiung nhutskkylayar. ihcarkiu
sngtiusny bhtpyemh layardikimyiu asngta-
yarkiu bhthcaykylayar. htiumyiumhrsayar
hcarkiulny sngtiubhtkylayar. aarhkippek-
iulny sngsny shkngbhurareat lktayarmh
hkanrpyesayar dhmsrareatamhuararkiu
pynyhcuanhkyngnghar stipyuparhu pya-
yarkylayar. ngarpayarlusny sngtiuaar nhut-
sksayarahkykkiu kiuylkhyng rayhtareat.
ngarhkanrsayar hkynynhayarnghkyngkiu
aayarkmaykylayar. sngtiu kyayjuutayarrhi-
hcaystny . aarmng.

payarlu silwarnu timayarsaytiusny hkm-
nytarabhurarnhng shkngyayrhuhkrhc
nyrhisayar sksarlayarnitmyiisar asngta-
yarkiu kyarliukpareat. shkngyayrhuhkrhc-
nhng ngartiuabhtnyhuusayar bhararshkn-
gahtantayark kyayjuutayarnhng ngy-
imskhkngsny sngtiu rhiparhcaysayar.
ngartiuabhtnyhuusayar bhararshkn-
ghaytayar sngtiusny yuankynysayarhc-
itnhng akyingkiu kyngkhkyng hkyhc-
sayarhcitnhng kyihcaraarhtutkhng
ngartiushkngyayrhuhkrhckiu myayarl-
ngsayarhcitnhng tnykynyhkngntiukiu
ngartiusny ahcnympt aayarkmaylyk
bhararshkngkhkyhtayarmuusayar nyeahck-
iutiu sngtiuhkanrsayar rwaykayarkta-
yarmuuhkyngkiu silyk sngtiupayarngkiu
akayarnngpyushpyng bhararshkngat
kyayjuutayarkiu karlahcnhyemwm
sngtiuaabhiu aliunghar sutayarnngphtnarpyu-
lyk naykyeat. ngartiusny sngtiunhgatu-
unaysayarahkar sngtiuatwk abhysiusayar
suuhpyhcsnykiu sngtiu sikysynhnganye
ngartiuhayarpyayarsayar ewangaylitarsny
sngtiu hckarskskphpyhcsny mhut. tnhki-
unhngng snrhngsayarwinyarnytayarnhngng
whickihcsarmrhibhell amhnsihkngnhngng
pynhhcuanseyar trarhpyhceat. sngtiusny
kyehcwarsayarsngrellhkyngkiu hkanrsay-
arlny snrhngsayar winyarnytayarnhng-
siangsayar wmmayarkhkyngnhngtkw
nhutkpttrartayarkiu hkanyuu ngartiukell-
siusayarsuu shkngbhararkellsiusayar suh-
pyhckyeat. siuhpyhc markaydayarnipyny
aarhkarypyny yuankynysayar suapay-
arnngtiuaar sngtiusny puansksaypaysa-
yarsuu pyhckyeat. abhysiuynyhuumuukar
sngtiuthtank shkngbharareat nhutkpttrata-
yarsansny markay dayarnipyny ahkarypyny
kyayarchcayarsnysarmk bhararshkngkiu
sngtiu yuankynyhkyngat sitngsny arprptiu
nhanpyarlayeat. siuhpyhc ngartiusny
thcuaanthukiumyh pyayarchcarakya-
yarnngmrhi. ngartiusny sngtiuahtellsiu
abhysiu wngkysny akayarnngararkiu
suutiusny kiuytiungkyar pyayarkyeat.
asknhng pynychuanlyk mhntayarmuusayar
bhararshkngat amhutayarkiu sngtiusny
sayarngkhkyng ngharnng rayarklitsa-
yar bhaydnmh ngartiukiu kynhtsayar
shkngyayrhutnyhuusayar sayhkyngmh
bharar shkng htmyayarkhcaytayarmuusayar
sartayarsny kayarnngkbhuanmh kylwarta-
yarmuumyny ararkiu nganlghkyng ngharnng
ruptusngtiukiu phcpy bhararshkngathtan-
tayarsiu pyayarnnglellsysny akayarnngarar
kiulny kyarpyayarkyeat.

nyeahcktiutiu ngartiusny sngtiuahtellsiu
wngkhkyngamhusny ahkynynhemhpyhck-
yayarngkiu sngtiusny kiuytiungskyeat.
sngtiusikysynhnganye ngartiusny hpilip-
pimyiu sngrellhkyngnhng nyhnysellhkyng-
kiu hkanpyemh bharar shkngkiu amhepyu
kyehcwarsayar tiuklhnkhkyngnhngtkw bha-
rarshkngat ewangaylitarkiu sngtiuaar
rellnngchwar hayarpyayarkyeat. ngar-
tiusny mharywngkhkyng nyhcnuyuhkyng
lhnyhpyarhkyngaarhpyng sngtiukiu tiuk-
twnswaysayarng kysnymhut. ewan-
gaylitarkiu hcayarnngtiuksayarsuuu
ngartiukiu bhararshkngkhkantayarmuus-
ynhnganye luukiu nhckshcayskellsiumhut
ngartiuhcitnhluankiu hchckyayarchcuan-
hcmayarmuusayar bhararshkngkiu nhck-
shcayskellsiu hayarpyayarkyeat. abhy-
siunynyhuumuukar sngtiusikysynhnganye
ngartiusny hkyayarmayarsayarhckarkiu
thkarmyhmuan whkhtarsayar layarbhck-
italyngmrhikyayarnngkiu bhararshkngsny
ngartiuksay hpyhctayarmueat. hitiumht-
par hkrhctayareattmtayarhpyhc laysa-
yarwnkiu tngpiungsayarlny luupaysayar
bhunasraykiu sngtiutwngmrhar
ahkarsuatiutwnglny mrharbell sngtiutwng
hpynynyngghcwarpuykyeat. sngtiukiu hky-
hcsayarkyayarnng niuhtinsny mimisuungkiu
kywaymway pyuhcuskellsiu ngartiusny
sngtiukiu nhmyayarchcuanmhkhkyngnhngtkw
bhararshkngat ewangaylitarkiumhmk
kiuyaskkiupng payhkyngsayar hcaytnarhc-
itrhikyeat. nyeahcktiutiu ngartiusny png-
phcwar lupsayarnng kyihcaraarhtutkya-
yarnngkiu sngtiumhtmikyeat. sngtiutwng
tyayarkkiuumh mnhayarngrhkhkyngnghar
ngartiuisny naynynylupsayarnnglyk bha-
rarshkngat ewangaylitarkiu sngtiuaar
hayarpyayarkyeat. miminiungnganta-
yarnhng bhuntayarhtellsiu sngtiukiu hka-
yarswngtayarmuusayar bhararshkngnhng
ahtuk alayark sngtiusny kyngsayarng-
cayhkyngnghar abhsny mimisartiukiu
pyuskellsiu ngartiusny sngtiurhismyhykiu ab-
hysiu tiuktwnswaysayarnng mharhtarsnykiu
sngtiusikysynhnganye yuankynyhkyngsiu-
rayarksayar sngtiutwng ngartiusny abhysiu
snrhngphayarnngmtlyk apyhctngkh-
wngnhng ngltwlyknyakysnykiu sngtiusny
sksayhpyhctayarmueat. bhararshkngsnylny
sksayhpyhctayarmueat. ngartiuhayarpya-
yarsayar bhararshkngat nhutkpttrarkiu
sngtiusny hkanyuukysayarahkar lueat
nhuthtwkhckarkiu mhhkanmyuubhell
bhararshkngat nhutkpttayaramhnh-
pyhcsnyhnganye yuankynyhkyng
siurayarksayar sngtiuahtell pyupyn-
gsayar bhararshkngat nhutkpttrarkiu
hkanyuukysny akayarnngararkiu ngartiusny
ahcnymptthkyemwmkyeat. abhysiuyny-

huumuukar yudpyny yayrhuhrhceatb-
harsarkiu hkanyuusayar bhararshkng
sngwngsuu tiusny yudluutiulkmh
sngrellhkanrskellsiu nyeahckitiuti
sngtiusny mimitiu amiyusarhkyngtiu
lkmh htiunyny tuuhkanrsayaraarhpyng
yudpynyrisayar tpnayarkellsiusayarsuu
hpyhckyeat. yudluutiusny shkngyayrhumh
hc prayarhpkmyarkiu asaystkyppye.
ngartiukiulny nyhnyselfkyppye.
bhurarshkngcat aliutayar siumliuk
hkpsimsayar luutiunhng snkyngbhkh
pyhckyeat. tparamyiusartiushny
kytngkhkngsiu rayarkhchayhkyngn
ghar ngartiushny hayarpyayarkysny
kiu suuti sny setar mimitiupyhek
kiu ahcnyppnyhcuanhchaykyeat.
suutiupayar amyktayarsny akunahcng
rayarkreat. nyeahckitiuti ngartiushny
hcitnhluanaarhpyng mhut kiuyaa
rhpysgar sngtiunhng hknkwasnyrhi
sayar sngtiumpyknharkiu mynghkyngn
ghar alwnlwmsayar hcitnhng sar ky
iuhcaraarhtutkyeat. htiukyayarn
ngarpayarlusny sngtiurhirarsiu larh
kyngnghar nhckymmyayarkaayarn
g aliurhisayarlny hcartsny setar
layeat. ngartiumyayarlghkyngakya
yarn wmyayarkhkyngakya
yarn warkywarhkyngcat uerhcsrhp
uukar abhysiusayarakyaayarn
gararnny. ngartiushkngyayrhuhrh
c kywltartayarmuusayarahr
rhaytayar sngtiushny htiushny
sny akyayarngar hpyhckysny
mhutlayar. sngtiushny ngartieat
bhunasray ngartieat wmyayarkh
kyngakyaayarn hpyhckystny.

3

htiukyayarn ngarsny thpnmaayarn
gniungsayarahkar aarsngmyiu tyar
aktnykynrhc nayhkyngnghar aliur
hieat. hkrhc tayareat ewangaylit
rarkiu hayarpyayar bhurarshkng
cat amhutayarkiu lupbhayarsayarn
gbhk hpyhcsayar ngarnyetimayars
akiu lwhtliukeat. ngartiuhkanrsa
y sngrellhkyngkyayarn abhysuumy
h mrwaylayarmnyakyaayarn sngti
ukiumpyellmyanhchay yuankynyh
kyngar sngtiukiutiuktwnnhiusay
arhchayhkyngnghar suukiun
garlwhtliukeat. htiushngrellhkyng
kiu hkanhchaymnyakyaayarn
ngartiukiuhknhtartayarmusnyhu
sngtiukiuytiung sikyeat. abhysiu
nnyhuumuukar ngartiushny sngrellh
kyngkiu hkanrlimnyhu sngtiunhng
atuurhichnyahkar ngartiupya
yarnhng kypye. htiusiupyaarsnyati
ung hpyhcsnykiu sngtiulny sikyeat.
hcuanhcmwaysayarngttsayarsu
sny sngtiukiuhcuanhcmwaysayarn
gshpyng ngartiupngpnhchwar lup
sayarnghkyngamhusny ahkyny
nhehpyhcmnyhu hciurim maayarn
gniungsayarahkar sngtieat yuankyny
hkyngkiu siliusayarnghar ngarh
chaylwhteat. yhkumuukar timayars
sny sngtiutank pynlar sngtieat
yuankynyhkyngnghng

hkyhchkyngtny snyhuung ngartiushny
sngtiukiulwmskellsiu sngtiushny
ngartiukiulwm ahcnympyt kayarn
gmwnhchwar aayarkmaykysnyhuung
wmyayarkhcar sitngkiu kyarpayarsny
rhisayar nyeahckitiuti ngartiushny
ararrarsngrellhkhkhellhchwarhkanrsny
twng sngtieat yuankynyhkynga
arhpyng sksarhkyngsiu rayark
kyeat. yhkumhar sngtiushny shkng
bhurar tnykynylyhng ngartiushny
askrhngkyeat. ngartieat bhurarshk
nghray sngtieatakyayarnkyayarn
ngartiuhkanrsayar wmyayarkhkyng
ayarnkiu htayark sngtiukyaayarn
kyayarn bhurarshkngcat kyayju
utayarkiu abhysiu spniungsnny.
sngtiumpyknharkiumyng sngtiuy
uankynyhkyng liusaysmyhkiu
hcuanhchaymnyakyaayarn ngartiushny
naynynmpyt alwntratar sutayarn
gptharnarpyu naykyeat. sngtiur
hirarsiu ngartiushwarrarlmiu
ngartiubhtnyhuusayar bhurarshk
nghng ngartiushkngyayrhuhrh
c sny pyngsngtayarmuuparhchay
sayar. htiushkngsny mimisnrhng
suuapayarngtiunhngatu kywltart
ayarmuusayarahkar. ngartiubhtny
huusayar bhurarshkngghaymhar
apyhctngkhkwnghng knglwtsay
ar sngtieat hcitnhluankiu kiuyt
ayarsny snrhngkhkyngparme
myellmyellhkiunghkanhchimsay
arnghar ngartiushny sngtiukiuhk
yhcscellsiu sngtiushny ahkyng
hkyngkiung suutparapayarngti
ukiung hkyhc hkyhchkyngmayt
arnhng ahtuushpyng kywywpny
hcuanmnyakyaayarn shkngbhurar
pyutayarmuuparhchaysayar. hti
ushkngsny mimisnrhngsuuapay
arngtiunhngatu kywltartayarmu
usayarahkar. ngartiubhtny huusa
yar bhurarshkngghaymhar apy
hctngkhkwnghng knglwtsayar
sngtieat hcitnhluankiu kiuyt
ayarsny snrhngkhkyngparme
myellmyellhkiunghkanhchimsay
arnghar ngartiushny sngtiukiuhk
yhcscellsiu sngtiushny ahkyng
hkyngkiung suutparapayarngti
ukiung hkyhc hkyhchkyngmayt
arnhng ahtuushpyng kywywpny
hcuanmnyakyaayarn shkngbhurar
pyutayarmuuparhchaysayar.

4

kywngsaysayar hckarhuumuukar
nyeahckitiuti sngtiushny abhysiu
kyngmny bhurarshkngkiu abhysiu
nhhckshchayrmnykiu ngartiut
an nnyhkankysnyhnganyetiup
war kywywpnyhcuanmnyakyaayarn
shkngyayrhuikiuamhepyulyk
ngartiushny tayarngpn tiuktwn
swaysayarnkyeat. abhysiusay
ar pnyttiukiuhkngyayrhueata
hkwngtayarnhng ngartiushny
yappaysnykiu sngtiusiky eat.
bhurarshkngcat aliutayaru
umuukar sngtiushny mtrarsay
armayhtunkiu kynyrhayarn
snrhngchay hkyngngharn

bhurarshkngkiu msisayar sarsnarpluutiusny
kilaysar tpmkhkyngrhiskellsiumrhi sngtia-
payarngsny snrhngkkyng asrayntngtyhky-
ngnhg mimikiuykiu mimihtintkhcayhkyng
ngharng iamhuarar lwnkyuu nyeahckiuki
priyaryaarhpyng mpyhcmharhchayhkyng
gharng alitayar rheat. ngartiusny
ahtkk hayarpyayar shchcarpaynhngsny-
atiung shkngbhurarsny htiususayar
pyhcmharhkyngkiuhkansaysarsuupa-
yarngtiubhk trarhcerngtayarmuulimmny.
bhurarshkngsny nyhcnuyuhcayhkyngng-
har ngartiuki hokayartayarmuusny mhut
snrhngchayhkyngnghar hokayartayarmueat.
htiukyayarn ngartiukiungngpysaysarsu-
usny luukiusar ngvngpysnymhut kiuyta-
yareat snrhng sayarwinyarnytayarkiu ngar-
tiuaar paytayarmusayar bhurarshkngkiu
ngyngpyeat. nyeahckiuhkyng hkyhchkyng-
gararkiu sngtiuaar raypayliukhcharakya-
yarngmrhi. abhykayarn ngnyhuumuukar
sngtiusny ahkyngkhkyngghychcayhkyng-
nghar bhurarshkng suanmswnsgta-
yarmusayar suhpyhckyeat. htiumyhm
markaydayarnipynytwng arprphisayar
nyeahckiupayarngtiuki htiungpyukyeat.
siusayar lny nyeahckiuti sngtiusny tiup-
war kywywpynyhcuamnyakyayarnghng
pyngpluutiurhay lyayarkphcwarkyng
abhmyh mliuraayarn ngartiusny ahtk
mharhtarsnyhnganye ngymwphcwarnay
kiuyambhukiu sayarngrwlyk kiuylnhng
lupsayarnghkyngnghar hcaytnarhcitnhng
kyiuhcaraarhtutmnyakyayarnkiu ngar-
tiusny tiuktwn swaysayarnkyeat. nyeahck-
iuti myayarlghkyngmrhisayar ahkyarsu-
tiusny wmnyskellsiu sngtiusny wmmn-
nyynyakyayarn aippyayarsayar suutiueat
amhuararkiu msibhellnayhcayhkyngnghar
ngartiualiumrhi yayrhussny saypyemh th-
pnhtmyayarktayarmuusnykiu ngartiusny
yuanlhng htiunntuu yayrhu aippy-
yarsayarsuutiukiulny htiushkngnhngatuu
bhurarshkng piusayarngtayarmuulimmny.
shkngbhurareat byardittayaraarhpyng thpn
ngartiusnykar shkngbhurar kywlar-
tayarmusayar ahkar askrhng kynkywngsayar
ngartiusny aippyayarpysayar suutiueat
arngaueayrar kyrky mnyhmhut. shkngbh-
urarsny kywaykyayarkhyng kayarnkgntm-
nmngasanpayhkyng bhurarshkngat
tanpiutayar kiu mhutkyngnhngtkw
kayarnkgngbhuanmh kiungtiung sngskta-
yarmu hkrhctayar saylwnsaryarsuutiusny
auehtmyayarkylimmy. htiauhkar askrhng
kynkywngsayar ngartiusny aarkarska-
yarnkgng shkngbhurarhtantayarsiu ra-
yarkhchayhkyngnghar htiusuutiunhngtk-
wmiughtimpayarsiu hkyesayarnghkyngkiu
hkanrsayaraarhpyng shkngbhurarnhng
atuu ahcnympt nayrkylimmy. siuh-
pyhc ihckarmyaraarhpyng ahkyngghyng
tyayarkkiutyayark sksarhchaykylayar.

nyeahckiuti kpkarlahkyinmyarkiu
sngtiuaar ray payliukhcharakayarnm-
rhi. abhykayarnngnyhuumuukar suuh-
iusny nynyahkarlarskellsiu shkngbhurareat
nayrksny larlimmnykiu sngtiusny sayh-
yarhcwarsikyeat. ngymwphkyngnrhieat
bhayantrarynhng knglwteathu siuhcnytwng
kiuywnsayarngsayar minm sarbhwarkhyng-
gwaydnar rayarkskellsiu suutiupayar
lyngmynhcwarsayar pykhchkynggrayark
lwtghkyngahkwng mrhiky. siusayarkny
nyeahckiuti htiunayrksny suuhkiukellsiu
sngtiupayarsiu rayarklarmny akyayarn
sngtiusny mhayarnmiuk naykysny mhut.
sngtiupayarnsny algeatsar nayeatsarh-
pyhckyeat. nynyatsar mhayarnmiukeat-
sarmhut. siuhpyhc ahkyarsayar suutiusny
aippyayarskellsiu ngartiusny aipmpya-
yarbell smmarstirhi hcayarnkyku-
naan. akyayarnmuukar aippyayarsayar
suutiusny nynyahkar aippyayarttkeyat.
sayrnysayrknhng yhcmuusayar suutiusnylhy
nynyahkar yhcmuuttkeyat. nayeatsarhpyh-
sayar ngartiumuukar smmarstirhikykunaan.
yuankyngkyng hkyhchkyngntnyhuusayar
rngauptnsarkiyng kytnghkyngsiu rayarkm-
nyhu myayarlghkyngntnyhuusayar sanhk-
mayarkluankiyng wtsayarnkykunaan.
amyktayarkiuhanhchayhkyngnghar bhu-
rarshkngsny ngartiuki hknhtartayarmuus-
ny mhut. ngartiuskhngyayruhkrhcaarh-
pyng kytnghkyngkiu piunghchayhkyng-
nghar hknhtartayarmueat. ngartiusny
niulykrhisnyhpyhchay aippyayarsnyhpy-
hchay htiushkngnhngatuu askrhngmny
akyayarn ngartiubhiu asayhkanta-
yarmuupy. htiukyayarn sngtiusnyyhkup-
ngpyusnyntuu ahkyngghkyng tiuktwn
tyayarkkiutyayark tnsayarkkylayar.
htiumhtpar nyeahckiuti sngtiutwng
amhutayarkiusayarngrwkhkyng shkngbhu-
rar ahkwngnhng auphchkyng stipayhkyng
amhukiuppyusayarsuutiuki simht suu-
tiuppyusayaramhukyayarn mayttarhcitnhng
alwnhkyhchkglaymytmnyakyayarn ngar-
tiusny tayarngpkyeat. ahkyngghkyngas-
ngatngnykylayar. thpnuan nyeahckiuti
mtrarhchwarpyusayarsuutiuki stipaykyl-
ayar. hcitngysayarsuutiuki aarpaykylayar.
aarnnysayar suutiuki htayarkmkyl-
ayar. hkpsimsayarsuutiuaar rhnysayarch-
itri hcaykylayar. suutparabhysuumy
rntuanmmuuhcayhkyngnghar stipyu
ahkyngghkyngtiung hkpsimsayarsuutiung
karlahcnykiuhcar kyayjuupyukylayar.
ahcnymptwmmayarkhkyngnrhikylayar.
mhkyarmplsutayarnghptarnpyukylayar.
ararrar kayajuutayarkiu hkyemwmykylayar.
akyayarnmuukar sngtiusny htiusiukyngh-
chayhkyngnghar yayruhkrhc bhurarshk-
ngalutiyarrhieat. winyarnytayareatrhinkiu

angyimhcaykynhng . prayarhpkpyuhkyn-
gkiu mhtemellmyngmmhtkynhng . hkp-
simsayar ararkiuhcuanhcm kayarngsa-
yar ararkiu amyellkiunghcwellkylayar
 . mkayarngsayaramhuamyiumyurhis-
myhkiu rhayarngkylayar. ngyimskhkyn-
geatarhngbhurarshkng kiuytayartiunglly
sngtiukiu akunahcng snrhnghcaytayarmuu
parhcaysayar. ngartiu shkngyayrhu
hkrhckywltartayarmuusayarahkar sngtiueat
kiuyhkndhar hcit winyarnyapayarngkiu
apyhctnghkwngnhng knglwthcayhkyn-
gnghar hcayarnmtayarmuuparhcaysayar.
sngtiukihkayartayarmuusayarsuusny
shchcarnhng pynyhcuanhcm hpyhc htiu-
siupyutayarmuulimny. nyeahckiutiu
ngartiuaabhiusutayarnkylayar. nyeahcki-
uapayarngtiukiu snrhngsayarnmhkyngnhng
nhutskkylayar. ihcarkiu snrhngsayar
nyeahckiupayarngtiuaar bhthcayhkyn-
gnghar shkngbhurararkiu tiungtny ngarsny
sngtiukiu adhithtarnshchcarpayeat. ngar-
tiushkng yayrhuhrhceat kyayjuutayarsny
sngtiu rhihcaystny. aarmng.

payarlu silwarnu timayarsaytiusny
 sngtiuabhtnyhuusayar bburarshkngnhg
 shkngyayrhu hkrhc tnyrhisayar sksarla-
 yarnitmyiasarasngtayarkiu kyarliukpareat.
 shkngyayrhuhkrhcnhng ngartiuaabht-
 nyhuusayar bburarshkng ahtantayark
 kyayjuutayarnhng ngymisk hkyngsny
 sngtiu rhiparhcaysayar. nyeahcktiutu
 sngtiueatyauknyhkyngsny alwntiup-
 war luutiungaseetiusny ahkyngghkyng
 hkyhchkyngmayttarnhng pynyhcuanks-
 nyhpyhc ngartiusny pyusngsnyatiung
 sngtiukyayarnng bburarshkngat kyayju-
 utayarkiu ahcnymptyhkyemwmkyeat.
 siuhpyhc sngtiusny nyhnysellhkyng dukhk-
 sngrellhkyngkiu hkanrsmtyhtiut snyhkan
 yauknyhkynggrhi snykiu ngartiusny hta-
 yark bburarshkngat sngtayarnmyartwng
 sngtiukyayarnng warkywarkyeat. sngtiusny
 bburarshkngatniungngantayaratwk
 sngrellhkanr htiunhngantayarkiu
 wnghcarhtiuknsnyhu mhttayarmuuhkyng-
 gkiu hkanrhcahykyngnghar trarshpyng
 bburarshkngchcngtayarmuuhkyngamhusny
 htiususayaraarhpyng htngrrharlykrhieat.
 abhysunnyhuumuukar shkngyayrhusny
 tnhkiurhisayar kayarnkgngtmntiunhn-
 gatuu kayarnkgngbhuan payarhtwn-
 tayarmuu bburarshkngkiu msisayarsuu
 ngartiushkngyayrhuhkrhceat ewangayli
 trarkiu narmhtayarngsayarsuutiukiut
 melyhanaarhpyng dnipaytayarmuusa-
 yarahkar sngtiukiut sngrellhcaybhuusayar
 suutiushkngrellhkyngkiung sngrellhkan-
 rbhuusayar sngtiu ngartiunhngatuu
 hkymsarhkyngkiung bburarshkng sp-
 pay trarshpyng hcerngtayarmuulimny.
 htiuskngsny mimisnrhngsuutiuaarhpyng
 gunasraytayar htngrrharhkyngkiung ngar-
 tiusksaykiu sngtiusny yauknynsnyhpyhc
 yauknynsayar suuapayarngtiuaarhpyng
 aanauhkyemwmhkyngkiung hkanaansa-
 yarnghar kywllartayarmuusayarnayrk
 htiusuutiusny shkngbhurareat mykn-
 hartayarnhngng tnhkiurhisayar bhunta-
 yarnhngngkwat htarwrpykhcehkyngnt-
 nyhuusayar apychdnkiu hkanrkyltan
 htikiuyayarnng ngartiubburarshkngnhg
 arhngyayrhuhkrhceat kyayjuutayatiung
 htiuskngatnarmtayarkiu sngtiuaarh-
 pyng bhunhtngrrharhcahykyngngharn
 sngtiukiulny htiuskngaarhpyng bhun-
 htngrrharhcahykyngngharn sngtiusny
 hkayartayarmuuhkyng kyayjuukiut hkan-
 htikiukysnyhu mhttayarmuu kayarnngmyt-
 tayarmuuhkyngat hcaytnarapayarnghng
 sngtiueatyauknyhkyngamhukiut tnhk-
 iunhngpyynyhcuanhcaytayarmuumny
 akyayarnng ngartiusny sngtiuaabhiu ahc-
 nysutayarnng phtnarpuykyeat.

nyeahcktiutu ngartiut shkngyayrhuhkrhck-
 ywllartayarmuu ngartiusnyahtantayar
 hcnywayhkyngnarmhar shkngbhur-
 rareat nayrksny hkykhkynggrayarkmny-
 huu hcitwinyarnyaarhpyngghpyhchcay
 nhuthtwkckaraarhpyng hpyhchcay ngar-
 tiuhcarckellsiyayar hcaraarhpyngghpyhchcay
 sngtiusny hcitwaylyayarkhkyng hciurimtunl-
 huphkyng alyng tsayarmrhimnyakyayarnng
 ngartiusny tayarngpnkyeat. abhysuumy-
 h-sngtiukiut abhysiusayaraarhpyng mlh-
 nyhpyarhcaynhng htiunayrkmararkmhe
 hpayarkpyn sngkhwellnsny arnghpyhc
 duhcriukluutnyhuusayar pykhcehkyng-
 neat sarsnypayarlarrlimny. htiususny
 bburarshknghuung bburarhuung hkayarwa-
 yarsmyhsayararartiukiut rnbhkyu kiuyk-
 iukiuyhkyemyhayaarksayaraarhpyng bhu-
 rarshkngat bimartayar bburarshkngkellsiu
 htiung bburarshkng hpyhcyayarngsayarn-
 lyk kiuykiupysayarsuuhpyhcestny. ngarsny
 sngtiunhngatuu rhihcnayhkar htiaukya-
 yarngarngayarkiu pyayarpyeusngtiusny
 stimr kyslayar. htiususny mimikarlahkyin
 htngrrharhcahykyngnghar yhkusehtarsa-
 yarakyaarngkiulny sngtiut sikyeat. abh-
 ysiunnyhuumuukar whkhtarlykrhisayar
 htiaudhmmararsny yhkupng pyupyn-
 gsellrhieat. siusayarlly setarsayarsuusny
 pyrhngghkyngsiu mrayarkmhetiungaa-
 yarnng setarlimny. pyrhngghkyngsi-
 urayarksayarahkar htiaudhmmliusny
 htngrrharlimny. htiaudhmmliukiut
 shkngyayrhusny nhuthtwkwinanyta-
 yaraarhpyng hpykse kywllartayarmuuhkyng-
 neat rayarnghkynyaarhpyng pyrh-
 tararmuulimny. htiaudhmmliueat
 larhkynggakyayarnghuumuukar hcart-
 nnyupynngsayaraarhpyng musarnhng hcpsi-
 ungsayar htiususayartnhkiut nimitlkhknar
 aanbhwyssayaramhuamyiumyiuunhngng
 pykhcehkyngsiurayarksayar suutiutwng
 mtrarsayar lhnypyrhkyngamyiumyiu-
 unhngng larlimny. akyayarnngmuukar
 htiusuutiusny kytnghkyngsiu rayarkaansa-
 yarnghar smmartr mwaylyayarsayar
 hcitkiu mhanmyuuky. htikiuyayarnng sm-
 martarkiu myuanbell mtrarsayaramhu
 mwaylyayarsayarsuua payarngtiusny.
 trarrhuanhkyngsiurayarkmnyakyayarnng
 musarhckarkiu yuahnchimsayarnghar
 mihcsardihtipyupng aarhtuthkyng
 ahkwngkiusuutiut bburarshkng lwhtta-
 yarmuulimny. siusayarlly shkngbhur-
 ar hkyhctayarmuusayar nyeahcktiutu
 sngtiusny hcitsnrhngghkyng smmar trarkiu
 yauknyhkyngaarhpyng kytnghkyngsi-
 urayarkhchimsayarnghar bburarshkngsny
 rhayuehewarpng sngtiukiut rwaykayarka-
 yarmuusnyhpyhc ngartiusny sngtiukyayarnng
 bburarshkngat kyayjuutayarkiu ahc-

nympyt hkyemwmrkymny. htiusiualionghar ngartiuewangaylitaraarhpyng sngtiuki-uhkayartayarmuupye. akyayarngmukar sngtiusny ngartiushkngyayrhuhkrhceat bhunkiu piungrmny akyayarngtny. htikyayarngh nyeahckiutiu ngartiunhuthtwkchkar aarhpyngphychcay hcaraarhpyngphychcay sngtiusny snghkellpyesayar nnyupdaysmyarkiu tnykynylyk kiungyuu hcwelllmkylayar. ngartiukiuhkyhctayarmuu htarwrksarhkyngakayarngkiung kyayju-utayaraarhpyng kayarngsayar myayarl-ghkyngakayarngkiung paytayarmuusayar ngartiua bhtnyhuusayar bhararshkngnhng ngartiushkng yayrhu hkrhcsny kiuyta-yartiung sngtiuhcitnhluankiu sksarhcay kayarngsayarhckar kayarngsayaramhu amyiumyiu sngtiukiu myellmyanhcaytayarmuuparhcaysayar. ngartiukiuhkyhctayarmuu htarwrksarhkyngakayarngkiung kyayju-utayaraarhpyng kayarngsayar myayarl-ghkyngakayarngkiung paytayarmuusayar ngartiua bhtnyhuusayar bhararshkngnhng ngartiushkng yayrhu hkrhcsny kiuyta-yartiung sngtiuhcitnhluankiu sksarhcay kayarngsayarhckar kayarngsayaramhu amyiumyiu sngtiukiu myellmyanhcayta-yarmuuparhcaysayar.

3

kywngsaysayar hckarhuumuukar nyeahckiutiu shkngbhurareat nhutkpktrarsny sngtiutwng nhanpyar bhunhtngrharhkyng-rhishkellsiu arprptiu htngrrarmnyakya-yarnghng akyiukayarngkiu msimmht siunyhcsayar suutiulkmhngartiukiu kyl-whttayarmuumny akyayarngh ngartiua bhiu sutayarngkylayar. luutiung shchcar-rhisny mhut. siusayarlny shkngbhurarsny shchcarhng pynyhcuantayarmuueat. sngtiukiumyellmyanhcay mkayarngamhu ararnghng knglwthcayhkyngnghar hcayarngmtayarmuulimmny. ngartiupnytsny atiungsngtiusny yhkukyngkyeat. na-yarklkyngkylimnyhu shkng bhurarkiu amhepyu ngartiusny yuamharhkyngmrhi. bhurarshkngkiu hkyhchcayhkyngngharngh shkngbhurarsny sngtiuhcitnhluankiu pyn-gsngtayarmuuparhcaysayar. ttnnykar nyeahckiutiu ngartiuhthanhkansayar nnyup-daysatiung mkyngbhell mtrarhcwarpyusa-yar nyeahckiurhismyhtiukiu rhayarnghky-layarhu ngartiushkng yayrhuhkrhceat narntayaraarhpyng ngartiusny pnythtar kyeat. akyayarngmukar ngartiupaysayar puansksaykiuliuk sngtiusny abhysiukyngrm-nyhu sngtiu kiuytiungsikyeat. ngartiusny sngtiutwng mtrarhcwar pyukysnymhut. abhysuueat ahcarkiumyhalualyayark mhar. sngtiutwng tyayarkkiumy m-hayarngrhkhkyngnghar pngpnhcwar kyihcaraarhut naynynympyt lupsa-

yarngkyeat. htiusiupyusayarlny mkan-myuppiungsayarkyayarngh pyusnymhut. sngtiuliukhcrarbhii puansksayhpyhc hcayhkyngngharpyukyeat. abhysiunnyhu-umuukar sngtiunghatuurhinayhcnayhkar alupmluphkyngsayersuu mnysnykar ah-carkilunymhcarhcnghnghu pnytharkypye. mtrarhcwarpyu abhyalupkiumy mlpbbhell kiuyhngmsiungsayaramhu rayarnhayarsa-yar suuahkyiu tuisny sngtiutwng rhikya-yarngkiu ngartiukyarrkkyeat. htiusiusa-yarsuutiusny ngymwphcwar lupsayarngh kiuyahcarkiu hcarmnyakayarngh ngartiushkng yayrhuhkrhcarhpyng ngartiusny pnythar tiuktwn swaysayarnghkyeat. nyeahckiutiaarlayar hcitpykhkyngm-rhibhell kayarngsayarakyngkiu kyn-gkylayar. ihar ngartiurayhtarsayar pnythcarkiu thcuantayarksayarsuusny narmhtayarnghbell naylyhng htiusuuki-umhtkylayar. rhkkyayarkhcayhkyngnghar apayarnghabayarnmlupkynggh. siusayarlny rnsuukellsiummht nyeahckiukellsiumht stipaykylayar. ngymshkkynggeat shkngsny kiuytayartiung sngtiu ahcnympythkpsim-sayar amuuararaarhpyng ngymshkkyngkiu paysnartayarmuuparhcaysayar. shkngb-hurarsny sngtiupayarnghnyngatuu rhita-yarmuuparhcay sayar. ngarpayarlusny sngtiukiu nhutskhkyng ahkykkiiu ki-uylnhnggrayhtareat. isiurayhtar layrhi ngarraysmyhsayar auwardeat lkhknarh-pyhceat. ngartiushkngyayrhuhkrhceat kyayjuutayarsny sngtiupayarngh rhih-caystny. aarmng.

ngartiukuikyngntayarmuusayar arhngbhu-
 rarshkngnhng ngartiumyayarlnghkyngakya-
 yarrnghpyhcsayar yayrhu hkrhceat pny-
 tayaraarhpyng htiushkngceat tmntayarh-
 pyhcsayar ngarpayarlusny yuankynhykyn-
 gaarhpyng ngarsarhchchpyhcsayar tima-
 yarsaykiu kyarliukpareat. ngartiushkng
 yayrhuhrhc nhng ngartiubhntnyhuusa-
 yar bhararshkngahtantayark kyayjuu
 krunar ngyimskhkyngnrhiparhcaysayar.
 hkyarnarsayar ayuwardshckiu msw-
 sngkynhnghuung dndarrehckarkiu narmh-
 tayarngnhnghuung yuankynhykngntnysayar
 bhararshkngceat sarsnartayarkiu pyu-
 cusnyhtk ahkyngghkyngngyngkuahhky-
 gkiusar pyuhcuttsayar pyngsng mkun-
 niungsayar swayhcnmyiushkcarrngm-
 yarkiu pmarnmpyukynhnghuung sng sny
 ahkiusayar suutiukiu pnythar eh-
 kmymiu nayrhchcayhkyngngghar ngarsny
 markaydayarnpynysiu swar sayarahkar
 tayarngpnsnyatiung nayrhclayar. htiusi-
 upnythtarhkyngceat ahkyupahkyarmuukar
 hcngkyysayar hcitnhluannhngng kiuykiuk-
 iuysayar hcitkynynlghkyngnhngng mhn-
 sayaryuankynhykngnhngng hcpsiusayar
 hkyhchkyngmayttarhpyhcsny. htiusia-
 yarakngkiuluuahkyiutiusny amyellmkyng
 ahkynynhesayarkcarpyayarkhngsiu
 lwhellswarkypye. htiusuutiusny mimi-
 tiuppyayarsayararkiu narmhny. abhy-
 siusayartrarbhk mimitiuhkiungmarhewar
 naysnykiu msibhelllyk nisarnysrarluphkyng-
 gky snytkar. pnyttarkiu trarshpyng
 kyngsayarsuu abhiuhmtar mtrarshpyng
 kyngsayarsuu narmhtayarng sayarsuu bhu-
 rarkiu mkiukwysayarsuu apyhchtnggharsa-
 yarsuu msnrhngsayarsuu bharartrarkiu
 mriumsay pyusayarsuu mibhkiunyhnsell-
 sayarsuu luuaskkiu stsayarsuu mtrarsa-
 yarmayhtun mhewellsayarsuu yayark-
 yarkhyngmayhtunkiupyusayarsuu luukiuhk-
 iuswarsayarsuu musarhckarkiusuansayarsuu
 mhutmmhnbhell kynsiusayarsuumhhc
 hcngkyysayarauwardnhng snkyngbhhk-
 pyhcsmyhtiuaabhiu pnyttarkiu htarsnyhu
 simht htiutrarkiu trarshpyngsuansayarsuu
 pnyttarsny akiukiupayttsnyhu ngartiu
 sikyeat. htiusiussayar mngglarrhita-
 yarmuusayar bhararshkngceatbhunkyesayar
 ewangaylitrarnhngnyestny. htiutrarkiu
 ngarappaytayarmuusnyhpyhc ngarkiuhk-
 wnaarnhng pynyhcuahcaytayarmuusayar
 ngartiushkng yayrhuhrhceatkyayjuuta-
 yarkiu ngarhkyemwmeat. ngarsnykellrellsa-
 yarsuu nynysellsayarsuu kymkyutsayarsu-
 uhpyhcbhuusayarlny shhcarrhisayarsuuu
 htiushkngsny mht dhmsrarrar hknhtar-
 tayarmuueat. htiusiungarpyusayarahkar
 yuankynhgmrihi amhnmsibhell pyusa-
 yarkyayarng krunartayarkiungarhkanrpye.

ngartiushkngbharareat kyayjuutayarsnylny
 yayrhuhrhc yuankynhykng hkyhchkyng-
 nhngntkw atiung htikalwn kywywpye.
 yayrhuhrhcsny apyhcrhisayarsuutiukiu
 kytngghkyngngghar ilayarksiukywlarta-
 yarmuusny huu sayarhckarsny shch-
 carhckarhpyhceat. akywngmellhkanyuap
 sayarhckarlny hpyhceat. apyhcrhisa-
 yar suutiutwng ngarsny akyesuanhpy-
 hceat. siusayarlny htarwaskaliungghar
 yuankynyltansayar suutiulikhrarpuan-
 sksay hpyhchcay hkyngngghar akyesuans-
 yarapyhcrhisayar ngar yayrhuhrhcsny
 hkpsimsayarkntetayarkiu pytayarmuun-
 ny a kayarng ngarkiusnartayarmuupye.
 layarkdharthiueat bhurgtnyhuusayar
 hpayarkpynpykhchkyngnhngknglwtta-
 yarmuhtsayar mykmyngmr aruuph-
 pyhctayarmuhtsayar tsuutnysayarb-
 hurarshkngsny kmbarasksk gunasray
 bhunaarnubhayarrhitayarmuuhcaystny.
 aarmng. ngarsartimayarsay ngkiunymht
 hayarpyayarkhellpyesayar anargtiuhckarkiu
 sngsnyamhepyu yuankynhykngkiung
 kiuykiukiuysisayar hcitkynynlghkyng-
 gkiung hcewllm kayarngsayarhckkiu
 tiuhcay hkyngngghar htarkhellpyesayar
 htiuanargtiuhckarnhnganye ahtk ngars-
 iuhkellpyesayar pnythtarhkyngahkwngk-
 iusng ngarappayeat. htiuyuankynhykyn-
 gmh hcsnytiukiu ahkiusayarsuutiusny
 pypelyhng yuankynhykngsngbhayarpyk
 suanrhuankypye. htiusuutitwng hu-
 maynellnhngaarlayjndyuparstny. htiusu-
 utiusny kellrellsayarhckarkiu kynyrhayarng
 hkyngngghar sngmrnyakyayarng hcartneat
 lksiungarapliuhkellpye.

2

ngartiussny bhararwt mwaylyayarkhyng lya-
 yarkpthcwar kyngghkyngamyiumiukiupyu
 ngyimwpsitnyanhcwarnayrmnyakyayarng
 rhngbhurngmhch mngaarnrharhisayar su-
 uapayarngtiunglu luu amiumyitiuaabhiu
 sutayarngphtararnarpyuhkyng mayttarpi-
 uhkyng kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmhkyng-
 gkiu rhayuehwar pyuhcayhkyngngghar
 ngartiuktwng swaysayarngceat. aky-
 yarngmuukar htiusiussayar amhusny
 kayarngsayaramhuphpyhceat. ngartiuk-
 iukyngntayarmuusayar arhngbhararshkngn-
 hchck tayarmuusayaramhulnyhpyhceat.
 luuapayarngtiussny kytngghkyngsiura-
 yark smmartrarkiu sihcayhkyngngghar
 bhararshkngaliutayar rheiat. bhu-
 rarshkng tsuutnyrhitarayarmuueat. bhu-
 rarshkngnhng luutiueat hcpsyarmhar
 luuhpyhcsayar yayrhuhrhc tnyhuusayar
 aarmhkantuetnyrheiat. htiuaarhkan-
 su luuapayarngtiukiu rwayaansayarngghar
 kiuykiukiuy hewntayarmuupye. kar-
 lahkyintnmh sksayhkanhkyngnrheiat.

ngarsnyhti iusksayhkansayarsuu arang
tmntayara rang yuankynyhkyngtrarnhng
smmar trakiu tparamyiusartiuaar ha-
yarpayarsayarsrar arang hknhtarta-
yarmuusakarsuu hpyhcsnyhu ngarsiusayar
musarhckarkiumsiu mhnsayarhckarkiusi-
ueat. siuhpyhc arprptiu yayarkartiusny
amykhtwkhkyng ngynghkuanhkyngm-
rhibhell snrhngsayarlk kiuhkye suta-
yarnghcayhkyngnghar ngaraliurhieat.
htiunnytuo minmtiusny kyhcsayarsanpng
rwhaytnsar kyayarkpuellabhiuhti iusayar
awtnhng kiuykiu msngbell rhkky-
yarkhkyng indyayhcayarnghkyngaarhpyng
lyayarkptsayar awtnhngng bhurarshkngaar-
riusaylaymythkyngkiu wnhkanpyuhcusayar
minmsngsngsnyatiung kayarngsayar akyn-
ghnngng kiuykiu tnsarsnghcayhkyngnghar
ngaraliurhieat. minmsnyauphiuhkyng-
kiu ahcnynwhkan titsihcwarsnghcay.
minmsnysuanmauwardpayhkyng ya-
yarkyarkiu ahciutrypuhcayhkyng ahk-
wngkiungarmpay. suusny tit sithcwar
nayapeat. akyayarngmukar aardankiu
rhayuehwar hpnsngtayarmuu nayarkmh
ewkiuhpnsngtayarmuueat. htiunhtpar
aardansnylhyhpyarhkyngkiu mhan min-
msny lhyhpyarhkyngkiuhkan lwnkyuueat.
siusayarlny indyayhcayarnghkyngnnghtkw
yuankynyhkyng hkyhchkyng snrhngkyng
tnylyng sarbhwahpyngamhu kytngkyng-
siurayarklimmny.

3

sngaupararkiu tayarngtsayarsuusny ka-
yarngsayar amhuararkiu tayarngtsnyhusa-
yar hckarsny mhnsayarhckarhpyhceat.
htiukyayarng sngaupsny apyhctnghk-
wngnngng knglwtaysarsuu myartyayark-
tnyrhisayarsuu smmarstirhisayarsuu
indyayhcayarngsayarsuu lyayarkpthcwar
kyngsayarsuu enysnywtkiu pyuttsa-
yarsuu suanmauwardpayttsayarsuu hpy-
hermny. hcpyhcnynhngpyayarmwayhkyng
suutparkiuriukputhkyng mhcnngkyysa-
yar hcepwarkiutpmkhkyngmrhi hcit
hpyynynhngsayersuu rnmtwayttsayarsuu
ngwaykiu mtpmkaysarsuuhpyhermny.
mimiaiimkiukayarngmwnhwar auphciu
smmarsmardhirhisynhng mimisarsmekiu
suanmniungsayersuu hpyhermny. mimi-
aimkiu mauphiuttllyhng bhurarshkngat
asngtayarkiu abhysiupuhculimmny.
marnnngyhcmuulyk marnteat apyh
yarkarmnyhu hciurimhcarrih bharsar-
wngluushc mhpcher. kellarlpyhctngkyng
marntbhmihkyngnngng knglwtmnyakya-
yarn pyngpluubhiutwng asrayrhi sayarsuu
hpyhermny. htiunnytuo snghtayarktiusny
tnyknysayarsuu hpyherkymny. lyarn-
hhchkw nngpyayarsayarsuu hcpyhcnynkiu
sayarkkyuusayarsuu mhcnngkyysayar

hcepwarkiutpmksayarsuu mhpcherky.
kiuykiukiysisayarchit hcnngkyysnyhng
yuankynyhkyngat nknellsayararkiy.
hcewellmsayarsuu hpyherkymny. suu-
tiusnylny rhaymswk hcuahcmhkyngkiu
hkankyhca. nayarkmh apyhctnghk-
wngnngknglwtlyhng snghtayarklupkyhca.
htiunnytuo minmtiusny tnyknysayarsu-
uhpyhermny. hkyayarchcartsayarsuumhut.
smmar stirhisayarsuu ararrar shchcar-
rhisayarsuuhpyherkymny. snghtayarkny
myartyayarktnyrhirmny. mimisarsmenhng
aimsuaumsartiuikiu kayarngmwnhwar
auphkyupsayarsuuhpyhermny. akyayarn-
gmukar snghtayarkamhukiu kayarnghwar-
rwsayarngsayar suutiussny mimitiuaabhiu
kayarngsayarararkiu yayrhuhkrhceat
yuankynyhkyng rellrnhkyngsttikung
amyrkyeat. snghrirarsungarmymny-
larmnyhu myayarlghkyngrhisayarlny
tarrhnyhcwar nylhng sngsny bhur-
arshkngataimhtayarng abhysiukyn-
gkyanpyumuurmnykiu sihcayhkyngnhar
isiungarray payliueat. htiuaimeytayarkar
askrhngtayarmuusayar bhurarshkngat
asngtayarhpyhceat. htiuasngtayarkar
smmartareat amhetkellhpyhceat. smmartareat
tnyarlny hpyhceat. mhnsayarkiywhkyng-
geat nknellsayarararsny kyehcwarsa-
yayararhpyhcsnyhu ngynghkuanrmnrhi.
bhurarshkngsny kiuyhknhar payarhtwn-
tayarmuupye. hutmhntayarmuuhkyng-
gakyayarngsny winyarnytayaraar hpyng
htngharpye. kayarnngkngmtiusny kiuyta-
yarkiu rhumyngkrkypye. tparamyiusartiussny
sitngtayarkiu kyarrkypye. layarkesartiussny
yuankynykrkypye. bhunasraynnghtkw ahtk-
siu sayarngyuuhkyngkiu hkantayarmuupye.

4

winyarnytayarsny atnyalngbyardithtarta-
yarmuusnykar nayarnngkarl auttpphcittwng
sanpuunhnghtkyngkiuhkanpyelyhng
musarhckarkiu pyayarttsayar suutiueat
lyhiuwkhkyngaarhpyng luuahkyiutiusny
yuankynyhkyngkiu hcnwpy lhyhpyarttsa-
yar hcitwinyarnytiung ntburartiunhngchp-
siungsayar auward tiung mhwellsnykp-
kylimmny. mngglarsayarnghkyngamhukiu
mpyurhuung yuankyny smmartarkiu
sisayarsuutiussny kyayjuu tayarkiu sisa-
yarhcitnnghtkw suanbhiuar bhurarshkng
hpnsngtayarmuusayar ahcarmyiukiurha-
yarngrmny huung pnytharkylimmny.
bhurarshkngnhsngtayarmuusmyhsny
suanhrckayarngeat. kyayjuutayarkiu sisa-
yarhcitnnghtkanyuulyhng abhyararkiumy
mpymrhayarngr. akyayarngmukar bhur-
arshkngat nhutkpttrartayaraarhpyngng
sutayarnghkyngaarhpyng ararrartiussny
hcnngky lykrhikyeat. ihckarmyarkiu
sngsny nyeahckiutiuaar kyarpayarly-

hng yuankynyhkyhckar kiuytiung
rharhpwaylaykysayar smmaruward-
hckarnhng mwaypyuhkyngkiu hkansa-
yaryayrhuhkrhceat dhmsrarkayarnng hpyh-
climnny. minmaiuppayarttsayar trarmellh-
pyhcsayar dndarrehckarkiu pyrharr bhurawt
mwaylayarhkyng aarhpyng kiuykiukiuy-
suanmlayar. kiuykarykiousuanmhkyngsny
myarhchwarsayar akyiukiui mpyatt. bhu-
rarwt mwaylyayarhkyng muukar yhkubhw
nayaranghbhwng hcpsiungsayar gitayarkiu
rsnyhpyhc ararrar akyiukiui payttsnyhu-
sayar hckarsny shchcarhckarhpyhceat.
akywngmellhkanyuap sayar hckarlhyhpy-
hceat. htiukyayarnng askrhngtayarmuuh-
sayar luuapayarnngtiukiui ahtuushpyng
kymtayarmuasayar bhurar shkng ngar-
tiusnykiuhcarsnynhnganye pngpnhcwar
amhusayarngrwkyeat. krellhkyngkiulny
hkanrkyeat. yhkusiuhkellpyesnyatiung
pnythtarhkyng suanmauwardpayhkyngkiu
pyulayar. sngat askarwynupiyusnykiu
abhysuymh mhtemellmyng mpyuh-
caynhng. hckarpyayarhkyng kyngkya-
nyumuuh hkyng suut parkiuhkyhchkyng
winyarnysbhayarrhikhyng shchcarhca-
yarnghkyng hcngkyyhkyngararmhar
yuankynysayarsuutiuaar puansksaykiu
pylayar. ngarmrlarmhietuangaayarnng
kymhckarkuibthkyng tiuktwnswaysa-
yarnghkyng suanmauwardpayhkyngkiu
kyiuhcar pyulayar. byardittayarkiu hkan
sngaupmyartiuisny lktngkyngnhngtkw
sngappaysayar sukyayjuu kiu mpyuhcub-
hellmnaynhng. sngaatitupwarhkyngkiu lu-
uapayarnngtiuaar htnggharhchayhkyngnghar.
iararmyarkiu hcithcwelllm kyiuhcaraarhtut-
layar. kiuykiung kiuyuanmauwardkiung
stipyu amyelltnynaylayar. htiusiupyulyhng
kiuykiung narhtayarnngsayarsuutiukiungkyt-
nglimnny.

5

askkyesayarsuukiui kyptnyhchwar msuan-
mnhng. abhkellsiu mht tayarngpnlayar.
luupyitiukiui nyeahckiu kellsiu ng askkya-
sayarmminntiukiui amikellsiu ng minmpyiu-
tiukiui alwnhcnkyysayar ahkyngararnhng
tkw nhmkellsiu ng mhtkynglayar. mutsi-
umamhnhpyhcsayar minmtiukiui mhclup-
kywaylayar. sarmyayrhisayar mutsiumh-
pyhchlyhng htiusarmyaytiuisny rhayuehchwar
bhurarwtkiu rnymhtlyk mimiaimkiu pyuhcu
mibhbhiubhwar kyayjuusphkyngnghar
sngkyhchay. htiuamhusny bhurarshkngnhc-
sktayarmuu sayaramhuhpyhceat. mutsi-
mamhnhpyhc tyayarktnykynrhcsayarm-
minmsny bhurarshkngkiu kiuhcar sutayarnng
phtarnpyuhkyng naynynmpyt tnyaytteat.
karmgunhcnhyhcimpyayarmwaysayar mutsi-
ummuukar askrhilykpng asayhpyhceat.
htiusuutiukiui apyhctngchkwnghng

knlgwthchayhkyngnghar isiu pnythtarla-
yar. mimiluuutiukiumpyuhcu htiuyhmh
mimiamsuuaimsartikiui mpyuhcusa-
yarsuumnsnykar yuankynyhkyng trarkiu
ngyngpyeat. myuankynybhuisayar su-
uhtksar yutmareat. mutsiumnsny askhky-
yarksympnylyhng hcarrngang mwng-
hchaynhng. lngtyayarktny rhibhuusayarsu-
kayarnngsayarkngkiuyng asayrhisa-
yarsuu suungyitiukiui kywaymwayhkyng
enysnywtpyuhkyng snrhngsuutiueathkyayk-
iusayhkyng sngrellsayarsuutiukiui lupky-
wayhkyng kayarnngsayaramhurhismyhti-
uiuhcar aarhtuthkyngkiu pyubhuusa-
yarsuuhpyhchlyhng hcarrngang wngchay.
askarwynupiyusayar mutsiumtiukiui pylayar.
akyayarnngmuukar htiusuutiuisny hckrht-
yareat suanmhkyngkiu snymhkan. aim-
sngkyng ngaraliurhilyhng arngshchcar-
kiu hpyksayarkyayarnng apyhcsngghkyngsiu
rayarkylimnny. htiuhmt par taimmh-
taimsiulny pyngrittkyeat. pyngrisnysarmk
hckarmyar mpyayar apsayarararkiu pya-
yarshpyng kiuyhngmsiungsayaramhu
rayarnhayarsayarsuuhpyhcttkyeat. htiukya-
yarnng askarwynupiyusayar mutsiumtiuisny
aimsngghkyng sarbharhkyng aimmhukiui
kynryhupyuhchkyng krellhcrarahk-
wngkiu rnsuuaar mpyabhellnayhkyng
amhumiarkiu pyuhchayhkyngnghar ngar-
aliurhieat. akyayarnngmuukar yhkupn-
gahkyiutiusny lmlwell hcartnnayarksiu
luukswarkypye. yuankynysayar yayark-
yarminm mutsiumrhilyhng kiuytiunglup-
kywayhchay. siupyulyhng amhnhpyhc sayar
mutsiumtiukiui asngtayarsny anhayarn-
garhkmrhichaybell lupkywayniunglimnny.
kayarnngmwngchwar aupsayarsngaupitiuisny
alhuunhcskiu hkanhtiuksayarsuuhpyh-
csnyhuung trarhayarhkyng suanmauward-
payhkyngamhukiui kyiuhcaraarhtutsa-
yarsuutiuisny. alhuunhcskiu ahtuush-
pyng hkanhtiuksayarsuuhpyhcsnyhuung
mhtarmny. akyayarnngmuukar hcparnngnysa-
yarnwareat nhutkiuhkyuptnyrhukymh-
carlareat. thkykkar lupsayarnngsayarsu-
sny ahkku hkanhtiukpaysnyhu larpynat.
sksayhkannhchuesuanuemrhilyhng sngaup
apyhctngsayar hckarkiu narmhtayarnghng.
kywngsayarsuutiuisny kyayarkhchayhky-
ngnghar apyhchrisayar suutiukiui luuapa-
yarnngtiurhaymhar apyhctng suanmlayar.
rhaymswkmhchcng ngellkwksayarchc-
itnhngalynghmpyubhell ipnytmayarkiu
hchayarnghayarkmny akyayarnng bhu-
rarshkngnhng shkngyayrhuhkrhcmharng
rwaykayarktayarmuasayar kayarnngkngt-
mniu rhaymharng ngarsny ngkiu shch-
carpayeat. abhysueatapayar lkkiu
alyngtsayarmtngnhng. suutparapyh-
csksannhng. kiuykiukiuy hcngkyyh-
caylayar. sngatarnghell akyiuhpyhch-
chayhkyngngharnng mkyarmkyarhkanrsayar

rayargarkyayarngng yhkumhhc raykiusar
msayarkbhell hcpyhcrnyanny ngykiusuan-
layar. ahkyiusayar suutiueatduhcriuksny
rhaymswkhtngrhar apyhchcernghkyngsiu
arngaueswartteat. ahkyiusayarsuutiueat
duhcriuksny nayarksiuliuktteat. htiun-
nytuu ahkyiusayarsuutiueat suhcriuksny
htngrharnhgntteat. mhtngrharsaysayar
suhcriukkiu lny whkmhtarniung.

6

bhurarshkngeat narmtayarnhgtrar-
tayarsny krellrellhkyngnng knglwtm-
nyakyayarng ahcayhkankywn mnyсныkar
mimishkngkiu alwnriusayhtiuksayar su-
uhuu mhtcay. shkngsnyuarknyksa-
yarsuuhpyhclyhng nyeahckiuhpyhcsnyhu
hcithtngnng mhknmyarmpyuhcaynng.
ahcayhkanhkyngeatakyiuku hkanrsayarsu-
usny yuankynysayarsuu hkyhcsayarsu-
uhpyhcsayarkyayarng sar ahcay hkanhchay.
isiusuanmauwardpay tiuktwnswaysa-
yarnglayar. hkyarnarsayarauardkiusngpay
ngartiushkng yayrhuhkrhceat hckartnyhu-
usayar hcngkyysayar hckarkkiung bhurarwt
mwaylyayarhkyngnnganye hpyhcsayar
auwardkiung wnmhkansayarsuu mnyсныkar
marnnhgpyhcmuu alyhngnarmlybhell
puhcsaramaykiu swaynway hckarkya-
yarngsar ngyngghkuansayar aarhpyng
hcitpayarsayarsuuhpyhceat. htiusiupyu-
lyhng ngyuuhcuuhkyng rntwayhkyng
suuasraykiurhut hkyhkyng mnarliusayar
kyanhcnyhkyng hcitnhluanyiywng smmar-
trarnhngkngsayar suutiuhknyhsheswayn-
wayhkyngpyhctteat. bhurarwt mwahayla-
yarhkyngsny akyiu hcepwahpyhcsnyhu
suutiusny hcithtngkyeat. htiusiusayarsu-
tiuku rhayarnglayar. rayarngrellsayarhc-
itparlyhng bhurarwt mwaylyayarhkyngsny
kyehcwarsayar akyiuhcepwarmhneat.
akyayarngmuukar ngartiusny ilayarkhtell-
siu abhyararmyhmpparbhell larsnyhpyhc
htwksawlyhnglly abhyararkiumy yuu
mswarniunghu htngrrharlykrhieat. siuhpyhc
hcarn wtrnrhismyhnng rayarngrellyk-
naykykunaan. ngwayrtthkyngnngar ali-
urhisayarsuutiusny apyhcswaysayarmghkyng
bhmmihkyng miukmellhpykse ttsayar
tpmkhkyngmyarhtellsiu kyarayarktkeyat.
htiusiusasaraarhpyng luutiusny akyiun-
nyhkyng pykhcehkyng nhcmwnttkeyat.
akyayarngmuukar ngwaykiutpmkhkyngsny
mkayarngsayar amhuapayarngtiutwng
muulamyhchpyhc stny. luuahkyiutiusnyng-
waykiu tpmksayarkyayarng yuankynyhkyng-
gtarlmhhlwhellswar puupnhkyngwayd-
narmyarnhng kiuykiukiuyhtuthkynghk-
paayarnghtiukypye. siuhpyhc aiubhu-
rarshkngeatluu sngsny htiupyhcmayarkiu
kynyrhayarnglayar. hpyayarngmthcwar
kyng hkyng bhurarwt mwaylyayarhkyng

yuankynyhkyng hkyhchkyng snyhkanhkyng
nuunyanmsimmwayhkyngntiuku mheaayarng
liuklayar. yuankynyhkyngnngnngsiung
kayarnghcwarsayar tiuk lnhhkyngkiu
pyulayar. htarwraskkiukiungyuulayar.
htiuaaskkiurmnyakyayarng sngsnyhkayart-
yarmuuhkyngkiuhkanr sksayamyarti
rhaykayarngmwnhcwar wnhkanpye.
ngartiushkngyayrhuhkrhc htngrrhar-
payarhtwntayarmuusnytiungaayarn
sngsnyanhcaykaynhng kng hcng apy-
hctngghkwng mrhibhellyk pnyttayarkiu
hcayarngrhayarkmnyakyayarng aluan-
hcuantiuku askrhngchcaytayarmuusayar
bhurarshkngghaymharnng puntipiltm-
nghtan kayarngsayar wnhkanhkyngbhk
sksayhkantayarmuusayar yayrhuhkrhc
rhaymharnng ngarsnysngkiupnyhtareat.
mrnnhngknglwtsayar suutpartnyhpyhcta-
yarmuuhstayar abhysuumy mhkyngkpn-
ungsayar alnghtellnaysayar naytayarmuuh-
sayar abhysuumy mmyngbhuur mmy-
ngniungar hpyhctayarmuuhstayar mngglar
rhisayar tpartnysayar arhngghpyhcta-
yarmuuhstayar bhurngtkartieat bhurng
shkngtkartieatshkngsny karlahkyinayark-
sayarahkar shkngyayrhuhkrhceat htngrrhar-
payarhtwnhkyngkiu pytayarmuulimny.
htiubhurar shkngsny htarwrgunaaray
ahcwmsttirhtayarmuuhcaystny. aarmng.
ibhw ngwayrttsayarsuutiusny marnmarn
hcitnhng knglwt mmyellsayarchnyhcmkiu
mkiuhcar bhell ngartiuhkanhcarbhiur
aluanhcuantiukiukywywchwar paysnar-
tayarmuusayar askrhngtayarmuusa-
yar bhurarshkngkiu kiuhcarmnyakya-
yarngnng suutparaarkyayjuupyuhkyng
kayarngsayarakny kywywpnyhcuahhkyng
hcwnkyellhkyngsayar hcaytnar hcitrhihkyng
ahkyngghkyng sksanhkyng mhnsayaraskkiu
wngghcarliusayarngar nayarngbhwh ka-
yarngsayarbhndarkiu mimitiuaabhiu
snyhpau hkyngtiuku pyurmnyakya-
yarng pnythtarlayar. aiutimayarsay
sngaphtarsayar ararkiu hcayarngrhayark-
layar. trarmellhpyhcsayar ahknyne
hckarpyayarhkyngkiung sippanatthuu
alwellhkayarwayarsayar sippanattsetarn-
hayarngrrhkhkyngkiung rhayarnglayar.
htiuisippanattkiu luahkyiutiusny wnhkan-
pyuhcusayaraarhpyng yuankynyhkyng-
trarlmhhlwellkypye. sngkyayjuutayarrhih-
caystny. aarmng.

yayrhuhkrhctnysayar askkiupaymny-
hugtitayarnhnganye bhurarshkngheat
aliutayar aarhpyng yayrhuhkrheat
tmntayarhpyhcsayar ngarpayarlusny
ngarkhyhcsartimayarsaykiu kyarliuk-
pareat. ngartiushkng yayrhuhkrhc-
nhng hkmnytarbhurarshkngheatanta-
yark kyayjuu krunar ngymshkhkngnghi
parhcaysayar. sngheatmykrnykiu ngaraa-
yarkmaysayarahkar wmmayarkhky-
nghngpynhcuanmnyakyayarnng sngkiu
twaymyngghkyngnghar alwnlwsayarhc-
itrhishpyngng sngheatabhwarlayari amiunit
arngtnysayar yuankynyhkyngtnyhuusayar
ngarsbhayarkysnyatiung snglnytnysayar
yuankynyhkyngghckkiu mhtmishpyngng
naynympytsutayarnng phtnarpyusnytwng
sngkiumhkyarmlp aayarkmaysnyhpyhc
ngarbhuhbaykiukwysnyatiung kiuyk-
iukiuyisayar hcit hcngkyyhkyngnghgtkw
ngarkiukwysayar bhurar shkngheat kyayju-
utayarkiu ngarkhyemwmeat. htiusiuhpyhc
ngarklhtngsayaaraarhpyng sng bhurarshkng-
paytayarmuusayarsukiuh nhtiusayarmny
akyayarnng ngarsnysngkiu stipayeat.
akyayarnngmuuak bhurarshkngsny kya-
yarkttysayar hcit sbhayarkiu ngartiuaar
paytayarmuu snymhut tnkhkiuparsayarhcit
hkyhcttsayarhcit rhnglngsayarhcit sb-
hayarkiu paytayarmuueat. htiukyaya-
rnng ngartiushkngbhurareat sksakiung
htiushkngkyayarnngakynyhkanrsayarsuuh-
pyhcsayarnngarkiu ng rhkkyayarkhkyngm-
rhinhng. bhurarshkngpaytayarmuusayar
tnhkiukiursnyatiung ewangaylitrarnng
sksan sngrelldukhkkihkanlayar. bhu-
rarshkngsny ngartiukyngsayaarkyngkiu
htayarktiayarmmuu. rhaykpkarlma-
rarkmhe yayrhuhkrhcaarhpyng ngartiua-
hiu kiuytaryatiungkyanhcnytayarmuusayar
kyayjuutayarnhnganye ngartiukiukytnng
snrhngsayaarar hkyarswngtiayarmuueat.
htiukyayjuutayarkar ngartiukiuky-
tngsayar shkngyayrhuhkrhc payarhtwn-
snyararmhar yhkhtngrhar lykrhieat.
htiushkngsny sayhkyngakayayarnngkiu pyrhar
askrhngkyngakayayarnghng mhpayarkpyn
hkyngakayayarnngkiu ewanraylitraraarhpyng
htngrharhaytayarmuupye. htiutarkiu
htayarpayarsayarsuuarng tmntayararnng
tparamyusartiueat srar arang ngarkiuhkn-
htartayarmuupye htiukyayayarnngkyayarnng
isngrelldukhkkihkanlayar. siusa-
yarnly rhkkyayarkhkyngmrhi. abhsuukiuh
ngaryuankynysnyhu ngarsieat. suongara-
phtarsayarararkiulny htiunayrktiungaa-
yarnng hcayarnngniung tayarmuusnyhu
ngarsbhayarkyeat. ngarhtankyarrpyesayar
hcngkyysayarrar hckarahkyupahkyarkiu
yayrhuhkrhc yuankynyhkyng hkyhchky-
nghngtkw hcwellmlayar. sngaphtarsayar

ararmytkiu ngartiuh kynywptayarmuusayar
snrhngsayar winyarnytayaraar hpyng hca-
yarngrhayarklayar. aarrhpyngnaysayar su-
uapayarnngtiusny ngarkiupykypyeu sngsny
kyarsieat. htiusuutiutwng hpugaylungng
hayrmayarnngparstny. htarwrbhurareat
krunar taryarsny aunaysihpayareataimskra-
yarkparhcaysayar. suusnyngarkiu ahpnhpn-
sksarhcaypye. ngarsankiyuhkynynhayarn-
lykrhisayarlny suusny rhkkyayarkhkyngm-
rhiehell rayarmnyiusiurayarksayarahkar
sarkiyuhcarlykngarkiuhrhartwayeat. suus-
nyhtiunayrk shkngbhurareatlmk krunar-
taryarkiu hkanrmnyakyayarnng htarwr-
bhurarsny paysnartayarmuuparhcaysayar.
suusnyehpkmyiulny ngarkiu abhymyhlayark
pyuhcusnykiu sngsny amhnsieat.

2

ngarsar sngsny yayrhuhkrhchisayar
kyayjuutayaraarhpyng hkiungghkanhky-
ngrhilayar. sksayhkanamyarrhisnyhng
ngarhtankyarrpyesayar arartiukiuh shc-
carhngpyngnyhcuau suutpartikiu sw-
sngghkyngnghar tthcwmmiungsayar suutiuh
appaylayar. htiusiualuonghar sngsny
yayrhuhkrhchtan kayarnngsayaarhchcu-
urellkellsiu sngrelldukhkkihkanlayar
hchcsuurellmnyznykar mimikiuhchc-
suurellarar hknhtarsayarsuukiuh nhch-
skhcayhkyngnghar layarkemhu raynhngpy-
wmnhayarrhuphtwayhkyngkiupyrharteat.
pwellluhkyngntiukysayarsuumnyznykar
htuantiungmtiuklyhng pnuerhckiumr.
lylupsayarsuusnylnyarngluppyemh asean-
hankiuhkanrmny. ngarhckarkiushkngky-
nglayar. htarwrbhurarsny ararrartiuaarnkiuh
sngaarpaysnar tayarmuu parhcaysayar.
darwidamyiuhpyhcsayar yayrhuhkrhc-
sny ngarhayarsayarewangaylitrarnng
sayhkyngmh htmyayarktiayarmuusnyhu
aayarkmaylayar. htiutarkiyayarnng
ngarsnyluusiukellsiu hkyynynhayarnghky-
ngtiungaaayarnngsngrelldukhkkihkanre-
at. siusayarnly bhurarshkngheatnhtukpt-
trartayarsnyhkyynynhayarnghkyngnghng
knglwteat. htiukyayarnngwaykayark-
tayarmuusayar suutiusny htarwr bhu-
nasraynhngtkw yayrhuhkrhcaarhpyng
kytnghkyngsiurayarkhchimsayarnghar su-
tiuahbiuh ararrarkiu ngarsnyhkanre-
at. shchcarhckarhuuak htiushkngnghngat-
usaylyhng atuurhnglimmny. snyhkanlyhng
htiushkngnghngatuu hciuhcanlimmny.
htiushkngkiu ngartiuisny ngnyngpylyhng
ngartiukiuh ngnyngpytayarmuulimmny. ngar-
tiuisny myuankynysayarnly htiushkngsny
shchcartnyshpyng kiuykiuh ngnyngpyta-
yarmmuuniung. iakyayarnngararmyarkiu
suutpartiauar stipaylayar. abhyaky-
iukiumyhmppyuhcu kyarnarsayarsu-
tiueat hcitkiuhmayarklhnliusayarnghar

hckarkyayarngsar ngyngkhuanhkyngkiu
mpyumuynyakyayarnng shkhngbhurarrray
shchcarngkuyalar. sngmuukar wnhkanta-
yarmuusayarsuu rhkkyayark hcrarakya-
yarnngmrhighbell smmartarkiu mhnknhcwar
piungkkyarttsayar srarsmarhpyhcyk bhur-
rarrshkngrray kiuykiukiuyshkhkyngnghar
kyiuhcar aarhtut layar. trarmellhpyhc-
sayar ahkynynhehckarkiu rhayarnglayar.
akyayarngmuukar htiuhckarsny mtrsarsayar
amhutiukiu pwarmyarhcaylimny. suu-
tiueathckarsny hkuunarkellsiu hcarlimny.
htiusuutiutwng humaynellhngphilk-
parstny. suutiuk saylwnsayar suutiusny
htmayarkkypyeu pyayarkyk smmar-
trarlmmh llwllswar ahkyiusayarsuutiueat
yuankynyhkyngkiu mhayarklhtntkyeat.
siusayarlhy shkhngbhurarsny mimiliutiukiu
sikywmtyayarmueathung tansiphkt-
lykrhisayar bhurarshkngcat tiukmyhcsny
hkiunghkantnyeat. kyechwarsayaraaim
rwhaytnsar ngwaytnsar rhisnymhut
shcsartnsar myaytnsarrhieat. asrayrhisa-
yartnsar asraymrhisayar tnsarrhieat. siuh-
pyhc ahtksihkellpyesayarakngtiukiu py
mimikiu hngkykyhcsayarsuumsnykyar
asrayrhisayartnsar snrhng aimrhngsuan-
hcar kayarngsayartnsar kayarngsayar
amhumyarabhiu aliuunghar pyngsngsa-
yartnsar hpyhclimny. luupytiutueat
tpmkhkyng kilaysarhctiukiu kynyrrha-
yarnglayar. hpyayarngmthkyng shchcar-
rhikhyng hkyhchkyng hngkyysayarhctirhi
shkhngbhurarakiuphtnarpyusayar suutiunhng
asngatngnayhkyngtiukiu mheaayarngliuk
layar. miukmell pnyarkngsayarpuhcsara-
maytiusny rnpwarhcayttsnyhu simhtpyrhar-
layar. shkhngbhuracat kywnsy nrmtwayr.
hkpsimsayar suutiuaar hpyynyhngncwar
pyusayarsuu suanm auwardpayhkyngamhu
limmarsayarsuu snyhkanhiungsayarsuuhpy-
hcrmn. setarngngkhkuansayarsuutiukiu
nuunyansimmwayhcar suanmrnmny.
smmartarkiu wnhkanhkyngaliunghar
nayarngtkiu bhurarshkng paykayarng-
paytayarmuu marrnteat aliatuung
bhmmisayarhtiusuutiusny stir htiubh-
mmirarmh lwthkyngsiu rayark kayarng
rayarkkylimny.

3

nayarngkarlsny hkellynysayar karlhpyhcm-
nyhu simhtlayar. abhysiunnyhuumuukar
luutiusny kiuykiukiuyhkyhcsayarsuu ng-
waykiutpmksayarsuu warkyarsayarsuu
htayarnghwarhcayakarsayarsuu suuas-
raykiurhut hkyasayarsuu mibhhckarkiu
narmhtayarngsayarsuu kyayjuumrhisa-
yarsuu snrhngkyng mrhisayarsuu pk-
tikyngnar hcuannmkhkyngnhngkngsayersuu
rnngyihpwellsayarsuu hkyayarcharttsa-
yarsuu kiuyindyaykiu mhkyuptnyniungsa-

yarsuu pynghtnsuu suutayarkayarngkiu
munsayarsuu shhcarkiuhykttsayarsuu
stipayhkyngkiu mhkansayarsuu marn-
mnnhngyhcmuusayarsuu bhurarshkngkiu
nhhcsksnyhtk karmgunhkanhcarhkyngk-
iusar nhhcsksayarsuu bhurarwtmwaylya-
yaryayarngsayarng mwaylyayarkhyngntnhk-
iukiu ngyngpysayarsuu hpyhckylimny.
htiusuutiukiu rhayarnglayar. duhcriukapy-
hcnwkiu htmrwk ahtuhtuapyparp-
yarsayar layarbhkilaysar swaysayarngrar
siuliuk ahcnysngsayarlny smmartarkiu
laykykhkyngsiu alyhngmrayarkniungs-
ayar minmmiuktiukiu aimhtellsiuwng
bhmswarsayarsuutiusny htiusuutiawng
hpyhckyeat. ynnaynhngyanbyaysny ma-
yarrhaykiusetarskellsiu htiusuutiusny sm-
martarkiuasetarkyeat. hctihnluanyuiyung
yuankynyayarngsayarsuuhpyhck-
yeat. htiusuunhhyayarktiueat miuk-
mellhkyngsiu luuapayarngtiurhaymhar
htngrharskellsiu isuutiueat miukmell
hkyngsnylny htngrrharlimny. siuhpyhc
suutiusny tiuimlwnmswarrky. ngarsuan-
mauwardpayhkyng akyngkyngkhkyng
kyanhcnhyhkyng shchcarhcayranghkyng
hctirhnyhkyng hkyhchkyng snyhkanhkyng-
gtiukiung antiautmyiu ikayarnimyi
lutttrmyiutiu ngarhkanrskellsiu arprptiu
hkanrsayar nyhnysellhkyng ngrellhkyng-
gtiukiung sngsny rharhpwaynarlnyrype.
htiususayar amhutiukiu ngartwayr-
sayar lny twaysmyhbhiunh shkhngb-
hurarсны ngarkiukynhuttayarmuupye.
yayrhuhkrhceat trartayarnhnganye bu-
rarwt mwaylyayar nayhkyngngharaliurhisa-
yarsuu apayarngtiusny nyhnysellhkyngkiu
hkanrylimny. siunyhcsayarsuu lh-
nyhpyarsayarsuutiumuukar suutparkiung
kiuykiunglhnyparysiunyhchkyng tr-
wayrway tiupwarkylimny. sngsnyab-
hysuhtan nnyhkanhckellpyesniukiung
yayrhuhkrhckiu yuankynyhkyngaarrhpyng
kytngkhkyngaliunghar pnyarkiuapayniungs-
ayar dhmmkymhcarkiu ngy sayararwymhch
laykyk snykiung simhtsnyhng ahtkksng
nhluanswngmisayar ayuward tnyayla-
yar. htiukymhcarrhismyhsny bhurarshkng
mhutswngtayarmuusayar aarhpyngphpyhc
bhurarshkngcat luusnyhcuanghsayarsuu
kayarngsayar amhuamiumyiutiukiu
pyuhcuhyngaliunghar pyngsngsayersuu
hpyhcmnyakyayarnng auwardpayhkyng apy-
hckiuabharpyhkyng hpyayarngmthcar
pyupynghkyng trarkiu swnsngkhkyng
hpyayarngmthcar pyupynghkyng trark-
iuswnsngkhkyng kyayjuumyarkiu pyutteat.

4

kiuytayartiungpayarhtwn niungnganta-
yarhtngrharsayarkarl askrhngsayersuu
saysayar suutiukiuahchckayay hcrng-

tayarmuusayar shkngyayrhuhkrhc
 rhaymharng bhurarshkng rhaymharng
 ngarsny sngkiu shchcarpaysnykar nhutkpt-
 trartayarkiu pyayarlayar. ahkyinrhis-
 nyhpyhchcay mrhisnyhpyhchcay kyih-
 caraarht utaylar. apyhckuibhayarpyla-
 yar. suanmhkyngkiuppyulayar. alwn-
 rhnysayarhcitnhng auwardmyiukiupay
 tiuktwnswaysayarnglayar. akayarn-
 muukar nayarnkarlluutiusny hcngkyysayar
 auwardkiunarmhkanuungbhell yarttsayar
 narrhilyhng mimitpmkhkyngatiung myarp-
 yarsayar srartiunayarksiu liukkylimny.
 smmartarkiu narmhtayarnghbell dnnar-
 rehckarkiu narhtayarngh wellswarkylimny.
 sngmuukar ararrar smmarstirihcay-
 layar. sngrelldukhhkii snyhkanlayar.
 sarsnarpyusar sayarngrwksayaramhukiu
 sayarngrwklayar. dhmsrararar hknhtar
 pyursayarwtmyarkiu akunahcngpyulayar.
 akyayarnmuukar ngarkiuypayarmhar
 layarngrsayar ahkyinrhipte. hcutayrsa-
 yarahkyin rayarklaypye. kayarnghcwarsayar
 tiuklnhkyngkiu ngarpypye. pyayr-
 sayarlmkiu asuantiungaayarnpyaypye.
 yuankyny hkyngtrarkiu hcayarngrha-
 yarkpye. yhkumhhc dhmsrhpheusny
 ngarabhiusihtarlykrhieat. htuiaynrk
 trarshpyng hcerngsayersuutny huusayar
 shkngbhurarsny htiusrhpukiug arappay-
 tayaruumny. htiumyhmky payarhtwnta-
 yarmuuhkyngkiu tayarng tsayarsuupa-
 yarngtiulny appaytayaruumny. ngarhtan-
 siu mynmylnarhkyngnghar kyihucharlayar.
 akyayarnmuukar daymsny yhkubhwkiu
 nhhcsksayar hcitrhisnynhng ngarki-
 uhcwnphc sksarlayarnitmyiusiuswarpye.
 krkkaysny glartipynysiung titusny darlmar-
 tipynysiung swarpye. lukartyayarktnysar
 ngarhtanmharrhieat. markukiusngnhng
 atuuhkayarkhelllayar. suusnysramhukiu
 pyurarmhar ngarakyiurhieat. tuhkitk-
 iulny ehpkmyiusiu ngarhcaylwhtpye.
 trayarmyutwngkarpulk ngarhtarhellsayar
 wtluanikiung hcarhcayarnkiung ahtuush-
 pyngsarrayhcar kiung sngsnylarsayarahkar
 yuuhkelllayar. pntimsmaaralayjndyusny
 ngarmkayarngh sayaramhuamyarkiu pyu-
 laypye. htiusuukyngsayar akying tiueat
 akyiuapyhckiu shkngbhurar sppayta-
 yarmuuparhcaysayar. suutiustipyulayar.
 ngartiuhckarkiu alwnngyngpylaypye.
 phtmahkyin apyhctnghkwngkiuhpyay
 ngarsny ahcerngghkanrsayarahkar ngarbhk
 abhysuymhmnay. luuapayarngtiusny
 ngarkiu hcwnphckyeat. suutiustipyulayar.
 yarmmuuparhcaynhng. luuapayarngtiusny
 hcwnphckysayarngh daysnartayar kiu
 akunahcnghayarpyayar hkpsimsayarlumy-
 iutiusny kyarsihcayhkyngnghar shkngbhu-
 rarsny ngarbhk nay ngarkiu hkwnaarnghng
 pynghcuanhcaytayarmuusayarkyayarngh
 hkyngsayhkantwngmh kynhuthkyngghkym-

sarkiu ngarreat. htiumyhmky shkngbhu-
 rarsny mkayarngsayar amhurhismykhkiu
 ngarkiuukynhut mimikayarnghkngniungngan
 tayarsiutiungaayarngh mhcpiusayarngh-
 tayarmuulimmny. htiuskhngsny kmb-
 haraskskbhunkyetayar muuhcay stny.
 aarmng. pyhckilnhngaarkulmhhc aunaysi-
 jayareat aimsuuaaimsarmyarkiu nhutsklayar.
 erkkusny kayarrinsumyiuunayeat. trayarjim
 sny nar milkmyiungarhtarhelleat. sa-
 yarnghkarlmrayarkmhkyihuchar larhkellayar.
 ubulu puday linu klayardimhchc nyeahckiu
 apayarngtiusny sngkiu nhutskkyeat.
 shkngyayrhuhkrhcsny sngearthcitwin-
 yarnynghng atuurhitayarmuuparhcaysayar.
 sngkyayjuutayar rhihcay stny. aarmng.

musarnhngkngchngtayarmuusayar bhu-
 rarshkngsny rhaykpkarlmrayarkmhe
 gihtartayarmuu ngartiukiukytpngsaya
 arhngbhurarshkngcat pnyttayaratiung
 ngaraphtarsayar tarhayarhkyng ahkwn-
 gaarhpyng tayarlyarsayarahkyin nhutkpt-
 trartayarkiu htngrharcaytayarmuusa-
 yarararnhng hcpsiusngsayahtarwaskkii
 myayarlngsnyhpyhc bhurarwt mwaylya-
 yarhkyngnhngsiungsayar smmartar
 kiunwnhkanhkyngaliungharng bhurarshkng
 rwaykayarktayarmuusayar suutiueat
 yuankynyhkyngaliungharng bhurarshkngcat
 kywntnyhuusayar yayrhuhkrhceat tmnta-
 yarhpyhcsayar ngarpayarlusny sksansa-
 yaryuankynyhkyngaarhpyng ngarsarhchch-
 pyhcsayar titukiukyarlukpareat. ngar-
 tiukiukyng tayarmuusayar arhng-
 shkngyayrhuhkrhcnhng hkmnytar bhu-
 rarshkngcatantayark kyayjuu krunar ngy-
 imsk hkyngrhparhchaysayar. ngarsny sngkiu
 mharhtarhknhngsnyatiung kraytaykywn
 mhcuarlngsmhytiukiu pyngsng myiurwar
 myar sngaupitiukiu hknhtarhchayhkyngnghar
 htiukywn sngkiu ngarhtarhknellstny. apyht-
 ngkhwnghngknglwtaysarsuu myartyayark-
 tnyrhisayarsuuhpyhchlyhngng suueatsarsme
 tiusny karmgun lwnkyuusnyhu apyht-
 ngkyng narmhtayarnghkyngnghng lwt
 yuankynylyhngng htiusiu sayarsuukiu
 hknhtarapeat. akyayarnmuukar sngaupsny
 bhurarshkngcat bhndarhciukellsiu apyht-
 ngkhwnghng knglwtayar suhpyhcrmnny.
 kiuyaliusiu liuktaysarsuu hcittiusa-
 yarsuu hcpyhcrnyhngpyayarmwaysayarsuu
 suutparkiu riukputsayarsuu mhcnkyysa-
 yarhcepwarkiu tpmksayarsuu mhpypchrbhell
 enysnywtkiu pyuttsayarsuu suutayarka-
 yarnghng aswayhpwellsayarsuu indyay-
 hcayarnsayarsuu hpyayarngmtsayarsuu
 snrhngsayarsuu karmgunkiu hkyupt-
 nysayarsuuhpyhcrmnny. hcngkyysayar
 auwardaarhpyng tiuktwnswaysayarnghkyng-
 ngharng ngyngkhkansayarsuutiueat
 hcarkiu hkyayhkyngngharng ttiungm-
 nyakayarnng kiuytiungngpyesayarshch-
 carhckartayarkiu amyellhwellmsayarsuu
 hpyhcrmnny. akyayarnmuukar narmhta-
 yarnghbell ahkynynhesayar hcarkkiupayar
 lhnypayartsayarsuamayar rhikyeat. arayh-
 pyarhlhkyngkiu hkansayarsuutiutwnglly
 ahtuushpyngrhikyeat. htiusuutiueatnhutki-
 upitrmny. suutiusny mhcnkyysayar hecp-
 wardkiutpmklyk mpayapsayar auwardkiupay
 taimhtayarnghuanikiu mahayarklhtkyeat.
 suutiuparawng amyiusarhkyngprayarhpk
 srartyayark krksarmyell musarhchwellm
 sarrell kymkyut hcarkyuututt luuyut-
 payhu hcpsiuistny. isksaymhneat. htiukya-
 yarnng suutiusny yuddnarrehckarkiu
 smmartar kiuhcwnsayarlutiueat pnytt-

tiukiung ahmumhtarbell yuankynyhkyng-
 gamhu hcngkyyhchayhkyngnghar suutiukiu
 kyptnyhwar suanmpyhtcnghaylar. hc-
 ngkyysayarsuutiuaar hkpsimsayararartiusny
 hcngkylylkrhikyeat. mhcnkyky myuankyny
 sayarsuutiuaar abhyararmyh mhcnkyky.
 suutiueat nhluanly mhcnkyky. kiuyk-
 iukiuyssisayarhcit lnmhcnkyky. suutiusny
 bhurarshkngkiu siyayarnsayarngsa-
 yarlny. akyngaarhpyngbhurarshkngkiu
 ngyngpy kyeat. hcksuprwanharbhwsa-
 yarsuu narmhtayarngsayarsuu kayarngsa-
 yaramhut hukiumyh pyuttsayar uarn
 mrhisayarsuuhpyhckyeat.

2

sngmuukar hcngkyysayarauardnhng
 htiuktmsmyhtiukiu hayarpyayarlajar.
 askkyerngsayaryayarkartiusny smmar-
 stirhisayarsuu tnykynsayarsuu indyayhca-
 yarnng sayarsuu yuankynyhkyng hkyhchkyng
 snyhkanhkyng hcitsnsayarsuu hpyhcrkym-
 nyakayarnng htiiuntyuu askkyerngsa-
 yarmintiusny kyngkanyuamuurharhar
 dhmmamhunhng htiuktnsayarsuu mhky-
 yarhcarttsayarsuu hcpyhcrny mlwnkyu-
 uttsayarsuu kayarngsayarattkiu sngpayttsa-
 yarsuu kiuytiunghpyhc bhurarshkngcat
 nhutkpttrartayarkiu krellhkyngnghng
 knglwt hcimsayarnghar askpyiusayar min-
 mtiusny kiuyhknpgwnkiu hkyhcsayarsuu
 sarsmekiu hkyhcsayarsuu indyayhca-
 yarnngsayarsuu hcngkyysayarsuu mimiaimk-
 iupyuhcusayarsuu kayarngmwnsayarsuu
 hknpgwneat auphciuhkyngkiu wnhkans-
 yarsuuhpyhchayhkyngnghar askkyerngsa-
 yarmintiusny suanmpayrkymnyakayarnng
 htiiuntyuu askpyiusayaryayarkartiusnylny
 indyayhchayarngrkymnyakayarnng tiuktwn
 swaysayarnghajar. ararrar kayarngsa-
 yarakngtiueat puansksaykiu kiuytiungpy-
 layar. suanmauwardpaysayarahkar mihc-
 sardithtinhngkhkyng tnykynyhkyng apy-
 hctngbhwymrhi hcngkyysayartarhckarkiu
 hayarpyayarkhkyngtiukiu pyulayar. siuh-
 pyhc tbbh naysayarsuusny ngartiukiu
 krellhkrarakhwng mrniungsayarkya-
 yarnng rhkkyayarkhkyngsiu yarkklm mny.
 ahcayhkankywnitiusny. ngartiukiu kyt-
 ngtayarmuusayar arhngbhurarshkngcat
 auwardkiu ararrar tnsarsngkhkyngn-
 har mimitiu shkngcat auphciuhkyngkiu
 wnhkan ngyngkhuanhkyngmrhibhell arar-
 rar shkngcataliusiu liukmnyakayarnghng
 titsithwar hkiuyuhkyngkiumpyuhbell
 hkpsimsayarsarhckarkiu htngrhahwar
 pymnyakayarnngtiuktwn swaysayarnghajar.
 akyayarnmuukar mngglarrhisayar mya-
 yarlngarkiu kyemtytsayar bhurarshkngt-
 nyhuusayar ngartiukiu kyngtayarmuusayar
 arhngshkng yayrhuhkrhceat bhunasray-
 tayar htngrharpayarhtwnhkyngkiung

ngartiusny myayarlnglyk bhurarmell
trarmellnayhkyng layarketpmkhkyngkui
pyrharlyk yhku bhw indyayhcaiyarngkhkyng
trarshpyngkyngkhkyng bhurarwtmwayly-
hayarhkyngtiukiu pyunayrmnyakyayarng
ngartiukiu suanmswnsng luuapayarngtiukiu
kytngttsayar bhurarshkngheat kyayjuuta-
yarsny htngghar payar htwnlykrhieat.
htiushkngyayrhuhkrhcsny hkpsimsayar
duhcriukmh ngartiukiu rwaynhuthkyngng-
harng kayarngsayar akynghbh hcitaarkye
piunghtiuktayarmuusayar amyukiumimiab-
hiu hcngkyyhcaihkyngngharng kiyukiui
hcwnkyelltayarmuupye. itrarhckarkiuha-
yarpayarhkyng tiuktwnswaysayarngkhkyng
suanmpyhctngkhkyngtiukiu hkpsimsayar
aarnarnhngtkwpyulayar. abhysuumyh
sngkiuhmtemellmyng mpyuhcaynhng.

3

luutiusny ahtwtamyaarnarhckeat auph-
ciuhkyngkui whhkanhcaihkyngngharng
mngheatckarkiu nar htayarngchayhkyng-
ngharng kayarngsayaramhuaamyiutiukiu
pyu asngghpyhchcaihkyngngharng ab-
hysuukiumyhmellrell rntwayhkyngk-
iumpyu hpynynyhngsayar sbhayarhi
hkpsimsayarsuuti alwnnuunyanimmway-
hcwar pyuhcaihkyngngharng stipaylayar.
akyayarngmuukar ahtkk ngartiusny pn-
yarmellsayarsuu narmhtayarngsayarsuu
mharywngsayarsuu ahtuhtuupayrpyarsa-
yar tpmkhkyng karmgunhkanhcarhkyng
amhutiukiu sayarngwrksayarsuu mnarli-
uhkyng ngyuuhcuuhkyng kynglhysa-
yarsuu hcksuprwanrhbarbhwsayarsuu
ahkyngkhkyngmunsayarsuuhpyhckyeat.
ngartiukiukyngtayarmuusayar arhngbh-
urashkngheat hcaytartayarnhng luutiuk-
iuhkyhctayarmuusayar mayttartayarsny
payarhtwnsayarahkar ngartiukyngsa-
yar hpyayarngmt hkyngakyngearhpyng
mhutbell mimisnarhkyngkrunartayarnhn-
ganye dutiy mwayhkyngnghngsiungsayar
saykyayarashcpyupynghkyngaarhpyngng
ngartiukiu kytngtayarmueat. ngartiukiu
kytngsayar arhngyayrhuhkrhcaarhpyng
ngartiupayarsiu htiuwinyarntyayarkiu
kywywhcwar swnlayarngtayarmueat.
akyayarngmuukar ngartiusny bhu-
rarshkngheatkyayjuutayaraarhpyng hpya-
yarngmtarsirayark htarwr askkui mya-
yarlngsynhnganye amwayhkanhpyhckym-
nyakyayarngtny. ihckarsny shchcarhckarh-
pyhceat. bhurarshkngkui yuankynsa-
yarsuutiusny kayarngsayarakynng tiukiu
amyellkyngaansayarnghar stipyurkym-
nyakyayarng sngsny iarmyarkiu kyihcar
hayarpyayrhcaihkyngnghar ngarali-
urhieat. htiukyngtiusny kayarngsnyarmk
luutiueatakyiukiu pyuhcuttsayar akyn-
ghpyhckyeat. miukmellsayarpuhcsara-

maytiukiung swayhcnymyiusk hcar-
rngtiukiung pnytrarkyayarng rntwayhkyng
tiuklnhkyngtiukiunghayarnglayar. aky-
ayarngmuukar htiuarartiusny akyiumrhi
ahkynynhe skskhpyhckyeat. miukmell-
sayarpuhcsaramaytiukiung swayhcnymy-
iusk hcarrngtiukiung pnytrarkyayarng
rntwayhkyng tiuklnhkyngtiukiungha-
yarnglayar. akyayarngmuukar htiuarar-
tiusny akyiumrhi ahkynynhe skskhpyhck-
yeat. miukmellsayarpuhcsaramaytiukiung
swayhcnymyiusk hcarrngtiukiung pny-
trarkyayarng rntwayhkyng tiuklnhkyng-
tiukiunghayarnglayar. akyayarngmuukar
htiuarartiusny akyiumrhi ahkynynhe
skskhpyhckyeat. miukmellsayarpuhcsa-
ramaytiukiung swayhcnymyiusk hcar-
rngtiukiung pnytrarkyayarng rntwayhkyng
tiuklnhkyngtiukiunghayarnglayar. aky-
ayarngmuukar htiuarartiusny akyiumrhi
ahkynynhe skskhpyhckyeat. miukmell-
sayarpuhcsaramaytiukiung swayhcnymy-
iusk hcarrngtiukiung pnytrarkyayarng
rntwayhkyng tiuklnhkyngtiukiungha-
yarnglayar. akyayarngmuukar htiuarar-
tiusny akyiumrhi ahkynynhe skskhpyhck-
yeat. miukmellsayarpuhcsaramaytiukiung
swayhcnymyiusk hcarrngtiukiung pny-
trarkyayarng rntwayhkyng tiuklnhkyng-
tiukiunghayarnglayar. akyayarngmuukar
htiuarartiusny akyiumrhi ahkynynhe
skskhpyhckyeat. miukmellsayarpuhcsa-
ramaytiukiung swayhcnymyiusk hcar-
rngtiukiung pnytrarkyayarng rntwayhkyng
tiuklnhkyngtiukiunghayarnglayar. aky-
ayarngmuukar htiuarartiusny akyiumrhi
ahkynynhe skskhpyhckyeat.

yayrhuhrkhrchnghcpsuingsayaraarhpyng
 akynyhkanrsayar ngarpayarluhngh ngar-
 nyetimayarsaysny ngartiu hkyhcsayar
 lupbhayarsayarngbhkhkyngphlaymun
 ngartiuhkyhcsayar nhmappi ngartiuhchc-
 suurellhkyng aarhkippumhhe sngeat
 aimrhisayar asngtayarkiu kyarliukpareat.
 ngartiushkngyayrhuhrkhrchngh ngar-
 tiuabhtnyhuusayar bburarshkngahtanta-
 yarkkyajutayarnghng ngymshkkyngsny
 sngtiu rhiparhcaysayar. sngsnyshkng
 yayrhuhrkhrckiu yuankyny snrhngsuuapa-
 yarngtiukiu hkyhcsnyhu ngarsnykyarlyhng
 ngareatbhurarshkng kyayjuutayarkiu
 ahcnyhkyemwm sngabbhiu aliunghar
 sutayarngphtnar pyulyknayeat. su-
 tayarngsayarahkykhuumuukar sngsny
 yuankynyhkyngkiu sksansayar arhinkye
 suutpartiu sny yayrhuhrkhrcahhiu aliunghar
 ngartiu kayarngsayararar rhismyhtiukiu
 wnhkanmnyakyayarng sutayarng ph-
 tnarpyueat. ahkyngngarnye sngsny
 snrhngsuutiueat hcitnhluankiu sksarhcaysa-
 yarkiyayarng sngeatmayttarkiu htayark
 ngartiusny alwnwmmyayarkhkymsarhkyn-
 grhieat. htiukyayarng sngsnypyusngsa-
 yaramhuararkiu pnythtarhkyngnghar
 ngarsny hkrhctayaraarhpyng alwn rell-
 rnhghcar ahkwngghisayarlny askkyesayar
 payarlutnyhuusayar yayrhuhrkhrckiyayarng
 akynyhkanrsayarsuu hpyhclypkng mayt-
 taraarhpyngsar sngkiu tayarngpnpareat.
 hkyynyhayanrghkyngkiuhkanhcnytwngh
 ngarhpyhcbhwarhcaysayar sartnyhu-
 usayar sngsny ahtkksuanmrsayarsuu
 yhkutwngh ngarnhngsngsny asuanrsayarsuu
 aunaysimabbhiu ngartayarngpnpareat.
 htiusuukiu snghtansiu ngarpynhcaysnyh-
 pyhc suukiu ngarrngswaykellsiumhtlyk
 lkhanlayar. ewangayletarkiyayarng
 hkyynyhayanrghkyngkiu ngarhkanhc-
 nytwng suusny sngeat kiuyhcarngarkiu
 pyuhcuhcaymny akyayarng suukiu
 ngarhtarhkyngsayarlny sngsnyngar kyayju-
 upyurartwngh aniungpyurskellsiumhut
 aliualyayarkpyuhcayhkyngsayar hcit
 rhisnyhpyhc sngeat ahkwngmrhilyhng
 alyhngmpyuliu. htiumhtpar sngsny-
 suukiu ahcnyrhcayhkyngnghar suusny
 sngnhnghknkwarswarsnyhu siuhcrarrhieat.
 htiusiususayar ahcayhkan kywnkell-
 siurmnyhu msiuliu ngar ahtuushpyng
 hkyhcsayarnye sngkar jartiaarhpyngng
 shkngbhuraraarhpyngng sarhkyhcsayar
 nyekellsiumnyhu siuliustny. siuhpyhc
 sngsnyngarkiu apayarngabbhayarkellsiu mht-
 lyhng suukiungarkellsiuupng lkhanlayar.
 suusny sngpyhcmharhkyng kywaytngghkyng
 thcuantkhurhilyhng ngaratwkatarr mht-
 layar. sppaymnyhu ngarpayarlusny
 kiuylknhgh rayhtareat. siurartwngh

sngeatkiuytnyhuusayar kywaykiupng
 ngaraarsppayrsayarakyayarngrhisnyhu
 ngarmsiu. ahkyngngarnye shkngbh-
 rarngarkiu kyayjuupyuparlayar. hkrhctayar
 ngarhcitnhluankiu sksarhcayparlayar.
 sngsnynarhtayarngmnyhu yuamharhkyn-
 gmrhisny sarmk ngarpyayarsnyhtksar
 pyumnyhu amhnsilyk ngarrayliukpareat.
 htiumhtpar ngartnyhkiuhcararpkulny
 pynglayar. akyayarngmuuakar sngtiusny su-
 tayarngh phtnarpyusayaraarhpyng sngtiurhi-
 rarsiu ngarrayarkrsayar ahkwngkiu pay-
 tayarmuumnyhu myayarlghkynggrhieat.
 yayrhuhrkhrckiyayarng ngarnhngatuu
 akynyhkanrsayar ephpyhm hc ngareat
 lupbhayarsayarngbhk marku aarrittarhku
 daym lukartiusny sngkiu nhutskkyeat.
 ngartiu shkngyayrhuhrkhrceat kyayjuuta-
 yarsny sngtiueat hcitwinyarnyngnghatuu
 rhiparhcaystny. aarmng.

rhaylwnlaypyesayarahkar prayarhpkmyaraarhpyng bhiubhaytiuaar ahtphtpanny ny byarditpaytayarumuusayar bburarshkngsny inayarksuankarlahkar mimisartayaraarhpyng ngartiuuaar byarditpaytayarumuupye. htiusartayarkiu aluanhcuantueat amwayhkanshkng arar hknhtartayarmuueat. sartayaraarhpynglany layarkdharttiukiu tnytayarmuueat. htiusartayarsny bburarshkngat bhuntayarayarnghkynynhng jartiahpyhctayareat puanshtarnhpyhc tnhkiu nhngpynyhcuansayar mimiamintayaraarhpyng hkpsimsayar arartiukiu mhctayarmuusa-yarsuuhpyhcyk ngartiua apyhcmyarkiu kiuytayartiungaarhpyng hkpsimsayar arartiukiu mhctayarmuusa-yarsuuhpyhcyk ngartiua apyhc myarkiu kiuytayartiungaarhpyng sutsngpyrhngpyelyhng myngsayararpmhar tnhkiuaarnubhayartayareat lkyarbhhkhtiungtayarmuueat. kayarngkngtmntiursayar bhwellnarmhkt htuumytsayar bhwellnarmtayaruki hkanrsnynhnganye kayarngkngtmntiuhkt kyemytsayar suuhpyhctayarmuueat. akayarngmukar sngsnyngarsarhpyhceat. nyaypng sngkiu ngarhpyhcbhwarhcaypyehung ngarsnyuueat abh hpyhcmny suusnylny ngareat-sarhpyhclimny huung abhymnsayar kayarngkngtmnkiu thkarmyh mintayarmuusny. tnykar saruekiu ilayarksiu swngtayarmuusa-yarahkar bburarshkngat kayarngkng tmmnapayarngtiusny htiusuukiupytwpkiukwykchayhu larstny. tnykar mimitmttiukiu laykellsiuung mimiahcayapartiukiu melyhankellsiuung hpyhchcaytayarmuuh sayarhu kayarngkngtmntiukiu nrysarng siustny. sartayarkiuakar aiubhurashkng kiuytayareat plngsny nihchchtarwrplng hpyhchpareat. kiuytayar eat niungngansny trarshpyng hcerngsayer niungnganhpyhchpareat. kiuytayarsny hpyayarngmthkyngtrarkiu nhchsk mtrarsayaramhuki muntayarmuueat. htiukyayarnng aiubhurarshkng kiuytayareat bburarshkngsny kiuytayareat apayarngabhayartiuhkt kiuytayarkiu hkyemyhayark wmmayarkhkyngsenhng bhisik paytayarmuupyeu larstny. thpn kymcharlarsnykar aiuhatarwr bburar kiuytayarsny rhayuehcarw myaykyeki tny tayarmuupye. miughkayarnkngsnylny lktayarnhng hpnsngsayarar hpyhchpareat. htuiarartiisny pykhchekyngsiu rayarksayarl ny kiuytayarsny amyellntayarmuueat. htuiararrhi smyhtiisny awtkellsiu hayarnngwmhkyngsiurayark kiuytayarsny wtluan kiulipskellsiu liptayarmuushpyng pyayarnglellhkyngrhikysayarl ny kiuytayarsny pyayarnglelltayarmmuupar. asktayarl ny mkunmsuanrparrhu

larstny. htiumhtpar sngatrnstuutiukiu sngat hkyaytngrar ngarhkymhtarmhetiungaayarnng ngarkiyarbhhkhtiungnay layarhu abhymnsayar kayarngkngtmnkiu thkarmyh mintayarmuubhuusny. kayarngkngtmntiukiu kytngtayarmuuhkyng kyayjuuki amwayhkanltansayar suutiukiu pyuhcu hcayhkyngngghar hcaylwhttayarmuusa-yar ahcayhkan nanwinyarny hpyhckysny mhutlayar.

2

htiukyayarnng ngartiusny kyarssayar daysnartayarkiu mmaymlyayarmnyakayarnng hcihtnhluansar mhtmihcwellmhkynggrhirkyny. kayarngkngtmntiuyararhpyng htartayarmuusa-yar byardittayarsny tny pyhcmharlwnkyuuhkyng amhu amyiumyutiusny hkanhtiukisayar apychdnkiu hkanrsnymhlnhng ahcaue shkngbhurarahayartayarmu daysnarhckartayarkiu kyarssayarsuutiisny yulanlayarksayar sksayaarhpyng ngartiuuaar sngsiu hayarpyayarsayar imyhlayark kychcwarsayar kytngtayarmuuhkyngtrarkiu ngartiusny narmhtayarnghellnaylyhng apychdnhng abhysiu lwtkynglmtuunyny. htiusksayhkanrsayarsuutiuhngatuu bburarshkngsny nimitlkhknar aanbhwaysayar amhuarhpyngng htusnsayartnhkiu ahtuuhtuapayarpayaraarhpyngng snrhngsayar winyarnytayarsny mimialutayaratiuung waynghsayar sukyayjuuaarhpyngng sksayhkanrtayarmuupye. ngartiupayarsiusayar nayarnngkpkmbharkiu auphciursayarahkwngkiu kayarngkngtmntiupayartayarmu snymhut kymhcart hkykyayarksayarsuuk luusny abhysiusayarsuuhpyhc kiuytayarsny aayarkmaytayarmuursny. luusarsny abhysiusayarsuuhpyhc akynyarhukywltayarmuursny. suuki kayarngkngtmntiuaayark annyngy nhimtayarmuupye. suueat hkayarnngkiu bhunasraynhng ptrhctayarmuupye. hpnsngtayarmuusa-yararmyarkiu auphchicay hkpsimsayaraartiukiu suueathkyayaayark hkyhtartayarmuupyeu sksayhkanstny. hkpsimsayar arartiukiu hkyhtartayarmuueat husiasayar mhkymhtarbellkynrhcsayaraarthcuant hkmuyh mrhir. yhkumuukar hkpsimsayaraartiisny hkyhtarlykrhisnykiu ngartiua mmyngrkysay. yayrhysny bburarshkngat kyayjuutayaraarhpyng luuapayarngtiatwkyayarnng asayhkanrsayar ahkwngrhicayhkyngngghar kayarngkngtmntiuaayark annyngy nhimpyemh asayhkanrsayarkayarnng hkayarngtayar bhunasray ptrhchlykrhisnykiu ngartiua myngkyeat. akayarngmukar myarhcwarsayar sartiukiu kytng bhunhcnymhcmhcanhcarrarsiu piusayarnngsayar arhngsny dukhkwaydnaraarhpyng hcuanghkyngsiu rayarkrmnyakayarnng

hkpsimsayarartiuikiu hpnsg auph-
ciutayarmuasayarbhuarsny hcerngt-
yarmuapeat. snrhngchayttaysarsuuhng
snrhngchayapsayarsuumyartiusny tpart-
nysayar pkitrhikyeat. htiukyayarng
snrhngchayttaysarsuuny snrhngchayapsa-
yarsuutiukiuea nyeahckiuuu hkayarhky-
ngnhar rhkkyayarktayarmmuu. htiusiu
hkayarsayahkyk huumuukar sitngta-
yarkiu akywnupnyeahckiuuiuaar aky-
wnupkyarpyayarparmny. pristalymh-
ar kiuytayarkiu hkyemwm sehkyngsiuparm-
nyhu larstny. thkykar ngarsnybhu-
rarskhngkiu kiuhcarnnyhu larstny. thpnkar
ngarmhc ngaraar bhuarshkng payta-
yarmuasayarsuungtyusny rhikyeat hu
larstny. htiusuungtyusny aswayasarnhng
sksanskayarkyayarng hkrhctayarsny
asayhkantayarmuu sayaraarhpyng sayhky-
ngtrarkiu ahciursayar suutnyhuusayar
marnteat tnhkiukiuhkiuhpell hpykse
hkyngngharng saybhaykiukyayar tskluan
kywnhkanrsayar suutiukiuea kylwhthky-
ngnharng htiusuungtyueat nnytuu
aswayasarkiu sayarngyuutayarmuueat.
akyayarmmuukar hkrhctayarsny ka-
yarnghkngtmntiukiuea mhtayarmuusny
mht aarbyhanamyiu kiu mhtayarmuueat.
htiukyayarng hkrhctayarsny luutiueat
apyhchpyahcrarakayayarkgiu hcerng
bhuarshkngnng hcpsiung sayararti
krunarnhngng shchcarnhngng pynyhcuansa-
yay yjpurayarhitakyehpyhcaansayarnghar
miminyeahckiu tiunhng luanluantuursayar
akyayarngrhieat. htiusiuhcuahcmn-
hayarngrhkhkkyngkiu kiuytayartiunghkan
dukhksngrellhkyng kynglnysayarkyayarng
hcuahcmn nhayarngrhkhkkyngamhunhng
twaykyuansayarsuutiukiuea mhchkyngnghar
ttniungtayarmuueat.

3

htiusiuhpyhchlyhng kayarnghkngb-
huannhngchpsiuungsayar hkayarbhit-
ayarmuuhkyngkyayjuukiuea hkanrsayarsuu
snrhngsayar nyeahckiu tiunhng ngartiunhkan-
sayaartmtntayarnhng yjpurayarhitmngt-
nyhuusayar yayrhueat akayayarkgiu
hchayhcaysngkhkyngkyaylar. mayarrhaysny
bhuarshknggeat aymtayartaimluan shch-
carhchayarnghskellsiu yayrhusny mimikiu
hknhtartayarmuasayarsuueat amhutayar
shchcarhchayarngtayarmuueat. aimkiusa-
yarksayarsuuny aimhtksar kyesayaras-
yarrhskellsiu yayrhusny mayarrhayhtk sar
kyesayar asraykiuhkanhtiuksayarsuuhpy-
hcsnyhu htngmhtcrarakayayarngrhieat.
aimmynsykar thcuantayarksayarsuu
sayarksayarkyayarnghpyhceat. aluanhcu-
antiukiuea tnsayarksayarsuukar bhuarshkng-
paytny. mayarrhaysny nayarkhayarpya-
yarltansayar arartiukiuea sksayhkanhkyngali-

unghar ahchayhkankellsiu aymtayartaimluan
shchcarhchayarngeat. hkrhctayarmuukar
sarkellsiu aymtayarkiu auphciu shch-
carhchayarngtayarmuueat. ngartiunsykar
rellrhngkyngng myayarlghkyngnghngchp-
siungsayar warkywarwmmyayarkhkyngng
asuantiungaayarngh tnykyng lyng htiaim-
tayarhpyhcestny. htiukyayarng snrhngsa-
yarwinyarnytayar mintayarmuusnykar
ynaytwng sngtiusny byardit tayaraskan-
kiu kyarlykrisny hpyhc hkiungmarsayar
hchitnhluanmrhikynghng. sngtiuahbm-
yarsny anhhclaysyptluan ngarkiu anny-
ny hcuahcm ngareatamhutiukiuea myngsaya-
r tayartwng ngarkiusnykyng bhkpyu hcuah-
cmrarkarl rhiskellsiu mrhichaykynghng.
htiuluumyiuukiuea ngarrwansnyhpyhc su-
tiusny ahchnychitsbhayar mharywngttkyeat.
ngareat alayalar tiukiuea narmlnykyhu
ngarsiureat. htiukyayarng suutiusny
ngareathkmysarhtellsiu mwngrykyhu
amykhtwk ngarkyinsiusnyhu mintayar
muuhkykrhisnyngnnganye nyeahckiu-
tiuea sngtiusny askrhngtayarmuasayar
bhuarshknghtantayarmh htwkswarsa-
yaraarhpyng myuanknytt siunghchayar
hchitnhluanmrhichayhkyngnghar stipyuky-
ayar. duhcriukeat lnyhpyarhkyngaarhpyng
sngtiuea hchitnhluan mhkiungmarhchayhky-
ngnghar naynyhu hkayarwayarsayar ahkyin-
naytiungahcny ahkyngkhkyng tyayarkkiutya-
yark tiuktwnnhiusayarkylayar. ngartiunsny
hchitcwellmhkyngkiu ahcpyskellsiu asuan-
tiungaayarngh tnykynlyhng hkrhctayarsny
sksansayarsuu hpyhkyeat. ynaytwng
sngtiusny byardittayaraskan-
kiu kyarlyk rhis-
nyhpyhc snkyngbhkpyurarkarl rhiskellsiu
hkiungmarsayar hchitnhluanmrhikynghnu-
hky mhar larsnyararmhar kyarpymh
snkyngbhkpyusayar suutiukar abhysuuny
mayarrhayayarksiuliuk aellguttupynymh
htwklayarsayar suapayarngtiusny htisi-
upyukysny mhutayar. anhhclaysyptluan
nhhcsktayarmmuusayar suutiukar abhysu-
unny. duhcriukapyhckiu pyusayarkyayarng
tayarall saysayarsuupng mhutayar.
sngtiusny ngareathkmysarhtellsiu mw-
ngrykyhu kyinsiu-
tayarmuasayar suutiukar
myuanknyysayar suumh tpar abhysuuny.
siuhpyhc suutiusny myuanknyysayarkya-
yarnghsar mwngniungsnykiuea ngartiuisimyn-
gkyeat.

4

htiukyayarng bhuarshknggeat hky-
m-sarhtellsiu wngsayaarhkwngkiuea paysa-
yar gtitayarsny ngartiurhirch lyknhng
sngtiutwng ahkyiutiusny mmhebell-
naymnykiu hciurimkykunaan. ngartiunsny
wmmyayarkhcrarsitngkiuea htiusuutiukellsiu
kyarrkpye. siurartwng suutiukyarrsa-
yar trar hckarsny kyarrsayarsuutiuahtell

yuankynyhkyngnhng mrayarnhayarsa-
 yarkyayarnng akyiukiumpay. ngartiu-
 muukar yuankynysayarsuuhpyhc bhu-
 rarshkngcat hkymrsartellsiu wngkyreat.
 htiusiunhnganye byardittayarkar suu-
 tiusny ngareathkymrsartellsiu mwngkrkyhu
 amykhtwk ngarkyinsiusnyhu lareat. hkym-
 sarhusiusayar kmbharuekpng amhuarar-
 tiukiu pyeche ngyimwptayarmuuar
 hkymrsarhu siulustny. hkunhcrkmayark-
 sayarnaykiu akyayarnngpyu kymhcarthkyk
 larsnykar bhurarshkngsny mimiamhuarar
 aluanhcuantiukiu pyeche hkunhcrkmayark-
 sayarnay ngyimwphcwarnaytayarmueathu
 larstny. htiukymhcar thpnarsnykar
 suutiussny ngareat hkymrsartellsiu mw-
 ngrkyhularstny. htiukyayarnng ahkyiutiusny
 wngkyreat. wmmayarkhcar sitngkiu
 rhayuehwar kyarsayar suuti sny
 myuankynysayarkyayarnng mwngkrkypye.
 thpntuan ynaytwng sngtiussny byardittay-
 arasankiu kyarlykrhisnyhpyhc hkiungmar
 hcitnhluan mrhikynhnghusiusnyhpyhc
 imyhlayark karlykarpyemh ynayhu dar-
 widkymhcar larsayarahkar thcuantuku
 sayar nayrkkiu sayhkyarhchwarmht-
 sarstny. yayarrhusny htiusuutiukiu
 hkymrsarpaysny mhnlyhng htianayark
 ahkyarsayarnayrkkiu abhy siubhwyrhisny.
 htiukyayarnng bhurarshkngcatluutiabhiual-
 iungghar ngyimwphkyng hkymrsartmyiusny
 kynrhcsayeat. bhurarshkngsny mimi-
 amhuarartiukiu pyeche ngyimwphcwar
 naytayarmuusny nnytuu htiuhkym-
 sarhtellsiu wngrsayarsuusnylly mimi-
 amhuarartiukiu pyeche ngyimwphcwar-
 nayreat. htiukyayarnng israylluutiussny
 myuankynysayar hcithishpyng lellskell-
 siu ngartiusnymlle htiuhkymrsartellsiu
 wngmrny akyayarnngkyiuhcar aarhtutkyku-
 naan. bhurarshkngcatnhutkpttrartayarsny
 askrhngkyng thhkiunhngpyupynghkyng
 snlyktkar tiuhtk htkhkyngnhng pyny-
 hcuanstnyhpyhc asknhng hcitwinyarnkyiung
 ariushcnhng hkyngekiung piungghyar
 htuthkyngkhwngtreat. hcitnhluan-
 akyanahcnymyarkiulny simyngtreat.
 ngartiukiu hchckayarhcerngtayarmuusayar
 suurhay mhtngrharsayar ararthcuant-
 hikumymhrhi hkpsimsayar aratiussny
 akwyakar mrhibhell mykmhayarktayar
 lhnhtarlyk rhikyeat. yhkumuukar ka-
 yarnngkngbhuanhtellsiu kywngntayarmuusa-
 yar yjpurayarhitmng hpyhctayarmuusayarkya-
 yarnng ngartiusny wnhkanhkellpyesayararar
 tnykynykykunaan ngartiuyjpurayarhitm-
 ngsny ngartiuhkanrsayar sngrelldukhhm-
 yarkyayarnng mkyngnarniungsayarsuumhut.
 ngartiuhkanrsnyntuu amyiungyusa-
 yar hcuanhcmhhayarngrhkhkyngtiukiu
 hkanbhuisayarsuuhpyhctayarmueat.

siurartwng duhcriukapyhcnhng knglwt-
 tayar muueat. htiukyayarnng ngartiusny
 snarhkyng krunarkuing tayarlyayarsa-
 yarmhchkyng kyayjuutayarkuing hkan-
 rmnyakyayarnng rellngsayarhcitnhng
 kyayjuuplntgataysiu tiuwng hkynykpkyku-
 naan.

5

luutiutwngwaykayarksayar yjpuray-
 yarhitmng mnyssnykar puujayarskkarkuing
 apyhcitpyayar yjkiung puujayar luu-
 tiuatwk bhurarwtpyuhcayhkyngnghar
 hknhtartayarmuusayarsuuhpyhceat. suusny
 kiuytiungnwmmiaarnnyhkyngnrhisnyhpyhc
 miuksayarsuu mharlywngsayersuutiukiu
 snyhkanhkyngnghar ttiniungeat. htiukya-
 yarnngkyayarnnglly luumyarypyhcnhng
 mimiapyhckiu hpyayhkyngnghar puuja-
 yareat. bhurarshkngsny aarrunkiu hka-
 yartayarmuuskellsiu hkayartayarmuusa-
 yarsuumhtpar abhysuumyhtuiararmytkiu
 msimiyuu. htiiunntuu hkrhctayarsny
 yjpurayarhitmngarar mimikiu mimihiyem-
 hayarksnymhut. sng sny ngarsarhpyhceat.
 ynaypny sngkiu ngarhpyhcbhwarhcaypyehu
 mintayarmuusayarsuusny hkrhctayarkiu
 hkymyhayark tayarmueat. htiusiunh-
 ganye kymhcarthkyklarsnykar sngsny
 maylhkijaydknnytuu htarwryjpurayar hit-
 pyhcsnyhu larstny. htiuhkrhctayarsny luu-
 jartiahyhc nayhcnkykar sayhkyngmh kyl-
 whtniungtayarmuusayarsuukiu kyehcwarsa-
 yar kywaykyayarkhyng mykrnykyhky-
 ngnhng sutayarnngphtnarpyushpyng kya-
 yarkrwanrararmhu hkymrs rsnyhpyhc
 bhurarshkngcat sartayarmhnsayarlly
 sngrelldukhhkiu hkan sayaraarhpyng
 narhtayarnghkyng akyiu akyayarnngkiu
 sngtayarmueat. htiusiuhcuanhngkyngsi-
 urayarkpyemh yuankynynarhtayarngsayar
 suuapayarngtiuaar htarwrkytngkyng
 kyayjuukiu pyusayarsuuhpyhctayarmuu.
 maylhkijaydkkellsiusayar yjpurayarhitm-
 nghu bhurarshkngsmuttayarmuuhkyngkiu
 hkanreat. htiumaylhkijaydkeat aky-
 yarnngkiu ngartiuy pyayarhcarhckaram-
 yarhcheat. siusayarlly sngtiussny uarnun-
 sayarkyayarnng apyayarkhklheat. sngtiussny
 karlykarsayarkyayarnng srarahpyhcsi
 rayarkngs sayarlly bhurarshkngcat byardit-
 tayar rhayuehwar sngsartartranttiukiu
 suutparhtan thpnsgnsayar akyayarngrhisny
 hpyhc kyayhellsayarahcarkiu msuansay-
 yarnng niukiusar suansayarngrsayersuuh-
 pyhckyeat. niukiusarsuansayarngsayarsu-
 umnysnykar suungyhyphcsayarkyayarnng
 hpyayarnngmt hkyngtrar laylarhkyngmrhi.
 kayarnngkiu mayarnngkiukiu piungghyar
 siniungsayaruarnpayttayar akayarmn-
 gatway ahcmmyarsayar suutnyhuusayar
 hcuanlngsayar arwyrhisayar suutiumuukar

kyayhksellsayar ahcaraarharrkiu suansayarn-
grkyeat.

6

htiukyayarng sayhkyngnngnngchpsuingsayar
akynghkiu nayarngtrhkyng bhurarshkngkiu
yuankynyhkyng bttijan trarkiuswn-
ngghkyng lkkiutngghkyng saylwnsayar
suutiueathtmyayarkhkyng htarwrhcerng
suanhpythkyngtnyhuusayar muulamy-
hckiu ngartiusny pyn mtnybell hkrhc-
tayareatbharsar ahcauehpyhcsayar
akyayarngarartiukiuhar hcuanlngsa-
yarahpyhc siu tkkykunaan. bhurarshkn-
gahkwngpaytayarmuulhyng ngartiusny
htiusiupyukymny. alngsiuthkarrayark
kayarnghkngsukyayjuukiu mynyhcmhkyng
snrhngsayar winyarnytayar kiuhkanyu-
uhkyng bhurarshknggeat kayarnghmysayar
trahckarkkiung nayarnghkparleat tnhk-
iumyarkkiung mynyhcmhkyngnhrhipyemh
rwaylyayarhpayarkpynsayersuutiuisny
mimitiutwng bhurarshknggeatsartayarkiu
lkwarptiungmhar kwpmk asraytayarkiu
rhuthksayarsuuhpyhcsayarkyayarng na-
yarkthpnnayarngtraansayarngghar ashc
pyupynghkyngsiu mrayarkniungky. up-
markar akynghmyaysny mimiapayarsiuah-
pnhpnkysayar miughraykiusayark lupsayar
suusuanbhiu hngsehngwrkkiu hpyhch-
caytteat. htiumyaysny bhurarshknggeat
kayarnghkyemngglarkiu hkantteat. akyn-
ghmyaysny suupngamiyumiukiuhpyhch-
caytteat. htiumyaysny pyuhcuhyngki-
umhkanhtiuk. kyinhkyngkiu hkanrsayar
ahkyinnesny hpyhc nayarksuan merhi-
uhkyngsiu rayarktteat. htiusiupyayarsa-
yarlny hkyhcsuutiui sngtiusny kytnghkyn-
gngh yhnysayarar sarkayarnghsayararar-
tiunglhng siungnykiu ngartiusny sbhayarky-
lykrhikyeat. akyayarngmuukar sngtiusny
snrhngsuutiukiu ahtkk lupywaysnysarmk
yhpkupng lup kywayhkyngambhukiung hti-
usiupysayaraarhpyng narntayarkiuhtayark
pysayarmayttarkkiung bhurarshkngsny
maylyayarsnytiunggaayarng adhmamhuki-
u pyutayarmuusunmht. sngtiurhismyhsny
pyngrihkyngnghng knglwt yuankynyhkyng-
gngh snyhkanhkyngaarhpyng gtitayar
tiukiu amwayhkanrsayarsuutiui nny-
tuukynghniungmnyakayayarngh htiusiusayar
luanlwiirykiu htut asuantiungaayarng
yuanmharhkyngnngnngkngsayar myayarl-
ngghkyngnghng pyngyhuahcayhkyngnghar
ngartiusny aliorhikyeat. bhurarshkngsny
aarbyhan gtihartayarmuusayarahkar
kiuytayarhtksar kyemytsayarsuukiu
tiungtny kyinsiurn mrhisayarkyayarng
kiuytayarkiu tiungtny ngarsnysngaar
ahcnyamyellkayarnghkyepaymny. sngkiu
ahcnyamyellpwarmyarhcaymnyhu kyinsiu
tayarmuueat. htiusiunghganyearby-

hansny snyhkanlyk hcayarnghnpyemh
gtitayarkiuwngghcarlayeat. luutiuisny
mimihtkkymytsayarsuukiu tiungtny
kyinsiulayrhikyeat. myellmyanhcayttsa-
yar akyinsny ngyngghkuanhkyngnghis-
myhkiu hpyaytteat. htiukyayarng gt-
itayarkiu amwayhkanrsayarsuutiuisny
bhurarshknggeat akyanahcnytayarmhpa-
yarkpynniung kyayarnghkiu atpsihcayhkyng-
nghgar bhurarshkngsny akyinaarhpyng
aarmhkanayarmuueat. akyayarnghmuukar
bhurarshkngsny musarmsuanniungsayar
arartnyhuusayar mhpayarkpyn mpyayarn-
ghellniungsayar ararnhchparkiu amhepyu
kiuyrhayhtarsayar myayarlngarkiu hki-
ulhuanhkyngnghar pyaysayar ngartiusny
sksaraarkyeykymnyakayayarnghny. htiumya-
yarlngghkyngmuukar kulakararawngghky
myellmyanhkiungghkansayar hcihtnhlu-
aneatkyayarksuukellsiu ngartiurhistny.
maylhkijaydknnytuu htarwryjpara-
yarhitmng hpyhcsayar yayrhusny ngar-
tiuatwtk htiautwng arphtellsiu rhaysayarng
wngsayersuuhpyhctayarmuueat.

7

mngkyemyarkiu lupykanrarmh pynlarsayar
aarbyhankiu hkreuekiyupyu kayarnghkye-
paypyelyhng aarbyhanlhuusayarklruhch-
carrhismyhhkiu sybhiutbhiuhkanyuusayar
htiurharlmgmngkyetnyhuusayar amyng
suansayar bhurarshknggeat yjpurayarhit
maylhkijaydksny narmrngankaarhpyng
trarmng htiumh tpar ngyimshkhyngm-
nghusiulusayar rharlmgng hpyhchlyk
abhmrhi amimrhi rhaymyiuhcnymrhi ask
apiungahkyarmrhibhell bhurarshknggeat
sartayarnghng tuu yjpurayarhititar ahc-
nyamyelltnyeat. amyieatabhaaarbyhansny
lkruhchcarmyarkiu sybhiutbhiulhuu al-
huuhkansayarhtiumngsny abhmyh la-
yarkkyemytsnykiu sngghkyngkylayar. yjpu-
rarayarhitarkiuuhkansayar laywisartiusny
aarbyhanamyiuhpyhcsayarsuutiuihuusayar
mimitiu nyeahckiumyarklkmh pnyttaratung
sybhiutbhiukiu hkanrsayar ahkwnghrikyeat.
suutiui amyiumhutsayar htiumngmuukar
aarbyhaneat lkmh sybhiutbhiukiu hkan-
layeat. gtitayar tiukiuuhkanrsayar suukiulny
kayarnghkyepaylayeat. kyesayarsuunsy
ngysayarsuukiu kayarnghkye payttsnykiu
ngyngghkuanbhwymrhi. htiumhtpar sayttsa-
yarsuutiuisny yhkuahkar sybhiutbhiukiu
hkanlayrhiat. htiauhkarmuukar askrhng
snyhu sksayhkanhkyngkiu rsayarsuunsy
sybhiutbhiukiuuhkanreat. htiumhtpar
sybhiutbhiukiuuhkanntsayar laywisny aar-
byhanaarhpyng sybhiutbhiukiu paypyehu
siuhrar ahkwnghrhiat. akyayarnghmuukar
maylhkijaydksny aarbyhankiutwaysa-
yarahkar laywisny mimiabheat kiuyrhistny.
tnnykar laywimhngsksayar yjpurayari-

tamyiunhng hcpsiunglykluumyartiusny
 pnyttartayarkiu hkanksayarkyayarng
 htiumyiauarhpyng hcuanlghkyngsiu
 rayarkniungsnymhnlhng ahkyar sayar
 yjpurayarhitsny aarrunnnytuu mhka-
 yarwayarbhell maylhkijaydknnytuu pa-
 yarhtwnhcrarakayarnng abhysurhisaysnny.
 yjpurayarhitamyiusny pyayarnglellyhng
 pnyttarsny mpyayarnglellyhbellmnyaiun-
 grar. htuibyardittayarkiu hkanrsayarsusny
 yjpllngwtkiu tyayarkmyhmpyursayaramy-
 iunhng hcpsiung payeat. akyayarngmuukar
 ngartiushkngsny yudamyiuhell payarhtwn-
 snyhu htnghrarlykrhieat. htiumyiu
 sny yjpurayarhitarnhng hcpsiungsn-
 humayarrhaysny thkwnkiumyhmppyar.
 htiumhtpar maylhkijaydknnytuu ahkyarsa-
 yar yjpurayarhitsny payarhtwnsnymhnl-
 hng yj purayarhitamyiu pyayarnglellyh
 sarhtngghareat. htuiyjpurayarhitsny ki-
 uyhkndharnhng hcpsiungsayar traratiung
 hknhtarlykhrisnymhut. htarwraskaet thk-
 iuaarnubhayaratiung hknhtarlykhrisny.
 akyayarngmuukar sngsny maylhkijayd-
 knnytuu htarwr yjpurayarhit hpyhcsnyhu
 sksay hkantayarmuustny. pnyttarsny
 abhysuukiumyh hcuanlghkyngsiu mpiu-
 niungsnny hpyhc rhaypnyttarhayarnsny
 aarmrhi akiyuki payniungsayarkyayarng
 pyrnhghkyngsiu rayark reat. siusayarl-
 ny sarmytsayar myayarlngghkyngahkwngsny
 nayrarkyeat. htiumyayarlngghkyngaar-
 pyng ngartiussny bhurarshkngahtantayarsiu
 tiuwngghkyngkprkyeat. htiusuutiusny
 akyintayarmrhibhell yjpurayarhitarkiu
 rkyeat. yayrhumuukar akyintayarmrhib-
 hell yjpurayarhitarkiumr htarwrbbhurark
 sngsny maylhki jaydknnytuu htarwrjpu-
 rayarhit hpyhcsnyhu kyinsiu nayarkthpn
 hcitpyayarnglellyhkyngghitayar mmuus-
 nynhnganye yayrhusny akyintayarkiu hkan
 yjpurayarhitarkiu rsnatiung sarmytsa-
 yar ptinyarnytrareat aarmhkanhpyhceat.
 htiusuutiusnylny sayrsayarkyayarng ahc-
 nymtyniungsnny hpyhc amyarhrirkyeat.
 yayrhumuukar nihchhtarwrtnysayarkya-
 yarng mpyayarngmlellsayar yjpurayari-
 tarar hknhtar lykrhieat. htuiukyayarng
 akyngsuutiusny yayrhuaarhpyng bhu-
 rarshkngahtantayarsiu hkyngkpyeat
 htiusuutueat amhukiu kiuytayarsny
 hcayarnglyk karlahcny askrhngsayarkya-
 yarng suutiukiu ahcnykytngghyng ng-
 har ttniungtayarmuueat. htiusiasayar
 yjpurayarhitmngsny snrhngchngky any-
 hcakaynng kngltwlyk apyhcrhisayar
 suutiunhngmskan kayarngkngsarapa-
 yarngtiuhk myngmytsayarsuutuhpyhc ngar-
 tiunhng tayarsngtayarmuueat. ahkyarsayar
 yjpurayarhitmngtiussny kiuyapyhckya-
 yarng luumyapyhckyayarngng naytiung
 yjpuujayarrskellsiu htiuskhkngsny yjpuu-
 yarhcrarakyayarngmrhi abhykyayarnngny-

huumuukar mimi kiuykiuthkartny yjpu-
 ujayar htiumbhukiu pyehcetayarmuupye.
 pnyttarsny apyhcrhisayarsuutiukiu yjpu-
 rayarhit ararhknhtareat. pnyttar nayark
 kyinsiatayarmuusayar byardittayarmuukar
 ahcnyamyellhcuanlghkyngsiurayarksayar
 sartayarkiu hknhtarstny.

8

yhkusiuhkellpyesayar akyayarngartiueat
 ahkyupahkyarhuumuukar htiusiasayar
 yjpurayarhitmngsny ngartiurhieat. ka-
 yarngkngbhuan thnkuaarnubhayartayareat
 pllngkyarbhkhmar htiumngaytayarmuueat.
 luumsayarkbhell htarwrbbhurar sayark-
 tayarmuusayar telltayarhchctnyhuusayar
 snrhnggrarhtarn bhurarwtkiupuyasarsuu
 hpyhctayarmuueat. yjpurayarhitmngm-
 nysnykar puujayarskkarnhng yjkiupuu-
 jayarhchayhkyngghar hknhtarlykhrisny
 hpyhc ngarti yjpurayarhitmngsnylny
 puujayarhcraryjthcuanthku rhireat.
 pnyttaratiung puujayarskkarkiu skkp-
 sayar yjpurayarhitmyar rhikysnyhpyhc
 htiuskhkngsny myaykyepayarmharrhinayly-
 hng yjpurayarhitmlupr. mayarrhaysny tell-
 tayarkiu sayarklupaansayarahkar tayarn-
 payarmhar ngaarpyhckellpyesayarpuanhng
 nyelyayarhewar aluanhcuantiukiu luphky-
 ngghar stipurmnyhu byardittayarkiu
 hkanrsnyhpyhc htuiyjpurayarhit tiussny ka-
 yarngknggartiueat puanpmararipnhngsar-
 siunglyk wtkiupyunaykyeat. htiumhtpar
 yayrhusny sarmytsayar gtitayartiutnsayar
 sarmytsayar ptinyarny trareat aarmhkanh-
 pyhcsnyhnganye sarmytsayar wtpyuhkyng
 ahkwngararkiu rtayarmuueat. phtmtin-
 yarnytrarsny apyhctngghkwngmrhisny mhn-
 lyhng dutiypinyarnytrar tnyrsayar ahk-
 wngkiu abhykyayarngharrsny. phtmtin-
 yarnytrarkiu htarwrbbhurarsny apyhctng
 mintayarmuusnykar ngarsny iluumyieat
 bhiubhaytiukiulkswell aellguttupynymh
 sayarngsawarsayarahkar suuti yngapay
 sayar ptinyarnytrarnhng hkyarnarsa-
 yar ptinyarnytrarschkiu israylamyiasar
 yudamyiasar tiu ngarpaysayar ahkyinkar-
 rayarklimmy. arng ngarpaybhuasayar
 ptinyarnytrar suutiusny mtnyky ngarsnylny
 suutiukiu mknyrhmumpyuhcubhellnayeat.
 nayarnngkarlahkar israylamyiasartiung ngar-
 payaansayar ptinyarnytraruumuukar
 ngarhtarwr bhurarsny ngarpnyttiukiu
 suuti hciwinyarnyhtellsiu swngmny. suu-
 tiunhluannpayarmhar rayhtarmny. ngarsny
 suutueat bhurarhpyhcmny. suutiusnylny
 ngareatluuhpyhckylimmy. htiusuutiuk
 htarwrbbhurarkiu silayarhu amyiasarhkyng
 nyeahckiuahkyngghyng tyayarkkiutyayark
 suanmauward mpayrky akayayarmuukar
 angysuansayarsuumhhe akyesuansayarsuu-
 tiung aayarnng htiusuupayarngtiussny

ngarkiusikylimny. htiuahkarngarsny
suutiapyhcmiarkiu snyhkanmny. suu-
tiuppyhcmharhkyng lwnkyuuhkyngmyarkiu
maayark maybhellnaymnyhu htarwrbrhurar
mintayarmueat. ptinyarnytrarschuu
mintayarmuusnytwng phtmptinyarny-
trarkiu hayarnghcaytayarmueat. rwayly-
ayar hayarngsayarararmnysnykar kwypya-
yarkhkyng siurayarklunesty.

9

tnnykar phtmptinyarnytrarsny wtpyu-
rarhcerngghyknghng layarkesnrhngar
htarntayarnhngng hcpsiungeat. abhysiun-
nyhuumuukar hgyarhuhkayarwayarsayar
phtmtelltayarsny semekhuan hcarpwell
rhaytayarmunnhng pyngsnglykrhieat.
dutiylukarkaratwng hgyarhgyunhu hka-
yarwayarsayar telltayarrhieat. htiutelltayar
rwhaylngpnhng rwhayhpyngmwmmsa-
yar ptinyarnytrarsayttarrhieat. htiusayttar
mnkniu htarsayarrrwayaiu apwngpwngsa-
yar aarruneat lhanant ptinyarnytrarkiu
rayhtarsayar kyayarkpyartiui snyrhikyeat.
htiusayttarpayarmhar bhunkyesayar
hkayrubimtiusny apychpypayar plngkiu
lwhmmiulykrhikyeat. htiuararmyarkiu
ywhu sayhkyarhwar pyararhrarakayarnng
mrhi. htiusiu hkpsimsayar aratiusny
pyngsnglyk rhisayararak h yjpurayarhit-
tiusny wtpyu phtmtelltayaratwngsiu
ahcnywngkyreat. dutiytelltayaratwngsiu
yjpurayarhit mngtpartnysar mimiapyhck-
yayarnng luumyapyhck kyayarnng
puujayarsayarwaykiasayarnng tnhh-
clyhng thkartnysarwngreat. phtmtell-
tayarmpykmhetiungaayarnng snrhngar
htarnsiu swarsayarlmmhpwngsaysayar aky-
ayarnkiu htiuahmararaarhpyng snrhngsa-
yar winyarnytayarsny arippatayarmueat.
htiutelltayarkar puujayarskkarnhng yjm-
yarkiu puujayarsayar karltnyhuusayar
ymkmyayarkkarl ptluanpuanpmarhpyhceat.
htiuppuujayarskkarnhng yjmyartiisny ki-
uykiukiuy sisayarhckitkiuhtayarklyhnglly
wtpyusayrsuuar hcuanlghkyngakuykiu
mpayniungsnypyhck hcarhcar sayarkhcar
amyiumyusayar nhchcartnyhuusayar
kiuyhkndharnhngsiungsayar ahtuanah-
cpwellmyar nhngtkw ashcypyngghkyng
karlthnguanmyhsar tnyrkyeat. yhkumhar
luulhkyngmglp ilayarkdharthng mhpc-
siung sarkyemythcuanlgsayartelltayar
nayarkmngglarakiyutiueat yjpurayarhitm-
ngphychsayar hkrhctayarsny ngartiuaabi-
uhtarwrwaynhuthkyng kyayjiuuihkanr
sitasway nwarcklayaswaynhngmhut mimi-
aswaytayarnhng snrhgrayhtarnhtellsiu
thkartny wngtayarmueat. akayayarn-
muukar anyhckayayrhisayar suutiui apayar
hpynsayarnwarasway sitasway nwarm
klayeatpyarsny suutiui kiuyhkndhar hc-

ngkyhkyngkiu pyuniungsnymhnlhng
htiuyhmck apychkngsayar kiuytayarkiu
htarwrwinyarnytayaraarhpyng bhurarshkn-
grhay tnglhuu puujayarsayar hkrhctayareat
aswaysny sayhkyngnhng hcpsiungsa-
yarakngkiu pyrhng sngtiusny askrhng-
tayarmuasayar bhurarshkngkiu wtpyum-
nyakyayarnng sngtiu kiuykiukiuyisayar
hckitkiu hcngkyhchayhkyngnghar sarttini-
ungtayarmuusnymhutlayar. htiukyayarnng
phtmptinyarnytrarklhtk pyhcmharsayara-
pyhckiuilny lwthchayhkyngnghar hkrhcta-
yarsny asayhkanatayarmuusny hpyhc hka-
yartayarmuasayar suutiisny gitayarnhng-
hnyssayar htarwr amwaykiu hkanrmyakya-
yarnng htiushkngsny ptinyarnytrarsceat
aarmhkanhpyhctayarmueat. amwayhkan-
hchayhkyngnghar ahkwnghay hcarhkyup-
sny amhumharlly hcarhkyuptnylyhng
hcarhkyupsayarsuusny eksayarmnymhnpye.
akymsaylyhng htiuhcarhkyupsnymtny
saymhsartnyeat. htiukyayarnngphtmptini-
yarnytrarkiu hcerngsayarhkar aswaynhng
kngmhcerng. trartayar parsmyhsayar pnyti-
tiukiui mayarrhaysny luapayarnngtiuaar
hayarpyayarpymh raynhnggrayarnhaysara-
yarnwar siteataswaykiuyu anesiusayar
siumwaytpsayarhusaupngnywnhng
kymhcarkiungluupayarnngtiukiung hpynylyk
iaswaykar sngbhurarshkng wnhkna-
yarmuasayar ptinyarnyheat aswayhpyhc-
snyhu pyayarsiueat. telltayarnhngwt-
pyusayar tnsarmyarkiuilny htiunntyu
swaynhngphynreat. pnyttaratung hkp-
simsayararatiukiui kunmtt aswayarhpyng
hcngkyhchaytateat. aswaymswnlayarnghell
apyhclwthkyngmrhi. htiukyayarnnga-
yarnkngghbuanrhissayar aratiui puanyark-
iuihtiusayaryjpuujayarkhyngaarhpyng
hcngkyhchay rsnyhpyhc kayarnkng arar-
tiukiuiasarmytsayar yjpuujayarkhyngaarh-
pyng hcngkyhchayreat. htiuiunhnganye
mhnsayarsnrayhtarntieat puanhpyhcsayar
luutiulkhpynglupsayar snrhngarhtarnt
htellsiu hkrhctayarsnymwngbell ngartiui
atwkkayarnng yhkubhurarshkngreat rhay-
tayarkiuuykiuyhkyngnghar kayarnkngk-
iuyhtellsiu wngtayarmuupye sisayarhly
yjpurayarhitmngsny snrhngarhtarnthtellsiu
suutparaswaynhng nhctiung ahcnywn-
grskellsiu hkrhctayarsny ahpnmyarhchwar
kiuykiui puujayarsnymhut. htiusiupu-
ujayarsnymhnlhng kmbharuemhch
ahpnmyarhchwar asayhkanatayarmueat.
yhkumuukar ikp karlasuan thkartny
kiuykiuppuujayarsayaraarhpyng apychm-
yarkiu sutsngpyrhngghkyngnghar pa-
yarhtarntayarmueat. luusny thkartnysay
htiunayarkmh trar hcerngtayarmuu hky-
ngkiuhkanrskellsiu htiunntyu hkrhctayarsny
luumyapyhctiukiui hkanhkyngnghar
thkartnykiuykiuppuujayarpymh nayarkthpn
htiushkngkiu myayarlnglyk naysayarsuu-

tiuki kytngkhngaliunghar apyhcnhngmsi-
unghbell payarhtwntayarmuultan.

10

ttnykar pnyttarsny nayarkhpyhcltansa-
yar mngglarakyiutiueat sayhkyarsayar
puansnhtarn kiumpy arpiikusarpsnyhpyhc
nhhchcnmptypuujayarsayaryaarhpyng ah-
tantayarsiu hkynyksayarsuutiukiu hcuanl-
nghkyngahpyhc mtnyhcayniungrar. tnyh-
cayniunglyhng wtpyusayarsuutiussy thkart-
nyhng hcnghkyhkyngsiu yarkrpyemh na-
yarkthpn sanwaygtarrhcrarakyyarng alyh-
ngmrhisnyhpyhcsayarkyyarng htiuyjtiukiu
thkartnysarpuujayar nayarkthpn mpuuja-
yarbhellnarlymnyhmhtular. yhkumuukar
yjpuujayarsnytwng apyhcmlyarkiu nhctiun-
gaayarkmayhkyngrhieat. akyyarngmuukar
nwar siteataswaysny apyhckiu mpyiniun-
gar. htiukyayarmg hkrhctayarsny ilayarksiu
kywlarsayarahkar aiubburarshkng kiuyta-
yarsny yjnhngpuujayarskkarkiu aliutayarm-
rhi snyhpyhc akynwupabhiukiuyhknhdharkiu
pyngsngtayarmuupye. merhiuraryjnhng
apyhchpyayrar yjmyarkiu aarnnhcsktayar
mmuusayarahkar kymhcarlip akynwupkiu
amhtpyu rayhtarsnyhng anye akynwupsny
kiuytayareat aliukiu sayarngaansayarnghar
swarparamnyhu akynwupwnhkanparsnyhu
lyhayarksieat. pnyttaratyungpyursayar
wtkiurnysayarnglyk hkrhctayark mer-
hiuraryj apyhchpyayrar yjahcrhisayar
yjmyarnhng puujayarskkarmyartiukiu
kiuytayarsny aliutayarmrhi aarnnhc-
sktayar mmuuu ahtkksiuhngpyemh
thpntuan aiubburarshkng akynwupsny
kiuytayareat aliukiu sayarngaansayarnghar
swarparamnyhu siusnytwng dutiywtkiu
tnyhcahykngnghar phtmwtkiu pyeat.
htiualitayarnhnganye yayrhuhkrhceat ki-
uytayarkiu thkartny puujayarsayaraarhpyng
ngartiusny hcnghkyhkyngsiu rayarkkyeat.
yjpurararhitmnynsyar naytningwtpyu-
lyk apyhckiu mhyayniungsayar yjkiu
ahtphtp ahpnhpn puujayarlykrpnayreat.
htiushkngmuukar apyhckiuahpyahkynggh-
ar yjthkutnykiu puujayarpyemhhe bhu-
rarshkngcat lkyartayar bhk ahcnaymyell-
htiung mimirnsuutiukiu mimihkyaytngrar
mhkymhtarmhetiungaayarn myayarlng-
lyk naytayarmuueat. akyyarngmuukar
hcnghkyaysarsuutiussy htarwrhcuanl-
nghkyngnghar thkartnypuujayarkhyngaarh-
pyng pyutayarmuueat. htisiunhnganye
snrhngsayarwinyarnytayarsny ngartiuar
sksaypaytayarmuusnymhar nayarnkar-
lahkarsuuti ngarpaysayar ptinyarnytrar
huumuukar ngarhtarwbhurarsny ngarpnyar
suuti suutiunhluanhtellmhar payswngmny.
suutiuhcitwinyarnyeatapayarmhar ray-
htarmnyhu ahtkkmintayarmuupyemh thpnt-
uan suutiupyhcmharhkyng lwnkyuuhkyng

amyiumyiukiu ngarmaayarkmaybell naym-
nyhu larstny. htiuaapyhctiukiu lwhtpylyhng
nayarkthpn apyhchpyaysayar puuja-
yarskkarkiu pyuhcayrarakyayarngrhi.
htiukyayarn nyeahckiu tiu yayrhueatki-
uyhknhdhartayartnyhuusayar kularkaraarh-
pyng htiuskng pyngsngtayararmuusayar
asklmshctwng ngartiusny snrhngararhtarn-
htellsiu aswaytayarkiuamhe pyuaseatarm-
rhi wngrsayarahkwngrhishpyngng bhu-
rarshkngcataimtayarkiu auphiciusayar
yjpurararhitmngghishpyngng ngartiusny
shchcarnhng pynyhcuanhsayar sbhayarhi
wiheikihcsarnhng kngsaryuanknyhkyng
tnylyk hctihluankiu sanwaygtarnyn-
glwtayarnghpynhkyng kiuykarykiulny
kynysarrayhpyng saykayarkhyng rhi pyemh
ahtantayarsiu tiuwnghkyngkpykunaan.
myayarlngghkyngakyyayarkkiu wnhkan
mtimymmrwaylyayarbhell tnykynykyku-
naan akyyarng muukar gtihartayarmuusa-
yar suusny shchcarnhngpyntnyhcuant-
yarmuueat. htiumhtpar mayttrahcitrihi-
cayhkyngngharng kayarngsarakyingkiu
kyngghcayhkyngngharng tiuktwn nhiasa-
yarsayarahkwngrkiurhar ahkyngghkyngtya-
yarkkiu tyayark htayarkhcarikynryhukyku-
naan. luuahkyiutiueat htuanhcanrhish-
nyatiung ahkyngghkyng hcnwyayhkyng-
gamhukiu mrhayarngmlwhellkyhng.
ahkyng hkyngtiukiu tiuktwnnhiasa-
yarkylayar. karlahkyin rayarklunesnykiu
htayarkshpyng sar kyuihcar kylayar. akya-
yarngmukar smmartrarkiu sipyemh kiual-
iusiuliukpyhcmharpyntlyhng nayarkthpn
apyhchpyaysaryjkiu puujayararrahkwngr
mrhibhell dnhcernghkyngkiuhkanrmnyhu
kyayarkmbbhwsayar myayarlngsarakya-
yarngrngyngsnsayar suutiukiu hpykse-
biur ar amyktayar melayarngghkyngkiu
hkanrsayarakyyarngrhieat. mayarrhayeat
trarkiupsayar suumnynsy kar sksayhkan
nhhcuesuanelyhng snarhkyngkiu mhkan-
rbhell sayreat. htiumyhmkbhurarshkngcat
sartayarkiu hkyahpyngkyayarnnglyk
mimikiuhcnghkyhcsayar ptinyarny
trareat swaykiuapyhctnglyk sukyayjuuki-
paysayar winyarnytayarkiu mhtemellmy-
ngpyulykrhisayar suusny abhymyhlayark
kyehcwarsayardkhyng hkanhtiuknykiu
sngtiu htngkysny. ngarsnyapyhctrark-
iuhcerngpiungeat. apyhcnghalayayark
ngarsppaymnyhuung htarwrbbhurarsny
mimiliutiubhiu trarhcerngmnyhuung
mintayarmuusayarsuuki ngartiusny
amhnsikyeat. askrhngtayarmuusayar
bhurarshkngcatlktayarsiu kyarakhkyng
amhusny kyayarkmbbhwsayaramhuphch-
stny. sngtiusny alngsiurayarkpyesnyayark
luumyarrhaymhar kellellnyhnysehlkyngkiu
hkanrshpyngng htisiu hkanrsayarsu-
tiungh sksansayar apayarnghabharhpyh-
shpyngng kyehcwarsayar sngreldukhkwayd-

nar myarkiu siungpyiungtiuklhnhkyngnhng
 twaykyuansayar ahttkkarlahkyinkiu aa-
 yarkmaykylayar. htiuahksngtiusny
 akynyhkanrsayar suutiawatwkkyayarng
 kyngnarsayar hcitrhirsnyarmk kiuyphch-
 nyuhchcarmyarkiu suutparluyuuhykkesa-
 yarlny kiuyuanhcrarbhii kayarngkngb-
 huansar mytsayar amyellt nysayarbh-
 ndarrhisnykiusi luyuuhyksehkyngkiu
 wmmayarksayarhcitnhng wnhkankyeat.
 htiukyayarng kyehcwarsayarakiyuhngy-
 hnysayar sngtiueat rellrnhgkyngchitkiu
 mhcwkyngnhng. bhurarshknggeat ali-
 uatarkiusayarnngpyemh gtitayarat iung
 akiukiurmnnyakyayarng snyhkanhkyng
 hcitrhirmny. abhykyayarngnnyhuumuukar
 kywlarlntansayarsusny msiungmlngbhell
 mykarmmyngmhe rayark tayarmuulimny.
 hpyayarnngmtsayarsusny yuankyngkyng-
 gaarhpyng askrhnglimny. siusayarlny
 rwaylyayarylhng ngarhcitwinyarnsny
 htiusuukiuaarrnhcskhkyngmrhiu bhu-
 rarshkng amintayarrhieat. ngartiumuukar
 pykhchekyngsiurayarkaansayarnghar
 rwaylyayarsayar suumhut. hcitwinyarnsny
 kyntng hkyngsiurayarkaansayarnghar
 yuankyngsayaarsuu hpyhckyeat.

11

yuankyngkyngsny myayarlngsayararar-
 tiukiu mykmhayarkpyu hkyngghy-
 hceat. mmyngsayaar arartiukiu
 simht hcewllmhkyngakyayarnghpy-
 hceat. htiuparmekyayarng rhayluuha-
 yarngtiusny hkyemwmtayarmuuhkyngkiu
 hkanrkyeat. yhkumyngsayaarartiusny
 arnghtngrharsayar ararhtellk mhyphcbhell
 layarkdharttiusny bhurarshknggeatam-
 intayarkyayarngsar tnyсныkiu ngartiusny
 yuankyngkyngaarhpyng sikyeat. aar-
 jaylsny karinpuujayarsayar yjhtksar
 mytsayaryjkiu yuankyngkyngaarhpyng
 bhurarshkngaarpuujayareat. htiusiusa-
 yaryjkiupujayar mimihpyayarnngmtsnyhu
 sksayhkantayarmuuhkyngkiu rlayeat.
 abhyunnyhuumuukar suulhuusayaral-
 huukiu bhurarshkngsny lkhkantayarmueat.
 siuhpyhc aarbaylsny saylwnsayarlny
 yhkupngtrrarhaysayeat. enayarksny
 yuankyngkyngaarhpyng sayhkyngnhnglwt
 bhwpayayarngeat. bhurarshkngsny
 suukiu bhwpayayarnghcaytayarmuusa-
 yarkyayarng suusny nayarkthpn mpa-
 yarmrhi. suusnybhwpayayarnngmhe
 bhurarshknggeat hcittayarnhngtwaysa-
 yarsuuhpyhcsnyhu sksayhkanhkyngkiu
 rlayeat. yuankyngkyngmrhilyhng bhu-
 rarshknggeat hcittayarnhngmtwayniung.
 akayayarnngmuukar bhurarshkng ahtanta-
 yarsiu hkyngkpsayarsusny bhurarshkng-
 grhitayarmuusnykiung kiuytayarkiu rharsa-
 yarsuuaar akiupaytayarmuusnykiung

yuankyngnyrmny. nayaresnymmyngsayaar
 amhuarartiuuki bhayarpysayar byardit-
 tayarkiuhkanrpyemh yuankyngkyng
 aarhpyng kyayarkrwanlarsayahrhcitrhi
 mimiaimsuuaimsartiuuki kytnghkyngngghar
 sngbhayarktiutnylayeat htiuyuankyngkyng-
 gaarhpyng layarkesartiuuki apyhctng
 yuankyngkyngnhngnyhnsayar hpya-
 yarngmt hkyngkiulny amwayhkanreat.
 aarbyhansny amwayhkanrlntansayarpny-
 siu htwkswarmnyakyayarng bhurarshkng
 hkayartayarmuu sayarahkar suusnyabh-
 yarpsiuswarsnykiu kiuytiungmsibhelllyk
 yuankyngkyngaarhpyng narhtayarnng
 htwkswarlayeat. suutparpiungsayarpny
 enysny nayskellsiu gtitayarnhng hcpsi-
 ungsayar pynnyuankyngkyng aarhpyng
 enysnyhpyhcnayeat. htiugtityarkiu
 amwayhkanrsayar abhayarabhtknyhu-
 usayar ijark yarkuptiunhgatuu tellnay-
 layeat. akayayarnngmuukar bhurarshkng
 tnyhtayarnngpyuhcutayarmuusayar hki-
 unghkanmyellmnyansayarmyukiukmyayarnng
 stny. suueathkngpwnhcararsnylny ar-
 wylwnsayaarahkar ptisndhayyuuniungsayar
 ahkwngtnhkiukiu yuankyngkyngaarh-
 pyng hkanrlayeat. akayayarnngmuukar
 gtitartayarmuusayarsusny shhcarrhis-
 nyhu hcit hcewllmhkyngnhng. siuh-
 pyhc htiuaamhuar luusaynhngtuusa-
 yar suutyayarksny arayatkwaarhpyng
 kayarngkng kyykellsiu smuddrarkm-
 narmraytwnkiungsayarselluankellsiu
 myarhchwarsayarsuutiueat abhphyc stny.
 yhkusiuhkellpyesayarsuuaayarngtiusny
 gtitayarnhnghcpsiungsayar akiukyayjuuk-
 iumhkanrbhell away kmyayarmnglyk
 hcitnhluannhng bhkymlyk mimitiusny
 myaykyepayarmhar tkywnsuutniung-
 gansar enysny aargntuhpyhcsnykiu ht-
 ngrharhchwarwnhkanlyk yuankyngkyng-
 ghcitnhngsaylwnkyeat. htiusiunhkhansa-
 yarsuutiusny mimitiua bhpynykiu rharkys-
 nyhu atnyalngpyayarsiukeyeat. htiusu-
 tiusny ahtkkhtwkswarsayar pynykiu
 aayarkmaysnmhnyhng htiupynysiu
 pynrsayar ahkwngghikyeat. htiupynykiu-
 maayarkmaybell kayarngkngpyny tnyhu-
 usayar sarmytsayarpynykiu tayarnghkyng
 rhikyeat. htiukyayarnng bhurarshkngsny
 suutiueat bhurar huu hkayarwayarhkyngk-
 iurhktayarmuu suutiunayhcrar bhiumyiu
 kiutnyhtayarngtayarmuupye. aarby-
 hansny huanhcmtyayarmuuhkyngkiu
 hkanrsayarahkar yuankyngkyngaarh-
 pyng ijarkkiupujayareat. ijarksarsngat
 amyiutnylimmnyhuusayar byarditay-
 yarmhch gtitayarmyarkiu hkanrsayar
 suusny mimi tyayarktnysayar htiusarkiu
 puujayareat. htiusiupujayarsayarahkar
 sayhkyngmh htmyayarkhchayhkyngng-
 har bhurarshkng ttniungtayarmuus-
 nykiu suusny aayarkmayeat. htiusarkiu

puanhckaraarhpyng sayhkynghtellkreat.
 ijarksnylny yuankynyhkyngaarhpyng
 anargtarartiui kiuamhtpyu yarpapnhnge-
 sayarkiu kayarngkyepayeat. yarkupsnylny
 sayhkyinnesayarahkar yuankynyhkyng
 aarhpyngyayarspeat sarnhncyayarkkiu
 kayarngkyepay tayarngwayhtipapayarmhar
 kiukwylayeat. yayarpsnysaysellrhisa-
 yarahkar yuankynyhkyngaarhpyng isray-
 lamyiusartiueat htwkmyayark hkyngarark-
 iupy mimiaritiueat akyayarngkiumhar
 htarayeat. mayarrhaykiu bhwarmyng-
 pyemh asnglhasay suungyhyphcsnykiu
 mibhtisusnymynglyhng yuankynyhkyng
 aarhpyng rhngbhurngamintayarkiu mky-
 yarkbell suanlptluansuukiu whkhtarayeat.
 mayarrhaysny askarwykyesayarahkar
 apyhrhisayark karmgunkiu hkhkan-
 hcarhkynghtk bhararshkngatluatiunhng
 atuunyhnysellhkanrhkyngkiusar aliurhish-
 pyngng aellguttupnyneat hcnyhchimhtk
 hkrhtayarkiyarng kellrellhkyngdukhksny
 sarmytsayark hcnyhchimhpyhcsnykiu hcitht-
 ngshpyngng yuankynyhkynghcitrhi hparra-
 yarbhurngsmeetsarhuu hkayarwayarhkyn-
 gahkwngkiupyeat. akayarngmuukar
 nayark rltansayarakyiukiu htayarkhcarmya-
 yarlnglyknyeat. yuankynyhkyngaarhpyng
 rhngbhurngamykkiu mkyayarkbell aellgut-
 tupnykiuhcwnswareat. akayarngmuu-
 kar mykmymrsayark bhararshkngkiu
 myngrbhisakellsiu tnykynyhkyngrhieat.
 saruemyarkiu hpykseyarsusny is-
 raylluutiukiu dnmhktchayhkyngngnar
 yuankynyhkyngaarhpyng pshkarpwellkiung
 aswayhpynswthkyngkiung hcayarnglayeat.
 israylluutiusny kunkiyarngswar skellsiu
 yuankynyhkyngaarhpyng eduanpnyaly
 rhayarkswarrkyeat. htiusuutiui nnytu-
 uaellkuttuluutiusny swarmnyaarhtut-
 sayarahkar nhcmypkyeat. yayrihka-
 yarmyiukiu hkunhcrkptluaniung lhn-
 nypyemh yuankynyhkyngaarhpyng myi-
 uriusny pyiulleat. pynytnsarrarhkpsny
 suulyhiutiukiu aswayhpswell lkhkans-
 yarkiyarng myuankynysarsuutiunhng
 atuu mpykhcebell yuankynyhkyng-
 gaarhpyng hkymsarreat. htiumhtpar
 abhysupayarhcrarrhisaysny. gida-
 yarng barrk rhanusan yayhs darwid
 rhmway lmhhe prayarhpktiukiyarngm-
 yarkiu pyayarmkuniung. htiusuutiusny
 yuankynyhkyngaarhpyng ahkyarsayartiung-
 niungankiuaayarngghkyng trarshpyng
 hcernghkyng gtitayarkiuwngchcarhkyng
 hkyngsaynhutkiupithkyng mearhinkiu-
 ngimhcayhkyng tarlknkbhayanngnglwtthykyng
 anarmhhtmayarkkymmarhkyng hchctiuk-
 sayarahkar hkwnaarnhngpynyhcuanhkyng
 tparamyusartiueat tpmayarkiu hpyksehkyn-
 gamhumyarkiu pyukyeat. minmtiusnylny
 sayhkyngmh htmyayarksayark mimitiusarkiu
 rpynkyeat. ahkyiusayarsuutiusny sarmytsa-

yar htmyayarkhkyngsiu rayarkliusayarnghar
 lwhtkyngkiuhmkanmyuubhell pyn-
 ghcwarsayark nyhnysellhkyngkiu hkankyeat.
 ahkyiusayarsuutiusny kellrellriukputhkyng
 hkyngnyhayarngghkyngkiuhkan htay-
 yarnghtellmharnayrshpyng hcuanhcmhkyng
 kiuhkanrkyeat. kyayarkhellhngphchkyng
 lwhnhngapiungpiung tiukhpythkyng hcuan-
 hcmnhayarngghhkyng htarlknknhng
 kwpy mykhkyngghkanrkyeat. alwnsngrel-
 llyk nyhnysellhnhphchhkyngkiuhkanlyk
 siuray sitraykiu wt lhnlyny rkyeat. ila-
 yarksny htiusuutiunhng mhtiu kmtn.
 suutiusny tayarkiyutayarngkyar um-
 ngmyaytwnghtellmharn apyayarngpyayarng
 alnylnynayrkyeat. htiusuupayarngtiusny
 yuankynyhkyngaarhpyng hkyemwmhky-
 ngsiu rayarksayarkny gtitayaratiung aky-
 iukyayjuukiuhmkanrky. abhykyayarngny
 huumuukar htiusuutiusny ngartiumparbell
 hcuanlghkyngsumrayarkrmnyakyayarng
 bhararshkngsny ngartiubhiu alinnghar
 sarmytsayark kyayarkjuukiuyanhcnytay-
 yarmuueat.

12

htiukyayarng imyhlayark myarhcwarsa-
 yar sksayapayarngtiusny ngartiukiu
 wiungranlykrhi kysnyhpyhc ngartiuisny
 hkpsimsayark wntiukiung nhayarngghk-
 ttsayarduhcriukkiung pyrharn ngartiui
 mykmhayark htarsayarpntuantiungsi-
 urayarkhkyngngnar aarmlyayarbhell
 pyaykykunaan. yuankynyhkyngkiu ah-
 cauehcerng hcuanlghcaytayarmuusayark
 shkngyayrhukiuh hcayhcayhtayarkrhukyku-
 naan. htiushkngsny mimirhay htarsayark
 wmmayarkhkyng akyayarngkyayarng
 rhkkyayarksayararar kiummhtbell lk-
 warkptiunghkanpyemh bhararshkngat
 pllgtayark lkyarbhkhtiungnaytayarmuueat.
 apyhrhisayarsuutiulktwng htiumyhl-
 yarkkyehcwarsayark setarnhayarngghhkyng
 gkiuh kantayarmuusayark shkngkiu hta-
 yarkrhushghkyngsayaraarhpyng aarlya-
 yarhcitpykhkyngnhng knglwt aansa-
 yarnghar kyuihcarkylayark. sngtiuisny
 duhcriukpyhckiu siungpyiungtiuklhn ki-
 uyaswayhtwksnytiungaayarng mkanrky
 say. htiumhtpar ngarsar htarwrbbhu-
 rar suanmtayarmuuhkyngkiu mmbhtbell
 mnaynhng. sngatapyhckiu hchcsay
 tayarmuusayarahkar hcitmpyknghng. htar-
 wrbbhararsny hkyhctayarmuusayarsuukiu
 suanmtayarmuutueat. lkhkantayarmuus-
 myhsayark sartiukiu dnhkhtayarmuutueat
 suungytiukiu siuskellsiu sngtiukiu pya-
 yarsiusayarauardhckarkiu maylyayarky-
 slayark. sngtiuisny suanmtayarmuuhkyngkiu
 hkanlyhng sartiukiupyskellsiu bhu-
 rarshkngsny sngtiukiu pyutayark muueat.
 akayarngmuukar abhmsuanmsayarsar

thcuantyayarkhrhislayar. sarapayarngtiusny
 hkanttsayarsuanmhkyngkiu sngtiusny
 mhhkanbellnaylyhng sarrngmht mngue
 mnglwngsayer sarhpyhckyeat. tnnykar
 kiuykarynhnghcpsiusngsayer abhtiulkh-
 pyng ngartiusny suanmhkyngkiu hkanrsa-
 yarahkar suutiukiur iusaykyeat. htiumyhm
 hcitwinyarnytiueat abhaliusiuliuk askhky-
 m-sarrkymny mhutlayar. akyayarngmuukar
 htiaabhtiusny mimialiusiuliuk thknsar-
 suanmpaykyeat. kiuytayarumuukar mimis-
 nrhngkhkyngparrmetayarkiungartiusny
 sksanhcayhkyngnghar ngartiuaikyukiuh-
 tayaraksar suanmpaytayarumuueat. suan-
 mhkyngmnyksnykar hkanrhcnayahkar wm-
 myayarkhcrarmhtng wmnnyhcrarhtngtateat.
 siusayar lny suanmhkyngkiuhkansayarsu-
 tiusny nayarkmh ngymshkyngnghng
 hcpsiungsayer hpyayarngmt hkyngakyukiuh
 hkanrkyeat. htiukyayarng twellwell-
 naysayarlktiunhng aarmrhisayarduutiukiuh
 hkiungkhanhcaykylayar. hkyaymhcwmsa-
 yarsuutiusny ashcmputсны sarm hkym-
 sarrhcayhkyngnghar sngtiuswarbhiuar
 hpyayarngsayerlmt iukiuh pyngsngkylayar.
 luupayarngtiunhng asngatngnay ngym-
 shkhyngkiung srhngkhkyngparrmekiung
 mheaayar liukkyayar. srhngkhkyng-
 parrmemrhilyhng abhysuumyht htarwr-
 burarkiu mhpuumyng. sngtiutwng
 thcuantyayarkmyh bhararshkngat kyayju-
 utayarkiu mrbhellmnayhcayhkyngng-
 harng hkarhcwarsayar pngmyhcpyark
 sngtiunhayarngrhkshpyng luuamartiysny
 apyhcnhngmnyhcnysuuhcayhkyngngharng
 mtrarsayar mayht unmhewellsayarsuu
 mrhihcayhkyngngharng tnphear abhi-
 unhgsaruiarakiu rayarngsayer esayarkell-
 siu bharartarkiu mriumsaypyusayarsuu
 mrhihcayhkyngngharng stinhgkynyrhuky-
 layar. sngtiusisnyatiung esayarsnyayarkmh
 kayarngkyemngglarkiu amwayhkanhkyng-
 ngharaliurhisayarahkar ngnyngpyhkyngk-
 iuhkanreat. myknyky kayarngkyemng-
 glarkiu alwnrharsayarlmy mimiabheat hcit
 pyayarnglellhkyng ahkwngkmtwaymr.
 htiumhtpar sngtiusny lknhngtwayniungs-
 a-yar tayarngsiung layarngsayermesiu
 mnysayar timtiuk mhayarngmiuk miughsk
 muntiungsung tanpiumhuthkynggasansung
 nhutkptayar asansung rayarkksynmhut.
 htiasantayarkiu kyarsayarsuutiusny htp
 mintayarmmuumnyakyayarngtayarn-
 pnyeat. abhykayayarnngnyhuumuukar
 tihrcsarnsayarlmy htutayarnkiuh htimily-
 hng kyayarkhkelhnhngphc sayhcayhupnytta-
 yarmuusankiu luutiusnyarmhkanngiungky.
 htiusiu htngrharkysayarararsny alwnkya-
 yarkmbbhwyhpyhc mayarrhayk ngarsny
 kyayarkrwan tunluhphkyngghisnyhusiueat.
 sngtiusny jiauntayarnsiung askrhngta-
 yarmuusayar bhararshkngat mytiutayarny-
 husayar kayarngkngyayruhngmyiusiung

atiungmsi myarhcwarsayar kayarngkngt-
 mntiueat hcnwayhkyngsiung kayarngkng-
 carrngwngsayer saruetiueat asngtayar-
 siung hkpsimsayarsuutiukiuh trarhcerng
 tayarmuusayar bhararshkngatantayarsung
 hcuanlghkyngsiurayarksayarsuutayarka-
 yarngtiueat hcitwinyarnytiu htansung
 ptinyarnytarshceat aarmhkantnyhuusa-
 yar yayrhuhtantayarsung aarbayleat
 aswaypyayarsiusayarararhtksar mytsa-
 yararakiu pyayarsiusayar hpynswhkyngat
 aswayhtansung rayarkkyeat. sngtiusny
 mintayarmuusayar suueathckartayarkiu
 mngyngmpymnyakyayarn stipyukyla-
 yar. myaykyepayarmhar byardittayarkiu
 sngsiusayarsuueathckarkiu ngynngpysa-
 yarsuutiusny apyhcmllwt rsnymhnyhng
 htiumyhm kayarngkngbhuan mintay-
 yarmuusayar suueathckarkiu ngartiusny
 narmhtayarnghell naylyhng sarkye-
 hcwarsayarapyhcnhng abhysiu knglwt-
 niungmny. ahtkkbyardittayarsansny
 myaykyekiulhupsny hpyhc yhkuthpn-
 ngarsny myaykyenng kayarngkngkiul-
 hupuemnyhu gtitayarrhieat. thpnhuusa-
 yarhckareatadhipparakar mluhpsayarar-
 tiukiuh tnyhcayhkyngnghar lhuapsayarar-
 tiukiuh layarkeararkellsiu pyhpyklimmnyhu
 siuliustny. htiukyayarng ngartiusnyml-
 hupniungsayarniungngankiursnyhpyhc
 hknnyarkyayarkrwanarsbharayarnhng
 bhararshkngkiuh lyayarkpthcwar wtpyu-
 niungmnyakyayarn kyayjuutayarkiu
 hcwellmkykunaan. ngartiubhararshkngsny
 layarngsaryarmehpyhctayarmuueat.

13

nyeahckiuhkyngghy hchkyngmayt-
 tartnykylayar. enysny wtpyuhky-
 ngamhukiu mmaymlayarkynghng. ahky-
 iusayarsuutiusny enysnywtkiuh pyus-
 nytwng kayarngkngtmtntiukiuh amhttmell
 enyhkankypye. akynyhkanrsayar su-
 utiunhngatuu kiuyhkanrskellsiumht
 suutiukiuh aayarkmaykylayar. sngtiusny
 kiuyhkndharnhngmknglwt sayarsuuh-
 pyhc nyhnyselfhkanrsayarsuutiukiuh aa-
 yarkmaykylayar. hkpsimsayar suutiuh
 mngglarsayarnghkyngamhunhng shch-
 carsanwarsspyuhkyngamhusny asayar
 rhihcaylayar. mtrarsayar mayhtunki-
 upyusayarsuunhngsuumyarkiu pyhcmharsa-
 yarsuukiuh bhararshkngchckayay hcerng-
 tayarumuulimmny. sngtiueatkyngkypyu-
 muuhkyngsny ngwaykiutpmkhkyngnghng
 knglwt kiuyrhisayaruhchcernhng rayarngrell
 hkyngghikylayar. akyayarnmuukar ngarsny
 sngkiuhmhcwn sngkiualyngphcmhtarhu
 gtitayarrhieat. htiukyayarn htarwr-
 hurarsny ngarkiumhctayarmuusnyhpyhc
 lusny ngarpyuniungsmyhkiungarmkya-
 yarkhu ngartiusny rellrnsayarrhitnhng

pyayarsiursayarahkwng rhikyeat. bhurashkngneatnhutkpttrartayarkiu sngtiuaar hayarpyayar sngtiukiaupsayarsuutiukiu aayarkmaykylayar. suutiusny abhysuikyngkyanpyumu hcutaysnykiu hcayhcaysngghkynglyk suutiueatyuankynyhkynkiu mheaayarngliukkylayar. yayrhuhkrhcsny mnay ynay nayarngrkarl ahcnyamyell mpyayarngmlellnaytayarmuueat. ahtuuh-tuuparpyarsayar ayuuardshckiu liuk mhpayarkpynkynghng. ahcarmyaraarhpyng hcithkiunghkan myellmyanhkyn-gmrhibhell kyayjuutayaraarhpyng hkiunghkanmyellmyanlyhng akyiurhieat. ahcarmyarkiu amhuhtarsayar suutiusny akyiukiurkypyemhut. telltayar wppyusayarsuutiuhcarrsayarahkwng mrhisaryj-pilngsny ngartiurhieat. akyayarngmukar yjpurayarhitmngsny apyhchpyaysayar yjka-yarngeataswaykiu snrhngrrar htarnhtellsiu swngpyemh yjasaykayarngtiukiu tppyng merhiureat. htiusiunhnganye yayrhus-nymimiaswayaarhpyng luumyarkiu hcngkyyhcayhkyngnghar myiutanhkarapyng asayhkanayarmuueat. siuhpyhc ngartiusny htiuskngnhngatuu kellrellhkyngkiuhkan tppyng ahtantayarsiu htwkswarky kunaan. akyayarngmukar ngartiusny ibhw amyelltnysayar myiumrhi nayarkhpyhcltansayar myiukiurharkyeat. htiiukyayarnngartiusny bhurashkngneat kyayjuutayarkiu wnhkanlyk nhuthkmasetnyhuusayar hkyemwmhkyn-gyjkiu shkngyayrhuhkrhcaarhpyng bhurashkngnrhaytayar ahcnypuujayarkyku-naan. kyayjuupyuhkyng uhchcarwaymy-hhkyngamhutiukiu mmaymlyayarkynghng. htiusiusayaryjkiu bhurashkngsny aar-rnhhcsktayarmuueat. sngtiukiu aupsayarsuutiueat hcarkiu narhtayarnng himhkylyknaykylayar suutiusny kiuytiung hchckyayarhkyngkiuhkanrsayarsuukkelsiu sngtiu hcitwinyarnyeat akyiualiongharhca-yarngnaykykuneat. sngtiu akyiukiu mhpvhchcayttsayar wmnyhkyngmrhi wmmayarkhkyng rhi suutiusnyhchckya-yarhkyngkiu hkanrmnyakyayarnng stipyulyk-naykylayar. ngartiuabhiusutayarngekylayar. ngartiusny kiuykiukiuy sisayarhcitkynyl-nglyk ararrartiu kayarngmwnhchwarkyn-g-nayhkyngnghar aliurhisayarsuuhpyhcsnyhu hcithcwelllmhkyngnrhikyeat. ngarsny sngtiurhirsau alyngamynpynrsayarahk-wngrhiehayhkyngnghar ngartiuaabhiu sutayarngmny akyayarnng ngarsnysarnhiusa-yartayarngpneat. htarwrptinyarnyt rareat aswaytayaraarhpyng siumyarkiuhtinsayar siuhtinkyehpyhcsayar ngartiushkngyayrhuk-iusayhkyngmh nhutsayarngtayarmuusayar ngyimskhkynggeatarhngbhurashkngsny miminhhcsktayarmuusayar amhuararkiu yayrhuhkrhcaarhpyng sngtiuputayarmuu sngtiusny aliutayarsiu liukmnyakyayarnng kayarngsayarakynгамyiumyiu sngtiuki-

upyupyngtayarmuuparhcaysayar. htiuskng yayrhuhkrhcsny kmbharasksk bhunkyeta-yarmuuhcaystny. aarmng. nyeahckiutiungarsny akynyaarhpyng rayhtar kyarliuk-sayar isuanmhkyngauwardhckar kiu snyhkanmnyakyayarnng ngarsny sngtiukiu nhiasayartayarngpneat. ngartiunyetima-yarsaykiu ahkyarsiu lwhtliuksnyararkiu simhtkylayar. suusny mkyarmmngmhe rayarklyhng ngarsnysuunhngatuu lar sngtiukiu twaymynglimmny. sngtiukiu aupsayarsuupayarngtiukiung snrhngsuua-payarngtiukiung nhutskkylayar. itlipyny-suupynsartiusny sngtiukiu nhutskkyeat. sngtiupayarnng kyayjuutayarrhiehcaystny. aarmng.

bhurarshkngn-hn-
garhngyayruhkrhceatkywn ngar-
garupksny arprptiu kwellpyarsayar
tsy nhcpcarsayaramyutiukiui mayt-
tarnhng kyarliukpareat. ngarnyeahckiutiui
sngtiueatyuankynhykngkiu hchckya-
yarchuanhcmhkynggarsny snyhkanhkyng-
gkiu pwarhcay ttsnyhusimhtlyk ahtuuh-
tuuaparyparhcuanhcmnhayarngrhkhkyn-
gnhng twaykyuansayarahkar wmya-
yarkhcrar akayarngskskhpyhcsnyhu
mhtkylayar. sngtiusnyalyhngmhky-
iutellbell hcayhpcuanlmgnyakyayarn-
snyhkanhkyngchitsny akunahcngpyu pyng-
parhcay. sngtiutwng thcuantayarkaysaru-
usny pnyarkiuliulyhng kellrellpyhctngkhyn-
gkiu pyutayarmmuubhell hkpsimsayar
suutiuaar hcayt narhcitnhngpaysnarta-
yarmmuusayar bhurarshkngkiu tayarnghcay
tayarnglyhng rlimmny. siurartwng tway-
tayarhkyngmrhibhell yuankynysayarch-
itnhngtayarngmny. twaytayarhkyngnrhisa-
yar suusny kar layhktlhuprharhtsayar lhi-
ungtanpiunhngtuueat. htiususayarsuusny
hcitnhhchkwrhisayarsuu pyulaysmyhtiui
mtnykynysayarsuuhpyhc htarwr bhurareat
lktayarmthcuantthkuii rmyhmhtng-
mmhthcaynhng. aayarklyhiunhimhksayar
nyeahckiusny mimihkyemyhayarkhkyngarar
warkywarwmmyayarkhcay. ngwayrttsayar
nyeahckiusny miminhimhkyngsngrellhkyng-
garar warkywarwmmyayarkhcay. akya-
yarngmui kar suusny mykpwngekllsiu
hpayarkpynhkyngsbhayarrhieat. naysny-
puusayar arhinnhnghtwksayarahkar
mykpngsny swayhkyayarkhkyngsiura-
yark apwnglly kywaytteat. tngtysayar
aswayasnglly pyayarkpyktteat. htionnytuu
ngwayrttsayar suusny mimiamhuararti
nyhiunwmpyayarkpykhkyngsiurayarktteat.
hcuanhcmnhayarngrhkhkngkiu snyhkansa-
yarsuusny mngglarrhieat. akayarngmuukar
hchckyayarchuanhcmhkyngkiu hkanpyemh
shkngbhurarkiu hkyhcsayar suutiuaar gti-
htartayarmuusayaraksrhpoukiu rlimmny.
apyhcswaysayarnghkyngkiu hkanrsayarsuu
mnysnykar bhurarshkngsny ngarkiswaysa-
yarngtayarmuu snyhu mpyayarchaynhng.
mkayarngsayarararsny bhurarshkngkiu-
swaysayarngniungar. kiuytaysrnylly
abhyuukiunyh apyhcsiu swaysayarn-
tayarmmuu. mimitpmksayarchcit swell-
ngnghpyaryayarnghkyngkiu hkansayarsu-
umnynykar apyhcswaysayarnghkyngsiu
rayarktteat. tpmksayarchitsny ptisnd-
hay yuuduhcriuksnylly pynyhcuanyh-
ngsayhkyngkiu bhwartteat. ngarkyhcsa-
yarnyeahckiutiui alwellmyuuknyhng. ka-
yarnngmthcuangnsayar sukyayjuurhismy-
htiusny alngtiueat abhtantayark skrayark-
snyhpyhc ahtkarpmh larkyeat. htuiabhsny

rway lyayartimymhkyngmrhi pyayarn-
glellhkyngaripnhng knglwttayarmmuueat.
nimbitsttwartiutwng ngartiussy auesesa-
yarakellsiu hpyhchcayhkyngngghar sm-
mart rarhckaraarhpyng mimialitayaratiung
ngartiukiui hpyhcbhwarhcaytayarmmuueat.
siuhpyhc ngarkhyhcsayar nyeahckiutiui
hkpsimsayarsuutiusny narkyarhkyngngghar
lyngmnykyhca. hckar pyayarkhkyngng-
harnng amykhtwkhkyngnggharng nhaykyh-
ca. lueatdayarsamyksny bhurarshkngat
hpyayarngmthkyngtrarkiu mpyuhcutt.
htiukyayarnng hkpsimsayarnyhcnyuuhkyng
mnarlusayarchcit lwnkyuuhkyngkiu pyrhar
sngtiuhcit winyarnkyi kytngniungsayar
ahtell hciukpyiusayarnhutkpttrarkiu nhun-
yansimmwaysayar hcitnhng hkanyuuky
layar. kiuykiukiuyhnyhpyar hutkpt-
trarkiu narruanmyhsar pyusayarsu-
umnynykar mhn mimipktimyknharkiu
kynysayar suunhngtuueat. akayarng-
muukar kiuykiukiuykynpyemh ahkyar-
siuswar mimiassngsnhtarkiu hkyhkyng
maylyayartteat. lwthkyngnhng hcpsi-
ungchcuangnsayartar hcayhcaikyngnyrhu
tnykynysayarsuumuukar trarnar maylya-
yarsayarsuumhut akynkyngsayarsu-
uhpyhchshpyng mimikyngsayarakyn-
mngglarrhisayarsuuhpyhceat. sngtiutwng
akyngsuusny selsayarktny hnpyusayarnly
miminhutkiu mhkyuptny miminhluankiu
lhnyhpyareat. htiusueat selsny ahkynyn-
heskskhpyhceat. hkmnytayarbhurarshk-
grhay hcngkyysnrhngsayar selhuumuukar
mibhmhrhisayarsuungtyiunhng mutsi-
umtiusny sngrellhkanrsayarahkar suutiukiui
kynryhupyuhcuhyng kiuytiungllyla-
yarkcanyhcaikyaynhng knghcngaansayarn-
ghar hcayarngrhayarkhkyngpaytny.

2

ngarnyeahckiutiui bhunkyetayarmuusa-
yar ngartiui shkngyayruhkrhckiu
yuankynhykngamhumhar luumyknarkiu
htayarkhkyngmrhikynhng. rwhaylkhcw-
pnhngtngtysayar awtkiu wtsngsayingny
hcsayarawtkiuwt sngrellsayar suunhhucesny
sngtiueat trarhcrptellsiu wngsayarrahkar
tngtysayarawtkiu wtsngsayingnykiuykyn
kayarngmwnsayar iarpmhartiungparhuung
sngrellsayarsuukiui hiumharnaylayar
siumhut iarpmhar ngarkhyaytngghkua-
naayark htiunglayarhuung sngtiussny
pyayarsulyhng tbbkngellkwksayarchit
mkayarngsayarakyanahcnyhng hcerngsa-
yarsuu hpyhchksynmhut layar. ngarkhy-
hcsayarnyeahckiutiui narhtayarnghkyla-
yar. layarktwng sngrellsayingnytiussny
yuankynhykyng rtarkiu rthcayhkyngng-
harnng bhurarshkngkiu hkyhcsayarsuutiuaar

paymny huwnhkantayarmuusayar niung-
gan tayarata mwayhkanhpyhchcayhky-
nghanrg htiusuutiukiu rwaykayarka-
yarmuusny mhutlayar. sngtiusny sngrell-
sayarsuukiu mhtemellmyngpyukysnyt kar.
ngwayrttsayar suutiusuny sngtiukiu nyhny-
sellnhphckkysny mhutlayar. trarplng rha-
siu swellngngkysnymhutlayar. sngtiukiu
smutsayar narmtayarmytkiu suuti-
nykellrellkysnymhutlayar. kiuynhnghcp-
siungsaysarsuukiu kiuynhngamyhkhk-
clayarhu kymhcarparsayar rwhaypnytta-
yarkiu sngtiusny hcayarngrhayarklyhng
kayarngsayarakyngkiu kyngarsiaura-
yarkkyeat. siumhutluumyknharhiuht a-
yarklyhng duhcriukkiu pyusayarsuuh-
pyhckyeat. trarkiu lwnkyuusayarsuuh
pnyttayaraarhpyng htngrrharhchw-
pyhckyeat. abhysiunnyhuumuukar
pnyttaraluanhcuankiu hcayarngrha-
yarksnytwng thcuant hkmharmilyhng
pnyttarkiu lwnkyuusayaryphchrhieat.
suumyarkiumpyhcmharnhngghu pnytta-
yarmuusayarsuuk luuaskkiu mstnhnghu
pnyttayarmuu sayeat. siuhpyhc sngsny-
suumyarkiumpyhcmharbhellnaysayarlny
suuaskkiustlyhng pnyttarkiu lwnkyuusa-
yarsuuhpyhceat. lwthkyngtraratiumg
hcerngkyngkiu hkanrltansayarsuukell-
siu hckarpyayarhkyng amhpuhyhkyngkiu
hcerngky layar. krunarmrhisayarsuusy
krunarkiumrbhell trarhcerngkyngkiuhkan-
rlimmny. krunarsny trar hcerngkyng-
kliauyarng warkywartteat. ngar-
nyeahckiutiut thcuantayarksayarsuuk
ngarsnyy uankynyhkyngghieat hupyayarkly
akyngkiu mkyng bhellnaylyhng ab-
hyakiurhisnny. htiuy uankynyhkyngsny
htiusuukiu kytngniungslayar. nyeahcki-
unhmtiusny awtahkynyhcnryhi naytiung-
carrsayaarahcarmrhisayarahkar sngtiutwng
thcuantayarksayarsuuk ngymwphwar-
swarkylayar. nwaykylayar. wkylayarhu
pyayarkly suutiukiunhngtayarlyaysar-
yar asuanasayarngkiu mpaybhellnay-
lyhng abhyakiurhisnny. htiunytuu
akyngnhngkngsayar yuankynyhkyngsny
tpartnyrhisayarkyayarnng asayhpyhceat.
tnnykar sngsnyy uankynyhkyngghieat.
ngarsnyakyngghieat. siuhpyhc sngsnyakyn-
gmribhell sngteaty uankynyhkyngkiu
pylayar. ngarmuukar akyngaarhpyng
ngareaty uankynyhkyngkiu pymnyhupa-
yarkrarrhieat. bhurarshkngtsuutnyrhis-
nyhu sngsnyyuaneat. kayarnngpayeat.
ntsiutiusny yuan kyayarkrwan tunlhup-
kyeat. lyhppayarsayarlau akyngnhngkngs-
ayar yuankynyhkyngsny asayhpyhcsnykiu
sihkyngslayar. ngartiua bhaarbyhansny
mimisarijarkkiu yjplngpayarmhartngl-
huupuujayarsayarahkar akyngaar hpyng
hpyayarngmtarsiu rayarksny mhutlayar.
yuankynyhkyngsny akyngnhngatupyupyng

akyngaarhpyng hcuanlngsnykiusimyn great.
aarbyhansny bhurarshkngkiu yuankyns-
nyhpyhc suueat yuankynyhkyngkiu hpya-
yarngmt hkyngkellsiu mhttayarmuueat hu-
usayar kymhckarpnyhcuanlayeat. aar-
byhansnylny bhurarshkngat aswayhuu
hkayar wayarhkyngkiuhkanreat. luus-
nyy uankynyhkyngaarhpyngsar hpya-
yarngmtarsiuayarksny mhut. akyngaarh-
pyng rayark snykiu sngtisimyngrkyeat.
htiunytuu pynytnsarrarhkpsny tmm-
tiukiulhkanpyemh ahkyarsayarlmpyng
lwhtliuk akyngaarhpyng hpyayarngmtarsiu
rayarksny mhutlayar. winarynhngkngsa-
yarkiusny asayhpyhcskellsiu akyng-
nhngkngsayar yuankynyhkyngsny asay
hpyhceat.

3

ngarnyeahckiutiut ngartiusnysar kypntysa-
yar hchckayarhcerngkyngkiuhkanrmnyhu
sngtiusi amysaysarsarmhpyhckynhng.
ngartiurhismyhsny amysayaraarh-
pyng mharttkyeat. hckaraarhpyng
mharhkyngmrhisayarsuu mnsnykar
hcuanlngsayersuuhpyhceat. mimikiyuki
tkiuyluankiu hkyuptny niungsayarsu-
uhpyhceat. myngkiu niungghyngnghar
phcpkiujkhkwantteat. siupyu myngki-
uytkiuyluankiu lnyhcaytteat. htiunhtpar
alwnkyesayarsngbhayarsny pyngchwarsa-
yar layhunnhnglwngsarsayarlnt tkm
kiungaliurhisnyatiung ngysayartkmhpyng
lhytateat. htiunytuu lyharsnyngysayar
anggarhpyhcsayarlnt alwnwarkywartteat.
abhymyhlayar mynrhchwarsayarknghar
annnyngsar mesny nyhiniungsnykiu
kynparlayar. lyharsny mehpyhceat.
duhcriukeat layarkdharthnyhpyhceat. hti-
siunhnganye lyharsnyngartiueat anggar-
tiutwngtny tkiuyluankiu nyhcnuyuhcayeat.
jartihckkiulnyrhuiateat. mimisnylny
ngrellmerhiu hkyngkiuhkanlykrhieat.
sarrellmyiu nghkmyiu twarttsayartirh-
sarmmyiu ngarmyutiukiuluumyiusny
aayarngttsnyatiung aayarnghkellpye. ly-
harkiukar abhyluumsiumaayarngniung
msuanmiungsayar asiuanyhchpyhceat.
sayhcayttsayar asipatayarknhngpyny-
hcuaneat. ngartiusnylyharhpyng hkm-
nytyarbhurarshkngkiu kayarnngkyepay-
tkyeat. bhurarshkngat puanshtarn-
tayarhnganyehpsnngsayar luutiukiul
lyharhpyngkyinselltkyeat. nhuttpart-
nyahellk htayarmnarhkyemwmhkyngnhng
kyinsellhkynghtwktparsnytkar ngar-
nyeahckiutiut htiusumhpyhckayarngrar.
hcmraypayarkpayarkty ahtellkhkyusa-
yarraynhng hkasarayrayhtwktlyslayar.
ngarnyeahckiutiut sngbhayarsnpngsny
sanlwngsekiu seniungslayar. hcpyhcp-
ngsny sngbhayar shpnsekiu seniungsla-

yar. htiuatuu ngnsayarraysny hkyiusa-
 yarraykiumhpyhchcayniung. sngtiutwng
 attalimmarhngpynyhcaansayar pn-
 yarrrhithcuantyayarkrhilyhng htiusuusny
 pnyareat nhuynansimmwayhkyngnhngt kw
 kayarngmytsayar kyngkyanpyumuuhkyn-
 gaarhpyng mimiamhutiukiu pyparhcaey.
 siumhutsngtiuhcithtelmhah hkarhcwarsayar
 gunpyantrhkyng rntwayhkyngmrhilyhng
 smmartrarkiu musarhpyng sn mwarky-
 warkynhng. htiususayarpnyarsny ahtkmh-
 skrayarksayarpnyarmhut. myaykyepn-
 yar jartiptipnyar ntsiupnyarhpyhceat.
 akayarngmuukar gunpyantrhkyng rnt-
 wayhkyngmrhilyhng mngyimwprunrnhgk-
 thkyng siunyhchwar pyumuuhkyng
 amyiumyiarhitteat. ahtkmh skrayarksa-
 yarpnyarmuukar rhayuehchwarcnghkyeat.
 htiumhtpar asngatngnay tkyeat. hpyyny-
 hngsayersbhayarrhieat. swaysayarnglwyeat.
 krunarhnhng kayarngkyiunhngng pyny-
 hcuaneat. lyhclyuusayarcitrhieat. lyhi-
 uwkhkkyngnhngkngchngceat. asngatng-
 nayhkyngngharpyuhcuttsayar suutiusny
 hpyayarngmthkyngtrareat myiuhcaykiungy-
 imskhchwar kyellttkyeat.

4

sngtiutwng hchctiukhkyng rntwayhkyng-
 gsny abhyakyayarnkyayarnghpyhcsny.
 sngtiuanggar myar hchcpiungsayar
 kilaysar karmhctikyayarnghpyhcsnyhmhut-
 layar. sngtiusny tpmkmrky. luuaskkiu
 stng alwnliuhkyngsayarlayarbhctirhng
 alumpynyhcuanniungky. rntwayhkyng
 hchctiukhkyngkiulny pyumrky. akya-
 yarngmuukar sumtayarngbell naykyeat.
 sutayarnghynglly karmgunhkanhcarhcrar-
 tiurhihcayhkyngnghar alwelltayarngsa-
 yarkyayarngrky. mtrarsayarmayh-
 tunmhewellsayar yayarkyarinmtiut
 layarkemisaharysny bhararshkngnhng
 snkyngbhkhpyhcsnykiu msikysayar. ila-
 yarknhng misaharyhpwelliisayarsuusny
 bhararshkngceat rnsuuhpyhceat. kymh-
 carhkyk ahkynhsheskskhpyhcsnyhuung
 ngartiut tynaysayar winaryntayarsny
 ngyuuhcuuhcayhkyngsayar sbhayarrhis-
 nyhuung htngkysayar. htiuwinyarnyta-
 yarsny sarmarysayar kyayjuukiupyuta-
 yarmuueat. htiusiunhnganye kymhcarlar
 snykar htayarnghwarhcarayarkarsayasu-
 tiukiu bhararshkng setartayarmuueat.
 hctihnimhkysayar suutiuaar kyayjuupyu-
 tayararmuueathularstny. htiukyayarngh
 bhararshkngceat alutayarsiu liukkyayar.
 marrrntkiu setarkylayar. siupyulyhng
 suusny sngtiutank pyayswarlimmny.
 bhararshkngkyngkpykylayar. siupyu-
 lyhng sngtiuhkyngkptayarmuulimmny.
 apyhchrhisayarsuuti sngtiulkkiu hcngkyy-
 hcaykylayar. hctihnchckwrhisarsuuti

sngtiuhcitn hluankiu snrhngchaykyla-
 yar. sngrellngyiungyngghkyng hctim-
 sarnynytwarhkyng ngiukywaymyntmhky-
 ngrikylayar. sngtiuryhkyngkiu hctim-
 sarnynytwarhkyng hpyhchcaykylayar.
 wmmayarkhkyngkiulny wmmnyhkyng-
 pyhchcaykylayar. bhararshkngghaytar
 kiukykiukiuy nhimhkykylayar. siupyulyhng
 sngtiukiu hkyemyhayarktayar muulimmny.
 nyeahcktiutiu ahkyngghkyngtayarkki-
 utyayark krellhkyngkiumpkyukynghng.
 nyeahcktiuhkyngkiu krelll suuapychrhis-
 nyhu hcerngsayersuusny trarkiu krellleat.
 trarapyhchrhisny huhcerngceat. htiusiupy-
 ulyhng sngsnytrarkiu kyngsayersarmhut
 trarkiu hchckayarhcerngsayersuuhpyhceat.
 pnytttrarkiu htarpungsayersuu hchck-
 yayarhcerngpiungsayersuu tpartnyrhita-
 yarmuueat. htiusuusny kytnghkynggharng
 hpyksehkyngngharng ttiungtayarmuueat.
 suutparkiuhchckayarhcerngsayersngsnykar
 abhysuunny. ynay nkhpyn imnysa-
 yarmyusiu swarkykunaan. htiumyiu
 tnhhctluannay kunsywhpyng amytraa-
 yarngh pyukyunaanhu suuttsayarsuuti
 narhtayarnkylayar. nkhpynnayabhysiu
 hpyhcmnykiusngtiusmiky. sngtiu asksy
 abhysiusayarar hpyhcsny. hknht-
 ngrharpyemh kwpyayarkttsayar ahkiuang-
 wayhpyhceat. htwrbbhararsny alutayarrhi
 ngartiusnylnyaskrhnglyhng isiupyuky-
 naan htiusiupyuky kunaanhu sngtiusius-
 ngrarhpyhceat. yhkusngtiusny mimi-
 tayarnglwharhkyng warkywarkysaeat.
 htiusiusayarwarkyarhkyngghisnyhsny
 mkayarnghmsngpyhceat. htiukyayarngh
 kayarnghsarakkyngkiu silyk mkyngbell-
 naysayar suusnyapyhchrhieat.

5

ahkyngsuhtay suukywytiut yhkularky
 sngtiupayar rayarkltansayar sngrell-
 dukhkhwaydnar kayarng ngiukywayaa-
 yarhckay. sngtiuhchcarphchcnyssny puph-
 cplykrhieat. awtkiulny piukiuhcarlaypye.
 rwhayngwaylnyahkyaytk pykkunpye.
 htiauhkaysny sngtiutbhk sksayhpyhc
 mekellsiu sngtiuasarkiuharlimmny. na-
 yarksuansayarnayrkkarlabhiubhndarkiu
 snyhpukyppyetkar narhtayarnghky sngti-
 lykwk ritsayarsuutiukiu lnyhcar ahkm-
 paybellnaysayarkyayarngh htiuahksny
 kywaykyaraylayeat. ritsayarsuutiueat
 aayarrhchcknggasansnylny kayarnghkng-
 biulhkyay arhnghtarwrbbharareat narta-
 yarhtellsiuwnglaypye. sngtiusny myaykye-
 payarmhar karmgunhkanhcar alwnpya-
 yarmwaykpye. strsayarnaykellsiu mimitiu
 nhluankiu mwaymyuukykye. hpyayarnghm-
 sayarsuukiut apyhchcerng kwpmkykpye.
 suusnylny sngtiukiu msetar. htiukyayarngh
 nyeahcktiutiu shkngbhararkywlartayarmuus-

nytiungaayarn g snyhkanlyk hcayarn gnayky
layar. akylylupsayar suusnyarn gmiugh
nayarkmiughkiursnytiungaayarn g ab-
hiuhiuksayar myayasekiu snyhkanlyk
hcayarn gnay myayarl ngtteat. sngtius-
nylny snyhkanlyk hcayarn g naykylayar.
kiuyhcit nhluan kiumyellmyanhcaykylayar.
shkngbhurar kywltayarmu sayarahky-
inayarklunepye. nyeahckiuti u hchckya-
yarhcernghkyngnhng knglwtmnyakyayarn g
ahkyngghkyngngyngghkuanpyhctngghkyngkiu
mpyukynhng. trarhcerng piungsayarsuusny
tanhkarnarmhar rhitayarmueat. ngar-
nyeahckiuti u htarwrbhurareat narmtayarkiu
amhepyu hayarpyayarsayar prayarhpktiusny
sngrell dukhktwayhkyng snyhkanhkyng eat
puansksaykiu pyky pyehumhtkylayar.
snyhkanniungsayarsu utiusny mngglar-
rhisayarsuuhuu ngartiusny hkayarkyeat.
yayarbhsny snyhkan kyayarn gkiu sngtiuk-
yarrkypye. htarwrbhurarsny mimi-
amhukiu lkhcsttayarmu armhar alwn-
snar hcuanmktayarmu ukyayarn gkiulny
simyng rkypye. ngar nyeahckiuti u hkpsim-
sayaramhu arartiutwng kyinsiu hkyngkiusar
rhayarn gkylayar. kayarn gkngbhuan kiu
tiungtny mkyinkynhng. myaykyeki u-
tiungtny mkyinkynhng. htiumhtpar
abhyakiu arhpyngmyh mkyinkynhng.
apyhchcernghkyngnhng knglwtmnyakya-
yarn g sngtiuhckarmhar hutsnykiu ahut
mhutsnykiu mhuthpyhchcaykylayar.
sngtiutwng sngrellhkanrsayarsuurhilyhng
sutayarn ghcay. rwhngl nsayarsuurhilyhng
sarlansehkyng kiusiuhcay. narsayarsu-
urhilyhng sngaupkiuhkayar suuti u sny
shkngbhurareat narmtayarkiu amhepyu-
lyk luunarkiusenhngluu suuapayarmhar
sutayarn gkyhcay. htiusiupyulyhng
yuankynyhkyng eat phtnarsny luunarkiu
kysy shkngbhurarsny suukiut mya-
yarkhcaytayarmuumny. suusnyapyhc pyu-
misayarlny htiau pyhckiu lwhttayarmuumny.
ahkyngghkyngtyayarknhngtyayark ki-
uyapyhckiu bhayarpytayarn gpnkylayar.
hkymsarmny akyayarn g ahkyngghky-
gtiua bhiu sutayarn gkylayar. suutayarka-
yarn gsutayarn g arhinkye sayarphtnar sny
alwntnhkiupareat. eliy sny ngartiukellsiu
layarkdhanrar kyngl nsayarsuuhpyhcsa-
yarlny miughmrwarmny akyayarn g ahtuush-
pyng sutayarn gsayarahkar suannhcnhng
hkyayarklptluanmyaypayarsiu miughmr-
warbhell nayeat. thpsutayarn gsayarahkar
miughkayarn gkngsny miughrwarhcayeat.
myaykyesnylny mimiase kiuselayeat.
nyeahckiuti u sngtiutwng thcuantyayark-
sayarsuusny smmartarlmhlwellswar su-
utparsny htiusuuki u pynhcaylyhngmuukar
apyhchrisayarsuuki u mharywngsayarlmhm
pynhcaysayarsuusny winyarnyki u sayhkyn-
gmh kytng myarhchwarsayarpyhctiuki u
hpuanauptt snyhu htiusuusny simhthcay.

yayrhuhrkhrceat tmtayar ngarpaytrusny
 narhtayarnghkyngkyayjuu yayrhuhrkhrceat
 aswaytayarnhng hpynhkyngkyayjuuki-
 uhkanrmnyakyayarng winyarnytayaraarh-
 pyng snrhngghkyngsiurayark hkmyntayar
 bhurarshkngceat anargtansuarntayaratung
 rwaykayarktayarmuusayarsuutnyhuusayar
 puntupyny glartipyny kppdayarkipyny
 aarrhipyny bisunipyny arprptiu kwel-
 parysayer enysnyaargntutiukiu kyarliuk-
 pareat. kyayjuutayarnhng ngvim-
 skhkyngsny sngtiumyarpyparparhcaysa-
 yar. askrhngghkyngnngghcpsiungsayar
 myayarlngghkyngakyayarng rhihcayhkyng-
 nghar hpayarkpynhkyng nyhchwnhkyng
 nyhiunwmhkyngnngghcngsngsayararmway-
 tayarkiu ngartiusny hkanrhcaymnyakya-
 yarng yayrhuhrkhrckiu sayhkyngmh ht-
 myayarkhcaytayarmuusayaraarhpyng
 kyehcwarsayarkrunartayarnhnganye
 ngartiuikiu thpnphychbhwarcaytayar
 muusayar ngartiushkngyayrhuhrkhrceat
 hkmyntayar bhurarshkngsny mngglarhi-
 tayarmuuhcaystny. htiaumwaytayarsnykar
 nayarksuansayarkarl htngrrharhcayhkyng-
 nghar pyngsngsayar kytnghkyngsiu
 rayarkhcaymnyakyayarng yuankynhkyng-
 gaarhpyng bhurarshkngceat nyhkiutayarsny
 hcayarnghayarktayarmuusayar sngtiuab-
 hui kayarngkngbhuan siuhtarlykrhisa-
 yaramwaytny. arnykiuhcuahcmhkyng-
 gkiuhkanniungsayarlny pykhcettsayar
 rwhaykiuhchckyayarkhcuahcmhkyng-
 ghtk sngtiuyaukynhkyngkiu hchckya-
 yarkhcuahcmhkyngayarsny mptsynhng
 yayrhuhrkhrceapayarhtwntayar muusayarahkar
 ahkyeamwm gunsray bhunaarnubhayar
 aluiongharhpyhcmnyakyayarng ahtuuh-
 tuuaparyarsayar hcuahcmhnyayarn-
 grhkhkyngkiu hkanrsayarakyyarngghilyhng
 sngtiusny yhkukhnhkanr wmmnysayarl-
 ny ahtksiuhkellpyesayar kyayjuutayarkiuhta-
 yark rhwnglnsayarhcitrhikyate. htiuskhgk-
 iusngtiusny mmyngbhhuusayarl-
 nyhkyhckyeat. yhkumharlnymmyngbhellyk
 yuankynysayar aarhpyng bhunasayrngh
 hcpsiungsayar pyayarmmheniungsayar rhw-
 nglnhkyngghcitnng wmmayarkkysnyhpyhc
 hcitwinyarnykiu kytnghkyngtnyhuusayar
 yuankynhkyngceat akiukiuhkanrkhyeat.
 htikuynghkyngkyayarnghararakiu prayarh-
 pktiusny hcayhcayhchckyayarmaymyn-
 rharhpway sngtiu hkanrsayar kyayjuu-
 tayarakyyarngkiu hayarpyayarkypye.
 hkrhctayarkhantayarmuusayar sngrel-
 lkiung sngrellhkanpyemh wnghcarta-
 yarmuusayar bhunhcnymcimkiung suu-
 tiahtellrhisayar hkrhctayareatwinyarnysny
 sksayhkanhngsayararahkar abhymnysa-
 yarsuukiung abhysiusayarahkyinkarlkiung
 siulitayarmuusnyhu maymynrharhp-

waykyeat. kiuyhayarpyayarpuyhucsayar
 ararmyartiusny kiuyabhiumhut sngtiuab-
 huihpyhcsnyhu htiusuutiu aarhpwng-
 pytayarmuueat. kayarngkngbhuanmh
 hcaylwhttayarmuusayarsnrhngsayar
 winyarnytayarparlyk sngtiuuar ewan-
 gaylitrarkiu hayarpyayarsayarsuutiusny
 htiauararmyarkiu sngtiuuar yhkukyarpya-
 yarkypye. htiauarartiukiu kayarngkngtmt-
 ntiusny hcayhcaykynyrhu hcnycarhkyng
 sayarkcaytnar hcitrhikyate. siuhpyhc
 sngtiuhcitnhluanikiu hkarphcnymmar-
 stirhikylayar. yayrhuhrkhrceapayarhtwntayar
 muusayarahkar sngtiusesiurayarkltansa-
 yarsukyayjuuki asuantiungayarngh mya-
 yarlngkylayar. ahtkk sngtiusny mhayarn-
 miukhtellmharkyngsayar tpmkhkyngtrarkiu
 yhkumliukmykngbhell narhtayarnghctsayar
 suongkellsiu hpyhc sngtiukiuhkayarta-
 yarmuusayar suusnysnrhngtayarmuus-
 nynyntuu kyngkyanpyumuusnyhtiu
 snrhngghkyng rhikylayar. akyyarngmuakar
 ngarsnysnrhngtayarmuusayarkyyarng
 sngtiusnylny snrhngghkyngrhikylayar hu
 kymhcarlarstny. luomyknharkiumngell
 hkpsimsayarsuutiueat akynghatiung hcerng-
 tayarmuusayarkhkmnytayarkiu sngtiusny
 sutayarnghkiukwylyhng enysnyhpyhchcn-
 ykarlptluan kyayarkwansayarkhchitnng
 kyngnayky layar. mihcnybhskkynglnysa-
 yar ahkynnhkyngkyanpyumuuhkyngmh
 rwhayngwayahchrisayar hpayarkpyn pykhce-
 ttsayar uhchcmhng sngtiukiurwayta-
 yarmuusnyhmhut. abhyapychmyhmri
 anyhcaiyanngh kngghcngsayar siusnykell-
 siusayar hkrhctayareat asway tayarmytnh-
 grwaytayarmuusnykiu simhtkylayar.
 htiiuhkrhctayark ikmbharmtnymrhimhe
 hknhtartayarmuuhkyngkiu hkanhngsnyh-
 pyhc kiuytayaraar hpyng bhurarshkngkiu
 yuankynysayar sngtiuabhiu inayarksuansa-
 yar karl htngrrhartayarmuupye. sngtiusny
 bhurarshkngkiu htayarklykyuankynhkyng
 myayarlngghkyngghihcayhkyngnghar
 htiuskhgkiu bhurarshkngsny sayhkyng-
 gmh htmyayarkhcaiy bhunasraykiu
 paysnartayarmuupye. sngtiusny hpa-
 yarkpynpykhcettsayar myiuhcayaaarhpyng
 hpyhcbhwarsnyhmhut mhpayarkpyn-
 mpykhcettsayar myiuhcaytnyhuusayar
 askrhng ahcnymyellntayarmuusayar
 bhurarshkngceatnhutkptayaraarhpyng
 hpyhcbhwarsayarkyyarng nyeahckium-
 yarkiihkyhcyayarnghmsayarngh amhnhky-
 hchkynggaliungghar hcithtellmshmmartarkiu
 narhtayarnghkyk kiuyhchitnhluanikiu hc-
 ngkyyhcaypyesnyhng anye hcngkyyisayar
 hcitnngghahkyngghkyng aarkysayarkhy-
 hchkyngmaytarrhikylayar. luomyiurhis-
 myhsnylny mykpwngkellsiuhyhceat.
 luomyiueat bhunrhismysnylny mykpw-
 ngkellsiuhyhceat. mykpgsnynyhiunwm-
 swayhkyayarktteat. apwnglny kywaytteat.

htarwrbhurareat nhutkpttrarmuakar
karlahcnymyelltnyeat. htinuhutkpt-
tayarсныsg tiuaar hayarpyayarsayar
ewangaylitrarhpyhcsnty.

2

htiukyayarng sngtiusny shkngbhurareat
kyayjuutayarkiu mynyhcmkysnyhpyhc
amyiumyusayar mnarluuhkyng lhnhy-
pyarhkyng lyhiuwkhkkyng ngyuuhcu-
uhkyng kellrellhkyngrhismyhkui pyrhar
kytngkhgngaliungar nhutkpttrareat ni-
uhchcaarhpyng kypewarmnyakyayarng
bhwarhcsayarsuungykellsiu htiutarniukiu
alwn liuhkingsayar hcitrhikylayar.
luutiupyhtar bhurarshkngwayhkytta-
yarmuusayar askkyayarkmyktnyhuusayar
htiushkng htansiusngtiusnyrayark askkya-
yarkmyarkellsiu asngsngahtpht tnysa-
yarklykrhishpyng dhmmtiukhpyhckyeat.
yayrhuhkrhcaarhpyng bhurarshkngnhhc-
sktayarmuuar dhmmyjkiupuujayarsayar
snrhngsayar yjpurayarhit myiulnyhpyhck-
yeat. htiusiunhganyekymcarlsar nykar
rwayhkyysayar tiukhtayarngamyhckya-
yarkmykkui jiaun tayarngpayarmhar
ngarhkyithtareat. htiukyayarkkui amhep-
yaysayarsuusny rhkkyayarkhkyngmrhinun-
grarhu larstny. siuhpyhc yuankynyhkyn-
grhisayar sngtiukarbhunasyarhieat.
narmhtayarngsayersuutiukar tiukkiut-
nylupsayarsuumyar pyhtarsayar kyayarksny
nayarkthpntiukhtayarngahwtwhpyarsiu
rayark pyneat. narmhtayarngbhell nhutkpt-
trartayarkiu htimi lellsayarsuutiusny htimi
lellhcrarkiyayark mhayrwngchrcarkiyayarkl-
nyhpyhceat. htiumhunhg twayhcayhkyn-
gngghar htiusuutiukiu hknhtartayarmuustny.
sngtiumuukar mhayarngmiukhtellmh
aanbhwyysayar alngtayarsu hkiayarswngta-
yarmuusayar suueatgun kyayjuumyarkiu
bhayarpyhcayhkyngngghar rwayhkytta-
yarmuusayar amyihpyhckyeat. mnghcsny-
hcimrhisayar yjpurayarhitmyiu snrhngsa-
yarluumyiu piunghtiuktayarmuusayar apa-
yarngasngphpyhckyeat. ahtkkapayarngas-
ngmhu yhkutwng bhurarshkngceat apayarn-
gasngphpyhckyeat. krunar kyayjuutayarkiu
ahtkkmhkanrsayarlny yhkutwng hkan-
rkyeat. hkyhcsuuti winyarmynhngghcpcy-
iungttsayar kiuykarytpmkhkyngtiukiu
rhayarngmnyakyayarng enysnyaaagntukell-
siusayar sngtiukiu ngartayarngpneat.
sarsnarpluutiusny sngtiukiukellrellpyhct-
ngkysnyamhumhar bhurarshkngkynyrhu
hcerngtayarmuusayar nayrk sngtiueat
kayarngsayarakyingkiu suutiusny hta-
yarkrhu bhurarshkngkiuhkyemwmnmnyakya-
yarng suuti rhyatngtylyayarkphcwar
kyngnaykylayar. shkngbhurareat mykn-
hartayarkiu htayarklyk ahtwtamyttny-
huusayarrrhngbhurnghpyhchcay luusiu

tiukiu dnhcernghcayhkyngnggharng luuka-
yarngtiukiu hkyemwmhcayhkyngnggharng
rhngbhurnghknharsayar wnmngghpyhchcay
luutiutwng hcernghknharsmyhsayarm-
ngeatauphchuihkyngkiu wnhkankylayar.
akyayarngmuukar sngtiusny kayarngsa-
yarakyingkiu kyngsayaaraarhpyng luumiuk-
tiueat miukmellsayar hckarkiu hkyayh-
cayhkyngngghar bhurarshkngsny htiusiusa-
yar alitayarrhieat. luulwthpyhcsayarlny
lwt hkyngakayarrhngpyng mkayarngsa-
yaramhutiukiu hpuanaupsayarsuukellsiu
mkyng bhurarshkngceat kywnkellsiu kyng-
gnaykylayar. hkpsimsaysarsuutiukiu
riusaykylayar. nyeahckiumyarkiu hkyhcky-
layar. bhurarshkngkiu kyayarkrwan hkyng
rhngbhurngkiuriusayhkyng rhikylayar.
ahcayhkanngysarti alwnkiyayarkrwanhkyng-
ngnhngtkw kiuyshkngtiueat auphchuihkyng-
kiu wnhkankylayar. shkngsnyhchitkayarng
hpyynynghsayarsbhayarrhisnyhpyhchc-
cay kymtmsayarsbhayarrhisnyhpyhchcay
wnhkankylayar. akyayarngmuukar bhu-
rarshkngceat myknhartayarkiuhtayark
mtrarsayarnyhnysellhkyngkiu narkyn-
ghcwarhkanrlyhng kyayjuurhieat. ki-
uya pyhckiyayarn dnhanrsayarahkar
snyhkanlyhng abhyhkyemwmhcrarrhisny.
kayarngmwnhchwarpuy sngrellhkanr-
sayarahkar snyhkanlyhng bhurarshkng
rhaytar kyayjuurhieat. akyayarng-
muukar htiusualiuungar sngtiuki-
uhkayartayarmuupye hkrhctayarsny
ngartiutatk hkantayarmu snyhpyhc
hkyaytayarrarkiu rhayarkliuhcayhkyng-
ngghar puansksaykiuhartayarmuupye.
htiushkngsny duhcriukkiumpyu nhutta-
yarlly musarkiurharmtway kellrellhkyngkiu
hkanrsayarahkar pynmkellrell. asayhkanr-
sayarahkar hkyimhkyayarkhkyngkiumpyu.
trarshpyng hcerngtayarmuusayarsu
kiuykiukiy apnhanayarmueat. ngar-
tiusnyapyhcnhngsiungsayararar asayhpyhc
hpyayarngmt hkyngar askrhngchaymny
akyayarng ngartiupyhcmayarkiu kiuyta-
yartiung shctiungmhkanhtayarmuupye
dnhkytayarmyaraarhpyng sngtiusny
anarpyayarklykrhikyeat. sngtiusny
ahtkkmlmwhell pyayarksayarsuukellsiu
uhpyhckyeat. yhkumuukar siuhitinty
huusayar sngtiueatwinyarnytiukiu auph-
chuikynyrhutayarmuusayararhnghtansiu
pynrayarkkypye.

3

ahtksiuhkellpyesnyntuu minmtiu ki-
uyhknpgwneat auphchuihkyngkiu wnhkanky-
layar. siuppyu nhutkptbhurartayarkiu
narmhtayarngsayar yayarkyahkiyirhi-
lyhng htiusuutiusny trarmnarsayarlly
sngtiueat kyayarkrwanhkyngngghar hc-
ngkyysayarakyingtiukiu htayarkrhu

mimimiyareat akyngearhpyng swaysa-
 yarnglyk atuuparmny akyayarngrheat.
 sngtiu tsarsnghkyngmhukar sanpngky-
 hchkyng rwhaysnghkyng awtwtghkyngt-
 nyhuusayar apyngtsar sngghkyngmh-
 pyhchcaybhell bhurarshkngghaymhar
 abhiumyarchwarhtiukasayar nhunyanngim-
 skhkyngsbhayartnyhuusayar mhpayarkpyn
 mpykhcettsayar tsarsnghkyngghisayar
 hcitnhluaneat atwngluuhpyhchcaykyla-
 yar. bhurarshkngkiu kiuhcarsnrhngsa-
 yar minmtiusny rhayk htiusiukiuyki-
 utnsarsnglyk hcarrarsny aarbyhankiu
 shkngguhkiayrwayar suueathckarkiu
 narhtayarnskellsiu kiuyhknngpwnear auph-
 ciuhkyngkiu wnhkankyeat. sngtiusny
 kayarngmwnhchwarkyng kyayarkrwan
 tunluphkyngalyhngmrhbbhellnayliung
 hcarrareatsmehpyhckyeat. htiusny-
 tuu yayarkeyartiututayarnghkyngamhu
 aseatarmrhicayhkyngnghar askrhngghkyng
 kyayjuu tayarkiu sksanamwayhkanrsa-
 yar suuhkyngkellsiu stipnyarnhng lya-
 yarhchwarkiyuhkngpwnnhngatuunay aar
 nnyaysarsuukiu pyusngsnyatiung suukiu
 hcayarnmpyuhcukylayar. ahkyupahk-
 yarhckarhuumuukar sngtiupayarngsny
 hcittnyetnywttnyrhikylayar. hcitkyngnar
 hkyng nyeahckiuhyngkellsiuhyhchkyng
 snarhcuamkhkyng hcitnhimhkyhkyng-
 grhikylayar. sngtiusny kayarnkyemng-
 glarkiu amwayhkanhchaykyngaliungghar
 hkayartayarmuusayarsuu hpyhcsnyhu
 simht ahkyngghkyngtrntuanmmuu pyn
 mkellrell mayttarpiuhkyngkiu pyukylayar.
 askkiumwaylyayarchay kayarngmwn-
 sayar nayrktikiu twaymynghkynggh-
 har aliurhisayarsuusny mimilyharki-
 umkayarngsayarararnhng knglwtchay.
 miminhut hkmlynmusarhckarkiu mpya-
 yarhcaynhng. duhcriukkiulwhellrhayarn
 suhcriukkiupyhcyar. suutparnhng as-
 ngatngnayhkyngkiurhar mheaayarn
 liuhcay. akyayarngmukar htarwr-
 hurarsny hpyayarngmtsarysuutiuki
 kynyrrhutayarmueat. suutiutayarn
 hkyngkiulny narhtayarngtayarmueat.
 duhcriukpyusayar suutiukiukar htarwr-
 hurarsny myknharlwhellayarmueat.
 sngtiusnykayarngsayartarkiu kyngsa-
 yarsuuhpyhchlyhng abhysuunyhnyseilm-
 nny. hpyayarngmtghkyngtrarkyayarn
 sngrellhkanrlyhngmuukar mngglarrhiky-
 eat. suutiueathkyimhkyayarkhkyngkiu mky-
 yarkkyhng mhtitlnkyhng. hcitnhluantell
 htarwrarnghbhurarshkngkiu riusayhkyng-
 grhikylayar. sngtiuumayarnghkynggeat
 akryayarnkiu maymnyasarsuuhis-
 myhtiuaar nuunyanaysarbhayar kya-
 yarkrwanaysarbhayarnhng pynpyay-
 arkynghar karlahcnympyt asnggh-
 naykylayar. hkrhctayarsny sngtiukyngsar
 akyngekayarnkiu rhuthkysayar suutiusny

kellrellpyhctngsayarahkar kiuytiunghrkky-
 yarkhkyngmrhimnyakyayarn sngtiusny
 kiuykiukiysisayarchit kynynglyk nayky-
 layar. bhurarshkngaliutayarrhilyhng
 suhcriukkiupyu sngrellhkanhkyngsny
 duhcriukkiupyu hkanhkynghtk sar ka-
 yarngeat. hkrhctayarsny kiuyhknd-
 haraarhpyng asaystghkyngkiuhkan win-
 yaryntayaraarhpyng askrhngghkyng siu
 rayarktayarmuusnyhpyhc ngartiuki
 bhurarshkng ahtantayarsiu piusayarnghkyng-
 ngghar hpyayarngmtayarmuu sayarsu-
 usny mhpayayarngmtsayar suutiutatk
 duhcriuk apyhcmryakyayarn thkarhkanta-
 yarmueat. htiuwinyarnytayaraarhpynglny
 kywsartayarmuu yhkuhtayarnghatellmhar
 lhayarnghataysar winyaryntiuaar trarha-
 yartayarmueat. htiuwinyarnytiumuukar
 rhaykarl nayarelkhtk nnyaysarsuutnyhu-
 usayar luurhchayayarktiuki rayaarhpyng
 kysysayarsnbbhayarkiu tnyluphcnytwn
 bhurarshknggeat hknrtayarsnyunglngha-
 yarmuu sayarnly narhtayarngsayarnwin-
 yaryn hpyhcsny. htiususayar upmaratiung
 yhkutwnghbtijansny yayrhuhkrhchtmya-
 yarktayarmuusayaraarhpyng ngartiuki
 kyngtgeat. btijanhysusayar kiuykaryeat
 anyhcaikyaysaykyayarkhkyngkiu msiuliu.
 kiuykiu kiuysisayarchitkynylng bhur-
 arshkngghay wnhkanhkyngkiu siulustny.
 htiuskngsny kayarnkngbhuanisui kywta-
 yarmuusnyhpyhc kayarnkngt mnaehchisa-
 yar aarnarhck tnhkiumpyartikiu auphciulyk
 bhurarshknggeat lkyartayarbhk rhita-
 yarmueat.

4

htiusiuhkrhctayarsny kiuyhkndhartayar
 ngartiutatkhtantayarmuusnymhnsayarkya-
 yarn sngtiulny htiususayarsbhayarkiu
 lknkpyusuanhcewellkylayar. akyayarn-
 muukar kiuyhkndharhkansayarsuusny
 duhcriuk tiunhng lwtngyimsnyhpyhc
 nayarkthpnsuutiueat tpmkhkyngtrarkiu
 mkyng bhurarshknggeat aliutayaratung
 kynglyk kiuyhkndharaskapiungahk-
 yarkynrhcsayarkarlkiu lwnhcaytteat.
 sarsnarpluutiueat aliuliuuk kilaysarny-
 hcnyhuhkyng karmtpmkhkyng hcpy-
 hcnyhng yhcmuuhkyng pwelluphkyng
 sayarkkyuuhkyng adhmrruptuki kiuy-
 wyhkyngkynly ngartiulwnhcaypya-
 sayar askkarlsny ngartiuaarayarkpayeat.
 yhkumharsngtiusny suutiunghatuu msksan
 karmgun lwnkyuunyhcnyhucwarmmpyus-
 nyararkiu suutiusnyaanau kellrelltkiyeat.
 siuhpyhc askrhngsayar suutiukiung saysa-
 yarsuutiukiung trarhcearnghkyngghar
 asngghitayar muusayarsuurhay htiusu-
 tiusny hchckayayarkhkyngkiu hkanrkytan.
 htiaukyayarnkyayarn luutiurhay ki-
 uyhkndharaarhpyng apyhchcearnghkyngk-

iuhkanrsayarlny bhurar shkng rhaytayar
 hciwinryarnya arhpyng askrhngmnyakya-
 yarnng saysayarsuuti usny ewangaylitrarkiu
 kyarrk yeat. hkpsimsayaramhuarartiusny
 asuansurayarklusny hpyhcsayarkyayarnng
 smmarstirihikylayar. sutayarnghkyn-
 gal- iung har hcyarnngnaykylayar. ahkyarsa-
 yaramhuararhtk mk ahkyng hkyngaarkyesa-
 yar hkyhchkyngmayttarsny myarhcwarsayar
 apyhctiukiu hpuanaup tteat. mynyt m hky-
 ngmrhibhell ahkyng hkyng enysnywtki-
 upyukylayar. sngtiusny sukyayjuuta-
 yarkiu asesehkanrksyn nhnganye bhu-
 rarshkng eat ahtuhtuu apyarpysayar
 kyayjuutayar bhdarhciukayarnngkellsiu
 ahkyng hkyngwayngh payk m kylayar. bhu-
 rarshkngsny ararrar yayrhu hrhca arhpyng
 bhuntayarhtngrharhcaymnyakayarnng
 hayarpayarsayarsuusny bhurarshkng eat
 byardittayarnhganye hayarpayarhcay.
 ahkyarsayaramhukiu sayarnng rwksayarsu-
 usny bhurarshkng paysnartayarmuusayar
 ahcw msttiatiung sayarnngwkhcay. htiub-
 hurarshkng sny kmbharaskskbhunasray
 ahcw msttirihitayarmuuhcaystny. aarmng.
 hkyhcsuuti sngtiukiu hcuanhcmhrarbhiiu
 yk hkhkansayar mehchchkyng ararkiukar
 sngtiu aanaubhwy sayarararhpyhcsnyhu ht-
 ngmht aanauhkyngmrhikynhng. sngtiusny
 hkrhctayareatsngrellkiu sksankysnyh-
 pyhc bhuntayarpayarhtwnsaya rahkar
 alwnwmmayarkrwngl mnyakayayarnng
 yhkupng wmmayarkkylayar. hkrhct a-
 yareat narmkyayarnng krelll hkyngkiuhkan-
 rlyhng mngglarrhiky eat. akayayarnngmu-
 ukar bhurarshkng eat bhunkyesayarwinyarn-
 tayarsny sngtiupayarmhar kyinwpta-
 yarmuueat. suutiukiu krelll hkyng
 sngtiukar hkyemwmhkyng rhitayarmuueat.
 luuaskkiust sayarapyhc suuuhcharkiu hk-
 iusayarapyhc duhcriukkiupyusayarapyhc
 suutparamhu rayarnhayarsayarpyhchri
 sngtiutwng abhysuymh mkanhcaynhng.
 hkrhcyarnhpyhcsayarkyayarnng hkanr-
 lyhngmuukar rhkkyayarkhkyng mrhi-
 caynhng. htiuamhukyayarnghkanrlyhng
 bhurarshkng eat guntayarkiu hkyemwmh-
 cay. bhurarshkng eat aintayarsartiukiu
 rhayuehwarhchckyayarhcerngsrayar
 ahkyinrhipye. ngartiukiu rhayuehwar
 hchckyayarahkyinrhipye. ngartiukiu
 rhayuehwar hchckyayarhcernglyhng bhu-
 rarshkng eat ewanglitrarhckarkiu narm
 htayarnngsayarsuutiueat amhusny abhys-
 upyelimmynny. hpyayarnngmtsayarsuusny
 kytng hkyngsiu rayarkniunghkellsnymh-
 lyhng bhurarshkngkiu mkiukwy sayarsu-
 apyhctngrharsayarsuusny abhyhmar-
 payarlmmynny. htiukyayarnng bhu-
 rarshkng eat aliutayarat iung sngrellhkan-
 sayarsuuti usny bhurarshkngkiu shchcar-
 rhisayar askshkngkellsiumhtlyk kayarnngsa-
 yarakynngkiukynngay kiuytayarmimitiu

askwinyarnykiuapnhankyhca y.

5

sngaupararnng hkrhctayareat sngrelldukhh-
 waydnarkiu simyngsayarsksayarnng hkn-
 ht ar sayarsuutngrharhcaytayarmuultansa-
 yar bhunasraytayarkiu sksansayarsuuhpy-
 hcsayar ngarpaytrusny sngtiutwng rhisayar
 sngauphkyngtiukiu tayarngpnpareat.
 siutiunhgatuurhisayarbbhurarshkng eat
 siutayarhckiu htiuhkyngamhumhar ani-
 ung htirnsayarkyayarnng mhut mhcnkgyssa-
 yarhceppwarkiu tpmksayarkyayarnngmhutb-
 hell alulihcaytnarhcitrhi kynyrrhu auph-
 tinkylayar. aseaseaupsayar asngtayartiukiu
 aarnarht ar hciutrpysnymhutbhell siuta-
 yarhcu rhaymharpuansksaykiupysayarsu-
 uhyhchkylyayar. siuhpyhchlyhng siuhtinakye
 payarhtwntayarmuusayarahkar sngtiusny
 mnyhiumwmttsayar bhunkyesayar pner-
 hcsrhpuukiu hkanrkylimny. htiunnytuu
 askpyiusayarsuuti askkyesayar suutiueat
 hckarkiu narhtayarnngkylayar. htiuumhmk
 ahkyng hkyngtyayarkaayarktyayarkn-
 himhkylyknay nhimhkyhkyngt nsarkiu
 sngkylayar. akayayarnngmuukar hta-
 yarnnglwharhcayarkarsayar suutiukiu bhu-
 rarshkng setartayarmuueat. hci nhimhksa-
 yar suutiuaar kyayjuupyutayarmuueat.
 htiukyayarnng karlahkyintnlyhng bhu-
 rarshkngsny sngtiukiu hkyemyhayarkta-
 yarmuumnyakayayarnng thnkiukyesayar
 lktayaraayark kiuykiukiuy nhimhkykylayar.
 sngtiukiustinhng kynyrrhutayarmuusa-
 yarkyayarnng sngtiu hciurimhkyngamhurhis-
 myhtiukiu kiuytay ar apnhankylayar.
 smmarstirihyk maipbhellhcyarnngnaykyla-
 yar. sngtiueat rnsuutnyhuusayar marntsn y
 hayarksayarhkyngs aykellsiu abhysuukiu
 myiurmnnyhuu lhnlynrharhpyay-
 lykrhieat. siuhpyhc luupy nyarprptiurhisa-
 yar sngtiu nyeahckiumyartiusny htiu-
 siusayarsngrellkiu hkanrkysnyhusimhtlyk
 yuanky nyhkyngt ny marntnky setarkylayar.
 hkrhctayaryayrhua arhpyng ngartiukiu htar-
 wrbhunasraytayarsiu hkyartayarmuusayar
 hkpsimsayar kyayjuupyutayarmuusayar
 bhurarshkngsny hksnngrellhkanpyesayar
 sngtiukiu hcuanlntnykynyhkiunghkan-
 myellmyan hcay tayarmuulimmny. htiub-
 hurarshkngsny kmbharasksk bhunasray
 ahcw msttirihitayarmuuhcaystny. aarmng.
 ngarsnysngtiukiu tiuktw nswaysayarnnglyk
 sngtiuhewell snykpsayariararmyarsny
 bhurarshkng eat kyayjuutayaramhn hpyhc-
 snyhu sksayhkanly ihcarkiu akynyaarh-
 pynggray pyemh ngarhcithtng snyatiung
 sngtiuamhu shchcarrhisayarnyeahckiu sil-
 warnukhpyngy hkupayliueat. ngarsar-
 markumhch barbulunmyiurhisayar
 sngtiunhgatuu rwayhkyytayarmuusa-
 yar asngtayarsny sngtiukiu nhutskkyeat.

ahkyngghkyngtyayarkkiutyayarkmayttarn-
mhkyngnhng nhutskylayar. hkrhc-
tayarnhngsiungsayar sngtiuapayarng
ngyimskhkyngnrhihcaystny. aarmng.

yayrhuhkrhceatkywntmntayar ngarrhimun-
paytrusny kyntngtayarmuusayararhng
ngartiukbhurar shkngyayrhuhkrhceat
hpyayarngmthkyngtrarkiu ngartiu
yuankynsynnytuu mythcwarsa-
yaryuankynhykyngkiu rsayarsuutiuaar
kyarliukpareat. bhurarshkngkiung ngar-
tiushkngyayrhukiung sisayaruanaarhpyng
kyayjuutayarnhng ngymiskhkyng sny
sngtiumpyarparhchaysayar. htiusiunhn-
ganye ngartiukiubhunthkiutayarnhng
hkayartayarmuusayar bhurarkiu sisayaru-
anaarhpyng ngartiuaaraskrhngkhkyng
bhurarar mwaylyayarkhkyngnhghcps-
ingsayartararrhismyhtiukiu bhurartnhkiu
tayarsny paysnartayarmuupye. htiusiusa-
yaraarhpynglly alwnkyemyt abhihtiiksaya-
r gtimyarkiu ngartiuaappaytayarmuupye.
akayarngmukar htiugtityayarmyarkiu
amhepyu sngtiusny layarketpmkhkyngany-
hcakaynnhng knglwtshpyng bhurarptikiu
sksanrsayarsuu hpyhckymnyakyayarngtny.
htiusiulungghar sngtiusny yuankynhykyng
selkiung sel pnyarkiung pnyar karm-
gunhkyuptnyhkyngkiung snyhkanhkyng
bhurarwtkiupyu mwaylyayarkhkyngkiung
htiumwaylyayarkhkyng nyeahckiuhcuan-
mkkhkyngkiung nyeahckiuhcuanmkkhkyng
hkyhchkyngmayttarkiung alwn kyiu-
caraarhtut htipsngkylayar. akayarn-
gmukar htiuparmmetiusny sngtiu rhi
kywywlyhng ngartiushkngyayrhuhkrhckiu
sikywmhkyng mpyngrihcayhkyngngharng
akuyimell mpyhchcayhkyngngharng
pyupnygttkeyeat. htiuparmmenhng kngsa-
yarsuumukar mykhciken eat. kiuymykhce
kiukiupiteat. mimiapyhchayarnng saykya-
yarkiyayarnngkiu maylyayareat. htiukya-
yarnng nyeahckiutiu sngtiuhkanrsayar
hkayartayarmuuhkyngnhng rwayhkyyta-
yarmuuhkyngkiu tnymyell hcayhkyngnghar
sar kyuihcaraarhtutkylayar. siupulyhng
rwaylyarkhkyngnghghcnkynglwt snyhpyhc
ngartiukiukytngtayarmuusayar arhngshkng
yayrhuhkrhceat htarwrniungngantayarhtell-
siu wngcharkhyng ahkwng kiu sngtiuaarky-
wywhcwar paysnartayarmuultan. htiukya-
yarnng yhkuhayarpyayarsayarsmmartrarkiu
sngtiusny narlly tnykynhykyngnrhisa-
yarnly isisusayar hckarmyarnhng sngtiuaar
ahcnympt stipaymny amhukiu ngarm-
maymlyayar. ngartiushkngyayrhuhkrhcsny
byarditpaytayarmuu snyatiung ngartnyhki-
urartellkiu mkyarmmyngmhe ngarphcswar
rmnyararkiu ngarsimht itell rhinayhcnkyarl
ptluan sngtiukiuk stipay nhusayarapsnyhu
ngarsbhayarrhieat. htiumhtpar ngarhcu-
taysnynayark sngtiusny iararmyarkiu
ahcnymhtmhchayhkyngnghar ngarkiyuhcar
aarhtutmny. ngartiushkyngyayrhuhkrhceat
tnhkiutayarkiung kywllartayarmuuhkyn-

gkiung sngtiuaar kyarpyayarsayar ahkar
ngartiusny priyarynhng pyngsngsayar
nddarre hckarkiumliuk bhunaarnubha-
yartayarkiu kiuytiungmyng sayar suuhpy-
hckyeat. abhysunnyhuumuukar isiusny
ngar nhhcskmytniurar ngareat hkyhcsar
paytnyhuusayar asantayarsny htuumytsa-
yayarayarnngawartayarhtellk htiushkngsiu-
rayarksayarahkar hkmnytayarbhuarskhng
ahtantayarmh gunsraybhunaarnubha-
yarkiuhkanrtayarmueat. kayarnngkng
rayarklarsayar htiuasantayar kiu ngartiusny
snrhngsayartayarnngpayarmhar shkngbhur-
ar nhngatuurhisayarakhar kyarrkeyeat.
htiumhtpar sarmyellmyansayar nartgti
hckar tayarsny ngartiu rhisayeat. hcihnhlu-
anhtell bharrun tk kyynepayarhtwksny
karltiungaaayarnng htiuanartgtihckartayarkiu
mhayarnngmiukarp htwngng sayarsemekell-
siumht sngtiusny amhepyusngkyeat.
kymhcarparsayar aarngtti hckarmysny kar
kiuyaliualyayarkankmpayarhu rhyuehcar
simhtkylayar. akayarngmukar anartgti-
hckarsny luu aliuarhpyng hpyhcbhuus-
nymhut bhurarsngat snrhngsayarsuutiusny
snrhng sayar winyarnytayareat tiuktwtnta-
yarmuuhkyngkiu hkanr hayarpyayarkyeat.

2

siusayarlny yudluutiutwng mihcsarpra-
yarhpk rhikyeat. htiunntuuy hpyksettsayar
mihcsardithi ayuumyarkiu priyaryaarhpyng
swng mimitiukiukytayarmuusayar arhngk-
iungyngpylyk mimiapayar siu lynghcwarsa-
yarhpyksehkyngkiu rayarkhchaysayar
mihcsarsuutiusny sngtiutwngnrhikylimmy.
suutiunyhcnhyusayar akynghdhlaitiukiuk
amyarsayarsuutiusny liuksayaraarhpyng
smmartrarlarm asrsny pykhcelimmny. suu-
tiusny larymbhlwnkyuulyk hkyayarmayar
sayar hckarnhng sngtiukiukunswykylimmy.
suutiupyhchcernghkyngsny rhaykarl
mhhe mhpngmnwell suutiuhpyksehkyng-
ngsnyly aimpmyayar. akayarngmukar
pyhcmharsayar kayarnngkng tmntiukiuk
bhurarshkngsnynmhyayartayarmmuu
ngrellhtellsiu hkyliukpyemh hckckya-
yarhcernghkyng alionghar hkyuphtar mha-
yarnngmiuksankiunhngkhynnhayarnngta-
yarmueat. rhaylayarkdhartkiulnynmhya-
yartayarmmuu. hpyayarngmthkyng
trarkiuhayarsayarnayarenhng luuhkunh
yayarktiukiukhayarnngmtayarmmuu bhurarkiu
mkiukwy sayar layarkesarapayarngtiukiuk
raylwhmmiu hcaytayarmmuu eat. sayarduan-
myiunghg gayarmayarmyitiukiuk merhiu
hpykserar dnhe rntayarmuushpyng
nayarnng mtrar sayar akynghky kyn-
gaansayarsuutiuk aarpuansksaykiu htarta-
yarmueat. htiuahkarmtarsayarnng suutiueat
nyhcnhyusayar akynghaarhpyng nhayarn-
grhkhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsuu hpyayarnng

mtsayar layartkiu kynhut tayarmueat.
 htihppayarngmtsayarsuusny mtrarsa-
 pyngchwarynhny sellreat. bburarwt
 mwaylyayarsayar suutiuki hcuanhcm
 nhayarngrhkhkyng ahtellk kynhut hkyngng-
 harng mtrarsaysuutiuki dnhkanhcaymny
 a kyayarn nyhcnuyusayar tpmkhkyng
 kilaysarnhng tkw karmgun aliusiuliuk
 aarnarhckkiu mhtemellmnyngpyusayar
 suutiuki ahtuu shpyngdnhkanhcaymny
 akyayarn trarsuanhpytsayarnayabhiu
 hkyuphtar hkyngngharng htarwr bburarsny
 tniungtayarmueat. htiusuutiusny relrng
 sayarsuu kiuy aliusiulukt sayar suhpyhc
 bhuntnhkiukyesayarsuutiuki krellwanky
 eat. kayarnngmtmtiumuukar suutiutk
 hkwn aartnhkiukyesayarnly htarwrbbhu-
 rarrhaytayar suutiuaarkellrellhchwarsayar
 pyhctngkhkyngkiumpyuky. suutiumuukar
 bhmhpyksebbhuar hpnsng sayar tirhcsarn
 skskkellsiu mimitiunarlmysayar ararkiu
 krellrelyk mimitiupuppyksayaraarhpyng
 akun ahcng pyphcehkyngsiurayark mtrarsa-
 yar amhueat apyhckihkanrkylimmny.
 nayahkyinpng lwnkyuuhcwar karm-
 gun hkanhcar hkyng amhusny pya-
 yarmwaryrarhpyhcsnyhu suutiusbhayar
 rhieat. sngtiunhgatuuhcarsayark pwellup-
 sayarahrk mimitiumharywngsayarsbha-
 yarnhng lwnkyuuhcwar karmgun hkanhcar
 sngtiu anyhcakyay ahcwnakwk hpyhck-
 yeat. suutiunsyuumyarkipyhcmharsayar
 kilay sarnhng pynyhcuansayar mykhcirhi
 duhcriukkiu mpyubhell mnayniungky.
 hcitnhluanmtnykynysayar suutiuki apyh-
 csiu swaysayarngttkeyeat. layarbhlwnkyu-
 uhkyng kynglly kyintayarmuuhkyngat
 sarhpyhckyeat. hpyayarngmtsayarlmhtel-
 lkhtwk lwhellswar shpyng bayarsayareat
 sarbarlmeatlmkiuliukkyeat. htiubarlm-
 sny mtrarsayar amhueatahkkiiu tpmk
 mimiduhcriukatwkkyayarn suannhkyng
 kiuhkanreat. abhysiunnyhuumuukar
 hckarmppayarniung sayar mynysnyluub-
 harsaaraarhpyngmywk htiiu prayarhpkeat
 miukmellhkyngkiumpyhctarlayeat. htiusu-
 tiusny raymrhisayar raytwngkellsiu
 laytiuk lwngsayarmiughtimkellsiu hpy-
 hckyeat. suutiuaabhiu thkellnsayar
 htarwrmbhayarngmuiukkiu siuhtrahkyrhieat.
 akyayarngmuaar mharywngghkyng kynglly
 sayar suutiuahtellk pyayhtwklsayarsu-
 tiuki htararn lwharsayar ahkynynhekar
 pyayarsnyhng jartipkti tpmkhkyng ki-
 laysarlwnkyuuhkyngaarhpyng apyhcsi
 swaysayarngttkeyeat. lwthkyngahkwn-
 ghrhisnyhu wnhkanlykpg kiuytiungpuppyk
 hkyngeatkywnhpyhckyeat. abhysiu nyhu-
 umuukar luukiu niungsayarararsny luueat

shkng hpyhceat. kyntgtayarmuusayar
 arhngshkng yayrhuhkrhc kiusikywmhkyn-
 gaarhpyng layarkenynhcnuyuhkyngnng
 kng lwtpyemh thpnkyayarmi rhuanlyhng
 nayarkhpyhchn sny rhayhpyhchnhtk-
 sarsiuat. hpyayarngmt hkyngtrarlmi kiusi
 mimihkanhkellypye sayar snrhng sayar
 pnytkiuthpnhcwnphcsnyhtk htiumki-
 umsihbhellnaysayar sarkayarngeat. hk-
 waysny mimibhnhptkiupynhcareat. wk
 snylnsaypyemh rwantwngluupyneathu
 mhnsayar hckarpuansny htiusuutiupyny-
 hcuanstny.

3

hkyhcsuuti idutiyaawardhcarkiu sngtiuaar
 yhku ngarray payliukeat. snrhngsayar
 prayarhpktiusny ahtkk hayarpyayarsayar
 hckarmyarkiu kyntgtayarmuu sayar
 arhngshkngbhurareat tmntayar hpyhc-
 sayar ngartiu eat pnytkiung sngtiusny
 aayarkmay hcayhkyngnghar ihcarnhhch-
 cayarng sngtiueat kynyhpyuusayar hc-
 itwinyarny tiukiu ngarstipay nhiiusayareat.
 rhayuehwar simhtapsayarararuumuukar
 nayarksuansayar karl pykypyuttsayar
 suutiusny mimitiutpmkhkyngatiung ky-
 ngnay shkngbhurarkywlarmyhuusayar
 gtitayar sny abhymhar rhisnny. bhiub-
 haymyar aippyayar snyayark hkpsimsayar
 arartiusny hpnsngchck hpyhcskellsiu hpy-
 hcmylehpyhckylimmy. rhaykarlmiughka-
 yarngkngkiung rayhtellk htwkrayhpyng
 tnsayarmyaykyekiung bburarshkngat
 nhutkpttaysarny hpyhchcaytayarmuuka-
 yarnghng hpyhcbhuusayarlaryardharkiu
 htiusiuaarhpyng raynhng lwhmmyhup
 hpyksekyayarnkiu htiusuutiusny mht-
 mihkyngsayarhcitmrhiky. ykhrhisayar
 miughkayarnghngmyaykemuukar
 trarsuanhpyt adhmmluutiuki hpyk-
 sesayar nayrk tiungaayarn htiiunhutkpt
 tayaraarhpyng siuhtrark rhi merhi-
 uhkyngabhiualionghar nayrchstny. hky-
 hcsuuti htarwrbbhurarmhar karlrk sny
 anhhc thtayarngkellsiu anhhcthta-
 yarngsny trkkellsiu hpyhcsny ararthkukiu
 mmaylayarky nhng. luuahkiytiusny
 nhayhkyngkiumhtsnyatiung htarwrbbhu-
 rarsny gtitayarararmhar nhaytayarmuu.
 ngartiu twngabhyusuymhpyk hcebell
 rhismyhtiusny nayarngrhchayhkyngng-
 har aliutayarrhi ngartiuuki snyhkan
 tayarmueat. suuhkiusny nynyahkar-
 larskellsiu htarwr bburareat nayrksny
 larlimny. htiiunw miugh kayarnghkngsny
 kyehchwarsayarasannhngtkw pyayark
 swarlimmny. myaykyekiuymhhc myaykye-
 yarmhar pyulup smyhsayarartiusny
 kywmlayarnghkylimmny. siuhpyhc iarar-
 aluanhcuantiusny kunhcnmgmnymhnsayar
 kyayarn miughkayarnghkngsny menhngpyk

layark dharttiusny puuaarkyelyk arnykyi-
uhkyngkiu hkanrsayar naytnyhuusayar bhu-
rarshkngheat nayrayark limmnyhusngtiusny
myayarlngtayarngtlyk snrhngsayarakyngk-
iukyngghkyng bhurarwt mwaylyayarkhy-
gaarhpyng abhysiusayarsuu hpyhcap
kysnny. yhkurhismyhsayararartiusny pykr-
sayar lny hpyayarngmthkyngtrartynayrar
miughkayarng kngshcnhng myaykyeshckiu
ngartiusny gtitayar nhnganye myayarl-
ngkyeat. htiusiumyayarlnghkyngrhisa-
yarkyayarng hkyhcsuutiu sngtiusny any-
hcakyaynhng knghcng abhy apyhcmym-
parbell rhaytayarsiu ngyimwphcwar
rayarkmny akyayarng kyuhcaraarhtutky-
layar. ngartiuhkyhcsayar nyepayarlusny
mimihkanrsayar uarnpnaratiung sngtiau-
aar ray payliuksayar hcarng suusnyiararmyar
kiupyayarhcerngsayar auwardhcarrhismy-
htiung parsnynhnganye ngartiu shkngbh-
rarsnyhkantayarmuuhkyngsny kytngmny
akyayarng hpyhcsnyhumhtkylayar. htiuh-
cartiu hkkhkellsayararahkyiurhieat.
mttsayarsuu tnykynyhkyngmrhisayarsu-
tiusny htiuararmhhc kywngsayarkymh-
careat ankkiau mhayarnglhn kiuykiuki-
uyhpyksettkyeat. siuhpyhc hkyhcsuutiu
mtrarsayar suutieat priyaryaarhpyng
sngtiusnylny swaysayarngrarsiu liuk
sngtiutnykynyhkyngmh mrwaylyayarmny
akyayarng iararmyarkiu sinhngpyehpyhc
kiuykiu kiuyhcayarngrhayarkkylayar.
kyayjuutayarng ngartiukiu kytngtayarmu-
sayar arhng shkngyayrhuhkrhckiu siky-
wmhkyngng kyepwarkylayar. htiushkngsny
yhkumhhc htarwr nayrk karlptluanbhunas-
rayrhitayarmuuhcay stny. aarmng.

rhayuehcwarkpnhgpyhc ngartiusny ki-
 uytiungkyarlyk kiuymykhcinhgmyng-
 glyk hcayhcaykynyru lknhg hcm-
 sphkellpyesayarartnyhuusayar askrhngsa-
 yarnhutkptayarnhngsiungsayarararkiu
 sngtiuaarpyskyeat. htiuaasknyht-
 ngharhkellpye. ngartiulny myngkrypye.
 hkmnytayarnhngatuurhibhuu ngartiuaar
 htnghrhkellpyesayar htiuhtrarwaskkii
 ngartiusny sngtiuaar sksayhkanpyskyeat.
 ngartiusny hkmnytayarnhngng sarta-
 yaryayrhuhkrhcnhgng misaharyhp-
 wellrsnyhpyhc sngtiusny ngartiunhg
 misaharyhpwellhcayhkyngnghar ngartiuk-
 yarmyngsrayarararkiu sngtiuaarpyskyeat.
 sngtiueat wmmayarkhrarakayayarn
 hcuanlghcayhkyngngharlly iararmyarkiu
 ngartiusny rayliukkyyeat. htiunhutkpt-
 tarayhtan ngartiusnykyarr sngtiuaar
 pyssayartrarrhckarhuumuukar bhurar
 shkngsnyalng hpyhctayarmuueat. bhu-
 rarshkng mhayarnngmiukalyhngmrhi.
 ngartiusny bhurarshkngnhng misa-
 haryhpwellpyehusiulykpng mhayarn-
 miukkyngllylyhng shhcarrar kiumkyng.
 musarkiusuansayarsuu hpyhckyyeat. bhu-
 rarshkngsnyalngnhrhitayarmuuskelsiu ngar-
 tiusnyalngkyngllylyhng ahkyngghkyng
 misaharyhpwellhkyng rhikysnyhpyhc bhu-
 rarshknggeatsartayar yayrhuhkrhceatasway-
 tayarsny ngartiuapyhc rhismykhki saykya-
 yartayarmuueat. kiuyapyhcmrhihu ngar-
 tiusnysiuylhng kiuykiukiuylyhnyhpyarkyyeat.
 ngartiuschcartarmrhi. kiuyapyhctiukiu
 bhayarpytayarnngpnylhng ngartiuapy-
 hcmyarktiulwht duhcruikrhismyhnhg
 knghcnghcayhkyngnghar bhurarshkngsny
 shhcarrarnhngng hpyayarngmtkyn-
 gtrarnhngng pynyhcuantayarmuueat.
 duhcruikkuumpyepyeu ngartiusnysiuyl-
 hng bhurarshkngkiu musarapyhctngkyeat.
 nhutkptayar lny ngartiumrhi.

hkyhcsarti sngtiusnyduhcruikkiumpyuh-
 cayhkyngnghar iararmyarkiusngtiuaar ngar-
 raypayliukeat. thcuanayarksayarsuusny
 duhcruikkiumpyumilyhng hpyayarngmtta-
 yarmuusayararhngyayrhuhkrhctnyhuusayar
 ngartiuamhusayarnghshkngsny hkmnyta-
 yarhtan rhitayarmuueat. htiushkngsny-
 ngartiueatapyhcmk layarkesarapayarngtiueat
 apyhchpyayhcrarakayayarn hpyhcta-
 yarmuueat. htiushkngkiu kiuytiungsky-
 wmsnykiuabhsyiu sirsnnnyhuumuukar
 pnyttayartiukiu hcayarnghayarklyhng
 sirstny. htiushkngkiu ngarsieatupnytta-
 yartiukiu mhciayarnghbhellyksiusayarsuusny
 musarkiusuansayarsuu hpyhc htiusuushc-
 carmrhi. htiushknggeathckartayarkiu narhta-

yarngsayarsuu mnysnykar bhurarshkngkiu
 hkyhchkyngmayttarnhg amhnpy-
 hcuaeat. ngartiusny shkngrhikyayarnngkiu
 htiusiaarhpyngsirkyyeat. htiushkngngart-
 nyeathusiusayarsuusny htiushkngkyngta-
 yarmuusunnyntuu kyngmrny. hkyhcsuatiu
 sngtiuaar ngarrayhtarsayar pnytsny pny-
 shcmhut. rhayuehcwarkpng sngtiu rhisayar
 pnythayarnhpyhceat. pnythayarnngkar
 rhayuehcwarkpngsngtiukyarrsayer daysnar-
 tarayhpyhceat. thptntuan pnytschkii
 sngtiuaar ngarrayhtareat. htiushkngaarh-
 pyngng sngtiuaarhpyngng ashcmhnpayeat.
 akyayarnngmuukar mhayarnngmiukpya-
 yarklwg mhnsayaralngsny htwtayark-
 lykrhieat. miminyeahckiukiumunlykpng
 ngarsny alnrghieat husiusayarsuusnyyhu-
 tiungaayarn mhayarnngmiuk rhisayeat.
 miminyeahckiukiuhkyhcsayarsuusny alng
 tynayeat. htimi lellhcrarakayayarnsny-
 htiusuomrhi. miminyeahckiukiu muns-
 yarsuusny mhayarnngmiukrhieat. mha-
 yarnngmiukllykyngllyswarlareat. mhayarn
 miukkyayarngsuueatmykhci mmyngniung-
 shpyng abhyarpsiu kiuyswarsnykiukiuymsi.
 hkyhcsarti sngtiusny htiushknggeat
 narmtayaraarhpyng apyhcmayarnhngknglwt-
 sayarkyayarn sngtiuaarngarraypayliukeat.
 abhtiu sngtiusny rhayuehcwarkpng rhi-
 tayarmuusayarsuukiussayarkyayarn
 sngtiuaarngarray payliukeat. lupyitiu
 sngtiusny marrntkiuaayarngsayarkyayarn
 sngtiuaarngarray payliukeat. suungytiu
 sngtiusny hkmnytayarkiusisayarkya-
 yarn sngtiuaar ngarray payliukeat.
 abhtiu sngtiusny rhayuehcwarkpng rhi-
 tayarmuusayarsuukiussayarkyayarn
 sngtiuaar ngarray payliukhellye. luupy-
 iuti sngtiusny hkwnaarnhngpnyhcuau
 bhurarshknggeatnhutkptayar mhewellsnykp
 shpyng marrntkiuaayarngsayarkyayarn
 sngtiuaar ngarray payliukhellye. la-
 yarkkiung layarkrhisayaraartiukiung
 mhkyhckynhg. layarkkiuhkyhcsa-
 yarsuumnysnykar hkmnytayarkiu hky-
 hchkyngmayttarmrhi. layarkrhismysayar
 arartnyhuusayar kiuykarytpmkhkyng
 mykhcitpmkhkyng layarke hcnyhcmwarky-
 warhkyngtiusny hkmnytayarnhngmhcp-
 siung layarknhngsarhpcsiungkyeat. la-
 yarknhnglayarketpmkhkyngsny rwaysark-
 wypyayarktteat. bhurarshknggeat aliuta-
 yarnhg anye kyngsayarsuumuukar ni-
 hchctarwrtyeat. hkyhcsarti yhkukarlсны
 nayarksuansayarkarlhpyhceat. hkrhc-
 tayareat rnsuutnyhuusayar antihkrhc
 payarlarkyayarnngkiu sngtiukyarrsny-
 atiung yhkupngantihkrhcmyarrhikyeat.
 htiukyayarn yhku karlsnyayarksuansa-
 yarkarlhpyhcsnykiusireat. htiusuutiisny
 ngartiuhnamhtkwswarkyyeat. siusa-
 yarlly ahtknggartiuhnhgmhpcsiungky.
 ngartiunhghcpsiuylhng ngartiunhngatu-

unaykylimmy. htiusuupayarngtiusny
ngartiunhngmhcpsiungkyayarngkiu ht-
ngrharhcayhkyngnghar ngartiuhntamh
htwksarkyeat. sngtiusny snrhngta-
yarmuusayarbhurareat lkmhbhisitkyayju-
tayarakiuhkanr hkpsimsayar aratiuki
sikyeat. smmartrarkiu sngtiusisayarkya-
yarng ngarray payliuksnymhut. sngtiusny
smmartrarkiu kiung musarrhismyhtiusny
smmartrarnhng mhcpsiusngnykiung sisa-
rkyayarnng ngarraypayliukeat. musark-
iusuansayarsuukarabhysuunny. yayrus-
nyhkrhctayarmhut hu ngngpysayarsuu
hpyhcsntny. hkmnytayarnhng sartayarkiu
ngyngpysayarsuusny antihkrhchpyhceat.
sartayarkiu ngypysayarsuumnysnykar
hkmnytayarkiums. sartayarkiu wnhkansa-
yarsuu mnysnykar hkmnytayarkiusieat.
htiukyayarnng sngtiusny rhayuehcwarkp
kyarrsayar daysnarkiu sngtiu tnyhcayky-
layar. htiudaysnarsny sngtiutnylyhng
sngtiusny sartayarnng hkmnytayarnng
tnyrkylimmy. ngartiuaar paytayarmuusa-
yargtitayarmuukar htarwraskiu wnhkan-
tayarmuusayargtitayar paytny. sngtiuki
lhnyparsayarsuutueatkyayarnngkiu
isiu sngtiuaar ngarraypayliukeat. siusa-
yarlny snrhngtayarmuusayarbhurareatlkmh
sngtiuhkanrsayar bhisitkyayjuutayarsny
sngtiurhisnyhpyhc abhysuumyht sngtiuki
suanaawardpayhcrakayarnngmrhi.
htiubhisit kyayjuutayarsny hpyhcsa-
yarngsayarngsnymhut amhnhpyhclyk
hkpsimsayaratatiuki sngtiuaar swsng-
tayarmuusnyatiung sngtiusny sartayarn-
naykylayar. hkyhcsarti sartayarsnyht-
ngrhar payarhtwntayarmuusayarahkar
ngartiussny ahtantayarsiu rayarklyhng
rellngrsayaahkwngri rhkkyayarkhkyng-
ghng knglwtmnyakyayarnng sartayar
tnynaykylayar. bhurarshkngsny hpya-
yarngmtayarmuusnykiu sngtiussnylyhng
hpyayarngmtghkyngtrarkiu kyngsayarsuu
mnysnykar bhurarshkng hpyhcbhwarhcay-
tayarmuusayarsuuhpyhcsnykiu sirkyeat.

3

bhararshkngat sartayarhuhkayarwa-
yarhkyngahkwngkiu ngartiussnyrm-
nyakyayarnng bhurarshkngsny ngartiuk-
iabhmnyhlayark hkyhctayarmuusnykiu
kynrhushghkyngkylayar. layarkesartiussny
bhurarshkngkiu msisayarkayarnng ngar-
tiukiulny msiky. hkyhcsuuti ykhtwngn-
gartiusny bhurarshkngatsarhpyhckyeat.
nayarkmha bhsiasayarsuuhpyhcmnyhu
mhtngrharsay. siusayarlny kiuytayarsny
htngrharpayarhtwntayarmuusayarahkar
ngartiussny kiuytayarnhng tuuklytanhu
ngartiussikyeat. akayayarnmuukar kiuyta-
yarhpyhctayarmuusnyatiungkiu ngartiussny
myngrklytan. htiusiumyayarlngsayarsu-

umnysnykar kiuytayarsnrhngtayarmuus-
nnyntuu kiuykiukiuy snrhng hcaytteat.
duhcriukkiu pyusayarsuumnysnykar pny-
tayarkiu lwnkyuueat. duhcriuksnykar
pnyttayarkiu lwnkyuuhkyngphychstny.
kiuytayarsny ngartiueatapyhcmnyarkiu
sayarngswarhkyngnghar htnggharpa-
yarhtwntayarmuusnykiu sngtiu sikyeat.
kiuytayarlly apyhcmrhi. kiuytayartny-
naysayarsuumnysnykar duhcriukkiu
mpyutt duhcriukkiu pyuttayarsuu
mnysnykar kiuytayarkiums mmyng-
say. hkyhcsarti sngtiuki abhysuumyht
mlhnyhpyarhcaynhng. akyngsuusny
hpyayarngmtghkyngtrarkiu kyngat. ki-
uytayarhpyayarngmtayarmuusnyntuu
htiusuusnyhpyayarngmtghkyngriheat. mar-
rntsnryhayuehcwarmhch duhcriukkiupya-
yarsuuhpyhcsayarkayarnng akyngsuusny
duhcriukkiu pyueat. htiusuusny mar-
rntnhng siungeat. marrntamhutiuki pyh-
pykhkyngnghar bhurarshkngat sartayarsny
htngrharpayarhtwntayarmuueat. bhu-
rarshkng hpyhcbhwarhcaytayarmuusayarsuu
mnysnykar duhcriukkiupyutt. akayayarn-
muukar htiusuu myiuhcaytayartnykrhieat.
htiusuusny bhurarshkng hpyhcbhwarhcay-
tayarmuusayarsuu hpyhcsayarkayarnng
duhcriukkiumpyuniung. htiususayarkhkh-
naraarhpyng bhurarshkngat sartiunhng
marrnteat sartiussny htnggharkyeat. hpya-
yarngmtghkyngtrarkiu mkyngsayarsuu
miminyeahckiukiumhkyhcsayarsuu mnys-
nykar bhurarshkngnhngmsiung. sngtiussny
rhayuehcwarkp kyarrsayartrahckarhu-
umuukar marrntnhngsiung miminyeki
stsayar karinkellsiumhut ngartiussny ahkyng-
ghkyngghyckymnyhularstny. karinsny
miminyeki abhykyayarnng stsnnyhu-
umuukar mimiakyngsny siuyt nyeeatakyn-
gsny hpyayarngmtstny. nyeahckiuti
layarkesartiussny sngtiuki munsayarlly
aanauhkyngmrhikynhng. ngartiussny
nyeahckiuhkyngtiuki hkyhcsayarkayarnng
sayhkyngmh askrhngkyngsiu kiuykuumya-
yark snykiu kiysirkyeat. mimi nyeahck-
iukiuh mkyhcsayarsuusny sayhkyngtneyat.
miminyeahckiukiumunsayarsuumnys-
nykar luuaskkiu stsayarsuuhpyhceat.
luuaskkiu stsayarsuu thcuantayarkmyh
htarwrask mtnysnykiu sngtiussikyeat.
hkrhctayarsny ngartiuaabhiualinghar
asktayarkiu hcwntayarmuusnyararkiu
ngartiussny htayark mayttartayarkiu
sirkypye. ngartiussnyly nyeahckiuhkyng-
tiuaabhiualinghar askkiuhcwarkyeat.
akyngsuusny layarkehcnymhchcarrih-
lykng miminyeahckiusngrellhkyngkiung
snarhkyng krunarhctkiu hkyuptneyat.
htiusuubhurarshkngat mayttartayarsny
abhysuutnymny. hkyhcsarti ngar-
tiussny hckarpyayarkarmyhaarhpyngsar
mhkyhcbhell hcitparkiuyrayark eknamhn

hkyhckykunaan. htiusiuhkyhclyhng ki-
 uytlungsmmartarnhng siungsnykiu kiუსir
 bhurarshkngnhaytayar kiuyhchitnhluankiu
 sksarhcaykiylimny. akayarnngmuukar
 kiuyhchitnhluansny kiuykiuapyhctnglyhng
 bhurarshkngsny ngartieat hchitnhluan htk-
 sar kyemysnyhpyhc aluanhcauantikiu sita-
 yarmuusnykiu ngartiusikyeat. hkyhcsuutiu
 kiuyhchitnhluansny kiuykiu apyhcmnglyhng
 bhurarshkngnhaytayar rellngrsayer ahkwng
 rhikyeat. ngartiusny pnyttayartiuki hca-
 yarngrhayark nhhscktayarmuusayarakyn-
 gtiuki kyngsayerkyayarnng sutayarnngsm-
 yhtiukiubhurarshkng htantayarmhrkyeat.
 bhurarshknggeatpnyttayarthuuumuukar sarta-
 yaryayrhuhkrhckiu yuankynymny. sarta-
 yarpnyttayarmuusnyatiung ahkyngghkyng
 hkyhcrmyhuusayar pnyttayarpnyttay.
 pnyttayartiuki hcaayarnngsayeruusny
 bhurarshkngtneyeat. htiusuulny bhu-
 rarshkng tnyttayarmueat. ngartiaar-
 paytayarmuusayar winyarnytayarkiu
 ngartiusnyamhepyu bhurarshkngsnyngarti
 tnyttayarmuusnykiusirkyeat.

4

hkyhcsuutiu hkpsimsayarhchitwin-
 yarnytiuki myuankynhng. hchitwin-
 yarnytiusny bhurarshkngnhng hcpsi-
 ungsny mhcpsiusngnykiuhcuanhcmkylayar.
 akayarnngmuukar mihcsarprayarhp-
 kamyardiusny ilayarkiu swarkypye.
 bhurarshknggeatwinyarnytayarkiu abhy-
 siusiniungsnyhuuumuukar luujartiaarhpy-
 gkywlar tayarmuusayar yayrhuhkrhckiu
 wnhkansayarwinyarny mnynykar bhu-
 rarshkngnhnghcpsiungeat. luujartiaarh-
 pyng kywlar tayarmuusayar yayrhuhkrhckiu
 uwnmhkansayarwinyarnymnynykar bhurar-
 shkngnhngmhcpsiuung. htiusiusayarwin-
 yarnykar sngtiusny kyarhkellpyesnyatiung
 ilayarksiularmnyhpyhc yhkupng larykrhisa-
 yar antihkrhceat winyarnyhpyhceat. hky-
 hcsarti sngtiusny bhurarshkngnhnghcpsi-
 ungkyeat. htiusuutiukiulny aayarnngkypye.
 akayarnngmuukar sngtiubhkrhisayarsu-
 usny layarkbhkrhisayarsuuhktsarkyeta-
 yarmueat. htiusuutiusny layarknhngchp-
 siungsayerkyayarnng layarkeakyayarn-
 gararkiu pyayarttkyeat. layarkesarti-
 usnyly suutiuhckarkiu narhtayarnngtkyeat.
 ngartiumuukar bhurarshkngnhnghcpsi-
 ungkyeat. bhurarshkngkuisisayarsuusny
 ngartiuuhckarkiu narhtayarnngtateat. bhu-
 rarshkngnhng mhcpsiusngsayersuusny ngar-
 tiuhckarkiuarnmhtayarnngt. htiaurarkiu
 ngartiusnyhtayark smmarwinyarnykiung
 mihcsarwinyarnykiung sirkyeat. hkyhcsu-
 utiu ngartiusny ahkyngghkyngghkyhckykunaan
 akayarnngmuukar hkyhchkyngmayt-
 tarsny bhurarshkngnhng hcpsiungeat.
 hkyhcttsayarsuumnynykar bhurarshkng

hpyhcbhwarhcaytayarmuusayarsuuhpy-
 hceat. bhurarshkngkiu sisayarsuulnyh-
 pyhceat. hkyhchkyngmrhisayarsuusny
 bhurarshkngkiums. akayarnngmuukar
 bhurarshkngsny hkyhchkyngmayttar hpyh-
 tayarmueat. sartayaraarhpyng ngartiusny
 askrhngchayhkyngnghar bhurarshkngsny-
 partnysayar sartayarkiu ilayarksiuh-
 caylwhttayarmuusayararar ngartiuuki
 hkyhctayarmuusayar mayttartayarsny ht-
 ngrharlykrhieat. ngartiusny bhurarshkngk-
 iuhkyhckysnyhu msu. bhurarshkngsny
 ngartiuukiuhkyh ngartieatapyhc hpyay-
 hcrarakayarnghpyhchcayhkyngnghar
 sartayarkiu hcaylwhttayarmuusayarar
 hkyhchkyngmayttarrhieat. hkyhcsu-
 utiu bhurarshkngsny ngartiuuki imyhla-
 yarkhkyhctayarmuusnymhnyhng ngartius-
 nyly ahkyngghkyngghkyhckymny. bhu-
 rarshkngkiu abhysuumymhnyhngchpuu.
 siusayarlly ahkyngghkyngghkyhckylhng
 bhurarshkngsny ngartiu tnyttayarmu-
 ngartiusny hkyhchkyngmayttarnhng
 pynyhcuanlykrhikyeat. bhurarshkngsny
 winyarnytayareat kyayjuuki ngartiaar
 paytayarmuusayarkiyayarnng ngartiusny
 bhurarshkng tnynykiung bhurarshkngsny
 ngartiu tnyttayarmuusnykiung sirkyeat.
 layarkesartiuki kytngsayarshkngphych-
 cayhkyngnghar hkmnytayarsny sarta-
 yarkiu hcaylwhttayarmuusnyhu ngartiusny
 simyng sksayhkankyeat. yayrhusny bhu-
 rarshknggeat sartayarhpyhctayarmuusnykiu
 wnhkansayarsuumnynykar bhurarshkng
 tneyeat. bhurarshkngsnyly htiusuutnyta-
 yarmueat. bhurarshkngsny ngartiuukiuhky-
 hctayarmuuhkyng mayttartayarkiu ngar-
 tiusny si yuankynkyeat. bhurarshkngsny
 hkyhchkyngmayttarhpyhctayarmueat.
 hkyhchkyngmayttar tnyssayarsuusny bhu-
 rarshkngtneyeat. bhurarshkngsnyly htiusu-
 tnyttayarmueat. htiusiungartiusny hky-
 hchkyngmayttarnhng pynyhcuan sayaraarh-
 pyng trarsuanhpyttayarmuusayarnay rellng-
 rsayer ahkwngghkyylimny. akayarnng-
 muukar ngartiusny kiutayareatnyttu
 ilayarkhpyhckyeat. hkyhchkyngmayttarsny
 kyayarkhkyngsanwayghng mpyarnngniun-
 grar. sanwaygsny puupnhkyngwaydnarkiu
 hpyhchcayayarkiyayarnng hcuandgsa-
 yarmayttarsny sanwaygkiu pyrhartteat.
 sanwayghisayarsuusny mayttarnhng
 mpynyhcuan say. bhurarshkngsny ngar-
 tiukiurhayuehwar hkyhctayarmuusa-
 yarkiyayarnng ngartiusny bhurarshkngk-
 iuhkyhckyeat. thcuantayarksayarsuuk
 ngarsny bhurarshkngkiuhkyhceathu siu-
 lykpg miminyeahckiu munnyhng
 htiusuusny musarkiusuansayarsuuhpyhceat.
 miminyngrsayar bhurarshkngkiu abhy-
 siuhkyhcniumnyny. bhurarshkngkiu
 hkyhcsayarsuusny miminyeahckiu hky-
 hcrmyhuusayar pnyttayarkiu ngartiusny

yayrhusny hkrhctayarhpyhctayarmuus-
nykiu yuankynysayarsuumnysnykar bhu-
rarshkngphycbhwar hcaytayarmuusa-
yarsuuhpyhceat. abhkiuhkyhcsayarsuusny
sarkilnyhkyhcttsnyhnganye ngartiusny
bhurarshkngkiuhkyhc pnyttayartiuki
hca yarngkynylyhng bhurarshkngcatsar-
tiuki hkyhckysnykiu ngartiusirkyeat.
pnyttayartiuki hca yarngknggararsny
bhurarshkngkiuhkyhcrarrayarkeat. pnyt-
tayartiuki hca yarngkhell snymhut.
bhurarshkngcatsarhpyhcsayarsuu mnys-
nykar layarkkiu aayarngtateat. layarkkiu
aayarngkhyng akyayarngmuukar ngar-
tiueat yuankynyhkyngpaytny. yayrhusny
bhurarshkngcat sartayarhpyhcsnykiu
yuankynysayarsuumhtpar abhysuusny
layarkkiu aayarngniungsnny. htiushkngkar
rayaarhpyngng aswayaarhpyngng kywlsar-
yarsuutnyhuusayar yayrhuhkrhc paytny.
rayaarhpyngsarmhut rayaarhpyngng
aswayaarhpyngng kywllartayarmuueat.
sksayhkan huumuukar winyarnytayarsny
smmartrarhpyhc sksayhkantayarmuueat.
siuhpyhclyhng kayarngkngbhuan hkm-
nyttayartpar nhutkpttayartpar snrhngsa-
yar winyarnytayartpar sksayhkansuan-
parrhi htiusuanpartiusny tluantwtny
hpyhctayarmuueat. myaykyepayarlly
winyarnytayartpar raytpar aswaytpar
sksayhkansuanparrhi htiusuanpar tiusny
tnyetnywttnyphycheat. lueatsksayk-
iuyuanrlyhng bhurarshkngcat sksayta-
yarkiusar yuambhwyarakayayarngrhieat.
yhkusiuhkellpyesayar sksaykar bhu-
rarshkngsnny mimisartayareatakyayarngkiu
sksayhkantayarmuuhkyk hpyhcestny. bhu-
rarshkngcatsartayarkiu yuankynysayarsu-
usny mimiahtell htiusksaykiueat. bhu-
rarshkngkiu myuankynysayarsuumuukar
bhurarshkngkiu musarapyhctngcat. ab-
hysiunnyhuumuukar bhurarshkngsnny
mimisartayareatakyayarnghar sksayhkan-
tayarmuusayarhckartayarkiu htiusu-
usny myuanbhellnayeat. sksayhkantay-
armuuhkykhuumuukar bhurarshkngsnny
ngartiuaar htarwraskkiupaytayarmuu
htiasksnylny sartayarpateat. sartayarki-
ursayarsuusny askkiueat. bhurarshkngcat-
sartayarkiu mrsayarsuumuukar askkiu-
mr. bhurarshkngcatsartayarkiu yuankynysa-
yarsngtiusny htarwraskkiuiuytiungsnnyhu
sihcayhkyngngghar iararmyarkiu sngtiuaar
ngarraypayliueat. ngartiusny bhurarshkn-
gahtantayar rellrghkyng akyayarngghu-
muukar ngartiusnyaliutayarnhnganye
thcuantkhusayarsukiu tayarnglyhng bhu-
rarshkngsnny narhtayarngtayarmuueat.
sutayarngsnmyhsayarhckartiuki narhta-

yarngtayarmuusnykiu ngartiusilyhng ahtan-
tayar tayarngsayarsutiuki rmnnyhusirkyeat.
nyeahckiuhkyngsnny saypyhcmsngsa-
yarduhcriukkiu pyumisnykiu thcuantya-
yarksayarsuusny mynglyhng htiusuusny
sutayarngrmny. saypyhcki mpyusayarsuu-
tiuahhiualinghar bhurarshkngsnny htiusu-
uaar askkiupaytayarmuumny. saypyhc-
sngsayarduhcriukrhieat. htioduhcriukapy-
hcki lwthcayhkyngngghar sutayarngrm-
nyhungarmsiu. mtrarsayaramhum-
nysnykar duhcriukhpyhceat. siusayarlny
saypyhcmsngsayarduhcriukrhieat. bhu-
rarshkngcatsarhpyhcsmyhsayarsuuti-
usny duhcriukkiumpyuttsnykiu ngartiusikyeat.
bhurarshkng hpyhcbhwarhcaytayarmuusa-
yarsuusny mimikiumimi hca yarngghayark-
shpyng marrntsnnyhtiusuuki mhtimhkiukni-
ungrar. ngartiusny bhurarshkngnhghcp-
siungsnnykiung layarkesarapayarngtiusny
marrnteatlk rhikysnykiung ngartiusikyeat.
bhurarshkngcatsartayarsnykywlar mhn-
sayarbhurarshkngkiu sisayaruarnkiu
ngartiuaar paytayarmuusnykiulny ngar-
tiusikyeat. mhnsayarbhurarshkngng
sartayaryayrhuhkrhcnngartiusny tny-
lykrhikyeat. htiusuusnymhnayarbhu-
rarshkngphychctayarmuueat. htarwrasklny
hpyhctayarmuueat. hkyhcsarti ruptusng-
tukiu kynyrrhayarngkylayar.

askkyesuusny mytsayarshkngmkiong
sarsmetiukiungkyarliukpareat. ngartiutny
ngartiutwng ahcnympt rhiltansayar sm-
martrarkyayarng ngarmhlc smmartrarkiu
sisayarsuapayarng tiusny shkngmnhng
sarsmetiu mhnknsayarkhychkyngmayttar-
rhipareat. hkmnytayarbhurarhtantayarkng
hkmnytayareatsartayaryayrhuhkrhcah-
tankng smmartrar mayttartrarnhngtkw
kyayjuu krunar ngyimskhkyngsny
sngtiurhiparhcaysayar. ngartiusny
hkmnytayarbhurarhtan pnyttayarkiu
hkanrsnyatiung sngcatsarsmeahkyiutiusny
smmartrar kynglly naysnykiu ngartwaysa-
yarahkar alwnwmmyayarkhkyngrhieat.
yhhkutwngpnyttayarshckiu mraybhel-
llyk ngartiurhayuehchwarkpngrhisaya
pnyttayarkiuayhtar shkngm ahkyngghkyng-
ghkyhchkyng mayttarrhikykunaanhu
ngartayarngpneat. pnyttayartiatiung kyn-
ghcayarngghkyngararsny hkyhcrarrayarkeat.
sngtiusny pnyttayarnhng anyekyngm-
nyakyayarng rhayuehchwarkpngsngtiu
kyarrsnyatiung pnyttayarsnyhtiuisusa-
yar sbhayarrhieat. luujartiaarhpyng
kywlarayarmuusayar yayrhuhkrhckiu
ngyngpylyk lhyhpyarsayar suuamyar
tiusny layarkhtellsiuwngkypye. htiusiusa-
yarsuusny lhyhpyarsayarsuuhpyhceat.
antihkrhclnyhpyhceat. ngartiusny ki-
uypyuhcusayarararmpyayarkmpyk hcuanl-
ngsayarakiukiui rmnyakyayarng sngtiusny
kiuykiukiuystipyu hcayarngrhayarkkylayar.
hkrhctayareatdaysnar mtnybell lwnkyu-
usayarsuumsnykar bhurarshkngkiums-
i. hkrhctayar eat daysnar tnysayarsu-
usny hkmnytayarnhng sartayarkiusieat.
htiudaysnartayarmparsayarsuusny sngtiuh-
tansilarlyhng suukiusngaim lkmhkannhng.
mngglarrhihcay sayarhu nhutmsknhng.
mngglarrhihcaysayarhu htiusuukiunhut-
sklyhng suueatsiuuytsayarkyngtiunhng
sksanrarsiu rayarkeat. sngtiuaar ngarray-
hcrarakyayarng amyarrhisayarlly hckku-
upayarmhngnhgrayhkyngnghar aliumrhi
sngtiusesiu ngarlal ahkyngghkyng aar-
rwmmyayarkhkynghcuanlmgnyakyayarng
sngtiunhng nhutsk hckarpyayarmnyhumya-
yarlnglyknayeat. sngcatmytsayarnyemeat
sarsmetiusny sngkiunhutsk kyeat.

askkyesuusnyhkyhcapayargaryukiuk-
yarliukeat. ngarsnysngmhnknsayarhky-
hchkyng mayttarrhieat. ahkyngghkyhcsuu
sneathcitnhluansny kayarngghcarskell-
siu sngsnayararrarkayarngghcarhkyng-
gnhng kynmarhkynggrhimnyakyayarng
ngarsutayarngheat. sngsnysmmartrar
kynglnysnyatiung sngrrhisayarssmmar-
trareatakyayarngkiu nyeahckiutiusnylar
sksayhkankysayarahkar ngarsny alwnwm-
myayarkhkynggrhieat. ngareatsarsmetiusny
smmartrar kynglnysnykiu ngarkyar wmmya-
yarkhkynghtk sar wmmayayarkhkyngmrhi.
ahkyngghkyhcsuu sngsnynyeahckiutiuaarng
aargntutiuaarng pyusmyhsayarwttiuki
shchcarnhng anye pyutteat. htiusuutiusny
sneathkyhchkyngmayttarakayarngkiu
asngtayarrhay sksayhkankyeat. sngsny-
htiusuutiukiuhburarshkngheat aliutayarnhn-
ganye piuliukpynlyhng kayarngsayaramhuk-
iupyulimmny. akyayarngmuukar htiusu-
tiusny narmtayarkiuhtayark sarsnarplu-
tiutwng alhuumhkanbhellswareat.
ngartiuisny smmartrar kiukumsayarsuu
hpyhcaansayarngghar htiusiusayarsuutiuaar
enysnywtkiu pyuapkyeat. asngtayarrhan-
siumharhcar kiuk ngarray payliuklaypye.
siusayarlny akellamhuuluphkyngsayar
dyayartpsny ngartiuaarahkwngmpay.
htiukyayarng ngarlarsayarahkar suusny
mimipyusayaramhukiuhmimistirhcayhkyng-
ghar ngarpyumny. htiusu sny ngyu-
uhcuusayarhckarnhng ngartiukiuhkellrell-
snysarmk kellrellhkyngnhng hciitmpyayb-
helllyk nyeahckiutiukiuhkiuytiunglkmhkan
lkhkanhkyngsayarsuutiukiulny myhctar
asngtayarrhtellknhnghtuttteat. ahkyngghky-
hcsuu mkayarngsayarnnykiuhmliuknhng
kayarngsayarnnykiusarliuklayar. ka-
yarngsayarakyngkiuhkyngsayarsuusny
bhurarshkngnhng hcpsiungeat. mka-
yarngsayarakyngkiuhkyngsayarsuumuukar
bhurarshkngkiuhmsimmyngprpye. luupa-
yarngtiuisny daymaytrieat sksayhpyhckyeat.
smmartrarsnylny suueat sksay hpyhceat.
ngartiuisnylny htiusuubhk sksayhkankyeat.
ngartiueat sksayhkanhkyngsny hutmhn-
snykiuhngtiuh sikyeat. ngarrayhcrarakya-
yarngamyarrhisayarlny mhnghng mh-
ngtanhpyng rayhkyngnghar aliumrhi
mkyarmmymghesngkiuhngartwaymyngly-
hng ahkyngghkyngnhutsk hckarpyayarmnyhu
myayarlnglyk nayeat. sngngyimskhkyng-
ghriparhcaysayar. aswaytiuisny sngkiunhut-
skkyeat. sngrrhisayaraswaytiueat narmnykiuh
htutnhutsklayar.

yayrhuhrhceat kywnhpyhcsayaryakup-
 nre ngaryudsny hkmnyatarbharshkng
 snrhngscayayarmuu yayrhuhrhc hka-
 yarhtarhcsayarmgtayarmuasayar suutiukiu
 kyarliukpareat. sngtiukrunarhiparhcsa-
 yar. ngymshkkyng nhngkychkyn-
 gmyar pyarparhcsayasar. hkyhcsuuti
 anyeamyhsksansayar kytngkhyngakya-
 yarmgararkiu sngtiuhansuray payliuk
 hkyngnghar ngarsnyalwnkyuhcarsnytwng
 snrhngsuuti ahtkappayhkellyesayar
 yuankynyhkyng trar bhkmhar sngtiusny
 kyuhcartiuklnhchayhkyngnghar nhuisayar-
 swaysayarmg rayliuksarayakyararngrieat.
 abhykayarngnyhuumuukar ngartiubhu-
 rarshkngcat kyayjuutayarkiu kilaysareat
 nyhcnuyuhkyng aliungharmhayarklnh-
 lyk tpartny ahciurtayarmuasayararhng
 ngartiushkng yayrhuhrhckiu ngynpylyk
 apyhchkanhchayhkyngnghar rhaykhcerng
 mhtsarnhngsayar adhmmluuhkyiu-
 tiusny priarynng amhttmellwngkypye.
 htiukyayarmg sngtiusnyshngsayarlny
 ngarsny stipay pyayarkhyngsayar akya-
 yarmgarar huumuukar htarwrbbhursary
 israyl luutiukiu aellguttupynymh kyl-
 whttayarmuupelyhng yuauknyysa-
 yar suutiukiuthpn hpyksetayarmueat.
 htiumhtpar mimitiuhhkwngararkiumhca-
 yarmg mimitiu nayrararpiu hcwnphcsayar
 kayarngkngmtntiukiu kyehchwarsayarmay
 hchckiyayrhcernghkyngaliunghar htarwr
 hkyrynghayarnghkyngaarhpyng mha-
 yarmgiuk htellmharhkyup htartayar
 muareat. htiumnytu sayarduanmyiungh
 gayarmayarmyiumhch ptwnkyng rhisayar
 myiutiusny ahttk siuhkellpye sayar luu-
 siukellsiu mtrarsayar mayhtunkiuahwnpyu
 kiuyhknpgwnmhutsayar suutiunghmhary-
 wngkhyngamhu kynglnysayarkyayarmg htar-
 wrmenhngkywmlayarnghkyng dnkiuhkanr
 puansaksyhtngrharlykrhikyeat. yhkuya-
 yarmgmsayaradhmmluutiusny rhaynnytu-
 umimitiu kiuykiunyhcnuyuhcay aarnarhck
 kiuppylyk bhuntnhkiukyesayarsuutiukiu
 krellrelltkyeat. kayarngkngmtmn mng-
 mikhkaylmuukar mayarrhayeat kiuykiu
 akayarngpyu marrntnhng ngynghkuansa-
 yarahkar krellrehcwarsayar pyhctngkyn-
 gkiumpyuuanbell htarwrbbhursary
 sngkiusuanmtayarmuuhcay stnyhu sarpya-
 yarsieat. htiusuutiumuukar mimitiunarm-
 nysayararmyarkiu krellrelltkyeat. tirhc-
 sarnkellsiu pktiatung mimitiunarlhnsayar
 ararmyarpnyng mimitiukiupuppykhcayt-
 tkyeat. suutiusny amngglarrhikyeat.
 akayayarmmuukar karinnayarksilulukkyeat.
 ahkkiurhkyngnghar barlmmharywngskellsiu
 alwnmharywnhkyngnrhikyeat. kayarreatng-
 nghkuanhkyngapyhcnhng hpyksekyn-
 gsiurayark kyeat. mayttarpwellup

sngtiunhgatuu hcarsayarksayarahkar
 aarmnarbell mimitiukiuhcwarkyway
 pwell ahcwnakwkhpyhckyeat. raymrhi
 laytiuklwngsayar miughtimkellsiu nyhi-
 unwm asemntg nhckym say nhutphcsayar
 shcpngkellsiu mimirhkhkyngakya-
 yarmgiu pwkchayttsayar lihungtanpiuri-
 ungkellsiu kypypankellsiu hpyhckyeat.
 htiu kypypantiuahbiuthkellnksayar htar-
 wrmhayarnhgiukku siuhtarlykrhieat.
 aardanmhsngsk hkunhchskmyayarksa-
 yarsuu enayarkk htarwrbbhursary hkp-
 simsayar suutiukiu trarhcerngtayarmuu
 mtrarsayarsuutiusny mtrarshpyng pyusa-
 yaradhmamhurhismyhtiueat apyhckiu
 mtrarsayarlusutiusny bhurarshkngkiu py-
 hcmhar pyayarsayarkymtsayar hckar rhis-
 myhtiueat apyhckiu hghayarpkyhkyngnghar
 atungmsi myarhcwarsayar mimisnrhng-
 suutiunhngtkwkywltayarm muulimmnyhu
 prayarhpkpyu hayarpyayarlayeat. htiusu-
 tiusny mnyntmeat apyhctngttsayarsuu
 kiuytpmkhyngatiung kyngttsayarsuu hta-
 yarmglwharsayar hckarkiupayarttsayarsuu
 kiuyakyiuhcepwarkyayarmg suumyknharkiu
 htayarkhar hknnyarttsayar suuphyckyeat.
 hkyhcsuuti nayarksuasayarkarl mimi-
 tiumtrarsayar tpmkhkyngatiung kyngnay
 pykypypuitsayar suutiusny payarkylim-
 nyhu ngartiushkngyayrhuhrhceat tmnta-
 tiusny hayarpyayarnhngsayar hckarm-
 yarkiu aayarkmaykylayar. htiusuutius-
 nysngkhkellsayarsuu winyarnyayarnhng
 kngsayar jartipktiluuhpyhckyeat. hkyh-
 csuuti sngtiusny mimitiualwnsnrhngsayar
 yuankynyhkyngapayarmhar mimitiukiu
 tnysayark lyk snrhngsayarwinyarnyta-
 yaraarhpyng sutayarmg phtrampylyk
 bhurarshkngkiu hkyhchkyngmayttar
 kiuykiukiu yhcayarnghayark htarwraskali-
 unghar ngartiushkng yayrhuhrhceat
 krunartayarkiu myayarlng naykyarlghar.
 piunghkyarsittsayar uarnrhi ahkyiutiukiu
 snarkylayar. kiuykarynhngnyhcnuy-
 uhcwnkwksayar awtkiupng hcksuprwanrhar
 kyayarkrwanhkyngnnghtkw ahkyi tiukiu
 mehtellmh synhutkyngkylayar. htimi
 lellhkyngnng knglwtchaymnyakayarmg
 sngtiukiu hcayarngrhayarkhkyngngharng
 apyh mrihbellowmmyayarkhkyngnng
 pynyhcuanlykrhisayar sngtiukiu bhunas-
 raytayarrhay skshkyngngharng ttiungta-
 yarmuasayar suutnyhuusayar. ngartiukiu
 kyngtngayarmuasayarnghng tsuutnysayar-
 hurarshkngsny ngartiushkngyayrhuhrhch
 aarhpyng yhkumhckmbhar askskb-
 huntnhkiu aarnubhayarnhng ahcwmstti-
 aarn hckrhitayarmuuhcay stny. aarmng.

aarbyhannhng darwidtiumhsgskta-
 yarmuusayar yayrhuhrhceat swayta-
 yarhcnymyitayarskhcarrng huumuukar
 aarbyhansar ijart. ijarksar yarkup. yarkup-
 sar yudmhhc nyenayarnghcu. yudsny
 mimihkngpwn tarmartwngmyngsayar
 sarhparrkhngjarr. hparrksarhayruan.
 hayjruansar aarran. aarransaramindp.
 amindpsarnarrhun. narrhunsarhcarl-
 mun. hcarlmunsny mimihkngpwn
 rarhkptwngmyngsayar sarbayarj. ba-
 yarjsny mimihkngpwnrustwng myngsayar
 saraubk. aubksaryayrhell. yayrhellsar
 darwidmngkyetny. darwidmngkyesny
 uriyeathkngpwnhpyhcbhuusayar min-
 mtwngmyngsayersarrhayarlmun. rha-
 yarlmunsar rayarbayarng. rayarbarngsar
 abhiy. abhiyarsar aars. aarssaryarrhhpt.
 yayarrhhptsr yhayarran. yhayarransar
 auji. aujisaryayarsan. yayarsansar aarhkt.
 aarhktsar hayjki. hayjkisarmnarrhay.
 mnarrhaysaraarmun. aarmunsaryayarrhi.
 yayarrhisar yayarykim. yayarykimsny bar-
 bulunmyiusiu nayrarpayearnghkarnetwng
 myngsayersar yayhkayarnimhhc nyena-
 yarnghcutny. barbulunmyiusiu nayrarpaya-
 yarngsnyayark yayhkayarnisarharlsayl.
 rharlsaysar jayrubbayl. jayrubblsarabyud.
 abyudsar elyarkim. elyarkimsar aarjayar.
 aarjayarsar jardut. jardutsar aarhkim.
 aarhkimsarelud. eludsar elarjar. elarjarsar
 msan. msansar yarkup. yarkupmyngsa-
 yarsarkar marriear hkngpwnyaysptny.
 htiumarrisny hkrhchuhkayarwayar smutsa-
 yar yayrhueat mytararhpyhceat. isilyhng
 myiuhcnywnyskpayarngkar aarbyhanmhsny
 darwidtiungaayarnng tsylaysk darwid mhsny
 barbulunmyiusiu nayrarpayearngsnytiun-
 gaayarnng tsylaysk barbulunmyiusiu pya-
 yarnngpyemhsny hkrhctayartiungaayarnng
 tsylayskphyhcestny. yayrhuhrhcsnyb-
 hwarmynghkyngkiu hkantayarmuusa-
 yarakayarnagararhuumuukar mytararmar-
 risny yayarspnhng htimmysayearngnhng
 mrhktngmhewng snrhngsayarwinyarnta-
 yarkayearng ptisndhaychwellnayeat.
 suueathkngpwnyayarspsny suutayarka-
 yarnghpyhc marriasaraykiu mpykhcayhky-
 nsayarkayearng titsithecwarhcnwpmnyhu
 akyanrhieat. htiusiu kyanhcnynahcnytwng
 aipmkkiu myngrsnyhmhar htarwrbbhu-
 rareat kayarngkngtmnsny htngghar dar-
 widamiuyayarsp sngearthkngpwnmarrikiu
 htinsimrmnyahkwngkiu mhciurimnhng.
 iptisndhay sny snrhngsayarwinyarnta-
 yarkayearnghpyhceat. saryayarkyarkiu
 bhwarmynghlimny. htiusarsny mimiluu-
 tiukiuaupyhcmh kyhkywt mnysuuhpyhcsayar
 kyayarn yayrhu huusayaramnyhpyng
 mhnyrmnyhu kayarngkngtmnsiueat.
 htiaukeyayarnгарarmuukar htarwrbbhursny

prayarhpkhpynghtartayarmuusayar byardit-
 tayar pynyhcuan mny akyayarnngatny.
 byardittayarahkykhuumuukarky nyrhulayar.
 stiusmeknyarsnyptisndhaychwellnyuusarya-
 yarkyarkiu bhwarmynghlimny. htiusarkiu
 emarnwaylamnyhpyng mhnrykyltanhu-
 larstny. emarnwaylankar ngartiuinhn-
 gatuu rhitayarmuusayarbhhurashkngghu
 siulustny. yayarspsny aippyayarrarmhni-
 ulyhng htarwrbbhurareat kayarngkngtmn-
 mharhtarsnyatiungpyu mimihkngpwnkiu
 htinsimlayeat. siusayarlny saruekiu
 mbhwarmhetiuंगाayarnng sanwarsmpyub-
 hellnayeat. htiusarkiu lny yayrhuhuusayar
 amnyhpyng mhnlayeat.

2

yudpynybklngmyiu hayrudmngkyelkhtk
 yayrhusny bhwarmynghkyngkiuhkan-
 tayarmuupyemh margu pnyarrhitiusny
 arhayppnyk yayrurhngmyiusiu ra-
 yarklarkylhng. yhku bhwarmyngsa-
 yaryudrhngbhurngsny abhymharhitia-
 yarmuunsny. arhayppny suueatkykiu
 ngar tiumyngsrnyhpyhc hpuutwaypuuja-
 yarhkyngnghar rayarklarpveyhu maymyn-
 pyayarsiukeyeat. htihcharkiyarkylhng
 hayrudmngkyesny yayrurhngmyiusiu-
 umyiasarapayarngtiunghngkw hcitpuupn
 hkyngsiu rayarkshpyng yjpurayarhi-
 takyetiuinhngluutiutwng kymppyusarrhis-
 myhtiukiu huwayhcyay hkrhctayarkiu
 abhy arpmhar bhwarmynghlimmnynyhu
 maymyntayarmuueat. htiusartiu lny pra-
 yarhpkue rayhtarsayarahkykhuumuukar
 aiuyudpynybklngmyiu achiursayaryudmy-
 iutiutwngsngsny myiungmyiuyutmhut.
 akyayarnng muukar ngareatluuhcu-
 israylamyikiu auphchiursayarskhngsny
 sngearthellmharpayarhtwntlanhu kym-
 lar rhipareat. htikukeyearng yudpyny-
 bklngmyiu hkrhctayarkiu bhwarmyngr-
 parmnyhu mngkyeear pynykarlyhayark
 htarkyeat. htiauhkar hayrudmngkyesny
 margupnyarrhitiu kiumhtngmrharhka-
 yar kypayarhtwnsayarahkyin karlkiu
 hcayhcyaymaymnyemh sngtiuswar htiusu-
 ungykiukyihcarrahkypar. twaylhng
 ngarhtansiupynlar ngarlly htiusuungy-
 kiuhpuutwaypuujayarraayarnng kyarpya-
 yarkyparhu mharhtartayarmuuky bkl-
 yngmyiusiu hcaylwhtlayeat. htiusuuti-
 usny mngkyehckarkiu narhkanpyelyhnghtwk-
 swarky arhayppny myngsaryarkysny
 suutiuhaykswarshpyng suungtyartarhi-
 rararapayarsiuayark tnylknayeat.
 htikukeykiu myngpynsarahkar alwnwm-
 myayarkwmsarhkyngghri aimsiungnglaysay-
 armytayarmarrinhngkw suungtyarkiu-
 waymynglyhng pywpkiukwy mimitiu
 bhndaruhchcartiukiuhpwnngpyemh la-
 yarbnhngmurn tnyhuusayarnansarmy-

iukiung rwhaykiung skppuujayarkyeat.
 nayarkmh hayrudmngkyehtansiu mpynm-
 nyakyaarngkiuaipmktwng byardittayarkiu
 mimitiu pynysiu ahkyarsayarlmhpyngpyn-
 swarkyeat. htiusuuti swarkysynayark
 yayspsnyaipmkkiumyngsynmhar htar-
 wrbhrureat kayarngmh tmsnyhtngrhar
 snghtlayar. mytayarnhng suungytayark-
 iusayarngyuupyelyhng aellgut tupynsi-
 uppay thpn ngarpyayarsiusnytiungaayarn
 htiiupnyaylayar. hayrudmngkyesny
 suungytayarkiu staansayarngghar rharlimm-
 nyhusiulayeat. htiauhkar yaysarsny ht
 mytayarnhngsuungytayarkiu nynyahkyin
 sayarngyuupyelyhng aellguttu pynysiu
 htwkswar hayrudmngkye anihchcrayark-
 snytiungaayarn htiiupnyaylayeat. iakya-
 yarngararar ngarsar kiu aellgut tupynmh-
 ngarhkayarkhellpyehu htarwrbbhursny
 prayarhpkhpynghtartayarmuusayarb-
 yardittayar pynyhcuamny akyayarnngny.
 htiauhkar hayrudmngkyesny margupn-
 yarrhitu lhnypyarsnykiusilyhng pyn-
 ghcwaramyktwk luukiu hcaylwtshpyng
 margupnyarrhitu hcayhcamaymyn-
 pyesayar kyyeatahkyinkarlkuihtayark
 bklngmymuh hcsayar kyaylkrhismy-
 htiiu nhcnhcarwymhhe htiiarwya-
 yarkyutsayar suungyayarkyarapayarn
 tiukiu shcayeat. prayarhpkayarmiha-
 yarbhhusnykar rarmarp snyhcwarsa-
 yarnnytwarngiukyway mynyt mhykyn-
 gasankiukyar rarkaylsny mimi sarti
 mhrhisayarkiyarngngiu hciumpyayniunghu-
 usayarkhckarsny htiauhkaramhnykstny.
 hayrudmngkye anihchcrayarksynayark
 yaysarsny aellgut tupyny aipmkk-
 iumyngpynsyn mhar htarwrbbhureat
 kayarngkngtmnsnyhtngrhar snghtlayar.
 mytayarnhng suungytayarkiusayarngyu-
 upyelyhng israyltiungsuswarlayar. suungy
 tayarkiusaansayarngghar rharsayarsu-
 tiusny saykypyeahusiulayeat. htiauhkar
 yaysarsny ht mytayarnhngsuungytayarkiu
 sayarngyuupyelyhng israyltiungsui swar
 rayarkysayark hayrudmngkyeeat arar
 sartayaraarhkaylsny yudpnytwngmng-
 pyukyayarngiu kyarrlyhng htiiupnyysi
 msarwan aipmk byardittayarkiu rpy-
 nyemh garlilelppynysuswar hkrhtayarkiu
 narjrkluuhuhkayarwayarkylanhuasayar
 prayarhpkhtieat nhuthtwknghanye narjrk
 amnyrhisayarmyiusiurayark amyellnay-
 layeat.

3

htiukarlakhar bttijansrariyarnhnsny
 payarhtwnlyhng kayarngkngniungngan-
 taysarsny ntylune pye. htiiukayarnng na-
 yarngtrkyayarku yudtayarhayarlayeat.
 prayarhpkhayrharyayarbhuusnykar
 tayarhchkyayarsayarsueat asanmhar

htarwrbbhurar kyw tayarmuuarlmkiu
 pyngkylayar. lmhkretayarkiu hpyayarngh-
 caykylayarhuusayarahkyk htiiuyayarnhkiu
 siuliu stny. yayarhnsny kularaupamwaynh-
 grksayar awtkiwtlyk hkarsarrayhkarpnkiu
 hcny lyk kyiungkayarnghnghtayarhpyh-
 sayar pyarnnykiu hcarlyknayeat. htiauhkar
 yayrurhngmyiumhhe yudpnyusuupynysar
 yayardnmyhcnarmharnaysayarsuupa-
 yarngtiusny yayarhnhtansiu htwkswar
 mimitiuyarhpyhmyarkiu bhayarpkykyayardn-
 myhc bttijankiu hkankyeat. hparrirhellhng
 bddukellamyartiusny bttijankiu hkanaansa-
 yarngharlkarsnykiu yayarhnsnymnglyhng
 ahkngnywaysiuamytiiu rayarklusa-
 yarsaydnmh pyayswarhcimsayarngghar
 abhysuusny sngtiukiu stipay bhisny. na-
 yarngrthkyngnhng htiiuktsayarakngkiu
 kyngkylayar. aarbyhansny ngartiabhhpy-
 hcsnyhuu hcit hellmaayarkmaykynhng.
 bhurarshkngsny ikyayarkhkeelliumh
 aarbyhantiukiu htut bhayarhpsnngni-
 ungtaayarmuusnyhu ngaramhnsueat.
 shcpngamyhcnarmhar pusinhtarlykrhis-
 nyhpyhc kayarngsayarasemsisayarapng
 rhismyhtiukiu hkutihell mehtliu
 hkyliukreat. ngarsnyayarngtabhiua-
 unghar sngtiukiu raynhngbttijanpayeat.
 ngarnayarkkywlsayarsuusny ngarhtk
 tthcwmmiungeat. htiusueat hkyaynngta-
 yarkiumyhsayarngghkyngnghar ngarmhtuk.
 htiusuusny snrhngsayarwinyarnytayar
 nhngng menhngng sngtiukiu bttijan-
 paymny. lktayartwng hcankayarpark
 mimikayarknytlngkiu rhnglghcayshpyng
 mimigyuanhpcarkiu kye hcusimswnghtar
 ahpyngkiukar mngyimniungsayarmenng
 rhitayarmuultanhu yayarhnhayarpyayareat.
 htiauhkar yayrhusny bttijankiu hkanaansa-
 yarnghar garlilelppynmh yayardnmyhcnar
 yayarhnhtansiu kywtayar muueat. ya-
 yarhnkluy akywnupsny kiuytayarhtan btti-
 jankiuhkanrmny akyayarnghiparsnyhpyhc
 kiuytayarsny akywnuphtansiu kywlar-
 tayarmuuslayarhu yayrhukiusetarlayeat.
 yayrhukluy aluanhcuansayartartiiukiu
 akunahcngkyngsngsnyhpyhc yhkua-
 hkwngpayparhu pynpyayartayarmuueat.
 htiauhkar yayarhnsny wnghanlayeat.
 yayrhusny bttijankiuhkantayarmuupyelyhng
 raymhpayarht hcnytwng kayarngkngphwngl-
 hchshpyng bhurarshkngat winyarnyta-
 yarsny hkyiungghkellsiu sngsk kiuytaya-
 rapayartayarmuusnykiuumyngyr isuukar
 ngarnhchskmytniuar ngareat hkyhcsar
 paytnyhu kayarngkngk asantayarhpyh-
 clayeat.

4

htiuhkar marrnteat hcuanhcmswaysa-
 yarnghkyngkiu hkanhcamnyakayayarn
 winyarnytayarsny yayrhukiutayarsiu

piusayarngtayarmuu yayrhusny ark-
laysyptluan ahcaraarharrkiu msuans-
yarnghbellnaypyemh mwtsiphkyngsiu
rayarktayarmuueat. htiuahkar hcuan-
hcmswaysayarngsayarsuusny hkyntyk
kiuytayarsny bhurarshkngcatsartayar
mhnyhng ikyayarkhkelltiukiu munhpy-
hchcayhkyngnghar aminrhitayarmuuparhu
lyhayarklayeat. yayrhuklny luusny mu-
naarhpyngsar askkiuwayrmny mhut.
bhurarshkng mintayarmuu smyh aarhpyng
askkiuwayrmny kymhcarlarsnyhu pyn-
pyayartayarmuueat. htiuahkar marrntsny
yayrhukiu snrhngsayarmiyutayarsia-
suarngswar bimarntayareatahtwt nghtarpye-
lyhng kymhcarlarsnykar kayarngkngt mn-
tiuaarsngabhiu mharhtartayarmuusnyhpyhc
sngearthkyaykiu kyayarknhng mhtimhk-
iukhchayhkyngnghar suutiussnyngkiu
lknhngmhchkyepngkylimnyhulareat.
htiukyayarngh bhurarshkngcat sarta-
yarmhnyhng kiuykiu aayarksiuhkyliukta-
yarmuuparhu lyhayarklayeat. yayrhuklny
sngcatbhurarshknghtarwrbhurarkiu sngsny
ahcuanahcmmpyurhu kymhcarlar pynsnyhu
mintayarmuueat. thpnmarrntsny yayrhukiu
alwnmynglhwcarsayar tayarngpayarsiu
sayarngswar ilayark rhismyhsayar tiungni-
ungngantikiung htiutiungniungngantieuat
bhunhcnymhcmkiung pynywn kiuytayarsny
ngarkiu nywtpypkiukwylyhng yhkupy-
laysmyhtiukiu ngarpaymnyhusilayeat.
yayrhuklny ahkyngncartn ngarnayark-
siusutlayar. sngcatbhurarshkng htawrbhu-
rarkiu kiukwyrmy. htiubhurarshkngkiusar
wtpyurmny kymhcarlarsnyhu mintay-
armuueat. htiuahkar marrntsny ahtan-
tayarmuuhhtwksar kayarngkngtmntiusny
hkyntykplyk lup kywaykcat. yayarhn-
sny htayarnghtellsurayarkkyayarnghkiu
yayrhusnykyarhyhng garlilelppynysiu kyw-
tayarmuu narjrkmyiukiu hcwnswarlyk
jarbulunhkriung nsalikhkriungchcpkyartwng
aiungnhngnehcpsayar kpayrnyayarnghmy-
iusiu rayark naytayarmuueat. iakya-
yarngharark prayarhpkhaythryeat
nhuthtwkpynyhcuanmnyakyayarnghny.
nhuthtwkhakhykhuumuukar jarbulunhkri-
ungnhng nsalikhkriungtnyhuusayar aiung-
narrharkysayarlmyayardnmhctbhhk
tparamyiusarnayrargarlilelppny mhayarngh-
miukhtellmharrhinaysayar luumyartiusny
kyehcwarsayaralngkiu myngr saymngcat-
niungnganarip twngrhinaysayar suuti
alngpayarhtwnlykrhieathu hayarhtarstny.
htiuhkarmhch yayrhuk nayarngtrkylar.
kayarnghkngniungngantayarsny tnylunepye-
huusayar trarkiu hayarhchcpuytayarmuueat.
garlilelailungnarmhar kywtayarmuuhcny
paytruuhukayarwayarsayar rhimunnhn-
ganday nyeahckiu nhchayarktiusny tan-
garhpyhc aiungtwng piukwnhpnhykys-
nykiu myngtayarmuulyhng htiusuutiuaar

ngarnayarksiuliukkyayar. sngtiusny luukiu
myharsayartanngarhpyhchcayhkyngnghar
ngarpyu mnyhu amintayarrhilaysayar
htiussuutiussny hkykhkyng piukkwink-
uhcwnphe nayarktayarsiu liukkyeat.
htiuhmhlwnlyhng ahkyarsayarnyehackiun-
hchcayark jaybaydelleatsar yarkupnhg
yayarhntiusny suutiabhnghatuu lhay-
payarmhar piukkwnpnyngnaysnykiu myng
hkayartayarmuueat. htiusuutiussnylny
hkykhkyngabhnghaykiu hcwnphe
nayarktayarsiuuliukkyeat. yayrhusny
trahrhrptiu suanmauwardpaylyk niungn-
gantayarnghyhnysayar ewangaylitrarkiu
hayarlyk luitutwnganarrayargarmyiumy-
iutiukiu ngymhchaylyk garlilelppyny tyny-
luankiu dayscarre lhnylnytayarmuueat.
sitngtayarsnylny rhuripyny anhanap-
yarkyayarchcayarsnyhpyhc ntwngsayarsu
wkruihcwellsayar suu lkhkyaysaysayarsu-
umhhsayar ahtuhtuapyparysayar
anarrayargarhcwell mkynmarsayarsu
rhismyhtiukiu ahtantayarsiusayarnghkelly
suutiueat anarrayargarkiu ngymhchayta-
yarmuueat. garlilelppyny daykpayarlppyny
yayrhurhlngmyiumhhsayar yudpyny
yayardnmhctbhhkmh larsayar luumyapara-
yarngtiusny nayarktayarsiuuliukkyeat.

5

htiuluuapayarngtiukiu mynglyhng ki-
uytayarsny tayarngpayarsiuatk htiung-
tayarmuusayarahkar tyny tayartiusny
kiuytayarnghsiu hkyntykpykcat. htiuahkar
nhuttayarkiuhpwng tpyntayartiuaar suan-
mauwardpaytayarmuusny mhar hchthlu-
annhimhksayarsuutiussny mngglarrhikyeat.
akyayarnghmuukar kayarngkngniungnganta-
yarsny htiusuutiueat niungnganahpyhcat.
hchtmarsnyntwarsayarsuutiussny mngglar-
rhikyeat. akyayarnghmuukar htiusuutiussny
sksarhkyng siu rayarkkyltan. hchtnu-
unya nsimmwaysayarsuutiussny mngglar-
rhikyeat. akyayarnghmuukar htiusuutiussny
pynyntayarkiu amwayhkanrkyltan. hpya-
yarnghmthkyngparmekiu sarnghkngmwtsa-
yarsuutiussny mngglarrhikyeat. akyayarngh-
muukar htiusuutiussny wpyayarkhkyngsiu
rayarkkyltan. snarhcuanmkttsayarsu-
tiussny mngglarrhikyeat. akyayarnghmuukar
htiusuutiussny snarhcuanmkkhyng kiuhk-
anrkyltan. hchthluanhpyuuhcngsayarsu-
tiussny mngglarrhikyeat. akyayarnghmuukar
htiusuutiussny bhurarshkngkiu myngkyltan.
suutparhkyng hkiukrnpnyuhkyngkiu ngym-
hchaytttsayarsuutiussny mngglarrhikyeat.
akyayarnghmuukar htiusuutiussny bhur-
arshkngcatsartayaru hkayarwayarkhyng-
kiuhkanrkyltan. hpyayarnghmthkyng-
trarkyayarnghayarnghrhknyhnyselfhkyng-
kiuhkanrsayarsuutiussny mngglarrhikyeat.
akyayarnghmuukar kayarngkngniungnganta-

yarsny htiusuutiueat niungnganhpyhceat.
ngarkyayarnng sngtiukiu kellrellnyhnsell
mmhnbhellyk apyhctkar tngkysayarahkar
sngtiusny mngglarrhikyeat. wmya-
yarkrwngmyuuhkyngrihikylayar. aky-
ayarnnguukar kayarngkngbhuan sngtiueat
akyiusny kyelh payeat. sngtiurhayk
payarhtwnsayar prayarhpktiukiu htiiun-
nyuunhnyhsellkypye. sngtiusny ilayarkeat
sarhpyhckyeat. sarmuukar angkn-
gpyayarklyhng ngnsayararsarkiu abhsyiu
rpynmynny. pyngsiu phcliuk kyayarn-
ngkyngnmhtpar abhyasuanmyhmwn-
g. sngtiusny ilayarkeat alnghpyhckyeat.
tayarnghtiptnysayar myiukiu mkwyiniung.
semehtwn tayarngjlaraayark hpuanhtar-
laymrhi. amsuuaimsarapayarngtiusny
alngkiu rhcayhkyngnhar semehkuanpa-
yarmhar tnghtarlayrheate. htiiuntyuu
suutpartiusny sngtiueatkayarngsarakyn-
gkiu myng kayarngkngbhuanrhitayarmuusa-
yarn sngtiuabheatgutayarkiu khyemwmh-
cayhkyngnhar suutpar rhay sngtiualngkiu
lghcaykylayar. pnyttikym anargttikym-
myarkiu hpykpyhkyngnhar ngarlarsnyhu
mhtngkyhng. hpykpyhkyngnhar ngarlarsnyhu
mhtngkyhng. pnyhcuahcayhkyngnhar
ngarlarsny. ngaramhnsiusnykar ka-
yarngkngnhng myaykyemphykchemhet-
iun-gaayarn pnyttikym angysuansayar hcar-
luanbindhutluanmyh pnyhcuanhkyngsiu
mrayarkmhe mpykher. htiiukyayarn
akyngsuusny angysuansayarpythkukiu
kiuytiunglwnkyuu suutpartiuar lny htii-
atuuswnsgeat. htiusuusny kayarngkng-
niungngantayar angysuansayarsuuhpyh-
climminy. akyngsuu sny kiuytiungkyng
suutpartiuar lny swnsgeat. htiusuusny
kayarngkngniungngantayar kyesayarsuuh-
pyhclimminy. sngtiu kyngsarakyngsny
hparirrhelltiunhng kympyusrartiukyngsa-
yarkynghk mlwnmsarylhng sngtiusny
kayarngkngniungngantayarsiu mwn-
gkyhu ngaramhnsiueat. luuaskkiu mstr.
stsayarsuusny ruanapyhchcernghkyng-
gkiu hkanhtiukpayeathuusayar rhaypnyth-
ckarkiu sngtiukyarrpye. ngarpnytsnykar
nyeahckiukiu ahtayarkmtn amykhthk-
sayersuusny ruanapyhchcernghkyng kiu
hkanhtiukpayeat. nyeahckiukiu kellrellsa-
yarsuusny lwhtayarayhchcernghkyngkiu
hkanhtiukpayeat. nyeahckiukiu kyinsellsa-
yarsuusny gayhngnararp merhiuhkyngkiu
hkanhtiukpayeat. htiiukyayarn sngsyuu-
jayarskkarkiu yjplngsiusayarngyuuhkellyk
sngatnyeahckiusny sng apyhctghkwng
thcuanthkurhisnyhu aayarkmaystirlyhng yj-
plnggrhahkar puujayarskkarkiuhtar swar-
layar. nyeahckiunhng sngtngpyemh pyn pu-
ujayarskkarkiu tnglayar. trartwaybhknh-
gatuu lmswarhcnytwnpgng suueathctkiu
pyayhchkyngnghar alyngamynpylayar.
siumhut trartwaybhksny trarsuukye apmny.

trarsuukyesnylny lulnghkayarngap hta-
yarnghetlthayarngharmny. lyayarpynch-
way rhismylhng mlyayarmhetiuugaayarn
htayarnghetlkmhtwkrhu ngaramhnsi-
ueat. suumyarkiu mpyhcmharrhuusayar
rhaypnythckarkiu sngtiukyarrpye. ngarp-
nytsnykar kilaysarhctnhng suumyark-
iukynrhysayarsuusny hctnhluanhtell
htiiunmnhng pyhcmharpye. htiiukyayarn
lkyarmykhchiphycsarlny sngkiuuhary-
wnghcaylyhng htiiuykhcikiuhtupclayar.
tkiuyluan ngrellsiuhkyhkyngkiu hkanrsny-
htk anggarkhupkyksayar sarkayarngeat.
htiiuntyuu lkyarlkhphycsarlny sngki-
umharywnghcaylyhng htiiulkkiuhpyth-
clayar. tkiuyluan ngrellsiuhkyhkyngkiu
hkanrsnyhtk anggarkhusar pyksayarsarka-
yarngeat. thpntuan myarnhngkwarliuylhng
hpythckarkiu appayhchhuusayar pnythcar-
rhipye. ngarpnytsnykar mharywngkhyn-
gakyayarnmhtpar ahkyarsayarkyayarngh-
pyng mimimayarnhng kwarsayarsuusny mim-
imyarkiu mharywnghcayeat. kwarsayarmim-
mnhng hcuambhkhkyngkiu pyusayarsuus-
nylny suumyarkiu pyhcmhareat. thpntuan
mhutmmhnbhellyk kyinsiuuhkyngkiu pyur.
kyinsiuuhkyngkiu pyusnyatiung htarwr-
hurar rhaytayar tnyhchaylarhuusayar
rhaypnythckarkiu sngtiukyarrpye. ngarp-
nytsnykar kyinsiuuhkyngkiu alyngmpyur.
kayarngkngbhuanankiu tiungtnymkyinr.
kayarngkngbhuanankiu tiungtnymkyinr.
kayarngkngbhuanankiu tiungtnymkyinr.
myaykyekar bhurarshkngat hkyaytayar-
nngar hkuanhpyhchstny. yayru rhingn-
iukiu tiungtnymkyinr. mharmngkyeatmy-
iutayar hpyhchstny. sanhkynypngkiumy
hpyuuhcayhkyng mnyhchayhkyngngharm-
tningayayark kiuyuehkayarnkiiutiungtny
mkyinr. sngatthckarmhar hutsnykiuahut
mhutsnykiu mhutpyhchchaylayar. ihtk
lwnsayar hckarsny mkayarngsayarararnhng
hchsiungpayeat. suumykhchkiu hpykly-
hng kiuymykhchiphkyhkyngkiuhkanhchay.
suuswarkiuuhkyiulyhng kiuyswarhkyiuhkyng-
kiu hkanhchay huusayar pnythckarkiu
sngtiukyarrpye. ngarpnytsnykar nhayarn-
grhksayarsuukiu msentarnhng. sngat
partbhkiiu suutparputlyhng partbhkiiu
lhnypayelayar. sngangkyekiu yuuliu
trartwaysayarsuuaar sngwtluankiulny
yuuhchayhkyngnghar ahkwngpayela-
yar. akyngsuusny sngkiu anungpyu
hkrettiungswarhcayeat. htiiuunhngtkw
nhhctiungswaruelayar. tayarngsayarsu-
uarpaylayar. hkyaynggharliusayarsuukiulny
mngyngmpynhng. kiuynhngchpsiu-
ngsayarsuukiu hkyhchaylar. rnsuukiu muna-
yarhuusayarpnythckarkiu sngtiu kyar rpye.
ngarpnytsnykar sngtiusny kayarngkngb-
huanrhitayarmuusayar sngtiuabheat sarh-
pychliisayar nhar. sngtiueatrsuutiukiu
hkyhckylayar. sngtiukiukyinsellsayarsu-

tiuaar mayttarpiukylayar. sngtiukiu
mun sayarsuutiuaar kyayjuupyukyla-
yar. sngtiukiu nhayarngrhknyhnsellsa-
yarsuutiuaabhiu bhararshkngkiu sutayarng
kylayar. akyayarngmuukar kayarngkngb-
huan rhitayarmuusayar sngtiuaabsny
kayarngsayarsuumkayarng sayarsuutiua-
payar kiuytayareatnaykiu htwkhcay-
tayarmuueat. hpyayarngmtsayarsuu
mhpyayarngmtsayarsuutiua apayar miughkiu
rwarhcaytayarmuueat. sngtiukiu hky-
hcsayarsuutiuaarsar hkyhctuanpyulyhng
abhykyayjuutngsnny. ahkwnhkansuu-
tiupng i myhlayarkpyukysny mhutlayar.
aswayamiutiuaarsar layarkwtpyulyhng
abhysiuhtuumytsnny. sarsnarpluutiupng
htiu atuu pyukysnymhutlayar. htiukya-
yarng kayarngkngbhuan rhitayarmuusayar
sngtiuaabsny hcuanlngtayarmuusnyntuu
sngtiu snylny hcuanlnghkyngrhikylayar.

6

luumyarti mynghcayhkyngnghar kiuyse-
lakyngkiu suurhaymhayark mkyngmnyakya-
yarng stipyuky layar. siumhut kayarngkngb-
huanrhitayarmuusayar sngtiuaabhtanmh
akiukiukimhkanmrky. htiukyayarng sngsny
alhuudarnkiu payasayarakar lyhiuwkksa-
yarsuutiusny luumyarahkyeamwmkiu hkan-
liu pwellsbhnglmhkre mimitiurhaymhar
tanpiuhkrarmhut hcaysnyntu uumpyunhg.
ngaramhnsiusnykar htiusuutiusny mimi-
tiukyiukiurkypye. sngsny alhuudarnki-
upaysayarakhar paykayarangkiu mht-
ngrharhcayhkyngnghar lkyarlkpyusny
amhukiu lkwelllkmyhmsihcaynhg. mht-
ngrharsayarararkiu myngtayarmuusayar
sngatabhhsny akiukiuhntngrharhcwar
paytayarmuultan. sngsny sutayarngph-
tnarpyusayarakhar lyhiuwkksayarsuu-
tiunntuumpyunhg. htiusuutiusny
luumyar tiurhaymharhtngrharhcayhky-
ngnghar pwellsbhnglmsuanlmwtiu rplyksuta-
yarngkhkyngngharaliurhikyeat. ngaramhnsiu
nykar htiusuutiusny mimitiukyiukiuhkan-
rkyeat. sngsny sutayarngsayarakhar
sitnyanrarahknsiuwng tanhkarkiuipitpyemh
mhtngrharsayararp rhitayarmuusayar
sngatabhkiausutayarnglayar. mhtngrharsa-
yarararkiu myngtayarmuusayar sngatabh-
sny akiukiuh ntngnarharhcwarpaytayarmuul-
tan. sngtiusny sutayarngsayarakhar
sarsnarpluunntuu ahkynynhesayarkhar-
pyng ahtpht mmywkynhg. htiusuu-
tiusny myarhcwarsayarkhkararhpyn mim-
itiualiu pynghcuanmnyhu htngmhtkyeat.
htiusuutiunntuumpyukynhg. akyayarng-
muukar sngtiu aliurhismyhtikiu sngtiun-
tayarngmhe sngtiu abhsitayarmuueat.
htiukyayarng sngtiusutayarngmnyhar
kayarngkngbhuanrhitayarmuusayaraky-
wnuutiuaab kiuytayareat narmtayaraar

riusaylaymythkyng rhiparhcaysayar.
niungngantayartnyhtayarngparhcaysa-
yar. aliutayarsny kayarngkngbhuan
pynyhcuanskellsiu myaykyepayarmhar
pynyhcuangparhcaysayar. askmwayla-
yarksayarahcarkiu akywnuutiuaar ynay-
paysnartayarmuupar. suutparsny aky-
wnuutiukiu pyhcmharsayarapyhcmayarkiu
akywnuutiussny lwhtskellsiu akywnup
tiueatapyhcmayarkiu lwhttayarmuupar.
apyhcswayarsayrangrsiu mliukmparhcay b-
hell mkayarngsayaramhuaramhlny kyn-
huttayarmuupar. achiupiungsayarahk-
wngnhng bhuntnhkuaaarnubhayarsny
kmbharaskskkiuytayarrhipareat. aarmnghu
sutayarngkylayar. sngtiussny suutpartiuat
apyhckiuwlhtlyhng kayarngkngbhuanrhi-
tayarngsayarsngtiuaabsny sngtiueatap-
hckiu lwhttayarmuumny. sngtiussny suut-
partiuatapyhckiuwlhtlyhng sngtiuaabsny
sngtiueatapyhckiu lwhtayar mmuu.
sngtiussny ahcarrhayarngkyngakngk-
iukynsayarakhar lyhiuwkksayarsuutiunntu-
tuu myknharnyhiungy hkyngmrhikynhg.
htiusuutiusny mimitiuaahcarrhayarngsnykiu
luumyartiurhaymhar htngnarhcayhky-
ngnghar mimitiumyknharkiu hpykttkyeat.
ngaramhnaknsiusnykar htiusuutiusny
mimitiukyiukiuh hkanrkyeat. sngsnyahcar-
rhayarngsayarakhar ahcarrhayarngsnykiu
luumyartiurhaymharmhtngrharhcaybhell
mhtngrharsayar arphitayarmuusayar
sngtiuaabhrraytaysarhtngrharhcayhky-
ngnghar hkayarngkiulimkynlayar. mykn-
harkiu lnyshclayar. mhtngrharsayarark-
iumyngtayarmuusayar sngtiuaabsny
akiukiuh ntngnarhcwarpaytayarmuultan.
sanhkyay piurwhpykse suuhkiuhtwng-
payarkhkiuyurar myaykyepayarmhar
bhndarkiu msnyhpuukynhg. sanhkyay
piurw mhpykse suuhkiuhtwngmhp-
ayark mkiuumyurar kayarngkngbhuan
bhndarkiusnyhpuu kylayar. akyayarng-
muukar akyngarp sngtiueatbhndarrhheat.
htiuarpsiu sngtiueat hcitnhluanrayark
tteat. mykhcicar kiueat semehpyheat.
htiukyayarng mykhcikynlnglyhng tkuiy-
luanlnglimmny. mykhcimayarkhlyhng
tkuiyluanmiuklimmny. sngat alngsayarkar
mhayarngmiukhpyhchlyhng htiu amiuksny
alwnmiukhewtkar. abhysuumy hshkng-
hcuahcaykiu mhkanuung. shkngtuek-
iumun tuekiuhkyhemny. shkngtuekiu
mhckiu tuekiu mhnkmnyarpyumny.
sngtiussny bhararshkngat ahcaykiung
layarkehcnyhimeatahcaykiung mkan-
nuungky. htiukyayarng ngarsiusnykar
abhysiu hcarsayarkmnyhu askabhi-
umhciurimkynhg. abhysiu wtrmnyhu
kiuyabhiumhciurimkynhg. ahcarhtk
askmytsnymhutlayar. awthtk kiuymt
snyhmhutlayar. miughkayarngkng kyn-
glnysayar nghkmyarkiu kynyrhusghkyn-

gkylayar. htiunghtiusny myiuhcaykiu
mhciukmkelly hcparkiumrit kyemhcum-
swng. siusayarlny kayarngkngbhuanrhi-
tayarmuusayar sngtiuabhsny suutiukiu
kywaymwaytayarmueat. htiunghtiuhtk
sngtiusny alwnmytsnymhutlayar. abhysu-
usny hciurimhkyngaarhpyng mimiashtarkiu
ttayarngkhnmh tyupwarhcayniungsny.
awtabhii abhykyayarnghciurimsny.
tayarnhngpntiusny abhysiasayaraarhpyng
kyepwarsnykiu sngkhyngaayarkmaykylayar.
htiupngtiusny aluplnymlyp hkyngpyhch-
cayhkyngnghar mngngmwng. siusayarlny
bhunkyesay rhayarlmunmngkyeeatawtsny
htiupngtpngmyheat awtkiu mmhehu
ngarsieat. yuankynyaarmnsayar suutiu
ynay askrhnglyk nkhpyn mehpiuhtellsura-
yarksayar tayarmky pngkiu bhurashkngsny
htiusiysayarawtnhng hpuanlwmtayarmu-
lyhng htiumyhm sngtiukiuaawtnhng
hpuanlwmtayarmuumny mhutlayar.
htiukyayarn abhysiu hcarsayarkaannny.
abhysiu wtraannnyhmuhciurimkynhng.
htiu ararmyarkiu sarsnarpluutiussny rharh-
pwayttkyeat. htiuararmyarkiu sngtiussny
asuanliukyayarkgiu kayarngkngbhuanrhi-
tayarmuusayar sngtiuabhsny sitayarmueat.
bhurashkngat niungngantayarnhngpya-
yarngmthkyngtratatayarkiu rhayuehwar-
rharkylayar. nayarkmh htiuarar myarkiu
htppaytayarmuultan. htiukyayarn nk-
pynabhii mhciurimkynhng. nkhpynnaysny
mimiabhiuhciurimlimny. yhkunayrhisayar
mkayarnngmsaysayararsny yhkunaybhiu
layarkpayeat.

7

sngtiussny hchckayarsuanhpythkyn-
gngng knglwtarmnyakyayarn suut-
pareatamhu hchckayar suanhpythkyn-
giu mpyukynhng. sngtiussny akyng-
traratiug suutparkiuhcerngkyeat htiu-
tratiungcernghkyngkiu hkanrkymny.
akynghkyin tngpmarnhng suutparaar
payeat. htiupmarnatiung kiuyhkanrkymny.
kiuymykchirhisayar tankyngkiu maayark-
maybell nyeahckiumykhcirhisayar nya-
yarnngygiu abhy kyayarn kyryrhussny.
kiuymykchi tankyngghlykpng nyeahckiuuaar
sngat mykchirhisayarngyayarnngygiu
htutparrhca hu abhysiusussny. lyhi-
uwksayarsuu kiuymykchirhisayartankyn-
giurhayuehwarhtutphclayar. nayarkmh-
nyeahckiu mykchi rhisayar nyayarnngygiu
htutphchkyngghar rhngnghcwarmyn-
glimny. hpyuuhngsayararkiu hk-
waytiuaar mpaykynhng. pulellrtartiuki
wkturhaymhar mhkymtarkynhng. siupyu-
lyhng htiuarartiuki kyayarnng sngtiukiul-
hnyly kiukhpytkylimny. tayarnkylayar.
tayarnghyngmny. rharkylayar. rharly-
hngtwaymny. tanhkarkiuhkayarkylayar.

hkayarklyhnghpwngmny. tayarngsa-
yarsuumnsnykar reat. rharsayarsuulny
twayeat. hkayarksayarsuaarlny tanhkarkiu
hpwngat. sarsny munkiutayarnghyng
mimisaraar kyayarkkiupaymnsuu ngarkiu
tayarnghyng mywaykiu paymnsuu
thcuantayarkmyhsngtiutwng rhislayar.
sngtiussny asuihpyhchlykpng kiuyrsartiuaar
kayarngsayarararkiu payttlyhng htiumyhm
kayarnghkngbhuanrhitayarmuusayar
sngtiuaabhsny sutayarngsayarsuutiuaar
kayarngsayarararkiusar paytayarmuumny
mhutlayar. sngtiussny kiussuutparpyuh-
cayliusmyhatiungsuutparpyukylayar.
ipnytkar pnyttikym nhng anargttikymtueat
ahkyupahkyarpng hpyhcestny. kynysa-
yartanhkarkiuwngkylayar. pykhcehkyngsiu
rayarksayarlmnhngtanhkarsny kyywn-
sny hpyhc wngsayaarsuutiussnymyarkyeat.
askrhngkyngsiu rayarksayarlmnhng
tanhkarsny alwnkynmyayarnsgsnyh-
pyhc twaywngsayar suutiussny nnykyeat.
atwngkymtmsayar tayarhkwahpyhchlyk
siuraykiuhkyuansngtiurhirsularsa-
yay mihcsarprayarhpk tiuki stinhng
rhayarnkylayar. htiusuutiueatakyngki-
uhtayark suutiueatsbhayarkiu sikylimny.
suupng hcpyhcekiu swttt slayar. suulaypng
sngbhayarshpnsekiu swtttslayar. kayarngsa-
yarpngsny kayarngsayarase mkayarngsa-
yarpngsny mkayarngsayarasekiu setteat.
kayarngsayarapngsny mkayarngsayarase
mkayarngsayarapngsny kayarngsayarasekiu
mseniung. kayarngsayarase msesayara-
pngrhismyhtiuki hkuthell mehtellsiu
hkyliuktateat. siuhpyhchlyhng htiuprayarh-
pkiueat akyngkiu htayarksayar suutiueat
sbhayarkiu sirkylimny. shkng shkng
ngarkiuhyhayarksayarsuutiung kayarnghkng-
niungngantayarsiu wngrlimnymhut.
kayarnghkngbhuan rhitayarmuusayar
ngarkhmnnytayareataliuki sayarngsa-
yarsuusalryhng wngrlimny. htiunaykar
shkng shkng akywnuutiussny kiuytayarakh-
wngnhng suanmauwardpayparpye mhut
layar. kiuytayarakhwngnhng ntsiutiuki
nhnghtutparpye mhutlayar. kiuytayarakh-
wngnhng myarhcwarsayar tnhkiutiuki p-
parpyemhutlayarhu amyarsayar suutiussny
lyhayarkkylimny. htiusiulyhayarkkysa-
yarahkar sngtiuki ngaralngmsi adhm-
mamhukiu pyusayarsuuti ngarhtanmh
hpykyhu htiusuutiuaar atnyalng ngarpya-
yarmny. akngsuusny ngarhayarpya-
yarsayar ihckarkiu kyarnarhtayarngeat.
htiusuussny kyayarkpayarmhar aimsa-
yarksayar pnyarrhinng tuukyayarnkiu
ngarpuanpymny. miughrwar rayhcsnyhng
laylar htiuaimekiutiuksnyrhisayar kyayark-
payarmhar tnsayar kyayarn mpyiumell-
nayeat. akngsuusny ngarhayarpyayarsayar
ihckarkiuaykar narmhtayarnghbellnayeat.
htiusuussny sellpayarmhar aimsayarksayar

luumiuknhngtuukyayarngkiu ngarpuan-
pymny. miughrwar rayhcesnyhng laylar
htiuaimekiu tiuksayarahkar kyehcwasayar
pyiulellhkyngsiu rayark laysnyhuhayarta-
yarmuueat. htiudaysnartayarkiu yayrhuha-
yartayarmuusny asuan pristapayarngtiusny
suanmauward paytayarmuuhkyngkiu alw-
naanaukyeat. akyayarngmuukar kympyus-
rarnnytuumhut ahciursayar suunnytuu
suanmauwardpaytayarmuueat.

8

kiuytayarsny tayarngpayarmhsngkyw-
tayarmuulyhng myarhcwarsayarluuapa-
yarngtiusny nayarktayarsiu liukkyeat.
htiuhkar nuunarhcwellsayarsuutyayarksny
nywtpyplyk shkngaliutayarrhilyhng kywn-
tayarkiu snrhnghcayniungtayarmuusnyhu
lyhayarklayeat. yayrhuklney ngarali-
rhiheat. snrhngkyngsiu rayarkhchayhu
mintayarmuulyk lktayarkiusn htiusuuki
tiutayarmuueat. htiuhknhkyngtwng nuu-
narpayayark snrhnghkyngsiuayarklayeat.
yayrhuklney sngstipyu. iakyayarngkiu
abhysuuaarmyhmppyayarnhng. yjpu-
rayarhithtansiu swar kiuykiupylayar.
suutpar sksayhpyhchcayhkyngnghar
mayarhayhcerngmharhtarsayar puja-
yarskkarkiu sklayarhu mintayarmuueat.
htiunayarkmh kpayrnyayarnngmyiusiu ky-
wngntayarmuulyhng tpmhuutyayarksny
ahtantayarsiular shkng kywntayareat
ngysartyayarksny lkhkyaysaysnyanarnhng
pyngchwarhkanr aimtwn tuanluannay-
parsnyhu tayarngpnlayeat. yayrhuklney
ngalarh hkymarsarpaymnyhu mintayarmu-
lyhng tpmhuuk shkng kywntayareat
aimmiaayarksiu kywngntayarmuuhkyng
kyayjuutayarkiu kywntayarmhkan htiukpar.
amintayar thkwnrhilyhng kywntayareat-
ngysarsny hkymarsarrparlimny. upmarkar
kywntayarsny mngaayarkkywnhkhansa-
yarsuuhpyhcsayarlny hchcsuurellmyark-
iauauphciu tuekiuswarhkyayhusiulyhng
swarpareat. tuekiu larhkellhusiulyhnglar-
pareat. kywnkiulny iamhuki luptayar
husiulyhng luppaeathu tpmhuulyhayark-
layeat. htiuhckarkiu yayrhusnykyar-
lyhng aanauhkyngnghi ngaramhnsiusnykar
imyhlaryksayar yuankyny hkyngkiu
israylamyupng ngarmtwaybhuusay. ngar-
siupnsnykar luumyartiisny arhayarp ana-
yarkarpmhlar kayarnngkngniungngantayar
aarbyhan ijark yarkuptiunhngtkw lya-
yarngrkyltan niungngantayarsartiisnylny
ngiukywayhkyng aanswarhkelkyitkyngnghi-
rar pyngarpmhayarnngmiukhtellsiu nhngky
hkyngkiu hkanrkyltanhu nayarktayarsiu
liuksayarsuutiuaar mintayarmuupymh
tpmhuaarsngswarlayar. yuankynsynhn-
ganye sngphychcayhu mintayarmuueat.
htiuhknhkyngtwng sueatngysarsny anar-

rayargarkng sksarhkyngsiu rayarklayeat.
htiunayarkmh yayrhusny paytruaimsiuky
paytrueat yayarkhkmsny hpyarnarhcwellyk
tuanluannay snykiu twaymyngntayarmuueat.
htiuminmeatlkkiu tiutayarmuulyhng susny
ahpyarpyayarkshpyng ht enysnywtkiu
pyulayeat. nyueyan ntsiuhcwellasayarsu-
uamyartiuki ahtantayarsiu sayarnghkell
nhuttayarmywkarmyhnhng htiunt tiuki
nhnghtuttayarmuueat. narsayarsuuhismy-
htiuki sksarhchaytayarmuueat. htiukya-
yarngararmuukar susny akywnuptiu
anarrayargarwaydnarmyarkiu yuutngsa-
yarngrwklay snyhu prayarhpkhayrhy
hayarbhhuasayarkhkar pynyhcuamnykyakya-
yarn hpyhcestny. myarhcwarsayar lu-
uapayarngtiusny kiuytayarkiuwnranlyk
naykysnykiu myngntayarmuulyhng km
tbhksiu kuumnyakayngar amintayarrhieat.
htiuhkar kympyusrartyayarksnylar arhngb-
hurar kiuytayarkywtayarmuurararprpsiu
akywnupliukparmyhu lyhayarklayeat.
yayrhuklney myayhkwaysny myaytwngrhieat.
miughkayarnngkng kynglnysayarnghksny
narnayar arprhieat. luusarmuukar hka-
yarnghkyarmy mrhihu mintayarmuueat.
ahkyarsayar tponytayarklney shkng akywnu-
pabhkiu rhayuehcwarswar snggyiuhrsayar
ahkwngkiu paytayarmuuparhu lyhayark-
layeat. yayrhuklney ngarnayarksliulklayar.
luusaytiusny mimiluasaytiuki snggyiuh-
parlayhchayhu mintayarmuueat. htiuhkar
lhayhtellsiu wngntayarmuu tponytayartiisny
liukkyeat. aiung lhiungtanpiupngchwarht
lhaykiu lwhmlayeat. kiuytayarsny kyinhck
naytayarmuueat. tponytayartiisny hkyynykp
kiuytayarkiu nhiupelyhng shkng aky-
wnuptiusny pykhechkyngsiu rayarkpareat.
kymtayarmuuparhu lyhayarkkysayar ki-
uytayark yuankynyaarnnysayar suuti
abhkyayarn kyayarkttssnyhu mayta-
armuu pyelyhng ht laynhngngpykiu
suanmtayarmuushpyng alwnsaryarlayeat.
htiuluutiuklney isuukarabhysiusayarsuunny.
laynhngngnglynsny sueatehckarkiu nar hta-
yarnparsnytkarhu aanaukyeat. kmtbhk
gardrpynsiu rayarktayarmuusayarahkar
ntsiuhcwellasayarlunhchcayarktiusny
htiulmkiu abhysuumy mswarniungaa-
yarn alwnkmykuthchwarpyulyk sngky-
iungthcypngmh htwklar kiuytayarkiu
hkreuekiupypelyhng bhurarskhngat
sartayaryarhu kiuytayarsny akywnup-
tiunhng abhysiusungsny. ahkyin
mrayarkmhe akywnuptiuki nyhny-
sellhkyngnghar kywltayarmuuslayarhu
aayarhhchlyhayarkkyeat. htiusuutiunhng
mnmewaysayararp myarhcwarsayar wkah-
cusny kykhcarlykrhieat. ntsiutiulny
kiuytayarsny akywnuptiukiunhnghtutlyhng
htiuhkachtellsiu wngrparmy akayarn
ahkwngpaytayarmuuparhu tayarngpnkysa-
yar swarkyhu mintayarmuueat. ntsiutiisny

htwk wkhtellsiuwngshpyng wkahcurhismyhsny aiungkmhcayarkkiu thuntnypayysng raysaykyeat. wkkyayarngsaysuutiunynlny pyay myiuhellsiuwngpyelyhng ntsiuhcwellssayar suutiueatakyayarnghhchpyhclaysmyhtiukiu kyarpyayarkysayar tmyiuluallny yayrhukiutwayaansayarngharhtwklarkyeat. kiuytayarkiu twaymynglyhng mimitiu pyny k htwkswartayarmuumnyakayarnghayarnghpnkyeat.

9

htiuahkar kiuytayarsny lhayhce kuypynshpyng mimimiyusiu rayarktayarmueat. lkhkaysay aiprarpayarmhar tuanluanaysayar suutyayarkkiu ahtantayarsiusayarnghkellkyeat. yayrhusny htiusuutiueat yuanknyhkyngkiumynglyhng lkhkaysaysayarsuuaar ngarsarmhciurimnhg. sngeatapyhc kiw lthcaypyehu mintayarmueat. kymypyusarahkyiutiuk isuusny bhararkikulwnkyuu pyayarsnyhuhtngkyeat. yayrhusny htiusuutiueathcitkiu simyngtayarmuulyhng sngtiusny abhykayarnghyuuuhsayarsahcit rhikysny. abhyhckarkiusar pyayarlwysny. sngeatapyhckiu lwthcaypyehu pyayarlwyslayar. snght lhmswarlayarhu pyayarlwyslayar. luusarsny myaykyepayarmhar apyhclwhtpiungnsykiu sngtiusiuhcayhkyngngharhtlayar. kiuyaiprarkiu sayarngh kiuyaimsiu swarlayarhu lkhkaysaysayarsuuaar mintayarmueat. htiusuusnylny ht mimiaimsi swarlayeat. luahcuawaytiusny mynglyhng aanauhkyngghi luutiuaar isiusayarahkwngkiu appaytayarmuusayar bhararshkngat guntayarkiu hkyemwmkyeat. yayrhusny htuiarpmh kywtayarmuulyhng msaellamnyrhisayar suutyayarksny ahkwnhknarratell htung naysnykiu myngsayarnghayarksiuliuklayarhu mintayarmueat. htiusuusnylny ht nayarktayarsiu liuklayeat. htuiunayarkmh aintwng hcarpwell layearngtayarmuuhcny ahkwnhkansayarsuomyarnhng siusayarsuomyartiusny lar kiuytayarmhhsayar tpyntayartiunhngtkw hcarpwelllyayarnghkyeat. hparrirehlhtiusny mynglyhng tpyntayartiuaar sngtiusarsny ahkwnhkansayarsu siusayarsuutiunhng atuu abhykayarnghcarsnyhysuiukyeat. yayrhusny kyartayarmuulyhng kymmarsayarsuutiusny saysmarkiu aliumrhiky. narsayarsuuti sarlyhng aliorhiky. yjpuujayarkhyngakynghkt snarhkyngkrunarakyngkiu ngarnhhskeathysayarkymhckarkiu narlnykyngnghar sngtiuswar sngkylayar. hpyayarnghmtsayarsuutiukiunayarnghtsiu hkyarhkyngnghar ngarlarsny mghat. siusayarsuutiukiuhkayarkhyngnghar ngarlarsnyhu mintayarmueat. htuiahkar yayarnhneat tpyntiusny ahtantayarsiu hkyngkp akynwuptiunhng hparrirehlhtiusny

ahpn tlellellahcarrhayarnghkysnyhpyhc abhykayarngh kiuytayareattpnytiusny ahcarmhayarnghbell naykyparsnyhu lyhayarkkyeat. yayrhuklny mngglarsayarnghlulngsny mimiapayarnghabhayartiunghatuu rhihcnayahkar suutiusny hciitmsar nynywarttkyslayar. mngglarsayarnghlulngkiu suueatapayarnghabhayartiunhng hkwat yuuswar sayar ahkyinkarlrayarklimmy. htuiahkar suutiusny ahcarmhayarnghkylimmy. awthayarnghkiu ahtnyshcnhngparlaymrhi. htiusiuhparlyhng hparsayarahtnsny awthayarnghkiu hcar apayarkkyytteat. ngnyhayarnghsayar saraybhuu ashcsayarchpcyhcrnykiuhtnylaymrhi. htiusiuhntlyhng saraybhuisny hcutkwellsphpyng hpcyhcrnynyyiu saraybhuluun pykhetate. ashcsayarchpcyhcrnykiu ashcsaysaraybhuihtnylayrhieat. htiusiuhntlyhng nhhcarphcluan mpykhcheu mintayarmueat. htuihckarkiu mintayarmuuhcny ararrhityayarksny lar pypwplyk akynwupteat smesny ykhpung say-sellrhpareat. siusayarngh kiuytayarsnykywsuapayar lkkiutngtayarmuulyhng ask rhngparlimnyhu lyhayarkyeat. yayrhusny ht tpyntayarnghatuu htiusuu nayarksiuliuk-tayarmueat. htuiahkar tsynhcnhchptluan swayswnanarhewellsayar minmtayarkkngarsny awttayarkiusar tiulyhng hkym-sarrmnyhu hcihtngnhng nayarktayarsiu hkyngkp awttayareat pnpwarkiu tiulayeat. yayrhusny lhnny htiuminmkiiu myngtayarmuulyhng ngarsny mhciiurimnhg. sngeatyuanknyhkyngsny snganarkiu ngymhchaypyehu mintayarmueat. htuihkn-mhch htiuminmsny anarkngpyayarklayeat. ararrhiamsiu rayarktayarmuu temhutsayarsuutiunhng myarhchwarsayarlutiusny aunaunsellsell pyu kysnykiu mynglyhng hpyrharkylayar. minmngsny sayarmhut aippyayarsnyhu mintayarmuusayar htiusuutiusny pykyppukyeat. htiiuumyarkiu pyngsiuhtwkchaypyemh atwngsiuwng min-mngyeatlkkiu kiungtayarmuusnytwng suusny htlayeat. htiusitnghckarsny tpynyluan nhanpyarkiyayarchcarlayeat. htuiarpmh yayrhusny kywtayarmuuhcny mykhckinsayarsuunhchayarktiusny nayarktayarsiu liuk darwideatsartayar kywtayartiukiunartayarmuuparhu hchkyayarkyeat. aimsiu wngtayarmuulyhng mykhckinsayarsuutiusny ahtantayarsiu hkyngkpkyeat. kiuytayark lny iamhukiu ngartniungnsykiu yuanslayarhu maytayarmuulyhng yuapareatshkngghu lyhayarkkyeat. htuiahkar suutiueat mykhckiiu tiutayarmuu sngtiuyuanhkyngghisnyatiung sngtiuhpyhchcayhu mintayar muulyhng suutiusny mykhcipwnglghlayeat. yayrhuklny abhysuumyhmshichayhkyngnghar stipyukylayarhu myhcartayarmueat. siusayarngh htiusuutiusny swar sitngtayarkiu tpynyluan nhan-

pyarkyayarhcayarhcayeat. htiusuutiussny
htwkswarkysnyayark ntsiuhcwellssayar
luaa tyayarkkiu ahtantayarsiu sayarngkel-
lkyeat. ntsiukiu nhnghtuttayarmuopyemh
htiuaasayarsuusny hckarpyayareat. lu-
uahcuawaytiusnylny aanaa israylamyiu
ikellsiu mmyngnrhchpuuhu pyayarsiukyeat.
hparrirhelltiuklny ntsiuaikyekiui amhepyu
ntsiutiukiu nhnghtutsnyhu pyayarsiukyeat.
yayrusny trarhcrptiu suanmauward-
paylyk niungngantayarnghnyhsayar
ewangaylitrarkiu hayarlyk luumyarkhanr-
sayaranarayargarmyiumyutiukiu
ngyimhcaylyk myiurwarrhismyhtiukiu
dayshcarre lhnny lnytayarmueat. lu-
uahcuawaytiukiu myngtayarmuulyngh
snarhkyngchitritayarmueat. akyayarn-
muokar htiusuutiussny pngpnsnyhyhc
htinsuumrhibhell phchtarsayarsiukselli
hpyhckyeat. htiuahkar kiuytayark hcparr-
rithcrarmyarhcwarriheat. ritsayarsuutiussny
nnykyeat. htiukyayarngh lupsayarngsa-
yarsuutiukiu hcparrithcayhkyngnghar
hcaylwhttayarmuumnyakyayarngh h-
cparrhngkiu sutayarnghkylayarkhu tpyta-
yartiuaar mintayarmueat.

10

tkyipnhhpcarsayar tpyntayartiukiuhka-
yartayarmuopyemh nyhcnuyusayarnttiukiu
nhnghtuthkyngngharngh anarayargarmy-
iumyutiukiu ngyimhcayhkyngngharngh
ahkwngpaytayarmueat. tkiyphhpcarsa-
yar tpyntayartiueat amnykar phtmmhar
paytruuhuu hkeyarwayarsayar rhimunngh
suunyeanday jaybaydelleat saryarkupngh
suunyeayarnh hpilippungh barsayarlme-
ll sayarmnng ahkwngnhanmsaell aarlhpel-
leatsar yarkupngh sddellhuamnyshck-
iursayar laybell karnnitluurhimunngh
kiuytayarkiuapnhansayar yudrhkarrut-
paytny. htiutkiyphhpcarsayar suutiukiu
yayrusny hcaylwhttayarmuu sngtiussny
tparamyusartiurhinar siu mswarkyngh.
rhmarriyurwarhtellsiu mwngkyngngh.
israylamyiu pyayarklwngsayar siumyarrhi-
rarsiu arngswarkylayar. swarhcnytwngh
kayarnghngniungngantayark tnylunpeyhu
sitngkyarpyayarkylayar. narsayarsuutiuaar
hkymsarpaykylayar. saysayarsuutiukiu
htmyayarkhckylayar. nuusayarsuu-
tiukiu snrhngchaykylayar. ntsiutiuklny
nhnghtutkylayar. sngtiussny abhiu-
mpaybhell kyayjuutayar kiu hkanrkyph-
hyhc abhiuamhkanbell paykmkylayar.
rwahay ngway kyaytiukiu hkanphhell
msiumhekyngngh. lhmhkrebbiu lwyait
angkyenhchtny hkyayngtayarnghwaykiu
msiumhekyngngh. akyayarnghmuokar lups-
sayarnghsayarsuusny kywaymwahkyngkiu
hkanhtiukpayeat. mnysnymyiu mnysnyr-
warsiu wnglyng htiomyiurwar abhyumysa-

yarsuusny htiuktnsnnyhu maymyn htiomyi-
urwarmh mhtwkswarmhettiungayarngh
htiussueataimtwng naykylayar. aimsiu
wngsayarahkar mngglarrhiparhcaysayarkhu
nhutskhkyngkiu pyukylayar. htiuaumsny
htiuktnlyng sngtiomywksayar mngglar-
rayarkhcastny. mhtiuktnlyng sngti-
htansiu pynlarhcaystny. akynghsuussny
sngtiukiu lkmhkan sngtiueat hckarkiu-
armhtayarnghbellnayeat. htiusuunaysa-
yar aimmng myiumhng htwkswarhcn-
sngtiueat hkyaybhwarmh myaymhunkiu
hkarliukylayar. ngaramhnsiusnykar
trarsuanhpytsayarnay htiomyiusny sa-
yarduanmyiumhng gayarmayarmyiuhtk-
sar hkanrltan. tayarkhwayhcuhtellsiu
siutiukiu hcaylwhtskellsiu sngtiukiu
ngarhcaylwhteat. htiukyayarngh sngtiussny
myway kellsiu limmarlyk hkyiungghkell-
siu asipknglyk rhikylayar. luutiukiu
stipyuky. akyayarnghmuokar sngtiukiu
lwhtruansiuphankylimmy. trarhcrptiu
riukkylimmy. htiusuutiumhck tparamy-
iusartiuaar sksayhpyhchcayhkyngnghar
myiunmng rhngbhurnghgtansiu ngarkya-
yarngh sngtiukiu piusayarnghkylimmy.
sngtiukiu apnhansayarahkar abhysiu
pyayarmnykiu mhciurimkyngh. pya-
yarrsayarhckarkiu htiuhkn hkyngtwng
sngtiussny rkylimmy. akyayarnghmuokar
sngtiu aliualyayark pyayarkysnmhut.
sngtiuabheat winyarnytayarsny sngtiuaarh-
pyng pyayartayarmueat. htiuahkar
nyeahckihkyng tyayarkkiutyayark sayh-
cayhkyngnghar apkylimmy. abhsnylny
sarkiu aplimmy. sarsmetiusnylny mibhkiu
rnbhkpuy sayhckayylimmy. luuapa-
yarnghgtiusnylny ngareatnarmkyayarngh
sngtiukiu munkylimmy. akynghsuussny
asuantiung aayarngh tnykynyeat. htiusu-
usny kytngghkyngsiu rayarkylimmy. tmyiu
sngtiukiuynhysellyng tmyiusiupayarky-
layar. ngaramhnsiusnykar israylmyiurwar
rhismyhtiukiu sngtiu lhnyny mkunmh-
luusarsnykywlarlimmy. tpyssny srarhtkms-
ar. kywnsny shnghtkmsar. tpyssny
srarkellsiu kywnsnyshkng kellsiu-
ngphchlyng snglayarkpayeat. aimrhngkiu
bayljaybuhuhkayarwayarkylng aimsu-
uaimarsnttiukiu sar hkeyarwayarkylimmy.
htiukyayarngh suutiukiu mkyayarkkynggh.
hpuanhtarlykrhismyhsayararatiussny
pwnglimmy. sit kwyar rhismyhtiussnylny
htngrharlimmy. mhayarnghmiuk sngtiuaar
ngarpyayarsayararmyarkiu sngtiussny alng
kyarpyayarkylayar. sngtiunarapar pyayark-
yarsayararmyarkiu aimmiupayarmhar
hckayarkylayarhu mintayarmueat.
tnnykar kiuyhknhdarkiusar st hctwin-
yarkyiu mstniungsayar suutiukiu mkyayark-
kyngngh. kiuyhknhdarnghchitwin-
yarkyiu ngrell hpykseniungsayarsuukiusar
kyayarkylayar. hcarngghknghckayarnghkiu

asaritpyar abhiunhng wysnymhutlayar. sngtiuahh ahkwngmrhilyhng htiuhcarngghk-
tkayarnmnyh myaysiumkyr. sngtiu-
sanpngsnylny akunahcng raytwklykrheat.
htiukyayarn mkyayarkynhng. sngtiusny
hcarngghkamartyuhtk sarmtykyeat. akyn-
gsuusny luutiurhaymhar ngarkiunwhkanaa.
kayarnngkngbhuanrhisayar ngareathkmnyta-
yarrhaymhar htiusuukiu ngarwnhkanmny.
akyngsuusny luutiurhaymhar ngarkiung-
yngpyaan. kayarnngkngbhuanrhisayar
ngareathkmnytayarrhaymhar htiusuukiu
ngarngyngpymny. myaypayarsiu ngym-
skhkyngkiu hcaylwhtaansayarngar ngar-
larsnyhumhtngkynhng. ngymskhkyngkiu
hcaylwhtaansayarngar ngarlarsnymhut.
htarkiu hcaylwhtaansayarngar ngar-
larstny. abnhngsar aminhngsme ya-
yarkhkmnhng hkywaymahkyngghkyng
kwellpyarhcayhkyngngar ngarlartny.
kiuyaimsuuaimsartiusnylny kiuyrnsuu
hpyhkyllmny. akyngsuusny ngarkiuhky-
hcsnyhtk mibhkiasarhkyhceat. htiusuusny
ngarnhngmhtiukmtn. akyngsuu sny
ngarkiu hkyhcsnyhtk sarsmekiu sarhky-
hceat. htiusuusny ngarnhngmhtiukmtn.
akyngsuusny mimilkwarkptiungkiu htm
ngarnayarksiumliuk htiusuusny ngarnhng
mhtiuk mtn. mimiaskkiu twaysayarsu-
usny askrhuanlimny. ngarkiyayarn
mimiaskrhuan sayarsuumuukar askkiu
twaylimny. sngtiukiu lkhkansayarsuusny
ngarkiu lkhkaneat. ngarkiu lkhkansa-
yarsuusny ngarkiu hcaylwhtayarmuu
sayarsuukiu lkhkaneat. prayarhpkeat
myknharkiuhtayark prayarhpkiu lkhkansa-
yarsuusny prayarhpkeatkiu hkanrltan
hpyayarnngmts sayarsuueat myknharkiuht-
ayark hpyayarnngmts sayarsuukiu lkhkansa-
yarsuusny hpyayarnngmt sayarsuueatki-
u hkanrltan. akyngsuusny tpyntayareat
myknharkiuhtayark isuungythcuantya-
yarkaar raythkwkku myhpayeat. htiusu-
usny akiuikiu mrhellmnyayrar ngaramhn-
siusnyhu mharhtartayarmuueat.

11

htiusiu tkiypnhhparsayart pnytayartiukiu
akunahcngmharhtartayarmuupelyhng
myiurwarmyarti suan auwardpayhkyng-
nggharng sitngkyarpyayarkhkyngnggharng
htiuarpmh kywtayarmuueat. hkrh-
tayarpyutayarmuusayaramhutiukiu ya-
yarnhsnyhtayarnghetlmharkyarsayarahkar
mimitpnyhnhc yavarkkiu hcaylwht kiuyta-
yarsny kywlyarsayarsuumhnsayar. siumhut
ahkyarsayarsuukiu myayarlngprarmnyla-
yarhu maylyhayarkhceat. yayrhuklly
sngtiusny kyarrsmyh myngsrmyhtiuk-
iuswar yayarhnaar kyarlhayarkky layar.
mykheiknsayarsuutiusny mykheicimyn-
grkyeat. hkyaymhcwmsayarsuutiusny lhm-

swarrkyeat. nuunar hcwellsayar suutiusny
snrhngghkyngsiu yavarkrkyeat. narpngsa-
yarsuutiusny narkyarrkyeat. saysayarsuu
tiusny htmyayarkhkyngsiurayarkrkyeat.
sngrellsartiusnylny wmmayarkhcrar-
sitngkiu kyarr kyeat. ngarkiyayarn
hceitmpyksayarsuusny mngglarrhieat
pynpyayartayarmuueat. htiusuutiusny
swarkysnyayark yayrhusny yayarhnki-
uakyayarnngpy pristituaar sngtiusny
abhymnyसारारarkiu kynyrhuhkyngngghar
tayarsiuhtkwswarkysny. laylhupsayar ky-
upngkiu kynyrhuhkyngngghar swarslayar.
siumhut nuunysayarawtkiu wtsngsa-
yarsuukiu kynyrhuhkyngnggharswarslayar.
nuunysayar awtkiu wtsngsayarsuu-
tiusny mngaim nayttkyeat. prayarhpkiu
kynyrhuhkyngnggharswarslayar. mhnpayeat.
prayarhpkiu kyemysayarsuulny hpyhc
snyhu ngarsiuueat. kymhcarlarsnykar
kynyrhulayar. sngswarrarmkiupnygrsayer
ngareattmknkiesngghay ngar hcaylwhteathu
siur htiusuukiusiulustny. ngaramhn-
siusnykar minmmwaysayarsuututwng
bttijansraryayarnhhtkkyemysayarsuu t
yavarkmyh mpayarmhtwnsay. siusayarlly
kayarnngkngniungngantayartwng angy-
suansayarsuusny htiusuuhk sar kyemyteat.
bttijan sraryayarnhhtkmhch yhkutiun-
gaayarnng kayarnngkngniungngantayarkiu
aniungahtk pyusayar suutiusnylny luyu-
uwngghcarrkyeat. yayarhnmyararkmhetiun-
gaayarnng pnyttikym anargttikymrhisny-
htiusny suanmauwardpaykyeat. sngtiusny
ngarhckarkiu narhkanniunglyhng isuukar
lartansayar eliyhpyhcsny. kyarrhcrarnar-
rhisayarsuummnykyar kyarrparhceat. ilu-
umyukiu abhyupmarngng puanpyraannny.
pwellsbhnghtiuungnaysayar suungtytiusny
mimisauungghkyng tiuaar asankiulwhng
ngartiusnysaryarhceat temhutsayarlly
sngtiusny mkyk. nynyrtwarhceat mynytm-
sayarlly mngkiuwaykyhu pyayarsusa-
yarsuungtytiunhng iluomyiusnytuulheat.
akyayarnngmuukar yayarhnsny mhcarmsa-
yarkbell larsnyrhisayar suutiuk isuusny
ntsiu hcwellsayarsuupartkarhu siukyeat. lu-
usarsny hcarsayarklyklarsnyrhisayar isuusny
hcarkyusayarsuu hpyhchmnyasark kyusa-
yarsuupartkar. ahkwnhkansayarsuunhng
siusayarsuutiukiu mitswayhpwellsayarsu-
upartkarhu siupynkyeat. siusayarlly
pnyartarsny mimisartiutwng kellrellpyhct-
ngghkyngngghar lwtshumintayarmuueat.
htiuhakar myarhcwarsayartnhkiutayarkiu
pytayarmuusayarmyurwartiusny na-
yarnngtmrsayarkyayarnng htiumyitiukiu
isiukellrellpyhctngtayarmuueat. aiuhka-
yarrarjinmyiu sngsny amngglarrhieat.
aiubkjellldmyiu sngsny amngglarrhieat.
akyayarnngmuukar sngtiutwngpyasartnh-
piukiu trumyiuunghngjidiunmyitiutwngpyb-
huulyhng htiumyitiusny rhaykarl lyha-

yartay awtkiu wt pyarnhng luulyknayarngt
rkylimny. ngarsiusnykar trarsuanhpytsa-
yarnay sngtiusny turumyjunhngjidumyi-
uhtksar hkanrkyltan. aiukpayrnayarngmyiu
sngsny miughkayarnngngtiungaayarnng my-
hayarkhcarhkyngkiuhkanrsayarlly mnrarni-
ungngantungaayarnng nhimhkyhkyngki-
uhkanrltan. akyayarnngmuukar sngpysa-
yartnhkiukiui sayarduanmyiu pyubhuu lyhng
htiumyiusny yhkutiungaayarnngnyrareat.
.ngarsiusnykar trarsuanhpytsayarnay
sngsny sayarduanmyiuhthksarhkanrltanhu
mintayarmuueat. htiuahkar yayrhuk
kayarnngkngnhngmyaykyekiu achiurtay-
armuusayarabh kiuytayarsny pnyar
alimmarnhng pynyhcuansayarsuutiuaar
iararmyarkiu htimwhkkywyhtarlyk su-
ungytiauar bhayarpityar muusnyhyhc
kyayjuutayarkiu akywnuphkyemwnypareat.
htiusiu aliutayarrhisayarkyayarnng mhn-
pareatabh. ngareathkmnytayarsny hkp-
simsayararatiukiui ngarappaytayarmuupye.
hkmyntayarmhtparabhy suumyhy sar-
tayarkiumsi. sartayarmhngsartayarsny
lghcayliusayar suumhtpar abhysuymyhy
hkmyntayarkiu kiumsi. wnlay pngpnsayar
huuapayarngtiu ngarhtansiu larkylayar.
ngarsny hkymarsapaymny. ngarhtmbhikiui
tng htmkylayar. ngarhtan nnyhkanckylayar.
ngarsny nuunyanmsimmwaynhimhkyasar
hcit sbhayarrhieat. sngtiuhcitnhluansny
sksarhkyngkiurlimmny. akyayarnngmuukar
ngarhtmbhiousny htmwlyeat. ngarwnlhy
payareathu mintayarmuueat.

12

htiukarlahkar yayrhusny upusnay gyuanhc-
parlykwktiukiui rhayarkkywtayarmuulyhng
tpnytayar tiusny sarmwtsayarkyayarnng
hparaseanhankiu swthcarkeyeat. hpar-
rirhelltiusnymynglyhng kiuytayareat
tpnytiusny upusnay mpyuapsayaramhukiui
pyukyparsny tkarhu lyhayarkkysayar kiuy-
tayark darwidnsy mimiabhayarktiuhngtkw
mwtsipsayarahkar bhararshkngat ainta-
yarsiuwng mimimhcarap mimiabhayarmh-
carap yjpurayarrhittisar hear apsayar
rhaytayarmunkiu hcarsnyakyayarnngkiui
sngtiusny mbhtbhuouslayar. yjpurayarrhit-
tiusnylny bimarnatayartwngupusnay upus-
pyksayarlly mpyhcmsngsnykiui pnyttikym
mbhtbhuouslayar. ngarsiusnykar iarp bi-
marntayarhtksar kyemytsayarararrhieat.
yjpuujayarkhyngakynghk snarkhyn-
gkrunarakyngkiui ngarnhcskeathuusa-
yar kymhckarkiu sngtiusny narnlyly-
hng apyhckngsayarsuutiukiui apyhcmtnng
mhcerngkypye. luusarsny upusnaykiui achi-
ursnyhu mintayarmuueat. htiuarpmh kyw
trarhcrpsiu wngtayarmuueat. lktbhksaysa-
yar suutyayarkhisnyhpyhc luuahkyiutiuk
upusnay rayargarkiu ngymhcayapsla-

yarhu kiuytayarapyhctnghkwngkiui rhar
maylyhayarkkyeat. kiuytayarklly mimi
siutkayarnngnyrhi htiusiusny upusnay
twnghtellsiuikylyhng mswell mtngbhell
naymnysuuthcuantayarkmnyh sngtiutwng
rhislayar. luusny siuthkalwnmytpayeat.
htiukyayarnngupusnay kyayjuupyuapsnyhu
pynpyayartayarmuu pyemh htiusuuaar
sngatlkkiusnlayarkiu mintayarmuu su-
usny mimilkkiusnlyhng htiulksny lkt-
tbhckellsiu pktihiphclayeat. htiuahkar
hparirhelltiusny htwk kiuytayarkiu ab-
hysiu hpykseraannnyhu tiungpngkyeat.
yayrhusny sitayarmuulyhng ahkyarsi-
upayaryngkyw myarhcwarsayarlhuapa-
yarngtiusny nayarktayarsiu liukkyshpyng
suutiueat anarrayargarrhismyhtiukiui
ngymhcaytayarmuueat. htiusuutiusny
sintngtayarkiu mhpwngrmnyakyayarnng
pnyttayarmuueat. htiukyayarngararkar
prayarhphkayrharyeat nhuthwkpynyhcu-
mnyakyayarnngny. nhuthwtk ahkykhu-
umuukar ngarwayhkyysayar ngarkywnng
ngarnhcskmytniusayarsuukiukynrhula-
yar. htiusuueatapayar ngarwinyarny kiu
ngartnyhcaymny. suusny luamymyiu-
tiukiui trarpaylimmny. ngyngkuanhkyng
hhckyayarkhyngkiui mpyumuu lmhkre
sueeatasankiu abhysuymyhmkyarhcayr.
nngnylykrhisayar kyuupngkiuhmkyiu
mekhiukrarsayar mehcarkiumst. trarsny
aayarnngmyngkhngysiu rayarkmnyakya-
yarnng hcernglimmny. sueeatnarmkiulny
luuamymyiu tiusny kiuhcarkylimmnyhu
hayarhtarstny. htiuahkar ntsiuhcwellsayar
luuknluuatayarkkiui ahtantayarsiusa-
yarnghkellkylyhng htiuluuknluua sny
mykhcimyng hckarpyayarniungaayarnngky-
muyarmuueat. luuahcuawayapayarngtius-
nyminmayartwayway isusny darwideatsar-
tayarhpyhclimmny layar hu pyayarsiukeyeat.
hparirhelltiusnykyarlyhng isusny ntsi-
umngbayljaybulkiuamheppyusar ntsiutiukiui
nhng htutsnyhusikeyeat. yayrhusny
htiusuutiueatheitkiui sitayarmuusnyhpyhc
tiungniungnganmnyssnykar miminhngm-
sngmtng kwelldpyarlyhng pykhchehkyngsiura-
yarklimmny. myiurwarhpyhchcay aimhpy-
hchcay miminhngmsngmtng kwelldpyarlyhng
mtny niungar. hcartnsnylny hcartnki-
unhnghtutsnymhnllyhng suusnymiminhngk-
welldpyareat. sueeatniungngansny a bhysiu
tnyniungmnylny. ngarsny bayljaybulkiu-
amheppyu ntsiutiukunhnghtutsnymhnlly-
hng sngtiueatsartiusny a bhysuukiui
amhepyunhnghtutksny. htiukyay-
yarnng suutiusnysngtiuaar trarhcerngsa-
yarsuuhpyhckylim mny. ngarsny bhu-
rarshkngatwinyarnytayarkiuamheppyu
ntsiutiukiui nhnghtutsnymhnllyhng aky
hcnghchc sngtiui bhararshkngat niungn-
gantayartnyhkyinrayarklaypye. suarellkiui
rhayuehcwarmhkynymnhayarnglyhng

abhysuusny suorellaimsiuwng suueatuhch-
 carkiu luyuuiniung aan nny. suorellkiu
 hkyynhayaarngpyemh suueataimkiu luyuu-
 niungeat. ngarbhk mnaysayarsuusny ngar-
 rnbhkhpyhceat. ngarnhngatuu mhcumsim-
 sayarsuusny kyellhpynsayarsuu hpyhceat.
 htiukyayarng ngarsiusnykar pychemharsa-
 yarapyhc bhararkiu krellsayaarapyhc amy-
 iumy iutiunhng lwthceat hkyngahkwngkiu
 luutiusny rniungkyeat. winaryntayarkiu
 krellsayaarapyhcnhnglwthceahkyngahk-
 wngkiu luutiusny mniungky. luusarkiu
 nhut hpyngpyhcmharsayarsuueatapyhck-
 iulny lwthniungeat. snrhngsayarwin-
 yarnytayarkiu nhut hpyng pychemharsa-
 yarsuueatapyhckiu yhkubhwnayarngbh-
 wmlwthniung. aseaarhpyng apngeatsbha-
 yarhtngrharsnyhpyhc asekarnglyhng
 apngkarsngnyhu siuky layar. asemka-
 yarnglyhng apngmkayarngnyhu siukylayar.
 ahkyngmywaysiuamyiutiu asiuhpyhchlyk
 kayarngsayaarhckarkiu abhysiupyayarni-
 ungmnynny. hciit nhluanapnyrhisiyatiung
 nhutmywktteat. kayarngsayaarsuusny
 kayarngsayaarhciit nhluanbhndartiukhtellk
 kayarngsayaarartiukiu htutbhayar tteat.
 mkayarngsayaarsuusny mkayarngsayaarbh-
 ndartiukhtellk mkayarngsayaarartiukiu
 htutbhayar tteat. ngarsiusnykar luutiusny
 akyiutimellsayaarhckarkiu pyayarsmyhatwk
 trarsuanhpytsayarnay hchckayayarkyn-
 gkiu hkanrkyltan. snghckarmyaraarh-
 pyng sngsnyapyhclwtlimmny. siumhut
 snghckarmyaraarhpyng apyhchcernghkyn-
 gkiuhkanrlimmnyhu mintayarmuueat.
 htiuahkar ahkyiusayarkymyusarnhng
 hparirhelltiuk arhngbhurar akywnuptiusny
 kiuytayarpytayar muusayarn nimitlkhk-
 narthcuant hkiu mynghkyngparsnyhu
 lyhayarkkylyhng kiuytayark siunyhcmay-
 yarkmhtarsayarmyusny nimitlkhknarkiu
 tayarngsnyhmar prayarhpykayarneat
 nimitlkhknarmhtpar abhyllkhknark-
 iumyh suutiuaarmpyrar. yayarngsny
 ngarkyewmhtellmhar suanrknayrskellsiu
 luusarsny maykyehtellmharsuanrknayrl-
 tan. trarsuanhpyttayarmuusayaarahkar
 ninaywaymyusartiussny iluomyiutbhkt
 arhuanhkanhcayltan. akyayarngmuukar
 htiiumyusartiussny yayarn hayarpya-
 yarsayaarhckarkiyayarn nayarngtrkyeat.
 iarp kar yayarntksar kyemytsayarsu-
 urhieat. trarsuanhpyttayarmuusayaarahkar
 tayarngpynykiu ahciursayarmihpurarsny
 iluomyiutbhk ht arhuanhkanhcayltan.
 akyayarngmuukar htiiumihpurarsny rha-
 yarlmunmngkyeatpyarhckarkiu narhta-
 yarngkyngngghar maykyehcwmnhlareat.
 iarpkar rhayarlmunhtksar kyemytsayarsu-
 urhieat. nyhcnuyusayarnstny luuhtel-
 lkhtwkylyhng hkyayarkkpsayaarptiulny
 ngymwphkyngkiu rhar tteat. mtwaylyhng
 ngarsnyhtwkhkellsayar naymyellaim-

siu pynruemnyhusiu rayarksayaarahkar
 htiuaimsny lwtp sutsnngpyngsnglykrhis-
 nykiutwaysayar mimihtksar nyhcnuyusayar
 ntsiuhkunhcyayarkkiuhkayarpypylyhng
 htiuluuhtellsiuwngnaykyeat. htiuluu
 eat nayarkhpyhchsnny rhayhpyhch-
 htksarsiuat. siunyhcsayariluumyiu
 htiunntuuhpyhcltanhu min tayarmuueat.
 htiusi pristtiuaar hayartayarmuuhcnytwn-
 gmytayarhngnyetayartiussny nhutskliu
 pyngmhar rpnaykyeat. luutyayarkkny my-
 tayarhngnyetayartiussny kiuytayarhngn-
 hutskliu pyngmhar rpnay kypareat hulyha-
 yarklyhng kiuytayark ngarami ngaryekar
 abhysuunnyhu maytayarmuueat. lktayarki-
 ulnysn tpyntayartiukiu nywhnlyk isutiussny
 ngarami ngarnyepaytny. kayarngkngbhuan
 rhitayarmuusayar ngarabheeat aliutayark-
 iusayarnsayaarsuusny ngarnye ngarnhm
 ngarami hpyhcestnyhu mintayarmuueat.

13

htiunay yayrusny aimkhtyk aiung-
 narmharhtiungnaytayarmuusnytwng
 myarhcwarsayarluuapayarngtiussny ki-
 uytayarkiuwnrnhcwaylykrhiky sayarkya-
 yarnghayhtellsiuwng htiungtayarmuueat.
 pristapayarngtiussny kunpayarmharrp-
 naykyeat. htiuahkar upmarhckarm-
 yartiukiu mywksitayarmuussny mhar
 myiuhcaykyellsayarsuusny myiuhcayk-
 iukeyllhkyngngghar htwkswareat. ahcayk-
 iukeyllsnytwng ahkyiusayarahcaytiussny
 lmkysphpyng nghktiussnylarkayarkhar ky
 eat. ahkyiusayarahcaytiussny maynny
 kyayarkpayarmyarsayarparkysphpyng
 myaytimsayarkyayarnghkykhkynga p-
 ngpayarksayarlly nayhtwksayaarahkar
 puulayarngsnyhpyhcamyhcmhcwellsa-
 yarkyayarn nyhiunwmpykhcehkyngsiu
 rayarkkyeat. ahkyiusayarahcaytiussny suup-
 ngtiutwngkyshpyng suupngtiussnykypwar
 nyhnysellkyeat. ahkyiusayarahcaytiussny
 kayarngsayaarmyayarkysphpyng assuansny
 ashkyayarksy as trarpwamyar asesekeyeat.
 kyarhcrarnarrhisayarsuu mnysnykark-
 yarparhcahyu mintayarmuueat. tpynt-
 yartatiussny hkynykplyk kiuytayarsny
 abhykyayarngupmarkiusayarnghiluutiu
 aar hayarpyayartayarmuussnyhu may-
 lyhayarkkylyhng kiuytayark sngtiussny
 kayarngkngniungngantayareatnknellsa-
 yar arartiukiusirsayar ahkwngghrkyeat.
 htiusuutiiumuukar ahkwngmrhiky akyng-
 suusnyrtteat. htiusu kywywpnyhcuana-
 hcayhkyngngghar payuemy. akyngsuusny
 sngrelleat. htiusuurhismy hkiupng nhut-
 limmny. htiukyayarngh suutiussny mynglyk-
 mmyng kyarlykmkyar ankiulny ngarml-
 nysayarkyayarngh upmarkiusayarngharha-
 yarpyayareat. hayrharyhayarbhuusayara-
 nargthckarhuumuukar sngtiussny kyarlykpng

anckkuanarmlny bhell kyarkylimmy. mynglykpng aarruanmpyubhellmyngkylimmy. akyaarngmuukar iluomyiusny mykhcimmyng narmkyar hcitnhluanmsi akynngmpya-yarnglell suutiuanarrayargarkiu ngarmngyimhcayrsnytiungaayarn suutiuhc-itnhluansnymiuklyk narsnyhtiunglyk kiuy mykhcikiupitlykrhikyeat huusayarhckarsny iluutiu pynyhcuanhkyngsiurayarkstny. sngtiomykhcisny myngsaryarkyaarngmng-larrhieat. sngtiunarsnylny kyarsayarka-yarn mngglar rhieat. ngaramhnsiusnykar sngtiu myngrsayararartiukiuprayarhp-myarhnng hpyayarngmtsayar suum-yartiusny mynghkyngngharaliurhisayarlny mmyngrrky. sngtiukyarsayararartiukiuyarhkyngnghar aliurhisayarlny mkyarrky. myuiuhcaykyellsaysarueatupmarankadhip-parykiu narhtayarngkylayar. lm ahcaykiukyellhkyngakyayarngararkar niungngan-tayareattarhckarkikiuyar nhluanswngsny rhisayar ntsiular nhluankyellsayarahcaykiu nhutyuuttsnyhu siuliustny. kyayarkpa-yarsayararp ahcaykiukyellhkyngakyayarn-gararkar trarhckarkikiuyar wmmayark sayarhcitnhng hkykhkyngkhanuysayarlny hcitnhluan amyhcmhewellhksartnysh-pyng trarhckarkyaarngamhuahkngnhng nyhnyselfhkyngkiu hkanr sayarahkar hkykhkyngphayarkpynttsnyhu siuliustny. suupngtiutwng ahcaykiukyellhkyngakya-yarngararkar trarhckarkikiuyarlayarkeamhu hciurimhkyng nhng hcnyhcimuhch-careatlnhyhcarhkyngsny trarhckarkiu lwhmmiunhnyselftsayarkyaarng asem-seniunghu siuliustny. kayarngsayarmyay ahcaykiukyellhkyngakyayarngararkar trarhckarkikiuyar nhluanswngshpyng as-suansy ashkyayarksy astrarpwarmyar asesettsnyhu siuliustnyhu mintayarmuu eat. ahkyarsayar upmarhckarkiuminmy-wktayarmuusnykar kayarngkngniungn-gantayarsny kayarngsayarmyiu hcaykiu lykyellsaysarsuunhngtuueat. luutiusny aippyayarsayarahkar suueatrsnuusnylarka-yarngsayarhcaprnghnglkhnartuusayar tayar myiuhcaykiu hcaparhtellkyell swarlayeat. apngpayark aseanhanhtwksayarahkar tayarpngmyarlnyhtngrharlyhng kywntiusny aimrhnghtansiuswar shkng kayarngsa-armyiuhcaykiu lykyelltayarmuusny mhut layar. tayarpngtiusny abykh-pyhcnsnyhu lyhayarkkylyhng aimrhngk iamhukar rnsuupyusarayarnhutyhu siueat. akynwuptiusnyswar tayarpngtiukiui rwayn-huthcayhkyngnghar aliutayarrhisayarhu lyhayarkkylyhng aimrhngk htiusiungar-aliamrhi. tayarpngtiukiurwaynhutyhng hcaprpngtiukiurayarnhayar nhutmimny hciurim hcarakyayarngrhieat. hcaparit-snykarltiungaayarn apngnhhcmiutiusny atuukyepwarparlayhca. hcaparitsnykarl rayarklyhng tayarpngtiukiui rhayue-

hcwarwaynhut merhiuhkyngngharhcny-n-hayarngkylayar. hcparkiuakar kyeuhcusim swnghtarkylayarhu ritsaysarsuutiuaar ngarhcerngmnyhu aimrhngsiusnyhu mint-a-yarmuueat. ahkyarsayarupmarhckarkiu minmywktayarmuusnykar kayarngkngniungngantayarsny lyhciuksayar munnyng-hcaynhngtuueat. munnynghcaysny ahcaytkartiuhk ngysayarlny kypwarsa-yarahkar mykpngtkartiuhk kyesphing mi-ughkayarngkngghktiusnylar akiungahkk-tiunarnay mhehkiulayarksayarapng hpyhctt snyhu mintayarmuueat. ahkyarsayarup-marhckarkiu minmywktayarmuusnykar kayarngkngniungngantayarsny tsaynhng-tuueat. minmsny tsaykiuyuu munnyk-suantnghtnyshpyng munnykrhismyhkui hpayarngkywhcaytsnyhu mintayarmuueat. yayrhussy iuparmyartiukiusayarnng prit-stmyartiuaarhayarpyayartayarmuueat. upmarkng hayarpyayartayarmmuu hti-u-siasayaraarhpyng prayarhpkhckarkhu-umukar ngarsnynhutkiuhpwnng upmarm-yarkiumywsiuuaan. kmbharuemhhe htimwhksayararartiukiubhayarpyapayanhu hayarbhussayarahckarsny pynyhcuanhkyng-sny rayark stny. htiunayarkmh yayrhussy luuahcuawaymyarkiulwht aimsiuwngt-a-yarmuupyemh tponytayartiusny hknykpk lykylaysartayarmyihucayeat upmarankad-hipparykiu akynwuptiuaar bhayarpyta-yarmuuparhu lyhayarkkylyhng kiuytayark kayarngsayarmyiuhcaykiukyellsaysarsu-sny luusarhpyhceat. lykar ilayarkhpyhceat. kayarngsayarahcaykar niungngantayarsarh-pyhceat. tayarmyiuhcaykar nt siusarhpy-hceat. tayarmyiuhcaykiukyellsayarnsuukar marrnthpyhceat. hcaparitsayarkarlkar ikmbharkunsayar karlhpyhceat. hcapar-itsaysarsuukar kayarngkngtmnhpyhceat. tayarpngtiukiurwaynhut merhiuuskell-siu ikmbharasuanhpyhcltan. luusarsny mimikayarngkngtmntiukiuhcaylwhtpye-lyhng mharywnghcaysaysarsuutiunhng mtrarsayar amhukiu pyusaysarsuurhismy-htiukiui niungngantayarthellkiurwaynhut ngiukywayhkyng aanswarhaskellkyithkyng-rhirar mehpiuhkykyltan. htiuahkar hpyayarngmtsaysarsuutiuisny nayhtwnl-ngskellsiu mimitiabheatniungngan-tayar htwnglky ltan. kyarhcararnar-rhisaysarsuusny mnysnykarkyarparhca. tnyykar kayarngkngniungngantayarsny lywhkhtarsayarbhndarkiuwaysayarsu-sny thpn hpuaanup wmmayarksayarhcitnhng swarpyelyhng rttsmyhkiurayarn htiulyk-iuwytteat. tnyykar kayarngkngniungn-gantayarsny mytsayarpulelltiukiurharsayar kunsnynhngtuueat. htiukunsnyshny alwn-abhiuhtuiksayarpulellkiutwaysayarahkar swar mimirttsmyhkui rayarngpyelyhng htiupulellkiuwylayeat. tnyykar kayarngkng-niungngantayarsny pnglyhky amyiumyusa-

yarngartiukiu aupmisayarpiuk kwnnhng-
 tuueat. ngarnhgapnyrhisaraha
 taangartiussy kunpayarsiuswellnghtiung-
 lyk kayarngsayarngarkiu hkyng htellsiu
 rwayhkyhtnyhtar mkayarngsayarngarkiu
 pyngsiuphcliukeyeat. htiunnytuu kmbhara-
 suan hayarngkngmtntiusny snglarpyelyhng
 hpyayarngmtsayersuutiahtellmh siusa-
 yarsuutiuukiu nhutyuuhkwellhtar ngiuky-
 wayhkyng aanswarhkellykithkyngghirar
 mehpiu hkykyltan. iararaluanhcuantiukiu
 sngtiusny narlnykyslayarhu maytayarmu-
 lyhng narlnyparpyeshkng hu tpnnya-
 tarytusny lyhayarkkyeat. kiuytayarklny
 siuhpyhc kayarngkngniungngantayareat
 akyayarngararkiu sngpyesayarkymsrar
 mnysnykar mimibhndarhtellk ahtuuh-
 tuuaparyarsayar ashchayarngtiukiu
 htutbhayarsayairmrhngnhng tuusnyhu
 mintayarmueat. htiupmarhckarmyarkiu
 akunahcmgminmywktayarmuupelyhng
 htiuarpmhkywswartayarmueat. htiua-
 nyarkmh mimimiyusiarayarktayarmuu
 trarhcrpsuanmauwardpaylayeat. myiasar-
 tiussy min mayartwaywayhkyngghikysh-
 pyng isuussy ipnyarkiong itnhkiukiong
 abhymharrsny. suussy lksmarsarmhutla-
 yar. suuamikar marriamnyrhisnymhutlayar.
 suunyekar yarkup yaysars rhimun yudhu-
 siukysny mhutlayar. suunhmyartiusnylny
 ngartiunhnganeaparnaykysnymhutlayar.
 siuhpyhclyhng isuussy i ararmyarkiu
 abhymharrsnyhu pyayarsiuylk hcayt-
 narhchitpykkyeat. yayrhuklyn prayarhtsny
 mimimiyu mimiammhmpar ahkyarsa-
 yararp asarayhisnyhu htiusuutiuaar
 mintayarmueat. myiasarmyartiusny
 myuanknykysayarkyayarng htiuarpm
 myarhchwarsayartnhkiukiu pytayarmmuu.

14

htiuahkar hciayarbhwarhayrudsny
 yayrhueat sitngtayarkiukeyarhlyhng isuukar
 bttijansraryayarhnhpyhcsny. sayhkyngmh-
 htmyayarklaypye. htiukyayarng tnhkium-
 yarkiu py niungsyhu mimgingsartiaar-
 siueat. ahtkk hayrudsny miminyehpilip-
 pueat hknngpwn hayrayardiakeyarngky-
 yarng yayarhnhkiubhmse hkynynhayarng
 htayarnghtellmharlhayarnghtareat. aky-
 yarngmuukar yayarhnhk arhngmngkyesny
 htiunimkiumsimaphu hayrudaarsilaypye.
 yayarhnhkiusthkyngnghar aliurhisayarlny
 luuapayarngtiueat myknharkiuhtayark
 mstwanbhellnay eat. akyayarngmuukar
 htiusuutiussy yayarhnhkiu prayarhptkellsi-
 uhtngmhtkystny. htiunayarkmh hayrudki-
 ubhwarsayarnayrk nhchcnywellkanhc-
 nytwng hayrayardieatsmesny pwsbhng k
 shpyng hayrudsny nuunywtsayarhchit rhily-
 hng ngarsny sngtayarngsmyhkiu paymnyhu
 kyinsilayeat. htiunimngysny suueatami-

tiuktwnsnyatiung bttijansraryayarhneat
 uehkayarngkiu i lngpn paytayarmuu-
 parhu tayarnglyhayarkeat. mngkyesny
 wmnnsayarlnykyinsihkyngkiung apa-
 yarngabhayartiueatmyknharkiong htayark
 sayarkyayarng payhcaiyuamintayarrhlyk
 luukiu hcaylwht yayarhneatlnypngkiu
 htayarnghtellmharhpythcayeat. uehka-
 yarngkiu lngpnsayarngkhell htiunimn-
 nyaarpaypyemh suusnylny mimiamhtans-
 iyuuswareat. yayarhneattpnnytiussylnlar
 alayarngkiusayarngswarshpyng snggyiu-
 pyemh yayrhuhtantayar siuswar kyarlyha-
 yarkkyeat. yayrhusny kyartayarmuulyhng
 htiuarpmhhtwklhaykiuhcelyk tatarsitk-
 wyrararpsiu kyw tayarmueat. luuahcu-
 awaytiussy kyarsirlyhng myiurwarmhhtwk
 kunkiyarngliukkyeat. yayrhusny htwkkyw
 luumyarapayarngtiukiu twaymngta-
 yarmuulyhng snarhkynghcittayarrhi luunar-
 rhi smyhtiukiu hkysarpaytayarmueat.
 nyueyan tpnnyartiusnyhkyngkyp iarspny
 tayararphpyhpareat. miulnyhkyupparpye.
 luuahcuawaytiussy myiurwarsiuswar
 hcarhcarakiuwychayhkyngnghar ahk-
 wngpaytayarmuuparhu lyhayarkkylyhng
 yayrhuk swarsarayakayarngmrhi. suu-
 tiuhcarhcarbhui sngtiupaykylayarhu
 mintayarmueat. tpnnyartiuuklyn
 munngarluannhng ngarnhhckayarngmhmpar
 abhyhcarhcrarmyh akywnnptiumrhipar hu
 lyhayarkpynlyhng htiununnhngngarkiu
 yuuhkellykhumintayarmueat. htiuahkar
 luuahcuawaytiukiu mykpnghayarmhar lya-
 yarngkyhcaiyuamintayarrheateat. munngar-
 luannhng ngarnhhckayarngkiulnyyuu
 kayarngkngsiukyny myayarkly kyayjuuta-
 yarkiu hkyemwmpye mh munnhngngarkiu-
 pell tpnnyartiuuaar paytayarmueat. tpn-
 nyartiusnylnyluuapayarngtiuaar paykyeat.
 luuapayarngtiussyhcar wkpyemh kywng
 rhcsayarakyiuaPELLkiu kayarksim tngnhhc-
 tarangapnyrkyeat. hcarsayarsuuaray-
 atwkkar minmnhngsuungytiukiumsuihell
 yayarkyarngarhtayarngmyhlayark rhi
 stny. yayrhusny hcnwaysayarsuutiuk-
 iulwhhtayarmuuhcnytwng tpnnyartiuuk-
 iulhayhcehcaiy kmtbhk siu arngkuuh-
 caytayarmueat. hcnwaysayarsuutiuk-
 iulwhtpyemh sutayarnghptarnpyuaansa-
 yarngghar tarangpayar sitkwyrararpsiu
 tkkywshpyng nyahkyinrayarksayarahkar
 tyayarknyrhinaytayarmueat. haymuukar
 aiungalyrhi laymngsayarkyayarng hliung-
 tanpiulhuprharhkyngkiu pynghcwarreat.
 nysuanhkyktekyayarahkyin yayrhusny
 aiungpayarmhar hcktayarhpynylykt p-
 nytayartiarhirsau kyw tayarmueat.
 htiusiuaungpayarmharhcktayarhpyy
 kywtayarmuussykiu suutiussnynglyh-
 nghtitlin hputthcsayhpyhc snyhu kyayark-
 sayarhchitng aayarhckyeat. yayrhusny
 hkykhkyngnhutsk tnykynysayarhchitrhiky-

layar. ngarpnghpyhcsny. mkyayarkln
kynhng hu mintayarmuueat. paytruklny
shkngkiuytayarhnlhng akynwupnsnyk-
iuytayarhtansiu raypayarmharlararmnya
kyayarng mintayarmuuparhulyhayark-
lyhng larhkellllayarhu mintayarmuueat.
paytrusnylhaypayarksg yayrhuatansiu-
rayarkaansayarng har ray payarmharlhm-
swareat. laypyngsnykiumynglyhng kya-
yarkln nhcmwnlusnyrhisayar kymtayarmu-
parshkng hu hch kyayarlayat. yayrhusny
lktayarkiu hkykhkyngsn paytrukiukingta-
yarmuulyk yuanknyaaarnysayarsuu ab-
hykyayarng yuamharsayarhcitwngsnnyhu
maytayarmuueat. lhaypayarsiuararky-
lyhng laysnyngyimlayeat. lhaysartius-
nyhky nykp hcngchckkiuytaysrny bhu-
rarshkng eat sartayarmhnparsnyhu nywt pyp
lyhayarkkyeat. kmtbhksiuuulyhng gng-
naysrknsyu rayarkkyeat. htiuarpsartiusny
myknhartayarkiumht milyhng ptwnkyn-
garphrshmyhsiu hcaylwhtshpyng luunar
rhismyhtiukiu sayarng hkell awttayareatp-
npwarkiumyhsartiurparmnyakyayarng
ahkwngtayarngkyeat. tiusmyhsayarsu-
tiusny lny hkym sarrrkyeat.

15

htiauhkar yayrurhngmyiusarhpar-
rirlhelltiunhng kympyusartiusny hky nykp-
pyelyhng rhayhayarngtiuhshkhsansayar
nnyupdaykiu kiuytayareatpnytiusny ab-
hykyayarnglwncyuu kyparsnny. suutiusny
lkmsaybhell ahcarhcar kyparsnytkarhu
lyhayarkkylyhng kiuytayark sngtius-
nyaskshkansayar nnyupdaykiuamhepyu
bhararshkng eat pnyttayar kiu abhykya-
yarnglwncyuukysny. bhararshkng eat pny-
tayarkar mibhkiurusayhcwarpyulayar.
akynsuusny mibhkiunhuthpyngpy-
hcmhar eat htiususny asaysthkyngkiu
hkanhcayhularstny. sngtiumuukar akyn-
gsuusny kiuy mibhkiu sngtiuasuanrni-
ngsmyhsayar ngareatuhchcarsny alhu-
uwthtu hpyhchcayhusiueat htiususny
kiuy mibhkiupng riusayhcwarmpyrhusi-
ueat. htiususngtiusny askshkansayar
nny updayaarhpyng bhararshkng eat pny-
tayarkiu pykyeat. lyhiuwhsayarsuuti
hayrharysny sngtiukiurnymhtlyk ilu-
umyusny nhutnhnggarhtansiu hky ny
kp nhut hkmnhngngarkiu riusaykyeat.
hcitnhluanmuukar ngarnhngwaylheat.
luutiuhcerngsayarpnyttiukiuswnsg nnyu-
pdayspaylykpnngngarkiu ahkynnhekiuk-
wykyeat hu nayarkhpyhcltansayararkiu
lyayarkpthcwar hayarhkellpyehupynminta-
yarmuueat. htiauhkar luuahcuawaykiu
ahtantayarsiu hkyar sngtiunarhtayarng
narlny kilyayar. hkantwngsiuwngsa-
yarararsny luukiunyhcnuyuhcaysny mht.
hkantwngmhhtwksayarararsny nyhcnuyu

hcaysayarararhpyhcsnyhu mintayarmuueat.
tpnytayarti usnyhky nykp yhkuminta-
yarmuusayarkhckarkiu hparrrhelltius-
nykyarsayarahkar hcayt narhchitpykky-
nykiu sitayarmuuslayarhulyhayarkkyeat.
kiuytayarklny kayarngkngbhuarhita-
yarmuusayar ngareathkmmnyatayarhchiuk-
tayar mmuusayar apngrhi smyhtiukiu
nhutrlimny. htiusuutiukiurhiparlayhcy.
suuti usnyluukntiuaar lmpysayarluknhpy-
hceat. luuknhkyngtuekiu telmplyhng
nhhcueti usny twnghtellsiu kyylimnyhu
mintayarmuueat. paytruklny htiup-
markiu akynwuptiuaar hpwngpytayarmu-
parhulyhayarklyhng yayrhuk sngtiusny
yhkutiungaayarng pnyarmellly knaysaysla-
yar. hkantwngsiuwngsmyhsny wmtell-
siusng rayaimtwng hcwnphcsnykiu narml-
nykysayslayar. hkantwngmhhtwksayarar-
muukar nhluanhtellk htwklar luukiunyhcn-
uyuhcaysayarararhpyhceat. mkyarngsa-
yarkyanhcnnyhkyng luuaskstiuhtkyng
suumyarkiuphcmharhkyng minmlwthng
mhar ywngkhkyng suuuhchcar kiuhki-
uhkyng mmhnsayarsksay kiuhkanhkyng
suuasraykiuhpykhkyng artiusny nhlu-
anhtellk htwklar luukiu nyhcnuyuh-
caysayarararhpyhckyeat. lkmsaybhelllyk
ahcar kiuhcarhkyngmuukar luukiunyhcn-
uyuu hcaysny mhuthu mintayarmuueat.
yayrhusny htiuarpmhhtwk turumyiuunhng
jidunmyiueat kyaylksiukywtayarmuulyhng
hkarnamamyiuhpyhcsayarmintmyayarksny
htiunyhcpmhhtwklar darwideatsata-
yarrhng kywnm kiu snartayarmuupar.
kywnmeatsmesny ntsiunhiphckhkyngkiu
pyngchwarhkanrparsnyhu hhckayarsa-
yarlly hckarhkwnmyh pnyntayarmu-
tpnytayarti usnyhky nykp htiuminmpy-
swarsayarahkwngkiu paytayarmuupar.
ngartiunayarksiu liuk hhckayarllykna-
yparsnyhu tayarnglyhayarkkyeat. kiuyta-
yarklny israylamyiuawng pyayarklwngsaya-
rsiumyarmhtpar ahkyarsayaramyiurhi rarsiu
ngarkiumhchaylwthtu mintayarmuueat.
htiuminmsny hky nykppwplyk kywnmkiu
kytayarmuuparshkng hu lyhayarkpynlyhng
kiuytayark sareatahcar kiuyuu hkwayarm-
paymhkyaphu pynpyartayarmuueat.
minmklmny mhnpareatshkng hkwaymny-
nykar mimishkng eat hcarpwellmhkysayar
hcaruphcarpayarkkiu hcarmyellhtuanhcan-
rhipareathu lyhayarkpynlyhng aiuimin
sngsnyu uanky nyarkelyhpe. sngaliurhis-
nyatiung sngphychcayhu mintayarmuueat.
htiauhkyinmhch htiuminmeatsmesny
kynmarpktihpyhclayeat. yayrhusny
htiuarpmhkyw garlilellaiungnarsiuayark-
tayarmuulyhng tayarngpayarsiu tkhtiung-
tayar muueat. myarhcwarsayarluaupa-
yarngtiusny hkyaymhewm myhkicin hckara
anggarhkiyutellsayarsuumhch ahkyar sa-
yar anarrayargarhcwellsayarsuumyarkiu

sayarngkhelllyk ahtantayarsiurayarklar
hkyaytayarrnghkyhtarkyeat. anarra-
yargarmyarkiu ngyimhcaytarmuushpyng
asayarsuusny hckarpyayarsnykiung hky-
iutellsaysuu sny pktihpyhcsnykiung
hkyaymhcwmsayarsuusny lhmswarsnykiung
myhceiknsayarsuusny myngr snykiung
luuahcuawaytiusnymynglyhng aanauhky-
ngsiurayark israylamyueat bhuarshknggun
tayarkiu hkyemwmkyeat. htiuahkar
yayrhusny tpnrtayartiukiuhkayar ilu-
um-yarkiangarsnareat. suanrkptluannarnhn-
gatuurhi kypye. hcarhcraralyhngmrhi.
lmhkrc mayarmnykiuhciurimsayarkayarn-
gahcarmhcarhe suutiukiulwhthkyngghar
ngaraliuimrhihu mintayarmuulyhng tpnrtay-
artiuk imyhlayarkmyarsayarluihcutiusny
whcwarhcarlayarksayarahcarkiu itayararp
akywnuptiusny abhysiurniungparmnynnyhu
lyhayarkkysayar yayrhuk sngtiutwng-
munbhynhhcluanrhisnnyhu maytayarmu-
lyhng munhkhunhhcluanhng annyngmyh
sayar ngarkayarkngklayrhiparsnyhu pyny-
hayarkkyeat. htiuahkar luuahcuawaytiukiu
myaypayarmharlyayarnghyhcayhu aminta-
yarrhieat. munhkhunhhcluanhng ngartiuk-
iulnyyuu kyayjuutayarkiuhykemwmpyemh
munhngngarkiuhpell tpnrtayartiuaar
paytayarmuueat. tpnrtayartiulny luupa-
yarngtiuaar paykyeat. luupaarmgtiusny
hcarwtkypymh kywngghcsayarakyiuaPELL-
iukayarksim hkunhhctayarngh apyny rkyeat.
hcaraysarsuuarayatkkr minmhngsuungy
kiumsibuhell yarkayarlaihtayarnghistny.
htiuluumyartiukiu lwhttayarmuupyemh
lhayhce margdarlkyaylksiu rayarkta-
yarmuueat.

16

htiuahkar hparrihellnhngjddukelltiusny ki-
uytayarkiu hcuahcmnhayarnghkhkyngng-
harhkyinykp miughkayarnghng khyphcsayar
nimitlkhknarkiu pytayarmuumnyakayarngh
tayaranpnykeat. kiuytayarkiny sngtiusny
nyueanpyayarsiuttsnykar yhkumiugh-
timnesnyhpyhc miughkynyng limmnyhu
siuttkyeat. nannkyankar yhkumiughauan-
lykrhieat. nemayarnghsayaarsnglyrhieat.
ynaymiughskmuntiu ng larlimmnyhusiut-
tkyeat. lyhiuwksayarsuuti sngtiusny
miughkayarnghngkngmykharkiu piunghk-
yarsi niungkyeat.kpkarleat nimitlkhknar-
tiukiu piunghkyarmsiniungky. siunyh
myayarkmhtarsayarmyusny nimitlkhk-
narkitayarnghsnyhar prayarhpkayarneat
nimitlkhknarmhtpar abhylkhknarkiuymh
suutiuaarmpyarhu mintayarmuupyelyhng
htiussutiurhirarmhhtwk kywtayarmuueat.
tpnrtayartiusny kmtbhksiuswarkysa-
yarahkar munkiuuyuhkyngghar mayla-
yarkyeat. yayrhuklly hparrihellnhng
jddukelltiueat tsaykiustinhngkynyrrha-

yarnghyhu mintayarmuueat. tpnrtay-
artiuklly ngartiun munmparsayarkayarngh
ihckarkiyamintayarmuusnyhu ahkyngghyng
swaynwaypyayarsiukiyeat. yayrhusny
sitayarmuulyhng yuankynyaaarnnysa-
yarsuuti sngtiunmunmparsnykiuhtayark
abhkykayarngh ahkyngghyngswaynwahpya-
yarsiukysny. munngarluankiu luungarhta-
yarnghcar hcarkywngbhynhhctayarnghka-
yarksimsnykiung sngtiusny nhluan-
swng maayarnghmaybhellnaykysaysayar.
hparrihellnhngjddukelltiueat tsayk-
iukynyrrhayarnghy huusayarhckarkiu
ngarpyayarsnytwng munkiuamhtpyu
ngarmpyayarsnykiu sngtiusny narmlyhell
abhysiunaykysnyhu mintayarmuueat.
htiuahkar tpnrtayartiusny muneattsaykiu
kynyrrhayarnghyhu mintayarmmuu. hpar-
rihellnhng jddukelltiueat auwardkiu
kynyrrhayarnghyhu mintayarmuusnykiu
narmlykystny. yayrhusny hpilippukell-
srimyueat kyaylksiu kywtayarmuusa-
yarahkar luumyartiusny luusarhpyhcsayar
ngarkiu abhysuuhpyhcsnysiukysnyhu
tpnrtayartiukiu maymyntayarmuulyhng
luuahkiuk kiuytayarsny btjiansarya-
yarnhnhpyhcsnyhuong ahkiuk elyhyphcsny
huu ng ahkiuk yayrmimhch prayarh-
pttparparhpyhcsnyhuong siukypareathu
lyhayarkkysayar sngtiulnyngarkiu abhysu-
uhpyhcsny siukysnyhu maymyntayarmu-
lyhng rhimunpaytruk kiuytayarsny hkrhc-
tayartnysayar askrhngtayarmuusayar bhu-
rarshkngcat sartayarhpyhtayarmuusnyhu
lyhayarklayeat. yayrhuklly rhimunbarya-
yarn sngsnymgglarrhieat. akyayarngh-
muukar aswayasarsny i akyayarngharkiu
sngaarbhayarpysnymhut. kayarnghkngb-
huanrhitayarmuusayar ngarkhmnytayarsny
bhayar pytayarmuustny. ngarsiusnykar
sngsny paytruhyphceat. ikyayarkpa-
yarmhar ngarasngkiu ngartnysayarkmny.
htiuasngkiu mrnarniungnganeattanhkar-
tiusny mniunggar. kayarnghkngniungn-
gantayareat sayartiukiulny sngaarn-
garpaymny. sngsnymaykyepayarmhar
hkyny nhayarnghsmyhsny kayarnghkngb-
huanhkyyny nhayarnghykrhilimmny.
myaykyepayarmhar hpynylywhtsmyhsny
kayarngh kngbhuan hpynylywhtlykrhilim-
nyhu mintayarmuupyelyhng kiuytayarsny
hkrhctayarhpyhckyayarnghy abhysu-
uaarmyhmppyayarhcmsayarnghar tpnrtay-
artiukiu tpnrtayarmuueat. htiuhmhtpar
kiuytayarsny yayrurhngmyiusiuswarrmny.
luakyeakell yjpurayarhitake kympyusrar-
tiulk myarhewarhkanrmny. asaysthyngk-
iulnyhkanrmny. suanrkmyayarkysayarnay
htmyayark limmnyhuusayarakyayarnghm-
yarkiu htiuahkarmhch tpnrtayartiuaar
pytayarmuueat. htiuahkar paytrusny kiuy-
tayarkiu minimhngatuhkayar shngk kiuy-
tayar isiumhpyhcarhcaynhng. iamhusny

kiuytayar mrayarkrarhu apyhctngsa-
 yarhckarkiu lyhayarksayar kiuytayarsny
 myknhartayarkiulhny ahkyngnsuu ngar-
 nayarksiusutlayar. sngsny ngartiuk mi
 lellhcrarakyyarnghpyhceat. sngsny
 bhurarshkngeatararkiu hcitmhcewellm
 ltuatieatararkiusar hcewellm snyhu
 mintayarmueat. htiuahkar yayrhuk
 ngarsnykpliusayarsuuhpyhclyhng kiuykiuki-
 uyngyngpyrmny. kiuylkwarckp tiungkiuht
 m ngarnayarksiuuliuksrmny. akyngsuusny
 mimiaskkii kysyhykngngharaliurhieat.
 htiusuusny askrhuanlimmny. akyngsuusny
 ngarkyayarnngarkrhuanecat htiusuusny askkii
 twaylimmny. luusny ihckywlarkiu akyng-
 mellahciur mimiaskwinyarnyrhuanlyhng
 abhykyayjuurhisnny. mimiaskwinyarny
 kiuhbyuhchcarnhngwayniungsnny. luusarsny
 mimiabhhkmnytpareat bhuaarnubhayark-
 iusayarnglyk kayarnngkngtmn ahkyanaran
 tiuhng kywltayarmuultan. htiuahkar
 suuseseckngsarakynghnggalyayark
 akyiuaupyhckiu sppay tayarmuultan.
 ngaramhnsiusnykar luusarsny niungn-
 gantayartnylykkywltayarmuusnykiu
 iarphtisayar suuahkyiutiusny mmyngmhe-
 sayhykngsiumrayarkkrkyhu tpyntayartiuaar
 mintayarmueat.

17

hkyayarkrklnwsayarahrkar yayrhusny paytru
 yarkup yarkupnye yayarhntiukihkayar
 mynglh hcwarsayar tayarnngpayartwng sitk-
 wyrararpsiu sayarnngkywtayarmueat. suu-
 tiurhay htuiuhkyarsayasarnngayarnghng
 pynyhcuaansnyhpyhc myknhartayarsny
 naykellsiuhtwn tayarklyk awttayarsny
 alngkellsiuhyuulykrhieat. mayarrhaynhn-
 gelisny htngrrhar kiuytayarnghngat-
 uhckarpyayarklyknykyeat. htiuahkar
 paytruk shkng iarpnaybhwykayarnngpareat.
 kiuytayarbhiutelltsayarnng mayarrhaybhiu
 tsayarnng elyibhiutsayarnng tellsuasa-
 yarnngkiu aliutayarrhilyhng akywnuptionsny
 sayarklupparmnyhu lyhayarklayeat. hti-
 uisulyhayarkhcnwtwng htwnlgsayarmiuht-
 imtsny htiusuutiukiulwhmmiu isusny
 ngarnhchsk mytniuar ngareathkyhcsar-
 paytny. suueathckarkiu narhtayarnngky-
 layarhu miughtimkasantayarrhpyhclayeat.
 tpyntayartiusny kyarrlyhng pypwp al-
 wnkayarklnhkyngnrhikyeat. yayrhusnylar
 suutiukiu lknhngtiutayarmuulyk htky
 mkyayarkkynghghu mintayarmuusayar
 suutiusny kynymyayarshpyng yayrhutya-
 yarktnymhtpar abhysuukiumyh mmyng-
 gky. tayarnngpayarmhshngkysayarahkar
 yayrhuk luusarsnysayhykngmh mhtmya-
 yarkmhetiungsayarnng sngtiu yhkumyngsa-
 yar ruuparruankiu abhysuuaarmyhmypa-
 yarkynghghu tpyntayartiukiu pnytta-
 yarmueat. htiuahkar tpyntayartiuk elysny

arnglarmnyhu kympysurartiusny abhykya-
 yarnng siuparsnnyhu maylyhayarkkylyhng
 yayrhuk elysnyarnglar aluanhcuantiukiu
 pyupyngrsnymhnpayeat. ngarsiusnykar
 eliyayarklarpye. lumyarsnysuukiumsish-
 pyng suuaarpyuhkngsmyhkiupykypye.
 htiiu nnytu luusarsnylny htiiuluuayark
 hkanrmnyhumintayarmuusayar bttijan-
 sraryayarnhkiu amhtpyu mintayarmuukya-
 yarnngkiu tpyntayartiusny narlnykyeat.
 luuahcuawayrhirsariu rayarkkysayarahkar
 luutyayarksny ahtantayarsuuhkynykp du-
 uhtayark lyk shkng akywnupeatsarkiu
 kymnsnartayarmuupar. wkruunharhcwell
 pynghcwarhkanhcarpareat. meng rayng
 akyimkyimlelltpareat. tpyntayartiuhansiu
 sayarnghkell suutiusnyhkymsarmpayni-
 ungkyparhu lyhayarklyhng yayrhuk
 yuankynyhykngmrhi hpayarkpynsa-
 yaramyiu ngarsny sngtiunhngtkw ab-
 hymyhhkarlptluan nayrmnyyny. sngtiukiu
 abhymyhhkarlptluansnyhkanrmnyyny.
 suungkyiu ngarhtansiuuyuhkellkyhu mintay-
 armueat. yayrhusny suukiusuanmtayarmu-
 lyhng ntsiusny suumhhtkwswarshpyng
 htiiuhkmhchc suungysny kymmrpkthi-
 pyhclayeat. htiuahkar tpyntayartiusny
 sitkwyrararp yayrhuhtantayarsuuhkynykp
 akywnuptionsny htiiuntsiukia bhykyayarnng
 mnhnghtutniungparsnyhu lyhayarkkysa-
 yar sngtiusny yuankynyhykngmrhisayarkya-
 yarnng mnhnghtutniungky. ngaramhnsius-
 nykar sngtiusny munnyngchcayhknmyhla-
 yarksayar yuankynyhykngnrhilyhng htiuta-
 yarnngkiu nayarmhrwaylayarhuhiukysayar
 nayarmhr waylimmny. yuankynyhykng-
 nrhilyhng sngtiuntniungsayaramhmrhi.
 siusayarnly sutayarnghkyng ahcarrha-
 yarnghkyngmhtpar abhysiusayaraarhpyng
 htiiuamysny mhtwktthu mintayarmueat.
 garlilelppynaykyhcnwtwng yayrhuk
 luusarkiu luutiulksiuphnanrsayarahkyn-
 nepye. suutiusny stkylimmny. suanrk-
 myayarksayarnay htmayarklimmnyhu
 tpyntayartiuaar mintayarmueat. suu-
 tiusnylny alwnwmnyhykngnrhikyeat.
 kpayrnayarnngmyiusiurayarksayarahkar
 bimarntayarahkwntnyhuusayar didymmk-
 iuhkansayarsuutiusny paytrusesiular
 sngcatsarsnydidymmkiumpaylsayarhu
 maymnylyhng payparsnyhu paytrusiueat.
 paytrusny aimsiuwngsayarahkar yayrhusny
 tngkuu ahkyngnrhimun sngsnyabhysi-
 uhtngs nny. layarkerhngbhurngtiusny
 abhysuumharahkwnkiuhkankysny.
 mimisarmharhkankyslayar. suutparmh-
 arhkankyslayar humaytayarmuulyhng paytruk
 suutparmharkankyparsnyhulyhayarksa-
 yar yayrhuklnysuuhpyhclyhng sarmuukar
 lwtr eat. siusayarnly htiusuutiusny ngar-
 tiukyayarnngmmharywngmnyakyayarnng
 aingnsiuswar ngarmyharhiukhylayar.
 rhayuehcwarsayarnngarkiyuu phcpkiuh-

htiuahkar tpnnytayartiusny hkyntykp
kayarnngngniungngantayar abhysu-
usnysarkyemyt paraannnyhu mayly-
hayarkkysayr suungtytayarkkiuhka-
yartayarmuu tpnnytayartiuahkarpyemh
ngaramhnsiusnykar sngtiusny pyayanglell
suungykellsiumphychlyng kayarnngngni-
ungngantayarsiu m rayarkry. htiukyayarn
akyngsuusny isuungykellsiu mimikiumim-
inhimhkyaan htiususny kayarnngngni-
ungngantayar sarkyemylimny. akyn-
gsuusny ngarmyknarkihutayark ikell-
suyarsuungythcuantayayarkkiu lkhkaneat
htiusuu sny ngarkiu pnglkhkaneat. ngarki-
uyauknynsayr isuungythcuantayayarkkiu
akngysuusny mharywnghcayeat htiususny
lmy png kyitsuanakyayarkkiuswell nknellsa-
yarpngly nhchmyhuphkyngkiu hkanrlyhn-
ganaysarkayarngeat. mharywnghcrakaya-
yarngmymrrhisayarkyayarngh layarkesar-
tiusny amngglarrhikyeat. mharywnghcrar
akyayarnghirmny. siusayarlny mhary-
wnghcrakayayarnngkiu hpyhchcaysayaru-
usny amngglarrhieat. sngeatlkhkyaysny
sngkiu mharywnghcaylyhng lkhkyayk-
iuhyptphclayar. lkhkyayahcuannhng
htarwr mehtellsuhykyngngkiu hkanrsnyhtk
anggarhkyiutell askrhngghkyngsiu wng-
hcraksayarsarkayarngeat. sngeatmyhchisnylny
sngkiuumharywnghcaylyhng mykhcikiuh-
tutphclayar. mykhcinhhcbhkhcuannhng
ngrellmehtellsuhykyngkiu hkanrsny-
htk mykhcitbhkngh askrhngghkyngsi-
uwnghcarsayar sarkayarngeat. sngtiusny
isuungykiu thcuantayayarkkiu mhtemellmyn-
gmpyumnyakayayarngh stirihikylayar. ngarsiu
snykar suutiueatkayarnngngntmtiusny
kayarnngngbhuanrhityayarmuusayarn garab-
heat myknhartayarkiauchny mpythpu-
umyngkyeat. htiumhtpar luusarsnypya-
yarksayarsuutiuki kytngaansayarnghar
kywlarstny. abhysiuhtngkysnny. siutrar-
rhisayarsuu siutkayarnngnylmlwellpyayark-
lyhng htiusuu sny kiusykiukayayarnghsar-
siutiuki tayarngpayarmharharkellypyemh
lmlwellpyayarksayar siutkayarnngkiu
swarrhartstny mhutlayar. twaypyely-
hng lmlmlwellpyayarksayarsiu kiusykiuka-
yarngh wmmayarkhkyngngrhisnyhtk htiusiu
tkayarngh sarwmmayarkhkyngngrhisnyhu
ngaramhnsiueat. htiumnytuu kayarnngngbh-
uanrhityayarmuusayarn sngtiuahbsny
isuunghytayarkkiuumy pykhechcay hkyng-
ngnhar aliutayarmrhi. htiukyayarngh sngeat-
nyeahckiusny sngkiuphyhcmharlyhng suuse-
siuswar nhchcayarktyhkyng suueat apy-
hckiu py suannmayar. suusny sngearthckark-

iunarhtayarnglyhng nyeahckui kiurpye.
 siumhbt sngearthckarkui narmhtayarnglyhng.
 luunhhcuesuanue sksayhkanhckarkhismy-
 htiuki tny hcayhkyngnhar kiunhn-
 gatuu luut uenhhcuekiuh kayaruelayar.
 htiusu utiueathckarkui narmhtayarnglyhng
 asngtayararka rpyay arlayar. asng-
 tayarareathckarkui narmhtayarnglyhng
 sarsnarplu ukellsiu ng ahkw nhkankell-
 siu ng htiusu ukiumht layar. ngaramhn-
 siusnykar myaykyepayarmharsngt-
 hkynynhayarngsmysny kayarngkngb-
 huan hkynynhayarnglyk rhilimmny.
 myaykyepayarmharhpynylwhtsmysny
 kayarngkngbhuan hpynylwhtlykrhilimmny.
 thpnngarsiusnykar myaykyepayarmhar
 sngtiutwngnhhcyayarktiusny sbhayarhky-
 gtuu sutayarng lyng tayarngsmysayarsu-
 tiuki kayarngkngbhuan rhitayarmuasuy-
 ngareathkmyt ayarsny paytayarmuul-
 tan. akyayarngmuukar akyngarp luun-
 hhcuesuanuetiusny ngareatnarmkiuht-
 ayarkhcsnywaykyeat htiuarpu suutiualymhar
 ngarrhcsnyhu mintayarmuueat. htiuahkar
 paytrusnyhkynyp shkng nyeahckiusny
 akywnupkiupyhcmhar akywnupsny suueat
 apyhckui bhy nhckiyimlw htrparaannny.
 hkunhhckiyimmyayarkaayarng lwht-
 paraanlayarhu maylyhayarksayar yayrhuk
 hkunhhckiyimmyayarkaayarnglwht rmny
 ngarmsiu. akyimhkhunhcsy hkunhh-
 clemyayarkaayarng lwht rmny ngarsueat.
 htiukyayarng kayarngkngniungngan-
 tayarsny mimikywnmyart iukiuhcar-
 ngnyuuhkyngnhar aliuhrisayarmngkye
 t uenngtuueat. hcarrngnyuuhcnytwng ng-
 wayahkwktsinkywaytngsayarsuutyayarkkiu.
 rhyatayarsiasayarnghkellkyeat. htiususny
 kywaysprnmrhisayarkayarng kiyumh-
 sarmyaru hccarrhismyht iukiurayarng ky-
 waykiu sphcayhu suueatshkng hccerngeat.
 htiukywnsny nywtpywpwt warlykshkng
 kywntayarkiusnyhkantayarmuupar. ky-
 wayrhismy hkiu sppar mnyhulyhayarklyhng
 suueatshkngsny snarhkyngnrhishpyng ky-
 wayrhismy hkiulwht hkymsarpaylayeat.
 htiukywnsnyhtkwswarratwng mimingway-
 daynarritrarkywaytngsayar kywnhkyngtya-
 yarkkiutwaylyhng lnyngkiukiungnyh-
 ngarngwaykiusppaylayarhysueat. htiuky-
 wnhykngsny kywayrhgeathkyayrngpy-
 wplyk kywntayarkiusnyhkantayarmuupar.
 kywayrhismy hkiu spparmnyhu tayarngp-
 nsayarl ny ngwayrhngsny narmhtayarngb-
 hellswar kywaykiusmpmht iungaayarng
 suukiuh tayarnghtellmharlhayarnghtareat.
 htiuamhuarkui ahkyarsayarkywnhky-
 gtiusny mynglyhng alwnnarkynysayarhc-
 itnhngswar pyulay smyhtiuki mim-
 tiushkng kyarlyhayarkkyeat. htiuahkar
 shkngsnyhtiukywnkiuhkayar hy siunyh-
 sayarkywn sngsnyngarkiutayarngpsayar
 kyayarng sngtngsmyhsayarkywaykiu

ngarrhnglghcayeat. ngarsnysngkiaus-
narskellsiu sngsnly kywnhkyngkiu
msnarapsayarhu siulyk amykhtwk ky-
wayrhismykhkiu mspmbetiungaayarng
aarnarsartiulkkiuaplayeat. sngtiusnylny
nyeahkiuahkyngghkyngtiukiui hciitnhluan-
parlykapyhcmllwhtlyhng kayarngkngbhuan
rhitayarmuusayar ngareatabsny htiun-
nytuu sngtiukiuhcerngtayarmuultanhu
mintayarmuueat.

19

htiudaysnartayarkiu yayrhusnyakunahcng
hayartayarmuupyelyhng garlillelppynmh-
pyayarng yudpyny hcwn yayardnmy-
hctbhksiu kywtayarmuueat. luumyara-
yarngtiusny nayarktaysariulikkysnyhpyhc
htiuarp anarrayargarmyarkiu ngymh-
cay tayarmuueat. hparrihelltiusny
ahtantayarsiular lusny hkpmsisayara-
pyhckayayarnng mimimiyarnhng kwaraps
layarhu hcuanhcmnhayarngrhkhkyn-
gngar maylyhayarkksayar kiuytayark
ahcaue hpnsngtayarmuusayarsuusny
yayarkyarnhngminmhchcyayarktykiu
hpnsngtayarmuueat. htiukyayarngya-
yarnng yayarkysny kiuyimbhkiuhcwn
kiuyhkgngpwnmhewellshpyng htiusuun-
hch yayarktiusny tsartkiuytnyhyhcr-
limmnyhu kymsiusnykiu sngtiunttbbu-
uslayar. htiukyayarnng lngmyartiussy
nhhcuemhuttuetnyhpyhceat. bhur-
rarshkngbhkchp htmभिitng tayarmuusa-
yarararkiu luumhkwellmhkwarhcaynhng
mintayarmuueat. hparrihelltiuklnt hti-
siumhlyhng hpythcarkipuy myarnhngk-
warhcayhkyngngghar mayarrhaysny abhy
kyayarnghcerngsnnyhu lyhayarkksayar
kiuytayark sngtiuhciitnhluanhkiungmarsa-
yarkyayarnng myarnhngkwararsayarahk-
wngkiu mayarrhaysny hcerng eat ahcaue
htiuisiumhut. ngarpnytsnykar mhay-
wngghkyngakyayarngmhtpar ahkyarsa-
yarakayayarnghpyng mimimiyarnhngkwar
ahkyarsayarmminmhngghcuanbhksayarsu-
usny mimimiyarkipuyhcmhareat. kwarsa-
yarmminmhngghcuanbhksayarsusny lny su-
umyarkipuyhcmharsnyhumintayarmuueat.
tpnytyartiuklnt lngmyaramhusny isi-
uhpyhchlyhngghcuanbhkhkyngkiumpyu-
yarnngparhu lyhayark yeat. kiuytayarklnt
htiuhckarkiu luutiungmhkanmyuuniung.
ahkwngsarsayarsuutiuar hkanyuuniungkyeat.
luuahkiytiusny amiwmtnwngkngp minmly-
harhpyhckyeat. ahkiytiusny suutparsuanm
minmlyhar hpyhckyeat. ahkiytiusny ka-
yarnngkngniungngantayarahbiuallungghar
mimikiykiusuanm minmlyharhpyhckyeat.
htiuh ckarkiu hkanyuuniungsayarsu-
usny hkanyuuhchayumintayarmuueat.
htiuhakar suungytiuapayarmhar lktay-
yarktiung mayttarpiutayarmuuhcayhky-

ngghar ahtantaysiusayarnghkell snyh-
pyhc tpnytyartiusny apyhtngkyeat.
yayrhuklnt htiusuungytiukiui rhihcayta-
yar. ngarhtansiularsnykiu msetarkynghg.
kayarnngkngniungngan tayarsny hti-
siusayarsuutiueat niungnganhpyhcsnyhu
mintayarmuu suungytiuapayarmhar lktay-
yarktiungpyelyhng htiuarpmh kywswarta-
yarmuueat. htiunayarkluutyayarksny
hkynykp kayarnngmytsayarsrar htar-
wraskiu raansayarnghar akywnupsny
abhykayarngmhukiui pyurparmnynnyhu
maylyhayarksayar ngarkiykayarnngmytsnyhu
abhykayarnghkayarsny. bhurashkngt-
partnysar kayarnngmyt tayarmuueat.
askrhngghkyngsiu wnggharliulyhngp-
nyttayartiukiui hcayarngrhayarklayarhu
mintayarmuueat. abhyppnyttiukiui hca-
yarngrhayarkrmynnyhu lyhayarkpynsayar
luuaskkiumstnhng. suu myarkiu mpy-
hcmharnhng. suuuhcharkiu mhkiunhng.
mmhnsayarsksaykiu mhkanhng. mibhk-
iuriusayhchwarpyulayar. kiuynhngghcps-
ungsayarsuukiui kiuynhngamyhkhychla-
yarhu mintayarmuueat. htiululngklnt
htiupnytrhismyhtiukiui akywnupsnyngsa-
yayarwmyhch hcayarngrhayarkparpye.
abhyakyngliusaysnyhu lyhayarkpynlayeat.
yayrhuklnt sngsnghcuanlghkyngsiu
rayarkliulyhngswarlayar. kiuyuhchcarm-
yarkiyayarnng sngrell sayarsuutiuaar pay-
layar. htiusiupyulyhng kayarnngkngbhuan
bhndarkiyurlimmny. siupyemh ngarna-
yarksiu liuk layarhu mintayarmuueat.
htiululngsy myarhchwarsayaruhchcarkiu
rttsayarsuuhpyhc htiuhckarkiyarlyhng
hctimsarsnyhng swarlayeat. yayrhuklnt
ngaramhnsiusnykar ngwayrttsayarsusny
kayarnngkngniungngantayarsiu wngghkellh
eat. thpn ngarsiusnykar kularaupsny
apnhparkiulyhiulwyeat. ngwayrttsayarsu-
usny bhurar shkngatniungngantayarsiu
wngghkellsnyhu tpnytyartiuaarminta-
yarmuueat. htiusuutiusnykyarlyhng
alwnminmayartwaywayhkyngghr siuhpyh-
clyhng abhysusny kyntng tayarmuuhkyng-
siu rayarkniungmnynnyhu pyayarsiukeyeat.
yayrhusnylny suutiukiukyynyru iamhukiulu-
umttniung. siusayarlny bhurarshkngsy hkp
simasay amhutiukiui ttniungtayarmuus-
nyhu mintayarmuueat. htiuhakar paytruk
akywnuptusny rhismykhkiuhcwnphc kiuyta-
yarnayarksiulikkyparpay. abhy akyiukiui
rkyparmynnyhu lyhayarklaysayar yayrhuk
ngaramhnsiusnykar aluanhcuansayararar-
tiukiui aschpyupyngsayaarkarl lusuarsny
bhunrhisayar pllntayarpayarmharhtiungta-
yarmuusayarahkar ngarnayarksiulikkysa-
yarsngtiusny tsynhchcku sayar pllntpa-
yarmharhtiunglyk israyl luutsynhchmyiukiui
hchckayarahcerngkrlytan. akyngsusny
ngareatnarmkiyayarnng aim ly nyeahckiu
nhm mibh sarmyartnyhuusayar tpar parki-

uhcwneat. htiususny astrarsayarakyiukiur
htarwraskkii amwayhkanrltan. nayarkkysa-
yarsuamyartiisny arngkykylimmny.
arngkysayarsuamyartiisny nayarkky
kylimmny.

20

upmarkar kayarngkngniungngantayarsny
hcpyhcuyarnykiu lupsayarnsayersu-
tiukiuh ngarhkyngnghar nann hcayarhca-
yarhtwksarsayar aimrhngnngtueat.
htiususny tnaylyhng daynarritpyarhce-
paymnyhu lupsayarnsayersuutiunhng
wnhkanpyemh hcpyhc uyyarnysiu hcayl-
whltlayeat. nannthkykteahkyin htwkpyn-
lyhng ahkysarsayarsuutiusny alupkiulup
jhayrpnaysny kiu myng sngtiulny ngarhcpy-
hcuyarnysiuswarky. tayarlyayarhchwar
ngarpaymnyhusiulyhng htiusuutiusny
swarky eat. thpn nhchkykteahkyin
thpn suanhkykteahkyin htwkrhayn-
nyatuupyulayeat. sytnarreakhyinlly
htwkpynlyhng ahkysarsayarsuutiusny alup-
kiulup rpnaysnykiu tway sngtiusny
tnayluanalupkiulupbell iarp abhykya-
yarnngayksnyhumaysayar htiusu-
tiuk kywntayartiukiuahhsuummyh mng-
harparhu pyayarsiuulyhng sngtiulny
ngarhcpyhcuyarnysiu swarkysayar lya-
yarhchwarkylimmnyhu siulayeat. nyahkyin
rayarksayarahkar hcpyhcuyarnyrhngk
lupsayarnsayar suutiukiuhkayarkhellayar.
nayarkwng sayarsuumhch arngauewngsa-
yarsuutiungaayarnng ahkkiupaylayarhu
mimihcarraykiuhmarliuklayeat. htiukya-
yarnng sytnarreakhyin wngsayarsuutiunsylar
daynarritpyarhce hkankyeat. arngwngsa-
yarsuutiusny larkysayarahkar ngartius-
nysarmnyhu hcithtellmarhtngmhtsayar
lly daynarritpyarhce hkanrkyeat. htiusi-
uhkanpyelyhng aimrhngkiu krellpyhctng
nayarkwngsayarsuutiusny tnarrehknyhsar
lupsayarnsayarlly tnayluanamhwnkiu
htmrwk naypuusngrellhkanrsayar aky-
wnuptionhnganyeamy kiuytarhcerng-
parpyetkarhu siukyeat. aimrhngklyasway
sng mtrarsayaramhukiungarmpyu. day-
narritpyarkiuamhtpyu sngsny ngarnhng-
wnhkansnymhutlayar. sngatuhchcarkiu
yuuswarlayar. nayarkwngsayarsuutiuaar
sngnhnganyeamyphkyngnghar ngar-
aluriheat. ngarsny kiuyuhchcarkiu
pyuliusmyhmpyurarslayar. ngarsbha-
yarkayarnsarkayayarnng sngsny mykmun
kyiursayarhu siulayeat. htiunntyu na-
yarkkysayarsuutiusny arngkykylimmny.
arngkysayarsuutiusny nayarkky kylimmny.
hkayartayarmuusayarsuamyarrhisayarlly
rwaykayarktayarmuusayarsuunysnyhu
mintayarmueat. yayrhusny yayrurhngmy-
iusiu tkkywtayarmuuhcny lmhkre tkyipn-
hchcparsayar tpyntayartiukiuh sitkwyrararp-

siuhkayar ngartiusny yayrurhngmyiusiu
yhkuswarkyeat. luusarsny ypyurayarih
a kye kymypyusartiuksiu yayarklimmny.
htiusuutiusny saypyhckiu hcerngkylimmny.
luusaraar pykypyuhkyng riukputhkyng
lkwarckptiungmhar riuktarhkyngkiu pyuh-
cayhkyngghar t paramyiusartiuksiu
apnhankylimmny. suanrkmyayarksayarnay
htmyayarklimmnyhu mintayarmuueat.
htiuaahkar jaybaydelleatsartiuamisy
sartiunhngatuu ahtantayarsiuhkyny ppy-
wplyksukyayjuu kiu tayarngpnlayeat.
kiuytarark sngsny abhsukyayjuukiuh
aliurhisnyhu maytayarmuuparsayar
kiuytayareatniungngantwng kywmm is-
arnhhcyayarktiusny lkyartayarbhktyayark
lkwell tayarbhktyayark htiungrsayarahk-
wngkiupaytayarmuuparhu lyhayarklayeat.
yayrhukly sngtiusny abhsuutayarnngp-
snykiu sngtiumsiky. ngarsayarkraansayar
hkwwkiu sayarkhkyngngharng ngarhkansa-
yartbtijankiuhkhkyngngharng sngtiusny
tthcwmmniungslayarhu maytayarmuu
lyhng akywnuptionusny tthcwmmniung-
pareathu lyhayarkkysayar ngareathkwwkiu
sngtiusny sayarkkylimmny. ngarhkansa-
yark htiunntyu sngtiusnyhkanrky lim-
mny. siusayarlly ngareatlkayrbhk lk-
wellbhkmharhtiungrsayarahkwngkiuar
akyngsuutiuahbiu aliunghar ngarhkmmny-
taysarsny pyngsngat. htiusuutiuaarsar
ngarpaypiungsnyhu mintayarmuueat.
ahkysayartpyntayartkiyptiusny kyarsi-
lyhng htiunyeahckiuhhcyayarktiukiuh
amykhtwk kyeat. yayrhusny htiusu-
tiukiuhkayartayarmuu sngtiu sisnyatiung
layarkemngtiusnyahciutr pyu ttkyeat. ake-
lamhuutiusny aarnarhtarttkyeat. sngtiu-
muukar htiusumpyukynhng. luusarsny
suutparkiuhcayhcharkkyngngharmar su-
utparahcaykiu hkanhkyngngharng mimi-
askkiuhcwn luumyarkiuuhhkyngngharng
kywlarsnyhpyhc htiunntyu sngtiutwn-
gakellamhuupylusayarsuukiuh sngtiuah-
cayhkanhpyhchcay. sngtiutwngahtwtamyt
luphykng sayarsuukiulny sngtiukywnh-
pyhchcayhu mintayarmuueat. yayrihka-
yarmyiumh htwkswarkychcnytwng luum-
yapayarngtiusny nayarktayarsiuulukkyeat.
yayrhusny kywsartayarmuukayarnkiu
lmnarmharhtiungnaysayar luuknnhhcyar-
yarktiusny kyarr lyhng. darwideatsar-
tayararhng akywnuptionusny kymnsarta-
yarmuuparhu hhckyayarllyeat. htiusu-
tiukiuh tithchwarnayhchkyngnghar
luuahcuawaytiusnyngayark siukysayarlly
darwideat sartayararhng akywnuptionusny
kymnsartayarmuuparhu sarhhckyayarkyeat.
yayrhusnylly rptayarmuulyk htiusuutiuk-
iuhkayar sngtiuahbysiu pyuhcaylusnyhu
may tayarmuulyhng shkng akywnuptionusny
mykhckiu pwnghchcayhkyngnghar pyta-
yarmuuparhu lyhayarkkysayar yayrhusny

snarhkyng hciittayarrhi suutiumykhckikiu
lknghgtiutayarmueat. htiuhknhkyngtwng
htiuousu tiusny mykhcimyng nayarktayar-
suliukkyeat.

21

yayrurhngmyiuanesiuhkyny sanlwg-
tayarng hkyayrng bkhpargayrwar-
sui rayarkksayarahkar yayrhu sny tp-
nytayarnh hciayarktiuki hciaylwht
sngtiurhayrhisayarrwarsiuswarky. htiurwar
hkyinhayarnglykrhisayarmymnhng
mynyklaykiu sng tiusny hkykhkyngt-
waylimmny. mynykiukiuhpyny ngarhtan-
siu sayarnghkellky. suuktparsny sngtiuaar
thcuanthkukiusiulhng shkgaliurhis-
nyhupynpyayarkylayar. htiusiu pyayar
lyhng htiusuusny hkykhkyngpayliukmnyhu
mharhtartayarmueat. htiuaakyayarn-
garmuukar sngcat arhngmngkysny
mynymnhng mynyklaykiuhce nuunyan-
simmwaysayarrhcinthng snggrhirsui ky-
wlartayarmuusnykiu kynyrrhulayarhu jiaun-
stiusmeaar pyayarkylayarhu sayar prayar-
pkeat nhuthtwkpynyhcuanmnyakyayarn
hpyhcastny. tponytayartiusnyswar aminta-
yaratiungpyushpny mynymnhng mynyk-
laykiusayarnghkell mynykiayarpayarmhar
mimitiuawtkiutngkypelyhng kiuytayar sny
hceatayarmueat. atiungmsinyarhcwarsa-
yarluutiusny mimitiuawtkiu lmhkngkyeat.
ahkiutiusny shckiu shchkmayarkiu hku
lmhkngkyeat. rhaynayarkliukswarsayar
ahkyanaranmyartiuk darwideatsartayaraar
hayarrhnhpyhchcaystny. htarwrbbhu-
rareatahkwngnhng kywrlartayarmuusayarsu-
usnymngglarrhihcaystny. kayarnkgngb-
hwgwy hayarrhnn hpyhchcaystnyhu
kywaykyayarkyeat. yayrurhngmyiusiu
wngtayarmuusayarahkar tmyiuluanau-
tautsellsellhpyhc isuukar abhynnyhu
maymnyklyhng luahcuawaytiuk isuusny
garlilelppny narjkmui payarhtwmsayarra-
yarkhpyayrhupaytny hu pyayarsuikeat.
yayrhusny bhurarrshkngcat bimarntayar-
sui wngtayarmuupelyhng bimarnta-
yarrayarnngwysayarsuu apayarngtiuki
nhnghtu ngwaylellsayarsuutiueat hkuam-
yarkiu hkyiunghkrayarnsayersuutiueat
htiungnayarkiu twnlhelltayarmuulky
ngaraimkiu sutayarngraraimhu hka-
ywayarkyltanhu kymharlarsayarl
sngtiusny htiui aimkiu htarpwtwngpy-
hchcaiky pyetkarhu mintayarmueat.
htiuaahkar bimarntayar mykhckinsayarsuu
hkyayarnhchwmsayarsuutiusny ahtantayar-
siular suutiuanarrayargarkiu ngymhca-
yayarmueat. kiuytayarpyutayarmuusay
aanaubhwyamhutiukiung suungytiukny
darwideatsartayaraar hayarrhnhpyhch-
caystnyhu bimarntayarkywaykyayarkys-
nykiung yjpurayarrhitake kympyusarti

sny kyarmynglyhng amykhtwkky isuu-
tiusny abhysiuypyarsiusnykiu kyarslayarhu
yayrhuaar maykylaysayarr ngarkyareat.
niu hciusuungtyiu nhuthtellmhkiuytaysny
hkyemwmhkyngkiupngsngtayarmuusny-
huusayar hckarkiu sngtiusny tranthkarmy
mbhtbhhuuslayarhu mintayarmueat.
htiuaahkar suutiukiuhtrarkhell myiuhellmh-
htwkpelyhng baynsirwarsuiy w htiun-
nykiu lwnhcaytayarmueat. nannkahkyin
myiusiu pyhcnhtwng sarwmttayarmueat.
lmnarmharsngbhayarrshpnpngtpngkiu myn-
glyhng htiupngsiukywsar arwkkisart-
waytayarmuu snyrhisayarr yhkumhch
ahcnympt sngasemehcaynhng hu mint-
ayarmuulhng htiupngsny hkykhkyng
swayhkyayarklayeat. tponytayartiusny myn-
glyhng sngbhayarrshpnpngsny hkykhkyng
gswayhkyayarkparpyetkarhu aana u
siukyeat. yayrhuklly ngaramhnsiusnykar
sngtiusny yuamharhkyngnhngkngsayar
yuanknyhkyngrrhilyhng sngbhayarrshpnpng
pyuskellsiu sngtiupyniungsnysarmk hti-
tayarngtiupng nayarmhrwaylayar pngly ky
layarhu siulhngsiusnyatiung hpyhclimmny.
yuanknyhkyngparlyk phtnarpyu suta-
yarnsnyhtikiu sngtiusnyrkiylimnyhu
mintayarmueat. bimarntayarsui wng-
pyn suanmauwardpaytayarmuuhcnhtwng
yjpurayarrhitakeytiunghng lutiutwng
akeyakellhpyhcsayarsuutiusny ahtantayar-
siuhkynykp kiuytaysny iamhumyarkiu
abhyaahkwngnhng pyusny. htiuaahkwngkiu
abhysuupaysnnyhu maylyhayarkksayar
yayrhuk ngarsny thcuanthkukiumayuemny.
sngtiuhpyaylyhng iamhumyarkiu abhyaahk-
wngnhng ngarpyu snykiu ngarpyayarmny.
yayarrhneat bttijantarnysny abhykpyhcsny.
bhurarkhpyhcsayarr. luukhpyhcsayarrhu
maytayarmueat. htiusuutiusny ahkyn-
ghkyngsngghkyng bhurarkhpyhcsnyhu
ngartiuhpyaylyhng sngtiusny yayarrhkiu
abhkyayarn myuansnnyhu suumay-
layuemny. luukhpyhcsnyhu ngartiuhpyay-
lyhngluumyarkiuayarkcreat. akyayarn-
muukar luapayarngtiusny yayarrhkiu
prayarrhpkellsiu htngmhtkyeat hu ahkyn-
ghkyngsngghkyngpyemh akywnuptiunsi-
parhu yayrhuaar pynpyayarkyeat. kiuyta-
yarklly htiuatuu iamhumyarkiu abhyaahk-
wngnhng ngarpyusnykiu ngarmpyayar.
sngtiusny abhysiuhtngkysny. thcuan-
yarksayarsuu sarnhchayarkrhiat. sarake
sesiuswar ngarsar ynay ngarhchpyhcu-
yarnsiuswar lupsayarnglayarrhusiulhng
sark ngarmswarbhuu pynpyayarsa-
yarlly nayarkmh nayarngrtswarlayeat.
abhny ahkyarsayarsesiuswar rhaynny-
atuu siulhng sarkswarparmnyabhshkng
hu siusayarlly mswarbhellnayeat.
htiuarhchayarktiutwng abhysuusny
abheataliukiusayarnsgsnnyhu mayta-
yarmuulhng sar akyesayarngparsnyhu

lyhayarkksayar yayrhuklnty ngaramhn-
siusnykar ahkwnhkanitunhng pynyntsar
tiusny sngtiuarng bhurarshkngatniungn-
gantayarsiu wngttkyeat. akyayarng-
muukar yayarhnsny hpyayarngmts-
yarakngkiukyng sngtiusesiu larsayarlny
sngtiumpyankynyky. ahkwnhkanitunhng
pynyntsaltiumuukar yuankynykyeat.
htiuaakyayarngkiu sngtiusny myng sayarlny
yuankynymnyakyayarng nayarkthpn-
nayarngtrmkry. ahkyarsayar upmarki-
unarhtayarngkylayar. aimrhngtuesny
hcpyhcuayarnykihucikpuiy hcayarngrn kiu
luppyemh hcpyhcsenryar kyngkiutnlayeat.
mhchkiuarlrlhngkngkiulnysayarklayeat.
lupsayarngsayar suutiuaar uyyarnykiunghar
ahkyarsayarpyntsiuswarlayeat. aseshkyin-
rayarksayarahkar asekiuhkanhchayhkyngng-
har ngyarsitiukiui uyyarnychayarngtiurhi-
rarsiu hcay lwhtlayeat. htiusuutiusny
ngysarmyarkiu bhmpyelyhng tuekiuriuk
tuekiust tuekiu hkelhnhngphckyeat. nayark-
thpn arnghtkmyarsayar ahkyarngsartiukiui
hcaylwhtpnyhng uyyarnychayarngtiusny
rhaynyntuupykyeat. nayarksuan uyy-
arnyrlhngk htiusuutiusnyngarsarkiu
aarnarkylimnyhusiu mimisarkiu hcaylwht-
layeat. uyyarnychayarngtiusny sarki-
umynglyhng isusnyamwayhkanhpyhceat.
larky suukiust suueat amwayuhcharkiat
yuukyunaanhu ahkyngghkyngtiungpng
uyyarnyrhngcatsarkiu bhmyuupyemh
uyyarnypyngsiuhtnt stphckyeat. siuh-
pyhchlyhng uyyarnyrhngsnylarsayarahkar
uyyarnychayarngtiukiui abhysiu pyum-
nynyhumaytayar muueat. pristiukiulny
htiuluusiutiuaar siusayarhpyhckhyn-
gkiu hcerngparlimmny. aseshkyintwng
asekiu skaansayarahkyarlutiuaar htiuy-
yarnykiu ngharparlimmnyhu lyhayarkkyeat.
yayrhuklnty tiukkiutnylupsayarsuum-
yary pyhtarsayarkyarksny nayarkthpn
tiuk htayarnahtwthpyarsiarayarkpyneat.
htiuaumusny htarwrbhurarpyutayarmuusa-
yaramhuphyceat. ngartiui kymkhayark
lny aanaubhwyhpyhceathuasayarkhckarkiu
kymhcar sngtiusny tranthkarmyhmb-
htbhuuslayar. htiukyayarnng ngarsius-
nykar bhurarshkngatniungngantayarkiu
sngtiუმhnhut niungngantayareatasekiu
se aansayarluumyiuuay payrltan. akyn-
gsuusny htiukyayarkapayarsiukeyeat.
htiusuusny kyiultan akyngsuueatapa-
yarsiu htiui kyayarksnykeyeat htiusuusny
nyknykkyayltanhu mintayarmuueat. htiui-
upmarhckarkiu yjpurayarhitakyenng
hparirhelltiusnykyarrlyhng mimitiukiui
rnysayarng hayarpayartayarmuusnykiu
sikyeat. kiuytayarkiu bhmsehkynghar
rharkysayarlny hcuwaysayarsuumyarkiu
kyayarkkyeat. akyayarng muukar htiusuu-
tiusny kiuytayarkiu prayarhpkkellsiu
htngmhtkyeat.

thpn yayrhusny upmarkiusayarng prist-
tiuaar minmywktayarmuusnykar ka-
yarnkgngniungngantayarsny mimisarbhiu
htimmyarmngglarsayarngpwellkiu hcerngsa-
yarmngkyenng tuueat. htiumngkyesny
bhityesayarsuutiukiui hkayarhchayhky-
ngghar lulgnteuhiuchaylwhtsayarhkar
htiusuutiusny mlarbhellnaykyeat. thpn
ahkyarsayarlnulgntiukiui hcaylwht ngarp-
wellkiu ngarpyngsngpye. nwarhmhcsayar
suuhpyiusayar tirhcsarn myarkiu stpyeay.
aluanhcuantiusny asngrhipye. mng-
glarsayarngpwellsiu larkyparhu bhityesay-
arsuutiuaar pyayarkyhu mharliukpyneat.
siusayarlny htiusuutiusny narmhtayarngh-
hell ahkyiutiusny mimilysiuswarkyeat.
ahkyiutiusny kunsywararsiu swarkyeat.
kywngsayersuutiusnylny lulgntiukiuibhmse
nyhnsyllsaying tirhcsarn saysthyngkiu
htiumngkyesnykyarlyhng amykhwtk
hchchkyehcayshpyng luuaskkiustsaya
htiusuutiukiui apyelupkian suutiueat-
myiuki merhiulayeat. htiuaarnkmh
mngkyesnylulgntiukiuhkayar ngareatmng-
glarsayarngpwellsiu asngrhieat. hkayarbhit
sayarsuutiusny mhtiukmtnsayarkyayarn
lmmlmkyarsiuswar twaysmyhsayarsuutiukiui
pwellsiuhkayarbhitkyhu amintayarrhisny-
atiung lulgntiusny lmyarsiuhtwksyar
kayarngmkyarngtwaysmyhsayar luua-
payarngtiukiui hcuway hcay pwellta-
yarpynyrlhlayeat. mngkyesny pwell
lyayarngsayarsuutiukiui kynyrruhkyngghar
wngtayarmuusayarahkar mngglarsayarng-
pwellat awtkiumwt sayarsuutiuyarkki-
umynglyhng asway mngglarsayarngpwellat
awtmrhibhell abhykyayarnngwngsnnyhu
maytayarmuusnykiu htiusuu sny mpya-
yarniungbhellnayeat. htiuahkar mngkyesny
ahkyanarantiuaar htiusuueatlkhkyayk-
iutupnhayarnghay. ngiukywayhkyng
aanswarhkel kyithkyngghar pyngarp mha-
yarngmuihktellsiu yuuswarhkyliukyhu
amintayarrhieat. htiusiu hkayarta-
yarmuusayarsuui amyarrhisayarlny rwayka-
yarktayarmuusayar sunnysnyhu mintayar
muueat. htiuahkar hparirhelltiusny htwk-
swarpelyhng ngartiuisny suueathckarkiu
hkyayarnmyayarnng apyhcpyuhkwngkiu
abhysiuuniungsnnyhu maymnytiungp-
ngpyemh mimitpnytiunhng hayrudtp-
nytiukiui ahtantayarsiuhcaylwht arhngb-
hurar kiuytayarsny shchcar rhipareat.
abhysuukiumyhmkyayark luumyknharki-
umhtayarkbhell bhurarshkngatniurmkui
hutmhnhcwar pytayarmuusnykiu akywnp-
tiu sikypareat. siuhpyhc kiuytayarsny
abhysiuhtngtayarmuusny. kellsarbhurn-
gaarahkwkiu skaps layar. mskapslayar
akywnpitiuaar mintayarmuuparhu may-
lyhayarkkyeat. yayrhusny htiusuutiueat-

siunyhsayarsbhayarkiu sitayarmuulyhng
 lyhiuwhksayarsuutiuh abhykyayarng ngarkiu
 hcuanhcmnhayarngrhkkysny. ahkcwnng-
 waytpyarkiuyparhu mintayarmuu daynar-
 ritpyarkiu yuuhkellyeat. ipuan iliphcarkar
 abhysueatpuan abhysueatliphcarh-
 pyhcsnyhu maytayarmuulyhng kell-
 sarbhurngeatpuan liphcarhpyhpcarsnyhu
 lyhayarkkysayar yayrhuklly kellsarb-
 hurngeatuhhcarkiu kellsarbhurngaar
 skpaykylayar. bhurarshkngaat uhhcark-
 iukar bhurarshkngaarskpaykylayarhu min
 tayarmuueat. htiusuutiussy kyarrlyh-
 ngaanau ahtantayarmh htwksarkyeat.
 htmyayarkhrngpynhkyngmrhihuu ayu-
 urhisayar jddukelltiussy htiumay ahtanta-
 yarsuhkynkyk arhngbhurar luumnysnykar
 sarmrhibhellsaylyhng suueatmyarkiu suun-
 ysimyuu ahckiuamyiu mpytsknywhcayhu
 mayarrhayhcerngparpye. akywnuptiutwng
 nyeahckiuhkunhcyayarkhrpareat. ahcki-
 uakyesny minmnhnghcuانبhk sarmrhibhell
 sayshpyng mimimiyarkiu miminyenng
 kynrhchcayeat. htiumatuu tyayarknayark-
 tyayark hkunhcyayarksayarnyeahckiuutiussy
 htiuminmnhng hcuانبhkpyemh saykyeat.
 nyarksuan minmsnylly saylyeat. siuh-
 pyhc htmyayarkrarkarl htiuminmsny hkun-
 hcyayarksayarnyeahckiuutiutwng abhysueat
 mayrphychparymnyy. htiusuupa-
 yarngtiussy htiuminmnhng hcuانبhkkyng-
 gkiu pyukypyehu maylyhayarkkyeat.
 yayrhuklly sngtiussy kymhcarkiuarmhly
 bhurarshkngaatnhkiutayarkiu msisayar
 kyayarng mharsayarayuukeyeat.
 htmyayarkrarkarl hcuانبhkkyngkiu mpyu
 htimmyarpayhcarhkyngkiu mpyu. ka-
 yarngksarbhurarshkngaat tmntayarkellsiu
 hpyhckyeat. htiumhtpar saylwnsayersu-
 tiussy htmyayarkhkyngararmhar bhu-
 rarshkngk ngarsny aarbyhaneat bhurar
 ijarkeatbhurar yarkupeatbhurarhpyhc-
 snyhu sngtiuaar minmywktayarmuukya-
 yarngkiu sngtiussy mbhtbhuuslayar.
 bhurarshkngsny saynaysaysarsuutiueat
 bhurarmhut askrhngsayersarsuatiueat bhu-
 rarhpyhctayarmuusnyhu mintayarmuueat.
 pristmyartiussy kyarrlyhng suanmauward
 paytayarmuusnykiu aanauhkyngrhikyeat.
 jddukelltiueat hckarkiu hkyaytayarmuukya-
 yarngkiu hparrirhelltiussykyarlyhng
 hcuwayky suutiuaawgaparhpyhcsayar
 kymtthayarksny kiutyayarkiu hcu-
 anhcmnhayarngrhkhkyngnghar arhngbhurar
 pnyttikym abhymnyayar pnytsnyar
 kyesnyhu maylyhayarksayar yayrhuk
 sngaatbhurarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu hc-
 itnhluanakywngmellnyarnrhismyhnhng
 hkyhclayar huusayar pnytsny phtmpnyth-
 pyhceat. kyemytsayar pnytllyhpyhceat.
 htiumhtpar kiunhnhgchpsingaysarsuuki-
 ukiunhngamyh hkyhclayarhuusayar du-
 tiykpnytsny phtmpnythng sbhayartu-

ueat. ipnytnhhcpartiukar pnyttikymnhng
 anargttikym rhismyhtiueat ahkyupahk-
 yarngphychstnyhu mintayarmuueat.
 hparrirhelltiussy hcuwaynaykyhcnwtwng
 yayrhuk sngtiussy hkrhctayarkiu abhysuht-
 ngmhtky sny. abhysueat sarhpyhcsnyhu
 maytayarmuulyhng darwidiest sarhpyh-
 snyhu lyhayarkkysayar siuhpyhchlyhng
 darwidsny hkrhctayarkiu shkngghuu win-
 yaryntayaraarhpyng abhykyayarnghkayar
 sny. darwidiesthckarmhar htarwrbbhurark
 sngaat rnsuutiukiui sngaatkyayntngrar
 ngarmhkymhtarmhetiungaayarn ngark-
 yarbhk htiumngnaylayarhu ngareatshkngaar
 mintayarmuusnyhu darwidiestny. htiusiu
 darwidsny hkrhctayarkiu shkngghuu hka-
 yarlyhng abhysiu suueatsarhpyhcsnyhu
 maytayarmuusnyrhisar abhysuomyh
 hckarkhwnkiupnylyhayarkhkyngnghar
 mtniungky. htiumaymhch nayarkthpn abhy
 suomyh mmaymlyhayarkwanky.

23

htiumahkar yayrhussy tpyntayartiunhng
 luupayarngtiuaar hayarpyayartayarmu-
 nykar kympyusar hparrirhelltiussy
 mayarrhayeathtiungar plngpa-
 yarmharhtiungkyeat. htiumayarnng
 suutiuhcerngtuanhpwellsmyhtiukiui hca-
 yarngghayarkpyukylayar. suutiueat akyn-
 gatiung mkyng kynhng. akyayarngmukar
 suutiussy hcerngtuanhpwellsayarlly
 kiutyiungmkyngky. alwnlay htmhkell-
 sayarwntiukiui pyngsngsuutparphkuan-
 payarmhar tngtkeyeat. mimitiumukar
 lkhpyarnhngmyh mrwhayliuky. suu-
 tiussy pyusmyhsayarkyngamhutiukiui
 luumyarrhaymhar htnggharhcahkyngng-
 harpyukeat. kyysayar lkhpweltiukiung
 kyesayar pnpwartiukiung wtlayrhikyeat.
 pwellsbhng trarhcrptiu myngmytsa-
 yarnayar htiumgrarkiung jhay riusay-
 hcwarnhutskhkyngkiung arhngbhurar
 arhngbhurarhu luumyarkhayarwayarkhky-
 ngkiung nhch skkyeat. sngtiuumukar
 arhngbhurarhu hkayarwayarkhkyngki-
 umhkanyhng. hkrhctayartnyhuusayar
 sngtiupijjhary srartpartnyrhiat. sngtiua-
 payarngsny nyeahckiu hkyngphpyhckyeat.
 myaykypayarmhar abhysuukiumyhabh-
 humhkayarwayarkyngnhg. kayarnkgngb-
 huan sngtiuahtpar tnyrhityarmuueat.
 upijjharysrarhu hkayarwayarkhkyngkiu
 mhkanyhng. hkrhctayartnyhuusa-
 yar sngtiupijjharysrartpar tnyrhiat.
 sngtiutwng akiehpchcsayarsuussy
 sngtiuahcayhkanhpyhcreat. akyngsu-
 usny mimikiuhkyemyhayarkaan htiusuussy
 nhimhkyhkyngsiurayarkltan. akyngsuussy
 mimikiu nhimhkyaan htiusuussy hkyemy-
 hayarkhkyngsiu rayarkltan. lyhiuwhksa-
 yarkmpyusar hparrirhelltiui sngtiussy

amngglarrhikyeat. akyayarngmuukar
 kayarng kngniungngantayareat tanhkarki-
 uluutiurhaymharphitkar mimitiulny mwng
 wngliusayarsuutiukiulny setar kyeat. ly-
 huiwhksayarkymypusar hparrihelltiu
 sngtiusny amngglarrhikyeat. akyayarng-
 muukar mutsium aimkiu luyusimhcar
 apyhcmpayarhcayhkyngnghar rhnyhcwarsa-
 yar phtnarhckarkiu rwtttkyeat. htiukya-
 yarng sar kyehcwarsayar dnkiuhkanrkyltan.
 lyhiuwhksayarkymypusar hparrihelltiu
 sngtiusny amngglarrhikyeat. akyayarng-
 muukar luu t yayarkkiupng bharsar-
 swngghkyngnghar kunkiyayarngraykyayarng-
 ptpthlynlly bharsarwngpyesayarsuu kiulny
 mimitiuhk nhcessayarngrellsarhpyhch-
 caykyeat. Impysayarluukntiu sngtiusny
 amngglarrhikyeat. bimarntayarktiungtny
 kyinsihkyngkiu pyulyhngmtny. bimarnta-
 yareat rwhaykiutiungtny kyinsihkyng-
 giupulyhng ttnysnyhusngtiusiukyeat.
 luumiukluukntiu abhyararsny sar mytsnny.
 htiurwhaykarmytslayar. htiurwhaykiu
 srnhgcaysayar bimarntayarkarmytslayar.
 ttnnykar yjpllngkiu tiungtny kyinsihkyngki-
 upyulyhng mtny. yjpllngpayarmharhisayar
 puujayarskkarkiu tiungtnykyinsihkyng-
 giupulyhng ttnysnyhu sngtiusiukyeat.
 luumiukluukntiu abhyararsny sar myt-
 snny. htiupuujayarskkarkar mytslayar.
 htiupuujayarskkarkiu srnhgcaysa-
 yar yjpllngkarmytslayar. htiukyayarng
 yjpllngkiutiungtny kyinsihkyng yjpl-
 lngmhhc yjpllngpayarmhar rhismykhku
 tiung tny kyinsistny. bimarntayarkti-
 ungtny kyinsihkyng bimarntayarmhhc
 bimarntayar kyinwptayarmuusayarsuu ki-
 u tiungtny kyinsistny. kayarngknghbuan-
 kiutiungtny kyinsihkyng pllngtayarkiu-
 ngtny pllngtayarpayarmhar htiungtayarmuusayar
 suukiung tiungtnykyinsistny. lyhiuwhksa-
 yarkymypusar hparrihelltiu sngtiusny am-
 ngglarrhikyeat. akyayarngmuukar pngcim
 hcmwht jiyar asearwktiuki sybhiutbhiu
 lhuukysnytwng trarshpyngchcernghkyng
 suutparkiu snar hkyng shchcarhca-
 yarngghkyngtnyhuusayar pnytttrartwng
 laysayararartiukiukar mlphrtarkyeat. arng
 siusayararartiukiukar mlhpmhtar nayarksusa-
 yararartiukiukar kyngmny. Impysayarluuk-
 ntiiu sngtiusny hkyngtkayarngekiumy
 mparhcayhkyngnghar raykiuhchelyknghg
 kular aupkiu myiukyeat. lyhiuwhksayar
 kymypusar hparrihelltiu sngtiusny am-
 ngglarrhikyeat. akyayarngmuukar hplar
 lngpnkiu apyngsaykyayarkyeat. atwngkar
 luyuhkyng mtrarshpyng kyngghkyngnghg
 pynylykrhieat. mykhckinsayar hpar-
 rirhell hplar lngpnkiu atwngrhayuehcar
 saykyayarlajar. siupulyhng apyng kar
 srnhnglimny. lyhiuwhksayar kymypusar
 hparrihelltiu sngtiusny amngglarrhikyeat.
 akyayarngmuukar ahpyuu sutsayarsnghky-

lungtwngnhngt uukyeat. htiutwngsny
 apyngntngtyhcwarkar. atwngkar lu-
 usayariu anyhcakayamymyiumyinhng
 pynylykrhieat. htiuatuu sngtiusnyapyng
 luutiurhaymharhpyayarngmtlnrhieat.
 atwngkar lyhiuwhkhkyng mtrar shpyng
 kyngghkyngnghg pynylykrhieat. ly-
 huiwhksayar kymypusar hparrihelltiu
 sngtiusny amngglarrhikyeat. akyayarng-
 muukar prayarhpkmhhc hpyayarngmtsa-
 yarsuutiueat sngghkyngtwngnghg ariuai-
 tiukiutnylup tnsarsngshpyng ngartiusny
 bhiubhaytiulkhtkrhilyhng prayarhpktiuki-
 u sksnyamhkiulkmhkanpyehu siukyeat.
 htiusiusayasar sngtiusny prayarhpktiuk-
 iustsayarsuutiueat amyianwyhpyhcsnykiu
 kiuyabhiu kiuksayhkankeat. siuhpyhc
 bhiubhaytiueat akynpmparnkiumheaaayarng
 kyngkylajar. mywaysiumamtiuti sngtiusny
 apyhcngrllmh abhysulwtiungky mny nny.
 htiukyayarng byardittayarahkykhuu muukar
 prayarhpknyarrhiky mpyusartiukiuk
 sngtiurhirsariu ngar hcaylwhteat. htiusu-
 uahkyiutiukiukwpmky lkwardkptiung
 stkylimny. ahkyiutiukiuk trarhcrp
 riuk tmyiumhtmyiusny nyhny sellnhng
 tutkylimny. htiukyayarng hpyayarngmt-
 sayar aarbayleat aswaymhhc atwngbimarnta-
 yararnghg yjpllngat akyar sngtiustkysayar
 barrhksisarjarkrieat aswaytiungaayarn
 maykyeapayar swnpyesmyhsayar suutayar
 kayarngtiueat aswaysny sngtiukayarn-
 payarsiu yararklimny. ngaramhnsius-
 nykar iararmartiusny ykhupyhcsa-
 yarluumyara payarsiu yararkylimny.
 aiuyayrurhngmyiu yayarurhngmyiu
 sngsny prayarhpktiukiust myellrhieat.
 sngrhirsariu hcaylwhtsayar suutiuki-
 ulny kyayarkhkelnhng phcmeyllrhieat.
 kykmsny mimisarngytiukiut atayarngaa-
 yark hcuruanskellsiu sngatsartikiuk
 hcuruanhcayhkyngnghar kymhpn-
 yarhewar ngaraliurhipye. sngmuukar
 aliumrhi. sngtiunaysayaraime sngtiuk
 luusitnyanly kynrhcreat. ngarsius-
 nykar htarwrbburareatahkwnghng ky-
 wlarsayarsuusny mngglarrhihcaysayarhu
 sngtiumpyayarmhe tiungaayarn ykhumhch
 sngtiusnyngarmyknharkiu mmyngkyhu
 mintayarmueat.

24

yayrhusny bimarntayarmh htwkkyw-
 tayararmuusnyrhisayar tnytyartiusny
 bimarntayareat tiuk sayarngmyarkiu
 pyhkyngnghar ahtantayarsiu hkyngkp-
 kyeat. yayrhuklny iararaluanhuankiu
 sngtiusny mnyngkysny mhtulayar. ngaramh-
 siusnykar mhpiumhkybell kyayark-
 thkupayarmhar thkumyhmtnymnayrhu
 mintayarmueat. htiunayark sanlwngh-
 yarngpayarmhar htiungtayarmuuhcny tp-

nytayartiusny ahkyarsuumparbhellhkyngkp
htiuamuuarartiusny abhykarlmh hpy-
hcmnykiung kiuytayarsnykywlar ikpkm-
harkunsayar puppnimitsny abhynimith-
pyhcmnykiung aminrhitayarmuuparhu
lyahayarkkyeat. yayrhuklly nsgtiuki-
abhysuumyh mlhnyhpyarhcayhkyngnghar
stipuyukylayar. amyarsayarsuutiuk ngarsny
hkrhctayarhpyhceat hu siulyk ngareataya-
yarngkiusayarn payarlar shpyng luuam-
yartiuki hu lnyhpyarkylimmny. nsgtiusny
hchctiukhkyngakyayarngkiung hchc-
tiukaansayar sitngghckarkiong kyarrkylim-
mny. siusayarlny hciurimtunlhuphkyng-
gmrhihcayhkyngnghar stipuyukylayar.
htiuamuuararmyarsnyhpyhcrmmny. siusa-
yarlny asuansnymhpyhcsay. luutmyi-
unhngtmyiu tniungnganhnghngniungngan
rnbhpkpyukylimmny. arprptiu ahcarhka-
yarnghparhkyng karlnarmyarpayrhkyng
myaykyelhuphkyngtiusny hpyhckylimmny.
htiuamuuarartiusny dukhksngrellhkyng-
geat ahcauepnghpyhcestny. htiukarl
luumyartiusny nsgtiukiunyhnysehellhkyng
asaysthyngkiuhkanhcayhkyngnghar apn-
hankylim mny. ngareatarmkyayarnghly
hkpsimsayarluumyartiuisny nsgtiuki-
munkylimmny. htiukarl amyarsayarsu-
tiusny hpayarkpynhkyngsiurayark ahkyn-
ghkyngtiyayarkkiutyayark apkylimmny.
ahkyngghkyngmunkylimmny. mhcsarpra-
yarhpkamyartiusny payarlarluuamartiuki-
lhnyhpyarkylimmny. mtrarsayaramhutius-
nyarpyarshpyng amyarsayarsuutiueat
hkyhchkyngmaytarsny hkayarnghparlim-
mny. akyngsuusny asuantiungaayarngh
tnykyneyeat. htiusuusny kytnghkyngsi-
urayarkylimmny. luumyiaupayarnghiaar
sksayhpyhcmnyakyayarngh niungngan-
tayarnghngyhnyssayar ewangaylitrarkiu
layarkeniungnganarprprhismyhtiu ha-
yarllimmny. siupymh asuansnyhpyhcltan.
htiukyayarngh prayarhpkdanyayl hayarsny-
atiung hpyksettsayarrwanrharrbhwyarsny
sn rhngsayararphatn hciuknaysnykiu
nsgtiungnynglyhng kymhckarkiuynysayarsu-
usny narlnyparhca. htiusiu myngrylhng
yudpyny rhisayarsuutiuisny tayarnghpa-
yarsipuyaykyhca. aimmiupayarnghar
rhisayarsuusny aimhtellk uhchckarkiu-
uhkyngnghar msngghcaynhng. lyrhissayarsu-
ulny mimiawtkiu yuuhkyngnghar nayarksiu
mpynhcaynhng. htianayrk kiuywnsa-
yarnghayarnminmhng niuchisuuongyrrhis-
ayarnminmtiusny alwnhkkkylimmny. nsgti-
pyaysayarahkyinsny sayarnghkarlmky up-
usnaylnymkymnyakyayarngh su tayarnghky-
layar. akayarnghmuukar kmbharuemhch
ykhutiungaayarnghmphyhchchpuu nayarklly
mhpyhcltansayar kye hcwarsayar dukhksny
htiukarlhpyhclimmny. htiukarlarrhnylyhng
abhysuumyhmhwt niungnar. rwayhkyssa-
yarsuutiua bhiiualionghar htiukarlсны

tiulimmny. htiuahkar suutpark iarp
hkrhctayarrhisny htiuarprhisnyhu siusa-
yarlny myuankyngnhg. akayarnghmuukar
hkrhctayareatayayarnghkiusayarnghsayarsu-
unhng mhcsarprayarhpktiusny payarlar
rwayhkyssayarsuutiukiupng lhnyhp-
yarniunglyhng lhnyhpyarlayarkaayarngh
kyehcwarsayarnimitlkhknar aanbhwy
sayaramhutiuikiu pykylimmny. htiukaya-
yarngharartiuki ngarpayarnghngpye.
htiukyayarngh suutiukhkrhctayarsny
tayarhisny husiusayarnly mhtwkm-
swarkynhng. tiukhkn rhisnyhu siusayarnly
myuankyngnhg. lyhphchcsny arhaimh-
pykanayarktiungaayarngh htwngskellsiu
luusarsny kywltartayar muultan. asayka-
yarnghrhar rwayhnghttiusny hcwaykyltan.
htiukarleat dukhksngrellhkyngnayark
ruthknell naysnymiuklimmny. lsny ara-
yarnghkiumpay. kytiusny kayarnghkngmh
kykylimmny. kayarnghkngt nhkiutiusny
tunlhupkylimmny. htiuahkar luusareatnim-
itlkhknarsny kayarnghknghtngrharlimmny.
myaykyepayarmhar luuapayarngh tiusny
ngiukywaymyntmky luusarsnykye-
hcwarsayar bhuntnhkiaaarnubhayark-
iustayarnghlyk miughtim kiuech kywltar-
yarmuusnykiu myngrykylimmny. luusarsny
mimitmnt iukiuhcaylwhwt tanpiuhkrark-
iupynghcwarmhuthcaytayarmuushpyng
suutiuisny rway hkyytayarmuusayarsu-
tiuki arplaymyknhar kayarnghkngaa-
yarkhtkwnkyngtiuhmh hkayarnghcuruan-
kyltan. sngbhayarshpnpngkiu ahcwellpyu
puansksaythkukiumhtkylayar. sngbha-
yarshpnpngsny ahkk alkn arwkpayarksa-
yarahkar nwaykarlnesnykiu nsgtiusiueat.
htiunytuu htiukyayarngharaluanhcu-
antiuki myngrylhng luusarsnytanharwrti-
ungaayarngh anesiu rayarktayarmuusnykiu
simhtkylayar. ngaramhnsiusnykar ykhuh-
pyhcsayarlumyarmkunmh htiukyayarngh
garaluanhcuantiuisny hpyhckylim mny.
kayarnghkngnhng myaykyemtnysayarnly
ngarhckartnylimmny. htiuahkyinnarrek-
iukar abhysuumyhmisi. kayarnghkngtminmsi.
ngarhkmnytayartpartnysar si tayarmueat.
luusarsny kywlsayarahkar nayarelkhtk
hpyhcskellsiu hpyhclimmny. raylwh-
miiuhkyngmhpyhcmhekar nayaresny
sngbhayarthellsiuwngsayarnaytiunga-
ayarngh luumyartiusny hcarsayarklyk
htimmyarhcuantbhklyknay raylwhmii-
uhkyngayarkshpyng luuhkpsimtiuki-
sutsngpyrhngsnytiungaayarngh stimell-
naykysny nnytuu luusarkywlarsayarahkar
hpyhclimmny. htiuahkar lyrhissayar su-
unhchcyayarktiutwng tyayarkkiusimyu-
tyayarkmuukar nayrhrcltan. kyit-
suankyit sayarsuunhchcyayarktiutwng
tyayarkkiusimyu tyayarkmuukar nayrhrcl-
tan. nsgtiuarhngsny abhyahkyinnarera-
yarklarmnykiu nsgtiusisayarkyayarngh

hcayarngnayky layar. suuhkiularm-
nyahkyinnarrekio aimrhngsirlyhng mimi-
aimkiuhtwngmhpayarkhchayhkyngnhar
hcayarngnaylim mnykiu sngtiusikyeat.
htiukyayarng sngtiusny pyngsnglyknaykyl-
yar. akyayarngmuukar sngtiu mhtngmmht-
sayar ahkyinnarre luusarsnykywlarlimny.
arhngsny mimiaimsuuaimsarapayarngtiuaa
ahkyintnlyhng ahcarasayarktiukiui wayh-
pnhcay hkyngnhar aaupahkyuphknhtar
shchcarnhngng stipnyarnhngng pyny-
hcuansayarkywnkar abhysunny. akyngky-
wnsny isiupyulyknaysnykiu arhngsny pyn-
larntwayeat. htiukywnsny mngglarrhi
eat. ngaramhnsiusnykar arhngsny
mimiuhchcarrhismyhtiukiui htiukywn
aplimmny. siumhutmuukar akyngkywnsiuk
ngararhnglarhkellimnyhu hcithtellaa-
yarkmaysny. kywnhkyngtiukiui riukptlyk
saysayarkkyuusayarsuutiunhngtkw hcarsa-
yarklyknayeat. htiukywnmkynymmyha-
yarsayarnayrk mkyarmsisayarahkyinnarre
shkngsnyrayarklarlyhng htiukywnsny pyn-
gpyhcwarkwpmysuanm ngiukywayhkyng
aanswarhkellykithkyngrrhirararp lyhiuwhk-
sayar suutiunhngtkw nayrarhkyltan.

25

htiuhkar kayarngkngniungngantayarsnykar
mngglarsayarnglulgkiu hkreuekyi-
upyuuaansayarngnar mehkwwkiu kiungyuu
htwksarsayarstiusmetkyipnhngtueat.
htiustiusmetiutwng ngaryayarksny pn-
yarstirihikyeat. ngaryayarkmuukar
amiukhpyhckyeat. miuksayarsuutiusny
mehkwtiukiuaryuu sekiu myuuky. pnyar-
stirhisayarsuutiumuukar mehkwnhngtkw
bhuuparsayarsekiulny yuukyeat. mng-
glarsayarnglulngsny mlarbhellhnyhcn-
yhtiustiusmeapayarngtiusny ngiukaip-
pyayarkyeat. snhkayarngyankynpar.
mngglarsayarnglulngsny larp. hkreuekyi-
upyuhkyngnhar htwksarkyunkunhu ky-
waykyarlyhng htiustiusmeapayarngtiusny
htmekkwmyarkiu pyngsngkyeat. miuksa-
yarsuutiuk ngartiusemesayarp. sngtiu
sekiuannyngpayparhu pnyarrhisayarsu-
tiuaa tayarngkyeat. pnyarrhisayarsu-
tiuklly sngtiuaabhiunhng ngartiuaabhiu
semayark. htiukyayarng serayarngsa-
yarsuu rhirarsiuswar kiysuanbhiuwyly-
hng sarkayarngsnyhu pynpyayarkyeat.
htiustuusny sewyswarsnyahkiuktwn-
g mngglarsayarnglulngsnylar asngrhisayar
stiu smetiusny lulngnhgatiuupwellsi-
uwngkypelyhng tanhkarkiuipithareat.
htiunayark kywngsayarstiusmetiusnylar
arhng arhng kywnmtiuaa tanhkarki-
uhpwnparhu tayarnglyhayarkksayar
arhngkly ngaramhnsiusnykar sngtiukiui
ngarmsihu pynpyayarlayeat. siuhpyhc
luusarsny kywlaraansayarnayrk ahkyin-

narrekio sngtiusnymsisayarkyayarng
hcayarng naykylayar. upmarkar lu-
utesny ahkyarsayarpny siuswarmyhu
akyanrhilyk mimingysartiukiuhkayar mim-
iuhchcarmyarkiu appayeat. suutiusny
aseaseahcmsttirhisnyatiung tue ng-
wayahkwkngarsy tue ahkwknhhcsy tue
ahkwktsykiu appaypyemh hkykhkyngswar-
layeat. ahkwkngarsykiuhkansayarsuusny
swarkunsyhykngkiupyushpyng ahkyarsa-
yarahkwkngarsykiu amytlayeat. htiun-
tuu ahkwknhhcsykiuhkansayarsuusnylly
ahkyarsayarahkwknhhcsykiu amytlayeat.
ahkwktsykiu kansayarsuumuukar swar
myaytwngtuupyelyhng arhngatngwayk-
iuwhkhtarlayeat. karlkayarmyngpyemh
htiungysartiueat arhngsnylar suutiuk-
iuhcarngyuulayeat. ahkwkngarsykiu
kansayarsuusnyhyknykp ahkyarsayarahk-
wkngarsykiuskyk shkng kiuytayarsny aky-
wnup ahkwkngarsykiu appaytayarmueat.
ahkyarsayarahkwkngarsykiu akywnup
amytprapryehu lyhayarklayeat. arhngkly
sardhu shchcarrhisayar ngysarkayarng.
sngsny amhungyshchcarhcayarnglaypye.
myar hcwarsayar amhuahkwngkiu
sngngarappaymny. sngatshkngnhgatiu
hcnhycimkiuwnghcarlayarhu mintayar
muueat. ahkwknhhcsykiu kansayarsuus-
nyllyhyknykp shkng kiuytayarsny akywnup
ahkwknhhcsykiu appaytayarmueat.
ahkyarsayarahkwknhhcsykiu akywnu-
pamytprapryehu lyhayarklaysayar arhngk
sardhu shchcarrhisayarngysarkayarng
sngsny amhungyshchcarhcayarnglaypye.
myarhcwarsayar amhuahkwngkiu sng
ngarappaymny. sngat shkngnhgatiu h-
cnhycimkiuwnghcarlayarhu mintayarmueat.
ahkwktsykiu kansayarsuusnylly hyknykp
shkng kiuytayarsny hkellynsayarsuuhpyhc
snyhng kiuyhmciukmpyusayarp
rit kiuyhmypnmkyellsayarp hcsimtsnykiu
akywnup si kyayarksayarkyayarng ahkyar-
siuswar kiuytayareat ngwayahkwktsykiu
myaywhkhtarparpye. yhkukiuytayareat
uhchcarrhiparsnyhu lyhayark. arhngkly
siunhycpnygrisayarngysar ngarsny kiuyhm-
ciukmpyusayarp rit kiuyhmypnmkyell-
sayarp hcsimsnykiu sngsisnymhnyhng
ngarngwaykiu pwellhcarlsiuaprmny.
htiusiauplyhng ngarpynlarsayarahkar
ngwayrnhngatiukiurniungeat. htiukya-
yarn ahkwktsykiu htiusueat lkmhn-
hutky. ahkwktrarrhisayarsuukiui payky.
akyayarngmuukar akyngsuusnyrtteat.
htiusu kywywpynyhcuahchayhkyngng-
har payuemny. akyngsuu sny sngrelleat.
htiusuurhismyhiupng nhutlimmny. asuan-
mrsayar htiungysarkiu kiuywayhkyng
aanswarhkellykithkyngrrhirararp pyngarpma-
yarngmuihktellsiu nhng htuthkyliukkyhu
hcerngatiyarmueat. luusarsny mimih-
hunaarnubhayarkiu sayarnglyk snrhngsa-

yar kayarngkngtmmmyar ahkyanaran
 tiunhngtkw kywllartayarmuusayarahkar
 bhunrhisayar pllngtayarpayarmhar htiung
 rhaytayar luumyiuapayarngtiukiu hcuway-
 hcayshpyng siuhtinsny siunhngsitttiukiu
 aseahkyarhkwel siutiukiu lkyartayarbhk
 sitttiukiu lkweltayarbhk htartayarmuul-
 tan. htiuahkar lkyartayarbhkrhisayar
 suutiuaar mngkyek ngarhkmnytayarhtan
 kayarngkyemngglarkiu hkansayarsuutiu
 kmbharuekpng sngtiuabhiu pyngsgsaya-
 rniungngankiu lar amwayhkankylayar. aky-
 yarngmuukar ngarsny mwtsipsayarahkar
 sngtiusny kywaykyeat. ngarsny rayngtsa-
 yarahkar sngtiusny sayarkbhiupaykyeat.
 ngarsny enysnyhpyhcsayarahkar sngtiusny
 enysnyhpyhcsayarahkar sngtiusny enys-
 nywtkiu pyukyeat. ngarsny awtahkynyhc-
 nyrhisayarahrkar sngtiusny awtnhngphu-
 anlw hmkyeat. ngarsny anar rayargar hwell-
 sayarahkar sngtiusnykyenyrhupuhcukyeat.
 ngarsny htayarnghetllmharneyarsayarahkar
 sngtiusny ngarhtansilarkyeathu mint-
 yarmuulyhng hpyayarngmtsayarsuutiuk
 shkng kiuytayarsny mwtsiptayarmuus-
 nykiu abhyahkar akywnp tiusnymyng
 kiuytayarkiu lupkywayparsny. rayngtta-
 yarmuusnykiu abhyahkar akywnuptiusny
 myng kiuytayarkiu sayarkbhiupayparsny.
 enysnyhpyhctayarmuusnykiu abhyahkar
 akywnuptiusnymyng enysnywtkiu kiuytayar
 aar pyuparsny. awtahkynyhcnryhita-
 yarmuusnykiu abhyahkar akywnuptius-
 ny myng kiuytayar kiu awtnhngphu-
 anlwmparsny. anarhwelltayarmuusnykiung
 htayarnghetllmhar naytayarmuusnykiung
 abhyahkar akywnuptiusny myng ahtanta-
 yarsny rayarkparsnyhu pynlyhayarkksayar
 mngkyek ngaramhnsiusnykar sngtiusny
 isuutnyhuusayar ngarnyetiutwng ang-
 suansayar suutyayarkaar pyukysmyhtiukiu
 ngaraar pyukypyeu pynmintayarmuultan.
 htiuahkar lkweltayarbhkrhisayarsuutiuaar
 mngkyek kyinhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsuutiu
 marrntnhng sueattmntiuaabhiu pyn-
 gsgsayaarhtarwmetellsiu ngarhtanmh
 hkawarsarkylayar. akyayarngmuukar
 ngarsny mwtsipsayarahkar sngtiusnymky-
 way ngarsny rayngtsayarahkar sngtiusny
 sayarkbhiumpay. ngarsny enysnyhpyh-
 sayarahkar sngtiusny enysnywtkiumpyu.
 ngarsny awtahkynyhcnryhi sayarahkar
 sngtiusny awtnhngmhpuanmlwhm. ngarsny
 anarrayargarhwellsayarahkarng hta-
 yarnghtellmhar nayr sayarahkarng sngtiusny
 mkyenyrhumpyuhcukyhu mintayarmuulyhng
 htiusuutiuk shkng kiuytayarsny mwtsip-
 tayararmuuhkyng rayngtayarmuuhkyng
 enysnyhpyhctayarmuu hkyng awtahkyny-
 hcnryhitayarmuuhkyng anarhwellta-
 yarmuuhkyng htayarnghetllmharneyat-
 yarmuuhkyngtiukiu akywnuptiu sny
 abhyahkarmyng kiuytayarkiu mpyuhcum-
 lup-

kywaybhell nayparsnyhu pynlyhayarkksa-
 yar mngkyek ngaramhnsiusnykar sngtiusny
 isuutiutwng angysansayarsuutyayarka-
 ar mpyusmyhtiukiu ngaraar mpyukypyeu
 pynmintayarmuultan. htiusuutiusny
 htarwraphyhdnhkanrsiung hpyayarngmt-
 sayarsuutiumuukar htarwaskrhngar siung
 swarrkyltanhu mintayarmuueat.

26

htiudaysnartayarrhismyhtiukiu yayrhusny
 akunahcnghayartayarmuupelyhng tp-
 nytayartiuar nhhcrklwnmhpshkarpwell-
 nayrayarkmnykiu sngtiusikyeat. htiuahkar
 luusarkiuulkwarptiungmhar riuk sth-
 cayhkyngngar aphnankylimnyhu
 mintayarmuueat. htiuahkar yjpura-
 yarhitakekympyusrartiunhng luutiutwng
 akyeakellhpyhcsayarsuutiusny kyarhpam-
 nyrhisayar yjpurayarhtimngeat aimue
 hcnwaykypelyhng yayrhukiu pri-
 yaryaarhpyng bhmse staansayarnghar
 tiungpngkyeat. siusayarlly luumyarti-
 usny runnrghtkpyhcmnykiuhciurim pwell-
 naytwngmpyuhnguehu pyayarsikyeat.
 baysnirwartwng rhimunamnyrhisayarl-
 unueat aim yayrhurhitayarmuusnyhpyhc
 minmtiyarksnny abhiumarhchwarhtikus-
 a-
 yar semwhaykyayarkhpyuuhkwktluankiu
 ahtantayarsiu yuuhkell hcarpwellnarmhar
 lyayarngtayarmuusayar kiuytayareatkh-
 a-
 yarngpayar swnlayarnglayeat. tpn-
 yartiusny mynglyhng dayarshcitrisnyh-
 pyhc abhykyayarnng akyiumellsuanhcaysny.
 htiusemwhaykiu abhiumarhchwarhtingra-
 yarng sngrellsayarsuutiuaar payhcrarka-
 yarngsnysiusnykyeat. yayrhusny sita-
 yarmuulyhng htiuminmkiu abhykyayarn-
 g-
 hayarngrhkkysny. suusny ngar kayarnng
 sayarmuhkiupyupye. sngrellsayarsu-
 utiusny sngtiu ahcnryhikyeat. ngarmuukar
 sngtiuahcnryhisnyhmuh. isemwhaykiu
 ngarkiuypayar swnlayarngsnymhar ngar-
 alayarnkiu snggyiuhmnyhu pyngsngkhyn-
 gngar pyustny. ngaramhnsiusnykar
 ewangaylitrarkiu myaytpyngluantwng
 hayarsayaraarprptiu iminmkiu aayarkmay-
 hcarbhiu suupysayariamhukiu kyarpya-
 yarrkyltanhu mintayarmuueat. htiuahkar
 tpnayartkiupinhhcarawngphpyhcsayar
 yudhrkarutisny yjpurayarhitakyetiuh-
 tan siuswar akywnupsny yayrhukiu
 kiuytayartiulksiuaplyhng abhymyhla-
 yarkpayparmynyhu lyhayarksayar
 htiusuutiuk ngwayakypsuanpaymnyhu
 whnkankyeat. htiuahkarmhch kiuytayark-
 iuaphkyngngar asngsgsayaarhkyinkar-
 lkiu rharkyanlyknayeat. ajumpwell
 phtmnay tpnayartiusny ahtantayars-
 iuhkynykp kiuytayarsny pshkarpwellkiu
 hcar tayarmuubhiuar abhyarp akywnup-
 tiusny pyngsnghcayhkyngngar aliurhi-

tayarmuusnyhu maykysayar kiutayark
myiutwng imnysayarsueataimsiuswarky
srarmharliuksnykar ngarahkyinnepye.
sngaim ngartpnytiunhngtkw pshkarpwellkiu
ngarhkanmnyhu htiusuukiu pyayarkyla-
yharhu mintayarmuueat. tponytayartiუსny
heerngtayarmuusnyatiungpyu pshkarp-
wellkiu pyngsngkyeat. nyueyanahkyin-
rayarkmh tponytayarkyipnhhcartiunhn-
gatau hcarpwell lyarngtayarmuueat.
hearnaykyhcny kiutayark ngaramhsius-
nykar sngtiutwng thcuantayarksayarsu-
usny ngarkiu apnhanlimnyhu mintay-
armuulyhng tponytayartiუსny alwnwmny
shkng akywnuplayarhu aseasemalyha-
yarkkyeat. kiutayarklny ngarnhgatau
pukntwng lknhiuksayarsusny ngarkiu
apnhanlimny. kymhcarlarsnyatiung
luusarsnyswarmny. siusayarlly luusark-
iupnhansayarsusny amngglarrhieat.
htiususny bhwarmynghkyngkiuhkharly-
hng anaysarkayarngsnyhu mintayarmuueat.
kiutayarkiu apnhanmnyuudrhkar-
rut klly arhngbhurar akywnuplayarhu
maylyhayark lyhng sngsiusnyatiungmhn-
snyhu pynpyayartayarmuueat. htiuahkar
hcarlyknaykyhcnytwng yayrhusny munki-
uyuu kyayjuutayarkihkyemwmpyemh
munkihpell imunkar ngareatkiuyhpy-
hceat. yuuhcarkylayarhu mintayarmuulyk
tpnytayartiuaar paytayarmuueat. hkwk-
kiulnyuu kyayjuutayarkihkyemwmpyemh
suutiuaarpaytayarmuu sngtiurhisnyhsny
sayark kylayar. ihkwkkar ptinyarny-
tarshcnhngsiung luumyartiueatapyhck-
iulwthcayhkyngnghar swnsayar ngareat
aswayhpyhceat. ngarsiusnykar ihcpy-
hcrnymyiaushckiu ngarhkmmnytiayareatni-
ungngan sngtiunhgatau ngarmsayarkmhe
naytiungaaayarnghykumhhcthp ngarm-
sayarkrhu mintayarmuueat. htiiunayark
sehkyngsiukyemh sanlwngtayarngsiu
htwksarkyead. htiuahkar yayrhuklly
kymhcarlarsnykar siuhtinkiangarriukst
siutiusny kwelllwngrky limmnyhu ray-
tarsnynhnganye ynaynytwng sngtiurhis-
myhsny ngarkyayarnghcitpykkylimmny.
siusayarlly ngarsnyhtmyayarkpyemh
sngtiurhay garlilellypnysiuswarmnyhu
mintayarmuusayar paytruk isuurhismy-
htiusny kiutayarkyayarnghcitpykky-
sarlly akywnupsny hcit alyhngmpykarhu
lyhayarklayeat. yayrhuklly ngaramhn-
siusnykar ynaynytwngkykmtwnmhe
sngsnysuankyimmyayarkaayarngh ngarkiu
ngyngpylimmnyhu mintayarmuulyhng
paytruk kiutayarnhngtkwsayarsayarlly
akywnupsnykiutayarkiu mngyngmpykarhu
lyhayarkpyneat. tponytayarpayarngtius-
nylly htiiuntyuulyhayarkkyeat. htiuahkar
yayrhusny suutiunhgatau gaysrhaym-
narpriu rayarktayarmuulyhng ngarsny
hiuarpsiu swar sutayarnghcnytwng iarp

htiungnaykylayarhu tponytayartiuaar mintay-
armuupyemh paytrunghng jaybaydelleat-
sarnhhcyayarktiukiu hkayarswar nhluansa-
yarhcitpuupnhkyngsiu rayarktayarmuueat.
htiuahkar yayrhuk ngarsny saylayarka-
ayarngh hcitnhluanalwnnyhnyhkyngghieat.
iarp ngarnghng atuuhcayarngh naykyla-
yharhu tponytayarsuanyayarktiuaar mintay-
armuueat. htiumh annyngylwnpylyhng
pywpakypwupabh ihkwksny akywnupki-
ulwnswarniunglyhng lwnswarparhcaysay-
arsu. siusayarlly akywnupaliurhisnyatiung mh-
pyhcartarhcaynhng. kiutayaraliurhisny
atiung hpyhcartarhcaysayarlly sutayarngh-
tayarmuueat. tponytayartiurhirsu pyn
suutiუსny aippyayarklyknykysnykiu tway-
tayarmuulyhng sngtiu sny tnarrehknyh
ngarnhgatau hcarngayhkyngnghar
isiuhcwmmiungslayar. huanhcmnhayarn-
ghrkhkyngnhng knglwtmnyakayarngh
sutayarnghkchayarnghayarkylayar. hc-
itwinyarny kar hcartarhngingyarsayarlly
kiuymuukar aarnysnyhu paytruuar
mintayarmuupyemh thpnswar akywnu-
pabh ihkwkkiuakywnupmsayarkbhell
lwnmswarrlyhng kiutayarlly aliu rhisny-
atiung hpyhcartarhcaysayarlly sutayarngh-
pyneat. htiiunayarktpnytayartiurhirsu
suutiუსny mykhcilaylanshpyng thpnaippy-
yarkly nayky snykiutwaytayarmuulyhng
suutiukiuharthkell thpnswarpyelyhng
rhaymywksiusnyntuu suankyimmya-
yarkaayarngh sutayarngh tayarmuueat. htii-
unayark tponytayartiurhirsu pynlaryhng
yhkauippyayarlly ngymwphcwarnaykylayar.
luusarkiu siusayarsuutiulksiu apnhanrsa-
yarahkyinrayarklarpye. htky ngartiუსny
swarkykunaan. ngarkiu apnhansayarsu-
usny rayarklarpyeu mintayarmuueat.
htiusu mintayarmuuhcnytwngpng tpony-
tayarkyipnhhcartarhngpyhcsayarlly
yudrhkarrureat. yjpurayarllyakyetiu
luutiutwngakeakellhpyhcsayarsuum-
yarlly hcartarhwsayarllyuahuawayapayarngh
tiu sny htarnghng dutmyarkiu kiung-
lykparkyeat. kiutayarkiu apnhansa-
yarsuuk ngarnmsayarsusny yayrhupngh-
pyhceat. suukiubhmkyhu htiusuutiuaar
amhtpayhkellsnyatiung kiutayarnghsiu
hkykhkyngkhnykp arhngbhurar mng-
glarrhiparhcaysayarlly siulyknmlayeat.
yayrhuklly asway abhyahkngghri larsny-
humaytayarmuupyemh htiusuumyartiუსny
lar kiutayarkiu swellkiungbhmskyeat.
htiuahkar yayrhunhngparsayarsuutyay-
arksny lkkiusn htarkiuswellhtutpyelyhng
yjpurararhit mngaeat kywntyayarkkiuhkut-
shpyng narwkpylayeat. yayrhuklly
snghtarkiu suunayrarpyntarlayarlly. htark-
iukiungsayarsuurrhismyhtiusny htarhpyng
suanhkyngsiu rayarkkylimmny. yhpukng
ngarabhkiu ngartayarnghngsiyung
tayarnghlyhng kayarnghngtmnnhctpmk

ngarhtansiu hcaylwhttayarmuumnykiung
 sngsnymhtngslayar. siuhpyhchlyhng isiusa-
 ngar amuararti iusnyhpyhcrmnnyhuusayar
 kymhcarhkyksny abhysiuptynyhcuan
 aannnyhu mintayarmueat. htiauhkar
 yairhuk sngtiusny htarpykiubhmskellsiu
 ngarkuibhmaansayarnghar htarnhg-
 dutmyarkiu lkhcwelllyk larkysnyt kar.
 ngarsny bimarntayar naytiungsuan-
 mauwardpaylyk sngtiualy htiungnayhc-
 nyahkar sngtiusny ngarkiu mbhmseky.
 htiaukyayarnгарarmuukar anargttikymhcar
 pynyhcuannmyakyayarngtnyhu luuahcu-
 awaytiukiu min tayarmueat. htiauhkar
 tponytayarpayarngtiusny kiuytayarkiu
 hcwnphcpaykyeat. kiuytayarkiu bhmse-
 yarsuuti iusny kympyusar luuakyeakellm-
 yarhcnuywayar yjpurayar hitmg kyarh-
 phtansiu sayarngswarkyeat. paytrusnylny
 yjpurayarhitmg eat aimuetiungaayarn-
 giuytayarnhg wayhcwarliuk atwng siu
 wngpyelyhng htiaumhueat asuankiusimyn-
 ghkynghar mnglulngtiunhgatuu
 htiongnayeat. yjpurayarhitakyetiunhg
 luuakyeakell lwhtararhiapayarngtiusny
 yairhukstirmny a kyayarnmmhn-
 sayarsksaykiu rharsayarnymtwayky.
 mmhnsayarsksayhkanamyar larsayarnly
 sksaykiuntwayky. nayarksuan mmhnsayar
 sk sayhkanhhcyayarktiusny lar isuuk
 ngarsny bhurارشkng eat bimarntayarkiu
 hpyiuhpyk suanrkatwngtwng tny sayarkni-
 ung snyhu pyayarparsnyhu sksayhkan-
 kyeat. yjpurayarhitmgnsny ht sngsy thkwnmyh-
 pynmpayarslayar. isuuti iusny abhysiu
 sksayhkansnyhusiulyhng yayrhussy tit-
 sithcwarnaytayarmueat. yj purayarhitm-
 ngkly sngsy hkrhtayartny huusayar
 bhurارشkng eat sartayarmhnsny mmhn-
 snykiu ngartiuaar pyayarchayhkyngnghar
 askrhngtayarmuusayar bhurارشkngkiu
 ngartiungtny sngkiu kyinsihucayeathu
 siulyhng yayrhuk sngsiusnyatiungmhneat.
 htiumymhk ngarsiusnykar nayarnkarl
 luusarsny thnkiu tayar eatlkyarbhh htiung-
 lyk mughtimkiuhe kywarsnykiu sngti
 myngrkyltanhu mintayarmueat. htiauhkar
 yjpurayarhitmgnsny mimiawtkiusutlyk
 isuusnybhurarkiu lwncyuu pyayar sa-
 yarhckarkiu yhkupng sngtiu kyarrpye.
 abhysiu htngmhtkysnyhu maymynlyhng
 htiusuutiuk isuusny asayhkanhtiukpayeathu
 pyn hcerngkyeat. htiauhkar mykn-
 hartayarkiu tanhtwaynhng htwaykyeat.
 lksehnng htiukyeat. ahkyiutiusnylny
 partayarkiu lknhgput ahkyngghkrhtayar
 kiuytayarkiu abhysuupt snykiu pra-
 yarhpkpyu hayartayarmuuparhysiu-
 kyeat. paytrusny pyngmharaimuehtiungnayh-
 cny ahcayapar minmtayarksy suurhirsar-
 ular sng snylny garlilelluu yayrhunhg
 payarngtayarsayarsuuhpyhcsnyhu siulyhng
 paytruk sngpyayarsayarararkiu ngarm-

sihu luuapayarngtiurhay ngyngghkuan-
 layeat. htiaunayark paytrusny aimuer-
 haysiu htwkpyemh ahkyarsayarnimnsny
 suukiumyng htiaurp rhisayar suutiuaar
 isuulny narjrkmyusaryayrhu nhngpa-
 yarngbhayarsayarsuuhpyhcsnyhu siulyhng
 paytruk htiusuuki ngarmsihu kyinsiu-
 lyk thpnngyngghkuanpyneat. htiaunayark
 myarmkyar htiaurprpnaysayar suuti iusny
 paytruanesiular akyhcnghchc sngsnylny
 htiusuutiawngghpyhceat. sngghcarsny
 sngakyayarnngkiu htngrrharhcayeathu siuky-
 lyhng paytruk htiusuuki ngarmsihu
 dhithtarnpyu kyinsiuat. htiauhknhkyn-
 gtwng kykwnlayeat. yayrhuk kykmtwnmhe
 sngsny suankymmyayarkaayarn ngarkiu
 ngngpylimmnyhu mintayarmu sayar
 hckarkiu paytrusny stirshpyng pyngsiuhtwk
 pynghcwarngiukwaylayeat.

27

nannkahkyinrayarklyhng yjpurayarhi-
 takyetiunhg luutiung wng akyeakellhpyhcsa-
 yarsuapayarngtiusny yayrhuki staansa-
 yarngghar tiungpng kiuytayarkiu hkynyn-
 hayarnngpyelyhng myiuwnmng puntipilt-
 tansiu sayarngswar apliukkyeat. htiauhkar
 kiuytayarkiuapnhansayar yudrhkarutnsny
 kiuytayar saypyhckiu hcerngkysnykiu
 simynglyhng nayarngt ngwaysuansykiu
 yjpurayarhitakye luuakyeakelltiu pynpay
 akynwuppyhcmharpye. apyhcmrhisa-
 yarsuueat aswaykiuapmiparpyehu siueat.
 htiusuutiukly ngartiunhng abhysiu
 siungsny. kiuyamhuki kyukyngnylayarhu
 siuksayar suusny htiungwaykiu bimarn-
 tayar phchkyhkell ahkyarsiuswarpyelyhng
 lnykiutp saylayeat. yjpurayarhitakyeti iusny
 htiungwaykiu yuu aswayeat abhiuhpyhceat.
 bhndartayar mswngaghay pyayarsiu tiung-
 pngpyemh aiuhntinsmareat myayakwkkiiu
 tparamyusartiueat sngghkiunghpyhch-
 caybhiuar htiungwaynhng wykyeat.
 htiaukyayarngiu ahcwellpyu yhkutiun-
 gaayarn htiumyayakwkkiiu swaymyayhu
 hkayartwngkyeat. prayarhpkayarmi-
 hayarsnykar isaylluuti iusny abhiupky-
 sayarsuueat kiuybhingwaysuwan sykiu
 suuti iusny yuu htarwrbburarsny ngarkiu
 mharhtartayarmuusnyatiung aiuhntins-
 mareat myayakwkkiiu wykyeat huusayar
 hckarsnyhtiauhkarpy nyhcuanhkyngsiu
 rayarklayeat. yayrhussy myiuwnmngghaysi-
 urayarktayarmuusnyrhisayar myiuwnmngk
 sngsny yudrhngbhurng mhnslayaru
 maylyhng yayrhuk mngkyemaysnyatiung
 mhnssnyhu mintayarmueat. yjpuray-
 arhitakyetiunhg luuakyeakellti iusny
 apyhctngkysayar thkwnkiumpy pyntayarm-
 mu piltmngkly sngtbbk abhymhayark
 sksayhkanysnykiu sngmkysarslayaru
 pyayarsiusayarnly hckarthkwnkiumpyh

pyntayarmmuusnykiu myiuwnmngsny al-
wnaanaulayeat. htiupwell myiuwnmngsny
akynyhtarsaysuutiutwng luumyartiu ali-
urhisaysarsuutyayarkyayark kiu lwhtmyell-
htuanhcanrhiat. htiuahkar akynyhtarsa-
ysarsuutiutwng barrbbamnyrhisayar kya-
yarhchayarsaysuutyayarkrhiat. luumyar
hcnwaykysnyrhisayar piltmngk sngtiusny
abhysuuki lwhtchayhkyngsny. barrbbki-
ulwhtchayhkyngslayar. hkrhchuhkayarwa-
ysayayarkhiu lwhtchayhkyngslayarhu
luumyartiuar may layeat. abhykyayarn
isiu maysnyhumuukar htiusuutiusny
mnarliusayarhcitnhng yayrhuki apnhan
kyayarnkiu piltmngseat. htiutmtpar
trarplngpayarmhar htiungncytwng mim-
ihkngpwnsy lungtyayarkkiu hcaylwht
hti hpyayarnngmtsaysarsuuki abhysi-
umy mpyuparnhng. nyaypng kywnmsny
htiusuukyayarn aipmk pyngchwarhkanr
parpyehu mharliukeat. luahcuawaytiusny
barrbbkiutayarn yayrhukiusthchayhkyng-
ngghar yjpurayarithakyetiunhng luu
akyeakelltiusny luumyarkiu tiuktwnswaysa-
yarnkyeat. htiukyayarn myiuwnmngsny
isuunhchayarktiutwng sngtiusnyab-
hysuuki lwhtchayhkyngsny hu lum-
yarkiu thpnmayasayarahkar barrbbkiu
lwhtchayhkyngparsnyhu lyhayarkkyeat.
piltmngkly siuhpyhclhyng hkrhchu
hkayarwayarsayar yayrhuki abhysiu
pyurmnynyhu maypynsayar htiusuaa-
payarnngtiuk suusny lkwardkptiungmhar
riukhtarhkyngkiu hkanparlayhcayhu
siukyeat. myiuwnmngkly abhykya-
yarnngny. abhyapyhckiu pyubhisnnyhu-
maylyhng htiusuusny lkwardkptiungmhar
riukhtarhkyngkiu hkanparlayhcayhu lu-
umyartiisny sarhhckyeat. piltmngsny
mimimniung luumyarsarrunghktmyh
pyukysnykiumnglyhng raykiuyu luumyar
rhaytwng mimilkiusaylyk ihpyayarnngtsa-
yar suueataswaynhngngarsny kngrhngat.
iamhuki sngtiu kynykyayarnhu sieat.
htiuluuapayarnngtiuk suueataswaysny ngar-
tieat hkayarnngpayarn tnyrhiparhcayhu
pynpyayarkyeat. piltmngsnylny barrbbkiu
luumyartiuar lwhtlayeat. yayrhukiukar
riukpyelyhng lkwar kptiungmhar sth-
chayhkyngngghar apliuklayeat. htiuahkar
myiuwnmngat hchcsuurelltiusny yayrhuki
aimtayaruesisayarnngswar hchcsuurellt plu-
ankiu ahtantayar hcuruanhchaypyemh
awttayarkiu hkywt nesayarwltluankiu
hkyuanhchaykyeat. suupngnhngrksayaruer-
hckiu hkayarnngtayarnkgyeat. kyuutluanki-
ulny lkwardkptiungmhar kiung hcaypyelyhng
rhaytayarmharduhtayarklyk yudrhngb-
hurng kiuytayarsny mngglarrhihcaystnyhuu
kiuytayarkiu pykypypukyeat. kiuytayarkiu
tantwaynhnghtwaykyeat. kyuuluankiuyu
hkayarnngtayarkiu riukkyeat. htiusiu kiuyta-
yarkiu pykypypusnyayark mngwtluankiu

hkywt awttayarkiu wtpynhchaypye lyhng
lkwardkptiungmhar riukhtarhkyngngghar
htutswarkyeat. swarkyhcnytwng rhimu-
namnyrhisayar kuraynay pynysartya-
yarkkiutwaylyhng anungpyu lkwar
kptiungtayarkiu htmhchaykyeat. uehka-
yarnghkwanarphu siuliusayar gayarlgayars
amnytwngsayararpsiu rayarkkysayar
sayhkarnhng rayarsayarpuanrnykiu kiuy-
tayaara sayarkhchimsayarngharpaylyhng
mynyhcmayarmuu msayarkhkyngbell
naylayeat. kiuytayarkiu lkwardkptiungmhar
riukhtarpyelyhng awttayartiuki hccaray-
tanhky wayhpnkyeat. htiuarplny htinylyk
hcayarnngnykyeat. apyhcbhayarpsayar
kmbnylipcharkhykhuumuukar isuusny
yudrhngbhurng yayrhupaytnyhu ray
hkayarnngtayarpayarmhar tpstny. htiuahkar
kiuytayarnnghtkw htarpynhchayarktiuki
lkyartayarbhk tyayark lkwelltayar bhk
tyayark lkwardkptiungmhar riukhtarkyeat.
lmhar swarlarsaysuutiukly bimarn-
tayarkiu hpyiuhpyk suanrkatwngtwng
tnysayark pynsarsuu kiuykiukiuykyt-
nglayar. bhurashkngatsartayarmhnyhng
lkwardkptiungmhsnglayarhu mimitiuhka-
yarnngkiunyhk krellsayar hckarnhng
pyayarsiukeyat. htiunntuu yjpurayaritha-
take kypypusar luuakyeakelltiuk isuusny
suutpartiuuki kyngtgeat. kiuykiu mkytng-
niungpartkar. isaylrhngbhurngmhnyhng
lkwardkptiungmh yhkusngparlay hcay.
snglyhng ngartiuyauknyymny. suusny
bhurashkngkiukiuhcarpye. ngarsny bu-
rarshkngatsarhpyhcheathusiupye. siuhpyhc
bhurashkngsny suu aliutayarrhilyhng
yhpupng kyngtayarmuuparlayhcayhu
pykypypu pyayarsiukeyat. htiunntuu
kiuytayarnnghtkw lkwardkptiungmhar
riukhtarsayaritharpytiusnylny krelllapyhc
tngkyeat. mwntyahkyinmhhc suanhkyk-
teahkyintiungaayarn mayaytpngluan
mhayarnngmiukatihpyhclayeat. suanhkyk-
teahkyin yayrhuk eli eli larmarrharbhk-
sarnihu kyesayarasannhng kywaykyay
tayarmueat. ankar akynupbhurar
akywnupbhurar abhykyayarnakywnup-
kiu hcwnphtayarmuusny hu siulistny.
htiuarprnaysaysarsuuhkiytiusny kyarly-
hng suusny eliykiuhkayarsny siukyeat.
luutyayarksny hkykhkyngpyay raymhi-
uthwaykiu puannynhng pynhchaypye-
lyhng kyuuluanhpyar tp kiuytayaara
sayarkhchimsayarnghar paylayeat. ky-
wngsaysarsuutiuk rihchaytayar. elisny
suukiukyngthkyngnggharlarminylarmnykiu
kynyky kunaanhu siukyeat. yayrhusny kye-
sarasannhngthpn kywaykyarpyelyhng
asktayarkiu lwhttayarmueat. htiuahkar bi-
marntayareat kularkarsny ahtkchwnmhaa-
yarkhcnwntiungaayarn hcutkwelllayeat.
maykyelhuplayeat. kyayarkmyartiisny
kwellpyarkyeat. snghkyiungtwngtiusny

pwnghcshpyng kyinhcklykrhisayar snrhng-
 suutiueat alayarngmyarhcartiut sny ht ky
 kiutyat arht myayarktayarmuusnyayark
 htiusuutiusny snghkyiungtwngmhhtwk
 snrhngsayarmyiu htellisu wngpyely-
 ngh luumyarhcartiuaar htngrharkyeat.
 yayrhukiuhcayarngsayar tpmhuumhbc
 hchcsuurellmyartiusny myaykyelhuphkyn-
 ghcsnytiukiumynglyhng alwn htitln
 hcngchc isusny bhurarshkngcatsarta-
 yarmhnpayeat hu siukyeat. garlilellpyny
 yayrhunayarktayar alupakywayliuk-
 larsayar minmamyartiusnylny htuiarp
 awaykkyrnyru naykyeat. htiuminmtiutwng
 margdlmarri yarkupnhng yayarsaytiueat
 amihpyhcsayarmarrinhng jaybaydelleat sar-
 tiueat amiparkystny. nyahkyinrayarkmh
 airmellmyiuser yayarspamnyrhisayarsu-
 uhtaysny yayrhueattpnrtayay hpyhc
 snyhnhng piltmnghtansiuwng yayrhueatala-
 yarngtayarkiu tayarnglayeat. piltmngsny
 alayarng tayarkiu payhcayhkyngnghar
 amintayarrhisayar yayarspsny alayarngta-
 yarkiu yuu hpyuuhcngsayarpthkyayarnhng
 ptrhepyelyhng kyayark htwngsayarmimis-
 nghkiungtwngshchtellmhar htarlayeat.
 kyehcwarsayar kyayarkkiulny twngw
 lhimhtarpyemh swareat. margdlmarrinhng
 ahkyarsayarmarrisny htuiarp snghkyi-
 ungtiutayarrhymhar htiunglyknayrhckyeat.
 abhtnaylwn nkhpynnayrayarklyhng
 yjpurayarhitakyenhng hparrirehelltiusny
 piltmnghtan hcuway htuihnyhpyarsa-
 yarsuuk ngarsny suanrkmyayarksayarnay
 htmyayarkmnyhu msaymhpeyayarsnykiu
 akywnuuptiu mhtmparpye. htiukyayarng
 suueattpnrtiusny nyahkarlar alayarngki-
 uhkiuyuppyelyhng suusny sayhkyngmh ht
 myayarktayarmuupyeu luuapayarngtiuaar
 pyayarsiukysayar rhayamharhtk na-
 yarkamharsar kyemnyhu hciu rimhcrar
 akyayarngrhisnyhpyhc snghkyiungtwngkiu
 suanrkmyayarkaayarngh luanhkyuan-
 hcwarhcayarnghcimsayarnghar amin
 rhitayarmuuparhu lyhayarkkylyhng piltm-
 ng sngtiu luuhcayarngttphieat. swarky
 ttiniungsmiyatiung luanhkyuanhcwarhca-
 yarnghcayky hu siulayeat. htiusuutiusny
 swar kyayarkkiu tansiphktpyelyhng ah-
 cayanrghtarlyk snghkyiungtwngtayarkiu
 luanhkyuanhcwar pyukyeat.

28

upusnaylwn hkunhcrktwng phtmnayrkm-
 ughlngaansellsellahkyin margdlmarrinhng
 ahkyarsayar marrisny snghkyiungta-
 yarkiu akynyarhuswarkyeat. htuiahkar
 myaykyesny pynghcwarlthuplayeat.
 akayayarnmuukar htarwrhburareat ka-
 yarngkngtmn sny kayarngkngbbhuanmh
 snglar twngwpitsayarkayarkkiu lhimhnp-
 yelyhng htiukyayarkpayarmhar htiung-

nayeat. suueatmyknhsarsny lyhphchck-
 ellsuhtngeat. awtsnylny miughpwngkell-
 siu hpyuueat. luuhcayarngtiusny ka-
 yarngkngtmnkiu kyayarkrwanshpyng tun-
 hup saymttphychkyeat. kayarngkngtmn-
 klny kyayarkrwanhkyngmrhikynhng.
 lkwardptiungmharsstasayayayrhukiuh
 sng tiurharkysnykiu ngarsieat. iarpmrhi. mint-
 yarmuusnyatiung htmyayarktayarmuupye.
 larky shknglyayarngtayarmuuar a rpkiu
 kynykyalar. alyngamynpynswar sayhky-
 ngmh htmyayarktayarmuukyayarngkiu
 tpnrtayartiuaarpyayarkylayar. sngtiu
 rhaygarlilellpynysiu kywtayarmuomny.
 htiupyny sngtiusnykiutyayarkiu twaymy-
 ngrkylimny. ngarpyayarpyeu htiumin-
 mtiaar kayarngkngtmnsuueat. htiumin-
 mtiusnylny kyayarkrwanshpyngng
 alwnwmmyayarkshpyngng snghkyiungta-
 yarmh alyng amynswar tpnrtayartiuaar
 htiusitnghckarkiu kyarpayarkhyngng-
 har pyaykyeat. lmmharswarkychny
 yayrhusny kyisiutayarmuu sngtiuaar
 mngglarhpyhchcaystnyhu mintayar muueat.
 htiuminmtiusny hkyinyk hkayaytarki-
 ubhkymlk pypwpkiukwykyeat. yayrhukly
 kyayarkrwanhkyngmrhikynhng. swarky-
 layar. ngarnyetiusny garlilellpynysiu
 swarhcayhkyng nghar isitnghckarkiu
 karpayarkylayar. htiupyny suutiusny
 ngarkiyutwaymyngkrylimnyhu mint-
 yarmuu eat. htiuminmtiusny swarky-
 hcnyahkar luuhcayarnghkyiutiusny
 myiutellsiuwng hpyhclaysmyhsayarahkyng
 aratiuki yjpurayarhitakyetiuaar pynk-
 yarkyeat. yjpurayarhitakyetiunhng lu-
 uakyeakelltiusny hcuway tiungpngpyemh
 hchcsuurelltiuaar ngwayamyar kiu pay
 nynyahkar ngartiuaippyayarchnytwng
 htiusuueat tpnrtiusnylar alayarngkiu
 hkuiswarkysnyhu sngtiuppyayarkylayar.
 htuiakyayarnkiu myiuwmngkyarpynyhng
 ngartiusny suukiuhpyayarnghpsngtiu
 amhumrhihcayhkyngnghar pyumnyhu
 swnsngsnynhnganye hchcsuurelltiusny
 ngwaykiuyuppyukyeat. htiuhckarkiu
 yhkutiungaayarn yudluutiu sny an-
 hanapayarpayarsiukyeat. tkiyptarsayar
 tpnrtayartiusny garlilellpynysiu swar
 yayrhumharhtartayarmuasayay tayarng
 payarsiu tkkylyhng kiutyayarkiyutwaymyng
 pypwpkiukwykyeat. ahkyiutiusny yuan-
 mharhkyngnrhikyeat. yayrhusny aneaparsiu
 hkynyayarmuuppyelyhng kayarngkngb-
 huanng myaykyepayarnghcengngpiung sayar
 ahkwngtnhkiurhismyhtiuki ngarhkan-
 rpye. sngtiuswar luumiyutkartiuki
 ngartpny hpyhchcaylyk hkmyntayay sar-
 tayar snrhngsayar winyarnytayareatnarm
 bttjankiu paykylayar. ngarsny sngtiuaar
 paysmyhsayar pnyttayartiuki hcaayarngha-
 yarkhchayhkyngnghar suanmauwardpayk
 layar. ngarsnylny kpkmbharkunsnytiungaa-

yarng sngtiunhgatuu ahcnympyt rhisnyhu
tpnytayartiu aar mintayarmueat.

bhurarshkngsartayar yayarhuhkrhceat
 ewangaylitrareat ahckiu siupayaan.
 anargtitykmbhar larsnykar kynyrluhayar.
 sngswarrarlmkiu pyngrsayarngareattmnkiu
 sngrhay ngarhcaylwhteat. tayar hck-
 yaysarsysueeatasanmhar htarwrbbhu-
 rarkywtayarmuuarlmkiu pyngkylayar.
 lmhkre tayarkiu hpyayarnghcaykylayarhu
 larsnynhnganye yayarhsny tayar bttijanki-
 upaylyk apyhclwhtkyngabhiualionghar
 nayarnngnhng hcpsiungsayar bttijantrarkiu
 hayarlykpayarhtwneat. yayarurhngmy-
 iusarmyarmhhc yudpynysuupynysarpa-
 yarngtiusny yayarhnhtansiu htwkswar mimi
 tiu apyhcmayarkiubhayarpylyk yayardn-
 myhc bttijankiuhkankyeat. yayarhsny
 kularaupamwaynhng rksayarawtkiuwtlyk
 hkar sarrrayhkarpnkiu hcny lyk kyiungka-
 yarnghng tayarhpyhcsayarpyarnkiu
 hcarlyknayeat. hayarhkykhckarhuumuukar
 ngarhtk tthcwmniungsayarsusny ngar-
 nayarkkywlareat. htiusueat hkyaynng
 tayarkyiukiumyh nguahpythkyngnghar
 ngarmhtiuk. ngarsny sngtiuaar raybtti-
 jankiupayeat. htiususny snrhngsayarwin-
 yarnytayar sngtiukiubttijan paymnyhu ha-
 yarstny. htiuahkar yayrhussy garlilellpyny-
 narjrkmymuhkywlar yayarhnlkhpynng
 yayardnmyhc bttijankiu hkantayarmueat.
 raymhpayarhthcnytwng kayarnngkngk-
 wlyk winyarnytayarsnyhkyiungghkellsiu
 kiuytayarapayar sng sktayarmusnykiu
 myngr sngkar ngarnhhcsmkmytniurar
 ngareathkyhcsarpaytnyhu kayarnngkngkas-
 antayarhpyhclayeat. htiuhknhkyngtwng
 winyarnytayarsny yayarhukiutayar-
 siswarhcaytayarmueat. arklaysptlu-
 anhtiutayar nay hcartneathcuanhcm-
 swaysayarngkyngkiu hkantayarmueat.
 sarrell tiunhngatuu rhitayarmueat. ka-
 yarnngkngmtntiusnylny lupkywaykyeat.
 yayarhsny htayarnghellsiuararksnyna-
 yark yayrhussy garlilellpynysiu kywta-
 yarmuulyhng ahkyinpynhcuanpye bhu-
 rarshknggeatniungngantayarsny tnylunepy-
 eayarngrtkylayar. ewangaylitrar ki-
 uyanukyntykylayarhuusayar bhurarshknggeat
 niungngantayarnghyhnysayar ewangayl-
 itrarkiuhayartayarmueat. garlilellaiong-
 narmhar kywtaarmuuhcny rhimunnghg
 andyayneahckiuahcayarkсны tanngarh-
 pyhc aiungtwng piukkwnhpynhkysnykiu
 myngtayarmuulyhng htiusuutiuaar ngar-
 nayarksiliukkiylayar. sngtiussy luukiu
 myharsayartanngharhpyhchcayhkyngnghar
 ngarpyumny hu amintayarrhisayar htiusuu-
 tiusny hkykhkyngpiukkwnkiuhcwnphc
 nayarktayarsiu liukkyeat. htiumhannyn-
 gylwnpylnyhg jaybaydelleatsar yarkupnhg
 yayarhnnyeahckiuahcayarktiusny hlay-
 payarmhar piukkwnpyngnaysnykiumng

hkykhkyngghayartayarmueat. htiusuu-
 tiusnylny hlaypayarmharrhisayar suung-
 hartiuuhngtkw abhjaybaydellkiuhcwnphc
 nayarktayarsiu liukkyeat. kpayray-
 nayarnngmyiusiu swarkylhng upusnay
 kiuytayarsnyhkykhkyngtrarhcrpsiung
 suanm auwardpaytayarmueat. pristti-
 usnylny suanmauwardpaytayarmuuhkyngkiu
 alwnaanaukyeat. akyayarngmukar kym
 pyusarnnytiuumhut ahciursayarsuunntuu
 suanmauwardpaytayarmueat. htiusuu-
 tiueat trarhcrp nyhcnyuusayarnthcwellsa-
 yarsuurhi au narjrkmiusaryayru kiuyta-
 yarsny akywnuptiunghabhysiusiungsny.
 akywnup tiukiu hpyksehkyngharlarsla-
 yar. kiuytayarsny abhysuuhpyhcsnykiu
 akywnupsipareat. bhurarshknggeat snrhng-
 tayarmuasayarsuuhpyhcsarsny hu hckya-
 yarlayeat. yayrhukny titsithcwarnaylar.
 htiusueatahtellk htwkswarlayarhu suan-
 mtayarmuulyhng nyhcnyuusayarntsny
 htiusuukiu tayarngharhcaypyemh kye-
 sayarsannghg aayarrhchtwkswareat.
 luuapayarngtiusny minmayartwayway
 iamhusny abhysiuunty. isuanmhkyngashc-
 sny abhysiuunty. nyhcnyuusayarnttiuk-
 iupng aarnarnhngmharhtar suutiussy
 narhtayarnkysnytkarhu ahkyngghkyng-
 maymynpyayarsiukeyeat. sitngtayarsnylny
 garlilellpynyarprptiu hkykhkyngnhan-
 pyarkayarhcarlayeat. trarhcrpmh
 htwkkylyhng rhimun andyaytiuaimsiu
 yarkup yayarhnnhngtkw hkykhky-
 ngswarkyeat. rhimuneatyayarkhkmsny hp-
 yarnarhceat tiuanuannaysnyakyayarnkiu
 alyngamynlyhayarkkyeat. kiuytayarsnylar
 htiuminmeatllkiukiunglyk hkyekywt-
 yarmusny hknkhkyngtwng suussy ahp-
 yarpayayar enysnywtkiu pyulayeat. naywng
 nyahkyinrayarklyhng mkynmarsayarsu-
 unhngntsiuhcwellsayarsuurrhismyhtiukiu
 ahtantayarsiu sayarnghckl tmytiulansny
 tanhkanrmarmhar hcuwaylykrhikyeat.
 ahtuhtuapayarpyparsayar anarhcwellsa-
 yarsuomyartiukiu sksarhcaytayarmueat.
 ntsiumyartiukiulny nhnghtuttayarmueat.
 ntsiutiusny kiuytayarkiusikysayarkyayarn
 hckarthkwnkiumyh pyayarhcayhkyngnghar
 ahkwnghpaytayarmueat. nannkahkyin
 miughlimgmhkiuytayarsny htpyely-
 hng tayararpsiuhthwkyw sutayarngtayar
 muueat. rhimunnghg suueatapayarngh-
 hayartiussy liukrharkysayar kiuytayarkiu-
 waylyhng luuapayarngtiusny kiuytayarkiu
 rharkyparsnyhulyhayarksieat. kiuyta-
 yarklly ngarsny nehcsayarmyurwartiu
 trarhayarhkyngnghar swarkykunaan.
 htiusiu aliuh ngar ngarkywlarpyehu mint-
 yarmuu garlilellpynyarprp trarhcrptiu
 trarhayarlykntsiutiukiu nhnghtutlyknay-
 tayarmueat. nuunarhcwellsayarsuuty-
 yarksny ahtantayarsular duuhtayark-
 lyk kiuytayaraliurhilyhng kywn tayarkiu

snrhng hca yniung tayar muusny hu tayar ngpn-
layeat. yayr husny snarsayar hci tr hishpyng
lktayarkiusn htiusuukiutiulyhk ngarali-
urhieat. snrhng hkyngsiu rayarkhca yhu
mintayarmueat. htiusiu mintayarmusny
hkhkhkyngtwng nuunarpyayark snrhng hkyng-
siurayarklayeat. yayrhuklny nsgtptyu.
abhysuuaar hckart hkw nkiumy hmpya-
yarnhng. yjpurayar hit htansiuswar kiuyki-
upylayar. suutpar sksayhpyhchcayhkyng-
ngghar snrhng hkyngsiu rayarksiyatwk
mayarrhayhcerngmharhtarsayar puuja-
yarskkarkiu sklayarhu myhctar hkykhkyng-
hlwhtliuktayarmueat. htiusuusnyht wkswar
hckarmyarsayaraarhpyng htiaukyayarnghkiu
anhanapyarkyayarchcayeat. htiiu kyayarngh
kiuytayarsny nayarkthpnmyiuthtellsiu
htngrharhchwrmwngbrhell. myiupyn-
gtayarapsar naytayarmuu arprptiumh
ahtantayarsiu rayarklarkyeat.

2

nayarktnays kiuytayarsnyk payrnayarnghy-
iusiuwngpyn aimrhitayarmusnykiu
kyarky lyhng tanhkarpyngnarmhar nay-
hcrarmrhiniungaayarngh luumyartiusny
alyngamynhcuwaykysnyhpyhc suu-
tiuaar trarhayartayarmueat. htiaahkar
lkhkyaysaysayarsuutyayarkkiu luulayya-
yarktiusnyht m ahtantayarsiusayarnghkell
kyeat. luuhcuwaylykrhisayarkyayarngh
kiuytayarnghsiu m hkyngkpnihungshpyng
kiuytayarrhirapayarmhar amiu kiu
hpayarkhtwngpyemh luunarnhngtkw aim-
rarhktungkiu lyhayarkhykyeat. yayrhusny
htiusuutiueat yuankynyhkyngkiuumyn-
glyhng lkhkyaysaysayarsuuaar ngarsar
sngat apyhckiu lwthcaypyehuminta-
yarmueat. htiiarphtiungsayar kymypyus-
rarahkiutiuk isusny bhararkiu lwncyuu
abhkyayarngh isiupayarrsny. bhu-
rarshkngmhtpar abhy suusny apyhck-
iulwhtniungsnyhu hcithtellmhar ht-
ngmhtkyeat. suutiuhcithtellmhar htiusiu
htngmhtkyngghisnykiu yayrhusny mimin-
yarnaarhpyng hkykhkyngsitayarmuulyhng
sngtiuh hcithtellmhar abhykyayarngh isi-
uhtngmhtkyeat. lkhkyaysaysayarsuuaar
abhychkarkiusarpyayarlwysny. sngat-
apyhckiu lwthcaypyeuh pyayarlwyslayar.
snghtlayar. kiuyaiprarkiusayarngh lhm-
swarlayarhu pyayarlwyslayar. luusarsny
myaykyepayarmhar apyhclwhtpiungsnykiu
sngtiushchayhkyngngghar htlayar. ki-
uyaiprarkiu sayarngh kiuyaimsiuswarlayarhu
sngaar ngarsiusnyhu lkhkyaysaysayarsu-
aar mintayarmueat. htiusuusnylyny
hkykhkynght apirarkiusayarnghly luapa-
yarnghgiurhaymharhtwkswareat. htiiuluu
apayarnghisny minmayartwaywayhkyng-
grhi ikellsiu thkarmyhmmyngghchpuuuh
pyayarsiu bhararshkngatguntayar kiu

hkyemwmkyeat. nayarkthpn aiungnarsiu
kywtayarmuu luuhcuawayapayarnghsiusny
ahtantayarsiu larklyhng suutiuaar suan-
mauwardpaytayarmueat. lmkwyta-
yarmuuhcny aarlhpelleatsar laywisny ahk-
wnhkanartellhtiungnaysnykiuumyngsayer
ngarnayark siu liuklayarhu mintayarmueat.
htiusuusnylyny ht nayarktayarsiu liuklayeat.
htiunayarkmh suueatatiwng hcarpwell
lyayarngh tayarmuuhcny ahkwnhkan-
sarysuumyarngh siusayarsuumyartiusny
kiuytayarmhhsayar tpnayartiu nhngtkw
hcarpwell lyayarnghkyeat. htiusuua-
yartiusny nayarktayarsiu liukkyeat. htiusiu
ahkwnhkan sayarsuu siusayarsuutiungh-
gatuuh caratayarmhusnykiu kymypyus-
rarhparrirhelltiusny myng lyhng isusny
ahkwnhkan sayarsuu siusayarsuutiungh-
gatuuh abhykyayarngh hcar sayarksiynyhu
tpny tayartiuaar siukyeat. yayrhusny
kyartayarmuulyhng kynmarsayarsuutiusny
saysmarkialiumrhiky. narsayarsuutiun-
sarlyhng aliorhikyeat. hpyayarnghmts-
yarsuutiukiu nayarnghsiuhkayarkhkyngng-
ghar ngarlarsnymhut siusayarsuutiukiu
hkayarkhyngngghar ngarlarsnyhu mint-
ayarmueat. ahcarrhayarnghgttsayar ya-
yarnheattpnaytiungh hparirhelltiusnylar
yayarnheattpnaytiungh hparirhelltiusny
ahcarrhayarnghkysnyhpyhc abhykyayarngh
kiuytayareattpnaytiusny ahcarrhayarngh-
hell nay kyparsnyhu lyhayarkkyeat.
yayrhuklny mngglarsayarnghlulngsny mi-
mipayarnghabhayartiungh atuurhihcnayhkar
suutiusny ahcarrhayarnghgttkyslayar. rhih-
nykarlptluan ahcarrhayarnghgttky. mng-
glarsayarnghlulngkiu suueatapayarnghab-
hayartiunghghkar yuuswarsayarkhyinkarl
rayarklim mny. htiiukarlhakkar suuti-
usnyahcarrhayarnghkylimmy. awthayarnghkiu
ahtnyshcnhng hparlaymrhi. htiusiuhparly-
hng hparsayarahtnyshcsny awt hayarnghkiu
hcarapayarkkytateat. ngnyhayarnghsayar
sarraybhuh ashcsayarchpyhcrnykiu htyn-
laymrhi. htiusiuhntlyhng ashcsayarchpy-
hcrnyssny sarraybhukkiu suthkwellshpyng
hcpyhcrnyssnyy sarraybhuhlly pykhce-
tateat. ashcsayarchpyhcrnykiu ashcsayars-
arraybhuh htynrsnyhu mintayarmueat.
upusnay kiuytayarsny gyuanhparlyk-
wktiukiu rhayarkkywtayarmuulyhng
tpnytayartiusny hparaseanhankiu swtlyk
hkreswarkeyeat. hparirhelltiuklly upusnay
mpyuapayaramhukiu suutiusny pyuky-
parsnytkarhu lyhayarkky sayar kiuytayark
yjpurayarhitmng abyarsar lkhct darwid-
sny mimiabhayartiunghngtkw sar mwt
mttniungsayarahkar bhararshkngataimta-
yarsiuwng yjpurayarhittiumhtpar abhysu-
umy hcaraparsayar rhaytayar munkiuhcar
mimiabhayartiuaar paysnyakyayarnghkiu
sngtiusny tranthkarmy hmbhtbhusslayar.
htiumhtpar upusnaysny luuabhiuhpyhceat.

luusny upusnayabhiu hpyhcsnymhut. siuh-
pyhc luusarsnyupusnaykiupng ahciursnyhu
mintayarmueat.

3

trarhcrpsiu thpnwngtayarmuu htiuhcrp
lktbhksaysayarsuutyayarkhieat. upusnay
sueatrayargarkiungymhcaymny mngyimh-
caymnykiu htiusuutiusny kiuytayar apy-
hctngghkwngkiu rhar hkyayarngekynykeat.
kiuytayarklly aly mttntayayarhu lkt-
bhksaysayarsuuaar mintayarmuupymh
upusnay kyayjuupyuapslayar suuaky-
iukiuhpykseapslayar askkiu kyapslayar
stapslayarhu pristtiuaar maytayarmuuly-
hng htiusuutiusny titsithcwarnaykeat.
htiuaahkar amyktayarnhng suutiuki
ptlnykynyrhu suutiuhcitnhluanmiuksa-
yarkyayarn wmnny tayarmuuhkyngnrhilyk
sngeatlkkiusnlayarhu htiusuuaar mintay-
armuu suusny mimilkkiusnlyhng htio-
lksny lktbhkkellisiu pktihpyhclayeat.
htiuaahkar hparrirehelltiusnyhtwk ki-
uytayarkiu abhysiuhykseraannnyhu
hayrudtpnytiunhng hkykhkyngtiungp-
ngkyeat. yayrhusny tpyntayartiunh-
gatuu aiungnarsiu pyayarnkywtayarmuu
garilellppny yayrurhlngmyiumhcsayar
yudpyny idumellppny yayardnmyhctbhkmh
larkysayar luumyarapayarnng tiunhng
turumyiu jidunmyiu ptwnkyngarptiumh-
larkysayar luumyarapayarnngtiusny pyuta-
yarmuusmyhkiu kyar lyhng ahtantayarsiu
larkyeat. luumyartiusny kiuytayarki-
uwnran mhtihiukhcaymnyakyayarnng
kiuytayareataneapartwng lhay thcngkiu
amyellrhihcayhkyngnghar tpyntayartiuaar
amintayarrhieat. akyayarngmuaar luum-
yartiuaar hkysarpaytayarmuusayarkya-
yarnng rayargarwaydnar nhphcksayarsuu
rhismyhtiusny kiuytayarkiu tiuhkyngng-
har twnkyeat. nyhcnuyusayarnttiusnylny
kiuytayarkiumyngsayaarahkar pypwp
kiuytayarsny bhurar shkngcatsartayarh-
pyhctayarmuusnyhu hhckyayarkyeat.
singtayarkiu mpwnghcaymnyakyayarnng
suutiuaar kyptnyhewar pnyttayarmueat.
htiuaahkar kiuytayarsny tayarnngpayarsuutk
aliutayarrhisayarsuutiukiuh kayartayarmuu-
lyhng ahtan tayarsiu larkyeat. kiuyta-
yarnhngatuu rhinayhcayhkyngngharng
trarhayarsayarakhkwng anrrayargartiukiuh
ngyimhcaymntsiutiukiuh nhnghtutniungsa-
yarahkwngnhng hcaylwthhkyngngharng
tkyiphnhcparsayarsuutnyhuusayar paytru-
amnyshckiu paytayarmuusayarrhimun
miughkyiusarhu siuliusayar bayarnayrgk
amnyshckiu paytayarmuusayar jaybayde-
leatsarnhhe yayarkeyarkupnhng yayarhn
anday hphilippu barsayarlmell msael
sayarm aarlhpelleatsaryarkup sddell karn-
nitluurhimun kiuytayarkiu apnhansayar

yudrhkarruttiukiuh hknhtartayarmueat.
htiusuutiusny aimsiuwngkylyhng ahckariu
mhcarniungsnytiungaayarnng luumyartiusny
thpnhcway kypyneat. kiuytayareat
aswayamytiusnykyarlyhng suusny aru-
uhpyhceathusiu kiuytayarkiu bhmse
hkyngnghar htwkswareat. yayrurhlngmy-
iumhlarsayar kympyusartiuklly su-
usny bayljaybul hcwellsayarsuuhpy-
hceat. ntsiumngkiu amhepyu ntsiutiukiuh
nhnghtutnsyhu siukeat. kiuytayarsny
suutiukiuhkayar upmarkiu sayarnngta-
yarmuulyk hcartnsny hcartnkiu abhysiu
nhnghtutniungsnny. tiungniungngansny
miminhngmsngmtng kwelldpyarlyhng mt-
nyniungnar. aimsnylny miminhngmsngmtng
kwelldpyarlyhng mtynyungnar. hcartnsny
mimitbhk ht miminhng msngmtngkwelldpy-
arlyhng mtynyungnbhell suanhkyngnsiu
rayark limmny. suurellkiu rhayuehewar
mhkynymnhayarnnglyhng sueat aimsiuwng
sueateuhckariu abhysiumyarn mlumyua-
uning. suurellkiu hkyynhayanngpyemh
sueataimkiu luyuniungeat. ngaramhn-
siusnykar pyhcmharsayarapyhc amiumyiu
bhurarkiu krellaysayarpyhcamiyumi-
urhismyht tiunhng lwthcayhkyngahkwngkiu
luusartiussny rniungkyeat. snrhngsayarwin-
yarnytayarkiu krellaysayarsuusny apy-
clwthcayhkyngahkwngkiu abhykarlmhy
mr niungky. htarwapyhcdnkiu hkanrsa-
yarsuuhpyhccpayeatu mintayarmueat.
abhkyayarnng isiu mintayarmuusnyhu-
umuukar kiuytayarsny nyhcnuyusayar
nthcwellsayarsuu hpyhcsnyhu siukystny.
htiuaahkar mytayarmhngnyetayartiussnylar
pyngmharrpnaylyk thcuantayarksa-
yarsuukiu kiuy tayarhtansiu hcaylwth
hkayarkyeat. hkyanranlykhtiungsayarsu-
umyartiuk mytayarnhng nyetayartiussny
kiuytayarkiuhrarlyk pyngmharrhiky-
par eat hulyhayarklyhng kiuytayark
ngarami ngarnyekar abhysuunnyhu mayta-
yarmuu hkyanranlykhtiungsayarsuutiukiuh
ptlnykynyrhu isuutiussny ngarami ngar-
nyepaytny. bhurarshkngcatialutayarkiu
sayarnngsayarsuusny ngarnye ngarnhm
ngaramihpyhcestnyhu mintayarmueat.

4

nayarkthpn aiungnarmhar suanmauward-
paytayarmuuhcnytwng myarhcwarsa-
yarluuapayarnngtiussny ahtan tayar
hcuwayksayarkyayarnng aiungtwngl-
hayhtellsiuwng htiongtayarmueat.
pristapayarnngtiussny aiungnar kun-
payarmharnaykeat. htiuaahkar up-
marhckaraarhpyng myarhcwarsayarsuan-
mauwardkiu paymywksiutayarmuusnyhmar
narhtayarnngkylayar. myiuhcaykyellsa-
yarsuusny myiuhcaykiukyellhkyngnghar
htwkswareat. ahcaykiu kyellsnytwng

ahkyiasayarahcaytiusny lmkyshtpyng
miughkayarngkngnghtkiusny lar ka-
yarkhcarkyeat. ahkyiasayarahcaytiusny
myaynny kyayarkpayarmyarsayararp kysh-
pyng maytimsayarkayarng hkykhkyn-
gapngpayarksayarlny nayhtwksayarahkar
puulayarngsnypych amychmcwellsa-
yarkayarng nyhiunwmpykhcehkyngsiu
rayarkkyeat. ahkyiasayarahcaytiusny
suupngtiutwng kyshpyng suupngtiusny
kyepwar nyhnyellsayarkayarng asemseky.
ahkyiasayarahcaytiusny kayarngsayaarmyay
kyshpyng apngpayark kyepwarlyk as-
suusny ashkyayarksy astrarpwarmyar
asesekyeat. kyarhcrar narrhisayarsuom-
nysnykar kyarparhcayhu mintayarmueat.
sitkwyrararp rhitayarmuasayarahkar
tkyipnhhpcarsayarsuutiunhng ahkyanaran-
tayartiatyusny htii upmarkiu maymnyklyhng
kiuytayark sngtiusny bhurashkngni-
ungngantayareatnknellsayararakiu sir-
sayarahkwngrhikyeat. pyngrrhisayar
htiusuutiumuukar mnglykpng aarruan-
mpyubhellmyng kyarlykpng ankkiu narmlny
bhell kyarshpyng suutiakynmpyayarnglell
apyhcmllwhtsrnytiungaaayarp suutiuaar
hayarsmyhkiu upmar aarhpyng hayarreat.
sngtiusny iupmarkiumyh narmlnylyhng up-
marrrhismyhtiukiu abhysiu narlnykymny
myiuhcaykyellsayarsuusny trarhckarkiu-
yeat. trarhckarkiu lmkyllhkyng akyayarn-
gararkar trarhckarkiu kyarsnyrhisayar
hcartn sny hkykhkynglar nhluankyellsayar
trarhckarkiu nhutyuuttsnyhu siuliustny.
kyayarkpayarsayararp kyellhkyngakyayarn-
gararkar trarhckarkiukeyar wmmayarksayar
hctihnghkykhkyngghkanyuusayarlly
hctihnluan amychmcwellhknasr tnysh-
pyng trarhckarkiyayarng amhuahkngnhng
nyhnyellskhkyngkiu hkanr sayarahkar
hkykhkyngnhpayarkpynttsnyhu siuliustny.
suupngtiutwng kyellhkyngakyayarngararkar
trarhckarkiukeyar layarkeamhuhciurimhkyng
hcnhyhcmuhchcreat lnhycharhkyng ky-
wngsayararakiu tpmkhkyngghcit tiu
sny trarhckarkiu lwhmmiunhnyhselltsa-
yarkayarng asemсениunghu siuliustny.
kayarngsayaarmyay kyellhkyngakyayarn-
gararkar trarhckarkiu kyarhkanyuushpyng
assuansy ashkyayarksy astrarpwarmyar as-
esetsnyhu siuliustny. htiumhtpar semekiu
semehkuanpayarmharmtng tayarngjlaraa-
yark hkutngaayark hpuanhtarhkyngngghar
yuuhkell slayar. sitkwyrarrhismyhtiustny
htngrharlimmny. whkhtarlykrhismyhtiust-
nylny pwnglnglim mny. kyarhcrarnarrhisa-
yarsuom mnyсныkar kyarparhcay. htiumhtpar
sngtiusny abhysiukeyarnarrsnykiu stipyuky-
layar. akynghkyin tngpmarnnhng sngtiusny
suutparaar payeat. htiiupmarnatiung ki-
uytiunghkanrkymny. akyngsuusny rtteat
htiusuuaar payuemny. akyngsuusny sngrel-
leat htiusuua rhismyhkiiupng nhutlimmny.

htiumhtpar luusny ly myiuhcaykyellpyemh
nayarkthpn mimimkynymmt nyny nay
aiplyk niulyknaysayarlly apngpayark
kyepwarsnyhng bhurashkngnatniungn-
gan tayartuueat. myaykyesny mimi-
lialualyarkasekiusehca rhayuehchwar
anyhayark htiiunayarkanhan htiiunayark
anhanhtellmhar aayarnmarsayarasnkiu
hpyhchcaytteat. asemhny rithkyinrayark-
sayarahkar lyrhngsny msiungmng tanhc-
nyhng rithcaytt snyhu mintayarmueat.
htiumhtpar bhurashkngnatniungnganta-
yarkiu abhysiuupanpyraannny. abhyup-
marnnhg hkiunghniungraan nnyhuumuukar
munnyghcayrhngtueat. munnygh-
caysny myayhciuksayarahkar myayrhisayar
ahcaytkartiuhkt ngy sayarlly hciukpyemh
apngpayark mykpngtkartiuhkt kyepwarsh-
pyng miughkayarngkngnghtkiusny ariphkiu
narnaylayark sayar akiungahkkkyetiuk-
iuhpyhchcayttsnyhu mintayarmueat.
htiusiusayar upmarhckarmyaraarhpyng ki-
uytayarsny pristmyarnarhtayarnngiungsn-
atiung trarhayartayarmueat. upmarkng
hayarpyayartayarmmu. rhismysayararar-
tiukiu sitkwyrararp tpnayartiui aar
hpwngpytayarmueat. htiiunaynyahkyin
kiuytayark kmtbhksiu kuukyunaanhu
mintayarmuulyhng tpnayartiustny lu-
uhcwayarmhhtwk lhaypayarrhinngsayar
kiuytayarparlyk swarkyeat. ahkyarl-
haytiulny parsayeat. htiiuahkar pyn-
ghcwarsayarmiughskmuntionghpyh
lhiungtanpiuhktsayarkayarng lhaysny
raynhng pyny layeat. kiuytayarsny pell
hkayarnngauanpayarmhar kyinhcknayta-
yarmueat. tpnayartiustny kiuytayar
kiu nhiiupyemh arhngbhurar akywnup-
tiustny pykhcehkyngsiu rayarksnykiu ly-
hchlyuusayarrhithitayarmuu s layarhu
lyhayarkkysayar kiuytayarsny ht titsit-
ngyimwphcwar nayhulaynhng pnglykiu
suanmtayarmuushpyng laysny ngym al-
wnsaryarlayeat. kiuytayarklny sngtiusny
abhkyayarng imyhlayarkkyayarkttssny.
abhy kyararng yuanknyhkyngghcitnhng
kngsnnyhu maytayarmuulyhng suutiustny
alwnkyayarkwan isuukar abhysiusayarsu-
unny. laynhng pnglysnny suueat hckarkiu
narhtayarnparsnytkarhu ahkyngghkyngpya-
yarsiukeyeat.

5

aiungtbhk gartdpyngsiu rayarkky yayrhusny
lhayhtellkhtdwwkywtayarmuusny hknhky-
ngtwng nyhcnuyusayarrnt hcwellsayarsuusny
sngghkyiung thcpynghm htwklar kiuyta-
yarkiuhkreuekiupulayeat. htiusuusny
sngghkyiungthcpynghm naytteat. suukiu sanky-
iunghngpg abhysiumy hkyynmniung.
hkyayhkyng sankyiunghng ahpnmyarhchwar
hkyinyhcmsayarlly sankyiukiuswellh-

pyt hkyayhkyngkiuhpyellt teat. suukiu
ynyhcayhkyngnhar abhysuumymhmttni-
ung. nainynmpyt snghkyiungthcpynng
tayarngpayarng hckayarylyk kyayarkhca-
yarngnhng kiuykiu rhuhcaylyk nayt teat.
yayrhkiuawaykmynglyhng ahtantayar-
siu pyaylar pypwplyk amynsuansayar
bhurarshkngcatsartayaryayrhu kiuyta-
yarsny akywnupnhngabhysiu siung snny.
akywnupkiu nyhnyselftayarmmuumnyakya-
yarng bhurarshkngkiuamhepyu akywnu-
tayarngpn parsnyhu kyesayarasannhng
aayarhhc lyhayarklayeat. lyhayarksnyakya-
yarngkar nyhcnyusayarnt htiuluumh
htwkswarlayarhu mintayarmuuhkellpye.
kiuytayarklly sngsny abhyamny rhisnny-
humaytayarmuulyhng akywnupamnykar
laygayarngphypchpareat. akywnuptusny
amayrhpypchypchpareat hu lyhayarkpyemh
htiupynyhtelk ahkyarsiumnhngparm-
nyakayarng myarhcartayarnpnlayeat.
htiuarp tayarngpayarmhar myarhcartayarsay
wkhacussy kykhcarlykrhieat. ntsiupa-
yarngtiulny akywnuptusny htiuwkhtellsiu
wngprarmnyakayarng hcaylwhttayarmu-
par hu tayarngpnpylnyng yayrhussy
hkykhkyngahkwngpaytayarmueat. ny-
hcnyusayarntiusny htwk wkhhtellsiu
wngshpyng wkhacussy aiungkmhcayarkkiu
thuntnyppaysng aiungasksuankyeat. aray-
atwkaarhpyng nhchctayarnglayarkrhieat.
wkkyayarngsayarsuutiusny pyaymyiur-
warti sitngkyarpyayarlyhng luumyartiusny
htiuaumuuarar tiukiu kynyrrhuaansayarnghar
htwklarkyeat. ahtantayarsiu rayarksa-
yarahkar ntsiu laygayarnghcwellsayarsuusny
awtkiuwt pktihtc nhng htiungnaysnyki-
iumynglyhng kyayarkwanhkyngsiu ra-
yarkkyeat. ntsiuhcwellsayarsuung wktiung
abhysiuhyphcsnykiu simyngsayarsuutiusny
nayarklar sayarsuutiuaar pyknyarpyemh
mimitiupynyk htwkswartayarmuum-
nyakayarng tayarngpnkyeat. lhayhtellsiu
wngtayarmuusayarahkar ntsiuhcwellbhu-
usayarsuusny kiuytayarnhngatuu rhiparm-
nyakayarng tayarngpnyhng kiuytayarsny
ahkwngmpay. sngsny kiuyaimsiuswar-
layar. htarwrbbhurasny snarhkyngchit
tayarnhng sng abhymyhlayark kyayjuupy-
tayarmuusnykiu sngaataswayamiytiuaar
pyknyarlayarhu mintayarmuulyhng htiusu-
usny swar yayrhussy abhymyhlayark
kyayjuupyutayarmuusnykiu daykarpay-
arlipny twng sitngkyarpyayarsnyhyhc
hkpsimsayarsuutiusny aanauhkyngrhikyeat.
yayrhussy kmtbhkksiukuupyn aiungnarmhar
rhitayarmuuhcny myarhcartayarsiarluua-
parngtiusny ahtantayar hcwaykyeat.
htiuhakar yariruamnyrhisayar trarhcrpmhu-
usnylar kiuytayarkiumynglyhng hkyayta-
yarrng pypwplyk akywnupeat smengysay-
luparpye. siusayarlly kiuytayarsnykyw
suukiu kytnghkyngnhar suueatapayar

lkiutngtayarmuulyng askrhngparlimm-
nyhu myarhcartayarnpneat. kiuyta-
yarsny suunhngatuuwar myarhcartayarsay
luuapayarngtiusny kiuytayarkiu hkyan-
ranlyk htiuhkiutiu kmikyeat. htiuhakar
tsynhcnhchptluan swayswnanar hcwellsa-
yarkyayarngh myarhcartayarsay saysmartiulk
alwnhkanr uhchcarrhismy kunsayarlly
sksamrnsny sarmk anartiussayar min-
mtayarksny yayrhueatsitngtayarkiu
kyarsnyrhisayar ngarsny awtayarkiusar-
tiulyhng hkysarmmnyhu siusnyhng
luuahcuawayhtell nayarktayarsiu larawtta-
yarkiu tiulayeat. htiuhknhyngtwng asway-
hcuwayar hknhkyayarsnyhyhc hti-
rayargarnhipchckhkyngnhng knglwtpyehu
mimikiuysilayeat. yayrhussy mimikiuymh
tnhkiutwksnykiu hkykhkyngsitayarmuuly-
hng luuahcuaway nayarksiulhny ngarawtkiu
abhysuutiusnyhu maytayarmueat. tp-
nytayartiuk luuahcuawaysny kiuytayaraa-
ar htiuhkiukksnykiu mynglykpn ngarkiu abh-
ysuu tiusnyhumaytayarmuuparsnytkarhu
lyhayarkksayarlly kiuytayarsny htiusi-
upyusayarsuukiu myngkyngnhar ptlnysiu
kynyrrhutayarmueat. htiuumimsny kiuyab-
hysiuhyphcsnykiusisayarkyayarngh kya-
yarkwantunlhuplyk ahtantayarsiu larpye-
lyhng pypwp htiukayayarnghismyhiukiu
ahutamhnykarlyhayarklayeat. kiuyta-
yarklly ngarsme sngeatyauknyhkyngsny
snganarkiumyngimhcaypye. ngymwphcwar
swar layar. rayargarnhipchckhkyngnhng
knglwthcayhu mintayarmueat. htiusu
mintayarmuuhcnytwng trarhcrpmhu-
uaimmhlulular kiuytayareatsmesayarpypye.
abhkyayarngh srarkiu nhayarnghrk-
saysnyhu siukyeat. htiuhckarkiu
yayrhussykyarlyhng mkyayarkkynhng.
yuanknyhkyngchitthkusarrhihcaylayarhu
trar hcrpmhuuaar hkykhkyngmintay-
armueat. paytru yarkup yarkupeatnyaya-
yarnhmhtpar abhysuukiumy mliukhcayb-
hell trarhcrpmhuuaimsiurayark aunaun
sellselfpykysnykiung myngtayarmuulyhng
atwngsiuwng sngtiusny abhkyayarngh a-
unaunsellselfpyu ngiukywaykysny. sungysay
snymhut aippyayarsnyhu mintayarmuusayar
htiusuutiusny pykypypukyeat. htiusu-
urhismyhtiukiu pyngsiu htwkchaypyemh
suungyeat mibhtiukiung kiuytayarnhng-
parsayarsuutiukiung hkyarpyelyhng su-
ung lyayarngrararpsiu wng suungyeatlkiu
kiungtayarmuulyh ktliskumihu mintay-
armueat. ankkar minmngyhtlayar
ngarsieathu siulustny. htiuhknhyk-
gtwng minmngysny htlhmswareat. susny
tsynhcnhchcarwyrrhieat. htiusuutiu sny al-
wnminmayartwaywayhkyngsiu rayarkkyeat.
htiuaumuuararkiu abhysuumy mshicaym-
nyakayarng htiusuutiukiung kyptnyhcartay-
pnyttayarmuu suuaar hcarhcarpaylayarhu
mintayarmueat.

htiuarpmhkyw tponytayartiusny liukkysh-
pyng mimimiyusiu rayraktayarmueat.
upunsayrayarklyhng trarhrp suan-
mauwardpaytayarmueat. luumyartiusny
kyarnarrlyhng minmayartwaywayhkyngsiu
rayrak isusny iarartiukio abhymharrsny.
suarsay pnyark abhypyarnny. imh-
layarksayar tnhkiomyarkiu abhysiupyni-
ungsny. suusny lksmarmhutlayar. mar-
rieatsar mhutlayar. yarkup yayarsay yud
rhimuntieat ahckiumhutlayar. suunhm-
myarsnylny ngartiunhng aneaparnaykys-
nymhutlayarhu pyayarsiulyk hcaytnarhcit-
pykkyeat. yayrhuklyn prayarhpkсны mim-
imiyu mimiaswaynayrar mimiammhtpar
ahkyarsayararp as rayrhisnyhu htiusuu-
tiaaarmintayarmueat. mkyntmmarsa-
yarsuuahkyiukiupayarmhar lktayarkiutng
anarkysymhcayhkyngmhtpar abhy
tnhkiutayarkiumyh htuiarp pytayarmmu-
niung. htiusuutiusny myuankynykyksnykiu
aanauhkynggrhitayarmueat. ptlnyrhisa-
yarymyurwarmyarsiu dayscarre lhylny
suanmauwardpaytayarmueat. tkyipn-
hhcparsayartpnytayartiukiu hkyartay-
armuupyemh nyhcnuyusayarmnttiukiu
niunghcayhkyngnhar ahkwng paylyk
nhhcyayarkhcnhhyayarkhcehcaylwhtta-
yarmu sngtiusny tayarnghwaythkumhtpar
lmhkretiu abhyararkiumyh myuukynhng.
lwyaitnhngmun mhhc hkarpn kyayngwaykiu
myuukynhng. hkyaynngkiu hcekylayar.
angkyenhhchtpmwtkyngnhgu mharhtartay-
armueat. htiumhtpar sngtiusny mny-
syaaimuwnghlyhng htiaimtwng htuiarpmh
mhtwkmswarmhetiongaayarnng naykylayar.
akyngsuutiusny sngtiukiu lkmhkan sngtiu
eat hckarkiuarnmhtayarnghbellhayeat.
htiusuutiunayar arpmh htwkswarhcn-
suutiutbhksksayhpyhchcayhkyngnghar
sngtiueathkyaybhwarmh myaymhunkiu
hkarliueky layar. ngaramhnsiusnykar
trarsuanhpytsayarnay htiumiusny sayardu-
anmyiunhng gayarmayarmmyiuhktksar hkanr
ltanhu mintayarmueat. tponytayartiusny
htwksar nayarngttrarkiuahayarkyeat.
ntsiomyarkiu nhnghtutkyeat. mkyntm-
marsayar suumyartiukiu senhngluu anarkiu
ngymhcaykkeat. htuiuahkar sitngtayarkya-
rhcaycarsnyhpyhc hayrudmngkyesny
kyarlyhng bttijansraryayarnh sny sayhky-
gmh htmyayarklaypye. htuiukyayarnng
tnhkiomyarkiu pnyiungsnnyhu siueat. lu-
uahkyiuk isusny eliyhpyhcsnyhu siukyeat.
ahkyiuk rhayprayarhpkellsiu prayarhpk-
pyhc snyhu siukyeat. hayrudsny kyarlyhng
isuukar ngareataminhng lnyngngkiuh-
pytsayar yayarhnhpyhceat. sayhkyngmh
htmyayarklaypyehu siulayeat. ahtkk
hayrudsny miminye hpilippueat hknpg-
wnhayrayardikiu simyuushpyng htiumin-

makyayarnng kyayarnng hcaylwht yayarhnhkiu
bhmsepyelyhng htayarnghgtellmharhkyupn-
hayarnghlayeat. akayarnngmuukar yayarhnhk
arhngmngkyesny nyetayareathknpg-
wnkiu msimaphu hayrudaar siulaypye.
htuiukyayarnng hayrayardisny yayarhnhkiu
rnngyiuhpwellshpyng sthkyngngharali-
urhieat. siusayarlny yayarhnsny hpya-
yarngmtsnrhngsayarsuuhpyhckayayarnngkiu
hayrudsny si suukiu kyayarkwanriusayeat.
suukiulny hcayarnngmeat. amuararmyarti-
u suueathckarkiu narhtayarnng wmmya-
yark sayarhcitnhnglny narhtayarnngtsny
hpyhcsayarkayayarnng htiuminmsny ahk-
wngmnrniung. htuiunayarkmh asngsgsa-
yarahkar hayrudkiu bhwasayarnayrk
nhhchcnypwellkiuhkan mhuut hchcsu-
kye garlilellyny akyeakellhpyhcsayarsu-
tiukiu kywaytayarmuuhcnytwngh hayra-
yardieatsmesny wng kshpyng hayrudmhch
apayarnghabhayartiuaar nuunywtsayar hcit
kiuhpyhchcayeat. htuiuahkar mngkyek
sngsny aliurhisnyhkiu tayarnghlayar ngar-
paymnyhu htiuminmngyaar siulayeat.
thpnlly sngtayarnghsnyhkiu ngarniungngan
twktiungaayarnng ngarpaymnyhu kyinsiu-
layeat. htiuminmngysny htwk abhyararkiu
tayarnghmnynyhu suueatamikiumaylyhng
amik bttijansraryayarnghneat uehkayarnngkiu
tayarnghlayarhu pynsiusayar hkykhkyngmin-
mngysny mngkyehtansiu alyngtsayarngh
bttijansraryayarnghneat uehkayarnngkiu ilngpn
alyngamypnaytayarmuuhcayhkyngnghar
kywnm aliurhparnsnyhu tayarnghlyhayarkeat.
mngkyesny alwnmwnnyhkynggrhisayarnly
kyinsiuuhkyngkiung apayarnghabhayartiueat
myknhar kiung htayarksayarkayayarnng
htiuminmngykiu mngyngmpyliu uehka-
yarnngkiu yuuhkellhu amintayarrhilyk
luuhcayarnghayarkkiu hkykhkynggh-
caylwhtlyhng luuhcayarngh sny swar
yayarhneatllyngkiu htayarnghgtellmhar
hpytlayeat. uehkayarnngkiu lnpnsa-
yarnghkell htiuminmngyaarpaypyemh
minmngysnylny suuamikiu pay layeat.
yayarhneattponytiusnylny kyarsayarahkar
laralayarngkiu sayarnghswarpelyhng
sngghkyiung twng htarkyeat. tmntayartiusny
yayruhtantayar hcuway mimitiupysmyh
swnsngsmyhtiukiu kyarlyhayarkyeat.
kiuytayarklny tayarsitkwyrararpsiu larky.
hknaarhpyng ngymshkchwar naykyhu
mintayarmueat. akayarnngmuukar lu-
umyar swarlarkysnyhpyhc tmntayartiusny
ahcarhcarhkyngngharmyh maarniungky.
htuiukyayarngh layhce tayar sitkwyrararpsiu
swarkyeat. swarkysnykiu luumyarti-
usnymyng kiuytayarhpyhcsnykiu silyhng
amyiumyuarwarwartiumh htwk htuiarpsiu
kunkayarnghpyaswarshpyng tmnta-
yartiur arngayark ahtantayarchuwaykyeat.
yayrhushny htwkkyw luumyarapayarnghkiu
twaymyngtayarmuulyhng htiusuutiusny

htinsuumrhi phchtarsayar siukellsiu
 hpyhckysnykiu snarhkynghcittayarrhi
 myarhchwarsayar suanmauwardkiu payta-
 yarmuueat. miughhkyupsayarahkar tpony-
 tayartiუსny hkynykp iarpсны тayararph-
 pyhchpareat. miugh lny hkyupparpye.
 luumyartiւսny ptwnkyngwarjnpud-
 siuswar hcarhcrarkiuwyhcayhkyngng-
 har ahkwngpaytayarmuupar. suu tiu
 hcarhcrarmhrhiparhu lyhayarkkylyhng
 kiuytayark suutiuhcarhcrarbhii sngtiu-
 paykylayarhu pynpyayartayarmuueat.
 tponytayartiւկny akywnuptiusny swar day-
 narriapyarnhcrarnhngmunkiuwy pyelyhng
 suutiuaar hcarhcrarbhii payparaan-
 layarhu lyhayarkkyeat. kiuytayarklны
 sngtiu munbhyhnhcluanrhisny. swar
 kynyrrhukyhu mintayarmuusny atiang
 suutiւսny sipyemh munnargluannhng ngar-
 nhhckayarnг rhiparsnyhu lyhayarkpyneat.
 htiuahkar luuapayarngtiukiui mykhcimp-
 aymharh ahcuhculyayarnгkyhcayhu aminta-
 yarrhieat. suutiւսny trarthcu ngarsythcu
 ahcuhculyayarnгkylyhng kiuytayarsny
 munnargluannhng ngarnnhckayarnгk-
 iuyuu kayarnгkngsiu kynymyhayarkly
 kyayjuutayar kiu hkyemwmpymeh munki-
 uhpell luumyartiurhayhtnyhcayhkyngngghar
 tponytayartiuaar paytayarmuueat. ngar-
 nhhckayarnгkiu lny luuapayarngtiuaar
 waynghtayarmuueat. luuapayarngtiւսny
 hcarwkyppyemh munnhngngarakyiuaPELLkiu
 kayarksim tsynhhctayarnг apynyrykeat.
 munkiuhcarsayarsuu yarykvararayatwkar
 luungarhtayarnгmyhlayarkrhistny. hcny-
 waysayarsuutiukiui lwhtayarmuuhcnytwng
 tponytayartiui lhayhcehcay kmtbhkbkjell-
 dmyiusiu arngkuuhcaytayarmuueat. hcny-
 waysayarsuutiukiui lwhtpyemh sutayarnг-
 phtnarpyuaansayarnгghar tayarnгpayarsiu
 kywtayarmuueat. nyahkyinrayarksa-
 yarahkar lhaysny aiungalyrhieat. ki-
 uytayarsny kunpayarmh tyayark tny
 rhinaytayarmuueat. laymsgsayarkyayarnг
 tponytayartiւսny tkhktpngpnkysnykiu myn-
 gtayarmuueat. nysuan hkyktekayarahkyin
 aiungpayarmh hcktayarhpylnyk suutiurhi-
 rarsiuiky anarmhar rhayarkswarmny pyu
 tayarmuueat. htiusiu aiungpayarmhar
 hcktayarhpyн kywtayarmuusnykiu suu-
 tiւսny mynglyhng hputthcsayhpyhcsnyhu
 hcithngnng aayarhckyeat. htiusu-
 uaapayarngtiւսny kiuytayarkiumyng hti-
 tlnhkyngsiurayarkkyeat. kiuytayarsny hkyk
 hkyngnhutsk tnykynysayarchit rhikylayar.
 ngarpnghpyhcsny mkyayarklnkynhngghu
 mintayarmuueat. lhaypayar suutiurhirar-
 siu tktayarmuulyhng laysnyngyimlayeat.
 htiusuutiւսny atianghtkalwn minma-
 yartwaywayaanauhkyngsiu rayarkkyeat.
 akayayarnгmuukar suutiuhcithnlhan miuk-
 snyhpyhc munpysayartnhkiutayarkiu
 pmarnmpyuky. kmtbhksiukuulyhng gng-

naysrknysiuayark lhaykiu siukkyeat.
 lhaymhnsgsayarahkar luumyartiւսny
 myknhartayarkiu hkykhkyngpudhtmily-
 hng ptwnkyngarp rhismyhsiu pyayswar
 mnyсныarp rhitayarmuusnyhukyarylhng
 htiuarp siu luunarmyarkiu aiparnhng
 sayarnгhckellkyeat. myiurwarjnpudsiu ra-
 yarktayarmuuar mkynmarsayarsuutiukiui
 lmnarmharhtar awttayareat pnpwark-
 iumyhtiurpamnyakayarnг ahkwngta-
 yarnгkyeat. tiusmyhsayar suutiւսnyl-
 nyhkymsarrkyeat.

7

htiuhkar hparrirhelltiunhng yayrurhngmy-
 iumhrayarklarsayar kympyusarahkyiu-
 tiւսny ahtantayar hcu way tponytayarahky-
 iutiusny nyhcnyuusayarkltnyhuusayar
 raymsaysayarklnhng ahcarhcar snykiumyn-
 glyhng apyhtngkyeat. akyayarnгmuukar
 rhayluuhayarngtiumh sksansayar nnyup-
 dayskiuhkanyuusayar hparrirhellmhhc yud-
 luu apayarngtiւսny lksupmsaybhell ahcarkiu
 hcarlaymrhi. jhaymh pynlarsayarahkarlны
 sayhkyngmpyubhellhcarlaymrhi. htiumht-
 par hkwk hplar kyaywar pukn hkuhtngtiu
 sayhkyngmhhc ahkyarsayarhtuantmm-
 yarkiu hkanyuu kynglayrhieat. htiuhkar
 hparrirhelltiunhng kympyusartiuk rhaylu-
 uhayarngtiumh skhkansayarnnyupdayskiu
 kiuytayareat tponytiusny mkyngbhell-
 lyk abhykyayarnг nyhcnyuusayarklnhng
 ahcarhcar kyparsny hu maylyhayarkky-
 lyhng kiuytayark kymhcarlarsnyatiung
 hayrharysny lyhiuwhksayar sngtiuki-
 urnymhtlyk iluomyiւսny nhuthkmmhngn-
 garkiu riusay kyeat. hcithnlhanmuukar
 ngarnhngwaylheat. lutiuuhcerngsayar
 pnyttiukiui swnsng nnyupdaypaylykpng
 ngarkiu ahkynynhekiukwy kyeat hu na-
 yarkhpyhcltansayarakarkiu lyayarkpthcwar
 hayarkhellpye. akyayarnгmuukar sngtiւսny
 bhurarshkngat pnyttayarkiu py hk-
 wkhplarsayhkyngtnyhuu sayar luutiumh
 skhkansayarnnyupdayskiu hkanyuulyhk
 htiusiusayar ahkyarakynгалaymyartiukiui
 kynglay rhikyeat. sngtiւսny askshkansayar
 nnyupdayskiukyngrsayar ahkwngrihi-
 cayhkyngngghar bhurarshkngat pnyttayarkiu
 lyayarkpthcwar pykysnytkar. mayarrhayeat
 pnytkar mibhkiu riusay hcarwpyulayar.
 akyngsuusny mibhkiu nhuthpyngpyhcmhareat
 htiusuu sny asaysthyngkiu hkanhcayhu larstny.
 sngtiiumuukar akyngsuusny kiuyimbhkiu
 sngtiuasuanriungsnyhsayar ngarea-
 tuhchcarsny alhuuwhtu tnyhuusayar
 kayarbhnhpyhchcayhusieat. htiusuսny
 mibhwtkiu alyhngmpyurhu myhtar mim-
 itiuaskshkansayar nnyupdaysaahpyng
 bhurarshkngat nhutkptayarkiu pykyeat.
 htiusiusayarakynгалaymyartiukiui sngtiւսny

kynglayrhikysnyhu mintayarmuueat.
htiuaahkar luuahcuawayapayarngkiu ahtantayarsiuhkayar sngtiurhismyhsny
narhtayarngnarlnyky layar. luupyngmhlar
luuatwngsiuwnglyk luukiunyhcnyuuh-
cayniungsayar ararthcuantihkumyhmri.
luuatwngmh htwsayararansny luukiu nyh-
nyuuhcaysayarararhpyhceat. kyarhcrarnar-
rhinsayar suumnsynsnyr kyarparhcayhu
mintayarmuueat. luuahcuawayrhirmh
kyw aimsiu wngtayarmuupelyhng tp-
nytayartiusny htiupmarkiu maymynky
eat. kiuytayarklnty sngtiusny imyhlaryk
pnyarmellyknayslayar. luupyngmhlar luu-
atwng siu wngsmysny nhluanhtellsiumwng.
wmhtellsiumwng ahcarrhismykhkiu snrhng-
cayshpyng rayaimtwng sngswarsayarkya-
yarnng luukiu mnyhc nyuuhcayniungsnkyiu
narmlnykyslayar. luuatwngmhtwksayar
ararmuukar luukiu nyhcnyuuhcaysa-
yarararhpyhceat. luuatwngnhluanhtellk
mayarngsayer kyanhcnhyhkyng suumyarkiu
pyhcmharhkyng minmlwtvnhng mhayrwng
hkyng luuaskkiu sthkyng suuuhcarkiu
hkiuhkyng layarbhlnkyuuhkyng mnarli-
uhkyng lnyhcarhkyng nyhcnyuuhkyng
ngyuuhcuhkyng suu asraykiu bpykhkyng
htayarnglwahrcayarkarhkyng lyhppa-
yarhkyng isiuynhcsayararmyartiusny
atwngmhtwklar luukiu nyhcnyuuhcaykys-
nyhu mintayarmuueat. kiuytayarsny
htiuarpmhht turumyiuuhng hpidunmy-
iueat kyaylksiu kywtayarmuupelyhng
aimsiu wng abhysuumyhs msihcayhkyng-
ngghar aliutayarrhisayarlhy punrhayarn
naytayarmmuuniung. akyayarnngmuukar
nyhcnyuusayarant hewellsayar minmngyeat
amisiu sitngtayarkiu kyarshpyng mimis-
mehtellk ntsiukiu nhnghtuttayarmuum-
nyakyayarnng tayarngpnlayeat. htiuminmkar
haylsamyiu rhurirhpinitpynysuu hpyhc-
stny. yayrhuklnty rhayuehewar sarmyarkiu
whcwarkywayparrhay. sareat ahcarkiu
yuu hkwayaarmpay mhky aphu mintay-
armuueat. minmkly mhnpareatshkng.
hkwaymynsnykar sartiueat hcarnuphar-
payarkkiu hcarpwellaayark hcarmyellh-
tuanhcanrhparnsnyhu pyn lyhayarklyhng
kiuytayark htiuhckarkyayarnng sngswarlayar.
ntsiusny sngcatsmehtellmh htwsawarpyeu
min tayarmuueat. htiuminmsny mimi-
aimsiupyn ntsiutwkswarnykyung smesny
aiprar aiplyk rhisnykiung twayeat. thpn
kiuytayarsny turumyiuuhng jidunmyiueat
kyaylkmhhtwk daykarparalipynykyiu
rhayarkswarshpyng garlilelaliungsiu ra-
yarktayarmuueat. htiuahkar narpng
hckarasayarsuutyayarkkiu ahtantayar-
siusayarnghkell suuapayarmhar lktayarkiu
tngparmnyakyayarnng tayarngpnkyeat.
kiuytayarsny htiusuukiu luuahcuawayhtel-
lkhkayar sitkwyrararpsiu swarpelyhng
lknynhiu tayarkiu suueatnarpayark swngta-

yarmuueat. tanhtwaynhng htway suueat-
lyharkiu lny tiutayarmuueat. htiunayark
kayarnngkngsiu kynymyhayar nyetwarsanki-
upyulyk ehpsu mintayarmuueat. ank kar
pwnghcayhu siuliustny. htiuhknhyngtwng
suusny narpwngghkyng lyharkyayarlwthky-
nrhishpyng hckarpyepgyararniungeat.
htiuaakyayarnngkiu abhysuuarmyhmppya-
yarhcayhkyngngghar suutiuki pnytta-
yarmuueat. pnyttayarmuusayar lny
suutiusny sar alwnsitngkyarpyayarkyeat.
atiunghtk alwnminmayartwaywaylykrihi
suusny aluanhcuantiuki lyayarkphtcwar
pyutayarmuupye. narpngsayersuutiuki
hckarpyayarhcaytayarmuupyeu siukyeat.

8

htiuaahkar hcuwaysayarsuuallwnmyar
hcarhcararmrhilyhng yayrhusny tponyta-
yartiuuki hkayar iluummyarkiu ngarsareat.
suanrpkptuan ngarnhngatuu rhikypye.
hcarhcaralyhngmrhi. ahkyiutiisny awayk-
larsnyhpyhc ahcarmhcar mhe suutiuaimsiu
ngarlwthlyhng lmhkre mayark limm-
nyhu mintayarmuueat. tponytayartiuuklnt
itayararp isuutiuki abhysiu whcwarky-
wayniungmnynyhu lyhayarkksayar
kiuytayark sngtiutwng munbhnhlh-
cluan rhiparsnnyhu maytayarmuulyhng
munhkunhcluanrhiparsnyhu lyha-
yarkkyeat. htiuaahkar luuahcuawaykiu
mayaypararmharlyayarnghcayhu am-
intayarrhieat. munhkunhcluankiulny yuu
kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmpyemh munkiuh-
pell luummyartiarhay htynhcayhkyngngghar
tpnytayartiuuar paytayarmuusny atiuung
suutiisny htynkyeat. annyngmyhsayar
ngarkayarnngklaylnt rhisnyhpyhc kyayju-
utayarkiu hkyemwmpyemh luummyarrhay
htynhcayhkyngngghar mintayarmuueat.
htiusuutiisny hcar wkpyemh kywnggrhc-
sayarakyuapellkiu kayarksim hkunhcta-
yarngapyny rkyeat. harsayarsuuaray-
atwkkar luulayhtayarngh myhlaryk rhistny.
htiusuutiuki lwhhtayarmuupyemh tponyta-
yartiuuhngtkw lhayhtellsiu hkykhkyngwng
darlmnuskaylksiu rayarktayarmuueat.
htiuaahkar hparirrhelltiisny htwklar kiuy-
tayarnhng swaynwayngnyghkuansnytwng
hcuanhcmnhayarngrhkhkyngngghar mi-
ughkayarnngkngkphpyhsayar nimitlkhk-
narkiu tayarngkyeat. kiuytayarsny
hcitnhluannynytwarsankiu pyutayarmu-
lyk iluummyisny nimitlkhknarkiu mpyr-
hu mintayarmuupelyhng htiusuuti-
rhirmhhtwk thpn lhayhtellsiu wng-
pyelyhng kmtbhksiu pyntayarmuueat.
tpnytayartiusny munkiuyuuhyngngghar
maylyayarkshpyng lhaypayarmhar suuti-
muntluantnysar rhi eat. kiuytayarklnt hpar-
irrhelltiueattsaykiung hayrudeattsaykiung
stinhng kynyrhayarnghyhu pnytta-

yarmuueat. tpnnytayartiukiulny ngartiu munmparsayarkiyarng ihckarkiu mintayarmuusnyhu ahkyngkyng swaynwaypyarsiyueat. yayrhusny sitayarmuulyhng sngtiu munmparsnykiuhtayark abhykya-yarngahkyngghkyng sway nway pyayar-siukysny. yhkutiungaayarng nhluanswng narmlnykyslayar. sngtiu hcitnhluanmiuksay slayar. mykheirhlykpng mmyng narrhilykpng mkyar hcitmaayarkmaybhellnaykys-layar. munngarlauankiu luungarhtayarngaar ngarhpellsayarahkar akyiupellbhynhcta-yarng kayarksim snny hu maytayarmu-lyhng tsynhctayarngkayarksimparsnyhu lyhayarkkyeat. munhkunhclauankiu lu-ulayhtayarngaar ngarhpellsayarahkar akyiupellbhynhctayarng kayarksimsnny hu maytayarmuulyhng hkuhnctayarngka-yarksimparsnyhu lyhayarkkyeat. siuhpy-hclyhng sngtiusny narmlnybhell abhysiu naykysnnyhu mintayarmuueat. bkjelldmy-iusiu rayarktayarmuulyhng luukntyayarkkiu ahtantayarsiusayarnghkell htiusuuki- tiutayarmuumnyakyayarng tayarng-pnkyeat. kiuytayarsny luuknkiulkswell myiupyngsiu htwkpyemh suueatmykhchikiu tanhtwaynhnghtway suuapayarmhar lk-tayarkiutnglyk sngsny thcuantkhkukiu myngslayarhu maytayarmuueat. htiusu-usny kynmyhayarlyhng luutiisny shcp-ngkellsiuhyphc lhmswarsnykiu akywnup myngparsny hu lyhayarkeat. nayarkthp-suueatmykhcipayarmhar lktayarkiutng kynmyhayarhctayarmuulyhng suusny pkti abhyhcsiu rayark aluanhcuantiukiu rhnglghcwarmynglayeat. kiuytayarklly myiuhctellsumwngnhng. myiu abhysuuk-iumyhmppyayarnghgu mintayarmu- suukiu mimi nayrarsiu lwhtliuklayeat. yayrhusny hpilippukellsrimyiueat kyaylsiu tpnnytayartiunhngtkw kywtayarmuuhcny lmkhre luumyartiisny ngarkiu abhysu-uhpyhcsnysiuksnyhu tpnnytayartiukiu maymyntayarmuulyhng luuahkyiuk kiuyta-yarsny bttijansrariyayarnhpyhcsnyhuung ahkyiuk elyihpyhcsny huu ng ahkyiuk prayarhpktparparhpyhcsnyhuung siuky- pareathu lyhayarkkysayar sngtiulny ngarkiu abhysuuhpyhcsny siukysnyhu maymyntayarmuulyhng paytruk kiuytayarsny hkrhctayarhpyhctayarmuusnyhu lyha-yarklayeat. kiuytayareatakyayarngkiu abhysuuaarmyhmppyayarhcimsayarng-har tpnnytayartiukiu pnyttayarmuueat. htiumhtpar luusarsnymyarhchwar hkan-rmny. luuakyeakell yjpurayarhitake kymppyusratiueat ngnyngpyhkyngkiung asaythkyngkiungghkanrmny. suanrkmya-yarksayarnay htmyayarklimmnyhuusa-yar akyayarngmyarkiu tpnnytayartiuaar pyhcpyutayarmuueat. htiusiatnyal-ngpytayarmuusayarkiyarng paytrusny kiuytayarkiu miminhngatuuhkayar apyh

ngsayarhckarkiu lyhayarksayar kiuyta-yarsny myknhartayarkiuulny tpnnytayartiuk-iukynyrhulyk ahkyngnrnsuu ngarnayarksiu sutlayar. sngsny bhurarshkngeararkiu hc-itmhcwelllm luutiueatararkiusar hcwelllm-snyhuu paytru kiu suanmtayarmuueat. htiauhkar tpnnytayartiunhng pritstmyarkiu hkayartayarmuupelyhng akyngsuusny ngarsnyk hkyngnghar aliorhieat. htiusu-usny kiuykiukiyu ngnyngpyrmny. kiuylk-warkptiungkiu htm ngarnayarksiu liukrmny. akyngsuusny mimiaskkiu kysyhyngnghar-aliorhieat. htiusuusny askrhuanlimmny. akynng suusny ngarkiyarngng ewangayli-trarkiyarngng askrhuaneat. htiusuusny mimiaskkiu kysylim mny. luusny ihck-yarwarkiu akywngmellahciur mimiaskwin-yarnyrhuanlyhng abhykayjuurhisnny. mimiaskwinyarnykiu abhyuhchearnhng rwayniungsny. myayarkmhtarsayar ilu-umyiusiutwng akyngsuusny ngarkiong ngarhckarkiuhrhkeat. luusar sny mimi-abhkhmnytyareat bhunaarnubhayarkiu sayarnglyk snrhngsayar kayarngkngtmn ahkyanaran tiunhng kywlarsayarahkar htiusuukiuh rhtkayarmuultan.

9

ngaramhnsiusnykar bhurarshkngear ni-ungngantayarsny tnkhunhngtkw tnykya-yarngkiu iarp rhisarsuu ahkyiutiusny mmyngmhesayhkyngsiu mrayarkrkyhu mintayarmuueat. hkyayarkrklnwsayarahkar yayrhusny paytru yarkup yayarhntiukiuhka-yar ahkyarsuu mparbell mynglhchcwasar-yar tayarngpayartwng sitkwyrararpsiu sayarngkywtayarmuueat. suutiurhay htuhkyarsayar asngarayarnghng pyny-hcuansnyhyphc awttayarlly pyayarngklyhk imyaypayar abhyhkwarsnymyh mtniun-gaayarng miughpwng kellsiu alwnhpyuu-lykrhieat. mayarrhaynhng elysny htngghar yayrhunhngatuu hckarpyayarklykrhieat. htiauhkar paytruk arhngbhurar iarp naybhwykayarnghpareat. kiuytayarbhiu tellsayarng mayarrhaybhiutsayarng elyib-hiutsayarng tellsuansayarngkiu akywnuptiu sayarklupparrhcayhu lyhayarklay eat. tpn-nytayartiisny alwnkyayarksayarkiyarng paytrusny yayarngym htiusiulyhayark-stny. htiauhkar miughtimsny suutiuk-iulwhmmiu isuusny ngareatkyhcsar-paytny. suueathckarkiu nar htayarngky-layarhu miughtimk asantayarhpyhclayeat. htiauhkhngkyngtwng tpnnytayartiisny pti-nysiukynyrhulyhng mimitiunhngatuu yayrhtuyayark tnymhpar abhysuuki-umyhm mmyngky. tayarngpayarmhar sngkysayarahkar kiuytayark luusarsny sayhkyngmh mhtmyayarkmhetiungaa-yarng sngtiu yhkumyngsayarararkiu abhysuuaarmyhm mkyarmppyayarkynghgu

tpnytayartiukiu pnyttayarmuueat. tpnyta-
 yartiusny htiuhckarkiu mhtmi sayhkyngmh
 htmyayarkhkyngsny abhysiuiliusny hu
 ahkyngkhkyng swaynwaymaymynkyeat.
 htiuahkar tpnytayartiuk eliusny arnglarm-
 nyhu kympyusartiusny abhykyayarn-
 siuparsnyhu maylyhayarkkylhng kiuy-
 tayark eliusny arnglar aluanhcuantiukiu
 pyupyngrsny mhnpayeat. luusarsnylny
 alwnsngrell krellrepyhtarhkyngkiu hkan-
 rmnyhu kymhcarlareat. ngarsiusnykar
 eliusny rayarklaypye. suueatakyayarn-
 kiu kymhcarayhtarsnyatiung luu myarsny
 suuaarpyuhkngsmyhkiu pyukypyeu
 mintayarmuueat. tpnytayartiurhirsu
 rayarktayarmusayarahkar myarhcwarsa-
 yarluuahcuawaysny suutiukiu wiunglyk
 kympyusartiusny suutiunhng swayn-
 waymaymynkysnykiu myngtayarmuueat.
 hcwaylykrhisayar luuapayarngtiusny
 kiuytayarkiumnglyhng hkykhkyng
 aanauminmayarhkyngghilyk ahtanta-
 yarsiu pyay nhutskkyeat. kiuytayarkl-
 ny sngtiusny suutiunhng abhysiuswaynway-
 maymynkysnyhu kympyusar tiukiu
 maytayarmuulyhng luuahcuawayparsa-
 yar suutyayarkk arhngbhurar asayarn-
 tahcwellhkanrsayar akywnupeatsarkiu
 ahtantayarsiu sayarnghkellparpye. ntsny
 bhmhcarlaryrarr suukiumaypayarmhar
 lhell suusnylny hkantwngmh amyhuthtwk-
 lyk aanswarhkellkyitlyk pinhkyayarklyk-
 nayrpareat. htiuntkiu nhnghtutparm-
 nyakyayarn tpnytayartiuaar akywnu-
 plyhayark suutiusny mttniungkyparhu
 lyhayarksayar kiuytayark yuankynyhkyng-
 mhrhisayarmyiu ngarsny sngtiunhngtkw
 abhymhkarlptluannayr mnyyny. sngtiukiu
 abhymhkarlptluan snyhkanrmnyyny.
 suungykiu ngarhtansiyuuhkellkyhu mint-
 yarmuu snyatiung yuuhkellkyeat. htiuntsny
 kiuytayarkiumnglyhng hkykhkyngsu-
 ungykiu tayarngmarhcayshpyng suungysny
 myaypayarmharlell amyhuthtwklyk kiuykiu
 lhimlyknaeyat. kiuytayarklny isiuhpy-
 hcsnykar abhymhylayark kyparyenyhu
 suungyeatabhaar maytayarmuulyhng abhk
 ngysayar arwykpng hpyhpareat. suungykiu
 sayllchayhkyngghar meng rayng akymky-
 imellhcayyeat. siusayarlly kiuytayark
 sny ttniungtayarmuulyhng akywnuptiukiu
 snarkytayarmuuparhu lyhayarklayeat.
 yayrhuklly sngsny yuankynyniungsayar.
 yuankynysayarsuuhpyhchlyhng hkpsim-
 sayaramhutiukiu ttniungsnyhu mint-
 yarmuueat. suungyeatabsny hkykhkynggh-
 hckayark akywnupyuankynypareatshkng.
 myuankynysnykiu mhc tayarumuuparhu
 mykrynynhng lyhayarkpynlayeat. htiuahkar
 luumyartiusny hcwaylyk pyaylarkysnykiu
 yayrhusnymynglyhng narpng hckar a
 sayarnt suungymhhtwklayar nayarkthpn-
 mwngnhng ngaraminrhieathu htiunyhcyu-

usayarntkiu suanm min tayarmuushpyng
 ntsny aayarhhc alwntayarngrmarhcaypyemh
 htwkswareat. suungysny saykselliuh-
 pyhceat. saypyehu luumyarsiukeyat.
 yayrhusny suueatlkkiukiung hkyekywt-
 yarmuushpyng suusnyhtlayeat. aimsiu
 wngtayarmuupyemh tpnytayartiuk aky-
 wnuptiusny htiuntkiu abhykyayarn-
 mnhnghtut niungparsnyhu titsithcwar-
 maylyhayarkkysayar kiuytayark suta-
 yarnghkyng ahcarrhayarnghkyngmhtpar
 abhysiusayaraarhpyng htiuntmyiusny m
 htwkniunghu mintayarmuueat. htiuarpmh-
 htwk garlilellypnyaly rhayarkswarkyhc-
 nytwng abhysuumyh sihcayhkyngghar
 aliu tayarmrhi. akyayarnmuukar lu-
 usarsny luutiulksiu apnhanhkyngkiung
 asaysthkkyngkiung hkanrmny. hkan-
 pyemhsuanrkmyayarksayarnay htmya-
 yarklimmnyhuusayar akyayarnmyarkiu
 tpnytayartiuaar pytayarmuueat. htiua-
 kyayarnmyarkiu suutiusny narmlnysayarl-
 ny kiuytayarkiu mmaymlyhayarkwanky.
 kpayrnayarnmyiusiu rayark aimrhita-
 yarmuulyhng sngtiusny lmabhyamhukiu
 ahkyngkhkyng ngyngkhuanksnyhu may-
 tayarmuusnykiu suutiusny titsithcwar-
 naykyeat. akyayarnmuukar abhysuusny-
 sar kyemytaannnyhu lm ahkyngkhkyng-
 nghkuankyeat. htiuahkarkiuytayarsny
 htiunglyk tkyipnhhccpart iuhkayart-
 yarmuu arngauehpyhcliusayarsuu mny
 snykar nayarksuanhpyhcrmy. aluan-
 hcuantiueat ahcayhkanlyhpyhcrmyhu
 mintayarmuueat. suungykarkiuyarkkiulnyuu
 suutiu alyhtarpyemh lktayarnhghkyepiuk-
 lyk akyngsuusny ngarmyknharkiuhtayark
 ikellsiusayar suungythcuantayayarkki-
 ulkhkaneat. htiusuu sny ngarkiu-
 pnglkhkaneat. ngarkiuulkhkansayarsuusnylny
 ngarkiusarlkhkansnymhut. ngarkiu-
 hcaylwht tayar muusayarsuukiupng lkhkansnyhu
 mintayarmuueat. yayarnhknly arhngbhurar
 akywnuptiunhngatuu mliukbhellyk kiuyta-
 yareatnarmkiu amhepyu ntsiutiukiunhnght-
 utsayarsuutyayarkkiu akywnuptiutway-
 pareat. suusnyakywnuptiunhng atuumliuk
 sayarkayayarn akywnuptiusny myhc-
 tarkyparsnyhu lyhayarklaysayar yayrhuk
 htiusuukiummyhctarkynhng. ngarmarkiu
 amhepyulyk tnhkiukiupy ngarkiu-
 alwytkuu krellniungsayarsuutyayarkmyhmri.
 sngtiueatrsuubhkmrhisayarsuusny sngti-
 u bhrkhiat. sngtiusnyhkrhtayarnhng
 siungsnyhu ngarmyknharkiuhtayark aky-
 ngsuusny sngtiuaar ray thkwkkiu-
 mypayeat. htiusuusny akiuki-
 u mrhellnayrar ngaramhnsiueat. ngarkiu-
 yuankynysayarkkiu akyngsuusny
 mharwynghcayeat. htiusuusny lny png
 kyitsuanakyayarkkiuswell pnglyhkyhky-
 ngkiuhkanlyhng anaysarkayarngeat.
 sngatlknsysngkiu-
 mharwynghcaylyhng

lkkiuhpytlayar. piumsay memngyimrar
ngrellatwngmngyimniungsayar mehtell-
siulknhhcbhkhuannhng wngsrnyhtk lk
hkyiutell askrnhghkyngsiuwngcarsayar
sarkayarngeat. sngeat hkyaysny sngki-
umharywnghcaylhng hkyaykiuhpytla-
yar. piumsay memngyimrar ngrellatwng
mngyimniungsayarmehtellsiu hkyayn-
hcbhkhuannhghkyhkyngkiu hkanrsny-
htk hkyayhkyiutell askrnhghkyngsiu
wngcarsayar sarkayarngeat. sngeat-
mykhcisnylny sngkiuhmariwnghcay-
lyhng mykhcikiuht utlayar. piumsay
memngyimrar ngrellatwngmngyimniungsayarmehtellsiu mykhcin-
hcbhkhuannhghkyhkyngkiu hkanrsny-
htk mykhcitbhknhng bhurarshkngat-
niungngantayarsiu wngcarsayar sarka-
yarngeat. yjayarngrhismyhtiu sarhk-
trskellsiu hkpsimsayarsuutiusny mesarhk-
thkyngkiu hkanrkymny. sarsnykayarngeat-
siusayarlly angknngpyayarklyhng ng-
sayararsarkiu abhysiu rpyan mnyyny.
sngtiusarrhihcaykylayar. ahkyngghkyng
asngatngnaykylayarhu mintayarmuueat.

10

htiuarpmh kiuytarnsnyht yayardnmy-
hctbhkkiiu rhayarkswarshpyng yudpyny-
hcwnsiu rayark tayarmuueat. luum-
yartiusny ahtantayarhcuwaypyn htuanhcan-
rhitayarmuusnyatiungthpn suanmauward
paytarar muueat. hparrihelltiusny
ahtantayarsiu lar luusny mimimiyarnhngk-
warapsaylarhu hcuahcmnhayarnghkhkyng
nghar maylyhayarkkysayar yayrhuk ma-
yarrhaysnysngtiuaar abhysiu hcerngsnny-
hulhn maytayarmuulyhng suutiuk hpyth-
carkiu paymyarnhng kwarhcayhkyngnghar
mayarrhayhcerngparsnyhu lyhayarkkyeat.
yayrhuklly nsgtiuhcitnhluan hkiungmarsa-
yarkyayarnghar mayarrhaysny htiupnytkiu ray-
tharstny. bhurarshkng hpsnsgtayarmuuhck
yayarkyarnhngminmhckayarknykiu
hpsnsgtayarmuueat. htiaukyayarnghkya-
yarngh yayarkyarsny kiuyimbhkiuhcw-
kiuyhknghpwnmhewellshpyng htiusuunh-
cyayarktiusny tsartkiuytnhyphcerlimmny.
htiaukyayarngh lnygmyartiusny nhhcue mhut
tuetyhpyhceat. bhurarshkng twellbhk
htimbhiutngtayarmuusayarararkiu luumhk-
wellmhkwarhcaynhghu mintayarmuueat.
nayarkthpntnytayartiusny aimrhicny
htiaukyayarnghkiu maylyhayarkpynkyeat.
kiuytayarklly akyngsuusny myarnhngkwar
ahkyarsayarnminmhghcuahthkhkyngk-
iupyeat. ptiu suusny mimimiyarkiu py-
hcmhareat. minmsnylny mimilngnhghkwar
ahkyarsayaryayarkyarnhghcuahbhkhky-
ngkiupyulyhng mharywngghkyngsiu yarark-
nyhu mintayarmuueat. htiauhkarsu-
ungtyiukiu lktayarnhng tiuhcayhkyngnghar
ahtantayarsiu sayarnghkellsnyhpyhc tp-

nytayar tiusny sayarnghkellsayarsuutiukiu
apyhctngkyeat. yayrhushnyngntayarmu-
ulyhng amyktayarthwk htiusuungtyiukiu
ngarhtansiularparhcaylay. msetar kynhng.
bhurarshkngatniungngantayarsny htiusu-
siusayarsuutiueat niungnganhpheate.
ngaramhnsiusnykar akyngsuusny bhur-
arshkngatniungngantayarkiu suungykell-
siumhkanyyu htiusuusny niungnganta-
yarsiumwnggrhu mintayarmuupymh su-
ungtyiukiu hkyepiuk suutiuaapayarmhar lk-
tayarktiunglyk kayarnghkyepaytayarmuueat.
lmmharkywtayarmuuhcnytwng luutya-
yarsny ahtantayarsipyay duuhtayark-
lyk kayarnghmyt sayarsar htarwraskkiu
amwayhkanraansayarnghar akywnupsny
abhyamhukiupyrparmnyynyhu may lyha-
yarksayar yayrhuk ngarkniukayarnghmytsnyhu
abhykayarnghkayarsny. bhurarshkngt-
partnysar kayarnghmyttayarmuueat. sngsny
pnyttayartiukiu sisnymhutlayar. su-
umyarkiumpyhcmharnhng. luuaskkiu
mst nhng. suuuhcarkiumhkiunhng.
mmhnsayarsksaykiumhkannhng. suuuhc-
carkiu mtrarshpyngmsimnhng. mibhkiu
riusayhwar pyulayarhu mintayarmuuly-
hng arngbhurar htiupnythismyhtiuukiu
akywnupsny ngysayararwymhch hca-
yarnghayarkparpyehu lyhayarkpynlyhng
yayrhushny htiusuukiyknyrhulyk hkyhcsa-
yarhcit rhi sngsnyahkuliusayeate. swarlayar.
kiuy uhchcarrhismy hkiurayarngh sngrellsa-
yarsuutiuaar paylayar. htiusiupyulyhng
kayarnghkngbhuan bhndarkiu rlim mny.
siupymhlar lkwarckptiungkiuhtmlyk ngar-
nayarksiuliuklayarhu mintayarmuueat.
htiusuusny myarhchwarsayaruhchcarkiu
rttsayarsuuhpyhc htiauhckarkiyarlyhng
myknharpyk hceit msarsnynhngswar-
layeat. yayrhuklly uhchcarrttsayarsuusny
bhurarshkngatniungngantayarsiu al-
wnwnghellheathu pt lnysiukynytrhu
tpnytayartiuuar mintayarmuueat. tpnyta-
yartiusny htiauhckarkiyarlyhng minma-
yartwaywayhkyngghikyeat. thpnyayrhuk
ngarsartiu mimiuhcarkiumhehkiasa-
yarsuusny bhurarshkngatniungnganta-
yarsiu alwnwnghellheate. kularaupsny
apnhparkiulihulwyeat. ngwayrttsayarsu-
usny bhurarshkngatniungngantayarsiu
wngghkellsnyhu mintayarmuueat. htiusu-
tiusny sarminmayartwaywayhkyngghy
siuhpyhchlyhng abhysuusny kyntga-
yarmuuhkyngsiu yararkniungmnynyhu
ahkyngghkyngpyayarsiukeyeat. yayrhuklly
suutiukiyknytrhu iamhukiuluumttiniungsa-
yarlly bhurarshkng mttiniung snymhut.
bhurarshkngsny hkpsimsayaramhutiuukiu
ttiniungtayarmuusnyhu mintayarmuueat.
htiauhkar paytruk akywnuptiusny rhis-
myhkiuhcwnphe kiuytayarnayarksiu
liukkyparpyehu lyhayarklaysayar yayrhuk
ngaramhnsiusnykar akyngsuusny ngarkya-

yarnng ewangaylitrarkyayarnng aim ly
nyeahckiu nhm mibh sarmaryartnyhuusayar
tparparkihcwneat. htiususny astrarsayar
akyiutnyhuusayar yhkukarl nyhnyselfhkyng
ghngtkw aim ly nyeahckiu nhm ami
sarsmetiukiung nayarngbhwtarwraskkiung
hkanrltan. nararkkysayarsuamaryatiusny
arngkykylimmny. arngkykysayarsu-
uamaryatiusny narark kylkylimmnyhu
mintayarmueat. yayrhururhnglmnyiusiu
tkswarkyar lmmhar yayrhusnytpnyta-
yartiurhay kywtayarmuuhcny suutiu sny
minmayartwayway kyayarkrwansayarhc-
itnng luukkyeat. htiauhkar kiuytayarsny
tkyiphnhcpartiukiut thpnhkayar ngartius-
nyyayrhurhnglmnyiusiu yhkuswarkyeat.
luusarsny yjpurayarhitake kympyusar-
tiulkiu sararklimmny. htiusuutiusny
say pyhckiu hcerng tparamyusartiu-
lsiu apnhankylimmny. suutiusnylny
luusaraarpykypuhkyng riukputhkyng
tantwaynhnghtwayhkyng asysthkyng
kiu pyukylimmny. suanrkmyarksa-
yarnayhtmyayarklimmnyhuu mimikiuyra-
yarkltanasayar amhuarar tiukiut tpyta-
yartiuaar mintayarmueat. htiauhkar
jaybaydeatsar yarkupnhng yayarhnsny
ahtantayarsiu hkynyp arhngbhurar aky-
wnuptiutayarngsayar sukyayjuukiut pyuta-
yarmuuhcayhkyngparsnyhu lyhayarklayeat.
kiuytayark ngarsnyngstiukiut abhysi-
upyuhcayhkyngsnnyhu maytayarmuusayar
kiuytayarsny bhunpwngtayarmuusa-
yarahkar akynwuptiusny lkyarbhktayark
lkwell tayarbhk tyayarktiungsarayahk-
wngkiu paytayarmuuparhu lyhayarkkyeat.
yayrhuklny ngstiusny abhysiatayarnp-
nsnykiu ngstiusiky. ngarsayarksayarkh-
wkkiu sayarkhkyngngharng ngarkhansa-
yarbtitjankiuhkanhkyngngharng ngstiusny
tthcwmmniungsayarhu maytayarmuulyhng
akynwuptiusny tthcwmmniungpareathu
lyhayarkksayar yayrhuk ngarsayarksa-
yarkhwkkiu ngstiu sny sayarkrkylimmny.
ngarkhansayarbtitjankiulny ngstiusnyhkan-
rkylimmny. siusayarlly ngarlkyarbhklk-
wellbhkmhar htiumsaryarahkwngkiukar
akyngsuutiuaabhiualunghar pyngsngat
htiusuutiuaarsar ngarpaypiungsnnyhu
mintayarmueat. ahkyarsayar tpynta-
yartkiuptiusnykysarilyhng yarkupnhngya-
yarhntiukiut amykhtwk ky eat. yayrhusny
htiusuutiukiuhkayartayarmuu ngstiusis-
nyatiung layarkemgtiusny ahciutrpuytt
kyeat. akellamhtiusny aarnarhtart-
tkyeat. ngstiumuukar htiusiumpyukynghng.
ngstgiutwng akellamhuupylusayarsuusny
ngstgiuahcayhkanhpyhermny. ngstgiutwng
ahwtamyltuphkyngsayersuusnylny aluan-
hcuantiueathcayhkiunggrar kywnhpyhermny.
akayayarngmukar luusarsny suutparkiu
hcayhcarhkyngngharmlar suutparahckiu
hkanhkyngngharng mimiaskkiuhcwn

luumyarkiu rwayhkyngngharng kywarlst-
nyhu mintayarmueat. yayrihkayarmy-
iusiurayarkkylhng tpyntayartiuhmhc
myarhcwarsayarluuapayarngtiunghngtkw
htiumyiumh htwkkywtayarmuuhcnytwng
timelleatsar bartimellamnyrhisaray luukn-
sny lmnarmharhtiung tayarngchrlay
eat. narjrkmyiasar yayrhurhikyayarngiu
kyarrrlyhng darwideatsartayaryayrhu
akynwupkiu kym snartayarmuuparhu
hckaynarlayeat. htiusuukiut tistsihcwar-
nayhcayhkyngnghar luuamaryatiusny
ngayarksuikyayarlly darwideat sar
tayar akynwupkiukymsnartayarmuu-
parhu sar hckayayarlaysayar yayrhusny
rptayarmuulyk htiusuukiuhkayarkhellhu
amintayarrhieat. suutpartiusny luuknki-
uhkayar mhciurimnhng htlayar. ngkiu
hkayartayarmuusnyhusiukyeat. htiususny
mimiawtkiu hkyuanpyelyhng ht yayrhuh-
tantayarsiuswareat. yayrhuklny sng abhysiu
pyuhcayliunsnyhu maytayarmuulyhng
arhngbhurar akynwupmykhckiumyn-
ghcayhkyngnghar pyutayarmuuparhu
luuknlyhayarklaysayar yayrhuk swarlayar.
sngatyaunknyhkyngsnny ngkiukympye-
humintayarmueat. htiauhkhkyngntwng
htiususny mykhci myng lmnayarktayars-
uliuklayeat.

11

yayrhurhnglmnyunghng anesanlwn-
tayarnghkayarnng bksnirwarsiu-
yarkkysayahkar tpyntayarnhck yayark-
tiukiut hcaylwhttayarmmuu ngstgiurhay
rhisayararwarsiuswarky. hturwarsiu-
yarklyhng abhysiumyhmhcebbhuusayar
mynyklay hkyynyharynglykrhisnykiu
ngstiusny hkykhkyngtwaylimmny. mynyky-
iukiut hpynysayarnghkany. suutpark
abhykayarnng isiupysunnyhu ngstgiuaarsiu-
lyhng shkngaliurhisnyhu pynpyayar kylayar.
htiusiuppyarylyhng suutiusny hkykhky-
ngpayliukmnyhu mharhtartayarmueat.
tpnyartartiusnyswar lmtanhkarpy-
gmhar hkynyhtarsayarmynyklaykiu
twapyelyhng myny kyukiut hpynykyeat.
htiaupar rpnaysayarluuahkyiutiuk abhyka-
yarnng mynykyiukiuhpynysnyhusiulyhng
yayrhuhmarhtartayarmuusnyatiung tpynta-
yartiusny pynpyayarpymh htiusuutiusny
ahkwngpaykyeat. yayrhuhantayarsiu
mynyklaykiasayarnghkell mimitiuawtkiu
mynykyayarpayarmhar tngkypelyhng
kiuytayarsny hctayarmueat. luuam-
yartiusny mimitiuawtkiulm hkngkyeat.
ahkyiutiusny shkciungshchktmyarkiu
hkut lm hkngkyeat. rhaynayarkliuk-
swarsayarsuutiuk hayarrhnnhpyhch-
caystny. htarwrbhurarareatahkwngnghng
kywtayarmuu sayarsuusny mngglarhi-
hcaystny. htarwrbhurarareatahkwngnghng

yhkutnylusayar ngartiuaabhdarwideat ni-
 ungngantayarsny mngglarrhicyay stny.
 kayarngkngbhwwgy hayarrhnhpyhch-
 caystnyhu kywaykyayarkyeat. yayrhusny
 yayrurhngmyiusiung bimarntayarsiung
 wngararrartiukiui kynyrrhtayarmuupye-
 lyhng miughhkyupsayarkyayarg tkiy-
 hhcparsayarsuutiunhngtkw baysnirwarsiu
 htwkkywtayarmuueat. nkhpynnay baysnir-
 warkhngpnyhcuansayar sngbhayarsph-
 npngkiuawaykmynglyhng. sngbhayarshp-
 nseswthkyinkarl m rayarksaysayarkyayarg
 htiaupng asekiutwaykayargntwaylimm-
 nyhu kywsarrayarksayarahkar arwkkiasar
 twaytayarmuusnyrhisayar yhkumhhcahc-
 nympt sngatasekiu abhysuomyhmh-
 carhcaynhngmintayarmuueat. tpnytayar
 tiusny lny kyarkyeat. yayrurhngmyiusiu
 rayarksayarahkar yayrhusny bimarntayar-
 siu wngtayarmuupelyhng bimarntayar
 rayarngwysayarsuutiukiui nhnghtu pwell-
 hcarhkuantiukiung hkyiungghkrayarngsa-
 yarsuutiueat htiungrarkiung twnlhell
 tayarmuu bimarntayarthell asayarkauekiu
 abhysuomyh msayarngmrwrkmnyakya-
 arng myhctartayar muulyk ngaraimekiu
 luuamyiumyiu sutayarngraraimhuu hka-
 yarwayarkyltanhu kymhcarlarsnymhut-
 layar. siusayarlny sngtiusny htiaimekiu
 htarpytwngphychcaykpyetkarhuu suan-
 mauwardpaytayarmuueat. kymppyusarnhng
 yjpurayarhitakyetiusnykyarlyhng kiuyt-
 aarkiui strsayarahkwngkiu rharkyankyeat.
 luuapayarngtiusny suanmauwardpay-
 tayarmuuhkyngkiu aanauminmayarsa-
 yarkyayarg htiusuutiusny kiuytayarkiu
 kyayarkrhwkyeat. nyahkynrayarksa-
 yarahkar myiupyngsiuhtwtayarmuueat.
 nannkahkyintwng lmswarkyhcnay sngb-
 hayarshpnpngsny amyhcmhhcswayhky-
 aarlykrhisnykiu myngkyeat. paytrusny
 stirlyhng arhngbhurarkynyrtayarmuapar.
 kyintayarmuusayar sngbhayarshpnpngsny
 swayhkyayarkparpyetkarhu lyhayarklayeat.
 yaurhuklny sngtiusnybhurarshngkiu
 yaarknyhkyngrhikyayar. ngaramhn-
 siusnykar akyngsuusny yuamharsa-
 yarhctnhngkng mimisiusnyatiungph-
 hemnyhu yuan kynylyk. htiauyargkiu
 nayrarmhrwaylayar pngly kylayarhusi-
 ulyhng htiusuusiuntyatiung hpyhclim
 mny. htiauyarngngarsiusnykar sngtiusny
 kyayiuukiurmnyhu yuankynysayarhc-
 itnhng sutayarngsmyh tiukiui rkylimny.
 sngtiusny sutayarngsayarahkar suut-
 parapyhctngghkwngrhilyhng suuapyhckiu-
 lwhtkylayar. lwhtlyhng kayarngkngbhuan
 rhitayarmuusayar sngtiuahbsny sngtiueat-
 apyhckiu lwhttayarmuumny. sngtiusny
 suuapyhckiu mlwhtlyhng kayarngkngb-
 huan rhitayarmuusayarsngtiuahbsny
 sngtiueat apyhckiu lwhttayarmmuuhu

mintayarmuueat. yayrurhngmyiusiu
 thpnrayarkkypyemh bimarntayartwng hc-
 ngkyanswartayarmuuhcnay yjpurayarhitakye
 kymppyusar luuakyeakelltiusny ahtanta-
 yarsiuuhknykp kiuytayarsny iamhumyarkiu
 abhyahkwngnhngpyusny. isiupyusa-
 yarahkwngkiu abhysuupay snnyhu may-
 lyhayarkkysayar yayrhuk ngarsnythcuan-
 thkukiumayuemny. sngtiuhpyaykylayar.
 hpyaylyhngiamhumyarkiu abhyahkwng
 nhng ngarpyusnykiu ngarpyayarmny.
 yayarhneat btitijantarsny bhurarkhpyhcs-
 layar. luukhpyhcslayar. iamaykiu hpyayky-
 layar hu mintayarmuueat. htiusuutiusny
 ahkyngghkyngsngghkyngky bhurarkhpyh-
 snyhu ngartiuhpyaylyhng sngtiusnyya-
 yarhn kiui abhykyayarmnyuansnyhu
 suumaylayuemny. luukhpyhcsnyhu ngar-
 tiuhpyaylyhng luumyarkiuayarkreat.
 yayarhnsny prayarhpk amhnhpyhcsny
 kiui luuapayarngtiusny ayuurhikyeathu
 ahkyngghkyngsngghkyngpyemh akwynup-
 timsiparhu yayrhuaarpnpyayarkyeat.
 yayrhuklny htiautuu iamhumyarkiu abhy
 ahkwngnhng ngarpyusnykiu ngarmpyayarhu
 mintayarmuueat.

12

htiauhkar upmaraarhpyng mintayarmuus-
 nykar luutesny hcpyhcuayarmnykiuh-
 ciukpyiu hcayarngrnkiu luppemh hcpy-
 hcsenyarkngkiutuuayeat. mhehkiur
 lnghcnngkiulnsayarklayeat. lupsayarngsa-
 yarsuutiui aar uuyarnykiunghar ahkyarsa-
 yarpynysuswarlayeat. karlahkyintnyhng
 lupsayarngsayaarsuutiui lkmh hcpyhcs-
 iuhkanhchayhkyngnghar suutiurhirarsiu
 ngsarkiu hcaylwhtlayeat. htiusuusny
 ngsarkiuubhmse riukpyemh lkhkynyl-
 whtliukkyeat. nayarkthpnahkyarsayar
 ngsarkiusuutiurhirarsiu hcaylwhtpy-
 nlyhng uuyarnychayarngtiusny hkelhnhgphc
 shpyng suueathkayarnngkiunh ayhkhk-
 wellpyemh lwhtkylukkyeat. ahkyarsa-
 yarsuungysarkiu hcaylwhtpy-
 nlyhng suuk-
 iustkyeat. ahkyarsayarngysarmyartiutwng
 ahkyiukiuriukkyeat. ahkyiutiukiustkyeat.
 htiauyayarngyarnyrhngsny mimihkyh-
 sartyayarktnyrhisaysnyhpyhc htiusuuti-
 usny ngarsarkiu aarnarkylimnyhusiu mimis-
 arkiu nayarksuan hcaylwhtlayeat. uuyarn-
 hcayarngtiuklny isuusny amwayhkanh-
 pyhceat. larky suukiu stkykunaan.
 htiusu suueat amwayuhcharkiu ngar-
 tiurkiylimnyhu ahkyngghkyngtiungp-
 ng uuyarnyrhngsarkiu bhmyuupymhst
 uuyarnpyngsiu htutphckyeat. siuhpyh-
 clyhng uuyarnyrhngsny abhysuupymny
 susnylar uuyarnychayarngtiukiui sutsng
 pyrhngpyemh htiauyayarnkiu ahkyarsa-
 yarsuutiuaar paylimny. tiukkiutny-
 lupsayarsuumyar pyhtarsayarkyayarksny

nayarkthpntiukhtayarng ahtwtahpyar siu
rayarkpyneat. htiumhusny htarwrb-
hurarpyutayarmuasayaramhuhpyhceat.
ngartiumykmhayarklnty aanaubhwyhpy-
hceathuusayarhckarkiuymhcar sngtiusny
mbhtbhuu slayarhu mintayarmuueat.
htiisuutiussny mimitiukiturnysayarng
htiupmarhckarkiu hayarpyayartayarmuus-
nykiu sisayarkyayarng kiuytayarkiu bhm-
sehkynghar rharkyankyeat. siusayarlny
hcuwayarsuutiuki kyayarksayarkya-
yarng ahtan tayarmh htwkswarkyeat. thpn-
hckarkiu hkyayarngmyayarng apyhcpyuhk-
ngkiurhkyngghar hparrirhelltiunhng
hayrudtpnyahkyiutiuki ahtantayarsuh-
caylwhtkyeat. htiusuutiussny hkynykp
arhngbhurar kiuytayarsnyshchcarhipareat.
abhysuukiumpyhmkyayark luumyknhark-
iuthayarkbhell bhurarshknggeattarlmkiu
hutmhnhcwarpytayarmuusnykiu aky-
wnuptiuisikypareat. kellsarbhurngaar
ahkwnskapslayar mskapslayar. akywnup-
tiussny skrmnylayar mskrmnylayarhu
maylyhayarkkyeat. kiuytayarsny htii
suutiueatlyhiuwhkhkyngkiu sitayarmuu-
lyhng sngtiussny ngarkuiabhykyayarng
hcuahcmnhayaryghkkyssny. daynar-
ritpyarkiu ngarkynybhii yuuhkellyhu
mintayarmuu suutiussnyyuuhkellyeat.
ipuan iliphcarakarbhsuueatpuan abhysu-
ueatliphcarhpyhcsnnyhu may tayarmuu-
lyhng kellsarbhurngeatpuan liphcarhpy-
hpcarsnyhu lyhayarkkysayar yayrhuklnty
kellsarbhurngeatuhchcarkiu kellsarbhurn-
gaar skpaykylayar. bhurarshknggeatuhch-
carkiu kar bhurarshkngaarskpaykylayarhu
mintayarmuusnykiu suutiussny aanauhkyn-
grhikyeat. htmyayarkrhngpynhkyngmrhi-
huu ayuurhisayar jddukelltiussnylny ahtanta-
yarsihhkynykp arhngbhurar luumysnykar
sarmrhibhell sayswar myarkynrhclyhng
saunyesny htiuminmkiiu simyuu ahcki-
uamyiumpytsknwhyhcaiyhu akywnuptiuaar
mayarrhayhcegrgrayhtarparye. nyeahcki-
uhkunhhyayarkrhipareat. ahckiuaakesny
minmhnghcuabnhk sarmrhibhellseylyhng
suueatmyarkiusuunyeakyesimyyu sarmrh-
ibhellsaypynlayeat. htiiatuut tiysuumhch
tyayarknayarktyayark hkunhcyayarksa-
yaryneahhgtiussny htii minmkiiusny
sarkiumkynrhchcayky. nayarksuan minm-
snylnysaylayeat. siuhpyhc htmyayarkrakarl
suutiussnyhtmyayarkkysayarahkar htiumin-
msny abhysuueat myarhpyhpcarmnyny.
htiuhkunhcyayarktiussny htiuminmnhng
hcuabnhkhkyngkiu pyukypyeu maylyha-
yarkkyeat. yayrhuklnty sngtiussnykymh-
carkiu narmlny bhurarshknggeatnkhkiuta-
yarkiu msisayarkyayarng mharsayaruuki
yuukyeat. sayhkyngmh htmyayarksa-
yarahkar hcuabnhkhkyngkiumpyu htimm-
yarpayhcarhkyngkiumpyu kayarngkngtmn
kellsiu hpyhckyeat. htiumhtpar saylwn-

sayarsuutiussny htmyayarkhkyngararmhar
bhurarshkngk ngarsny aarbyhaneat bhurar
ijarkeatbhurar yarkupeatbhurarhpyhcsnyhu
mayarrhayaar mintayarmuukyayarngkiu
mayarrhayeatkym hkyuanhkn sngtiussny
mbhtbhuuksayar. bhurarshkngsny say-
naysayarsuutiueatbhurarmhut askrhngsa-
yarsuutiueat bhurarhpyhctayarmuueat.
htiukyayarng sngtiussny alwnmharkysnyhu
mintayarmuueat. htiusiu swaynwayngyn-
ghkuankysnykiu kympyusartayarkysnykar
kiuytayarsny lyayark pthcwar pynpyayarta-
yarmuusnykiusimynghlyhng ahtantayars-
ihkynykp pnyttkartiutwng abhymnsayar
pnytsnysarmytsnnyhu maylyhayarkksayar
yayrhuk pnyttkartiutwng amytsuansayarp-
nythuuumuukar aiuisraylamyiu narhtayarb-
layar. ngartiueatbhurarshkngktarwrbhu-
rarsny tsuutnysayar htarwrbhurarhpy-
hctayarmuueat. htarwrbhurar sny tpart-
nyhpyhctayarmuueat. sngatbhurarshkng
htarwrbhurarkiu hciitnhluanakywngmell
uarnrhismyh ahcwmsstirhismyhnhng
hkyhclayar. ipnytsny phtmpnythpy-
hceat. htiumhtpar kiuynhnghepsi-
ungsayarsuuki kiuynhngamyhkhychla-
yarhuusayar dutiypnytsny phtm pny
nhngsbhayartueat. ipnyttiuhksarkye-
mytsayar pnytmrhihupyn mintayarmuueat.
kympyusarklnty arhngbhurar akyh-
ngchc kiuytayarsny lyayarkpthcwarmint-
ayarmuupye. bhurarshkngtsuutnyrhi-
tayarmuueat. htiiubhurarshkngmhtpar
ahkyarsayarbhurarshkngmrhi. htiiubhu-
rarshkngkiu hciitnhluanakywngmell uarn
rhismyh ahcwmsstirhismyhnhng hky-
hchkyng kiuynhnghepsiungsayarsuukiulny
kiuynhngamyh hkyhchkyngakysny mer-
hiusayaryjkayarngmh yjamyiumyutiuki
puujayarkhyngakynghktsar mytparsnyhu
lyhayarklayeat. htiusiu pnyarstinhng-
pynlyhayarkksnykiu yayrhysnysimngly-
hng sngsnybhurarshknggeat niungngan
tayarnhngmwayhu mintayarmuueat.
nayarkthpn abhysuumyhm maymylyhayark-
wanky. htiiuahkayayrhussny bimartayar
suanmauwardpaytayarmuuhcnytwng
hkrhctayarsny darwideatsar hpyh-
csnyhu kympyusartiussny abhykyayarng
siukysny. darwideathckarmhar htarwrbhu-
rark sngat rnsuutiuki sngathkyaytnggr
ngarmhkmhtarmhetitungaayarng ngarkl-
yarbhk htiungnaylayarhu ngareatshkngaar
mintayarmuusnyhu srnhngsayarwinyarnta-
yaraarhpyng darwidiussny. htiusiu darwid-
sny hkrhctayarkishkngghu hkyarlyhng
abhysiusuueatsarhpyhcsnyhu maytayar
muueat. luumyapayarngtiussny aar-
rwmmyayarksayarhctnhng hckartayarkiu
narhtayarkkyeat. htiusiusuanmauward-
payhcnnytwng thpnmintayarmuusnykar
kympyusartiuki rhayarkkylayar. suuti
sny rhnysayarangkyekiutlyk lnyhky-

nggharaliurhikyeat. jhayriusayhewar
 nhutskhkyngkiung pwellsbhng. trarhcrp-
 tiu myngmytsayarnayararhtiungrarkiu
 nhhsckkyeat. suutiusny mutsiumaimkiu
 luyuusimhcar apyhcmpayarhchayhky-
 ngghar rhnyhewarsayar phtnarhckarkiu
 rwtthkyeat. suutiusny sarkyehcwarsa-
 yardnkiu hkanrkymnyhu mintayarmueat.
 htiunayarkyayrhusny bhndartiukrhaymhar
 htitungtayarmuuhcnytwng luumyartiunsy
 kyayngwaykiu bhndar tiukhtellsiu
 swngkhksnykiu kynyrrhutayarmueat.
 ngwayrttsayar suuamyartiunsy myarhewar-
 swngkhkykeat. sngrellsayar mutsiumtya-
 yarkhsnylar tpellayarktsayarkyaynedng-
 garnhhcypyarkiu swngkhkyeat. kiuytayarsny
 tpyntayartiukiuhkayar ngarmhnsiusnykar
 bhndartiukhtellsiu swngkhksayar suu
 apayarngtiuhk htiusngrellsarmutsum-
 snysar swngkhkykellpye. akyayarngmukar
 htiusuapayarngtiusny mimitiukywywsayar
 hcnyhcimhtellknhtswngkhkykeat. htiu
 minmumukaralwngsngrellkykpng mimiask
 mwayhcraruhchcarrhismykhkiu swngkhky-
 laypyehumintayarmueat.

13

kiuytayarsny bimarntayarmh htwkkyw-
 tayarmuusayar tpyntayartyayarkk
 arhngbhurarkyny rhutayarmuupar. er-
 arkyayarkkyetkar erartiukkyetkarhu
 lyhayarklyhng yayrhuk ikyehcwarsa-
 yartiuksayarngtiukiung sngsnyyhkumyngreat.
 mhpymhkybhell kyayarkthkupayarmhar
 thkumyhmtny mnayrhumintayarmueat.
 htiunayarksanlwngtayarngpayarmhar bi-
 marntayarrhayruhtiungtayarmuuhcny
 paytru yarkup yayarhn andyaytiuk
 htiuahuarartiunsy abhykarlmh hpy-
 hcmykiung htiuahuararhismyhtiunsy
 pynyhcuanhkyinnesayar ahkar abhy-
 puppnimitpayarhtwnmnykiung amin-
 rhitayarmuuparhu ahkyarsuumparbell
 lyhayarkkyeat. yayrhuklny sngtiukiua-
 hysuumyhmhnyhpyarhchayhkyngnghar
 stippyukylayar. amyarsayarsuutiuk ngarsny
 imnysayarsuuhpyhceathusiulyk ngareataya-
 yargkiusayarnng payarlar shpyng lum-
 yartiukiung lnyhpyarkylimny. sngtiunsy
 hchctiukkyayarnngkiung hchctiukhkansa-
 yarsitngghckarkiu kyarrsayarahkar hciurim
 tunluphkyngmrhikyng htiusiuhpy-
 hcrmy. siusayarlny asuansnymhpyhcsay.
 luutmyiunhngtmyiu tniungngannhng
 tniungnganrnbhkpyukylimny. arprp-
 tiu myaykyelhuphkyng hpyhc limny.
 ahcarhkayarnngparhkyngnghng mngy-
 immskhkyngtiunsynly hpyhckylimny.
 htiuahuarartiunsy dukhk sngrellhkyngreat
 ahcauehpyhcsny. sngtiunsy kiuykiu-
 iustipyukylayar. akyayarngmukar
 sngtiukiung lwtruansiupnhankylim mny.

trarhcrptiu riukkylimny. htiusuutiaaar
 sksayhpyhcmnyakyayarnng sngtiunsynw-
 mng rhngbhurnghtansiu ngarkyayarnng
 rayarkylimny. ewangaylitarkiu
 rhayuehewar luumyiuapayarngtiuaarha-
 yarrlimny. sngtiukiung apnhanhkyngnghar
 piu sayarnng kysayarahkar abhysuupayar-
 siurmnykiung mhciurimkyngnghng. rhaymswk
 msngkhkyngkyngnghng. htiuhknhkyngtwng
 sngtiursayarahckarkiu sngtiualialyayark
 pyayark kysymhnut snrhngsayarwinyarny-
 tarsny pyayartayarmueat. htiukarl
 nyeahckiuhyng tyayarkkiutyayark say-
 hchayhkyngnghar aplimny. abhsnylny
 mibhkiurnbhkpyu sayhchaykylimny. lu-
 uapayarngtiunsynly ngareatnarmkyayarnng
 sngtiukiungmunkylimny. akyngsuusny
 asuantiung aayarnngnykyngreat. htiusuunsy
 kytngkhkyngsiurayarklimny. prayarhp-
 kdanyaylhayarsnyatiung hpykse ttsayar
 rwanrharrbhwyarsny mnaysngsayararp
 hciuknaysnykiung sngtiumpyngryhng kymh-
 carkiuynny sayarsuunsy narlnyparhchay.
 htiusiumyngryhng yudpyng rhisayar
 suutiunsy tayarngpayarsuupaykyhchay. aim-
 miupayarmharhisayarsuunsy aimhtellsiu
 msng hchayngghng. aimhtellk thcuant-
 hkukiu yuuhkyngnghar mwngchayngghng.
 lyrhisayarsuulny mimiawtkiuyyuhky-
 ngghar nayarksiumpynhchayngghng. htiu-
 nayark kiuywnsayarnngsayarminmhng
 niuhciusuungryhisayar minmtiusny al-
 wnhkkylimny. sngtiung pyayrsayarahkyin-
 sny sayarnngkarl mkyrmnyakyayarnng
 sutayarnngkylayar. akyayarngmukar
 bhurarshkng hpnsngtayarmuusayar km-
 haruemhch yhkutiungaayarngmhpyhchch-
 puu nayarklny mhpyhcltansayardukhsny
 htianayrkkarl hpyhclimny. htiukarlkiu
 bhurarshkngsny tarrhnyhchaylyhng abhysu-
 umyhmhltwntunggrar. rwayhkytyayarmuusa-
 yar suutiuaabhiualinghar htiukarlkiu
 tiuhcaytayarmuumny. htiauhkar suutpark
 iarp hkrhctayarrhisny htiaurphhisnyhusia-
 yarlnymyuanynghng. akyayarngmukar
 hkrhctayareat ayayarnngkiusayarnngsarsu-
 unghng mihcsarprayarhpktiunsy payarlar
 rwayhkyysayarsuutiukiung pykylimny.
 sngtiunsy stippyukylayar. htiukayayarn-
 gararrhismyhiuk ngarpyayarnngpye.
 htiukarleat dukhksngrellhkyng nayarkmh-
 naysny miuklimny. lsnyarayarnngmpay.
 kayarnngkngkyytiunsy kykylimny. ka-
 yarnngkngthkiutiunsy tunlupkylimny.
 htiauhkar luusarsnykyehcwarsayarb-
 huntnhkiu aarnubhayarkiusayarnnglyk
 miughtimkiuhce kywlar tayarmuunsnykiu
 myngrkylimny. htiauhkar luusarsny
 mimitmntiukiung hchaylwhtshpyng mimir-
 wayhkyysayarsuutiukiung arplaymknhar
 kayarnngkngaayark htkwnkyngtiuhmhkayar
 hcuruanhchaytayarmuultan. sngbhayarsh-
 pnpngkiu ahewellpyu puansksaythkuk-

iumht kylayar. sngbhayarshpnpngsny
 ahkk alkn arwkpayarksayarahrak nway-
 larknesnykiu sngtiusikyeat. htiuntyuu
 htiukyayarngararmyarhpyhcsnykiu myn-
 grylhng luusarsnytanhkarwtiungaayarn
 anesiu rayarktayarmuusnykiu simht kyla-
 yar. ngaramhtsiusnykar yhkuphyhsayar
 luumyarmkunmhe htiukyayarngarar-
 aluanhcuantiusny hpyhcky limmny.
 kayarngkngnhngmyaykyemntysayarlny
 ngarhckartnylimmny. htiuahkyinnarrek-
 iukar hkmnytayarmhtparabhysuumyhmsi.
 kayarngkngtmnmymarmsi. sartayr lnymsi.
 htiuahkyinkarlsny abhyahkar rayarkmnykiu
 sngtiusisayarkyayarn stipyusutayarn
 lyk hcayarnngaykylayar. upmarkar
 luutuesny ahkyarsayarpynysiu swarm-
 nyakyanrhisnyhng mimiaimkiu ngysarti
 lksiuap suutiusayarngrwkhcraramhukiu
 aseasehkwelhlhkhceman tanhkarmhuuk-
 iuhcayarnngayhcayhu mharhtarpyemh
 swarsnyhpyhc aimrhngsny nyueahkyin
 snhkayarnghkyin kykuetwnhkyin
 nannkahyintiutwng abhyahkyin larmnykiu
 sngtiusisayarkyayarn hcayarnngayky-
 layar. siumhutamtmtmellar sngtiuaip-
 pyayarsnykiutwaylimmny. hcayarn-
 naykylayarhu sngtiuaar ngarsiusnyatiung
 hkpsimsayarsuutiuaar ngarsiusnyhu min
 tayarmuueat.

14

htiunayarknhhckrlwnlyhng pshkarajump-
 wellrhieat. yjpurayarhitakyetiunhng
 kympyusartiusny kiuytayarkiu abhy-
 siu priyayaarhpyng bhmse straannnyhu
 rharkyankyeat. siusayarlny luumyartiusny
 runrnghkthpyhcmnykiu hciurim pwell-
 naytwng mpyunhnguehupyarsiukeyeat.
 baysnirwartwng rhimunanmyrhisayar lu-
 unuueataim kiuytayarrhitayarmuusnyhpyhc
 minmtayark sny abhiumyarhcwarhtiu-
 sayar nardusemwhayhchcnhngpynysayar
 kyayarkhpyuuhkwktluankiu yuuhkell
 kiuytayarsny hcarpwellnarmhar lyayarn-
 tayarmhcnpy kyayarkhpyuuhkwngkiuhk-
 wellpyemh hkayarngtayarpayar swnla-
 yarngyeat. ahkyiutiusny dayarshcithis-
 nyhpyhc htiusemwhaykiu abhykyayarn-
 gakyiumellsuanhcaysny. daynarriapyarsuan-
 rarmksayar abhiunhnggrayarn sngrellsa-
 yarsuutiuaar payhcrarkayarnsnyhu siu
 htiuminmkiuapyhchtngkyeat. yayrhuklny-
 htiuminmkiurhichaytar. abhykyayarn-
 hayarngrhkkysny. suusny ngar kayarngsa-
 yaramhukiu pyupye. sngrellsayersuutiusny
 sngtiuahcnryhikyeat sngtiualurhisnyatiung
 suutiuaarkyayjuupyniung eat. ngar-
 muukar sngtiuahcnryhisnymhut. iminmsny
 ttniungsnhyupye. ngaralayarngkiu
 snggyiuhmnyhu pyngsngghkyngngghar
 ngarkiuykiu semwhay nhng luunhngstny.

ngaramhnsiusnykar ewangaylitrarkiu
 myaytpyngluantwnghayasayara prptiu
 iminmkiu aayarkmayhcrabhui suupyusa-
 yariamhukiu kyarpyayarkyltanhuminta-
 yarmuueat. htiuahkar tpytayartkiypn-
 hchparawngphpyhsayar yudrhkarrrtsny
 kiuytayarkiuaphkyngngghar yjpurayarhi-
 takyetiuhntansiu swarlayeat. htiusuutiusny
 kyarlyngwmmayarksayarhchitri ngway-
 paymnyhu wnhkankyeat. htiunayark
 asngstg sayarakhkyinkarl kiuytayarkiu
 abhysiuaprmnyynyhu rharkyanlyknayeat.
 pshkarsungykiu stsayarnaytnyhuusa-
 yar ajumpwellphtmnay tpytayartiusny
 ahtantayar siu hkyinykp kiuytayarsny
 pshkarpwellkiu hcartayarmuubhiuar
 abhyarp akywnuptiusny swar pyngsng-
 cayhkyngngghar aliorhitayarmuusnyhu
 maylyhayarkksayar kiuytayarsny tpy-
 tayarnnhcyayarktiukihcaylwht sngtiusny
 myiuh tellsiuswarky. rayaiu sayarngsa-
 yarsuuki twaylimmny. htiusuunayarsny
 liuk suuwngsayar aimsiunwngpyemh ngarkiu
 ngartpy tiunhngtkw pshkarpwellkiu
 hcarsayarensny ahkn kar abhymhrhisny.
 srark maysnyhu aimrhngkiu pyayarkyla-
 yar. htiusuusny asngpyngsnglykrhisayar
 ahtkahknkyekiupylimmny. htiuahkn ngar-
 tiubhiu pyngsngkylayarhu mintayarmuueat.
 tpytayartiusnyswar myiuh tellsiunwngly-
 hng hckartayaratungtway pshkarpwellkiu
 pyngsngkyeat. nyueyanahkyinrayarkmh
 tpytayartkiyp nhchpartunhngatuu ky-
 wlatayarmuueat. hcarpwelllyayarn
 hcarnaykyhcnytwng yayrhuk ngaramh-
 nsiusnykar sngtiuaawngphpyhc ngarnhngatuu
 hcarsaysuu thcuantayarksny ngarkiu
 apnhanlimmnyhu mintayarmuulng tpy-
 tayartiusny wmmny akywnuplayar
 akywnuplayarhu tyayarknayarktyayark
 aseasemaylyhayarkkyeat. kiuytayarklny
 tkiypnhchparawngphpyhc ngarnhngatuu
 punkntwng nhiuksayarsuusny ngarkiu
 apnhanlimmny. kymhcarlarsnyatiung
 luusarsny swarmny. siusayarlny lu-
 usarkiu apnhanaysarsuusny amngglar-
 rhieat. htiusuusny bhwarmyngghky-
 gkiu mhhkanrlyhnganaysar kayarngsnyhu
 mintayarmuueat. htiuahkarhcarlyk-
 naykyhcnytwng yayrhushnymunkiyuu
 kyayjuutayarkiuhyemwmpyemh munki-
 uhpell imun karngareatkiuhpyhcheat.
 yuuhcarkylayarhu mintayarmuulky tpyta-
 yartiuar paytayarmuueat. hkwkklunyyuu
 kyayjuutayarkiuhyemwmpyemh suutiuaar
 paytayarmuulhng htiusuurhisnyhtiusny
 sayarkkkyeat. kiuytayarklny ihkwkklun
 yarmytrarschnhngsiung luumyarabhiuali-
 unghar swnsayar ngareat aswayhpyhcheat.
 ngaramhnsiusnykar ihcypychernmyiushckiu
 bhurarshkngatniungngantayar ngarm-
 sayarkmh naytiung aayarn yhkumhch
 thpnnngarmsayarkrhu mintayarmuueat.

htiunayarksehkyngsiupyemh sanlwn-
tayarngsiu htwkswarkyeat. htiuahkar
yayrhukluny kymhcarlarsnykar siuhtinkiu
ngarriukst siutiusny kwelwlwngky limm-
nyhu rayhtarsnyhnganye ynaynyntwng
sngtiu rhimsyhsny ngarkyayarng hcit-
pykkylimmy. siusayarlny ngarsnyht-
myayarkpyemh sngtiurhay garlilelppyny-
siuswarmnyhu mintayarmuusayar paytruk
isiurhismyhtiusny hcitpykksayarlny
akywnupsny hcitmpykarhu lyhayark
layeat. yayrhukluny ngaramhnsiusnykar
ynaynyntwngpng kyksynnhckyimmtwn-
mhe sngsny suan kymmyayarkaayarng
ngarkiuongngpylimmnyhu mintayarmuul-
hng paytruk kiuytayarhngtkw sayrsayarlny
akywnupsny kiuytayariumngyngmpyparhu
sar hkiunghkansayarhckarnhng lyha-
yarkpyneat. htiusuapayarngtiusnylny
htiunntuulyhayarkkyeat. htiuahkar
gayshaymnarpsiarayarkkylyhng kiuyta-
yark ngarsutayarngchentywng sngtiusny i
arp htiungnaykylayardu tpytayaritiuaar
mintayarmuupyemh paytru yarkup ya-
yarhntiukiuhkayarswar minmayartway-
wayhkyng hcitpuupnhkyngsiu rayarktayar
muueat. htiuahkar ngarsnysaylayarkaa-
yarnghcitnhluan alwnnyhiungyhkyngriheat.
iarp hcayarngnaykylayar hu tpyta-
yarsuanyayarkitiuaar mintayarmuu htiuh
annnygylwnpynlyhng myaypayarmhar
pywpw aiuabhhkmnyrtayar kiuytayarsny
aluanhcuantiukiuttniungtayarmuueat.
ihkwkkiu akywnupmhlwhelltayarmu-
par. siusayarlny akywnupaliurhisnyatiung
mhpypcarhcaynhng. kiuytayaraliurhisny-
atiung hpyhparhcaysayarhuu htiuahkyin
narre sny miminhnglwnswarniunglyhng
lwnswarparmnyakyayarng sutayarngta-
yarmuupyemh pynlar tpytayaritiusny
appiyayarkly naykysnykiutwaytayarmu-
lyhng rhimun sngsny appiyayarslayar.
tnarrehknmyhhcayarngnayhkyngnghar
mhcwmmiungslayar. hcuanhcmnhayarn-
grhkhkyngnng hng knglwtmnyakyayarng-
sutayarngly hcayarngnaykylayar. hcit
winyarney kar hcaytnarrhingyarsayarlny
kiuymuukar aarnnysnyhu paytruaminta-
yarmuupyemh thpnswar rhaymywk-
siusnynntuu sutayarngtayarmuueat.
htiunayark tpytayaritiurhirarsiuypn
suutiuisny mykhcilaylanshpyng thpnaip-
pyayarlyknyayk snykiu twaytayarmuueat.
suutiuisny abhysiu lyhayarkrmnykiu msiky.
suankyimmyayarkaayarng suutiurhirarsiu
pynlarlyhng yhkuaippyayarnyimwphwar-
naykylayar. amhulwn pye. luusarkiu
siusayarsuutiulksiu apnhansayarahkyin ra-
yarklarpye. htky. ngartiusnyswarkykunaan.
ngarkiu apnhansayarsuusny rayarklarpye
mintayarmuueat. htiusiu mintayarmuuhc-
nytwngpng tpytayar tkyiphnhparawng-
pyhcsayar yudrhkarrutnhngatuu yj pura-

yarhitakye kympyusrar. luuapayarngtiusny
htarnhngdutmyarkiukiunglyk hkykhkyn-
glarkyeat. kiuytayarkiuapnhansayarsuuk
ngarnmsayarsuusny yayrhupnghpyhceat.
suukiubhm luanhkyuanhcwar sayarnng
swarkyhu htiusuutiuaar amhtpayhkellsny-
atiung suusny rayarklyhng kiuytayarnngsi-
uhkykhkyng hkynykp arhngbhurar arhngb-
hurarhisiulyk nmlayeat. htiusuutiuisny lar
kiuytayarkiuswellkiung bhmsekyeat. anar
rpnaysayar suutyayarksny htarkiu swell-
htutpyelyhng yjpurayarhitmngat kywnt
yayarkkiu hkutshpyng narwkpptlayeat.
yayrhukluny sngtiusny htarykiu bhmskellsiu
ngarkiuubhmaansayarngghar htarnhngdut-
myarkiu lk hcwellyklarkysnytkar ngarsny
bimarntayar naytiungsuanmauwardpay-
lyk sngtiualy rhinayhcnayhkar sngtiusny
ngarkiu mbhmmseky. iakyayarnngararkar
kymhcarpynhcuannmyakyayarngtynyhu
htiuluumyarkiu mintayarmuueat. htiuahkar
tpnytayarapayarngtiusny kiuytayarki-
uhcwnphc pyakyeat. lulngtyayarksny
hcayarnghntnykiusar wtlyk nayarktayarsi-
uliuksnyhpyhc mnglulngtiusny htiululngkiu
bhmsekyeat. suusnylny hcayarnngki-
uhcwnphc awtmrhibhell lulngtiulkmh
htwkpypaylayeat. htiusuutiuisny yayrhukiu
yjpurayarhitmnghtansiu sayarnngswarkyeat.
htiunnghtan yjpurayarhit akye lu-
uakyeakell kympyusrarapayarngtiusny
hcnwaykyeat. paytrusnylny yjpara-
yarhitmngat aimueatwngsiutiungaayarnng
kiuytayarnhngwayhwar luuk pyelyhng
mnglulngtiunhngtauhhtiungmelhuanlayeat.
yjpurayarhitakyetiunhng lwhtararrhiapa-
yarngtiusny yayrhukiu strmnyakyayarng
sk saykiu rharsayarlnymtwayky. luum-
yartiusny mmhnsayarsksaykiu hkankysa-
yarlny suutiueat sksayhkanhkyksnymnye.
ahkyiutiusnyht isuuk luutiulkhpyng lupsa-
yar ibimarntayarkiu ngarhpyiuhpyk luu-
tiulkhpyng mlupsayarbimarntayartsuuki
tnysayarkmnyhu pyayarsiusnykiu akywnup-
tiukyarrparpyehu sksayhkankyeat. siusa-
yarlny suutiueat sksayhkanhkyksny mnye.
yjpurayarhitmngsny aly mttphth sngsny thk-
wnmyhpynmppyayarslayar. isuutiuisny ab-
hysiusksayhkanhksnyhu yayrhukiuamaylyhng
kiuytayarsny thkwnmyhpynmppyayartayarm-
muubhell titsithcwarnayeat. thpnypura-
yarhitmngk sngsny hkrhtayartnyhuasartay-
ar mhnslayarhu myaappynlyhng yayrhuk
mhneat. nayarnngkarl luusarsny tnhkiuta-
yareatkyarbkhktitunglyk miughtimkiu hce
kywlarsnykiu sngtiunmyngkytanhu mintay-
armuueat. htiuahkar yjpurayarhitmngsny
mimiawtkiu sutlykabhysksaykiu liusaysny.
bhurarkiu lwnkyuupyayarsayarkhckarkiu
sngtiukyarrpye. abhysiuhtngmhtkysnyhu
maymyn lyhng kiuytayarsny asyahkan-
htiukkyayarngkiu htiusuapayarngtiusny

hcerngkyeat. htiuahkar ahkyiutiusny
 kiuytayarkiu tantwaynhnghtwaykkyat.
 myknhartayarkihpuanpyelyhng lksenhng
 htiulyk prayarhpkpyu hayartayarmuaparhu-
 siukyeat. mnglungtiusnylny partayarkiu
 lknhngputky eat. paytrusnyayarkmhar
 aimuerhihcnay yjpurayarhitmnggeat ah-
 cayaparminmtayarksny lar paytrusny
 melhuanlyknaysnykiu myngsayarahkar
 suukihcayhckaykny sngsnylny narjrk
 myiasaryarhunhng payarngbhayarsa-
 yarsuuhpyhcsnyhu siulyhng paytruk
 sngpyayarsayarararkiungarmsi narm-
 nyhu ngyngkhuanpyemh aimuerhaysi-
 uhtwksayar kyktwnlayeat. nayarkthpn
 ahcayaparminmsny paytrukiumyngly-
 hng anar rpnaysayarsuutiuaar isusny
 htiusuuti awngphychsnyhusiasayar.
 paytrusny thpnngyngkhuanpyneat htiuna-
 yark myarmkyaranar rpnaysayarsuutiuk
 akyhcnghchc sngsny htiusuutiawngph-
 pyhceat. sngsny garlilelluuhpyhceat.
 sngchkarlntuueathu paytrukiusiukly-
 hng paytruk sngtiupayarsayarsuukiu
 ngarmsiuh dhitharnpyukyinsiusynay-
 ark thpnkyktwnlayeat. yayrhu kyksny
 nhckymtwnmhe sngsnyuankymmya-
 yarkaayarng ngarkiu ngynpylimnyhu
 mintayarmuasayarhckarkiu paytrusny
 stirshpyng hkayarngkiuhkyuanngiukyway-
 layeat.

15

nannkahkyintwng yjpurayarhitakyetiusny
 msiungmngbell luuakyeakell kymypusar
 lwhtararhiapayarngtiunhng tiungpnghkyn-
 gkiupyu yayrhukiuhkynynhayarngpyelyhng
 piltmnghtansiu sayarngswar apliukkyeat.
 piltmngk sngsny yudrhngbhurng mhnsla-
 yarhu kiuytayarkiumaylyhng mngkye-
 mayсны atiungmhnsnyhu mintayarmueat.
 yjpurayarhitmngkyetiusny myarhcwarsa-
 yaraphyckiutngkyeat. thpniltmngk sngsny
 thkwnkiumpyhn mpyayarslayark. sngtbhk
 abhmyh layark sksayhkankysnykiu kyny-
 parhu maymnpayarsiusayarlly hckarthk-
 wnkiumpyntayarmmuusnykiu piltmngsny
 aanaulayeat. htiupwell myiunmngsny
 akynyhtarsayarsuutiutwng luomyarta-
 yarngsayar suutyayarkyayarkkiu lwhttteat.
 htiuahkar punkn luaskkiustsayar apyh-
 cngsayar barrbbamnyrhisayar suutyayark
 sny punknsayarapayarngbhayartiunhngkw
 akynyhkanlykrhieat. luapayarngtiusny
 mimitiuaar pyumyellpyuparmnyakyayarn-
 gaayarhch tayarngpnasayarahkar piltmngk
 sngtiusny yudrhngbhurngkiu lwhthcayhky-
 ngsayarlly pynmayeat. abhykyayarn-
 gisumaysnyhuumuukar yjpurayarhi-
 takyetiusny mmarlisayarthcithng yayrhuk-
 iuapnhankyayarnkusiseat. piltmngsny
 yayrhukiumlwht barrbbkiu lwhthcayhky-

gnghar yjpurayarhitakyetiusny luuahcu
 awaykiu nhiasayarkyeat. thpniltmngk
 yudrhngbhurnghu sngtiuhkayarwayarsa-
 yarsuukiuabhyisiupurmnynyhu maymyn
 sayar htiusuapayarngtiuk suukiu lk-
 warkptiungmhar riukhtarparhu hckyeat.
 piltmngkly abhykyayarnngny abhyapy-
 hckiu pyubhisnyhu maylyhng htiusuukiu
 lkwardptiungmhar riukhtarparhu luum-
 yartiusny sar hckyeat. piltmngsnylny
 luumyartiueathtciukiu pyayhchayhky-
 gnghar aliurhi barrbbkiu suutiuaar
 lwhthlay eat. yayrhukiukar riukpyely-
 hng lkwardptiungmhar thcayhkyngnghar
 apliuklayeat. htiuahkarhchcsuurelltiusny
 kiuytayarkiu pyelltayarrriuantnyhuusa-
 yar aintayarueatwngsiu sayarn-
 gswar hchcsuurelltptiukiu hcuruanhcapymh
 kiuytayaraar nemayarngsayarawtkiuthcay
 suupngnhngrksayar uerhckiutngpyelyhng
 yudrhngbhurng kiuytayarsny mngglarrhi-
 caystnyhu kayarngyehckarkiu pyarkyeat.
 hkayarngtayarkiu kyuuuannhng riukhkyng
 tanhtwaynhnghtwayhkyng rhaytayarmhar
 duhtayark pywpwhkyng kiulny pyukyeat.
 htiusiu kiuytayarkiu pykypysnyayark
 nemayarngsayarawtkiuhkywt awttayarkiu
 wt pynhchaypyelyhng lkwardptiungmhar
 riukhtarhkyngnghar htutswarkyeat.
 aarlayjndyuhng ruhpuet abhrhimu-
 namnyrhisayar kuraynaypynysartya-
 yarksny tayarrwarmh lar lmswarsnykiu
 suutiusnytwaylyhng aniungpyu lkward-
 ptitungtayarkiu htmhchaykyeat. uehka-
 yarngkhwanarphu siuliusayar gayarsgayars
 arpsiu kiuytayarkiu sayarngswarpyemh
 murnnhngraysayar hcpyhcrnykiu kiuy-
 tayaraar sayarkhcmsayarnghar paylyhng
 mhkanbell naytayarmueat. lkward-
 ptiumghar riukhtarpyelyhng awttayarkiu
 hcarraytanhky aseasetiuaar wayhpn kyeat.
 kiuytayarkiu lkwardptiungmhar riukkysa-
 yarahkyinkar nannkthkyktnyahkyinhpy-
 hcsny. apyhcbhayarpsayar kmbynliph-
 carhkykhuumuukar yudrhngbhurnghu
 rayhtarstny. kiuytayarnhngtkw htarpy-
 nhchayarktiukiu lkyartayarbhktyayark
 lkwelltayarbhk tyayark lkwardptiungmhar
 riukhtarkyeat. htiusiu mtrarsayarsu-
 utiunhng raytwkwnghkyng siurayarksnyhu-
 siusayar kymhcarhkyksny pynhchuanhkyng-
 siu rayarkstny. lmmharswarsayarsuutiukly
 hell bimarntayarkiu hpyiuhpyk suan-
 rkatwngtwng tnsayark pynsaryarsu-
 kiuykiukiuykytnglayar. lkwardptiungmh
 snglayarhu mimitiuhkayarngkiunyh
 krellrsayark hckarnhng pyayarsuukyeat.
 htiusnytu yjpurayarhitake kymypusar-
 tiuk isusny suutpartiukiu kyntgtt eat.
 kiuykiukytngniungpartkar. ngartiumyng
 yuankynyhchayhkyngnghar isayrlhngb-
 hurng tnyhuasayar hkrhtayarsny lkward-
 ptiumgh yhkusngparlayarhu ahkyngghky-

gpykyppu pyayarsiukyeat. kiuyta-
yarnhngtkw lkwardptiungmhar riukhtarsa-
yarsuutiisnylny kellrellpyhctngkyeat.
mwntnyahkyinmhhc suanhkykteahkyin-
tiungaayarnng myaytpyngluan mhayarn-
miuaktihpyhclayeat. suanhkykteahkyin
yayrhuk eli eli larmrharbhksarnihu kyesa-
yarasannhng kywaykyayartayar muueat.
ankkar akwynupbhurar akwynupbhurar
abhykayarnng akwynupkiuhcwnphcta-
yarmuusnyhu siu liustny. anarrpnaysayar
suuahkyiutiusnykyarlyhng suusnyeliy-
kiuhkayarsnyhusiukyeat. luutyayarsny
pyayraymhiuthtwaykiu puannnyhng
pyynhcapyelyhng kyuuluanhpyartp kiuy
tayaraar sayarkhcimsayarnghar paylyk rhih-
caytayar. eliyisny suukihkyuuhkyngnhar
larmnymlarmnykiu kynykykunaanhisiueat.
yayrhushnykyesayarasannhng kywaykya-
yar askhkyuptayarmuueat. htiuahkar
bimarntayareat kularkarsny ahtkhcwn-
mhaayarkhcwntiungaayarnng hcutkwell-
layeat. htiusiukywaykyayar askhkyupta-
yarmuukyayarnngkiu rhaytayarrpnaysayar
tpmhuusnymynglyhng henghche isusny
bhurarshkngcatsartayarmhnpayeat hu-
siueat. minmahkyiutiusnylny htiuar-
pawaykkyinyrhu naykyeat. htiuminmtiut-
wng kiuytayarsny garlilellpynymhar rhi-
tayar muuhcny nayarktayarsi alupaky-
wayliuk sayar margdlmarri yarkupn-
gynhngyayarseat amihpyhcsayar marrinh-
gharluantiumhhc nayarktayar yayrurh
lngmyiusiu liuklarsayarahkyarminmyarl-
ny parkystny. htiunaykar abhitnaynyhu-
usayar prkkellnayhpyhcsayarkyayarnng
nyahkyinayarkmh asrayrhisayar lwhtarar-
rhi arimselfmyiasar yayarspsny bhu-
rarshkngcatniungngantayarkiu myayar
lngsayersuuhpyhcsynhng pimltnghtansiu
rellrnhgchwarwng yayrhueat alayarngt-
ayarkiu tayarnglayeat. yayrhushnyy hku-
pingsaysnykiu piltmngsny aanauhkyn-
grhishpyng tpmhuuukiuhkayar saysny kar
kyarpyelacharhumayeat. saykyayarnngkiu
tpmhuuhckarhpyngsilyhng alayarngt-
ayarkiu yayarspaarappayeat. yayarspsny
kiuytayarkiuhy mimiwyhkellsayar pithkya-
yarnhngptrhcapyelyhng kyayarkhtwngsayar
sngkhyungtwngtelltmmharhtar twng kya-
yarkkiulhimhtarlayeat. margdlmarri
yayarsayeat amihpyhcsayarmarritiusny
alayarngtayarhtarrararpsiu kynyrrhu kyeat.

16

upusnaylwnmh margdlmarri yarku-
peatamihpyhcsayar marrinhng rharluantius-
nywar alayarnng tayarkiu limhkyngnghar
nansarmyiuukiuwpyelyhng hkunhcrkwtng
phtmnayrknaannhchayarchayar nayhtwksa-
yarahkyin sngkhyungtayarsiuswarkyeat.
htiuminmtiuk twngw pitsayarkyayarkkiu

abhysuulhimhln paymnyynyhu ahkyn-
ghkyng pyayarsiupyemh kynyrrhulyhng
htiukyayarsny lhimhlnlykrhisnykiu myn-
gkyeat. htiukyayarkkaralwnkyesayarkya-
yark hpyhctstny. minmtiusny twnghtells-
uwnngkyppyelyhng lungntayarksny hpyuueh-
ngrhnylyarsayarangkyekiu wt lyklkyarbhh
htiungsnkyiumyng htitln minmayarhkyn-
gsiu rayarkkyeat. htiusuukny htitln-
minmayarhkyngrmhikynhng. lkwardp-
tiungmhar stsayarnarjrkmyiasar yayrhukiu
sngtiurharkyeat. htiusuusny htmyayark-
tayarmuupye. iarpmrhi. alayarngtayar
htarrarar kiukynykylayar. sngtiurhay-
garlilellpynysiu kywtayarmuukyayarnngkiu
paytrumhhc tpyntayartiuar swarpya-
yarkiyayar. ahtkkmintayarmuusnyatiung
htiupny sngtiusny kiuytayarktiutwaymy-
ngrkylimmnyhu pyayar siueat. htiuminmtius-
nylny sngkhyungtayarmhhtwk tunlhuplyk
minmayartwaywaylyk pyaykyeat kya-
yarklnsayarkyayarnng abhysuukimyh mpya-
yarmsiuky. kiuytayarsny hkunhcrkwtng
phtmnayrk hcayarchayarahkyinhntmya-
yarkpyemh ahtk ntsiu hkunhchayarkkiu
nhnghtuttayarmuusayar margdlmarri-
aar rhayuehchwarkiuykiuytayarmuueat.
marrilnyswar kiuytayarnhng payarngha-
yarsaysuutiisny nynyntwarngliukywaylyk
naykyhcnny twng suutiuaarhtiusitngkiu
kyarpyayarlareat. kiuytayarsny askrhng-
tayarmuusnykiung marrisny kiuytayark-
iumyngsrnykiung suutiuy snykyarlyhng
myuanky. htiunayark tpyntayarmhchya-
yarktiusny tayarwarsiuswarhcnytng
kiuytayarsnyhkyarnsayar arayarnngkusa-
yarnglyk kiuykiupytayarmuueat. su-
tiusny pynlar ahkyarsayartpyntayartiuar
htiustngkiu kyarpyayarsayarlmyuanbhell
naykyeat. htiunayark tkyiptarsaysu-
tiusny hcarpwell lyayarnghchcnytng
kiuytayarkkiupytayarmuu ht myayark-
lykrhisayar kiuytayarkiumyskaysarsu-
tiueat hckarkiumyunsayarkyayarnng su-
tiuyuanttsayarhcit hkiungmarsayarhcitkiu
suanm apyhtngtayarmuupyemh sngtiusny
layarkeniungnganarprp rhismyhsiuswar
waynayysttwarpayarngtiuar bwangaylit
rarkiu hayarkylayar. yuankyng bttijanki-
uhkansayarsuusyng kytngtayarmuuhkyn-
gsiu rayarkltan. myuankynsayersu-
umuukar apyhchcernghkyngkiu hkanrltan.
yuankynsayersuutiuy hpyhcaansayar
nimitlkhknarhuumuukar ngareatnarmkiu
amhepyu ntsiutiukiuh nhnghtutkyltan.
htuuhkyarsayarbhasarhckarmyutiukiuh
pyayarkyltan. mywaytiukiuh bhmki-
ungkyltan. sayhcayttsayar asipatayarkkiu
sayarkhcharylhyng bhayupd nhng knglwtkyl-
tan. mkynmarsaysarsuutiupayarmhar
lkkiiutng hkymsarpaykyltanhu mintayarmu-
ueat. htiushshkngbhursarsny tpyntayartiuar
mintayarmuupyemh kayarnghkngbhuan-

siu sayarngyuuhkyngkiu hkantayarmuu
bhurarshkngeat lkyartayarbhk htiungnay-
tayarmuueat. tpyntayartiusnylly htwkswar
shkngbhurarsny mhctayarmuusnyhngng
hkpsimsayar arptiu trarhayarkyeat.

rhayuehcwarmhhc kiuytiungmyngsa-
 yarsksayhpyhcyk nhutkptayarmhukiu
 sayarngwksayarsuu tiusny ngartiუსny
 htngrrharhcwarhpyhclaypyesayar ath-
 tuppttimyarkiu ngartiuaarkyarpya-
 yarsny ahcnayatiung mhtsarsayarcarkiu
 hcegrayhtarsayarsuu amyarhaksyhyhc
 ngarsnylly htiuathtuppttialuanhcuantiukiu
 rhayuehcwarmhhc hcayhcayhwayrhar-
 liukhchcpepyehng kiuytayarsngpyesa-
 rakyayarngarartiukiusny eknamhn hpyhc
 kyayarnγκiu kiuytayarsihcayhkyngnghar
 ahcnayatiunggrayhtar kyarliukmnyakyan-
 rhipareat alwnmytsayar sayarhpilu. yud-
 pnykiuahciursayar hayrudmngkyelkhtk
 abhiyasngawngnhyhc jarhkriamny rhi sayar
 yjpurayarhittparhieat. sueathkngpwnsny
 aarrunamyiuanwyhpyhceat. suuamnykar
 elirhbk tny. htiusuunhhyayarktiუსny htar-
 wrbhuareat pnytrartayaramyiumyitiukiu
 kyngsayarng apyhc tnghkwnghnglwt-
 shpyng bhurarshkngrrhaytayar hpya-
 yarngmthkyng parmerhikeat. elirhbksny
 myuansayarkyayarnг suutiսսsnyarmrhi.
 htiusuunhhyayarktiւսny askarwy ky-
 erngkyeat. jarhkrisny mimiasngnnghtkw
 alhynsg bhurarshkngrrhaytayar yjpu-
 rayarhitamhukiu sayarngrwksnytwng
 yjpurayarhituanhcanatiung hcarray-
 htanhkyshpyng suusnyhtarwrbhuareat
 bimarntayaratwngsiu wng nansarpayarnγκ-
 iumerhiueat. htiusiunansarpayarnγκiu mer-
 hiusnyahkyintwng luuamyarapayarngtiusny
 pyngsutayarnγκy nayky eat. htiuahkar
 htarwrbhuareat kayarnγκngmtmsnyht-
 ngrhar nansarpayarnγκiurhiusayar yjplng
 lkyarbhk rpnaysnykiu jarhkrisnymynglyhng
 hcitnhluanmngyimwmp htitlnhkyngsiura-
 yakeat. kayarnγκngtmnklny jarhkri kya-
 yarkrwanhkyngmrhinng. sngpyusayar ph-
 tnarkiuonarhkantayarmuopye. sngcatkng-
 pwnelirhbksny saryayarkyarkiuhbwarmyn-
 glimmny. htiusarkiu yayarnhamnyhpyng
 mhnry mny. sngsnywmsarrwngmyuuhkyng
 rhilimmny. htiusarkiuhbwarmyngsaryarkya-
 yarnг luuamyartiւսnylly wmyayarkhkyng-
 gsiurayarkylimny. akayayarnгmuakar
 htiusarsny htarwrbhuarrhaytayar kyemyt-
 sayarsuuhpyhclimmny. hcpyhcny nhngy-
 hcmyukiukiu msayarkbhellnay amiwmhtel-
 lkpng snrhngsaryarwinyarnytayarnhng
 pynywlimmny. israylamyiusar amyiusaram-
 yartiukiu suutiubhuarshkng htarwrbhu-
 rarhtantayarsiu pyayarnglell hcaylimmny.
 abhtiunhng sartiukiu asngatnghpyhch-
 cayhkyngngharng ngyngnsayarsuutiukiu
 suutayarkayarngtiueat stipnyarlmsiu
 pyayarnglellhcaysayaraarhpyng htarwrb-
 hurarabhiualionghar pyngngsaryarlmsi-
 uhyhchcay hkyngnghar ng suusnyeliyeat
 hcitwinyarnytnhkiunghngpynhcuanyk

bhurarshkngrrhaytaysiu swarlimmnyhu
 kayarnг kngtmnpyayarsueat. jarhkriklny
 htiusiuhpyhclimmnykiu akywnupsny ab-
 hysiusirparmnyny. akywnupsny luu
 aihuhyhpareat. akywnupmhtarsnylly
 askarwykyerngparpyehu kayarnγκngtmnaar
 pyayarsiuylhng kayarnγκngtmnk ngarsny
 bhurarshkngahtantayar hkhcarsayargar-
 byaylhyhceat. sngkiu nhut sk iwmmya-
 yarkhcrarsitngkiu kyarpyayarchayhkyng-
 nghar ngarkiuhcaylwhitayarmuueat.
 sngsny ngarhckarkiumy uansayarkyayarnг
 iakyayarnгарarmhpyhcmhenaytiungaaarnг
 hckarmpyayar niungbhell alyknaylimmny.
 ngarhckarsnykar ahkyintlyhng pynyhcu-
 limmnyhu pyayarsueat. luumyartiւսny
 jarhkriukiu nganng bimarntayaratwng
 kyarnynghcwarnaysnykiuaanauhkyng-
 grhikyeat. suusnyhtwklarsayarahkar
 hckarmpyayarniungsnhyhpyhc bimarnta-
 yar byarditrhuparruankiu myngpyehu
 ripmikyeat. jarhkrisny suutiuaar aripamhtk-
 iusarpay hckaralyknayeat. yjpurayarhita-
 mhukiu sayarngrwksayarahkyinkarkluns-
 aarahkar jarhkrisny mimiaimsiu swar layeat.
 htiusayarksuueathkngpwn elirhbksny ptis-
 ndhayhcwll ngarsnyluutiunghkanrsayar
 kellrellhkyngakyayarnγκiu htarwrbhu-
 rarsny pyrhngghkyngnghar ngarkiu kynyru
 tayarmuuhcnytwng ikayjuutayarkiu
 pyutayarmuupyeahsiulyk ngarlptluan
 aimtwnгаayarnг naylayeat. ngarlwn-
 sayarahkar garlilellpynnarjrkmyiu dar-
 widamyiusar yayarspamnyrhisayarlunhng
 htimnyarsayarnghng mrhktngsaya-
 yar stiսsmeknyarsesiu bhurarshkngsny
 kayarnγκngtmngarbyaylkiu hcay lwhit-
 ayarmuueat. stiսsmeknyarkar marri-
 amnyrhieat. kayarnγκngtmnsny rayark-
 larlyhng kyayjuutayarkiuhkanrsayarmimn
 sngaarmngglar hpyhchcay stny. htarwrb-
 hurarsny sngnngatuurhitayarmuueat.
 sngsny minmtkartiu htkmtyhcwarsayar
 mngglarrhisnyhu pyayarsueat. marrisny
 htihckarkiukeyarlyhng hcitnhluanmngy-
 imwmpri inhutshkyngkar abhysiusayar
 nhutskhkyngnhyhclimmnynyhu twayta-
 yarsngghkyngnayeat. kayarnγκngtmnklny
 marri kyayarkrwanhkyngmrhinng. sngsny
 bhurarshkngrrhaytayar myknhar rpye.
 sngsny ptisndhayhcwellyu saryayarkyarki-
 ubhwarmynglimmny. htiusarkiu yayrhuam-
 nyhpyng mhnry mny. htiusarsnykar
 kyemytsayarsuuhpyhclimmny. amynг-
 suansayar bhurareatsartayaru hkayarwayar
 smuthkyngkiu hkanrlimmny. suuabbdar-
 wideat rarjplngkiu htarwrarhngshkngsny
 suuaarpaytayarmuu mny. htiususnylly
 yarkupamyiuanwykiu ahcnympytauphci-
 ulimmny. sueatniungngansnylly suan
 hkyngmrhirhupayarsueat. marriklny
 iamhuarsny abhysiuhyhclimmnyny.
 akywnupyayarkyarnhng msksan parhu

kayarngkngt mnaar pynpyayareat. ka-
yarngkngt mnklny snrhngsayarwinyarnyta-
yarsny sngeatapayarmhar skrayaktayar
muu amyngsuansayarbhurareattnhkiuaar-
nubhayartayarsny sngkiulwhmmiulimmny.
htiuaikyayarnngkyayarnng htiusnrhngsa-
yarsarsnylny bhurarshkngteatsartayarhu
hkayarwayarsmuthkyngkiu hkanrlimmny.
htiumhtpar amyuanmhuuhkayarwa-
yarsayarsngeat aswayamyielirhbksny
ptisndhayhcwellyuu yhku hkayarklaw-
grhipye. bhurarshkngttniungtayarm-
muusayaramhumrhiu pyayarsuilhng
marrik akwynupsny htarwrbbhurareatky-
wnmhpyhpcpareat kiuytayareathkaratiung
akywnup hpyhc parhcaysayarhu wnhkan-
pyemh kayarngkngtmnsny marrihtan-
mhswarlayeat. htiauhkarmarrisnyht
tayarngkyararprhisayar yudmyiutnyiusiu
alyngamyn swarpelyhng jarhkriaimsi-
uwng elirhbkkiiu nhutsklayeat. htiumhut-
skhkyngchckarkiu elirhbksny kyarhcnytwn-
g mimiwmrhisayarsuungysnyhku mimisny
snrhngsayarwinyarnytayarnhng pynywlyk
sngsny minmtkartiut htkmythcwarsayarm-
ngglarrhieat. sngeatwmrhisayarsuungys-
nylny mythcwarsayar mngglarrhieat.
akywnupshkngeat mytayarsny akywnupse-
siu kywarsayarkyayjuuki abhyakya-
yarnngkyayarnng akywnuphkanprasnny.
sngeatnhutskhkyngchckarsankiu akywnup-
kyarhcnytwn akywnupwmhtell suungys-
nyrwhngmnyuusayar hcitnhnghkuneat.
yuanknysayarmimnmsnymngglarrhieat.
akyayarnngmuukar htiuminmaar htar-
wrbbhurararmintayarmuusayar hckarsny
pynyhcuantlimmnyhu kyesayarasannhng
myhksiuheat. marriklny ngarhcitnhlu-
ansny htarwrbbhurararkiu hkyemwmeat.
ngarkiu kyntgtayarmuusayararhngbh-
urarshkngkiu amhepyu ngarwinyarnysny
rwhnglnhkyngrhieat. akyayarnngmuukar
mimikywnmeatnhimhksayarahpyhck-
iukynyrrhutayarmuupye. nayarnngkarl
hkpsimsayarlau ahcnysasktiusny ngarki-
umngglarrhhisayarsuuhuu hkayarkylimmny.
tnhkiunhngpynyhcuantayarmuusayarb-
hurarsny aanbh wysayarkyayjuutayarkiu
ngaraarpyutayarmuupye htuibhurar
eat narmtayarsny riusaybhwyhpyhcta-
yarmuueat. htarwrbbhurararkiu kyayarkr-
wansayarsuuti usny snartayarmuuhkyng
kyayjuukiuaahcnymptyhkanhckareat. lkr-
uatayaraarhpyng tnhkiukiupytayarmuupye.
marhntayarnglwharsayarsuutiuki kwell-
wngchcaytayarmuupye. bhumgtiuki
rarjplngpayarmhhy nhimhksayarsu-
utiuki hkyemyhayarktayarmuupye.
ngtmwtsayarsuutiuki kayarnngmw-
hckarkyway rtsayarsuutiuki lkhkynyl-
whltiuktayarmuupye. ngartiubhiubhaym-
yartiuu byardithtartayarmuusnyhng-
ganye aarbyhanmhcsayarsuueatamy-

uanwyaaar snarhkyngkyayjuutayarkiu
ahcnymyellpyuhkyngnghar stihtar
mimikywn israylkiu mhctayarmuupye-
husiueat. marrisnylny elirhbkkhtanmhar
suanlhknaypyemh mimiiaimsiupynlayeat.
elirhbksny bhwaransayarnaylhchaysa-
yarakhar saryayarkyarkuibhwarmyngeat.
htarwrbbhurararsny htuumytsayarsnarhkyng
kyayjuutayarkiu elirhbkaarpyutayarmu-
usnykiu aim nehkyngaswayamiuti usny
kyarltsayar suunhngatuu wmyayark-
wmsarkyeat. rhchckmyayarksayarnay
arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu suungyaarpayaansa-
yarngharlarkey abheatamny hpyhcsayar
jarhkriamnyhpyng mhnsayarakhar amik
htiiummmhnyr. yayarhnamnyhpyng
mhnyrmnyhusiulyhng suutiuk yayarhnam-
nyhpyng sngeataswayamiutiung tyayarkki-
umhmmhnyhusiu abhsnyabhsiumhny-
hcayliusnyhu amhtaarhpyngmaykyeat.
abhsnylny sngpuankiutayarnng suueatam-
nykaryayarhnhpyhceathu raylaysayar
htiuisuu a payarngtiusny aanauhkyng-
grhikyeat. htiauhkhkyngtwn jarhkrisny-
huthpwnghkyng lyharlwt hkyngrhisnyhpyh-
ckaraarhpyng bhurarshkng eatkyayju-
utayarkiu hkyemwmlayeat. aimnehkyng-
grhismyhtiusny kyayarkwanhkynggrhiky
htiuiamhuararmyarsny yudpynyrtayarnngkyar
arp tiu anhanapyarkyarahcayarlayeat.
kyarsayarsuua payarngtiusny nhluan-
htellmhtsar isuungysny abhysiusayarsu-
uhpyhclim mnynyhusiukyeat. htarwr-
bhurareat lktayarsnylny suungynhngat-
urhitayarmuueat. suueatabh jarhkrisny
snrhngsayarwinyarnytayarnhngpynywlyk
israylamyieat bhurarshknghtarwrbb-
hurararsny mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny.
akyayarnngmuukar kmbharuemhck payarht-
wnsayarmimi snrhngsayarprayarhpk-
tiunhuthpyng byardithtartayarmuusnyhng-
ganye ngarti usny rnsuubhaynhngknglt
bhurarshknggrhaytar tskluansnrhngpya-
yarngmthkyng parmeaarhpyng bhurarwtk-
iurellrnhgchwarpysayarahkwngkiupaym-
nyhu ngartiuaabharbyhanaar kyinsiuhkyng
gtitayartny huusayarsnrhngsayarptin-
yarnytarkiu aayarkmaytayarmuushpyngng
ngarti bhiubhaymyarnhng wnhkan-
tayarmuu sayark snarhkyngkyayjuuki
pyutayarmuushpyngng mimiiumyiuuki
akynyarhu kywlarlyk rwaynhuthkyng
kyayjuu kiupytayarmuu ngartiukiurns-
ulkmhng munsayarsuuhismyhtiulkmhng
kylwhtmnyakyayarnng ky lwthhkynguehky-
iuki mimikywndarwidamyiutell ngar-
tiuaarpayarhtwnhchaytayarmuupye. isray-
lamyieat bhurarshknghtarwrbbhurararsny
mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny. akyayarn-
muukar kmbharuemhck payarhtwnsa-
yarmimi snrhngsayarprayarhpktiunhuth-
pyng byardithtartayarmuusnyhnganye
ngarti usny rnsuubhaynhngknglt bhu-

rarshkng rhaytayar tskluansnrhng hpya-
yarn gmt hkyng parrmea arhpyng bhurarwtk-
iurellr ng h cwarpy ursay arah kwng kiupay m-
nyhu ngartiua bhaarby hanaar ky insiuhkyng
gtitayartny huusayarsnrhng sayarpt in-
yarnytrarkiu aayarkmayt ayarmuushpyngng
ngartiu bhiubhaymyarnhng wnhkan-
tayarmuu sayar snarhkyngkyayjuukiu
pyutayarmuushpyngng mimilumy iukiu
akynyarhuky wlarlyk rwaynhuthkyng
kyayjuu kiuputyayarmuu ngartiukiurnsu-
ulkmhng munsayarsuurhismyht iulkmhng
kylwht mnyakyayarn ky lwhthkyng uehky-
iukiu mimikyw ndarwidamyiuh tell ngar-
tiua arpayarhtwnh cayt ayarmuupye. isray-
lamiueat bhurarshknght arwr bhurarsny
mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny. akyayarn-
muukar kmbharuemhhc payarhtwnsa-
yarmimi snrhngsayarprayarhpktiunhut-
hpyng byardit htartayarmuusny nhnganye
ngartiu sny rnsuubhaynhngknglwt bhu-
rarshkng rhaytayar tskluansnrhng hpya-
yarn gmt hkyng parrmea arhpyng bhurarwtk-
iurellr ng h cwarpy ursay arah kwng kiupay m-
nyhu ngartiua bhaarby hanaar ky insiuhkyng
gtitayartny huusayarsnrhng sayarpt in-
yarnytrarkiu aayarkmayt ayarmuushpyngng
ngartiu bhiubhaymyarnhng wnhkan-
tayarmuu sayar snarhkyngkyayjuukiu
pyutayarmuushpyngng mimilumy iukiu
akynyarhuky wlarlyk rwaynhuthkyng
kyayjuu kiuputyayarmuu ngartiukiurnsu-
ulkmhng munsayarsuurhismyht iulkmhng
kylwht mnyakyayarn ky lwhthkyng uehky-
iukiu mimikyw ndarwidamyiuh tell ngar-
tiua arpayarhtwnh cayt ayarmuupye. isray-
lamiueat bhurarshknght arwr bhurarsny
mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny. akyayarn-
muukar kmbharuemhhc payarhtwnsa-
yarmimi snrhngsayarprayarhpktiunhut-
hpyng byardit htartayarmuusny nhnganye
ngartiu sny rnsuubhaynhngknglwt bhu-
rarshkng rhaytayar tskluansnrhng hpya-
yarn gmt hkyng parrmea arhpyng bhurarwtk-
iurellr ng h cwarpy ursay arah kwng kiupay m-
nyhu ngartiua bhaarby hanaar ky insiuhkyng
gtitayartny huusayarsnrhng sayarpt in-
yarnytrarkiu aayarkmayt ayarmuushpyngng
ngartiu bhiubhaymyarnhng wnhkan-
tayarmuu sayar snarhkyngkyayjuukiu
pyutayarmuushpyngng mimilumy iukiu
akynyarhuky wlarlyk rwaynhuthkyng
kyayjuu kiuputyayarmuu ngartiukiurnsu-
ulkmhng munsayarsuurhismyht iulkmhng
kylwht mnyakyayarn ky lwhthkyng uehky-
iukiu mimikyw ndarwidamyiuh tell ngar-
tiua arpayarhtwnh cayt ayarmuupye. isray-
lamiueat bhurarshknght arwr bhurarsny
mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny. akyayarn-
muukar kmbharuemhhc payarhtwnsa-
yarmimi snrhngsayarprayarhpktiunhut-
hpyng byardit htartayarmuusny nhnganye
ngartiu sny rnsuubhaynhngknglwt bhu-

rarshkng rhaytayar tskluansnrhng hpya-
yarn gmt hkyng parrmea arhpyng bhurarwtk-
iurellr ng h cwarpy ursay arah kwng kiupay m-
nyhu ngartiua bhaarby hanaar ky insiuhkyng
gtitayartny huusayarsnrhng sayarpt in-
yarnytrarkiu aayarkmayt ayarmuushpyngng
ngartiu bhiubhaymyarnhng wnhkan-
tayarmuu sayar snarhkyngkyayjuukiu
pyutayarmuushpyngng mimilumy iukiu
akynyarhuky wlarlyk rwaynhuthkyng
kyayjuu kiuputyayarmuu ngartiukiurnsu-
ulkmhng munsayarsuurhismyht iulkmhng
kylwht mnyakyayarn ky lwhthkyng uehky-
iukiu mimikyw ndarwidamyiuh tell ngar-
tiua arpayarhtwnh cayt ayarmuupye. isray-
lamiueat bhurarshknght arwr bhurarsny
mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny. akyayarn-
muukar kmbharuemhhc payarhtwnsa-
yarmimi snrhngsayarprayarhpktiunhut-
hpyng byardit htartayarmuusny nhnganye
ngartiu sny rnsuubhaynhngknglwt bhu-
rarshkng rhaytayar tskluansnrhng hpya-
yarn gmt hkyng parrmea arhpyng bhurarwtk-
iurellr ng h cwarpy ursay arah kwng kiupay m-
nyhu ngartiua bhaarby hanaar ky insiuhkyng
gtitayartny huusayarsnrhng sayarpt in-
yarnytrarkiu aayarkmayt ayarmuushpyngng
ngartiu bhiubhaymyarnhng wnhkan-
tayarmuu sayar snarhkyngkyayjuukiu
pyutayarmuushpyngng mimilumy iukiu
akynyarhuky wlarlyk rwaynhuthkyng
kyayjuu kiuputyayarmuu ngartiukiurnsu-
ulkmhng munsayarsuurhismyht iulkmhng
kylwht mnyakyayarn ky lwhthkyng uehky-
iukiu mimikyw ndarwidamyiuh tell ngar-
tiua arpayarhtwnh cayt ayarmuupye. isray-
lamiueat bhurarshknght arwr bhurarsny
mngglarrhitayarmuuhcaystny. akyayarn-
muukar kmbharuemhhc payarhtwnsa-
yarmimi snrhngsayarprayarhpktiunhut-
hpyng byardit htartayarmuusny nhnganye
ngartiu sny rnsuubhaynhngknglwt bhu-

rarshkng rhaytayar tskluansnrhng hpya-
 yarmgmthkyng parrmeaarhpyng bhurawtk-
 iurellrnhg hwarpy ursayarahkwngkiupaym-
 nyhu ngartiua bhaarbyhanaar kyinsiu hkyng
 gitaiyartny huusayarsnrhngs ayarptin-
 yarmytrarkiu aayar karmayt ayarmuushpyng
 ngartiua bhiubhaymyarnhng wnhkanta-
 yarmuu sayar snarhkyng kyayjuukiu pyu-
 tayarmuushpyngng mimiluumyiu kiu akyn-
 yarhukywarilyk rwaynhuthkyng kyayjuu
 kiuputyayarmuu ngartiukiurnsulkmhng
 munsayarsuurhismyhtiulkmhng kylwht m-
 nyakyayarnng ky lwht hkynguehkyiu kiu
 mimikywndarwidamyiutell ngartiuaarpa-
 yarhtw hncayt ayarmuupye. ahkyngsuungy
 sngsnylny amying suansayarbhurareat
 prayarphk hkhkayarwayarhkyngkiu hkan-
 rlimmny. akyayarngmuaar ngartiubhu-
 rarshkng eat snartayarmuuhkyng kyayjuu-
 tayaraarhpyng apyhchpyay ky tng hkyngsui
 rayarkniungkyayarnngkiu bhurarshkng eat lu-
 umyiu aar bhayarpshpyng htarwr bburareat
 lmhkretayar kiu pyngsnghkyngnghar
 sngsny rhaytayar swarrlimmny. htius-
 nartayarmuuhkyngkyayjuutayaraarhpyng
 kayarnngkngmh nay aarrunsny ngartiua pa-
 yarsiu tk shpyng mhayarngm iuknhngs ay-
 ngeat ariphtelltwng rhinaysayarsuutiu
 alngpayarhtwn ngartiuaar ngymisk hky-
 ngmkui pylykrhisnyhu prayarphkuarnhng
 hayarlayeat. htiusuungysnykar kyepwar
 uarnstinhngpy nhcuaneat. israylluutiuaar
 mhtngrharmhe tiung aayarnng tayararpnay-
 layeat.

2

htiuahkar tniungnganluankiu hcarrngyu-
 uhca yhkyngnghar kellsarbhurngauguttusny
 amintayarrhieat. kuraynisny rhuripynmy-
 iuwnhpyhchcnytwng iphtmh carrngyu-
 uhkyng hpyhcestny. luuapayarngtiusny
 hcarrngwng hkyngnghar asease mimi-
 tiumy iurwarsiu swarkyeat. yayarpsnylny
 darwidamyiu anwyhpyhc htimmyarsa-
 yarnghngs sayarmyarmarrinhngatuu hcar-
 rng wng hkyngnghar garlilellyny narjrk-
 myiumh yudpyntwng bklngamnyrhisayar
 darwideatmyiusiuswareat. htiuahkar
 marrisny ptisndhayarnngamarrhieat. ya-
 yarpsnylny darwidamyiu anwyhpyhc
 htimmyarsayarnghngs sayarmyarmarrinhn-
 gatuu hcarrng wng hkyngnghar garlilellyny
 narjrkmyiumh yudpyntwng bklngam-
 nyrhisayar darwideatmyiusiuswareat.
 htiuahkar marrisny ptisndhayarnngamar-
 rhieat. bklngmyiurhinayhcn ybhwaransa-
 yar naylhca ylhng saruekiubhwarmyng
 awtnhngpt rhcpymh enysnytnyrahrcpsu-
 utiung hcarmrhisayarkyayarnng suungy kiu
 nwarhcarhkwksiphtarlayeat. htiiupynmhar
 siuhtintiusny nynyahkar tayararp tnyhk-
 iulyk mimisiuhcukiu hcayarnngaykysny

hpyhc htarwr bburareat kayarnngkngt mn-
 sny suutiuanarmhar payarlar ptwnkyng
 htarwr bburareat bhuntayarhtwntayarksh-
 pyng suuti usny alwnkyayarkrwanhkyng
 gsiurayarkkyeat. kayarnngkngt mknkly
 kyayarkrwanhkyngmrhikynhng. luuapa-
 yarngtiusny alwnwmmayark w m sarhcar-
 sitngkiu ngarsnysngtiuaar kyarpyayarreat.
 ynaytwng darwidmyiu shkng hkrhcta-
 yartnyhuusayar kytngsayara rhngsny
 sngtiua bhiuialu nghar bhwarmyng hkyng-
 gkiuhkantayarmuupye. sngti usny ab-
 hynimit hpyng sirmny nnyhuu muukar
 suungysnyawtnhng ptrhc nwarhcar hkwk
 siphtarlykrhisny kiu twaykylimmyhu
 siupelyhng htiiukayarnngkngt mnnhn-
 gatuu kayarnngkng biulhkyayamyartiusny
 hkykhkynghtnghar kayarnngkngbhgw y
 bhurarshkngsny bhunkyeat ayarmuuhcaystny.
 myaykyepayar ngymisk hkyng rhihcaystny.
 luutiuaar mayttarkrunar rhihcaystnyhub-
 hurarshkngkiu hkyemwmm ywksiu kyeat.
 kayarnngkngt mntiusny kayarnngkngbhuan-
 siu pyngkypymh siuhtintiuk ngarti usny
 bklngmyiusiu swarky kunaan. htar-
 wr bburarsny bhayarpyt ayarmuusayar
 iamhuararkiu kynykykunaanhu ahkyn-
 ghkyng pyayarsiu pelyhng alyngamynswar
 marrinhngayarspkiung nwarhcarhkwk
 siphtarlykrhisayarsuungy kiu twayk yeat.
 twaymyngpyemh mimitiukyarsayarhtiusu-
 ung yeat akyayarnghckarkiu anhanap-
 yarpayarkyeat. siuhtintiiupayarsa-
 yarhckarkiu kiyarsayar suurhismyhtiusny
 aanauhkyng rhikyeat. marrisny htiiukya-
 yarnngaraluanhcuantiukiu mhtkyuan
 hcnyhcarsng hkynglykneyeat. siuhtintius-
 nylny mimitiuaarpyayarnghngsnyatiung
 kyarmngsmysayar akyayarnngararkiu
 htayark bhurarshkngkiu aanauhkyemwmyk
 pynswarkyeat. htiusuungyaar arayh-
 pyarlehkyngkiu paysayarnaytnyhu-
 usayar rhhcrkmyayarksayarnayrayark
 lyhng ptisndhay hcewllt ayarmmuumhe ka-
 yarnngkngt mn mhnysayar yayrhuamnyhpyng
 mhnkyeat. htiiuayark mayarrhayeat
 pnyttarat iung hcngky y hkyngkiupyur-
 sayar nayrkhcaysayarahkar mibhtiu sny
 suungy kiu yayrhurhlngmyiusiu sayarnngswar
 sarueyayarkrapayarngtiusny bhurabhiu
 snrhng rk yeathu htarwr bburareat pny-
 tikymar sny nhnganye htarwr bburaraar
 skkppymh hkiunh hckayarnghp hpyhchcay
 hkyiuklaynh hckayarnghp hpyhchcay thkhuk-
 iupuijayarmnyhu htarwr bburareat pnytti
 kymarpysny nhnganye ypuujayarkyeat.
 htiiuahkar rhumayarnngamnyrhisayar suutya-
 yarksn yauryrhlngmyiurhieat. htiusuusny
 hpyayarngmt sayarsuu trarkiuusaysa-
 yarsuu israylamyieat sksarhkyngakya-
 yarnngkiu myayarlngsayarsuuhpyhceat.
 snrhngs yarwinyarnytayarsny suapayar
 tny snyhpyhc suusnyhtarwr bburareat hkrhc-

tayarkiummyngmhe sayrhubyardittayarki-
 ureat. htiuahkarsuusny winyarnytayaraarh-
 pyng bimarnatayarsiuswar mibhtiussy
 suungyyayrhukiu pnyt trarhtuantmatiung-
 pyuhkyngnghar sayarngswarhcnytwng
 rhuamayrngsnyayrhukiu lknhngkhepiuk
 bhurarshkngatkyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwm-
 lyk ahciurtayarmuusayararhng byardit-
 tayaratiung kiuy tayaareatkywnsny
 ngymwphcwar hcutayrsayarahkwngkiu
 kiuytayarsny yhkutwngpaytayarmuueat.
 kiuytayareatluu israylamyiuikiu hkyemyha-
 yarkhcayhkyngngharng tparamyusartiuki
 lnhcayhkyng ngharng luuamyiumyiu-
 tiurhaymhayark pyngsngtayarmuusaya-
 yalngt nyhuusayar kytngsayarshkngkiu
 akywnupsny kiuymykhcinhgmyngn-
 pareathu mywksieat. kiuytayareatluu
 israylamyiuikiu hkyemyhayarkhcayhkyng-
 ngharng tparamyusartiuki lnhcayhkyng
 ngharng luuamyiumyiu tiurhaymhayark
 pyngsngtayarmuusayar alngt nyhuusa-
 yar kytngsayarshkngkiu akywnupsny
 kiuymykhcinhgmyngnpareathu my-
 wksieat. kiuytayareatluu israylamy-
 iuki hkyemyhayarkhcayhkyngngharng
 tparamyusartiuki lnhcayhkyng ng-
 harng luuamyiumyiu tiurhaymhayark
 pyngsngtayarmuusayar alngt nyhuusayar
 kytngsayarshkngkiu akywnupsny ki-
 uymykhcinhgmyngnpareathu mywksieat.
 htiuhckarmyarkiu yayarspnhngmytayarsny
 kyarlyhng aanauhkyngnrhikyeat. rhu-
 mayarngsnylny suutiukiakayarkgyepay
 mytayarmarriaar isuungkyar israyllu
 amyarlellmnyakyayarng amyarhtmnyakya-
 yarng luuamartiueat akyanahcnykiu
 htngtharhcayhkyngnghar ngnyghkuan
 hcrarhpyhcmnyakayarng hknhtarsa-
 yarsuuhpyhceat. htiuhmtpar snlyksny
 sngat hcihtnhluankiu hkwnglimmnyhu
 mywksieat. aarrhamyiu hpyhcsa-
 yar hpnwayleatsme annamnyrhisayar
 prayarhpkmtyayarkrhieat. suusny pyusa-
 yararwmmhch hknhcnhchsayarlngnhg
 naypyelyhng askyterng anhhcrhcsylayn-
 hhchknmyh tiungtungmutsiumhpyhclky
 sutayarnghkyngngharng ahcar rhayarngkyn-
 gaarhpyng naynympy bhurarwtkiupy
 bimarnatayarnghg mikhwarbellnayeat.
 suusnylny htiuhknhkyngtwngwng htarwr-
 hurareatkyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwmlayeat.
 yayrurhngmyiu rwaynhut hkyngararkiu
 myayarlgsayarsuapayarngtiuar htiusu-
 ungyeat akyayarngkiu pyayarlayeat.
 mibhtiussy htarwrbhurareat pnytratiung
 pyursmyhtiuki akunahcngpyupyemh
 garlilel pyny narjrkamnyrhisayar mimiti
 myiusiupynkyeat. suungsynlykyep-
 warpnyaruarnstinhg pynyhuaneat.
 bhurarshkngatkyayjuutayarsnylny su-
 uapayartnyeat. mibhtiussy nhctiun-
 gahcnyphskar pwellhkanhkyinrayarklyhng

yayrurhngmyiusiuswarkyeat. yayrhusny
 tsynhcnhchcrhisayarahkar pshkar
 pwellhtuianhcanatiung yayrurhngmy-
 iusiutkky pwellnayrklnwpyemh mib-
 htiusny pynkylhng suungyyayrhusny
 yayrurhngmyiunayrhclayeat. ya-
 yarspnhngmytayarsny htiuakayarngkiu
 msi apayarnghbayarhcuhtellmhar suungy-
 parsnyhu hcihtngnhng tnayhkreswarmi-
 lyhng aswayamyiu asi akywmtiutwnghar
 mtwaysayarahkar yayrurhngmyiusiu
 pynrharkyeat. suungymuukar bimarn-
 tayar srarmyarylmarhtiung htiusu-
 tiuhngswaynwaymaymylnykrhisnykiu
 mibhtiussy suanrkkyarmhtwaykyeat. su-
 ueathckarkiu kysayarsuapayarngtiusny
 sueat pnyarkiung hckarahpyaykiung
 aanaukyeat. mibhtiussy sarkiumngly-
 hngminmayartwayway mytayark ngarsar
 abhykyayarng ngartiuar isiu pyusny.
 nyhiungkyayarngkysayar hcihtnhgmib-
 htiusny mayarnghkurharkypyeusuiyap
 yayrhuk mibhsny abhykyayarng akywn-
 kiurharrparsny. akywnupsnyabheat aim
 naysrnykiu msiparslayarhu pyayarsiulyhng
 suutiussy htiuhckarkiuarnlyky. htiua-
 yark yayrhusny mibhtiuhngatuuwarsh-
 pyng narjrkmyiusiurayark suutiuhckarkiu
 nar htayarnglyknaylayeat. htiuakya-
 yarngtarng aluanhcuantiuki mytayarsny
 nhluanhtell mhtkyuanlayeat. yayrhus-
 nylny ahcnyatiungkye pnyartiupwarlyk
 bhurarshkngnhay luutiurhaymhar myknhar
 rtayarmuueat.

3

kellsarbhurg tibayrinncantsyngar-
 nhctwng yudpyny puntipiltsnymyiwnarar
 garlilel pyny hayrudsny hcayarbhwaraar
 iturellpynyng trarhkaayarnipy ny hayrud-
 nyehpilippusny hcayarbhwaraar ab-
 hilngpyny lusarnisny hcayarbhwaraar
 annhngkyarhptiusny yjpurayarithm-
 garar aseaserhikysayarahkar tayarrhisayar
 jarhkrieatsaryayrhnsny bhurarshkngat
 byardittayarkiu hkanreat. prayarhp-
 khayrharyeat kymhcarlarsnykar tayarhch-
 kayarsayarsueat asanmhar htarwr bhu-
 rarkywtayarmuuarlmkiu pyngkylayar.
 lmhkretayarkiu hpyayarnghcaykylayar.
 hkyiungwhmrarrhismyhtiuki hpiur mny.
 tayarnkyeatayarnngy rhismyhtiuki
 hpyiur mny. kayarksayarlmmyarkiu hpya-
 yarnghcayrmny. kymtm sayarlmmarkiu lny
 sutsgngpyngsngmny. luuapayarngtiusny
 bhurarshkngat kyngtayarmuuhkyng akya-
 yarngkiu myngkyltanhu larsnynhganye
 yayarhsny yayardnmyhcnar anhanap-
 yarlny lny apyhclwhthkyngabhiul-
 iungghar nayarngtinhg hcpsingsayar
 bttijantarkiu hayarlayeat. htiuahkar
 bttijankiu hkanaansayarngharlarkysayar

luuahcuawaytiuaar yayarhnhayarpya-
yarsnykar ahkyngmywaysiusamyitiu
rayarklusayarbhaydnmh pyayswarhchim-
sayarngghar abhysuusny sngtiukiu sti
paybhisinny. nayarngtrhkyngnng htiuk-
tsayarangkui kyngkylayar. aarbyhansny
ngartiuaabhhpyhcsnyhu hcihtell maa-
yarkmaykynhng. bhurarshkngsny i
kyayarkhkelltiumh aarbyhansartiukiuh-
tutbhayar hpnsng niungtayarmuusnyhu
ngaramhnsiueat. shcpngamyhcnarmhar
pusinhtarlykhrhisny hpyhc kayarngsa-
yarasemesayarapngrhismyhtiukiu hkutlhell
mehtellsiu hkyliukrsnyhu hayarpya-
raylayeat. luuahcuawayklyni siuhpyhclyhng
akywnuptiusny abhysiuypyurparmnynnyhu
maylyhayarkky sayar yayarhnhk angkyen-
hhchtnyrhisayarsuusny angkyemrhisayarsu-
uaar myhchay. hcarhcrarrhisayarsuusny
lly htiunntuupyhchayhu pynpyayareat.
ahkwnhkansuutiussy bttijankiu hkanhkyng-
nggharlar arhngbhurar akywnuptiusny
abhysiu pyurparmy nnyhu maylyha-
yarkkylyhng stiushkngsny hkwelwayhce-
mansnyhtksar hkwelmlhkankynhngghu
pynpyayareat. hchcsuurelltiukly aky-
wnuptiusny abhysiuypyurparmnynnyhu
maylyhayarkkylyhng sngtiu sny abhysuuki-
umy aniuaghtkmpyukynhng. abhysuuk-
umy mylphkynhng. kiuysarayarkhnhng
rayarngrellkylayarhu pynpyayareat. lu-
uamyartiussy myayarlng yayarhnsny
hkrhtciayarmhnsnymhnsnykiu nhluan-
hellmhar tway tayarsngghkyngkychy
yayarhnsny luuapayarngtiuaar pynpya-
yarsnykar ngarsnysngtiuaar ray bttijanki-
upayeat. ngarhtktthcwminiungsayarsuusny
kywllarsayeat. htiusueatdkyaytayarkyiuki-
umy hpnyhkyngnngghar ngarmhtiuk. hti-
uusny snrhngsayarwinyarnytayarngh meng
sngtiukiubttijankiupaymy. lktayartwng
hcankayarparlyk mimikayark nytlنگkiu
rhnglghchayshpyng gyuanhpcarkiuar
kye hcusimswnghtar ahpyngkiuar mngy-
imniungsayarmenng rhiutayarmuultanhu
pyarsiuueat. ahkyarsayarhckarmyarnhng
suansmwaysayarngh ewangaylitrarkiu
luuamyartiuaar hayarpyayar layeat.
htiunayark hcayarbharhayrudsny miminy-
eat hkngpwnhayrayardkiayayarnghhch
mimipyusayarducriuk apyhcrhismyhtiukiu
yayarhnsny bhayarpyuanmsayarkyayarngh
hayrudsny arngapyhcrhismyhtiupa-
yarmhar pyhchckuhtplayarngh yayarnhkiu
htayarnghellmhar lhayarnghatareat. luua-
payarngtiussy bttijankiuhkankysayarahkar
yayrhnsnylly bttijankiuhkantayarmuu
sutayarnghcny twng hcarhngghpwngh-
hhchshpyng snrhngsayarwinyarnytayarsny
hkyiungghkellsiu kiyuhtnrgarhyk kiyta-
yarpayar sgsktayar muu ngkar ngarmhch-
skmyntiuar ngareathkyhcsarpayntnyhu ka-
yarnghkngk asantayarpghclayeat. htiuahkar

yayrhnsny anhhcsuansyhnkmyhrhit-a-
yarmuueat. luumyarahngamhtaarhpyng
kiuytayareat abhkar yayarsptny. yayarspab-
heli eliabh msat msatabh laywi. laywiabh
maylhki paylhkibh ynn ynnabh yayarsp ya-
yarspabh mttsi mttsiabh aarmut aarmutabh
narhuan narhuanaabh esli esliabhnggell
nggellabh marat maratabh mttsi mttsiabh
rhaymi rhaymiabh yayarsp yayarspabh
yud yudabhayhnn yayarhnnabh rays
raysabh jayru bbayl jayrubbaylabh rharl-
sayl rharlsayl abh nayri nayriabh maylhki
maylhkiabh addi addiabhhkayarsan kayarsan-
abh elmayardan elmayardanabh er erabh
yayarsay yayarsayabhelayjar elayajarabh
yayarrim yayarrimabhmsat msatabhlaywi
laywiabhrhimayarngh rhimayarnghabyud
yud abhyayarsp yayarsp abhyayarnn ya-
yarnnabh elyayartim elyarkim abhmaylay
maylayabhmellnn mellnnabhmtts mtts ab-
hnarsn narsnabhdarwid darwidabhayrhell
yayrhell abhaubk aukj aarbhbayarj ba-
yarjabhhcarlmun hcarlmunabh narrhn
narrhunabhamindw amindwabhaarran
aarranabhhayjarun hayjaruanaabhhparrk
hparrk abhyud yudabh yarkup yarkupabh
ijark ijarkabhayarbyhan aarbyhanabhtayr
tayrabh narhkayar narhkayarabhhcayrayark
hcayrayarkabh rargayar rargayarabhhparrk
hparrkabh haybar haybarabh rharl rharlabh
karinn karinnabh aarhparjd aarhparjdabh
rhaym rhaymabhnayare nayareabhlarmk
larmkabh msurhl msurhlabh enayark
enayarkabhayark yarrkabh mhar laylayl
mharlaylaylabh karinn karinn abhenut
enutabhrhays rhaysabh aardan aardanab-
hbhar shkngpayntny. larmkabh msurhl
msurhlabh enayark enayarkabhayark yarrk-
abh mhar laylayl mharlaylaylabh karinn
karinn abhenut enutabhrhays rhaysabh
aardan aardanabhbhar shkngpayntny.

4

yayrhnsny snrhngsayarwinyarnytayarngh
pynghcuanlyk yayardnmyhcnarmh pyn-
hcnytwng winyarnytayarsny taysariu
piusayarngtayarmuueat. arklaysyptluan
marnteat hcuanhcmwaysayarnghkyng-
gkiu hkantayarmuueat. htiukarlptluan
ahcaraarharrkiu suansayarngtayarmmuu.
htiukarlwnpyemh mwtsiptyarmuueat.
marntkly kiuytayarsny bhurarshkngat-
sartayarmhnyhng ikyayarkhkellkiu munh-
pyhchcay hkyngnngghar aminrhityarmuu-
parhu lyhayarklayeat. yayrhukly luusny-
munaarhpyngsar askkiumwayrmymhut.
bhurarshkngmintayarmuu smyh aarhpyng
askkiumwayrmymkymhcarlarsnyhu pynpya-
yartayarmuueat. thpnmarntnsny yayrhuki-
umynglhasayartayarnghayarsiusayarnghsar
ilayarkhrisimysayartayarnghniungngantiuki-
tkhnhkyngtwng pynywn ibhunnhki-

uaarnubhayarrhismykhui ngaraphkellpye.
ngarsny payliusayarsuuarpayrsnyhpyhc
kiusytayaraa payparmny. ngarkiukiuk-
wylyhng ialuanhcuantiusny kiuytayareat
uhchcarhpyhclimnnyhu lyhayarklayeat.
yayrhuklly ahkyngnheartn ngarnayark-
siusutlayar. sngatbhurarshknghtarwrbrhu-
rarkiu kiu kwyrmy. htiubhurashkngkiusar
wtpyurmny kymhcarlarsnyhu pynpyayarta-
yarmuueat. thpnmarntnsy yayrhukiu
yayruhIngmyisui sayarngswar bi-
marntayareat ahtwt tnghtar pyelyhng
kymhcarlarsnykar sngkiu hcayarngrha-
yarkchayhkyngnghar kayarngkngtmntiuaar
sngabhiumharhtar tayarmuusnyhpyhc
sngatthyaykiukyayarknhng mhtimhk-
iukhchayhkyngnghar suutiusny sngki-
ulkhngmhcchkyepngkylimnnyhu lareat.
htiukyayarnng kiuytayarsny bhurarshkngat
sartayarmhnyhng iahtwtmh kiuykiuaayark-
siu hky liuktayarmuuparhu lyhayarklayeat.
yayrhuklly sngatbhurarshknghtarwrbr-
hurarkiu sngsny ahcuanaahcmmpyrurhu
kymhckar rhi snyhu pynpyayartayarmuueat.
htiuisiumarntnsy hcuanhcmswasay-
yarnghkyng amhualuanhcuankiu akunahc-
ngpyupelyhng ahtantayarmh htwkswar
karlatnararnaylayeat. yayrhusny win-
yarnytayartnhkiunhnggarlilellpynysiupyn
sitngtayarsny ptwnkyngarptiu anhanap-
yarkiyayarchayarlaveat. trarhcrptiu suan-
mauwardpaytayarmuu luuapayarngtiusny
kiuytayarkiuhykemwmkyeat. kypewart-
ayarmuuar narjprmyisui rayarkpynlyhng
htuanhcantayarrhisnyatiung upusnay
trarhcrp siu wng kymhcarliu bhtwrthkyn-
gnghar httayarmuueat. hcrphcayarnsny
prayarhpkhayrharyeat kymhcarliupaysnyh-
pyhc kymhcarliupwngtayarmuulyhng
tway sayarahkykhckarhuumuuar htar-
wrbrhurareat winyarnytayarsny ngarapayar
ntyayarmuueat. akayarngmukar
sngrellsartiuaar wmmayayarkhcrarsitngk-
iukyarpayarchayhkyngnghar ngarkiu
bhisit paytayarmuupye. kyaymwsayarsu-
tiueat anarkiupayarkhchayhkyngngharng
bhmswarhkyuphtarlykrhisayar suutiuaar
lwhtkyngakyayarnghng mykhckinsa-
yarsuutiuaar mykhcimynngpynhkyngakya-
yarnngkiu pyhchayhkyngngharng nyhysell
hkansayarsuutiukiu kymhchayhkyngn-
gharng htarwrbrhurareat mngglarnhckarkliu
kyarpyayarchayhkyngngharng ngarkiu
hcaylwhttayarmuupyeu larstny. kymh-
carkliulip hcrphcayarngaarpaypyemh
htiungtayarmuueat. hcrprhisayarsu-
uapayarngtiusny kiuy tayarkiuhcayh-
caykynlyknaykyeat. yayrhuklly naypnyng
ikymhcarhkyksny sngtiukyarsnyatiung
pynyhcuanaipyeu mintayar muueat.
htiuisuapayarngtiusny kiuytayarkiuwnhkan
tngtylyayarkptsayar nhuthtwkckarkiu
aanau hkyemwmlyk isusny yayarspeat

sarmhuttuansayarhu siukyeat. yayrhuklly
akysngtiusny puanpmarsayarnglyhk ahkyn-
gsaysmar kiuyanarkiu ngym hcayla-
yar. ngartiusny sitngkyarsnyatiung
sngsny kpayrnayarnngmyiu pyusmyhsa-
yar amhuarartiukiu kiunayrnngmyiulny
pyuparhuu ngaraar pyayarsiuikylimny.
siusayarlly ngaramhnsiusnykar abhypra-
yarhpkmyh miminayrnngmyiu myknhartrt.
ngaramhnsiupynsnykar prayarhpk eliy
lkhtk suannhcnhngkhkyayarklptluan
miughhkayarnng pynyniungngantlyhayark-
luan ahcaraharalwnhkayarngharhkyng
rhisayarahkar israylamiyuhpyhcsayar
mutisium amyarrhikyeat. siusayarlly
htiumusiumtyayarkhrharsiumy eliykiuh-
caylwhttayarmmuu. jidunpyny jrttmyisuiu
hpyhcsayar mutisiumtyayarkhrharsiu
hcaylwhttayarmuueat. prayarhpk elirhell-
lkhtktwnglly israylamiyu nuunarhcwellsa-
yarsuamyarrhikyeat. siusayar lny naym-
namnyrhisarur hruliumhtpar abhysu-
umy hsrhngkyngsiu mrayarkhmita-
yarmuueat. trarhcrprhisayar luuapa-
yarngtiusny htiuhckartayarkiu kyarsa-
yarahkar pyngchwammykhtwk snyhng ht
kiuytayarkiuymyiuupngsiu nhnghtutpyely-
hng htiumyiutnyrar tayarnghtiphcnwangu-
umh hcayarnghitiutwnhky hkyngnghar sa-
yarnghswarkyeat. kiuytayarsny suutiualy
lyhayark kywswartayarmuueat. garlilellpyny
kpayrnayarnngmyisuiurayarklyhng upusnay
suanmauwardpaytayarmuueat. aarnarnhng
hayartayarmuusayarkyayarnng pritstiusny
daysnartayarkiuallwnaanaukyeat. hti-
u-trarhcrp nyhcnuyusayar ntsiuhcwellsayarsu-
utyayarkrhi aunarjprmyisuar yayrhukiuyta-
yarsny akynwntiunhng abhysiusiungny.
akywnuptiukiu hpyksehkyngnghar larsla-
yar. kiuytayarsny abhysuuhpyhcsnykiu
akywnupsipareat bhurarshkngat srhng-
tayarmuusayarsuuhpyhcsarsnyhu kyasa-
yarsannhng hhckyayarlaveat. yayrhuklly
titsithcwarnaylayar. htiuisuueat ahtellk
htwkswarlayarhu suanmtayarmuuly-
hng nt siusnyhtiusuuki luuamaryaly
lhellhky bhayupdmpyubhell htwkswareat.
luuapayarngtiusny minmayartwayway
ihckarsny abhysiusayar hckarnny nyh-
nyuusayar nttiukiu aarnarntnhkiunhng
mharhtar suutiusny htwkswarkysnytkarhu
ahkyngghkyngswaynway pyayar siukyeat.
sitngtayarsnylly ptwnkyngarptiu nhan-
pyarkyayarchayarlaveat. trarhcrpmh
htwkpyelyhng rhimunaimsiukywt-
yarmuueat. rhimuneat yayarkhkmsny
pyngchwarsayar hpyarnarhwell snyhpyhc
suatwtkkiuytayarkiyayarnng lyhayarkkyeat.
kiuytayarsny htiuminmeat anarmharrp
hpyarnarkiusuanmtayarmuulyhng suusny
ahpyarpyayark shpyng hkykhkynght eny-
nywtkiupulayeat. naywngsayarahkar
amyiumyisayar anarrayargarhwellsa-

yarsuutiueat aswayhknpgwnapayarngtiusny
htiulunartiukiu ahtantayarsiusayarnghkell
kiuytayarsny htiuluunarasetiu apayarlktayarkiu
tng shpyng anarrayargarkiu ngymh-caytayarmuueat.
ntsiutiulny kiuytayarsny hkrhctayartnyhuusayar
bhurarshkngcatsartayarphtayarmuu eathu
hckayayarklylumyarmh htwkswarkyeat.
kiuytayarsny hkrhctayarphtayarkly suuti
siusikysayar kyayarngh hckarthkwnkiumy
mpayarhchkyngnghar myhctartayarmuueat.
miughlgsayarahkar tayararpsiu htwkkyw-
tayarmuu luuamartiusny kiuytayark-
iurharkyeat ahtantayarsiurayarklyhng
mimitiunayarmh htwkkywtayarmuuum-
nyakyayarngh setarkyeat. kiuytayarkly
bhurarshkngcatniungngantayarnghyhnysayar
ewangaylitarkiu ahkyarsayarmyiuwartiu
ngarhayrpyayarmny. htiusiulungghar
ngarkihcaylwtlykrhisnyhu mintayarmuu
garlilelppynmhar trarhcrptiu trar ha-
yarpayarklyknaytayarmuueat.

5

tranrayarahkar gngnaysrkaiungnarmhar
rptayarmuu luumyartiisny bhurarshkngcat
nhutkpt trarkiu narhtayarnghkyngnghar
kiuytayaranesiu tiuwnghychnytwng
kmnarmharsiuksayar lhaynhhchcngmyng
tayarmuueat. tanngartiisny lhayhtel-
lkhwtkpiukkwnitiukiu saylyhayarkly-
naykyeat. htiulhaytiutwng rhimuneat
lhayhtellsiu wngtayarmuupyelyhng
lhaykiukmnarmhar annyngyhkwarhpwng
hchayhkyngnghar rhimunkiu ahkwngh-
tayarnghayarmuueat. htiulhaypayarmhar
htiunglyk luumyartiukiu suanmauward-
paytayarmuueat. hckartayarpysayarahkar
raynkrararpsiu rwhayuealay. piukkwn-
kiuhky ngarkiaupchmclayar hu rhimuna-
armintayarmuueat. rhimunkly shkng
akywnuptiisny tnynyluankyuihcarsa-
yarlry tkayarnghkiumyhmpr. siur twng
amintayarrhilyhng piukkwnkiu hkyparm-
nyhu lyhayarklayeat. htiusiuhkykpyelyhng
alwnmyarhcwarsayar ngartiukiu aup-
mishpyng piukkwnsy hcutpythcrhieat.
ahkyarsayar lhaythcngghisayar apayarngh-
hayartiisnylarkuunehchayhkyngnghar
suutiukiu amht payshpyng suutiisnylar
lhaynhhchcng nhclumtt ngarnhngppny-
hchaykyeat. rhimun paytrusmynglyhng
yayrhueat pushctayarkiuuetiuk shkng
akywnupsny apyhcmysayarsu hpyhchpareat.
akywnupsemhkywswartayarmuuparhu
lyhayarklayeat. abhykyayarngh isiu
lyhayarksnny huumuukar aupmisayarngh-
armyarkiuhtayarkshpyng rhimunngh
suueatapayarnghab-hayar jaybaydeleats-
aryarkuphng yayarhnmhch rhimunngh-
pasmarsayarsuutiisny minmayar
twaywayhkyngghikyeat. yayrhukl-
ny kyayarkrwanhkyngmrhingh. sngsny-
yhkumhch luutiukiubhmmisayarsu

hpyhclimmnyhu mintayarmuueat. kmn-
armharlhaykiusiukpyelyhng htiusuutiisny
rhimsyhtiukiu hcnphc nayarktaysar-
iuliukkyeat. kiuytayarsny myiutmyiurhita-
yarmuuhcny tkiyulanuunarhcwellsayar
suutyayarksnny kiuytayarkiu mynglyhng
pyhchp shkng alitayarrhilyhng kywntayarkiu
snrhngghcayniungntayarmuusnyhu tayar-
ng-pnlayeat. yayrhuklny ngaraliurhieat.
snrhngghkyngsiu rayarkhchayhuminta-
yarmuulyk lkhtayarkkiusny htiusuuk-
iutiutayarmuueat. htiuhknghkyngtwng
nuunarpyayarklay eat. yayrhukl-
ny iakyayarkkiu abhysuaarmyhm-
pyayarngh yjprayarhpithtansiuswar
kiyuki pylayar. suutpar sksayhpyh-
chchayhkyngnghar snrhngghkyngsiu
rayarksnnyatwk mayarrhayh-
cerngmharhtarsayar puujayarskarkiu
sklayarhumintayarmuueat. siusayarl-
ny sitngtayarsny sar kyayarhchay-
arshpyng myarhcwarsayarluuapayarngh-
tiisny trar narliusayarngharng
anangymhchayhkyng kyayjuutayarkiu
hkanliusayarngh hcuwaylykrhikyeat.
kiuytayarsny tayararpsiu kyw-
sutayarnghlayrhitayarmuueat. t-
nays kiuytayarsny suanmauward-
paytayarmuuhcny yayrurhngmyiumh-
hcsayar yudpny garlilel pynmyiur-
warmyartiuk rayarklarsayar hpar-
rirlhelltiungh nisarnysrartiisny
htiunglykrhikyeat anarrayargar
ngymhchayhkyngnghar shkngbhur-
areat thnkutayarsny htngghareat.
htiuhkar lkhyaysaysayarsu-
utyayarkkiu aimyarnghgtkw ahtansi-
usayarnghkell rhaytayar swng
htarhkyngnghar rharkyankeat.
luuhcuwaylykrhisayarkiyayarngh
wnggharlmkiuntwayshpyng
aimmiupayarsiuatk autmiukiu
hpayarkpyemh luunarkiu aimyarngh-
gtkw luumyar alnyayrhueat
rhaytayarsiu lyhayarhkykyeat. kiuytayarsny
htiusuutiueat yuankynyhkyngkiumyng-
lyhng luunaraa ahkyngluu
sngatapyhckiu lwt hchaypyehu
mintayarmuueat. kympyus-
rarngh hparirlhelltiuk bhurarkiu-
lwnkyuu pyayarsayarsiuukar
abhysuunny. bhurarshkngmhtpar
abhysuunny apyhckiu lwt h-
tiungsnnyhu htngmhtkyeat.
yayrhusny htiusuutiueat
htngmhtkyngkiusitayarmu-
lyhng sngtiuhcithtellmharabhy-
kyayarngh htngmht kysny.
abhycharkiusar pyayarl-
wysny. sngatapyhckiu lwt hchaypyehu
pyayarlwyslayar. sng ht
lhmswarlayar pyayarlwyslayar.
luusarsny myaykypayarmhar
apyhchlwhtpiungsnnykiu
sngtiushchayhkyngngharhtlayar.
kiuyaimyarkiu sayarngh
kiuyaimsiuswarlayar. sngaar
ngarsiusnyhu lkhyaysaysayarsu-
aar mintayarmuueat. htiusuusnyluu-
am-yarrhaymhar hkyhkyngght
aimyarkiusayarnghlyk
bhurarshkngcat gun tayarkiu
hkyemwmlyk mimiaimsiuswarlayeat.
htiusuupayarnghtiisny minmayar
twayway kyayarkrwanarkyesny
nhng ngartiisny

aanbhwysayar amhuararkiu ynaymng-
ghkellpyehupyayarsiu bhuarshkngeat
guntayarkiuhkymwmkyeat. htiunayarkki-
uytayarsny htkyw laywiamnnyrhisayar ahk-
wnhkansusny ahkwnhkanrartell htiungnay
snykiyumngsayar ngarnayarksiuliuklayar
mintayarmueat. htiusuusnylny rhismy-
htiukiu hcwnpyhclayrell htnayarktaysi-
uliuklayeat. htiunayarkmhlawyisny kiuy-
tayarabhiualinghar mimiaimkyehcwarsa-
yarpwellkiuhkan ahkwnhkansayarsuumar
nhng ahkyarsayarsuupayarngtiusny ki-
uytayarmhcsayar tpnrtayartiunhngtkw
hcarpwell layarngkyeat. kympyus-
rarnhngparrihelltiuk sngtiusny ahk-
wnhkansayarsuu siusayarsuutiunhngatuu
abhykyayarnghcarsayarkkysnyhu tpnrtay-
ar tiukiukellrellapyhctngkyeat. yairhukl-
nykynmarsayarsuutiunsy saysmarkiualium-
rhiky. narsayarsuutiunsarlyngh aliurhi kyeat.
hpyayarngmtsayersuutiunsy nayarngtsiu
hkayarkhyngngharlarsnymhut siusayarsu-
tiukiuhkayarkhyngnghar ngarlarsnyhu
mintayarmueat. luuahkyiutiuk yayarhneat
tpnytiunhng hparrihelltiunsy ahcarrha-
yarnghkyngnhng sutayarnghkyngtiukiu
ahpntlelllellpyukysnyhpyhc abhykyayarngh
kiuytayareattpnrtiusny hcarsayarklyknayky
parsnyhu lyhayarkkyeat. kiuytayarkl-
ny mngglarsayarnghlulngsy mimiapayarngab-
hayartiunhngatuuurhihcnayahkar sutariukiu
ahcarrhayarnghcayniungslayar. mng-
glarsayarnghlulngkiu suueatapayarngabha-
yartiunhngkhwar yuuswarsayarahkyinkarl
rayarklim mny. htiukarl ahkarsuutiunsy
ahcarrhayarnghkylimmny. upmarkar
awthayarnghkiu ahtnyshcnhng hpar-
laymrhi. htiusiuhparlyngh ahtnyshcsny
swellsut tteat. hparsayarahtnyshcsny
awthayarnghnhng msngmtngtt. ngny
hayarnghsayarsarraybhau ashcsayarhcpy-
hcrnykiu htnylaymrhi. htiusiuhntlyngh
ashcsayarhcpyhcrnysny sarraybhaukiu
suthkwellshpyng hcpyhcrnysny sarrayb-
huuki suthkwellshpyng hcpyhcrnysnyyiu
sarraybhauyny phkcteat. ashcsayarhcpy-
hcrnykiu ashcsayarsarraybhau htnyrsny
htiusiuhntlyngh nhhcparhcluan mpyk
hce. hayarnghsayarhcpyhcrnykiusayarkpye-
sayer suusnylny ashcsayarhcpyhcrnykiu
hkykhkyngaliu mrhitt. hayarnghsayar
hcpyhcrnysar kayarnghsnykiusieat huminta-
yarmueat.

6

duetiyeckdupusnay kiuytayarsny gyuanhc-
parlykwktiukiu rhayarnghkywtayarmuulyhng
tpny tayartiunsy hparaseanhanhkiuswt
lknhngpwnthyckarkyeat. hparrihellahky-
iutiuk upusnay mpyuaysayaramhuk-
iusngtiusny abhykyayarnghpyukysnyhu
siu kysayar yayrhuk darwidsny mimi-

abhayarsiuunhngtkw mwtsipsayarahkar
bhuarshkngeat aintayarsiuwng yjpura-
yarhittiumhtpar abhysuumymhcarapsayar
rhaytayar munkiu yuuhcar mimiabha-
yartiuarpaysnyakyayarnghkiumy h sngtius-
nymtmbhuuslayar. htiumhtpar luusarsny up-
usnaykiupng ahciursnyhu mintayarmueat.
ahkyarsayarupusnay kiuytayarsnytrahcrp-
siu wngsuanmauward paytayarmuusnytwng
htiuhcrp lkyarktsaysayarsuu tyayarkhieat.
upusnay suueatrayargarkiu ngymhcaymny
mngyimhcaymnykiu kympyuhcrarnhgh-
parrihelltiunsy kiuytayar apyhtngghk-
wngkiu rharkhyayarnghkynkyeat. kiuy-
tayarsny htiusuutiukyanaahnykyslyhng
lksaysayarsuuaar htlayar. aly mt ttnayla-
yarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung htiusuunsyht
mtttayeat. yayrhukl-
nykynmarsayarsuutiunsy saysmarkiualium-
rhiky. narsayarsuutiunsarlyngh aliurhi kyeat.
hpyayarngmtsayersuutiunsy nayarngtsiu
hkayarkhyngngharlarsnymhut siusayarsu-
tiukiuhkayarkhyngnghar ngarlarsnyhu
mintayarmueat. luuahkyiutiuk yayarhneat
tpnytiunhng hparrihelltiunsy ahcarrha-
yarnghkyngnhng sutayarnghkyngtiukiu
ahpntlelllellpyukysnyhpyhc abhykyayarngh
kiuytayareattpnrtiusny hcarsayarklyknayky
parsnyhu lyhayarkkyeat. kiuytayarkl-
ny mngglarsayarnghlulngsy mimiapayarngab-
hayartiunhngatuuurhihcnayahkar sutariukiu
ahcarrhayarnghcayniungslayar. mng-
glarsayarnghlulngkiu suueatapayarngabha-
yartiunhngkhwar yuuswarsayarahkyinkarl
rayarklim mny. htiukarl ahkarsuutiunsy
ahcarrhayarnghkylimmny. upmarkar
awthayarnghkiu ahtnyshcnhng hpar-
laymrhi. htiusiuhparlyngh ahtnyshcsny
swellsut tteat. hparsayarahtnyshcsny
awthayarnghnhng msngmtngtt. ngny
hayarnghsayarsarraybhau ashcsayarhcpy-
hcrnykiu htnylaymrhi. htiusiuhntlyngh
ashcsayarhcpyhcrnysny sarraybhaukiu
suthkwellshpyng hcpyhcrnysny sarrayb-
huuki suthkwellshpyng hcpyhcrnysnyyiu
sarraybhauyny phkcteat. ashcsayarhcpy-
hcrnykiu ashcsayarsarraybhau htnyrsny
htiusiuhntlyngh nhhcparhcluan mpyk
hce. hayarnghsayarhcpyhcrnykiusayarkpye-
sayer suusnylny ashcsayarhcpyhcrnykiu
hkykhkyngaliu mrhitt. hayarnghsayar
hcpyhcrnysar kayarnghsnykiusieat huminta-
yarmueat.

utpartiusny luusarkyayarng sngtiukiumun-
sayaarahkar pyrharnhnght ut kellrellhkyng
asrayrhuthkyhkyngkiu pyusayarahkar
sngtiusny mngglarrhikyeat. htiukarl
wmmyayarkhkyngnrhikylayar. rwnngmyu-
usayarrhicitnhng hkunkylayar. akayarang-
muukar kayarngkngbhuan sngtiueataky-
iusny kyelhpayeat. suutiueatbhiub-
haymyarsny prayarrhpktiukiu htiusiupng
pyukypye. tnnykar ngwayrttsayarsngtiusny
amngglarrhikyeat. akayarngmuukar
sngtiusny mimi sksarhkyngkiu yhkukhan-
rkyeat. whcwarhcarrsayer sngtiusny
amngglarrhikyeat. akayarngmuukar
sngtiusny ngtmwthkyngsiu rayarkrkyl-
tan. yhkuryttsayarsngtiusny amngglar-
rhikyeat. akayarngmuukar sngtiusny nyny
twarngiukywayrkyltan. luutiusny sngtiukiu
hkymwmsayarahkar sngtiusny amngglar-
rhikyeat. akayarngmuukar suutiueat
bhiubhaymyarsny mihcarprayarrhpktiukiu
htiusiupng pyukypye. ngarhckarkiyarrsa-
yar sngtiuaar ngarsiusnykar sngtiueat r-
suutiukiu hkyhckylayar. sngtiukiu muns-
yarsuutiuaar kyayjuupyukylayar. sngtiukiu
kyinsellsayarsuutiuaar mayttarpiukylayar.
sngtiukiu nhayarngrhksayarsuutiuaabhiu
bhurar shkngkiu sutayarngkylayar. sngat
partbhkkiu putsayarsuuaar partbhkkiu-
payuelayar. sngwtluankiu simyusayar
suuaar sngangkyekiulny yuuhcayhkyng-
nghar ahkwngpayuelayar. akyngsuusny
sngkiutaryngat. htiusuuaarpaylayar.
snguhchcarkiu simyusayarsuuaarpy-
m tayarngnhng. sngtiusny kiysuutpar
pyuhcayliusnyatiung suutpar pyukylayar.
sngtiukiu hkyhcsayarsuutiuaarsar hkyh-
tuanpyulyhng abhykyayjuutngsny. siusa-
yarsuutiusny kiukyihkyhcsayarsuutiuaar
hkyhctuanpyukysny mhutlayar. sngtiukiu
kyayjuupyusayarsuutiuaarsar kyayjuupy-
lyhng abhykyayjuutngsny. siusayar
suutiuisny imyhlayark pyukysnymhutlayar.
suutparaar uhchcarhkyayngharsayarahkar
sppaylimnyhu myayarlngky hkyayng-
harlyhng abhy kyayjuutngsny. siusa-
yarsuutiusny kyayjuusphkyngkiuhkanliu
siusayarsuuhkyngtiuaar hkyaynghartt
sny mhutlayar. sngtiumuukar rnsu-
tiukihkyhckylayar. kyayjuupyukylayar.
thcuanthkukiurmnyhu myayarlnghkyng
mrhibhell hkyayngharkylayar. htiusiupy-
ulyhng sngtiuakiukyelimny. amyng-
suansayarbhurareat sarhpyhckylim mny.
htiubhurarsny kyayjuumsisayarsu siunyhc-
sayarsbhayarrhisayar suutiuaarkyayjuupy-
tayar muueat. htiukyayarng sngtiuaabsny
snarhkynghcitrhitayarmuusnyntuu
sngtiusnylny snarhkynghcitrhiky la-
yar. suutpareatambu hchckayarsuanh-
pythkyngkiu mpyukynghng. mpyulyh-
ngsngtiusny hchckayarsuanhpythkyng
nhng knglwtkylimmy. suuaparkiu apy-

hcmhcerngkynhng. mhcernglyhngsngtiusny
apyhchcerngkynghng knglwtkylimmy.
suuapyhckiu lwhtkylayar. lwhtlyhng
kiuyapyhclwtlimmy. suutparaarpayky-
layar. paylyhng suutparsny sngtiuaar-
paykylimmy. amnhhkyngnruanmyhm-
kipnhklyk lhuplyk lyhanlykrhihkyngnhng
sngtiurnghkwng paykylimmy. aky-
yarngmukar akynghkyin tngpmarnnhng
sngtiusny suutparaarpayeat htiupmar-
natiung kiuyhkanrkymny. upmarkar
luuknsny luuknkiu lmpyniungslayar.
nhhcuetiuisny twnghtellsuikylimmy mhut-
layar. tpnysny srarhtkmsar. apyesngpyesa-
yar tpnityung mimisarkellsiu hpyhclimmy.
kiuymykhci rhisayartankyngkiu aaayarkm-
maybell nyeahckiumykhcirhisayar ngya-
yarnngkykiu abhy kyayarnk kynyrhusny.
kiuymykhcirhisayar tankyngkiu mmy-
gmhtbelllyk nyeahckiu sngatmykhcirhis-
ayar ngyayarnngkykiu htutparrhcayhu abhy-
siunyeahckiuarsiusny. lyhiuwhksayarsu-
kiuymykhcirhisayartankyngkiu rhayue
hcwarhtutlayar. nayarkmh nyeahckiu
mykhcirhisayar ngyayarnngkykiuhtut hky-
nghar rhngnghcwarmynglimmy. mka-
yarngsayarasekiusesayar apngkar kayarngsa-
yarapngmhut. kayarngsayarasekiu sesayar
apngkar mkayarngsayarapngmhut. ase-
kiuhtayark apngsbhayarkiusireat. suupng
sngbhayarsphnsekiu mswttt. tayarhkyuan
hcpyhckeskiu mswttt. kayarngsayarsuusny
kayarngsayar mimihtitnlan andartiukhtel-
lkkayarngsayararkiu htut bhayartteat.
mkayarngsayarsuusny mkayarngsayararark-
iuthtutbhayartteat. akayarngmuukar hci-
t nhluanapynyrrhisnyatiung nhutmywtteat.
ngarhckarkiu narhtayarnghbelllyk ngark-
iushkng shknghu abhykyayarnghka-
yarkysny. ngarhtansular ngarhckark-
iukyarsnyatiung narhtayarngsayarsuusny
abhysuunghg tuusny huumuukar tiukki-
utnysayarahkar nhkchwartuu kyayarkpa-
yarmhartiukmyhchkyaysarsuunghgtueat.
myhcrayhtshpyng rayhce htiutiukki-
uriukhksayarahkar kyayarkpayarmhar
tnlykrhisayarkyayarngh mluhupniungrar.
ngarhckarkiukeyar narhtayarngsayarsu-
umuukar ahkuahkanmrhibhell myapa-
yarmhar tiukkiutnysayarsuunghg tueat.
rayhce htiutiukkiuriukhksayarahkar
hkyhkhkynglall akunahcngpyiupyklaysnyhu
hayartayarmuu eat.

7

htiudaysnartayarkiu yayrhusny pritsttiuaar
akunahcnghayartayarmuupymh kpayr-
nayarnngmyiu siu kywngntayarmuueat.
htiomyiu tpmhuueatkywntayarkysny-
nar sayhkarnerhieat. suueatshkngsny
suukihkyhc yayrhueat sitngtayarkiu-
yarlyhng yudamyiu akyeakeltiualunghar

mayarngtnhngchpsiusngsayar bttijan trarki-
uhayarlayeat. htiusuutiusny yayrhuhtanta-
ysariurayarklyhng kyayjuutayarkiu hkanm-
nysuusny hkanhtiiksaysarsuuhpyhpareat.
suusny akynwuptiuamyiukiu nhchsk akyn-
wuptiuabhiu trarhcrpkiu sayarkparpyehu
kyp kpytayarngpnkyeat. yayrhusny
suutiunhgatukywtayarmuueat. tpmhu-
uaimnhngmnmwayrayarktayarmuusa-
yarahkar tpmhuu sny mimiaswaytiukiu
hcaylwht shkng kiuykiu pngnphcayta-
yarmmuuparnhg. akynupeat aim-
muaayarksiu kywngntayarmuuhkyng
kyayjuutayarkiu akynwupmhkanhtiukpar.
htiuaatu akynwupsny kiuytayarhtansiu
rayarkhtiiksaysarsuumhutsnykiu akyn-
wuphtngparpye. amintayarhthkwnrhilyhng
akynupeatngsarsny hkysarrpar-
limmny. upmarkar akynwupsny mngaayark
kywnhkansaysarsuuhpyhcsayarlly hchcsu-
urellmyarkiuaphciu tuekiuswarhkyayhu
siulyhngswarpateat. tuekiularhkan-
huhkayarlyhng larpateat. kywnkiulny
iamhukiu lup tayar husiulyhng luppareathu
tpmhuulyhayarkhcayeat. htiuhckarkiu
yayrhusnykiartayarmuulyhng aanauhkyn-
grhi nayarktayarsiuiliuksaysarsuumyarkiu
lhny kynylyk ngarsiusnykar imyhlayark-
sagar yuankynyhkyngkiu israylamyupng
ngarmtwaybhuisayhu mintayarmuueat.
tpmhuuhcaylwhtsayar suutiusny aimsiu
pynrayarklyhng anarrargarhcsellsayar
kywnsny kynmar lykrhisnykiu twaykyeat.
nkhpynnay narinmyisui kywtayarmuueat.
tpnytiartiumyarnhg luahcuawaya-
payarngtiusny nayarktayarsiuiliukkyeat.
myiutanhkaranesiurayarksayarahkar mut-
sium tyayarktnysayarsasayalayargkiu
snggyiuh hkyngnghar htutswar myiusu-
myiusarmyartiusny liukkyeat. shkngbhursar-
ny htiusitngmkiunglyhng snarhkyngchit-
tayarrhi mngiunhghu mintayarmuulyh
anesiu kyw tlarkiu lknhgntiutayarmuush-
pyng htmsaysarsuutiusny rpnaykyeat
kiuytayarklyhng ahkynglulng htlayar sngaarn-
gaminrhisnyhu mintayarmuulyhng
saysaysarsuusny htiunghckarpyayareat
kiuytayarsnylny htiusuukiumihkngaar
appaytayarmuueat. luapayarngtiusny
kyayarngrwanhkyng siurayark kyechwarsa-
yarprayarhpsny ngartutwngpayarhtwn-
pye. bhurarshkngsny mimiliumyikiu
akynyarhu kywtayarmuupye huu bhur-
arshkngatguntayarkiu hkyemwmkyeat.
htiusingtaysarsny yudpynmhhe ptwnkyn-
garptiu anhanapyarkiyarhchayarayeat.
yayarhneat tpytiusny htiukayayarn-
garalaruanhcuantikiu mimisararak-
yarpayarkyeat. htiuahkar yayarhsny
mimitpynnhcayarkkiu hkayarpelyhng
yayrhuhtantayarsiuhcaylwht kiuy tayarsny
kywlsaysarsuumhnslyar. siumhut akh-
yarsaysarsuukiu myayarlngrpmnylayarhu

maylyhayark hcayeat. htiusuutiusny
ahtantaysariurayarklyhng kiuytayarsnyky-
wlsaysarsuumhnslyar. siumhut akhyarsa-
yarsuukiu myayarlngrpmarmnyhu maylyha-
yarkhcayhkyngnghar bttijansrariyahrhnsny
akynwuptiukiu kiuytayarhtansiuhcaylwht-
parpyehu lyhayarkkyeat. htiuahkyinnarre
yayrhusny luumyartiukiu anarrayargar-
waydnarbhay ntsiubhaynhng knglwthcay
tayarmuueat. mykhciksaysarsuum-
yartiukiulny mykhcimynghcayhkyngnghar
kyayjuuputayarmuueat. htiuahkaryayrhuk
sngtiusnykyarsmyh myngsmyhtiuk-
iuswar yayarhnaar kyarlyhayarkkye layar.
mykhciksaysarsuutiusny lhmswarkyeat.
nuunarhcwellsaysarsuutiusny lhmswarkyeat.
nuunarhcwellsayar suutiusny snrhghky-
ngsiurayarkkyeat. narpngsarsuutiusny
narkyarkkyeat. saysaysarsuutiusny htiuya-
yarkhkyngsiu rayarkkyeat. sngrellsartius-
nylny wmmayarkhcar sitngkiuyarkkyeat.
ngarkyayarnghcitmpyaksaysarsuun sny mng-
glarrhieathu pypnyayartayarmuueat.
yayarhnhcaylwhtsaysarsuutiusny swarkys-
nynayark yayrhusny hayarhnkiu akya-
yarnpnyu pritsttiuaar sngtiusny ab-
hymnysayarakarkiu kynyruhkyngnghar
tayarsiuhtwkswarkysny. laylhupsayarkyu-
upngkiu kynyruhkyngnghar swarslayar.
siumhutnuunyaansayarawtkiu wtsngsa-
yarsuukiu kynyruhkyngnghar swarslayar.
tngtysayar awtkiuwtsng kayarngmwnhchwar
hcsarsayarsaysarsuutiusny mngaim nayt-
kyeat. prayarhpkkiu kynyruhkyngnghar
swarslayar. mhnpayeat. prayarhpkhtkkye-
mytsaysarsuulny hpyhcsnyhu ngarsiu-
eat. kymhcarlarsnykar kynyruhlayar. sngswar-
larlmkiupysayar ngareatmmkniungghay
ngarhcau lwhteahusur htiusuukiusi-
uliusny. ngarsiusnykar minmmwaysa-
yarsuutitwng bttijansrariyahrhntk
kyemutisayar prayarhpk t yayarhnmhrhi.
siusayarlly bhurarshkngatniungngan-
tayartwng angysuansaysarsuusny htiusu-
uhtksar kye myteat. ahkwnhkansuumhhe
luapayarngtiusny yayarhneathckarkiu
kyarnarrlyhng bhurarshkngkiu hkyemwm
yayarhnpaysayar bttijankiu hkankyeat.
hparrihellnhng kymttitiumuuar su-
tiakyiu aluighar bhurarshkngkyanhc-
nytayarmuusayar kyayjuutayar kiu py
yayarhneat bttijankiu mhkanbellnaykyeat.
htiukyayarn iluumpyikiu abhyupmarnhg
puanpyraannny. abhyusunhgtiusny.
pwellsbhng htiungnaysaysarsuungyhyk-
ngtiusny tyayarkkiutayark asanlwngky
ngartiusny saryarhchwartemhutsayarlly
sngtiusnymkky. nynytwarhchwarmynyt-
sayarlly mngiukywaykyhu pyayar siusa-
yarsuungytiumhng iluumpyiusny tuulheat.
akyayarnghmuuar bttijansrariyahrhnsny
munkiumhcar hcpychrnykiamsayarkb-
hell larsnyrhi sayar sngtiuk isuusny

ntsiuhcwellsayar suupartkarhu siukyeat. lu-
 usarsny hcarsayarklyklarsnyrhisayar isuusny
 hcarky uasayarsuu hcpyhcrnysayark kyusa-
 yarsuupartkar. ahkwnhkcansayarsuunhng
 siusayarsuutiukiu mitswayhpwellsayarsu-
 upartkarhu siupynkyeat. siusayarlny
 pnyartarsny mimisarrhismyhtiutwng kell-
 rellpyhctngkhkyngnhnglwteathu mintayar
 muueat. hparrirheltyayarksny ahcarkiu
 suansayarngtayarmuuhcayhkyngnghar kiuy-
 tayarkiu hkayarpnglyhng htiuhparrirhelleat
 aimsiukyw hcarpwelllyayarngtayarmuueat.
 htiusiuhcarpwelllyayarngtayarmuusnyki-
 uhtiumyiusiusayarmimtyayarksny silyhng
 semwhay kyayarkhpyuu hkwngtluankiu
 yuuhkell nayarktayar hkyaytayaranemhar-
 rplyk ngiukyway hkyaytayarpayarsiu
 mykrnykylyhng mimisanpng nhngstlayeat.
 hkyaytayarkiu lnym semwhayhng lim-
 lyknaylayeat. kiuytayarkiu hkayarpngsayar
 hparrirhellshny mynglaysayar isuusny pra-
 yarhpkmhnyhng hkyaytayarkiu kiungsayar
 iminmsny abhysiusayarsuuhpyhcsnykiu
 silimmny. iminmsny siusayarsuuhpyhceathu
 htngmhateat. yayrhuklny ahkyng rhimun
 sngaar ngarpyayarchrat hkurhisnyhu
 mintayarmuulyhng arhngbhurar aminrhi-
 tayarmuuparhu lyhayarksayar yayrhuk
 uhchcarrhngtue kywayhcarnhhcuerrhieat.
 tyayarkkar daynarriapyarnngarrar tyayark
 kar ngarsykywayrhieat. suutiusny ky-
 waysprnmrhisayarkyayarnng kywayrhngsny
 htiusuunhchcyayarktiukiu ahkynynhel-
 whteat. siuhpyhchlyhng htiusuunhchya-
 yarktwng abhysuusny kywayrhngkuisar
 hkyhclimmny nnyhu maytayarmuueat.
 rhimunklny sarkyayjuukiuhkncrsayarsuusny
 sarhkyhclimmny akyuuhnpngpareathu
 lyhayark lyhng yayrhuk snghngsnyatiung
 mhnpayeathu mintayarmuupyemh htiumin-
 mkiuhlhy rhimunaarlly sngsny iminmki-
 umyngslayar. sngcetaimsiu ngarwngsayar
 sngsny hkyaysayraykiumpay. iminm-
 muukar ngarhkyay payarsiu mykrnyky
 mimisanpngnhngstlaypye. sngsny
 ngarkiumm suumuukar aimsiuunhgsa-
 yarahkyinmhch ngarhkyaykiu nmlykmh-
 cellbellhlayeat. sngsnyngarhkayarnngkiu
 senhngmlim. suumuukar ngarhkyaykiu
 semwhayhnglimlaypye. htiukyayarnng
 ngarsiusnykar suusny myarhcwarsayara-
 pyhctiunhnglwtsnyhpyhc alwnhkyhctteat.
 annyngsayaarayhclwtsayarsuusny annyn-
 gmyhsar hkyhcttsnyhu mintayarmuueat.
 htiuminmaarlly sngsny apyhctiunhng
 lwtlaypyehu mintayarmuueat. hcarp-
 welllyayarngsayarsuutiuk apyhckiu lwh-
 sayar isuukar abhysuunhyhu aayark-
 maykyeat. yayrhusny htiuminmaarsngeat
 yuankynyhkyngsny sngkiu kytnngpye. ngy-
 imwphcwarswarlayarhu mintayarmuueat.

htiunayarkmh kiuytayarsny myiurwarahc-
 nyatiung dayshcarrellhnylny bhurarshkngcat
 niungngantayar nhngyhnyssayar ewan-
 gaylitrarkiu hayartayarmuueat. tkyipn-
 hhcparsayar tpyntayartiusny nayarkta-
 yarsiuliukkyeat. ntsiubhay anarrayargar
 bhaynhng knglwthcaysayarmuusaayarmim-
 mahkiusnylny liukkyeat. htiumin-
 mtutwng ntsiuhkunhcyayark htwk-
 sayar margdlhuhkayarwayarsarmarri
 hayrudmngcat hcartayarkellhkujeat myar
 yayarhnnhngghurhnnmhch mimiuuhc-
 carkiu lhuu kiuytayarkiu lup kywaysayar
 ahkyarminmamyparkyeat. myarhcwarsa-
 yarluuapayarngtiusny myiurwararptiumh
 ahtantayarsiular hcuwaylykrhikysayar
 ahkar upmarhckaraarhpyng mywksiuta-
 yarmuusny mhar myiuhcaykyellsayarsuusny
 myiuhcaykiukyellhkynggharhtwkswareat.
 ahcaykiu kyellsnytwng ahkiusayar ahcay
 tiusny lmkysphpyng kyayarnghkyngkiu
 hkanr miughkayarnghkngnghtiusny ka-
 yarkhckarkyeat. ahkiusayarahcaytiusny
 kyayarkpayar kyshpyng apngpayarksa-
 yarahkar myayaujarmrhissayar kyayarnng
 nyhiunwmpykhcehkyngsiu rayarkkyeat. ahky-
 iusayarapngtiusny suupngtiutwng kyshpyng
 suupngtiusny atupayark nyhnysellkyeat.
 ahkiusayarahcaytiusny kayarngsayarmay
 kyshpyng apngpayarkasppwarmyar aseseky
 eathu mintayarmuupyemh kyarhccarrhisa-
 yar suumnysnykar kyarparchayhu ky-
 waykyayartayarmuueat. tpyntayartiuklny
 htiiupmareat anakdhipparykar abhynnyhu
 maylyhayarkkylyhng kiuytayark sngtiusny
 bhurarshkngniungngantayareat nknellsa-
 yararartiukiu sirsayarahkwngrhiky eat.
 kywngsayaarsuutiumuukar mynglykpgng
 aaruanmpyubhellmyng kyarklykpgankkiu
 narmlnybell kyarr snytiungaayarnng
 suutiuaar upmaraarhpyng hayareat.
 htiiupmaranakdhipparykar myiuhcaysny
 bhurarshkngcat trarhckarhpyhceat. lmrhisa-
 yarsuukar trarhckarkiu kyarsnyrhissayar
 yuankynyhkyng kytnghkyngsiu mrayark
 hcayhkyngnghar marrrtsny lar trarhckarkiu
 nhluanhtellmnhutyuusayarsuukiusi-
 uliustny. kyayarkpayar rhissayarsuukar
 trarhckarkiu kar wmmayarksayarhctihng
 hkanyuusayarlly hctihnluanamymhcmhwell
 hknsaryuankynshpyng hcuahcm-
 hayarnghkhkyngkiu hkanrsayarahkar
 hpayarkpynsayarsuukiuliuustny. su-
 upngtiutwng rhissayarsuukar trarhckark-
 iukyarsnyrhissayar layarkehciurimhkyng
 hcnyhcmkywyw hkyng karmgunhkan-
 hcarhkyngtiusny nhiphck asemssayarsuuk-
 iusiuliuustny. kayarngsayarmay rhisa-
 yarsuukar hpyayarnghcmgkyngsayar
 hctihnluannhng trarhckarkiu kyarylyhng
 hcwellmsayaarhpyng myellmyanhcwaras-

esesayar suukiusiuliustny. semehtwn-
pyelyhng aiumhayark hpuanhtarlaymrhi.
hkutngaayarkllyhtarlaymrhi. wngsa-
yarsuu sny alngkiumyngchayhkyngnghar
semehkuanapayarmhar tnghtarlayrheiat.
sitkwyarrhismyhtiusny htngharlimmny.
whkhtarlykrhismyhtiusnyllyhtngharhewar
pwng lnglimmny. htiukyayarngsngtiusny
abhysiukyarnarsnykiu stipukylyar. aky-
ayarngmuukar akyng suusny rtteat htiusu-
uaarpayuemny. akyngsuusny sngrelleat
htiusuuuhchcarrhihsayarngsmhykuiupng
nhutlimmnyhu mintayarmueat. htiuahkar
mytararnhng nyetayartiussy lar hcnysay-
yarsuumyarsayarkyayarnng kiuytayarrngsiu
mhkyknykpniongbhellnaykyeat. luuahky-
iuklly mytararnhng nyetayartiussy kiuy-
tayarkiutwayliu pyngmharrpnaykypareathu
lyhayarklyhng kiuytayark bhararshkngeat
nhutkpttrartayarkiukyar narhtayarngsa-
yarsuutiussy ngarami ngaryehpyhcsnyhu
mintayarmueat. tnays yayrhusny tpyta-
yartiunhngatuu lhayhtellsiuwng aiungtbhk-
siukuukyunaanhu mintayarmuupyelyhng
lwhngswarkyeat. aiungkiukuusayarahkar
yayrhusny kyinhcktayarmueat. aiungmi-
ughskmuntlungphyhch lhayssny raynhng-
pynysayarkyayarnng bhayrayarklueat. tpyta-
yartiussy hkyknyk kiuytayarkiunhiupye-
lyhng shkng shkng akywnuptiussy pykhce
hkyngsiu rayarkpareathulyhayarkksayar
kiuytayarsny ht laynhnglhiungtanpiukiu
suanmtayarmuushpyng laynhng lhiungtan-
piussy ngvimsaryalayeat. kiuytayarklly
sngtiuyuanikyngkyng hcitsny abhyhar-
rhissnyhu maytayarmuulyhng suutiussy
kyayarkrwanaanau isuukar abhysiusayarsu-
unny. laynhng raykiupngmharhtarayarmu-
suutiussy narhtayarnngparsnytkarhu ahkyn-
ghkyngpyayarsiukeyeat. garlilelpyynhng
aiungtbhkhpysayar gardrpnysiu ray-
arkky yayrhusny kunpayarsiu tktayarmu-
lyhng karltarrhnyhewar ntsiuhcwellshpyng
awtkiumwt aimmnay sngghkyiungth-
cypnygnayttssayar gardrpnysartyayarksny
kiuytayarkiu hkreuekiuy pyu layeat. kiuy-
tayarkiumynglyhng pypw amngsuansa-
yarbhurarshkngeat sartayaryayrhu kiuy-
tayarsny akywnupnhngabhysiu siungssny.
akywnupkiu nyhysellayarmuum-
nyakyayarnng akywnuptayarnngpnpar snyhu
kyesayarasannhngaayarrhch lyhayark-
layeat. lyhayarksnyakyayarnngkar ntiussy
htiuluukiuahpnmyarhewarbhmselhpye.
hkyayhkyngsankyiunhng akynyhtarsa-
yarlly hkyayhkyngsankyiukiu swellhpyt
ntsiusnytayararsiu nhngmyellrhikya-
arngkiu kiuy tayarsnyhtayark nyhcnysu-
sayarnt htiuluumh htwkswarlayarhu
mintayarmuuhkellpye. yayrhuklly sngsny
abhymnyrhi snnyhumaytayarmuulyhng
htiuluuki ntsiumayr hwell sayarkya-
yarnng akywnupamnykar laygayarnghpy-

hpcarsnyhu lyhayarkpyemh anksuansayar
arpsiuswarhchayhkyngnghar mnhngparm-
nyakyayarnng tayarngpnlayeat. htiuarp
tayarngpayarmhar myarhewarsayarwkhah-
cusny kykhcarlykrhieat. htiuwkhtellsiu
wngrpmny akyayarnng ahkwngpayta-
yarmuuparhu ntsiutiusny tayarngpnny-
hng ahkwngpaytayarmueat. ntsiutiusny
luumhhtwkh wkhtellsiuwngshpyng wkah-
cusny aiungkmhchayarkkiu thuntny pyaysng
asksuankyeat. wkkyayarnngsayarsu-
tiusny htiuahkyngararkiu mynglyhngpyay
myiurwartiussy sitngkyarpyayar kysayar luum-
yartiussy htiuumhuararkiu kynyrrhuaansa-
yarnghar htwklarkyeat. ahtantayarsiu
rayarksayar ahkar ntsiutwksarsayarsu-
usny awtkiuwt ptkhticnthngyayrueat
hkyaytayarnng htiungnaysny kiuy mynglyhng
kyayarkrwanhkyngsiu rayarkkyeat. ntsi-
uhcwellsayarsuussy abhysiusayaraarhpyng
kynmarpkiirhisnykiu simyngsayarsuutiussy
nayarklarsayarsuutiuaar pynkyarpyemh
gardrpnysuupynysar apayarngtiusny
alwnkyayarklinsayarchithcwell mimi-
tiupynykh htwkswar tayarmuumnyakya-
yarnng tayarngpnkylyhng kiuytayarsny
lhayhtellsiu wngpyntayarmueat. ntsi-
uhtwksarsayarsuussy kiuytayarnhng
atuurhiparmnyakyayarnng tayarngpnlyhng
yayrhuk sngsnykiuyaimsiupynswarlayar.
bhurarshkngsny sngabhymyhlaryarkyayjuu
pyutayarmuussykiu kyarpayarlaryarhuu
lwhtliuktayarmuulyhng htiusuussywar
yayrhusny abhymyh layark kyayjuupyut-
tayarmuussykiu tmyiuluantwng anhanap-
yarsitngkyarpayarlareat. yayrhusny pyn-
tayarmuulyhng luuahcuawayapayarngtiusny
kiuytayarkiumyayarlnglyk nayky sayarkya-
yarnng wmmayarkhewarlkhhkankyeat.
htiuhkaryariru amnyrhissayartarhcrpmhu-
usny lar yayrhueathkyaytayarnng pypwplyk
tsynhhcnhchcarwyrhissayar mimitayark-
tnysayarsmesny saysellrhissayarkyayarnng
mimi aimsiu kywtayarmuumnyakyayarnng
kiuytayarkiu tayarngpn kywtayarmuuhc-
nytwng luuahcuawaytiusny kiuytayarkiu
htiuhkiuktiukmikyeat. htiuhkar tsynhhc-
nhheptluan swayswnanarhchwellsayarkya-
yarnng uhchcarrhismykhkiu saysmartiuaar
pay kunsayarlly abhysaysarmklmhy
hkysarmrniungsayar minmtayarksny
nayarngtayarsiu hkyknyk awttayareat
pnpwarkiutiushpyng htiuhknhkyngtwng
swayswnanar pyayarklayeat. yayrhuklly
ngarkiu abhysuutiussynyhu maytayarmu-
lyhng luupayarngtiusny ngngltsayar
paytrumhchc suueatapayarnghabhayartiuk
shkng luuahcuawaytiusny kiuytayaraar
htiuhkiuktiukmiky snyhpyhch ngarkiuab-
hysuutiussynyhu maytayarmuuparsnytkarhu
lyhayarklayeat. yayrhuklly thcuantya-
yarksayarsuussy ngarkitiulapye. ngarki-
uymhtnhkiuhtwksnykiu ngarsieathu mint-

yarmueat. htiuminsny mimipunrhayarn
 mnayniungsnyskiuslyhng tunlhuplyklar
 abhyakyayarng kyayarng tiusnykiung
 hkykhkyngghkymsarrsnykiung luuapa-
 yarngtiurhaymhar pywpwlyk kyarlyhayark
 layeat. kiuytayarklly ngarsme mhci-
 urimhng. sngeatyuankynyhkyngsny
 snganarkiu ngymhcaypye. ngymwp
 hcwarswarlayarhu mintayarmueat. htiusiu
 mintayarmuuhcnytwng trarhcrpmhu-
 uaimmh lualar kiuytayareat smesayparpye.
 srarkiu mnhayarngrhkparnhnghusieat.
 yayarhusnykyarlyhng mkyayarkynhng.
 yuankynyhkyngghcittkhkasarrhihcaylar. htiusi-
 urhilyhng suusny bhaynhnglwtlimmnyhu
 trarhcrpmhuuaar mintayarmueat. aimsi-
 urayarklyhng paytru yayarhn yarkupnhng-
 minmngyeatmibhmhtpar abhysuuki-
 umyh ahtell siumwngghcayhkyngghar
 setartayarmueat. luuapayarngtiusny
 ngiukywaymyntmksnykiu kiuytayark
 mngiukynhng. suungysaysny mhut
 aippyayarsnyhu mintayarmuulyhng su-
 ungysaykyayarngkiu htiusuutiusnysishpyng
 kiuytayarkiu pykypyukeyat. htiusu-
 urhismyhtiukiu pyngsiuhtwkhcaypymh
 suungyeatlkkii kiungtayarmuulyk su-
 ungylhtayarhu hkayar tayarmuusnytwng
 hciwinyarnypynlar minmngysny hkykhkyn-
 ghtlayeat. suuaarhcarhcrpaylayarhu
 mintayarmueat. mibhtiusny minma-
 yartwaywayhkyngsiurayarkkyeat. htii
 amhuararkiu abhysuuaarmyhmppyayarm-
 nyakyayarng pynttayarmueat.

9

tkyipnhhpcarsayar tpyntayartiukiu hcuway-
 hcaytayarmuupymh ntsiupayarngtiukiu
 niungsayartnhkiu nhng anarrayargartiukiu
 ngymhcayhkyngghar ahkwngtnhk-
 iukiu paytayarmueat. bhurashkngat
 niungngantayarakyayarngkiu hayarpya-
 rhgacayhkynggharng luuantiukiu hkym-
 sarhcayhkynggharng hcaylwhhtayarmu
 sngtiusny lmhkrebbiu abhyararkiumyh-
 myuukynhng. tayarngway lwyait mun
 ngwaykiu myuuky nhng. angkyenhhcht-
 nykiulny mparhcaykynhng. mnsny
 aimsiunglyhng htiaimtwng htiiarpmh
 mhtwkswarmhetiangayarnaykylayar.
 akyngsuu tiusny sngtiuaarenysnywtkiu
 mpyubhellnayeat. htiusuutiunaryarmiumh
 htwkswarhcnysuutiutbhk sksayhpyhch-
 cayhkyngghar sngtiueat hkyaybhwarmh
 myamhunkiu hkarliukkylayarhu mintay-
 armueat. tpyntayartiusny htwkswar
 ewangaylitrarkiu hayarlyk hkpsimsa-
 yararptiu anar rayargarkiungymhcaylek
 myiurwariutwng dayshcarre lhnlynykyeat.
 yayrhuputayarmuusmyhtiukiu hcayarb-
 warhayrudsnykyarlyhng twaytayarsayarc-
 ihrheat. akyayarngmuu kar luuahkyiuk

yayarhsny sayhkyngmhhtmyayarklaypyehu
 siukyeat. ahkyiukeliypayarhtwnpyehu
 siukyeat. ahkyiukrhayprayarhpktparparht-
 pynpyehusiukyeat. hayrudmngklny
 yayarhneatllypngkiu ngarhpytlaypye.
 imyhlayarksaysartngkiu ngarkyar rsayar
 isuukar abhysuunhyhsuilykayrhukiu myn-
 ghkyngghar aliurhieat. tmntayartiusny
 ahtantayarsiupynlar mimitiupysmy-
 htiiukiu kyarlyhayarkkyeat. kiuytayar
 sny suutiukihhkar bkiellmyiunyatwng
 tayararitkwyrararpsiukywtayarmueat. lu-
 uahcuawaytiu sny silyhng nayarktayarsi
 liukkyeat. htiiuulmyarkiulkhkantayarmu-
 lyk bhurashkng niungngantayareataky-
 yarngkiu hayarpyayar narsayar suutiukiu
 hkymarsarpaytayarmueat. miughkyup-
 sayarahkar tkyipnhhpcarsaysarsuutiusny
 hkyngkplyk luumyartiisny ptwnkyng-
 war jnpudsiuswar aiprar hcarhcrarkiu
 rharhcayhkyngghar ahkwngpaytayarmu-
 par. iarpnsy tayararphpyhpareat hu lyha-
 yarkkylyhng kiuytayark suutiuhcarhcrar-
 hiiu sngtiupaykylayarhu mintayarmueat.
 tpyntayartiuklny akywnuptiusnyswar ilu-
 uapayarngtiu hcarhcrabhiuunwlyhng
 munngarlunnhng ngarnhhckayarngmht-
 par abhy hcarhcrarmyh akywnuptiu
 mrhiparhulyhayarkkyeat. htiusiulyhayark-
 snyakyayarngkar luungarhtayarnghknmyh
 rhistny. htiauhkarluumyartiukiu thculy-
 hng ngarsyhceahcuahculyayarngkyhcayhu
 amintayarrhieat. tpyntayartiisny am-
 intayaratungpyu luuapayarngtiukiu
 lyayarngghcaypylehng yayrhusny munngar-
 luannhng ngarnhhckayarngkiuyuu ka-
 yarngkngsiukynmyhayarlyk kyayjuu-
 tayarukiu hkyemwmpymh munkiuhpell
 luumyarrhay htynhcayhkyngghar tpy-
 ntayartiuaarpaytayarmueat. luuapa-
 yarngtiusny hcarwkypymh kywngghcsa-
 yarakiuapellkiukayarksim tsynhhctayarn
 apynyrykeat. tranrayarahkar yayrhusny
 tpyntayartiunhngtkw sitkwyrarar su-
 tayarngtayarmuuhcny luumyartiisny
 ngarkiuabhysuuhpyhcsnykiu siukysnyhu
 maymyntayarmuulyhng luuahkyiuk kiuyta-
 yarsny btiijansrar yayarhnhpyhcsnyhuung
 ahkyiuk eliyhpyhcsny huung ahkyiuk
 rhayprayarhpktparparhtpynsynhuung
 siukypareathu lyhayarkkysayar sngtiulny
 ngarkiu abhysuuhpyhcsnysiukysnyhu
 maymyntayarmuulyhng paytruk kiuytayar
 sny bhurashkngat hkrhtayarthpyhcta-
 yarmuusnyhu lyhayarklayeat. htiaukya-
 yarngkiu abhysuuaarmyhmppyayarcim-
 sayarnghar tpyntayartiukiu kypntychwar
 pynttayarmueat. htiumhtpar luuarsny
 myarhchwarhkanrmny. luuakyeakell yjpu-
 rayarhitake kypmyusartiueat ngyn-
 pyhkyngkiung asaysthkyngkiung hkanrmny.
 suanrkmyayarksayarnay htmyayarklimm-
 nyhuusayar akyayarngmyartiukiu mintay-

yarmueat. htiumhtpar luuapayarngtiaaar
mintayarmuusnykar ngarsnykpliusayarsu-
uhpyhclyhng kiuykiu kiuy ngngpyrmny.
kiuyklwarkptiungkiu naytiunghtmgarna-
yarksiuliukrmny. akyngsuusny mimiasckiu
kysyhykngnghar aliuhrheat. htiusuusny
askrhuannlimmny. akyngsuusny ngarkya-
yarngaskrhuaneat htiusuusny mimiasckiu
kysylimmny. ihckyarwlarkiu akywngmellah-
ciur kiuykiu kiuyuanrhuanasayarsuusny ab-
hykyayjuurhisnny. akyngsuusny ngarkiu
ngarhckarkiuhrheat luusarsny mimibhun
mimiabhhkmnytayareat bhun snrhngsa-
yarnkayarnngkngmtiueatbhunkiu sayarn-
glykkywarsayarahkar htiusuukiur rhtayar
muultan. ngaramhnsiusnykar iarprhisayar
suuahkiyutiusny bhararshkngheat niungn-
gantayarkiu mmyngmhe say hkyngsiu
mrayarkrkyhu mintayarmueat. htiusi-
umintayarmuusnyayark rhckerklayarkl-
wnsayarahkar yayrhusnypaytru yayarhn
yarkup tiukiuhkayar sutayarnghkyngnghar
tayaranpayarsiu tkkywtayarmueat. suta-
yarngtayarmuuhcnytwng myknhartayarsny
htuuhkysayarasngarayarngrhi awtta-
yarlny pyayarnngpyayarnghklkhpuyeat.
mayarrhaynhngelytynyhuasayar luunhcy-
yarktiusny bhunasraynhnghtngrhar kiuya-
yarnhgatuuwaynwaylyk yayrurhngmyiu
hcutaytarmuumnyakyayarngararkiu pya-
yark kyeat. paytruhng suueatabhayartiisny
mykhcilaylnshpyng tngiukngiukrhikyeat
niusayarahkar bhun asraytayarkiu kiuy-
tayaranhng rpnaysayarluunhcyayarkkiung
myngkyeat. htiusuutiusny ahtantayarmh-
swarkychny paytruk shkng iarpnaybhwyka-
yarngpateat. kiuy tayarbhiutelttsayarn
mayarrhaybhiutsayarn. elyibhiutsa-
yarnng tellsuansayarnngkiu akywnuption
sayarklup parrhcaiyu yayarnngym lyhayark-
layeat. htiusiulyhayarkpyemh miughtimsny
suatiukiulwhmmiu mayarrhaynhng elys-
nytimhtellsiuwngsnykiu tpnayartiisny
kyayarkhkyngghikysnyhpyhc isuukar
ngareathkyhcsarpaytny. suueat hckarkiu-
narhtayarnkylayarhu miughtimk asantayar
hpyhclayeat. htiusasantayarhpyhcsny
hknghkyngtwng yayrhusny tyayarktnyrhi-
tayarmueat. tpnayartiisny sny mimi-
tiungngsayararkiuwhkhtar htiukarl ab-
hysuuarmymkayarmpyayarbhellnaykyeat.
nkhpynnay tayaranpayarksgkpyelyhng
myarhcwarsayarluuahcuawaysny kiuya-
yarkiu hkre uekyiupyeat. luuahcuaway
parsayarsuutyayarkk arhngbhurar aky-
wnupeatsarkiu kynyrrhutayarmuumny
akayarnng akywnuptayarnngnpareat.
akaywnup sartyayarktnyrhipareat. ntbbmh-
carshpyng suusnyruthknellaayarrhch amy-
huthtwklyktayarnngmarhkyngsiu rayarktt
pareat. htiusiu narknyghchwarnhiphck-
pyemh ntsnyalwn swarhkheate. htiumkiu
nhnghtutparmnyakyayarnng tpnayartiuaar

akywnuptayarnngpnsayarlhy suutiui sny
mttniungkyparhu aayarhhclyk lyhayark-
layeat. yayrhuklny yuankynyhkyngmrhi
hpayarkpnsayarmyiu ngarsnysngtiunhng-
gatuui abhymykh karl ptluan nayrmnynny.
sngtiukiui abhymykh karlptluan snyhkan-
rmnynny. sngatsarkiu ngarhtiansiu
yuuhkellhu mintayarmueat. suungy-
larhcnypngntsuisny myaypayarmharhell
tayarngmarhcayeat. yayrhusny nyhc-
nyuusayarnmtkiu suanm htiusuungkykiu
hkymсарhсaypyemh abhaar appayta-
yarmueat. luuapayarngtiisny bhu-
rarshkngheat mharthkiutayarkiu myng
minmayartwaywayhkyngghikyeat. htiusi-
uiyayrhuputayarmuusmyhkiu luua-
payarngtiusny aanauhkyemwmkyhcn
tpnytayartiuaar sngtiui sny ngarhckarkiu
narhtayarnghmtmikylayar. luusarkiu
luutiulksiu apnhanrsayarahkyinnepyeu
mintayarmueat. htiiuhckartayareat
ankmhtngrharshpyng tpnayartiisny
narmnymrimpibhellnaykyeat. ank ki-
ulnymmaymlyhayarkwanky. htiiuahkar
abhysuusny sarkyemytaannnyhu tpnay-
artiisny ahkyngghkyngngghkuankyeat.
yayrhusny suutiukyanahcnkykiu simy-
glyhng suungtyayarkkiuyuu mimia-
narhtarpyemh akyngsuusny ngarmyknhark-
iuhayark isuungykiulhkaneat htiusuusny
ngarkiuupnglkhkaneat. ngarkiu lkhkansa-
yarsuusnylny ngarkiuhcaylwhttayarmuusa-
yarsuukiupnglkhkaneat. sngtiutwng
angysuan sayarsuu snysarkyemytsayar
suuphyhclimnyihu mintayarmueat. ya-
yarnhknly shkng kiuytayareat narmkiu
amhepyu ntsiutiukiunhnghtutsayarsuu
tyayarkkiu akywnuptionutwaypareat. suusny
akywnuptionhngatuui mliuksayarkya-
yarnng akywnuption myhc tarkypareathu
lyhayarksayar yayrhuk htiusuukiuumyhc-
tarkynhng. sngtiui rnsuubhkmrhisayarsu-
usny sngtiubhkrhisnyhu mintayarmueat.
kayarnngkngsiusayarngyuuhkyngkiu hkan-
tayarmuusayarahkyinnayarsayarahkar
yayrurhngmyiuisu tuuruuky w aansayarn-
ghar sbhayarhtartayarmueat. rhaytayarsiu
tmntayartiukiunhcaylwhttayarmuushpyng
suutiisny kiuytayareatabhiukiun pyngsng
hkyngngharswar rhmarriwartrwarsi-
uwngkyeat. kiuytayarsny yayrurhngmy-
iusiuswaraansayar ahkyngararkiu htiur-
warsartiisny htayark lkmhkanky. htiiuakya-
yarnngkiu tpnaytayarkup yayarhna-
tiusnymyngglyhng shkng elyipyuskellsiu
akywnuptionusny kayarnngkngmhmekyhcay
htiusuutiukiun layarnghcayhkyngnghar
aliurhtayarmuusayarnhu lyhayark kysayar
yayrhusny lhnkykyny sngtiisny kiuyhchis-
bhayarkiu kiuymsiky luusarsnyluutiueat
askkiu staansayarnghar kywlnsnyhmhut.
kytngaansayarngharkywlarsnyhu suanm-
tayarmuupyemh ahkyarsayarrwarsiuky w-

tayarmueat. lmswarkychny luutuek
shkng kiuytayarkywtayarmuararprpsiu
akywnupliukparmnyhu lyhayarklyeat.
yayrhuklmyayhkwaysnymyaytwngrheat.
miughkayarngkng kynglnysayar nghksny
narnayar arphheat luusarmuukar hka-
yarnghkyrarmyhmrihu mintayarmueat.
ahkyarsayarsuukiu ngarnayarksiliukla-
yaruhu mintayarmuulyhng htiusuuk shkng
akywnupabhkiu rhayuehcwarswar snggy-
iuhrsayarahkwngkiu paytayarmuuparhu
lyhayarklaysayar yayrhuk luusaytiusny
mimilusaytiukiu snggyiuhparlayhca.
sngmuukarswar bhurarshkngniungngan
tayareatakyayarmgkiu hayarpyayarlayarhu
mintayarmueat. ahkyarsayarsuuklmy
shkng kiuytayarnayarksiu akywnupliuk-
parmny. siusayarlmy akywnupaimrhirh-
sayarsuutiukiu arngswar ahkwngpnar-
rhcahyhu lyhayarklyhng yayrhuk htwnki-
ungkiu kiunglyknayarksiu lhykynysayarsu-
umnysnykar bhurarshkngheat niungnganta-
yarnhng mhtiuaktmnhu mintayarmueat.

10

htiunayarkmh shkngbhurarsny ahkyarsa-
yartpnytayar hkunhkyiptiukiu hknhtarta-
yarmuu kiuy tiungkywlayaansayar myiur-
wararprptiusiu rhaytayar nhhcayarkhce
nhhcayarkhce hcaylwhttayarmueat. suu-
tiuuar mintayarmuusnykar hcparrithcarm-
yarchwarriheat. ritsaysuutiushnynykyeat.
htiu kyayarnng lupsayarngsayarsuutiukiu
hcparrithcayhkyngnghar hcparrhng hcayl-
whhtayarmuumnyakyayarnng sutayarnng
kylayar. sngtiuswarlaysnyarmmhar
tayarkhwayhuhtellsiu siusngytiukiu hcayl-
whhtskellsiu sngtiukiu ngarhcaay lwhteat.
ngwayait lwyait hkyaynngtiukiu msa-
yarkhkyngnhg. lmswarhcntywng abhysuuki-
umyhu nhutm skkyngnhg. mnysnyaisiu
wngsayaarahkar iaim mngglarhpyhc-
parhcaysayaru rhayuehcwarpyayarkylayar.
htiuaaimngglarsarrhilyhng sngtiomywk-
sayar mngglarsnytnylimmny. siumhut
sngtiuhntansiu pynlarilimmny. htiuaaimnay
ahcasayarkhcerngrarkiu hcarsayarkky
layar. akayarnngmuukar lupsayarngsa-
yarsuusny ahkkiuhkanhtiukpayeat. taimmh
taimsiulhnylny m swarkynhng. akyngmy-
iusiusngtiuwng myiusartiunsylhkaneat.
htiumiysngtiurhaymarhtnysmyhkiu
hcarky layar. luunarmyarkiu hkym-
sarpaykylayar. bhurarshkngheatniungn-
gantayarsny sngtiu tnyhtayarngsayar
ahkyinnepyeu suutiuaar hayarpya-
yarkylayar. akyngmyiusiu wngmyiusar-
tiusny lkmhkanaan htiumiueatlmsiu
htwkyelyhng ngartiukpsayar sngtiomy-
ueat myaymhukiu ngartiuhkarliukeat.
siusayarlmy bhurarshkngheatniungnganta-
yarsny sngtiueatanesiurayarkkyayarnngkiu

simhtkyhu suutiuaarpyayarkylayar. ngar-
siusnykar nayarksuansayarnay htiumiysny
sayarduanmyiuhkksarhkanrltan. aiuhka-
yarrarjinmyiu sngsnyamngglarrhheat.
aiujkjellidmyiu sngsnyamngglarrhheat. aky-
ayarnng muukar sngtiutwng pyaysayartnhk-
iukiu turumyiuunhng jidunmyiututwng
pybhuulyhng htiumiutiusny rhaykarl
lyhayartayawtkiuwt pyarhtellmhhtiuunglyk
nayarngrtkylimmny. trarsuanhpytta-
yarmuusayarahkar sngtiusny turumy-
iuunhng jidunmyiuhkksar hkanrkyltan.
aiukpayrnayarnngmyiu sngsny miughka-
yarnngkntiungaayarnng myhayarkhcarhky-
ngkiu hkanrsayarlmy mrrniungngantiu-
gaayarnng nhimhkyhkyngkiu hkanrltan.
sngtiueathckarkiu narhtayarngsayarsuusny
ngarhckarkiu narhtayarngeat. sngtiukiu
pysayarsuusny ngarkiupeeat. ngarkiuypsa-
yarsuusny ngarkiu hcaylwhttayarmuusa-
yarsuukiu pysnyhu mintayarmueat.
htiuhkunhckyipsayar tpnytayartiushny
wmmyayarksayarhcitnhng pynlar shkng
kiuytayareat narmaarhpyng akywnuptiusny
ntsiukiupng niungparsnyhu lyhayarkkyeat.
yayrhuklmy hcartnsny lyhphchckellsiu
kayarnngkngmhksnykiu ngarmyngpye.
sngtiusny myway kngmyekayarktiukiu
niungrsayarahkwngnhng rnsuumyarkiu-
ngrsayar ahkwngtnhkiukiu ngarpayeat.
sngtiukiu abhybhaymyh mnyhnysellr. siusa-
yarlmy ntsiukiu niungrsayarkyayarngsar
wmmyayarkhkyngmrhikyngnhng sngtiueat
narmnymyar sny kayarnngkngchcarnng
wngsnykiu wmmyayarkhkyng rhikylayarhu
mintayarmueat. htiuahkaryayrhushny
wmmyayarktayarmuuhkyng hcitrhishpyng
kayarnngkngnhngmayayekyiu achiurt-
yarmuu sayarabh kiuytayarsny pnyaral-
immarnhng pynyhcaansayarsuutiuaar
iarmyarkiu htimwhkkwyhtar lyk su-
ungtyiuaarbhayarpytayarmuusnyhpyhc
kyayjuutayarkiu akywnuphkyemwm-
pareat. htiusualiutayar rhisayarkyayarnng
mhnpareat. abh. ngarhkmmnytayarsny
hkpsimsayaratitiukiu ngaraptayarmuupye.
sartayarkar abhysuuhpyhc snykiu hkm-
nytayarmhtparabhysuumyhmisi. hkm-
nytayarkarabhysuuhpyhctayarmuusnykiu
sartayarnhng sartayarsny lghcayliusa-
yarsuumhtpar abhysuumyhmisi mintay-
armueat. htiuahkartpnytayartiukiul-
hnykyny yhkumyngsmysayaratitiukiu
sngtiungysayarkyayarnng sngtiuyhchisny
mngglarrhheat. ngarsiusnykar sngtiuumy-
grsayararartiukiu prayarhpkmyarnhng
rhngbhurnngmyartiushny mynghkyngghar
aliurhisayarlmy mmyngky. sngtiu kyarsa-
yaratitiukiu kyarkhkyngghar aliurhis-
ayarlmy mkyarrky hu tnytayartiuaarsar
mintayarmueat. tranrayarahkar kymttiya-
yarksnyht arhngbhurar htarwarskku
amwayhkanraansayarnghar akywnupsny

abhyamhukiu pyurparmnynnyhu kiuyta-
 yarkiu hcuanhcmnhayarnggrhkhkyngnghar
 maylyhayarksayar kiuytayark pnyttikym
 abhysiularsnnny. sngsnyabhysiu bhtsnnnyhu
 may tayarmuulyhng htiusuuk sngatb-
 hurarshkng htarwrbbhurarkiu hcitnhlua-
 nakywngmell ahcwmshttirhismyh uarnrhi
 smyhnhng hkyhclayar. kiuynhnghcps-
 ingsaysarsuukiu kiuynhngamnyh hkyhcla-
 yarhu pynlyhayarklayeat. kiuytayarklney
 sngatbckarsny mhnpayeat. htiusiupyu-
 lyhng askkiurmnyhu mintayarmueat.
 htiusuuklney abhysuusny akywnupnhng
 hcpsingsaysarsuuphyhpcarsnnnyhu mimi-
 apyhcmrhihn liusayarhcitnhng yayrhuki-
 lyhayarkpynsayar. yayrhuk luutyayarksny
 yayrurhngmyiumh yayrihayarkmyiu-
 siuswarrartwng htarpynhngtwaykyuanlay
 eat. hartpytiusny htiusueeatawtkiuhkywt
 narkyngghwar riuknkpymh saylumttrhis-
 yarahkar phchtar swarkyeat. htiumlsiu
 yjpurayarhittayarksny amhttmellswar
 htiumunarkiumynglyhng lwhellrhayarng
 swar layeat. htiumnytu laywiluutyayarksny
 htiumarpsiyayarksayarahkar larkynmyng-
 lyhng llwellrhayarng swarlayeat. rhmarri-
 luutyayarksny hkreswarrartwng htiumunar-
 rhirarsiyayark myngsayahkar krunarhcit
 rhisnyhng hkynykp suueatanarmyarkiu
 senhngchpyhcrnyhtnylyk awtnhngch-
 nyppeylhng mimitirhcsarn payarmhar tng
 hcprthkusiu sayarngswarpyuhculayeat.
 nkhpynnay htwkswarsayarahkar daynar-
 rhnhcpayarkiuhtut hcprhngaar paylyk
 isuukiu kynyrrhupyuhcpar. kunsmyhki-
 ungarpynlarsayarahkar sppaymnyhusiueat.
 sngsnyabhysiuhtngsnny. htiusuusuany-
 yarktiutwng abhysuusny hartpyksiu-
 yarksaysarsuunhng hcpsingsaysarsuuhpyh-
 csnyhu pynmaytayarmuulyhng kymttklny
 luunarkiusnarsaysarsuusny hcpsingsaysarsu-
 uuphyhpcareathlyhayarksayar yayrhu k
 sngsnyswar htiumnytuupylayarkhu mint-
 yarmueat. yayrhusny tpytayartiunhng
 hkreswarkychny rwartwarsiuwngsayar
 marsamnyrhisayar minmtue sny mimiain
 kiuytayarkiuenyhkanlayeat. htiuminm
 marriamnyrhisayar nyemtyayarkrhiat.
 htiumarrisny yayrhueathkyaytayarrng
 htium hckartayarkiu narhtayarrngknyeat.
 marsmuukar lupykywayhkyngamhumyar
 hcitpuupnhkynggrhishpyng ahtantayar-
 siuhkynykp shkng akywnmeatnyemsny
 kywnmtayarktny lupykywayhcyhkyng-
 nghar kywnmpchrtarsnyararkiu lyhclyu-
 usayar hcitrhitayarmuuslayar. suusny
 kywnmkiu kuunyemnyakyayarrng aminta-
 yarmuuparhu lyhayarksayar yayrhuk mars
 mars sngsny myarhewarsayaramhtiu
 hciumhnhayarnggrhkhkyngkiu hkanreat.
 liusayar ararthkutnyrhieat. marrimuukar
 kayarngsayarabhiukiu rwayyuupe. htiaub-
 hiukiu abhysuumy h mnhutmyuararhu

mintayarmuu eat.

11

tranrayarahkar kiuytayarsny thcuanthkusa-
 yararptwng sutayarngtayarmuuppyelyhng
 tpyntayark t yayarkk shkng sutayarrng-
 cayhkyngnghar yayarrhnsny mimitpyntiaar
 nnypaykellsiu akywnuptiaar nnypayta-
 yarmuuparhu lyhayarksayar kiuytayark
 sngtiusnysutayarrnglyhng mywksium-
 nymhar kayarngkngbhuan rhitayarmuusa-
 yar akywnuptiaabh kiuytayareat narmta-
 yaraar riusaylaymythkyngrrhiparhcaysay-
 r. niungngantayark tnyhtayarrng parhcaysa-
 yar. aliutayarsny kayarngkngbhuan
 pynyhcuanksellsiu myaykyepayarrhar
 pynyhcuanparhcaysayar. askmway la-
 yarksayarahcarkiu akywnuptiaar nayrk
 ahcnyatiung paysnartayarmuupar. aky-
 wnuptiukiu pyhcmharsaysarsuurhismy-
 htieat apyhckiu akywnupsnylwhtsa-
 yarkyayarrng akywnup tieeatapyhcmayarkiu
 lwhtayarmuupar. apyhcswaysayarrngar-
 siu mliukmparhcaybhell mkayarrngsa-
 yaramhuarar mhlney kynhuttayarmuuparhu
 sutayarrngkylayarkhu mintayarmueat.
 thpnmintayarmuusnykar sngtiutwng
 thcuanthyayarksaysuu aswayhkgpwn-
 rhisnyhpyhc sn hkayarrngahkyintwng
 htiaswayhkgpwneat aimsiuswarpyelyhng
 asway akywnupaswhkgpwnptyayarksny
 hkremhlar akywnuphtansiurayarkparpye.
 suukiu kywayhcrar mrhisayarkyayarrng
 munsuanluanhkyaynhng parhusiusayar
 aimrhngklny ngarkiumnhayarrnggrhkhnhng.
 tanhkarptilykrhieat. ngarsarmetiusny
 ngarnhngaiplykrhi kyeat. ngarht
 sngaarmpayniunghu aimhtellk pynpya-
 yarsnyararrhar ngarsiusnykar aswayhkgp-
 wnhpyhcsnykiuhayark mht mpaysayarrny
 aarmlyayarbhell tayarngnaysayarkyayarrng
 htliuhkyngsmyhkiu paylimmny. thpn-
 ngarsiusnykar tayarngkylayar. tayarng-
 lyhngmny. rharkylayar. rharlyhngt-
 waymny. tanhkar kiuhkayarkkylayar
 hkayarklyhngpwngmny. tayarngsarsu-
 umnysnykarreat. rharsaysarsuulntywayeat.
 hkayarkaysarsuaarlny tanhkarkiu hp-
 wngat. sngtiutwng abhpyhcsaysarsuu
 sarsny munkiutayarrnglyhng abhsnykya-
 yarkkiupaymnylayar. ngarktiutayarrnglyhng
 ngarahcar mywaykiupaymnylayar. ukiut-
 ayarrnglyhng kngmyekayarkkiu paymnylayar.
 sngtiusny asiuhpyhcykpgng kiysartiuaar
 kayarngsayerararkiu payttlyhng htiumyhm-
 kayarngkngbhuan rhitayarmuusayar
 sngtiuahbsny sutayarrngsaysarsuutiaar
 snrhngsayerarwinyarntyayarkiu sar payta-
 yarmuumny mhtulayarkhu mintayarmueat.
 tranrayarahkar hckarsayarrntsikiu nhngh-
 tuttayarmuu ntsiuhwksnyayark asaysarsuu
 sny hckarpyayareat. ahcuawaytiusnylny

aanaukyeat. ahkyiutiuk isuusny ntsi-
umngt bayljaybulkiu amhepyu ntsiutiuki
nhnghtutsnyhu siukyeat. ahkyiutius-
nylny hcuanhcmnhayarkyhkhkyngnghar
miughkayarngkngkhpyscsayar nimitlkhk-
narkiu tayarngkyeat. htiusuutiueathcitkiu
sitayarmuusnyhpyhc tiungniungnganmys-
nykar miminhnngmsgmtng kwellpyarlyhng
pykhcehkyngsiurayarklimmny aimmny-
nykar miminhnngmsgmtng kwellpyarly-
hnglelllimmny. ngarsny bayljaybulkiu
amhepyu ntsiutiukiunhnghtutsnyhu sngti-
usnyatiung hcartn sny miminhnng msgmt-
ngkwellpyarlyhng suueatiungngansny
abhysitnyniungmny. ngarsny bayl-
jaybulkiu amhepyu ntsiutiukiunhnghtut-
snymhnyhng sngtiueatsartiusny abhysuuk-
iuamhepyu nhnghtutksny.htiukyayarn
suutiusny sngtiuaartrahcerngsayarsuuh-
pyhcky limmny. ngarsny bhurarshkngat
lknyutayaraarhpyng ntsiutiukiunhnght-
utsnymhnyhng akyhcngghc sngti
bhurarshkngatniungngantayartnyhkyin
rayarklaypye. suurellsny lknkhcuannhng
mimiameu hcayarnghayhcnayhkar suuea-
tuhchcarsny luanhkyuanhchwarrheat. su-
uhtk tthcwmmniungsayarsusnylar suukiuu-
ayarnpyemh suukiuhcarsayar lknkhcuankiu
sim yuu uhchcarprikannmyarkiu hkwel-
lwaylimmny. ngarbhk mnaysayarsu-
usny ngarnbhkhphecat. ngarnhngatu
mhcumsimsayarsusny kyellhpnysayarsu-
hpyhceat. nyhcnuyusayarntsny luuhtel-
lkhwtklyhng hkyayarkkpsayararptiulny
ngyimskhkyngkiu rhartteat. mtwaylyhng
ngarsnyhtwkhkellsayar naymyellaismipyn-
ruemnyhusiu rayarksayararhkar htiauisny
sutsgnyngsnglykrhisnykiu twaysayar
mimihtksar nyhcnuyusayarntsniuhkunhcy-
ayarkkiu hkayarpelyhng htuluuhtellsiuwng
naykyeat htii luueatnayarkhpyhchnsny
rhayhpyhchnhkksar siusnyhu mint-
ayarmuueat. htiusiumintayarmuuhcnytwng
minmtayarksny luuahcuawayhtellkhkayar
kiuytayarkiu lwsayar wmnhng hciuta-
yarmuusayarsarmysny mngglarrhipareathu
lyhayarklyhng kiuytayark bhurarshkngat
nhutkpttrartayarkiu narkynghcayarngsa-
yarsusny mythcwar sayar mngglarrhisnyhu
mintayarmuueat. luuahcuawayhtellkhkayar
htuuhtplykrhikysayararhkar kiuytayark
iluomyiusny siunghcsayarmyiu hpyhceat.
nimitlkhknarkiu tayarngsnyhmar prayarh-
pkyayarneat nimitlkhkarmhtpar abhyllkhk-
narkiumyh suutiuaarmpyrar. yayarnsny
ninaywaymyiusartiuar nimitlkhknarhpy-
hcskellsiu luusarsny iluomyiuar hpyh-
climmny. trarsuanhpyttayarmuusayararhkar
tayarngpynykiu ahciursayarmihpurarsny
iluomyiutbhkht arhuanhkanhcayltan.
akayayarnmuukar. htiumihpurarsny
rhayarlmunmngkyeat pnyarhckarkiu
narhtayarngkhyngnghar myaykyehcwn-

mhlareat. iarpkar rhayarlmunhtksar
kyemytsayarsuurhieat. trarsuanhpytta-
yarmuusayararhkar ninaywaymyiusartiusny
iluomyiutbhkht arhuanhkanhcayltan.
akayayarnmuukar htiusuutiuisny ya-
yarn hayarpayarsayar hckarkayayarn
nayarngrkyeat. iarpkar yayarhntk-
sar kyemytsayarsuurhieat. semehtwn
kwyrarhpuanhtarlaymrhi. tayarngjlaraa-
yarklly htarlaymrhi. wnglarsayarsusny
alngkiurhcayhkyngnghar semehkuanapa-
yarmhar tnghtarlayrhieat. kiueatsemekar
mykhcitny. htiukyayarn mykhchiknyl-
ngsayararhkar tkiuyluannglimmny.
mykhcimhayrhksayararhkar tkiuyluanmiuk-
limmny. kiuyrhisayaralngkiu mhayarn-
miukmhpypchcayhkyngnghar stipulyar.
anggarthkumyhmiiukbell tkiuyluanngly-
hng semeatayarnghng hngchayskellsiu
luanluannglyk rhilimmnyhu mint-
ayarmuueat. htiusiumintayarmuuhcnytwng
hprirhelltiayarksny ahckiusuansayarn-
tayarmuuhcayhkyngnghar kiuytayarkiu
hkayarpnglyhng suueataimsiuky w hcarpwell
lyayarngtayarmuueat. ahckiumhcarhme
sayhkyngkiu pyutayarmuusnykiu hpar-
rirlhellsnymynglyhng aanaulayeat. shkngb-
hurarklly hparirlhellhpyhcsayar sngtiusny
hplar lngpnkiuapyng saykyayarkyeat.
atwngkar luyuhkyng siunghchkyngnghng
pynylykrhieat. luumiuktiu apyngkiu
hpnsgsayarsusny atwngkiulny hpnsgta-
yarmuusnyhmhtlayar. sarkayarngsayarn-
muukar ttniungsmhyatiung sngrellsartiuar
hcwnkyellkylayar. siupulyhng hkpsim-
sayararartiusny sngtiuaarsnrhngkyim.
hparirlhelltiu sngtiusny amngglarrhikyeat.
akayayarnmuukar pnghcimrwk lyuurwkm-
iumhch mykpng amyiumyukiu sybhiutbhiu
luukysnytwng trarshpyngchernghkyng
bhurarshkngkiuhkyhchkyngamhukiukar
lhp htarkyeat. arngsiusayararartiuuki
mlhpmhtar nayarksiusayararartiuuki
kyngmny. hparirlhelltiu sngtiusny
amngglarrhikyeat. akayayarnmuukar
trarhcrp myngmystsayarnayrar htung
rarkiong jhayriusayhchwarnhutskhky-
ngkiung nhchskkyeat. sngtiusny amng-
glarrhikyeat. akayayarnmuukar mht-
ngrharsayar sngkhyiungtwngnhnghtuokyeat.
htiutwngapayarmhar swarlarsayarsu-
tiusny sngkhyiungtwngnhmhnkiumy
msikyhu mintayarmuueat. kymttt-
yarklly arhngbhuram htiusiulyhng aky-
wnuptiukiupng kellarlapyhctngtayarmu-
eathu lyhayarksayar kymttti sngtiusny
amngglarrhikyeat. akayayarnmuukar
htmhkellsayar wnkiusutpar apayarmhar
tngtateat. kiuylkhparyarnhngmyhmtiuky.
sngtiusny amngglarrhikyeat. akayayarn-
muukar prayarhpktiueat sngkhyiungm-
yarktiunylp sngtiueat bhiubharmyarsny
suutiukiustkyeat. akyhcnghc sngtiusny

bhiubhaytiueat apyuamuukiulkhankyeat.
 bhiubhaytiusny prayarhpk myarkiu stkypye.
 sngtiu hkuakar sngghkyiungtiukiu tnylup-
 kyeat. htiukyayarng bhararshkngat uarn-
 hcerngtayarmuusnykar prayarhpk tmnta-
 yartiukiu suutiurhirsari ngarhcaylwhtmny.
 suutiusny htiuprarhpk tmntayarahkyiu-
 tiukiu nyhnysellkylimmny. ahkyiutiukiu
 stky limmny. htiukyayarng aarbayleat
 aswaymhhe yjpllngnhg aintayareatakyar
 shkellpyesayar jarkhri eataswaytiun-
 gaayarng kmbharuemhhe swnpyesayar
 prayarhpkapayarngtiueat aswaykyayarng
 ykuhpyhcsayar luutiussy hchckayarhkyng-
 kiu hkanrkyimny. ngaramhnsiusnykar
 ykuhpyhcsayarluutiussy htiuhchck-
 yayarhkyngkiuhkanrkyimny. kymttti
 sngtiusny amngglarwhhkyeat. akyayarng-
 muakar pnyarhpnwsayar sayarkiu simhtar
 kypye. mimitiulnymwng wngliusayarsu-
 tiukiulny setarkysnyhu mintayarmueat.
 htiusiu pritsttiuaar mintayarmuuhcnytwng
 kympyusarnhng hparrirhelltiussy kiuy-
 tayarapyhc tngkhwngkiu rmnyakyayarng
 hkyayarngmyayarnglyk hekartayarki-
 ubhmhkyngnghar rharkyanlyk kypkyptiuk-
 twn ararratiu maychckyeat.

12

htiuhakar atiungmsimyarhchwarsayar
 luutiussyhcuway ahkyngghkyng nng-
 mimm naykysnyrhisayar yayrhussy
 tpnayartiuaar mintayarmuusnykar ly-
 huiwhhkhkyngtyhuusayar hparrirhelltiueat
 tsaykiu rhayuehwar kynyrrhayarngkylayar.
 hpuanhtarlykrhismyhtiusny pwnghlimmny.
 sitkwyrar rhismyhtiusnylny htngrrhar-
 limmny. mhayarngmiuk sngtiupyayarsmyh-
 sayararmyarkiu suutpartiusnyalng
 narkyarkylimmny. sngtiussy ahkhtellmhar
 narapar pyayarsayararmyarkiu aimmiupa-
 yarmhar hhckyayarkylimmny. ngaraswayti
 sngtiuaar ngarsiusnykar kiuyhknhdharkiu
 nayarktthpn alyhngmpyuniungsayar su-
 tiukiu mkyayarkynhng. abhysuukiu kya-
 yarkrmnynyhuumuakar kiuyhknhdharkiu
 pyemh ngrellhtellsiu hkyuniungsaysauukiu
 kyayarkylayar. ngaramhnsiusnykar
 htiusuukiu kyayarkylayar. hcarngghkn-
 garkayarngkiu asarinhhcparabhiunhng
 wysrnymhutlayar. htiuhcarnghtkayarngk-
 iumyh bhararshkngmaylayartayarmmuu.
 sngtiu sanpngsnylny akunahcng raytwk-
 lykrhieat. htiukyayarng mkyayarkynhng.
 sngtiu sny hcarngghkamyartiuhksar
 mykyeat. ngarsiusnykar akyngsuussy
 luutiurhaymhar ngarkiuwnhkanaan.
 bhararshkngat kayarngkngtmntiurhay
 mhar luusarsny htiusuukiwnhkannny.
 akyngsuussy luutiurhaymharnngkiungng-
 pyaan. bhararshkngat kayarngkngtmnti
 rhaymharhtiusuukiu ngarnyngpymny. lu-

usarkiu nhuthpyngpyhcmharsayarsuumnys-
 nykar apyhcnhnglwthcayhkyngahkwngkiu
 rniungeat. snrhng sayar winyarnytayarkiu
 kellrellsayarsuumnysnykar apyhcnhnglwth-
 cayhkyngahkwngkiu mrniungar. sngtiukiu
 trarhcrpsiuung akellamhuu mngmyarrhay-
 siung piusayarngkysayarahkar abhysiu
 pyn pyayarmnykiu mhciurimkynhng.
 akyayarngmuakar htiuhknhkyngtwng abhysiu
 piupayarmnykiu snrhngsayarwinyarnyta-
 yarsny akyan paymnyhu mintayarmueat.
 luuahcuawayparsayar suutyayarkk arhngb-
 hurar akywnupahckiusny amwayuhchcarkiu
 akywnup aar waypayarmnyakyayarng am-
 inrhitayarmuuparhu lyhayarklyhng kiuyta-
 yark ahkyngliu abhysuusny sngtiuamhukiu
 hcerngghkwellwaypiungsayarahkwngkiu
 ngaraar ap paysnyhu maytayarmueat.
 htiumhtpar layarbhlnkyuuhkyngkiu
 stinhng kynyrrhayarngkylayar. akyayarng-
 muakar hcnyhcmrhisayar lny hcnyhcm
 askmtnyhu mintayarmueat. thpn up-
 marhckarkiu mintayarmuusnykar suuh-
 taytue myaykayarng aseanhanmyarlheat.
 htiusuhtayk ngarsny abhysiu pyurmyrny.
 aseanhanmyarkiu siuhtrhcrarpmrhi.
 pyumnyakyanmuakar ngartiukmyark-
 iuhpyk kyysayartiuktiukiu tnypyemh
 ngareat aseanhanuhchcar rhismyhtiuukiu
 siuharmny. ngarwinyarnyaarlly ahkyng-
 winyarny sngsny nhcpcayarngmyarhchw-
 suansayarngm uhchcarmyarkiu siuhtr
 lykrhipye. ngymwphcwarnaylayar. hcarsa-
 yarkhkyng pyayarmwayhkyngkiu pyulayar.
 ngarpyayarmnyhu suuhtayakyanrhieat.
 htiusiu akyanrhilicnytwng bhararshkngk
 ahkyngluumiuk ynaynyngpng sngatwin-
 yaryniuk rupsimar ahkyinrayarkylimmny.
 siuhpyhc sngsny pyngsngsiuharsayar uhch-
 carkiu abhysuupiungmnynyhu suuhtay
 aar mintayarmueat. htiauatu kiuyabhiu
 bhndarmyarkiusnyhpuu bhararshkn-
 grhaytayar sngrellsayarsuu mnysnykar
 htiusuhtaynhngtuusnyhu mintayarmueat.
 thpn tpnayartiuaar mintayarmuusnykar
 htiukyayarng sngtiussy abhysiu hcarmny-
 huu askabhiu mhciurimkynhng. abhysiu
 wtrmnyhuu kiuyabhiu mhciurimkynhng
 ngarsiuueat. ahcarhtk askmytsnymhut-
 layar. awthtk kiuymtsnyhmhtulayar.
 kyeckmyarkiu kynyrrhusngghkyngkylayar.
 htiunghtiusny myiuhcaykiuhmkiukmyell
 hcparkiumarit hcar kyeemrhi bhndartiukm-
 rhi. siusayarlly bhararshkngsny suutiukiu
 kywaymwaytayarmueat. htiunghtiuhtk
 sngtiussy alwnmytsnymhutlayar. abhysu-
 usny hciurimhkyngaarhpyng mimiasktarkiu
 thtayarngkhmnyh tiupwarhcayniungsny.
 htiusiu angysuansayaramhukiumyhmtni-
 unglyhng kywngsayaramhukiu abhykya-
 yarnghciurimkysny. nhngpngtiussy
 abhysiusayarakhpyng kypewarsnykiu
 kynyrrhusngghkyngkylayar. htiauapngtiu sny

aluplnym lup hky nyhpyhchcayhkyngng-
harmngngmwng. siusayarlny bhunkyesayar
rhayarlmunmngkye awtsny htiupngtp-
ngmyheatawtkiu mmhehu ngarsiu eat.
yuanky ny aarnny sayarsuuti y nayaskrhng-
lyk nkhpynmehpiuhtellsiu raryksayar
tayarmykpng kiu bhurarshkngsy htiussia-
yarawtnhng hpuanlwhmtayarmuulyhng
htiumyhm k sngtiuki u awtnhng hpuanl-
whm tayarmuuumny mhtulayar. htiukya-
yarn g abhysiu hcarraannny. abhysiu
sayarkraannny huu mrharhwpaykynhng. sa-
yarkmwhay nhayarkhkynglny mrhikyng hng.
htiuararmyarkiu layarkesarmiyumyiu-
tiusny rharhwpayttkyeat. htiuararm-
yarkiu sngtiusny asuanliukyayarn gkiu
sngtiuahb sitayarmuueat. sngtiumuukar
bhurarshkng eat niungngantayarkiu rharky-
layar. nayarkmh htiuararmyarkiu htp
paytayar muultan. siuhcungy sngtiusny
mkyayarkkynhng. sngtiuahbsny sngtiuaar
niungngankiupayhkyngng h aliu rhi-
tayarmuueat. sngtiuhchcarmyarkiu
rayarn g sngrellsartiuaar hcwnkyellkyl-
ayar. mswaymhayarn gttssayar ait tiuki u
kiuysuanbhiu lupkiylayar. suuhkiumrayark
piumyarmhpykserararp kayarn gkngb-
huan mkunmsuanniung sayar bhndarkiu
snyhpukylayar. akayayarn gmuukar akyn-
garp sngtiueatbhndarrhieat. htiuarpsny
sngtiuhcitnhluanrayark tteat. sngtiusny
hkarpnhcnylyk semehtwnlyknayshpyng
shkngsny mngglarsayarn gpwellmh pynlar
tanhkarkihkayarksayarahkar hkykhkyn-
ghpwnghkyngng h shkng larmnykiu mya-
yarln g naysayar kywnkellsiu rhinaykiylayar.
akyn gkywntiusny hcayarn gkyknaysnykiu
shkngsny pynlartwayeat. htiukywn tiusny
mngglar rhikyeat. ngaramhnsiusnykar
shkngsny hkarpnhcnylyk kywntiuki u hcarp-
well lyayarn ghcaypyemh kiuytiung lar
suutiuaarlupkywaylimmny. nhchkyk-
teahkyinhpyhchcay suanhkykteahkyinh-
pyhchcay shkngsnylar htiusiutwaylyhng
htiukywn tiu sny mngglarrhikyeat. aim-
rhngsny suuhkiularmnyahkiynnarrekiu
sirlyhng mimiaimkiu mhtwngmhp-
yarkhchayhkyngng h hcarayarn gny limm-
nykiu sngtiusikyeat. htiukyayarn g sngtiusny
pyngnglyknaykiylayar. akayayarn gmuukar
sngtiuhmhtngmhtsayarahkyin luasarsny ky-
wlarlimmnyhu mintayarmuueat. paytru klny
shkng iupmarkiu akwynuptiuaarsar mint-
ayarmuuslayar. luapayarn gtiuaar mint-
ayarmuuslayarhu maylyhayarklyhng shkngb-
hurark aimrhngsny mimiaimsartiuaar
ahkyintnlyhng ahcarasayarktiuki u wayh-
phcay hkyngng h aapahkyuphknhtar
shhcarnhngng stipnyarnhngng pyny-
hcuansayarkywnkar abhysuunny. akyn-
gkywnsny isiupyulyknaysnykiu arhngsny
pynlartwayeat. htiukywnsny mngglar
rhieat. ngaramhnsiusnykar arhngsny

mimiuhchcarrhismyhtiuki u htiukywn
aplimmny. siumhutmuukar akyn gky-
wnk ngararnhnglarhkeallimmnyhu hcihtell
aayarkmaysnyhng kywnhkyng yayark-
yarmintmiuki u riukputlyk hcarsayarkyhc-
muulyk nayeat. htiukywnmky nymmyha-
yarsayarnayrk mkyarmsisayarahkiynnarre
shkngsny rayarklarlyhng htiukywnki u
pyng hcar suanmkwpmky shhcarm-
rhisayarsuutiunhngtkw nayrarhkyltan.
akyn gkywnsny mimishkng eat aliuk-
iusilyknhng asngmnay shkng eat aliuki u
msayarn g htiukywn sny myarhchwarsayar
dnkiuhkanreat. shkng eat aliuki u msibhelllyk
dnhkanhtiuksayaramhuki u pyumisayarsu-
umuukar annyngysayar dn kiusar hkanreat.
akyn gsuusny amaryaksypreat. akyn gsuu
myarhchwarsayaruhchcarkiu apnhng eat.
htiusuuki u myarhchwartayarn glimmny.
myaypayar melayarn ghcayhkyngng h
ngarlartstny. htiuemnyhimhetiungaa-
yarn g ng eat aliumpyny hcu an. bttjan
thkukiulny ngarhkanhchcarrhieat. htiubt-
tjankiu mhkanmhetiungaa yarn g ngarsny
alwnngyengwaysayarahcitrhieat. myaypayar
ngyimskhkyngkiu payaansayarn g h
ngarlarsnyhu htngkyslayar. htiussiasayarlun-
ghar ngarlarsny mht. ahkyngghkyngkwel-
pyarhchayhkyngng h ngarlarsnyhu ngarsiu-
ueat. abhysiuunnyhu muukar yhkumhch
aimtaimnaysayar luungaryayarktiusny nh-
cyayarkthcu suanyayarkthcuahkyngghkyng
kwelppayarlmmny. abhnhngsar aminhngsme
yayarkhkmhng hkywaymahkyngghkyng
kwelppayarlmmnyhu mintayarmuueat. thpn
luuahcuawaytiuaar mintayarmuusnykar
sngtiusny anayarkmyknhar miughriptk
snykiu myngsayarahkar miughrwarmnyhu
hkykhkyngsiutteat. tayarn glaylarsnyki u
myngsayarahkar naypumnyhu siutteat.
siusnyatiunglny hpyhctteat. lyhiuwkh-
sayarsuuti u sngtiusny myaykveeat mykn-
harnhng miughkayarn gkng eat myknharkiu
piunghkyar siniungkyeat. yhku kpkarkiu
abhykyayarn gpiunghkyar msiniungkysny.
htiuhmtparhpyayarn gmt hkyngt rarkiu
abhykyayarn g aliualayarkpiunghkyar
msikysny. sngsnytrartwaybhknhgatuu
mnghtansiuswarsayarahkar amhupayh-
cayhkyngng h lmkyyiuhcarlayar. siumhut
trartwaybhksnytrarsuuky erhaysiuswellmny.
trarsuuky esny lulnghkayarn gap lulng hka-
yarn gsy htayarn ghtell hlayarn ghtarmny.
lyayarp hpyng h rhismyhki u mly-
yarmhetiungaa yarn g htayarn ghtellkmhtwkr
ngarsiusnyhu mintayarmuueat.

13

htiuhkar luahkyiutiusnylar piltmngsny
garlilelluahkyiutiueataswayki u mim-
itiu puujayar sayar yjkayarn gtiunhng
rayarnhayarkyayarn gkiu lyhayarkkylyhng

yayrhuk htiugarlilelluutiusny htiusiuhkan-
saryarkyayarng ahkyarsayar garlilelluapa-
yarngtiuhk sar apyhcrhisnyhu htngkysla-
yar. sar apyhcrhisnymhut. sngtiurhismyh-
snylny nayarngtmrlyhng pykhehkyngsiura-
yarkky limmnyhu ngarsiuheat. htiumhtpar
rhilayarngpaiulell pisayarsuu tkyiprh-
cyayarktiusny yayrurhlnngmyiuserapayarng
tiuhk sar apyhcrhisnyhu htngkyslayar.
sarapyhcrhisnymhut. sngtiu rhismysnylny
nayarngtmrlyhng pykhehkyngsiurayarkky
limmny. ngarsiusnyhu mintayarmuueat.
thpn upmarkiu mintayarmuusnykar
luutyayarksny uyyarnyhciuksayar sngb-
hayarshpnpng t pngriheat. htiaupngsiu
lar asekiurharsayarlnymtway. htiauhkar
uyyarnyhchayarngaarlly suannhpcptluan
isngbhayarsnpnpngsiu ngarlar asekiu
rharsayarlny mtwaymr. hkutphclayar.
abhykyayarng myaykiunhayarngrhkrnsnyhu
aminrhisayar uyyarnyhchayarnngk shkng
ykhunhchrhiparcayue. akywnupsny
apngnaptllykiu tuusw nayarkhkyaykiu
hpiuparmny. asesekayarng separlimmny.
siumhut nayarkmh hkutphctayarmu-
parhu lyhayarklaysnyhu min tayarumuueat.
tnaysayar upusnay yayrhussy trarhcrptwng
suanmauwardpaytayarmuusayarahkar
tsyrhhcnhpcptluan nthcwellrargar-
nhpichkkyngkiu hkanrsayar minmtya-
yarkrhiheat. htiuminmsny kyayarkun kiuykiu
alyhngmsnniung. yayrhussy htiuminmkui
myngtayarmuulyhng ahtantayarsiuhkayar
ahkyngmin sngsy anarrayargar nhng
lwteathu mintayarmuulyk suapayarmhar-
lktayarkiu tngtayarmuushpyng suusny
hkykhkyngtymthkyngsiurayark bhurar
shkngheat guntayarkiu hkyemwmlayeat.
htiusiu upusnay yayrhussy anarrayargark-
iungymhcaytayarmuusayarkyayarng
trarhcrpmhuusny amykhtwk aluplprsayar
nayrkhyayarkrkrhiheat. htiaunayrktwnglar
anarrayargarngymhcayhkyng kyayyuuki
hkankylayar. upusnay mlarmhkanynhnghu
pristtiuaarsiuheat. shkngbhuraraklly lyhi-
uwkhksayarsuu sngtiurhismyhsny upusnay
myng nwarkiu tngkupmh lwht raytiukhkyng-
ngghar sayarngswarttsny mhutlayar.
tsyrhhcnhpcptluanheartnhkynynhayarsa-
yay arbyhaneatsemehpyhchayar iminmkui
ihkynynhayarng hkyngmh upusnay ml-
whtrslayarhu mintayarmuueat. htiusiu
mintayarmuupyemh rmbhknaysayar suaa-
payarngtiusny nhhcskwmmyayarkkyeat.
thpn mintayarmuusnykar bhurarshkngheat
niungngantayarsny abhyaramhng tuusny.
abhy siu puanpyraannny. luusny yuu
uyyarnyhciuksayar munynghcaynhngtu-
ueat. htiauhcaysny kyepwar apngkyeh-
pyhceat. miughkayarngkngnghtkiusnylny
akiungahkktiu narnaymhchkiuksnyhu
mintayarmuueat. thpn mintayarmuusnykar
bhurarshkngheat niungngantayarkiu abhy-

siupuanpyraannny. minmsny tsaykiuyuu
munnyksuantnghtnyshpyng munnykrhis-
mykhkiu hpayarnkywhcaytt sayar tsaynhng-
tuusnyhu mintayarmuueat. htiauhkar
yayrhussy myiurwartiuki dayshcarrelhnyl-
nylyk suanmauwardpaylyk yayrurhlnngmyi
siu hkreswartayarmuueat. luuteuklly
shkng kytngghkyngsiu rayarksayarsuutiusny
myarslayar nnyslayarhu maylyhayark-
lyhng kynmyayarngsayaratanhkarhkiu
wngghkyngghar kyiuhcarahtutkylayar.
akyayarngmuukar amyarsayar suutiusny
wngghkynggharaliurhisayarlny mhcwmmi-
ungkyhu ngarsiuheat. aimrhngsny thkarht
tanhkarkiu pitpyemh sngtiusny pyngpr
tanhkarkiuhkayarklyk shkng shkng aky-
wnuptiuaarhpwngparhu tayarnglyhayark-
sayarlny shkng sngtiusny abhyklarsnykiu
ngarmsihu pynpyayarlmmny. htiauhkar
sngtiuklly akywnuptiusny ahtantayar
hcarsayarkparpye. akywnuptiunaysayar
myiu rwar kiuytayarsny suanmauward-
paytayarmuupyeu lyhayarkpynsayarlly
shkngk sngtiusny abhyklarsnykiu ngarmsihu
ngarsiupye. mtrarsayaramhukiupysayar
sua apayarngtiu ngarhtanmh hpywarkyu
pyayarlmmny htiauhkar aarbyhan ljark
yarkupmhhsayar prayarhpkapayarngtiusny
bhurarshkngheat niungngantayar htellsiu
wng sngtiusny pyngsiu nhnghtuthkyng-
gkiu hkanrsayarahkarngkiuywayhkyng
aanswarhkellykiythkyngghiltan. htiauhkar
arhayanaayarkayarnngmyayarkarp laymykn-
harklar bhurarshkngheat niungngantayartell
twng lyayarngrkyltan. nayarkkysayarsu-
uahkyiutiusny arngkykylimmny. arngkysa-
yarsuuahkyiutiusny nayarkky kylimmnyhu
mintayarmuueat. htiauhkar hparirihel-
lahkyiutiusny ahtantayarsiular iarpmh
htwkswarpar. hayrudmngsny kiuy tayar-
kiustmny akyanrhparnsnyhu lyhayarkkylyhng
kiuytayar sngtiuswarkylayar. ykhu-
naynhng nkhpynnay ntsiutiukiunhnghtut
anarrayargarkiumyhmcayeat. suan-
rkmyayarksayar nay hcanlnghkyngsiu
rayarkmnyayarkiu htiumayhkwayaar
pyayarkylayar. siusayarlny yhkunay
nkhpynnay snbhknay ngarswarsayeat.
akyayarngmuukar yayrurhng myiumhtpar
ahkyarsayarar abhyprayarhpkmyh msuan-
rar. aiuyayrurhngmyiu yayrurhngmyiu
sngsny prayarhpktiukiustmyellrhiheat.
snghrirarsiu hcaylwht sayarsuutiukiulny
kyayarkhkelhlnghpchwellyrhiheat. kym-
sny mimisarngytiuki atayarngaayark
hcuruanskill siu sngcatsartiuki hcuru-
anhcayhkyngghar kymhpnmayarchwar
ngaraliurhiheat. sngmuukar aliumrhi.
sngtiunaysayaraimesny sngtiu luusitnyan-
lykynrhcreat. ngarsiusnykar htarwr-
burareat ahkwngnhngkywarsayarsuusy
mngglarrhichcaysayarku sngtiuumy-
yarmhetingaayarnghykmhch sngtiusny

ngar myknharkiu mmyngkyhu mintayarmueat.

14

tnaysayarupusnay kiuytayarsny ahcarkiusuansayarngkhyngngghar ararrhiphychsaya hparrihell t yayark eataimsiungntayarmuulyhng htiusuutiusny kiuytayarkiu hkyayarngkynkyeat. rayhpynynarhchwell-sayar suutyayarksny rhaytayarrhieat. upusnay anarrayargarkiu ngymhchayap-sayaru hparrihellhng kymtttiukiu maytayarmuuhcaypyemh suutiusny titsithcwarnaykyeat. yayrusny htiusuukiuyuu anarrayargarnhng knglwhchaypyemh lwhtliuktayarmueat. pristtiukiulny mimimyny nwsarney upusnaytwnghgtellsikylyhng hkykhkyngmswellmtngbell nay mny-sut hcuantayarksny sngtiutwnghrislayaru maytayarmuulyhng htiusuutiusny hckarthkwnkiomyh mpynniungky. htiuahkar hkayarbhtisayarsuutiusny myngmytsayarnayrarhtiungarkiu rwaykysnykiu myngtayarmuulyhng suutiuaar uparkiu mintayarmuusnykar suutparsny mngglarsayarngpwellsiu sngkiuhkayarbhtisayarahkar myngmytsayarnayrar mlyayarnghng. htiusiu lyayarnghlyhng snghtksar mytsayarsuusny pwellsiuarsnyrhisayar sngtiunhchayarkkiu hkayarbhtisayarsuuk isuuaar nayrarkiuapaylayarhular pyayarlimmny. htiuahkar sngsny rhkkyayarkhkyngnhng nimsayarnayarsiu sngrlimmny. suut-partiusny sngkiu hkayarbhtisayarahkar swarnimsayarnayrar lyayarnghlyhng. htiusiulyayarngh lyhng sngkiuhkayarbhtisayarsuularsnyrhisayar asway tkparhusngkiu-siuimmny. htiuahkar sngnhng atuu lyayarnghsayersuutiurhaymarh sngataysrayhtngharlimmny. kiuykiukiuy hkyemyhaysayarsuuy mnyksnykar nhimhkyhkyng-siurayarkltan. kiuykiukiuy nhimhkyksayarsuummnyksnykar hkyemyhayarkhkyngsiu rayarkltanhu mintayarmueat. kiuy-tayarkiu hkayarpngsayersuuuuar thpn-mintayarmuusnykar sngsny nannkhar nyhcarlup kywaysayarahkar aswayhngpwn nyeahckiuamyisurhkyng ngwayrkttsayar aimnehkyngmyarkiu mhkayarmbhit nhng. htiusiu hkayarbhitlyhng suutiusny nayark-thpn sngkiuhkayarbhit kyayjuuspkylimmny. sngsny pwellhkanasayarahkar sngrellsayersuu anggar hkyiutellsayarsuu hkyaymhchwm-sayarsuu mykhckinsayar suumyarkiu hkayarbhitlayar. htiusiuhkayarbhitlyhng mngglarrhlimmny. akayarnghmuukar htiusuutiusny kyayjuumspniungsny hpyhc hpyayarnghmtsayersuutiusny htmyayarksny karl sngsny kyayjuusphkyngakuykiu hkan-rltan hu mintayarmueat. hcarpwell lyayarnghsayar suutyayarksny htiuhckartayarkiu kyarlyhng bhararshkngatniungngantayar

pwellwngsayersuusny mngglarrhieat hu lyhayarksayar kiuytayark luutuesny kye-hcwarsayarpwellkiu hcerng luumyartiukiu hkayarbhitlayeat. pwellhkanhkyinrayarsayarahkar hkayarbhtisayarsuutiukiu larkypar. aluanhcuantiusny asngrihpyehu mhar ahcayaparkiu hchaylwhteat. hka-yarapsayar suuapayarngtiusny tnyetnywt-tnypriarypyukyeat. tyayarkk akywnup-sny myayarkiu wyparpye. swar kynyrrparmny. akywnupkiu lwhtparuelayaruhtayarnghpnyeat. tyayarkk akywnup-sny nwarngarynykiu wyparpye. swar hcmrparmny. akywnupkiu lwhtparuelayaruhtayarnghpnyeat. tyayarkk akywnupsny myarnghng lkhtpyparpye. htiukyayarngh akywnupmlarniungparhusiueat. ahcayaparsny shknghtansiupnylar htiaukyayarnghmyarkiuahkayarklayeat. htiauhkar aimrhng sny amykhtwk myiul-mmlmkyarsiu asayarswarhkyay. sngrell-sayersuu anggarhkyiutellsayarsuu hkyaymhchwm-sayersuu mykhckinsayarsuum-yarkiu hkayarswngghkyayhu ahcayaparkiu siueat. ahcayaparkly shkngghcerngtayar-muusnyatniungpyparpye. siusayarllypsayarnayrarhtiungrar rhiparsaynyhu lyhayarklaysayar shkngk myiupnyng lmm hkyannarsiu swaruelayar. ngaraimkiu pynghchayhkyngngghar anianghtk hkayarswng layar. ahtkk hkayarbhtisayarsuutyayark-myh ngarpwellsiu mwngn ngaraminrhpyehu ahcayaparkiu siusnyhu mintayarmueat. luuahcuawayapayarngtiusny nayark-tayarsiuilukkyksnykiu yayrusnyhlyhny kynyrtayarmuupye lyhng akyngsuusny ngarhtansiular mibh sar myar nyeahckiu nhmtiukiung htiumyhm mimiaskkiu ngmmun htiusuusny ngartpnyhmpyhcniung-rar. akyngsuusny mimilkwarkptiungk-iuhtn ngarnayarksiumliuk htiusuusny ngartpny mpyhc niungrar. sngtiutwng tyayarksayarsuusny tiukkiu tnyynyhu akyanrhilyhng htiutiukpyeayarngh ngway layarkmy mlayarkmykiu sihykngngghar rhayuehchwar htung kunhcritkiu mhkyng-tgwkbhellnaymnylayar. siumhut tiukmy-hckitny tiukkiu mpyeniunglyhng simyngsayersuuapayarngtiuk isuusny tnyhchpyu ahcmstniunghu kellellkyylimmny. tnykar thcuantayarksayar rhngbhurngsny ahk-yarsayarrhngbhurnghng hchchpyiungmnyhu akyan rhilyhng luunhchsayarnghng hkye-larsayar rhngbhurngsny luutsayarnghng hkanniungmny mhkanniungmnykiu rhayuehchwarhtiung msnghkyngbell naymnylayar. mhkanniungsny mhnlyhng ahkyarsayar rhngbhurnghwaysayarahkar santmkiu hchaylwht hchcngyimmny akayarngh-tayarnghpnttsymhutatlayar. htiumnytuu sngtiutwng akyngsuusny mimirhismyhiu mhchwbhellnayeat. htiusuusny ngartp-nymhpyhchuiung rar. sarmuukar kayarnghat.

siasayarlny angnkgpyayarklyhng ng-
sayararsarkiu abhysiu r pynmny.
myabhiumkayarnng amhiukpuanbhui
mkayarnng htiusarkiu pyngsiuphcluk-
treat. kyarhcrarnarrhisayar suumnysnykar
kyarparhcayhu mintayarmueat.

15

ahkwnhkansayar suutiunhngsiasayarsu-
uapayarngtiusny narhtayarnghkyngnghar
ahantayarsiu hkynkpsny hpyhc hpar-
rirehllnhng kympyusratiuk isusny
siusayarsuutiukiulkhkan suutiunhn-
gatu hcarparsny tkarhu kellellapy-
hctngkyeat. htiuahkar upmarhckarkiu
mintayarmuusnykar ngntiutwng thcutya-
yarksayarsuu siutrarrhi siutkayarnngpya-
yarklyhng kiusykiukayarnngsayar siutiukiu
tayartwnghtarhkellpyemh pyayarksayar siu
tkayarnngkiu mtwaymhetiungaaayarnngswar
mrharbellnaimnylayar. twaypyelyhng wm-
myayarksayar hcitnhng phkuanpayarmhar
nghtnm mimiaimsiu rayarksayarahkar
aswayhknngpwn aimnehkyngmyarkiihkar
pyayarksayarsiu ki nartway pye. ngar-
nhngatu wmmayarkkylayaruhi siuttsny
mhutlayar. htiunnytu hpyayarnngmt
nayarngthcrarakayarnngmrhisayarsuu
kiusykiuyayarktiu kayarnng kngsartiusny
wmmayarkhkyngnhrhisnyhtk nayarngtr-
sayarluusiutyayark sarwmmayarkhkyng
rhikysnyhu ngarsieat. tnykar thcutya-
yarksayarminm ngwaysypyarrhi tpyarpya-
yarklyhng semekiutwn mtwaymhetiungaa-
yarnng taimluankiulhny hcayhcaymrharbell
naymnylayar. twaypyelyhng aswayhknng-
wnaimnehkyngmyarkiihkar pyayarksa-
yarnngwaykiu ngartwaypye. ngarnhngatu
wm myayarkkylayaruhi siuttsnymhutlayar.
htiunnytu ngarsiusnykar bhurarshkngat
kayarnngkngtmntiusny nayarngtrsayarluu-
siut yayark wmmayarkhkyngnhrhikysnyhu
mintayarmueat. thpn mintayarmuus-
nykar thcutyayarksayarsuu sarnhcyay-
yarkhieat. sarangysny abhtansiu swar
abh akywnuprhtiiksayar amwayuhc-
carkiuway payparhu tayarngpnlyhng
abhny uhchcarmyarkiuway sartiuar pay-
layeat. htiunayarkmyarmkyar sarangysny
mimiuhchcarmyarkiu simyuu wayhcwarsa-
yarpynysiu swarpyelyhng htiupynymhar
karmgun lwnkyuasayaraahpyng uhc-
carpyunte rhismyhkunsayarahkar htiupyny
kyehcwarsayarahcarkhkyngnhrhikysnyhu
pyhc suusny alwnsngrellhkyngsiu aniarkeat.
htiuahkar pynsartayarkhtansiuswar
ahcayhkanlyhng wktiukiu kyayarngh-
cayhkyngnghar suushkngsny taysiu
hcaylwhtshpyng suusny wkhtartsayar
pelltayarnngkiupng hcarhkyngmtngmt-
lyknayreat. abhysuumy ahcarkiu mky-
way. htiuahkar stirlyhng ngarabheataim

ahkchcarsayarsuumyartiusny whcwarhcar-
rkyeat. ngarmuukar i pynysayaayarnng
angthkanreat. ngarht abhtansiu swarmny.
abh akywnupsny bhurarshkngkiung kiuy-
tayarkiu pyhcmhar parpye. yhkumhch
kiuytayareatsarhuu hkayarkhyngkiumhkan-
htiukpar. suongharar akywnupkiu
htartayar muuparhu ngarpyayarmnyhuu
akyanrhisnynhng ht abhtansiu swar-
layeat. swar waysaysayarahkar abhsny
suukiumynglyhng snarsayar hcitrhisnynhng
pyayswar sareatlnypngkiu piukbhklyk
nmrhuplayeat. sarklny abh akywnup-
sny bhurarshkngkiung kiuytayarkiu
pyhcmharparpye. yhkumhch kiuyta-
yareatsarhuu hkayarkhyngkiu mhkanhtiuk-
parhuusulyhng abhk mytsayarwrtluankiu
yuuhkell suukiu hkyuanky suueatlk
lkhwcpntnsarkiu sngky. hkyaynngkiulny
hchcayky. suuaayarnngkywaysayar nwar-
laykiu yuustky. siupymh ngartiusny
hcarkykunaan. pyayarmwayhkyngkiu
pyukyunaan. ngarsarsnyahtkk sayeat.
ykhurhngpyneat. apartiukiu siupymh
htiusuapayarngtiusny pyayarmway hky-
ngkiu pyukyeat. sarakesny tayarngyark-
lar aimanesiurayarksayarahkar hkyng
temhuthkyngasankiu kyarlyhng ngysartya-
yarkkiuhkar abhysiusayar ahkyngarnar-
nyhu mayeat. ngsark shkngatnyesny
rayarklarparpye. bhaynhngknglwtlykrhis-
nykiu abhtwaysayar kyayarnng suuaa-
yarnngkywaysayar nwarcklaykiustparpyehu
pyayarsieat. sarakesny amykhtwk
aimesiu mwngbhellnayeat. abhsny suuse-
siuswar hkyayarmayareat. sarakeklny
akywnupsny karltarrhnyhwar abheat
ahcaykiuhkanparpye. abheatluikiu thkarmyh
mlwnkyuupar. siusayarlny akywnupsny
aswaytiunhngauppyayarmwayhkyngkiu
pyuhcayhkyngnghar abhsny sitklaytkay-
yarnngkiu thkarmyh mpy. pynytnsarmin-
mtiunhng payarnngbhayar mimiuhchcark-
iuhpyunsayar isarngrayarklarsayarahkar
muukar abhsny suuaayarnngkywaysayar
nwarcklaykiu stlaypyetkarhu sieat. abhklly
ngarsar sngsny ngarhtanmhar ahcynayeat.
ngareatuhchcarrhismyhsny sngatuhchcarh-
pyhceat. sngatnyemuukar ahtkksayeat.
ykhurhngpyneat. ahtkkpyayarkeat. ykht-
waypyneat. htiukyayarnng pyayarmwaywm-
myayarkhcrakayayarnngrhieat. abhsiusnyhu
mintayarmueat.

16

tpnytayartiuaarthpn mintayarmuusnykar
ngwayrttsayarsuutyayark bhndarhchurhieat.
htiuh bhndarhchiusny sngatuhchcarmyarkiu
hpyksesnyakyayarnngkiu suutpartiusny
shknggray apyhctng kysayar shkngsny
bhndarhchikiu hkayar sngatamuuar
ngarkyarsayarkhckark abhysiuyny. bhn-

darhciuarar mhtsarsayar hcarrngkiu payla-
yar. yhkumhhc bhndarhciumluprhu sieuat.
htiuaahkar bhndarhciu ngarsny abhys-
upyurmnyyny. ngareatshkngsny bhndarhci-
uararkiu nhutlaypye. lyluphkyngnghar
mhcwminiung. suutayarngchar luphkyng-
nghar rhkkyayarkeat. bhndarhciuararmh
kysnynayark suutpartiusny mimitiuaaim
ngarkiulkhkanhcayhkyngnghar abhysiu
ngarpyurmynykiu ngarsieathuu hcithtell
kynhcnypymh shkngnatngwayrhisayarsu-
uapayarngtiukiui hkayar ngareatshkngkiu
sppayrn sngabhymhlayarkrhi snnyhu
tyayarkkiuamaylyhng htiusuuk seahk-
wkthtayarnghayrn rhiparsnyhusiueat.
bhndarhciuklnty sngat hcarrngkiuyuu
asayarhtiungpyvelyhng ahkwkngarrarkiu
raymhtlayarhhusiueat. htiunayark ahkyarsa-
yarsuukiuhkayar ngareat shkngkiuspayrn
sng abhymhlayarkrhissny hu maylyhng
htiusuuk gyuanhparatngt htayarnghayrn-
rhiparsnyhu sieuat. bhndarhciuklnty
sngat hcarrngkiuyuu atngrhrcarkiu
raymhtlayarhu sieuat. mtrarsayar htiub-
hndarhciusny limmarhcharpyusnykiu
shkngsny hkyemwmlayeat. akayarng-
muokar layarkesartiusny mimitiuaumhuki
sayarngwrkrartwng alngsiurayarksayarsu-
tiutksar limmarkyeat. thpn ngarsiusnykar
sngtiusny hcutaysayarahkar ahcnymyell-
tysayar bimarnsngtiukiui lkhkanltansayar
aswayrhihcayhkyngnghar mmyellsayar
layarkehcnyhcimkiu suansayarnghyalar.
annngysayar amhu shhcarrhisayarsuusny
kyesayaramhulny shhcarrhilimny. an-
nyngy sayaramhu shhcarmrhisayarsuusny
kyesayaramhu shhcarmrhi. siuhpyhc
mmyellsayar layarkehcnyhcimkiu suan-
rartwng sngtiusny shhcarmrhilyhng
mhnsayarhcnyhcimkiu sngtiu abhysuupm-
nyyny. suutparamhu sngtiusny shhcarm-
rhilyhng abhysuusny apiungpamnyyny.
abhyaahcayhkanmyh shkngnhhcueah-
caykiu mhkanniung. shkngtuekiuumun
tuekiuhkychmny. shkngtue mhhekui
tuekiu mhknmnyarpyumny. sngtiusny
bhurarshkngat ahcaykiung layarkehc-
nyhcimeatahcaykiung mhkanniungkyhu
mintayarmueat. ngwaykiu tpmksa-
yar hparrirhelltiusny htiuhckarmyarkiu
kyarlyhng kiuytayarkiu pykyppyukyeat.
yayrhuklnty sngtiusny luumyarrhaymhar
hpyayarnghmtshnsayarnghayarlntu bhu-
rarshkngsny sngtiueathcitnhiuan-
kiu simyngtayarmueat. luusbhayaraar-
pyng amyhtarsayarararsny bhararshkng
rhaytayar hcksuprwanrhbarbhwyhpy-
hceat. yayarnhmnyayarkmhietingayarngh
pnyttikymnhng anargttikymrhiat. ya-
yarnhnikhtkmhch bhararshkngatniunggan-
tayarnghng yhnysayarewangaylitarkiu ha-
yarylkrhiat. luumyartiisnylny niunggan-
tayar kiu aniungahtkwngkyeat. pnyttikym

angsuansayar bindhutluanpykhcelwyhtk
kayarnghkngnhngmyaykyepkyhcelwyeat.
akynghsuusny mimimiyarnghngkar ahkyarsa-
yarmimninhghcuanbhkhkyngkiupyueat.
htiusuusny mimimiyar kiu pyhcmhareat.
lmgkarsayar minmnhghcuanbhkhky-
ngkiu pyusayarsuusnylny suumyarkipy-
hcmharsnyhu mintayarmueat. yhpntuan
suuhtaytayarksy nemyarngsayar km-
blarnhngpithkyayarkiuwtsg karmgun
hcnhyngm naytiungpyayarmwaylykneyeat.
larjruamnyrhissayar suusngrelltyarksy
tkiuyluan anarhimpayark suuhtayeat-
carpwellmhkysayar hcarnuphcarpayarkkiu
hcarparrhayhu tayarngtsayarkhitnhg
suuhtayaim tanhkarnarmhar tuanluan-
nayeat. hkwaytiusny lar anarhimmayarkiu
lykky. tnays htiusngrellsarsny saylwn ka-
yarnghkngmtntiusny aarbyhaneatrnghkwng-
siu piu sayarnghkyeat. suuhtaysnylny saylwn
snggyiuhhkyngkiu hkanrlayeat. mnrni-
ungngan pyngpyhewarsayarwaydnarkiu
hkanryk myhayarkny aarbyhankiung
aarbyhaneat rnghkwng larjrukiung awayk-
mynglyhng aiuaabhaarbyhan akywnupkiu
kymnsartayarmuapar. akywnupsny ime-
lyhan pyngchwarkhansayar kyayarngh
larjrusny mimikhpyarkiu raynhhc aky-
wnuplyharkiu aayhcayhkyngnghar suuki
akywnuphrarsiu hcay lwhttayarmu-
parhu hckkyayarlayeat. aarbyhanklnty
ngarsar sngsny askrhngchayhkar hkyw-
sarsnykiung larjrusny sngrellhewar
naysnykiung aayarkmaylayar. yhu-
muokar suusnyksarkhyngghieat. sngsny
dukhhwaydnar kiu hkanreat. htiuhmtpar
ngartiunhng sngtiu hcpkyar alwnnkhsayar
hkyayarkkiyetylykrhiat. htiukyayarngh i
arpmhsngtiurhirsaru kuuhkyngsayarsu-
umkuuniung. htiuarpmh ngartiurhirsaru
kuuhkyngsayarsuulny mkuuniung hu sieuat.
suuhtayklnty aiuaab htiusiumhnyhng
akywnup nyengaryayarkrhiparsnyhpyhc
suutiusny ipyngpyhewar hkanrararpsiumra-
yarkmny a kyayarngh suutiuaar sksayhkan-
hcayhkyngnghar larjrukiu akywnupab-
heataimsiu hcaylwhttayarmuapar. aky-
wnup tayarngpnpareathu pyayarsiuelyhng
aarbyhank sngatnyetiui mayarrhaymhch
prayarhpkmyarrhikyeat. prayarhpkhieat
hckarkiu nar htayarnghkyhchayhusiueat.
suuhtayklnty mhutpar abhaarbyhan. saysa-
yarluuhcuhtellk tyayarksayarsuusny ht
mayark suutiurhirsaru swarylghng suu-
tiusny nayarnghrkyparlimnyhusiusayar
aarbyhank suutiusny mayarrhayeathckar
prayarhpkhieat hckarkiu narmhtayarngh-
lyhng tyayark sayarsuusny sayhkyngmh-
htmayarksayarlntu myuankynyniungkyhu
aarbyhansiusnyhu mintayarmueat.

tpnytayartiuaar thpnmintayarmuus-
nykar mharywngchcrakayayarnghirmny.
siusayarlny mharywngchcrakayayarmgki-
uphyhchcaysayarsuusny amngglarrhieat.
isuungythcuahtayarkkiu mharywng-
caysnyhtk lnyngp kyitsuankyayarkkiu
swell pngly hkyhkyngkiu hkanrlyhng
anaysarkayarngeat. sngtiusny kiuykiuk-
iuy stipyukylayar. sngeat nyeahckiusny
sngkiupyhcmharlyhng suukiu suan mlayar.
suusny nayarngtrlyhng suueatapyhckiu-
whtlayar. tnayhkyngtwng hkunhckyim-
myayarkaayarnng sngkiupyhcmhar hkun-
hckyimmyayarkaayarnng snghtansiu lhny
nayarngtrpareathusiulyhng suueatapyhckiu
lwhtlayarhu mintayarmuueat. tmnta-
yartiuk akywnuptiu yuankyngkyngchitkiu
tiupwarhcaytayarmuuparhu shkngbhur-
rarkiu tayarng pnkiyung shkngbhurark
sngtiusny munnyngchcayhkmnyhlayarksayar
yuankyngkyngghilyhng htiushpnngkiu
ahkyngapng sngsny amychnhngtkwnhut
pnglyhckiyknaylayarhu siuksayar sngtiu
hckarkiu narhtayarnghlimny. ahcaya-
parsny lyhtwnsayarng siu nwarkeyayarngsa-
yarnng lypynghmlar aimsiuwngsayar ahkar
htiuhacayarkiu asayarlur hcarpwell lya-
yarnnglayarhu sngtiutwng abhysuupyayarm-
nyyny. htiuhacayarkiu ngarhcarhcarbi-
hiupnyglayar. ngarhcarsayarkhcnytwng
hkarkiuhcny ngarkiu lupyway layar.
htiunayarkmh sngsny hcarsayarkrmnyhu
pyayarmnymhutlayar. htiuhacayaparsny
shkngchcrngsnyatiung pyusayarkyayarnng
shkng kyayjuutngslyayar. kyayjuu mtng.
htiunnytuumhar htartayarmuusmyhtiukiu
sngtiusny kyngpyemh ngartiusny shkng
kyayjuupyusayar ahcayaparhpyhcsnymhut.
wtpyayruanmyhsarrhisnyhu wnhkankyla-
yarhu mintayarmuueat. yayarurhngmy-
iusiu kywtayarmuuhcny rhmarripyny
nhnggarlilelppnyhckpyar rhayarkswarta-
yarmuueat. rwartwarsiu wngtayarmuus-
nytwng nuunarhchwellsayar suutkyiptiusny
hkreuekyiupy awaykrplyk shkngyayrhu
ahkywnuptiukiu kymnsartayarmuuparhu
hckayayarkyeat. yayrhusny myngtayarmu-
lyhng sngtiusny yipurararhitansiuswar
kiuykiupkylayarhu min tayarmuusnyatiung
sutiusny swarhcnytwng snrhngkyngsiu
rayarkkyeat. htiusuutiutwng tyayark-
sayarsuusny anarrayargarknglwtсныkiu
simynglyhng pynlar kye sayar asannhng
bhurarshkngeat guntayarkiu hkyemwm-
layeat. hkyaytayarnng pypwp kyayjuuta-
yarkyelhparsnyhu wnhkanlayeat. htiusu-
usny rhmarriuhpyhc stny. yayrhuklly
tkypsaysuutiutwng snrhngkyngsiu
rayarkkysnymhutlayar. kiuyayark sayarsu-
tiusny abhymharrhikysny. itparamy-
iusarkiuhtar bhurarshkngeat guntayarkiu

hkyemwmhkyngnghar pynlarsayarsuu ty-
yark myh mrhislayarhu maytayarmuupyemh
snght swarlayar. sngatyuankyngkyngny
sngeatnarkiyngyimhcappyehu htiusuaar
mintayar muueat. hparrirhellhtiusny lar bhu-
rarshkngeat niungngantayarsny abhykarlmh
tnyparmnyynyhu may lyhayarkkylyhng
yayrhuk kayarnkgngniungngantayarsny
mykmnygsayararar mtny. iarpkynypar.
htiuarp kynyparhu pyayarhcrarahkwngh-
rhi. akayayarmmuukar bhurarshkngeat
niungngantayarsny sngtiueatahtellrhis-
nyhu mintayarmuueat. thpn tpyta-
yartiuaar mintayarmuusnykar sngtiusny
luusareatnayrkrtrkiumyh tway myngliu
mtwaymmyngrsayaarahkyinkarl rayark-
limny. iarpkynypar. htiuarpkynyparhu
sngtiuaarpayarsiusayarlny mliukm-
swarkynghg. kayarnkgngtbhkmh pyksa-
yarilyhphchcsny kayarnkgnganhanapyar
htwnlsgskellsiu luusar sny miminayrk
hpyhctayarmuultan. htiusiumhpyhcmhe
suusny myarhchwarsayarsngrelldukhkkiung
yhkuluumyieat ngyngpyhkyngkiung
hkanrmny. nayarelkhtkhyhchskellsiu
luusarlkhtk hpyhclimny. nayaesny sngb-
hayarhtellsiuwng raylwhmmiuhkyngghy-
shpyng luuhkpsimtiukiu sutsngpyrhngsny
naytiungaayarnng luumyartiusny hcarsa-
yarklyk htimmyarhcuabnhklyknykyeat.
htiunnytuo layartlkhtk luumyartiusny
hcarsayarkrayarnngwylyk hciukpyiulyk aim
sayarklyknayskellsiu layartsny sayard-
uanmyiumhhtwksayarnay kayarnkgngmh
knnhngarayarsayarmemiughrwar htiuluu
apayarngtiukiu sutsngpyrhngskellsiu
luusarpayarhtwnsayarnay hpyhclimny.
htiunayrk aimtiupayarmharrhisayarsuusny
mimi aimhtellmharrhisayaruhchcarkiu
yuuhkyngnghar msngchaynhng. htiua-
tuu lyrhisayarsuusny nayarksiuulhny
mpynlarhchaynhng. layarteatmyarkiu aa-
yarkmaykylayar. akyngsuusny mimiaskkiu
kysyhkyngngharrharkyaneat. htiusu-
usny askrhuanlimny. akyngsuusny
askrhuaneat. htiusuusny mimiaskkiu ky-
sylimny. ngarsiusnykar htiunaynyntwng
aiprartthu rhisayarsuunhchayarktiutwng
tyayarkkiu simyuu tyayarkmuukar nayrhr-
ltan. kyitsuankyngsiuunhchayark-
tiutwng tyayarkkiusimyuu tyayarkmuukar
nayrhrcltan. lyrhisayar suunhchayark-
tiutwng tyayarkkiu simyuu tyayarkmuukar
nayrhrcltanhu mintayarmuulyhng shkng
abhyarp htiusiuhpyhchpmnyynyhu may-
lyhayarkkysayar asaykayarnghirararp
rwhay lngtiusny hcuwaykyltanhu mint-
yarmuueat.

luutiusny aarmlyayarbhellkyiuhcar suta-
yarngrmnyakayayarnngkiu upmarhckaraarh-

pyng mintayarmuu snykar myiutmyiu
bhurarshngkiu mkyayarkrwan luukiu
aarmnarttsayar trarsuukyetyayarkhieat.
htiumyiunaysayar mutsumtyayarksny
trarsuukyehtansiuswar kywnmrnbhkkii
lkhar hkyaylayarkaayarg apyhcalya-
yarkdn hcerngparhu tayarngpnsayarl-
n trarmhcerngbell kyarmynghcwarnayeat.
htiunayark trarsuukyek ngarsny bhu-
rarshkngkiu mkyayarkrwan luukiu aarm-
narttsayarsuu hpyhcsayarlnt mutsumsny
ngarkiu hayarng rhksayarkyayarg su-
ubhk trarhcerngmny. siumthu ahcnylar
ngarkiu pngpnhcaylimmnyhu hcithell
akyanrhieat. mtrarsayar htiutarsuukyeat
akyankiumhtkylayar. bhurarshkng rwayka-
yarktayarmuusayarsuutiusny nynyaympyt
aayarhch tayarnglyhayarklyhng bhu-
rarshkngsny suutiubhk trarmhcerngbell
naytayarmuumnylayar. kyarmynghcwar
snyhkantayarmuumnylayar. ngarsius-
nykar suutiubhk alyngamyn trarhcerng-
tayarmuumny. sisayarlnt luusarsny
kywarsayarahkar yuankynhykngkiu
myaykypayarmhar twaymnylayarhu
shkngbhurarsny mintayarmueat. kiuykusi-
ulkiu amhepy suutparkiu mhtemellmng-
pyuttsayarsuuahkiyutiaar mintayarmuusa-
yar upmarkar luunhchayarktiusny su-
tayarngphtnarpyuhkyngnghar bimarnta-
yarpayarsiu tkkeat. tyayarkkar hpar-
rirhellhpyhceat. tyayarkkar ahkwnhkanh-
pyhceat. hparrirhellsny tyayarktnyrplyk
aiubhurashkng suutpartiusny aniu-
gahtkluyuhkyng mtrarshpyngkyngghkyng
suomyarkiupyhcmharhkyngapyhchiskellsiu
akywnupmrhisnysarm jahkwnhkanellsiu
png mhutsayarkyayarg kyayjuutayarkyelh-
payeat. akywnupsny hkunhhrctwng
nhchrkhaehayargpareat. uhchcarrhis-
myhtiukiu sybiutbhii lhuapareathuu
sutayarngphtnarpyeat. ahkwnhkan-
muukar awaykrp kayarngkngsummyha-
yarmkynywanbell rngptkiuhkklyk aiu
bhurarshkng apyhcmysayarg akywnupkiu
snarhkyngkrunarhcit rhitayarmuuparhu-
tayarnglayeat. ngarsiusnykar htiususny
apyhcpyaylyk mimiainsiupynswareat.
hparrirhellmuukar apyhcmppyay. akyayarg-
muukar kiuykiukiu hkyemyhayarksayarsuu
mnysnykar nhimhkyhkyngsiurayarkl-
tan. kiuykiukiu nhimhkyaysarsuum-
nysnykar hkyemyhayarkhkyngsiura-
yarkltanhu mintayarmueat. htiuahkar
suungytiukiu lktayarnhngtiuhcayhkyng-
nghar ahtantayarsiu sayarngkellsnykiu
tpnytar tiusny mynglyhng apyhct-
ngyeat. yayrhusny htiusuungytiukiu
hkayartayarmuu ngarhtansiularparlayh-
cay. msetarkynhng. bhurarshkngat niungngan-
tayarsny htiususayarsuutiueatniungngan-
pyhceat. ngaramhsiusnykar akyngsuusny
bhurarshkngatniungngantayarkiu su-

ungykellsiu mhkanmyuu htiusuusny niungn-
gantayarsiu mwnggrhu mintayarmueat.
ararrhityayarkk kayarngmytsayarsar
htarwraskkiu amwayhkanraansayarghar
akywnup sny abhyamhukiu pyurparm-
nynyhu maylyhayarksayar yayrhuk
ngarkiu kayarngmytsnyhu abhyka-
yarnghkayarsny. bhurarshkngtpartnysayarg
kayarngmyttayarmueat. sngsny pny-
tayartiukiu sisnymhutlayar. suumyarkiu
mphyhcmharnhng. mmhsayarg sksay kiu
mhkannhng. mibhkiu riusayhcwarpyu-
layarhu mintayarmuulyhng arhngbhurar
htiupnytrhismyhtiukiu ngysayararwymhch
akywnuphchayargrhayarkparpyehu lyha-
yark pynsnykiu yayrhusnykyarlyhng sngsny
thkuliusayeat. kiuyuhchcarrhismyhkiu
rayarng sngrellsayersuutiuaar paywayla-
yar. htiusuupyulyhng kayarngkngbhuan
bhndarkiu rlimmny. siupyemh lar ngar-
nayarksiuliuklayarhu mintayarmueat.
htiusuusny myarhcwarsayaruhcharkiu
rttsayarsuuhpyhc htiuhcharkiu kyarly-
hng alwnhcitmsarsny nhng swarlayeat.
htiusiuhcitmsarsnykiu yayrhusny myn-
gtayarmuulyhng uhchcarttsayarsuusny
bhurarshkngat niungngantayarsiu al-
wnwngkellheat. kularaupsny apnh-
parkiu lyhiulweat. ngwayrttsayarsu-
usny bhurarshkngat niungngantayarsiu
wnghkellsnyhu mintayarmueat. kyarsa-
yarsuutiuklny siuhpyhchlyhng abhysuusny
kyngntayarmuuhkyngsiu rayarkniungm-
nynyhu pyayarsiukeyeat. kiuytayarklny
luumttniungsayaramhukiu bhurarshkngt-
tniungtayarmuusnyhu mintayarmueat.
htiuaahkar paytruk akywnuptiusny rhis-
myhkiu hcwnphc kiuytayarmayarksiu
liukkyparpyehu lyhayarklaysayarg kiuy-
tayark ngaramhsiusnykar akyngsuusny
bhurarshkngat niungngantayarkyayarg
aimrar mibh nyeahkiu sarmyartnyhu-
usayarg tparparkiu hcwneat. htiusuusny
yhkukarl asmyarhcwarsayarkyukiung
nayarngbhwhhtarwraskkiung hkanrtlanhu
mintayarmueat. htiuahkar kiuytayarsny
tkyipnhhpcarsayartpnytayartiukiu hka-
yarg ngartiusny yayrurhngmyiusiu yhku
swarkyeat. prayarhpkyarmayarmhtsmyhsny
luusar pynychuanrlimmny. tparamysar-
tiulksiu apnhanhkyng pykypypuhkyng
nyhnsellhkyng tantwaynhng htwayhkyng-
gkiu hkanrlimmny. suutiusny luusarkiu
riukputstkylimmny. suanrkmyayark-
sayarnay htmyayarklimmnyhu mintayarmueat.
htiuhcartayarthkwnkiumyhtpnytayartiusny narmlnyky. htiua-
kyayargararsny whkhtar lyk rhisnyhpyhc
mintayarmuuhkykankkiu mripmiky.
yayrihkayarmyiuane rhitayarmuuhc-
nytwng luukntyayarksny lmnarmharhtiung
tayarngghar layeat. htiuluuksny lm
luumyarswarsankiu kyarlyhng abhysiu hpy-

hcsnnyhumayeat. narjrkmyiisar yayrhuky-
 wswarkyayarngkiu suutparpyayarlyhng
 darwideatsartayaryayrhu akywnupkiu
 kymnsartayarmuuparhu hhckyayarlayeat.
 htiusuukiutitsithcwarnayhcayhkyngnghar
 rhaytayar swarsayarsuutiusny ngayark
 siukysayarlnty darwideat sartayar aky-
 wnupkiu kymnsartayarmuuparhu sar
 hhckyayarkylayeat. yayrhusnylny rp-
 tayarumuulyk htiusuukiuhkayarhkelhlu
 amintayarrrhieat. luuknsny ahtantayar-
 siu hkynykppymh sngabhysiu pyuh-
 cayliusnyhu maytayarmuulyhng shkng
 akwynupmykhcimynghcayhkyngnghar pyu-
 tayarmuuparhu lyhayarklaysayar yayrhuk
 mykhcimynghcay. sngelat yuankynyhkyng-
 gsny sngkiu kympyehu mintayarmuueat.
 htihhkhkyngtwng htiusuusny mykhcimyngh
 bhurarshkngelatguntayarkiu hkyemwm-
 lyk nayarktayarsiu liuklayeat. luuapa-
 yarngtiusny mynglyhng bhurarshkngkiu
 aanauhkyemwmkyeat.

19

yayrhusny yayrihkayarmyiusiu wng rha-
 yarkswartayarmuueat. htiauhkar jkhkellam-
 nyrhisayar ahkwnhkarngtyayarkrhieat.
 htiusuusny ngwayrttsayarsuuhpyhceat.
 yayrhusny abhysiusayarsuuhpyhcsnykiu
 htiusuusny kynyliu luuahcuawaymyarsa-
 yarkyayarng mimirplny nimsnyhpyhc
 mmyngniung. htiaukyayarng kywta-
 yarmuumnlymtwng rhaysiuppay kiuyta-
 yarkiu myngaansayarngghar shpnpgtngkiu
 tklayeat. htiaurpsiu yayrhusny rayarkta-
 yarmuusayarahkar myhayarkny htiusuukiu
 myngtayarmuulyhng jkhkell mynmyn-
 snglayar. sngelatim ynayngartnyaymnyhu
 mintayarmuueat. jkhkellsny alyng amynsng
 wmyayarksayarhctnhng kiuytayarkiu
 mimiaim enyhkanlayeat. htiaukyayarngkiu
 luuapayarngtiusny mynglyhng siusayarl-
 ueat aimsiungwng lupkywayhkyngkiu hkanta-
 yarmuuparsnytkarhu kellarlapyhctngkyeat.
 jkhkellsnylny rpnay shkng akywnupeat
 uhchcartwkkui sngrellasayarsuutiuaar
 paypareat. thcuat tyayarksayarsuuea-
 tuhchcarannyngkiu akwynupyuumilyhng
 layspynpaypareathu shkngbhurarkiu
 lyhayarksuieat. yayrhuklny isuusny aarby-
 haneatsarhpyhcsnyhngalayark ynaypng
 kytngtayarmuuhkyng kyayjuusny iaima-
 payarmhar skrayarklayeat. luusarsny
 pyayarksayarsuutiukiurhar kytngaansa-
 yarngghar kywlarstnyhu jkhkellkiu mintayar-
 muueat. htiauhkar yayrurhngmyiuanesiu
 rayarktayarmuu bhurarshkngelat niungn-
 gantayarsny hkyhkyng payarhtwnmnyhu
 luumyarhtngmhtsaryakyayarng pritstaly
 mintayarmuusayar upmarkar amtyayark-
 sny mngkyeararkiu hkanliu mimipynysiu
 pynlarmnyhu akyanrhilyk waysayar pyny-

siuswareat. mswarmhe mimingisartkyipki-
 uhkayar ngwaytpisarahceappaylyk ngarpyn
 mlarmhetlungaayarng kunswyhkyng-
 gamhukiuyuukylyayarhu mharhtar-
 layeat. pynysarahkiusny htiaumtkiu
 mnarliu htiusuueat aaupahkyupkiu ngar-
 tiumhkanliuparhu tmnkiu suunayarksiu
 hcaylwhtkyeat. htiaumtsny mngkyear-
 arkiuhkan pynlartayarmuusayarahkar
 ngwayhkansayar ngyrsartiusny aseaseab-
 hymhlyayark amyrtsnykiu sihkyngnghar
 suutiukiuhkayarahkyayhu amintayarrrhieat.
 phtmsuusny lar shkng kiuytayarpaysayar
 ngwaytpisaraarhpyng ahkwktsy amyrtr-
 par pyehu lyhayarklyhng shkngk sardhu
 ngyrsarkayarng sngsny amhungy shch-
 carhcayarnglaypye. myiusy myiukiuauphciu
 layarhu mintayarmuueat. dutiysuusny
 lar shkng kiuytayarpaysayar ngwayt-
 pisaaraarhpyng ngarpisaraamyrtparpyehu
 lyhayarklyhng shkngk sngsny myiungarmy-
 iukiuauphciuayarhu mintayarmuueat.
 ahkyarsayar suusnylar shkng akwynupsny
 pwarhtuptarsayar kiuytayareat ngwayt-
 pisaar rhipareat. kiuytayarsny hkellynysa-
 yarsuuhpyhcsnyhng kiuymsiumhtarsayar
 uhchcarkiusimyuu kiuyhmciukmpyiusayar
 lyrittsnykiu akwynup htayark kiuyta-
 yarkiu kyayarkparsnyhu lyhayarklyhng
 shkngk siunghcsayarngysar sngelat hckark-
 iusarliuk sngelatmhukiungarhcerngmny.
 ngarsny hkellynysayarsuuhpyhcyk ki-
 uymsumhtarsayaruhchcarkiu simyuu
 kiuyhmciukpyiusayar lyrittsnykiu sngsis-
 nymhnyhng ngarngwaykiu pwellhcarlsiu
 abhykyayarngmapsny. htiusiaplyhng
 ngarpynlarsayarahkar ngwayrnhg nhng
 abhiukiuniusnyhu mintayarmuupysa-
 yar ahkywayarantiuaar ngwaytpisaarkiu
 suulkmh nhuky. ahkwktsyryhisayarsuuaar
 paykyhu min tayarmuueat. ahkywayaran-
 tiuklyng shkng htiusuu ahkwktsyrrhipareathu
 lyhayarkkylyhng ngarsiusnykar akyn-
 gsuusnyrtteat. htiusuuaar payuemny.
 akyngsuusny sngrelleat. htiusuu rhis-
 myhkiupng nhutlimmy. htiumhtpar
 ngareataaupahkyupkiu mhkanliusayar ngar-
 rnsuutiukiuhkayarkhellyk. ngarrhaymhar
 stkyhu hcerng tayarmuusnyhu mintay-
 armuueat. htiusiu mintayarmuupymh
 tponytayartiu rhay kyw yayrurhngmyiusiu
 hkreswartayarmuueat. sanlwngamnyrhisa-
 yar tayarnghkyayrnhg bkhpgaryarwarnhng
 baysnrwaranesiu rayarktayarmuu sayar
 ahkar tponytayarnhchayarktiukiuhcaylwht
 sngtiurhayrhisayarrwarsiuswarky. hturwar-
 siu rayarklyhng abhysuumyhmhcebbhuusa-
 yarmnyklyh hkyngnyhayarnglykrhisnykiu
 sngtiusny twaylimmy. mynykyiukiuhpyny
 sayarnghkellyk. suutpark abhykyayarng
 mynykyiukiuhpynysnyhu sngtiukiusiuly-
 hng shkgaliurhisnyhu pynpyayarkylayarhu
 mharhtartayarmuueat. htiusiu hcayl-

whtsayarsuutiusny swar hckartayaratung
 twaykyeat. mynykyiukiu hpnyhcnwtwng
 mynrhngtiuk abhykyayarnng mynykyiukiu
 hpynysnyhusiulyhng shkngaliurhisnyhu
 pynpyayarkyeat. yayrhuhtantayarsiu
 mynyklaykiu sayarnghkell mynykyayarpa-
 marnhar mimitiu awtkiu tngpyelyhng
 kiuytayarkiu hcehcaykyeat. hkreswarta-
 yarmuuhcnwtwng luumyartiusny mimitiu
 awtkiu lm hknkyeat. sanlwngtayarnng-
 payark sngararpisiu rayarktayarmuusa-
 yarahkar tpnayarmyapayarngtiusny
 mimitiu mynghkellpyesayarnhkiuta-
 yarmyarkiuhtayark wmmayarksayarhc-
 itnhng bhurarshkngkiu htayarmnarpyu
 htarwrbbhurareat ahkwngnhngkywlar-
 tayarmuusayarn rhngbburngsny mng-
 glarrhihcaystny. kayarnngkng bhwgwy
 bhunkeparhcaystnyhu kywaykyayarkyeat.
 luuahcuawayparsayar hparrihellahkyiu-
 tiuk arhngbhurar kiuytayareattpnitiukiu
 suanmparhu lyhayarkksayar yayrhuklny
 ngarsiusnykar isuutiusny titsithcwar-
 naylyhng kyayarkhkelltiusny hkykhkyng
 kywaykyayarkylimnnyhu mintayarmuueat.
 yayrurhngmyuanesiu rayark kynymyn-
 glyk ngiukywaytayarmu ahkyngmyiu
 sngeatngyimskhkyngnhng hcpsiungsa-
 yararartiukiu sngeatlkhtk yhkukarlpng
 sngsny sirlyhngmngglarrhiheat. yhkumuukar
 htuarartiukiu sngeatmykhcirhaymhar mht-
 ngrharhcayhkyngnghar whkhtar lyk rhiheat.
 akayarngmuuokar sngkiu kynyrrhupyhcuta-
 yarmuusayar kyayjuukiu sngsny msimhht-
 sayarkyayarnng sngeat rnsuutiusny sngptl-
 nytwng tptny laymyknhar wiungranlyk
 hkyuphtarpyelyhng sngeatkiuymhch
 sngeat sarsmetiukiu myaynhngtiynetny
 nyhishpyng sngeatkyayarkthkupayarmhar
 thkumyh htspng mkyrnrhchcayhkyngnghar
 pyukysayarahkyinkarlсны rayarklimn-
 nyhu mintayarmuueat. bimarntayarsiu
 wngtayarmuupelyhng bimarntayar ra-
 yarnngwsayarsuutiukiu nhnghtutlyk
 ngaraimsny sutayarngrairaimphyheatu
 kymhar larsayark sngtiusny srar lhtiaimkiu
 htarpy twngphpyhchcaykypyetkarhu mint-
 yarmuueat. kiuytayarsny naytiungbi-
 marntayar suanmauwardpaytayarmuueat.
 yjpurayarithake kympyu srar lhtiaimkiu
 akyekellhpyhcsayarsuutiusny kiuyta-
 yarkiu sthkyngnghar rharkysayarlны
 luuapayarngtiusny daysnartayarkiu hca-
 ycnarhtayarnngsayarkyayarnng stniungsa-
 yarahkwngkiu mtway mrky.

20

tnays kiuytayarsny bimarntayartwng luum-
 yarkiu suanmauwardpay ewangylitarkiu
 hayar tayarmuuhcny yjpurayarithake
 kympyusnar luuakyeakelltiusny lar kiuyta-
 yarsny iamhumyarkiu abhyahkwngnhng-

pyusnykiung htiuahkwngkiu abhysu-
 paysnykiu ng akywnuptiuaar pyayarpahu
 siukysayar kiuytayark ngarsny thcu-
 thkukiuyuayemny. sngtiuhpyaykylayar.
 yayarhneat bttijantararsny bhurarkhpyhsla-
 yar. luukhpyhcsayarkhu maytayarmuueat.
 htiusuutiusny ahkyngghkyngshkyng
 bhurark hpyhcsnyhu ngartiuhpyayly-
 hng sngtiusny yayarhnkiu abhykyayarnng
 myuansnyhu suumaylayuemny. luuk
 hpyhcsnyhu ngartiuhpyaylyhng yayarhnny
 prayarhpkhpyhcsnykiu luuapayarngtiusny
 yuanshpyng ngartiukiu kyayarkhkellnhng
 phc kyilimnnyhu ahkyngghkyngshkyng-
 pyemh abhykhpyhcsnykiu akywnuptiu msi-
 parhu pynpyayarkyeat. yayrhuklntyhtiatuu
 iamhumyarkiuabhyahkwngnhng ngarpysu-
 nykiu ngarmppyayarkhu mintayarmuueat.
 htiuahkar pristiuaar mintayarmuusayar
 upmarkar luutuesny hcpyhcuayarnykiu
 hciukpyiupyemh lupsayarnngsayarsuutiuaar
 uyyarnykinghar ahkyarsayarpynysiu
 kymyngnghcwar swarnayeat. karlahky-
 intnyhng lupsayarnngsayarsuutiusny
 hcpyhcsahkyiukiu payhcahkyngnghar
 uyyarnyrhngsny sarnygiu hcaylwh-
 layeat. uyyarnyhcayrngtiusny ngysarki-
 uriuk lkhkynylwhtliukkyeat. nayarkthpn
 ahkyarsayar ngysarkiu hcaylwhtpynly-
 hng uyyarnyhcayrngtiusny suukiuriuk
 arhkhkwellpyemh lkhkynylwhtliukkyeat.
 nayarkthpn ahkyarsayarnngysarkiu hcayl-
 whtpynlyhng suukiudnrarpayaraayarnng
 narkynghcwar riuk nhnghtutkyeat.
 htiuahkar uyyarnyrhngk ngarsny ab-
 hysiuypyurmnynny. ngareat hkyhcsarkiu
 ngarhcaylwhtmny. htiusuutiui sny ngarsark-
 iumynglyhng aarnarkayarnngarmarkylimn-
 nyhu siueat. uyyarnyhcayrngtiusny
 sarkiumynglyhng isuusny amwayhkanh-
 pyheat. larky. suukiu stkykunaan.
 htiusiusuueat amwayuhchcarkiu ngarti-
 rkylimnnyhu ahkyngghkyngtiungpnyemh
 uyyarnyrhngsarkiu uyyarnypngsiu
 htut stphckyeat. siuhpyhchlyhng u-
 yarynrhngsny uyyarny hcayrngtiukiu
 abhysiu pyumny. uyyarnyrhngsny
 lar htiusuutiukiu sutngpyrhngpyemh
 htiiuuyarnykiu ahkyarsayarsuutiuaar pay
 limnnyhu mintayarmuueat. pristiusny
 kyarlyhng htiusiumhpyhchparhcaynhghu
 lyhayarkksayar kiuytayarsny htiusu-
 tiukiu kynyrrhu tiukkiutnlylupsayarsuumy-
 pyhtarsayar kyayarksny nayarkthpntiukhta-
 yarnahtwthpyarsiu rayarkpyneathuusayar
 kymhcarhkyksny abhysiu siuliusny. akyn-
 gsuusny htiiukyayarkapayarsiukeyeat. htiusu-
 usny kyultan. akyngsuueatapayarsiu hti-
 ukyayarksny keyeat. htiusuusny nyknykkyayl-
 tanhu mintayarmuueat. htiuahkar yjpur-
 yarhitake kympyusartiusny mimitiukiu
 rnsayarnng htiiupmarhckarkiu hayarpya-
 yartayarmuusnykiusisayarkyayarnng kiuyta-

yarkiu bhmsehkynghar rharkyankyeat.
siasayarlny luumyar kiukyayark nayrkyeat.
htiuaahkar hparrirhelltiusny kiuytayarki-
uhkyayarngmyayarnglyk hckartayar apyhck-
iurhar myiuwnmng lksiu apnhansayarhk-
wngkiurhkyngnghar suutayarkayarnghpyh-
cyayarngsayarngsayersuulyhiutiuki ahtan-
tayarsiu hcay lwhtkyeat. htiusuulyhiutiuk
arhngbhurar kiuytayarsny lumyknharkiu
mhtayarkbhell hpyayarngmthcwar suan-
mauward pay bhurarshkngcat trarlmiu
hutmhnhcwar pytayarmuusnykiu aky-
wnuptiusikypareat. akywnuptiusny
kellsarbhurngaar ahkwnkiuskapslayar
mskapslayarhu maylyhayark kyeat. ki-
uytayarsny htiusuutiueat priyarykiu
simhttayarmuulyhng sngtiusny ngarkiu ab-
hykyayarngh huanhcmnhayarngrhkkysny.
daynarritpyarkiuypar. abhysueatpuan
abhysueatliphcparparsnyhu mayta-
yarmuulyhng kellsar bhurngeatpuan liph-
carparparsnyhu lyhayarkkysayar kiuytayark
kellsarbhurngeatuhchcarkiu kellsarbhurn-
gaar skpaykylayar. bhurarshkngcatuhch-
carkiu kar bhurarshkngaar skpaykylayarhu
mintayarmuueat. htiusuutiusny lum-
yarrhaytwng hckartayar apyhcmntwayniung-
shpyng pynpyayartayarmuusayar hckarkiu
aanaui tsitshcwarnaykyeat. htmyayarkrhng-
pynhkyngmrhiu ngyngkhuanttsayar jd-
dukellahkyiusnylny ahtantayarsiu hkynykp
arhngbhurar myarrhisayarsuusny sarmrh-
hellsaylyhng suueatmyarkiu suunesimyyu
ahckiu amyiumpytsknwyhcayhu akywnup-
tiuaar mayarrhayhcerngparpye. nyeahck-
iuhkunhcyayarkrhipareat. ahckiuakyesny
minmhnhgcuانبhk sarmrhbellhellsayly-
hng suueatmyarkiu suunyeakesimyyu
sarmrhbellhellsaypynlayeat. htiuatuu
ttiysuumhbc tyayarknayarktyayarkhkun-
hcyayarksayar nyeahcktiutiusny hti
minmkiu simyyu sarkiu mkynrhchcayb-
hell saykyeat. nayarksuan minmsnylny
saylayeat. siuhpyhc htmyayarkrarkarl
htiuminmsny abhysueatmyarhpyhcr-
parmnynny. htiusuuhkunhcyayarktiusny
htiuminmhnhg cuانبhkkyepyeu lyha-
yarkkyeat. yayrhuklny yhku bhwsartiusny
hcuانبhkkyng htimmyarpayhcarhkyngkiu
pyuttkyeat. nayarnghbhwyng sayhkyngmh
htmyayarkhkyngkiung rhtiuksnyhu mht-
tayarmuuhkyngkiu hkanrsayarsuu tiusny
hcuانبhkkyng htimmyarpayhcarhkyngkiu
mpyuttky. sayhkyngnghangcnynglwt
kayarngkngtmnkellsiuhyhcsny sarmk
htmyayarkhkyngcatsarhpyhc sayarkya-
yarngh bhurarshkngcatsarhpyhckyeat.
htiumhtpar mayarrhaysny htarwrhbu-
rarkiu aarbyhaneatbhurar ijarkeatbhurar
yarkupeatbhurar hu hkyuanhkn hka-
yarwayarsayarahkar saylwnsayarsuutiusny
htmyayarkkayarngrkiu bhayarpyhellpye.
bhurarshkngsny saynaysayarsuutiueatb-

hurarmhut. askrhngsayersuutiueatb-
hurar hpyhctayarmuueat. htiusuua pa-
yarngtiusny bhurarshkng askrhngkysnyhu
mintayarmuueat. kymypyusarahkyiu-
tiuk arhngbhurar kiuytayareathckarsny
lyhayarkptpareathu lyhayark kyeat. na-
yarkthpn alyhngmmaymlyhayarkwanky
yayrhuklny hkrhctayarsny darwideat-
sarhpyhcsnyhu abhykyayarngsiukysny.
darwideathckarmhar htarwrhburark
sngcatrsuutiuki sngcatrhkayayngnar
ngarmhkymhtarmhetiungaayarngh ngarl-
yarkbhk htiungnaylayarhu ngarshkngaar
mintayarmuusnyhu sarlankymhar darwid-
siusny. htiusu darwidnsy hkrhctayarkiu
shknghuuhkayarlyhng abhysiusuueatsarh-
pyhcsnyhu maytayarmuueat. pristmyar
narhtayarnghcnytwng tpyntayartiaar
thpnmintayarmuusnykar kymypyusar-
tiuki rhayarnghkylayar. suutiusny
rhny sayarangkyeki wtyklynyhkynggh-
har aliurhi kyeat. jhayrui sayhwar
nhutskhkyngkiung pwellsbhng trarhcrp-
tiu myngmytsayarnayrarhtiungarakiung
nhhcskkyeat. suutiusny mutsumaimkiu
luyuu simhcar apyhcmayparhcyhkyngghar
rhnyhchwarsayar phtnarhckarkiu rwttkyeat.
htiusuutiusny sarkyehchwarsayardnkiuhkan-
rkyltanhu mintayarmuueat.

21

htiunayark kiuytayarsny myhayarkyny
ngwayrttsayarsuutiusny alhuudarnkiu
bhndartiuk htellsiu swngghkysnykiu
myngtayarmuueat. sngrellsayar mutsi-
umtyayarksnly kyaynednggarnhchpyar
swngghkysnykiu myngtayarmuulyhng
ngaramhnsiusnykar htiusngrellsayar mut-
siumsny ahkyarsayarsuupayarngtiuhk
sar swng hkypye. akyayarnmuuak
htiusuupayarngtiusny mimitiukywywsa-
yar hcnhycmhtellknht bhurarshkngcat
alhuuatayarchuhtellsiu swngghkykyeat.
htiuminmuuak alwnsngrelllykpg mimi-
askmwayhcrar uhchcarrhismykhkiu swngghk-
laypyeu mintayarmuueat. luuahkyiutiusny
lar bimarntayarsny tngtysayarkayarkp-
yarnhngng puujayarskkarmyar nhngng
sngpynglyk rhipareathulyhayarkkyly-
hng kiuytayark iararmyarkiu sngtiusny
ykhumyngkrkyeat. mhpiumhkybhell
kyayarkthkupayarmhar thkumyht m-
nymnayrsayar ahkyinkarlrayarklimnyhu
mintayarmuueat. suutiuklny arhngbhurar
htiuaumuuarartiusny abhykarlmhpyh-
hcarpmnynny. htiuaumuuar tiusny
hpyhchkyinnesayarahkar abhyppuppnimit
payarhtwparmnynnyhu maylyhayarkkylyhng
kiuytayark sngtiusny lhnhyhparhkyngsiu
mliukmparmnyakyayarngh stipyukylayar.
amyar sayarsuutiuk ngarsny imnysayarsu-
uhpyhceat. ahkyinkarlly rayarklapye-

husiulyk ngareatayayarng kiu sayarng payarlarkylimnny. htiusuutiunayarksiu mliukkyhng. sngtiusny hchctiukhkyngakyayarng punknhkyngakyayarngkiu sitngkyarrsayaarahkar hciurimtun lthuphkyng mrhikyhng. htiumhuarmyarsny arnghpyhcrmnny. siusayarlly asuansny alyngamynmhpyhc say. htiumhtpar luutmyiunhngtmyiu tniungngannhngtningnngan rbnhkpyukylimnny. arprptiu kye-hcwarsayar myaylhuphkyng ahcarhkyayarng-parhkyng karlnarmyarpayrhkyngtiusny hpyhcky limnny. miughkayarngknglly kyayarkmbhwysayararnhng kyechwarsa-yarpuppnimittiusny payarhtwn kylimnny. htiumhuarmyarmhpyhcmhe luum-yartiuisny ngareatnarmkyayarng sngtiukiu bhmsenyhnyssell trarhcrp ng htayarnghtelling apnhankylimnny. htiususayaaarh-pyng sngtiusny sksayhkanrsayaarahkwn-grhikyylimnny. htuiukyayarng sngtiusny abhysiupnpyayarmnykiu rhaymswk msngkhkyngkngnghar stihar kylayar. akyayarngmuukar rnsuapayarngtiusny mngnyngghkuanmhntarniungsayar nhutstti nyarnstikiu ngarpaymny. sngtiunibh nyeahckiu payarkbhayar aswayhknngp-wntiusny sngtiukiu apnhankylimnny. ahkyiutiu kiulny stkyylimnny. luuapa-yarngtiusnylny ngareatnarmkyayarng sngtiukiu munkylimnny. siusayarlly sngtiu sanhkynytpngmyh mpykhcer. sngtiusny tnykyny sayaraarhpyng kytngkhkyngsiu rayarkkylayar. yayrurhlngmyiukiu bi-uhlkyaymyar wnanlykrhisnykiu sngtiunyn-gsayarahkar htiumyuisny pykhcehkyng siu rayarklusnykiu simhtkylayar. htiauhkar yudpyny rhisayarsuutiusny tayarngpa-yarsuipyaykyhcau. myiuh tellrhisa-yarsuutiusny myiupyngsiu htwkkyhcau. tayarrwarmhar rhisayarsuutiusny myiuh tell-siu mwngkyhcaynhng. akyayarngmuukar htianayrkkarlsny kymhcarhkykmyar pynyhcuansayar dnhcernghkyngnayrk karlphychestny. htianayrk kiuywnsa-yarngsayarminmhng niuhciusuungyrhisa-yarminmtiusny alwnhkkylimnny. aky-a-yarngmuukar yudpyny kyechwarsayar sngreldukhkhpyhc yudamyiupayar amykdayarssngrayark limnny. suu-tiusny htarbhayhpyng pykhcehkyngsiu rayarkkylimnny. ahkyarsayarpynyarprpsiu bhm swarkylimnny. tparamyiusartiusny mimitiu ahkyinkarlmpynyhcuamhietiu-ngaaayarng yayrurhlngmyiukiu hkyaynhng nngkylimnny. htiauhkar nay l kyynkhhktiu puppnimithtngrharlimnny. myaykyepa-yarmharlly luuamyiuyiu mngylimm-skhciurimkyayarngkyhkyng smuddrarli-ungtanpiukyehkyng myaykyepayarmhar hpyhcltansayar bhaymyarkiumyayar kya-yarklnshpyng luumyartiueat asksuan hkyngamhuarartiusny hpyhckylimnny.

akyayarngmuukar kayarngkngtnhkiutiusny tunlhupkylimnny. htiauhkar luusarsny kyechwarsayarbhuntnhkiaaarnubhayarkiu sayarnglyk miughtimkiu hcelyk kyw larsnykiu myngrkylimnny. htiumhuarar-tiusny hpyhchcrhisayaarahkar sngtiukiu rwaynhut sayarhkyinkarlrayarklunesnykiu htayarkshpyng myayarkyny hkayarngkiuky-wkylayarhu mintayarmueat. thpn htp mintayarmuusayar upmarkar sngbhayarsh-pnpngmhch shcpngmyarkiu mhtkylayar. arwkpayarksayaarahkar nwaykarlnesnykiu sngtiusny aliaalyayarksimyingkyeat. htian-nytuu htiaukyayarngarmyarthpyhcsnykiu myngrylhng bhurashkngaeatniungantayar tnylunesny kiu simhtkylayar. ngaramhn-siusnykar yhkuhpyhcsayarlumyay mkun-mhe htiaukyayarngararaluanhcuantiusny hpyhckylim mny. kayarngkngnhngmyaykye mt nysayarlly ngarheckar tnylimnny. sngtiusny kiuykiukiuystipyukylayar. siumhuth aharasayarklwnkyuuhkyng layarke hciurimhkyngaarhpyng hc-itnhluanpnpnlyknayhcnny htianayrksny amhttmellsngtiunhng twaykyuanlimnny. htianayrksny piukkwnkellsiu myait-pyngluannaysayar luuapayarngtiukiu aupmilimnny. htiaukyayarng sngtiusny hpyhcltansayar amhuarartiunhng knglwt luusarhtansiu rayarkhkyngkiu hkanhtiu-k-sayarsuuhpyhcsnyhu mhttayarmuum-nyakyayarng ahcnysutayarnglyk hcayarng-naykylayarhu mintayar muueat. htiusiu kiuytayarsny nayrkahcnyatiungbimarntayar suanmauwardpaytayarmueat. nyahkyin rayarklyhng sanlwngamnyrhisayar tayarng-siu swar nynykiu lwnhcaytayarmueat. nannhchayarchayar luumyapayarngtiusny bimarntayarsiuswar ahtantayar daysnarta-yarkiu nar htayarngkyeat.

22

pshkaramnyrhisayar ajumpwellhkanhkar-netwng yjpurayarhitakyetiunhng kympyus-rartiusny kiuytayarkiu abhysiustaanynyhu rharkyanrkyssnyhuumuukar luumyartiukiu kyayarkkyeat. htiauhkar hcartnsny tpnaytarkypnphhparawngphychsayar yu-drhkarrutahtellsiuwngsny hpyhc htiusuusny yjpurayarhitakyemyar bimarntayarmhu-umyartiutiansiu swarpyelyhng yayrhukiu abhy siu aprmnynyhuu tiungpnlayeat. htiusuutiusny wmmayarksayarhcitrhi ngwaypaymnyhu whnkankyeat. yudrhkar-rutsnylny whnkanpyemh luumyarmrhi-hcnytwng kiuytayarkiu aphkyngnghar asngsngsayar ahkyinkarlkiu kyanlyknayeat. pshkarsiusngkykiu strsayarnaynyhuusayar ajumpwellnayrayarksayaarahkar kiuytayark ngartiuhcarbhiur sngtiusnyswar pshkarp-wellkiu pyngsngkylayarhu paytrunhng ya-yarhnkiu hcaylwhtayarmueat. suutiuklly

abhyarp pyngsnghcayhkyngnghar aliurhita-
yarmuusnnyhu maylyhayarkkysayar kiuyta-
yark sngtiusny myiuhellsiuwngsayarahrkar
rayaiusayarngsayersuukiutwaylimmny.
htiuousu nayarksiu liuk suuwngsayaraimsiu
wngpyemh ngarsny ngartpnytiunhngtkw
pshkarpwellkiuhcarsayar enysnyahknkar
abhymharrhisnny. srark maysnyhu aim-
rhngkiu pyayarkylayar. htiususny
pyngsnglykhrisayar ahtkahknkyekiu
pylimmny. htiuahkn pyngsnkyalayahu
mintayarmueat. tpyntayartiisny swar
hckartayaratlungtwaylyhng pshkarpwellkiu
pyngsngkyeat. ahkyinrayarkmh tmnta-
yarktyipnhhcartiunhngatuu hcarpwell
lyayarngtayarmuu ngarsny asaymhkan-
mhe ipshkarpwellkiu sngtiunhngatuu
hcarhkyngnghar alwnaliurhilangpye. ngar-
siusnykar bhurarshkngeat niungngantayar
pshkarpwellmpynyhcuanmhetiungaayarn
yhkumhhc ipwellkiu thpn ngarmhcarrru
mintayarmuulyk hkwkhparkliu yuu kyayju-
utayarkiu hkyemwmpyemh ihkwkku yuu
ahkyngghkyngwaykylayar. ngarsiusnykar
bhurarshkngeat niungngantayar mt-
nymhetiungaayarn yhkumhhc hpyhcrnyk-
iuthpn ngar msayarkru mintayarmueat.
htiuaahkar munkiuyuu kyayjuutayarki-
uhkyemwmpyemh munkiuhpell imunkar
sngtiuaabhiu aliunghar hcwnsayar ngareatk-
iuy hpyhceat. ngarkiu aayarkmaybhiurar
isiupyukylayarhu mintayarmueat. htiun-
nytuunyhcarhcarpyemh hkwkkiunyyuu
ihkwkkar sngtiuaabhiualiunghar swnsayar
ngareat aswaytnysayar ptiynaryntrarshch-
pyhceat. siusayarlny ngarkiu apnhansa-
yarsuueatksny ihcarpwellpayarmhar
ngarklhngatuurhieat. hkwellhkmhtsar-
tayarmuusnyatiung luusarsny swarmny.
siusayarlny luusarkiu apnhansayar su-
usny amngglarrhieathu mintayarmueat.
tpnytyartiusnylny htiuaabhuki abhysu-
upyuannnyhu ahkyngghkyng maymynkyeat.
htiumhtpar tpyntayartiisny mimitiutwng
abhysuusny sar kyemytsnnyhu ahkyng-
ghkyng ngyngghkuanhkyngghisnyhpyhc
kiuytayark layarkemngtiusny ahciutr-
pyuttkyeat. aarnarhtarsayarsuutiukiulny
kyayjuurhngahu hkaraywayarkyeat. sngtiu-
muukar htiusiumpyukynghng sngtiutwng
akellamhuupyusayarsuukiu ngysarkell-
siuhpyhchcay. auphciu sayarsuukiulny
ahcayhkanellsiuhyhchcay. abhysuusny
sar kyemytsnny. hcarpwell lyayarngsayarsu-
usny kyemytslayar. lup kywaysayarsuusny
kyemytslayar. hcarpwell lyayarngsa-
yarsuusnykyemytsnymhutlayar. siusayar
lny ngarsny sngtiutwng lupykwaysa-
yarsuukellsiuhyhchcay. ngarsny hcuan-
hcmnhayarngrhkhkyngkiu hkanhcnytwng
sngtiusny ngarmhewellsayarsuuhpyhcreat.
ngarhkmmnytayarsny ngaraar niungngankiu
paytayarmuusnyhnnganye sngtiusny

ngareatniungngantwng ngarhcarpwell
hcarsayarksayarahrkwngkiung trarpnllng-
payarmharhtiung israylluutsynhhcmym-
iukiu auphciursayarahrkwngkiung ngarsny
sngtiuaar paymnyhu mintayarmueat. thpn
shkngbhurark rhimun rhimun gyuansnkiu
snhkarnhngkyskellsiu hcartnsny
sngtiukiu hkyrmny akyayarnghkwngh-
tayarngsnyhpyhc sngteatyauankynsaya rhcit
mpykhcayhkyngnghar ngarsny sngabhius-
tayarnghapye. sngsny stir pynsayaahrkar
sngteatnyeahckitiukiu tnykynhchaylayarhu
mintayarmuulyhng paytruk shkng aky-
wnupsny kiuytayarnhngatuu htayarnghelt-
siung asaysthkynsiung liukhkyngnghar
asnghripareathu lyhayarklaysayar shkngb-
hurark paytru ngarsiusnykar nyaytwng
kykmtwmhhe sngsny ngarkiu msihu suanky-
immyayarkaayarngh ngyngpylimmnyhu
mintayarmueat. thpn mintayarmuusnykar
ahtkk ngwayait lwyait hkyaynngmparbhell
swarkylayarhu sngtiukiu ngarhcaylwhtsa-
yarahkar thcuanthkuliuslayarhu maylyhng
thcuanthkumy mliuparhu lyhayarkkysa-
yar yhkumuukar ngwayaitrhisayarsuusny
yuuhcay. lwyaitrhisayarsuusny yuuhcay.
htarmrhisayar suusny awtkiurayarngh htark-
iuiwyhchay. akyayarnghmuukar htiususny
mtrarsayarsuutiunghng raytwkwngghkyngsiu
rayarkeahhusayarn kymchark hkyksny ngar
yhpukpny pynyhcuanrmny. ngaramhuara-
tiusny pyehchekyngsiu rayarkkypyeu
mintayarmueat. htiusuutiuklny shkng
htarnhchcngghripareathu lyhayarklyhng
tnpyeu mintayarmueat. htiunayark
alaytayarrhisnyatiung sanlwngtayarngsiu
htwkywtayarmuu tpyntayartiisny nayark-
tayarsiu liukkyeat. htiuarpsiu rayarkta-
yarmuulyhng sngtiusny hcuanhcmnhayarn-
grhkhkyngnghng knglwtmnyakyayarngh su
tayarnghkylyarhu mintayarmuupyemh
tpnytyartiunghng kyayarkhckelltpchlayark
hkwarwar duuhtayarklyk aiuaab aliuta-
yarrhilyhng ihkwkku akywnupmh lwhell-
tayarmuupar. siusayarlny akywnupaliurhi
snyatiung mhpypchparchaynghng. kiuya-
yaraliurhisnyatiung hpyhcarphcaysayarhu
sutayarngtayarmueat. htiuaahkar ka-
yarnghkngtmnsny htnggharlar kiuytayarkiu
aarpayeat. pyngchwaysayarnghdarnki-
uhkanlyk ahtuushpyngkyiuhcar sutayarngh-
tayarmueat. hkywayhtwktayarmuusny
kar myaypayarkysayar swayhckhckellkell-
siu hpyhcsny. htiusiu sutayarnghpyemh
yayrhussnyht tpyntayartiurhirarsiu pynsa-
yarahkar suutiisny wmnny sayarhcitrhis-
nyhng aippyayarklyk naykysnykiu tway-
tayarmuulyhng sngtiusny abhykyayarngh
aippyayarkysny. hky. hcuanhcmnhayarn-
grhkhkyngnghng knglwtmny akyayarngh
sutayarnghkylyarhu mintayarmueat.
htiusiu mintayarmuuhcnytwngpng tpy-
nytyartkyipnhhcarawngghpyhcsayar

yudrhkarrutsny luu apayarngtiukiu
 lmplylyklar yayrhukiu nmhkyngnghar
 hkynykplayeat. yayrhukluny yudar sngsny
 nmhkyngkiu pyulyk luusarkiuapslayarhu
 maytayarmueat. yayrhunghat uuparsayar
 suutiusny hpyhcaansayaramhukiu myn-
 glyhng shkng akynwnptiusny htarnhng
 hkutrparmnylayarhu maylyhayarkpyemh
 tyayarksny yjpurayarhitmngat kywntya-
 yarkkiu hkutshpyng lkynarnrwkpytlayeat.
 yayrhukluny thncayhu mintayarmuu nar-
 rwkkiu lktayarnhngtiushpyng anarkiu
 pyayarkhcay tayarmueat. htiuahkar ah-
 tantayarsiurayarklarsayar yjpurayarhitake
 bimarntayarmhuu luakyeakelltiu aar
 yayrhuk sngtiusny htarpykiu bhmskellsiu
 ngarkiu bhmaansayarnghar htarnhng dut-
 mmarkiu lkhcwelllyk larkysnytkar. ngarsny
 bimarntayar sngtiunhngatuu rhinayhc-
 nyahkar sngtiusny ngarkiu mbhmmseky.
 siusayar lny yhkuahkyinkar sngtiuahky-
 inhpyhceat. mbayarngmiuktnhkiulnyhpy-
 hceathu mintayarmueat. htiusuutiusny
 kiuytayarkiu bhmse yjpurayarhitm-
 ngeataimsiu sayarnswarkyeat. paytru
 snylny suutiunhng wayhcharliuklayeat.
 aimuealy memwaypyemh lumyartiusny
 hcuway htiungkylyhng paytrusnylny suu-
 tiahtell htiungnyeate. htiusiu paytrusny
 meanarmhar htiungnaysnykiu ahcaya-
 parminmtayarksnynglyhng suukiu
 hcayhcaykyny isusny yayrhunhng pa-
 yarngbhayarsayarsuuhpyhcsnyhu siusayar
 paytruk ahkyngminm htiusuukiu ngarm-
 sihu ngynglayeat. htiunayark myarmkyar
 ahkyarsayarsuusny paytrukiumynglyhng
 sngsnylny htiusuutiawngphyc sny-
 husiusayar paytruk ahkyngliu ngarsny
 suuti awngmhuthu siueat. thpn tnarrela-
 yarkkyarpyemh ahkyarsayarsuuk akyh-
 ngchc isusny yayrhunhng payarnghbhar
 sayarsuuhpyhceat. garillelluulny hpy-
 hceathu hkiungmarhcwarsiuylhng paytruk
 ahkyngliu sngpyayarsayararkiu ngarm-
 sihusiueat. htiuhckarkiupayarsayar
 hknhkyngtwng kyktnwnlayeat. htiuahkar
 shkngbhurarsnylny paytrukiu kynyta-
 yarmueat. kyk mtwnmhe sngsny suankyim
 mayarkaayarnng ngarkiu ngyngpylimnyhu
 mintayarmuusayar hckarkiu paytrusny
 stirshpyng pyngsiuhtwk pyngchwarngiuky-
 waylayeat. yayrhukiu kiungswellsayarsu-
 tiusny kiuytayarkiu pykyppy riukputkyeat.
 myknhartayarkiuhpuanpyelyhng lknhg-
 putlyk kiuytayarkiu abhysuuputsnykiu
 prayarhpkpyu hayartayarmuaparhu-
 siukyeat. ahkyarsayarhckarmyarhpynglly
 kiuytayarkiu kellrel pyayarsiuksayeate. mi-
 ughlgsayarahkar luutiutwng akyeakellhpy-
 hcsayarsuu yjpurayarhitake kymypusarti-
 usny hcnway kiuytayarkiu lwhtiyarsiu sa-
 yarnsgwarpyelyhng sngsny hkrhtayarmhn-
 lyhng ngartiuaar pyayarlayarhusiukyeat.

yayrhukluny ngarpyayarlyhng sngtiu sny
 myuan. ngarmaylyhnglly sngtiusny mh-
 pyaybhell ngarkiu mlwhtbhellnaykylimmy.
 nayark luusarsny bhurashkngat tnhk-
 iutayarlkayarbhk htiungtayarmuultanhu
 mintayarmuu sayar htiusuupayarngtiuk
 siuhpyhc sngsny bhurashkngat sar-
 tayarmhnsnytkarhu siuklyhng sngtiu-
 siusnyatiungmhnsnyhu mintayarmueat.
 htiusuutiukluny abhysayliussaysny. su-
 ueathckarkiu ngartiukiuytiung kyarrpyehu
 siukyeat.

23

htiuahkar mngararhiapayarngtius-
 nyht kiuytayarkiu piltmnghtansiu sa-
 yarnswarkypyelyhng isusny pynysu-
 upynysarmyarkiu lhnypyar mimisny
 hkrhtayartnyhuusayar rhngbhurngh-
 pyhc kyayarngiusulyk kellsarbhurngkiu
 ahkwnmsknhnghu myhctarsnykiu akywnp-
 tiutwayparpyehu apyhctng kyeat. piltm-
 ngk sngsny yudrhngbhurngmhnslyarhu
 yayrhukiumaylyhng mngkyemaysnyatiung
 mhnsnyhu mintayarmueat. piltmngk
 isuu abhyapyhckiumyh ngarmtwayhu
 yjpurayarhitakeyiunhng luuapayarngtiu
 aar pyarsiuylhng htiusuutiusny sar
 pyngchwarsayarasannhng hckayayarkly is-
 usny garillellypynymhch i arptiungaayarn
 yudpyny anhanapyarsuanmauwardpay
 lumyarkiuhiusayarsayarsuuhpyhc-
 parsnyhu lyhayark siu kyeat. piltmngsny
 garillellhuusayarchckarkiuayarkly htiusu-
 usny garillellluuhpyhcslyarhu maymyn
 hayrudmngpiungsayar suuhpyhcsnykiu
 sisayarahkar htiumnghtansiu piuhcayeate.
 htiuahkar hayrudmngsny yayrurhngmyiu
 rhistny. htiumngsny yayrhukiumynglyhng
 alwnwmmyayarkhkyngrhieat. akayarn-
 muukar ahtkk sitng tayarmyarkiuayark
 kiuytayarkiumyngkyngnghar kyarmyn-
 ghcwar alurhisnyhpyhc pytayarmuusayar
 nimitlkhknr thcuantkhukiu myngmnyhu
 myayarlnglyknyeate. htiuahkar hayrudm-
 ngsny kiuytayarkiu myarhcwarmaymynsa-
 yarkly abhyhckarkiumyh pyntayar mmuu.
 yjpurayarhitakenhng kymypusartiussny ht
 pynghtnhcwar apyhctngkyeat. hayrudm-
 ngsny hchcsuurelltiunhngtkw kiuytayarkiu
 mhknmnyarbhell pykyppy tngtysayar
 awtkiu wthcaypemh piltmnghtansiu
 piupynhcayeate. htiunay piltmngnhng
 hayrudmngtiussny ahkyngghkyngaswayh-
 pwellkyeat. ahtkk rnbhkhpyhcky stny.
 thpn piltmngsny yjpurayarhitake
 pynysuupynysarmyarkiu punknhcaysa-
 yarsuukellsiu iluukiu sngtiusny ngarthansiu
 piusayarnghkysny hpyhc sngtiurhaymarh
 ngarhchckayarsayarkly sngtiu tngsaya-
 pyhcthcuantkhukiumyh suungarmtway.
 hayrudmngsnylnymtway. htiumnghtansiu

ngarpiuhcaypye. isuusny asaysthkyngkiu
hkanhtiuksayar amhuthcuanthkukiumyh
mpyu. htiukyayarang suukiu ngarsuanm
lwhtmnyhu siulayeate. htiupwell lu-
umyartiuaar thcuantayarksayarsuukiu
mlwhtbhellmnayrstny. luuapayarngtiuk
htiusuukiu htutparlayar. akynnuptiuaar
barrbbkiu lwhtparlayarhu tnyetnywt tny
hckyayarkyeate. htiubarrbbkar myiu
punknhkyngapyhc luuaskkiu sthkyng-
gaphckyayarang htayarnghetell thayarngh
htarsayarsuuhpyhcsntny. piltmngsny
yayrhukiu lwhthkyngsayarkyayarang suu-
tiuaarhtpnyayarsiuulayeate. suutiuklny
htiusuukiu lkwardktiungmhar riukhtarpar.
riukhtarparhu hckyayarkyeate. piltmngk
htiusuusny abhyapyhckiu pyubhisny.
sayhtiuksayarapyhcthcuantkhumyh suu
ngarmtway. htiukyayarang suukiu ngar-
suanm lwhtmnyhu suankyimmyayarkaa-
yarngsiuylhng luumyartiusny htiusuukiu
lkwardktiungmhar riukhtarhchayhkyng-
nghar kyehcwarsayarasannhng kypkyp
tayarngshpyng suutiueatasannhng yjpu-
yararhitakyetiueatasansny niunglayeate.
piltmngsnylny suutiutayarngsnyatiung
hpyhchchayhkyngnghar hcerng punknhkyng-
gapyhc luuaskkiusthkynggaphckyayarang
htayarnghetellmhar thayarngharsayarsuukiu
luu myartayarngsnyatiung lwhtpyemh
yayrhukiu suutiua aliusu apliuklayeate.
kiuytayarkiu htutswarkyhcnym rhimunam-
nyrhisayar kuraynapypnysartyayarksny
tayarwarmh larsnykiu suutiusnytwaylyhng
bhmse yayrhunayarkytayar lkwardktiung-
tayarkiu htmhcaykyeate. nayarkytayar
liuksayarluumyapayarngtiutwng kiuyta-
yarkyayarang ngiukywaymyntmsayar minm
ahkyiupareate. htiusuutiukiu yayrhusny
lhnykyny yayrurhlngmyiusmetiu ngarkya-
yarnng mngiukywaykynhng. mimitiunhng
mimitiusarmyarkyayarang ngiukywaykyla-
yar. akyayarnngmuukar myuansayarmin-
msny mngglarrhieate. ptisndhaymyu-
ubhuusayarwmnhng suongymhchiubhuu
sayarsarmytsny mngglarrhieathu pyayarsa-
yarnayrkklarayarklimmy. htiuahkar
suutiuk aiutayarnngmyartiua ngartiuaapayarsiu
kykypar. aiukunmyartiua ngartiukiu
hpuaaupky parhu hkiyarkylimmy. akyayarnngmuukar
hcimsayarapngkiu isipyukylyhng hkyayarksayarapng
abhsyiu hpyhclimmy nnyhu mintayarmuueate.
htiuahkar kiuytayarnghgatuu luusun-
hchayark tiukiulny staansayarnghar
htutswarkyeate. kramiamnyrhisayararpsiu
rayarkkysayar kiuytayarnghngtkw
htiuluusiutiukiu lkyartayar bhktyayark
lkweltayarbhktyayark lkwardktiungmhar
riukhtarkyeate. yayrhuklny aiuabh suutiueate
apyhckiu lwhtayarmuupar. suutiusny
kiupypusayaramhukiu msiky hu mywksiu-
yarmuueate. awttayarkiuulny hcarrytanhky

wayhpnkyeate. luumyartiusnylny kynyrrhu-
lyk rpnaykyeate. htiusuutiunghgatuu
mngararrhtiuk isuusny suutpartiuukiu
kytngtate. hkrhtayartnyhuusayar
bhurarshkng rwayhkyrtayarmuusayarsu-
umhnyhng kiuykiuytngparlayhchayhuu
pykypykyeate. hchcsuureltiusnylnylar
puanrnykiu kppaylyk sngsny yudrhngb-
hurngmhnyhng kiuykiu kytnglayarhuu
pykypylyk siukeate. hkayarngtay-
arpayarmharp apyhchbhayarpysayar
kmbnyliphcarhkykhuumuukar isuusny
yudrhng bhurngpaytnyhu haybyellbharsar
haylsbharsar rayarmbharsaarhpynggray
hkayarngtayarpayarmhar tp stny. swell-
htarsayar luusunhchayarktwng tyayarkk
sngsny hkrhtayarmhnyhng kiuykiung
ngartiua kiung kytnglayarhu kiuyta-
yarkiu krell siulayeate. tyayarkmuukar
mimiabhayarkiusuanm sngsny isunny-
tuapypchdnhkanlykpg bhurarshkng kiu
mkyayarksayar. ngartiunsy kiupypu-
misayarapyhcnhngalayarkhkanrsnyhpyhc
trarshpyng hkanrkyeate. isuumuukar
abhyapyhckiumyh mpyuhusiupelyhng
shkng kiuytayarsny niunggantayartny-
lykkyw lartayarmuusayarahkar akynupkiu
aayarkmay tayarmuuparhu yayrhukiu
lyhayarksiueate. yayrhuklny ngaramhn-
siusnykar ynaytwng sngsny ngarnghgatuu
prdisubhuanrhilimnyhu mintayarmuueate.
htiuhkyinsny mwntnyahkyinlayarkh-
pyhc suanhkykteahkyintiunggaayarnng
myaytpyngluan mhayarnng miukati hpy-
hclayeate. nayarayarnngkwyayarklayeate.
bimarntayareate kularkarsny nhchpyark-
wellayeate. yayrhusnylny kyesayarasannhng
kywaykyartayarmuupelyhng aiuabh aky-
wnuphchitwinyarkyiu kiuytayark akynw-
pappareathu mintayarmuulyk askhkyup-
tayarmuueate. htiuhkyngartatiukiu
tpmhuusnynglyhng hngchchisusny
hpyayarnngmtsayarsuumhnpayeat husiu bhur-
arshkngkiu hkyemwmlayeate. htiuahukiu
akynyarhularsayarsuupayarngtiusny
htiuhkyngartayarkmynglyhng rnp-
tkiu hkt pynswarkyeate. garlilellpynymh
nayarktayarsiuulklarsayar minmtiunhng
kiuytayarkiu sikywmsayarsuupayarnng
tiusnylny awaykkyrnyhu rpnaykyeate.
htiuhkar yudpnyarimsaellmyiusar
yayarspamnyrhisayar lwhtararrhitya-
yarksny acherghayar sayar lwhtararrhityeate
tiungpghcerghkyngkiu wnkanrsayarsu-
umhut bhurarshkngatniunggantayarkiu
myayarlngsayar suutayarkayarngsuuta-
yarmytpyhcsnyhng piltmnghtan siuwng
yayrhueatayarngtayarkiu tayarnghayeate.
alayarngtayarkiu hky pithkyayarnhng
ptrhchpyelyhng tyayarkkiumyh msnggy-
iuhbhhuusayar kyayark snghkyiungtwng
htarlayeate. htiunaykar abhtnayhpyhc
upusnayahkyin nestny. garlilellpynyk

kiuytayarnhgatuularsayarmminmyarsny
sngghkiungtayarkiong alayarngtayarkiu
abhysiu htarsnykiung akynyarhu liuk-
larkyeat. htiunayarkmh pynswarpelyhng
semwhaynhng nansarmyiuikiu pyngsng
pnyttayaratiung upusnay alupmlupbhell
naykyeat.

24

hkunhcrktwng phtmnayrk aarruntksa-
yarahkyin htiunmtiusny ahkyarsayar
minmtiunhng tkw mimitiu pyngsngsa-
yarnansarmyiuikiu sayarnglyk sngghki-
ungtayarsiu swarkyeat. rayarksayarahkar
twngw pitsayarkyayarksny limlnlykrhis-
nykiu twaymyng atwngsiu wngsayar
shkngyayrhueatalayarngtayarkiu mt-
wayky. htiuakyayarnkyayarnng suutiusny
twaytayarsayarhcitrhihcnwtwng luun-
hhcyayarktiusny piypiyuiupk pyksayar
awtkiu wtsnglyk payarlareat. htiu-
minmtiusny kyayarklmsayarhcitnhng
nguanayhcnwtwng htiusuutiuk sngtiusny
asaykayarn rhirararp ashkngsayersuuki
abhkyayarnng rharkysnny. iarpmrhi
htmyayarktayarmuupye. luusarsny siusa-
yarsuutiulksiu apnhanhkyng lkwardp-
tiungmhar asaysthkyngkiuhkanrmny.
suanrkmayarksayarnay htmyayark-
limmnyhu garlilelpynrhitayarmuuhcny
sngtiuaar mintayarmuasayar hckarkiu
aayarkmaykyuehu siukysnrhisayar hti-
minmtiusny hckartayarkiu stir sngghki-
ungtayark pynglyhng htiuakyayarngarar-
aluanhcuantiuki tkiptparsayarsuuhhc
kywngsayar tpnyttayarpayarngtiuaar
pynkyarkyeat. htiuakyayarngararkiu tmn-
tayartiuaar pyayarsayarsuuk margdlmarri
sayarhnn yarkupeat amihpyhcsayarmar-
rimhch ahkyarsayarmminmyarhpyhcnstny.
suutiueathckarkiu dndarrehckarkellsiu
htngmht tmntayartiuisny myuanky. siusa-
yarlry paytrusnyht sngghkiungtayarsiu
pyaylayeat. rayarksayarahkar nguankyny
pit pusiusarrhirhcsnykiu mynglyhng
htiakyayarngararkiu aanau mimiiaimsiu
pynswareat. htiuhmtpar tpnyttayarn-
hhcyayarktiusny yayrurhngmyiunhng
hkrelaytiungkwarsayaremayark amnyrhisa-
yarrwarsiu htiunay swarkyhcnwtwng
hpyhchkellpyesayar akyayarngaralaruan-
hcuantiuki ahkyngghkyng swaynwaypya-
yarsiukyeat. htiusiuswaynwaypyayarsiuky-
hcnwtwng yayrhussy hkyngkp suutiunh-
gatau kywtayarmueat. htiusuutiuisny
mykheihkyuplykrhi kiuytarhpyhcsnykiu
msiky. kiuytayarklry sngtiusny hkreswarlyk
ahkyngghkyngswaynwaysayarchckarkar abhy-
siu sayar hckarnny. abhykyayarnng mykn-
harnyhiungkyksnyhu maytayarmuulyhng
suutiutwng klayarhpamnyrhisayarsuuk
sngsny yayrurhngmyiu enysnyhpyhchysar

yhku ahkar htiumpyiu hpyhchkellpye-
sayar akyayarngarartiuki msiisayarhu
pyayarsieat. kiuytayarklry abhyakyayarn-
gararnnyhu maytayarmuulyhng htiusuutiuk
narjrkmyisur yayrhueatakyayarngarar-
paytny. htiusuusny bhurarshkngghay
luuapayarngtiurhaymhar nhutsti lksti
nhng pynyhcuansayar prayarhpkhpy-
hceat. htiusuuki yjpurayarithakynhng
ngarti mngmyarsny asaysthkyngkiu hkan-
hchayhkyngghar apnhan lkwardptiungmhar
kwpmkykypye. htiusuusny israylamyiuikiu
rwaynhutaansayarsuuhpyhcsnyhu ngar-
tiusny ahtkmyayarnlgky pye. htiumpyhm-
iakyayarngararhpyhch yhkusuanrkrhpye.
ngartiueatapayarngabayar minmahkyiu-
tiusnylny sngghkiungtayarsiu hcayarhca-
yarswar alayarngtayarkiu mtwaylyhng
shkngyayrhussy askrhngtayarmuussyhu
pyayarsayarkayarnngkng tmnhtngrharrar
ruoparruankiu mimitiu myngkyayarnngkiu
pynlar pyayarsiusphng ngartiuisny minma-
yartwaywayhkyng rhikyeat. htiuahkar ngar-
tiutwng ahkyiusayarsuutiuisny sngghkiung-
tayarsiuswar minmtiupayarsiusnyatiung
tway sayarlny kiuytayarkiu mmyngghu
pyayarsiukyeat. kiuytayarklry prayarh-
pkhayarpyayarsayarchckarmyarkiu yuan-
niungaayarn nyarnmrhi hcithkiungmar
sayarsuutiuhkrhctayarsny isiupng asayhan
mimibhunhcnycimtayarkiu wnghcarm-
nymhutlayarhu mintayarmueat. htiuahkar
mayarrhayeatkymhcarmhch prayarhpk-
tiueat kymhcarmyar kiuytayarkiuymht
rayhtar smysayar kymhcarhkykankkiu
rhnglnghcwar bhayarpytayarmueat.
htiutpnyttayartiuisny swarsayarrwaranesiu
rayarksayarahkar kiuytayarsny htiurwarkiu
lwn swaraansayar ahkynggararkiu pyta-
yarmuulyhng htiusuutiuk akywnuptiunh-
gatuuwng naypar. nyueyanahkyinrhipye.
miughlnyhkyupparssnyhu kiuy tayarkiu
kypkpswaysayarnngkyeat. htiukyayarnng
suutiunhngatunayhkyngghar wngta-
yarmueat. hcarpwell suutiunhngatuu
lyayarngtayarmuuhcny munkiuuyu kyaj-
utayarkiu hkyemwmpyemh munkiuhpell
suuti aar paytayarmuussnytwng suutiuisny
mykhcipwnglng kiuytarhpyhcsnykiu
sikyeat. htiuahkar kiuytayarsny kwytay-
armueat. tpnyttayartiuklry lmhkre
ngartiunhghayarpayar kymhcarankkiu
hpwngpytayarmuusayar ahkar ngarti
hcithnlusany yuhpitmtthpyhcsnymhutla-
yarhu ahkyngghkyngpyayarsiukyeat. htiutp-
nyttayarnhhcyayarktiusny hkykhynght
yayrurhngmyiusiu pynpyemh tkiptparsa-
yar suutiuisny apayarngabayaratiunh-
gatau hcuwaylykrhisnykiu twaykyeat.
hcuwaysayarsuutiuklry shkngbhurarsny
amnhntmyayarktayarmuupye. rhimuanaar
kiyukiuytayar muupyeu pyayarsiulyhng
htiutpnyttayarnhhcyayarktiusny lm hpyhch

sayarakyayarngararkiung munkiuhpellh-
nytwng htngrhartayarmuukyayarngkiung
pynkyarkyeat. htiusiuahkyngghkyng pya-
yarsiusayarahkar yayrhusny suutiualy
rptayarmuulyk sngtiuaar ngyim skhkyn-
ghpyhchcaystnyhu mintayarmuueat.
tpnytayartiusny thcsaykiumyngsnyhu
hcithngnhng htitln kyayarkwanhkyngsiu
rayarkkyeat. kiuytayarklney abhykyayarng
ahtuuhtuahtwayhtwaysayar hcitrhikysnny.
ngarlkkui kynykylayar. ngarhkyayki-
ulny kynykylayar. ngarkiuypnghpyhceat.
ngarkiu kynyruhcmsp kylayar. ngarsny
sngtiumyngsnyatiung ariu asarnhngpyny-
hcuaneat. thcsaymynsnykar ikellsiu mpyny-
hcuanhu mintayarmuulyk lktayarhkyayta-
yartiukiu tpnytayartiuaar pytayarmuueat.
htiusuutiusny aanau wmmayarksayaraarh-
pyng myuanniungbhell naysaysayarahkar
sngtiu hcarhcrar thcuanthkurhislayarhu
maytayarmuulyhng ngarkngtpiungnhng
pyarlpuiukiu kppaykyeat. kiuytayarsny
yuu suutiurhaymhar hcartayarmuueat.
thpn mintayarmuusnykar mayarrhayeatp-
nyttikymhcarng prayarhpktiueat kymh-
carng sarlan kymhcarng ngarkiu rnymht
rayhtarsmyhsayarahkyktiusny pyny-
hcuanrmnyhu ngarsny sngtiunhngatuu
rhihcnayahkar sngtiuaarhayarpyayarsa-
yarakyyarngarartiukar iakyayarngarar-
paytnyhu mintayarmuueat. htiauhkar
kymhcarkiu narlnyhcayhkyngnghar tpny-
tayartiueat nyarnkiu hpwngtayarmuulyhng
isiu kymhcarlareat. isiuhkrhctayarsny
asayhkan suanrkmyayarksayarnay sayhkyn-
gmh htmyayarkrmny. hkrhctayareat
ahkwngaarhpyng nayarngttrarnhng apy-
hclwhthkyngtrarkiu yayrurhngmyiumh-
hcsayar luumyutkartiuaar hayarpya-
yarrmny. sngtiusnylny iakyayarngarartiueat
sksayhpyhckyeat. ngarhkmnytareat
gtirhisnyatiung sngtiu ngarpyuueemny.
siuhpyhc sngtiusny kayarngkngk tnhkiukiu
mhkanmhetiungaayarng yayrurhngmyiu
naykyuelayarhu mintayarmuueat. htiaua-
yark tpnytayartiukiu yayrurhngmyiupng
baysnirwartiungaayarng sayarngswarta-
yarmuupyemh lktayarkiu hkye kayarngkye-
paytayarmuueat. htiusiu kayarngkyepayta-
yarmuuhcnytwng tpnytayartiunhngghkwar
kayarngkngbhuanisui sayarngyuuhkyn-
gkiu hkantayarmuueat. tpnytayartiusny
kiuytayarkiu pypwpkiukwpyemh alwnwm-
myayarkwmsarhkyngnghng yayru rhngmy-
iusiu pynswarkyeat. bburarshkngkiu
aanauhkyemwnlyk bimarntayarsiu rayark-
myellrayarkkyeat.

aiusayarhpilu yayrhusny rwaykayark-
 tayarmuusayar tmntayartiukiu win-
 yarnytayaraarhpyng mharhtar pyemh
 ahtksiusayarngyuuhkyngkiu hkanta-
 yarmuusmyhtiukiuhtutbhayar ahtkkymh-
 carkiu ngarhcerngray htarparpye.
 asayhkantayarmuupelyhng tmnta-
 yartiuaar arklaysyptluankiuykiupy bhu-
 rarshkngcat niungngantayarnhnghcpsi-
 ungsayararartiukiu minmywktayarmu-
 lyk mimiaskrhngsnyakyayarnh hki-
 unghkansayar sksayamyaraarhpyng pyta-
 yarmuueat. htiutmntayartiukiu hcuway-
 hcaytayarmuupelyhng yayrurhngmyi-
 umhmtwkmswarbhell hkmnytayareat gti
 kiungannaymnyakyayarnh mhartayarmu-
 uhtuigtitayarkiu ngarhayarpyayarshpyng
 sngtiusnykyarsirkypye. gtitayarahkykhu-
 muukar yayarhnsnyraybttijankiupayeat.
 sngtiusny mkyarmmyngmhe snrhng
 sayarwinyarnytayar bttijankiuhkan-
 rkylimmnyhumintayarmuueat. htiutmt-
 ayartiუსnylnyhcuway shkngbhurar
 ykhuahkarkiuayarsny israyl amyiusar
 tiuaar niungngankiupynpaytayarmuun-
 layarhu maylyhayarkkylyhng shkngbhurark
 hkmnytayareat tnhkiuaarhpyngheerngt-
 yarmuusayarahkyinkarkiu sirsayarahkwng
 sny sngtiumrhi. htiusiumrhisayarlny
 sngtiupayarsiu snrhngsayarwinyarny-
 tayarsngksayarahkar sngtiusny tnhk-
 iukiuhanr yayrurhngmyiumhcsayar
 yudpyny rhmarrpyny myaykyehcwntiun-
 gaayarng ngareatsksayhpyhcky limm-
 nyhu mintayarmuueat. tmntayartiუსny
 kynyrrhulyknaykyhcnny shkngbhurarsny
 ahtksiusayarngyuuhkyngkiu hkantayar muu
 miughtimsny kiuytayarkiumykkwyaayarnh
 hkanyuayeat. htiusiukywtayarmuusnykiu
 tmntayartiւսny kayarnngkngsiu hcayh-
 caykynymyhayarlyk naykyhcnytwnng luun-
 hhcyayarktiւսny hpyuuhcngsayarawtkiu
 wtsnglyk tmntayartiuanarmharpyarlar aiu-
 garlilellluutiu abhykyayarnngkayarnngkngsiu
 kynyrrhulyknaykyhcnny. sngtiunhngghk-
 war kayarnngkngsiusayarngyuuhkyng-
 gkiu hkantayarmuusayarthtiuyayrhusny
 sngtiumykmhayark kayarnngkngsiu ky-
 wswar tayarmuusnyynyttuu thpnkywlar-
 tayarmuultan hupayarsiuueat. htiuahkar
 yayrurhngmyiunhngupusnayt nayhkresark-
 war sanlwngamnyrhisayartayarnngmh
 yayrurhng myiusiu tmntayartiւսny
 pyngkyeat. rayarkkylyhng paytru yarkup
 yayarhn andyay hphilippu sayarm barsa-
 yarlmell msaell aarlhpelleatsaryarkup
 rhimunjaylut yarkupnye yudtiւսny tny-
 nayraraimahtkhknsiutkkyeat. htiusuapa-
 yarngtiւսny yayrhueatmytayararmimhch
 minmtiunhngng nyetayartiunhngng tnye
 tnywttyayarkiuhear sutayarnpghtnarpyu-

lyk naykyeat. htiuahkararayatkkaarh-
 pyng trarnhhcsysayartpnytayartiueataly
 paytrusnyt nyeahckiutiu yayrhuki-
 ubhmssesayarsuutiuaar lmpysayaryu-
 drhkarrutkiu rnymht snrhng sayarwin-
 yarnytayarsnydarwidmngcatnhuthpyng
 byardithartayarmuunhngsayar kymh-
 carhkykatiung mpynyhcuambhell mnayr.
 htiusuusny ngartiunhng raytwkwngghky-
 ngsiurayark dhmmrsareatararkiuhanrpye.
 htiusuusny mtrsayaramhuatwkhpyng
 grsayarahknhng myaytkwkkuiwypymh
 mhayarklykky lell wmkwellshpyng
 aaumyarpayarklaypye. htiukayayarn-
 gararkiu yayrurhngmyiunaysayar suua-
 payarngtiusnysi mimitiubharsaraarhpyng
 htiu maykiu akayldhuhkayartwngkyeat.
 ankkarsmayayahu siulistny. sar-
 lankymhcarlarsnykar suueatnayrararpsny
 luusitnyanrararphpyhcarhcaay. naysa-
 yarsuu mrhiparhcaynhng. suueatarark-
 iulnyahkyarsuurparhcaayhu raymhtstny.
 htiukyayarnh hayarhnsny bttijankiu
 paysnykarlmhch shkngyayrhusny ngar-
 tiunhngghkwarahkksiusayarngyuuhkyngkiu
 hkantayartiւսnyayrktiuangaayarnh tyny
 tayartiunhngatuu htwkngswarlatat-
 yarmuusayarkarlptluan ngartiunhngpa-
 yarnghbayarnaysayarsuuthcuant yayarksy
 htiushknghtmyayarktayarmuusny aky-
 yarnngkiuhayarpayar ngartiunhngat-
 usksayhkanhpyhc rmny hu paytrupyayar-
 siueat. barrhbhu hkayarwayar yuttuam-
 nyshckiursayar yayarspnhngmsaikuihkhatar
 isiustayarnkyeat. luuapayarngtiueat
 hcitnhluankiuisitayarmuusayarskhngbh-
 rar yudrhkarrutsny mininayrararpsiu
 swaraansayarnghar dhmmrsareatarar
 tmntayareatararmhrwaylyayarpayarkpyn-
 snyhpyhc htiuararkiuuhkanhcaay hkyngnghar
 isuunhhcyayarktiutwng rwaykayarkta-
 yarmuusayarsuukiu pynywhntayarmu-
 parhu sutayarnngpyemh hcarraytanhkykysh-
 pyng msaisnyhcarraytankiur tkiypt-
 parsayartmntayartiunhng raytwkwng
 hkyngsiurayarklayeat.

2

pngtaykuttaypwellnayrayarksayarahkar
 htiusuupayarngtiusny tnyetnywtty-
 hcnwaynaykyeat htiuahkar laypyng-
 muntiungkellsiusayarasansnythkhkyn-
 gtwnng kayarnngkngmhlar htiusuuti-
 uay htiungsayaraimkiuhpynylayeat.
 htiuhknhkyngtwngkwllpyarsayar lyhartius-
 nymelyharkellsiuhtnghar htiusuuaesetiua-
 payar tny naykyeat. htiusuupayarngtius-
 nylnysnrhngsayarwinyarnytayarnhngpyny
 winyarnytayarsnyhayarpyayarsayar ahk-
 wngkiu paytayarmuusnyatiung amyiumy-
 iusayarbhsarhchkararhpyngghayarpya-
 yarkyeat. htiukarlhakkar kayarnngkngaayark-

twng rhilaysmyhsayarluumyiuhtellkbbhurark-
iuriusaysayar yudluuti sny yayrurhngmyiu
tnynaykystny. htiuasankiukyarsarahkar
luumyartiusnyhcuwaylarkylhng aseeseahk-
yarhkyarsayar mimitiu bharsarhckarh-
pyng tmtatarytuhayarpayarsnykiukyarr
mhiungtwaylkrhinaykheat. htiuluuapa-
yarngtiusny aanau minmayartwaywaylkrhi
ykhuhayarpayarsayarsuupayarngtiusny
garlilellluhpyhckysny mhutlayar. sihutly-
hngngartiushny asesemwaybhwarrahrtar neat
bharsarhckarmyarkiu kyarrsnykar abhy
siunny. parsipynmhcmaydipyny elanpyny
maysayarpayartarmipyny yudpyny kupp-
dayarkipyny puntupyny aarrhipyny hpyu-
ugipyny pmhpulipyny aellguttupynynaysa-
yarsuu kuraynmuiunhghcpsayar libukyaylk
naysayar suu rayarmuiumhlarsayarenys-
nymyar yudluhpyhchcay bharsarwng-
pyhchcay kraytaypynysar aarrppynysar
aseasehpyhckysayarngartiuaarisuummyarsny
bhurar shkngat aانبhwysayararmhutiukiu
ngartiuaamyiubharsarhckarhpyng ha-
yarpayarkysnykiukyarrparsnytkarhu
ahkyngghkyngpyayarsiukyeat. htiuluupa-
yarngtiusny minmayar twaytayarsayarhc-
itrhisnyhng iamhuararsnyabhysiasayar
amhuararhpyhcsnnyhu tyayarkkiutya-
yarkpyayarsiukyeat. luuahkyiutiuk isu-
tiusnyhkyisayarrhcpyhcnynhng pynws-
nyhu kellrelppayarsiukyeat. htiuahkar
tkyiptarsayar tmtatarytiunhngtkw
paytrusnyhtlyk htiusuutiukiu kyysayar
asannhghayarpayarsnykar yayrurhngmy-
iusartiunhngyudluuapayarngtiusny
iararkiu simht ngarhckarkiuhcayhcay-
narhkhankylayar. yhkuahkyinkarnannk-
thkykteahkyinsarrhisnyhpyhc sngtiuht-
ngsnyatiung isuutiusny yhcmuukysnymhut.
iararkarprayarhpkayarlhayarbhuusa-
yayarar hpyhcsny. hayarbhuuahkykkar
nyarngkarl luumyiu kartiupayarsiu
ngareatwinyarnytayarkiungarswnlayarng
mny. sngtiueatsarsmetiusny prayarh-
pkuarnnhng hayarpayarrkylimmy.
askngysayarsuutiusny byarditrhuparru-
antiukiu myngrkylimmy. askkyesa-
yarsuutiusnylny nimitaipmktiukiumyngmkr
kylimmy. htiukarlly ngareatamhukiusa-
yarngrwksayaryarkyarminmtiupayarsiu
ngareatwinyarnytayarkiu ngar swnl-
ayarng suutiusny prayarhpkuarannhng
hayarpayarrkylimmy. ahtkmiughka-
yarngkng aانبhwysayararartiukiu
aayarkarpmaykyepayarsway melyhan
mehkiutnyhuusayar puppnimittiukiu
ngarpyymny. htarwrbbhurareat htuumyt-
sayanaykyemtiungmhe naysnymayarng-
miukatihpyhclimmy. lsnylny swayh-
pyhclimmy. htiuahkarhtarwrbbhurarkiu
phtnarpyusayarsuurhismyhtiusny
kytngtayarmuuhkyngsiurayarkry ltanhu
bhurarbyardittayarrhieat. israylluuti

ngarhckarkiu narhtayarnngkylayar. sngtiu
sikysnyatiung narjrkmyiusar yayrhusny
htuunsayartnhkiu nimitlkhknar aانبh-
wysayaramhutiukiu sngtiutwngpyur-
sayarahkwngnhng bhurarshkngpayt-
yarmuusayarsksaykiu rsayarsuuhpyhc
bhurarshkngpyhtarntayarmuusayar al-
iutayaraarhpyngng anargtans uarnta-
yaraarhpyngng apnhanhkyngkiuhkansayar
htiuyayrhukiu sngtiusny bhmse mtrarsa-
yar suutiulkhpyng lkwardktiung riuk
kwpmkykypye. htiusuukiu sayhkyng-
waydnarsny ahcnymhynnyhayarnghkyupki-
ungmhpyhcniumsnyhng htiuwaydnarkiu
bhurarshkngsny hkywtpyhtmyayarkhca-
tayarmuupye. htiusuukiukyayarnngpyulyk
darwidmngk ngarsnyhtarwrbbhurarkiu
ahcnympt mykmhayarkpyueat. aky-
ayarnmuukar ngarkiyarbhhk tnyrhita-
yarmuusnyhpyhc ngarsnylhupharhkyng-
gmrrhir. htiukyayarnng ngarhcitnhluansny
saryarhkyng ngarwinyarnsnylny rwh-
nglnhkyngnhieat. htiuhmtpar ngarasarsny
myayarnnglyk kyinwplimmy. akyayarn-
muukar kiuytayarsnyakywnupeatw-
inyarnkiu mrnniungnganpchtartayarmmuu.
kiuytayar eat snrhngsayersuuaarlly
puphchphkyngkiurhihcaytayar mmuubhell-
lyk askrhngghkynglmkiu pynywhntayarmu
limmy. myknhartayarkiu hpuumyng-
sayaarhpyng wmmayarksayarhcitnhng
akywnupkiupynyhcuanhcaytayarmmu
lim mnyhudarwidsiustny. nyeahckiuti
amyiueat abhhpyhcsayar darwideat aky-
ayarnkiu ngarsny sngtiuaar atnyalng
pyayarparrhcay. htiudarwidsny say sng-
gyiuhsayartwngsny yhkutiungaayarn
ngartiurhieat. htiusuusny mimiayuan-
wyhtellk luujartiaarhpyng hkrhctayarkiu
bhurarshknghtmyayarkhca mimi pll-
ngpayarmhartngtayarmuunmyakyayarn
dhithartn kyinsiuatayarmuusnykiu pra-
yarhpk uarnaarhpyngsi hkrhctayareatht-
myayarkhkyngakyayarnngkiurnymhtlyk
htiuhkrhctayareathtwinyarnnykiu mrnni-
ungngan pchtartayarmmu. asarsnylny
puphchphkyngsiumrayarkhu anargtan-
suarnnhng hayarlayeat. htiuyayrhukiu
bhurarshkng htmyayarkhcaayarmuus-
nykiu ngartiurhisnyhsny sksayarkhpyh-
ckyeat. htiusiubhurarshkngsny lkayark-
tayarnhng hkyemyhayarktayarmuush-
pyng htiushkngsny gtitayarnhng yhnysa-
yarsnrhngsayarwinyarnytayarkiu hkmny-
tayarhtan hkanpyehpyhc sngtiusiymngk-
yarsayarararkiu nywn layarngtayarmueat.
darwidsny kayarnngkngsiumtksay siurartwng
htarwrbbhurark sngeartrsuutiukiu sngat
hkyaytngrrar ngarmhkymhtarmhetiu-
gaayarnng ngarkiyarbhhkhtiungnaylayarhu
ngarshkngaarmintayarmuusnyhu darwid
hckarrhieat. htiukyayarnng sngtiusnylk-
warkptiungmhar kwpmkyksayaryarhuki-

ubhurarshkngsny hkrhctayar ng ahciursayararhngararng hknhtartayarmuusnyakya-yarngkiu israylamyisarapayararngti at-pamhn simhtkylayarhu paytruhayarlayeat. htiusiutiusnykyarrlyhng hcitnhluanpu-upnhkyngri nyeahckiuti abhysiupyr-parmnynyhu paytrumhhc ahkyarsayart-mntayartiuaar maymyntykayat. paytruklly sngtiueatapyhckiuwlwthcayhkyngnghar nayarngtrtyayarkmyhmkywng yayrhuhrhkrhceat narm btijankiuhhkanfylayar. siupulyhng snrhngsayarwinyarntayartnyhuusayar sukyayjuutayarkiu hkanrky limmy. akya-yarngmuukar gtiayarsny sngtiunhngng sngtiueatsarmetiunhngng waysayar suutiutwng ngartiueatbhurarshkng htar-wrbhurar hkayartayarmuusmyhsayarsuutiunhngng siungsnyhu hayareat. htiumht-parsbhayarmhpyayarngsayar iamyiumh kytnghkyngsiu yararkkylayarhuu ahtuuh-tuu apyapyarsayarhckarnhng sksayhkan tiuktwnswaysayarnglayat. htiihckarkiu asngnhluanswngmisayar suutiusny bt-tijankiuhkan htiiunayarayatwkaarhpyng suan htayarnngmyhlaryksayar suutiusny-wngkyeat. htiusuumyarsny tmtntayartiueat suanmauwardkiuhkanhkyng apayarn-gasngphwellhkyng munkiuhpellhkyng phtarnpyuhkyngtiukiui amyellsayarn-grwknaykyeat. luuapayarngtiusnykyayarklnhkyngrihsnyhpyhc tmtntayarti-usny myarhcwarsayarnimtlkhknar aanbhwysa-yaramhutiukiui pyukyeat. yuankynysayar suuapayarngtiusny thcutwaytynaykysh-pyng mimitiurhismyhkiu sksan suansa-yarngkyeat. mimitiuhchcarphchcnymyark-iuayarnngpyelyhng luumyar sngrellsnyatiung aseasetiuaar waythhkyngkiu pyukyeat. htiusuutiusnylny bimarntayar naytiungahc-nytnyetnywttnynay kiuyaim munkiuhpell hky kynhpyuurwhnglnwmmayarksayarhc-itnhng ahcaraarharkkiusansayarnngkyeat. bhurarshkngkiulnyhkyemwm luuapa-yarngtiurhaymhar myknharpwnglnhkyng ahkwngkiurkyeat. kytnghkyngsiu yarark-sayarsuutiukiulnyayhcnympt shkngbhurarsny sngwngchaytayarmuueat.

3

htiuahkarphtnarpyursayar suanhkyk-teahkyin paytrunhng yayarhntiusny bimarntayarsiu tkky snyrhisayar amiwmtwngkpnghkyaymhcwmsayar suutya-yarkkiu suutpartiusnyhtmlyklarkyeat. bimarntayarsiuwngsayaarsuutiunhmar hcnkyellhkyngkiuhkanhcayhkyngng-har tngtyamnyrhisayar tanhkarnarmhar htiusuukihtar layrhieat. paytrunhngya-yarhntiusny bimarntayarsiuwngmny larkysnykiu htiusuusnynglyhng hcnkyell-parhu tayarnglayeat. htiuahkarpaytrunhng yayarhntiusny htiusuukiuhcayhcykynrhu

ngartiuaar myhayarkynylayarhusiulyhng htiususnythcuanthkukiu rmnyhuhcitht-nghng tmtayartiukiumyhayarkynlyk-nayeat. paytruklly ngarrwhayngwaymrhi. rhisnyararkiusngaarnarpaymny. narjrkny-iusar yayrhuhrhkrhceat narmtayaraarhpynght lhmswarlayarhhusiulyk suaeatkyarlkkiiu kiungswellhkyekywlaysayar hknhkyngtwng hkyaynhhcbhkhpmnyhckitiusny hcwmaarkiu rshpyng ruttrklyht mttprppelyhng lhmswar-layeat. swarlyk hknlyk bhurarshkngkiu hkyemwmlyk tmtntayartiunhngatuu bi-marntayarsiuwnglayeat. htiusulhmswar bhurarshkngaar hkyemwmsnykiu luuapa-yarngtiusny myngsayaarhkar htiusuusny bimarntayareatngtytanhkarnarmhar hcwnkyellhkyngkiuhkan htiiungnaysa-yarsuuhpyhcsnykiu sikysarkyayarn-gsuuhpyhcsny amhukiaanauminmayart-waywayhkyngri htiusuusny paytrunhng yayarhkniiu amhepyulykrhirararp rha-yarlmunknarpyngamnyrhisayar knarpyng-siuppyaywng hcwaykyeat. paytrusny mynglyhng isaylluutiui abhykyayarn-giamhukiu aanaukysny. isuusny lhmswarni-ungsayaarhkwngkiu ngartiusnykiuytnhkiu kiuysealarhpyngpaybhiskellsiu abhykya-yarnng ngartiukiui hcayhcykynrhukysny. aarbyhan iijart yarkuptiueatbhurarshkng ngartiubhiiuhaymyareat bhurarshkngsny mimi sartayareat bhunkiuhtngrharhcayta-yarmuupye. htiusuhkngkiu sngtiusny piltm-nglksiuapnhan htiumngsny lwhtmnyakyan-rhisayarlny sngtiusny htiusuhkngkiungng-pykyeat. snrhngphpayarnngmtayarmuusa-yar shkngkiungyngpy luuaskkiu sthkyng apyhcrhisayarsuu tyayarkkiu rmnyakya-yarnng tayarngpnshpyng askrhngkyngsiu piusayarngtayarmuusayararhngkiu kw-pmykkyppetkar htiiuarhngkiu bhurarshkng sny sayhkyngmghhtmyayarkhcaytayarmuusnykiu ngartiusny sksayhkanhpyhck-yeat. htiusuhkngkiu yuankynhkyng-gaarhpyng htiusuhknggeatnarmtayarsny sngtiusimyngsayar isuuuuar ahcwmm kiupaytayarmuupye. htiusuhkngkyayarngsayar yuankynhkyngsny sngtiuumykmhayark-twng isuuhcayhcuanhkyng ahkwngk-iupayrhilapye. yhkulny nyeahckiuti sngtiunhhc ahciursayarsuutiusny msibhelllyk htiusiupyukysnykiu ngar-sieat. hkrhctayarsny asayhkanrmnyhu prayarhpkapayarngtiusny hayarpyayar bhurarshkngbhayarpy tayarmuunhngsa-yaramhukiu htiusiuaarhpyng pyehcetayarmuupye. htiiukyayarngtarwrbhu-rarhtantayarmh hkymesayaarhkyinkarlsny rayarklar sngtiuaabhiualuonhar hknhtartayarmuunhngsayar yayrhuhrhckiiu hcaylwhtayarmuumnyakya-yarnng sngtiu apyhcmayarkiu pyayhcyhkyngnghar nayarngtr hcitpyayarngelellhkyngsiu rayarkkylayar. kmbharuemhhc snrhngsa-

yarprayarhpkrsartayartiunhuthpyng
bhurarshkngbyardithtartayarmuusayar
htiupkarl aluanhcuansayaraartiukiui
ashcpupyngtayarmuusayar kpkarlm-
rayarkmhetiungaaayarn kayarn kngb-
huansny htiuhkrhtayarkiu hkanyuusim-
snyrmny. ngartiubhiubhaymyartiuaarlly
mayarrhayk sngtiueatbhurarshkng htarwr-
burarsny sngtiu amyusarhkyngtiuahtell
ngarnhngtuusayar prayarhpkparkiu
sngtiuaabhiupayarhtwntayarmuunmy.
htiupprayarhpk hayarpyaysayaraar-
tiukiui sngtiusny narhtayarngrkymny.
akyngsuusny htiupprayarhpkatehckarki-
uarnmhtayarnghbellnayaan htiusuusny
mimiamyuihtellk pyrhng hkyngkiu hkan-
rmnyhuhayareat. prayarhpkrrhmwaylmhch
nayarkhayaarsayar prayarhpkrrhismyhti-
usny isnyayrkarkliu hayarpyayarnywhnkypye.
sngtiusny prayarhpkamyuanwyhpy-
hckyeat. bhurarshkngsny aarbyhankiu
sngat amyuanwy aarhpyng luumyua-
pa-nyngtiusny kayarnkyemngglarkiu hkan-
rkylimnyhu byardithtartayarmuu ngarti-
u bhiubhaymyartiuaar paytayarmuusayar
ptinyarnyrtartayarnhng sngtiusny-
si-nyngkyeat. sngtiutwng mimiduhcriuktiukiui
kynyrhayarnpypyrharsaysaurhimyhtiuaar
kayarnkyemngglarkiu payhca hkyngngghar
bhurarshkngmimisartayar yayrhukiui hmya-
yarkhcaytayarmuupelyhng sngtiurhirsari-
rhayuehwarhcaylwht tayarmuusnyhu
luumyartiuaar paytru hayarpyayareat.

4

htiusiu tmntayartiuisny luumyartiuaarha-
yarpyayarhcnwtng bimarntayarmhu-
umhchcsayar yjpurayarhit tiunhng jd-
dukellmyartiuisnylarkyshpyng tmnta-
yartiuisny luumyartiuaarsuanmauwardpay
yayrhukiuiakyayarnpypulyk sayhky-
ngmh htmyayarkhkyngtrarkiu hayarsa-
yarkyayarn htiumngmyartiuisny hci-
tup-
uphkyngrhisnyhng tmntayartiukiubhm-
sepyemh nyahkyinhpyhcsayarkyayarn
nkhpyntaytiungaaayarn nhayarn-
gaim hkyuphtarkyeat. trarnarsayarsua-
am-
artiuisny yuankynyhkyngsiurayark
arayatwkaarhpyng luungarhtayarnmyh
layarkrhikyeat. nkhpyntayrayarsayar m-
ngararrhi luakyeakell kypmyusartiunhng
yjpurayarhitmngant kyarhp yayarhn aar-
layjndyumbhch yjpurayarhitmngmyiurhimy
tiuisny yayrurhngmyiu hcuwaykypely-
hng tmntayartiukiui alyhtar sngtiusny
abhysiusayarthnkiu abhysueatnarmaar-
pyng iamhukiupyusnyhu maymynk-
yeat. htiuahkarpaytrusny snrhngsayar winyarn-
yayarnhng pynyhcuanyk luumyarkiu hci-
ursayarmngtiunhng israylamyiaukyeakellti-
u anggarhkyiutellsayarsuukiui kyayju-
pyu-
suusny anarrayargarnhng abhysiu knglwt-

snnyhu ngartiuisnyynayahchchkanrlyhng
sngtiusny lkwardptiungmharkwpmky
bhurarshkngsny sayhkyngmhhtmya-
yarkhcaytayarmuusayar narjrkmyiusar
yayrhuhkrhceat narhtayaraarhpyng isuusny
sngtiiumykmhayark kynmarlyk rhisnykiu
sngtiuumhch israylluapayarnngtiui simhtky-
layar. htiushkngkar sngtiusnytiukiui
tnylupsayarahkar pyhtar nayarkthpn
tiukhtayarn ahtwthpyarsuayarkpysayar
kyayarkhpyhtayarmueat. htiushkngmht-
parabhysuumy h kytngkhkyngamhukiui
mttniung. htiushkngat narhtayarmhtpar
ngartiukiui kyngngniungsayar narhtcu-
an-
thkumy kayarnkngaayark luutiutwng
mpayarmrhiu paytrusny htiusuutiuaar
mywksiueat. htiusuutiuisny paytrunhng
yayarhttiueat rellng hkyngstikiu myng
luuttmht lularmnyar hpyhcsnykiu
simhtshpyng aanaunaykyeat. htiusuun-
hch yayarktiuisny ahtkkyayrhunhgatuu
rhisnykiu stiring anarknglwsayar suusny
htiusuutiunhng atuu rhinaysnykiu myngng
ngyngghkuansiubhwyar mrhmtwayky. tm-
ntayartiukiulwhttayarmh htwksar hca-
pye-
lyhng isutiui kiui abhysiuupyrmyny. suu-
tiuisny htngrrharhchwarsayar nimitlkhnarkiu
pypyesnykiu yayrurhngmyiunaysayar sua-
payarn tiuisny simyngkyeat. ngartiuisnylny
ngyngghkuanhkyngngghar mttniungpye.
siusayarnluu myarahtellsar mnanmpyar
hcayhkyngngghar nayarkthpn htiumarmkiu
amhhepyulyk abhysuukiumy hmayarmpya-
yarnhng huu suutiukiui kyptnyhwar
hkyimhkyayarkkykunaanhu ahkyngkhyn-
gtiung pngpyemh tmntayartiukiuhkayar
yayrhueat narmkiu amhhepyulyk hayarpya-
yarswngghkyngkiu alyhngmpyunhng hu
aminrhikyeat. paytrunhng yayarhntiuklny
bhurarshkngat hckartayar kiunarhta-
yarnsnyhtk sngtiueat hckarkiusarnarhta-
yarngsayar bhurarshkngghayarmh ka-
yarnmnymkayarnmnykiu sngkhkyng
hcerngky layar. ngartiuisnykyarlyk myn-
glykhrisayararar tiukiumhayar mpyayarb-
hellmnyaniunghu htiusuutiuaar siukyeat.
htiuahtkartmntayartiui apyhcdnpaysng sayar
akyayarnkiu mtwayshpyng thpn hky-
imhkyayark pyelyhnglwhtkyeat. akyayarn-
muukar anarkngkhkyng nimit lkhnarkiu
hkanrsayar suusny asklasykyayar rhis-
nyhpyhcu luuapayarnngtiuisny htiumamhukiui
htayarkly bhurarshkngat guntayark-
iuhkyemwmykyeat. tmntayartiuisny
lwtsayarahkar mimitiu apayarn-
gasng rhrarsiuswar mimitiuaar yjpurayarhit
akyetiunhng luakyeakelltiui pyayarsius-
myhkiu pynkarykyeat. htiusuumyartiuis-
nykyarrlyhng tnyetnywt tny bhurarshkng
htansiuasankiulwhnglyk ahciurtayar muusa-
yarnhng kiuytaysarny kayarnkng myaykye
smuddrarmhch htiuarptiu rhismyhtiukiui
hpnsngtayarmuusayar bhurarshkngghpyhch-

tayarmueat. kiuytayarklly luumyutiusny
 abhy kyayarnng runnnght pyukysny.
 luuhcutiusny abhykyayarnng ahkynynhe
 kyanhcnysny. layarkerhngbhurngtiusny
 htky mhuumt ararrhitulny htarwrbr-
 hurarnhng hkrhtayarkiu rnbhkyulyk
 hcnwaykyeathu kiuytayark kywndar widaeat
 nhuthpyngbyardithtartayarmuusunh-
 ganye hayrudmng puntipiltmngmhch israyl
 amyusar tpar amyusartiusny kiuytayareat
 aluirhisnyatiung rhaymsw klktayarpng
 hkwelhknmhstartayarmuunhngsmhtyukiu
 pyuhkyngnghar bhisitpaytayarmuusayar
 saytarmyrt yayrhukiu imyurnbhkpyu
 hcnwaykypye amhn hpyhpareat. aihtar-
 wrbhurar ykhuahkar htiusuutiueat hkyim
 hkyayarkhkyngkiu mhttayarmuupar.
 anarrayargarnngymhcnayhkyngnghar lk-
 tayarkiu sntayarmu snrhngsayer sar-
 tayaryayrhueat narm tayaraarhpyng
 nimitlkhknar aanbhwsayaramhutiukiu
 hpyhchcaytayarmuuchnytwng kiuytayareat
 kywntiu sny nhutkpttrartayarkiu rell-
 rnhgchwar hayarpyayarparmny akyayarnng
 kymtayar snartayarmuuparhu sutayarnng
 kyeat. htiususutayarnngphtnarpyemh
 hcuwaysayar arpsny tunlhup htiusuaa-
 payarngtiusny snrhng sayar winyarny-
 tayarnhng pynyshpyng bhurarshkngat
 nhutkpttrartayarkiu rellrnhgchwarha-
 yar pyarkyeat. yuankynysayarsuaa-
 payarngtiusny hcitnhluan tnyetnywt
 tnyrhiky abhysuumyh mimiuhchcarthcuan
 thkukiu ngaruhchcarhuumsuibhellyk
 rhismysayaruhchcartiukiu sksanshpyng
 suansayarnkyeat. shkngyayrhu htmyayark-
 tayarmuuhkyng akyayarnng kiu tmntayar
 tiusny kyesayar thhkiunhng sksayhkan
 htiusuapayarngtiusny kyesayar kyayjuuta-
 yarnhng pynyhcuankeyeat. htiusuutiutwng
 sngrellsayersuutyayarkmyhmri. akyay-
 arng muukar aim myaykwkku piungsayar
 suurhismyh tiusny rayarnngpyelyhng rsa-
 yarabhiukiuyusayarnghkell tmntayartiueat
 hkyayrnghtarkyshpyng lumyarsngrellsny-
 atiung aseasetiuar wayngphar kmkyeat.
 yayasayamnyrhi sksarhcnayhkyngat sarhu-
 siuliusayar barnbamnyshckiu tmntayarti-
 u smuthkyngaarhpyngsayer kuprupynsar
 laywi luutayarksny mimipiyngsayer
 myaykiurayarnngpyelyhng rsayar ngwayki-
 uyusayarnghkell tmntayartiueat hkyayrng
 htarlayeat.

5

siurartwng aarnninhngrihpiray am-
 nyrhisayar lngmyar nhhcyayarktiuumuukar
 uhchcartcuanthkukiu rayarnng pyelyhng
 htiususny mimiuhkngpwnhngsbhayartu-
 ulyk abhiutbhiukiu htimwhkshpyng
 tbiukiuaryusayarnghkell tmntayartiueat
 hkyayrng htarlayeat. paytruklly aarnni

sngsnysnrhng sayar winyarny tayarkiu
 lnhychar myaykiurayarnngsayar abhiueatb-
 hiukiutimwhkmny akyayarnng hcartsny
 sngathtitnhluan kiu abhykyayarnng pyny-
 hcay rsny. htiumyayrhihcnytwng ki-
 uypiyngsny mhutlayar. rayarnngsayer
 abhiusny kiuyuhchcarhpyhcsny mhutlayar.
 abhykyayarnng isiukyan hcnysny. luukiusar
 musarpyayarpymhut bhurarshkngki-
 ulny musarpyayarpyeu paytrusueat.
 htihckarkkiyarylyhng aarnnisnyell sayeat.
 htiauakyayarnngararkiu kyarsayarsuaa-
 payarnng tiusny alwnkyayarklnhkyng
 siurayarkkyeat. lnlgtiusnylyht ala-
 yarnngkayarnng kiu awtnhng ptrhpcpyelyhng
 sayarnngswar snggyiuhkyeat. htiauayark-
 suannarrehknlayarkkyarylyhng suelat hkng-
 pwnsny hpyhckellpyesayar amhuararkiu
 msibhellyk wnglareat. paytruklly imyhla-
 yarknhngmyaykiurayarnngslayar ngaraarpya-
 yarlayarhumaylyhng htiuminmk hutpareat.
 imyhlayarknhngpng rayarnngparsnyhusiueat.
 paytruklly htarwrbhurareat winyarny
 tayarkiu hcuanhcmmyhu sbhayartuunhng
 abhykyayarnng kyanhcnysny. kynyruha-
 layar. sngat hkngpwnkiu snggyiuhayar
 suutiueathkyaysnytanhkarnarmhar rhisny
 hpyhc sngkiulnysayarnngswarlayuemnyhu
 siusayar hknkhkyngtwng htiuminmsny
 paytruat hkyayrng lell saylayeat. lnlgtiu
 snylnywnng htiuminmsay snykiutwaylyhng
 sayarnngswarsueat hkngpwnanarmhar
 snggyiuhkyeat. sngwngsuuapayarnngmhch
 htiauakyayarnngararkiu kyarsayar suaa-
 payarngtiusny alwnkyayark lnhkyngsiu
 rayarkkyeat. tmntayartiunsnylny lum-
 yarrhaymhar nimitlkhknar aanbhwsayar
 amhuararmyarkipyukyeat. htiusuaa-
 payarngtiusny rhaylmunknarpyng tnye
 tnywttny naykyshpyng kywngsayar su-
 uthcuanatyayarkmyh mpayarnngbhayar
 wansayarlly lumyartiusny kayarnngkye-
 paykyeat. shkngbhuraryuankynysayar ya-
 yarkyar minm apayarngtiusny sngwngkyeat.
 paytrusny lmrhayarkswarhcnay anarhcwell
 sayarsuutiutwng tyayarkiyarkkiu su-
 ueatarip lwhmmiuhcnayhkyngnghar luu-
 nartiukiulmnar siutut hkutngmwayrarpa-
 yarmharhtarkyeat. ptlnywnkyngnrgisayar
 myiusuwararsar apayarngtiusny anarhcwell-
 sayarsuu ntsiunyhnyellsayar suutiukiu
 sayarnghkellyk yayrurh lngmyiusiu
 hcuwaylarky htuluunarapayarngtiusny
 anarkng lwtbhkyngsiurayarkkyeat. htiauakkar
 yjpurayarthitmngnhng jddukellhpyhc sayar
 htiumngat apayarnngabhayarrhismy-
 htiusny ht dayarsamyknhng pynykyshpyng
 tmntayartiukiubhmse htayarnghell lla-
 yarnghtarkyeat. nynyahkarhtarwrbhurareat
 kayarnngkngtmn sny htayarnnganhkark-
 iuhpwnngpyelyhng htiusuutiukiunhutsk
 sngtiuswarkylayar. bimarntayar rp
 askrhngkyng trar hckaraluanhcuankiu

luumyartiuaar hayarpyayarkylayarhu
mharhtareat. htiuhckarkiukeyarlyngh
nannkhcayarhcayar bimarntayarsiuwng
suanmauwardpaykyeat. yjpurayarhitm-
ngnhngsuueat apayarngabhayar tiusny
larkyshpyng lwhtararrhimhch israylu
tiutwng askkiesayar suuapayarngtiukiu
hcuwayhcapye mh tmntayartiukiuha-
yarhcayhkyngnghar luling tiukiu hta-
yarngsiu hcaylwhtkyeat. mnglulngtiusny
htayarngsiurayarklyhng tmntayartiukiu
htayarnghtellmhar mtwaysnyrhisayar
pyn ky htayarngtanhkarlnyahtuushpyng
luanhkyuanhchar pit lyk htayarngtiukiu
hceyarngsayar suutiulny tanhkaryngmhar
rplykrhikysnykiu akywnuptiu snytway-
pareat. hpwngpyemhahtellabhsuuki-
umyhmawayparhu kyarlyhayark kyeat.
yjpurayarhitmngnhng bimarntayarmhu-
uahc rhisayar yjpurayar hitakyetiusny
htiuhckarkiu kyarlyhng htiuamhusny ab-
hysny sayaramhuhpyhclim mnyynyhuu
twaytayarkhkyngnhikyeat. htiuahkarluuta-
yarksnylar htayarnghtellmhar lhayarnghtar
sayarsuutiunsny bimarntayarrplyk luum-
yartiuaar suanmauward paykyparsnyhu
lyhayark layeat. htiuahkar bimarnta-
yarmhuusny mnglulngtiunhng atuu
swarpynlyhng mimitiukiu luumyartiunsny
kyayarkhckell nhngphcmnykiuhciurim-
sayar kyayarnng tmntayartiukiu aniu-
gahtkmpyubhell hkayarsayarnghlayeat.
htiusiuhkayarsayarnghpyelyhng lwhtara-
rhitu rhaymharhtar yjpurayarhitmngk
htiunarmkiu amhepyumsuanm mswn-
sngmny akyayarnng ngartiusnysngtiuaar
kypthyhchar hcearn mharhtarsnymhutla-
yar. yhu kyynyky. yayrurhng myiukiu
sngtiuaayuwardnng pyny hcsnyhpyhc
ngarti apayarsiu htiusuueat aswaykiu-
rayarkhcayhkyngnghar sngtiu kyanhcn
parsny tkarhumaymnyayarsiukeyeat.
paytrunhng ahkyarsayar tmntayartiuklny
luueathckarhtkbhurarshkngat hckarkiu
narhtayarnngsngpareat. sngtiusny shc-
tiungswell kwpmysayar yayrhuki ngarti
bhiubhaymyareat bhurarshkngsny htmya-
yarkhcaytayarmuupye. israyl luutiuaar
nayarngttrarnhng apyhclwhthkyng akh-
wngkiupayhcahkyngnghar htiusuuki
ahciursayar arhngararnng kyngsayar shkng
ararnng bhurarshkngkhntar mimikyar
lktayarnhng hkyemyhngtayarmuupye.
htiukayayarnngartiusny amhnhpyhck-
yayarnng kiu ngartiusny sksayhkanhpy-
hckyeat. bhurarshkngat hckartayarkiu
narhtayarngsayar suutiuaar paysnar
tayarmuasayar snrhngsayar winyarnya-
yarsnylny sksayhkanhpyhctayarmuusnyhu
pyayarsiukeyeat. htiuhckarkiukeyarlyngh
htiusuutiunhluansny kweltpytmtthpyhc
tmntayartiukiu kwpmkyhkyngnghar ahky-
ghkyngtiungpnpayarsiukeyeat. htiuahkar

luuapayarngtiuriusaysayarsuu garmlyay-
lamny rhisayarnisarnysar hparrirhell tya-
yarksny lwhtayarpayarht tmntayartiukiu
pyngsiuhknhtwkhcaypyelyhng israyl luu-
tiu isutiuaar abhsyupumnyararkiu
stinhngsnghkyngkylayar. akyayarngmua-
kar ahtkk sudamny rhisayarsuutyayark sny-
htshpyng ngarsnyluu sarmny mhuthu
siusnyhpyhc suu luulayarmyh layark-
snykpyeat. htiusuusny pykhchekyngsiu
rayark suukiuyankynysnyhsayar suutiunsny
kweltpyar pyayarkpykkyeat. htiusuuna-
yarkngwaytayarkhkwelhlcnkyarl yudamny
rhisayar garlille luutyayarksnylnyht mimi
nayarksiuluumnyarkiuswaysayarnghlayeat.
htiusuusnylny pykhchekyngsiurayark suuki-
uyankynysny sayarsuutiunsny pyayarkl-
wngkkyeat. yhkulnyisuutiukiu rhayarngrhar
aliu alyayarkrhiky parhcahyu ngarsiuat.
iakyaniamhusny luueatakanluueatamhuh-
pyhclhng pykhchekyngsiu rayarklimmny.
bhurarshkngat akanamhuhpyhclhng
sngtiusny mhpykseniuungky. sngtiusny
bhurarshkngat aarnartayarkiu snsa-
yarsuumhpyhc mnyakyayarnng stipuky
layarhu pyayarsiuat. htiuhckarkiu narhta-
yarnghkyshpyng tmntayartiukiuuhkayar
riuknhkpyemh yayrhueatnarmkiu amhep-
yulyk mhayarmpyayarmnyakyayarnng
tarmyhchtar lwhtky eat. tmntayarti-
usnylny shkngyayrhueat narhtayarkyayarnng
mimitiusny arhkkwellhkyngkiu hkanhtiuk
kysnyhu mhttayarmuasayar kyayarnng-
wumnyayarksayar hcithi lwhtayarmh-
htwksarkyeat. bimarntayarnng aimng
naytiungahcn suanmwsnng lyk yayrhus-
nyhkrhctayarpypheathuu ewangaylitrarkiu
mpythayar pyayarklyknaykkyeat.

6

htiukarl tpyntayartiunsny myarpyarsny rhisa-
yar nayrk ahcnaytiung lupkywaysayarahkar
haylaynhcamyiu mutsiu mtiukiu mlumpky-
wayhu htiuamnyusartiusny mnyntm haybyell
luutiukiu apyhctngkyeat. htiuahkartkyipn-
hhcparsayar tmntayartiunsny tpyntayar
apayarngtiukiu hkayarpelyhng ngartiusny
bhurarshkngat nhutkt trartayarkiuhtar
hcarpwellupkywaymhukiumhukiums-
yarnngsng. htiukyayarnngyehacktiuti
winyarnytayarnhngng pnyarnhngngpyny
hcuanyk asayrhisayar luuhkhcnayark-
tiukiu sngtiutwng rharkylayar. iamhu kiu
sayarngrwkhcayhkyngnghar htiusuutiukiu
ngartiusny khntar kymny. ngartiumuakar
sutayarnghntnaryhkyng nhutk pttar-
tayar kiu hayarpyayarkhkyngamhutiukiu
amyellpyu naymnyhusiukyeat. htiuhckark-
iuluuahcuawayapayarngtiusny nhchskkysh-
pyng yuankynhkyngnghng snrhngsayar
winyarnytayarnhngng pynyhcuansayar
stayhpmnhc hpilippu pyayarkhkar nikna-

yar timun parmayn yudbhar sarwngsayar
antiautmyiasar nikayarlitiukiu rway kayark
tmntayartiurhay htarkyeat. tmntayartiu
snylny sutayarngpyelyhng htiusuutiueat
hkayarnngpayar lkkiu tngkyeat. bhu-
rarshkngaeat sarsnartayarsny tiupwars
hpyng yayrurhlngmyiu tpnayartiusny al-
wnpwar myar yjpurayarhit apayarngtiusny
yuankynyhkyng trarkiu narhtayarnngkyeat.
stayhpnсны kyayiuutayarnhngng tnhkiu
tayarnhngng pynyhuanshpyng kyehcwarsa-
yarnimitlkhknar aanbhwsayaramhutiukiu
luumyarrhaymharpyulayeat. htiuahkar
libayrtin apayarngasngwngsayar suumhnc
kuraynapynysar aarlayindyipynysar ki-
likipynysar aarhi pynysar ahkyiutiusny ht
stayhpnhngngnyghkuanhkyngkiu pyuhc-
nytwng suuhayarpyayarsuanhcnwellsayarpn-
yarnhng winyarnytayar kiu mhkanmseniung
ky. htiuahkarisusny mayarrhaykiung
bhurar shkngkiung lwnkyuu pyayarsnykiu
ngartiukyarrpar pyehu sksayhkanmynysu-
tiukiu titsithcwarhkayar htarkypelyhng
luumyarkiung akyeakell kympyusar
tiukiung nhiasayar stayhpnhtansiu-
larshpyng bhmse lwhttayarsiupiukyeat.
mmhnsayar sksayhkantiukiuhkayar isusny
snrhngsayar arphtarntayarnhng pnyttarta-
yarkiu lwnkyuu ahcnympt pyayarsiulyk-
naypareat. htiunajrkmyiasar yayrhussy
iarphtarn tayarkiu hpykse ngartiuaar
mayarrhayappaysayar htuanynyupdaykiu
pyayarngehlhcaymnyhu isusiusnykiu aky-
wnuptiusny kyarrparpyehu sksayhkankeat.
lwhttayar htiunglykrhisayarsuu apayarng
tiusny stayhpn kiuhcayhcaykynyrrhulyhng
sueeatmyknhar sny kayarnngkngtmneat-
myknhar kellsiuhyhcsnyhu htngmhtkyeat.

7

htiuahkar yjpurayarhit mngk ihckarmhn sla-
yarhu maysnyrhiasayar stayhpnk nyeahckiu
abhtiu narhtayarnng kyparlayar. ngarti-
u abhaarbyhansny hkarnmyiumnaye
maysayarpayartarmiarp rhichnyahkar
bhunkyetayar muusayar bhurarshkngsny ht-
ngrhartayarmuu sngnaysayar pynynhngtkw
amyiasarhkyng myarhtellkhtkw pyelyhng
ngarpyltansayar pynysiuswar layarhu
aarbyhanaarmintayarmuueat. htiuahkar
aarbyhan sny hkaridellpynmhhtkw hkarn-
myiunayeat. sueeat abh saylwnsnyrhiasayar
yhkusngtiunaysayar ipynysiu htiumyi-
umh pyayarnghcaytayarmuueat. ipyny
hkyaynngrarkiumyh amwaypaytayar mmuu
sayarlny suumh hc sueeatarmaytiuaar
ipynykiuapiungpaytayarmuumnyhu sartya-
yarkmyh mrhimhe gtihtartayarmuueat.
sngaeatamyiuanwysny suutparpiungsayar
pynynysny hpyhckyspyng suutpartiu
kywnhkanhkyng nhiphcknyhnsellhky-
nkiu anhhc layrarptluan hkanrky limmny.

suutiukiu hcayhkiungsayarluumyiu-
ulny ngarhcerng mny. htiunayarkmh
suutiusnyhtkw iarp ngaraar wtpyukylim-
nyhu byardit htartayarmuueat. bhu-
rarshkngsnylny arayhpyarlhehkyngnhng
siungsayar ptinyarnytrarkiu aarbyhanaar
paytayarmuu eat. htiusiujarkiu bh-
warmyng rhckrmyayarksayar nay
arayhpyarlhehkyngkiupaylayeat. ijar-
sar yarkup yarkupsarmyarkar amyueat
abh tkyitnhhcartny. amyueat abhtiusny
lny ngyuuhcuusayarhchitri yayarspkiu
aellguttupynysiu rayarnngliukkyeat. bhu-
rarshkngsny suukihcayarnngmtayar muylk
aluanhcuansayar dukhksngrellhtellmh
kynhut aellguttupynykiu ahciursayar hpar-
rayarbhuerngtan myknhar pwnghhky-
ngnhng pnyaratt kiupaytayarmuushpyng
htiungmkyesny aellguttuniungnganaupar
nntayar auparar yayarspkiuhknhtar-
layeat. hkarnarnpynyngnaellguttupyny
trhayarkluan ahcarhkayarnngparhkyng
kyehcwarsayarsngrellhkyngnghi ngar-
tiu abhmyar hcarhcrarkunsayar ahkar
aellguttupynymhar snhpcarrhisnyhu
yarkupsnykyarlyngh ngartiuaabhmyarkiu
phtmakymitwng hcaylwht layeat. dutyaky-
imtwng yayarspsny miminye ahcktiutuaar
mimiakyayarnngkiu bhayarpy hparra-
yar bhurngsny yayarspeat amyikiu
sitayarmuueat. htiuahkar yayarsp-
snyhcaylwht mimiabh yarkupnhngtkw
arayatwkaarhpyng hkunhckyp ngaryayark-
sayar mimiamyiasarhkyng apayarngtiukiu
hkayarpnglayeat. yarkupsnylny aellg-
tupynysiuswar kiuytiungmhhsayar ngar-
tiuabhmyarsny saylwnkyeat. htiusuutiuk-
iulny rhayhkgmyiusiupiusayarnngshpyng
rhayhkngeatabh hpyhcsayarharmayareat
sartiuaar abhiungwaykiupaywpyeh-
pyhcsayar snghkyiungtwng htarkyeat.
aarbyhanaar bhurarshkng dhitnarnta-
yarmuusayar gtiayareat ahkyinrayarklusa-
yarahkar htiuluumyiusny aellguttupyny
tiupwar yayarspkiumsi mkywmsayar
mngkyetpar payarlar snytiungaayarnng
myarpyarkylayeat. htiungmkyesny ngar-
tiuaswayamyikiu priyarypyushpyng
suungymyarkiuaskmrhngghcayhkyngnhar
phchtarmnyakayayarnng ngartiuaabhmyarkiu
nyhnsell nhiphcklayeat. htiuahkaralwnas-
nglhsayar mayarrhaykiu bhwarmynglyhng
suanplluanabheat aimtwng kywaymway
kyeat. nayarkmhphchtarsnyrhiasayar hpar-
rayarbhuerng smetayarsny kayarkyuu mimis-
ararar mwayhear layeat. mayarrhaysnylny
aellguttu att pnyar aluanhcuantiukiu
sng nhutstti lksttirhieat. akslaysy-
hcsayarahkar ilrayl amyiasarhpyhcsayar
miminyeahcktiutukiu akynyarhu swarmnyhu
akyanrhieat. amyiasarhkyngtyayarksny ny-
hnsellhkanr snykiu mynglyhng suubhknay
aellguttuluukiu kwp mykshpyng htiunyh-

nysellhkanrsayar suuaar aniongpaylay eat.
bhurarshkngsny isuulhkyng ngartiukiu
kynhutayar muumnyararkiu nyeahckiu-
tiusny nar lnylimmnyhu htngmhtsayarlny
htiusuutiusny narmlnybhellnaykyeat. nk-
h-pynna ahkyngghkyng hkiukrnpuykysayar
suutiurhirsaru swar ahkyngluutiu nyeahck-
iuhkyng hpyhcyknhng abhykyayarng
tyayarkkiutyayark nyhnyselfksnnyhu
siu rnngyimrarsiu swaysayarng snyrhisa-
yar aimnehkyngkiu nyhnyselfksaruuok
abhysuusny sngkiu ngartiupayarmharakel-
lamhuu trarsuukye arar hknhtarsnny.
mnykaellguttuluukiu stskellsiu ngarkiu
liuslayarhu siulyk mayarrhaykiupyeat.
htiuhckarkiukyarylhyng mayarrhaysny pyay
midynpny enysnyhpyhcyknaysnytwng
sarnhyc yararkkiumynglayeat. anhhclay-
sylwsayaraahkar sinartyarng hkayarng
tayartwng melayarngsayarhkyuan htar-
wrbbhurareat kayarngkngtmnhng rhareat.
htiuruuparruanikiu myngsayarahkarma-
yarrhaysny aanauchaychaykyny ruhkyng-
ngghar anarsiuhkynykpilyng ngarkar
sngbhiubhaytiueatbhurar aarbyhaneat
bhurar ijarkeatbhurar yarkupeatbhur-
arhpyhceat huhtarwrbbhurareat byardit
tayarasanhtwtayarmuueat. htiuahkar
mayarrhaysny tunlhuplyk hcayhcau mkyny-
wan. htarwrbbhurararkny snghtatkyaynngkiu
hkywtlayar. sngng sayararpkar snrhngsa-
yarmyay hpyhceat. aellguttupynyrrhisayar
ngareatlutiusny hkanrsayar nyhny-
sellhkyngkiu ngarhcayhcauymnghkellpye.
suutiunynytwar myny tmsayarasanikiulny
ngarkyarhkellpye. suutiukiu kynhut hkyng-
ghar ngarsnglarpye. yhkuswarlayar.
sngkiu aellguttu pynysiungarhcaylwhm-
nyhu byardittayarrhieat. abhysuusny sngkiu
akellamhuutratar suukyearar hknhtarsnnyhuu
angngapayhkan rsayar htiumayarrhaykiu
akellamhuu kylwhtsayarsuu hpyhch-
cayhkyngghar bhurarshkngsnyhkyuan
htngrharsayar kayarngkngtmnaarhpyng
hcayhkntayarmuueat. htiusuusny is-
raylamyiusartiukiu nhut sayarng an-
hch laysyptluan aellguttupynyng edu-
anpnnglyng tayarng nimitlkhnar aanbh-
wysayararnhut iukiupuylayeat. sngtiueat
bhurarshknghtarwrbbhursary sngtiuary-
iusar hkyngtiuahtell ngarnhngtuusayar
prayarhpktparkiu sngtiuaabhiu payarhtwn
hcaytayarmuu mny. htiuprayarhpkeat
hckarkiunartayarngkrkymnyhu israylamy-
iusartiuaarpyayarsiusayarsuukar ahk-
yarsuumhut htiumayarrhaypnghpyhcestny.
htiusuusny tayartwngrrhisayar ahcnayaw ng
sinar tayarngpayarmhar suukiuunhtksayar
kayarngkngtmnnhngng ngartiua abhm-
yarnhngngghieat. htiusuusny ngartiuaar ap-
payhkyngghar askrhng hcaysayar byardit-
tayarkiuhkanlayeat. htiusuueathckarkiun-
gartiuaabhyarsny narmhtayarngliubhellyk

py ngartiurhaymhar swarsayar bhurar-
tiukiu ngartiuaabhiuluppar. ngartiukiu
aellguttupynymh nhutsayarnghkellsa-
yar htiumayarrhay abhysiu hpyhcsnykiu
ngartiumsiuh aellguttupynysiu pynhkyng-
gsayarhcitnhng aarrunkiu pyayarsiukeyat.
htiunayrkarkl nwarngkykiu lup htiru-
ptuaar yjpuujayarshpyng mimitiulknhng
lupsayar ararpng pyayarmwaykyeat.
anargttikym larsny kar aiuisraylamyiu
sngtiusny hcerngsayar tirhcsarnnhng yj-
yarkiuatayar anhhclaysyptluan ngaraar
puujayarkysalar. sngtiusny mayarlueat-
tellnhngsngtiubhurar rnghpneat kyytny
huusayarkiuwybhiurar mimi tiulupsayar
puantiukiu sayarngwrwkypye tkar. htiuky-
yarnng ngarsny sngtiukiu barbulunmyiu
tbhksiu sayarngswarmnyhu kymalnrhis-
nynhganye bhurarshkngsny myknhartar-
yarkiuulwhell kayarngkng tnsarmyartiuaar
wtpyuhcayhkyngghar htiusuutiukiu hcwn-
phchtartayarmuueat. mayarrhaymyngrsa-
yarpuanhnganye sksayhkantayar muuhkyk
htarpnar rartelltayarkiu luprmnyakyayarng
amintayarrhisayarsuumhar htartayarmuus-
nyatiung htiutelltayarsny tayartwng
ngartiuaabhyarrhieat. nayarkkysayar
ngartiuaabhyarsny htiutell tayarkiu
tparamyiusartiua piungsayar myayhtellsiu
yayarrhunghatuu sayarngswngkyeat.
htiutpar amiyusar tiukiu bhurarshkngsny
darwidmnglkhktktiungaayarng ngartiuaab-
myarhtanmh nhnghtuttayarmuueat.
htiudarwidsny bhurarshkngat kyayjuu-
tayarkiu hkanr yarkupeat bhurarshkng
kyinwptayarmuubhiurar arpkiiu twayhkyng-
ghar tayarngteat. rhayarlmunsnlyny
bimarntayarkiu tny sayarkreat. siusa-
yarlny kayarngkngbhuanysny ngarpllng
hpyhceat. myaykyesny ngarkhyayt-
ngrarhkuanhpyhceat. abhy siusayar
bimarn kiugarabhiu tny sayarkkymnny.
abhyparsny ngarkyinwp rararhpyhcm-
nynny. ngarklsny iararaluanhcuantiukiu
hpnsgnsny mhutlayarhu htarwrbbhurareat
byardittayarahkykiiu prayarhpkpynk-
yarsnynhganye amyngsuansayar bhurarsny
luutiu lkhyng lupsayarbimarn kyinwp
tayarmuusnymhut. lnypnghkiungmar
nhluanhpyngng narhpyngng arayhpyarl-
hehkyngkiu mhkansayarlutiu sngtiusny
snrhngsayar winyarnytayarkiu ahcnympt
snkyng bhk pyulayrhikyeat. sngtiub-
hiubhaymyareat alaynhng sngtiualay-
tuueat. sngtiubhiubhaymyarsny ab-
hyprayarhpkkiiu myh mnyhnyselfhell
naysny. hpyayarngmhtsayarsuu kywlar-
tayaruumnyakyayarnngararkiu hayarpyayar
pynywhnsayar suutiukiu kwpmkykkyeat.
htiuhpyayarngmhtsayar suukiupng yhkulny
sngtiusny apnhan asayst kypye. sngtiusny
kayarngkngtmnmyar hkngkyng sayar aarh-
pyng pnyttartayarkiu hkanrsayarlny mhca-

yarngmrhayarkkyhu stayhpn mywksieat.
 htiuhckarkiukyarlyhng nhluankwellpytm
 hpyhc stayhpn aanswarhkellythykngkiu
 pyukylayeat. suusnylny snrhngsayar win-
 yarnytayarnhng pynyshpyng kayarnkgngsiu
 hcayhckaykynmyhayar bhurarshkng
 bhuntayarkiung bhurarshkng
 lkyartayarbhk yayrhurpnaysnykiung mynglyhng
 kynypar. kayarnkgnghpwnghlchsnkiung
 luyarsny bhurarshkng
 lkyartayarbhk rpnaysnykiung ngarmyngsnysiusiu eat.
 htiusuutiusny pyngchwarsayar asannhng
 hhckaywar narkiupit siulyk suusesiun-
 yenywthwar thuntnyppy myiupyngsi-
 unghgtutpyemh kyayarkhellhngphck-
 yeat. sksayhkan tiusnylny mimitiawtkiu
 rhayarlu amnyrhisar lulngeathkyayrng
 htarkyeat. kyayarkhellhngphckychny
 stayhpsny phtnar pyulyk shkngyayrhu
 akywnupeatwinyarnykiu simyuuatayarmu-
 parhu lyhayarksiueat. duuhtayarklyk shkng
 isuutiupyusayar duhcriukapyhckiu shkng
 yarmmuuparnhngu kyesayar asannhng
 kywaykyayarpymh kyinhcklayeat. suukiu
 kwpmysayar amhukiu rhayarlusnylny
 wnhkanlyk rhielat.

8

htiuhkaryayrurhngmyiu rhisayar asng-
 tayar sny pyngchwar sayarnyhnysehlkyn-
 gkiuhkanrshpyng tmntayar tiumhtpar
 sngwngsuu apayarngtiusny yudpyny
 rhmarripyndrprtiu anhanapyarkwellp-
 yar kyeat. trarkiuriusaysayarsuutiusny
 stayhpnkiu snggyiuh pyngchwarsa-
 yarngiukywaymyntmhkyngkiu pyukyeat.
 rhayarlusny asngtayarkiuhykselayeat. aim-
 myarsiu wngpyelyhng yayarkyarminmtiukiu
 swellngng htayarnghetllhlayarnghat tteat.
 htiukyayarnng arprpsiuwellpyarsayar
 suutiusny lhnlylny nhutkpttayartnyhuusa-
 yar ewangayli trarkiu hayaryayarkyeat.
 hpilippusnylny rharmarrimiyusiuswar
 hkrhctayareat akyayarnghiuhayarlayeat.
 luuahcuawaytiusnykyar hpilippupyusayar
 nimitlkhknartikiu myngsayaarahkar su-
 ueathckarkiu tnyetnywttny narhtayarnky
 eat. akyayarnmuok ntsiuhcwellasayar
 suumyartiueat ahtellmh ntsiu tiusny pyng-
 chwarsayar asannhng aayarhchlykhtwk-
 swarkyeat. kiuyum lhpuniungsayarsuu
 hkyaymhcwmsayarsuuaumyartiuisnylny
 pktiahyhc siurayarkkyeat. htiumy-
 iusuumyusartiuisny alwnwmmyayark
 hkynggrhikyeat. rhimunanmyrhisar
 suutayarknsy htiumyiu ntwijar atthng-
 pyupying ngarsnyhtuusnsayar suuhpy-
 hcsnyhusiulyk rhmarrimiyusartiukiu
 minmayartwaywayhckayhkynggharpyueat.
 luukyeluongyrhismyhtikiu isusny bhu-
 rarshkng
 mhartnhkiutayarpypyhcsnyhu
 siulyk htiususnykpyeat. snykpsnyakya-

yarnkar suutiukiu minmayartwaywayh-
 cay hkyngnghar htiususny ntwijarat
 aarhpyng kyarmyngchwarpyulyknaeyat.
 hpilippusny bhurarshkng
 eatniungngantayarn yayrhuhkrhceat
 narmtayarnhngng hcpisungsayar
 ewangayli trarkiu hayaryay-
 yar htiusuutiusny yuankynysayar ahkar
 yayarkyarminmtiusny bttijankiu hkankyeat.
 rhimunsnylny kiuytiungyuaankyysnyh-
 pyhc bttijankiu hkanpyemh hpilippu-
 htanmhewellsnykpsphpyng htusn sayar
 thhkiukyesayar nimitlkhknarmyarkiu
 myng minmayartwaywaylkrhilayeat.
 rhmarrimiyusartiuisny bhurarshkng
 eat nhutkpttrartayarkiu hkanyuuky-
 pyehu yayrurhngmyiu rhisayar tmntayartiuisny
 sitng kyarlyhng paytrunhngyayarthiukiu
 hcaylwhtkyeat. htiumyiusuumyusar tiusny
 shkngyayrhueatnarm bttijankiu hkanruan
 myhsarrhishpyng thcuantayarksayarsu-
 uapayar snrhngsayar winyarnytayarsny
 skrayarktayar mmuusaysny hpyhc tmn-
 tayartiuisny rayarkkylyhng winyarnytayar
 kiu hkanrmnyakyayarn htiumyiusuumy-
 iusartiui abhiu sutayarn htiusuutiupayar
 lkkiutngsayaarhpyng suutiusny snrhngs-
 ayarwinyarnytayarkiu hkanrkyeat. tmnta-
 yartiu lkkkiutngsayaarhpyng snrhngsayar
 winyarnytayarskrayarksnykiu rhimun-
 mynglyhng ngwaykiuyusayarnghkell
 akywnupeat lktngkyngkiuhkansayarsu-
 usny snrhngsayar winyarnytayarkiu hkan-
 hcaymynyakyayarn akywnupaar ahk-
 wngpayparhu tayarngsayar paytruk bhu-
 rarshkng
 eatkyayjuutayarkiu ngwaynhng-
 wyyuumny hu akyanrhisayarkyayarn
 sngnhng tkwsngeat ngwaysny pykhchehky-
 ngsiu rayarkparhckay. sngsnyiamhuarhng
 msksansayar suuhpyhceat. akyayarn-
 muok sng
 eat hciitnhluansny bhurarshkng-
 grhaytayar hpyayarnghmthkyngmrhi.
 htiukyayarnsng yhkusiunyhcsayaramhukiu
 nayarngrlayar. sng
 eat hciitnhluankyanhcnhykng
 gapyhckiu lwhtkayarnghwhtlimmy
 hpyhc bhurarshkngkiu tayarngpnla-
 yar. sngsnyhkarhchwarsayarsnyhkyay-
 hcwellsnyhpyhc duhcriukanhayarnghah-
 pwellhngmglwtkyayarnkiu ngarsimying
 snyhusiueat. rhimunkly mintayarmuusa-
 yararar thcuant hkyumy akywnup apayars
 mrayarkparmy akyayarngharwrbbhurarkiu
 kywnupabhiu aliunghar sutayarngtayarmu
 kyparhu pynpyayareat. tmntayartiuisny
 sksayhkan shkngbhurar eatnhutkpt trar-
 tayarkiu hayarpymh yayrurhngmyiu siu
 pynswarrar rharmarrirwmyartiulny ewan-
 gayli trarkiu hayarpayarkyeat. thpn
 htarwrbbhurareat kayarnghngmtmn sny
 hpilippuaar snght yayrurhngmyiumh garjmyiu
 siuswarrar tayarlmtnwng tayarngmyknarsiu
 swarlayar hu siusnyatiung hpilippusnyht
 swarlayeat. htiuhkar aellsayarpipnyki-
 uahciursayar mihpurakndkhtan bhunkye-

sayaramthpyhc bhndtayarrhismyhkiu
auphciusayar aellsayarpi pynsars tya-
yarksny kiukwyhkyngngghar yayrurhng
myiu siuswar pynhcnwtwng mimirhtar-
payarhtiunglyk prayarhpkhayrharyeat
kymhcarciu bhtlayeat. winyaryatarklny
htiurhtarsiu hkynkp mhewellayarhu
hpilippuaar byarditpaytayarmuushpyng
hpilippusny rhtarsiupay prayarhpk
hayrharyeat kymhcar bhtsnykiukyarlyhng
bhtsayarararkiu narlny pareat layarhu
maymyneat. htiumatklly swnsngpellpyn-
gsayar suumrilyhng abhysiu narlnyni-
ungmnyynyhu siuypemh miminhngatuu
hpilipputkhtiungnay parmnnyakyayarg
tayarngpneat. kymhcar bhtsayaarahkykhu-
umuukar asay sthkyngngghar sayarngswarsa-
yar suukellsiu suukiu sayarngswar siusngsny
amwaynyhpsayarsuu rhaymhar mmynyb-
hell nayskellsiu suusynnhutkiumhpwng
bhellnayeat. nhimhkyhkyngkiuhkhanh-
nytwng suutpartiusny htiusuukiu mtrars
pywng hcerngkyeat. htiusueeat askkiu
myaykyeksimrupsnyhpyhc suueeatamy-
uanwykiu abhysuupynywhnmnyynyhu
kymhcar lars tny. htiumatklly pra-
yarrhpknsny abhy suukiu rnymht isiu-
siuparsny. kiukykiutny siuliuslayar.
suutparkiutny siuliuslayarhu tayarngpnlyk
hpilippuaar maymynylyhng hpilippusny
miminhutkiumhpwng htiukymhcarhkykku
ahcwellpyulyk yayrhueatakyayarngtny-
huusayar ewangaylitrarkiu hayarlayeat.
htiusiulmswarkyhcnay rayrhirsariuyark
amtklly iarptwngrayrhripareat. akynwupkiu
btitjanmhkanhcahyhkyngngghar mnysny
akyayargsetar parsnyhu pyarysiulyhng
hpilippuk sngsny hcitnhluanakwngmell
yuankynylyhng hkanrsny husiulayeat.
amtklly yayrhuhkrhcsny bhararshkngat
sartayarrhpyhctayarmuu kyayargnkui
akynwupyuanynyparsnyhu wnhkan
rhtarkiarphcahyhkyngnggharhcerngpyemh
hpilippusny htiumatnhng tkwrayhtellsiusng
btitjanakupayeat. rayhtelltkkylyhnghtar-
bhurareat winyaryntayarsny hpilippuk-
iusayarngyuutayarmuu amtsny hpilippukiu
nayarkthpnmtywmmyngr. wmmayark-
wmsarhkyngngghar mimi swarsayarlmkui
swarlayeat. hpilippusnylyhng aarjutmyiu
payarlar htiumyiumhkellsri myiutiungaa-
yarng myiurwarahcnyatiung rhayarkswar
ewangaylitrarkiu hayarlayeat.

9

rhayarlusnykar shkngbhurareat tponytayar
tiutbhk hkyimhkyayark asaysthkyngngghar
pyngchwaraskrushpyng htiubharsarwngsa-
yar hayarkyarminm tiukiu twaylyhng
hkynynhayarg yayrurhngmyiusiu piasa-
yarng rmnyakyayarg dmarstmyiu rhisayar
trarhcrpmhuu tiutansiu mharhcarki-

upayparhu yjpurayarhit mnghtan wng
tayarngpyemh swar dmarskmyiuanesiura-
yarksayarahkar kayarngknghtellk alngsny
suptlly ruthknell htwnytayarklayeat. rha-
yarlusny myaypayarmharlellnayhcnay rha-
yarlu rhayarlu abhykyayargngarkiyunhy-
sellsnnnyhu mimiaar pyayarsayarrhckarsankiu
kyarlyhng shkng kiuytayarsny abhysuun-
nyhu maylyhayarkeat. shkngbhurararkly
ngarkar sng nyhnyssellsayar yayrhuhpy-
hcsntny. siusayarlnt myiusiungwnglayar.
sngpyu rmnyamhukiu pyayarlmmny-
humintayarmueat. rhayarlungatuu
swarsayarsuutiusny asankiuyarruanmyhsar
rhi abhysuukiumyhmmyngbhell minma-
yartwaywaylykrpnaykyeat. rhayarlusnyl-
nymyaymhht mykhckiu hpwngsayarlly
abhysuukiumyhmmyngniungsnnyhpyhc
sueeatlkkuswellyk dmarsk myiusiupiasa-
yarngkyeat. suanrkptluan mykhcimmyng
mhcarmsayark bhellnaylayeat. htiauhkar
aarnniamnyrhisar tponytayar tyayarksny
dmarskmyiurhieat. htiusuukiu shkng
bhurarsny byardittayaraarhpyng aarn-
nihuu hkayartayarmuulyhng aarnnik
shkngbhurar akynwuprhripareat snyhulyha-
yarkeat. shkngbhurararkly sngsnyht lm
hpyayargamnyrhisar lmsiuswarlayar.
rhayarlu amny rhisarartarrhumyiasarkiu
yudeat aimrharhpywaylayar. akayarg-
muukar htiususny sutayarnglykneyeat.
mimimykckiu myngpynhcahyhkyngngghar
aarnniamnyrhisar sayarsny wng mimia-
payar lktngsnykiu byardittayaraarhpyng
mynglaypye humintayarmueat. aarnnikly
shkngbhurar htiususny yayrurhngmyiu
kiuytayareat snrhngsuutiukiu alymyhla-
yarkpng nyhnyssellsny lumyarpayark
akynwupkyarrparpye. iarplnykiuytayarkiu
phtnarpyusayar suurhismyhtiukiu hkynyn-
hayarngmnyahkwngkiu yjpurayarhit
akyetiutnan rparsnnyhu pynlyhayarkeat.
shkngbhurararkly htiusuukarpar amyiu
sartiunhng rhngbhurmgtiutansiu israyl
amyiasar tiurhirsung ngareatnarmkiu
piusayarngchcahyhkyngngghar ngarway ka-
yarksayar tnsarhpyhceat. akayargmuukar
htiususnyngareatnarmkyayarg abhymy
layarkpng sngrellhkanrmnykiu ngarsny
suuaarpyemny. htiukiyayarg sngswarlayarhu
aarnniar mintayarmueat. aarnnis-
nylnyswar aimsiurayarklyhng rhayarlu
apayar mimilkkuitng nyerhayarlu snglarsa-
yarlm sngaar htnghartayarmuusayar
shkngyayrhysny sngatmykhcimyngpyn-
hcahyhkyngngghar ng sngkiusnrhngsayar
winyaryntayarnhng pynhcahyhkyngnggharng
ngarkiu hcayhkntayarmuusnyhupayar-
siueat. htiuhkn rhayarluat mykhcimh
ngarkyaykwarkyskellsiuhyhca mykhcimyn-
gpyngshpnygt btitjan kiuhkanpyelyhng ah-
caraarhnght suansayarg aarhpyng layeat.
htiunayarkrhayarlusny dmarskmyiurhisayar

tpnytayartiun hngatuu karlatnararnay
yayrhusny bhararshkngat sartayarpnyhc
kyayarnngkiu trarhrctpiu msingmlng ha-
yarlayeat. kyarsayarsuapayarngtiusny
aanaui suukar htiushkngkiu phtnarpyusa-
yarsuutiukiui yayrurhng myiu hpyksesny
sarmk htiusuomyarkuihkyknyhayanng yjpu-
rayarhitakyetiuhansiu piusayarngkhyn-
gnghar iarp siu larsayarsuuhpyhcsny
mhutlayarhu siukyeat. rhayarlusnylny
aartiupwarshpyng dmarskmyiunaysayar
yudluutiusny pyayarsmyhsayar hckark-
iuhkyay yayrhusny hkrhctayar hpyhck-
yayarnngkiu htngrrharhchwarpyeat. karlk-
yarmyngpyemh rhayarluikiustaaansayarngar
yudluutiu snyahkyngghkyngtiungpngkyeat.
htiuaakanahcnykiu rhayarlusnyseat.
suukiustaansayarngar myiutanhkartiukiui
naynynmpyt hcayarnngky sayarkyayarnng
tpnytayartiunayny nynyahkarsuukiuyu
tayarng htynpyelyhng myiuriupayark
lyhayarhkykyeat. yayrurhnglmgmyiu-
siurayarksayarahkar tpyt tayarntiunhng
payarnngbhayarmnypusayar suusny tp-
nytayarhpyhckyayarnngkiu tpytayar apa-
yarnngtiun sny myuanshpyng suukiuyayark-
wankyeat. htiuahkarbarnbsny suukiuhkayar
tmntayar myarhtansiu piusayarngpyelyhng
ahtkkrhayarlusny lhmkre shkngbhurarkiu
myngsnyhuung suuaarmintayarmuusnyhng
dmarskmyiu yayrhueatnarntayarkiuamhep-
yulyk rellrnhgcwarhayarsnyhuungpya-
yarlayeat. htiunayarkmh rhayarlusny
yayrurhngmyiu tmntayartiunhng pa-
yarnngbhayar shkngyaryhucate narntayark-
iuamhepyu rellrnhgcwar hayarlyk nayeat.
haylaynhclutitunhng nhenhayarpyayar-
siushpyng htiusuutiusny rhayarluikiustm-
nyhu aarhtutkyeat. htiuaikyayarnngkiu
nyeahckiutiusny kyarsi lyhng rhayarluikiu
kellsrimyiusiupiu tarrhumyiu tiungaa-
yarnng hcaylwhtkyeat. htiuahkaryudpny
garliellppny rhmarrippy arprptiutwng
asngtayartiunayny ngymisk tnsayarkhky-
ngghikyeat. shkngbhurarkiu kyayarkwan
hkyngng snrhngsayarwinyarnytayareat
asuanam ng mwaylayarsayaraarhpyng
pwarmyarkyeat. paytrusny arprptiukiui
lhnylnysny twng snrhngsuu tiurhhar lud-
dmyiulayarklayeat. htiuarp aellnayam-
nyrhisayar tuanluannay sayar suutya-
yarkkiutwaylyhng aellnay yayrhuhkrhcsny
sngaarhkymsarpaytayarmueat. htaiprark-
iupnyglayarhu paytrusiusayar htiusuusny
hkykhkynghteat. luddmyiunhngrrhar-
runmyiu naysayarsuu apayarnng tiusny
htiusuukiui myng shkngbhurarhtanta-
yarsiu pyayarnnglellkyeat. yupwaymyiu
dayarkarhisiuliusayar tbiis amnyrhisayar
tpnytayarm tyayarkrhiat. htiuinim
sny kayarnngsayaraknyg hcwnkyellhkyng
akyngnhng pynyhcuanlyk htiuahkarnarsay-
layeat. alayarnngkiu rayhkyiuppyelyhng

ahtkhkntnghtarkyeat. luddmyiusny yup-
waymyiunhng nesnyhpyhc htiiumyiu paytru
rhiikyayarnngkiu tpyntayartiunskyarly-
hng paytrusny alyngamyn kywlarparmny
akyayarnng luunhncyayarkkiu hcaylwht
tayarngpn kyeat. paytrusny htiusu-
tiunhng atuuliuklay eat. rayarklyhng
ahtkhknsiuhkayarpng mutsium myartiunayny
ngiukywaylyk suutiunhngatuu dayarkar-
rhi hcnyahkarluphkcelsayar angkyenng
awtmyarkiu pylyk rhikeyeat. paytrusny
htiusuapayarngtiukiui pyngsiutwtk
hcaysnyayark kiuytiungduuhtayark
sutayarnng phtnarpyupelyhng htiualayarnng-
siu myknharlhny tbiis htlayarhisiulayeat.
htiuinim sny mykhcikiu hpwng paytruk-
iumynglyhng hthtiungeat. paytrusny
mimilkkiu suuaarpay hkyekwpyemh
snrhng suutiunhng mutsiumtiukiuhkayar
askrhnglykrhisayar htiuinimkiu pylayeat.
htiuaikyayarnngkiu yupwaymyiu anhanap-
yar siky luumyartiunayny shkngbhurarki-
uyuanuknyhkyngsiu rayarkkyeat. paytrusny
yupwaymyiurhimunamnyrhisayar sarray
lupsmarnhngatuu kyarmyngghcwarnayeat.

10

kellsrimyiu itlitphu hkayarwayarsa-
yar tptwng lutrar kiuauphyupsayar
tpmhuukayarnayli amny twngsayar
suutyayarkrhi eat. htiusuusny mimi-
aimtwngghisnyhsayar suutiunhngtkw
bhurarwt mwaylyayar bhurarshkngkiu
kyayarkwanhkyngrrhishpyng lutiuuarm-
yarhchwarsayar hcwnkyell hkyngkiupyu
bhurarshkngkiu ahcnysutayarnngghyari-
rhiat. tnays naysuanhkykteahkyintwng
bhurar shkngat kayarnngkngtmnsny kayarnaylihu
hkayarlyk rayarklarsnykiu htiusuusny ht-
ngrrharsayar byarditruuparruanaarhpyng
myngreat. kayarnngkngtmnkiu hcayh-
caykynylyhng htitlnhkyngrrhisny hpyhc
shkng abhyahkngghipar snnyhu maysayar
kayarnngkngtmnk sngpyu sayarsutayarnng-
phtnarnhng hcwnkyellpaykmhkyngtiusny
bhurarshkngghayayay aayarkmayhcarb-
hiutkkypye. htiuyayarnng yhkupngyup-
waymyiusiu luutiukiuhcaylwht paytru am-
nyshckiursayar rhimunkiuhkayarpnglayar.
htiusuusnyarraylupsmarrhimuneat aim
tnynayeat. htiuaimsny ngplynarmhar rhi-
snyhu pyarysiueat. htiuiupayarsiusayar
kayarnngkngtmnswarpyemh kayarnaylisny
mimingysarnhncyayarkhnghtkw mimihant
mpythkhearsayarluuuch awng bhurarwt
mwaylayarsayar hchcsuurelltyayarkkiuhka-
yar htiuaikyayarnngaraluanhcuantiukiui
kyarpyayarpnyemh yupwaymyiusiu hcayl-
whateat. nkhpynnay htiusuutiusny swar
yupwaymyiu anesiu rayarkksayarahkar
nhhchkykteahkyintwng paytrusny suta-
yarnghkyng ngharaimmiupayarsiu tklay

eat. sarmwt ahcaraarharriku aliurhi-
lyhng suutpartiusny ahcaraarharriku
pyngsngkyhcnayahkar paytrusny bhwng-
pyhc nayshpyng kayarngknghpwnghh-
snykiung hkyuanhtnykellsiu layhtayarng
hkyup myaysiuhkylwhtsayar tnsarsny
mimisiesiusngsklarsny kiungmynglayeat.
htiutnsarhtell sarrellmhhcmyaykynglly
sayarsarmyiu twartsayar tirhcsarmyiu
miugh kayarngkng kynglhyasay nghkmyiu
tiusnyrhikyeat. hckarasansnylly paytruht
sthcar layarhu lareat. paytruklly mhp-
hcnghparshkng. nyhcnuyu sayararnhng
mhcnghkysayararakiu akywnupsny tran-
thkarmyh mhcarbhuparhu pyayarsueat.
nayarkthpn hckarsankar bhararshkng
hcnghkyyhcaytar muusayararakiu ny-
hcnuyusnymhtng nhnghu larpyneat.
htiusiu suankyimayayarkaayarnghlarp-
lyhng htiutnsarkiu kayarngknghtellsiu
simruppylnayeat. paytrusny mimimyn-
gsayar byarditruuparruan kar abhysiu
siuliusnyhu twaytayarsnghkyng nayh-
nytwng kayarnaylihcaylwht sayarsuutiusny
rhimunaaimkiu maymynrharhpway tanhkar-
rhymuharrplyk paytruamnyshckiusayar
rhimunsny imhartnyaypar slayarhu
maymynhhchkayarkyeat. paytrusnyhtiub-
yarditruuparruki sngghkyngnayhcnytng
winyarnytayark luusuanyayarktiusny
sngkiurharkyeat. htsglayar. twayta-
yarhkyngmrhibhell htiusuutiunghatuu
liukswarlayar. akyayarnmuukar htiusu-
tiusny ngarhcaylwhtsayar suuphyckysnyhu
mintayarmuulyhng paytrusnyng ngarkar
sngtiurharsayar suuphyhceat. abhyakya-
yarngrhi larkysnyhu htiusuutiuaarmayeat.
htiusuutiuklly bhararshkngkiuyarkrwan
yudluu apayarngtiutwng asrayrhisayar
suutayarkayarnng tnyhuusayar tpmhuu
kayarnaylisny kiuytayarkiu mimiaim-
siuhkayarpng kiuytayareat hckarkiu
narhtayarng rmnyakyayarnng snrhngsayar
kayarnghkngtmn aarhpyngh byarditta-
yarkiu hkanrparsnyhu pynpyayarkyeat.
paytrusnyhtiusuutiukiu aimhtellsiuha-
kar enysnywt kiupyulayeat. nkhpynnayht
htiusuutiunghatuu swarshpyng yupway
myiasarhpyhcsayar nyeahckiu ahkyiutiusny
liukkyeat. htiusuuyarktnay kellsrimyusi-
uwngky kayarnaylisny mimi aswayamyiu
mithkngpwnmyartiukiu hcuwayhcaypyle-
hng htiusuutiukiu myayarlnglyknaykyeat.
paytrurayarklarsayararak kayarnaylisny
hkreukeyiupyu paytrueathkyayrnghpywp-
plyk kiukwylayeat. paytrusny suukihkyepnglyk
htlayar. ngarkiuytiung luuhpyhcsny-
hsusueat. htiusiunhutsk wnglaysayar
hcuwaylykrhi kysayar luumyarkiu twaylyhng
paytruk yudluuhpyhcsayarsuutiusny tpar
amysuartiunghng mpayarngtayar mhkyny-
kapsnykiu sngtiusikyeat. siusayarlly
nyhcnuyusny mhcnghkyy hu abhysuukiumyh

mhkayarmnyakyayarngh bhararshkng sny
ngaraarsuanmpystayarmuupye. htiusu-
yarnghngarkiu hckarkysayarakhar ngarsny
mngyngmhkuanbelllyk lareat. siuhpyhc
abhyakyayarngh kyayarngh ngarkiu hckar-
yarkysny ngarmayliusnyhu htiusuutiungh
aarpyayarsueat. kayarnaylikly akywnup-
sny yhku ahkyin narretiungaayarngh ahcar-
rhayarngh suanhkkykte ahkyintwng aimsu-
tayarnglyk naysny yhku layrkrhiparpye.
htiuhkyin luutayarksynt htwntayarksa-
yarawtkiu wtlyk akywnup rhaymhayarkrp
kayarnayli sngpyusayarphtnarkiu bhu-
rarshkngsny kyar sngghcnkylhghkyngkiulny
mhttayarmuupye. htiusuuyarnghyupwaymy-
iusiuhcaylwht paytru amnyshckiu rsayar
rhimunki hckayarnghlayar. htiusuusny
pnglynnarmhar sarraylu smarrhmuneat
aimny nayeat. htiusuusnyrayarklarlyhng
sngaar hayarpyayarngh limmnyhupayars-
siupareat. htiusuuyarngh akywnupsny
kiuytayarhtansiu alyngamyn hcaylwht
kiuytayarsny kywllarsayarngh aarhpyngh
kayarnghmwnhwarpyupar pye. siuhpyhc
bhararshkng sny kiuytayarmharhtarta-
yarmuusmyhkiu narhtayarng hkyngnghar
yhkuakywnuptiurhismyhsny bhararshkng
rhaytar asngnaykyparsnyhu kayarnayli
pyayarsueat. htiusuhkarpyatrusny nhut-
kiuhpwngh aky hcnghch bharar shkngsny
luumyknarkiu mhttayarmmuu. lu-
uamyiumyutiutwng bhararshkngkiu
kyayarkrwan tarshpyng kyngsayarngsa-
yarsuusny ahtantayar myknharsnykiu
ngarsimyngeat. aluanhcuantiukiu ahciurtay-
armuusayar shkngyayrhu hkrhcaarhpyngh
rnngyimhkyngtarnatnyhuusayar ewan gayl-
itarkiu hayartayarmuulyk israyl amyu
sar tiuaar payliuktayarmuusayar trarta-
yarngh anye yayarhnsny bttijantararkiu
hayarsny nayark garlillel pynmhch yudpyn-
yarpptiu nhanpyarsayar akyayarnghararkiu
sngtiusny sikyeat. htiusuuyayarnghararhu-
umuukar bhararshkngsny snrhngsayar
winyarnytayarnghng tnhkiutayarnghng
narjkrmyiuar yayrhuu bhisikpayta-
yarmuushpyng htiusuusny bhararshkng
ahkwngtayarngh kyayjuupyulyk marntny-
hnyssellayar suuapayarngtiuaar hkymarkiu
paylyk llyhnyltayarmuueat. ngartiusnylly
yayrurhngmyiumhch yud pynytwngpyuta-
yar muusayaramhumyartiueat sksayhkan
hpyhckyeat. htiusuukiushctiung swell
kwpmykkylyeat. suanrkyayarksayarngh
bhararshkngsny htmyayark hcaytayarmu-
luuapayarngtiuaar htngrrharhchwarpy-
tayararmmuu bhararshkngknt htar-
tayarmuunghngsayar sksayhkanntny huusayar
ngartiuu htngrrharhchwar pytayarmuueat.
sayhkyngmh htmyayarktayarmuusny-
nayark htiusuhkngnhng atuu ngartius-
nyhcsayarkrkyeat. htiusuhkngsnylly
askrhngsayar suutiunghng saysayar suutiukiu

trahcerngsayarshkngkngphychcayhkyngnghar
bhurarshkngknghtartayar muukyayarngkiu
luupayarngtiuaar hayarpyayarkylayar.
sksayhkanky layarhu ngartiuarpnnythtar-
tayarmueat. htiushkngkiu yuankynysa-
yarsuurhismyhtiusny narntayar aarhpyng
apyhclwhttayarmuuhkyng kyayjuuki
hkanrkyltanhuu mrayarhpk apayarngtiusny
htiushkng eat sksayhkanhpyhckysnyhu
paytrumywk siueat. htiuhckarkiu mywksi-
uchny nhutkpttrar tayarkiu kyarnarsayar
suuapayarngtiupayarsiu snrhngsayarwin-
yarnytayarsny skrayarktayararmueat.
tparamyiusartiu apayarsiusnrhngsa-
yar winyarnytayareat kyayjuukiuswnla-
yarngsayarkyayarng arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
hkansayarsuu tnyhuusayar paytru nhng
parsmyhsayar tpnytiartiusny minmayar
twaywayhkyngrhikyeat. akyayarngmuakar
htiusuutiusny amyiumyiusayar bharsarhckar
aarhpyngpyayar bhurarshkngkiu hkyemwm
snykiuyarkylayeat. htiuahkarkaytruk
ngartiukellsiu snrhngsayar winyarnytayar
kiuhkanrsayar isuutiukiui bttijan mpayhca-
ykyngnghar abhysuusny raykiu myhtarni-
ungsnny husiulyk shkngbhurareatnarm
bttijankiu hkanhcaymny akyayarngheerng
layeat. htiunayarkmhpaytrusny karlat-
nararnayparmny akyayarngkiu htiusuutiu
sny tayarngpnkyeat.

11

tparamyiusartiusny bhurarshkngat
nhutkpttrartayarkiu hkanyuukysnyhu
yudpy ny rhisayar tmtayartiunhng nyeahc
kiumyartiussny kmstkyeat. paytrusny
yayruhngmyiusiu tkrayark larsayarahkar
arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu hkansayarsuutiuk
sngsny arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu mhkansayar
luutiunhng payarngbhayar hcarsayark-
parsnytkarhu snkyngbhkpyusiukyeat.
paytrusnylny htiuakyayarngararkiu
ahcmhasuantiung aayarng bhayarpys-
nykar ngarsnyupwaymyiusutayarnghcny
bhwnghpyhc kayarngkngmh layhtayarngh-
pyng hkylwhtsayer hkyuanhtny kellsiusayar
tnsarsny sngsk ngarhtansiu rayarklarsnykiu
byarditruuparruanaarhpyng myngeat.
htiutnsarkiu hcayhcaykynyrrhusghkyngly-
hng sarrellmhhc myay kynglnysayarsarmyiu
twartt sayar tirhcsarnmyiu miughka-
yarngkng kynglnysayar nghkmyiutiuki-
umyngat. htiuahkar paytru ht sthcarla-
yarhu ngaraarpyayarsayar hcarsankiulny
ngarkyareat. ngarklnymhpyhchniung-
parshkng. nyhcnuyuusayar ararnhng mhc-
ngkyysayarararsny akywnuphkantwngh-
tell siutrant hkarmyhmwngbhupar hupya-
yarsyeat. nayarkthpn hcarsankian
bhurarshkngchng kyyhcaytayar muusa-
yarararkiu nyhcnuyusnymhtngnhghu
kayarngknghtellklarpyneat. htiusiusuanky-

immyayarkaayarngh pphychpyelyhng htiuarar-
rhismyhtiukiui kayarngknghtellsiuswellyu-
upynlayeat. htiuhknhkyngntwng kellsrimy-
umh ngarhtansiuhcaylwht sayar luusuany-
yarktiusny ngarrhisayaraimanarmhar
rpnaykyeat. ngarsnytwaytayarkhkyngmrhib-
hell htiusuutiunhngatuu swarrmny aky-
ayarngwinyarnytayarsny mintayarmueat.
inyeahckiu hkyayarkyayarktiusnylny ngar-
nhng atuuswar htiusuueataimsiu wngkyeat.
kayarngkngtmnsny sueataim htngrrhar
hcwarrrplyk sngsnyupwaymyiusiu lu-
tiukiuhcaylwht paytru amnyshckiursayar
rhimunkiui hkyarngpnglayar. htiupaytrusny
sngmhhc sngeat aim rhismyhtayar suu-
tiukiui kyngtayarmuuhkyng trarhckar
kiu sngaarhayarpyayarlimnyhu mywksi-
uhkellsayar akyayarngararkiu htiusuusny
ngartiuarpynkay layeat. ngarsnyha-
yarpyayarhchpyuhcny snrhngsayar winyarn-
tayarsny rhayuehwar ngartiuapayarsiu
sk rayarktayaramuusnynytuuu htiusuutiu
apayarsulny skrayarktayararmueat. ya-
yarhnsny raybttijankiupayeat. sngti-
usny snrhngsayar winyarnytayar btti-
jankiu hkanrkylim mnyhu shkngbhurar
mintayarmuusayar hckarkiu htiuahkar
ngaraayarkmayeat. shkngyayrruhkhrckiu
yuankynysayarngartiuaar bhurarshkngsny
sukyayjuukiui paytayarmuusny nnytuu
htiusuutiuaarlly paytayarmuusnyhpyhcsa-
yarkyayarng ngarsnyabhysiusayarsuuhpyhc
bhurarshkngkiu setarniungsnnyhu paytru-
siueat. iakyayarngarartiukiui htiusuutiusny
kyarrrlyhng mngyngbell nay akyhcnghchc
bhurar shkngsny askrhngchayhkyngaliung-
har nayarngt trarkiu tparamyiusartiuar-
llypaytayarmuupyeu bhurarshkngat
guntayarkiu hkyemwmkyeat. htiuhmt par
stayhpneatamhukyayarng nyhnysellhkyngk-
iuhkanr arprpsiu kwelpparsayarsuutiussny
hpinitt kupru antiatmyiumyarsiu tiungaa-
yarngswar yud luutiuaarsar nhutkpttrar-
tayarkiu hayarpyayarkyeat. nayarkmh-
htiusuuahkyiutiusny kuprupynysar kuray-
nappynysarhpyhc antiatyswarpyelyhng
shkngyayrrueat akyayarngtnyhuusayar
ewangaylitrarkiu haylaynhclutiuar ha-
yarpyayarkyeat. shkngbhurareatlkhtayark-
tayarsny luutiunhngtkw rhitayarmushpyng
luuapayarngtiusny yuankynny shkngbhu-
rarhtansiu pyayarnglilkkyeat. htiuakya-
yarngararkiu yayruhngmyiurhisayar
asngtayar snykyarlyhng antiatmyiutiung
aayarng swarhcaymnyakyayarng barnb
kiuhcaylwhtlayeat. htiusuusny rayark bhu-
rarshkngat kyayjuu tayarkiu mynglyhng
wmmyayarkwmsarhkyngghi htiusuua-
payarngtiusny yuankynysayarhchitnhng
shkngbhurarkiu mhewellsnykpmnyakya-
yarng tiuktwn nhiasuayarlayeat. htiusuusny
suutayarkayarnghpyhc snrhngsayar win-
yarnytayarnhngng yuankynhkyngnhngng

pynyhcuaansayaraarhpyng luumyarapa-
yarngtiusny shkngbhurarhtansiu wng-
hcarkeyat. barnbsnylny rhayarluki rharlyk
tarrhumyiusiuswareat. twaylyhnganti-
autmyiusiuhkayarkhelleat. htiusuutiusny
tnhheptluan htiasngtayarnhgatuu heny-
way luumyarapayarngtiuaar suanmauward
paykeyat. tpnayartiusnylny hkrh-
cayarnhuusayar hkayarwayarmut hkyngkiu
antiautmyiu auehkanrkeyat. htiauhkar
prayarhpkhtiusny yayrurhngmyiumh an-
tiautmyiu siularkyeat. htiusuutiuaung
aargbuamnyrhisayar suu tyayarksnhyt
myaytpyngluan ahcar aarharr alwnhka-
yarnghparhkyngphychtanhu winyarny-
tayaarhpyng bhayarpyeat. htiauhka-
yarnghparhkyngsny kellsarbhurng klayardi
lkhtkphychstny. htiauhkar tpnayartiusny
asease ttniungkysnyatiung yudpynynaysa-
yar nyeahckiu tiuaar akuuampayliuk mnyhu
hcerngkysnyhnganye barnbnhngrhayarlu-
tiutwng sngaupitiu htansiupayliukyeat.

12

htiauhkarhayrudmngkyesny sngwngsuu
ahkyiu tiukiu nyhnsyelt hkyngngharhcerng
yayarhneat ahckiuhyhcsayar yarkupkiu
htar nhngkwpmk layeat. yudluutiusny
aarrwmmayarkhkyng rhisny kiumynglyhng
ajumpwellnayrktiu thpnhtp paytruksiulny
bhmspeyemh pshkarpwellwnlyhng luum-
yartiuaar htutpaymnyakyanhng ahcayarngh
arhayarkhchcsuurell tkyiphkyayark ya-
yarktiuaar htayarngtwngghayarngharlayeat.
paytrusnyhtayarngh akynghayrhcny sng wng-
suutiusny suubhiukyihcar bhurarshkngkiu
sutayarnghwtpyukyeat. paytrusny hayrudm-
nghtuthkarne nynyahkyin twng sankyiu
nhhchcngnhng hkyynghayarnghkyngki-
uhkanrlyk hchcsuurellnhchayarktiualy
aippyayar ahcayarngh myar tiusny hta-
yarnghantanhkarrhaymhar hcayarnghaykeyat.
htiauhkar htarwrhburareat kayarnghkngtmn
sny payarlalyhng htayarnghaim alghntwnta-
yark layeat. kayarnghkngtmnsny paytrueat
nanhpaykiu puthkt alyngamynhtla-
yaru siulykhtcay eat. sankyiusnylny
paytruksmhykwtlayeat. kayarnghkngtmn-
klny sngat hkarpnkiu hcnylayar. hkyayn-
ngkiulnyhcnylayaruhsiulyhng siusnyatiung
paytrupyueat. wtluankiuhkyuan ngarna-
yarksiuliuklayaruhsiuppyneat. paytrusny
htwkliuksayarlly kayarnghkngtmn pyusmy-
htiusny mhnsayaramhuar hpyhcsnyhu
msimmhtbell mimisny byarditruapparu-
ankiu myngsnyhuhtnglayeat. luuhcayarngh-
hctnkiu lwnswar myiuthtellsiu wngsayar
santanhkar siurayarklyhng htiautanhkarsny
aliuliu pwnghshpyng suutiusnyhtwk lmtkya-
yarngh rhayarkswarpyemh kayarnghkngtmn-
sny hkyhkyng paytrumh hkwar swarlayeat.
paytrusny stirlyhng yhkupng shkngbhu-

rarsny mimikayarnghkngtmnkiu hcaylwht
hayrudmng lkmhng yudluutiueat myayarl-
ngghkyngmh ng ngarkiyukynhuttayarmusny
ngaramhnsieathu aayarkmayhcnly lu-
umyarhcuway sutayarnghar markuamny
shckiusayar yayarhneatamihpyhcsayar
marrieat aimsiurayark aimuetanhkarki-
uhkayarklaysayar rayardayamny rhisayar
minmngtyayarksny narhtayarnghkyng
ngharlar paytrueathckarasankiulyhng
wmmayarksayar aarhpyng tanhkarkiu
mhpwngbell ahtellsiuypyaywng paytru-
sny tanhkarrhaymharrpnaysnyhu kyarpya-
yareat. htiusuutiuk sngsnyarhuhpyhceathu
htiu minmngyaarsiuksayarlly paytrumh
rhisnyhu suusnyhkiungmarhchwarsiuulyhng
paytrueat kayarnghkngtmnhpyhclimny-
hysiukeyat. paytrusny hkayarknaysayar
tanhkarkiu hpwngky suukiumyng shpyng
alwntraraanaukeyat. paytrusnylny htiusu-
tiukiutisithcar nayhcayhkyngnghar
mimilknhngamhtpay mimikiu htayarnghel-
lkshkngbhurarhnhuttayarmuu sayar aky-
yarnghararkiu bhayarpypyemh sngtiuswar
yarkupnhng nye ahckitiuaar iakyayarngh-
yarkiu pyntyarkylayaru siupelyhng
htwkahkyartparsiuswarlayeat. miughngsa-
yarahkar hchcsuurelltiusny paytru abhysiu
hpyhcsnyhu runrghktmyh hpyhckyeat.
hayrudmngsny paytruksiulny htarwmsny
rhisayar hcayarnghayarksayarsuutiuki-
uhchckayarpypemh stmnayakyayarnghkiu
hcernglayeat. htiaunayark hayrudmngsny
yudpynymh kellsrimyiusiuswar naysnyrhisa-
yar turumyiusarngh jidun myiusartiuki-
u amykhtwklayeat. htiusuutiusny tnyetnywt-
tnylarky blttuamnyrhisayar atwngwnkiu
hpyayarnghpyemh amyktaayarpypem-
nyakyayarngh tayarnghpnkeyat. akyayarngh-
muukar suutiupynysnypyntayarkiumhe
kywaymwayhkyngkiuhkanreat. hayrudm-
ngsnylny hkyinhkyksayarnay mngmya-
yark tnsarkiuwtsng plngtayarpayarnghar
htiunglyk htiusuutiuaarmin tayarmueat.
luumyartiuk iasansnyluueatasanmhut.
bhurarshkngat asanhyhceathu ky-
waykyayarkysny rhisayar htiumngkyesny
bhurarshkngat gunasraytayarkiu mhta-
yarkhtarsayarkayarngh htiauhknhkyngtwng
htarwrhburareat kayarnghkngtmnsny dnhkt
kiuytwng piumpyarkiuksphpyng anihchcra-
yarklayeat. bhurarshkngat sarsnartayarsny
tiupwarmayarpylareat. barnbnhng
rhayarluutiusny lupywayhkyngamhuki sa-
yarnghrkwpyelyhng markuamnyshckiusayar
yayarnhkiulny hkayarkhell yayrurhngmyi-
umhpynkyeat.

13

antiautmyiutwngghisayar asngtayar
barnbmhch nigarhu hkayarwayarsayar
rhumayarngh kuraynay pynysarluki hca-

yarbhwarhayrudeat suungyhkyng arng
hpyhcsayar marngnghngrhayarlu tnyhuusa-
yar prayarhpk pyusu srarpyusuurhkyeat.
htiusuutiusnyshkngbhurar wtkiupyu
ahcarkiu rhayarngkyhcn snrhngsayarwin-
yarnytayark ngarhknhtarsayarmhukiu
sayarngrwk hcayhkyngghar barnbnhng
rhayarlu tiukiu rwayhky hkwllhtarkyla-
yarhu mintayar muusny atlung ahcarrha-
yarnng phtnarpyulyk htiusuutiuhkayarnng
payarmhar lkkiu tnglwhltiukkyyeat. htii-
siusnrhngsayar winyarnytayar hcaylwht
tayarmuusayaraarhpyng htiusuutiusny
saylukimiyusiu swar htiumiyumh snbg-
haryarnhng lwhngshpyng kuprukynsiu
rayarkkyyeat. rharlmimiyurhinayhcn
yudtrahrhcrpmyartwng bhurarshkngat
nhutkt trtaryarkiu hayarpyayar kyeat.
yayarhnsnylny htiusuutiueat lkhtayark
hpyhcsny. tkywnluankiu rhayarkparh-
pumyusiarayarklyhng baryayrhuam-
nyrhisayar yudamyiusar mhcsarprayarhpk
hpyhcsayar ntwijjaratsmarkiu myiuwn
mngsayrgipayarlu htantwaykyyeat. htiumy-
iuwnsny pnyarstirishpyng barnbnhnggha-
yarlu tiukiu hkayarpng bhurarshkngat
nhutkpttrartayar kiunarlusayarhchirhisayar
ankaarhpyng ntwijjaratstmarhu siulusayar
elum amnyrhisayarthiususny myiuwnkiu
yuankynyhkyngmh lwhellaansayarnghar
tmntayartiukiu hntarlayeat. htiauhkarpa-
yarluhu amnytwngsayar rhayarlu sny snrhng
sayar winyarnytayarnhngpynyshpyng htii
ntwijjaratstmarkiu hcayhkyngnyrhulyk
lhnyhpyarhkyng akiukiuhpyhkyng amy-
iumyiu nhngpynyhcuaansayar marntearsar
hpyayarnngmhtkyng trareat rnsuu sngsny-
htarwr bhurareat hpyayarngmt sayar
lmhkretiukiu mhpkysebellmnayniungsla-
yar. yhkupnghtarwrbhurareat lktayarsny
sngapayarsiu rayark naykiuumyhmyn-
gniungayarnng angnt karlptluan sngat
mykheikwyllimnyhu payarlusiusayar
hknhkyngtwngmykhcimyhayrhk mha-
yarnngmiukatihpyhchshpyng lkswellpaysa-
yar suutiukiu rharlyk tlnlynrhinayeat.
htiaukyayarnngarkiumynglyhng myiuwn-
sny yuankynyhkyngsiu rayark shkngbhu-
rareat daysnar tayarkiu alwnaanauminma-
yarnayeat. payarlunhngparsayarsuutiusny
parhpumyiumhlwhng panhpulipyny payr-
gaymyusiarayarkkylyhng yayarhn sny
suutiuhntanmhtwk yayrurhngmyusiuupyn-
layeat. payrgmyiumhhtwkswarpyu p-
sidipyny antiautmyusiu rayarklyhng upus-
nay trarhcrp siuwnghngtiungkyyeat. pnyttikym
anangttikymkiubhtwtpyemh trarhcrpmhuu
tiusny nyeahckitiu luumyayaraar suanm
hcrar hckarrhilyhng hayarpyayar ky-
parhu luukiuhcaylwht kyarpyayarchayeat.
htiauhkarpayarlusnyht mimilknhng amht
paylyk israylluomhch bhurarshkngkiu
kyayarkrwansayarsuutiu narhtayarnng ky-

layar. israylamyieat bhurarshkngsny
ngartiuh bhiubhaymyarkiu rwaykayarkta-
yarmuu aellguttupny enysnyhpyhcsayar
htiuluumyiuukiuh hkyemyhayarkshpyng
htnggharsayar lktayarnhnghtiupynmh
nhutsayarnng tayarmuuueat. anhh-
claysmyhlayarksayar karlptluan tayar
kywaymwaytayarmuuueat. hkarnarppyny
luuhkunhcmiyutiukiu pyrharpyelyhng
htiupynykiu israyl amyiuanway paykm
waynghtayarmuuueat. htiiunayarkmhpra-
yarhpkrmwaylmpayarmrhimhe anhh-
clayrarngarsmyhlayarksayar karlptluan
trarsuukyetiuukiupaytayarmuuueat. na-
yarkthpn rhngbhurngkiu tayarngkysayar
ahkarrhayarlu amnyrhisayar kirheatsar
bngyarmn amyiuhpyhcsayarsuukiuh anhh-
claysyptluanpaytayarmuuueat. nayarkmh-
htiusuukiupy israylrhngbhurngarar dar-
widkiu hkyemyayarktayarmuuueat. htiusuu
aarsksayhkanatayarmuulykhchitnhluan
nyenywtsny hpyhc ngaraliukiupyny-
hcuahncaymnysuu yayrheat sardardwidkiu
ngartwayrpyehu mintayarmuuueat. htiusu-
ueatamiyuanwyhtell bhurarshkngsny gti-
tayaratiung kytngsayarshkngayrhukiu is-
raylluutiaar payarhtwn hcaytayarmuupye.
htiushkngkywltayarmmuumhe yayarhn-
sny israyllu apayarngtiuaar nayarngtnhng
hpcsiung sayar btijjantarkiu hayarpya-
yarnhnglayeat. yayarhnsnymimisayarn-
grwksayar amhukiupyu nayhcnwtwng
ngarsny abhysuuhpyhcsnykiu sngtiu
htngmhtkysny. ngarsny htiusuuhpyhcs-
nymhut. ngarnayarkkywlsayarsuutpar-
rhisayeat. htiusuueat hkyaynngtayarkiu
ngarmhkywhtiuikhusiueat. aarbyhanam-
yiuuhpyhcsayar nyeahckiumhch sngtiutwng
bhurar shkngkiu kyayarkrwansayarsuutiu
kytngtayarmuuhkyngtrarhckarkiu sngtiuaar
kyarliuktayarmuuueat. yayrurhngmyiu
naysayarsuutiunhngtkw mngmyartiisny
htiushkngkiung upusnaytiungahcn bhtr-
wksayar prayarhpktiueat hckarkiu
msi narlmnsayarkayarnng htiusuhkngki-
uhcerngsayar aarhpyng htiiuprayarhpktiueat
hckarkiuupynyhcuahncaykypye. kiiuyta-
yarsayhtiuksayarapyhc thcuantbhukiu myh
mtwaysayarlly kwpmkyhcamnyakya-
yarnng piltmnghtan tayarnglyhayarkkyyeat.
htiushkngkiurnymht kymhear rayhtar smy-
htiukiu pynyhcuah hcaypyelyhng alayarnng-
tayarkiu shctiungmhhkysngkyiungtwng
htarkyyeat. bhurarshkngsny sayhky-
ngmh htmyayarkhchay tayarmuusnyhpyhc
garlilellpynymh yayrurhngmyusiuunayark-
tayar liuksayarsuu tiuaarnayrkmyarhchwar
kiuykiu htnggharpy tayarmuuueat. htiusuu-
tiusny luumyartiuaar sksayhkanhpyhc
kyyeat. sarlanrkmduutyihknlarsnykar
sngsnyngarsar hpyhceat. ynapngsngk-
iungarhpyhcswarhchaypyehu larsny nhn-
ganye bhurarshkngsny yayrhukiu htmya-

yarkhcay tayarmuushpyng ngartiubhiubhay
myarrhisayar gtitayarkiu htiusuutiueat
sarhpyhcsayarnngartiuaar pynyhcuaanta-
yarmuu snyhuung darwidmyellmyansayar
kyayjuutayarkiu sngtiuaar ngarpaymnyhu-
usayarbyardittayarnhnganye htiushkngkiu
sayhkyngmh htiyayarkhcay naycarhtpn
puphcephkngsiu mpynbhell ahcnynkglwt
rmnyahkwngkiu paytayarmuushpyng
wmmyayarkhcrarsitng ewangaylitarkiu
ngartiushny sngtiuaar kyarpayay kyeat.
htiukyayarngsarlankymthkn larsnykar kiuy-
tayareat snrhngsayersuaar puphcephkyn-
gkiu rhihcaytayarmuuhluareat. darwid-
sny mimikar bhurarshkngat aliu tayarkiu
sayarngrwkpelyhng kyinhck mimibhiubhay
hcuhtellsiuwngshpyng puphcephkyng siu
rayarklayeat. bhurarshkng htiyayarkhcay-
tayarmuusayar suumuukar puphcephkngsiu
mrayark. htiukyayarnngnyeahctiukiu
htiushkngat kyayjuutayarkyayarnng apy-
hclwhtkyngtrarkiu sngtiuaar hayark-
yarsnykiung htiushkngkiuyaukynysa-
yarsuu rhismyhtiusny mayarrhayeat
traratung mlwtiniungsayar apyhcrhismyht
tiuhjng lwt rkysnykiung simht kylayar.
anargttikymarsnykar mhtemellmyng
pyuttsayarsuuti kyynrhuaanau pyypya-
yarkhkyngsiu rayarkkylayar. akayarn-
muukar sngtiuaarsuutpar pynywhnsayarnly
sngtiomyuansayar amhukiusngtiu lkhtk karl
ngarpyusnykymhcar parsayarararkiu sngtiu
apayarsiu mrayarkhcaymnyakyayarnng
stipyu kylayaru bhurarluhayarpyarlayeat.
luumyartiushny trarhcrpmh htwkswarky-
hcn y htiukyayarnng arartiukiu mimitiuaar
nayarkupusnay hayarpyayarparmnyakya-
yarnng tayarnngpnkyeat. ahcnayawpyk
pynkysayarahkar yudluumhck bhurarkiu
kiukwysayar bharsarwngsumyayarnng tiushny
payarlungh barnbnayarksiu liukkysnyhpyhc
htiushuutiushny bhurarshkngat kyayjuutayar
tnykyny mnyakyayarnng tmntayartiushny
hpyaryayarnng suanmauwardpaylayeat.
nayarkupusnay bhurarshkngat nhutkpt
trartayarkiu narhtayarnngansayarnghar
tmyiuluan kunm tthcnaywaykyeat. yudluu-
tiushny ahcnayawaytiukiu mynglyhng ngyu-
uhcuusayarhcnit nhngpynyhcuanshpyng pa-
yarlueathckarkiu ngngkhuanysyarmk sell-
raykyeat. htiuahkarpayarlunghbarnbtiuk
bhurarshkngat nhutkpt trartayarkius-
ngtiuaar rhayuehcar hayar pyayarreat.
siusayarnly sngtiushny py htarwr askiumim-
itiu mhkanhtiushnyhu mimitiuhce rngky
sayarkyayarnng htarwrbbhurarshny mharta-
yarmuushnyatiung ngartiushny myknharki-
ulwhell tparamyiusartiushny sesiu lnykyeat.
mhartayarmuusayar byardittayarahkyk-
kar sngsny myaykyehcwntiungayarnng kyt-
ngkyngkiu pyuhcimsayarnghar sngkiutpar
amyiasarlnghcarbhiu ngarkhntareathu
byardittayarrhisnyhu rellrnhgchwar pyayar-

siukyeat. htiuhckarkiu tparamyiusartiush-
nykyarlyhng wmmayark htarwrbbhurareat
nhutkpt trartayar kiuhkyemwmykyeat.
htarwr askkiu rhcayhkyngnghar hknhtarta-
yarmuusayar suurhismyhtiusny yuankyny
hkyngsiu rayarkkyshpyng htarwrbbhurareat
sarsantayarsny tpyny luan nghanpyarlayeat.
htiuhkar bhurarkiu kiukwy asrayrhisayar
minmtiunghng htiomyiuaakellhpyhcsa-
yay suumyarkiu yudluutiushny nhiasayar
payarlunghbarnbtiukiu nyhnysellhcaish-
pyng htiupynyeatnymh nhnghtutky eat.
tmntayartiushny mimitiuhkyayhpwarkpsayar
myamhunkiu htiushuutiuaarhkarliukpyemh
ikayarnimiyusiu swarkyeat. tpynta-
yarmyartiushny wmmayarkhkyngnghng ng
snrhngsayar winyarnytayarnhngngpyny-
hcuankyeat.

14

ikayarnimiyusiu rayarklyhng htiushuun-
hcyayark tiushny yudtrarhcrpsiuwng
hayarpyayarnshpyng yudluu haylsiumyay
apayarngtiusny yuankyny hkyngsiu ra-
yarkkyeat. myuankynysayar yudluutiushny
tparamyiu sartiukiu nhiasayar nyeahckiu-
tiuaar mnarliusayar hcn rhihcayhkyngnghar
hkyayarkharkyeat. htiukyayarnngkyarny-
ghcwarnay shkngbhurareat trartayarkiu
msutmsiunghayarpyayarlayeat. shkng
bhurarsnylny kyayjuutar tararbhk sksay
hkantayarmuulyk tmntayartiushny nim-
itlkhnar aanbhwsayar amhutiukiupyni-
ungmnyakyayarnng ahkwng paytayarmuueat.
htiomyiusuomyiasarapayarngtiusny kwel-
pyarkhyngri ahkyiutiushny yudluutiuhkng
ahkyiutiushny tmntayartiuhkng naykyeat.
mngararhitiunghgyudamyiasar tparamy-
iusartiushny tmntayartiukiu nyhnysell
kyayarkhckellhng phcmnyhuthtunt pyay
larkysnyakyayarnngkiu tmntayartiushny sily-
hng lukayarnipyny luttrmyiu dayrbaymyi-
umhck kyaylkmyarsiu htwkpyay htiuarptiu
ewangaylitarkiu hayarpyayay kyeat.
amiwmtwngkpnghkyaymhchwshpyng
thkarmy mswarbhuisayar luutyayarksy
luttrmyiu tiung lyk payarluyayarpya-
yarsnykiu kyarlayeat. payarluy snylny
htiushuukiuhcayhcaikynyrhu rayargarkng
mnyakyayarnng suuyaukynyhkyngri
snykiasimnynglyhng htmtrrplayaru kyesa-
yarsaninhng siushpyng htiushny snytrkrht
lhmswarlayeat. payarlupyusayaramhuki-
umyngsayar luuahcuaway tiuk tbbhurar-
tiushny luuayayarnngkiushny ngartiurhi-
rarsiu sngskparsny tkarhu lukayarni bharsar
hckaraarhpyng asankiulwhng siukyeat.
payarlusnyay hayarpyayarsayarkyayarnng
suukiu hayrmhuu ng barnbkiujushuung
hkyaywayarkyeat. htiomyiurhayrhisayar
juseatyjpurarhitisny nwarnghng pntuankiu
myiut anhkarnarsiu yuhkell luuahcu-

awaytiunhngtkw yjpuijaryarmnypysusnykiu
tmntayarbarbnhng payarlutiusny sitngk-
yarlyhng mimitiu awtkiu sut luuhcuhtellsiu
pyaywng lyk ahkyngluutiu abhykyayarng
isiupuyuksny. ngartiusny sngtiukellsiu la-
yarkdhantrar kynglnysayarsuuhpyhpareat.
sngtiusny iahkynhhesayarsuarartiu kiuy pyky
kayarngkng myaykye smuddrarmhhc
askrhngtayarmusayar bburarshknghtan-
tayarsiu pyayarngelellrkyrnnyakyayarng
ngartiusny ewangaylitarkiuhayarpya-
yarkyeat. rhaylwnlaypyesayarkarltiu
luuamyiumyutiusny mimitiu alialyayark
kyngkymny akyayarng bburarshkngsny
alwhtartayarmueat. siusayarlny sngtiuaar
kyayjuupyulyk ahcaraarharnhng wpya-
yarwmmyayarkhcayhkyngnghar miughka-
yarnkngmhi miughrwarhcaytayarmuu
aseanhtiukiuy sehcayttsayar utukiupay-
tayarmusayar aarhpyng kiuytayarrhita-
yarmuusnykiu sksaymhkanbhellnaytayarm-
muuhu payarlunhng barnbsnykywaykyayar
layeat. htiusiukywaykyayarshpyng lu-
uahcuawaytiusny yjpuijayarkhyngkiu
mpyurmnyakyayarng myhtcarhkeksayar
amhukiumyhtcarlayeat. htiauhkar yudluu-
tiusny antiautmyiu ikayarnimyumh larky
luuahcuawaytiukiuy nyhinywt tiungpng-
pyelyhng payarlukiuy kyayarkhkelhnhgphc
saypyehu hcithtngnhng myiupysny swell-
ngngkyeat. tpnnytayartiusny wnrannayky-
hcnpy payarlusny htmyiutellsiuwngpyneat.
nhkpynnay barnbnhng tkwdayrbaymy-
iusiu htwkswarlayeat. htiumyiu ewan-
gaylitarkiuy hayarpayayarmuymartiukiuy
tpnytayarpvhchcaypyemh luttrmyiu ika-
yarnmyiu antiautmyiutiukiuy ahcnayatiung
lhnlynypynkyeat. htiusiupynkyhcnpy tpnny-
tayarmareat hcitnhluankiu myellmyanhk-
iungkhanhcayshpyng yuankynyhkyng
tnyknymnyakyayarng nhisayarkhyepng
ngartiusny myarpyarsayarsngrelldukhkhi-
uhkan bburarshkngat niungngantayarsiu
wngrkymnyhu hayarpayayarpnywhnkyeat.
asngtayarmyartiuy sngaupitiuk hknhtar
ahcarrhayarnglyksutayarnghpntar pyupye
lyhng sngwngsuutiuy uankynysayar shkngb-
hurareat lktayarsiu htiaasngtayartiukiuy
apnhankeyeat. pisidipynypynyluankiu
rhayarkswar panhpulipynysiu rayarkly-
hng payrgaymyiu nhutkpt trartayarkiu
hayarpayayarttlimyiusiuserwarkypyneat.
htiumyumh sngbhayarchelwngshpyng
mimitiu sayarngrwkhkellpyesayar amhuah-
iungghar bburarshkngat kyayjuutayarsiu
apnhan hcaylwhtsayar antiautmyiusiu
rayarklarkyeat. htiumyiusiurayarkpyelyhng
sngwngsuutiukiuy hcwayhayca mimitiuaar-
pyng bburarshkngsny pyutayarmuusmyh
tiukiung yuankynyhkyng tanhkarkiu
tparamyiusartiuaar hpwngtayarmuukya-
rangkiung pyntyark yeat. htiumyiuyny
tpnytayartiunhngatuu kyarmynghcwar

nyakyeat.

15

yudpynymh antiautmyiusiu rayark-
larsayar suuahkyiutiuk sngtiusny ma-
yarrhayeattraratituing arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
mhkanlyhng kyntngtayarmuuhkyngsiu
mrayarkniungghu nyeahckiutiuaar suan-
mauward paykyeat. htiusuutiunhng
payarlui barnbtiusny swaynway ng-
yngkhuanhkyngmyarsayarahkar pa-
yarlunhngbarnbtiusny ahkyarsayartp-
nytayarahkyiu tiunhngtkw htiiupysanareat
akyayarngkyayarngyayrurhlngmyiurhis-
ayar tmntayartiunhngsngaupitiuhant-
siuswarrmnyakyayarngkiuhcerngkyeat.
asngtayarsnylmpiiushpyng payarlunhng
barnbtiusny hpinitpynynhng rhmar-
rippynykiu rhayarkswar tparamyiusartiuy pya-
yarngelellhkynggakyayarngararkiu kyarp-
yashpyng nyeahckiupayayarn tiukiuy
alwnwmmyayarkhcaykyeat. yayrurhlngmy-
iusiurayarklyhng tmntayartiunhng
sngaupitiuhhch sngwngsuumyartiutwng
lkhkanhkyng kyayjuukiuhkan mimitiuaar-
pyng bburarshkngpyutayarmuu smy-
htiukiuy pyntyarkyeat. hparrirhellhuhtellk
yuankynysayarsuuhkyiutiusny htlyk
tparamyiusartiuaar arayhpyarlhehkyngkiu
payrmny. mayarrhayeat trarkiu kyng-
hchayhkyngnghar suanmrmnyhusiukyeat.
htiauhkartmntayartiunhng sngaupitiusny
htiaumhukiukyny rhusngkhkyngghy-
ngghar hcnpywaykyeat. myarhcwarsa-
yarswaynwayngyngkhuanhkyngghisa-
yarahkar paytrusny htlyk nyeahckiutiuy
bburarshkngsny rhayuehcwarngartiutwng
rwaykayark tayarmuu ngarhayarpayarsa-
yaraarhpyng tparamyiusartiusny ewangayli
trarkiuukyarnar yuankynymnyakyayarng
hcerng tayarmuusnykiu sngtiusikyeat.
hcitnhluankiu sitayarmusayar bhu-
rarshkngsny snrhngsayar winaryntayarkiu
ngartiuaarpaysny nny tuusuutiuaarpaysh-
pyng suutiubhk sksayhkantayarmueat.
yuankynyhkyngaarhpynglny suutiueat
hcitnhluankiu hkuhcnkygy hcay ngartiukiuy
hkynarhchaytayarmmuu. siuhpychlyhng
ngartiunhngngartiubhiubhaymyar mht-
niungsayar htmpiukiuy tpnnytayartiueat
llynpngpayar tngchayhkyngnghar abhykya-
yarngh bburarshkngkiu hcuanhcmkysny.
shkngyayrhueat kyayjuutayaraarhpyngsar
htiusuutiusny kyntngtayarmuuhkyngsiu
rayarksny nnytuu ngartiusnylny rayarkrm-
nykiu ngartiusny yuankyeathu paytru
pyayarsieat. htiauhkarbarnbnhng payarl-
tiusny mimitiuaarhpyng tparamyiusar-
tiutwng bburarshkngpyutayarmuu smyhsa-
yar nimitlkhknar aanhbwsayaramhtiukiuy
kyarpyayarsnykiu hcwayaysarsuaa-
payarngtiusny titsithcwar naynarhta-

yarngkyeat. htiusuutiusny akunahc-
 ngpyayarsiupyemh yarkupk nyeahck-
 iutiu ngarhckarkiu narhtayarngky la-
 yar. bhurarshkngsny miminarmabhiu
 tparamyiusartiu ahtellk ahkyiusayarsu-
 tiukiunhutuyuhkyngnghar rhayuehwar
 tparamyiusartiukiu akyny arhukywar
 tayarmuusny akyayarngararkiu rhimunsny
 hayarpyayar hkellypye. htiuaikyayarn-
 gararsnylny prayarhpk tiueat hckarnhng
 nyeeat. kymhcarlsayark ngareatnarmh-
 pyng smutsayar tparamyiusarapayarngt-
 nyhuusayar kynywngghcsayar suutiusny
 htarwr bhurarkiuarhchayhkyngnghar
 hayarkmhngarpylnarmny. lellykrhisayar
 darwideattellkiu sayarktnypymny. py-
 iupyk rarmyarkiulny pyupngngpyelyhng
 htiutellkiu mthcaypymnyhu. iamhuar-
 tiukiu hcerngtayarmuusayar htarwr bhu-
 rarshkngat byardittayarrhieat hularstny.
 bhurarshkngsny kmbharuemhhc mimi-
 hcerngtayarmuu smysayar amhuaratiuk-
 iusitayarmuusny. htiukyayarnng tparamy-
 iusartiahtellmh bhurarshknghtantayar
 siuppyayarngeallsayar suutiukiu mnhayarn-
 grhk bhellyk ruptitiueat nyhcnyurarkiumg
 mtrarsayar mayhtunkiung lnpngki-
 unyhhc stsayarararkiu ng aswaykiung
 kynyrrhayarnng hcayhkyngnghar suutiukiu
 mharluskngsnyhu ngarsbhayarrhieat. aky-
 arngmuukar mayarrhayeatpnyttikymkiu
 trarhcrp upusnaytiungbhtwtshpyng
 mayarrhayeat trarkiu rhaykarlmhhc hkp-
 simsayarmyitui hayarpyayarlayrhisnyhu
 yarkuppyayarsiueat. htiuahkartmnta-
 yartiuunhng sngaupitiumhhc sngwngsuu
 apayarngtiusny mimitiahtell rwayka-
 yark nyeahckiutiutwng htngrharsa-
 yarsuutnyhuusayar barrhbamnyshckiu
 rsayaryudnng siltiukiu antiautmyiusiu
 payarl barnbtiunhngtkw hcaylwhtmnny
 akayarngsbhayarnyenywtkyeat. suu-
 tiulkhpyng payliuksayar hcarhuumuukar
 tmntayar sngaup nyeahckiumyartiusny
 antiautmyiumhhc rhuripyng kiliki
 pnytiurhinay tparamyiusarhpyhcsayar
 nyeahctiukiu mayttarnhngkyar liukpareat.
 luuahkyiutiusny ngartiuaikhwngmrhib-
 hell ngartiuhntanmh htwkswar sngtiusny
 arayhpyarlhehkyngkiuhkanrmny pny-
 trarkiu kyngarmny huusayarhckarhpyng
 sngtiueat hctihnluankiu nhayarngrhkh-
 pyksesnykiu ngartiukyarr snyhpyhc
 ngartiushkngayrrhuuhkrheat narmta-
 yarkyayarnng mimi askkiu hcwnhcsayar
 suutnyhuusayar ngartiuhkyhcsayarbarnb
 payarlutiunhngtkw rwaykayarksayar
 suu tiukiu sngtiusesiuhcaylwhtkyngng-
 har tnyetnywttny hcerngsnyhng anye
 iakyayarngararkiu sngtiuaar nhuthpyng
 kyarhchayhkyngnghar yudnngsiltiukiu
 hcaylwhtkyeat. rupturhaymhbar puujayarsa-
 yaryjkayarnngkiung aswaykiung lnpngk-

iunyhhc stsayarararkiumg mtrarsayar
 mayhtunkiung kynyrrhayarngrmnyhuusa-
 yar pnytmhtparahkyarsayar wnsngtiueat
 apayar tngghkyngnghar snrhngsayar win-
 yaryntayarnhng ngartiusny aliumrhi.
 htiuararmyarkiu kynyrrhayarnngapeat. kyn-
 marky parhcsayarahuray payliukstny.
 htiusuutiusny swarsayar ahkwngghishpyng
 antiautmyiusiu swar luuapayarngtiukiu
 hcuwayhcapye lyhng mharhckarkiuap-
 paykyeat. mharhckarkiu bhtwt sayarahkar
 htiuksarhkyngat akyayarnngkyayarnng
 wmmayarkhkyngsiurayarkkyeat. yudnng
 siltiusny prayarhpk hpyhcsayarkyayarnng
 myarhcsayarkhckarnhng nyeahctiukiu
 suanm myellmyanhkiungghkanhchaykyeat.
 htiusuutiusny atnararnaypyemh tmnta-
 yartiuhtansiu ngymshkchawarpynhchaykyn-
 nghar nyeahckiutiusny ahkwngpaykyeat.
 siusayarlny silsny aliuayayark nayrhceat.
 payarlunhngbarnbtiusnylny antiautmyiu
 naylyk ahkyarsayarsuumyartiuunhngtkw
 suanm auwardpay shkngbhurariat nhuktpt
 trartny huusayar ewangaylitrarkiuha-
 yarpayarkkyeat. angtnkarlkyarsayarahkar
 payarluk ngartiusny shkngbhurariat
 nhuktpttrarkiu hayarpayarbhuusayar myi-
 umyartiu rhisayar nyeahckiutiu sny abhysi-
 urhinaysnykiukynyrrhu pynswar kykunaanhu
 barnbaarsieueat. barnbsny markuamnyrhisa-
 yar yayarhnkiu hkayarmnyhu akyarrhieat.
 payarluk panhpulipynysuutiunhngghkar
 amhuhtm rarsiumliuk mswarsayarhtiusuuk-
 iumhkayarsnghu sbhayarrhieat. htiukya-
 yarnghng ahkyngghkyng msgshpyng
 thkyarhcsawar barnbsnymarkukiu hka-
 yarpelyhng kuprukywnsiulwhnglayeat.
 nyeahckiutiusny payarlukibhurarshkngat
 kyayjuutayarsiu apnhankyshpyng suus-
 nysilkiu rwayhkyppelyhnghtwk asngta-
 yarmyarkiu myellmyanhkiungghkanhchaylyk
 rhuripyng kilikipyny tiukiu rhayarkswar-
 layeat.

16

htiunayarkmh payarlusny dayrbaymyi-
 unhng luttrmyiusiurayark layeat. luttrmyiu
 timayarsay amnyrhisayar tpyntayartayark
 rhieat. suueat amikar yuankynysayaryud-
 minmhpyphecat. abhkar haylsluuhpyhceat.
 htiusuusiutlutrmyiu ikayarnimiyurhisayar
 nyeahckiutiu twngasayrrhcsayarsuuhpy-
 hceat. payarlusny htiusuukiuhkayarkhky-
 nggharaliurhi suueatabsny haylsluuh-
 pyhcsnykiuhtiuarptiu rhisayaryudluua-
 payarngtiusny sisayarkyayarnng arayhp-
 yarlhchkyngkiu suuaarpaylayeat. suu-
 tiusny myiumyarkiu rhayarkswarhcnytwnng
 yayrurhngmyiu naysayartmntayartiuunhng
 sngaup tiusny hcerngsayarpnnyttiukiu as-
 ngmyar kyngghcayarnng bhiurar appaykyeat.
 htiusiasngtayartiusny yuankynyhkyng

tnykyny myellmyansnyhpyhc arayatwk
aarpnyng tnatyhtktnaytiupwarmarypar
kyeat. hpyuugipyny glartipynykiu rhayark-
swarpyemh aarrhipyny nhutkpttrartayarkiu
mhayarhcayhkyngnghar snrhngsayar
winyarny tayarsnynyhtartayarmuush-
pyng musipynysiurayark bisunpynysi
swarmnypukyhcn ywinyarnytayarsny
ahkwngpay tayarmusayarkyayarn
musipynyanarmhar rhayark trayarmy-
iusiu rayarkkyeat. nynyahkarpayarmusny
byarditruoparruankiumyng markaydayarni
luutyayark markaydayarnipynysi kuupar.
ngartiukiumhparhurplyk tayarnngneat.
htiubarditruoparruankiu myngryhng
markaydayarni pyny ewangaylitrarkiu
hayarhcayhkyngnghar shkngbhurarsny
ngartiukihkayartayarmusnyhu ngartiush-
hayarkyshpyng htiupynysiuswarhkyngghar
hkykhkyng rharkyankyeat. htiukyayarn
trayarmiumh sngbhayarlwhng sarmayarsrk
kywnsiutnytnyswarshpyng nkhpyn nay
narpayarlumiysiurayarkkyeat. htiumi-
umhhtwkpynlyhng mngmhulwtsayar myiu
tny huusayar markaydayarnipynytpi-
ungkiu ahciursayar hpilippimiyisiurayark
karl atnararnaykyeat. upusnay ngar-
tiusny myiupynysiutwkllyhng phtnarhcrp
rhittarmyhcnarsiuswar htiungpyemh
htiuarphcnyswaysayar minmtiuarhayarpya-
yarkyeat. htiuahkar nemayarngsayaraht-
nyalipkiu rayarngsayar swartiurellmy-
iusuu ludiarnyrhisayar minmtayarksny
bhurarshkngkiu kiukwysarsuuhpyhc
trarnarhcnytwnng payarluhayarpyayarsayar
ararkiu mhewellsnykphcayhkyngnghar
suueathtcithluankiu shkngbhurar hpwng-
tayarmuueat. htiuminmsny aimsuaimsar-
tiunhngtkw bttijankiu hkanpyemh kywn-
msny shkngbhurar amhn yuankynysnykiu
sngtiusny htngmhtlyhng kywnmaimsiu
wng naykyparhutayarnngpnlyk ngartiukiu
aniung swaysayarnglayeat. htiunayarkmh
ngartiუსny phtarnarhcrpsiu swar hcnytwnng
ntwnghpyhc anargtkiuhayarshtpyng mimi
shkngtiuar hceparwmyarkiu pyuttsayar
minmngy tyayarksny ngartiukiusekyiu-
layeat. htiuminmngysny payarlunhng
ngartiunayarksiu liuk isuutiukar akywt-
trarlmiu ngartiuar hayarpyayarpysayar
amyngsuansayar bhurarshkngneat kywnhpy-
hckyeathu hhckyyarlayeat. htiusu ahp-
nyarhewarpyusayarkyayarn payarlusny
hctimsay lykhnykyny sngsysuueat
ahtellmh htwkswarlayar. yayrhuhkrhceat-
narmtayarkiu amhepyng ngaraminrheathu
htiuntkiusiyarhkhnykngtwng ntsny-
htwkswareat. suueatshkngtiusny nayark-
thpn hceparhpyhclimnyhu myayarl-
nghcerakyayarnmrhisnykiu simynglyhng
payarlunhng siltiukiu bhmseswllngng ru-
antayarsupiukyeat. hckckellmnghtiansiur-
yarksayarahkar isuutiusny yudluuhpyhcky

ngartiumiukiuh nhayarngrhkttpareat. ra-
yarmluuhpyhcsayarngartiusny mhnkanmyuu
mkynngapsayar bharsarhtuantmmyarkiu
hayarpyayarswnsng ttpareat hulyha-
yarksiuklyhng hcuwaysayarluutiusny
suutiubhkt tpyiungnkhtkyeat. hckckellm-
ngtiulny suutiueat awtkiuhkywtkyimlu-
annhngriukhchayhkyngnghar hcerngkyeat.
riukdnhkykmyarrhipemh luanhkyuan-
hewar hceayarnghcay hu htayarnghmuukiu
mharliuk htayarnghellmh haraynghtar
kyeat. htiusiumharliuksnyatiung hta-
yarnghmuusny atwng htayarnghellmh
harayng htihktlykhtareat. shnhkayarn-
gahkyin payarlunhngsiltiusny phtnarpyu
bhurarshkngkiu hkyemwmlykshkyng
siulayeat. htayarnghellmh nhayarngh-
pwellhkyng kiuhkansayar suutiusny
narhtayarnghkyeat. htiuhknhkyngtwng
myaykysnypynghcwar lhupsayarkya-
yarn htayarnghkyayrnglnylhuphareat.
tanhkarrhismyhtiusny hkykhkyngpwng
luuapayarnghgiusny nhayarnghpwellhky-
ngnnglwtkyeat. htayarnghmuusnyniu
htayarnghanhkarmyar pwnglykrhisnykiu
mynglyhng nhayarnghpwellhkyngkiu
hkanrsayar suutiusny htwkpyaykypyeu
htngmhtsnyhng htarkiu aimmhswellhtut
kiuyaskkiustmny pyulayeat. payarlukny
kiyukiuahpyhcmptyunhng. ngartiua pa-
yarngsny rhikyeathukyeyasarasannhng hhc
pyayarsuueat. htayarnghmuusny nyhi-
htwnsaryarmekiutayarnppye mh pyaywng
payarlunhng siltiueathkyayarn tunluh lyk
pypwplayeat. suutiukiu pyngsiututpyelyh-
nglny shkngtiukywnuupsny kytnghkyngsiu-
rayarkaansayarnghar abhysiuyparmnyn-
nyhu maylyhayarklayeat. htiusuutiukny
shkngyayrhuhkrhckiu yuankynylyar.
yuankynylyhngsngnhngsgeataimsuu aim-
sar tiusny kytnghkyngsiu rayarkkylimm-
nyhu pyayarsiyuk htiusuumhce su-
ueataimrhismysayar suutiuaar shkngb-
hurareat nhutkpttrartayarkiu hayarkyeat.
htiunyny htiuahkyinnarepng htayarnghmu-
usny payarlunhngsiltiukiuyudnhkykrarm-
yarkiu say kyayarpelyhng mimiluuapa-
yarngtiunhng tkwbttijankiu hkykhkyng-
ghkanlayeat. thpnpayarlunhng siltiukiu
mimiamsiu hkayarnngpyemh suutiukiu
lupkyway bhurarshkngkiu yuankynylyk
aimsuuaimsarapayarngtiunhngtkw wmya-
yarkhkyngsiurayarklayeat. nannkrayark-
sayarahkarhckckelltiusny ruanlungtiukiu
hcaylwht htiuluutiukiu lwthcay humhar-
liukkyeat. htiuhckarkiuhtayarnghmuusny
payarluaar kyarpayayark kiuytayartiukiu
lwthcayhkyngnghar hckckell tiusny hcayl-
whtkyparpye. htiukyayarnghykuhtwk
ngyimwphcwar kywswartayarmuukyparhu
lyhayarklyhng payarluk rayarmluuhpyh-
sayar ngartiukiu dhmmstatiung mhcerng-
hellyk hckckelltiusny htngghar hewar riuk

htayarnghtellmhar lhayarnghtarpyemh
tit sithcwarnhng htutkymnylayar. hti-
siumpyusng. kiuytiunglar ngartiukiu
nhutyuukyhcayhu ruanlulngtiu aarpyayar-
sueat. htiuhckarkiu ruanlulngtiusny hchck-
elltiuaar kyarlyhayark payarlunhngsiltiusny
rarmliu hpyhckyayarngiu hchckelltiusny
kyarsisayarahkar kyayarkhkyngsiura-
yark kiuytiunglarpyelyhng hkyayarma-
yarsayarkhckarnhng suutiukiu nhutyuu
htiumiuhhhtwkswarpmny akyayarnng
tayarngpnkyeat. htiuahkar payarlunhng
siltiusny htayarngmh htwk ludiaimsiu
wngshpyng nyeahckiumyarkiu twaymyng
sksarhcaypyemhhtwkswar kyeat.

17

htiunayark aanhpiayarlmyiu aarpa-
yarlayarnmyiukiu rhayarkswar sksar-
layarnitmyiusiu rayarkkyeat. htiomy-
iumharyudtrahrchrphieat. payarlusny
mimihtuanhcanrhisnyatiung htiuhcrpsiu
wng upus naysuanrktwng kymhcarki-
uamhepyu htiusuutiunhng swaynwaynhen-
hayarshpyng hkrhctayarsny asayhkanrmny.
sayhkyngmh htmayarkrmny. ngarha-
yarpayarsayaryayrhushny hkrhctayarh-
pyhcsnyhuusayarakayarnng arartiukiu
rhnglnghcwarhpwngpylayeat. htiusu-
uahkiytiusny yuankynyhkyngsiurayark
payarl siltiunhng payarnghbayarkyeat.
bhurarkiu kiukwysayar haylsiu apa-
yarngtiunhng htngrharsayar minmm-
yartiulny yuankynykyeat. yudluutiusny
siuyutlyhpayarsayar suuahkiytiukiu
hkayar luumyarkiu hcwayhcapypelyhng
myiu autautsellselfyukyeat. yarsuneat
aimkiuwung suutiukiu luumyarrhay-
siuswellhtut hkyngngharrharkyeat. mtway-
lyhng yarsunnhngnyeahckiauhkiytiukiu
mngararhi tiuhtansiuswellngng layarkeni-
ungngankiu mhayarklhnसार isuutiuisny
iarptiungaayarnng rayarkkyparpye. yarsun-
snylny suutiukiu lhkanparpye. htiuu-
uapayarngtiusny kellsarbhurngeat aminta-
yarkiu snkyngbhkpyu yayrhuamny rhisayar
rhngbhurngtpar rhisnysiuttpareathu hck-
yayark mngararrhimhck hcwayhsayarsu-
tiueat hcitkiu htiusiusayar hckaraarhpyng
nhayarngrhkkyeat. htiuahkar yarsun-
mhck kywngsayarsuutiukiu aarmhkan-
parhcapyemh lwhtliukkyeat. nynyahkar
nyeahckitiutiusny payarlunhngsilkui bayrimy-
iusiu hkykhkynglwhtliukkyeat. htiomyiusiu
rayarklyhng yudtrahrchrpsiu wngkyeat.
bayrimyusartiuisny sksar layarnitmyiu sar-
tiuhtk htuumytshpyng alwnkynyinyusayar
hcaytnarhcitnhng nhutkpttrartayarki-
uhkanyuu mhnsnymmhnsnykiusihkyng-
nghar kymhcarkiu nayingtuh ahcnycayh-
caykynyrrhukyeat. htiukyayarnng yudluuam-
yartiuisny yuankynyhkyngsiurayarkkyeat.

asrayhtngrharsayar haylsminn tiunhng
yayarkyaramyartiuisny lny yuankynykyeat.
payarlusny bayrimyiu bhurarshkngat
nhutk pptrartayarkiu hayarpyayarsnykiu
sksarlayar nitmyiusarhpyhcsayar yudliuu
tiusny kyarsirlyhng bayrimyiusiularpyn
luumyartiukiu tiuktwn nhiusayar kyeat.
htiuahkar nyeahckitiutiusny payarlukiu png-
lylmhpyng swarhcayhkyngnghar hkykhkyng-
glwhtliukkyeat. silnhng timayarsaytiuisny
nayrhckyeat. payarlukiupiusayarsuutiuisny
aarsngmyiu tiungaayarnng piusayarnngpyemh
silnhng timayarsaytiukiui alyngamyn-
larhcayhkyngnghar mharhcarhiukan
pnykyeat. payarlusny aarsngmyiu silnhng
timayarsay tiukiui nganlng nayhcnytwnng
htiumyiusny ruptutiunhng apynyrrhisnyki-
umynglyhng hcitpuu pnhyngsiurayarkat.
htiukyayarnng trahrchr yudluumhck bhurar-
kiu kiukwysayar suutiunhngng luum-
yarhcwayrararp naytiungtwaykyuansayar
suutiunhngng swaynway nhenhayarkhkyng-
kiupyeat. htiuahkar epikurutpnytiunhng
stayarait pnyarrhiauhkiytiu sny pa-
yarlunhng siungpyiung ahkiyuk imrayr-
sarlusny htiuyuppyayarkhkyngsnyhu
siueat. ahkiyukly isuusny tkywntni-
ungngan ntbhurartiueat akyayarnngkiu
hayarpyayarsayarsuu hpyhchnrhisnyhu-
siueat. siusnyakyayarnngkar payarlusny
yayrhueat trarnhnghtmyayarkhkyng trart-
nyhuusayar ewangaylitrarkiu hayarstny.
htiuahkar htiusuutiuisny payarlukiuhkayar
aaraytayarngsiu sayarnngwarpelyhng
sngsny hayar pyayarsayar iayuuwardshckiu
ngartiui siapsayar. ngartiuisimkiywmb-
huusayararartiukiu sngsny kyarpyayareat.
htiuararmyark ahbysiu siuliusny kiu ngar-
tiusihkyngparsnyhu siukyeat. aarsngmy-
iusuummyusarapayarngtiunhng enysny myar-
tiusny sitnghckarkiu kypayarkhkyng nar
htayarngghkyng amuhmhtpar ahkyarsa-
yay amuhpyngkarlkui mlwnhcayttky.
htiuahkar payarlusny aaraytayarnngpa-
yar rplyk ahkyng aarsngluutiui sngtiusny
hkpsim sayar artatiu ntbhurartiukiu al-
wnriusay ttky snykiu ngarmyngpareat.
lmswarsngtiueat bhurarmyarkiu kynyrrhu
snytwng ngartiui msisayar bhurarshkngab-
hiuhuu ahkkratngsayaryjplngthkukiu
twaypareat. sngtiu sny msibhelllyk kiuk-
wysayar bhurarshkngat akyayarnngkiu
ngarhayarpyayareat. layarkdhartmhck
layarkdhart rhilaysmyh sayararartiukiu
hpnsngtayarmusayar bhurarshkng sny
kayarnngkngnhngmyaykyekiu achiurta-
yarmusayar arhnghpyhck luutiulkhpyng
lupsayar bimarn kinywnpyatayarmusnyhut.
bhurarshkngsny hkpsimsayarsuutiuaar
jiwasknhng tkwhtwkskwngskmhck hkpsim
sayararartiukiu paytayarmusayararhnggh-
pyhck thcaun thkukiu aliutayarrhiskellsiu
luutiulkhpyng kywaymway hkyngkiu

hkantayarmuusny mhut. bhurarshkngsny
myaytpyngluan nayrsayar luuamyiumy-
iutiu kiutswaytynhng hpnsgtayarumu
suutiuaarhkwellwayhcemansayarahkyin kar-
lkiung suutiueat nayrarapiungahkyarkiu
mhtsartayarmueat. akyayarngmuukar
lutiutisny bhurarshkngkiu rharhcmshpyng
twaykayarngtwaykylimmny akyayarng tny.
siusiusayarlny bhurarshkngsny ngartiutwng
abhysuunhngmyhwaytayarumuusny mhut.
ngartiutisny bhurarshkngaarhpyng askrhng-
lyk lhuprharlyk hpyhcykrhikyeat. htiusi-
unhnganye sngtiutwng lngkarsarahkyiutiuk
ngartiutisnykar nwyhtayarsarpng bhurarmy-
iupay hpyhckylayhu hcpisny tny. htiusiun-
gartiusny bhurarshkngat amyuanwyhpy-
hcyknhng lutiutattakanahcnyaarhpyng
htulup sayarrwhayruptu ngwayruptu kya-
yarkruptunhng bhurarshkngtutayarumuus-
nyhu mhtngmmhtap. bhurarshkngsny
miukmellsayar ahkyinkarlitiuki amhumhtar
bhuusayarlny yhkumhar kiuyapyhckiu
myng nayarngtrkylayarhu hkpsimsa-
yar arptiu rhisayar luuapayarngtiuaar
pnyttayarmueat. akyayarngmuukar hkn-
htartayarmuasayar suuaarhpyng layarkesa-
tiuki hpyayarngmthkyngtrarnhng nyelya-
yarhchwahchckiyayarcherng mnynayrkkiu
hkyinhkyk tayarmuupye. htiusuuki
sayhkyngmh htmyhayark hcaytayarmuu
sayar aarhpyng hkpsimsayarluutiuaar
yuanlayarksayar sksaykiupytayarmuupye
payarluhayarpyayareat. saysayarsu-
tiueat htmyayarkhkyngakayayarngkiu
kyarrlyhng ahkyiutisny krellrelyeat.
ahkyiutiuk iamhumhar sngearthckarkiu
ngartiutisny nayarkthpn narhtayarngu-
emnyhu siukyeat. htiusiusiukysayar ahkar
payarlusny htiusuuti ahtellmh htwk-
swarlayeat. luuahkyiutisny payarlu
mhewellsnykp yuankynhykngsiu ra-
yarkkyeat. htiusuutiuaungdyayarnusi
amnyrhisayar aarraytayarng mngtyayark
dmayarri amnyrhisayar minmtayarkmhch
ahkarsayarsuurhi kyeat.

18

htiunayark payarlusny aarsngmyiumh
htwkswar kayarrintu myiusiurayarklayeat.
htiuaahkaryudluuapayarngtiutisny rayarmy-
iumh htwkswarmnyakyayarng klayardimng
amintayarrhi snyhpyhc puntupynsar
aarkulamnyrhisayar yudluutyayarksny
itlipynmhlar mimimyar pyhckilnhngtk-
wmkyarmmyngmhe rayarklarsnykiu pa-
yarlutwaytynhngsuutiusesiung aluphyng-
tuusayarkyayarng suutiunhngnay aluplu-
playeat. htiusuutiutisny tellrhngkiuhkyuptt
sayar ahkyupsmarhpyhckyeat. payarlus-
nylny upusnaympyt trarhcrp swaynway
hayarpyayar yudluunhnghaylsuutiuki
hpyaryayarngswayayarnglayeat. silnhng

timayarsaytiusny markaydayarnipynmh
rayarklarsayarahkar payarlusny su-
tiunhngtkw trarhayarhkyngamhukiusar
sayarngwrk yayrhuhkrhceat akyayarngkiu
yudluutiuaar kyihcar sksayhkanlayeat.
yudluutiutisny ngynghkuansellrayhkyngkiu
pyusny rhisayar payarlu sny mimiawtki-
uhkarliuklyk sngtiueat aswaysny sngtiueat
hkayarngpayartnyhca. ngarmuukar
knglwteat. yhkumhch tparamyusartiusesi
swarmnyhu siuphcyhng htiauipmh-
htwk bhurarshkngkiu kiukwy sayar
yuttu amnyrhisayarsuueat aimsiuswareat.
htiuaimsny trarhcrpnhng hpclykrhistny.
krippuamnyrhisayarttrarhcrpmhusny
mimiamsuuaimsar apayarngtiunhngtkw
shkngbhurarkiu yuankynlayeat. ka-
yarrintupynsaramyartiusny lny yuankyn
bttjankiuhkankyeat. nynyahkar shkngb-
hurarsny payarluaar byar dit ruupar-
ruankiupy sngsnymkayarknhng. titsit
hewarmnaynhng. hayarpyayarlar.
ngarsnyngnhngatuurhieat. sngki-
unyhnsellhkyng nghar abhysuumy
aniungahtkmpyur. imyiungareat luam-
yarrhikysnyhu mintayarmueat. payarlusny
htiumpyusumyusartiuar bhurar shkngat
nhutkpttrartayarkiu hayarpyayar swnsng
tnhhcnhnghkyayarkl ptluannaylayeat.
ahkarypynykiu garlynmngsny wnarnhng
auphiciusayarahkar yudluumyarsny tnyet-
nywttny payarluki aniungahtk pyu trarpll-
ngrhaysiu yuuswarpyelyhng lutiutisny bu-
rarkiumtrarshpyng kiukwy hcahykngnghar
isuusny hpyaryayarngttparsny husiukyeat.
payarlusny nhutkiuhpwngmnypyusayar
garlyunmngk ahkyng yudluuti mtrarsa-
yaramhu siuyutynhcnysayaramhuphy-
clyhng ngarsnyngtiuki akyayarngrih sny-
atiungsnhyhkanrmny. siumhut hckarsayarng
hkayarwayarsmuthkngsayarng sngtiueatb-
harsartarsayarng sngtiusnyahcernghkan-
lyhng kiuyamhukiu hcayarngkylayar.
htiuisusayar amhukiuhcernghkyngnghar
ngaraliumrhi husiulyk yudluutiuki trarpll-
ngmh pyrrahcaeat. htiauhkar haylsuua-
payarngtiutisny trarhcrpmhuu susangkiuyuu
trarpllng rhaymhar riukkyeat. htiaumhuki-
ulny garlynmngsny amhumhtar bhellnayeat.
htiunayarkmhpayarlusny tarrrnyhcar-
naypyemh nyeahckiutiuki ahkwngtayarng
htiumpyiumhhtwkswareat. ahtkshch-
cargtipusnyhng anye kngghyaymyiu
hkayarngtrhkyngkiuhkanpyelyhng py-
hckilnhng aarkulkiu hkayar rhuripynysius-
ngbhayarnhng lwhnglayeat. ehpkmyisiu-
rayarklyhng trarhcrpsiuwng yudluutiunhng
swaynwaynhenhayarlayeat. htiusu-
tiutisny mimitiunhng atuppayarlu nay-
paruemyakyayarng tayarngpnsayarahkar
payarlusny wnmhkanbhellyk yhkura-
yarklunesayarpwllkiuyayurrhngmyiu
ngaramhnhkanrmny. bhurarshkngaliuta-

yarrhilyhng nayark thpnsgntiurhirsari
ngarpynuemyhuu ahkwngtayarnngpyemh
pyhckilnhng aarkulkiu ehpkmyiu htar
sngbhayarnhnglwhngpynlayeat. kell-
srimyiusiurayarklyhng yaurhrlngmyiusiu
tk asngtayarnhng nhutskpyemh an-
tiautmyiu siuswarpyneat. htiumyiu
atnararnaypyelyhng htwkpyn glartipyny
hpyuugipynykiu ahcnayatiung rhayark-
swar shpyng tpnytayarapayarnng tiukiu
myellmyanhkiunghkanhycateat. aarpa-
yarluamnyrhisayar aarlayjndyimyiusar
yudluu tyayarksny ehpkmyiusiurayark-
lareat. htiusuusny nhutsttinhng pynyhcuau
kymhcar aarkyesayarsuuhpyhceat. shkngb-
hurareatbharsarlaykyk hcitaarkyeshpyng
shkngbhurareat akyayarnngmyarkiu hcay-
hchayayarpyayar suanmauwardpayeat.
siusayarlpy yayarhneat bttijankiusarsieat.
htiusuusny trarhcrp rellrngchwar hayarpya-
yahrhcpyushpyng aarkulnhng pyhckiltiusny
suueathckarkiu kyarsayarrahkar suuki-
uyuu bburarshkngat bharsartrarkiusar
sayhkyarhchwar sngkyarkyeat. htiusuusny
ahkarypynysiuswarhkyngnhar aliorhi snyh-
pyhc tpnytayarkhyngtiusny suukiuhkkan-
myakayayarnng nyeahckiutiusnymharhcar-
kupayliukkyeat. suusnyrayarklarlyhng
kyayjuutayaraarhpyng yuankynysayar
suutiukiu alwnhtayarkmlayeat. yayrh-
nyhkrhctayarpypyhtayarmuukyayarnngkiu
kymhcararhpyng htngrrharhchwarpy luua-
payarnngtiurhaymhar yudluutiueathckarkiu
aarkyehchwar pyhpyklayeat.

19

aarpayarlusny kayarrintumyiuayhcn
payarlusnyahtk arpmyarkiu rhayark-
swarpyemh ehpkmyiusiurayark tpnyta-
yar ahkyiutiuukiutwaylyhng sngtiusny
yuankynysynayark snrhng sayar win-
yarnytayar kiuhkankypyehu maysnrhisayar
snrhngsayar winarnytayarskrayarksnykiu
akywnuptiumsiparhu pyayarsykyeat.
payarluklly siuhpyhchlyhng sngtiusny ab-
hymysayar bttijankiu hkankysnyhu may-
lyhng yayarhneatbttijankiuhkanparsnyhu
pyayarsykyeat. payarluklly yayarhnh ngar-
nayarkkywarsayarsuuki yuankynymnyhu
luumyartiaar pyayarsiu lyk nayarnngtnhng
hcpsiusayar bttijankiupayeat. htiusu-
siusayar yayrhuhkrhckiu siuliusny. hu-
usayarhckarkiu kyarlyhng htiusuutiusny
shkngyayrhueat narmbttijankiu hkankyeat.
snrhngsayar winyarnytayarsny sngsktayar
muushpyng htiusuutiusny amyiumyusayar
bharsarhckarkiu pyayar prayarhpkpyukyeat.
htiusuutiusny arayatwkaarhpyng tkyip nh-
chayarkmyh layarkrhstny. htianayarkmh
payarlusny trarhcrpsiungw suanlptluan
bhurarshkngat niungngantayarakayarnng

myarkiu swaynwaynhenhayar hpyarya-
yarnngswaysayarnngshpyng rellrngchwar
hayarpyayarlayeat. ahkyiusayarsuutiusny
hkiungmarsayarhchit rhi myuankynyb-
hell naylyk luumyarrhaymhar htiub-
harsarkiu krellrllsayaarahkar payarlusny
suutiuahtellmhhtwkswar tpnytayartiukiu
aseahkyarhkwelhhtarpyemh turnnuam-
nyrhisayarsueat hcarsnghcrp nhcn-
hhcptluan naytiunghayarpyayarsayaraarh-
pyng aarhi pynsarhpyhcsayar yudluu
haylsilu apayarnngtiu sny shkngyayrhueat
nhutkpttrartayarkiu kyarkyeat. bhu-
rarshkngsny payarlukhpyng alwn trar
htuusnsayar tnhkiumpyarkipyayarmuus-
nyhpyhc payarlusuanayarpwar hkar-
nthkuhkukiu anarrayargarrhisayarsu
tiusesny payliuk suutiusny anarrayarg-
nhngknglwtkyeat. ntsiutiulny htwk-
swarkyeat. htiaahkararprpsiulhnylny
dhitharnshchcar payttsayar yudluuahky-
iutiuk payarluhayarpayar sayar yayrhkiu
ngartiungtny sngtiukiu dhitharnshchcar
payeathusiulyk ntsiuhcwellsayar suu-
tiueatapayar shkngyayrhueatnarmtayarkiu
mywhkcmkyeat. skaywamnyrhisayar yjpu-
rayarhitmngat sarhkunhchayarktiusny
htiusiupyukyeat. ntsiuklly yayrhkiungar-
sieat. payarlukiu lny ngarsieat. sngtiukar
abhysuunnyhu pyayarsuupelyhng ntsi-
uhcwellsayarsuusny htiusuutiapayarsiu
hkuntkniungshpyng luyknhphcksayarkya-
yarnng htiaaimmhawtmparbhellanarm-
yarnhng htwkpyayhchayeat. htiaukyayarn-
gararkiu ehpkmyiunaysayar yudluunhng
haylsiluapayarnngtiusny kyarsilyhng kya-
yarkrwahkngsiurayark shkngyayrhueat
narmtayar kiuhkyemwmkyeat. yuankynysa-
yarsuuumyartiusnylny lar mimitiukyangkiu
bhayarpypyktayarnngpnkyeat. ntwijarat-
tkiusuansayarnngsayar suuumyartiusnylny
mimitiuhcarhchayarnngkiuyuuhell
luapayarnngtiu rhaymharmerhiukyeat.
hcarhchayarnng abhiukiuhkngtwksayar ng-
wayaspyar ngarsayarnngtiuksnykiu sikyeat.
htiusiushkngbhurareat sarsnartayarsny
tnhkiunhngtiupwar aayarnngmynglayeat.
htianayarkmhpayarluk ngarsnymarkayda-
yarnipynylnhng ahkarypyny kiurhayark-
swarpyelyhng yayrhrlngmyiu siuswarmny.
htiumyiusiu rayarkpyesnyayark rayarmmy-
iukiumyngmnyhuhchitell akyanrhisnyh-
pyhc mimiaarlupkywaysayar suunhchayark
timayarsnhng erttu tiukiu markayda-
yarnipynysiu hcaylwhtpyemh mimisny
aarrhipynyhkn naysayeat. htiaahkarb-
harsartrarkyayarnng rayarksayar amhukye-
huumaukar daymaytriamnyrhisayar pn-
htismartyayarksny aartaymintsmeeat
ngwaybimarngny tiukiu lupshpyng pn-
htismar tiuaarhchepwarmyay kiupytteat.
htiusuusnypnhtismartiuunhng htiusiusayar
attsmar myarkiuhcuruanhchaypyelyhng

ahkyngluutiu i attkiousngtiusikyeat.
 yhkutwng htiupayarluk luulkhpyng
 lupsmyh tiusny bhurarmhuthusiushpyng
 ehpkmyiumhhc aarrhipyny trhayarklu-
 ankun mtt luupayarngtiuki hpyarya-
 yarsngwaysayarsnykiu sngtiusny mynglyk
 kyarlykrhikyeat. htiusiuluumyartiusny
 ngartiueatattkiu kellrellsnysarm kyemyt-
 sayarntsmearataymieat bimarntayarkiu
 pmarnmpyushpyng aarrhipyny trhayark
 luamhmc layarkeniungngansarti kiuk-
 wysayarbhun asraytayarsny pykhcehkyn-
 gsiurayarkmnykiu hciurimhcrarakyayarn
 rhiparsnyhu pyarsieueat. htiihckarkiuk-
 rhyalyng htiusuutiusny dayarsamynhng
 pynyshpyng ehpkluutiueat aartaymisny
 kyemyttayarmueathu aayarhckyeat.
 tmyiuluarunrnghtkmyhhyhc payarlunh-
 gatu dayshcarre lhnynysay martay-
 dayarniluu garyunhng aarrittarhkutiuki
 swelluuppyehng pwellhkanrarhcrphell-
 siu nyenywthwar thuntnyppyawngkyeat.
 payarlusny luuhcuhtellsiuwngkyngghar
 aliurhilyng tpyntayar tiusny myhc-
 tarkyeat. payarlueataswayhpyhcsayar
 aarrhipwellmngahkyi klyn pwellhkan-
 rar hcrphelltsiukiukiumpaparnhng
 suuhtansihcaylwht tayarngnplayeat.
 hcuwaysayarluutiusny runrnghtkmyh-
 pyhc tyayark thkyarhce aayarhchshpyng
 luuamartiuisny mimitiuhcuwayrsny aky-
 yarngiupngmimitiuisiky. yudluutiusny
 aarlayjndyuki ahkwngpay suutpartiusny
 luuhcurhaysiu swarhcayshpyng suusny
 lknhngamhtpay apyhchpyayar hckarkiu lu-
 umyarti aar pyayarhkyngghar aliurhieat.
 suusnyyudluuhpyhcsnykiu sikylyhng
 ehpkluutiueat aartaymisny kyemytta-
 yarmueathu nhcnarre hknmyhayark
 luupayarng tiusny tsantnyhng hckyeat.
 myiuhcarraysny luumyarkiutithecapyehng
 ehpkluuti ehpkmyiusny jusbhurarhtanmh
 kysayar ruptutayartnyhuasayar kyemyt-
 tayarmuusayar aartaymikiu lupkywaysa-
 yarbharkeywnhpyhcsny kiu msisayar
 suuthcuantayarkrhisayar. iararmyartiusny
 ngyngkhuanbhwymrhisnyhpyhc sngtiusny
 titsit hwarnaysngkyeat. stinhngmsngkhyn-
 gbell abhyamhukiumyh mpyusngky
 bimarntayarkiluluyuhpykshkyngmrhi
 sngtiu eat bhurarkiumkellrellsayer iluu-
 tiuki sngtiusny sayarngyuuhkellkypyetkar.
 daymaytrimhhc suunhngaturhisayar pn-
 htimsariuisny thcuantayarksayarsuu
 amhurhilyng ruantayarrhieat. myiuwnm-
 nglnyrhieat. amhusnyhkyng trartwayky-
 hcay. siumhutsngtiusny ahkyaramhukiu
 ahcerngghan lilyhng trarsayarahcny-
 awayhcernglimmny. ynayrunrnghtkhy-
 gkiu pyusayarkyayarn amhurayarkmnyhu
 hciurimhcrarrhieat. akayarngmuuкар
 imtrarsayarchnywayhkyng akayarngkiu
 pyayarhcrar thcuanthkumyh mrhihu

siuppyehng ahcnyawaykiuhpyklayeat.

20

htiurunrnghtksayar amhungyimsayarahkar
 payarlusny tpyntayartiukiuhkayar nhut-
 skpyemh markaydayarnipynysiuswar
 layeat. htiuarpmayarkiu hayarnsgwar
 tpyntayartiuki hckarmyarnhng suan-
 mpyemh haylspynysiu rayarklareat. suan-
 naypyehng pnglykiuku rhuripynysiu
 swarmnypyuasay yudluutiusny mka-
 yarnsgayarakyan kiu kyansayarkyayarn
 markay dayarnipynylmshpyng pynmnyhu
 akyanrhipyeat. payarlunhngatuuar-
 rhipynysiu luksayarsuu huumuukar bayri
 myiusharpyhcsayar pueruatsay sayar tru-
 sksarlayarnitmyiuser aarrittarhkunhng say
 kundu dayrbaymyiusergaryu luttrmyiuser
 timayarsay aarrhipynsar tukhtinhng tra-
 yarhpminty. isuutiusny ngartiuarngsar
 trayarmyiu ngannglyk naykyeat. ajump-
 wellnayrklnpyemh ngartiuisny hphilip-
 pimiumh sngbhayarnhng lwhng ngar-
 rkatwngtwng suutiurhitar trayarmyiusiu
 rayarkhkhunhcrk naykyeat. hkunhcrk-
 twng phtmnayrk munkiuhpellhkyngghar
 hcnywaykysayarahkar payarlusny nk-
 pynnay htwkswarmnhyhc shhkayarn
 tiungaayarn hayarpyayar lyk naylayeat.
 hcnywayararhkhkn mehkwmkyarrhieat.
 utuhkuamnyrhisayar lulngtyayarksny
 pytngpayark narmharhtiung aippyay ky-
 ulwnlyk nayeat. payarlusny kyarmyngghwar
 hayarpyayarsnytwnng htiususny aippya-
 yarlyk aimsuansngahtkmh aayarksiulya-
 yark sayсныkiu suutiusnyhkye kywkyeat.
 payarlusnylnyaayarksiu sngsuueat apayar-
 siukiuykiu lhellyk hpykmpyemh autaut
 sellsell mpyukynhng. suusny askrhieat husiu
 tkpyn layeat. munkiuhpellhckarkysynhng
 miughlgsny tiungaayarn kyarmyngghwar
 hckarpyayarpymhhtwkswareat. askrhng-
 lykrhisayarthiulngkiu sayarngyuuhkell al-
 wnsksarhkyngghikyeat. ngartiuisny payarlu-
 arngsngbhayarsiuswar asaumyiu suuki
 hkanyuumnyakyanhng htiumyiusiu lwh-
 ngkyeat. payarlusnyhtiumyiusiu kunkya-
 yarnsgwarmnyakyanrhi htiusiuhcernglayeat.
 asaumyiu suusnyngartiunhngtwaymilyhng
 suukiuhkanyuu mitulngmyiusiuserwarkyeat.
 htiumyiumhlwhngpylyhng nkhpynnay
 hkiaukynnarmharhayarkswar na-
 yarktnay sarmkywnsiu rayarkshpyng
 trayargulianguhcnwnaykyeat. nayark-
 tnaylny milkmyiusiurayarkkyeat. pa-
 yarlusny pntaykuttaypwellnaymlwnmhe
 yayruhngmyiusiu rayarkniunglyhnggra-
 yarkhkyngghar kyiuhcar snyhpyhc
 aarrhipny tarrhnyhwar mnaylushpyng
 ehpkmyiumhar msiukbell lwhngswarm-
 nyhu hcitpytharn lykrhinhngstny. milk-
 myiusiurayarkmh payarlusny ehpkmyiusiu

hcaylwht sngaupmyarkiu hkayarlayeat.
 suutiusny rayarkksayarahkar payarluk
 ngarsnyaaarhi pynysurayarksayar naymhlc
 yhkutiung aayarng sngtiurhaymhar ab-
 hysiu kyngnaysnykiu sngtiusikyeat. al-
 wnnhimhksayararhcitrhilyk mykrnykylyk
 yudluutiueat hkayarngsayarakyanarhpyng
 hcuanhcmnhayarngrhkhkyngkiuhkanlyk
 shkngbhurareat amhutayarkiu ngarsayarn-
 grwksny akyayarngararkiu sngtiusikyeat.
 sngtiakyiuthcuanthkukiumyh ngarmh-
 timmwhk. luuhcuwayarng aimmyarng
 sngtiuaarhayarpyayar suanmauward
 payshpyng bhurarshknghtayatar na-
 yarngrhkyngtrarkiu yudluu haylsu-
 tiuaar sksayhkansny akyayarngararkiu
 sngtiu sikyeat. yhkumharngarsny win-
 yaryntayaraarhpyng hkynynhayarnghky-
 ngkiuhkan yayurhlingmyisiuswarreat.
 htiumyiu abhyamhurayarkmnykiumsi.
 siusayarlnyhkynynhayarnghkyng nyhny-
 sellnhiphckhkyngamhutiusny ngarkiusi-
 unglngsnyhu snrhngsayar winyaryntayarsny
 hkpsimsayarmyutiu ngaraar sksayhkan-
 tayarmuueat. siurartwng bhurarshkng-
 eat kyayjuutayarnhngyhnsayar ewangayl-
 itrarkiu sksayhkanhcayhkyngnghar
 shkngyayrhueatlkmh ngarhkanhkellpye-
 sayardhmmsrar amhutny huusayar
 ngarsayarngrwksayaramhukiu wmya-
 yark hccwar pyehcehcaymnyakyayarn
 htiumyihnsellhkyngamhu thcuantkhuk-
 iumyh ngarsnypmarnmpyu kiuyaskki-
 ulny nhmyayarkhkyngmrhi yhkumu-
 ar ngarlhnylny bhurarshkng-
 eat niungn-
 gantayarakayarnghkiu hayarpyayarrar
 sngtiurhismyhnayarkthpnngar mykn-
 harkiu mmyngnrkyhungarsieat. htiku-
 yarngrng luuapayarngtiueat aswaynhng
 ngarknglwt snyhu ynay sngtiuaar
 ngarsksayhkan eat. bhurarshkng-
 eat alitayarkiusngtiuaar akunahcng hayarpya-
 yarpshkyngamhukiu ngarsnymlwhell
 mrhayarnghbellpyuhkellpye. htiku-
 yayarngrng sngtiusny kiuykiu stinhng
 kynyrrhukylayar. bhurarshkngsny
 mimiaswaynhng wytayarmu-
 usayarasngtayarkiu lupkyway-
 hcayhkyngnghar snrhngsayarwin-
 yaryntayarsny sngtiukiu aap
 akhyup hkn-
 hartayarmu-
 usayar siuhcuthcuankiulny
 stinhng kynyrrhukylayar. akyayarn-
 grmu-
 ar ngarmrhisynayark kymtmsay-
 ar harkwaytiusny siumyarkiu msnar-
 bell sngtiuahtellsiuwngmnykiung
 tpyntayarmyarkiuswaysayarnghkyngnghar
 mharsayarkhckarkiu pyayarttsayarlu-
 tiusny sngtiuahtellny payarlarmnykiung
 ngarsieat. htiku-
 yayarngrng hcayarngrhayarknaykylayar.
 ngarsnysuanhhc-
 pt luannaynmpytlua-
 payarngtiukiu mykrnynhngtkw
 suanm naykayarngrkiu aayarkmayky
 layar. nyeahckitiu yhkungarsnysngtiukiu
 bhurarshkng apnhaneat. sngtiukiu

tnysayarkhkyngngharng snrhngsa-
 yarsuapayarngtiunhng atuusngtiuaar
 amwaypayhkyngngharng ttiungs-
 yarbhurarshkng-
 eat kyayjuutayartrarl-
 ny sngtiukiu ngarapnhaneat. suurwhayn-
 gway ilkti-
 usny ngarkiu ngarapayarnghabha-
 yar tiukiu ng lupkywaypyehu sngtiusny
 kiuytiungsi-
 kyeat. htiusiusngtiusnylny
 aluplup aarnnysay-
 ar suutiukiu mhcr-
 nykiung ahcw-
 nakeyll hkanhkyng ararhtk
 hcwnkyellhkyng ararsnysar mngglar-
 rhisnyhu shkngyayrhumintayarmu-
 sayar hckartayarkiu aayarkmayrmnykiung
 ararar sngtiuaar ngarpyspyehu payarlusiup-
 yelyhng duuhtayark htiusuapayarngr
 tiunhngtkw sutayarngrlayeat. htiusuapayarngr
 tiusny alwnngkiuyway payarlueat lny-
 pngkiu bhkymlk suukiummkyeat. nayarkth-
 pnsueat myknharkiu mmyngnrhu-
 sayar hckarkyayarngr sar kyaykwell-
 sayarhcitnhng payarluki-
 u sngbhayarsiu piuliu-
 ckyeat.

21

htiusuumyarnhng ngartiusny hkwar-
 swar sngbhayarlwhngmh kayarskywnsi-
 utnyt-
 nyswarshpyng nkhpynnay rayarduk-
 y-
 wnsiung htikuymmh partmyisiung
 rayarkkyeat. hpinitpynysiukuusay-
 ar sngbhayarkiu twaylyhng htiusngbhayarkiu
 hce lwhngpyneat. kuprukywnki-
 umyngly-
 hng lkayrbhk rhayarkswarshpyng
 rhuri pynysiukuu turuumyiu siuklayeat.
 htiumyiumhar sngbhayarparsay-
 ar wnkiuhkyreat. tpyntayartiukiu
 tway ngartiusny hkunhcrk nayk-
 yeat. payarlusny yayurhlingmyisiu
 mtkrmny akyayarngr htutpyntay-
 ar tiusny winyaryntayaraar hpyng
 pyayarkyeat. hkunhcrkhcaysay-
 arahkar tpyntayapayarngtiusny
 sarmyarnhngtkw myiupynsiu
 ngartiu-
 ki-
 u piuliu ky ngartiusnyhtwks-
 war pyelyhng pnglykmpayar duuhtayark-
 lyksutayarngrkyeat. ahkyngkhynghutsk-
 pyemh ngartiusny sngbhayarpayarsiu-
 tku suutiusny mimiaimsiupnkyeat.
 turumyiumh ptiay-
 arl-
 ngmyisiurayarklyhng pnglyk-
 uuhkyngnghng lwtkyeat. ptiayarngrmyiu
 nyeahckiu-
 tiunhng nhutsk trknaypyemh nkhpyn-
 nay htwkswarpyng kellsrimyisiu
 rayarklyhng srarhkunh-
 cparawngsarsnarpysur ar hpi-
 lip-
 pueat amsiuuwngnaykyeat. htiusu-
 prayarhpkpyusay-
 ar smekny layayarkrhi-
 eat. htiaimtarrrnyh-
 cwarnaykpyemh aarg-
 buamny rhisay-
 ar prayarhpktyayark-
 sny yudpynymhlar ngartiurh-
 irasiu-
 wngshpyng payarlueat hkar-
 pnkiuyuu mimihkyaylyk
 kiuhkynynhayarngrpyelyhng
 ihkarpn-
 rhngkiu yudluuti-
 usny yayurhlingmyiu
 hkynynhayarngr tpar amyi-
 usartiulk-
 si-
 uapnhankylimnyhu snrhngsay-
 ar winyaryntayarmintayarmu-
 snyhusiueat. htihhckarkiu-
 kyayrlhng ngartiunhng
 htiaup

rhisayar suutiuk yayrurhngmyiusium-
swarparnhngu payarlukiutayarnpknkeat.
payarlukny abhkyayarnng ngiukyway-
lyk ngarhcitnhluankiu kyaykwelhcaylyk
pyukysny. shkngyayrhueat narntayarkya-
yarnng yayrurhngmyiu hkynynhayarnghkyn-
gmk asaysthkyngkiupng hkanhkyngghar
ngarasngrhisnyhusieat. htiusiuswaysa-
yarnghkyngsiu mliuksayarahkar ngartiusny
mswaysayarnghbellnar shkngbhurar aliuta-
yarrhisnyatiung hpyhpcarhcayhu siukyeat.
htiunayarkmh ngartiusny asuanasa-
yarnngmyarkiu pyngsng yayrurhngmyiu-
siuswarkyeat. kellsrimyusartpnytarahky-
iutiusny ngartiuinhgatu luuky ngartiu-
iuenyhanmnysuu mnarsun amnyrhisayar
kuprukyn sar askkyesayar tpyntayarsesiu
piusayarnngkyeat. yayrurhngngmyiusiura-
yarksayarahkar nyeahcktiutiusny kynny-
iusayarchitnhng ngartiuikiu lthkankyeat.
nkhpynnaypayarlusny ngartiuinhgtkw
yarkupntiansiunglyhng sngaupapa-
yarngtiusny hcnywaykyeat. payarlus-
nyhtiusuomyarkiu nhutskpyelyhng mimisny
dhmmsraramhukiusayarnghkyngaarhpyng
bhurar shkngsny tparamyiu sartiutwng-
pyutayarmusmyhtiuki sayhkyarhcwar
htutbhayarpyslayeat. htiusuutiusnyk-
yarilyhng bhurarshkngat guntayarki-
uhkyemwm kyeat. payarluaarlny ngartiunye
yuankynysayar yudluubhynhchcsayarnng
rhisnykiu sngsny simyngat. htiusuupa-
yarngtiusny pnyttar bhk hcitaarkyesa-
yarsuuhpyhckyeat. tparamyiusartiutwng
naysayar yudluu apayarnng tiusny su-
ungytiaaararayhpyarlhehkyngkiu mpayrky.
rhayhtuantmatiung mkyngkyhu sngsny
siulyk suutiusny mayarrhay trarkiuhcwn-
hcaay hkyngghar suanmauward payttsnykiu
iluutiusny sitngkyarky pye. siuhpyhc ab-
hysiuupyurmnny. luuapayarnng tiusny
mhcuwaybhellmnayniungrar. sngarayarkya-
yarnngkiu kyarsilimny. htiukyayarnng
akywnuptiusiusnyatiung pyuparlayar.
shhcargti pyupesayar luulayayarksny
akywnuptiutwnghieat. htiusuutiuki
yuu suutiunhngtkw hcngkyyhkyng ki-
upyulyk suutiuhkayarngrithkyngghcritkiu
payparlayar. htiusiupyulyhng luuapa-
yarnng tiusny mimitiukyarsayar sitnghekar
mmhnsnykiung sngsny kiuytiung pny-
trarkiuhcayarngrhayark kyngnaysnykiung
sirky limny. yuankynhkyngsiu ra-
yarksayartparamyiusartiumuukar htiusiu
sayartrarkiumkyngmhcaayarnghbelllyk rup-
turhaymharpuujayarsayar yjkyayarnngkiung
aswaykiu ng lnyngkiunyhc stsayararar
kiung mtrarsayar mayhtunkiung rha-
yarnghcahykynggharsar ngartiusny hcerng
kyarliukhkelpeyehusiukyeat. htiuahkarp-
yarlusny htiusuutiukiuhkayar nkhpynnay
suutiunhng tkwchngkyyhkyngkiupyepymh
bimarn tayarsiuwng suutiuatwk aseahkyar

puujayarskar pyursayarahkyintnyhu-
sayar hcngkyyhkyng kiupyur sayar
nayrkhcaymnyahkyinkiu kyarpayarlayeat.
htiuhkunhcrkhcayluusayarahkar aar-
rhipyymhlarsayar yudluutiusny bimarnta-
yar payarlukiutayarnghng hcuwaysayarluaa-
payarngtiukiutkwtnhhiusayar israyl luuti
kuumkypar. isuukar ngartiuamyiunhng
pnyttararkiung iarphtarmkiung hkpsimsa-
yarpptiu snkyngbhkpyu luuapayarngtiuaar
suanmauward paysaysarsuuhpyhpareat.
htiomyhmk haylsuutiukiui bimarnta-
yarhtellsiuswng isnrhngarhtarntayarkiu
nyhcnuyuhcaypyetkarhu hckeyayar pa-
yarlukiu bhmsckyeat. ahtkkmyiuhell
payarlunhgatu tarayrh pimamnyrhisayar
ehpkmyiusartyayarkkiu myngky snyhpyhc
htiusuukiupayarlusny bimarntayarthellsiu
swngsnyhu htngmhtkyeat. tmyiuluun-
runrnhgkmyh hpyhclyhng luumyartiusny
pyaylar hcuwaykylyk payarlukiukiungyuu
bimarntayarpngsiu swellngngpyemh thkn
hkyngtanhkarmyartiukiui pitharkyeat.
payarlukiustmnyhu aarhtutkysayarahkar
yayrurhngngmyiu tmyiuluun mngyimmskr-
unrnhgkmyh hpyhcsnyhu luuthayarnngkiu
auphkyupsayar hchcsuukye sny sitngk-
yarilyhng hchcsuurellmyarnhngtpmhuu-
tiukiui alyngamynhkyar htiusuutiui
rhirarsiusngpyayeat. htiusuutiusny
hchcsuukienghchcsuurelltiukiui myn-
glyhng payarlukiui mriukbellnaykyeat.
htiuhkarhchcsuukyesnyanesiurayark
payarlukiukiungyuu pyelyhng sanky-
unhchcngnhng hkynyhkyay huhcerng
isuusnyabhysuunny. abhyamhukiu pyu-
misnyhumayhchclayeat. luuahcuawayhtell
aseseahkyarhkyarhckeyayar asanmyarsa-
yarkayarnng hchcsuukyesny amhnkium-
siniungshpyng payarlukiurelltiukhtellsiu
sayarnngswarhcayhkyngghar hcerngpy-
layeat. luumyartiusny pynghtnsayarkya-
yarnng lhaykarpayarsiu yarkysayarahkar
hchcsuurelltiusny payarlukiui hkyepway
sayarnngkyeat. suukiututlayarhu luum-
yarpayarngtiusny hckeyayarklyk luykyeat.
payarlusnyrelltiukhtellsiuwnglusayarahkar
akywnupsny kiuytayarnhng hckarpya-
yarrparmy layarhu hchcsuukyeaarmay-
lyhng hchcsuukiyeksngsy haylschckar-
iupyayarttlayar. sngsnyahtkkpunkn
htarpylayhtayarngtiukiui tayarsiuuhkay-
swarsayar aellguttuluuhpyhcsny mhutla-
yaru mayeat. payarlukny akywnupsny
kilikipyny tarrhumyiu mwaybhvarsayar
yudluuhpyhpareat. akywnupnaysayar
myiukar sarmny myiumhut. isuutiuaar
akywnup pyayarsayar ahkwngkiupaypar.
akywnup pnkyarparsnyhusieat. hchc-
suukyesnyahkwngpayshpyng payarlusny
lhaykarpayarmhar rptiuluutiuaar mim-
ilknhng amhtpaylayeat. suutiusyalwn
titsithcwar naykysayarahkar haybyellb-

neyeahckiu abhtiu akywnupsny kiuyapy-
hchpyayarar hckarkiu sngtiurhaymhar
yhkupyayarhcnwtng narhtayarngkyparhu
siulaysayar haybyellbharsaraarhpyng pya-
yarsnykiu htiusuutiusny kyarlyhng saralwn-
titsithcwarnaykheat. payarluklly akywnup-
sny kilikipyny tarrhumyiu mwaybharsayar
yudluuhpyhpareat. imyiumhar lny ga-
yarmlyaylamny rhisayar srareat hkyayrng
kywaymwayhkyngkiuhkan mihcnyskkyng-
gsayar trarkiu sayhkyarhcwarsinarl-
nyhkyngnghar nnyupdayskiuhkanparpye.
sngtiu rhismyhsnyntiungayayrng bhu-
rarshkngbhk hcitaarkyesny nnytuu aky-
wnuplly hcitaarkyespyng yayarkyarmin-
tiukiui hkyynnhayarng htayarnghtellmhar
lhayarnghtarlyk asaysthkyngsiu tiungaa-
yarnng htiubharsarkiuynhnyselfparpye.
htiukellsiuptyngjpurayarhitmngmhch lu-
uakyeakellapayarngtiusnylly akywnupsny
neyeahckiuhtiutansimtharhckarkiu hkanpyemh
dmarskmyiurhisayar htiubharsarwngsuu-
tiukiui dnhkanhchayhkyngnghar hkyyn-
hayarnng yayurhngl myiusiupiumnyhu
dmarskmyiusiukiywnupswarpareat. lmswar
dmarskmyiuanesiu rayarksayarahkar
mwntnyahkyntwng kayarnngknghtellk kye-
sayaralngsny akywnup ptlly ruthknell
htwntayarkpareat. akywnupsny myay-
payarmhlell nayhcnly rhayarlu rhayarlu
abhykyayarnnggarkiu nyhnyselfsnyhu
akywnupaar pyayarsayarhckarsankiuk-
yaryhng shkng kiutyayarsayabhyusunnyhu
akywnuppyn maylyhayarksayar ngarkar
sngnyhngsell sayar narjrkmyiusaryayruh-
pych stnyhu mintayarmueat. aky-
wnupnhngparsayarsuutiusny htialngkiu
myngkyayarkwanhkyngsiurayarksayarlly
akywnup aarpayarsayarsuueat hckarsankiu
mkymarisky. htiauhkarakywnupklly shkng
akywnupsny abhysiu pyurparymnyhu
lyhayark lyhng shkngbhurark htlayar.
dmarskmyiu siuswar layar. sngsayarng-
whckrartiu hkwelhhknhcemansmyhtiukiui
htiumyiu pyayarlimmnyhumintayarmueat.
htialnggeatrayarnghkynyarhinaarhpyng
akywnupsny mykhckinsayarkayarnng
akywnupnhng par sayar suutiueat lk-
swellhkyngghkanr dmarskmyiusiu ra-
yarkpareat. htiauhkar pnyttarnhn-
ganye bburarwmmwaylayarsayarsuuh-
pych htiumyiumh naysayaryudluu apa-
yarngtiutwng asrayrhisayarsuu aarnnisny
akywnupsesiular anarrplyk nyerhayarlu thp-
nmykhcimynghkyngsiu rayarklayarhisiueat.
htiuhknakywnupsny suukiukynyrhumyn-
great. suuklly sngsnyngnglaysmyh
kyarlaysmyh tiukiui luuapayarngtiuaarpya-
yar shkngbhurareat ksayskhanhpyhcrmnny

akyayarnng sngsnybhurarshknggeat aliuta-
yarkiu sihchayhkyngngharnng hpyayarnngmtta-
yarmuusayarsuukiurnyng nhuttayarhtwkkiu
kyarhchayhkyngngharnng ngartiubhiubhaym-
yareat bburarshkngsny sngkiu hknhtarta-
yarmueat. yhkulnysngsnyabhykyayarnng
siungleng naysny. htlayar. shkngbhurarkiu
phtnarpyulyk bttijankiuhkan snggeatapy-
hcmayarkiu saykyayarlayarhu siupareat.
htiunayarkmh akywnupsny yayurhnglmy-
iusiu pyn bimarntayng sutayarnghcnym-
hwngky shkngbhurark sngsnykiuihcar
yayurhnglmyiumh alyngamynhtwkswarla-
yar. ngareat akyayarnngkiu sngsnypyayar
ksayskhanhpyhckarkiu iluutiusny
mhkanbhellnaykylimnyhu mintayar
muulykrhisnykiu akywnupmynglayeat. aky-
wnupklly shkng kiutyayarkiu yuankynysa-
yar suutiukiui akywnuphtayarnghntell
lhayarnng htar trarhcrpmay riuksnyakya-
yarnngkiu suutiusikypareat. kiutyayareat
ksayskhanhpyhchayar stayhpnear aswaykiu
swnsayarahkar akywnupsny anar naylyk
kwpmkykhkyng amhukiui wnhkan kwpmkyka-
yar suutiueat awtkiuhcayarnngaypareathu
lyhayarksiulyhng shkngbhurark swarla-
yar. ngarsnytpar amyiustartiarhirarsiu
sngkiuwayllhchwar lwhtmnyhuakiywnupaar
mintayarmuusnyhu payarlu mywksyueat.
htiumyhtiungayayarnng payarlueat hckarkiu
narhtayarngpyelyhng htiusuutiusnyaa-
yarhch htiususayarsuukiui myaykyepyngh
sutsngpyrhnglayar. suusny ask mrhngsnglu
siukyeat. htiusuaayarrhchhkyng ki-
uyawtkiuhkywthkyng mayamhunkiu
miughkayarnngkngsiu phcliukhkyngkiu
pyuky hcnytwng payarlukiaubhykyayarnng
htiusuaayarrhchky snykiuhchcsuukyesny
siliu payarlukiui reltliukhtellsiu swngchay.
riuk hchckayarhchayhuhcernglayeat. sar-
raykiuinhngswellngkysayarahkar payarluk
rayarmliuhpyhcsayarsuukiui dhmmstatiung
mhcernghbelllyk sngtiusny riurksla-
yarhu narrpnaysayar tpmhuu aarsiueat.
tpmhuusnykyarlyhng hchcsuukyeat an-
siuswar abhysiuupymnykiu sttihtarpara-
yar. isuusny rayarmliuhpyhchparsnyhu
kyarlyhayarkeat. hchcsuukyesnylly pa-
yarluhtansiular sngsnyrayarmliumhnsayar
ngaraar pyayarlayarhchsiulyhng mhn-
parsnyhu payarlusiueat. hchcsuukyeklly
akywnupsnyngwayamyarkiu pay rayarmliu-
ueat ariparkariursnyhysiuulyhng payarluk
akywnupsny jartiiaarhpyng rparnsyhu
siueat. htiauhkarhchckayarmnypyusa-
yarsuutiusny payarlutanmhkykhkyng
swar suusnyrayarmliu hpyhcsnykiung
rayarmliuukiuhkyynhnyayarnngmisnykiung
hchcsuukyesilyhng kyayarkhkyngsiura-
yarklayeat. nkhpynaytwngabhyapyhckiu
yudluutiusny payarlu tngkysnykiu hch-
suukyesny amhn siliusayarkayarnng payarlu
hkyynnhayarnngsarsankiyukiui hkywt

yjpurayarhitakyetiunhng lwhtararri
apayarngtiukiu hcnwywayhchayhkyngng-
harhcnrgpyelyhng payarlu kiuhkayar
suutiurhayhtarlayeat.

23

payarusny lwhtararritiukiu hchay-
caykynyrhu nyeahckiuti akywnupsny
ynaytiungaayarnghurawtkiu pyuhkyn-
gamhumhar kiuyhchitnhluansny kiuy apy-
hctngkhkwnghngknglwtlyk pyuparsnyhu
pyayarsnyay yjpurayarhitmng aarnnik
suueatnhutkiu riuklayarhu anar rpnaysa-
yarsuutiuaar aminrheat. htiuahkarpayarluk
ahpyuusutsayarautri bhararshkngsny
sngkiuramiyuki auphciusayar mngkius-
ngsny akywnupkiu trarnhganye hcnrgkhkyngng-
har htiungnaylykpng suukiuriuklayarhu
mtrarshpyng hcnrgmnylayar husiueat.
anarrpnaysarsuutiukly sngsny bhu-
rarshkngat yjpurayarhitmngkiusellsayarhu
maylyhng payarlu nyeahckiuti suusny
yjpurayarhitmngpyhcsnykiuakynwupmsi.
sngatamiyuki auphciusayar mngkius-
ngsny mkellrellrhu kymhcar larsnyhusi-
ueat. htiuararritiutwng ahkyiutiusny
jddukellhpyhckysny ahkyiutiusny hpar-
rihellhpyhckysnykiu payarusimnyglyhng
nyeahckiuti akywnupsny hparrihellh-
pyhceat. hparrihellhceatsarlnyhyphceat.
saysayarsuutiusny htmyayarkmnyhu
myayarlghkyngakayarnghayarngh aky-
wnupsny hchckayarhcnrgkhkyngkiu
hkanreathu lwhtayarpayarmhar kywaykya-
rlayeat. htiuahkar hparrihelltiunhng
hpddekelltiusny ahkyng hkyngngn-
ghkuan ahcuawaysny kwelldpyarhkyngsiu
rayark layeat. kwelldpyarsnyakyayarnghkar
jddukelltiuk htmyayarkhkyngmrhi ka-
yarnghkngtmnrhi nanwinyarn mrhi-
huyukyeat. hparrihelltiuk nhchparhclu-
anrhisnyhu wnhkankyeat. aayarhcsanmyar
hparrihelltiubhk naysayar kymrsar-
tiusny htykpyngchwarngnghkuan isuu
abhyapyhckiumy ngartiumtway. nan-
winyarnysayarngh kayarnghkngtmnsayarngh
suukiupyayarlghng bhararshkngat aarnar-
tayarkiu msnkynghng siukeye. ahkyng-
ghkyng ngynghkuanhkyngmyarsayarahkar
htiussuutiusny payarluki swellingng api-
ungpiungsthyptmnykiu hchcsuukye hci-
urimsayarkayarngh hchcsuurellmyar sngky
payarlukiuararhitmngtiuahtellmh aniun-
gahtkyuu reltiukhtellsiu piusayarnghkyhu
aminrheat. nkhpynnaynyntwng shkngb-
hurarsny payarlu anar payarlaitayarmuulyk
payarlu mhciurimnhng. ngareat akya-
yarnghararkiu sngsny yayrurhngmyiu
sksayhkanpyesnyntuu rayarmmyiu
lnyhanrlay uemnyhu mintayarmuueat. mi-
ughngsayarahkar yudluutiusny snghpwell
ngartiusny payarlukiustmhetitungaayarngh

alyhngmhcar msayarkrhu kiuykiukyinsiu
dhitharnpyukyeat. htiussuunghpwell-
sayar suutiusny laykypmk rhikyeat.
htiussuutiusny yjpurayarhitakyetiunhng
luakyeakelltiu htansiuswar akynwup-
tiusny payarlu kiumstmhetitungaayarngh
alyhngmhcarmsayarkrhu kiuykiukyinsiu
dhitharnpyukyparpye. htiukyayarngh
nkhpynnay hchcsuukyesny payarluki kiuy-
tayartiustansiu piusayarnghchayhkyngnghar
suuki sar hchayhchckayarmnyahnpyu
lwhtararhimyarnghngatuu kiuytayartiussny
hchcsuukyeakiu lyhayarkkyparlayar.
payarusny kiuytayartiustansiu mra-
yarkmhckayartwng akynwuptiussny suuk-
iusthkyngnghar asngrhinngparpyehu lyha-
yarkkyeat. htiussiumlnar hkyayarnghaykys-
nyamhkiu payarluat tuusnykyarlyhng
relltiukhtellsiuwng payarlu aarkypya-
yarlaveat. payarusnytpmhuutyayarkkiu
hkayar ilungkiu hchcsuukyehtansiupipar.
lyhayarkhcarthcuantku rhisnyhussiyar
tpmhuusny lungkiu hchcsuukyehtansiu pi-
upyelyhng akynghkanrsayar payarusny aky-
wnupkiu hkayar kiuytayararhyayarkhcart
thcuantkukhrisayar ilungkiukiuyta-
yartansiu piuhchayhkyngnghar tayarnghp
parsnyhulyhayarkeat. hchcsuukyesny lung-
ngkiulkswell sitkwyrararpsiuswarpyelyhng
sngsnyabhy akayarngh ki ngaraarlyha-
yarkhkyngsnyhu maymynlayeat. lungkly
kiuytayarsny nkhpynnay payarluki
lwhtayarsiu piusayarnghchayhkyngnghar
yudluuti sny suukiasar hchayhchaymaymyn-
nyahnpyu kiuytayarkiu tayarnghlyha-
yarkmnyhu tiungpng nyhinywt kyparpye.
siurartwngsuutiueat aliusiumliukparnhng.
payarlu kiumstmhetitungaayarngh aly-
hngmhcarmsayarkrhu kiuykiukyinsiu
dhitharnpyusayar yudluulaykypmk llnar
payarlukiuhkyayarngh naykypareat.
yhekupng kiuytayarwnhkanmnyhckarkiu
htiussuutiusny siunglng asngrhinng-
parpyehulyhayarklayeat. hchcsuukyekly
sngsnyngaraar isiu kyarlyhayarksykiu
abhyssuaarmhmpyayarnghng htiulungk-
iumharhtar lwhtliukpyelyhng tpmhuunh-
chayarktiukiuhkayar ynayny suanhkyk-
teahkyin kellsrimyusiuswarhchayhkyngnghar
hchcsuurell nhchcar myghchcsuurellhku-
hckyp lhanikiungsuurellnhcartiuki
pyngsngky. payarluchchcarbhiu tirch-
sarnitiukiupngpayky. suuki hpayljm-
nghtansiukypm piukyhuaminrheat.
hchcsuukyesny raypayliuksayar hcarhuu
muukar klayardilusik myttayarmuusayar
myiunmngghpayljkiu maytarnghkyarlyk-
liukparsny. yudluutiusny abhyapyhchayarngh-
suunghng amhulupkysnykiu akywnupsil-

iusayarkyayarng suukiu yuulwhttayar-
 siu sayarngswarpyelyhng asaysthyng
 akynyhtarhkyngkiu hkanhtiuksayar apy-
 hckyayarng amhulupkysnymhutbell
 suutiutarnhng hepsiungsayar puhcsara-
 maykiu akayarnngpyusar amhulupkysnykiu
 akywnupsimynngpareat. yudluutiუსny mka-
 yarngsayaarakyanhng suukiulupkyanmnyhu
 akywnuripmilyhng suukiu kiuytayarhtansiu
 hkykhkyngchaylwht amhulupsayarsuu-
 tiuki rhaytayar lyhayarkhtarhchayhky-
 ngghar hcerngpareat. kiuytayar kyn-
 mar parhcaysayarhu raypayliukstny.
 hchcsuukyemharhtarsnyatiung hchcsu-
 urelltiუსny payarluki yuu nynyahkar
 antiptrimyiusiu piuliukpyemh nkhpyn-
 naymyngchcsuurelltiuki payarlunhngtkw
 swarhchayhkyngghar lwhtliuk mimitiუსny
 reltiuksiu pyntyat. myngchcsuurelltiუსny
 kellsrimyiusiurayarklyhng hchcsuukyeat
 hcarkiumyiuwmnglksiuappay payarluki-
 ulny rhaytayar swnghtarkyeat. myiuwm-
 mngsny hcarkiuubhtpyemh abhmyiunhng
 siungsnyhu may kilikipynsarhpyhcsnykiu
 kyarsilyhng sngkiuamhulupsayarsuutiუსny
 rayarklarsayarhkar ngarnarhtayarnmnyhu
 siu payarlusny hayrudmnggeatimtayar
 ahkyuphkanlyknayhchayhu hcernglayeat.

24

htiunayark ngarrklwnsayaarahkar yjpura-
 yarithmng aarnnisny tayrtuluamnyrhisayar
 rhaynaymhch luuakyeakeltiunhngtkw
 kellsrimyiusiu swarkyshpyng pa-
 yarluelatkyayarnngkiu myiuwmnghtan
 lyhayarkhtarkeyat. payarlukiuhkayarpymh
 tayrtulusny apyhctngsayar hcarkiuily-
 hayarksiusnymhar myttayarmuu sayarh-
 payljmng akywnuptiუსny bhuntayarkiu
 hkiulhuan alwnngyimskhcwar nayrshpyng
 kiuytayar kynyru pyuhcutayarmuuhkyng
 kyayjuutayarkiu iluummyusny hkanrpar
 snyhpyhc arprptiu akywnuptiუსny ahc-
 nympt kyayjuutayarkiu alwnsittsayar
 hcitnhnghkanrpareat. akywnupsny kiuyta-
 yarkiukeyarmyngchwar nhayarngrhkhkyng
 apyhcnhnglwthkyngnghar akyneaarhpyng
 lyhayarksiyarchckarkiu hpyynynghsa-
 yarhcittayarnhng narhtayarnngtayarmuum-
 nyakkyayarng asnartayarkhanpareat. nar-
 jrbkhbarsarwngsuutiutwng akyelup arprptiu
 yudluuapayarnngtiuki htchayhkyngnghar
 nhusayarsayar iluusiuki akywnuptiუსny
 twaykyparpye. suusny bimarntayarkiu
 rhuthkyhkyngngharpyuparpye. aky-
 wnuptiუსny suukiubhmse akywnuptiu
 trar atiunghcerngkyngnghar aliurhikys-
 nytwng hchcsuukyelusisny hchcsuurellm-
 yarnhnglar akywnuptiu lkmnhutpyelyhng
 amhulupsayarsuutiuki kiuytayarhtansiu
 swarhcamnyakyayarng hcerngpareat.
 isuukiu kiuytayartiung hchctayarmuuly-

hng akywnuptiupyhctngsayaarakyayarng
 ararmyarkiu sayhkyarhchwar sinungta-
 yarmuumnyhu lyhayarkhtareat. yudluu-
 tiuklly ihckarmhnparsnyhu wnhkankyeat.
 myiuwmngsny amhtpay payarlusny
 lyhayarkrsayar ahkwngkiurlyhng ki-
 uytyayarsny iluummyuki tarrhnyhcwa-
 rauphciutayarmuusnykiu akywnup si
 sayarsayarhcitnhngkiuyapyhchpyayar
 hcarkiu lyhayarkwanpareat. akywnup-
 sny kiukwyhkyngghar yayrwhngmyiu
 siu tkswar yhku tsynhherksarrhisnykiu
 kiuytayarsiniungtayarmueat. bimarnta-
 yar thcuantayarksayarsuunhng akywnup
 swaynwayngnyghkuansnykiu suutiunt-
 waykypar. trarhcrptiung myiutelling lum-
 yarkiu mngyimmsk hcayhkyngnghar aky-
 wnupnhusayarsnykiu suutiuntwaykypar.
 yhkutwngakywnupkiu apyhctngsayaarmhu
 sksypmyning kypar. siusayarlny dihtiyu-
 uhuu suutiuhkayartt sayar bharsaratiun-
 gakywnupsny mihcnbyhsk kiukwysayar
 bhurarshkngkiu kiukwysnyhu rhaytayar
 akywnupwnhkanpareat. pnyttikym anargtti
 kymtiu hcernggrayhtarsnyhtiuki aky-
 wnupyuuanpareat. hpyayarnngmtsaysuu
 mhpyayarnngmtsayar suuri smyhtiusny
 sayhkyngmh htmyayarkkylimnyhuu
 suukiumyayarlngsnynytu akywnuplly
 bhurar shkngkiu amhepyu myayarlng-
 pareat. htiukyayarng bhurarshkngki-
 upyhcmharpye luutiuki pyhcmharpyehu
 kiuyhctnhluansnykiuy apyhctngghkwng
 nhng ahcnkynglwtmnyakyayarng aky-
 wnupsny kyiuhcaraarhtutpareat. nhcpc-
 yarngmyarhchwarlwnsayaarahkar amyiasar
 hkyngtiuaar hcwnkyellpaykmhkyngamhu
 bhurarshkngaar puujayarskksarpyuhkyng-
 gamhunhng akywnuprayarklarsny twng
 bimarntayar luuahcuawaymrhi runrnght
 myhmppyubhell hcnkyhkyngkiupyu-
 lykrhisnykiu aarhi pynyklarsayaryudluu
 ahkyiutiսsny twaykypareat. htiusu-
 tiսsny akywnupapyhctngghcarrhilyhng
 ahtantayar siukiuytiunglarpyhctngap-
 areat. siumhutakywnupsny lwhtararhtiu
 rhaymhar rhisayaarahkar saysayarsuutiսsny
 htmyayarkhkyng akyayarnghng akywnup-
 sny sngtiurhay ynayhchckyayar hcerngkyng-
 nkiu hkanreathukwaykyayarsayar hckarsan
 thkwn kiuhartlyhng akywnup abhyapychkiu
 twaykysny kiu ykurhisayar isuutiսsny
 pyayarkparhchayhu payarl lyhayarkeat.
 hpayljmngkiu hchcsuukyelusi rayarklara-
 yarhkar sngtiuambukiu ngarhchcuemnyhu
 htiubharsarkiusar narlnysayarsuuhpyhcyk
 mhcerung bhell suutiuki lwhtliukeat. pa-
 yarluki akynymhtarbellhchayarnngnayhch.
 suueataswaymyiutiսsny suuhtansular lup-
 kyway kyhchayhu tpmhuukiumharhtareat.
 htiunayarkmyarmkyar hpayljmngsny yud
 amyiuhyhcsayar mimiuhkngpwndyusi-
 laynhng tkwlarpye lyhng payarlukiuhkayar

hkrhctayarkiu yuankynyhkyngnhgy-
hny sayar hckarkiu narhtayarnglayeat.
payarlusny hpyayarngmt hkyngtrarnhng
karmgunhkyuptnyhkyng trarkiu ng na-
yarkhpyhctansayar hchckyayarchernghkyng-
kiung hayarpyayarlyhng hpayljmngsny
kyayarklnhkyngsiurayark yhkuswaru-
elayar. nayarkmhasngsngsayaarahkar
ngarhkayaruemnyhu siueat. payarlusny
mimilwtraayarnng waypaymnyhu htium-
ngsnyhtngmhtlyk mkyarmkypayararlukiu
hkayar suunhnhgckarpyayarlayeat. nhhc-
nhhchcaysayaarahkar payarkihpayttusny
hpayljmngsgeatararkiu rshpyng hpayljmngsny
yud luituaar kyayjuupyuliusayarhcitnhng
payarlukiu akynyhtarrhchcayeat.

25

hpayttumngsny htiiupynysiurayark
suanrkrhi sayarahkar kellsrimyi-
umh yayrurhngmyiusiu tkswareat.
htiuhkaryjpurayarhitmngmhcc yudluu
akeyakelltiusny payarlukiu sthkyngnghar
lmnar hkyayarnng naymnyhuakyanrhis-
nyhng payarlueatakyayarnngkiu kyarlyha-
yarktayarnngpn suukiu yayrurhngmyiusiu
hcaylwhttayarmuomnykyayarnng asnarta-
yarkhankyeat. payttumngklny payarlusny
kellsrimyiu ahkyuphkanlyknayreat. htiumy-
iusiumyarmkyar ngarkiyutiung swarmny.
sngtiusny ttniungsayarsuutiisny ngarnhng
atuuliuk htiusuapychrhilyhng apyhct-
ngkyhcayhu pyayarsueat. htiiunayark
syrlayarknaypyemh kellsrimyiusiu swar
nhkypnnaytrarpplngpayarmhar htiunglyk
payarlukihkayarkhayahu aminrheiat. pa-
yarluayarksayaarahkar yayrurhngmyiumh
larsayar yudlutiisnywnranlyk sksamyyni-
ungbhell layhcwarsayarapyhcmartyiukiu
payarlupayartngkyeat. payarluklny
akywnupsnyyudtrarkiu mpyhcmharpar.
bimarntayarkiumpyhcmharpar. kellsarb-
hurngkiu mpyhcmharparhuu apyhch-
pyayarrhckarkiuypyayarlayeat. siusayarlly
hpayttumngk sngsny yayrurhngmyiu-
siuswar ngarrhaymhariamhucernghkyng-
giu hkanmnylayarhu yudlutiukiu kyayju-
upyuliusayar hcitrhilyk payarluaarmyaeat.
payarluklny kellsarbhurngeat trarpplng
rhaymhar akywnuprppareat. htiiupll-
ngrhaymhar akywnup amhukihucerngap-
pareat. kiuytaryarsny amhsnitayarmuu
snyatiung akywnupsnyyudlutiukiu aly-
hngmpyhch mharpar. akywnuppyhcmhar
sayhtiiksayar apyhckiu pyumismnyhnl-
hng saybhaykiuakywnupmrhayarnngpar.
htiusuutiutngsayaarapyhc thcuant hkuymh
mmhnlhng suuti lksiu akywnupkiuab-
hysuumyhmhcnmappar. kellsarb-
hurngeat ayuutayarkihkanparmnyhu
lyhayarksueat. htiiuhkarhpayttumngsny
tiungpngbhktiunhng tiungpngpyelyhng

sngsnykellsarbhurngeat ayuutayarkiu
hkanparmnyhusiuslayar. kellsarbhurngh-
tantayarsiu swarmnyhusiueat. htii-
nayarkmyarmkyar agyippmngkyesny
mimi hknpgwnbayrnitnhngtkw hpayt-
tumngkiunhutskhkyngnghar kellsrimy-
iusiu rayarklareat. angtnkarlnaypyemh
hpayttumngsny payarlueatakyayarnngkiu
mngkyearkyarpyayarsnymhar hpaylj
mngsnyakynyhtarrhchcaysayar luutya-
yarkrheiat. yayrurhngmyiu akywnuprhis-
ayaarahkar yj purayarhitakyetiunhng yu-
damyiuakyeakelltiusny htiusuueataky-
ayarnngkiu kyarlyhayark apyhcalyayark
hcerngparhu tayarnngpnkylyhng kywnup-
klny apyhctngghkyngkiu hkansayarsuu sny
apyhctngsayar suutiunhngmykmhayark-
tway mimitngsayaarapyhckiuhpaysay
ahkwngmrhimhe abhy suukiumyhasy hka-
hcayhkyngnghar mhcnwmaprhu rayarm
htuanhcan rhikyayarnngkiu pyayarsueat.
htiusuutiisnyimiyiusiu rayarklarsayaarahkar
kywnupsny msiumnglnghbellnhkypnnay
trarpplng payarmhar htiung htiusuukihka-
yarkhchayeat. suukiu amhulupsayar suutiisny
larklyhng kywnupahttk htnghmtsayar
apyhcthcuant hkuukiumyht mngbhellyk
mimibharsarnhngng yayrhuamnyrhisayar
sappyesayar suutyayarknhngng yhnysayar
puhcsaramaykiu akyayarnngpyu apyhct-
ngkyeat. htiiuyayrhussy askrhnglykrhisnyhu
payarlusiutteat. htiiupuhcsaramaykiu
kywnupsny mkywmsayar kyayarnng pa-
yarluaarlny sngsnyyayrurhngmyiusiu
swar iamhucernghkyngkiu hkanmny-
layarhumaylyhng payarlusnybhunkyetar-
yarmuasayar bhurngeat ayuutayarkiu
hkanliu mimikiuhkyuphtarhchayhkyngnghar
tayarnngpnsayarkyayarnng suukiekellsarb-
hurnghantayar siumhcaylwhtmhietungaa-
yarnng hkyuphtarhchayhkyngnghar kywnup
hcerngsnyhu hpayttumngsny pyayars-
ueat. agyippmngklny htiusuueathckarkiu
kywnupsny kiuytiungnarhtayarnghkyngb-
hwyhpyhcsnyhu siulyhng hpayttumngk
nthpynay suueathckarkiuarnarhtayarn-
parlayarhu siueat. nhkypnnay agyippm-
ngnhngbayrnitiisny myarhcwarsayar
gunasraykiu sayarnnglyk hchcsuukyetiuhmh
htiumyuihtnggharsayar suumyartunhngtkw
aimtayarusiu wngkylyhng hpayttum-
ngsnypayarl kiusayarnghkellhchayeat.
hpayttumngklny agyippmngkyemhch
ykhurhisayarsuu apayarngtiu isuk-
iukynykyparlayar. yayrurhngmyiung
imiyung yudluumyapayarnng tiusny
isuueatakyayarnngkiu kywnupaar lyha-
yark suusnyhknmyhaskmrhnghtiuiparhu
hckyeat. suusnysayhtiiksayar apy-
hcmppyukyayarnngkiu kywnupsimngng
suusnybhunkyetayarmuasayar bhurngeat
ayuatayarkihkanparmnyhusiung suuk-
iahtantayarsiu hcaylwht hcayhkyngn-
g

har kywnuphcerngat. sueatakyayarnγκiу rayhtar rhngbhurnghtantayarsiu payliukhcrarbhii sayhkyarsayarakyayarnг thcuanthkumyь kywnupmрhi. htiukya-yarnг sngtiusny suukiu hchckyyarpyemh kywnupraypayliukhcrar akyayarnг rhih-cayhkyngnghar sngtiurhayng agyipmngkye ahtuushpyng kiuytayarrhayng suukiukywnuphtutpyeat. akyayarnгmuukar akynyhkansayarsuukiu apyhcm mpybhell hcaylwhtsayar mlyayarmsngphychmny htngparsny husiueat.

26

htiuahkaragyippmngk sngsnykiуabhiu aliunghar pyayarsayar ahkwngрhisnyhu payarluarsiuylhng payarusny lkkisn apyhchpyayrarhckarkiu isiupya-yareat. agyipmngkye yudluutiusny akywnupkiuamhulupsmyhsayararmhar rhaytayarapyhchpyayhcrarhckarkiu ynay pyayarrmny akyayarnгkiung htiiumyhmkiuytayarsny yudhtuantm puhcsaramaym-yarkiulaykyktayarmuu kyayarnгkiung akywnuphtayark kiუმngglarрhi snyhu kiuyk-iuhtngmhtpareat. htiukyayarnгsnyhksansa-yar hcittayarnhng akywnuphckarkiu narhtayarnгtayarmuuny akyayarnг as-nartayarhkanpareat. yayrurhngmyiutwng kiuyamyiusarhkyngtiueat ahtell akywnup-nayshpyng ngysayaraskarwymh hc akywnu-peatanay atiungapyuamuumyarkiu yudluu apayarnгtiusnysikypareat. akywnup-sny yudbharsar alwnkypthyhцwarsayar nnyupdaysiuhkan hparrihellhpyhcsnykiu htiusuutiusny sksayhkanhkyngnghar ali-urhilyhng rhayuehцwarpng sikypareat. bhurarshkngsny bhiubhaymyartiuaar pay-tayarmuusayar gtiayarkiuhayark myayarl-nghyng trarakayarnгkyayarnг akywnup-sny yhkutwng hchckyyarhцernghkyngkiu hkanрpareat. yudluutsynhhcmyiutiusny naynynmpyt kyiuhcar bhurarwtpyushpyng htiungtiayaratiunghkanr mnyhu mya-yarlghkyngnrhikyeat. aiuagyippmngkye htiiumyayarlghkyngtrarkiu akyayarnгpyu yudluutiu sny akywnupkiu amhulupky-pareat. saylwnsayarsuutiukiu bhurarshkng htmyayark hcaytayarmuumnyhuusayar ayuukiumyuuaphu sngtiusny abhykyayarnг htngkyparsny. narjrkmyusar yayrhueat narmtayarnhng snkngsayar amhum-yarkiu pyukayarngeathu akywnupsny hcithtnglyk yayrurhngmyiу htiuamhukiu pyumpipareat. yjpurayarhitakyetiuhtan ahkwngрpyelyhng snrhngsuu amartiukiу htayarnгhtellmhar lhayarnгhtarpareat. suutiusny asaysthyngkiu hkanrsa-yarahkar akywnupsny wnhkanpareat. htiusuutiusny bhurarshkngkiu nhuthpyng pyhcmharhцayhkyngnghar akywnupsny ani-ungahtkpyu hkpsimsayartarhcrptiu kyimh-

pnmyarhцwar dnpaypareat. pynghcwarsa-yar amykdayarsnhng yhcmuushpyng tkywntnngngantlungaayarnгsuutiukiу nyhnysellniuphckpareat. htiusiupyu yjpu-rayarhitakyetiupaysayar ahkwngararnhng akywnupsny dmarstkmyiuу swarhcnу twng nayeatarayarnгhtkmsayar alngsny akywnupmhhc akywnupnhngatuu swarsa-yarsuumyar ptlny kayarnгknghtellk htwnta-yarksnykiу mwntnyhkyintwng lmhtellmhar akywnupmngnrparsny. arhngmngkye. akywnupnhng htiusuupayarnгtiusny myaypayarmhar lell naykyhcnу rhayarlu rhayarlu ngarkiuabhykyayarnг nyhnysell-sny. dutghywnkiу hkyaynhngkyayarlyhng hkkhlsnyhu haybyellbharsaarahpyng pyayarsayar hckarsankiu akywnupkyarlyhng shkngkiuytayarsny abhysunnyhu akywnup maylyhayarksayar ngarkar sngnyhnysellsayar narjrkmyusar yayrhuu-pyhцstny. siusayarlny htmттnaylar. ngarsnyyudamyusar tparamyusartiу kmh sngkiukylwht sngsny yhkumyngrsayarakya-yarnгарartiunhng nayarkmh ngarsnysngaar htngрharlntansayar akyayarnгарartiuhmar amhusayarnгrwksayarsuu sksayhksa-yarsuuarar sngkiuhknhtarhцayhkyngnghar ngarsnysngaar htngрhareat. tparamyusar-tiusny mhayarnгmiukmh alngsiu kuumya-yark hcartneataarnarhtellmh bhurarshkng ahtantayarsiu pyayarnгlellsayaraarhpyng apyhclwhtthyng kyayjuukiu hkanrmnyakyayarnгnhng ngarkiu yuankynysayar aarhpyng snrhnhgkyngsiu rayarksayarsuu-tiunhng sksan amwayhkanrmnyakyayarnг suutiueat mykhchikuihpwngnhyay hkyngng-harsuutiusesiu sngkiu ngarhцaylwhtmnyhu mintayar muueat. aiuagyippmngkye ka-yarnгkngkphychsayar htiubyardittayarkiu akywnupsny narmhtayarnгbhell mnayрpar. luutiusny nayarnгtrrmny. nayarnгtrhkyng nhnghtiuksnayar akyngkiu kyngmrny. bhurarshkng ahtantayarsiu pyayarn-glellrmnyhuu dmarstkmyiu rhayuehцwar hayarpayarpyelyhng yayrurhngmym-iuhhc yudpnyayarpnpnaysayarsuutiuaarnг tparamyusar tiuaarnг hayarpayarpareat. htiukyayarnгmyarkyayarnг yudluu-tiusny bimarntayar akywnupkiubhmse kwpmkyhkyngnghar aarhtutykpareat. siuartwngbhurarshkng mhctayarmuusayar kyayjuutayarkiu akywnuphkanr yhkutiun-gaayarnгrhinayрpareat. hkrhctayarsny asaysthyngkiuhkanrmnyhuung sayhkyngmh auesuan htmyayark yudamyusar tparamyusartiuaar alngkiupaymnyhuung mayarrhaymhhsayar prayarhpkmyartiу hayarpayarsayarhckarhtk akywnupsny mlwnbhell luuakyeangytiuaar sksayhkan nayparsnyhu lyhayarklayeat. htiusiupa-yarusny apyhchpyayrarhckarkiu lyhayark-sayarahkar hpayttumngk payarlu sngsny suuruuphyhceat. sippanattmyarkiusng

suuruuahpyhcsiu rayarkhkellpyehukyesayar
 asannhngsiueat. payarluklñy mytta-
 armuusayarhpayttmng akywnpnsny
 suuruumhutpar. smmartrarnhngng ka-
 yarngsayarhcitnhngng yhnysayar hckarkiu
 pyayarpateat. iararmyarkiuagyippm-
 ngkye sitayarmuueat. htiumnghay-
 tayar akywnupatnyalng lyhayarkwan
 pareat. iamuuarar thcuant hckukiumy
 mngkyemsibhell naytayar mmuuhua-
 wnphtngpareat. akyayarmmuukar
 iamhusny sitkwyrararp pyusayaramhu
 mhutpar. aiuagyippmngkye kiuytayarsny
 anarngtikymhcarkiu yuantayarmuuslayar.
 yuantayarmuusnykiu akywnupsiparsnyhu
 lyhayarkeat. agyippmngklny sngsnyh-
 pyaryayarnng swaysayarngsayaraarhpyng
 ngarsnyhkrhcyarhnpyhclhpyehu payarluaar
 pyarysiulhyng payarluk kiuytayarmhch
 ynaytwng akywnupeat hckarkiu kyarsa-
 yarsuupayarngtiusny isankyiukihtar
 akywnupkellsiusayarsuuhpyhclusny sarmk
 luanluanhpyhchcayhkyngnghar bhu-
 rarshkngkiu akywnup sutayarngparsnyhu
 lyhayarklayeat. htiauhkarmngkyenhg-
 bayrnitsny ht myiuwn mngmhcsayar
 apayarnghabayarmyartiunhngtkw ahk-
 yarsiuswarpyelyhng isuusny asaysthkyng
 akynyhtarhkyngkhanhtiuksayaramhukiu
 mpyuhu ahkyngghkyngpyarsyarkyeat.
 agyipp mngklny isuusnykellsayar bhurng
 eat ayuutayarkiu hkanparmnyhu msiumily-
 hng lwhtsngsnyhu hpayttumngaarsieat.

27

htiauhkarngartiusny itlipynysiusngb-
 hayarnhng kuurmnyakyayarnngkiu
 hcerngpyemh yuliamnyrhisayar augut-
 tuptnhngsiungsayar tpmhuu payarlumhch
 akynyhkanसारहkyarsuutiuki ap-
 kyeat. aardy mutti sngbhayarkiu hce aar-
 rhipynynarsiu rhayarkswarmnyakyannhng
 lwhngkyeat. aarritthku amnyrhisayar
 markaydarnipynsk sarlayarnit myiarsny
 ngartiunhngpareat. nkhpynnaytwng
 jidunmykiungkypelyhng payarlusny mimi-
 aswayhknngpwnthiutansiuswar suutiueat
 lupykwaypyuhckngkiu hkanrmnyakya-
 yarnng yulisny kyayjuupyuh ahkwngpaylayeat.
 htiumyiumhhtwk laymsngsaryarkyayarnng
 kuprukywnmyayarkbhknarsiarhayark-
 swarshpyng kilikipny phulipynynhng hcp-
 sayarpnglykiukuu lukiupyny murmyiusiu
 rayarkkyeat. htiumyiu itlipynysiu kuusayar
 aarlayjndy sngbhayarkiu tpmhuusnytway
 htiusngbhayarhtellsiu ngartiukiun swngtar-
 layeat. nhaynhaysarswar nayrkarklyarsa-
 yarahkar pngpnhcwar kyuihcar knidmy-
 iunhngntnytnyarkpyemh laymsngsa-
 rkyayarnng kraytaykywn arhaybhk sarl-
 munmyiu anarsiu pngpnhcwar rhayark swar
 larsellmyiunhngane karlulimngamnyrhisa-

yar arpsiu rayarkkyeat. karlkyarsnyrhisayar
 kyehcwasayaruspusnaylwn pnglymkuus-
 ngsayarlutuahkyinhpyhcsny kiu payarlusny
 htayark ahkyngluutiuh yhkumharpnglyku-
 ulyhng sngbhayar nhngkunmyartiisny
 suanrhuansnyarmk ngartiuh ask pykcher-
 arsayar bhayantaryayarkmnykiu ngarht-
 ngmyngsnyhu stipayeat. siusayarlny
 tpmhuusny payarluchckarkiu narmhtayarngh-
 bell tkmkiungchckarnhngsngbhayarsukeye
 hckarkiuarhtayarngeat. htiumyiu sip sa-
 yarnngkarlptluan mnaysng sayarkyayarnng
 thpnlwhtpyn hpinitmyiusipsiumheniung
 lyhng htiusip sayarnngkarlkiu lwnhchaysa-
 yarsar kayarngmnyhu luammyartiisny
 siukyeat. hpinit sipkarkraytaykywn rhi-
 eat. anayarkmyayarksiu ng anayarktiayarngsiung
 myknharpyeat. htayarnglaysnyhpyynyh-
 nghcwarlarsayarahkar yhkumheniungsnyhu
 hcithtngnhnglwhng kraytay kywnnarsiu
 rhayarkswarkyeat. karlmkyarmmny-
 gmhe urukludun amnyrhisayar layppny
 muntiungsnyngbhayarkiu tiuk thuntnysa-
 yarnngswarshpyng sngbhayarsny htulayk-
 iumhkan liungsayarkyayarnng ngartiisny
 aarlyayar naytiukrarsi parlwnngkyeat. kla-
 yardkywnnarmhar pyayhcnytwnng smmkiu
 mpykhcayhkyngnghar pngpnhcwar ky-
 iuhcar sngbhayarpayarsiu tngpyelyhng
 sngbhayarkiu hkiungkhanhchayhkyngnghar
 kyiu hngphtchnykyeat. sayarngparyarmhar
 tngmnykiulny hciurimsayarkyayarnng
 rwkkiusimshpyng laytiukrarsiuparl-
 wngkyeat. lhiunghtaarkeyesayarkyayarnng
 alwntunlhup nkhpynnay wnkiuthtphck-
 yeat. suanrkmyayarksayarnay sngb-
 hayartnsarmyarkiu kiuyklknghkiuyyuu
 phcliukeyeat. nay l kyyknkhktikiu tar-
 rhnyhcar mmyngri miughskmuntiung
 aarkyesayshpyng kytnng hkyngsiu ra-
 yarkmnyhu myayarchcar ahkwngalyhngm-
 rhi. ahckarkiu hcarbellkiyarmyngchwar
 naykypyemh payarlusny htiusuutiueat alyht
 ahkyngluutiuh ngarhckarkiu narhtayarnng
 kraytaykywnmh mlwhngbhellnaylyhng
 ipykhcesuarnhuanhkyngnghng ngklwtkyeat.
 yhkutwnng hcitsksarhkyng rhikyayarn. aky-
 yarnngmuukar sngbhayarsuanhkyngmh-
 tarsngtiutwnng abhysuumyuh askmsuanr
 abhykyayarnngnyhuumuukar ngarkiupung-
 tayar muu ngarkiukwysayar bhurashkngat
 kayarnngkng tmnsny ynaynyntwnng ngara-
 narmhar payarlaryk payarlus sngsny
 mhciurimhng. kellsarbhurng rhaysiu
 rayarkrmny. sngnhngatuu pnglykuusa-
 yar suuapayarnngtiukiun bhurashkngsny
 sngaarpaytayarnng muupyehu siueat. htikyua-
 yarnghakkyngluutiuh sksayhkyng rhikyayarn.
 ngaraar mintayarmuusnyatiunghpyhclim-
 nyhu ngarsnybhurarshkngkiu amhepyu
 yuandhkyngthieat. siusayarlnythcuant-
 thkusayarkywnpayarmhar sngbhayartng
 pykrmyhupayarlusiueat. tsylayrkmya-

yarksayarnay nynyrayark sayarahkar
ngartiusny aardyipnglytwng arp laymykn-
harsiu luularswarkychny snhkayarnghkyin
thcuanthkusayar kmanesiu rayarklusnyhu
sngbhayar sartiussy htnghmhtshpyng rayki-
uhcmlyhng alannhcsyrhisnykiu twaykyeat.
htiumhghciuhcnylwnpynlyhng thpnrayk-
iuhcm tsyngarlanrhisnykiu twaykyeat.
kyayarkkiu tiukmimnyhciurimsayarkya-
yarnng sngbhayarpellmh kyayarksuulaylkkiu
hky miughlgnpar hcayhu sutaaryngkyeat.
sngbhayarsartiussy sngbhayarkiu hcwn-
swarmny hu akyanrhisnynhngsngbha-
yariesiuswar kyayarksuu hkyhnpnyulyk
smmnkilyuhayarchnytwng payarluk
isuutiusny sngbhayarpayar mnaylyhng
sngtiussy hkymarmniungkyhu tpmhuumh
hc hchcsuurelltiuaar siueat. htiuahkar
hchcsuurelltiussy smmnkyiuki hkuhtpyt
hkyliukkyeat. miughlglusayarahkar
ahcarkiu hcarhcayhkyngnghar payarlusny
luuapayarngtiukiutiuktnlyk sngtiu sny
tsylayrkptluan myayarnng ynay tiungaa-
yarnghcarmhcarbell ngtmwtyknaykyeat.
htiukyayarnghcarhcarkylayar. hcarlyh-
nghkyarm rhkyngakyayarnng hpyhclimyny.
sngtiusanhkynytpngmyh mpykhcherhusi-
upelyhng payarlusny munkiuyuu htiusu-
umyarrhay bhurarshkngat kyayjuutayarkiu
hkyemwmpye mh munkiuhpell hcar-
layeat. htiusuapayarngtiussylny hcitsksar
hkyngnghi ahcarkiu hcarkyeat. htiusngbha-
yarparsayar suumyartiussy aray atwkaar-
pyng nhchcarhkhunhkyiphkyayarkiyayark
rhistny. whcwarhcarpyemh snhpcarki-
upnglyhtellsiu phchky sngbhayarkiu pa-
yarchaykyeat. miughlgsayarahkar htiuar-
piu msisayar lny htayarnghkwaythkusngb-
hayarsiprhisnykiu myngsayarkyayarnng
sngbhayarkiu ahtellsiu swngniunglyhng
swngmnyhu akyanrhikyeat. kyayarksu-
tiuki lwht pnglyhtellsiu hkyliukpyemh
tkmtiuki siungsayarkyiumyarkiu hpyny
rwkkiulayhpynhpwnglyk kmnarsiu tiuk-
swarkyeat. raysiungrarsiurayarklyhng
sngbhayarkiu sayarngpayarmhar tngchay
uemhupbellnayshpyng pellkiulhiungtan-
piu riuksayarkyayarnng kyueat. htiuahkar
akynyhkansayarsuutiusny kunsiu kuu
pyamnykiu hciurimsayarkyayarnng hchcsu-
urelltiussy stmnyhuakyanrhikyeat. tpmhu-
usny payarluki hkymarsahcayhkyngnghar
aliu rhishpyng hchcsuurelltiueat akyan-
ki-umyhtcar kuuniungsayar suutiusny arngs-
g kunsiu swarhcayhkyngngharnng kywngsa-
yarsuutiusny pynyparmhch sngbhayar
tnsarmyarkiu hchcayhkyngngharnng
hcarnglayeat. htiusiu luuapayarngtiussy
bhaynhglwt kunpayarsiu rayarkkyeat.

kunpayarsiu rayarksayarahkar htiukywnkar
maylitaykywnhpyhcsnykiu sikyeat. mi-
ughrwar hkmsayarkyayarngluuriungtiussy
memwaypyelyhng ngartiuapayarngkiu
lkhan ahtuushpyng kyayjuupyukyeat.
payarlusny htnghiuhcusim mepayarmhar
htnyhcnwtwng mywaysiussy memwayhtel-
lkhtwk payarlueat lkkiu twylyknayeat.
htiuluuriungtiussymnglyhng iluukar luu
askkiu tsayarsuu amhnhpyhceat. pnglyb-
haymh lwtsayarlny askrhngchayhky-
ngghar trarsny ahkwngmpayhu ahkyn-
ghkyngsiukyeat. payarlusny mywaykiu
mehtellsiu hcarhky abhy bhaymyhmsng.
suusnykiu luu narayarnngmy thkhkkyng
twnglellsaymnyhu htiusuutiusny kyarmyn-
ghcwar nganlmg sayarlny suumkayarngsayar
apyht hcuanthkukiumy h mmynglyhng
sbhayarpayarnglell isuukart bhurar
hpyhcsnyhu siukyeat. htiuarpnghm-
nemwaypubli amnyrhisayar kywnsuukyeat
nayrarrhieat. htiusuukyesny ngartiu-
kiulkhan suanrkptluan kayarngmhncwar
lupkywaypyuhculayeat. publiumgeat abh-
snyhpyarnarnhng wmkyswayswnnarhceall
tuanluannaysnykiu payarlunng suta-
yarnng pyemh suuapayar lktng anarkiu
ngymhceateat. isiupusayarkyayarnng
htiukywn anarayargarhceallsayar ahk-
yarsuurhismyhtiusny lar hkymarsahkyngkiu
rkyeat. htiusuutiusny myarhcearsayar lk-
sayarnngtiuki pay ngartiusny lwhngpynsa-
yarahkar rikkharmyarkiu lny sngbhayarpa-
yarsiu tngkyeat. suanllwnlyhng ntsarany-
whartieat ruptu parsayar htiukywn
sayarnngkarlptluannayh kellbhhuusayar aar-
layjndyisngbhayarkiu ngartiusny hcepy-
n surkutmyisiusiuklyhng suanrknaykyeat.
htiiumyumlhwhngpyn wiukswarshpyng
raygunmyiu siurayark trknaypyemh
tayarnglaylarsayar kyayarnng nhchck-
twngpayartiyarali myisiurayarkkyeat.
htiiumy nyeahckiaahkiutiukiutway
hkunhckr naykparhu suutiusnytayarn-
pnsny atiungnaypyemh rayarmmyisiu
hkreswarkyeat. rayarmmyiuarneeahckiu-
tiussy ngartiuarkyayarnngkiu kyarslyhng
hkreuekiupyuansayarnghar ahkiuti-
tiussy appijhaytiungaayarnng ahkiuti-
tiussy suanhcrtptungaayarnnglarkyeat.
payarlusny htiusuutiusny mynglyhng bhu-
rarshkngat kyayjuutayarkiu hkyemwm
hcitsksarhkyngsiu rayarklayeat. rayarm-
myisiurayarkkysayarahkar tpmhuusny
akynyhkansayarsuutiu kiuyranta-
yarmhuu aplaysayar payarlusnymimikiu
hcayarngsayarhchcsuurelltiayarknhng
atuumimialiyayarknayrsayar ahkwngk-
iueat. suanrklnwsayarahkar payarlusny
yudluu akyeakelltiuki hkyarhcuway-
hcapyelyhng nyeahckitiuti akywnup-

snyyudluumyiuikiu mpyhcmhar mihcnybhsck
kyngsayarht uant mkiu mpysayarsuuh-
pyhclypng yayrhurhngmyiusartiuisny
akywnupkiu akynyhtar rayarmluutiu
lksiu apliukkyeat. rayarmluutiusny aky-
wnupkiuhchekyayarpyemh sayhtiuksayar
apyhcthcuant hkukiumyh mtwayshpyng
lwht hkyngngharaliurhikyeat. htialuiuki-
uyudluutiusny setarsayarahkar kellsarb-
hurngat ayuutayarhkanparmyhuakywnup
siureat. htiusiusiusayar amyiusarhky-
gtiukiui apyhctngchrar thcuant hkurhisa-
yarkyayarngsiusny mhut. htikyayarn-
sngtiukiumyng nhutskhkyngnghar aky-
wnuphkayarpapye. israylamyueat mya-
yarklngrar atwkkayarn- akywnupsny
isankyiunhngkhynynhayarnghkyngkiu
hkanrpareathu pyayarsiulyhng htiusuutiuk
sngat akayarn-kiu kyarliuksayarhcarkiu
yudpynymhakywnuptiumrky. htupynymh
larsayar nyeahckutiutwng abhysuumy
sng apyhc rhikyayarn-kiu mkyarmpya-
yarpar. siusayarl-ny ibharsarsny arprptiu
kellrellapyhctngkhkyngkiu hkanrsayar
bharsarhpyhcsnykiu akywnuptiisikysnyh-
pyhc sngatayuuwardkiu sngsny kiuytiung-
tayarpyssayarhckarkiu akywnup tiusny
narhtayarnsngsnyhtngpareathu siukylyhng
nayrkkiiuhkyinhkyk luumyartiusny pa-
yarlu tnyhkiurar arpsiu larkysnyrhisayar
payarlusny bhurarshkngat niungngan-
tayar akyayarn-kiusksayhkan shpyngng
htiusuutiusny yayrhueat akayarn-kiu
yuankynyhcayhkyngnghar mayarrhayeatp-
nyttikymnhng anargtti kymtiukiui amhepyu
hpyaryayarnswaysayarn shpyngng
nannkahkyinmhhc nyahkyintiungaayarngh-
tutsayar hayarpyayarl-yeat. ahkyiutiusny
payarlueathckarkiu yuankyeat. ahky-
iutiusny myuanbhellnaykyeat. htiusi-
uahkyngghkyngsbhayarkwellpyar swarkyeat.
swarkyhcnytwng payarlusny hckarthk-
wnkiu pyayarliuk snymhar snrhngsayar
winyarnytayarsny prayarhpk hayrharyaarh-
pyng mintayarmuuhkykhuumuukar
sngtiusny kyarlykpngankkiu nar ml-
nybhell kyarkylimny. mynglykpng
aarruanmpyubhell myngkylim mnyhu
htiuluumyiuirhirarsiu swarpyayarl-ayar.
akyayarn-kiumuukar suutiumykhcimmyng
nar mkyar hcitnhluanmsi akyngmpya-
yarn-kiu suutiu-ayar rayargarkiu ngarm-
ngyimhcayrsnytiungaayarn suutiueat
hcitnhluansny miuklyk narsnyhtiunglyk
kiuymykhcikiupitlyk rhikyeathungartiub-
hiubhaymyaraar lyayarkpthcwar mintay-
armuueat. htikyayarn bhurarshkngat
kytngtayarmuuhkyng kyayjuutayarkiu
tparmyiusartiuaar payliuk snyhpyhc
suutiusny narhtayarn-kiu mnyararkiu sngtiu
simhtkylayarhu payarlupyayarsiupyemh
yudluutiusny swar ahkyngghkyngm-
yarthcwarsayar swaynwaynhenhayarhky-

ghrikyeat. htianayarkmhpayarlusny nhcn-
hchcptluan mimingharsayar aimnayshpyng
mimihtansiularsayar suuapayarn-kiu
enyhkan abhysuumyhmmyhctarbhell bhu-
rarshkngat niungngantayar akyayarn-kiu
atnyalnghayarpyayar shkngyayrhuhkrhceat
akyayarn-kiu swnsngpyslyknayeat.

ahcue nhutkpttayarrhieat. nhutkpttayarsny bburarshkngnhgatuurhieat. nhutkpttayar snylny bburarshkngphychtayarmueat. htiiunhutkpttayarsny ahcue bburarshkngnhgatuurhieat. nhutkpttayarsny hkpsimsayaraartiukiu hpnsgntayarmueat. hpnsgntayarmuhykngnhg kng lwtlykphychsayar ararthcuanthkumyhmri. htiiunhutkpttayar askrhieat. htiiuasksnlyny luutiueat alngphycheat. htiiuaglsny mhayarngmiuk lng mhayarngmiuksny mhanmyuu. yayarhnamnyrhisayar suutyayarkkiu bburarshkngchaylwhttayarmueat. htiiusuukiuluuaparyngtiusny amhepyuyauknyhkyngsiu rayarkmnyakyayarng htiiusuusny sksay hkanhpyhc alngtayareatakyayarngkiu sksayhkanhkyngngharlareat. htiiusuusny alngtayarmhut. alngtayareatakyayarngkiu sksayhkanhkyngngharsarlareat. hutmhnsayara lngmuukar ilayarksiukywlarlyk hkpsimsayarlupaaryngtiau ar alng kiu paysayarsuuhpyhcsntny. htiiusuusny ilayarkrhitiayarmuupye. ilayarkkiulny hpnsgntayarmuupye. siusayarlny ilayar ksnny htiiusuukiumsi. suusnymimidaysarpsiukywarsayarlny mimiluumyitiusny suukiulkmhanbhellnaykyeat. htiiusuukiulkhkansmyhsayarsuutnyhuusayar kiutyayarkiu yuankynysayarsuutiaar bburarshknggeat sarhpyhcsayarahkwngkiu paytayarmueat. htiiusartiumuukar lumyiuinhghcpsiu ng bhvarsayarsarmhut. mayhtunsanwarsaarpng bhvarsayar sarmhut. luualualyayarkbhvarsayarsarmhut. bburarshkngbhwar tayarmuasarsarhpyhcsntny. nhutkpttayarsnylny luujartiaphyckiu hkanyuu kyayjuutayarnhngng shhcartayarnhngng pynychuanlyk ngartiutwngtynaytayarmuusnyhpyhc hkmytiuatpartnysayarsartayareat bhunkellsiu suueatbhuntayarkiu ngartiusny myngrkpyye. yayarhnsny htiiushkgeatakyayarngkiu sksayhkan kywaykyayarsnykar ngarnayarkkywlar sayarsuusny ngarmrhimherinhngsnhyhpyhc ngarhtksar kyemytsnyhu ngarsiur htiiusuukiuliusnyhu sksayhkanlayeat. htiiusuueatpynychuanhkyngmhlly kyayjuutpar htspngkyayjuutparkiungartiurhismysnyhkanrkpyye. akyayarngmuukar pnyttartayarkiu mayarrhaylktwng paytayarmueat. kyayjuutararnhng shhcar trarmuukar yayrhuhkrhcaarpng hpyhcsntny. bburarshkngkiu abhysuumyhmnyngchcpuasayarlly hkmytiayareatngkhwnggrhisayar tpartny sayarsartayarsny bburarshkngkiu htnggharhcaytayarmuupye. yudluutiueat sngsnayabhysuumnyhu yayarhkniumaymyhncayhkyngnghar yjpurayarithnhng laywiliutiukiu yayrurhngmyiumh hcaylwhtsayarahkar yayarhnsny sksayhkan-

laysnymhar ngarsny hkrhctayarmhut hu htimwhkhkyngmrhi. atnyalngpyayarsieat. htiiusuutiuklny siuhpyhchlyhng sngsnayabhysuumny. eliyhpyhcslayarhu maymynpyneat. yayarhnr ngarsny eliyhmuthusieat. imnysayar prayarhpkphychsalarhu maypynlyhng mhuthu siupnyneat. htiiusuutiuklny sngsnayabhysuumny. ngartiukiu hcaylwht sayarsuutiaar pynlyhayarkhcar rhihca kyngnghar sngsnkyiukiu abhysiusiusnyhu maypynkyeat. yayarhnrklny ngarsnyprayarhpk hayrharyhayarpyayarsny nhnganye htarwrbhurareat lmhkre tayarkiu hpyayarnghcaykylayarhu tayarhchkyayarsayarsuueat asanhpyhcsnyhu siueat. ahcayhkansayarsuutiukar hparrirhellhpyhckystny. htiiusuutiuklny sngsnkyhkrhctayarmhut eliyhmuthu imnysayar prayarhpkmhutny mhllyhng abhykyayarng bttijankiupaysnyhu maypynkyeat. yayarhnrklny ngarsnyray bttijankiupayeat. sngtiualysngtiusmisayar suutyayark rhiat. htiiusuusny ngarnayarkkywarsayarlny ngarhtksarkyemyteat. htiiusuueat hkyayngntayarkyiukiumy hpyhkyngngharnarmhtiuhkupnpyareat. yayarhnsny bttijankiupayrararp yayardnmyhctbhkbaysnrwar iamhuararhpyhcsntny. nkhpynnayayrhukywlartayarmuusnykiu yayarhnsny mynglyhng ilayakeatapyhckiu sayarn swarsayar bburarshknggeat siusngkyiukynylayar. ngarmrhimherinhngsnhyhpyhc ngarhtksar kyemytsayarsuusny ngarnayarkkywarsnyhu ngarsiur htiiusuukiuliuieat. ahckhtiiusuukiungarmsi. siusayarlny htiiusuukiul israylluutiuaar htnggharhcayhkyngnghar ngarsny ray bttijankiupaylyklareat. htiiumhtpar winyarnytayarsnykayarnghkngmh hkyiungghkellsiu sngsk htiiusuueatapayar nartayarmuusnykiu ngarmyngprpye. ahckhtiiusuukiungarmsi. ray bttijankiupayhcayhkyngnghar ngarkiu hcaylwhttayarmuusayarsuuk akyngsuueat apayar winyarnytayarsngsknartayarmuusnykiu sngsnymynglyhng htiiusuukarsnrhngsayar winyarnytayar bttijankiupaysayarsuupaytnyhu mintayarmuusny nhnganye. ngarsny myng isuusny bburarshknggeat sartayarhpyhctayarmuukyayarnkiu sksayhkanhpyhctayayarnhnsiulayeat. thpnnyayarhnsny nkhpynnay tpynhhchayarktiunhng atuurpnay yayrhukywtayarmuusnykiu mynglyhng bburarshknggeat siusngkyiukynylayarhysueat. tpynhhchayarktiusny htiiuhckarkiu kyaylyhng yayrhunayarktayarsiu liukkyeat. yayrhussnylny htiiusuutiuk liukkyssnykiu myngtayarmuulyhng abhyaliurhisnyhu maytayarmueat. htiiusuutiuk rbbi kiutyayarsny abhyhmarnaytayarmuusnyhu maylyhayarkkyeat. rbbi ank kar arhngbhurarhu siuliusny. yayrhuklny larkynkyklarhu mintayarmueat. htiiusuutiusny swar nay-

tayarmuarararkiu kynykyeat. htiuahkyin-
sny synarreakhyinhpyhc miughhkyup-
snytiungaayarngh ahtantayarnwayk-
yayarhneathckarkiukeyar nayarktayarsiu
liuksayarsuunhchayarktiutwng tyayarkkar
rimimun paytrunyeandypaytny. htiususny
rhimiahckiu rhimiumh rhayuehchwaway-
lyhng ngartiusny mayrhikiutwaykpyehu
pyayarsiulyk suukiuyayruhtansiu piusa-
yarnghlayeat. mayrhiankkar hkrhctayaru-
siulustny. yayrhussy htiusuus kiukyinyrhu
sngsnnyayarneatsarrhimunhpyhceat kayh-
pamnyshckiu rltanhumintayarmueat
kayhpank kar paytruhusiulustny. nk-
pynnyay garlilellpynysiuukywhkyngnghar
aliutayarrhilyhng hpilippukiutway ngar-
nayarksiu liuklayar hu mintayarmueat.
hpilippukar andyaynhngpaytrumwaybh-
warrar bkjelldmymiumh tiusayarsuuhpyh-
stny. hpilippusnynarsnaylkiutwaylyhng
mayarrhaysny pnyttikymng prayarhp-
ktiusny suutiukym ng akyayarnngpyu
rayhtarsayarsuu narjrkmyusarhpyhcsa-
yar yayarspeatsar yayrhukiu ngartiusny
twaykpyehusiueat. narsnaylkly narjrkmy-
iuhtellk kayarngsayarararthcuantukumy-
hwtwniungslayaruhumaylyhng hpilippuk
larkynparhusiueat. narsnayllarsnykiu
yayrhussy myngtayarmuulyhng lhnyh-
carhkyngapychhngnghknglwtsay israyllu-
uhchckiuukynlayarhu htiusuukiuahtpyu
mintayarmueat. narsnaylkly kiuyta-
yarsny abhysiusayaraarhpyng akynwupkiu
sitayarmuusnyhu maylyhayarksayar
yayrhuk hpilippusny sngkiuumhkayarmhe
sngsnny sngbhayarshpnpngaayarkhisnykiu
ngar myngsnnyhu pynmintayarmuulyhng
arhngbhurar kiuytayarsny bhrarshkngat-
sartayarhpyhctayarmueat israylluutiueat
rhngbhurng lny hpyhctayarmueathu
narsnayllyhayarklayeat. thpnyayrhuk
sngbhayarshpnpngaayark sngkiuumarmyn-
gsnyhusiasayarkayarngh yuanslayar.
htiumy mk sngsnysar kyehcwarsa-
yarakayarngararkiu myngltan. sngtiuaar
ngaramhnaknsiusnykar nayarnghkarl ka-
yarnghngphwnglhhsnykiung bhurar
shkngat kayarnghngtmntiusny lusareata-
payar snglyktklykrhinaysnykiung sngtiusny
myngrkyltanhu mintayarmueat.

2

suanrkmyayarksayarnay garlilellpyny karn-
myiutwng mglarsayarnghpwellkiuhkanky-
hcnny htiupwellyayrhueat mytayarrhieat.
yayrhunhngtpnyatartiukiulny htiupwellsiu
hkayarpngkyeat. hcpyhcrnykunsayarahkar
yayrhueatmytayark hcpyhcrnymrhi-
hukyarpyareat. yayrhuklany ahkyng-
minn sngsnny ngarnghabhysiusungsny.
ngarahkyin mrayarksayhu mintayarmueat.
mytayarklany suuhcayhkiungsmyhtiukiu

pyukylayarhu ahcayhkantiaaarsiulayeat.
yudbharsaralayark hcnkyyhkyngabhi-
uallunghar htiuarph nhctngsuantngkh-
wngsayar kyayarkaiuhcrnyhkyayarkluan
htarlykrhieat. yayrhuklany irayaautiuki-
urayhpynykyhu ahcayhkantiaaarminta-
yarmuulyhng htiusuutiussny lyhan mt-
thpynykyeat. yhkuhkppwellauphtan-
siuswngkylayarhu mintayarmuusnyatiung
swngkyeat. pwellaupsny hcpyhcrnyhpy-
hchcayarraykiu mnyhcm htiuraykiu
hkpsayarahcayhkantiusny hcpyhcrny kiu
abhymharsnykiusisayarlany pwellaupsny
msisayarkayarngh mngglarsayarnghlungaar
asankiu lwhng ahkyarsayarsuunmnyshkar
rhayuehwar kayarngsayarhcpyhcrnykiu
htny whcwarsayarkkyemh nyansa-
yarhcpyhcrnykiuhtnylayrhieat. sngmuukar
kayarnghsayarhcpyhcrnykiu yhkutiungaa-
yarngh siuhartpyehusiueat. htiusiuyayrhussy
rhayuehchwarsayar inimitlkhnarkiu-
garlilellpyny karnmyiupy mimibhntayark
kiuhtngrharhaytayarmueat. tpnnyatiar-
tiussny yuankynykyeat. htiunayark my-
tayarmhcnnyetayar tpnnyatiarhnghtkw
kpayrnayarnghmyiusiu kywtayarmueat.
htiumyiumhar kyarmynghcwarmnaybhell
yudphskarpwellhkanhkyin nesnyrhisa-
yar yayrhurhngmyiusiu kywtayarmueat.
bimarntayar siu nwar hkyiungkh rayarngsa-
yarsuutiukiung pwellhcarmyarhtiung-
lykhisnykiung tway tayarmuulyhng
riukhcarbhui kyiusaymyarkiu pyupyn-
gpyemh htiusuupayarngtiukiung siu
nwarmyarkiu bimarntayarmhnhnghtut-
tayarmuu pwellhartiueat ngwaytngkhuan-
myarkiu twnpchmyayarthartayarmueat
hkyiungkhkrayarnghsarsuutiuaarlany iuhch-
carkiu yuuswark. ngarabheataimtayarkiu
pwelltellmlupky nhnghu mintayarmueat.
kiuytayareataimtayark hwellmpuupnhkyn-
ghcitsny akynwupkiuhcarpareathu kymh-
carlarsnykiu htiuahkartpnnyatiar-
tiussny mhtmikyeat. yudluutiuklany sngsnny isiupy-
lyhng abhynimitlkhnarkiu ngartiuaar
pymnynyhu siukyeat. yayrhuklany
ibimarntayarkiu hpyiuhpykkylyar.
suanrkatwngtwngh ngartnyayarkmnyhu
mintayarmueat. yudluutiuk anhh-
claysyhyayarknhhchptluan ibimarntayarkiu
tnysayarkkyeat. sngmuu kar suanrkt-
nyhng tnysayarkmnylayarhu siukyeat.
htiussiumintayarmuar mimikiuytnyhuusa-
yar bimarntiuaamhtpyumintayarmueat.
htiukyayarngh sayhkyngmh htiuyayark-
tayarmuusnyayark. htiuhckartayarkiu
tpnyatiar-
tiussny mhtmi kyshpyng kymh-
carkiu yayrhueat nhuktptayarkiu
yuankyeat. pshkarpwellatwngtwngh
yayrhussy yayrhurhngmyiurhi pyta-
yarmuusayar nimitlkhnarktiukiu myarhewar
sarsuutiussny myngshpyng kiuytayarkiu
yuankynyhkyngsiu rayarkkyeat. siusayarl-

nyayarhusny htiusuuti kiuykiuaptayarm-
muu. akyayarngmukar hkpsimsayarsu-
tiukiu sitayarmueat. lueeatahtellhis-
myhkiu sitayarmusayarkyayarng lu-
ueatakyayarngkiu sksayhkanhchayhkyngng-
har abhysuu kiumyhalutayarmrhi.

3

yudluutiutwng ararrhihpyhcsayar nika-
yardngamnyrhisayar hparrirehllyayarksny
nyyahkar yayruhtantayarsiular arhngb-
hurar kiuytayarsnpytayarmuusayar inimit
lkhnartiukiu bhurarshkngateahkwngm-
rhilyng abhysuumy mpyningnsykiu
akywnuptiusnyhtayark kiuytayarsny bhu-
rarshkngatantayarmh kywllartayarmuusa-
yarsrarhpyhckyayarngkiu sikypareathuly-
hayarksayar yayrhuk dutyimwayhkyngkiu
mhkansayarsuumsnyskar bhurarshkngate-
niungngantayarkiu mmyngnhar ngar amh-
naknsiusnyhu pynmintayarmueat. nika-
yardngklny askkyesayarsuusny mwayhkyng-
giuabhyshuhkanniungparmnynny. amiwm
htellsiu thpnwngmwayhkyngkiu hkanniung-
parmnnylayarhu lyhayarkeat. yayrhuklny
raynhngwinyarnytayar mmwaysayarsuum-
nysnykar bhurarshkngatniungngantayarsiu
mwyngnhar ngaramhnaksisueat. jartip-
ktimwaysayarararsny jartipkthpyhceat
winyarnytayarmwaysayarararsny winyarny
hpyhceat. dutyimwayhkyngkiu hkanrm-
nyhu ngarhayarpyayarsnykiu aanauhkyng-
gmrhinhng. laysny aliurhitiungswarlareat.
layeatasankiu sngsnykyararsayarlly abh-
yarpk hpyhcsny abhyarpsiuswarsnykiu-
siniung. htinnytuu winyarnytayarmwaysa-
yarsuuhpyhcsnyhu min tayarmueat.
nikayardngklny iamuuararsny abhyshu-
phcniungparmnynnyhu lyhayarkpynlyhng
thpnyayrhuk sngsny israylluutiutwng
dhmsrarhpyhchlykpng iamuuararkiu
msi slayar. ngaramhnaksisusnykar
ngartiussny kiuisisayararkiuypyayareat
kiuymyngsayarararkiu sksayhkaneat.
siusayarlly ngartiueat sksayhkanhkyk-
kui sngtiussny mhkanmyuuky. maykyear-
arkiu ngarpyayar sngtiussny myuanlyhng
kayarnkgngarkarkiu ngarpayarsayarakhar
abhysiu yuankylimmnynny. kayarnkgngb-
huanskngsk kayarnkgngbhuanrhinaysayar
luasarmhtparabhysuumy k kayarnkgng
bhuanrsiu mtkpye. mayarrhaysnytayar
mywaykiu myhayarkhtarskellsiu luasarsny
myhayarkhtarhkyngkiu hkanrmny. aky-
ayarngmukar htiusartayarkiu yuankynysa-
yarsuupayarngtiussny pykchehkyngsium-
rayark htarwraskkiurmnyakyayarngtny.
bhurarshkngatartayarkiu yuankynysa-
yarsuupayarngtiussny pykchehkyngsium-
rayark htarwr askkiu rhchayhkyngngnar
bhurarshkngsny mimi tpartnysayar sar-
tayarkiu hcwntayarmuusnytiungaayarn

layarkesarkiu hkyhctayarmueat. la-
yarkesartiuaparyhchcernghkyngnghar
bhurarshkngsnyartayarkiu ilayarksiu
hchaylwhtayarmuusny. layarkesar-
tiusny kiuytayaraarhpyng kytnghkyngsiura-
yarkmnyakyayarn hchaylwht tayarmueat.
sartayarkiu yuankynysayarsuusny apy-
hchcernghkyngkiu mhkanr. myuankynysa-
yarsuumuukar bhurar shkng tpartnysa-
yarsartayarkiu myuankynysayarkyayarn
yhpupngapyhchcernghkyngkiuhkanreat.
apyhchcernghkyngkiu hkanrkyayarnkar al-
ngsny ilayarksiuwng luutiussny mkayarns-
ayarkyngkiu kyngsayarsayayarn alnghtk
mhayarnmiukkiusarnhchskkyeat. siuyut-
sayarkyngkiu kyngsayarsuupayarngtiussny
alngkiuymngpyng mimitiu kyng apy-
hparmnnykiuhtngharhchayhkyngngnar
alngsiu mhkynykpyk. smmartarkiu
kyngsayarsuumuukar mimiaknygtiussny
bhurarshkngataliutayarnhngnyesnykiu
htngharhchayhkyngngnar alngsiuhkynyk-
pnyhu hayartayarmueat. htiiunayarkmh
yayarhusny tpyntayartiunhngatuu yud-
pnyneatkayalksiu kywtayarmuulyhng htiiu
arp tpyntayartiunhngtkw naytayarmuu
bttijankiu paylayeat. yayarhnsnylny
rharlimmyiunhngane aellnunarpy raym-
yarsayarkyayarn bttijankiupay nayshpyng
luumyartiusnylar bttijankiu hkankyeat.
yayarhnsnyhtayarnhtellsiumrayark-
say. htiiuahkaryayarnhtatpyntiussny
hchngkyhkyngkiu akyayarnpyu yud-
luunhngswaynwayngngghkuanhkyng
rhikyshpyng yayarnhntansiular arhngbhu-
rar yayardnmyhctbtk kiuytayarnhngtkwrhi
kiuytayark sksaypaysayarsuusny btti-
jankiupaylyknayeat. htiusuhtansiua
luuapayarngtiussny rayarkkypareathu
lyhayarklyhng yayarnhk kayarnkgngb-
huanmh paytayarmuulyhng luusny
abhayararkiuymhmkhkanungrar. ngarsny
hkrhctayarmhut. hkrhctayarrhayhchayl-
whtsayarsuuhpyhcsnyhu ngarsiusnykiu
sngtiussny ngareatksayhpyhckyeat.
mngglarsayarngstiusmekiursayarsuusny
mngglarsayarnglulngphpyhceat. mng-
glarsayarnglulngat anarmharnay su-
ueathckarkiuayarsayarsayarsayarkpwn-
sny htiiuchkarsankiuyarsayaraarhpyng
wmmyayark hkyngnriheat. htiiunytuu
ngareatwmmyayarkhkyng pynyhcuaneat.
htiiushkngsny tiupwarhkyngnrimny.
ngarmuukar sutyuthkyngnrimny. ahtkmh-
larsayarsuusny aluanhcuantiueat ahtwth-
pyhceat. maykyemhphpyhcsayarsuusny
maykyenhnghcpsiung maykyearark-
iuyayartteat. kayarnkgngbhuanmhky-
wlarsayarsuusny aluanhcuantiueat ahtwth-
pyhctayarmueat. myngsnyhkysmy-
htiukiulny sksayhkanhkykui abhysuumyhmhkan-
myuu sksayhkanayarmuuhkykui hkanyu-

usayarsuusnykar bhurarshkngsny shch-
carhcayarngtayarumuusnyhu tansiphkheat.
bhurarshkngchaylwhttayarmuusayarsuusny
bhurarshkngheat hckartayarkiu pyayar-
siutteat. htiusuu aar bhurarshkngsny
winyarnytayarkiu atiungarhny mrhibhell
paytayarmueat. hkmnytayarsnysart-
yarkiu hkyhctayarmuu hkpsimsayararar-
tiukiu sartayarlksiu appay tayarmuupye.
sartayarkiu yuankynysayarsuusny htar-
wraskkiureat. sartayarkiu pysayarsu-
umuukar askkiu mtwayr. htiusueat apayar
bhurarshkngheat amyktayartnynaysnyhu
yayarhnhayarlayeat. hkmnytayarsnysar-
tayarkiu hkyhctayarmuu hkpsimsayararar-
tiukiu sartayarlksiu appay tayarmuupye.
sartayarkiu yuankynysayarsuusny htar-
wraskkiureat. sartayarkiu pysayarsu-
umuukar askkiu mtwayr. htiusueat apayar
bhurarshkngheat amyktayartnynaysnyhu
yayarhnhayarlayeat.

4

yayrhusny kiuytiungbttjankiu payta-
yarmmuu. tpyntayartiusarlyhng paykysa-
yarlny yayrhusny yayarhnhtksarmyarsayar
suutiukiu tpyntayarhpyhchay bttjankiu-
paykyayarnygiu hparrihelltiusny kyarpyehu
shkngbhurarsitayarmuusayarahkar yud-
pynymh htwksar garlilelppynysiu thpn
kywtayarmuuhcnytwng rhmarrippyaly
rhayarkswarreat. yarkupsny mimisarya-
yarspaar paysayarmyaya kwknhngane
rhmarripy rhuhkaramnyrhisayar myiusiu
rayarktayarumuueat. htiiurpyarkupeat
raytwng rheiat. yayrhusny hkreswar
pngpnsayarkyayarny raytwngnarmhar
htiungtayarmuueat. htiiuahkyinsny
hkyayarknarreakhyinhpyhceat. rhmar-
riminmtayarkysny rayhpkhyngnghar
lar yayrhuk ngarsayarkbhiuraypayparhu
htiuminmaar mintayarmuueat. akya-
yarnyumuukar tpyntayartiusny hcarhcar-
kiuyhkyngnghar myiuh tellsiuswarkysny
ahkiuk hpyhcestny. htiuminmklny
sgnsnyyudliuhpyhclypng rhmarrimin-
mhpyhcsayarkywnupkiuahbykyayarny
sayarkbhiutayarnsgnsnyhusiueat. sius-
nyakyayarnykar yudluutiusny rhmar-
riluutiunhngpayarnghbayarhkyng mrhi.
yayrhuklny bhurarshkngkyayjuutayarkiu
ngarsayarkbhiuraypayparhusiayar suukar
abhy suuhpyhcsnykiung sgnsnysilyhng
htiusuukiutayarnylimny. htiusuusnylny
askraykiu paylimny hupyn mintay-
armuusayar minmk shkngayarkhphcarmrhi
raytwnglny nksnyhpyhc askraykiu abhy-
siurpar mnyyny. iraytwngkiu ngartiuaab
yarkupsny ngartiuaar payeat. suuki-
uytiungmhhc sarsme tirihcsarn myartiusny
itwngayarkiusayarkkypye. shkngsny htiusu-
uhtkkyemytslayarhisiueat. yayrhuklny

iraykiusayarksayarsuusny nayarkt hpn
rayngtuemny. ngarpaysayarraykiusayark-
sayarsuumuukar rayngthkyngnghgach-
nympyt knglwtlimny. ngarpay sayar
raysny htiusuhtarwraskrhnghkyngaliung-
har htwksayar hcmrayhpyhclimnyhu
mintayarmuueat. minmklny shkng
kywnupsnyrayngthkyngnghngng snykiu-
larrayhpkhyngnghngng knglwt mnyakya-
yarny htiiuraykiupayparhu tayarnghlyhng
yayrhuk swarlayar. sngatlngkiuhka-
yar snykiularuelayarhu mintayarmuueat.
minmklny. akywnuplngmrhihiusilyhng
yayrhuk lngmrhihuusayarhckarsnymhneat.
akyayarnyumuukar snglngayarkarkhib-
huupye. yhkusngnghngnaysayarsuusny
sngatlngmhut. iarar sgnsnymhsayar
hckarkiu pyayarpye hu mintayarmuueat.
htiuminmklny shkng kiuytayarsny pra-
yarhpkhyhcsnykiu akywnupripmipareat.
akywnuptiubhiubhaymyarsny itayarnyga-
yar kiukwylyarhikyeat. yayrurhngmyusar
kiukwy rmynyhu sngtiusny siuttkyeathu
lyhayarklyhng yayrhuk ahkyngminm
ngarhckarkiu yuanyar. itayarnygiu mlar
yayrurhngmyiusiumswarbell hkmny
tayarkiu kiukwy rmyny ahkyinkarlayark-
sellrhiat. sngtiusnykiuymsisayarararkiu
kiukwykyeat. ngartiusnykiuysisayarararkiu
kiukwykyeat. akayayarnyumuukar yudluuti
kytngkyngakayayarngrheiat. kiukwysa-
yarsuumhnsmyhtiusny hkmnytayarkiu
nanwinyarnynghngng shchcartrarnghngng
kiukwy rmynyahkyinkarlsnylar yhkup-
ngrayarklykrheiat. akayayarnyumuukar
htiusiukiukwysayarsuutiukiu hkmnyta-
yarsny aliiurhitayarmuueat. bhurarshkngsny
nanwinyarnynhpyhctayarmuueat. bu-
rarshkngkiu kiukwysayarsuutiusny nan-
winyarnynghng ng shchcarhnghngng kiuk-
wyrmynyhu mintayarmuueat. minmklny
mayrhikywlartayarmuusnyhu akywnup-
sipareat. rayarktayarmuusayarahkar
akywnuptiu aar aluanhcuantiukiubha-
yarpytayarmuumnyhu lyhayarkpyneat.
mayrhiankkar hkrhctayarkiu siulustny.
yayrhuklny sngnghng hckarpyayarsay
ngarsny mayrhipnghpyhcsnyhu mintay-
armuueat. htiiuahkartpyntayartiusny
rayarklar htiuminmhng hckarpyayarta-
yarmuusnykiu aanauhkyng rhikyeat
siusayarny abhyaliutayarrhisny htiiu-
minmhng abhykyayarny hckarpyayarta-
yarmuusnyhu abhyusumyhmlyhayarkky.
htiuminmsnylny rayaiukiuh arhkell my-
iuh tellsiu swarpyelyhng akywnuppyub-
huusmyhsayar amuuarartiukiu htutbha-
yarsayarsuukiularknykypar. htiusuusny
hkrhctayarmhnlmmnylayarhu luum-
yartiuaar pyayarsiusayar suutiusny my-
iuh tellmhhtwk ahtantayarsiu swarkyeat.
mrayarkmhctwngtpntayartiuk arhngb-
hurar ahcarkiusuansayarngtayarmu-

parhutayarnpgpnkylyhng sngtiumsisa-
 yar hcarhcrarsny ngarrhisnyhu mintay-
 armuueat. htiukyayarngt pnytayartiuk
 thcuantayarksaysarsuusny hcarhcrarkiu pi-
 upyelayarhu ahkyngghkyng may mynkylyhng
 yayrhku ngarkiuhcaylwhtayarmuusa-
 yarsuueat aliutayarkiusayarnghkyng
 suueatamhutayarkiu pyehcehkyng amhusny
 ngarhcarhcrarhpyhceat. yhkumhhc layll-
 wnylhng hcparritrarkarlhyhclimlmnyhu
 sngtiusiuttsnymhutaylar. ngarsiusnykar
 hcparrithkyng aliunghar lypngntiusny
 yhkupngwngwngrrhisnykiu myhayarknyky-
 laylar. hcparritsaysarsuusny ahkkihkanr
 htarwvskrhnghkyngaliunghar aseanhanki-
 uhcusimeat. siuhpyhc lyhng pyiukyell-
 saysarsuunhng hcparritsaysarsuutiusny
 atuuummyayarkkiylimny. tuekarpy-
 iukyelleat. tuekarhccparriteathuusayar
 hcarsny iararamhnykstny. sngtiusny
 lymlopsayararp hcparrithcayhkyngnghar
 sngtiukiungarhcaylwhteat. ahkyarsayar
 suutiusny lylupky sngtiusny htiusuutiueat
 aluphtellsiu wngrkyeat hu mintayarmuueat.
 rhmarriminmk akywnuppyubhuusmyh-
 sayar amhuarartiuki suusnyhtutbha-
 yarpyeu sksayhkiansayar hcarkayayarn
 htiumyiunaysayar rhmarriiluamyartiuisny
 yayrhukiuyauknykyeat. htiukyayarn
 rhmarriiluutiusny ahtantayarsiurayarkly-
 hng mimitiuarpnaytayarmuunmykyayarn
 tayarngpneat. htiuarp nhckrkayta-
 yarmuueat. ahkyarsaysarsuamyartiuisny
 nhutkpthckartayarkayarn yaukny
 htiuminmaar yhkuppyhcllyhng ngartiusny
 sngearthckarkayayarngsar yuankynsnymhut.
 hcarktayar kiu kiuytiungkyarnarr isuus-
 nylyarakesartiuki kyntngtayarmuusayar
 shkngtnyhuusayar hkrhctayar amhn-
 hcngchchpyhctayarmuukyayarnγκiu
 sisnyhu siukyeat. nhckrkwnpyelyhng
 htiuarpmhhtwk narjrkmyiuki rhyarnγκy
 garlilellpynysiu kywtayarmuueat. aky-
 yarnngmuukar prayarhpsny miminayrng-
 pny asaymrhihu yayrhusny kiuytiungksay
 hkantayarmuueat. garlilellpynysiu rayark-
 tayarmuusayarahkar garlilelluutiusny
 kiuytayarkiulkhankyeat. akyayarn
 muukar htiusuutiusny yayrhrlngmyiu
 hkansayarpwellsiu swartshpyng htiup-
 wellatwngtwng pyutayarmuusmyhtiuki
 mynghkellkyeat. raykiuhcpyhcrnyhpy-
 hchcaysayararp garlilellpynykarnmyisiu
 thpnkywtayarmuueat. kpayarnangmyiu
 amttayarkeatsarsny anarrayargarhcwells-
 lykrhieat. yayrhusnyyudpynmh-
 garlilellpynysiu rayarktayarmuusnykiu
 htiaumtsnykyarlyhng ahtantayarsiu swar
 sayhkarnehpyhcsayar mimisarsesiukyw
 anarrayargarkiu ngyimhcaytayarmuun-
 nyakyayarn tayarngpn layeat. yayrhuklly
 sngtiusny nimitlkhnarnhng aanhwpysa-
 yaramhutikiu mmyngryhngyuanhky-

gmrhikyhu mintayarmuusayar shkng
 akywnupsarmsaymhkywtayarmuuparhu
 amtlyhayarkpyneat. yayrhuklly swar-
 layar. sngcatsarsny askhkymarrpyehu
 mintayarmuueat. htiaumtsny yayrhuminta-
 yarmuusayarahckarkiu yuanswarlayeat.
 lmswarhcnytwng mimgysartiusny
 hkreuekyiular kiuytayareatsartayarsny
 ask hkymarrparpyehu kyarlyhayarkkyeat.
 abhyahkyin sksarhkyngsiu rayarksnny-
 humaylyhng mnayhkunhcnarreakhyin
 hpyarnarpyayark parsnyhu lyhayarkkyeat.
 htiauhkyinkar sngcatsarsny askhkymarr-
 pyehu yayrhumintayarmuusayarahky-
 inhpyhcsnykiu abhsi kiuytiungmhchaykar
 mimieataimsuuaimsar apayarngtiusny
 yuanknyhkyngsiu rayarkkyeat. inim-
 itlkhnartayarkar yayrhusny yud-
 pynmhgarlilellpynysiu kywswnyayark
 pytayarmuusayar dutiynimitlkhnarhpyhc-
 stny.

5

htiunayarkmhyudpwellhkanhcnytwng
 yayrhusny yayrhrlngmyisiu kywtay-
 armuueat. yayrhrlngmyiu siutanhkarn-
 armhar haybyellbharsarhckaraarhpyng
 baysaysdamnyrhisayar raykn rhiat.
 htieurayknsny knarpyngngarsayarnghng
 pynyhcuaneat. htiuknarpyngtiu mykhckin
 hkyaymhcw m kiupinhkyayarksaysarsu-
 utiumhch anarrayargarhcwellsaysarsu
 myarapayarngtiusny raylhuprharhkyngkiu
 myayarlng naykyeat. akyayarnngmuukar
 ahkyintnlyhngkayarnγκngtmnsny raykn-
 siusngsk raykiu lhuphar tteat. htiusiuraylhuprharsnyayark rhayuehwar
 wngsaysarsuusny mimihcwellsmyhsa-
 yaranarrayargarnhng kng lwthkyngsiu
 rayarktateat. htiauhkar suansyrhcn-
 hhcptluan rayargarhcwellsaysarsuutya-
 yarksny rayknaarmharrhieat. htiusuusny
 tuanluannaysnykiu yayrhumyngtayarmu
 kyarlhyehu sitayarmuulyhng sngsny
 kymmar hkyngsiu rayarkklusaylarhu may-
 tayarmuueat. narsaysarsuukny shkng
 raylhuprharsayarahkar rayknhtellsiu
 akywnupkiu swnghtarmynsumrhipar.
 akywnupswarhcnytwng ahkyarsaysarsuusny
 akywnuprhaymhar wngttparsnyhu lyha-
 yarkeat. yayrhukllyhtaylar. kiuyaiparkiu
 sayarnghmswarlayarhu mintayarmuusny
 hknhkyngtwng htiusuusny pktiahpy-
 hcsiurayark mimiaiparkiusayarnγκy
 lhmwareat. htiaunaysny upusnayhpyhceat.
 htiukyayarn yudluutiuk upusnayhpyhceat.
 aiparkiu msayarnghaphu rayargarkngsayar
 suuaarsiukeyeat. suukny akywnupkiu
 kynmarhcsaysaysauk kiuyaiparkiusayarn
 ghmswarlayarsiusny hu pynpyareat.
 yudluutiuklly kiuyaiparkiusayarnghm-
 swarlayarhu sngaarsiusaysarsuukar abhy

suunnyhu maymynkyeat. htiusuukar
 abhysuuhpyhcsnykiu rayargarkngsayersu-
 usnymsi. akyayargmuukar htiuar luuhcu
 waylykrhisnyhpyhc yayrusny mhtngm-
 rhar htwkkywtayarmuueat. htianayarkmh
 yayrusnybimarntayar htiusuukiu twayta-
 yarmuulhng sngsny kynmarhkyngnrhieat.
 sar siusayarbhaynhng knglwtmnyakyayarg
 nayarkthpn duhcrukkiu mpyunhng
 mintayarmuueat. htiusuusnywar mimik-
 iukynmarhcaysayersusny yayruhpyhc-
 snykiu yudluutiuaarkyarpyayar layeat.
 htiaumhukiupusnaypyutayarmuusayarkya-
 yarg yudluutiusny yarrhukiunyhysel-
 lkyeat. yayrhuklly ngarkhnyhtayarsny
 yhkutiungaayarg alupluptayarmuus-
 nyhpyhc ngarsnylly lupeathu pynpya-
 yartayarmuueat. siuhpyhc upusnykiu
 hpyksnyarmk bhararshkngkiu mimi-
 abhhuhkayar mimikiubhararshkngnhng
 pyiungnhungtayarmuusayarkyayarg
 yudluutiusny kiuytayarkiu sthkyngng-
 har sarrharkyankeat. yayrhuklly
 sngtiuaar ngaramhnaksiusnykar hkm-
 nytayarpyutayarmuusayaramhukiu sarta-
 yarsny myngsarpyueat. mimiialualyark
 abhyamhukiunymhpyuniung hkmnyta-
 yarpyutayarmuusmyh atung sartayarl-
 nypyueat. hkmnytayarsnykartayarki-
 uhkyhtayarmuu pyutayarmuushtikiu
 sartayaraarpytayarmuueat. sngtiu sny
 aanaupwyrhihcayhkyngngghar imyhmk
 sarkyehcwarsayar amuarartiukiu sarta-
 yaraarpytayarmuulimny. hkmnytayarsny
 saylwnsayersuutiuki htmayarkarrhng-
 pynhcaytayarmuuskelisiu htiannytuu sar-
 tayarsnylly alihrismyhsayar suutiuki
 rhngheateat. luapayargntiusny hkm-
 nytayarkiu riusaysnynytuu sartayarkiu
 riusayhcaymnyakyayarg hkmnytayarsny
 abhysuukiunymh mtrahcerngtayarmmuu.
 trahcerngkyngahkwnghisimyhkiu sar-
 tayaraar appaytayarmuueat. sartayarkiu
 mriusaysayersuusnykar sartayarkiu-
 hcaylwhttayarmuusayar hkmnytayarkiu
 mriusaysayersuuhpyhceat. ngaramh-
 naknsiusnykar ngarkhckarkiu narhtayarg
 ngarkiuhcaylwhttayarmuusayarsuukiu
 yuankyny sayarsusny htarwaraskkiu
 rsnyhpyhc apyhchcerngkyngkiunhkanr.
 sayhkyngmhaskrhngkyngsiu kuu myayark-
 sayarsuuhpyhceat. ngaramhnaksiusnykar
 saylwnsayersuutiusny bhararshkngsarta-
 yareat hckarsankiukyar kyarsayaraarhpyng
 askrhngmnyahkyinkarlсны laryhakupngra-
 yarklyrhieat. akyayargmuukar hkmny-
 tayarsny kiuy askrhitayarmuusnynytuu
 sartayarsnymimi askrhirsayarahkwngiu
 paytayarmuueat. sartayarsny luasarhpyh-
 sayarkyayarg trahcerngkyngahkwngh-
 iulny appaytayarmuueat. iamhuararkiu
 aanauhkyngmrhikynhng. snghkiungm-
 yarmharrisayar suuapayargntiusny

sartayareat hckarsankiukyar htwkrm-
 nyahkyinkarlrayarkltan. kayargnsayarakyn-
 gkiu kyngsayersuutiusny askrhngar
 htmyayarkhkyngsiung siuyutsayarakyn-
 gkiu kyngsayersuutiusny apyhchcern-
 grar htmyayarkhkyngsiung htwkrkyltan.
 ngarsnykiualualyark abhyamhuki-
 umyh mpyuniung. ngarsny kyarsny-
 atung trahcerngceat ngarkhcerngghky-
 gsnlylly trartayarnhngnyenywteat. aky-
 yargmuukar ngarsny kiualiusiumliuk
 ngarkiu hcaylwhttayarmuusayar hkmny-
 tayareataliusiuliukeat. ngarsny kiuyakya-
 yargkiu sksayhkanlyhng ngarsksaymtny.
 ngareatakyayargkiusksayhkanसार सु-
 utparrhisayeat. htiusuueatsksayntykya-
 yargngkiu ngarsieat. sngtiusny yamarhnhtan-
 siuhcaylwhtkyeat. suusny smarrtanbhs
 sksayhkankeat. siusayarlnylupaysa-
 yarsksaykiu ngarsnypmarnmpyu. sngtiusny
 kytnghkyngsiu rayark mnyakyayarg
 ihckarkiu ngarpyayareat. yayarhnsny-
 hihtwnlgsayar semehpyhceat. sngtiusny
 suueatalng hksarmwaylyayar hkyngngghar
 alihrikieat. yayarhneatsksayhtksarkyesa-
 yarsksaysny ngarrhieat. akyngamhutiuki
 ngarpyehce hcay hkyngngghar hkmnyta-
 yarsny ngarklsiu appaytayarmuu ngarpyusa-
 yar htiamhutiusnylly ngarbhnay hkm-
 nytayarsny ngarkiuhcaylwhttayarmuus-
 nyakyayargkiu sksayhkankeat. hkmnyta-
 yarsnyllyngarbhk sksayhkanayarmuueat.
 hkmnytayareat hckarsantayarkiu sngtiu sny
 mkyar sndarntayarkiummyng nhutkpta-
 yarsnylly sngtiuntny. akyayargmuukar
 hcaylwhttayarmuusayarsuukiu sngtiu sny
 myuankynybhellnaykyeat. kymhcarahr-
 pyng htarwaraskkiunmnyhu hchitngnhng
 sngtiusny kymhcarkiuhcayhkyngnyru
 kyeat. htiukymhcarpngngareatsksayh-
 pyhceat. sngtiusny askkiuraayarg
 ngarhtansiu larhkyngnggharaliumhiky
 luupaysayarbhunasraykiu ngarmhkan.
 siusayarlnly bhararshkngkiu hkyhchkyng-
 mayttarsny sngtiu mrhisnykiu ngarsieat.
 ngarsnyhkmnytayareatahkwngnhng rayark-
 larsayarlnly sngtiusnyngarkiu lkmhkanky.
 ahkyarsayar suusny mimiiahkwnghnggra-
 yarklarlyhng htiusuukiu lkhkanylimny.
 ahkyngkyngpaysayar bhunasraykiusarhkan
 bhararshkngsarlyhng paytayarmuuttsayar
 bhun asraykiu aliumrhisayarsngtiusny
 abhysiu yuankynyningmnyyny. hkmnyta-
 yarrhay ngarsny sngtiukiupyhctngmnyhu
 mhtngkynhng. sngtiukiupyhctngsayar su-
 utparrhisayeat. htiusuukar sngtiukiupyh-
 carsayar mayarrhaypaynty. sngtiusny ma-
 yarrhayeat hckarkiu yuanyhng ngarkhckarkiu
 myuanbhellmnyanyiungky. akyayarg-
 muukar mayarrhay sny ngarkyayargkiu
 rayhtareat. suurayhtarsayarcharkiu
 sngtiusnymyuanlyhng ngarkhckarkiu ab-
 hysiuuanniungmnyynyhu yudluuti aar

htiunayarkmh yayrusny tibayriaiungtny-
huusayar garlilellaiungkiu kuutayarmuueat.
anarrayargarhewellsayarsuuti pyta-
yarmuusayarnimitlkhknartiukiu luuahcu-
awayapayarngtiusny myng kyshpyng
nayarktaysiu liukkyeat. yayrusnyta-
yarnpayarsiu ttkyw tpyntayartiunhngatuu
htiungtayarmuueat. htiuahkar yudluu-
tiueatpshkarpwellhkanhkyin rayarklunesny.
yayrusny myhayarkyny luuahcuawayaya-
payarngtiusny ahtantayarsilarkysnykiu
myngtayar muulyhng hpilippuaar isuutiuh-
carhcarumkiu abhymhar wynnynyhu-
maytayarmuueat. htiusumaytayarmuusa-
yar mimiabhysiu pyumnykiusitayarmu-
lykpng hpilippukiuhcuanhcmhkyngng-
harsar maytayarmuueat. hpilippuklny
isuutiusny muntphellhcehcayaayarn day-
narriapyarnhcrarabhiuhtiuksayarmun m
layarkparhulyhayarkeat. rhimunpaytrueat-
nye andayamnyrhisayar tpyntayark
muyayarmunngarluaannhng ngarklaynhck-
ayarnparsayar suungtyayarkrhipareat.
siusayarlny imyh layarkmyarhcwarsa-
yarsuutiusnyrhikysnyhpyhc htiumunnhng
ngarnhhckayarngtiukiu abhypyayahrar
rhiparsny hulyhayarkeat. yayrhuklny
luumyartiukiulyayarnkgyhcayhu mint-
ayarmuueat. htiuarp mykpnghtuupya-
yarkhrhisny hpyhc arayatwkaarhpyng
ngarhtayarnmyhlhayarksayar luutiusny
lyayarnkgyeat. yayrusnymunkiu yuu
kyayjuutayarkiu hkymwmpyemh tpynta-
yartiuuay waynghtayarmuu tpyntayartiusny
lyayarngsayarsuutiuaarwaynghpyneat.
htiunntuu ngarnhhckayarngtiukiuum-
yartiuhhkyngsmyh waynghkyeat. htiusu-
tiusnywkypyemh kiuytayark bharmy
mpyayarkhcayhkyngngar kywngkynsa-
yarakyiupelltiukiu kayarksimkylayarhu
tpnytiuiuaar mintayarmuusnyhpyhc
hcarsayarsuuti kynkywngsayar mura-
yarmun ngarluaaneat akyiupelltiukiu
kayarksim tsynhhc tayarngapynyrykeat.
htiusiuyayrhupytayarmuusayar nimitlkhk-
narkiu htiuluumyartiusnymynglyhng
isuukar ilayarksiu kywllarsayar prayarh-
pkaamhnhpyhchu siukyeat. htiusuutiusny
kiuytayarkiu rhngbhueargar hkemyha-
yarkhkyngngharlar aniungahtkpyukymy
akyayarnkiu yayrusny sitayarmuuly-
hng tayarngpayarsiu tyayarktnkyw-
hayarmuuppyneat. nyahkyinrayarksa-
yarahkar tpyntayartiusny aiungsiuswar
lhayhtellsiuwnggrayarkpyelyhng kpayrna-
yarnngmyisiurayarkaansayarnghar aiungk-
iukukeyeat. htiuahkarmhayarngmikhpyhc
yayrusny suutiuh rhirarsiumrayarksay.
laypyngmuntiunglar lhiungtanpiuhtlayeat.

hkrettiungkhwellnhctiunglayark tkhktara-
yarksayarahkar yayrhuaingpayarmhar
hcktayarhpyn lhay anesiuhkynyayarmuus-
nykiu suutiusny myng kyayarnghhkyng-
grhikyeat. kiuytayarklny ngarpngphpycsny
mkyayarnghlkyngnhgu mintayarmuulyhng
lhayhtellsiu kiuytayark tiung wmya-
yarkhewarhkanyuukyeat. lhaysnylnyayark-
liusayarrpsiu thknhkyngtwng siuklayeat.
aiungthbkhnaysayar luuahcuawaytiusnykar
ahtkshkngbhurarsny kyayjuutayarki-
uhkyemwmpyemh luumyarsny munki-
uhcarkyar arpnhng ane tibayrimyumh
ahkyarsayarlhayngmyar larsayarlny
mnay tpyntayartiuwngsayar lhaymhtpar
abhylhaymyhmhrhisnykiung yayrus-
nyhtiulhayhtellsiu tpyntayarnhngatuu
wngtayarmmuubhelllyk tpyntayartiusar
swarsnykiung myngky htiuarp yayrhumh-
hcsayar tpyntayartiumrhisnykiusikyshpyng
nkhpynnay lhayhce yayrhukiu rharhkyng-
ngghar kpayrnayarnngmyisuswarkyeat.
aiungthbktwaylyhng arhngbhurar abhysa-
yarahkar iarpysiu kywllartayarmuusnyhu
maylyhayarkkyeat. yayrhuklny ngaramh-
naksiusnykar sngtiusny nimitlkhknartiukiu
myngsaryakyayarn ngarkiarharsnymhut.
munkiu hcarwsayarkyayarnngsar rharkyeat.
pykhcettsayarahcarkiuurhkyngngghar mky-
iuhcarkynhng. luusarsny sngtiuaar pay
htarwasknhngamyh tnyttsayarahcark-
iurhkyngngghar kyihcarkylayar. htiusarsny
hkmnytayarbhura reattansiphkt hkyngkiu
hkansayarsuuhpyhcsnyhu mintayarmuueat.
htiusuutiu klny. bhurarshkngat aliuta-
yarnhngnyesayar akyngkiukynghkyngngghar
abhysiu pyur parmynyhu maylyha-
yarkkyeat. yayrhuklny bhurarshkngchayl-
whttayarmuusayarsuukiu yuankynyhkyng-
gakyngkar aliutayarnhng nyesayarakyn-
gtnyhu mintayarmuueat. htiusuutiu klny
akywnuptiusny kiuymykhcinhngmyng
kiuytayarkiu yuankyny mnyakyayarn
abhynimitlkhknarkiu pytayarmuusny.
abhymhukiu pyutayarmuusny. kymh-
carlarsnykar htiusuutiuh hcarhcarbhui
kayarnkngngmh munkiu paytayarmuus-
nyhu larsnyhng anye ngartiubhiub-
haymyarsnytayar mnnkiuhcarkysnyhu
lyhayarkkyeat. yayrhuklny ngaramhna-
ksiusnykar mayarrhsny kayarnkngmunkiu
sngtiuaarmpay hkmnytayarsny mhnsa-
yarkayarnkngmunkiu sngtiuaar payta-
yarmuueat. bhurarshkngat munmukar
kayarnkngngmhsngsk layarkesartiuaaraskkiu
paysayarmun paytnyhumintayarmuulyhng
shkng htiumunkiuakywnuptiuu aac-
nypmptpaytayarmuuparhu lyhayarkkyeat.
yayrhuklny ngarsnyaskmunhpyhceat.
ngarhtansilarsayarsuusny nayarkthpn
asaramwt mhkanr. ngarkiu yuankynysa-
yarsuusny nayarkthpn rayngtmhkanr.
siusayarlmysngtiusny ngarkiumynglykpng

myuankynykyhu ngarsiuhkellpye. hkm-
 nytayarsny ngaraar paytayarmuusmyh-
 sayarsuutiusny ngarhtansiularkylimny.
 ngarhtansiular sayarsuukiu ngarsnya-
 lyngmpy. akyayarngmuukar ngarsny
 kiuyaliusiulikhkngnghar kayarngkngmh-
 sngskysmhut. ngarkiu hcaylwhtta-
 yarmuusayarsuueat aliutayarsiulikhkyn-
 gnghar sngskeat. ngarkiuhcaylwhtta-
 yarmuusayarhkmnytayareat aliutayarka-
 ngaraarpaysayarsuutiutwng thcuantya-
 yark kiumyh ngarmpyayarkhcayrbhell
 nayarksuansayarnay htiusuupayarngtiukiu
 htmyayarkhcayhkyngngharng sartayarkiu
 kynyngny yuankynysayarsuurhismyhtiusny
 htarwraskkiurhcayhkyngngharng ali-
 utayarrhieat. ngarsnylnyayarksuansa-
 yarnay htiusuutiukiu htmyayarkhcaym-
 nyhu mintayarmueat. ngarsnyka-
 yarngkngmhsngksayarmunhpyhceat hu
 mintayarmuusnykiu yudluutiuk isusny
 yayarspeatsar yayrhuhpyhcsnyhmutilayar.
 suueatmibhkiungartiisusnyhmutilayar.
 ngarsny kayarngkngmhsngskeathu suus-
 nyabhysiusiursnnyhu kellellpyhctnglyk
 siukyeat. yayrhuklny ngarkiuahkyn-
 ghkyngkellell apyhcmtngkyngnh. ngarkiu
 hcaylwhttayarmuusayarkhkmnytayarsny
 swaysayarngtayarmmuulyhng abhysuumy-
 ngarhtansiu mlar niung. larsayarsuukiuna-
 yarksuansayarnay ngarhtmyayarkhcaymny.
 anarngtikymhcarlarsnykar htiusuupa-
 yarngtiusny bhararshkngsuanmwsnsg-
 tayarmuusayarsuu hpyhckylimnyhu-
 larsnynhganye. hkmnytayarhtannarhta-
 yarng nnyhkansayarsuumhnsmyhtiusny
 ngarhtansiu larkyeat. htiusiungarsiusayar
 bhararshkngahtantayark kylwarsayarsu-
 umhtpar thcuantayarktyayarksayar suusny
 hkmnytayarkiumyngkellpyehu msiuliu.
 kywarsayarsuuhumuukar hkmnytayarkiu
 myngkellpye. ngaramhnaksiusnykar
 ngarkiu yuankynysayarsuusny htarwraskki-
 ureat. ngarsnyaskmunhpyhceat. sngtiub-
 hiubhaymaysny tayarmnnkiuhcarlyk
 sayrkyeat. kayarngkngmhsngksayarmunkiu
 hcarsayarsuusny sayhkyngnhngknglwteat.
 ngarsnykayarngkngmhsngksayaraskmunh-
 pyhceat. imunkiu hcarsayarsuumnysnykar
 ahcny mpytaskrhnglimmy. ngarpaysa-
 yarmunkar layarkesartieat askabhiual-
 iunghar hcwnsayarngareat asarpaytny-
 humintayarmueat. htiauhkar yudluutiuk
 isusnymimiasarkiu ngartiuhcarhcarb-
 hiuahbysiu payniungsnnyhu ahkyn-
 ghkyng ngyngkhuankyeat. yayrhuklny
 ngaramhnaksiusnykar luueatasarkiumhcar
 aswaykiunsayarklyhng sng tiu askm-
 rhi. ngareatasarkiuhear ngareataswayk-
 iulny sayarksayarsuusny htarwraskki-
 ureat. htiusuukiu nayarksuansayarnay
 ngarhtmyayarkhcaymny. ngareatasarsny
 hcarhcrarkayarngceat. ngareat aswaylnysa-

yarkhcrarkayarngceat. ngareatasaraswaykiu
 sayarkhcrarsayarsuusny ngartnyeet.
 htiusuulny ngartnyeet. askrhngtayarmuusa-
 yar hkmnytayarsny ngarkiuhcaylwh-
 ttayarmuu ngarsnyhkmnytayaraarhpyng
 askrhngsnynnytuu ngarkiuhcarsayarsuusny
 ngaraarhpyng askrhnglimmy. imunkar
 kayarngkngmhsngksayarmunhpyhceat.
 sngtiubhiubhaymaysny mnnkiuhcar-
 lyk sayrskellsiumhut. imunkiuhcarsa-
 yarsuusny ahcnympytasskrhnglimhu
 kpayrnayarngmyiumharrarhcrp auward-
 payhcnwtwng mintayarmueat. tpynta-
 yarmyartiusny kyarlyhng htiihckarsny
 alwnhkkleat. abhysuunarhkannimgny
 nnyhu siukyeat. htiusiutpnytyarti-
 u kellellhpyhctngsnykiu yayrhussnyaliua-
 yarksitayarmuulyhng itrar hcarkayayarn-
 gngtiusny hcitpykksylar. luusarsnyarn-
 nayrararpsiuhtpn kywttynykiumyngryhng
 abhysiu htngmhtkymny nny. winyarnsar-
 lyhngaskrhngchayeat. kiuykarysnyaly-
 hngmttning. ngarpyayarsayarkhcrarsny
 winyarnhpyhceat. askllyhpyhceat.
 siusayarlnysngtiutwng myuankynysayarsu-
 uthkyuriheiat. htiiukyayarn ngareat hkm-
 nytayarsny ahkwngpaytayarmuulyhng
 abhysuumyngarhtansiumlarniunghu ahtk
 ngarsiuhkellpyehu mintayarmueat. htii-
 siumintayarmuusny akyayarnghumuukar
 abhysuumyankynysnykiung abhysuusny
 kiuytayarkiu apnhanmnykiung yayrhuss-
 nyahcaue sitayarmueat. htiauhkarmh-
 ct pnytyarmyartiusny kiuytayarnhgmpa-
 yarngbhayarbhell sutswarkyeat. htiiukya-
 yarng yayrhussny tkiypnhhparsayarsu-
 utiaar sngtiusnylny htwkswarhkyngnghar
 aliurhi kyslayarhumaytayarmuulyhng
 rhimunpaytruk shkng akywnuptiusny
 abhysuuhantsiu swarmnyyny. htar-
 wrasknhng yhnysayar hcarsnykiuytayar
 tnypareat. kiuytayarsny hkrhtayart-
 nyhuusayar askrhngtayarmuusayar bhu-
 rarshkngceatsartayar hpyhc tayarmuusnykiu
 akywnuptiuyuankyny simhtkyparsnyhuly-
 hayarklayeat. yayrhuklny tkiypnhhparsa-
 yarsngtiukiu ngarwaykayarksnyhmutilayar.
 siusayarlny sng tiutwng rnsuutyayark-
 parmnyhu mintayarmueat. htiusuminta-
 yarmuusayar htkiypnhhparsawngphpyh-
 ckiuytayarkiuapnhanmnysuu rhimuneatsar
 yudrhkarrutkiusiuliusny.

7

htiunayarkmhyayrhussny garlilellpny lnyl-
 nytayarmueat. yudluutiusny kiuytayarkiu
 staan sayarnghar rharkysayarkayarn-
 g yudpny lnylnyhykngnghar aliutayarmrhi.
 yudluutieat skaynapwellhkanhkarntwng
 nyetyartiuk sngpyusayaramhutkiu
 tpyntmyartiusnyngchayhkyngnghar
 iarpmhhtwk yudpny siukywpap. kya-

yarhcayarkittikiu aliurhisarsuumnysnykar
mhtngrharsayaraarhpyng abhyamhukiumy
mppyu tt. iamhutiukiugngsngnpyulyhng.
ilayark kiuykiuhtngrharhewar pyparhu
myuankynysayarkyayarnng yayrhuaar-
siukyeat. yayrhukluny ngarahkyninmrayark-
say. sngtiukiug hkpisiasayarahkiyng-
lykrhieat. layarkesartiusny sngtiukiumunni-
ung. ngarkiumunkyeat. akyayarngmoukar
ngarsnysuutiueatakyng siunyhckyayarngiu
sksayhkaneat. htiupwellsiusngtiuswarky-
layar. ngarmswarsay. ngarahkyin-
mpnyhcuansayhu mintayarmuupely-
hng garlilellpny mhar naytayarmueat.
nyetayartiuswarpyemh kiuytayarsny htiup-
wellsiu mhtngmrharkywtayarmueat.
htiupwellyudluutiuk yayrhusnyabhy mhar
rhishnyhu maymynrharhwaykyeat. lu-
uahcuawaytiusny kiuytayarkiuakayarn-
pyu autautsellselfhyckyeat. ahkyiutiuk
suu snysuutayarkayarnghpyhcsnyhuung
ahkyiutiuk suutayarkayarnghmht luumyark-
iulhnyhpyarsnyhuu ng siukyeat. siusayarnly
yudluutiukiug kyayarksayarkyayarnng abhysu-
umy atnyalnmpyayarnwanky. htiupwellkiu
kuanhcnwtwng yayrhusny bimarntayarsuutk
suanhauwardpaytayarmueat yudluutiugny
aanau isuusny hcarnsngbhellyk abhysiu
ttbhishnyhusiukyeat. yayrhukluny ngarha-
ysayardaysnarsny ngareat daysnarmht.
ngarkiuhcaylwhtayarmuusayar suueat
daysnarhpyhceat. htiusuueat aliutayarsiu
liuhkkyngsayaarsuumnysnykar idaysnarsnyb-
harshkngceat daysnar tayarhpyhcslyar
ngarsny kiuyaliualyayark hayarpayarsla-
yarhu piunghkyarsilimny. kiuyaliualya-
yarkhayarpayarsayaarsuusny mimibhunas-
raykiurharateat. mimikiu hcaylwhttayar
muusayaarsuueat bhunasraykiurharsayar
suumuukar yuanylaysayarsuuhpyhceat.
htiusuumusarmhi. mayarrhsnypnytrarkiu
sngtiuaar paysnymhtular. htiutrarkiu
sngtiutwng thcuany tyayarkmyhmkyng.
ngarkiuastaansayarnghar abhykyayarnng
rharkyanysnyhu mintayarmueat.
luuahcuawayklyng sngsny ntsiuchwellsa-
yarsuuhpyhceat. sngkiu staansayarn-
ghar abhysuu rharkyansnyhu siukyeat.
yayrhukluny ngarpyusayaramht hkukiu
sngtiurhismysny aanauhkyngrhikyeat.
mayarrhsny arayhpyarlhehkyngtrarkiu
sngtiuaar payeat. htiusiususayar ma-
yarrhaym ahchewarhkanr snyhu msiuliu.
bhiubhaymyarmhskhanrstny htiukya-
yarnng upusnay sngtiusnyarayhpyarl-
hehkyngkiu paykyeat. mayarrhayeat-
trarmpykhcayhkyngnghar luusny upus-
nay arayhpyarlhehkyngkiuhkanrlyhng
ngarsny upus nay luutkiuyluankiu
kynmarhcaysayarkyayarnng sngtiusny
ngarkiuamykhtwkrarslyar. mykn-
harkiu sarkynmhcerngkyhng. trars-
pyng hcerngkylayarhu mintayarmueat.

htiuaahkar yayrurhlnngmyiasarahkiyukluny
isuukiustaansayarnghar rharkysnymhtu-
layar. kyny par. suusnyhtngrharhewarha-
yarpayar abhy myhctarhkyngkiumy
mpyuky partkar isuusny hkrhctayarnhpyhck-
yayarngiu mngmyartiusny amhnsikyslyar.
siusayarnly isuusny abhykhpyhctayarmuungar-
tiusikyeat. hkrhctayarsny kywltartayarmuu
sayarahkar abhykhpyhctayarmuusnykiu
abhysuumyhmshirhu siukyeat. yayrhukluny
sngtiusnyngmshirsiukyeat. ngarahky
hpyhcsnykiulny sikyeat. siusayarnly
ngarsny kiuyaliualyayarklarsny mht.
ngarkiu hcaylwhttayarmuusayaarsuusny
shchcarnhngpyh hcuantayarmuu eat.
htiusuukiug sngtiumsiky. ngarmuukar-
sieat. akyayarngmoukar htiusuueat
ahtantayarmh ngarlareat. suusnyln ngark-
iuhcaylwht tayarmuueat hu bimarntayar
suanmauwardpaytayarmuuhcnwtwng ky-
waykyayarmintayarmuulyhng kiuytayarkiu
bhmsehkyngahkwngkiurharkyeat. siusa-
yarnly kiuytayareat ahkyinmhcyay mrayark-
say sayarkyayarnng abhysuumyhm mbhmseky.
luuahcuawayhtell parsayarluumyartiusny
yuankynysnyhpyhc hkrhctayarsny ky-
wltartayarsny sayarahkar isuupysayar
nimitlkhnarhtksar myarsayarnimitlkhn-
nartiukiug pytayarmuumnylayarhu siukyeat.
htiusiuluumyar autautsellselfhyckysnykiu
hparrirhelltiusnykyarlyhng yjpurayarhi-
takyetiuh nngtiungpnyemh kiuytayarkiu
bhmsehchayhkyngnghar mnglulngtiukiug
hcalwhtkyeat. yayrhukluny ngarsny
sngtiunghgatu hksarnaypyelyhng ngark-
iuhcaylwhttayarmuusayar suuhtansiu
swarmny. sngtiusny ngarkiu rharkylimny.
rharsayarnlymtwayrky. ngarrharrarpsiu
sngtiunmrayarkniungkyhu mintayarmuuly-
hng yudluutiug ngartiukiugmtwayhchayhky-
ngghar suusny abhyarpsiuswarlimmny.
haylsulu tiutwngarprpsiu kwellyparlyk-
naysayar suutiurhirsarsuswar haylsulu tiuaar
trarhayarlimmny layar. sngtiusny ngarkiu
rharkylimny. rharsayarnly mtwayrky.
ngarrharrarpsiu sngtiunmrayark niungky-
huusayarkhckarsny abhysiusiuliusnyhu
ahkyngghkyngsiukyeat. htiupwellkiuhkan
nayarksuanhpyhcsayarnaymyt yayrhus-
nyrpy kywaykyayartayarmuusnykar rayngt
sayarsuurhilyhng ngarhtansiular sayark-
layar. ngarkiu yuankynysayaarsuusny
kymhcarlarsnyatiung askraytwkr hcm-
raytwngphychelimny hu mintayarmueat.
htiusiumintayarmuusayar yuankynysa-
yarsuutiugny hkanrltansayarwinyarny-
tayarkiu rnymht min tayarmueat.
yayrhusny bhunpwngtayarmuusaya-
yarkyayarnng snrhngsayarwinyarnytayarkiu
paytayarmuusay. hckartayarkiu kyarsa-
yarluuamyartiu isuusnylarlansayar
prayarhckamhnhpyhcsnyhu siukyeat.
ahkyiukluny isuusnyhkrhctayarnhpyhcsnyhu

siukyeat. ahkyiuklly hkrhctayarsny garlilell
 pynsarhpyhcrslayar. hkrhctayarsny
 darwidamyidawridnayrarhtar bklng-
 warsarhpyhcrmnhy kymhcarlarsny mhut
 layarhu siukyeat. htiusiuluumyartiusny
 kwellypharkysnyhpyhc ahkyiutiusny kiuy-
 tayarbiuhmhsehkynghar aliu rhikyeat.
 siusayarlny abhysuumyhmhbmmseky.
 htiauhkar mnglulngtiusny yjpurayarhitake
 hparrirhellhtansiupyn htiumngtiuk ab-
 hykyayarnng suukiumsayarnghkellkysnyhu
 maymynlyhng mnglulngtiuk htiusuuh-
 yarpyayarskellsiu abhysuumyhmhayarhch-
 puuparhu lyhayarkkyeat. hparrirhelltiuklly
 sngtiukiupng llnhyhpyarpyelayar. mngmyar
 hparrirhellmyartiutwng suukiuyaukynysa-
 yarsuut hcuantayarkmyhrhislayar. trark-
 iumsisayar iluomyartiusny kyinhkyn-
 gkiu hkanrsayarsuuhpyhcsnyhusiukyeat.
 ahtkknynyahkar ahtantayarsiularsaya
 suutnyhuusayar htiumngmyarawngpy-
 hcsayar nikayardng klny ngartiurarsny
 luukiumhchc suuamhukiu msimhekpng
 rhaymswk suanhpytttslayarhusiulyhng
 suutiuk sngsnylny garlilellpynsarhpyh-
 slayar. hchcuelayar garlilellpynsny abhy
 prayarhpkmyhmpayarhtwnsnykiuhmtla-
 yarhu siukypyemh htiusuupayarmgtiusny
 mimitiaimsiuswarkyeat.

8

yayrhusnylny sanlwngtayarngsiu kywtayar
 muueat. nannkhcayarhchayarbimarntayarsiu
 thpnkywtayar muu luuapayarngtiusny
 ahtantayarsiu larkyeat. htiauhkar htiong-
 tayarmuu suanmauwardpayhcnwtwng
 mharywngkhkyngamhukiu pyulyknaysa-
 yarminmtayarkkiutwaylyhng kympyus-
 rartiunhng hparrirhelltiu snykhayarkhell
 alyhtarpyemh arhngbhurar iminmsny
 mharywngkhkyngamhukiu pyuhcnytwng-
 png twaymiparsny. htiusiusayarmmin-
 mkiu kyayarkhkhellnhngphcrmnhy ma-
 yarrhaysnyakywnuptiauar pnyttar hcerng
 htuanhpwellparpye. siurartwng kiuyta-
 yarsny abhysiu mintayarmuumnynyhu
 lyhayarkkyeat. htiusiulyhayarkksayar
 kiuytayar apyhctngkhwngghicayhkyngng-
 har hcuanhcmnhayarkrhksayaraarhpyng
 lyhayarkkyeat. yayrhusny aayarksun-
 gnanly lkyhiutayarnhng myayraysarnay-
 tarmuueat. htiusuutiusny ahtpht-
 maylyhayarkksayarahkar kiuykiulhnta-
 yarmu sngtiutwng apyhckng sayarsuusny
 rhayuehchwarkayarkhellnhngphchcayhu
 mintayarmuupemh thpnaayarksinguan
 myay raysartayarmuupyneat htiusu-
 tiusnykyarrrlyhng mimitiuhcitnhluansny
 mimitiupyuhcki hpayarpyshpyng askkye-
 sayarsuumh hc angysuansayarsuutiungaa-
 yarng tyayarknayarktyayark htwkswarkyeat.
 yayrhusny tyayark tny kyrhctayarmuu

minmsnyalyrpnayeat. htiauhkaryayrhusny
 kiuykiulhntayarmuupyn htiuminmmhtpar
 abhysuukiumyhm mmynglyhng ahkyng
 minm sngkiu apyhctngsayarsuutiusny
 abhymharrhikysny. sngteatamhuk-
 iuabhysuumyhmhcernglayar humayta-
 yarmuueat. htiuminmklny abhysuumyhm
 mhcerngparshkhngly lyhayarkeat. ngarsnyl-
 nysngteatamhukiu mhcerng. swarlayar.
 nayarkthpn duhcricukkiu mpyunhngly
 mintayarmuueat. thpntuanyayrhk ngarsny
 ilayarkeatalnghpyhceat. ngarnayarksiu
 liuksayarsuusny mhayarnngmiuk mswarmilar.
 askeatalngkiurlimmnyhu mintayarmuueat.
 hparrirhelltiuklly sngsny kiuyakyayarnngkiu
 sksayhkaneat sngteatsksaymtnyhu siukyeat.
 yayrhuklly ngarsny kiuyakyayarnngkiu
 sksayhkanayarlly ngarsksaytneyeat. aky-
 yarngmuukar ngarsnyabhyarpk larsnykiung
 abhyarpsiuswarsnykiung ngarsieat. sngti-
 uumuukarmsiky. sngtiusny jartipktiatiung
 hcerngtthkyeat. ngarmuukar abhysuuk-
 iumyhmhcerng. ngarsnyhcerngsnyayarlly
 ngareathcerngkhkyngsny tneyeat. akyayarn-
 muukar. ngarsny tyayarktny naysnymhut.
 ngarkiuhcaylwhttayarmuusayar hkm-
 nytayarsny ngarbhknaytayarmuueat.
 sksayhkannhhcuetiueathckarsny tnyreathu
 sngtiu pnyttikymhcarlareat. ngarsny
 kiuyakyayarnngkiu sksayhkanayarsuuhpy-
 hceat. ngarkiu hcaylwhttayarmuusayar
 hkmnytayar snylny ngarakayayarnngkiu
 sksayhkanatayarmuusnyhu mintayarmuueat.
 htiusuutiuklly sngteathkmnytayarsny ab-
 hymharrhisnyhu maykyeat. yayrhuklly
 sngtiusny ngarkiuasiky. ngarhkmny-
 tayarkiulny msiky. ngarkiusilyhng
 ngarhkmnytayarkkiulny sikylim mnyhu
 mintayarmuueat. bimarntayar suan-
 mauwardpaytayarmuuhcny ihckartayarkiu
 bhndartiu kmhar minmywttayarmuueat.
 kiuytayarreatahkyinhmhcaymrayarksaya-
 yarkayarnng abhysuukiumyhm kiuytayark-
 iumbhmseky. thpnyayrhk ngarsnyswar-
 rmny. sngtiusnyngarkiuhrarkylimny.
 kiuyapyhclny sayky limny. ngar-
 swarrararpsiu sngtiuumrayarkniungkyhu
 mintayarmuueat. yudluutiuklly ngarswar-
 rararpsiusngtiu mrayarkniungkyhusuusny-
 siusayar kiuyaskkiu stmnylayarhu siukyeat.
 yayrhuklly sngtiusny aayarksarhpyhckyeat.
 ngarmuukar ahtksarhpyhckyeat. sngtiusny
 layarkesarhpyhckyeat. ngarmuukar layarke-
 sarmhut. htuiakyayarnngsngtiusny kiuyapyh-
 c saykylimnyhungarsieat. ngarsnyimnysa-
 yarsuuhpyhcsnykiu sngtiusnymyuanlyhng
 kiuyapyh c saykylimnyhu mintayarmuueat.
 htiusuutiuklly. sngsnyabhysuunmyhumay-
 lyhng yayrhuk ngarsnysngtiuaar ahcnpypa-
 yarsiu snyatiung ngarhpyhceat. sngtiuumhu
 ngarpyayarsiuhcernghcrarmyarchwarriheat.
 siusayarlly ngarkiuhcaylwhtsayarsuusny
 shhcarnhng pynyhcuantayarmuueat. su-

ueatahtantayar ngarkyarsmyhkiusar ilayark
ngarhayarpyayarsnyhu mintayarmueat.
hkmnytarakiurnymht mintayarmuus-
nykiu htiusuutiusny mritmiky. htiukya-
yarngyayrhuk sngtiusny luusarkiumyha-
yarkhtasayarahkar ngarsnyimmysayarsu-
uhpyhcsny kiung ngarsny kiuyaliualyayark
abhya mhukiumyhmipyubhell ngarhkmy-
taryarsny ngaraar nnypaytayar muusny-
atiung ngarhayarpyayarsnykiung sngtiusny
sikylimny. ngarkiuhcaylwhtayarmuusa-
yarsuusny ngarnhngat uurhitayarmueat.
ngarkiu tkiuytnynayhcayhkyngngar
hkmyntaryarsny hcnphctayarmmuu.
akyayarmmuukar nhchsktayarmuusa-
yaramhukiu ahcnymptngarpyusnyhu min
tayarmueat. htiuhckartayarkiu mintay-
armuuhcny luumyartiussny yuankynyhkyn-
gsiu rayarkkyeat. htiuahkaryayrhuk
sngtiusny ngareatdaysnar tnylyhng
ngartpnyamhnhpyhckyeat. smmartark-
iulny sikyshpyng htutarsny sngtiukiu
lwhtlimnyhu yuankynysay yud lu-
tiuaar mintayarmueat. yudluutiuklly
ngartiusny aarbyhanamyiuhpyhckyeat.
abhysuhtan tranthkarmy kywnmhkanky.
lwhtlimnyhu sngsnyabhysiuypyayar-
siusnyhu maymynkyeat. yayrhuklly
ngaramhnaknsiu snykar duhcruickiu
pyusmyhsayarsuutiusny duhcruickiywnh-
pyhceat. kywnsnykar aim ahcnymyell-
naysnymhut. sarmuukar ahcnymyell-
nayeat. htiukyayarnng sarsny sngtiukiul-
whthlyhng sngtiusny eknamhnlwtkylimny.
sngtiusny aarbyhanamyiuhpyhckysnykiu
ngarsieat. siusayarlny ngareatdaysnarsny
sngtiu tnyayrarkiumrsayarkyayarnng
sngtiusny ngarkiu staansayarnghar
rharkyankyeat. ngarsnyngarhkmyntay-
arhtan mynghkellpyesnyatiung ha-
yarpayareat. sngtiusny sngtiueatabh-
tan mynghkellpyesnyatiung pyukyeathu
mintayarmueat. htiusuutiuklly aarby-
hansny ngartiuaabhpyhceat. yayrhuklly
sngtiusny aarbyhaneatsarmhn lyhng
aarbyhaneatakyngkiu kyngkylimny.
bhurarshkngahtantayar kyarssayarshch-
cartarkiu sngtiuaar hayarpyayarsayarsu-
utnyhuusayar ngarkiustaansayarnghar
sngtiusny yhkurharkyankyeat. aarby-
hansny htunnnytuukyngsnyhmhut. sngtiusny
sngtiuaabheatakyngkiu kyngkyeathu mintay-
armueat. htiusuutiuklly ngartiusny
myayarkmhtarsayarmyhmhut. bhur-
arshkngtnyhuusayar ngartiuaabhpart-
nyrhisayarmuusnyhu siukyeat. yayrhuklly
bhurarshkngsny sngtiuaabhmnlyhng.
sngtiusny ngarkiuhyhckylimny. akyay-
armgmuukar ngarsny bhurarshkngahtan-
tayarmh htwkkywayarklareat. kiuyali-
ualyayarklarsny mhut. bhurarshkngsny-
ngarkiuhcaylwhtayarmueat. abhykya-
yarnngarhckarkiu narmlnykysny. ngareat

daysnarkiu narmlhkanmyuuniungsayarkya-
yarngsar sngtiusny ngarhckarkiu narmlnyky.
sngtiusny sngtiuaabhtnyhuusayar marntmh-
sngskkyeat. sngtiuaabheat aliusiulny
liukttkyeat. marrntsny rhyuehchwarmh lu-
uaskkiustsayarsuuhpyhceat. suushchcartar
mrhi sayarkyayarnng shchcartarmtnmny.
suusny musarhckarkiuypyayarsayarahkar
mimipktiatungpyayareat. musarhckar kyn-
glnysayarsuuhpyhceat. musareatabhlnhy-
pyhceat. ngarsnyshchcarhckarkiu pya-
yarsayarkyayarnng sngtiumyuanky. ngar
apyhchhikyayarnngkiu sngtiutwng abhysu-
ubhayarpyssny. shchcarhckarkiuangarpya-
yarsnymhnlhng abhykayarnngsngtiu
myuankysny. bhurarshkngnhghcpsiu-
ungsayarsuusny bhurarshkngat hckar-
tayarkiu narhtayarnngt. sngtiu sny
bhurarshkngnhgmhpcsiungsayarkyayarnng
narmhtayarnngkyhu mintayarmueat. yud-
luutiuklly sngsnyrhmarliluuhpyhceat. ntsi-
uhcwellsayarsuulnyhpyhceathu ngartiupya-
yarsayar hckarsny lyayarkptnymhutlayarhu
siukyeat. yayrhuklly ngarsnyhcksiuhcwellsa-
yarsuuhmut. ngarhkmyntayarkiuhyemya-
yarkeat. sngtiusny ngarkiu rhuthkykyeat.
ngarsny kiuybhunasraykiumrhar. ngareat
bhunasraykiurhar hcerngtayarmuusa-
yarsuurhisayeat. ngaramhnaknsiusnykar
ngarhckarkiu narhtayarnngsayarsuusny
sayhkyngnhng ahcnympt kng lwtlimnyhu
mintayarmueat. yudluutiuklly sngtsi-
uhcwellsnykiu yhkungartiuisukyeat. aarby-
hanmhch prayarhptkiusny saylwnkypye.
sngmuukar ngarhckarkiu narhtayarnngsa-
yarsuusny sayhkyngnhng ahcnymptknglwt
lim mnyhu siuparsnytkar. ngartiuaab-
haarbyhanhtk sngsny sarkyemytslayar.
suusnysaypye. prayarhptkiulny saykypye.
sngsnyabhysiusayarsuueat arayarnngk-
iusayarnngsnyhusiukyeat. yayrhuklly
ngarsnyngarkyungkiuppylyhng ngargunsny
ahkyynyhehpyhceat. ngarhkmyntaryarsny
ngargunkiu htngarharhcaytayarmueat.
htiubhurarshkngsny ngartiueatbhurarhuu
sngtiuhkaraywayartkyeat. siusayarlny
htiubhurarshkngkiu sngtiumsiky. ngar-
muukarsieat. ngarmsihungarsiulyh-
ngsngtiukellsiu mu sarsuansayarsu-
uhpyhclimny. htiubhurarshkngkiu
ngarsieat. bhurarshkngat hckartayarkiu-
lynarhtayarnngat. sngtiuaab aarbyhansny
ngarkywlarmnyahkyinkarlkiu myayarmyn-
ghkyngngar alwnalrhiat. myng
rsayarhkar wmmayarkhkyngsiurayark-
snyhu mintayarmueat. yudluutiuklly
sngataskny anhhcngarsmyhmrbhbellyk
sngsny aarbyhankiu myng lapyetkarhu
siukyeat. yayrhuklly ngaramhnakn-
siusnykar aarbyhanmhpyhcmhe ngarh-
pyhceathu mintayarmueat. htiuahkar
kiuytayarkiu hkelhnhghchkyngngar kya-
yarkhkelhtiukiu kayarkyukyeat. yayrhusny

timrhayarng htiusuutiualryhayark-
swarpyelyhng bimarntayarmh htwwkywta-
yarmueat.

9

lmswartayarmuuhcny amiwmtnwngkpng
mykhciksayasutuayarkkiu twaymyngsa-
yarmueat. tpnnyatiark arhngbhurar
isuusny abhysueeatapyhckayayarn gnsny.
kiuyapyhc kyayarn knslyar. mibhapy-
hckayayarn knslyarhu maylyhayarkkyeat.
yayrhuklly kiuyapyhckayayarnghut. mib-
hapyhckayayarnghmht. bhurarshkngat
amhu tayarkiu suu htngrrharhayarmyaka-
yarngtny. ngarkiu hcaylwhttayarmuasay
sueeatamhukiu nayahkyinhicnhtwng
ngarpyurmny. abhysuumyhamhumpyuni-
ung sayar ahkyintnyhuusayar nynyahkyin-
larsayeat. ngarsny ilayark rhihcnytwng
ilyarkeatalngphycethu mintayarmuupye-
lyhng myaypayarmhar htway tanhtwaynhn-
grwhanluppyemh knsayarsueeatmykhcikiu
rwhannhngluu sngswarlayar. rhila-
yarngraykn mykhcikiusaylayarhu mint-
ayarmueat. rhilayarn gankkar hcay lwht-
snyhu siluustny. htiusuusny swarsaypyemh
mykhcimynglyk pynlayeat. suusny suuta-
yarnghcarhpyhcsnykiu aimehkyngmhhc
myngbhuusayarsuutiuk isuusny htiung
tayarn gsayarsuumhulayarhu siukyeat.
luuahkyiuk hutkellhusiukeat. ahky-
iuklly htiusuunhngtuusnyhu siukyeat.
htiusuuklly akywnupsny htiusuupngh-
pyhcsnyhusiueat. suutiuklly abhysius-
ngeatmykhcipwngsnnyhu maymynkylyhng
htiusuuk yayrhuamnyrhisayar suutayark-
sny rwhanlup kywnupmykhcikiuluupyemh
rhilayarn rayknsiuswar mykhcikiusayla-
yarhusiusnyatiung akywnupswareaylyhng
mykhcimyngsnysuiueat. luumyarklly
htiusuusny abhymharrhisnyhu maymynky-
lyhng akywnupsihusiueat. luumyarsny
mykhciknbhuusayar htiusuukiu hpar-
rirhelltihtansiu piukyeat. yayrhusny
rwhanlup sueeatmykhcikiu pwngt-
ayarmuasayarnaysny upusnayhpyhc-
sny. thpnhparrirhelltiuk abhysius-
ngeatmykhcimyngsnnyhumaypynlyhng
akywnupmykhcisuusny rwhan kiuhtny
akywnupsaylyhng mykhcimyngsnysuiueat.
hparrirhellahkyiutiuk htiusuusny upusm-
hayarn. bhurarshkng hcaylwhttayarmuusa-
yarsuumhuthu siuky eat. ahkyiutiuk
siusayarsuusny isiusayar nimitlkhknartiukiu
abhysiuyniungmnynyhu siukyeat. htiusu-
siaahkyngghkngmsng kwelppyarhkyngsiu-
rayarkeat. thpnmykhciknbhuusayarsuuaar
sngatmykhcikiuhpwngsayarsuusny abhys-
iusayarsuuhpyhc snyhu maykylyhng
prayarhpkpyhcsnyhusiueat. htiusuusny
ahtkmykhcimyng nayarkmhmykhcimyn-
gsnykiu yudluutiussy myuankyshpyng

sueeat mibhkiuhkayar isuusny sngti-
siusnyatiung amiwmtnwngkpng mykhciki-
sayar sngtiueat sarmhnlayar. siumhn-
lyhng abhysiuymkumykhcimyngsnnyhu
maykyeat. mibhtiuklly isuusny akywnup-
tiueat sarmhnsnykiung amiwmtnwngkpng
mykhcikn snykiung akywnuptiu sikypareat.
abhkyayarn mykhcimyngsnyskiung ab-
hysuusny sueeat mykhcikiuhpwngsnykiung
akywnuptiu msikypar. suusny askrwyngnh-
pynyhcuapareat. suukiumaykyparlayar.
suusnykiuyakyayarnkiu kiuy tiung-
pyayarpalimmnyhu pynpyayarkyeat.
isiupayarsnyakyayarnkar yayrhusny
hkrhctayarhpyhcsnyhu wnhkansayarsu-
umny snykiu trar hcrpmhnhnghtutrmnyhu
yudluutiussy tiungpnghcerngkynggh-
pye. htiusuyayarn mibhtiuk suusny
askrwyngnh pynyhcuapareat. suuk-
iumaykyayarn yudluutiukiu kyayark
pyayarkyeat. htiusuyayarn mykhciknbhu-
usayarsuukiu dutiyakymhkaray bhur-
arshkngkiu hkyemwmlayar. htiusuusny
luusiuhyhckayayarnkiu ngartiusieat hu-
siukylyhng luusiuhyhcsnyhpyhcsnykiu
akywnupmsi. akywnupsni ahtkmykhciki-
yhmkyhcmymng snyakyayarnghkukiu
akywnupsisnyhusiueat. thpn suutiuk
suusny sngti abhysiu pyusny. sngat
mykhcikiu abhysiu hpwngsnyhu mayky-
lyhng akywnupthkarpyayarn sngtiunarmk-
yarky. abhkyayarn thpnkyarhkyngsnny.
suutpny hpyhckyngslayarhu siukyeat.
htiusuutiuklly sngsnysuutpnyhpyhckyeat.
ngartiunarmkar mayarrheattpnyhpyhckyeat.
bhurarshkngsnymayarrh byardithtar-
tayarmuukyayarnkiu ngartiunarmkar siukyeat.
htiusuusny abhkyhpyhcsnykiu ashiukell-
rell pyayarsiuukylyhng suusny akywnup-
mykhcikiuhpwngsayarnly abhkyhpyhcsnyhu
sngtiunarmknykiu aanau bhwyrrhieat.
bhurarshkngsnys luusiuuti hckarkiu narhta-
yarngtayarmuusnykiu ngartiusiukyeat.
bhurarshkngkiu riusaylaymyt aliatayarkiu
liuksayarsuuhpyhcklyhng htiusuueathckarkiu
narhtayarngtayarmueat. amiwmtnwngkpng
mykhciksayasuuukiumykhcimynggh-
cayhkyngghar ttiungsnyskiu km-
haruemhck mkyarhchpuu. htiusuusnyb-
hurarshkng hcaylwhttayarmuasayarsu-
umhuliyhng abhyamhukiumyhmtni-
unghupayarsieat. htiusuutiuklly sngsnys
mwayhckpngtkiuyuan duhcriukapy-
hchcwellsayarsuuhpyhcklyhng ngartiukiu
suanmparsnytkarhu pyaysiukylyhng
htiusuukiu trarhcrpmhnhnghtutkyeat.
nhnghtutnyakyayarnkiu yayrhusnyk-
yarpemh htiusuukiutwaytayarmuuhlyhng
sngsnys bhurarshkng eat sartayarkiu
yuankynslayarhu maytayarmueat. shkng
akywnupyuankynrmnyakyayarn bhur-
arshkng eat sartayark abhysuunnyhu may
lyhayarksayar yayrhuk sngsnys htiusuuk-

iumynghkellpyesarmk sngnhngyhu
 hckarpyaysarsyusny bhurarshkng
 sartayarhpyhcsnyhu mintayarmuylhng
 shkng akywnupyaukynypareathu lyha-
 yark nywtpykiukwylayeath. htiuahkar
 yayrhuklny mykhcimmysaysarsusny
 mynhgchaykyngngharng myngsaya-
 sukiu mykhcikhncay hkyngngharng ngarsny
 trarhcerng ilayarksiu rayarklarpye-
 hu mintayarmueat. ahtantayarrhisay hpar-
 rirhellahkyiutiusny htiuhckarkiukyarlyhng
 ngartiusny mykhcikhnsayarhu maykyeat.
 yayrhuklny sngtiusny mykhcikhnsny-
 mhnlyhng apyhcmrhi ngartiumykhcimyngsnyhu
 ngartiu siukeyeat. htiukyayarnng sngtiua-
 pyhctnsy-nyhu mintayarmueat.

10

ngaramhnaknsiusnykar siuhkyanhtellsiu-
 tanhkarhchpyngmwng ahkyarlmpyngkya-
 yarwngsayaarsusny suuhkiu htarpyp-
 hceat. siuhtinmuukar tanhkarwhpyng-
 wngtteat. htiusuu-
 aartanhkarhchayarnghlyh-
 pwngtteat. suueathckarsankiutiusny
 narhtayarngttkyeat. suu sny mimisiutiuki-
 u narmnyhpyngghkayar pyngsiu htutsa-
 yarngtteat. siumyarkiuhtutsayarahkar
 siutiurhaymharswar siumyarsny su-
 ueathckarsankiu kywmsayarkyayarnng liuk-
 ttkeyeat. msiungsayarsuutiueathckarsankiu
 mkywmsayarkyayarnng msiungsayarsu-
 uayarksiu-
 miukbhell pyaytt kysnyhu
 mintayarmueat. htiupmarpuankiu
 yayrhuhayartayarmu-
 snytwng pristiusny
 mintayarmu-
 sayarahckartayareat
 ank adhipparykiunarmlyky. htiukya-
 yarnng thpnayrhuk ngaramhnaknsiusnykar
 ngarsny siuwngsayartanhkarwhpyhceat.
 ngarrhay payarlarsayarsu-
 urhismyhtiusny suuhkiuhtarpyp-
 hpyckyeat. htiusu-
 tiueathckarsankiu siutiusny narmhta-
 yarnngky. ngarsnytan-
 hkarwhpyhceat. ngarh-
 pyngwngsayaarsusny bhaynhngknglwht-
 lykhtkwng kykhccarrakiu twayrlimminy.
 suuhkiusnyhkiuhkyng sthkyng hpyk-
 sehkyngngharsar lartteat. ngarmuukar
 siutiusny sklwtru-
 an myhmkahtuush-
 pyngasknhng pynyhu-
 anhcayhkyngnghar
 larstny. ngarsny kayarngsaya-
 rsiuhtinlny-
 hpyhceat. kayarngsaya-
 rsiuhtinsny siuti-
 uabhiualionghar mimi askkiu hcwntteat.
 siumyarkiu-
 piungsayarsiuhtinmhut suung-
 harhpyhcsayaarsu-
 muukar tayarhkw-
 aylarsnykiu-
 mnglyhng siutiuki-
 u pyhchta-
 rhtwkp-
 pyaytteat. tayarhkw-
 aysnylny siutiuki-
 u luykkwellwng-
 hcayeat. suungharsny
 suungharhpyhc siutiueatakiuki-
 u mmhtsayarkyayarnng
 htwkpyaytteat. ngarsny
 kayarngsaya-
 rsiuhtin-
 hpyhceat. hkmny-
 taysarny ngarkiusiutayarmu-
 u ngarsnylny hkmny
 tayarkiu siuskellsiu ngareatsiukiulny
 ngarsieat. ngarsiu-
 tiusnylny ngarkiusikeyeat.

ngarsny kiuyaskkiu siuti-
 uabhiualionghar hcwneat.
 isiuhkyansiumwngsaya-
 rahkyarsiu-
 tiukiulny ngarpiungsayeat.
 htiusiutiuki-
 u ngarsaya-
 rnhgkellrmny. suuti-
 u snylny ngarhckarsankiu
 narhtayarnghshpyng
 siuhkyant-
 hku siuhtint-
 partnyrhrlimminy.
 ngarsny kiuyaskkiuhc-
 wn nayarkthpn
 yuuemnyhpyhcsaya-
 rkyayarnng ngarhkm-
 nytayarsny ngarkiu
 hkyhctayarmueat.
 ngaraskkiu abhysu-
 myhmlumyuu. kiua-
 l-
 ualyayark ngarhcwneat.
 kiuyaskkiu
 hcwnrsayar ahkwng-
 nhng nayarkth-
 pnkiuyaskkiu yu-
 upnrsaya-
 rahkwngsny ngarrhieat.
 htiuahkwngkiuhkmny-
 taysarny pay tayar-
 muupyehu mintayarmueat.
 htiuhckartayarkyayarnng
 yudluutiusny th-
 pnkwellpyarhkyng-
 rhikyeat. luumyartiuk
 suusnyntsiuhcwellaru-
 uphceat. suuhckarkiu
 abhykyayarngharhtay-
 arngsnnyhu siukeyeat.
 ahkyiutiuk suuhckarsny
 ntsiuhcwellsayarsu-
 ueathckarmhut. ntsi-
 usny mykhcikhnsaya-
 rsuutiuki-
 u mynghcayhkyng-
 nghar ttniungsla-
 yarhusikeyeat. sayarn-
 gkarlhpyhc angknip-
 wellkiu yayrurh-
 lngmyiuhkankysaya-
 rahkar yayrhusny
 bimarntayarnarmhar
 rhyarlmun knarpyng
 hcngkyanswar-
 tayar-
 muuhcnytwng yudluuti-
 usny kiuytayar-
 kiuw-
 nran sngsny abhymy-
 hkarlptlu-
 an ngartiuki-
 u yuan-
 mharhcaymny nny.
 hkrhctayarmh-
 nlyhng atnyalngpyay-
 arparhusikeyeat.
 yayrhuklny ngarp-
 yayarp-
 ye. sngtiusny myuan-
 ky. ngarhkmny-
 taya-
 reatahkwnghng ngarpyusa-
 yaramhuti-
 usny ngareatskay-
 hpyhckyeat. siusaya-
 rlny sngtiusny myuan-
 ky. abhykya-
 yarnng myuansnyhu-
 muukar sngtiusny
 ngarsiu-
 tiu awngmhut. ahtkk
 ngarpya-
 yarsnyatiung ngarsiu-
 tiusny ngarhckarsanki-
 unarhtayarnng ngar-
 nayarksiuliykeyeat.
 htiusiutiuki-
 u ngarsieat. htarw-
 raskkiulny ngarp-
 yaeat. siutiusny
 pykhchekyng-
 nhng ahcnympyt-
 knglwtkylimminy.
 abhysu-
 myhhtiusiutiuki-
 u ngarlkmhmnhut-
 myu-
 ar. htiusiutiuki-
 u ngarappaytayar-
 muusayar ngarhkmny-
 taysarny hkpsimsaya-
 rsuutiuhk kyemyttayar-
 muu snyhpyhc
 abhysu-
 myhhtiusiutiuki-
 u ngarhkmny-
 taya-
 reat lkmhmnhut
 myuuniungar. ngarsny
 ngarhkmny-
 taya-
 rnhngtluantwtny-
 hpyhcsnyhu
 mintayarmueat. htiuahkar
 yudluuti-
 usny kiuytayar-
 kiuhkellnhng-
 phchkyng-
 nghar thpnkyaya-
 rkhkelltiuki-
 u kayarky-
 ukeyeat. yayrhuklny
 ngarsny ngarhkmny-
 taya-
 reatahkwnghng kayarn-
 gsaya-
 ramhu-
 myartiuki-
 u sngtiua-
 arpye. htiua-
 mhutiutwng abhym-
 nysaya-
 ramhukya-
 yarnng ngarkiu
 hkel-
 lnhngphckymny-
 nyhu maytayar-
 muulyhng yudluuti-
 uk kayarngsaya-
 ramhukya-
 yarnng hkel-
 lnhngphcmnymhut.
 sngsny luuhpyh-
 clykpng bhurarshkng
 hpyhcyayarngsaya-
 rng bhurarshkngkiu
 lwnkyu-
 sayarhckarkyayarnng
 hkel-
 lnhngphcmnyhu
 siukeyeat. yayrhuklny
 sngtiusny bhurarhpyh-
 ckeyeat ngarsiusnyhu

sngtieat pnyttikymhcar larsny mhutlayar.
bhurarshkngcatbyardittayarkiu hkanrsa-
yarsuutiukiu bhurarhuu hkayarllyhngng
kymhckarkiu mpyr lyhngng hkmnyta-
yarsnysnrhngchay ilayarksiu hcaylwhtta-
yarmuusayarsuuk ngarsnybhurarshkngcat
sartayarhpyhcsnyhusiusayarkyayarn
sngsny bhurarshkngkiu lwnkyuupya-
yarsnyhu htiusuuaar siurar slayar. ngarsny
ngarkhmnnytayareatamhutiukiu mpyulyhng
ngarkiumyaukynhng. pyulyhngngarkiu-
umyuanseyarlly htiamhutiukiu yauky-
layar. htiusiu yuanlyhng hkmnytayarsny
ngarhtiyarmuusnykiung ngarsnyhkm-
nytayarrhisnykiung yuan simhtkylimhu
mintayarmueat. htiauhkar kiuytayarkiu
bhmsehkyngngghar thpn rharkypnyhng
htiusuutietueatlkmh htwkwytayarmueat.
yayarnsny bttijankiu rhayuehcwar-
payrararp yayardnmyhctbhksiu thpnkyw
htiuarp naytayarmueat. luumyartiusny
ahtantayarsiu rayarklarlyhng yayarnh-
sny nimitlkhnarkiumpy. siusayar lny
isuueatakyayarnkiu yayarnhpyayarsmyh
mhnpayeathu siukyshpyng htiaurp luum-
yartiusny kiuytayarkiuuaukynykyeat.

11

nyeahcm marrinhngmarstiuaysayar
baysnirwarsar larjruamnyrhisayar su-
utyayarksny nar lyknaylayeat. narlyk-
naysayar larjruatnhmmarrikar shkng-
hurarkiu semwhaynhnglim hkyaytayarkiu
mimisanpng nhngsutayar marrihpyhcsny.
nyeahcmstiusny ahtantayarsiuhcaylwht
shkng kiuytayarkhyhctayarmuusayarsu-
usny narlyk naysarsnyhulyhayarkkyeat.
htihckarkiu yayrhusny kyartayarmuulyhng
htiuanaarsny saynarmhut. bhurarshkngcat
bhun tayarkiu htngrrharhchaysayara-
narhpyhceat. htianarkyayarn bhu-
rarshkngcatsartayarsny bhunhtngrharhkyng
rhilimnyhu mintayarmueat. yayrhusny
marskiung. suueatnyemnhng larjrukiung
hkyhctayarmueat. larjru narsnykiuk-
yartayarmuulyhng kywtayarmmuubhell
htiaurpnhhcrknaytayarmueat. htianayark
tpnytayartiuaar yudpynysiu thpnswarkyu-
naanhu mintayarmuulyhng tpnytayartiuk
arhngbhurar yudluutiusnyyhykupng kiuyta-
yarkiuhkellnhngphchkyngngghar rharkyan-
lyk png htiaurpsiu thpn kywtayarmu-
uemnylayarhu lyhayarkkyeat. yayrhuklly
tnaytwngtsnyhcnarrerhisnymhutlayar.
lusnynayahkyinsar swarlar lyhng nayra-
yarngalngkiu myngrsayarkyayarn htimi
mlellt. nynyahkyinswarlarlyhngmuukar
alngmrhisayarkyayarn htimilellt eat hu
mintayarmuupymh ngartiusway larjrusny
aipayareat. suukiu niuhkyngaliung-
har ngarswarmnyhu mintayarmueat.
tpnytayartiuklly shkng suusny aipya-

yarlyhng sksarlimmnyhu lyhayarkkyeat.
yayrhusny larjrusaykyayarnkiuht mint-
ayarmuusayarlly pktiappayarkyayarnkiu
min tayarmuusnyhu tpnytayartiusny
htngmhtkyeat. htikyayarnyayrhuk
larjrusaypye. sngtiusny yaukynymnyakya-
yarn htiaurp ngarmrhisykiuhtayark
sngtiuatwk ngarwmmayarkhkynggrhieat.
suusesiu ngartiuswarky kunaanhu atnyal-
ngmintayarmueat. didumuamnyrhisayar
sayarmk akywnuptiulnyliuk shkngnhngatuu
asayhkankyunaanhu tpnytayarkhyngtiuaar
pyayarsueat. yayrhusny rayarktayarmuusa-
yarahkar larjrukiu snggyiuh snghkyi-
ungtwng layrklwnlaypye. baysnirwarsny
yayrurhngmyiunhng ttiunglayarksarkwar-
waysnyhpyhc marsnhngmarritueat ma-
yarnsagayarkyayarn suutiukiu nhch-
simhchayliuayarnghar yudluumyartiusny lar
kyeat. yayrhukywartayarmuukyayarnkiu
marsnykyarlyhng kiuytayarkiu hkreuekyi-
upyhkyngngharswareat. marrimuukaraim
htiunglyknayrhceat. marsk shkng ki-
uytayarrhitayarmuulyhng kywnmeat ma-
yarn msaypar. yhu saylykrhisayarlly
kiuytayarsny bhurarshkngkiu sutayarn-
tayarmuusmyhatiung bhurar shkngpay-
tayarmuumnykiu kywnmsiparsnyhulyha-
yarkeat. yayrhuklly sngcatmayarnsny
htmyayarklimmnyhu mintayarmueat.
marsklly nayarksuansayarnaytnyhuusayar
htmyayarkrarkarl suusny htmyayark lim
mnykiu kywnmsiparsnyhu lyhayarkeat.
yayrhuklly ngarsny htmyayarkhkyng-
gakyayarn askrhngghkyngakyayarnghpy-
hceat. ngarkiu yaukyny sayarsuusny
saylwnsayarlly rhnglimmny. ngarki-
uyaukyny askrhngsayarsuuhismyhtius-
nylly sayhkyngnhng ahcnymptknglwtlim
mny. ngarhckarkiuuansayarhu may-
tayarmuulyhng marsk hutpareatshkng.
kiuytayarsny hkrhctayartnyhuusayar ila-
yarksiukywtayarmuusayar bhurarshkngcat-
sartayar hpyhcsnymuusnykiu kywn-
myuanparsnyhu lyhayarkeat. htiusiu rh-
ayarkpyemhmarssnyswar miminyem marriaar
arhngbhurarrayarklartayarmuupye. sngkiu
hkayartayarmuusnyhu titsithcwarhka-
yarlayeat. marrisny htihckarkiu-
yarlyhng alyhngtsayarht ahtantayarsiu
swarlayeat. htiauhkar yayrhusny rwarhtell-
siumwngsay. marshkreuekyiupusayararp
rhitayarmuustny. htikyayarn nhchsim-
sayarhckarkiuypyayarkly marrinhngat-
uaimrhisayar yudluutiusny marrialyng
tsayarhthtwkswarsnykiungkylyhng
ngkiuywayhkyngngghar sngghkyiung-
siuswarpyeusiu suunayarksiuliukkyeat.
marrisny yayrhurhitayarmuarararpsiu-
yark kiuytayarkiumynglyhng hkyaytayarn
pypwplyk shkng kiuytayarrhitayarmu-
ulyhng kywnmeat mayarnmsayparhuly-
hayarkeat. marrimhch liuklarsayaryud-

luutiusny ngiukywaysnykiu yayrhusny
 nymyngtayarmusayarahkar alwn nyhi-
 ungghkyng hcitpuupnhkyngnghi alayargkiu
 abhymharhtarkysnnyhumaytayarmuulyhng
 shkngkyw kynytayarmuuparhu lyhayark
 kyeat. yayrhusny mykrnykytayarmueat.
 yudluutiuk kynypar larjukiu alwnhkyhc-
 tayarmuuparsnytkarhu siukyeat. ahkyiu-
 tiuk mykheiknsayarsuukiu mynghcayta-
 yarmusayarg ishknsgny larjukiu msayh-
 cayhkyngnghar mptniunglayarhusiukyeat.
 thpnayayrhusny alwnnyhiungysayarhcitnhng
 sngghkiungtwngsiurayarktayararmueat.
 htiutwngsny myay twngghpyhceat. kya-
 yarknhngpithareat. kyayarkkiurwhayky-
 layarhu yayrhusny mintayarmuulyhng
 saylwnsayarsuunhm marsk shkng yhku
 hpyhchlyngnagnlimmy. layrkrhiparpyehu-
 lyhayarkeat. yayrhuukny sngsnyuanlyhng
 bhurarshkngceat bhunaarnubhayartayarkiu
 myngrlimmy ngaryayarpye mhutlayarhu
 mintayarmueat. htiuahkar saylwnsayarsu-
 ueatsngghkiungmhkyayarkkiurwhaykyeat.
 yayrhusnylny ahtksiuky nymyhayar lyk
 abh kiuytayarsny akywnuphckarkiu
 narhtayarngtayarmusayarkyayarg
 kyayjuutayarkyelhpreat. kiuytayarsny
 akywnuphckarkiuahcny mpytnarhtayarngtay-
 armusnykiu akywnupspireat. siusayar
 lny kiuytayarsny akywnupkiu hcayl-
 whttayarmusnykiu wnrnalykrhisayar
 iluupayarngtiusny yuankynyhcayhkyng-
 nghar suutiueat akyiukihtayark isiu
 akywnuplyhayarkpareathu minmywt-
 tayarmuupymh larjruhtwklarlayarhu
 kyehcwarsayarasannhng hchckayarta-
 yarmueat. htiuahkar saylwnsayarsusny
 mimihkiyaylkpusiuanngnghngchptlyk
 myknharkiulny puwarnhng hcnylykhtwk-
 lareat. yayrhuukny suukiuhpyny lwhtkyay-
 layarhu mintayarmueat. htiuahkar marris-
 eisiularsayar yudluuamyartiusny yayrhupu-
 tayarmusayaramhukiumynglyhng kiuy-
 tayar kiuy yuankynykyeat. ahkyiumuukar
 hparrihellhtiuhansiuswar yayrhupytay-
 armusayaramhukiu kyarpyayarkyeat.
 htiuahkar yjpurayarhitakyetiungh hpar-
 rirhellmyarsnylwhtararrhtiukiu hcnwyay-
 hcaypyelyhng ngartiun sny abhysiuypy-
 lyknayksnny. htiusuusny myarhchwarsa-
 yar nimitlkhknarkiu pyeat. suukiui-
 siuhcaylwhtarlyhng luuhkpsimtiusny
 yuankynykylimmy. rayarmuutiusnylny lar
 ngartiuarphktarnkiung ngartiuaryukiung
 sutsngpyrhngkylimmyhu pyayarsiukyeat.
 htiusuutiuaung. htiunhctwng yjpu-
 rarhitmngghpyhcsayar kyarhpamnyrhisa-
 yarsuuk sngtiualyhng msiky. yudluumy-
 iuakunahcngpykhcesnyhtk luutyayarksny
 luumyartiawatkw saysayarsar kayarngsnykiu
 sngtiusny msngghkyngpartkarhupayar-
 sieat. htiuhckarkiu kiuyaliualyayark
 pyayarsiusny mhut. htiunhctwng yjpu-
 ra-

yarhitmngghpyhchlyk yayrhusny htiuary-
 iuatkw sayrmnyhuung htiuaryiatwkw-
 sarmk arprptiu kweltpyarilykrhisayar
 bhurarshkngceatsarmyarkiu atuuhcway
 hcayhkyngnghar sayrmnyhuung prayarh-
 pkuarnnhghayarpayareat. htiunaymhch
 kiuytayareat askkiusthkyngnghar tiungp-
 ngkyanhcnykyeat. htiukyayarg yayrhusny
 nayarkt hpnyudluutiung twng htngrharhewar
 mlinhnylhbhell htiuarpmhhtkw tayarhn-
 gane ehprimamnyrhisayarmyisiukywy
 tpnytayartiunhgatuu naytayarmueat.
 yudpshkarpwellhkanhkarnetwng lum-
 yartiusny mimitiukiusrnhghcayhkyngnghar
 pwellmhkanmhearprtiunh yayrurhng
 myiusiu larkyeat. htiusuutiusny yayrhuki-
 urharhpway ahkyngtiu abhysiuhtngkysny.
 suusny pwellsumlarslayarhu bimarnta-
 yarrplyk ahkyngghkyngmaymnykyeat.
 htiuahkarabhysusny yayrhurhirararpsiu
 suukiubhmsehchayhkyngnghar pynywh-
 nrmnyhu yjpurarhit akyetiungh hpar-
 rirhelltiusny mharhkellykye.

12

pshkarpwellhkanhkyinhkyayarkrkliusa-
 yarahkar ahtkksaylwn sayhkyngmh htmya-
 yarkhcaytayarmusayarg larjunayararp
 baysnirwarsiu yayrhusny rayarkta-
 yarmueat. htiukyayarg htiusu-
 tiusny pwellupkyshpyng marssnylupky-
 waymhukiusayarg larjrusny kiuytayarnh-
 gatuu lyayarngsayarsuutiun awngghpyhceat.
 htiuahkar marrisny abhiuaryhchwahrtiuk-
 sayarnardusemwhayhchcakypsuansy kiuyuu
 yayrhueathkyayatar kiuy limpyelyhng
 mimisanpngnhngsutshpyng htiuseeat
 amwhaysny taimluankiunhanpyareat.
 tpnytayartiun awngghpyhc kiuytayarkiuapn-
 hanmnyusu rhimuneatsar yudrhkarrutk
 htiusemwhaykiu daynarriapyarsuan-
 rarabhiunhngayarg sngrellsayarsu-
 tiuaarabhykiayarg mpy sennyhusieat.
 htiusiusiayarg sngrellsayarsuutiuyukiukiu
 htayarksiusny mhut. mimisny suuhkiuhpy-
 hchlyk tpnytayarmyarsuanrnnngwayaitkiusa-
 yarg nhiukyuu ts sayarkayarngsar siustny.
 yayrhusnylny htiuminakiurhichayatar.
 ngareat alayargnkisunggyiuhhkyngnghar
 pyngsngsayarnay tiung aayarg suus-
 nyisemwhaykiu siuhtarpye. sngrellsayarsu-
 tiuak sngtiuahcnyrhikyeat. ngarmuukar
 ahcnyrhisny mhuthu mintayarmueat.
 htiuarpy yayrhurhitayarmusnykiu yudlu-
 umyapapayarngtiusny silyhng kiuytayarkya-
 yargnsar lar sny mhut. sayhkyngmhht-
 myayarkhcaytayarmusayarg larjukiumyng-
 ghkyngnghar larkyeat. htiusi yudluum-
 yartiusny larjukiuakyayargpyushpyng
 htwkswar yayrhukiu yuankyny sayarkya-
 yarg yjpurayarhitakyetiungh larjukiu-
 lysthkyngnghar tiungpng hcerngkyeat.

nhkphynnay yayrhusny yayrurhngmyiusiu
kywlatayarmuusnykiu htiupwellsiularsayer
luahcuaway apayarngtiusny kyarrlyhng
hcwnplwanhkkmyarkiukiunglyk kiuyta-
yarkiu hkreuekiupyuaansayarngar htwk-
swarky hayarrhnn pyhchcaystny. htarwr-
hurareatahkwngnhg kywlatayarmuusayar
isayrlrhngbhurngsny mngglarrhihcay stnyhu
kywaykyayarkyeat. kymhcarlarsnykar aiui-
anustiusme mhciurimnhng. sngearhngm-
ngkyesny mynyklaihuhe snghirarsiu
kyw tayarmuusnykiu kynyrluhayarhu ray-
htarsnyhnganye yayrhusny mynyklaiut-
way hcetayarmueat. htiukayayarngar-
kiutpnnytayartiusny ahcuenarmlnsayarlny
kiuytayarkiu rnymht htiusiurayhtarsnykiung
kiuytayaraar htiusiupyukysnykiung bhun-
pwngtayarmuusnyayark stir mhtmikyeat.
nayarktayarsiliuksayar luahcuawaytius-
nykar larjrukiusnghkiungtwngmhkka-
yar sayhkyngmh ht myayarkhcayta-
yarmuusnyakyayarnγκiu sksayhkankeat.
htiunimitlkhknarkiuptytayarmuusnyhu
luumyartiusnysitngkyarsayarkyayarn-
hkreuekiupyuaan sayarngar htwk-
swarkyeat. hparrihrhellahkynghtyngtiulny
sngtiusnyalyhngmtntiung. ilayarksny
htiusunayarksiu liuk swarparpyetkarhu
pyayarsiukeyat. kiukwyhkyngamhunhng
htiupwellsiu rayarklarsayarsuutiutwng
haylsuuhkyiupareat. htiusuutiusny
garlilelppybykjellmysisarhpyhcsayar
hpilipphtansiuswar akynwuptiusny
yayrhukiu mynghkyngparsny hkngb-
yarhu tayarnngpnkeyat. hpilippusnywar
andyaykiu kyarpyayarpymh htiusun-
hchcayarktiusny yayrhukiulyhayarkeat.
yayrhuklny luusarsny bhunpwngrsayarhky-
inrayarkpye. ngaramhnkansiusnykar
myaykysayarhchparhchcaystny mpyklyh-
ngthkutnynayeat. pyklyhngmuu kar
myarhchwarsayarasekiu setteat. mimiaskkiu
nhmyayarsayarsuusny asksuanlimmny.
ilayark mimiaskkiuunsayar suumuukar
htarwraskkiu hcayarngrhayarklyknaeyat.
ngareatamhukiu sayarngrwksayarsu-
uhpyhchlyhng ngarnayarksiliukrmny.
ngareatamhusayarngsnylny ngarrhi rararp
hrilrimmny. ngareatamhukiusayarngr-
wksayarsuuhpyhchlyhng htiusuukihkm-
nytayarsny hkyemyayark tayarmuultan.
ngarsny ykhuhcitnhluanpuupnhkyngrieat.
abhysiu ngarlyhayarkrmny. htiuahky-
inmhch akynwupkiu kyntgtayarmuupar
abhhulyhayarkrmnylayar. akyayarn-
grhisar htiuahkyinsirayarklarpye. aiuaab
kiuytayareatnarmtayarkiu hkyemyhayark-
tayarmuuparhu minmywttayarmueat.
htiuahekarkayarnγκngmh hckarsankar
ngarhkyemyhayarkhkellpye thpnhyemy-
hayarkuamnyhulareat. wnanlykrhisayar
luahcuawaytiusnykyarhlyhng miughhkyun-
snyhusiukeat. ahkyiuklny kiuytayaraar

kayarnγκngtmmywksnyhu siukeat.
yayrhuk htiuhckarsansny ngarabhiualing-
har larsnymhut sngtiuaabhiualingharlareat.
yhkutwng ilayarksny trarhcernghkyngki-
uhkanreat. yhkutwng ilayarkkiu ahciur-
sayarmngsny pyngsiu nhnghtuthkyngki-
uhkanrlimmny. ngarsnylny myaykenhngkh-
war myhayarkhtarhkyngkiu hkanrlyhng.
luuapayarngtiukiu ngarhtansiu ngar-
swellmnyhu mintayarmueat. htiusiu
mintayarmuusayar mimisny abhysiusayrm-
nyaripkiu paytayarmueat. luumyartiuklny
hkrhtayarsny ahcnyamyelltnysnyhu
pnnytikymarkayarnγκiu akynwup tiu
kyarsirpye. siuhpyhchlyhng luusarsnymy-
hayarkhtarhkyngkiuhkanrmnyhu sngsny
abhysiusiusny. htiu luusarsny abhy-
siusayarsuunnyhu siukeat. yayrhuklny
alngsny sngtiutwngkhksarrhieat. alngrhi-
hcnayahkar swarlarkylayar. siumhutlyhng
mhayarnγκiuksny sngtiuhelimmny.
mhayarnγκiukswarsayarsuusny abhyse-
siumimiswar snykiuimimis. alngrhi-
hcnayahkar alngeatsarhpyhcaansayarn-
gar alngkiuyuankyngylayarhu mintay-
armueat. htiusiu mintayarmuupymh
yayrhusnyhtwkkyw htiusuutiukiu tim-
rhayarnγκyknaytayarmueat. htiomyh-
layarkkyehcwarsayar nimitlkhknarktiukiu
suutiumykmhayark pytayarmuusayarlly
suutiusny yuankynyhkyngsiu mrayarkky.
prayarhphkayrharyhayarbhuusnykar
aiuhatarwrbhurar akynwuptiuhayarpyayarsa-
yar siting hckarkiu abhysuuyuanparsny.
htarwrbhurareat lktayarsnyabhysuuaar
htnghartayarmuusny huusayarhckarsny
pynyhcuanhkyngsiurayarkstny. thpn-
prayarhphkayrharyhayarpynsnykar suu-
tiomykhcimmyng hciitnhluannarmly
akynngmpyayarngelell suutiuannarayargarkiu
ngarmngyimhcaystny tiungaayarn-
suutiumykhciuk kywhcaytayarmueat. suutiu
hciitnhluankiumiuhchcaytayarmueat hu-
usayar hckarkyayarn- htiusuutius-
nyyuankynyhkyngsiu mrayarkniungky.
hayrhysny bhunaarnubhayartayarkiumyng
byardittayarkiuptyhcnetywng htiuhckarkiu
hayarpyayar stny. siusayarlly ararhi-
armartiusny kiuytayarkiuuankyngyeat.
trarhcrpmhparrirehltiusny nhnght-
tutmnykiu hciurimsayarkyayarn- ht-
ngrharhchwarwmhkanky. akyayarnmuukar
bhurarshkngpaytayarmuusayar bhunasray-
htk luutiupayasar bhunasraykiu sarnhch-
skkyeat. yayrhuklny ngarkiuuankyngsaya-
yarsuusny ngarkiusaryuankynysnymhut
ngarkiuhcaylwhttayarmuu sayar suuki-
uyuanknyneat. ngarkiu kynmyngsayarsu-
usny ngarkiu hcaylwhttayarmuusayarsuuki-
kynmyngneat. ngarkiu yuankynsmyh-
sayarsuutiusny mhayarnγκiukmnyh-
cayhkyngngar ngarsnyalngpyhchlyk
ilayark siu kywlarpye. ngarhckarkiu-

yarsayarsuusny myuankynybhellnaylyhng
htiusuukiu ngarsnyapyhcmhcerng. layarke-
sar tiukiu apyhchcerngaansayarnghar ngar-
larsnymhut layarkesartiukiu kytngaansa-
yarngharngarlareat. ngarkiu pyngarhckarkiu
narmhksaysarsuuaarapyhchcerngsayaarsu-
urhisayeat. ngarhayarpyayarsayar hckar
png nayarksuansayarnay htiusuuaarapy-
hchcernglimny. akyayarngmuukar ngarsny
kiuyaliualyayarkhayarpyayarsnymhut
ngarkiu hcaylwhtsayer hkmnytayarsny
abhysiungarsuanmhayarpayarmnykiu
pnytpaytayarmuupye. hkmnytayareatpny-
tayar sny htarwraskhpyhcsnykiu ngarsieat.
htiukyayarnghayarpayarsmyhtiukiu
hkmnytayarmharhtartayarmuusnyatiung
ngarhayarpyayarsnyhu kywaykyayarminta-
yarmuueat.

13

pskarpwellmhkanmhe yayrhusny ila-
yarkmhkmnytayarhtansiu pyayarng-
sayaarkhyinrayarsnykiu si tayarmuus-
nyhpyhc ilayarkhisayarmimiliutiuki-
uhkyhctayarmuusayarkyayarngh asuan-
tiungaayarnghkyhctayarmuueat. kiuyta-
yarkiu apnhanmnyakyayarngh marntsny
rhimuneatsaryudrhkarrateat hcithluan
akyan payswngnhngstny. htiauhkar
nyhcarkiuhcarkyhcn hkmnytayarsny alu-
anhcuantiukiu suueatlkisiuappaytayarmuus-
nykiung suusnybhurarshknghtantayarmh
htwklarsnykiung bhurarshknghtantayarsiu
kywswarmnykiung yayrhusnysitayarmuus-
nyhng hcarpwellmhht wtluantayarki-
uhkywtpyelyhng pwarkiuuy hkarkiuhc-
nytayarmuueat. htiaunayarkmh rayki-
uangtuanlayarngh tpyntayartiueat hkyaykiu
saypyemhkharkhcnhtarsayarpuwarnhng
suttayarmuueat. rhimunpaytrusesiua-
yarktayarmuusayarahkar htiautpnytayark
shkng kiuytayarsny akywnupeat hkyaykiu
isaytayarmuumnylayarhu maylyhayarkeat.
yayrhuklly sngsny ngarpyusayarmhukiu
ykhunarmnlaysay. nayarkmhsilimm-
nyhu mintayar muueat. paytruklly
kiuytayarsnyakywnupeatahkyayanaykiu
alyhngsattayarmuurhu lyhayarkeat.
yayrhuklly sngkiu ngarmsayrlyhng as-
ngsny ngarnhngasksanrhu mintayarmuueat.
rhimunpaytruklly akywnupeat hkyaykiusar
msayparnhng. lkkiung uehkyarngkiung
saytayar muuparhu lyhayarkpyneat.
yayrhuklly rayhkyiupyesayarsuumnsnykar
hkyaysayhkyngmhtpar sayrsayarakya-
yarnghmrhi tkiuyluanhngkyyeat. sngtiusny
hngkyysayarlly ahkyiumhngkykyhu
mintayarmuueat. kiuytayarkiu apnhan-
mnyuuki sitayarmuusayarkyayarngh
sngtiutwng ahkyiumhngkykyhu mintay-
armuu stny. htiusiusuutiueat hkyaykiu
isaytayarmuupemh thpnwltuankiuwt

lyayarngtayarmuulyk sngtiu ngarpyuhkell
sayaramhukiu narllykyslayar. sngtiusny
ngarkiuarshkngbhurarhuung shknghuungkha-
yarttkyeat. htiauhckarsnylly hut mhn-
sayarhckarhpyhceat. akyayarngmuukar
sngtiukiuahkyarkysnyatiung ngarmhneat.
ngarsny shkngpyhclly arhngbhurarlyh-
pyhcllyknghng sngtiueat hkyaykiusaylyhng
sngtiusny ahkyngkhkyngtiueat hkyaykiu
sayrkyminy. ngarsny sngtiupyuskell-
siu sngtiusny pyuhcuhckyngngghar
puansksaykiu pyhkellpye. ngaramhnakn-
siusnykar kywnsny shknghtksar kyemyt-
snymhut tmnsnylly hcaylwhtsayaarsu-
uhtksar kyemytsnymhut. iararmyarkiu
sngtiusi sisnyatiungkynglyhng mngglar-
rhikyeat. sngtiurhismyhkiu ngarnymhtpya-
yarsnymhut. ngarwaykayarksayarsuutiukiu
ngarsieat. kymhcarhkyk pynyhcuan-
hcaymnyakyayarngh ngarnhngat uuhcarsa-
yarsuusny ngarkiuahkyayhngkyayarkstny.
htiaumhuararayarksayarahkar ngarsny
imnysayaarsuuhpyhcsnykiu sngtiusny
yuankynyhcayhkyngngghar mrayarkmhe
yhpupng sngtiuaarngharpyayarnghngpye.
ngaramhnaknsiusnykar ngarhcaylwht-
sayaarsuukiulkhkanayaarsuusny ngarki-
ulkhkanneat. ngarkiu lkhkansayaarsuusny
ngarkiuhcaylwhttayarmuusayaarsuuki
lkhkansnyhu mintayareat. htiausiyayrhu-
sny mintayarmuupemh hcithluan a-
yarpupnhkyngghieat. ngaramhnakn-
siusnykar sngtiu twng thcuantayark-
sayaarsuusny ngarkiuapnhanlimnyhu
sksayhkanlykmintayarmuueat. abhysuu-
iurnysayarngh mintayarmuusnykiutpnyta-
yartiusny twaytayarkhkyngghishpyng ahkyng
hkyng tyayarkkiutayark kynyruhkye.
yayrhuklyhctayarmuusayartpnytayarsny
rnhghkwngtayarnarmhar lyayarngshpyng
abhysuukiurnysayarngh mintayarmuusnyhu
mayhcayhkyngghar rhimunpaytrusny
htiautpnytayark amhtpayeat. htiautp-
nytayarsny yayrhueatngtayarkiumhe
lyayarngnaylyk shkng abhysuunnyhu
lyhayarkeat. yayrhuklly imuntluph-
carkiu ngarnhpcaysayaarsuuhpyhceat hu
mintayarmuupelyhng muntluphcarkiu
nhhcpyemh rhimuneatsaryudrhkar-
ruteat paytayarmuueat. htiusuusny
muntluphcarkiuahkanpyemh hcartnsny
suahtellsiuwnglayeat. yayrhuklly sng-
pyu rsayarmhukiu alyngamynpyulayarhu
htiusuuaarmintayarmuueat. abhkyayarngh
htiusumintayarmuusnykiu hcarpwelllya-
yarnghsayarsuutiutwng abhysuumyhm-
si. ahkyiutiuk yudrhkarrutsny ngwayaitkusa-
yarnghgysayarkyayarngh ipwell ngartiuan-
hcrarabhiukiu wylayarhuung siumhut
sngrellsayarsuutiuaar thcuantkhukiupay-
layarhuung. yayrhumintayarmuu snyhu
htngmhtkye. yudrhkarrutsny muntluph-
carkiuahkanpyemh hkyhkynghtkwswareat.

htiuahkyinkarnyahkyinhpyhceat. htiusu-
 uswarsnynayark yayrhuk yhkutwnglu-
 usarsny bhunhtngrharhkyngrhishnyhpyhc
 bhurar shkngsnylny luusaraarhpyng
 bhuntayarhtngrharhkyngnrhieat. bhu-
 rarshkngsny luusaraarhpyng bhuntayarht-
 ngrharhkyngnrhilyhng bburarshkngsny
 kiuytayartiung aarhpyng suueatbhunkiu
 htngrrharhcaytayarmuulimmny. hkyhcsarti
 ngarsnysngtiunhgatuu hksarnayreat.
 sngtiusny ngarkiuhrarkylimny. ngar-
 swarrar arpsiu sngtiumrayarkniungkyhu
 yudtiuaar ngarpyayarskellsiu yhkusngtiuaar
 ngarpayareat. sngtiusny ahkyngghkyngtya-
 yarkkiutyayark hkyhckylayar. ngarsnys-
 ngtiukiu hkyhcsnynnytuu ahkyngghkyng-
 hkyhckylayarhu pnytschkiu ngarpayeat.
 sngtiusny ahkyngghkyngghkyhckylayhng
 luuapayarngtiusny htiumayttarkiuh-
 tayar sngtiusny ngareat tnyhpyhcsnykiu
 sikylimnyhu mintayarmuueat. rhimun-
 paytruk shkng kiuytayarsny abhyarpsiu
 kywtayarmuumnyhu maylyhayarklyhng
 yayrhuk ngarswarrararpsiu sngsnnyhkm-
 liunkniung. nayarkmhlukrilmnyhu mintay-
 armuueat. paytrukly shkng akywnupsny
 kiuytayarnhgatuuabhykyayarnng yhkum-
 liunkniungsnny. kiuytayarabhiu akywnu-
 peataskkiu hcwnparmnyhulyhayarklyhng
 yayrhuk ngarabhiusgaskkiuhcwmmnylayar.
 ngaramhnaksiusnykar kykmtwnmhesngsny
 suankyimnyayarkaayarnng ngarkiuungng-
 pylimmnyhu mintayarmuueat.

14

thpntuanyayrhuk sngtiu hciitnhluanpu-
 upnhkyngmrhihcaynhng. bburarshkngkiu
 yuankynykylayar. ngarkiuilny yuankynyky-
 layar. ngarabheataimtayar nayhcrarakhn-
 myarrhieat. siumhutlyhng mhutkya-
 yarnkniusngtiuaar ngar mpyayarbhellmnay.
 sngtiunayhcrararpkiu pyngsngghkyngnghar
 ngarswarreat. ngarsnyswar sngtiupyn-
 gshgcrararpkiupyngsngpyemh thpnlarpy
 ngarrhirararp sngtiurhi hcayhkyngnghar
 sngtiukiu ngarhtansiu simsnymny. ngarsny
 abhyarpsiuswarsnykiung lmhkrekkiung
 sngtiuskyeat humintayarmuueat. sa-
 yarmklny shkng kiuytayarsny abhyarpsiu
 swartayarmuusnykiu akywnuptiu msi
 snyhpyhc lmhkrekkiuabhsiu siniung-
 parmnynyhu lyhayarklyhng yayrhuk
 ngarsnylmhkrehpyhceat. smmartarkiu-
 nyhpyhceat. asksnlyhpyhceat. ngarkiu
 amhe mpyulyhng abhsuuumyhm kmnyta-
 yarhtansiumyayarkr. sngtiusny ngarkiusily-
 hng ngarhkmnytayarkiu msibhellmnayky.
 yhkumhhc kmnytayarkiusimnyngkyeat
 hu mintayarmuueat. hpilippukly shkng
 kmnytayarkiu akywnuptiuaarpytayarmu-
 par. htiusiupytayarmuulyhng akywnup-
 tiu aliupynyhcuanparmnyhulyhayarkly-

hng yayrhuk hpilippu imyhkarlptluan
 ngarsnysngtiunhgatuuurhiyemh sngsny
 ngarkiu msisay slayar. ngarkiumyn-
 gsayarsusny hkmnytayarkiumyngeat.
 siuhpyhchlyhng hkmnytayarkiu akywnup-
 tiuaar py tayarmuuparhu sngsnysab-
 hysiusiusny. ngarsny hkmnytayar
 rhisnykiung hkmnytayarsny ngarrhita-
 yarmuusnykiung myuanslayar. ngarha-
 yarpayarsayarhckarkiu kiualialayark
 ngarhayarpyayarsnymhut. ngarpyusa-
 yaramhutiukar ngar tnyaytayarmuusayar
 hkmnytayarsny pyutayarmuueat. ngarsny
 hkmnytayar rhisnykiung hkmnytayarsny
 ngarrhitayarmuusnykiung yuankylayar.
 ngar hckarkiu myuanlyhng ngaramhutiuk-
 iuhayark yuankylayar. ngaramhnakn-
 siusnykar ngarkiuuyuanlynysayarsusny
 ngarpyussayaramhutiukiu pyulimmny.
 htiau amhutiuhksar kyesayaramhutiuk-
 iulny pyulimmny. akyayarngmukar
 ngarsny hkmnytayarhtansiu swar sngtiusny
 ngareatnarmkiuamhepyulyk sntayarnsmy-
 hatiung ngarpyumny. akyayarngmukar
 hkmny tayarsny sartayaraarhpyng bhunht-
 ngrhartayarmuuhkyngnrimnyakyayarngtny.
 sngtiusny ngareatnarmkiuamhepyu tchuan-
 thkusayarsukiutayarnglyhng tayarngsny-
 atungngarpyumny. ngarkiuahkyhchlyhng
 ngarpnnytiukiu hcayarngrhayarkkyla-
 yar. ngarsny hkmnytayarkiuayarnng
 hkmnytayarsny smmartarkiuypsayar win-
 yaryntayartnyhuusayar tparsayarpjjhys-
 rarkiu sngtiunhgatuu ahcnympyttny-
 nayhcayhkyngnghar sngtiuaarpayta-
 yarmuumny. htuiuwinyaryntayarkiu la-
 yarkesartiusny msimnyngsaryarkayarnng
 mhkanmyuuniungky. htuiuwinyarynta-
 yar sny sngtiunhgatuu tnyay sngtiu
 rhitayarmuusayarkayayarnng sngtiusirkyeat.
 ngarsny sngtiukiu mibhmellhpyhchcayhky-
 ngghar hcwnphcmnymhut. sngtiusiesiu
 laruemny. hknkyarpyemh layarkesar-
 tiusny ngarkiummyngky. sngtiumuukar
 myngrkylimny. ngarsny askrhngsaryarkya-
 yarnng sngtiusnylny askrhngkylimny.
 ngarsny hkmnytayarrhisnykiung sngtius-
 nyngarrhisnykiung. ngarsny sngtiurhis-
 nykiu ng htianaysngtiusny sirkylimny.
 ngarpnnytiukiu hcayarngrhayarksayarsu-
 usny ngarkiuahkyhcsayarsuuhpyhceat.
 ngarkiuahkyhcsayarsuukiu ngar hkmnyta-
 yarsnyhkyhctayarmuumny. ngarsnylny
 htiusuukiuahkyhcsuuaarkiuytiunght-
 ngrharmnyhu mintayar muueat. yu-
 drhkarrutmhut ahkyarsayaryudk shkng
 kiuytayarsny layarkesartiuu mhtngrrhar
 bhell akywnuptiuaar abhsiu htngrrhar-
 tayarmuumnynyhu maylyhayarkeat.
 yayrhukly ngarkiuahkyhcsayarsuusny
 ngarhckarkiu narhtayarnnglimny. ngarm-
 nytayarsny htiusuukiu hkyhctayarmuusny.
 ngartiusnylny suusesiukyw nayrarhkyzny.

ngarkiumhkyhcsayarsuusny ngarhckarkiu
narmhtayarng. sngtiukyarsayarhckarsny
ngarhckarmhut. ngarkiu hcaylwhtta-
yarmuusayar hkmnytayarathckartayarhpy-
hceat. ngarsny sngtiunhngatuurhihcnytwn-
ghckarkiupyayarkhellpye. hkmnytayarsny
ngarpyayarkhellsmysayar hckartiukiu mht-
misayaruarnkiu sngtiuaar paytayarmueat.
ngyimskhkyngkiu sngtiungarhtarhkel-
leat. ngareatngyimskhkyngkiu sngtiuaar
ngarpayeat. layarkesarti payskellsiu ngar-
paysnymhut. sngtiu hcitnhluanpuupnhkyng
hciurimtunlhuphkyngmrhihcaynhng.
ngarsny yhkuswaraparylny sngtiusesiu
laruemnyhu ngarpyayarsayarhckarkiu
sngtiukyarrkypye. sngtiusny ngarkiuhyh-
clyhngghkmnytayarhtansiu ngarswarumnykiu
wmmyayarkkylimmy. akyayarnmuakar
ngar hkmnytayarsny ngarhtksar kyemyt-
tayarmueat. htuiamhuarrayarksa-
yarahkar sngtiusnyuankynychayhkyngng-
har mrayarkmhehykpuingsngtiuaar ngar
pyayarnhngpye. yhkumhcc ngarsnys-
ngtiunhngmyarhcwarmpyayarr. akyayarn-
muakar ilayarkkiu ahciursayarmngsny
larsellhpyhceat. larsayarnly ngarab-
hyahkwngararkiumyh mtwayr. ngarsny
hkmnytayarkiuhyhcsnykiung hkmny-
tayarmhartayarmuusnyatiung ngarpyus-
nykiung layarkesartiisumnyakyayarngtny.
iarpmh htswarkykunaan.

15

ngarsny mhnsayarhcpyhcnwypnghpy-
hceat. ngarhkmnytayarsnylny uyyarny-
hceayarnghpyhctayarmueat. ngarasem-
sesayarahkkrhismyhtiukiu hkutphcta-
yarmueat. asesesayarahkkrhismyhtiukiu
sar sehchayhkyngngnar sutsnhrhngl-
tayarmueat. sngtiusny ngarha-
yarpayarsayarhckaraarhpyng yhkupn-
grhnglnglykrihkyeat. ngartnynaykylayar.
ngarsnylny sngtiutnynaymny. hcpy-
hchksny apngmtnylyhng kiuyaliualayark
asemseniungskellsiu sngtiusny ngarmtny-
lyhng asemseniungky. ngarsny hcpyhcn-
wypnghpyhceat. sngtiusnyahkkmymarhpy-
hkyeat. akyngsuusny ngartny ngarsny
lnysuutnyeate htiususny myarhcwarsa-
yasekiusetate. ngarnhngkwarlyhng
sngtiusny abhyamhu kiumpyh mttniungky.
ngar mtmysayarsuusny swayhkyayarka-
yarahkkkellsiu pyngsiuphcliukhkyngki-
uhkanreat. htiususayar ahkkmayarkiu
luutiusnyhucsim mehtellsiu hkyliukkysh-
pyng melayarnghkyngsiu rayarkkyeat.
sngtiusny ngartny ngarhckarsnysngtiutnyly-
hng sngtiusnytayarnghkyngsmnyhkiu tayarn

rkylimmy. sngtiusny myarhcwarsayarasek-
iusesayaraarhpyng ngarhkmnytayarsny
bhunhtngnharhtayarmuu sngtiusnylny
ngareattpnymhnhkylimmy. hkmnytay-
arsny ngarkiuhyhctayarmuuskeltsiu
ngarsnysngtiukiuhyhceat. ngareathky-
hchkyngmayttar tynay kylayar. ngarsny
ngarhkmnytayarreatpnnyttiukiu hcayarngrha-
yark hkmnytayarreatmayttar tynayskellsiu
sngtiusny ngarpnnyttiukiu hcayarngrha-
yarklyhng ngarmayttar tynaykylimmy.
sngtiu ngarwmmyayarkhcrarakayarngr
tnyhchayhkyngngnharng sngtiu wmya-
yarkhcrarakayarngr hcuanlghchayhkyngng-
harng ihckarkiu sngtiuaarngharhapyarpya-
yareat. ngarpnnythuumuakar ngarsny
sngtiukiuhyhcsnyntytuu sngtiusny ahkyng-
ghkyngghkyhckylayar. kiuyaswaytiuahhual-
iunghar kiuyakskiuhcwnhkyngmayttarhtk-
sar mytsayarmayttarsny abhysuumyhm-
rhi. sngtiusny ngarpnnytsmyhtiukiu
kyngsayarnglyhng ngareataswayhpy-
hkyeat. yhkumhcc ngarsnysngtiukiu
kywnhuumhkayar. kywnmuakar ki-
uyshkngpyusayaramhukiumsi. sngtiukiu
aswayhuongarhkayareat. akyayarnmuakar
ngarsny hkmnytayarhtan kyarsmyhsa-
yarahartiukiu sngtiu aar ngarpyseat.
sngtiusny ngarkiuwaykayarkkysnymhut.
ngarsny sngtiukiu rwaykayarkshpyng
sngtiusny swar tnykynsayarasekiusem-
nyakyayarnghng ngarnarmkiuamhepyu
hkmnytayarmhartayarnsnyhtiukiu rm-
nyakyayarngr sngtiukiu ngarkhnhtareat.
sngtiusny ahkyngghkyngghchayhkyng-
ngnhar ipnyttiukiu ngarpayeat. layarke-
sartiisny sngtiukiumunlyhng sngtiukiu
mmunmhe ngarkiumunkysnykiu simhtky-
layar. sngtiusny layarkenhgksanlyhng
layarkesartiisny mimitiunhgksansayar
sngtiukiu hkyhc kylimmy. sngtiusny
layarkenhgmsksan layarkehtellk ngar-
rwaykayarksayarsuuhpyhcsayarkyayarngr
layarkesartiisny sngtiukiumunkyeat. ky-
wnsny mimishknghtksar kyemytsnymhutuh
ngarpyayarkhellpyesayarhckarkiu aa-
yarkmayky layar. suutiisnyngarki-
unyhnysellyhng sngtiukiu nyhnysel-
kylimmy. ngarhckarkiuarhtayarnglyhng
sngtiueat hckarkiu narhtayarnkylimmy.
htiusuutiisny ngarkiuhcaylwhttayarmuusa-
yarsuuki misisnyhpyhc ngareatnarmkya-
yarngr sngtiuaar htui amhurhismyhtiukiu
pyukylimmy. ngarsny larhtiusuutiuaar
mhayarmpyayarlyhng suutiupyhc-
mri. yhkumuakar mimitiupyhcckiu whk
mhtarniungky. ngarkiu munsayarsu-
usny ngarhkmnytayarkiumuneat. ngarsny
ahkyarsuumpyubhuusayaramhukiu htiusu-
tiurhaymharmpyulyhng suutiupyhcmmri.
yhkumuakar suutiisny htuiamhukiumyng
ngarnhngngarhkmnytayarkiumunkyeat.
siuhpyhchlyhng akyayarngrmhbellhgark-

iumunkyeathu suutiueatpnyttikymhcar
 rayhtarsayarhckarsny pynyhcuanhkhyn-
 gsui rayarkstny. hkmnyttayarhtanmh-
 htwklar smmartrarnhngpynyhcuanসা-
 yarwinyarnytayartnyhuusayar hkmnyta-
 yarhtanmh sngtiusesiu ngarhcaylwhltansa-
 yar upjjharysrarsnyrayarklarsayarhkar
 ngareatakyayarngkiu sksayhkan limmny.
 sngtiusnylny rhayuehchwarmhhc ngarnhn-
 gatuurhinaysayarkyayarng sksayhkan-
 rkylimmny.

16

sngtiusny hciitmpykhcayhkyngnghar
 ihckarkiu ngarhayarpyareat. layarke-
 sartiisny sngtiukiutarhrcpmh nhnghtut-
 limmny. sngtiukiustsayarsuu mnysny kar
 bhurarwtkiu ngarpyupyeu mimihntgmht-
 sayarahkyinkarlayarklimmny. hkmnyta-
 yarkiusny ngarkiulny msisayarkyayarng
 htiusiupyukylimmny. htiauhkyinkarlra-
 yarksayarhkar ngarsnyahtkk isiupya-
 yarpesnykiu sngtiuaayarkmay hcayhky-
 ngghar yhkupng ngarhayarpyareat.ahcuc
 sngtiunhgatuu ngarrhisayarkyayarng
 isiumpyayarbhuusay. ngarkiu hcaylwht-
 tayarmuusayarsuhtansiu yhku ngarswar-
 rmnyhpyhc abhyarpsiu swarmnynyhu
 sngtiummayky. iakyayarngarartiuki
 ngarhayarpyayarsayarkyayarng sngtius-
 nyalwnwmnyhkyngsiu rayark kyeat.
 ngaramhnaknsiusnykar ngarswarlyhng
 sngtiuakiurhilimmny. akyayarngmuukar
 ngarmswarlyhng upjjharysrarsny sngtius-
 esiumlar. ngarswarlyhng htiusuuki
 sngtiusesiu ngarhcaylwhtmny. upjjharys-
 rarsny rayarklarlyhng duhcriukapyhckiu
 apyhcknghkyngkiung apyhchcernghkyng
 kiung layarkesartiuaar htngrrharhchwarbha-
 yarpymny. ngarkiu myuankyngysayarkya-
 yarng duhcriukapyhckiu bhayarpymny.
 ngarsny hkmnyttayarhtansiu swarmnyhpyhc
 sngtiusny nayarkthpn ngarkiumtwaym-
 myngsayer kyayarng apyhcknghkyngkiu
 bhayarpymny. ilayarkkiu achiursayarm-
 ngsny apyhchcernghkyngkiuhkkanrsayarkya-
 yarng apyhchcernghkyngkiu bhayarpymny.
 sngtiuaar ngarpyayarcharckarmyarrhisa-
 yarlny sngtiusny yhkumhkanniungky.
 smmartrarnhngpynyhcuanসার htiuw-
 yarnytayarsny rayarklarsayarhkar sm-
 martarkiu sngtiuaar akwngmell sw-
 nsgpylimmny. htiuwinyarnytayarsny
 kiuyalialayarkhayarpyayarmyahut.
 kyar smyhtiuki hayarpyaralimmny. na-
 yarnglarltansayarartiukiulny sngtiuaar
 bhayarpylimmny. htiusuusny ngarb-
 hunkiuhtrgrharhcaylimmny. akyayarng-
 muukar ngarnhngchpsiuingsayararkuiyuu
 sngtiuaar bhayarpylimmny. hkmnyta-
 yarnhngchpsiuingsmyhsny ngarnhngchpsiu-
 ungeat. htiukyayarng ngarnhngchpsiuingsa-

yarararkuiyuu sngtiuaarbhayarpylimmnyhu
 ngarpyayareat. hknkyarpyemh sngtius-
 nyngarkiummynggrky. thpnhknkyarpyemh
 ngarkiumyngpynkylimmny. akyayarng
 muukar ngarsnyhkmnyttayarhtansiu swarm-
 nyhu mintayarmueat. tpnyttayarahky-
 iuklny hknkyarpyemh sngtiusnyngarkiu
 mmynggrky. thpnhknkyarpyemh ngarkiu
 myngpynkylimmnyhuung akyayarngmuukar
 ngarsny hkmnyttayarhtansiu swarm-
 nyhuung mintayar muusayarhckarsny
 abhysiunny. hknhuumintayarmuusayar ab-
 hysiusiuliusny mintayarmuusayarhckarkiu
 akwnuptiusny narmlnyhu ahkyngghkyng-
 pyayarsiukeyat. tpnyttayartiusnymaylyha-
 yarkliusnykiu yayrhusimnyngtayarmuulnyhng
 hknkyarpyemh sngtiusny ngarkiummy-
 nggrky. thpnhknkyarpyemh ngarkiumyng-
 pynkylimmnyhu ngarpyayarsayarhckarkiu
 sngtiusny ahkyngghkyng sngghkyngkyslayar.
 ngaramhnaknsiusnykar sngtiusny ngiuky-
 waymyntmhkynggrhikylimmny. layarke-
 sartiisny wmmayayarkhkynggrhikylimmny.
 sngtiummuukar wmmnyhkynggrhisayarlny
 htiumwmnyhkyngsny thpn wmmya-
 yarkhkyng hpyhclimmny. minmsnsarkiu
 bhwarhcnayahkar bhwarrsayarahkyin-
 hcaysayarkyayarng wmmnyhkynggrhieat.
 bhwarmyng pyemh ilayark luutayarkki-
 ubhwarmyngsayerakyayarng wmmya-
 yarkhkynggrhi ahtkhkanrsayarwaydnarkiu
 maylyayartteat. htiumnytuu yhkutwng
 sngtiusny wmmnyhkynggrhikysayarlny na-
 yarkthpnsngtiukiung ngartwaymyng shpyng
 sngtiusnyhciitnhluanwmnyayarkhkyng
 rhiikylimmny. htiumwmmayayarkhkyngkiu
 abhysuumy hlyuu hpyksehkyngnghar
 mtiniung. htium sngtiusny ngarkiualy-
 hngmmaymynggrky. ngaramhnaknsiusnykar
 sngtiusnyngareat narmkiuamhepyu hkm-
 nyttayarmnar sutayarnsgmyhtiuki hkmny-
 tayarsny paytayarmuumny. yhkutiungaa-
 yarng ngareatnarmkiuamhepyu sngtiusny
 abhysukiumyhtayarngrkysay. sngtiusny
 wmmayayarkhcrarakyayarngghcuanlngh-
 cayhkyngnghar tayarngkylyayar. htiusi-
 utayarnglyhng rkylimmny. iarartiuki
 puanupmaraarhpyng ngarhayarpyayareat.
 puanupmaraarhpyng mhayarmpyayarbhell
 hkmnyttayarnhng hcpsiuingsayarartiuki
 sngtiuaaratnyalngpayarppsayarahkyinkarl
 rayarklimmny. htiumkarl sngtiusny ngareat-
 narmkiuamhepyu sutayarngrkylimmny.
 sngtiuaabhiualiuonghar ngarsny hkmny-
 tayarkiu tayarngmnyhumsiu. akyayarng-
 muukar sngtiusnyngarkiuuhkyhcky ngarsnyb-
 hurarshkngahtantayarmh kywlsarynykiu
 yuankyngysayarkyayarng hkmnyttayarsny ki-
 uytayartiung sngtiukiuhkyhctayarmuueat.
 ngarsny hkmnyttayarhtanmhhtwk ila-
 yarksiukywlarpye. thpn ilayarkmhhtwk
 hkmnyttayark htansiu swaruemyhu mintay-
 armuueat. tpnyttayartiuklny kiuytayarsny

yhkutwngpuanupmarkiumsaya ngbhell
atnyalng hayar pyayartayarmueat. alu-
anhcuantiukiu sitayarmuusnykiung ab-
hysuumyhykiutayarkiu maymynhcayhkyng-
ngghar aliuatayar mrisnykiung yhkutwng
akywnuptiusikypareat. akywnuptiusny
iakyayarngkiuhtayark kiutayars sny bhu-
rarshkngahtantayarmh kywtayarmuusnykiu
yuanparsnyhu lyhayarkkyeat. yayarhuklly
yhkutwngyuan kypylayar. sngtiusny
kwellpyar ngarkiu kiutnyayhcayhkyng-
ngghar hcwnphclyk asesemimisiunayarsiu
pyayswarmnyahkyinkarlsny laryhkupngra-
yarkpayeat. siusayarlny ngarsnytkiut-
ny naysny mhut. hkmytiayarsnyngarnhn-
gatuurhitayarmueat. sngtiusny ngark-
iumhepyu ngymiskhkyng rhihcayhkyng-
ngghar ihckarkiuungarhayarpyarpye.
sngtiusny layark sngrelldukhkhiuhkankyr-
limmny. siusayarlnymhciurimkynhng.
ngarsnylayarkkiuaayarn gpyehu min
tayarmueat.

17

htiusiu mintayarmuupyemh yayarhus-
nykayarn gkngsiukynmy hayar aiuabh
akywnupahkyinrayarkparpye. kiutay-
arsny sartayarlksiu appaytayarmuus-
myhsayarsuutiuaar htarwraskkiiu payhcay
hkyngngghar luumyiupayarngtiukiu ah-
ciursayarahkwngt nhkiukiusartayaraar
paytayarmuusny nhnganye sartayars sny
kiutayareat bhunkiu htng rharhrcayparm-
nyakyayarng sartayareat bhunhtng rharhrcay-
tayarmuupar. htarwraskhuumuukar
mhnsayarbhuarshkng tsuutnyhpyhc-
tayarmuusayar kiutayarkiu ng hcay
lwhttayarmuusayar yayarhuhkrhckiu ng
siukywmhkyngt ny. akywnupsny myaykye-
parymharkiu tyarkiu bhunhtng rharhrcay-
parpye. akywnupsayarng rwhkrcarbhiiu
akywnupappaytayarmuusayaramhukiu aky-
wnupsayarng rwk pyeparpye. aiuabh ikmb-
harmt ny mrimhehtantayar akywnuphkan-
hcarrsayarbhun asraynhng yhkutwnglly
akywnupkiu ahtantayar hkemyayarkta-
yarmuupareat. ilayarkhtellmhyu akywnup
appaytayarmuusayarsuutiuaar akywnupsny
kiutayareat narmkiupparpye. htiusu-
tiukiu kiutayarsny piungtiayarmuushpyng
akywnupaar paytayarmueat. kiutayareat
nhutkpttrarkiu suutiussyhcayarn gkyeat.
akywnupaar paytayarmuusmyhtiusny
kiutayarmh hpyhckyayarkkiu suutiuss-
nyyhkusikypareat. akyayarn gmuukar aky-
wnupkaar paytayarmuusmyhsayarartiu kiu
suutiuaar akywnuppay suutiunny hkanyu-
ushpyng akywnupsny ahtantayarmhky-
wlarsnykiu atpsikysny nhng kiutayarsny
akywnupkiu hcaylwhttayarmuusnykiu
yuan kypareat. suutiabhiualionghar
akywnupsutayarn gpareat. layarkesar-

tiuabhiualionghar sutayarn gsnymhutpar
akywnupaar paytayarmuusayarsuutiussy ki-
uytayareat luuhpyhcsayarkyayarn g htiusu-
tiuabhiualionghar sutayarn g pareat.
akywnupnhng hcpsiung sayararrhismy-
htiusny kiutayarn hng hcpsiung kypareat.
kiutayarn hng hcpsiung sayararrhismy-
myhtiusny lly akywnupnhng hcpsiung
htiuarartiu aarhpyng akywnupsny bhunht-
ng rharhrcay pareat. yhkumh hckaywnupsny ila-
yarkmrhpar isuutiumuukar ilayarkhrhrc-
yparmny. akywnup sny kiutayarhtansiu
swarrparmny. snrhngtayarmuusayarabh
kiutayarn hng akywnupsny tluantw tnyhpy-
hcskellsiu akywnupaar paytayarmuusayar
isuutiussy hpyhcrparmnyakyayarn g suu-
tiukiu kiutayareat narmtnyhcaytayarmu-
par. akywnupsny ilayark isuutiunhngtk-
wrhihcnkarl suutiukiu kiutayareat narm
tnyhcaypar pye. akywnupaar paytayarm-
sayarsuutiukiu akywnuphcyayarn gmparpye.
htiusuutiutwng pykhcehkyng earsar t
yayarkmhpar abhysuumy hpykhcehkyngsi-
umrayarkpar htiusuussy pykhcehkyngsiu
rayarksnakyayarn g kar kymhcarpyng
hcuannmyakyayarn gtny. yhkutwng aky-
wnupsny kiutayarhtansiuswarrmnyhpyhc
isuussy akywnupkiu amhepyushpyng
wmmayarkhkyngnhng pnyhcuannmy-
akyayarn g ihckarkiu ilayark akywnup-
nyayarpareat. kiutayareat nhutkpttrarkiu
isuutiuaar akywnuppayparpye. akywnup-
sny ilayarknhng msksanskellsiu isuutiussy
msksansayarkyayarn g layarkesartiusny
isuutiukiu munkypareat. isuutiukiu ila-
yarkmh nhutyuutayarmuunnyakyayarn g
akywnuptayarn gsnymhutpar. mkayarn g
sayar amhuararnhngklwthcayhkyng-
ngghar hcayarn gmtayarmuunnyakya-
yarn gkiusar tayarn gpareat. akywnupsny
ilayarknhng msksanskellsiu isuutiussy
msksankypar. kiutayareat smmartaraarh-
pyng suutiukiusnrhng hcaytayarmuupar.
kiutayareat nhutkptsny smmartararhpyhc-
pareat. kiutayarsny akywnupkiu ilayarksiu
hcaylwhttayarmuusny nyuut akywnupsny
isuutiukiu hcaylwhtpareat. smmartaraarh-
pyng suutiukiu snrhng hcaymnyakyayarn g
akywnupsny suutiabhiualionghar kiuy
kiu snrhng hcaypareat. htiusuutiabhi-
ukiusar akywnupsutayarn gsnymhut-
par suutiunny hayarpyayarkhkyngaarhpyng
akywnupkiu yuankynysayarsuutiabhiuk-
ilny sutayarn gpareat. kiutayarsny
akywnupkiu hcaylwhttayarmuusnykiu la-
yarkesartiusny yuankymnyakyayarn g htiu
suuapayarngtiussy tluantw tnyhpyhckly
abh kiutayarsny akywnuphitayarmu
akywnupsny lly kiutayarrhiskellsiu
htiusuupayarngtiussy ngartiutluantw-
tny hpyhchcayhkyngngghar sutayarn gpareat.
ngartiussy tluantw tnyhpyhcskellsiu aky-
wnupsny suutiurhi kiutayarsny lly akywnup

rhitayarmuusayaraarhpyng suutiusnytluantwntnyhpyhc tluan twntny hcuanelngcayhkyngngharng kiuytayarsny akywnupkiuhcaylwhttayarmuukyayarngnhng akywnupkiu hkyhc tayarmuuskellsiu suutiukiulnyhkyhctayarmuukyayarngkiu layarkesartiusny sihcayhkyngngharng kiuytayarsny akywnupaarpaytayarmuusayar bhunasraykiu akywnupsnysuutiuaar payparpye. aiuaab kiuytayarsny ikmbharmt-narmrhimhe akywnupkiuhkyhc akywnupaar paytayarmuusayar bhuntayarkiu akywnupaar paytayarpaytayarmuusayarsuutiუსny rhumyngmnyakyayarng akywnuphrirar arp akywnupnhgatau rhinayhcayhkyngghar akywnupaliurhipareat. trartayarmuusa-yarabh layarkesartiusny kiuytayarkium-sisayarlny akywnupsipareat. kiuytayarsny akywnupkiu hcaylwhttayarmuukyayarngkiu htiusuutiუსnysikypareat. kiuytayarsnyakywnupkiuhkyhctayarmuusayarmaytarsny suutiurhihcayhkyngngharng akywnupsny suu tiurhihcayhkyngngharng kiuytayareat-narmkiu akywnupsny suutiuaarpynywh-nparpyehpyhc ahcnypynywhnparmnyhu minmywttayarmuueat.

18

htiusiu minmywktayarmuupyemh yayrhusny tpnayartiunhgatau kay-dunhkyayarngtbhksiuiky htiaurphisayar uyyarnysiuwngtayarmuueat. htiaurp-siuayayrhusny tpnayartiunhgatau swarmyellrhisayarkyayarng kiuyta-yarkiu apnhansayar yudrhkarrutsny htiaurpkiusisnyhpyhc hchcsuurelltpkiung yjpurarhitakyetiunhg hparrirhelltiuhcaylwhtsayarmnglulngtiukiung hkayarkhell meaim merhuu lknktiukiul khcwellylk-larkyeat. yayrhusny kiuytayarkhpyhcltans-myhsayar amhuarartiukiusitayarmuulyk larsayarsuutiusesiu swar abhysuuki-urharkysnyhu maytayarmuueat. narjrk-miyasar yayrhukiurharkysnyhusiulyhng yayrhuk ngarsnyhtiusuuhpyhceathu mintayarmuueat. kiuytayarkiuapnhansayar yudrhkarrutsnylny htiusuutiunhgatau-urpnayeat. ngarsny htiusuuhpyhceathu mintayarmuulyhng htiusuutiუსny nayark-siulhn myaypayarlellkyeat. abhysuuki-urharsnyhu thpnmaytayarmuulyhng narjrkmyisuaryayrhukiur rharkysnyhu htiusuutiუსny siukyeat. yayrhuklny ngarsnyhtiusuuhpyhceathungarpyayarpye. siuhpyhcgarkiuurharlyhng isuutiუსny swarparlay hcayhu mintayarmuueat. kiuytayarsny akywnupaar paytayarmuusa-yarsuutiutwng abhysuumhpyksehkysnius mrayarkpar huusayar ahtkkhckartayarkiu pynyhcuahcayhkyngghar isiuminta-yarmuueat. htiauhkarrhimunpaytrusny mimiparsayarharkiuswellhtutpyelyhng

yjpurayarhtmgteat kywn tyayarkkiu hkut-shpyng lkyarnarrwkpylateat. htiauywneat amnykarmarlkuhpyhcestny. yayrhuklny htarkiuaimswnghtarlayar. hkmnytayarsny ngaraar paytayarmuusayarhkwkkuu ngar msayararkrarsaylarhu paytruuaarminta-yarmuueat. htiauhkartpmhuumhch hchcsuurelltiunhg yudmnglulngtiუსny yayrhukiubhmse hkyynyhnyarngpyelyhng anntmnghtansiu rhayuehcar yu-uswarkyeat. anntmngkar htiumhctwng yjpurayarhitmngghpyhcsayar kyarhpeatya-yarkhkmhpyhcestny. htiauyarkhpkar lu-utyayarsny luumyartiutw pykhcesayar sarkayarsnyhu yudluu tiunhg tiung-pngpyayarsiusayarsuupaytny. rhimun-paytrunhg ahkyarsayartpnayartya-yarksny yayrhunayarktayarsiu luukyeat. htia tpnayarsny yjpurayarhitmgteat asiakywmhpyhc yayrhunhngtkw yjpurayarhitmgteat aimue htellsiu wnglayeat. paytruumuukarpyng tanhkarnarmhar-pnayeat. htiauyayarng yjpurarhitmnggh-gakywmwngsayar tpony tayarsnyhtwk tanhkarhcayarnngminmaarpyayarpymeh paytrukiuswnglayeat. tanhkarhcayarnng-minmk paytruuaar sngsy htiusueattpn-ytiuaawngghpyhcsny mhutlayarhu siulyhng mhutbhuuhu paytrungynglayeat. htiaukarl hkysmayarkyayarng kywnmyarnhngm-nglulngmyartiუსny mehkellpuankiutny melhuanlyk nay kyeat. paytrusnylny su-tiunhngtkwpr melhuanlyknayeat. htiauhkar yjpurarhitmngsny tpnayartiukiung daysnartayarkiuung akyayarngpyu yayrhuki maymynhchckayareat. yayrhuklny ngarsnylayark htnggharhewarhayarpya-yarpye. yudluuapayarngtiu hcnaywar-rartr hcrpng bimartayarng ahcnympt-suanmauwardpaypye. mhtnggharhell alyhngmhayarmppayar. abhykyayarnng-garkiu maymynsny ngarsny abhysiu hayarpyayarsnykiu kyarnarsayarsuutiuki maymynlayar. ngarpyayarsayarhckarkiu htiusuutiუსny sikyeat humintayarmuueat. htiusiumintayarmuulyhng aneaparrpnaysa-yar mnglulngtyayarkk sngsy yjpurarhit mngkiu isipynpyayarrarsayarusiulyk yayrhukiuriuklayeat. yayrhuklny ngarhckar-mmhnlhngmmhnykyayarnngkiuppar mhn-lyhngngarkiuabhykyayarnngriuksnyhu mintayarmuueat. anntmngsny kiuyta-yarkiuhkynynhayarnglyk rhisnyatiung yjpurayarhitmg kyarhphantsiu piuh-cayhckellpye. rhimunpaytrusny rpmelhuan-lyknaysnytwng ahkyiusayarsuutiuk sngsy suueattpnaytiu awngghpyhcsny mhutlayarhu maylyhng mhutbhuuhu paytrungynglayeat. paytruhtkut narrwkpysayarsuunhgpa-yarkbhayartayarsayar yjpurarhitmgteat kywnt yayarkk sngsy uyyarny yayrhunh-gaturhisnykiu ngarmyngkellpyemhnt-layarhusiulyhng paytrusny thpnngyng-

pynlayeat htiuhknhkyngtwng kyktwneat.
 nannkahkyninrayarklyhng yayrukui kyarh-
 phtmh aymtayarusiesayarngsawrkyeat.
 htiusuutiusny aarptnhngknglwt pshkarp-
 wellkiu hkanrmnyakyayarnng. aymta-
 yaruhehtellsiu kiuytiungmwngky. htiukya-
 yarnng piltmngsny suutiurhirsuhtwkw
 isuuabhyapyhckiu tngkysnnyhu maysa-
 yar isuusnyluusiumhutlyhng akywnup-
 tiusny kiuytayarmapparhulyhayarkkyeat.
 piltmngkly suukiuyu sngtiu dhmm-
 statiunghcerngkyhusiueat. yudluutiuklly
 akywnupsny abhysuukiumyh mstpiung-
 parhulyhayarkkyeat. htiusiulyhayarksayar
 yayrhussyabhysiu mimisarmnyarip-
 kiupay mintayarmuusayarhckar tayar
 pynyhcuannmyakyayarnngny. piltmngsny
 aymtayaruhehtellsiuthpnwngayrhukiuhka-
 yarpelyhng sngsny yudrhngbhurng mhn
 slayarhumayeat. yayrhuklly mngkyesny
 kiuyaliualyayark isiumayslayar siumhut
 suutpartiusny ngareatakyayarnngkiu ly-
 hayarkkypelayarhu maytayarmueat.
 piltmngk ngarsnyyudluuhpyhcslyar.
 sngatluumyiuynngtkw yjpurayarhi-
 takiyetiusny sngkiungarapkyppy. sngsny
 abhysiuypyumisnnyhumaylyhng yayrhuk
 ngareatniungngansny ilayarknhngmhcp-
 siung. ngareatniungngansny ilayarknhng
 hcpsiunglyhng ngarsny yudluutiulksum-
 rayarkhcayhkyngnghar ngareatluutiusny
 tiuklhnykylimny. yhkumuukar ngareat-
 niungngan sny idaysarphngmhcpisiunghu
 mintayarmueat. piltmngkly siuhpyh-
 clyhng sngsnyrhngbhurngmhnslyarhu-
 maysayar yayrhuk mngkye maysnyatiung
 ngarsnyrhngbhurngmhneat. smmartrarbhk
 sksayhkanhkyngnghar ngarsnymwabh-
 warhkyngkiuhkan ilayarkiuyuwlapye.
 smmartrarhnghcpsiungsmysayarsuu-
 tiusny ngarhckarkiuarhtayarnkysnyhu
 min tayarmueat. piltmngkly smmar-
 trarkar abhysiunnyhumaypyemh thpnyud-
 luutiurhirsuhtwkw isuuabhyapyhckiumyh
 ngarmtway. pshkarpwell luutyayarkkiu
 sngtiuaarngarlwtmyellhtuahncahrhisnyh-
 pyhc yudrhngbhurngkiu lwhtchayhkyng
 slayarhu maylyhng thpnluuapayarngtiuk
 isuukhu mlwhtchayhkyngpar barrbbkiu
 lwhtchayhkyngparsnyhu aayarhck lyha-
 yarksiukyeat. htiubarrbbkar lwhtchayhky-
 ngarsnyhuaayarhchlyhayarksiukyeat.
 htiubrrbbkar htarpypyhcs stny.

19

htiuhkar piltmngsny yayrhuki-
 uyuriukpyemh hchcsuurelltiusny suup-
 ngnhngksayar uerhckihkayarngtayartng
 nemayarngsayarwltuannhng hkyuanhca-
 pyelyhng yudrhngbhurng kiuytayarsny
 mngglarrhihcaystnyhusiu riukputkyeat.
 piltmngkly isuu abhyapyhckiumyh

ngarmtwaykyayarnngkiu sngtiusiuhcayhky-
 ngghar suukiu sngtiurhirsu ngarhtut-
 pynsyhusiueat. htiuahkar yayrhussy
 suupnguerhcnhng nemayarngsayarwltu-
 antiukiuwtyk apyngsiuhtwkkywtayar
 muueat. piltmngkly suukiukynykyla-
 yarhisiueat. yjpurayarhitakiyetiu
 luhngmyartiuk htiusuukiulkwarkptiungmhar
 riukhtarpar riukhtarpar hu hckyayarkyeat.
 piltmngkly sngtiusny suukiuyu lk-
 warkptiungmharriukhtarky. ngarsny
 suuapyhckiu mtwayhusiulyhng yudluutiuk
 isuusnybhurarshkngatartayarhpyhca-
 yarngsayarngsayarkayarnng akywnuptiu
 rhisayar dhmmstatiung sayhtiukparsny-
 hulyhayarkkyeat. htiuhckarkiukeyarhlyhng
 piltmngsnyar kyayarkshpyng aymta-
 yaruhehtellsiu wngpyn yayrhuaar sngsny
 abhykpyhcsnnyhumaylyhng thkwnki-
 umyhpyntayarmmuu piltmngkly ngar-
 nhngckarmpyayarslayar. ngarsny sngki-
 ulkwarkptiungmhar riukhtarpiung snykiung
 lwhtpiungsnkiung sngmsilayarhisiusayar
 ahtkarpmahhkwngkiu mrlyhngmngkyesny
 ngarkiubahysiumyhmypuung. htiukya-
 yarnngngarkiu mngkye lksiu aphansayarsu-
 unsyars kyesayarapyhcrhisnyhu mint-
 yarmueat. htiuahkarmhch piltmngsny
 kiuytayarkiu lwhtkyngnghar rharkyan-
 layeat. yudluutiuklly htiusuukiulwhtlyhng
 kiuytayarsny kellsarbhurngeat aswaymhut-
 par. rhngbhurnglupsayarsuumnysnykar
 kellsar bhurngeatrsnuhpyhpcarsnyhu
 lyhayarkkyeat. htiuhckarkiukeyarhlyhng
 piltmngsny yayrhukiupngsiuhtutpyemh
 haybyellhckaraarhpyng gbbs amnyrhi
 kyayarkhknghuhkayarwayarsayarp
 trarplngpayarmharhtiunglayeat. htiu-
 nayahkyinkar pshkarabhitnay thchkyk-
 teahkyinlayarkhieat. piltmngkly
 sngtiueat rhngbhurngkiu kynykylayarhu
 yudluutiuaar pyayarsiuulyhng htiusuuki-
 uhtutpar. htutpar. lkwardptiungmhar
 riukhtarparhu luuamyarhckyayarkyeat.
 piltmngkly sngtiueatrhngbhurngkiu
 lkwardptiungmharriukhtarmnykla-
 yarhu maypynlyhng yjpurarhitakiyetiuk
 akywnuptiu kellsarbhurngmhtpar ab-
 hyrhngbhurngmyhmrihu pynpyayarkyeat.
 htiuahkar piltmngsny yayrhukiulkwarkp-
 tiungmhar riukhtarhchayhkyngnghar
 htiusuutiulksum ap shpyng suutiusny
 kiuytayarkiuuhtutswarkyeat. kiuy-
 tayarsny mimilkwarkptiungkiuhtmlyhk
 uehkayarnghkwanarphuu twngsayararpsiu
 htwk tayarmueat. htiuarpar haybyell-
 hckaraarhpyng gayarlgayarsamnyrhieat.
 htiuar kiuytayarkiu ahkyarsayarsuun-
 hchayarknhngtkw lkwardptiungmhar
 riukhtarkyeat. htiusuunhchayarkalymhar
 yayrhussy nayrarkystny. piltmngsny
 kmbyliphcarkiuay lkwardptiungtayars
 tplayeat. liphcarkhykhuu muukar yu-

drhngbhurng narjrkmyiusaryayrhuu
 rayhtarstny. yayrhukiulkwarkptiungmhar
 riukhtarsayararpsny myiunhngnesnyhpyhc
 htiuliphcarkiu haybyell bharsar haylsb-
 harsar rayarmbharsaraarhpyng rayhtarsa-
 yarkayarnng yudluomyartiusny bhtkyeat.
 htiukyayarngyudyjpurayarthitakyetiusny
 piltmnghtansiuwng yudrhngbhurnghu
 mrayparnhng. ngarsnyyudrhngbhurnghpy-
 hcsnyhu suusiukyayarnngkiu raytayarmu-
 parhulyhayarkkylhng piltmngk ngar-
 raypyesayarararkiu ngarraypyehu pynsueat.
 hchcsuurelltiusny yayrhukiulkwarkptiung
 riukhtarpyemh awttayartikiu laypiung-
 piung tyayarkptiunghe yuukylayeat.
 atwngangkyetayarkar mhkyupbhellyk
 ahtkhcwnmhsny aayarkhcnw tiungaa-
 yarnng rksayarangkyehpyhcsayarkayarnng
 htiusuutiuk angkyekiusmutkynhng. abhsu-
 uyurmnykiu hccarraytanhkykykunaanhu
 ahkyngnhyng siukeat. kymhcarlarsnykar
 suutiusny akynwupawtkiu ahkyngkyn-
 gwayhpn akynwupangkyekiu hccarray-
 tanhkykypareathuusayar ahkykhckark-
 iupnyhcuanhcay hchcsuurelltiusny
 htiusiupykyeat. yayrhueat lkwar-
 ktungtayarnarmhar mytayarnhngmyta-
 yareatnyemhpyhcsayar klayarhpeatmyar
 marrinhng margdlmarritiusny rpnaykyeat.
 htiauhkar mytayarnhngkyhctayarmuusa-
 yartpnytayarsny anarmharprnaysnykiu
 yayrhusny myng tayarmuulyhng mytayaraa-
 r ahkyngminm sngcatsarkiu kynparhuung
 tpnytayaraarlly sngcatamikiukyn-
 parhuung mintayarmueat. htiauhkarmhch
 htutpnytayar sny mytayarkiumimiam
 simhtareat. htianayarkmh kymhcarpy-
 nhcuanhcayhkyngngar amhurhisnkhunh-
 ngpyesnykiu sitayarmuulyhng rayngtsnyhu
 mintayarmueat. htiaurppuanrnyhng-
 pynysayar aiutlanrhisnyhpyhc htiusu-
 tiusny raymhiuthwaykiupuanrnyhng pyn
 hcaypyelyhng husaupng akiunghpyartp
 hkantwngtayarsiukphtarkyeat. yayrhusny
 puarnnykiuhkanpyemh amhuppyeyehu
 mintayarmuulyk hkayarngtayarkiu ngiuk-
 siuknywht ask tayarkiu hcwntayarmueat.
 htianaysny abhitnayhpyhc nkhyppnaylly
 kyemytayarupusnayhpyhcsnykiu yud-
 luutiusny htayark alayarngtayarngtikiu
 upusnay lkwarktungpayarmhar mrhi-
 hcayhkyngnghar piltmnghtansiuwng
 pyelyhng hkyaykiuhkyiu htialayarnnga-
 yarngtikiu yuuswarmnyakyayarnng
 ahkwngtayarnkyeat. htiauhkarhchcsu-
 urelltiusny swarkiuaytarnhngatuu lk-
 warktungmhar riukhtarsayarsuunhch ya-
 yarktiueat hkyaykiuhkiulayeat. yayrhuh-
 tansiurayark askmrhikyayarnngkiu myngly-
 hngghkyaykiu mhkyiubhell hchcsuurelltya-
 yarksny nanhpaytayarkiu lhanhnghtihpa-
 yark swaynhngraysnyhkyhkynghtwklareat.
 htiaukyayarnngararkiumyngsayaarsusny

sksayhkaneat. suueatsksayhkanhkyksnylly
 mhnpayeat. sngtiusnyy uankynymnyakya-
 yarnng suupyayarsayarkhckarmhsnykiu su-
 usieat. htiaukyayarnngararkar suueatariuki-
 u mhkyiurhu kymhcarlarhkykpynyhcuam-
 nyakayayarnngtny. tphnky mhcarlarsnykar
 htiusuutiusny mimitiu htiauhpayarksa-
 yarsuuki rhumyngrkylimnyhu lareat.
 htianayarkmh arimsellmyiusaryarpsny
 yudluutiukiukyayark mhtngmrhartpny-
 tayarhpyhc snyhng piltmnghtansiuwng
 yayrhueatalayarngtayarkiu yuuswarm-
 nyakayarnngahkwngtayarngeat. piltm-
 ngahkwngpaylyhng htiususnyswar
 yayrhueatalayarngtayarkiu yuulayeat.
 ahtkknynyahkar yayrhuhntansiularsaya-
 r nikayardngsnylly ahkwksuansny myhla-
 yarkahkyin rhisayarmurnhng akayarkiu
 rayarnhaysayar nansarpyayarnngkiu sa-
 yarynglyklareat. htiusuutiusny yayrhueata-
 layarngtayarkiu yuu yudluutiueat sng-
 gyiuhhkyngnnghsungsayarpynsgnghkyng
 htuanhcnrhisnyatiung nansarmyiuunhgtkw
 pitpusiuhpyng alayarngtayarkiu ptrhckyeat.
 lkwarktungmhar riukhtarsayarartw-
 guyyarnryrheiat. htiauyyarnytung
 tyayarkkiumy hmsnggyiuh bhuusayar
 snghkyiungtwngshchrieat. yudluutiueat
 abhitnayhpyhcsayarkyayarnng aneapartw-
 rghisayar htiusnghkyiungatwng alayarnng
 tayarkiuhtarkyeat.

20

hkunhcrktwng phtmnayrk miughmlngmhe
 hcayarhchayahkyin margdlmarrisny
 snghkyiungtayarsi swar twngwptisayar
 kyayarksny rwhaylkrhisnykiu myngly-
 hng rhimunpaytrunhng yayrhuhkyh-
 ctayarmuusayar ahkyartpnytayarsesiu
 pyayswar snghkyiungtayarmh shkngki-
 uyuswarkypye. abhyhmarhtarkysnykiu
 msihuppayarsieat. htiauhkarpaytrunhng
 ahkyarsayar tpnytayarsnyhtwk snghkyi-
 ungayarsiuswarkyeat. htiusuunhchayark-
 tiusny atuupyaysnytwng ahkyarsayartpny-
 tayarsny paytruksiulwn snghkyiungtayarsi-
 u arngayarksnyrhisayar nguankynyshpyng
 pitpusiurhcsnykiu mynglyhng mwngbell-
 nayeat. rhimunpayrusnyayarksliuliuk
 rayarksayarahkar twnghtellsiuwnglyhng
 pitpusiurhcsnykiung hkayarngtayarrhis-
 arpuuwarny pitpusiunhgatuumrhibell
 thkyarhceliplykrhisnykiung mynglayeat.
 htiauhkarsnghkyiungtayarsiu arngayark-
 sayarahkyartpnytayarsny wngmyngshpyng
 yuanelyeat. kiuytayarsny sayhkyngmh-
 htmyayarkrmnyhuusayar kymhckarkiu
 tpnytayartiisny narmlny kysay. nayarkmh-
 htiusuunhchayarktiusny mimitiupayarn-
 gasngrhirsary pynswarkyeat. marrisny
 snghkyiungtayaranarmhar ngiukywaylykrp-
 nayeat. ngiukywayhcnny nguantwnghtell-

siukynylyhng kayarngkngt mnnhhcpartiusny
 hpyusayarawtkiuwtsnglyk yayrhueata-
 layarngtayar lyayarng rararp hkayarn-
 grngt par hkyayrngt par htiungksnyki-
 umynglayeat. htiusuutiuk ahkyngminm
 abhykyayarng ngkiukwaysnnyhumayly-
 hng kywnmeatshkngkiu yuuswar kyppe.
 abhymharhtarkysnykiu msiparhupayar-
 siueat. htiusiusiupymh nayarksiulhny-
 lyhng yayrhurplyknaytayar muusnykiu
 myngsayarlny yayrhuhpyhc tayar muus-
 nykiumsi. yayrhuklny ahkyngminm
 abhykyayarnngkiukwaysny. abhysuuki
 rharsnnyhu maytayar muueat. marrik
 sngnsyuuki sayarngswarsnymhnllyhng
 abhymharhtarsnykiu kywnmaarpaya-
 rpar. kywnm yuuswarparmnyarhng
 htiusuuki uuyarnyhcayarnghpyhcsnyhu
 htngmhtlyksieat. yayrhuklny marriuhka-
 yartayarmuulyhng marrisnylhny rbbuni-
 hu htulayeat. rbbuniankkar arhngbhurarhu
 siuliustny. yayrhuklny ngarkiumbhknhgue.
 ngarsny ngarhkmmnytarhtansiu mtkrsay.
 ngarnyetiarhirarsiu swarlayar. ngareathkm-
 nytayartnyhuusayar sngtiueathkmmnytar
 ngareatbhurarshkngt nyhuusayar sngtiueat
 bhurarshknghtantayarsiu ngarkrmnyakya-
 yarngararkiu kyarpyayarlajarhu mintay-
 armuusunyhnganye margdlmarrisny
 swarmimisny shkngkiutwaymyngnsnykiung
 htiusumintayarmuusunykiung tpnaytar-
 yartiaarkyarpyayarlajeat. hkunhcrktwng
 phtmnayrkphychsayar htianay nyahky-
 inrayarksayarahkar yudluutiukiukyayark
 tanhkararmyarkiu pithtarlyk tpnaytaryusny
 hcnwaykysayararpsiu yayrhusnykywlar
 alymhar rptayarmuulyk sngtiu ngym-
 shkngrihicyayt nyhu mintayarmuueat.
 htiusumintayarmuupymh lktayarnhng-
 nanhpaytayarkiu pytayarmuueat. tpnaytar-
 yartiusny shkngkiumynglyhng wmmay-
 arkhkyngrhikyeat. thpnayrhu sngtiu
 ngymshkkyngrihicyastny. hkmnytayarsny
 ngarkiu hcaylwhtayarmuusuny nnytuu
 sngtiukiung ngarhcaylwhtsnyhu mintay-
 armuupelyhng htiusuutiupayar mhtlyk
 sngtiusny snrhngsayarwinyarntayarkiu
 hkankylayar. akyngsuueatapyhckiu sngtiul-
 wthlyhng htiususny apyhclwhtlykrhieat.
 akyngsuueatapyhckiu sngtiutnyhcay-
 lyhng htiususny apyhctnylykrhieathu
 mintayarmuueat. htiusiu yayrhusnyky-
 wlar tayar muusayarahkar tmntayartkiypn-
 hcparawng didumuhumnyrhisayar
 sayarmsnyhtutpnaytaryiunhngatuumrhi.
 htiusuutiuklny akywnuptiusnyshkngkiu
 myngrkypyeu sayarmaarpyayarsiu kylyhng
 sayarmk lktayarsanriukrarhkykkiuumyng
 sanriukrarhkykkiu lknynhiunhngmtiumhcm
 nanhpaytayarkiu lknhng mhcm-
 sprlyhng akywnupmyuanhusiueat. htia-
 narh hckrkmayarksayarnay tpnaytar-
 yartiusny thpnahtellmharrhiky sayarmlyny-

pareat. tanhkararmyarkiu pithtarhcnayhkar
 yayrhusnykywlar alymharrptayarmu-
 lyhk sngtiungyimskhkyng rhihcar stnyhu
 mintayarmuueat. htiauhkar sayarmaar
 sngatlknyhiukiun ngarlkkiiukynylyar.
 sngatlkkiun ngar nanhpaykiu hcm-
 splayar. yuanmharkhyngmrhinng.
 yuanlayarhu mintayarmuueat. sa-
 yarmklny akywnupeatarhng akywnupeat
 bhurarshkngtpar karhu pynlyhayarkeat.
 yayrhuklny sngsnyngarkiumyngsarkya-
 yarng yuanhkyngrihieat. ngarkiummyngb-
 hellyuansayarsuutiun mngglarrhikyathu
 mintayarmuueat. ikymhcar raymhtarsa-
 yarahkyarnimilkhkhararmyartikiulny
 yayrhusnytpnytayartiu mykmhayarkpy-
 tayarmuueat. yayrhusny hkrhctayart-
 nyhuusayar bhurarshkngatartayarth-
 pyhctayarmuusunykiu sngtiusny yuan
 mnyakyayarng htiusiuyuan narmtayaraarh-
 pyng askkiurmnyakyayarng imyhlayark
 rayhtarlyk rhistny.

21

thpnayrhusny tibayriaiungnarmhar tp-
 nytayartiaar kiuykiupytayarmuueat.
 pytayarmuusuny akyayarnngararhu muu-
 kar rhimunpaytruhng didumuhuanmyrhisa-
 yar sayarm garlillelppyny karmmyiuser
 narsnayl jaybaydelleat sarnhhcyayark
 ahkyarsayartpnaytarnhcyayarktiusny
 atuurhikyeat. rhimunpaytruk kywnupsny
 ngarbhmswarmnyhusiulyhng htiusuutiuk
 akywnuptiulnyliukmnyhu pyayarsius-
 nynhnghtwksarkyeat. hkykhkynglhay-
 htellsiuwng htianynytwng tkayarn-
 gkiumyhmryk. nannkrayarksayarahkar
 yayrhusnykmnarmharrptayarmuueat.
 siurartwng yayrhuhpyhctayarmuusunykiu
 tpnaytaryartiusny msiky. yayrhuklny hky-
 hcsartiu hcarhcrarthcuanthkurhislayarhu
 maytayarmuulyhng mrhiparhupynpya-
 yarkyeat. thpnayrhu lhaylkyarbhk
 piukkwnkiupchkylyar. htiusiupulyhng
 rlimmnyhu mintayarmuunayatiung htiusu-
 tiusny phchkymyarhwarsayarnngatiuki
 aupmisayarkiyayarn piukkwnkiuswellmrni-
 ung. htiauhkar yayrhuhpyhctayarmuusa-
 yartpnaytark ngartiuskngpayt nyhu
 paytruaarpyayarsieat. shkngphych-
 yayarngkiu rhimunpaytrusny kyarlyhng
 awtkiu mhkyuanbellhilyk apayarngkyek-
 iusar wthcnay aiunghtellsiu snglayeat. ahk-
 yarsayar tpnaytaryartiusny kmnngmnmway
 alanngarsylayarkkwarsnyhpyhc ngarmyar
 nhngpiukkwnkiu swellnglyklhayhce
 larkyeat. kunpayarsiarayarksayarahkar
 mehkelipuankiung knghtarsayarnngarkium
 munkiungwaymyngkyeat. yayrhuklny
 yhkursayarnngarhkyiuki yuuhkellky-
 humintayarmuueat. rhimunpaytrusny
 lhaypayarsiu tk ngarkyet rarnngarsysuanka-

yarnghng pynylykhisayar piuk kwnkiu
kunpayarsiu swellnglayeat. htiumy-
layark myarsayarlny piukkwnsny mh-
cutmpytrheat. yayrhukny larnannkhcark-
iuhcarkylayarhu mintayarmueat. shkng-
pyhctayarmuukyayarngkiu tpny tayarti-
usny skysayarkyayarng kiuytayarsny abhyn-
nyhuu thcuantayarkmyhmmaymlyha-
yarkwanky. yayrhusny larmunnhngn-
garkiuuypelyhng suutiuaar payta-
armueat. htiuptayarmuuhkyngkar
yayrhusnysayhkyngmh htmyayarkta-
yarmuusynayark tpyntayartiuaar kiuykiu
suankyimmyayarksayar pytayarmuuhkyn-
ghpyhctstny. nannkhcarkiu hcarkysnynayark
yayrhuk yayarneatsar rhimun isuuti-
usny ngarkiu hkyhcsnyhtk sngsnysarhkyhcs-
layarhu rhimunpaytruarmaytayarmuul-
hng hutpareatshkng. kiuytayarkiu akywnup
hkyhcsnykiu kiuytayarsitayarmueat-
hu lyhayarksayar ngareatsiusngytiuki-
kiu kywaymwaylayarhu mintayarmueat.
thpnyayrhuk yayarneatsarrhimun sngsny
ngarkiuhyhcslayarhu dutiyakyimmay-
tayarmuulhng hutpareatshkng. kiuy-
tayarkiu akywnuphkyhcsnykiu kiuyta-
yarsitayarmueat hulyhayarksayar ngareat-
siu tiuki-kiu htinlayarhumintayarmueat.
yayrhuklny yayarneatsarrhimun sngsny
ngarkiuhyhcslayarhu ttiyakyimmayta-
yarmuulhng sngsnynngarkiuhyhcslayarhu
suankyimmyayarkaayarng maytayarmuusa-
yarkyayarng paytrusnyhctinarshpyng shkng
kiuytayarsnyhkpsimsayararartiuki-
sita-yarmueat. kiuytayarkiu akywnuphky-
hcsnykiu kiuytayar sitayarmueat-
hu lyhayarksayar yayrhuk ngareatsiuti-
uki-kiu kywaymwaylayar. ngaramhnaknsiusnykar
ungsnypyiusayar askrhicnykiuykiuki-
uypthcny aliurhinar arprpsiu swarlarteat.
sngsny ai-
usayarahkar lknhcbhkkius-
npelyhng suutparsny sngkiu pthcny
sngaliumrhinararpsiu yuuswarlimmnyhu
mintayarmueat. tiusiumintayarmuusa-
yayr abhysiusayarsayhkyngaarhpyng
paytrusny bhurarshkngheatbhuntayarkiu
htngrharhcaymnyaripkiu paytayarmueat.
hti-
usiu mintayarmuupyemh ngarnayark-
siuliuklayarhu paytru-
aar mintayarpneat.
yayrhuhkyhctayarmuu ahttk nyhcarhcar-
saya-
rharhar rngtayarkiumhelayarnglyk
shkng kiuytayarkiu apnhansayarsu-
ukarab-
hysuunnyhu maysayartpyntayarsnylny
nayarktayarsiu liuk snykiu paytrusnyl-
hny-
mynglyhng shkng isuu abhysiu-
hpy-
hctparlimmny-
nyhu maylyhayarksayar
yayrhuk ngarkywlarsnykarltiunga-
ayarng
hti-
usuukiunayh-
cayhkyngnghar ngaraliurhi-
lyhng sngsny abhy siusiungsnny. sngmu-
ukar
ngarnayarksuliuklayarhu mintayarmueat.
htiuhckartayarkiuhtayarklyhng nyeahckiu-
tiuk htiutpyntayarsny msayrhu-
anhanap-
pyayarsiu kyeat. siusayarlny htiusu-

nymsayrhu yayrhumintayarmuusnymhut.
ngarkywlarsny karltiunga-
ayarng htiusuukiunayh-
cayhkyngnghar ngaraliurhilyhngsngsny
abhysiusiungsnnyhu mintayarmuustny.
htiutpyntayarkar iakyayarngarartiuki-
kiu
sksayhkan rayhtarsayarsuuhpyhceat.
suueat
sksayhkanhkykmhnsnykiu ngar-
tiusi-
kyeat. yayrhupyutayarmuusa-
yayr ahkyaramhuararamyar rhi sayeat.
hti-
uamhuararrhismyhtiuki-
u aseahkyarray-
htarlyhng myaykyemsanniunga-
ayarng
kymhcarmyarpyarlimmny hu htngmhthky-
n-
grheat.

karlmkyarmmyngmhhepyhcrmy
amhuararmyarkiu yayrhuhkrhcsny mimiah-
camhkanmywntiuaar pyhcayhkyngnhar bhu-
rarshkngappaytayarmuusayar htiuskhgeat
byardittayarkiu siupayaan. htiuskhngsny
mimikayargng kngtmnkui hcaylwht mimi-
ahcayhkanmywntiuaar byarditta-
yar aripkiu pytayarmuueat. yayarhn-
snylny bhurarshkgeat nhutkpttayarnhng
yayrhuhkrhceat sksayhkantayarmuuhkykku
myngsmiyhatiung sksayhkaneat. karlahky-
inrayarklunepyehpyhc ianargttikymhckark-
iukynyrhu bhtwtnarhtayarng rayhtarsmy-
htiukiu hcayargngrayarksayar suutiusny
mngglarrhikyeat. ngaryayarnhsny aar-
rhipynyrhisayar asngtayarkhunkhpcarkiu
kyarliukpareat. phccuppn atit anargtkar-
lahcny rhitayarmuusayar bhurarshk-
ngantayarkng pllgtayarrhgrayhisayar
winyarny hkunhhcparahntankng shch-
carhcayarngsayar sksayhkanhpyhcta-
yarmuuhatsayar saysayarsuutiutwngsarue
hpyhtayarmuuhatsayar layarkebhutngtueat
ahwtwtpyhctayarmuusayar yayrhuhkrh-
casantayarkng kyayjuutayarnhng ngym
skhkyngsnyngtiurhiparhcaysayar. ngar-
tiukiuhkyhc mimiaswaynhng ngartiua-
pyhcmayarkiu saykyayartayarmuu mim-
ihkmnytayarbhuarshknggray ngartiukiu
rhngbhurngararng yjpurayarhitaraing hkn
htartayarmuusayarsuusny kmbharasksk
bhunasray ahcwmsstirhitayarmuuhcaystny.
aarmng. kynyrhulayar. miughtimnhngtkw
kywlartayarmuusnyhpyhc kiuytayarkiu
htiuhpayarksayar suutiunhng rhismy-
sayersuutiusny kiuytayarkiu rhumyngr
kylimny. myaykyesaramyiumyurhismy-
htiusny kiuytayarkiyarnng ngiukwaym-
nytmrkyilimny. mhnpayeat. aarmng.
ngarsny aarlhphpyhceat. aumayghlly
hpyhceat hu annttnhkiunhngpnyhcuanta-
yarmuu phccuppn atit anargtkalahcny
rhitayarmuusayar htarwr arhng bhu-
rarshkng mintayarmuueat. yayrhuhkrhceat
sngrellhkyngdukhhkmhch niungnganta-
yarkiong snyhkantayarmuuhkyngkiung
sngtiunhngatuu sksansayar abha-
yarabhk sngtiuahckiu ngar yayarhnsny
bhurarshkgeat nhutkptnhng yayru
hkrhceat sksayhkanayarmuuhkykka-
yarnng ptmukywmmhar nayrhcnwtwng
shkngbhurnaray winyarnytayarki-
uhanr tanpiu hkrar asankellsingar-
nayark mynysayar asankyeki kyareat.
mynysayarahkykhuumuukar sngsny-
mngsayar ararkiu hcarhcayarnng rayhtar
ehpkmyiu hcmurnmyiu payrganmyiu
swartirmyiu sardimyiu hpildaylhipmyiu
layardikimiyurhisayar asngtayarkhunkh-
parhtansiu payliuk layarhustny. htiusiu
ngarnhngcharkpyayar asanmyynysayar

suukiumyngkhkyngnhar ngarsnylhnykyny-
lyhng rwhaymehkwkhkhunhcluanaly
htiumehkwkhkhunhcluanaly luasarta-
yarnhng tuusayarsuutue kiung myngeat.
htiusuusnyhkyaysiu tiungaayarnngtuhkyuan-
lyk rntayar rwhayhkarpnkiu hcnlykph-
hceat. hkayarngtayarnhngsanpntayarsny
hpyuusayar siumwhaykellsiu miughp-
wngkellsiuhngpyuueat. mykhctayar snylny
melyhankellsiu hpyhceat. hkyaytayarsnylny
mehkywtpyesayar kyaywarhchhngntu-
ueat. asantayarsnylny smuddrarsankellsiu
hpyhceat. lkyarlktayarsnylny kyyhkhun-
hcluanankiu kiungeat. hkantwngtayarhtel-
lknlyhtksayar snyk htwkeat. myknhar-
tayarsnyarhintnhkiunhng htnw tayarksa-
yarnaykellsiuhpyhceat. htiusuukiungarmyn-
gsayarahrak saymtthpyhc hkyaytayarnng
lellyknayeat. htiusuusnylkyar lkhta-
yarkiu ngarapayarsiu tnglyk kyayarkwan
hkyngmrhinng. ngarsnyauesuanaysarsuu
nayarksuansayar suuhpyhceat. askrhngsa-
yarsuulnyhpyhceat. ngarsny arngsany
hpyhc kmbharaskskasknhng pnyhcuaneat.
mrnarnhng mrnarniungngankiunhngarah-
ciureat. htiukyayarnng sngsnymyngpyesayar
arartiukiung yhkurhisayar arartiukiung na-
yarnghpyhcltansayar arartiukiung rayhtar-
layar. ngarlkyarlkt htngrharsayarkyyhkhun-
hcluanhnggrayhymehkwkhunhcluaneat
nknellhkyngarharhuumuukar mehkwkhkhun-
hcluanasnyasngtayarkhunkhpcarhpyhceat.
kyyhkhunhcluanasnylnyhtiuhkunhpcarsa-
yar asngtayar tiukiu aupsayartmnhpyhck-
yeat.

2

ehpkmyiurhisayar asngtayareattmnkiu isiu
raymhar liuklayar. lkyarlkt kyyhkhunh
luankiung rwhaymehkwkhkhunhcluanaly
swarlarsayarsuueatamintayarkar
sngakynghkyngghkyng pngpnchwar lupsa-
yarnghkyng snyhkanhkyngkiungarsieat.
sngsnymtarsayarsuutiukiu lkmhkan-
nyngkyayarnngkiung tmntayarmhutbell tm-
ntayarkpyhc yayarngsayarngsayarsuutiukiu
hchcsay lhnypyarsayar suuhpyhcsnyhu
sikyayarnngkiung hktenhngpnyhcuaneat.
ngareatnarmkyayarnngsngrellhkan aarmly-
yarkiyayarnngkiungngarsieat. siusayarlly
sngsny rhayuehchwarsayar hkyhchkyng
mayttarlayarpayehusng apyhtchngcar-
rhieat. htiukyayarnng sngsnymrwaylya-
yarmhe arngnaray arkiu aayarkmaylayar
nayarngrtlayar. rhayuehchwarsayar
akyngkiu kynglayar siumhut sngrhinar siun-
garsnyalngamynlarmny. nayarngrtmylyhng
sngatmehkwkhkhunayarmhrwhaymny.
siusayarlly ngarmunsayarnkiayarltp-
nytiueat akyngkiu sngllymunshyhu
pyayarchcarrrhieat. winyarnytayarsny as-
ngtayartiaar abhysiu mintayarmuusnykiu

narrhisayarsuu mnysny karkyarparhcay. akyngsuu snyaayarnngmyngat. htiusu-
usnyngareatbhurarshkng prdisuuyarny
rhisayar askpngeat asekiuhcarhcayhkyngng-
har ahkwnpgaymny. hcmurnmyiurhisayar
asngtayareat tmnkiu isiuray mharliukla-
yar. auesuansayarsuu nayarksuansayar
suutnyhuusayar arngsay askrhnglykrhisayar
sueeat amintayarkar sngakyngkyngghkyng
dukhkhkankhyng sngrellhkyng kiungarsieat.
siusayarlny sngsny kywywpynyhcuanhkyng
rhieat. yudluuhpyhcyayarnng sayarnng
yudluumhnmhut heartneat apayarngasng-
pyhcsayar suutiueat kellrellhkyng kiulny
ngarsieat. sngsnyhkanrmnyarar thcu-
an-thkukiumy h mkyayarknhng. sngtiusny
hcuanhcmhkyngkiuhkanrmny aky-
ayarnng marntnsny sngtiutwng ahkiyuki
htayarnghtell hlayarnghtar sngtiusny
syrrkptluan sngrelldukhkhiuhkanrkylimmny.
saysnytiungaayarnng shhcarchcayarnnglayar.
siuhpyhchlyhng asksrhpukiung ngarpaymny.
winyarnytayarsny asngtayartiuaar abhysiu
mintayarmuusnykiu narrhisayarsuu mnysny
kar kyarparhcay. aayarnngmyngsayar suukiu
dutiysayhkyngsny mnyhnyseilr. payrgan-
myiurhisayar asngtayareat tmnkiu isiuray
mharliuklayar. htsayarsnylyk rhisayar
sueeat amintayarkar sngakyngkyngghkyng-
giung heartneat rarjpllnghrhar arptny-
huusayarsngeatnayrararp kiung ngarsieat.
heartneat nayrararp sngtiutwng asaysthyng-
giuhkansayar antipsny shhcarrhi
ngarbhksksayhkansayarnayrkkarltwng-
png sngsnyngareatnarmkiu hwellkiungat.
ngareatyauankynyhkyng trarkiu mhcnw-
mpy. siusayarlny israylamyiusartiusny
rupturhaymhar puujayarsayarykayarnngkiu
hcarhcayhkyngngghar ng mtrarsayar may-
htunki pyuhcayhkyngnggharng htimi
lellhcrarararkiu suutiurhay hkyhtarm-
nyakyayarnng barlmgngkiuakyanpaysayarsu-
utnyhuusayar barlmeat ayuuki hwellm-
sayarsuutiusny sngatnayrar rhikysnyhpyhch
sngannngysayarapyhctngghcrarrhieat.
htiuaunhngsbhayartusayar nikayarltp-
nytiueat ayuuki hwellmsayar suutiusny
htiunnytuo sngrhikyeat. htiukyayarnng-
nayarnngtrlayar. mrlyhngsngghrarsiu-
garsny alyngamynlarmny. htiusuutiuki
ngarhkantwngatnslyknhng hchctiukmny.
winyarnytayarsny asngtayartiuaar abhysiu
mintayarmuusnykiu narrhisayarsuum-
nysny kar kyarparhcay. akyngsuusny
aayarnngmyngat. whkhtarsayarmnnkiung
kyayarkhpyuulkhpwellkiung htiukya-
yarkpayar akhkrartngsayarnarmshckiuung
htiusuuaar ngarpaymny. htiukyayarkkiur-
sayar suumhtpar abhysuumy htiunarmkiu
msiniungrar. swartirmiyu rhisayarsng-
tayareat tmnkiu isiuray mharliuklayar.
melyhankellsiusayar mykhcinhng ng kyay-
warhchenhngtuusayarkhaynhngng pyny-

hcuansayar bhurarshkngsartayareat am-
intayarkar sngakyngkyngghkyng hkyhchkyng
amhusayarnghkyng yuankynyhkyng
snyhkanhkyngkiung nayarkkyng sa-
yarakyngtiusny arngkyngsayarakynghk
sar myarkyayarnngkiung ngarsieat. siusa-
yarlly ngareat ahcayhkankywntiusny
mtrarsayar mayhtunki pyuhcayhkyng-
nggharng ruptu rhaymhar puujayarsayar
yjkayarnngkiu hcarhcayhkyngnggharng
prayarhpkmhoo kiuykiuhkayayarsaya-
yarsngeat hknpgwn yayjbaylsny swnsng
mharywngghcayrsayarahkwngkiu sngsny-
paysayarkyayarnng sng apyhctngghcr rhieat.
nayarnngtrngsayarkarkiu ngarpaysayarlly
suusny mimimtrarsayarmayhtunki na-
yarnngt rhkyngsayar hctimrhi. htiukyayarnng
suukiaiprarngarhkyhtarmny. suunhgatuu
mtrarsayar mayhtunkiupyu htiusiusayar
akyngkiunayarnngtmrsayarsuutiukiulny kye-
hcwarsayar sngrellhkyngsiu yarakhcaymny.
sueeatarsmetiukiulny asaystmny. ngarsny
nhluankyayarkkpkui hchcsaytayarmuusayar
suuhpyhckyayarnngkiu htiusiusayaraarhpyng
hkpsimsayar asngtayartiuisny sirkylimmny.
sngtiusny aseasekyngsayar akynghn-
galyayark akyiupyghckiu ngarpaymny.
htiiumhcsardihtiyauuki yuusayarsu-
tiu hkayarwayar snynhnganye heartneat
nknellsayarararhuhkayarwayar sayarar-
tiuki mkywm htiiumhcsardihtiyauuki-
umyuu kywngsayarswartirmiyusartiuki
ngarsiusnykar sngtiu sny rsmyhkiu ngar-
larsnytiungaayarnng hwellkiungkylayar.
htiiumhtpar ahkyarsayarwnkiu sngtiupa-
yar ngarmtng. akyngsuusnyayayarnngmyng
asuantiungaayarnng ngarakynngkiukyngat.
ngarhkmmnytayarsny ngaraar ahkwng
paytayarmuusksellsiu lumyitiuki auph-
ciuhcayhkyngngghar htiusuuaarngarsny
ahkwngpaymny. htiusuusny suutiukiusan-
lantannhngauphciu myayaiukiuhkwellhpyk
skellsiu hwellhpyklimmny. miughsa-
yarkkykiulny htiusuuaar ngarpaymny.
winyarnytayarsny asngtayartiuaar abhysiu
mintayarmuusnykiu narrhisayarsuu mnysny
kar kyarparhcay.

3

sardimiyurhisayarasngtayareat tmnkiu
isiuray mharliuklayar. bhurarshkngat
winyarny hkunhpcarnhngkyhkhunhcu-
anrhisayarsueeatamintayarkar sngatakyng-
kiungarsieat. sngsny askrhngghrhi sayarlly
saylyknaysnykiu ngarsieat. maipbellh-
cayarnngnaylayar. kynrhc saylusayarar-
tiu kiu pyuhculayar. sngatakyngsny
ngareatbhurarshkngghaymhcu-
an m-
ngghrhisnykiungartwaypye. htiukyayarnng
sngsnyhkanyu narhtayarnngpyesnyararkiu
aayarkmay hcayarnghayarklayar. na-
yarnngtrlayar. hcayarnng mnaylyhng

suuhkiukellsiu sngrrharsiu ngarlarmny.
 larmnyahkyinnarrekuiulny sngmsir. siusa-
 yarlny sardimyiupng sngtiutwng kiuyawtkiu
 mnyhcnuyuhcaysayar suunnynnyrhisay
 eat. htiusuutiusny htiuktnsayarsuuh-
 pyhc ahpyuu wtlyk ngarnhngatuuswar-
 larkylimny. aayarngmyng sayar suusny
 hpyuusayarawtkiu wtsnglimny. htiusu-
 ueatnarmkiu askhcarhcayarngh ngarsny
 alyhngmhkyay. ngarhkmyntayarrhayng
 kayarngkng tmntayartiung suueatnarmkiu
 ngarwnhkanmny. winyarnytayarsny asng-
 tayartiuaar abhysiu mintayarmuusnykiu
 narrhisayarsuumnsny kar kyarparhcay.
 hpildaylhpimyurhisayar asngtayareat
 tmnkiuisiuray mharliuklayar. snrhngsa-
 yarsuu hutmhnsayarsuu darwidmngat
 tanhkarsayarkiu kiungsayar suu abhysu-
 umyh mpitniungaayarngh hpwng abhysu-
 umyh mhpwngniungaayarngh pitsayarsuueat
 amintayarkar. sngatakyngkiungarsieat.
 abhysuumyh mpit niungsayartanhkar
 kiu sngrrhayngarhpwnghtarpye akayarngh
 muukar sngsnyanny ngysayarkhwnaarhis-
 nyhng ngareatnhutkptkiu hcayarnghra-
 yarkhkeppye. ngareatnarmkiulny mhcnw-
 mpy. yudluu hpyhc yayarngsayarngh amh-
 mhutbell musarhckarkiuypyayar sayarsuut-
 nyhuusayar hcartneat apayarnghsngwngsuu
 ahkyiutiukiui sngngarappaymny. suutius-
 nylar sngathtkyayrnghpypwphcayhkyng-
 ngharngh ngarsnysngkiu hkyhcsnyhu
 sihcayrhkyngngharngh ngarpymny. sngsny
 ngareatsnyhkanhkyngnghghcpsiusngsayar
 nhutkpt trarkiuhcayarnghrhayarksayarkya-
 yarngh myaykye apayar naysayarsuutiukiui
 hcanhcmhcayhkyngnghar layarke niungn-
 ganarprtiukiui nhanpyarltansayar hcan-
 hcmr karltwng sngkiungarhcayarnghra-
 yarkmny. ngarsnyalngamynlarmny. sngat
 srhpukiui abhysuu myhmyuuhcayhkynggh-
 har rhkellpyesayar ararkiu hcewllkiunglayar.
 akyngsuusny aayarngmyngat. htiusuukiui
 ngarsnyngareatbhurar shkngbimarntayar
 tiungphpyhchaymny. nayarnghtpnsuus-
 nypyngsiu mrwayr. ngareat bhurarshkng
 narmtayarkiu ngareatbhurarshkngah-
 tantayar mhtwk kayarngkngbhuanmh
 sngksayaryayrhurhngmyiushc tnyhu-
 usayar ngareatbhurarshkngmyiutayareat
 narmkiung ngareatnarmshckiu htiusu-
 uapayar ngarsny akhkrartngmny. win-
 yaryntayarsny asngtayartiuaar abhysiu
 mintayarmuusnykiu narrhisayar suumnysny
 karkyarparhcay. layardikimiyurhisayar
 asngtayareat tmn kiuisi ray mharliuklayar.
 bhurarshkngat waynayysttwaruiahtwt
 shchearhi hutmhnsayar sksayhkan aarn-
 ngat amintayarkar sngatakyngkiungar-
 sieat. sngsny aemhut apuumhutsnykiu
 ngarsieat. ehkyngphychay. puuhkyn-
 ghpyhchay thkukhukiu ngaraliurhieat.
 htiusuaemhut apuumhut nwayruan-

rhisayarkwayarngh ngareathkantwngsny
 sngkiuhtwaylupye. sngkly ngarsnyuhc-
 cartt eat. bhndarmyarkiusnyhpupye.
 thcuanthkukiumyhmliuhupayarsiu
 kiuytiungpngpnghkyng snarbhwyhpy-
 hchkyng sngrellhkyng mykhckinhkyng
 awtahkynyhcnryhikhyng hpyhcsnykiu
 msipartkar. sngsnyuhchcarttthkyngng-
 har menhngghkywtpyesayarrwhaykiung
 awtahkynyhcnryhi suutpar rhaytwng
 mrhkhcayhkyngnghar hkyuanhcrarbihi
 hpyuusayarawtkiu ngarhtanmhharwyla-
 yar. sngatmykhcimynghcayhkyngnghar
 mykhcimykhcnhktlayarhu sngaarnarsny
 akyanpayeat. ngarhkyhcsmyhsayar suu-
 tiueatapyhckiu ngarhchcsay suutiukiusan
 mtteat. htiukyayarngh kiuyhckitkiu kiuy-
 hiusayarlajar. nayarngtlayar. ngarsny-
 tanhkarrrhaymharrp hkyarklyknayeat.
 akyngsuusny ngareatasankiu kyartanhkark-
 iuhpwngaan htiusuurhirsarlungarwng
 suunhngatuu hcarsayarkmny. suusnyl-
 nyngnarnhngatuu hcarsayarkrlimny.
 ngarsnyayarnghmyng ngarhkmyntayareat
 pllntayarpayarmhar hkmnytayarnhngat-
 uhtiungnayskellsiu aayarngmyngsayar suus-
 nyngareat pllngpayarmhar ngarnhngatuu
 htiungnayrsayarahkwngkiungarpaymny.
 winyarnytayarsny asngtayartiuaar abhysiu
 mintayarmuusnykiu narrhisayarsuu mnynsny
 kar kyarparhcayhumintayarmuueat.

4

htianayarkmhngarkynylyhng kayarngkng
 tanhkarhpwnghtarlykrhieat. rhayuehckwark-
 yarsayar asanuuhmuukar iarpstkiulayar.
 nayarngkarl hpyhcrmyarartiukiui ngarpym-
 nyhu ngarnhngpyayarlykrhi sayartan-
 piuhkrarsan kellsiu mnylayeat. htiauhkar-
 winyarnytayarkiu ngarsnyhkyhkhyn-
 ghkanr kayarngkngbhuan pllngthkutny-
 lykrhieat. pllngpayarmhar htiungsayar
 suulnyrhieat. htiusuueat asngarayarnghsny
 ngarswellkyayark pttmyarkyarknhngt-
 ueat. pllngat ptwn kyngkar mykyayark
 asngarayarnghngt uusayar sktanrhieat.
 htupllngat ptwnkyng ahkyarsayar
 pllgh nhchcsylay pllghrhieat. htupll-
 ngtiupayar askkyesuunhchcsylaypartiusny
 hpyuusayarawtkiu wtsnglyk hkayarnghpa-
 yar rhwaysrhpuukiui ngarsnglyk htiung-
 naykyeat. pllntayarthellklyhpchcpateat.
 hckar pyayarsan miughkyiu sanlnymnyeat.
 pllntayarrhay bhurarshkngatwin-
 yarynhkunhchpartnyhuusayar mehkww
 kyunhcluantiusny htwnlykrhikyeat. pll-
 ngtayarrhaylny kyayarkslnghng tuusayar
 hpnrayknrhieat. pllntayareatwtngng
 ptwnkyngng mykhcingh tkuiyuanpynysa-
 yar sttwarlapparrhieat. phtmsttwarsny
 hkyngsaynhngtueat. dutiy sttwarsny
 nwar sngynhngtueat. ttiysttwarsny

luumyknharhieat. hctuthtsttwar sny
 pyanlykrhisayar rwhaylngtnhgtueat.
 htiusttwarlaypartieat kiuyptwnkyng
 tpartparlyhng atayarngkhyayarkhkuhcerhi
 atwng mykhcinhngpynykyeat. suu-
 tiuklnty annttnhkiu nhngpynyhcuan
 phchcuppn atit anargtkarl ahcny rhita-
 yarmuusayar htarwrarhngbhurarshkngsny
 snrhngtayarmueat. snrhngtayarmueat
 nainynympyt ngym mnaybell pyayar-
 siukyeat. pllngtayarpayarmhar htiung
 kmbharasksk askrhngtayarmuusayarsu-
 ueat bhunasray gunkayjuutayarkiu
 htiiusttwaritiusnyhkyemwmksayarahkar
 askkyesuunhchcsylapartiusny pllngta-
 yarpayarmhar htiungtayarmuusayarsu-
 urhay pypwplyk kmbharasksk askrhng
 tayarmuusayar suukiu kiukwylyk aiuh-
 tarrbhurar kiuytayarsny hkpsim sayarar-
 tiukiu hpnsngtayarmuupye. htiiarartiusny
 aliutayarkyayarnghpyhc hpnsng lykrhiky-
 pareat. htiukyayarngh kiuytayarsnybhu-
 nasray tnhkiutayar kiu hkanhcarhtiukta-
 yarmuueathulyhayarksiu pllngtayar rhay
 mimitiusrhpumyarkiuhyhtarkyeat.

5

htiuhkartbhkthkyk akhkrartng tan-
 siphkunhchkyk hktisayar hcarhcayarnghkiu
 pllngtayarpayar mhar htiungtayarmuusa-
 yarsuueat lkyarlknngarmyngat. aarkye-
 sayarkayarnghngtmntpark htiuhcarhca-
 yarnghkiupwng tansiptiukihkwarhkyngng-
 har abhysuhtiuk snyhu kyesayarasannhng
 kywaykyayarlykrhisnykiu ngarmyngat.
 htiuhcarhcayarnghkiupwngkyngkyngng-
 har kayarnghng myaykye myaykyeayark
 abhysuymhmttiung. htiuhcarhca-
 yarnghkiupwng kynyhtiuksayarsuu ty-
 ararkiumyh rharmtwaysayarkyayarngh
 ngarsny myarhchwarnghkiuwaylayeat.
 htiuhkaraskkyesayarsuutpark mngiuky-
 waynhng yudamyiu hkyngsastnyhuusa-
 yar darwiate. amychsny htiuhcarhca-
 yarnghkiung tansip hkunhc hkyktiukiung
 hpwngghkyngnghar aayarnghmynglaypyeu
 ngarkiu pyayarsiuat. htiuhkarpllngta-
 yarmhchcsayar sttwarlaypar nhngaskkye
 suutiualy asaystpyeskellsiu sayar siusngsny
 rplykrhisnykiu ngarmyngat. htiiusius-
 ngysny myaykyetpyngluan lwhtisayar
 bhurarshkngat winyarnyhkunhchpart-
 nyhuusayar mykhci hkunhcluannhng
 hkyiuhkunhchkyayarnghieat. suusnylar
 pllngtayarpayarmharhtiungtayarmuusa-
 yar suueat lkyarlkmhchcarhcayarnghkiu
 hkanyuulayeat. htiuhcarhcayarnghki-
 uhkanyuusayarahkar sttwarlayparnhng
 askkyesuunhchcsylapartiusny snrhng-
 suutiueat phntartnyhuusayarmerhiuar
 nansarpayarnghng pynysayar rwhayh-
 plartiukiung hcayarnghkiukiung aseseki-

ung siusngryhappypwplyk kiuytayarsny
 asaysthyngkiu hkantayar muusayaraarh-
 pyng aseasebharsarhckarkiu pyayarsayar
 luuamyuanwyhkpsimtiuahtellmh aky-
 wnuptiukiuyu aswaytayarnghg bhurar
 shkngabhiu rwaynhuttayarmueat. aky-
 wnuptiueat bhurarshkngghaymhar rhngb-
 hurngararngh yjpurayarhitararngh hknhtar
 myaykyepayarmhar hciuhcansayar ahk-
 wngkiupaytayarmueat. htiukyayarngh
 kiuytayarsny hcarhcayarnghkiu hkanyuutan-
 siptiukiu hpwnghtiuktayarmuueathu
 ashcsayarsehkyngkiuse lyhayarksiukyeat.
 htiuhkar ngarkyny pllngtayarmhchc-
 sayar sttwaritunghng askkyesuutiueat
 ptwnkyng kutay snghkyaymkatiungmsi
 myarhchwarsayar kayarnghngtmn tiueat
 asankiu ngarkyareat. htiiusuutiuklnty
 asaysthyngkiuhkanhkellyesayar sius-
 ngysny tnhkiu hcnymcim pnyar ahcw-
 mstti gunasray bhunaarnubhayar kayarnghkye
 mngglarkihkanhtiuktayarmuueathu kyesa-
 yarasanngh pyayarsiukeyeat. kayarnghng
 myaykye myaykyeayark smuddrahtell
 arprptiurhishmyhsayar waynayysttwar
 apayarnghkiu pllngtayarpayarmhar htiung-
 tayarmuusayarsuunghng siusngsny kmb-
 harasksk kayarnghkye mngglar gunasray
 bhunaarnubhayar ahcwmmsttirhi tayarmuuh-
 caystnyhu pyayarsiuksnykiu ngarkyar
 layeat. sttwarlaypartiukeyeat aarmnghuhka-
 yarwayarkyeat. askkyesuutiuisnylny pypwp
 kiukwykyeat.

6

siusngsny tansiphkunhchkyktwng thkyk-
 kiupwngsayarahkar ngarkynylyhng mi-
 ughkyiusan mynyskellsiu sttwarlaypartwng
 tpark lar kynyayaru siusnykiu ngark-
 yareat. htiuhkarngarkynylyhng myn-
 ghpyuuthcerhieat. mynghcesayarsuusny
 laykiukiungeat. suusrhpukiuy payta-
 yarmuueat. aayarnghmyngkyngk a-
 yarnghmyngkyngngharngh twkswareat. du-
 tiytansipkiupwngsayarahkar dutiy sttwar
 k larkynyayarusiusnykiu ngarkyareat.
 htiuhkarmyngnethcehtwng hcesayarsuusny
 ngymwphkyngkiu myaykyekrupsimhkyng-
 nggharngh myaykye sartiukiu ahkyngghky-
 gasaysthcayhkyngngharngh ahkwngreat.
 suuhtarkyekiupaytayarmuueat. ttiytansip-
 kiupwngsayarahkar ttiy sttwar larkyny-
 layaru siusnykiu ngarkyareat. htiuhkar
 ngarkynylyhng myngnkhcerhieat. myn-
 ghcesayarsuusny hkyinhkwngkiukiungeat.
 sttwarlayparaly pyayarsanhuumuukar
 daynarritpyarnghg gyuansnthkwkkiureat.
 muyayarsn suanhkwkkiureat. senhghcyp-
 hcrnykiu mpykhcaynhg husiusnykiungark-
 yareat. hctuthtansipkiupwngsayarahkar
 hctutht sttwar lar kynyayarusiusnykiu
 ngarkyareat. htiuhkarngarkynylyhng

myngmwelthcerhieat. mynghcesayarsuusny
 mnrnarhuusayaramnyrhieat. mnrnar niungn-
 gansny htisuunayarksiu liuklayeat. suusny
 myaykye layhcithcitkiu ahciur htarbhay
 mwtsiphkyngbhay narsaybhay myaysar-
 rellbhayaarhpyng stpiung sayar ahkwngk-
 iureat. puhcmntansipkiuhpwngsayarahkar
 bhurarshkngat nhutkpttayarkyayarnng
 mimitiu sksayhkan hkykkyayarnng
 asaysthkyngkiuhkanrsayarsuutiueat win-
 yarmnyarkiu yjpllngaayark ngarmyngat.
 suutiuklny srhnghtumhn ahciupiung-
 tayarmuusayararhng myaypayarmhar-
 naysayar suutiusny ngartiwaswaykiu
 swnkysayar apyhcnhngalyayark dnm-
 paybell abhymyhlayarkkarlptluan nay
 tayarmuu mnynnyhukyemarsayar asannhg
 kywaykyayarkyeat. htisuutiuhpyuusa-
 yarwltuankiu paytayarmueat. suu-
 tiunnytuu asaysthkyngkiuhkanrltansayar
 mimi lupbhayarsayarnghknnyeahcki-
 tiusny pynyhcuahkyngsiummayarkmhe
 hknngyimskhcwar nayrkyuemnyhu suu-
 tiuaarmintayarmueat. sthtmtansip-
 kiuhpwngsayarahkar ngarkynylyhng
 kyechwarsayar myaylhuphkyngphyeat.
 naysnyamwayhpyng rksayarawtkmkellsiu
 mnyeat. laluanysny aswaykellsiuhyhceat.
 sngbhayarshpnpngkiu pyngchwarsayar
 laytiuklyhng ahkyinmtnsayar aseky-
 wayskellsiu kayarnngkngkytiusny myay-
 payarsiu kykyeat. miughkayarnngkngsny
 hcarhcayarnglipskellsiu lwngswareat.
 tayarngmyar kywnmyarapayarngtiusny
 mimitiunayararpmh rwaykyeat. la-
 yarkebhurng mhuumt hchcsuukye suuhtay
 suukywy hkwnaarkyesayarsuumhhc ky-
 wnmyar luulwt myarapayarngtiusny
 myaytwngng tayarngpayarmhar rhisayar
 kyayarkmyarnng punrhayarnglyknay hti-
 uayarnngmyar kyayarkmyartiukiu hkayarklyk
 ngartiupayarsiuukykar. plngpayarmhar
 htitungtayarmuusayarsuueat myknharnhg
 siusngyeat amyktayarkiu kwykar ngartiuk-
 iuhpuanaupkykar. amyktayar htngrharsa-
 yarnaykye rayarkparpye tkar. abhysuusny
 hkanrpniungmnynnyhu pyayarsiukeyeat.

7

htiunayarkmhmaykye pngly shcp-
 ngmyartiuy laymlarhcayhkyngnghar
 kayarnngkngtmn laypartiusny myaeat
 laymyknharlaytiukiukiung myaylaymykn-
 har rpnaysnykiu ngarmyngat. askrhngta-
 yarmuusayar bhurarshkngat tansipparsa-
 yar kayarnngkng tmtparsny arhaymyknhark
 tklarsnykiu ngarmyngat. suusnylny
 myaynhngpnglykiunynysellsayarahkwn-
 ghisayar kayarnngkngtmnlayparkiuasnl-
 whng ngartiubhurarshkngat kywnuptiuk-
 iunhpuu tansip mhktmhetiungaayarnng
 myay pngly shcpngtiukiu mnyhngsell-

parnhnghukyesayarasannhg kywaykya-
 yarlayeat. tansiphkthkyngkiuhkanrsayar
 suuarayathwkkiu ngarkyar israylamyiusar-
 tiu asesesayar amyianwyhtellk luutsin
 laysayarnglayhtayarngtiusny tansiphk-
 thkyngkiuhkanrkyeat. yudamyiuhellk
 tsayarnghhcsayarnng ruubngamyiuhellk
 tsayarnghhchtayarnng gdamyiuhellk tsa-
 yarnghhchtayarnng aarrharamyiuhellk
 tsayarnghhchtayarnng nsaliamyiuhellk tsa-
 yarnghhchtayarnng mnarhay amyiuhellk
 tsayarnghhchtayarnng rhimayarnngamy-
 iuhellk tsayarnghhchtayarnng laywi
 amyiuhtellk tsayarnghhchtayarnng ishkar
 amyiuhtellk tsayarnghhchtayarnng jar-
 bulunamyiuhellk tsayarnghhchtayarnng
 yayarspamyiuhellk tsayarnghhchtayarnng
 bngyarmn amyiuhtellk tsayarnghhchtay-
 yarngtiusny tansiphkt hkyngkiuhkanrkyeat.
 htiunayarkmh ngarkynylyhng asease
 bharsarhckarkiu pyayarsayar luuamyian-
 wyhkpsemiut ahtellmh htwk abhysuumy
 mraytwkningsayar luumayapayarngtiusny
 hpyuusayar wltuankiu wtsng lyk hcwn-
 plwan hkkkiukiunglyk plngtayarrhay
 siusngy rhaymharrpnaykyeat. suutiuklny
 plngpayarmhar htitungtayarmuusayar ngar-
 tiueat bhurarshkngnhngsiusngysny kytng-
 tayarmuuhkyngghkymsarrhitayarmuuhcayst-
 nyhu kyesayar asannhgkywaykyayarkyeat.
 plngtayarmhcsayar askkyesuutiunhg
 sttwarlaypareat ptwnkyng rpnaysayar
 kayarnng kngtmnapayarngtiusny plngta-
 yarrhaymhar pypwp bhurarshkngkiu kiuk-
 wylyk aarmng. ngartiueat bhurarshkngsny
 kmbar asksk kayarnngkyemngglar bhun
 pnyarnhngtkw kyayjuuhkyemwmhkyng
 gunasray thnkustirhitayarmuuhcaystny.
 aarmnghupayarsiukeyeat. askkyesuut-
 parklny hpyuusayar wltuankiu wtsngsa-
 yar isuutiusny abhysuunny. abhyarpk
 larkysnyhu ngaraarmaymnylyhng ngark
 shkng kiuytayarsipareathu pynlyha-
 yarkeat. suuklny isuutiusny kyechwarsayar
 sngrelldukhahtellk htwkmyayark mimi-
 tiuwtuankiu siusngyeat aswaylyhayar
 hpyuuhcaysayar suuhpyhcky stny. htiukya-
 yarnng bhurarshkngat plngtayarrhaymhar
 nayrarkiar bimarntayarbhurarwtkiu-
 naynynmpyt pyurkyeat. plngpayarmhar
 htitungtayarmuusayar suusny suutiutwng
 kyinwptayarmuumny. suutiusny na-
 yarkthpn rayhcarkiu mngtmwtrky.
 nayayarnghkyngyalyhngmhtir. abhya-
 puukiumyhmkanrky. akyayarnngmuukar
 plngtayaratwng rhisayar siusngysny suu-
 tiukiu lupkyway ask hcmaraytwngsiu
 lmpylimny. bhurarshkngsnylny suu-
 tiumykhci myknryrhismyhtiukiu suttayar
 muumnyhusiulayeat.

sttmtansipkiuhpwngsayarahkar ka-
 yarngkngbhuan narrewkmyh titsithcwar
 naykyeat. bhararshkngrhaytayar rp-
 naysayarkayarnkngtmm hknhpcarkiu
 ngarmyngat. suuti tanpiuhkunhclu-
 ankiu payeat. kayarnkngtmmntparsny-
 lar rwhaylpgnkui kiunglyk yjpllngn-
 armharpnyeat. plng tayarrhayrhisayar
 rwhayyjplngpayarmhar srhngsuu apa-
 yarngtiueat phtnarnhngatuu skphkyngng-
 har merhi sayarnansarpayarnгамyarkiu
 htiusuupayeat. merhiusayar nansarpa-
 yarngat ahkiuangwaysny srhngsuutiueat
 phtnarmyarnhngatuu kayarnkng tmmat
 lkhtellk bhararshkngrhaytarysiu tklayeat.
 kayarnkngtmnsny lngpnkiuyu yjpllngat
 menhng pynyhcaypyemh myaykyeapa-
 yarsiu hkyliuk snyhpyhc asanmynyhkyng
 miughhkyunhkyng lyhphchepyhkyng
 myaykyelhuphkyngpyhckyeat. tan-
 piuhkunhcluanrhisayar kayarnkngtmm
 hknhpcarkiusny mhutaansayarngharmim-
 itiukiu pyngsngkyeat. phtmsuusny
 tanpiumhut-sayarahkar miughsehpyhceat.
 aswaynng rayarnhayarsayar melnyhpy-
 hceat. myaykyeapayarsiu hkyliuk myay-
 suanhcutchu shcpngsuanhcutchu hcimsayar
 mykpngrhisnyhtiukiu kywmlayarn layeat.
 dutiykayarnkngtmnsny tanpiumhutsa-
 yarahkar melayarngsayar tayarnkyeki
 pnglyhtellsiu hkyliukskellsiu hpyhc pngly-
 suanhcutchusny aswayhpyhceat. pngly
 askrhngsayar sttwarsuanhcutchulnysayeat.
 sngbhayarsuanhcutchulnypyeat. ttiy-
 kayarnkngtmnsny tanpiumhutsayarahkar
 mehkwwkellsiu htwtayarksayar kyykye
 sny kayarnkngkky myhcsuanhcutchusiung
 hcrraytwngsiung rayarkeat. htiukyysny
 dayarnrkwkhuasayarnmyrhieat. raysuan-
 hcutchusny dayarnrkwkpyhcrayhkarsa-
 yarkyayarn luuamyardiusny saykyeat.
 hctuthtkayarnkngtmnsny tanpiumhutsa-
 yarahkar naysuanhcutchu lsuanhcutchu
 kyyuanhcutchu thcutyt suanhcutcumuk-
 layeat. naysuanhcutchu nynysuanhcutch-
 usny alngmrhi htiuahkar ngarkynylyhng
 rwhaylgtkayarnkng kywngsaysayar ka-
 yarngkngtmm suanparmhutlu ltansayar
 tanpiusankyayarn myaykyesartiusny
 amngglar amngglar amngglarrhikyeathu
 kayarnkng aly pyanwellkyesayarasannhng
 siusnykiungarkyareat.

puhcmkayarnkngtmnsny tanpiumhut-
 sayarahkar kyytluansny kayarnkngk
 myaykyepayarsiu kysnykiu ngarmyn-
 geat. suuanksuansayar twngat sayarkiu
 appaysnyhpyhc suusnyanksuansayar twngk-
 iuhpwnglyhng kyehcwarsayar mehpieat

ahkiukellsiusayar ahkiusny twng htellk
 tklayeat. htiutwngat mehkiukyayarn
 naynng aarkars kayarnkngsny mha-
 yarngmiuklayeat. kiyungkayarngtiusny
 mehkiuhtellk myaykyeapayarsiuhtwk
 myaykngmyekayarkthkiukellsiusayar thh-
 iukiurkyeat. myaeatmykpnghmhchc-
 sayarararmyar shcpngmyarapayarngtiukiu
 htar nhpuubhararshkng eat tansiphk-
 thkyngkiu mhkansayar luutiukiunhny-
 sellmny akayarngsuutiuaar pnythareat.
 tansiphkthkyngkiu mhkansayarsuutiuk-
 iukar strsayarahkwngmrhi. ngarlptluar
 pyngchwarsayar waydnar hpyhchcaysa-
 yar ahkwngrhieat. htiukiungkayarn
 hpyhchcaysayar waydnarsnykar kngmyeka-
 yarksny luukihtiusayar waydnarkell-
 siuhpyhcsny. htiunayrkkar luutiusny
 sayhkyngkiu rharkylimny. rharsayarl-
 ny mtwayrky. alwn sayhkyngsayarlny saym-
 ngsny suutihtanmh pyayswarlimny.
 htiukiungkayarngtiueat asngsdnsny
 hchctiukhkyngnghar pyngsngsayarmyngat
 asngsdarn nhngtuat. hkayarnnga-
 yarmh rwhaysrhpuki sayarnghnrhieat.
 myknharsnylumyknharkellsiu hpyhceat.
 sanpnsnyminmsanpngkellsiu hpyhceat.
 swarsnylny hkyngsawswarkellsiu hpyhceat.
 rngaupsarsny sanrngauptnsarkellsiu hpy-
 hceat. atayarnghktsayar asansny hchctiuk
 pyayarsayar myngrhtaramyareat asankell-
 siuhpyhceat. amyesny kngmyekayarknhng-
 tuat. amyely suurhieat. luutiukiu
 ngarlptluar nyhnysellrsayar ahkwngthh-
 iurhieat. suutiueat rhngbhurngmuukar
 haybyellbharsaraarpyng abddunhuung
 haylsbharsaraarpyng apayar lyunhuung
 hkayarwayarsayar anksuansayartwng
 tmnhpyhceat. amngglartparlwnpye. hti-
 unayarkmh amngglar nhhpcarlalayuemny.
 sthmtkayarnkngtmnsny tanpiumhutsa-
 yarahkar bhararshkngrhaytayarrhisayar
 rwhayyjplngat hkyiulayhkyayarnhtellk
 htwsayar asankar uhprrmyhckyarnmh
 hkyynhayaarnlykrhisayar kayarnkngtmm-
 layparkiu lwhtlayarhu tanpiurhisayar
 shtmkayarnkngtmnaarsiusnykiu ngark-
 yareat. htiuahkar luusuanhcutchukiu
 asaysthkyngnghar. tnarre trk tl thnhc
 abhiupyngsngsayar kayarnkngtmmlaypar-
 tiukiu lwhtlayeat. mynghcsuurelltiueat
 arayatkwar nhhcsngkyay hpyhceat.
 htiuarayatkwar ngarkyarreat. htiuat-
 ubyarditruuparruan htngrharsayar myn-
 gtiukiung kn me wharkintukyayarknhng-
 pyesayar rngaut nsarrhisayar mynghcsu-
 urelltiukiung ngarmyngreat. myngtiueat
 hkayarnsnyhkyngsayhkayarnkellsiu hpy-
 hceat. suutiueat hkantwng htellkly
 kn melyhan mehkiutwtkyeat. su-
 tiueat hkantwnghtellk htwsayar kn melyhan
 mehkiutnyhuusayar bhaysuanparkyayarn
 luusuanhcutchu saykyeat. akayayarn-

muukar suutiutnhkisuus hkantwngg
amayengtneat. amyesny hkayarnghng
pynyhcuau mywaynhngtueat .amyeaar-
pyngnyhngsellttkyeat. htiubhaydnkyayarng
msaybhellkywngsayer luutiusny nttiukiung
mmyngniung mkayarniung mswarlarniungsa-
yarrwhayruptu ngwayruptu kyayneruptu
kyayarkruptu shcsarruptutiukiung mk-
iukwybell nayhkyngnghar kiuylknhng
lupsayar ararmyarkiu nayarngtmrbhell-
naykyeat. kiuykngsayer akyngtnyhuusayer
luuaskkiu sthkyng suutparkiupuyhcarhkyng
mtrar sayarmayhtunmhewellhkyng suu-
uhchcarkiuhkuihkyng amhumyarkiu lny
nayarngtmrbhellnaykyeat.

10

hkwnaarkyesayer kayarnngkngtmntparsny
miughtimkiu wtylk kayarnngkng sgnsk
snykiu ngarmyngeat. suueathkayarn-
payar sktanrhieat. suueat myknharsny-
naykellsiuhyphceat. suueat hkyaysnylny
mehkelltiungkellsiuhyphceat. hpwnghtarsa-
yar hcarhcayarnnggykiukiunglykrhieat.
lkyarhkyaysnypnglypayarmharng lk-
wellhkyaysny myaykyepayarmhar ng nng
hkngsayerhayarkskellsiu kyesayarasannhg
kywaykyayarlaiyat. kywaykyayarpymh
miughkyiusan hkunhchkykmynylayeat.
miughkyiusan hkunhchkykmynypyemh
ngarsnyraymhtmnyhu aarhtutsayer
kayarnngkngmh htwsayer asankar mi-
ughkyiusanhkunhc hkykmynsayarakarkiu
tansiphktlayar. maymmhtnhngu sius-
nykiu ngarkyar eat. htiuahkar ngarmyng
myaynhngpnglypayarmhar rpnaysayer
kayarnngkngtmnsny lkyarlkkiiu kayarnngkng-
siuhkyepyelyhng bhurarshkngeat kywn-
tayarmyiuprayarhpktiuaar wmmayark
hcarstitngkiu byardithtartayarmuusny
nhnghcpsiuingsayer bhurarshkngeat
nknellsayer arar sny karlmnhaybell
sttmkayarnngkngtmn tanpiu mhuthkyng
asanmynsayer nayrkkarl pynyhcuanhkyn-
gsiu rayarkmny hukayarnngkng myaykye
smuddrarkiong arprprhrihismyhtiukiung
hpnsng kmbhar asksk askrhngtayarmuusa-
yar suukiu tiungtny kyinsuihkyngkiu
pyulayeat. ngarkyarrsayer kayarnngk-
gasansny thpn ngaraar pyayarsnykar
myaynhngpnglypayarmhar rpnay sayar
kayarnngkngtmneat lkhpnghartlykrhisa-
yar hcarhcayarnnggykiu swar yuulayarhu
siulyhng ngarsny kayarnngkngtmhtan-
siuswar hcarhcayarnnggykiu payparhu
tayarngeat. suuklly yuuhcarlayar. wmk-
iuhkarhcaylimmny. siusayarlly phcp
pyarmnykellsiuhykiulimmnyhusiulyhng
ngarsny hcarhcayarnngkiu kayarnngkngtm-
neatlmkh yuuhcareat. phcypyarmnykell-
siuhkyiueat. hcarpyemh wmhkareat.
kayarnngkngtmnklny sgnsny aseaseb-

harsarhckarkiu pyayarsayer luuamyiumyiu
tiung rhngbhurngtiung thpn prayarh-
pkpyu hayarpyayarmnyhu siulayeat.
kayarnngkngtmnklny sgnsny aseaseb-
harsarhckarkiu pyayarsayer luuamyiumyiu
tiung rhngbhurngtiung thpn prayarhpkpyu
hayarpyayarmnyhu siulayeat.

11

thpnlhantannhngtuusayer kyuupngtlu-
ankiu ngaraar pay ngarkiu pyayar-
siusnykar htlayar. bhurarshkngeat
bimarntayarnhngyjpllngkiu tiunglayar.
bimarntayar kiukwysayer suutiukiulny
raytwklayar. bimarntayartntiungkiu
mtiungnhng pyhtarlayar. tparamyusarti
appaypye. suutiusny snrhngsayer myiuta-
yarkiu l laysynhhclptluan nngkylimmny.
ngareatsksayhkannhhcparkiu ngarahkwng-
paymny. suutiusny lyhayartayawtkiwtlyk
ark thtayarngnhhcrarhkyayarksy ptluan
prayarhpkpyukylimmny. htiusuutiusnykar
myaykyearhngeat rhaytayar hciukhtarsayer
salwnghngnhhpcngnhng mehkwnhhcluan
hpyhcestny. thcuantayarksayer suusny
suutiukiu nyhngsellhkyngnghar aliurhi-
lyhng suutiueat hkantwnghtellkmehtwk
rnsuutiukiu myiutteat. thcuantayarksayer
suusny htiusuutiukiu nyhnsellhkyngnghar
aliurhilyhng htiusuiasay sthkyngkiu hkan-
rmny. htiusuutiusny prayarhpkpyusayer
nayrkkarl miughmrwarhcayhkyngnghar
miughkayarnngkngkiu pitsayarahkwng
myhcray twnggraykiu aswayhpyhchcay rsa-
yarahkwng mimitialiurhismyhsayarahkar
bhayamyiu myiuhpyng myaykyekiu dnhk-
trsayer ahkwngkiu rkyeat. suutiusny
ksayhkanpyesayarahkar anksuansa-
yartwnghtellk tksayer sarrellsny suutiukiu
hchctiuk aayarnylimmny. askkiust-
pyemh suutiushkngsny lkwardptiungmhar
asayhkantayarmuusayer arptnyhuusa-
yar sayarduanhuung aellguttuhung
atwngankaarhpyng hkayawaysayer
myiukyeat lm alayarngekayarngtiusny
nayrhckylimmny. asease bharsarhckarkiu
pyayarsayer luuamyiuanwytiusny suanrkhk-
wellptluan alayarngekayarngtiukiu myngr
sgngyihhkyngkiu myhctarkylimmny.
myaykyepayarmharnaysayer suutiusny
htiualayarngekayarngtiukiu myngsa-
yarahkar wmmayark pyayarmwayhkyngkiu
pyukylimmny. tyayarkkiutyayark lksayarn-
payliukylimmny. akyayarnmuukar ahttk
htiuprayarhpknhhcpartiunsny myaykupa-
yarmhar naysayarsuutiukiu pynghcwar
nhayarngrhkyhngsellkysnyhu ngaraar
pyayarsulayeat. htianayarksuanrkhk-
wellwnpyelyhng bhurarshkng ahtantayark
askwinyarmysny suutiungshpyng suu-
tiusny mttkht myngsmyhsayarsuutiusny
alwnkyayarkrwankyeat. kayarnngkngkhtwk-

sayarasankyekar iarpsiutkkylayarhu mimi-
 tiuaar pyayarsiusnykiu suutiusnykyarlyhng
 miughtimlhpnyng kayarngkngsiu tk m-
 suutiusny myngkyeat. htiuahkyinnarre
 kyehcwarsayar myaylhuphkyng hpyhc
 myiuriusyhu thcupyiulayeat. htiumyayl-
 huphkyng luuhkhnhchtayarngsaykyeat.
 kywngsayar suutiusny kyayarkwan ka-
 yarngkngbbhuaneat arhngbhurarshkngkiu
 hkyemwmkyeat. dutyamngglarlwnpye.
 ttiyamngglarsny alyngamyn larlmmny.
 sttmkayarngkngtmnsny tanpiumhut-
 sayarahkar kayarngkngbbhuankyesayar
 asantiukar layarkeniungngansny ngar-
 tiuarhngheat niungnganhpyhclaypye.
 htuarhngheat hkrhctayarniungnganh-
 pyhclaypye. suusnylny kmbharasksk
 hciuhctayarmuumsayhu pyayarskyeat.
 bhurarshkngrhaytayar mimitiupllngpa-
 yarmharhtiungsayar askkyesuu nhhc-
 siylapartiusny pypwp bhurarshkngkiu
 kiukwylyk annttnhkiunhngpynyhcuau
 phchcuppn atit anargtkarlachnyrhita-
 yarmuusayar htarwarhng bhurarshkng
 kiuytayareat mhartnhkiutayarkiu yuusa-
 yarng hciuhctayarmuumsayar kyayjuuta-
 yarkiu akywnup tiusny hkyemwmpareat.
 luumyitiusny amykhtwkkysnyhpyhc
 amyktayarsnylnyayarkparpye. saylwn-
 sayar suutiukiu trarhcerngsuanhpytta-
 yarmuu kiuytayareat kywnntyhuusayar
 prayarhpktiuaar ng snrhngsuu tiuaarng
 kiuytayarkiuayarkrwanriusaysayar su-
 uakyeangytiuaarng sukyayjuukiu paysnar
 tayarmuu myaykyekiu hpyksesayar suu-
 tiukiu hpyksetayarmuusayar ahkyinra-
 yarkparpyehu lyhayarksiukyeat. thpnka-
 yarngkngbbhuau bhurarshkngheat bimarnta-
 yarkiu hpwnghtar bimarntayarhtellmhar
 ptinyarny sayttartayar htnggharlayeat.
 lyhphchpcykhkyng asanmynyhkyng mi-
 ughhkyuphkyng myaylhuphkyng aluankye-
 hcwarsayar miughsekyhkyngphpyhckyeat.

12

kayarngkng kyehcwarsayar nimitlkhknar
 huumuukar minmtuesny naykiuwtlyk lkiu
 hkyayhpyngngglyk mimiikhkayarnpayer
 kyysnhhcluanhpyngpyesayar srhpuiukiu
 sayarnglykpayarlareat. htiuminmsny kiuy-
 wnsayarng bhwaraaansayar waydnarpyngsa-
 yarkiyarng aayarhclayeat. kayarngkng
 ahkyarsayar nimitlkhknarpayarlarsnykar as-
 ngnesayar ngarkyesny hkayarnng hkunhcluan
 hkyiusyhykayarnghngtkw hkayarngpayar
 srhpuu hkunhcsuukiu sayarnglykrhieat.
 suueatamyesny kayarngkngkyysuan-
 hcuthcuukiu swellngng myaykyesihkiuliuk-
 layeat. sarkiuubhwarlusayar minmsny
 bhWarsayarahkar ngarsny htiusarkiu
 kiukhcarmyakyannhng minmrhayrp-
 nayeat. htiuminmsny luumyitkartiukiu

sanlhantannhng auphchiultansayar sarya-
 yarkyarkiu bhwarmyngheat. htiusarkiu
 bhurarshknghtansiung plllngtayarsiung
 hkyeyuutayarmuueat. minmsny arkt h-
 tayarngnhhcarhkyayark syptluan tayar
 kywaymwayhkyngkiu hkanrmnya kyayarnng
 bhurarshkng pyngsngtayarmuusayar arpsiu
 pyaylayeat. kayarngkng hchchpyhceat.
 mikhkaylnhng suueat kayarngkngtmn-
 tiusny ngarkiu hchctiukkyeat. ngarnhng
 suueattmntiusny hchctiuk mniungky. ka-
 yarngknglnysuutiunayhcararmrhi. htiauhkar
 ilayarktniungnganluankiu llnyhpayar
 marntnchartn amnyrhisayar rhaymy-
 wayhayarngtny huusayar ngarkyekiung
 suunhngatuu suueattmntiukiung myaykye-
 siuhkiuliukkyeat. kayarngkngbbhuau
 kyesayarasankar yhkumhar kytnghkyn-
 ghpyhceat. tnhkiutayarlnyghpyhceat.
 ngartiui bhurarshkngheat niungnganta-
 yarhng suueat hkrhctayareat aarnar-
 tayarhcklnyphpyhceat. akyayarngmukar
 ngartiunyeahckiumyarkiu ngartiubhu-
 rarshkngrhaytayar naynynympyt apyhct-
 ngsayararnsuukiu aayarksiu hkyalaypye.
 suutiusny siusngyeat aswayarhpyngng
 mimitiuskasayhkanhkyk nhutkpttraraarh-
 pyngng aayarngmyng asayhkansnytiungaa-
 yarng kiuyaskkiu mnhmyayarky. htiiukya-
 yarng kayarngkngnhng kayarngkngsarti-
 urwhnglnkylayar. myaykyenhnng pnglysn
 amngglarrhieat. akyayarngmukar mar-
 rntsnny mimikarl thknsarrhisnykiu si
 pyngghcwarsayar dayarsamyknhngtkw
 sngtiurhirarsiu snglaypyehu siukysnykiu
 ngarkyareat. htiumgarsny myaykyesiu ki-
 uykyysnykiu simynglaysayar saryayarkyarkiu
 bhwarmysayar minmkiu nyhnselleat.
 minmsny htiumywaynhnglwt tkarl nhhckarl
 karltwkpptluan kywaymwayhkyngkiu
 hkanrar arptnyhuusayar tayararpsiu pyan-
 niungmnyakyayarnng rhwaylngkyeat ata-
 yarngnhhcbhkkiiu rlayeat. htiauhkar min-
 mkiu rayahunhpyng myayarswarhchayhky-
 ngghar ngarsny mimiikhantwnghntellk
 myayrayhcskellsiu raykiu minmnyark
 htutphclayeat. myaykyesny minmkiu mhc
 mimiikhantwngkiu hpwngpyelyhng ngareat
 hkantwnghntellk htutphcsayar myhcray
 kiu myiulayeat. ngarsny minmkiu angyi-
 uhtareat. bhurarshkngheat pnyttayartiukiu
 kyng yayrhueat sksayhkantayarmuuhkykiiu
 hcwellmsayarsuutnyhuusayar htiuminm
 kywngsayar amyiuanwykiu hchctiukhky-
 nggharswareat.

13

pnglynar sellpayarmhar ngarrp sarrell
 tkayarnsgny hkayarnghkunhcluan hky-
 iusyhykayarnghngtkw hkyiupayar srhp-
 usysuukiu sayarnglyk hkayarngpayar lny
 bhurarshkngheat asraytayarkiu rhuthkysayar

narmhilyk pnglyhtellktsnykiu myn-
geat. htiusiu ngarmyngsayarsarrellsny
kyarshcnhng tueat. suueat hkyaysny
wanhkyaykellsiu hpyhceat. suueat nhut-
sny lny hkyngsay nhutkellsiu hpyhceat.
ngarsny mimit nhkiunhng mimiplngkiung
kyehcwarsayar aarnarhckkiung sarrell
appayeat. sarrelleat hkayarngtluansny
sayaayarngkwpmypkeskellsiu hpyhc say-
hcaysayardnhkyksny pyayarklykrhieat.
myaykyesarapayarngtiusny sarrellna-
yarksiu liuk aanaukyeat. htiusarrell
aarnarhckkiu appaysayar ngarkiu kiuk-
wykyeat. sarrellkiulny kiukwy abhysusny
sarrellnhngtiusny. abhysusny suuki-
uhchcpyiungniungsnyhu pyayarsiukyeat.
htiusarrellsnylny kyehcwarsayar hckarkiung
bhurarshkngkiu pyhcmharsayarhckarkiung
pyayar ttisayar nhutnhngpyinhuan llaysyn-
hhclptluan hcerngsayaarahkwngkiureat.
bhurarshkngkiu pyhcmharsayarhckaraarh-
pyng narntayarnhng telltayarkiung ka-
yarngkngsartiukiung pyhcmharhkyngnghar
nhutkiu hpwnghtareat. snrhngsuutiuki
hchctiuk niungrsayaarahkwng kiureat.
asease bharsarhckarki pyayarsayar lu-
uamyiuanwyhkpsimtikiu auphciursayar
ahkwngkiulny reat. kwpmypksayarsius-
ngyeat askhcarhcayarng kmbharuekpng
hcarrngmwngsayar myaykyesar apa-
yarngtiusny sarrellkiu kiukwykyeat.
narrhisayarsuumnysnykar kyarparhcay.
suutparkiu bhmseyuuswarsayarsusny
kiuytiungbhmseyuuswarhkyngkiu hkanr-
limmny. htarhpyng tttsayar suusnylny
kiuytiung htarhpyngsayrmny. iarar
snrhngsuutiulny snyhkanhcar akyayarng
yuanknyhcararakayarngrhieat. ahk-
yarsayar sarrelltkayarngsny siusngyeat
hkyiunhngtuusayar hkyiunhchckkyayarngrhi
ngarkellsiu hckarpyayarkly myaykyehtellk
htwksnykiu ngarmyngat. htiusarrell-
sny suuarngphychsayar pthtmsarrelleat
aarnarhckrhismy hkiu suanhcwellleat.
sayhcaysayar dnhykpyayarkhckellpye-
sayar pthtmsarrellkiu myaykyemhch
myaykyesartiუსny kiukwyhcayhkyngnghar
pyueat. kyehcwarsayar nimitlkhknartiuki-
ulnypyeat. luutiumykmhayark kayarngkngk
myaykyeapayarsiu mekiu sngchyeat.
pthtmsarrellrhay pypiungsayarnimitlkhk-
nartiuaarhpyng myaykyesartiuki lnyh-
pyareat. htarnhng hkutsayardnhkykkiu
hkanr askrhngsaysayar sarrelleat ruptuki
luphcayhkyngnghar myaykyesartiuki
mharhtareat. sarrelleat ruptusny hckarpya-
yarniungmny akyayarngnhng mimikiu
mkiukwysayarsuurnhismyhtiuki sthkyngghar
pyuniungmnyakyayarng ruptu askkiu
swngpayrsayar ahkwngkiulnyreat. ng-
wayrttsayarsuu sngrellsayaarsuu kywnhkan
rsayarsuu lwtsayarsuu akyeangrhismy-
htiusny lkylarkhpyhchcay nhpuhpyhchcay

tansiplkmhtkiu hkanhcayhkyngngharn
htiutansiplkmhtnyhuusayar sarrelleat
narmhpyhchcay narneat arayatkwhpy-
hchcay thkuhkukiu mhkansayarsuutya-
yarkmnyh mrayarngmwyhcayhkyngngharn
hcerngat. iararpnayrrhieat. uarn-
rhisayarsuusny sarrelleat arayatkwhkiu
raytwkhcay. luueat aray atwkhpyhceat.
hkyayarkrarhkyayarksy hkyayarklly hpy-
hceat.

14

htiunayarkmh ngarkynylyhng siusngsny
jauntayarnppayarmharrpnayeat. suueat
narmnhng hkmny tayareat narmkiunhpui
akhkratngsayaarsuu tsinlaysayarnglay-
htayarnngly suunhngatuu rhikyeat.
smuddrarraysan kyehcwarsayar mi-
ughkyiusanekellsiu kayarnngkng asankiu
ngarkyareat. htiusiu ngarkyarsayar
asansny hcayarngsmarmyar hcayarngtesa-
yar asan kellsiu hpyhceat. plngtayarrhayng
sttwarlayparnhng askkyesuutiurhayng
suutiusny ashcsayar sehkyngkiu siukyeat.
myaykyemhrwaynhutsayarsuu tsinlaysa-
yarnglayhtayarngmhtpar abhysuumy h
htiuh sehkyngkiu sngmrniung. htiusuu-
tiusny knyarrhpyhcmayht unamunhng
mnyhcnyuusayar suuhpyhckyeat. siusngy
swarlay rarrararpsiu nayarktayar liuksa-
yarsuuhpyhckyeat. luutiu ahtellkrwaynhut
bhurarshkngnhng siusngy abhiu auesesayar
asehpyhckyeat. apyhcnhngknglwtkysnyh-
pyhc suutiunhut musarmhi. myaykye-
payarmharhaysayar suutnyhuusayar
aseasebharsarhckarkiupayarsiu luam-
yiuanwy hkpsimtiau ar htarwrewangayli-
trarkiu hayarrsayar kayarnngkngtmntpark
bhurarshkngkiukayarkrwan hkyemwmky-
layar. trarhcerngtayarmuussayar ahky-
inrayarklarpye. kayarnng kng myaykye
smuddrarnhng hcmraytwngtiuki hpsng-
tayar muusayarahngkiu kiukwykylayarhu
kyesayar asannhng pyayarsiu kayarnngk-
galy pyanwelllyk rhisnykiu ngarmyngat.
kayarnngkngtmntparkny barbulunmyiukye
pyiulellpye. mimimtrarsayar mayhtuneat
asip atayarktnyhuusayar hcpyhcrnykiu
luumyiupayarnng tiuaar tiuklaypyesayar
barbulunmyiukyipyiulellpyehu liukpyayar-
siueat. htiumhtpar ttiykayarnngkngtmnk
akngysusny sarrellnhng suueat rup-
tukiukiukwy suutansiplkmhtkiu nhpuu
hkansnyhpyhchcay lk hkansnyhpyhchcay
htiuisuusnybhurarshkngat dayarshplar
layarngsayar amyktayarchpyhcrnyhckkiu
sayarkr limmny. snrhngsayarkayarnngkngtm-
ntiurhay siusngyrrhaytwng knnhng-
yarsayarmehtellmarh pyngchwar sayar
nyhnysellhkyngkiu hkanr limmny. htiniy-
hnysellhkyngat mehkisny kmbharasksk
tklykrhieat. sarrellnhng suueat rup-

tukui kiukwy suueatnarmtansiplkmhtkiu
 hkansayarsuutiusny naynynmpty sksar
 mrkyhu liukkyesayar asannhng pya-
 yarsiuat. bhurarshkngat pnyttiukiung
 yayrhueat yuankynyhkyngkiung hcayarn-
 grhayarksayar snrhngsuu tiusny iarar
 snyhkanhcrarakyayarnghieat. thpntuan
 kayarngkngasankar yhkumhhc shkngbhurar
 saysayarsuutiusny mngglarrhikyeathu ray-
 tharlayarhu pyayarsiusnykiu ngarkyareat.
 winyarnytayarklnty htiusiumhnpayeat.
 htiusuutiusny pngpn hkyngngyimmnyakya-
 yarngrii suutiueat akyngtiusnylny suu-
 tiunhngatuu liukkyeat humintayarmueat.
 thpnngarkynylyhng hpyuusayarmiughtim-
 rhieat. luusartayarnhng tuusayarsuusny
 hkayarngtayarpayar rwhay srhuukiusa-
 yarnglyk htksayar tanhcnkyiu kiunglyk
 miughtimpayarmhar htiungtayarmueat.
 kayarngkngtmntparsny bimarntayarhtellk
 htwk kiuytayareattanhcnkyiulwhit hcparkiu
 rittayarmuupar. ritsrayarahkiynrayark-
 parpye. myaykye rithcrarhcaparmhny-
 parpyehu miughtimpayarmhar htiungsa-
 yarsuu kiu kyesayarasannhng hclayeat.
 miughtimpayarmhar htiungsayarsuusny
 mimitanhcnkyiu myaykye swngmyaykyeat
 hcparkiu rittayarmueat. kayarngkngtmnt-
 parsny kayarngkngbhuanrhisayar bimarnt-
 ayarhtellk htwk suulny htksayar tanhcn-
 pareat. mekiuahciursayar kayarngkngtm-
 ntparsny yjpllng htellkhtwk htksayar
 tanhcnyparsayar suukiu kyehcwarsayar
 kywaykyayarkhkyngnlnghkayarklyk sngat
 htksayartanhcnkyiulwhit myaykyeat hcpy-
 hcsepywt tiukiuritlayar. asemhny pyehu
 pyayarsiuat. kayarngkngtmnsnylny mimi-
 tanhcnkyiu myaykye swngmyaykyeat hcpy-
 hcsekiuritpyemh bhurar shkngat amyk-
 tayartnyhuusayar nyartnsar kyehtellsiu
 hkylayeat. myiupng nyartnsarkiuhiping
 aswayсны tsyhkyayarkyuujnarhkrethayark-
 luan myng jkkyiukiu mhesnytiungaayarn
 nyartnsarhtellk htwklayeat.

15

thpntuan bhurarshkngat amyktayarkiu
 pyehcehcaysayar nayarksuanbhaydn hkun-
 hcparrhisayar kayarngkngtmnhkunhcapart-
 nyhuusayar kayarngkng aanbh wysayar
 nimitkyeahkyartparkiu ngarmyngreat.
 menhnggrayarsayar hpnrayknkellsirhisnyk-
 iulny myngreat. sarrellnhngng suueatrup-
 tunhngng suueatnarmarayatknhngng
 lwt aayarngmyngsayar suutiuisny bhu-
 rarshkngat hcayarnhtayartiukiu kiunglyk
 hpnrayknnarmhar rpnaykysnykiu myn-
 great. htiusuutiusny bhurarshkngat
 kywnmayarrhayeat sehkyngnngsius-
 nygeatsehkyngkiuse annttnhkiu nhng-
 pynyhcuantayarmuusayar htarwrarhngb-
 hurarshkng kiuytayareat apyuamuutiusny

kayarngmyt aanau bhwyhpyhckypareat.
 luumyutiuat bhurng kiuytayareat akyn-
 gdhlaitiusny hpyayarngmt hutmhnykpareat.
 aiuhatarwbhurar kiuytayarkiumkyayarkr-
 wanbell narmtayarkiu mhkyemwmbhell
 abhysuunayrparaannny. kiuytayartpart-
 nysarlyhng snrhngtayarmueat. trarshpyng
 hcerngtayarmuuhkyngarartiusny htnggrhar
 snyhpyhc luumyuiapayarngtiusnylar
 rhaytayar kiukwykparlimmnyhu lyha-
 yarksiukyeat. htuiunark ngarkynylyhng
 kayarngkngbhuan sksayhkantayarmuuhkyk
 htarnparrar telltayarrhisayar bimarnta-
 yarkiu hpwnghtarpye. bhaydnhkunh-
 parrhisayar kayarngkngtmn hnhhcapar-
 tiusny hcngkyppayarnglksayar piuksn
 awtkiu wtlyk rng rwhayrnghcnkyiu hc-
 nylyk bimarntayarhtellk htwklarkyeat.
 sttwarlaypartwng tparsny kmbarhasksk
 askrhngtayarmuusayar bhurarshkngat
 amyk tayarnhng pynysayarrwhayhplar
 hkunhcluankiu kayarngkngtmnhkun-
 hcpartiuapayeat. bhurarshkngat
 bhuntnhkiuaarnubhayartayar kyayarn
 bimarntayarsny mehkiunhngpyny kayarngkng
 tmn hkhunhpareat bhaydnhkunhcapar
 mkunmhetiungaayarn bimarntayarhtellsiu
 abhysuumyhwngniung.

16

bimarntayarhtellk kyesayarasankar
 swarkylayar. bhurarshkngat amykta-
 yar hplarhkunhcluankiu myaykyepayarsiu
 swnlayarngkyilarhu kayarngkngtmn
 hkunhcapartiuar pyayarsiusnykiu ngark-
 yareat. pthmsuusny swarmimihplarkiu
 myaykyepayarsiu swnlayarnglyhng sarrel-
 leattansiplkmhtkiu hkan suueatruptukiu
 kiukwysayar luutiu alwnsiusayar anarhcim-
 payarklayeat. dutykayarngkngtmnsny
 mimihplarkiu pnglypayarsiu swnlayarngly-
 hng pnglyсны luusayeat aswaykellsiusayar
 aswayhpyhceat. pngly askrhngsayar
 sttwarapayarngtiusny saykyeat. ttika-
 yarngkngtmnsny mimihplarkiu my-
 hcpayarsiung hcmraytwnngpayarsiung
 swnlayarng lyhng htuiarartiusny aswayh-
 pyhkyeat. kayarngkngtmnklny phchcuppn
 atit anargtkarl ahcnryhitayarmuusayar
 arhng kiuytayar sny isiu trarhcerng-
 tayarmuusnyamhumhar hpyayarngmt
 tayarmueat. htiusuutiusny snrhngsuu-
 tiueat asway prayarhpktiueat aswaykiu
 swnlayarngkysnyhpyhc suutiuaar aswaykiu
 tiuktayarmuupye. suutiulny hkanhtiukky-
 pareathu lyhayarksiusnykiu ngarkyareat.
 yjpllngklny mhnpareat. annttnhkiunhng
 pynyhcuantayarmuusayar htarwrarhngbhu-
 rarshkng kiuytayarhtayarmuuhkyng
 arartiusny hutmhnhpyayarngmt kypareathu
 lyhayarksiusayarasankiu ngarkyareat.
 hctuthtkayarngkngtmnsny mimihplarkiu

naypayarsiu swnlayarnglyhng naysnyluutiuki melayarng rsayar ahkwngkiureat. puuaarkyesayararhinhpung luutiusny layarngghkyngkiuhkanr htiubhaydntiuki ahiupiungtayarmuusayar bhararshknggeat narntayarkiu kyinsellkyeat. bhararshkngkiu hkyemwmhkyngaliunghar nayarngt mrky. puhcmkayarngkngtmnsny mimihplarkiu sarrelleat plingpayarsiu swnlayarnglyhng suueat niungngan sny mhayarngmiukat ihpyhclayeat. niungngansartiusny pngpnaarkyesnyhng mimitiulyharkiu kiukhkelkyeat. mimitiuhkanrsayar waydnarhng anarhcimmayarkyayarng kayarngkngbhuaeat arhngbhurarshkngkiu kyinsell kyeat. mimitiukyangkiulny nayarngtmrky. sthtmkayarngkngtmnsny mimihplarkiu uhprrtmhckyepayarsiu swnlayarnglyhng arhay myknharbhurngtiu swarrarlmkiu pyngsnghcayhkyngaliunghar htiumyhcraysny hknhkyayarklayeat. htiauhkar ngareathkantwnghtellkng sarrelleat hkantwnghtellkng mhicsarparayarpkeat hkantwnghtellkng bharkayarngkellsiu nyhcnuyusayar winyarnysuanparhtwksny kiugarmynggeat. nimitikhkartiukiupysayar ntsiueat winyarnyhpchcstny. htiuwinyarnytiusny layarke tniungngan luantwnghrhisayar rhngbhurngtiuhantsiu lwtkwsw anntnhkiunhng pynyhcuantayarmuusayar bhararshknggeat naykyehchtiukhkyngaliunghar hcuwayhcaikyeat. haybyellbharsaraarhpung aarmaygaydun amnyrhisayararp hcuwayhcaikyeat. asantayarkar suuhkiukellsiu ngarlareat. awt ahkynyhcnynhng swarlar suutparrhay rhkhcra akyayarng mrhihcahykyngnhar niukynay kiuyawtkiu hcayarngsaryusny mngglarrhieat. sttmkayarngkngtmnsny mimihplarkiu aarkskayarngkngpayarsiu swnlayarnglyhng pye pyehu kyesayarasansny kayarngkngbimarntayar rhisayar pllngtayarhtellk htwkateat. lyhphchcptyhkyng asanmynyhkyng miughhkyunhkyng kyehcwarsayar mayalhuphkyngphckyeat. maykye apayarmhar luutiuhpyhcsny karlmhch htiususayar lkhknarnhng htiumyhlark pynghtnhcwarsayar mayalhup hkyngsnympyhchcpuu. myiukyesnyuanhpyarkwellp-lar luamyiumyiuunaysayar myiutiusny piulellkyeat. bhararshkngsny pyngchwarsayar dayarsamyktayareat hcpyhcnynhplarkiu tiukhkyngnhar barbulunmyiukyekiu aayarkmaytayarmueat. kywnrhismyhtiusny lwngpyaykyeat. tayarngmyartiusny kwpyayarkkyeat. ahkyinahkwktsyrhisayar miughsesny kayarngkngk luutiupayarsiu klyateat. htiumiughsebbhaydnalwnkyesnyhpyhc luutiusny miughsebbhaydnkyayarng bhararshkngkiu kyinsellkyeat.

hplarhkunhcluanrhisayar kayarngkngtmnkhunhchpartiutwng tparsnylarpypelyhng ngarkiuunhuts larhkelpar. raya-payarmhar htiungsayar pynyntnsarkye hcerngghkyngamhukiu ngarpymny. layark-erhngbhurngtiusny mtrarsayar mayhtunkiu suunhngpyuky ppye. myaykyesartiusny suueat mtrarsayar mayhtuneat hcpyhcnynhng yhcmmuukypyeu pyayarsiu lyk ngarkiu winyarnytayaraarhpung tayarsiusayarnngswarlayeat. hkayarngkhkunhcluanhng hkyiusyhykayarng rhi bhararshknggeat as-raytayarkiu rhuthkysayarnarntiunhng apynyrrhisayar sarrellneapayarmhar htiunglykrhisayar mimtuekiu ngarmynggeat. htiuminmsny awtne awtmayarngkiu wtyk rwhaytnsar kyayarkmyttnsar pulell tnsarkiu snglykrhieat. hcksutrwarnharbhwsayar ararnhng mimitrarsayar mayhtuneat nyhcnuyuhkyng nhngng pynysayar rwhayhplarkiu kiunglykrhieat. nhpuuakhhkrartngsayar bhwellmuakar nknellsayar arar barbulunmyiukye pynyntnsartieat ami myay hcksuprwarnharbhwsayar arartieat amipaytny. htiuminmsny snrhngsuutieat asway yayrhueat sksayhkantieat aswaynhng yhcmmusnykiu ngarmynggeat. htiusiumyngsayaarahkar alwnaanauminmayar nayeat. kayarngkngtmnklny abhykyayarng aanausny. htiuminmeat nknellsayar ararkiu hkayarngkhkunhcluanhng hkyiusyhykayarng rhi htiuminmkiu sayarnysayar sarrelleat nknellsayar ararkiu ngarpysayar mny. yhkumyngsayar sarrellsny hpyhcbhuupye hpyhcsellmrhi anksaunsayar twnghtellktk hpykshkyngsiu rayarklimmny. kmbharuekpng askhcarhcaayarng hcarrngmwngsayar myaykyesartiusny hpyhcbhuu hpyhcsellmrhi hpyhcltansayarsarrellkiu myngrsayaarahkar aanaukyylimmny. iarar pnyarnhngpynyhcuansayar uarnrhieat. hkayarngkhkunhcluanr minimhtiungsayar htayarngkhkunhcluan hpyhceat. rhngbhurnghkunhchparlny hpyhceat. ngarparkypye tparrhisayeat. tparhpyhclayuemny. hpyhcsayaarahkar thksantnylimmny. hpyhcbhuu hpyhcsellmrhisayarsarrellsny rhchparmyayarksayar rhngbhurnghpyhceat. khunhchparawngly hpyhceat. hpykshkyngsgiu rayarklimmny. yhkumyngsayar hkyiusyhykayarngkar mngaarnarhckkiu mrsaysayar rhngbhurngyspar hpyhceat. rhngbhurngeat aarnarhckkiu sarrellnhgatuu thkyktn rykylimmny. htiusuutiusny sbhayartuu mimitiutnhkiu aarnarhckkiu sarrell appaykylimmny. suutiusny siusngykiu hchctiuk siusngysny niungtayarmuumny. akyayarmmuakar siu sngysny shkngtiueatshkng bhurngtieat bhurng hpyhctayarmueat. kiuytayarnhng atuurhisayar suutiusny lny hkayartayarmuusayarsuu rwayhkytta-

yarmuusayarsuu shhcarrhisayarsuu hpyhckyeat. yhkumyng pynytnsarhtiungsayar raykar aseae bharsarhckarkiu pyayarsayar luuamyiumyiu ahcuheu hpyhcestny. yhkumyngsayar hkyiusyhykayarngnhng sarrellsny pynytnsarkiu mun suueathcnyhcimkiu hpykselim mny. suueatawttsark-iuhkywt suueatasarkiu kiukhcarlimmny. suueatkiuykiulny merhiulimmny. akyayarngmuukar suutiussy bhurarshkngeat aliutayarkiu pyuhkyngngharng nhutkptayarmpynyhcuanmhetiungaayarng sbhayartuu mimitiuniungngamnyarkiu sarrell appayhkyngngharng bhurarshkngsny suutiu akyanpaytayarmueat. yhkumyngsayar minmsnylny layarkerhngbhurngtiukiu auphciusayar myiukyehpyhcestnyhu kayarngkngtmn pyayarsueat.

18

htiunayarkmh kayarngkngtmn tparsny kyehcwarsayar tnhkiunhngpynyhcuan kayarngkngk sngksnykiu ngarmyngeat. suueat rayarngknyaarhpyng myaykyehtwnlgykrhieat. suusnykyysayarasannhng kywaykyayar barbulunmyiukyepyiulellpye. pyiulellpye. ntsiunayrar hpyhclay pye. nyhcnuyusayar winyarnmyiueat twngphpyhclaypye. nyhcnuyu hcksupbh wysayar nghkmyiueat mhchkiur hpyhclaypye. akyayarngmuukar luumyiuapayarngtiusny suueat mtrarsayar mayhtuneat asipatayarkt nyhuu sayar hpcyhcnkyiasayarkkpye. layarkerhngbhurngtiusny mtrarsayar mayhtunkiunhngpnyukyue. layarkekunsnytiussy suueat karmgunhcnymcim kywywhkyn-gaarhpyng uhchcarrittky pyehu pyayarsueat. ahkyarsayar kayarngkngasankar ngareat luumyiu tiu suueat apyhtikiu sksanhkyngnhngng suueat bhaydnmyarkiu hkanhkyngnhngng knglwaansayarng har suueatahtellkhtwkykylayar. suueatapyhctiusny kayarnggbhuantiungaayarng mhkysnyhpyhc suueatmtrarsayaramhutiukiu bhurarshkng stirtayarmuopye. suusny akyiua pyehckiu sppaysnyntyu suu sppaykylayar. suueatakngatiung nhchshp hcerngkylayar. suulayarngsayar hplar suuabhiu nhcestiu layarngkylayar. suusnykiuykiu hkyemyhayark karmgun pyayarmwaysnyatiung suu pyngchwarsayar suanmhkyng hcitmsar nynytwarhkyngkiu hpyhchcaykylayar. ngarkar mihpurarhpyhceat. mutsium mhut. hcitmsarny twarhkyngkiu msirhu suusny aayarkmaytateat. htiukyayarng suuhkansayarsayhkyngbhay hcitmsarnytwarhkyngbhay mwtsiphkyng bhaydnmyar tiunhng tnyahkyngtwngtway mehpyngly kywmlayarnghkyngkiu hkanrlimmny. suukiu hcerngtayarmuusa-yar htarwr arhngbhurarsny hkwnaar-

blkyetayarmueat. mtrarsayarmayhtunkiunhngpny karmgun pyayarmwaysayar layarkerhngbhurngtiusny suukywm layarngrar mehkiukiu myngsayahhar suuhkansayar nyhnysellhkyngwaydnarkiu kyayark awaykrplyk hpyhclayhkyng hpyhclayhkyng. barbulunmyiukyemyiuhcwmsngsnytnarrehkyngtwng apyhchcernghkyngsui rayarkparpyetkarhuu suukyayarngngiukywaymynytkylimmny. layarkekunsnytiussy htiuatuu ngiukyway hcitmsar nynytwarkylimmny. akyayarngmuukar suutiu kunswyuhchcartny huusayar rwhayngway kyayarkkayarng pulell pithkyayar kttepar hpell pusiue amyiumyiusayarswinshcsar amyiumyiusayarsnghcwytnsar amyiumyiusayar shckayarng tnsar kyayartnsar santnsar kyayarkhpyuu tnsar shckyanpiu amaymun nansarpayarng semwhay layarbn hpcyhcnry se munnyk gyuansn nwar siu myng rhtar achayhkankywn luuwinyarnytiukiu abhysuumyh nayarkthpnmwyr. sngsny alwntpmtsayar shcsemyiulny pyayarkkunpye suuhpyiusayararar tngtysayar ararrhis-myhtiulny pyayarkkunpye. nayarkthpmtwayr. suukiuamhepyu htiuararmyarkiu rayarngwyshpyng ngwayrttsayar kunsnytiussy suuhkansayar nyhnysellhkyngwaydnarkiu kyayark awaykrplyk hpyhclayhkyng hpyhclayhkyng pithkyayar awtne awtmayarngkiu wt rwhaytnsar kyayarkmyttnsar pulelltnsarkiu sngsayarmyukyemyihlayarkkyehcwarsayar hcnymcimnsytnarrehkyngtwng pykhceparpyetkarhuu ngiukyway hcitmsar nynytwarkylimmny. hkpsimsayar sngbhayarsuukye arprpsiu lwhngkuuttsayar suuapayarngtiunhng sngbhayarsar pnglykunsny rhismyhtiussy awaykrp suukywm layarngarmehkiukiumynglyhng htiunmyiunhng abhymyiu tuusnyhuung hpyhclayhkyng hpyhclayhkyng pnglykui sayar sngbhayarkiu piungsayar suuapayarngtiuaar kiuy hcnymcimkiupay ngwayrtthcaysayar myiukyemy tnarre hkyngtwng pykhceparpyetkarhuung aayarhchlyk myaymhunkiu mimitiuhkayarngpayarmhar phctnglyk ngiukyway hcitmsar nynytwarkylimmny. kayarngkngmhch snrhngsuutmntayar prayarhpktiu suukiu kynyrrhu wmyayarkkylayar. bhurarshkngsny sngtiubhknay suukiu trarhcerng tayarmuopyehu pyayarsiusnykiu ngarkyareat. hkwnarkyesayar kayarngkngtmntparsny kyehcwarsayar kyitsuanakyayarkkellsiusayar kyayarkkiu hkyeyuu pnglyhtellsiu hkyphcpeyelyhng htiunnytuu barbulunmyiukyekiupynghtnhcwar hkyphc nayarkthpnmpayarmhir. hchayarngsmar anyimsmar pulwaysmar tanpiusmarmyar temhutsayar asanly sngahtell nayarkthpnmyny. amyiumyiusayar lkttmsar tiutwng tya-

yarkmyh sngahtell nayarkthpn mpayar
mrhir. kyitsuansanlny sngahtell nayark-
thpn mmynyr. semealngly sngahtell
nayarkthpn mhtwnmlngr. mngglarsa-
yarnng stiuserstiusme asankiulny sngahtell
nayarkthpn mkyarr. akyayarngmukar
layarkemhuumttiusny sngat kunsnyh-
pyhckypye. luuamyiumyutiusny sngat
pyuhcarhkyng priyaryaarhpyng lhnyp-
yarhkyngkiu hkanrky pyehu kayarnngkntmn
pyarysiueat. prayarhpktieat asway
snrhngsuutiueat asway myaykyepayarmhar
kwpmyskaysarsuu apayarngtiueat aswaykiu
htiumyutwayeat.

19

htiunayarkmh kayarnngkngbhuan heny-
waysayar suuamartiueat asankyekar
harlay luy ngartiubhurarshkngat kyng-
tayarumuuhkyng hkysar bhunasraytnhki-
utayarpaytny. hcerngtayarumuuhkyngarar-
tiusny hutmhn hpyayarnngmtkyeat. mim-
imtrarsayar mayhtunaarhpyng myaykyeki
puppykhcaysayar pynytnsarkyekiu hchck-
yayarhcerngtayarumuupye. kiuytayar
kywntiueat asway kiu suueat lkhpyng-
gswnsayar apyhcnhngalyayark dnpayta-
yarmuupyeu pyarysiukysnykiu ngark-
yareat. thpntuan harlayluhuung suueat
mehkiusny kmbharasksk tksnyhuung
pyarysiukyeat. askkyesuu nhhsylay-
parnhng stwar laypartiusny pyngwp
pllngtayarpayarmhar htiungtayar muusayar
bhurarshkngkiu kiukwylyk aarmng harlay-
luhy lyhayarksiukeyeat. pllngtayarpayark
htwksayarasankar bhurarshkngat ky-
wnapayarngtiunhng bhurarshkngkiu
kyayarkrwsayarsuu akyeangpayarnngti
ngartiuh bhurarshkngkiu hkyemwmky-
layarhu siustny. thpntuan harlaylu
anntnhkiunhng pynyhcuantayarmuusa-
yar htarwarhng ngartiubhurarshkng sny
hciuhcantayarmuueat. ngartiusny wm-
myayarkrwnglnkykunaan guntayarkiu
hkyemwmkykunaan akyayarngmukar sius-
ngyeat mngglartayarnngpwellkiu hkanhkyin-
hripye. suueat minmsny kiuykiu tnsarsng-
pyehu hcnwywaysayar suuamartiueat asan
smuddrarsan pyngchwarsayar miughky-
iusankellsiu ngarkyareat. htiuminmsny
hcnngkyppayarnnglksayar pithkiayarkiu
wtsgnsayarahkwngkiu reat. htiupithkyayar
muukar snrhngsuutiueat hpyayarnngmthkyng
hpyhcsny. kayarnngkntmnklny sius-
ngyeat mngglarsayarnngpwellsiu hkayarb-
hithkyngkiu hkanrsayarsuutiusny mngglar-
rhikyeathu rayhtarlayarhuung ihckar sny
bhurarshkngat nhuttayarhtwkcnghchch-
pyhceat huung ngaraarpyarysiueat.
ngarsny htiusuuki kiukwyhkyngng-
har suueat hkyayrnng pypwpeat suuklny
mpyuparnhng ngarkar sngat lupbhayarsa-

yarngbhkhpyhceat. yayrhueat sksayhkan-
tayarumuuhkykku sayarngsayar sngat
nyeahcktiueat lupbhayarsayarngbhkl-
nyhpyhceat. bhurarshkngkiu kiukwylayar.
akyayarngmukar prayarhpkhayarsayar
hckarhkyksbhayarsny yayrhueat ksaihyph-
hcsnyhu ngaraarpyarysiueat. htiuhkar
kayarnngkngbhuan hpwnglhchlykrhisnykiu
ngarmynglyhng mynghpyuurhieat. myn-
ghcesayar suusny shchcar huusayarmny
smmarhuusayar amnyrhstny. htiusuu
sny trarshpyng hcerngtateat. trarshpyng
hchctiuktateat. mykhcitayarsny mely-
hankellsihpyhceat. hkayarnng tayarpayar
srhpuumyarkiu sayarngeat. kiuytiungmht-
par abhysuumyhmssiyar narmtayarsny
rayhtarlyk rhieat. aswaynhhcpyesa-
yarawtkiu wteat. bhurarshkngat
nhutkpttayarhuusayar amnyrhieat. ka-
yarnngkngbiulhkyaytiusny mynghpyuuki
hcelyk hcnngkysayar pthkyayarhpyuuki
wtlyk nayarktayarsiu lthkyeat. luumyiu-
tiuki dnhkthcarbhiu htskayar snlyngsny
hkantwngtayarhtellkhtwkeat. suutiuki
sanlhantannhng auphctiayarmuumny.
anntnhkiunhng pynyhcuantayarmuusayar
bhurarshkngat dayarsamyktayar eat hcpy-
hcsenyar tnsarkiu hpingtayaruumny.
bhurngtiueatbhurng shkngtiueatshkngghu
bhwellnarm tayarsny awttayarnng payarnng-
tayarng rayhtarlykrhieat. kayarnngkntm-
ntparsny nayhtellmhar rp lykrhisnykiu
ngarmyngat. suusny miughkayarnngkngaly
pyant sayar ngkapyayarnngtiuki kyasa-
yarasannhngkhayark larkylayar. rhnghburn-
gasar hchcsuukyeasar suurellasar myngasar
myngghcesayarsuu asar ahcayhkanywn lu-
ulwht akyeang amyiumyusayar luwtiueat
asarkiu hcaraansayarnghar kyemytta-
yarmuusayar bhurarshkngat pwellta-
yarsiu hcnwywaykylayarhu hckayareat.
sarrellmhch layarkerhngbhurngtiunhng
suutiueat biulhkyaymyartiusny mynggh-
cetararmuusayarsuunhng biulhkyaytayarkiu
hchctiukhkyngnghar hcnwywaykysnykiu
ngarmyngat. sarrellkiu bhmmikyeat. sar-
relleattansip lkmhtkiuhkan suueatruptuki
kiukwysayarsuutiuki lhnypyar sarrellrhay
nimitmyarkiu pyttsayar mihsarprayarhp-
kkiulny bhmmikyeat. askrng lykrhisayar
htiusuunhchcukiu knnhnglayarngsayar
meaiunghtellsiu hkyphckyeat. kywngsa-
yarsuutiusny myngghcetayarmuusayar
suueat hkanntwngtayarhtellk htwksayar
snlyknhng kwpmyhkyngkiu hkanrkyeat.
suutiueat asarkiu ngkapyayarnngtiusny
whcwarhcarrykeat. sarrellmhch layark-
erhngbhurngtiunhng suutiueat biulhkyaym-
yartiusny myngghcetayarmuusayarsuunhng
biulhkyaytayarkiu hchctiukhkyngnghar
hcnwywaykysnykiu ngarmyngat. sarrellkiu
bhmmikyeat. sarrelleattansip lkmhtkiuhkan
suueatruptuki kiukwysayarsuutiuki lh-

nyhpyar sarrellrhay nimitmyarkiu pyttsayar
 mhicsarprayarhpkiulny bhmikyeat.
 askrhng lykrhisayar htiusuunhhcuekiu
 knnhnglayarngsayar meaiunghtellsiu
 hkyphckyeat. kywngsayersuutiusny
 mynghcetayarmuusayar suueathkantwng-
 tayarhtellk htwksayar snlyknghg kw-
 mykhkyngkiu hkanrkyeat. suutiueat asarkiu
 nghkapayarngtiusny whcwarhcarrkyeat.
 sarrellmhhc layarkerhngbhurngtiunghg
 suutiueat biulhkyaymyartiusny mynghc-
 etayarmuusayarsuunghg biulhkyaytayarkiu
 hcctiukhkyngnghar hcnwaykysnykiu
 ngarmyngeat. sarrellkiu bhmikyeat. sar-
 releattansip lkmhtkiuhkan suueatruptukiu
 kiukwysayarsuutiukiulny lnyhpyar sarrellrhay
 nimitmyarkiu pyttsayar mhicsarprayarhp-
 kkiulny bhmikyeat. askrhng lykrhisayar
 htiusuunhhcuekiu knnhnglayarngsayar
 meaiunghtellsiu hkyphckyeat. kywngsa-
 yarsuutiusny mynghcetayarmuusayar
 suueathkantwngtayarhtellk htwksayar
 snlyknghg kwpmkykhkyngkiu hkanrkyeat.
 suutiueat asarkiu nghkapayarngtiusny
 whcwarhcarrkyeat.

20

thpn kayarngkngtmnsny anksuan sa-
 yartwngeat sayar nhng sankyiukeyekiung-
 lyk kayarngkngk sngksnykiu ngarmyngeat.
 rhaymywayhayarng marrnthcartntnyhuu
 sayar ngarkiu kiungbhm anhhcthtayarngb-
 hui hkynynhayarnglayeat. anhhcthta-
 yarng mkunmhetiungaayarng luuamyiu
 myiutiukiulny mlnhyhpyarmnyakyayarn
 anksuansayar twnghtellsiu hkyphclha-
 yarnghtar tansiphktlayeat. anhhcthta-
 yarngkunpyemh thpn hknlwhtuemy.
 pllngmyarkiuulny ngarmyngeat. pllngpa-
 yarmhar htiungsayar suutiusny trarhcern-
 grsayar ahkwngkiu rkyeat. sarrellnhng
 suueatruptukiu mkiukwy suueat tansi-
 plmkmtkiu nhpuumhkan lkmhkanbhellnay
 yayarhuet sksayhkanayarmuuhkyknghg
 bhurarshkngeat nhutkpttayarkyayarn
 lnyngphpythkyngkiu hkanrsayar suutiueat
 winyarnmyarkiu ngarmyngeat. suutiusny
 ask rhng anhhcthtayarngptluan hkrhta-
 yarngngatuu hciuhcanrkyeat. kywngsayar
 luusaytiusny htiau anhhcthtayarng mkun-
 mhe askmrhngky. ihtmyayarkhkyngkar
 phtmmayarkhkyngphychstny. phtmya-
 yarkhkyngkiu wnghcarsayar suusny mng-
 glarrhisayarsuu snrhngsayersuu hpyhceat.
 htiususayar suusny dutisayhkyngeat
 lknghg knglwtlyk bhurarshkngeat yjpura-
 yarhit hkrhtayareat yj purayarhithpyhc
 anhhcthtayarngptluan hkrhtayar nhngatuu
 hciuhcanrkiulny. htiau anhhcthta-
 yarngkunpyemh hcartnsny htayarnghtellk
 lwhtsayarahkwngkiur arayatwkaarhpyng
 smuddrarselluannhgamyh myarsayarga-

yarg margayargtnyhuusayar myaykye
 laymyknharpayarmharnaysayar luuamyi-
 umyiutiukiulny lnyhpyar aansayarngharng
 hchctiukbhiu hcnwayhchayhkyngngharng
 tklimny. htiusuumyartiusny myaykye-
 myknharpayarsiu tk snrhngsuutiueattp-
 kiung hkyhchbhwsayar myiutayarkiang
 wiungkyeat. htiauhkar bhurarshkng ahtan-
 tayar kayarngkngmh meky suutiukiulny
 iulayeat. suutiukiulnyhpyarsayar marrn-
 tkiulny sarrellnhngmhicsar prayarhpkhrhar
 knnhnggrayarnhayarsayar meaiunghtellsiu
 hkyphclyhng suutiusny naynympyt
 kmbarasksk pyngchwarsayar waydnarkiu
 hkanrky ltan. thpntuan hpyuusayarppl-
 ngkyekiung pllngpayar mhar htiong-
 tayararmuusayarsuukiung ngarmyngeat.
 kayarngkngnhng myaykyesny myknhart-
 ayyarhaymh pyaylwng suutiul nayhcrararpm-
 rhi. saylwnsayarsuu akyeangtiusny pllng
 tayarhaymhar rpnkysnykiu ngarmyn-
 geat. hcarhcayarnngmyar kiul hpnwnghtreat
 askhcarhcayarnngnyhuusayar ahkyar
 tparsayar hcarhcayarnngkiulny hpwnglayeat.
 saylwn sayarsuutiusny mimitiakyngatiung
 hcarhcayarngtiu rayhtarkykyarmh-
 ganye trarhcerng hkyngkiu hkanrkyeat.
 smuddrarsny mimirhisayar luusaytiukiulny
 appayeat. mrnnhng mrnniungngansnylny
 mimitiu rhisayar luusaytiukiulny appayeat.
 luuasease tiusny mimitiakyngatiung
 trarhcernghkyngkiu hkanr kyeat. htiauhkar
 mrnnhng mrnniungngankiu meaiunghtellsiu
 hkyphclayeat. htiusayhkyngkar du-
 tiysayhkyng hpyhc stny. askhcarhcayarn
 hcarngmwngsayersuu rhismyhtiukiulny
 meaiunghtellsiu hkyphclayeat.

21

kayarngkngshcnghg myaykyeschkiulny
 ngarmyngeat. abhysiunnyhuumuukar
 rhaykayarngkngnhng rhaymyaykyesny
 rwhayswarkypye. htiauhkarmhhe smud-
 drar mrhi. snrhngsaryarmyutnyhuusayar
 yayrurhngmyiu shcsny mimihkngpwnbhiu
 tnsarsngsayar mngglar sayarngstiusmekell-
 siu pyngsnglyk bhurarshkng ahtantayar
 kayarngkngbhuanmh sngksnykiu ngarmyn-
 geat. kayarngkngmhkyesayar asankar bhu-
 rar shkngeat tellkaysarny luutiutwngghieat.
 luutiunghngatuu kinynwptayarmuunmy.
 suutiusny kiutayareatluu hpyhckylimmy.
 bhurarshkngsny kiutayartiung suutiunh-
 gaturhinay suutiueat bhurarshkng hpyhc-
 tayarmuu mny. bhurarshkngsny suutiueat
 mykhci mykny rhismyhtiukiulny suta-
 yarmuunmy. nayarkthpn saybhay mrhir.
 hcikmsar nynytwarkhyng aayarhchkyng
 pngpnhkynglny mrhir. akyayarn-
 muukar rhayhpyhc bhuusayarartiusny
 rwayswarkypye. pllngtayarpayarmhar
 htiong tayararmuusayarsuuk lny ngarsny

hkpsimsayar arartiukiu ashc hpnsngsnyhu
mintayarmueat. thpn tuan rayhtar la-
yar. ihckarsny shchcarhckar hutmhnsayar
hckarhpyhceat huung amhupypye. ngarsny
aarlphpyhceat. aumaygh lny hpyhceat.
ahcnhngasuanlnyhpyhceat. rayngtsayar
suuaar askhcmraykiu abhiumyubhell
ngarpaymny. aayarngmyngsayersusny
iarartiukiu amway hkanrlimmny. ngarsny
suueat bhurarshkngnhyhcmny. suusnylny
ngareatsar hpyhclimmny. kyayarktsa-
yarsuu myuankynysayarsuu hcksuprwan-
rhar bhwysayarsuu luuaskkiu stsayar suu
mtrarsayar mayhtun mhewellsayarsuu
pyuhcartt sayarsuu ruptukiu kiukwysa-
yarsuu shchcarpyksayarsuu apayarngtiu-
muukar dutiysayhkyngntnyhuusayar kn
nhnglayarngsayar meaiungtell mimitiub-
hiukiu rkylimmny huung ngaraar mint-
ayarmueat. nayarksuansayar bhaydnhkun-
hcaprngh pyny sayar hplarhkunhcluankiu
sayarngsayar kayarngkngtmn hkunhc-
parwtwng tpsarny larpyelyhng ngarkiu
larhkellpar. siusngyeat hknpgwntny
huusayar mngglar sayarngstiusmekiu
ngarpymnyhu pyayarsiuly kyemyngsaya
tayarngsiu winaryntyayaraarhpyng ngarkiu
sayarngswar snrhngsayar yayrurhngmy-
iusny bhurarshkngat bhuntayarnhng
pynyhcuanylk bhurarshkng ahtantayar
kayarngkngbhuanmh sngksnykiu ngaraar
pylayeat. htiumyieat arayarngawarsny
kyayarkslng ngarswellkellsiu amytusansayar
kyayarkmykmwnnhng tueat. kye-
myngsayar myiuriulnyrhieat. arhaybhk
tanhkarsuanpayark myayarkbhk suanpa-
yark tayarngbhksuanpayark anayarkbhk
suanpayark tanhkarsynhchpayarkrhieat.
htiutanhkar tsynhhcpayark kayarngkngtmn
tsynhhcpayark rhieat. israylamiyu tsyn-
hhcmiyeat narmtiusny htiutanhkarpayar
rayhtarlykrhieat. myiuriuamychsny tsyn-
hhcpareat narmtiu sny myiuriuamychpayar
rayhtarlykrhieat. ngarnhghckarpya-
yarsayarsuusny myiukiung tanhkartiukiung
myiukiung tiungkhkyngnghar tiungchcar
rwhaykyuulanpareat. myiusny hc-
turnlayhtayarnghpyhceat. htiusuu sny
kyuuluannhng myiukiutiung myiueat anan
alyar amyg yuujnartararnhchscerhieat.
myiuriudukiu tiung luatayarngkellsiusayar
kayarngkngtmn atayarngaarhpyng trar-
laysay laytayarngrhieat. myiuriukiuisny
ngarswellkyayarkpyhceat. myiusnylny
kynylngsayarhpnnhng tuusayar rwhayhng
hpyhceat. myiuriuamychtiusny kyayark-
mytamiyumiunhng pynyhcuankyeat.
phtmamyhckarngarswellpyhceat. duty
amyhckar nelar ttiyamyhckar mhuur
hctutht amyhckar my puhcmamyhckar
kyayarng sthtmamyhc kar kyayarkne
sttmamyhckar hkrusult athtm amyhckar
mykrwell nwmamyhckar usahrpar dsm

amyhckar hkrusupyt ekdsm amyhckar
wharkinu dwardsmamyhckar gayarmuthpy-
hcnny. tanhkarrwk tsynhhcrwkaseatiusny
pulelltpyarhcehpyngpye pulelltsynhhcp-
yarhpyhckyeat. myiulmmsny kynylngsayar
hpnkellsiusayar rwhayhng hpyhceat.
myiuhell bimarntayarkiungarmmyng
akyayarngmuu kar annttnhkunhng
pynyhcuantayarmuusayar htarwrarhng
bhurarshkngnhng siusngsny htiumyieat
bimarhpyhc tayarmueat. htiumyiusny
nayeatarayarng leat arayarngkiu alium-
rhi. akyayarngmuukar bhurarshkngat
bhuntayar sny htiumyikiu lngchayeat.
siusngsnylny htiumyieat semehpyhceat.
luuamiyumiutiusny htiumyieat alngkiu
amhepyu swarlarkylimmny. layark-
erhngbhurngtiusnylny mimitiubhunasraykiu
htiumyiuhtellsiu sayarngkellkylimmny.
myiutanhkartiukiu nayahkyin alyhngmpitt.
nyny muukar mrhi. luuamiyumiutiusny
mimitiu bhunasraykiu htiumyiuhtellsiu
sayarngkellkylimmny. nyhcnuyasararar
hcksupbhwsayararar shchcarpyksayararar
thcuanthkumyhmwngrbhell siusngyeat
askhcarhcyarng hcarnngwngsaya suu-
tiusarlyhng wngreat.

22

thpn kyayarkslngkellsiu kynylng bhu-
rarshkngnhng siusngyeat plngtayarhtellk
htwk sayar askrayhcerarmyhckiu ka-
yarngkngtmnsny ngaraar pylayeat. my-
iulmmalyng htiumyichnhchbhkng askpn-
grhieat. htuiaskpnsny asetsy nhcmiukiui
seteat. mimiasekiulny ltiungpay tteat.
arwksnyllyluuamiyumiui tueat anar
rayargarngyimhcartiuhpyhceat. nayark-
thpn kyinhkynggbhaythcuanthkumyhmri.
htiumyiu bhurarshkng nhng siusngyeat
plngtayararhi bhurarshkngat kywntiu sny
bhurarwtkiu pyuky limmny. myknhart-
yarkiumyng suutiunhpulny narmtayarray-
htar lykrhilimmny. htiumyiunynymrhir
semekiualiumrhi. nayeatarayarngkiulny ali-
umrhi. akyayarngmuukar htarwr arhngbhu-
rarshkngsny suutiayarngkynytayarkiu
lwhtayarmuu suutiuisny kmbharasksk
hciuhcanr kylan. kayarngkngtmnkly
ihckarsny shchcarhckar hutmhnsayar
hckarhpyhceat. prayarhpk tueat win-
yarnykiu ahciursayar htarwrarhngbhu-
rarshkng sny karlmkyarmmyngmhchpy-
hcrmnny amhuarmyarkiu mimikywntiuaar
pyhchayhkyngnghar kayarngkngkngtmn
tayarkiu hcaylwhttayarmuupye. ngarsnya-

lyngamynlarmny. ihcarhcayarngreat
anargtti hckarkiuhcayarngrhayarksayarsu-
usny mngglar rhiethu pyayarsieat.
ngaryayarhnsny iararmyarkiu kyarmyn-
geat. kyarmyngpyelyhng htiuararmyarkiu
pysayar kayarngkng tmneat hkayrngkiuk-
wyaansayarnghar pypwpeat. suuklly
mpyuparnhng. ngarkar sngreat lupbha-
yarsayarngbhkphycheat. sngreat ahckiu pra-
yarhpk tiunhngihcarhcayarngreat hckarkiu
hcayarngrhayarksayar suutiueat lupbha-
yarsayarngbhklly hpyhcheat. bhurar shkngk-
iukiukwylayarhupyayarsieat. thpnbhuan
ngaraarmintayarmuusnykar ihcar hca-
yarngreat anargttihckarkiu tansipmhktnhng.
akyayarngmuukar karlahkyin rayarklunepye.
mtrarsayarsuukny mtrarshpyng pyuhcay
ue. nyhcnuyusayar suusny nyhcnuyuhcayue.
hpyayarngmt sayarsuusny hpyayarngmth-
cayue. snrhngsayarsuusny snrhnghcayue.
ngarsnyalyngamynlarmny. ngarsny akyiu
ahpyhckiu sayarnghkellsnyhpyhc luuas-
esetiaaar mimitiukyngatiung sppay mny.
ngarsny aarlhphpyhcheat aumayghlnyhy-
hcheat. auesuansayarsuu nayarksuansayar
suuhpyhcheat. ahcnhng asuanlly hpyhcheat.
askpngnhngsiung myiutanhkaratwngsiu
wngaansayar ngar pnyttayartiukiu kyn-
gsayarsuutiusny mngglarrhikyeat. pyngkar
hkwayhpyhcsayarsuu pyuhcarttsayar suu
mtrarsayarmayht unmhewellsayarsuu
luuaskkiu stsayarsuu ruphtu kiukiuk-
wysayarsuu shchcarpyk hkyngkiu nhhcsk
pyusayarsuuapayarngtiusny rhikyeat.
ngaryayrhusny asngtayartiuaabhiu iarar
myarkiu sngtiuaarsksayhkanhcayhkyn-
gnghar ngareat kayarng kngtmnkiu
hcaylwhteat. ngarsnykar darwideat amyhc
hpyhcheat. anwylnyhyhpyhcheat. htwntayark-
sayar miugh sayarkkylnyhyhpyhcheat. win-
yarnytayarnhng mngglarsayarng stiusmek
larhkellparhu siukyeat. kyarsayarsuuklly
larhkellpar husiuparhcay rayngtsayarsu-
usny larparhcay. aliurhi sayar suusny
abhiukiumpaybhell askraykiu yuuparhcay.
ihcarhcayarngreat anargttihckarkiu kyarsa-
yar suuapayarngtiu aarngarsksayhkansnykar
akyngsuu sny iarartiuhtp ashcswngeat. ih-
carhcayarng rayhtarsayar bhaydntiukiu
htiusuuapayarsiu bhurarshkng skra-
yarkhcaytayarmuumny. akyngsuusny
ihcarhcayarngreat anargtti hckarahkyiukiu

nhutpyeat. ihcarhcayarng rayhtar sayar
askpngnhngng snrhngsayar myiutayarnhng
ng htiusuuhcpsungsayar ahkwngkiubhu-
rarshkng nhutpy tayarmuumny. ngarsny
alyngamynlarmnymhnpayeahu iararm-
yarkiu sksayhkansayarsuu mintayar muueat
aarmng shkngyayrhukywrlartayarmuupar.
ngartiushkng yayrhuhkrhceat kyayjuuta-
yarsny snrhngsuu apayarng tiu rhihcaystny
.

